



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



Andover Theological Seminary



ANDOVER-HARVARD THEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

MDCCCCX

CAMBRIDGE, MASSACHUSETTS

THE
Variorum Teacher's Edition
OF
THE HOLY BIBLE,

CONTAINING THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS:

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES; AND WITH THE FORMER
TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED,
BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND.

~~~~~  
WITH  
**Various Renderings and Readings from the best Authorities,**

EDITED BY

REV. T. K. CHEYNE, D.D.

*Late Fellow of Balliol College.*

REV. S. R. DRIVER, D.D.

*Regius Professor of Hebrew, Oxford.*

REV. R. L. CLARKE, M.A.

*Fellow of Queen's College.*

ALFRED GOODWIN, M.A.

*Fellow of Balliol College.*

AND

REV. W. SANDAY, D.D.

*Dean Ireland's Professor of Exegesis.*

WITH WHICH IS INCORPORATED THE  
**AIDS TO THE STUDENT OF THE HOLY BIBLE.**



**PRINTED BY EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,**

*Printers to the Queen's Most Excellent Majesty.*

**LONDON: GREAT NEW STREET, FLEET STREET, E.C.**

**EDINBURGH: 16, ELDER STREET.**

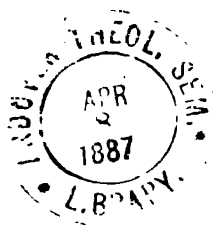
**NEW YORK: COOPER UNION, FOURTH AVENUE.**

*Authorized Version.*  
**S. S. Centenary Edition.**

**M.DCCC.LXXXVI.**

Copyright.

BS  
185  
1886  
.L6



21 1887

1884  
J. A.

# The Variorum Teacher's Bible.

---

THIS volume combines the *Reference Bible* with our "*Variorum Bible* or the Authorised Version edited with Various Renderings and Readings from the best authorities," and with the "*Aids to the Student of the Holy Bible*" from our Bible for Bible Teachers.

In the Variorum foot-notes, which distinguish this edition from other Reference Bibles, the method of the notes in the margin has been extended until a *conspectus* of the really tenable opinions upon difficult or imperfectly translated passages in the Authorised Version—whether due to the incorrectness of the Hebrew or Greek text used, or to inaccurate translation of a text correct in itself—is laid before the English reader. The Authorised Version and the chief materials for its revision are thus presented at one view, and while comparison is thus made easy, the degree of *authority* attaching to each of the selected Various Readings and Renderings is discriminated and (except where a general consent can be alleged) authenticated by the names of the authorities by which it is supported. So that the Variorum Bible will be of general and permanent use, even when the Westminster revision shall have been completed; for while the revision may be expected to give results only, this work will indicate the places of the Authorised Version in which the important changes are to be found, will give briefly and concisely the authority for the changes adopted, and will call attention to the balance of opinion upon disputed points.

To the general reader, the Variorum notes will often render other note or comment needless, and suggest the full meaning of a familiar passage.

To the clergyman, the teacher, and even the private student, who frequently cannot consult an elaborate commentary, this summary of the results of an extensive literature will shew at a glance the passages about which no question arises, and an outline of the authorities that support each construction of the passages which are capable of different interpretations.

The professed student will find his attention called to the lesser or greater deviations from accuracy, while he is provided with a carefully sifted digest of opinions, and, particularly in the Old Testament, with a more convenient and complete selection of critical data and authorities than is elsewhere accessible.

To such a corrected text and translation, the appended volume of *Aids to the Bible Student* adds a Concordance, Index of Names and Subjects, historical, chronological and analytical summaries, and a series of original articles by the most eminent writers explanatory and illustrative of the Holy Scriptures. A Glossary of Bible Words, edited with illustrations from English writers contemporary with the Authorised Version, by the Rev. J. Lawson Lumby, D.D., is added to this Edition.

EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE.

HER MAJESTY'S PRINTING OFFICE,  
LONDON, E.C., June 1880.

# AIDS TO THE STUDENT

## OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

### CONTENTS.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | PAGE                                                                                                 |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <i>Preface. Supplementary Contents.</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                      |
| <b>I. MATERIALS FOR BIBLE LESSONS:—</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                      |
| 1. INTRODUCTION: the Bible as a whole—its Divisions and Connections.....                                                                                                                                                                   | 1                                                                                                    |
| 2. SUMMARY and ANALYSIS of each Book of the Old and New Testament.....                                                                                                                                                                     | 2                                                                                                    |
| <i>Old Testament</i> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | REV. STANLEY LEATHES, D.D.<br><i>Professor of Hebrew in King's College, London, &amp;c., &amp;c.</i> |
| <i>Revised (with Additions) by the Rev. W. SANDAY, D.D.</i>                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                      |
| <i>New Testament</i> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | REV. W. SANDAY, D.D.<br><i>Principal of Bishop Hatfield's Hall.</i>                                  |
| 3. PARABLES and MIRACLES in the OLD TESTAMENT.....                                                                                                                                                                                         | 21                                                                                                   |
| 4. MIRACLES of our LORD.....                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 22                                                                                                   |
| 5. PARABLES of our LORD.....                                                                                                                                                                                                               | The Editor, 22                                                                                       |
| 6. PROPHECIES relating to our LORD:—                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                      |
| (1.) Expressly declared in Holy Writ to have been fulfilled.....                                                                                                                                                                           | 23                                                                                                   |
| (2.) Quoted and applied in the N. T., but not distinctly asserted to have been fulfilled in a particular manner.....                                                                                                                       | 23                                                                                                   |
| (3.) Not quoted in the N. T., but which we see to have been exactly fulfilled.....                                                                                                                                                         | 24                                                                                                   |
| (4.) Prophecies relating to the admission of the Gentiles to the Gospel covenant.....                                                                                                                                                      | 24                                                                                                   |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | REV. T. WOODHOUSE, M.A.                                                                              |
| 7. ANALYSIS of the SERMON on the MOUNT.....                                                                                                                                                                                                | 25                                                                                                   |
| 8. NOTES on the LORD'S PRAYER.....                                                                                                                                                                                                         | REV. G. S. GRUGGEN, M.A. 25a                                                                         |
| 9. PRAYERS of our LORD.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 25b                                                                                                  |
| 10. OTHER PRAYERS in SCRIPTURE.....                                                                                                                                                                                                        | The Editor. 25c                                                                                      |
| <b>GEOGRAPHY.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                      |
| 11. DESCRIPTION of the HOLY LAND—WILDERNESSES of the SOUTH—PENINSULA of SINAI. PALESTINE—its CLIMATE.—GEOLOGY.—WATER SYSTEM.—PORTS and CHIEF TOWNS, and PLACES of BIBLICAL INTEREST.....                                                   | 26                                                                                                   |
| 12. REMARKABLE MOUNTAINS & HILLS of the BIBLE } Arranged geographically,                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                      |
| 13. " RIVERS and LAKES " " } with Bible notices and references.....                                                                                                                                                                        | 29                                                                                                   |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | The Editor.                                                                                          |
| <b>TIMES and SEASONS, &amp;c.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                      |
| 14. BIBLE CALENDAR.—THE DIVISIONS of TIME, and their PRINCIPLES.—THE SEASONS.—THE JEWISH MONTH.—THE WEATHER and STATE of the COUNTRY (monthly).—THE JEWISH FEASTS.—THE WEEK, SABBATICAL YEAR, JUBILEE, &c.—DIVISIONS of DAY and NIGHT..... | 32                                                                                                   |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | The Editor.                                                                                          |
| 15. COINS, and MEASURES of the OLD and NEW TESTAMENTS.....                                                                                                                                                                                 | 35                                                                                                   |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | F. W. MADDEN & REV. C. HOLE, M.A.                                                                    |
| <b>II. PLANTS of the BIBLE</b> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                       | SIR J. D. HOOKER, K.C.S.I., C.B., F.R.S. 38                                                          |
| <b>III. ANIMAL CREATION in the BIBLE:—</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                      |
| (1.) Mammalia of the Bible.....                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 42                                                                                                   |
| (2.) Birds of the Bible.....                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 44                                                                                                   |
| (3.) Reptiles of Scripture.....                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 45                                                                                                   |
| (4.) Invertebrate Animals.....                                                                                                                                                                                                             | REV. CANON TRISTRAM, LL.D., F.R.S. 46                                                                |
| <b>IV. POETRY of the BIBLE</b> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                      |
| (2.) Technical terms connected with Hebrew Poetry and Music in the Psalms (Bible Version).<br>REV. T. K. CHEYNE, M.A.<br>Fellow of Balliol College, Oxford.                                                                                | 47<br>50                                                                                             |

# CONTENTS—continued.

|                                                                                                                                                                            | PAGE                    |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| <b>V. MUSIC of the BIBLE:—</b>                                                                                                                                             |                         |
| (1.) Vocal Music of the Hebrews.....                                                                                                                                       | 51                      |
| (2.) Musical Instruments of the Bible.....                                                                                                                                 | 51                      |
| (I.) String-instruments.....                                                                                                                                               | 51                      |
| (II.) Wind-instruments.....                                                                                                                                                | 52                      |
| (III.) Instruments of Percussion.....                                                                                                                                      | 52                      |
| (IV.) List of passages in which musical instruments are mentioned in O.T. & N.T....                                                                                        | 52                      |
| J. STAINER, M.A., Mus. Doc., Organist of St. Paul's Cathedral.                                                                                                             |                         |
| <b>VI. MONEY and WEIGHTS of the BIBLE.....</b>                                                                                                                             | 55                      |
| F. W. MAODEN, M.R.A.S.                                                                                                                                                     |                         |
| <i>Author of History of Jewish Coinage, &amp;c., &amp;c.</i>                                                                                                               |                         |
| <b>VII. ETHNOLOGY of the BIBLE:—</b>                                                                                                                                       |                         |
| <i>Linguistic and Geographical Introduction</i> .....                                                                                                                      | 61                      |
| (1.) The Patriarchal period.....                                                                                                                                           | 62                      |
| (2.) The period of the Davidic empire.....                                                                                                                                 | 64                      |
| (3.) The period of the Babylonish captivity.....                                                                                                                           | 64                      |
| (4.) The time of Christ and His Apostles.....                                                                                                                              | 65                      |
| Rev. A. H. SAYCE, M.A.                                                                                                                                                     |                         |
| <i>Queen's College, Oxford.</i>                                                                                                                                            |                         |
| <b>VIII. THE BIBLE and the MONUMENTS; or the Hebrews in their relations with the Oriental Monarchies of Egypt, Assyria, Babylonia, Persia, Aram (Syria), and Phœnicia.</b> |                         |
| <i>Geographical Introduction</i> .....                                                                                                                                     | 66                      |
| (1.) Historical and Political relations.....                                                                                                                               | 66                      |
| (2.) Religious relations.....                                                                                                                                              | 70                      |
| (3.) Commercial relations.....                                                                                                                                             | 72                      |
| (4.) Science, Literature, and Art.....                                                                                                                                     | 73                      |
| Rev. A. H. SAYCE, M.A.                                                                                                                                                     |                         |
| <b>IX. CHRONOLOGY.</b>                                                                                                                                                     |                         |
| (1.) BASES of BIBLICAL CHRONOLOGY.....                                                                                                                                     | 74                      |
| (2.) CHRONOLOGICAL SUMMARY of BIBLE HISTORY, exhibiting the contemporaneous PERSONS and EVENTS in non-Jewish countries.....                                                | 76                      |
| REVISED BY REV. S. G. GREEN, D.D.                                                                                                                                          |                         |
| (3.) COMPENDIOUS CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES:—                                                                                                                                    |                         |
| From the DEATH of SOLOMON to MALACHI, exhibiting the Hebrew KINGS & PROPHETS.....                                                                                          | 81                      |
| A TABLE for READING the BOOKS of the PROPHETS in their chronological order.....                                                                                            | 81                      |
| <b>X. HISTORY.</b>                                                                                                                                                         |                         |
| HISTORICAL EPIPHONE, or CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT of the BIBLE:—                                                                                                           |                         |
| " " PART I. THE OLD TESTAMENT.....                                                                                                                                         | 82                      |
| " " PART II. BETWEEN the TESTAMENTS, or the Jews under the Persians, Macedonians and Romans, with an abstract of 1 & 2 Maccabees.....                                      | 96                      |
| Rev. P. THOMSON, M.A. and Editor.                                                                                                                                          |                         |
| JEWISH SECTS and ORDERS.....                                                                                                                                               | 101                     |
| TABLE of the HERODIAN FAMILY.....                                                                                                                                          | 107                     |
| Rev. S. G. GREEN, D.D.                                                                                                                                                     |                         |
| CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of GOSPEL HISTORY, and a HARMONY of the FOUR GOSPELS:—                                                                                                 |                         |
| (I.) Events connected with the Birth and Childhood of our Lord.....                                                                                                        | 108                     |
| (II.) Announcement and introduction of our Lord's public Ministry.....                                                                                                     | 108                     |
| (III.) From the 1st Passover, during our Lord's public Ministry, until the 2nd.....                                                                                        | 108                     |
| (IV.) From the 2nd Passover until the 3rd.....                                                                                                                             | 108                     |
| (V.) From the 3rd Passover until our Lord arrives at Bethany, 6 days before.....                                                                                           | 109                     |
| (VI.) the Last Passover Week.....                                                                                                                                          | 110                     |
| (VII.) Our Lord's Resurrection, His subsequent Appearances and Ascension.....                                                                                              | 111                     |
| (Revised)—Rev. E. ROBINSON, D.D.                                                                                                                                           |                         |
| HISTORICAL EPIPHONE, PART III. APOSTOLIC HISTORY,.....                                                                                                                     | 112                     |
| Exhibiting the Travels and Epistles of St. Paul. Rev. P. THOMSON, M.A. and Editor.                                                                                         |                         |
| <b>XI. GLOSSARY of BIBLE WORDS.....</b>                                                                                                                                    | Rev. J. R. LUMBY, D.D.  |
| A TABLE to find each PSALM by its FIRST LINE.                                                                                                                              |                         |
| <b>XII. SYMBOLICAL LANGUAGE of SCRIPTURE.....</b>                                                                                                                          | By S. G.                |
| <b>XIII. DICTIONARY of PROPER NAMES, with their MEANINGS and a REVISED PRONUNCIATION.....</b>                                                                              | Rev. T. K. CHEYNE, M.A. |
| <b>XIV. INDEX to the PERSONS, PLACES, and SUBJECTS of the BIBLE (16,000 refs.)</b>                                                                                         |                         |
| <b>XV. CONCORDANCE of BIBLE WORDS with their context—(above 40,000 references).</b>                                                                                        |                         |
| <b>XVI. Copyright slips (6), DOUBLE PAGE, FROM RECENT SURVEYS, INDEXED, ON A NEW PLAN.</b>                                                                                 |                         |





## PREFACE.

THE object of the notes in the present edition of the Bible is to put the reader in possession of the main facts relative to the text of the Authorised Version. They are designed not merely to correct some of the more important mistranslations, but to supply the means of estimating the authority by which the proposed corrections are supported. They appeal at once to the ordinary Bible reader, whose chief difficulties they endeavour to meet, and to the special or professional student, who will find, it is hoped, particularly in the Old Testament, a more careful selection of critical data and authorities than is elsewhere accessible. It is this two-fold character which constitutes the special feature of the present work, and distinguishes it from the larger revision now in progress at Westminster. The editors of the Old Testament particularly desire that the two undertakings may be understood to be quite independent. Although they have for some time past taken part in the larger revision, they have been careful to keep the two works distinct; indeed, they had practically finished much, if not most, of their preparation for this volume before becoming members of the Company of Revisers.

The notes range themselves under two heads, Variations of *Rendering*, and Variations of *Reading*. The former are those cases where the Authorised Version has been thought not to represent the original fairly—these are indicated by *figures* consecutive through the *chapter* as reference-marks; the latter, where the text which the Authorised Version translates has been supposed to be either incorrect or doubtful—these are specified by the earlier letters of the Greek alphabet in each *verse*. The reference-marks are placed before and (as a rule) after the words of the text that are referred to; the names of authorities immediately after the words in whose support they are quoted. No new rendering is introduced on the private authority of the editors. We must, however, except a few of the notes on passages where the Authorised Version is not strictly accurate in representing grammatical forms, or not literal in rendering the language of the original. But as a rule, if a Various Rendering has no name appended to it, it is to be understood that it has the general verdict of scholars in its favour. With regard to the English of the notes, it has been the endeavour of the editors to keep it as far as possible in harmony with that of our present Bible. An exception must, of course, be made in the case of matter introduced as paraphrase or explanation, where the language of the Authorised Version has become antiquated, or where (especially in the New Testament) it has seemed liable to be misunderstood. Completeness in the explanation of archaisms has, however, not been aimed at. It should likewise be mentioned that, where several authorities substantially agree, the editors have ventured to combine them by selecting some one English word which seemed fairly to express their meaning.

(1) With regard to the Various Renderings, it was obviously necessary to limit them to those (or some of those) which appeared sensibly to affect the meaning. A very slight change in the English has sometimes been found sufficient. Where, for instance, the thought, or the colouring of the thought, was perceptibly modified by the presence or absence of the definite article, or where the distinctions of tenses seemed of great importance to the sense or consecutiveness of a passage, such points have been noticed. But alterations in these respects have not been made in the interest of mere grammatical accuracy. A great source of obscurity in the Authorised Version is the use of different English words for one word of the original, even in the same context. In such cases, one uniform rendering has frequently been adopted, with the result, not merely of clearing up the context, but of suggesting an unexpected parallelism between different parts of the Bible.

(2) With regard to the Various Readings, it is necessary to remind the reader that the text from which the Authorised Version of the New Testament is translated is substantially identical with that of the first edition of the Greek text published by Erasmus in 1516, an edition based upon not more than five MSS., and those chosen almost at random without any regard to their intrinsic value. The discovery of some of the most ancient and valuable MSS. of the New Testament, and the systematic use of others, both ancient and valuable, which, though known in Western Europe in the 16th century, were scarcely used, and, in general, a more comprehensive study of MSS. and ancient Versions, has shewn that this "Received Text," as it is called, labours under manifold corruptions. Most students will probably allow the superior authority of Lachmann, and (especially) of his successors Tischendorf, Tregelles, and Westcott and Hort, and accept the judgment of these editors, where they agree, as decisive.

The Hebrew text of the Old Testament stands upon a somewhat different footing. The form in which it appears in the printed Bibles is that in which it has been fixed by the Jews themselves for centuries. But a close examination reveals the fact that, jealously guarded as it thus has been, there must have been an earlier period in its transmission, during which errors and alterations crept in. The existence of such errors may be easily shewn, without passing beyond the limits of the Hebrew text itself, by a comparison of the corresponding chapters in the Books of Samuel and Kings on the

one hand, and in the Chronicles on the other. Of the MSS. which have as yet been examined, but few date back as far as the 10th century A.D., and these few contain only portions of the Bible. But the ancient Versions at once carry us back to a period from 500 to 1000 years anterior to this: they thus reflect, with more or less exactness, a text far older than that represented by the earliest Hebrew MSS. Certainly to classify and account for *all* the divergences which they exhibit is a problem of extreme complexity, and perhaps insoluble: but, if used with tact and sobriety, the ancient Versions afford invaluable aid in restoring order and sequence where the Hebrew, as we possess it, appears involved in much confusion.

Cases, however, occur in which a suspicion of corruption attaches to the text, which even a comparison of the Versions does not avail to remove. Here, then, nothing remains but to make a temperate use of critical emendation. However reluctant we may be to admit the principle of conjecture, an exceptional application of it is justified in the case of the Old Testament (1) by the long interval which elapsed between the composition of most of the books and the earliest date to which we can trace them, and (2) by the nature of the Hebrew characters, which, in every phase through which the alphabet has passed, are very liable to be confounded. Purely arbitrary emendations are, of course, inadmissible; but there are many passages which become at once intelligible on a slight alteration in the form of one or two of the letters. Changes of the vowel-points are also occasionally of service, but these do not in the same sense fall under the head of conjecture, for the vowel-points merely represent a valuable, but still post-Christian, *exegetical* tradition.

The editors of the New Testament have been permitted (and they desire to record their grateful sense of the kindness) to collate throughout the edition of the Greek Testament, as yet unpublished, by Canon Westcott and the Rev. Dr. Hort. It is the result of more than twenty years' labour, during which the whole mass of evidence has been carefully sifted and weighed upon principles determined by an independent study of the authorities, their relation to one another, and the history of the transmission of the text.

The opportunity of the present re-issue of the work as a reference Bible has been taken to make some additions and corrections: especially in the New Testament portion, in which the editors have been helped by several criticisms, public and private; their acknowledgments are especially due to Mr. S. Bloxidge, formerly of Exeter College, Oxford. The Various Readings of the Greek text have been still more carefully examined, and it is hoped that few variations of importance will have escaped notice. Some additional MSS. have been quoted—notably  $\mathfrak{M}$ , which is of so much importance for the first part of St. Luke, and, to a greater extent than before,  $\mathfrak{Z}$  in St. Matthew. The readings of the principal Versions have been sparingly introduced, and also in some cases those of the most eminent Fathers. Among modern authorities, collations have been made of the text of McClellan for the four Gospels, and of Weiss for the first three; also of the text of Westcott and Hort for Acts to Revelation. Account has also been taken of the readings of Lightfoot and Ellicott on the Epistles upon which they have commented. As Dr. McClellan, and in a qualified sense Bishop Ellicott, represent different principles of criticism from those now generally in the ascendant, additional confidence may be felt where they are in agreement with the other editors. It should be remembered also that the text of Tregelles for the Gospels, and that of Lachmann for the whole of the New Testament, was formed before the discovery of the Codex Sinaiticus, so that the balance of evidence since their time has been somewhat altered.

For the Various Readings, the following have also been collated: McClellan on the Gospels, Vaughan, Rückert, and Van Hengel on Romans, Lightfoot on Galatians, Van Hengel on Philippians, Moulton on Hebrews, and Jelf on 1 St. John. The editors were also fortunate enough to be able to introduce at the last moment a collation of Dr. Westcott on the Gospel of St. John. Canon Farrar's St. Luke, which they would gladly have included, appeared too late.

By the method of notation adopted, the number of passages in each chapter for which new readings or new translations are proposed, as well as their places, can be readily ascertained without reading through the text.

It only remains to invite the reader's careful attention to the pages in which the abbreviations and other points of detail are explained.

June 1880.

|                 |                         |                         |
|-----------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| T. K. CHEYNE,   | } <i>Editors of the</i> |                         |
| S. E. DRIVER,   |                         | } <i>Old Testament.</i> |
| R. L. CLARKE,   | } <i>Editors of the</i> |                         |
| ALFRED GOODWIN, |                         | } <i>New Testament.</i> |
| W. SANDAY,      |                         |                         |

# LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS.

## I.—OLD TESTAMENT.

### 1. NAMES OF COMMENTATORS.

- AE*.—Aben Ezra, Rabbi (died about 1175).  
*AW*.—Abul' Walid, Jewish lexicographer (born 985).  
*Be*.—Bechmann, Dr. J.  
*Be*.—Bähr, Dr. K. C. (died 1874).  
*Be*.—Bertheau, Dr. Ernst.  
*Bl*.—Bleek, Dr. Friedrich (died 1889).  
*Bo*.—Bochart, Samuel (died 1697).  
*Bo*.—Böttcher, Dr. J. F. (died 1863).  
*Ca*.—Caspari, Dr. C. F.  
*Ch*.—Cherne, Rev. T. K.  
*Cl*.—Clark, Rev. Samuel (died 1875).  
*Da*.—Davidson, Rev. Dr. A. B.  
*De*.—Delitzsch, Dr. Franz.  
*De*.—De Wette, Dr. W. M. L. (died 1849).  
*Di*.—Dillmann, Dr. August.  
*Ea*.—Ewald, Dr. Heinrich (died 1875).  
*Fl*.—Fleischer, Dr. H. L. (quoted from Delitzsch).  
*Ge*.—Gesenius, Dr. W. (died 1842).  
*Ge*.—Geiger, Dr. Abraham (died 1875).  
*Gl*.—Ginsburg, Rev. Dr. C. D.  
*Gr*.—Grätz, Dr. H.  
*Ha*.—Havernick, Dr. H. A. C. (died 1845).  
*He*.—Hengstenberg, Dr. E. W. (died 1871).  
*He*.—Herzfeld, Dr. L.  
*Hi*.—Hitzig, Dr. F. (died 1875).  
*Hou*.—Houbigant, C. F. (died 1783).  
*Hu*.—Hupfeld, Dr. H. (died 1866).  
*Jer*.—Jerome, St. (died 420).  
*Ka*.—Kaliach, Dr. M. M.  
*Kamp*.—Kamphansen, Dr. A. H. H.  
*Ke*.—Keil, Dr. C. F.  
*Kenn*.—Kennicott, Rev. Dr. B. (died 1783).  
*Ki*.—Kimchi, Rabbi David (died about 1240).  
*Kl*.—Kleinert, Dr. Paul.  
*Klie*.—Kliefoth, Dr. Th.  
*Kn*.—Knobel, Dr. A. (died 1863).  
*Kö*.—Köhler, Dr. August.  
*Ku*.—Kurts, Dr. J. H.  
*Kue*.—Kuenen, Dr. A.  
*La*.—Lagarde, Dr. Paul de.  
*Lo*.—Lowth, Right Rev. Dr. R. (died 1787).  
*Loe*.—Loewenstein, L. H.  
*Lu*.—Luzzatto, Samuel David (died 1865).  
*Me*.—Merrx, Dr. Adalbert.  
*Mich*.—Michaelis, Dr. J. D. (died 1791).  
*Mo*.—Movers, Dr. F. E. (died 1850).  
*Naag*.—Naegelsbach, Dr. C. W. E.  
*Nö*.—Nöldeke, Dr. Theodor.  
*Oe*.—Oehler, Dr. G. F. (died 1872).  
*Ol*.—Olshausen, Dr. Justus.  
*PS*.—Payne Smith, Very Rev. Dr. R.  
*Pe*.—Perowne, Rev. Dr. J. J. S.  
*Pu*.—Pusey, Rev. Dr. E. B.  
*Ra*.—Rashi, Jewish commentator (died 1105).  
*Re*.—Reinke, Dr. Laur.  
*Rie*.—Riehm, Dr. Eduard.  
*Rö*.—Rödiger, Dr. Emil (died 1874).  
*Roo*.—Roorda, Dr. T.  
*Seh*.—Schultz, Dr. F. W.  
*Schl*.—Schlottmann, Dr. Const.  
*Schr*.—Schrader, Dr. Eberhard.  
*Schrö*.—Schröder, Dr. N. W.  
*Schu*.—Schultens, Dr. Albert (died 1750).  
*Si*.—Simson, Dr. August.  
*St*.—Stanley, Very Rev. Dr. A. P.  
*Th*.—Thenius, Dr. Otto.  
*Thr*.—Thrupp, Rev. J. F. (died 1867).  
*Tuch*.—Tuch, Dr. Friedrich (died 1867).  
*Vaih*.—Vaihinger, Dr. J. G.  
*Vo*.—Volek, Dr. Wilhelm.  
*We*.—Wellhausen, Dr. Julius.  
*Wü*.—Wünsche, Dr. August.  
*Zö*.—Zöckler, Dr. Otto.

In addition to the above, a certain number of critics (principally those cited but rarely) are referred to under their full surnames, for example, *Baur*, *Guet*, *Clarke*, *Rev. Dr. A.* (died 1832), *Datke*, *Dr. J. A.* (died 1791), *Graf*, *K. H.* (died 1869), *Hunt*, *Rev. Dr. T.* (died 1774), *Kay*, *Rev. Dr. W.*, *Secker*, *Most Rev. Dr. T.* (died 1768), *Weir*, *Rev. Dr.*, *Wright*, *W. A.* The names of authorities are usually cited in chronological order. When an alteration is introduced by the word 'Or,' it implies that the rendering of Authorised Version appears defensible, though the alternative rendering has been adopted by the scholars mentioned. 'Alt.' signifies that the rendering in question is given as an alternative by the authority cited. In other respects the method of reference will be obvious: it need only be added that where the correction does not extend beyond a single word, it has not been thought worth while to repeat the reference mark in the text.

### 2. NAMES OF TRANSLATORS, etc.

- Ag*.—Aquila, a Jewish proselyte of Sinope in Pontus; his work, which is in Greek and painfully literal, is only extant in the fragments of Origen's Hexapla. Date, about middle of second century A.D.  
*Jer*.—St. Jerome's Latin translation of the Psalms, made directly from the Hebrew. The Vulgate version of the Psalms is St. Jerome's revision of the Old Latin Psalter, which was based upon the Septuagint.  
*Joe*.—Josephus, Jewish historian (died A.D. 96).  
*Onk*.—The Chaldee (rather, West Aramaic) Targum or translation of the Pentateuch, ascribed to Onkelos. Thrown into its present form about end of third century A.D. on the basis of an ancient Palestinian Targum, by learned men at Babylon. Very literal, except in poetical passages.  
*Pesh*.—The Peshito, i.e. 'simple' or faithful; a Syriac (rather, East Aramaic) version, made for Christian readers from the Hebrew, though influenced frequently by Jewish exegesis, and in parts (e.g. in the Psalms) by the Septuagint. Date, about middle of second century.  
*Saad*.—Rabbi Saadyah Gaon (died 948 A.D.). Arabic translation of Pentateuch and Isaiah.  
*Sam*.—The Hebrew Pentateuch as read by the Samaritans. In character, its text agrees with that used by the Septuagint.  
*Sept*.—The Septuagint. An aggregate of Greek translations made in Egypt by Hellenistic Jews. The oldest and best is that of the Pentateuch (third century B.C.); the latest, those of the Hagiographa (mostly finished before 130 B.C.). More valuable for criticism of the text than for interpretation.  
*Symm*.—Symmachus, probably a Hellenistic Jew. Date, close of second century A.D. More elegant in style than Aquila; fragmentary.  
*Targ*.—Various Targums, or Chaldee versions, particularly that of the books of Joshua, Judges, Samuel, Kings, and the prophets, ascribed to Jonathan ben Uzziel. Thrown into its present form in Babylon—probably some time after the Targum of the Pentateuch (see 'Onk.'). In style, paraphrastic. The Targums of the other books are of late and uncertain date, and of inferior value.  
*Targ. Jerus*.—The Jerusalem Targum of the Pentateuch. Extant in two recensions; the one entire, and sometimes called pseudo-Jonathan; the other fragmentary. Second half of seventh century A.D.

*Theod.*—Theodotion, a Jewish proselyte of Ephesus. His Greek version of Daniel was (according to a common opinion) substituted by the Christians for that given by the Septuagint, as being more accurate. The rest of his translation (which seems to have been based on the Septuagint) is only extant in the fragments of Origen's Hexapla. Date, shortly after Aquila.

*Vulg.*—The Vulgate, or Latin translation of the Bible by St. Jerome. The Old Testament was done in the main from the Hebrew; date of its completion, 405 A.D.

**NOTE 1.** Notes of the form *Vulg.* (*MSS.*, *Sept.*, *cod. A1.*), mean that the reading or rendering is not found in the ordinary texts of the Vulgate or Septuagint, but is supported by particular MSS., or by the MS. cited. The abbreviation *MSS.* is sometimes used to indicate a small number of MSS.

**2.** (On notes of the form *Heb. marg.*) There is a certain number of places in the Old Testament in which Jewish tradition itself has introduced what may be termed an "authorised correction" of the text, noting the alteration in the margin, and directing the reader to substitute it for what he finds in

the text. These marginal corrections are found in all MSS. and Hebrew Bibles. They are by no means always critically preferable; sometimes they merely attempt to obviate an unusual, but quite defensible, grammatical form.

**3.** When (*l.*) is appended to a Various Reading, it means that the proposed correction differs from the ordinary reading only in the form of one or two letters, which may have been mistaken by the scribe. On the contrary, (*pl.*) or (*pls.*) signifies that the correction does not differ in the letters, but only in one or more of the vowel-points attached to them.

**4.** The readings of the Hebrew MSS. are as a rule cited from De Rossi's *Variae Lectiones Veteris Testamenti* (Parma, 1784–1788), and his *Scholæ Criticæ* (Parma, 1798); those of the St. Petersburg MSS., which are among the oldest and most valuable, from the statements of Drs. Neubauer and Chwolson.

**5.** The Septuagint is cited, except where stated otherwise, from Tischendorf's edition, the Peshito from that of Dr. Lee, the Targums from Walton, Lagarde, and Wilkins, the Vulgate partly from Heyse's edition of the Codex Amiatinus, partly from the Clementine text, and *Aq. Symm. Theod.* from Dr. Field's Oxford edition of the Hexapla.

## II.—NEW TESTAMENT.

### AUTHORITIES CITED FOR VARIOUS RENDERINGS AND READINGS.

#### 1. NAMES OF MODERN COMMENTATORS.

*Alf.*—Alford, Very Rev. Dr. H. (died 1870).  
*Baur*, Dr. F. Ch. (died 1890).  
*Beet*, Rev. J. A.  
*Bengel*, Dr. J. A. (died 1752).  
*Bentley*, Dr. B. (died 1742).  
*Bl.*—Bleek, Dr. Friedrich (died 1859).  
*Boum.*—Bouman, Dr. H.  
*Bruckner*, Dr. B.  
*Buttmann*, Dr. Alexander.  
*Calvin*, John (died 1564).  
*C.*—Conybeare, Rev. W. J. (died 1875), and Howson, Very Rev. Dr. J. S.  
*Da.*—Davidson, Rev. Dr. Samuel.  
*Delitzsch*, Dr. Franz.  
*De W.*—De Wette, Dr. W. M. L. (died 1849).  
*Dü.*—Düsterdieck, Dr. Friedrich.  
*Eb.*—Ebrard, Dr. J. H. A.  
*El.* or *EH.*—Ellicott, Right Rev. Dr. C. J.  
*Eras.*—Erasmus, Desiderius (died 1536).  
*Ev.*—Ewald, Dr. Heinrich (died 1875).  
*Farrar*, Rev. Dr. F. W.  
*Fritz.*—Fritzsche, Dr. C. F. A.  
*Grimm*, Dr. C. L. W.  
*Ha.*—Harless, Dr. J. C. A. von.  
*Heinrich*, Dr. J. H.  
*Hitzig*, Dr. F. (died 1875).  
*Ho.*—Holtzmann, Dr. J. H.  
*Hu.*—Huther, Dr. J. E.

*Je.*—Jelf, Rev. W. E. (died 1875).  
*Jo.*—Jowett, Rev. E.  
*Ke.*—Kern, Dr. F. H.  
*Lan.*—Lange, Dr. J. P.  
*Li.*—Lightfoot, Right Rev. Dr. J. B.  
*Lö.*—Lünemann, Dr. G.  
*Luther*, Martin (died 1546).  
*Mack*, Dr. Martin.  
*McL.*—McClellan, Rev. J. B.  
*Me.*—Meyer, Dr. H. A. W. (died 1873).  
*Mow.*—Moulton, Rev. Dr. W. F.  
*Ol.* or *Oh.*—Olshausen, Dr. Hermann (died 1889).  
*Renan*, Mr. Ernest.  
*Reuss*, Dr. E.  
*Rückert*, Dr. L. J. (died 1871).  
*St.*—Stier, Dr. Rudolph (died 1862).  
*Sta.*—Stanley, Very Rev. Dr. A. P.  
*Th.*—Tholuck, Dr. August (died 1877).  
*Trench*, Most Rev. Dr. B. C.  
*Va.*—Vaughan, Very Rev. Dr. C. J.  
*VH.*—Van Hengel, Dr. W. A. (died 1870).  
*W.*—Westcott, Rev. Dr. B. F.  
*Wetstein*, Dr. J. J. (died 1754).  
*Wi.*—Winer, Dr. G. B. (died 1858).  
*Wie.*—Wiesinger, Dr. A.  
*Wo.*—Wordworth, Right Rev. Dr. Chr.  
*Zü.*—Züllig, Dr. F. J.

#### 2. NAMES OF ANCIENT COMMENTATORS OCCASIONALLY QUOTED.

*Aug.*—Augustine, Bishop of Hippo, 395–430.  
*Bas.*—Basil, Bishop of Caesarea in Cappadocia, 370–379.  
*Chrys.*—Chrysostom, Bishop of Constantinople, 397–407.  
*Clem. Alex.*—Clement of Alexandria, flourished 194.  
*Cypr.*—Cyprian, Bishop of Carthage, 246–258.  
*Eus.*—Eusebius, Bishop of Caesarea, 315–338.  
*Hil.*—Hilary, Bishop of Poitiers, 350–367.  
*Hipp.*—Hippolytus, Bishop of Portus, 230.

*Iren.*—Irenæus, Bishop of Lyons, 178.  
*Jer.*—Jerome, flourished 379–420.  
*Orig.*—Origen (died 254).  
*Original.*—The same as represented by an ancient Latin translation.  
*Tert.*—Tertullian, flourished 200–220.  
*Theod. Mop.*—Theodore, Bishop of Mopsuestia, 390–428.  
*Theod.* (in 1 Timothy—Titus)—Theodoret, Bishop of Cyrus (died 457).

#### 3. VERSIONS.

##### *Syriac.*—(continued).

*Pesh.*—The Peshito Syriac. Apparently a revised form of the above; its oldest MS. is of the 6th century.

##### *Egyptian.*

*Memph.*—The Memphitic Version. In the dialect of Lower Egypt; made not later than the 3rd century.

*Theb.*—The Thebaic Version. In the dialect of Upper Egypt; about the same date as the Memphitic; some MSS. as early as the 4th century.

##### *Latin.*

*OL.*—The Old Latin Translation, made in the 2nd century A.D., and existing in various forms; the oldest MSS. belong to the 4th and 5th centuries.

*Vulg.*—The Old Latin as revised by Jerome with the help of Greek MSS., A.D. 383–5; the oldest MSS. are of the 6th century.

##### *Syriac.*

*Cur.*—The Curetonian Syriac. Probably an old form of the Syriac Version made in the 2nd century; considerable fragments exist in a MS. of the 5th century.

## 4. MANUSCRIPTS.

**NOTE.**—In the citation of the MSS., and the several handwritings in them, Tischendorf's notation has been followed. The citations of MSS. have been taken from the editions of Tischendorf, Tregelles, and Alford; usually the first: the accounts of the MSS., from Tischendorf and Scrivener.

- M** (i.e. Alpha, first letter of Hebrew alphabet). Codex Sinaiticus, now at St. Petersburg; discovered by Tischendorf, in 1859 in the Convent of St. Catherine on Mount Sinai. Contains a large part of the Septuagint and the whole New Testament. Written, in Tischendorf's judgment, about the middle of the 4th century A.D., probably at Alexandria. Corrected in some places by later hands, *M*<sup>2</sup>, of the 4th century. *M*<sup>3</sup>, about the 6th century. *M*<sup>4</sup> or *M*<sup>5</sup>, early in the 7th century. *M*<sup>6</sup> of the 7th century. The first hand is denoted by *M* or *M*<sup>1</sup>. (See note below).
- A** Codex Alexandrinus, in the British Museum; presented to Charles I. in 1623 by Cyril Lucar, Patriarch first of Alexandria, then of Constantinople. Contains the Septuagint almost complete, the whole New Testament, except St. Matthew i.-xxv. 6, and St. John vi. 50-viii. 52. Date (first hand denoted by A or A<sup>1</sup>) middle of the 5th century or earlier, corrected in a few places by later hands (A<sup>2</sup> and A<sup>3</sup>); corrections which may probably have been made by the original scribe himself, are denoted by A<sup>4</sup>. May have been written at Alexandria, but "it exhibits, especially in the Gospels, a text more nearly approaching that found in later copies than is found in most of its high antiquity."—*Scrivener*.
- B** Codex Vaticanus, in the Vatican Library at Rome. Contains nearly all the Septuagint and all the New Testament except Hebrews ix. 14 to end, 1 and 2 Timothy, Titus, Philemon, Revelation; these are found in it indeed, but supplied by a late hand, probably of the 15th century. First hand (B or B<sup>1</sup>) of the 4th century, probably Alexandrine; Tischendorf thinks that the copyist who wrote out this MS. was one of the two scribes who produced the original Sinaitic MS. of the New Testament. Corrected in some places by later hands B<sup>2</sup> of the 4th or 5th century, B<sup>3</sup> of the 10th or 11th century.
- B** (Revelation). Also in the Vatican. Contains Revelation. About 800 A.D.
- C** Codex Ephraemi Syri Rescriptus. So called because certain tracts by St. Ephraem the Syrian had been copied upon it above the old writing. Now in the National Library at Paris. Mutilated, containing about half the New Testament, no single book being entire. First hand (C or C<sup>1</sup>) of the 5th century, Alexandrine, or at least Egyptian. Tischendorf thinks; later hands, C<sup>2</sup> of the 6th century, apparently Syrian or Egyptian, C<sup>3</sup> of 9th century, Constantinopolitan.
- D** (Gospels and Acts). Codex Bezae. In the University Library at Cambridge; presented to the University in 1581 by Theodore Beza. Contains the Gospels and Acts in Greek and Latin, except a few chapters. The first hand (D or D<sup>1</sup>) of the 6th century. Some of the missing portions are supplied, "perhaps from the original leaves," by a hand of about the 10th century (D<sup>2</sup> or D<sup>3</sup>). Has many words and some passages not found in other MSS.
- D** (Epistles). Codex Claromontanus. In the National Library at Paris. Contains the Epistles of St. Paul in Greek and Latin. Written (D or D<sup>1</sup>) in the 6th century in North Africa by a

Greek of Alexandria. Tischendorf thinks; meant for the use of a Latin Church. Corrected by later hands, both Greek, D<sup>2</sup> of the 7th century, D<sup>3</sup> early in the 9th.

- E** (Gospels). Codex Bezae Cantabrigiae, in the Public Library at Beza, apparently brought thither from Constantinople. Contains the Gospels, except a few verses of St. Luke. 8th century.
- E** (Acts). Codex Laudianus, now at Oxford; presented to the University by Archbishop Laud in 1636. Contains the Acts in Greek and Latin, except about two chapters. Date, about 600 A.D. Apparently written in Sardinia, for use in a Latin church.
- E** (Epistles). Codex Sangermanensis, now at St. Petersburg. An inexact copy of D Claromontanus. 9th century.
- F** (Epistles). Codex Angliensis; in the Library of Trinity College, Cambridge. Contains the Pauline Epistles, in Greek and Latin, except a few passages; the Greek text of the Epistle to the Hebrews is also missing. 9th century.
- G** (Epistles). Codex Boernerianus; in the Royal Library at Dresden. Contains the Pauline Epistles, except the Hebrews, with some omissions. It has much resemblance to Codex Angliensis, F., and Scrivener believes that both were copied from one MS. some centuries older than either. Date, late in the 9th century.
- H** (Gospels). Codex Andr. Seidelii, now at Hamburg. Contains the Gospels, with many omissions. 9th or 10th century.
- H** (Acts). Codex Mutinensis; at Modena. Contains part of the Acts. 9th century.
- H** (Epistles). Codex Colaninianus Parisiensis. Part now at Paris, part at St. Petersburg. Contains fragments of five of the Pauline Epistles. 6th century.
- K** (Gospels). Codex Cyprinus Parisiensis. In the National Library at Paris. Contains the Gospels. 9th century.
- K** (Epistles). Codex Mosquensis. At Moscow. Contains the Epistles, except about 13 chapters. 9th century.
- L** (Gospels). Codex Parisiensis Regius. In the National Library at Paris. Contains the Gospels, except a few passages. 8th century. Has "a strong resemblance to Codex B; abounds in what are termed Alexandrian forms beyond any other copy of its date."—*Scrivener*.
- L** (Acts and Epistles). Codex Angelicus Romanus, belonging to the Augustinian monks at Rome. Contains Acts from viii. 10, and Epistles, except a few verses. Of 9th century.
- Z** Codex Palimpsestus Dublinensis. In Library of Trinity College, Dublin. Passages of Chrysostom and Epiphanius written over the old writing, in a hand of the 10th century or later. Contains part of St. Matthew. 6th century.
- T** (i.e. Gamma). Part at Oxford, part at St. Petersburg. Contains the Gospels nearly entire. 9th century.
- A** (i.e. Delta) Codex Sangallensis. In the Monastery of St. Gall in N.E. Switzerland. Contains the Gospels, except part of St. John. "Written by Latin (most probably by Irish) monks in the west of Europe during the 9th century."—*Scrivener*.
- X** (i.e. Xi). Codex Zacynthius. In the Library of the British and Foreign Bible Society, London. Contains considerable portions of St. Luke. Like Z, a palimpsest, the original hand being probably of the 8th century.

References of the forms *M*<sup>2</sup>, *B*<sup>2</sup>, *C*<sup>2</sup>, &c., are used to denote the original reading of the MSS. *M*, *B*, *C*, &c., in cases where a later hand has introduced an alteration. In passages which have not been touched by the later hands, the first hand is denoted by *M*, *B*, *C*, &c., simply.

*B*<sup>corr</sup>, *C*<sup>corr</sup>, and the like, are sometimes used to denote one or more of the correctors, or later hands, of the MS. in question, where it has not been thought worth while to distinguish these hands from one another.

*C*<sup>ed</sup> (i.e. C, ut videtur) and the like, denote that the editor from whom the citation is taken is not quite sure that he has rightly read the passage in question in the particular MS.

## 5. CRITICAL EDITIONS OF THE TEXT.

- Al.**—Alford, Very Rev. Dr. H. (died 1870). The Greek Testament, with a critically revised text, and a critical and exegetical commentary. 3rd—5th edition, 4 vols., London, 1865, &c.
- El.**—Ellicott, Right Rev. Dr. C. J. Minor Epistles of St. Paul (Galatians—Philemon). London, 1854, &c.
- La.**—Lachmann, Dr. C. (died 1851). The New Testament in Greek and Latin, according to the recension of C. Lachmann. 2 vols., Berlin, 1842—1850.
- Li.**—Lightfoot, Right Rev. Dr. J. B. Select Epistles of St. Paul (Galatians, Philipians, Colossians, Philemon). London, 1865, &c.
- Mc.**—McClellan, Rev. J. B. The New Testament, &c., vol. 1. The Four Gospels. London, 1873.
- Scr.**—Scrivener, Rev. Dr. F. H. A plain introduction to the criticism of the New Testament. Cambridge, 1874, 2d edition.
- Ti.**—Tischendorf, Dr. Const. von (died 1874). Greek New Testament, 8th critical edition. Leipzig, 1865—1872.
- Tr.**—Tregelles, Dr. S. P. (died 1875). The Greek New Testament edited from ancient authorities, with the Latin version of Jerome from the Codex Amiatinus. London, 1837—1871.
- We.**—Weiss, Dr. B. The Gospel of St. Mark, Berlin, 1872. The Gospel of St. Matthew, Halle, 1876. Also in Meyer's Commentary, St. Mark and St. Luke, 6th edition.
- WH.**—Westcott, Rev. Dr. B. F., and Hort, Rev. Dr. F. J. A. The New Testament in the Original Greek. (Not published.)
- 2ld.**—This abbreviation = (St. Matthew, St. Mark, St. Luke) *La. Ti. Tr. Mc. We. WH.*  
= (St. John) *La. Ti. Tr. Mc. WH.*  
= (Acts—2 Corinthians) *La. Ti. Tr. WH.*
- Add.**—(Galatians, Philipians, Colossians, Philemon) *La. Ti. Tr. El. Li. WH.*  
= Ephesians, 1 Thessalonians—Titus) *La. Ti. Tr. El. WH.*  
= (Hebrews—Revelation) *La. Ti. Tr. WH.*

**NOTE.**—There are many passages in which a critical editor does not satisfy himself that one of two rival readings is confidently to be preferred to the other, the evidence being divided. In such cases a figure (1, 2) has been appended to the name of the editor in question; the former showing that the reading is judged on the whole the more probably correct by the editor, the latter that it is judged the less probable by him. It should be said, however, that the preference thus indicated is in some cases more decided than in others.

The edition of the Gospels by Dr. Westcott and Dr. Hort contains a special symbol ([[]]), to mark particular passages which these editors believe not to have formed part of the original text of the Gospels, but to be early additions, usually of Western origin, and thus to have been founded in some cases upon a genuine tradition. This symbol has been reproduced here. It may be well to give an example of the notation adopted. The note upon St. Luke ix. 54 ("even as Elias did") runs thus: "*So A C D, Ap. La. Tr.<sup>2</sup>. [[WH.]]; omit MB, Ti. Tr.<sup>1</sup>.*" This implies that the words, "even as Elias did," are found in the MSS. A C D; not found in MB; that they are accepted as part of the Gospel by Lachmann; rejected by Tischendorf; that Tregelles, with some hesitation, rejects them from the text; Alford, with some hesitation, accepts them; that Westcott and Hort believe them not to have been found in the original Gospel of St. Luke, but to have been added, probably as early as the 2nd century.

The names of the scholars who support the Authorised Version in a passage are introduced by the word '*So*' at the beginning of the note upon the passage. '*Omit*,' followed by the name of a critic, denotes that the editor in question judges that the words referred to did not form part of the original text of the Bible. These words, '*So*,' '*Omit*,' and in general explanatory words, are printed in italics; those which are given as substitutes or alternatives for something in the text, are printed in Roman type.

*Renderings* are indicated by consecutive *figures* throughout a chapter as reference-marks. *Readings* are specified by the early *letters* of the Greek alphabet ( $\beta \gamma \delta \epsilon$ ). These reference-marks are so arranged that they may be worked forward or backwards, *i.e.*, from the text to the footnotes, or from the footnotes to the text.

TO THE MOST HIGH AND MIGHTY PRINCE

JAMES,

BY THE GRACE OF GOD,

KING OF GREAT BRITAIN, FRANCE, AND IRELAND,

DEFENDER OF THE FAITH, &c.

The Translators of the Bible wish Grace, Mercy, and Peace, through JESUS CHRIST our Lord.

GREAT and manifold were the blessings, most dread Sovereign, which Almighty God, the Father of all mercies, bestowed upon us the people of *England*, when first he sent Your Majesty's Royal Person to rule and reign over us. For whereas it was the expectation of many, who wished not well unto our *Sion*, that upon the setting of that bright *Occidental Star*, Queen *Elizabeth* of most happy memory, some thick and palpable clouds of darkness would so have overshadowed this Land, that men should have been in doubt which way they were to walk; and that it should hardly be known, who was to direct the unsettled State; the appearance of Your Majesty, as of the Sun in his strength, instantly dispelled those supposed and surmised mists, and gave unto all that were well affected exceeding cause of comfort; especially when we beheld the Government established in Your Highness, and Your hopeful Seed, by an undoubted Title, and this also accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad.

But among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the preaching of God's sacred Word among us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in Heaven.

Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it up, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous Predecessor of Your Highness did leave it: nay, to go forward with the confidence and resolution of a Man in maintaining the truth of Christ, and propagating it far and near, is that which hath so bound and firmly knit the hearts of all Your Majesty's loyal and religious people unto You, that Your very name is precious among them: their eye doth behold You with comfort, and they bless You in their hearts, as that sanctified Person, who, under God, is the immediate Author of their true happiness. And this their contentment doth not diminish or decay, but every day increaseth and taketh strength, when they observe, that the seal of Your Majesty toward the house of God doth not slack or go backward, but is more and more kindled, manifesting itself abroad in the farthest parts of *Christendom*, by writing in defence of the Truth, (which hath given such a blow unto that man of sin, as will not be healed,) and every day at home, by religious and learned discourse, by frequenting the house of God, by hearing the Word preached, by cherishing the Teachers thereof, by caring for the Church, as a most tender and loving nursing Father.

There are infinite arguments of this right Christian and religious affection in Your Majesty; but none is more forcible to declare it to others than the vehement and perpetuated desire of the accomplishing and publishing of this work, which now with all humility we present unto Your Majesty. For when Your Highness had once out of deep judgment apprehended how convenient it was, that out of the Original Sacred Tongues, together with comparing of the labours, both in our own, and other foreign Languages, of many worthy men who went before us, there should be one more exact Translation of the Holy Scriptures into the *English Tongue*; Your Majesty did never desire to urge and to excite those to whom it was commended, that the work might be hastened, and that the business might be expedited in so decent a manner, as a matter of such importance might justly require.

And now at last, by the mercy of God, and the continuance of our labours, it being brought unto such a conclusion, as that we have great hopes that the Church of *England* shall reap good fruit thereby; we hold it our duty to offer it to Your Majesty, not only as to our King and Sovereign, but as to the principal Mover and Author of the work; humbly craving of Your most Sacred Majesty, that since things of this quality have ever been subject to the censures of ill-meaning and discontented persons, it may receive approbation and patronage from so learned and judicious a Prince as Your Highness is, whose allowance and acceptance of our labours shall more honour and encourage us, than all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismay us. So that if, on the one side, we shall be traduced by Popish Persons at home or abroad, who therefore will malign us, because we are poor instruments to make God's holy Truth to be yet more and more known unto the people, whom they desire still to keep in ignorance and darkness; or if, on the other side, we shall be maligned by selfconceited Brethren, who run their own ways, and give Hink unto nothing, but what is framed by themselves, and hammered on their anvil; we may rest secure, supported within by the truth and innocency of a good conscience, having walked the ways of simplicity and integrity, as before the Lord; and sustained without by the powerful protection of Your Majesty's grace and favour, which will ever give countenance to honest and Christian endeavours against bitter censures and uncharitable imputations.

The Lord of heaven and earth bless Your Majesty with many and happy days, that, as his heavenly hand hath enriched Your Highness with many singular and extraordinary graces, so You may be the wonder of the world in this latter age for happiness and true felicity, to the honour of that great GOD, and the good of his Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord and only Saviour.





# THE TRANSLATORS TO THE READER.

**Z**EAL to promote the common good, whether it be by devising any thing ourselves, or revising that which hath been laboured by others, deserveth certainly much respect and esteem, but yet findeth but cold entertainment in the world. It is welcomed with suspicion instead of love, and with emulation instead of thanks: and if there be any hole left for cavil to enter, (and cavil, if it do not find an hole, will make one,) it is sure to be misconstrued, and in danger to be condemned. This will easily be granted by as many as know story, or have any experience. For was there ever any thing projected, that savoured any way of newness or renewing, but the same endured many a storm of gainsaying or opposition? A man would think that civility, wholesome laws, learning and eloquence, synods, and Churchmaintenance, (that we speak of no more things of this kind,) should be as safe as a sanctuary, and out of shot, as they say, that no man would lift up his heel, no, nor dog move his tongue against the motioners of them. For by the first we are distinguished from brute beasts led with sensuality: by the second we are bridled and restrained from outrageous behaviour, and from doing of injuries, whether by fraud or by violence: by the third we are enabled to inform and reform others by the light and feeling that we have attained unto ourselves: briefly, by the fourth, being brought together to a parley face to face, we sooner compose our differences, than by writings, which are endless: and lastly, that the Church be sufficiently provided for is so agreeable to good reason and conscience, that those mothers are holden to be less cruel, that kill their children as soon as they are born, than those nursing fathers and mothers (whosoever they be) that withdraw from them who hang upon their breasts (and upon whose breasts again themselves do hang to receive the spiritual and sincere milk of the word) livelihood and support fit for their estates. Thus it is apparent, that these things which we speak of are of most necessary use, and therefore that none, either without absurdity can speak against them, or without note of wickedness can spurn against them.

Yet for all that, the learned know, that certain worthy men have been brought to untimely death for some other fault, but for seeking to reduce their countrymen to good order and discipline: And that in some Commonweale it was made a capital crime, once to motion the making of a new law for the abrogating of an old, though the same were most pernicious: And that certain, which would be counted pillars of the State, and patterns of virtue and prudence, could not be brought for a long time to give way to good letters and refined speech; but bare themselves as averse from them, as from rocks or boxes of poison: And fourthly, that he was no babe, but a great Clerk, that gave forth, (and in writing to remain to posterity,) in passion peradventure, but yet he gave forth, That he had not seen any profit to come by any synod or meeting of the Clergy, but rather the contrary: And lastly, against Churchmaintenance and allowance, in such sort as the ambassadors and messengers of the great King of kings should be furnished, it is not unknown what a fiction or fable (so it is esteemed, and for no better by the reporter himself, though superstitious) was devised: namely, That at such time as the professors and teachers of Christianity in

the Church of Rome, then a true Church, were liberally endowed, a voice forsooth was heard from heaven, saying, Now is poison poured down into the Church, &c. Thus not only as oft as we speak, as one saith, but also as oft as we do any thing of note or consequence, we subject ourselves to every one's censure, and happy is he that is least tossed upon tongues; for utterly to escape the smatch of them it is impossible. If any man conceit, that this is the lot and portion of the meaner sort only, and that Princes are privileged by their high estate, he is deceived. As the sword devoureth as well one as another, as it is in *Samuel*; nay, as the great commander charged his soldiers in a certain battle to strike at no part of the enemy, but at the face; and as the king of Syria commanded his chief captains to fight neither with small nor great, save only against the king of Israel: so it is too true, that envy striketh most spitefully at the fairest, and the chiefest. *David* was a worthy prince, and no man to be compared to him for his first deeds; and yet for as worthy an act as ever he did, even for bringing back the ark of God in solemnity, he was scorned and scoffed at by his own wife. *Solomon* was greater than *David*, though not in virtue, yet in power; and by his power and wisdom he built a temple to the Lord, such an one as was the glory of the land of Israel, and the wonder of the whole world. But was that his magnificence liked of by all? We doubt of it. Otherwise why do they lay it in his own son's dish, and call unto him for easing of the burden? *Make*, say they, the grievous servitude of thy father, and his sore yoke, lighter. Beilike he had charged them with some levies, and troubled them with some carriages; hereupon they raise up a tragedy, and wish in their heart the temple had never been built. So hard a thing is it to please all, even when we please God best, and do seek to approve ourselves to every one's conscience.

If we will descend to latter times, we shall find many the like examples of such kind, or rather unkind, acceptance. The first Roman Emperor did never do a more pleasing deed to the learned, nor more profitable to posterity, for conserving the record of times in true supputation, than when he corrected the Calendar, and ordered the year according to the course of the sun: and yet this was imputed to him for novelty, and arrogance, and procured to him great obloquy. So the first Christened Emperor (at the least wise, that openly professed the faith himself, and allowed others to do the like,) for strengthening the empire at his great charges, and providing for the Church, as he did, got for his labour the name *Pupillus*, as who would say, a wasteful Prince, that had need of a guardian or overseer. So the best Christened Emperor, for the love that he bare unto peace, thereby to enrich both himself and his subjects, and because he did not seek war, but find it, was judged to be no man at arms, (though indeed he excelled in feats of chivalry, and shewed so much when he was provoked,) and condemned for giving himself to his ease, and to his pleasure. To be short, the most learned Emperor of former times, (at the least, the greatest politician,) what thanks had he for cutting off the superfluities of the laws, and digesting them into some order and method? This, that he hath been blotted by some to be an Epitomist, that is, one that extinguished worthy

whole volumes, to bring his abridgments into request. This is the measure that hath been rendered to excellent Princes in former times, *cum bene facerent, male audire*, for their good deeds to be evil spoken of. Neither is there any likelihood that envy and malignity died and were buried with the ancient. No, no, the reproof of *Moses* taketh hold of most ages, *Ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men. What is that that hath been done? that which shall be done; and there is no new thing under the sun*, saith the wise man. And St. Stephen, *As your fathers did, so do ye*. This, and more to this purpose, his Majesty that now reigneth (and long, and long, may he reign, and his offspring for ever, *Himself, and children, and children's children always!*) knew full well, according to the singular wisdom given unto him by God, and the rare learning and experience that he hath attained unto; namely, That whosoever attempteth any thing for the publick, (especially if it pertain to religion, and to the opening and clearing of the word of God,) the same setteth himself upon a stage to be glouted upon by every evil eye; yea, he casteth himself headlong upon pikes, to be gored by every sharp tongue. For be that meddleth with men's religion in any part meddleth with their custom, nay, with their freehold; and though they find no content in that which they have, yet they cannot abide to hear of altering. Notwithstanding his royal heart was not daunted or discouraged for this or that colour, but stood resolute, *as a statue immovable, and an anvil not easy to be beaten into plates*, as one saith; he knew who had chosen him to be a soldier, or rather a captain; and being assured that the course which he intended made much for the glory of God, and the building up of his Church, he would not suffer it to be broken off for whatsoever speeches or practices. It doth certainly belong unto kings, yea, it doth specially belong unto them, to have care of religion, yea, to know it aright, yea, to profess it zealously, yea, to promote it to the uttermost of their power. This is their glory before all nations which mean well, and this will bring unto them a far more excellent weight of glory in the day of the Lord Jesus. For the Scripture saith not in vain, *Them that honour me I will honour*: neither was it a vain word that *Eusebius* delivered long ago, That piety toward God was the weapon, and the only weapon, that both preserved *Constantine's* person, and avenged him of his enemies.

But now what piety without truth? What truth, what saving truth, without the word of God? What word of God, whereof we may be sure, without the Scripture? The Scriptures we are commanded to search, *John* 5. 39; *Isai*. 8. 20. They are commanded that searched and studied them, *Acts* 17. 11, and 8. 28, 29. They are reproved that were unskillful in them, or slow to believe them, *Matt*. 22. 29; *Luke* 24. 25. They can make us wise unto salvation, *2 Tim*. 3. 15. If we be ignorant, they will instruct us; if out of the way, they will bring us home; if out of order, they will reform us; if in heaviness, comfort us; if dull, quicken us; if cold, inflame us. *Tolle, lege; tolle, lege*; Take up and read, take up and read the Scriptures, (for unto them was the direction,) it was said unto St. *Augustine* by a supernatural voice. *Whoever is in the Scriptures, believe me*, saith the same St. *Augustine*, *is high and divine; there is verily truth, and a doctrine most fit for the refreshing and renewing of men's minds, and truly so tempered, that every one may draw from thence that which is sufficient for him, as he come to draw with a devout and pious mind, as true religion requireth*. Thus St. *Augustine*. And St. *Hierome*, *Amas Scripturas, et amabit te*

*sapientia, &c.* Love the Scriptures, and wisdom will love thee. And St. *Cyrrill* against *Julian*, *Even boys that are bred up in the Scriptures become most religious, &c.* But what mention we three or four uses of the Scripture, whereas whatsoever is to be believed, or practised, or hoped for, is contained in them? or three or four sentences of the Fathers, since whosoever is worthy the name of a Father, from Christ's time downward, hath likewise written not only of the riches, but also of the perfection of the Scripture? *I adore the fulness of the Scripture*, saith *Tertullian* against *Hermogenes*. And again, to *Apelles* an heretick of the like stamp he saith, *I do not admit that which thou bringest in (or concludest) of thine own (head or store, de tuo) without Scripture*. So St. *Justin* Martyr before him; *We must know by all means (saith he) that it is not lawful (or possible) to learn (any thing) of God or of right piety, save only out of the Prophets, who teach us by divine inspiration*. So St. *Basil* after *Tertullian*, *It is a manifest falling away from the faith, and a fault of presumption, either to reject any of those things that are written, or to bring in (upon the head of them, ἐπειστρέφειν) any of those things that are not written*. We omit to cite to the same effect St. *Cyrrill* Bishop of *Jerusalem* in his 4. *Catech.* St. *Hierome* against *Helvidius*, St. *Augustine* in his third book against the letters of *Pelagian*, and in very many other places of his works. Also we forbear to descend to later Fathers, because we will not weary the reader. The Scriptures then being acknowledged to be so full and so perfect, how can we excuse ourselves of negligence, if we do not study them? of curiosity, if we be not content with them? Men talk much of *επισκόπον*, how many sweet and goodly things it had hanging on it; of the Philosopher's stone, that it turneth copper into gold; of *Cornucopia*, that it had all things necessary for food in it; of *Panacea* the herb, that it was good for all diseases; of *Catholicon* the drug, that it is instead of all purges; of *Fulcan's* armour, that it was an armour of proof against all thrusts and all blows, &c. Well, that which they falsely or vainly attributed to these things for bodily good, we may justly and with full measure ascribe unto the Scripture for spiritual. It is not only an armour, but also a whole armoury of weapons, both offensive and defensive; whereby we may save ourselves, and put the enemy to flight. It is not an herb, but a tree, or rather a whole paradise of trees of life, which bring forth fruit every month, and the fruit thereof is for meat, and the leaves for medicine. It is not a pot of *Manna*, or a cruse of oil, which were for memory only, or for a meal's meat or two; but, as it were, a shower of heavenly bread sufficient for a whole host, be it never so great, and, as it were, a whole cellar full of oil vessels; whereby all our necessities may be provided for, and our debts discharged. In a word, it is a panary of wholesome food against fenowed traditions; a physician's shop (as St. *Basil* calls it) of preservatives against poisoned heresies; a pandect of profitable laws against rebellious spirits; a treasury of most costly jewels against beggarly rudiments; finally, a fountain of most pure water springing up unto everlasting life. And what marvel? the original thereof being from heaven, not from earth; the author being God, not man; the inditer, the Holy Spirit, not the wit of the Apostles or Prophets; the penmen, such as were sanctified from the womb, and endued with a principal portion of God's Spirit; the matter, verity, piety, purity, uprightness; the form, God's word, God's testimony, God's oracles, the word of truth, the word of salvation, &c.; the effects, light of understanding, stableness of persuasion, repentance from dead works, newness of life, holi-

ness, peace, joy in the Holy Ghost; lastly, the end and reward of the study thereof, fellowship with the saints, participation of the heavenly nature, fruition of an inheritance immortal, undefiled, and that never shall fade away. Happy is the man that delighteth in the Scripture, and thrice happy that mediteth in it day and night.

But how shall men meditate in that which they cannot understand? How shall they understand that which is kept close in an unknown tongue? as it is written, *Except I know the power of the voice, I shall be to him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian to me.* The Apostle excepteth no tongue; not *Hebrew* the ancientest, not *Greek* the most copious, not *Latin* the finest. Nature taught a natural man to converse, that all of us in those tongues which we do not understand are plainly deaf; we may turn the deaf ear unto them. The *Scythian* counted the *Athenian*, whom he did not understand, barbarous; so the *Roman* did the *Syrian*, and the *Jew*; (even St. *Hierome* himself calleth the *Hebrew* tongue barbarous; belike, because it was strange to so many;) so the Emperor of *Constantinople* calleth the *Latin* tongue barbarous, though Pope *Nicolas* do storm at it: so the *Jews* long before *Christ* called all other nations *Lognasim*, which is little better than barbarous. Therefore as one complaineth that always in the Senate of *Rome* there was one or other that called for an interpreter; so lest the Church be driven to the like exigent, it is necessary to have translations in a readiness. Translation it is that openeth the window, to let in the light; that breaketh the shell, that we may eat the kernel; that putteth aside the curtain, that we may look into the most holy place; that removeth the cover of the well, that we may come by the water; even as *Jacob* rolled away the stone from the mouth of the well, by which means the flocks of *Laban* were watered. Indeed without translation into the vulgar tongue, the unlearned are but like children at *Jacob's* well (which was deep) without a bucket or something to draw with: or as that person mentioned by *Eezy*, to whom when a sealed book was delivered with this motion, *Read this, I pray thee*, he was fain to make this answer, *I cannot, for it is sealed.*

While God would be known only in *Jacob*, and have his name great in *Israel*, and in none other place; while the dew lay on *Gideon's* fleece only, and all the earth besides was dry; then for one and the same people, which spake all of them the language of *Canaan*, that is, *Hebrew*, one and the same original in *Hebrew* was sufficient. But when the fulness of time drew near, that the Sun of righteousness, the Son of God, should come into the world, whom God ordained to be a reconciliation through faith in his blood, not of the *Jew* only, but also of the *Greek*, yea, of all them that were scattered abroad; then, lo, it pleased the Lord to stir up the spirit of a *Greek* prince, (*Greek* for descent and language,) even of *Ptolemy Philadelphus* king of *Egypt*, to procure the translating of the book of God out of *Hebrew* into *Greek*. This is the translation of the *Seventy* interpreters, commonly so called, which prepared the way for our Saviour among the *Gentiles* by written preaching, as St. *John Baptist* did among the *Jews* by vocal. For the *Grecians*, being desirous of learning, were not wont to suffer books of worth to lie moulding in kings' libraries, but had many of their servants, ready scribes, to copy them out, and so they were dispersed and made common. Again the *Greek* tongue was well known and made familiar to most inhabitants in *Asia* by reason of the conquests that there the *Grecians* had made,

as also by the colonies which thither they had sent. For the same causes also it was well understood in many places of *Europe*, yea, and of *Africa* too. Therefore the word of God, being set forth in *Greek*, becometh hereby like a candle set upon a candlestick, which giveth light to all that are in the house; or like a proclamation sounded forth in the marketplace, which most men presently take knowledge of; and therefore that language was fittest to contain the Scriptures, both for the first preachers of the Gospel to appeal unto for witness, and for the learners also of those times to make search and trial by. It is certain, that that translation was not so sound and so perfect, but that it needed in many places correction; and who had been so sufficient for this work as the Apostles or apostolick men? Yet it seemed good to the Holy Ghost and to them to take that which they found, (the same being for the greatest part true and sufficient,) rather than by making a new, in that new world and green age of the Church, to expose themselves to many exceptions and cavillations, as though they made a translation to serve their own turn; and therefore bearing witness to themselves, their witness not to be regarded. This may be supposed to be some cause, why the translation of the *Seventy* was allowed to pass for current. Notwithstanding, though it was commended generally, yet it did not fully content the learned, no not of the *Jews*. For not long after *Christ*, *Aquila* fell in hand with a new translation, and after him *Theodotion*, and after him *Symmachus*; yea, there was a fifth, and a sixth edition, the authors whereof were not known. These with the *Seventy* made up the *Hexapla*, and were worthily and to great purpose compiled together by *Origen*. Howbeit the edition of the *Seventy* went away with the credit, and therefore not only was placed in the midst by *Origen*, (for the worth and excellency thereof above the rest, as *Epiphanius* gathereth,) but also was used by the *Greek* Fathers for the ground and foundation of their commentaries. Yea, *Epiphanius* abovenamed doth attribute so much unto it, that he holdeth the authors thereof not only for interpreters, but also for prophets in some respect: and *Justinian* the Emperor, injoining the *Jews* his subjects to use especially the translation of the *Seventy*, rendereth this reason thereof, Because they were, as it were, enlightened with propheticall grace. Yet for all that, as the *Egyptians* are said of the Prophet to be men and not God, and their horses flesh and not spirit: so it is evident, (and St. *Hierome* affirmeth as much,) that the *Seventy* were interpreters, they were not prophets. They did many things well, as learned men; but yet as men they stumbled and fell, one while through oversight, another while through ignorance; yea, sometimes they may be noted to add to the original, and sometimes to take from it: which made the Apostles to leave them many times, when they left the *Hebrew*, and to deliver the sense thereof according to the truth of the word, as the Spirit gave them utterance. This may suffice touching the *Greek* translations of the Old Testament.

There were also within a few hundred years after *Christ* translations many into the *Latin* tongue: for this tongue also was very fit to convey the Law and the Gospel by, because in those times very many countries of the West, yea of the South, East, and North, spake or understood *Latin*, being made provinces to the *Romans*. But now the *Latin* translations were too many to be all good: for they were infinite; (*Latini interpretes nullo modo numerari possunt*, saith St. *Augustine*.) Again, they were not out of the *Hebrew* fountain, (we speak of the *Latin* translations of the Old

Testament,) but out of the *Greek* stream; therefore the *Greek* being not altogether clear, the *Latin* derived from it must needs be muddy. This moved *St. Hierome*, a most learned Father, and the best linguist without controversy of his age, or of any other that went before him, to undertake the translating of the Old Testament out of the very fountains themselves; which he performed with that evidence of great learning, judgment, industry, and faithfulness, that he hath for ever bound the Church unto him in a debt of special remembrance and thankfulness.

Now though the Church were thus furnished with *Greek* and *Latin* translations, even before the faith of *Christ* was generally embraced in the Empire: (for the learned know, that even in *St. Hierome's* time the Consul of *Rome* and his wife were both *Ethnicka*, and about the same time the greatest part of the Senate also;) yet for all that the godly learned were not content to have the Scriptures in the language which themselves understood, *Greek* and *Latin*, (as the good lepers were not content to fare well themselves, but acquainted their neighbours with the store that God had sent, that they also might provide for themselves;) but also for the behoof and edifying of the unlearned, which hungered and thirsted after righteousness, and had souls to be saved as well as they, they provided translations into the vulgar for their countrymen, inasmuch that most nations under heaven did shortly after their conversation hear *Christ* speaking unto them in their mother tongue, not by the voice of their minister only, but also by the written word translated. If any doubt hereof, he may be satisfied by examples enough, if enough will serve the turn. First, *St. Hierome* saith, *Multarum gentium linguis Scriptura ante translata docet falsa esse qua addita sunt*, &c. That is, *The Scripture being translated before in the languages of many nations doth shew that those things that were added (by Lucian or Hesi-chius) are false*. So *St. Hierome* in that place. The same *Hierome* elsewhere affirmeth that he, the time was, had set forth the translation of the *Seventy*, *sua lingua hominibus*; that is, for his countrymen of *Dalmatia*. Which words not only *Erasmus* doth understand to purport, that *St. Hierome* translated the Scripture into the *Dalmatian* tongue; but also *Sistus Senensis*, and *Alphonsus a Castro*, (that we speak of no more,) men not to be excepted against by them of *Rome*, do ingenuously confess as much. So *St. Chrysostome*, that lived in *St. Hierome's* time, giveth evidence with him: *The doctrine of St. John* (saith he) *did not in such sort (as the Philosophers did) vanish away: but the Syrians, Egyptians, Indians, Persians, Ethiopians, and infinite other nations, being barbarous people, translated it into their (mother) tongue, and have learned to be (true) Philosophers, he meaneth Christians*. To this may be added *Theodore*, as next unto him both for antiquity, and for learning. His words be these, *Every country that is under the sun is full of these words, (of the Apostles and Prophets;) and the Hebrew tongue (he meaneth the Scriptures in the Hebrew tongue) is turned not only into the language of the Grecians, but also of the Romans, and Egyptians, and Persians, and Indians, and Armenians, and Scythians, and Sauromatians, and, briefly, into all the languages that any nation useth*. So he. In like manner *Ulpian* is reported by *Paulus Diaconus* and *Isidore*, and before them by *Sozomen*, to have translated the Scriptures into the *Gothick* tongue: *John Bishop of Sevil* by *Vasseus*, to have turned them into *Arabick* about the Year of our Lord 717: *Beda* by *Cisteriensis*, to have turned a great part of them into *Saxon*: *Efnard* by *Tryhemius*, to have abridged the

*French Psalter* (as *Beda* had done the *Hebrew*) about the year 800: King *Alured* by the said *Cisteriensis*, to have turned the Psalter into *Saxo*: *Methodius* by *Aventinus* (printed at *Ingolstadt*) to have turned the Scriptures into *Slavonian*: *Valdo Bishop of Frising* by *Beatus Rhenanus*, to have caused about that time the Gospels to be translated into *Dutch* rhyme, yet extant in the library of *Corbinian*: *Valdus* by divers, to have turned them himself, or to have gotten them turned, into *French*, about the Year 1100: *Charles* the Fifth of that name, surnamed *The wise*, to have caused them to be turned into *French* about 200 years after *Valdus'* time; of which translation there be many copies yet extant, as witnesseth *Beroaldus*. Much about that time, even in our King *Richard* the Second's days, *John Trevisa* translated them into *English*, and many *English* Bibles in written hand are yet to be seen with divers; translated, as it is very probable, in that age. So the *Syrian* translation of the New Testament is in most learned men's libraries, of *Widmstadius'* setting forth; and the Psalter in *Arabick* is with many, of *Augustinus Nebiensis'* setting forth. So *Postel* affirmeth, that in his travel he saw the Gospels in the *Ethiopian* tongue: And *Ambrose Thesius* alledgeth the Psalter of the *Indians*, which he testifieth to have been set forth by *Potken* in *Syrian* characters. So that to have the Scriptures in the mother tongue is not a quaint conceit lately taken up, either by the Lord *Cromwell* in *England*, or by the Lord *Radeville* in *Polony*, or by the Lord *Ungnadus* in the Emperor's dominion, but hath been thought upon, and put in practice of old, even from the first times of the conversion of any nation; no doubt, because it was esteemed most profitable to cause faith to grow in men's hearts the sooner, and to make them to be able to say with the words of the Psalm, *As we have heard, so we have seen*.

Now the church of *Rome* would seem at the length to bear a motherly affection toward her children, and to allow them the Scriptures in the mother tongue: but indeed it is a gift, not deserving to be called a gift, an unprofitable gift: they must first get a licence in writing before they may use them; and to get that, they must approve themselves to their Confessor, that is, to be such as are, if not frozen in the dregs, yet soured with the leaven of their superstition. Howbeit it seemed too much to *Clement* the Eighth, that there should be any licence granted to have them in the vulgar tongue, and therefore he overruleth and frustrateth the grant of *Pius* the Fourth. So much are they afraid of the light of the Scripture, (*Lucifuga Scripturarum*, as *Tertullian* speaketh,) that they will not trust the people with it, no not as it is set forth by their own sworn men, no not with the licence of their own Bishops and Inquisitors. Yea, so unwilling they are to communicate the Scriptures to the people's understanding in any sort, that they are not ashamed to confess, that they forced them to translate it into *English* against their wills. This seemeth to argue a bad cause, or a bad conscience, or both. Sure we are, that it is not he that hath good gold, that is afraid to bring it to the touchstone, but he that hath the counterfeit; neither is it the true man that shunneth the light, but the malefactor, lest his deeds should be reproved; neither is it the plaindealing merchant that is unwilling to have the weights, or the meteyard, brought in place, but he that useth deceit. But we will let them alone for this fault, and return to translation.

Many men's mouths have been opened a good while (and yet are not stopped) with speeches about the translation so long in hand, or rather perusals

of translations made before: and ask what may be the reason, what the necessity, of the employment. Hath the Church been deceived, say they, all this while? Hath her sweet bread been mingled with heaven, her silver with dross, her wine with water, her milk with lime? (*lacte pyrum male miscetur*, saith St. Irenaeus.) We hoped that we had been in the right way, that we had had the Oracles of God delivered unto us, and that though all the world had cause to be offended, and to complain, yet that we had none. Hath the nurse holden out the breast, and nothing but wind in it? Hath the bread been delivered by the Fathers of the Church, and the same proved to be *lapidosus*, as *Seneca* speaketh? What is it to handle the word of God deceitfully, if this be not? Thus certain brethren. Also the adversaries of *Judah* and *Jerusalem*, like *Samballat* in *Nehemiah*, mock, as we hear, both at the work and workmen, saying, *What do these weak Jews, &c. will they make the stones whole again out of the heaps of dust which are burnt? although they build, yet if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stony wall.* Was their translation good before? Why do they now mend it? Was it not good? Why then was it obtruded to the people? Yes, why did the Catholics (meaning Popish Romanists) always go in jeopardy for refusing to go to hear it? Nay, if it must be translated into *English*, Catholics are fittest to do it. They have learning, and they know when a thing is well, they can *manum de tabula*. We will answer them both briefly: and the former, being brethren, thus with St. *Hierome*, *Dammamus veteres? Minime, sed post primum studia in domo Domini quod possumus laboramus.* That is, *Do we condemn the ancient? In no case: but after the endeavours of them that were before us, we take the best pains we can in the house of God.* As if he said, Being provoked by the example of the learned that lived before my time, I have thought it my duty to assay, whether my talent in the knowledge of the tongues may be profitable in any measure to God's Church, lest I should seem to have laboured in them in vain, and lest I should be thought to glory in men (although ancient) above that which was in them. Thus St. *Hierome* may be thought to speak.

And to the same effect say we, that we are so far off from condemning any of their labours that travelled before us in this kind, either in this land, or beyond sea, either in King *Henry's* time, or King *Edward's*, (if there were any translation, or correction of a translation, in his time,) or Queen *Elizabeth's* of ever renowned memory, that we acknowledge them to have been raised up of God for the building and furnishing of his Church, and that they deserve to be had of us and of posterity in everlasting remembrance. The judgment of *Aristotle* is worthy and well known: *If Timotheus had not been, we had not had much sweet music: But if Phrynis (Timotheus' master) had not been, we had not had Timotheus.* Therefore blessed be they, and most honoured be their name, that break the ice, and give the onset upon that which helpeth forward to the saving of souls. Now what can be more available thereto, than to deliver God's book unto God's people in a tongue which they understand? Since of an hidden treasure, and of a fountain that is sealed, there is no profit, as *Ptolemy Philadelphus* wrote to the Rabbins or masters of the *Jews*, as witnesseth *Epiphanius*: and as St. *Augustine* saith, *A man had rather be with his dog than with a stranger* (whose tongue is strange unto him.) Yet for all that, as nothing is begun and perfected at the same time, and the latter thoughts are thought to be the wiser: so, if we building upon their foundation that went before us, and being holpen by their labours, do

endeavour to make that better which they left so good; no man, we are sure, hath cause to mislike us; they, we persuade ourselves, if they were alive, would thank us. The vintage of *Abieser*, that strake the stroke: yet the gleanings of grapes of *Ephraim* was not to be despised. See *Judges* 8. 2. *Joash* the king of *Israel* did not satisfy himself till he had smitten the ground three times; and yet he offended the Prophet for giving over then. *Aquila*, of whom we spake before, translated the Bible as carefully and as skillfully as he could; and yet he thought good to go over it again, and then it got the credit with the *Jews*, to be called *kar' kaphisear*, that is, accurately done, as St. *Hierome* witnesseth. How many books of profane learning have been gone over again and again, by the same translators, by others? Of one and the same book of *Aristotle's* *Ethicks* there are extant not so few as six or seven several translations. Now if this cost may be bestowed upon the gourd, which affordeth us a little shade, and which to day flourisheth, but to morrow is cut down; what may we bestow, nay, what ought we not to bestow, upon the vine, the fruit whereof maketh glad the conscience of man, and the stem whereof abideth for ever? And this is the word of God, which we translate. *What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the Lord. Tanti vitreum, quanti verum margaritum!* (saith *Tertullian*.) If a toy of glass be of that reckoning with us, how ought we to value the true pearl! Therefore let no man's eye be evil, because his Majesty's is good; neither let any be grieved, that we have a Prince that seeketh the increase of the spiritual wealth of *Israel*; (let *Samballat* and *Tobias* do so, which therefore do bear their just reproof;) but let us rather bless God from the ground of our heart for working this religious care in him to have the translations of the Bible maturely considered of and examined. For by this means it cometh to pass, that whatsoever is sound already, (and all is sound for substance in one or other of our editions, and the worst of ours far better than their authentick vulgar) the same will shine as gold more brightly, being rubbed and polished; also, if any thing be halting, or superfluous, or not so agreeable to the original, the same may be corrected, and the truth set in place. And what can the King command to be done, that will bring him more true honour than this? And wherein could they that have been set a work approve their duty to the King, yea, their obedience to God, and love to his Saints, more, than by yielding their service, and all that is within them, for the furnishing of the work? But besides all this, they were the principal motives of it, and therefore ought least to quarrel it. For the very historical truth is, that upon the importunate petitions of the Puritanes at his Majesty's coming to this crown, the conference at *Hampton-court* having been appointed for hearing their complaints, when by force of reason they were put from all other grounds, they had recourse at the last to this shift, that they could not with good conscience subscribe to the communion book, since it maintained the Bible as it was there translated, which was, as they said, a most corrupted translation. And although this was judged to be but a very poor and empty shift, yet even hereupon did his Majesty begin to bethink himself of the good that might ensue by a new translation, and presently after gave order for this translation which is now presented unto thee. Thus much to satisfy our scrupulous brethren.

Now to the latter we answer, That we do not deny, nay, we affirm and avow, that the very meanest translation of the Bible in *English*, set forth by men of our profession, (for we have seen none of theirs of the whole Bible as yet) con-

taineth the word of God, nay, is the word of God: As the King's speech which he uttered in Parliament, being translated into *French, Dutch, Italian, and Latin*, is still the King's speech, though it be not interpreted by every translator with the like grace, nor peradventure so fitly for phrase, nor so expressly for sense, every where. For it is confessed, that things are to take their denomination of the greater part; and a natural man could say, *Vermi ubi multa nitens in carmine, non ego poscis offendor maculis, &c.* A man may be counted a virtuous man, though he have made many slips in his life, (else there were none virtuous, for in many things we offend all,) also a comely man and lovely, though he have some warts upon his hand; yea, not only freckles upon his face, but also scars. No cause therefore why the word translated should be denied to be the word, or forbidden to be current, notwithstanding that some imperfections and blemishes may be noted in the setting forth of it. For what ever was perfect under the sun, where Apostles or apostolick men, that is, men endued with an extraordinary measure of God's Spirit, and privileged with the privilege of infallibility, had not their hand? The Romanists therefore in refusing to hear, and daring to burn the word translated, did no less than despite the Spirit of grace, from whom originally it proceeded, and whose sense and meaning, as well as man's weakness would enable, it did express. Judge by an example or two.

*Plutarch* writeth, that after that *Rome* had been burnt by the *Gauls*, they fell soon to build it again: but doing it in haste, they did not cast the streets, nor proportion the houses, in such comely fashion, as had been most sightly and convenient. Was *Cataline* therefore an honest man, or a good patriot, that sought to bring it to a combustion? Or *Nero* a good Prince, that did indeed set it on fire? So by the story of *Ezra* and the prophecy of *Haggai* it may be gathered, that the temple built by *Zerubbabel* after the return from *Babylon* was by no means to be compared to the former built by *Solomon*; for they that remembered the former wept when they considered the latter. Notwithstanding might this latter either have been abhorred and forsaken by the *Jews*, or profaned by the *Greeks*? The like we are to think of translations. The translation of the *Seventy* dissenteth from the Original in many places, neither doth it come near it for perspicuity, gravity, majesty. Yet which of the Apostles did condemn it? Condemn it? Nay, they used it, (as it is apparent, and as *St. Hierome* and most learned men do confess;) which they would not have done, nor by their example of using of it so grace and commend it to the Church, if it had been unworthy the appellation and name of the word of God. And whereas they urge for their second defence to their vilifying and abusing of the *English Bibles*, or some pieces thereof, which they meet with, for that hereticks forsooth were the authors of the translations: (hereticks they call us by the same right that they call themselves catholicks, both being wrong:) we marvel what divinity taught them so. We are sure *Tertullian* was of another mind: *Ex personis probamus fidem, an ex fide personas?* Do we try men's faith by their persons? We should try their persons by their faith. Also *St. Augustine* was of another mind: for he, lighting upon certain rules made by *Tychonius* a *Donatist* for the better understanding of the word, was not ashamed to make use of them, yea, to insert them into his own book, with giving commendation to them so far forth as they were worthy to be commended, as is to be seen in *St. Augustine's* third book *De Doctr. Christ.* To be short, *Origen*, and the whole

Church of God for certain hundred years, were of another mind: for they were so far from treading under foot (much more from burning) the translation of *Aquila* a proselyte, that is, one that had turned *Jew*, of *Symmachus*, and *Theodotion*, both *Ebionites*, that is, most vile hereticks, that they joined them together with the *Hebrew* original, and the translation of the *Seventy*, (as hath been before signified out of *Epiphanius*.) and set them forth openly to be considered of and perused by all. But we weary the unlearned, who need not know so much; and trouble the learned, who know it already.

Yet before we end, we must answer a third cavil and objection of their's against us, for altering and amending our translations so oft; wherein truly they deal hardly and strangely with us. For to whom ever was it imputed for a fault, (by such as were wise,) to go over that which he had done, and to amend it where he saw cause? *St. Augustine* was not afraid to exhort *St. Hierome* to a *Psalmodia* or recantation. The same *St. Augustine* was not ashamed to retractate, we might say, revoke, many things that had passed him, and doth even glory that he seeth his infirmities. If we will be sons of the truth, we must consider what it speaketh, and trample upon our own credit, yea, and upon other men's too, if either be any way an hindrance to it. This to the cause. Then to the persons we say, that of all men they ought to be most silent in this case. For what varieties have they, and what alterations have they made, not only of their service books, portesses, and breviaries, but also of their *Latin* translation? The service book supposed to be made by *St. Ambrose*, (*Officium Ambrosianum*), was a great while in special use and request: but *Pope Adrian*, calling a council with the aid of *Charles* the Emperor, abolished it, yea, burnt it, and commanded the service book of *St. Gregory* universally to be used. Well, *Officium Gregorianum* gets by this means to be in credit; but doth it continue without change or altering? No, the very *Roman* service was of two fashions; the new fashion, and the old, the one used in one Church, and the other in another; as is to be seen in *Pamelius* a Romanist, his preface before *Micrologus*. The same *Pamelius* reporteth out of *Radulphus de Rivo*, that about the year of our Lord 1277 *Pope Nicolas* the Third removed out of the churches of *Rome* the more ancient books (of service,) and brought into use the missals of the *Friers Minorites*, and commanded them to be observed there; inasmuch that about an hundred years after, when the above named *Radulphus* happened to be at *Rome*, he found all the books to be new, of the new stamp. Neither was there this chopping and changing in the more ancient times only, but also of late. *Pius Quintus* himself confesseth, that every bishoprick almost had a peculiar kind of service, most unlike to that which others had; which moved him to abolish all other breviaries, though never so ancient, and privileged and published by Bishops in their Dioceses, and to establish and ratify that only which was of his own setting forth in the year 1568. Now whom the Father of their Church, who gladly would heal the sore of the daughter of his people softly and slightly, and make the best of it, findeth so great fault with them for their odds and jarring; we hope the children have no great cause to vaunt of their uniformity. But the difference that appeareth between our translations, and our often correcting of them, is the thing that we are specially charged with; let us see therefore whether they themselves be without fault this way, (if it be to be counted a fault to correct,) and whether they be fit men to throw stones at us: *O tandem major parcas tunc minor:* They

that are less sound themselves ought not to object infirmities to others. If we should tell them, that *Valla*, *Stapulensis*, *Erasmus*, and *Vives*, found fault with their vulgar translation, and consequently wished the same to be mended, or a new one to be made; they would answer peradventure, that we produced their enemies for witnesses against them; albeit they were in no other sort enemies, than as *St. Paul* was to the *Galatians*, for telling them the truth: and it were to be wished, that they had dared to tell it them plainlier and oftener. But what will they say to this, That *Pope Leo* the Tenth allowed *Erasmus's* translation of the New Testament, so much different from the vulgar, by his apostolick letter and bull? That the same *Leo* exhorted *Pagnine* to translate the whole Bible, and bare whatsoever charges was necessary for the work? Surely, as the apostle reasoneth to the *Hebrews*, that if the former *Law* and Testament had been sufficient, there had been no need of the latter: so we may say, that if the old vulgar had been at all points allowable, to small purpose had labour and charges been undergone about framing of a new. If they say, it was one *Pope's* private opinion, and that he consulted only himself; then we are able to go further with them, and to aver, that more of their chief men of all sorts, even their own *Trent* champions, *Palva* and *Vega*, and their own inquisitor *Hieronimus* de *Oleastro*, and their own Bishop *Isidorus* *Clarius*, and their own Cardinal *Thomas* a *vio* *Cajetana*, do either make new translations themselves, or follow new ones of other men's making, or note the vulgar interpreter for halting, none of them fear to dissent from him, nor yet to except against him. And call they this an uniform tenor of text and judgment about the text, so many of their worthies disclaiming the now received conceit? Nay, we will yet come nearer the quick. Doth not their *Paris* edition differ from the *Locsin*, and *Hentenius's* from them both, and yet all of them allowed by authority? Nay, doth not *Sixtus* *Quintus* confess, that certain Catholics (he meaneth certain of his own side) were in such an humour of translating the Scriptures into *Latin*, that Satan taking occasion by them, though they thought of no such matter, did strive what he could, out of so uncertain and manifold a variety of translations, so to mingle all things, that nothing might seem to be left certain and firm in them, &c.? Nay further, did not the same *Sixtus* ordain by an inviolable decree, and that with the counsel and consent of his Cardinals, that the *Latin* edition of the Old and New Testament, which the council of *Trent* would have to be authentick, is the same without controversy which he then set forth, being diligently corrected and printed in the printing-house of *Vaticana*? True *Sixtus* in his preface before his Bible. And yet *Clement* the Eighth, his immediate successor to account of, publisheth another edition of the Bible, containing in it infinite differences from that of *Sixtus*, and many of them weighty and material: and yet this must be authentick by all means. What is to have the faith of our glorious Lord *Jesus Christ* with yea and nay, if this be not? Again, what is sweet harmony and consent, if this be? Therefore, as *Demetrius* of *Corinth* advised a great King, before he talked of the dissensions among the *Grecians*, to compose his domestick broils; (for at that time his queen and his son and heir were at deadly feud with him) so all the while that our adversaries do make so many and so various editions themselves, and do jar so much about the worth and authority of them, they can with no shew of equity challenge us for changing and correcting.

But it is high time to leave them, and to shew in

brief what we proposed to ourselves, and wh course we held, in this our perusal and survey of the Bible. Truly, good Christian Reader, I never thought from the beginning that we should need to make a new translation, nor yet to mend of a bad one a good one; (for then the imputations of *Sixtus* had been true in some sort, that the people had been fed with gall of dragons instead of wine, with wheal instead of milk;) but to mend a good one better, or out of many good ones a principal good one, not justly to be excepted against; that hath been our endeavour, that our mark. To that purpose there were many chuses that were greater in other men's eyes than in the own, and that sought the truth rather than the own praise. Again, they came, or were thought to come, to the work, not *exercendi causa*, (as our saith,) but *exercitanti*, that is, learned, not to learn for the chief overseer and *ἐποδισκῶν* under his Majesty, to whom not only we, but also our who Church was much bound, knew by his wisdom which thing also *Nasanzan* taught so long ago that it is a preposterous order to teach first, and learn after: that *τὸ διὰ τῶν κεφαλῶν μαρτυρεῖν* to learn and practise together, is neither commendable for the workman, nor safe for the world. Therefore such were thought upon, as could so modestly with *St. Hierome*, *Et Hebreum seminem ex parte didicimus*, et in *Latino* pene a *ipsis incunabulis*, &c. *destrui sumus*; Both we have learned the Hebrew tongue in part, and in the Latin we have been exercised almost from our very cradle. *St. Hierome* maketh no mention of the Greek tongue, wherein yet he did excel; because he translated not the Old Testament out of Greek, but out of Hebrew. And in what sort did these assemble? In the trust of their own knowledge, or of their sharpness of wit, or deepness of judgment, as it were in an arm of flesh? At no hand. They trusted in him that hath the key of *David*, opening, and no man shutting; they praye to the Lord, the Father of our Lord, to the effect that *St. Augustine* did; *O let thy Scriptures be my pure delight; let me not be deceived in them, neither let me deceive by them*. In this confidence and with this devotion, did they assemble together; not too many, lest one should trouble another; and yet many, lest many things haply might escape them. If you ask what they had before them; truly it was the Hebrew text of the Old Testament, the Greek of the New. These are the two golden pipes, or rather conduits wherethrough the olivebranches empty themselves into the gold. *St. Augustine* calleth them precedent, or original, tongues; *St. Hierome* fountains. The same *St. Hierome* affirmeth, an *Gratian* hath not spared to put it into his decree That as the credit of the old books (he meaneth of the Old Testament) is to be tried by the Hebrew volumes; so of the new by the Greek tongue, is meaneth by the original Greek. If truth be to be tried by these tongues, then whence should translation be made, but out of them? These tongues therefore (the Scriptures, we say, in those tongues) we set before us to translate, being the tongues wherein God was pleased to speak to his Church by his Prophets and Apostles. Neither did we run over the work with that posting haste that the *Septuagint* did, if that be true which is reported of them, that they finished it in seven days; neither were we barred or hindere from going over it again, having once done it, like *St. Hierome*, if that be true which himself reporteth, that he could no sooner write any thing, but presently it was caught from him, and published, and he could not have leave to mend it neither, to be short, were we the first that fell to hand with translating the Scripture into English and consequently destitute of former helps, as



is written of *Origen*, that he was the first in a manner, that put his hand to write commentaries upon the Scriptures, and therefore no marvel if he overahot himself many times. None of these things: The work hath not been huddled up in seventy two days, but hath cost the workmen, as light as it seemeth, the pains of twice seven times seventy two days, and more. Matters of such weight and consequence are to be speeded with maturity: for in a business of moment a man feareth not the blame of convenient slackness. Neither did we think much to consult the translators or commentators, *Chaldee, Hebrew, Syrian, Greek, or Latin*; no, nor the *Spanish, French, Italian, or Dutch*; neither did we disdain to revise that which we had done, and to bring back to the anvil that which we had hammered: but having and using as great helps as were needful, and fearing no reproach for slowness, nor coveting praise for expedition, we have at length, through the good hand of the Lord upon us, brought the work to that pass that you see.

Some peradventure would have no variety of senses to be set in the margin, lest the authority of the Scriptures for deciding of controversies by that shew of uncertainty should somewhat be shaken. But we hold their judgment not to be so sound in this point. For though *whatsoever things are necessary are manifest, as St. Chrysostome saith*; and, as *St. Augustine, in those things that are plainly set down in the Scriptures all such matters are found, that concern faith, hope, and charity*: Yet for all that it cannot be dissembled, that partly to exercise and whet our wits, partly to wean the curious from lothing of them for their every where plainness, partly also to stir up our devotion to crave the assistance of God's Spirit by prayer, and lastly, that we might be forward to seek aid of our brethren by conference, and never scorn those that be not in all respects so complete as they should be, being to seek in many things ourselves, it hath pleased God in his Divine Providence, here and there to scatter words and sentences of that difficulty and doubtfulness, not in doctrinal points that concern salvation, (for in such it hath been vouched that the Scriptures are plain,) but in matters of less moment, that fearfulness would better besem us than confidence, and if we will resolve, to resolve upon modesty with *St. Augustine*, (though not in this same case altogether, yet upon the same ground,) *Melius est dubitare de occultis, quam litigare de incertis*: It is better to make doubt of those things which are secret, than to strive about those things that are uncertain. There be many words in the Scriptures, which be never found there but once, (having neither brother nor neighbour, as the *Hebrews* speak,) so that we cannot be holpen by conference of places. Again, there be many rare names of certain birds, beasts, and precious stones, &c. concerning which the *Hebrews* themselves are so divided among themselves for judgment, that they may seem to have defined this or that, rather because they would say something, than because they were sure of that which they said, as *St. Hierome* somewhere saith of the *Septuagint*. Now in such a case doth not a margin do well to admonish the Reader to seek further, and not to conclude or dogmatize upon this or that preumptively? For as it is a fault of incredulity, to doubt of those things that are evident; so to determine of such things as the Spirit of God hath left (even in the judgment of the judicious) questionable, can be no less than presumption. Therefore as *St. Augustine* saith, that variety of translations is profitable for the finding out of the sense of the Scriptures: so diversity of signification and sense in the margin,

where the text is not so clear, must needs do good; yea, is necessary, as we are persuaded. We know that *Sixtus Quintus* expressly forbiddeth that any variety of readings of their vulgar edition should be put in the margin; (which though it be not altogether the same thing to that we have in hand, yet it looketh that way;) but we think he hath not all of his own side his favourers for this conceit. They that are wise had rather have their judgments at liberty in differences of readings, than to be captivated to one, when it may be the other. If they were sure that their high priest had all laws shut up in his breast, as *Paul* the Second bragged, and that he were as free from error by special privilege, as the dictators of *Rome* were made by law inviolable, it were another matter; then his word were an oracle, his opinion a decision. But the eyes of the world are now open, God be thanked, and have been a great while; they find that he is subject to the same affections and infirmities that others be, that his body is subject to wounds; and therefore so much as he proveth, not as much as he claimeth, they grant and embrace.

Another thing we think good to admonish thee of, gentle Reader, that we have not tied ourselves to an uniformity of phrasing, or to an identity of words, as some peradventure would wish that we had done, because they observe, that some learned men somewhere have been as exact as they could that way. Truly, that we might not vary from the sense of that which we had translated before, if the word signified the same thing in both places, (for there be some words that be not of the same sense every where,) we were especially careful, and made a conscience, according to our duty. But that we should express the same notion in the same particular word; as for example, if we translate the *Hebrew* or *Greek* word once by *purpose*, never to call it *intent*; if one where *journeying*, never *travelling*; if one where *think*, never *suppose*; if one where *pain*, never *ache*; if one where *joy*, never *gladness*, &c. thus to mince the matter, we thought to savour more of curiosity than wisdom, and that rather it would breed scorn in the atheist, than bring profit to the godly reader. For is the kingdom of God become words or syllables? Why should we be in bondage to them, if we may be free? use one precisely, when we may use another no less fit as commodiously? A godly Father in the primitive time shewed himself greatly moved, that one of newfangledness called *απαθάρων, ακήμωνος*, though the difference be little or none; and another reporteth, that he was much abused for turning *cucurbita* (to which reading the people had been used) into *hedera*. Now if this happen in better times, and upon so small occasions, we might justly fear hard censure, if generally we should make verbal and unnecessary changings. We might also be charged (by scoffers) with some unequal dealing towards a great number of good *English* words. For as it is written of a certain great Philosopher, that he should say, that those logs were happy that were made images to be worshipped; for their fellows, as good as they, lay for blocks behind the fire: so if we should say, as it were, unto certain words, Stand up higher, have a place in the Bible always; and to others of like quality, Get you hence, be banished for ever; we might be taxed peradventure with *St. James's* words, namely, *To be partial in ourselves, and judges of evil thoughts*. Add hereunto, that niceness in words was always counted the next step to trifling; and so was to be curious about names too: also that we cannot follow a better pattern for elocution than God himself; therefore he using divers words in his holy writ, and indifferently for one thing in nature: we, if we will not be super-

sitious, may use the same liberty in our *English* versions out of *Hebrew* and *Greek*, for that copy or store that he hath given us. Lastly, we have on the one side avoided the scrupulosity of the Puritanes, who leave the old Ecclesiastical words, and betake them to other, as when they put *washing* for *baptism*, and *congregation* instead of *Church*: as also on the other side we have shunned the obscurity of the Papists, in their *azymes*, *tunike*, *rational*, *holocausts*, *prepuce*, *pasche*, and a number of such like, whereof their late translation is full, and that of purpose to darken the sense, that since they must needs translate the Bible, yet by the language thereof it may be kept from being understood. But we desire that the Scripture may speak like itself, as in the language of *Canaan*, that it may be understood even of the very vulgar.

Many other things we might give thee warning of, gentle Reader, if we had not exceeded the measure of a preface already. It remaineth that we commend thee to God, and to the Spirit of his grace, which is able to build further than we can ask or think. He removeth the scales from our eyes, the vail from our hearts, opening our wits that we may understand his word, enlarging our hearts, yea, correcting our affections, that we may love it above gold and silver, yea, that we may love it to the end. Ye are brought unto fountains of living water which ye digged not; do not cast earth into them, with the Philistines, neither

prefer broken pits before them, with the wicked Jews. Others have laboured, and you may enter into their labours. O receive not so great things in vain: O despise not so great salvation. Be not like swine to tread under foot so precious things, neither yet like dogs to tear and abuse holy things. Say not to our Saviour with the *Gergesites*, Depart out of our coasts: neither yet with *Esau* sell your birthright for a mess of pottage. If light be come into the world, love not darkness more than light: if food, if clothing, be offered, go not naked, starve not yourselves. Remember the advice of *Nazianzene*, *It is a grievous thing* (or dangerous) *to neglect a great fair, and to seek to make markets afterwards*: also the encouragement of *St. Chrysostome*, *It is altogether impossible, that he that is sober* (and watchful) *should at any time be neglected*: lastly, the admonition and menacing of *St. Augustine*, *They that despise God's will inviting them shall feel God's will taking vengeance of them*. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God; but a blessed thing it is, and will bring us to everlasting blessedness in the end, when God speaketh unto us, to hearken; when he setteth his word before us, to read it; when he stretcheth out his hand and calleth, to answer. Here am I, here we are to do thy will, O God. The Lord work a care and conscience in us to know him and serve him, that we may be acknowledged of him at the appearing of our Lord JESUS CHRIST, to whom with the Holy Ghost be all praise and thanksgiving. Amen.

# THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF ALL THE

## Books of the Old and New Testament,

WITH THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS.

### THE OLD TESTAMENT.

|                                          | CHAPS. | PAGE |                                        | CHAPS. | PAGE |
|------------------------------------------|--------|------|----------------------------------------|--------|------|
| FIRST BOOK of MOSES called GENESIS . . . | 50     | 1    | ECCLIESIASTES, or the PREACHER . . . . | 12     | 422  |
| SECOND . . . . . EXODUS . . .            | 40     | 39   | SONG of SOLOMON . . . . .              | 8      | 469  |
| THIRD . . . . . LEVITICUS . . .          | 27     | 73   | BOOK of the PROPHET ISAIAH . . . . .   | 66     | 473  |
| FOURTH . . . . . NUMBERS . . .           | 36     | 97   | JEREMIAH . . . . .                     | 52     | 513  |
| FIFTH . . . . . DEUTERONOMY . . .        | 34     | 130  | LAMENTATIONS of JEREMIAH . . . . .     | 5      | 557  |
| BOOK of JOSHUA . . . . .                 | 24     | 158  | BOOK of the PROPHET EZEKIEL . . . . .  | 48     | 561  |
| JUDGES . . . . .                         | 21     | 177  | BOOK of DANIEL . . . . .               | 12     | 601  |
| RUTH . . . . .                           | 4      | 196  | HOSEA . . . . .                        | 14     | 613  |
| FIRST BOOK of SAMUEL . . . . .           | 31     | 199  | JOEL . . . . .                         | 8      | 619  |
| SECOND BOOK of SAMUEL . . . . .          | 24     | 225  | AMOS . . . . .                         | 9      | 621  |
| FIRST BOOK of the KINGS . . . . .        | 22     | 247  | OBADIAH . . . . .                      | 1      | 626  |
| SECOND BOOK of the KINGS . . . . .       | 25     | 271  | JONAH . . . . .                        | 4      | 627  |
| FIRST BOOK of the CHRONICLES . . . . .   | 29     | 294  | MICAH . . . . .                        | 7      | 628  |
| SECOND BOOK of the CHRONICLES . . . . .  | 36     | 316  | NAHUM . . . . .                        | 3      | 632  |
| EZRA . . . . .                           | 10     | 343  | HABAKKUK . . . . .                     | 3      | 633  |
| BOOK of NEHEMIAH . . . . .               | 13     | 350  | ZEPHANIAH . . . . .                    | 3      | 635  |
| ESTHER . . . . .                         | 10     | 361  | HAGGAI . . . . .                       | 2      | 637  |
| JOB . . . . .                            | 42     | 367  | ZECHARIAH . . . . .                    | 14     | 638  |
| PSALMS . . . . .                         | 150    | 390  | MALACHI . . . . .                      | 4      | 645  |
| PROVERBS . . . . .                       | 31     | 444  |                                        |        |      |

### THE NEW TESTAMENT.

|                                        | CHAPS. | PAGE |                                       | CHAPS. | PAGE |
|----------------------------------------|--------|------|---------------------------------------|--------|------|
| GOSPEL according to St. MATTHEW . . .  | 28     | 1    | FIRST EPISTLE to TIMOTHY . . . . .    | 5      | 187  |
| "    "    "    St. MARK . . . . .      | 16     | 28   | SECOND EPISTLE to TIMOTHY . . . . .   | 4      | 191  |
| "    "    "    St. LUKE . . . . .      | 24     | 47   | EPISTLE to TITUS . . . . .            | 3      | 194  |
| "    "    "    St. JOHN . . . . .      | 21     | 78   | "    PHILEMON . . . . .               | 1      | 196  |
| ACTS of the APOSTLES . . . . .         | 28     | 100  | "    the HEBREWS . . . . .            | 13     | 198  |
| EPISTLE to the ROMANS . . . . .        | 16     | 123  | EPISTLE of JAMES . . . . .            | 5      | 205  |
| FIRST EPISTLE to the CORINTHIANS . . . | 16     | 141  | FIRST EPISTLE of PETER . . . . .      | 5      | 211  |
| SECOND EPISTLE to the CORINTHIANS . .  | 13     | 154  | SECOND EPISTLE of PETER . . . . .     | 3      | 215  |
| EPISTLE to the GALATIANS . . . . .     | 6      | 163  | FIRST EPISTLE of JOHN . . . . .       | 3      | 217  |
| "    "    "    EPHESIANS . . . . .     | 6      | 168  | SECOND EPISTLE of JOHN . . . . .      | 1      | 222  |
| "    "    "    PHILIPPIANS . . . . .   | 4      | 174  | THIRD EPISTLE of JOHN . . . . .       | 1      | 223  |
| "    "    "    COLOSSIANS . . . . .    | 4      | 178  | EPISTLE of JUDE . . . . .             | 1      | 228  |
| FIRST EPISTLE to the THESSALONIANS . . | 5      | 182  | REVELATION of St. JOHN THE DIVINE . . | 22     | 222  |
| SECOND EPISTLE to the THESSALONIANS .  | 3      | 186  |                                       |        |      |

## GENESIS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The creation of heaven and earth, 3 of the light, 6 of the firmament, 9 of the earth separated from the waters, 11 and made fruitful, 14 of the sun, moon, and stars, 20 of fish and fowl, 24 of beasts and cattle, 28 of man in the image of God. 20 Also the appointment of food.

1 N the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

11 And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

18 And to rule over the day and over

the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. 19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life; and let fowl that may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.

21 And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

26 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

29 And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.

30 And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And God saw every thing that he had made, and behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 The first sabbath. 4 The manner of the creation. 8 The planting of the garden of Eden, 10 and the river thereof. 17 The tree of knowledge only forbidden. 18, 20 The naming of the creatures. 21 The making of woman, and institution of marriage.

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had

VAR. READ.—7 V. 20. Lit. swarm with a swarm of living souls.—8 before the.—9 V. 21. sea-monsters.—10 V. 21. Lit. soul.—11 V. 24. Lit. living souls.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. V. 26. *be* the living creatures of the earth, *Pesh.* *Ev.* *Ol.*

Before  
CHRIST  
604.

a John 1. 1.

b Heb. 1. 20.

c Ps. 8. 3.

d Gen. 1. 5.

e Gen. 1. 5.

f Gen. 1. 5.

g Gen. 1. 5.

h Gen. 1. 5.

i Gen. 1. 5.

j Gen. 1. 5.

k Gen. 1. 5.

l Gen. 1. 5.

m Gen. 1. 5.

n Gen. 1. 5.

o Gen. 1. 5.

p Gen. 1. 5.

q Gen. 1. 5.

r Gen. 1. 5.

s Gen. 1. 5.

t Gen. 1. 5.

u Gen. 1. 5.

v Gen. 1. 5.

w Gen. 1. 5.

x Gen. 1. 5.

y Gen. 1. 5.

z Gen. 1. 5.

aa Gen. 1. 5.

ab Gen. 1. 5.

ac Gen. 1. 5.

ad Gen. 1. 5.

ae Gen. 1. 5.

af Gen. 1. 5.

ag Gen. 1. 5.

ah Gen. 1. 5.

ai Gen. 1. 5.

aj Gen. 1. 5.

ak Gen. 1. 5.

al Gen. 1. 5.

am Gen. 1. 5.

an Gen. 1. 5.

ao Gen. 1. 5.

ap Gen. 1. 5.

aq Gen. 1. 5.

ar Gen. 1. 5.

as Gen. 1. 5.

at Gen. 1. 5.

au Gen. 1. 5.

av Gen. 1. 5.

aw Gen. 1. 5.

ax Gen. 1. 5.

ay Gen. 1. 5.

az Gen. 1. 5.

ba Gen. 1. 5.

bb Gen. 1. 5.

bc Gen. 1. 5.

bd Gen. 1. 5.

be Gen. 1. 5.

bf Gen. 1. 5.

bg Gen. 1. 5.

bh Gen. 1. 5.

bi Gen. 1. 5.

bj Gen. 1. 5.

bk Gen. 1. 5.

bl Gen. 1. 5.

bm Gen. 1. 5.

bn Gen. 1. 5.

bo Gen. 1. 5.

bp Gen. 1. 5.

bq Gen. 1. 5.

br Gen. 1. 5.

bs Gen. 1. 5.

bt Gen. 1. 5.

bu Gen. 1. 5.

bv Gen. 1. 5.

bw Gen. 1. 5.

bx Gen. 1. 5.

by Gen. 1. 5.

bz Gen. 1. 5.

Before  
CHRIST  
604.

a John 1. 1.

b Heb. 1. 20.

c Ps. 8. 3.

d Gen. 1. 5.

e Gen. 1. 5.

f Gen. 1. 5.

g Gen. 1. 5.

h Gen. 1. 5.

i Gen. 1. 5.

j Gen. 1. 5.

k Gen. 1. 5.

l Gen. 1. 5.

m Gen. 1. 5.

n Gen. 1. 5.

o Gen. 1. 5.

p Gen. 1. 5.

q Gen. 1. 5.

r Gen. 1. 5.

s Gen. 1. 5.

t Gen. 1. 5.

u Gen. 1. 5.

v Gen. 1. 5.

w Gen. 1. 5.

x Gen. 1. 5.

y Gen. 1. 5.

z Gen. 1. 5.

aa Gen. 1. 5.

ab Gen. 1. 5.

ac Gen. 1. 5.

ad Gen. 1. 5.

ae Gen. 1. 5.

af Gen. 1. 5.

ag Gen. 1. 5.

ah Gen. 1. 5.

ai Gen. 1. 5.

aj Gen. 1. 5.

ak Gen. 1. 5.

al Gen. 1. 5.

am Gen. 1. 5.

an Gen. 1. 5.

ao Gen. 1. 5.

ap Gen. 1. 5.

aq Gen. 1. 5.

ar Gen. 1. 5.

as Gen. 1. 5.

at Gen. 1. 5.

au Gen. 1. 5.

av Gen. 1. 5.

aw Gen. 1. 5.

ax Gen. 1. 5.

ay Gen. 1. 5.

az Gen. 1. 5.

ba Gen. 1. 5.

bb Gen. 1. 5.

bc Gen. 1. 5.

bd Gen. 1. 5.

be Gen. 1. 5.

bf Gen. 1. 5.

bg Gen. 1. 5.

bh Gen. 1. 5.

bi Gen. 1. 5.

bj Gen. 1. 5.

bk Gen. 1. 5.

bl Gen. 1. 5.

bm Gen. 1. 5.

bn Gen. 1. 5.

bo Gen. 1. 5.

bp Gen. 1. 5.

bq Gen. 1. 5.

br Gen. 1. 5.

bs Gen. 1. 5.

bt Gen. 1. 5.

bu Gen. 1. 5.

bv Gen. 1. 5.

bw Gen. 1. 5.

bx Gen. 1. 5.

by Gen. 1. 5.

bz Gen. 1. 5.

Before  
CHRIST  
600A.

† Heb.

created to

c. ch. 1. 1.

Pa. 90. 1. 2.

c. ch. 1. 2.

Pa. 104. 14.

† Job 38. 26.

27, 28.

c. ch. 3. 22.

† Or, a mist

which went

up from the

† Heb. dust

of the

ground.

c. ch. 1. 19, 23.

Pa. 102. 14.

Revel. 15. 7.

Is. 64. 8.

1 Cor. 15. 47.

† Job 23. 4.

c. ch. 17. 26.

c. ch. 7. 22.

Is. 2. 22.

† 1 Cor. 15. 45.

c. ch. 18. 10.

Is. 51. 8.

Kash. 28. 13.

Jod. 2. 3.

c. ch. 3. 24.

c. ch. 4. 16.

2 Kilo. 19. 12.

Kash. 27. 23.

p. ver. 15.

c. ch. 21. 8.

c. ch. 2. 25.

Prov. 3. 18.

c. 11. 30.

Rev. 2. 7.

c. 22. 3. 14.

p. ver. 17.

c. ch. 25. 18.

c. Num. 11. 7.

† Heb. Cosh.

c. Dan. 10. 4.

† Or, toward

to Assyria.

† Or, Adam.

p. ver. 8.

† Heb. and

they

shall eat.

c. ver. 9.

c. ch. 8. 1. 3.

11. 17.

c. ch. 2. 19.

Rom. 8. 22.

c. 1 Cor. 15. 26.

James 1. 12.

† 1 John 3. 16.

† Heb. dying

thou

shall die.

c. ch. 3. 12.

1 Cor. 11. 9.

1 Tim. 2. 13.

† Heb. as

before him.

c. 1. 30. 24.

Pa. 8. 6.

c. ch. 6. 30.

† Or, the

man.

† Heb.

called.

c. ch. 15. 12.

1 Sam. 24. 13.

rested from all his work which God  
† created and made.

4 ¶ These are the generations of the  
heavens and of the earth when they were  
created. ¶ In the day that the Lord God  
made the earth and the heavens,

5 And every plant of the field before  
it was in the earth, and every herb of the  
field before it grew: for the Lord God  
had not caused it to rain upon the  
earth, and there was not a man to till  
the ground.

6 ¶ [There went up a mist from the  
earth, and watered the whole face of the  
ground.

7 And the Lord God formed man of  
the dust of the ground, and breathed  
into him nostrils the breath of life; and

8 man became a living soul.  
9 ¶ And the Lord God planted a garden  
eastward in Eden; and there he put  
the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the Lord  
God to grow every tree that is pleasant to  
the sight, and good for food; the tree of  
life also in the midst of the garden, and  
the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Eden to  
water the garden; and from thence it  
was parted, and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first is Pison: it  
is it which compasseth the whole land  
of Havilah, where there is gold;

12 And the gold of that land is good:  
there is bdellium and the onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river is  
Gihon: the same is it that compasseth  
the whole land of Ethiopia.

14 And the name of the third river is  
Hiddekel: that is it which goeth to-  
ward the east of Assyria. And the  
fourth river is Euphrates.

15 And the Lord God took the man,  
and put him into the garden of Eden  
to dress it and to keep it.

16 And the Lord God commanded the  
man, saying, Of every tree of the garden  
thou mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of  
good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it:  
for in the day that thou eatest thereof  
thou shalt surely die.

18 ¶ And the Lord God said, It is not  
good that the man should be alone; I  
will make him an help to meet for him.

19 ¶ And out of the ground the Lord  
God formed every beast of the field, and  
every fowl of the air; and brought them  
unto Adam to see what he would call  
them: and whatsoever Adam called  
every living creature that was the name  
thereof.

20 And Adam gave names to all cattle,  
and to the fowl of the air, and to every  
beast of the field; but for Adam there  
was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the Lord God caused a deep  
sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept;  
and he took one of his ribs, and closed  
up the flesh instead thereof;

22 And the rib, which the Lord God had

taken from man, made he a woman,  
and brought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This is now  
bone of my bones, and flesh of my  
flesh: she shall be called Woman, be-  
cause she was taken out of Man.

24 ¶ Therefore shall a man leave his fa-  
ther and his mother, and shall cleave  
unto his wife: and they shall be one  
flesh.

25 ¶ And they were both naked, the man  
and his wife, and were not ashamed.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The serpent deceiveth Eve. 6 Man's shameful  
fall. 9 God arraigneth them. 14 The serpent is  
cursed. 15 The promised seed. 16 The punish-  
ment of mankind. 21 Their first clothing. 22  
Their casting out of paradise.

NOW the serpent was more subtil  
than any beast of the field which the  
Lord God had made. And he said unto  
the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall  
not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent,  
We may eat of the fruit of the trees of  
the garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which is  
in the midst of the garden, God hath  
said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall  
ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 ¶ And the serpent said unto the wo-  
man, Ye shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know that in the day ye  
eat thereof, then your eyes shall be  
opened, and ye shall be as gods, know-  
ing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the  
tree was good for food, and that it was  
pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be  
desired to make one wise, she took of  
the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave  
also unto her husband with her; and he  
did eat.

7 And the eyes of them both were  
opened, and they knew that they were  
naked; and they sewed fig leaves to-  
gether, and made themselves aprons.

8 And they heard the voice of the  
Lord God walking in the garden in the  
cool of the day: and Adam and his  
wife hid themselves from the presence  
of the Lord God amongst the trees of  
the garden.

9 And the Lord God called unto Adam,  
and said unto him, Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in  
the garden, and I was afraid, because I  
was naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou  
wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree,  
whereof I commanded thee that thou  
shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, The woman  
whom thou gavest to be with me, she  
gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the Lord God said unto the wo-  
man, What is this that thou hast done?  
And the woman said, The serpent be-  
guiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the Lord God said unto the  
serpent, Because thou hast done this,  
thou art cursed above all cattle, and  
above every beast of the field; upon thy  
belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou  
eat all the days of thy life:

15 And I will put enmity between thee  
and the woman, and between thy seed  
and her seed; it shall bruise thy head,  
and thou shalt bruise his heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will  
greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy con-  
ception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 4. &c. The above, *Sw. Ka.*; or, The following, *Ts. Hs. Ka.*—1. The origin.—2. End of subscription of one narrative, or super-  
scription of another.—3. V. 4.—7. (The text reads obscurely.) On the day that the Lord God made the earth and the heaven—when no plants of the field were yet in the earth, and no herbs of the field were yet sprouting (because the Lord God had not sent rain upon the earth, and there were no men to till the ground); and a mist used to go up, &c.—then the Lord God formed the man, *Sw. Ka. Martineau.* Or, omit 'when,' and put full stop at end of v. 6, *Ks. Ka.*—7. The man.—8. V. 14. over against, *Sw. Ka. Ka.*—9. V. 18. &c. to match him.—10. V. 19.—23. The man (except end of v. 20, where 'Adam').—11. V. 19. should call.—12. *Lit.* soul.—13 was to be.

Before  
CHRIST  
600A.

† Heb.

created.

c. Prov. 13. 22.

c. Job. 11. 4.

c. Job. 23. 16.

Judg. 9. 2.

2 Sam. 3. 1.

c. 18. 13.

c. Job. 26. 30.

† Heb. Lohu.

1 Cor. 11. 6.

† Heb. Lohu.

c. ch. 21. 15.

c. Matt. 19. 5.

Mark 10. 7.

1 Cor. 6. 16.

c. Job. 26. 31.

c. ch. 2. 7.

c. 11. 11.

c. Ez. 22. 26.

Is. 47. 3.

c. Rev. 12. 2.

c. 20. 2.

c. Matt. 10. 16.

c. 2 Cor. 11. 3.

† Heb. Yon.

c. ch. 2. 17.

c. ver. 12.

c. Job. 11. 3.

1 Tim. 2. 16.

c. ver. 7.

Act. 26. 18.

† Heb. c.

dust.

† 1 Tim. 2.

c. 14.

c. ver. 12. 17.

c. 2 Cor. 11. 3.

c. ch. 2. 25.

† Or, change

to gold

about.

c. Job 23. 1.

† Heb. word.

c. Job 21. 32.

c. Job 26. 30.

c. Amos 9. 3.

c. ch. 2. 25.

c. Ez. 3. 6.

c. 1 John 2. 20.

c. 2. 16.

c. Job 21. 32.

c. Prov. 26. 12.

c. ver. 4.

c. 2 Cor. 11. 3.

1 Tim. 2. 16.

c. Ez. 21. 25.

c. 2.

c. ch. 21. 32.

c. Matt. 2. 7.

c. 13. 22.

c. 25. 22.

c. John 4. 6.

c. Act. 26. 10.

c. 1 John 2. 3.

c. Ps. 132. 11.

c. Is. 7. 14.

c. Mic. 1. 2.

c. Matt. 1. 23.

c. Luke 1. 21.

c. 24. 34.

c. Rom. 16. 20.

c. Col. 2. 15.

c. Heb. 2. 14.

c. 1 John 3. 1.

c. Ps. 13. 7.

c. Ps. 46. 4.

c. Is. 13. 4.

c. 21. 2.

c. John 14. 21.

c. 1 Tim. 2. 16.

VAR. READ.—V. 23. at last.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 1. any.—2 V. 5. Or, God.—3 V. 6. Or, to look upon, *Ts. Ka. Ka.*—4 V. 8. 10. sound.—5 V. 8. 9. 20. The man.—6 V. 14. marked out by a curse from. *Ts. Ka. De. Ka.* VAR. READ.—V. 24. Is they two, *Sept. Peab. Vulg. Targ. Jerus.* (similarly *Sam.*).



Before  
CHRIST  
3574.

ch. 4. 25.  
1 Chr. 1. 1.  
Ac.

ch. 1. 28.

ch. 3. 19.  
Heb. 9. 27.

3769.  
ch. 4. 26.

3579.  
Heb.  
Kenev.

3599.  
Gr.  
Mahaleel.

3544.  
Heb.  
Jared.

3524.  
Jude 14. 12.

3317.  
Gr.  
Methuselah.

ch. 6. 9.  
17. 1.  
24. 40.  
2 Kin. 20. 3.  
Ps. 112. 9.  
128. 1.  
Mic. 6. 8.  
Mal. 2. 6.  
2 Kin. 2. 11.

Heb. 11. 5.  
3120.

Heb.  
Lamech.

2548.  
Gr. Nve.  
Luke 3. 36.  
Heb. 11. 7.  
1 Pet. 3. 20.

That is,  
Rest, or  
Comfort.  
ch. 3. 17.  
4. 11.

3553.

2448.  
ch. 6. 10.  
ch. 10. 21.

3 ¶ And <sup>1</sup>Adam lived an hundred and thirty years<sup>2</sup>, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and <sup>4</sup>called his name Seth:

4 ¶ And the days of <sup>1</sup>Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters:  
5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: <sup>7</sup>and he died.

6 And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and <sup>8</sup>begat Enos:

7 And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

8 And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 ¶ And Enos lived ninety years, and begat <sup>11</sup>Cainan:

10 And Enos lived after he begat Cainan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 ¶ And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat <sup>14</sup>Mahaleel:

13 And Cainan lived after he begat Mahaleel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 ¶ And Mahaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat <sup>17</sup>Jared:

16 And Mahaleel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of Mahaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¶ And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat <sup>19</sup>Enoch:

19 And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ¶ And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat <sup>22</sup>Methuselah:

22 And Enoch <sup>23</sup>walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And <sup>25</sup>Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him.

25 And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat <sup>26</sup>Lamech:

26 And Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name <sup>30</sup>¶ Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, <sup>31</sup>because of <sup>32</sup>the ground <sup>33</sup>which the Lord hath cursed.

30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:

31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And <sup>33</sup>Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat <sup>34</sup>¶ Shem, Ham, <sup>35</sup>and Japheth.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The wickedness of the world, which provoked God's wrath, and caused the flood. 2 Noah findeth grace. 3 The order, form, and end of the ark.

AND it came to pass, <sup>2</sup>when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the sons of God saw that the daughters of men that they were fair; and they <sup>3</sup>took them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the Lord said, <sup>4</sup>My spirit shall not always <sup>5</sup>strive with <sup>6</sup>man, <sup>7</sup>for that he also <sup>8</sup>is flesh: <sup>9</sup>yet <sup>10</sup>his days shall be <sup>11</sup>an hundred and twenty years.

4 ¶ There were giants <sup>5</sup>in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became <sup>6</sup>mighty men <sup>7</sup>which were of old, <sup>8</sup>men of renown.

5 ¶ And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that <sup>6</sup>every <sup>7</sup>imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil <sup>8</sup>continually.

6 And <sup>7</sup>it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it <sup>8</sup>grieved him at his heart.

7 And the Lord said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; <sup>8</sup>both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Noah <sup>9</sup>found grace in the eyes of the Lord.

9 ¶ These are the generations of Noah: <sup>10</sup>Noah was a just man and <sup>11</sup>perfect in his <sup>12</sup>generations, and Noah <sup>13</sup>walked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons, <sup>11</sup>Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

11 The earth also was corrupt <sup>2</sup>before God, and the earth was <sup>3</sup>filled with violence.

12 And God <sup>3</sup>looked upon the earth, and behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Noah, <sup>4</sup>The end of all flesh is <sup>5</sup>come before <sup>6</sup>me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; <sup>7</sup>and, behold, I will destroy them <sup>8</sup>with the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an ark of gopher wood; <sup>5</sup>rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this <sup>6</sup>is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 ¶ A window <sup>7</sup>thou shalt make to the ark, and <sup>8</sup>in a cubit shalt thou finish it above <sup>9</sup>it; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; <sup>10</sup>with lower, second, and third <sup>11</sup>stories shalt thou make it.

17 ¶ And, behold, I, even I, do bring <sup>12</sup>a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein <sup>13</sup>is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that <sup>14</sup>is in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and <sup>19</sup>thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, <sup>20</sup>two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep <sup>21</sup>them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. 1 V. 3. rule in. Kn. De. Or. be humbled in. Ge. Tu. Es. But see Var. Read.

2 since indeed he, De.; in his erring (7) he, Ge. Tu. Es.—3 Or. therefore, Tu. Kn.; Lit. and.—4 let his days be.—5 V. 4. The giants arose. Comp. Num. 13. 33.—6 the mighty men.—7 the men.—8 V. 9. i.e. contemporaries.—9 V. 13. i.e. determined upon by.—10 V. 16. Or. A roof, Schu. Es.—11 Lit. (up) to ... from above; i.e. the window was to be a cubit below the roof (5), Kn. De.—12 V. 17. the.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. V. 3. dwell (or, sojourn) in, Ol. and probably Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg. (L).

Reform.  
CHRIST  
2448.

ch. 1. 28.  
Gen. 7. 2.  
Gal. 5. 26.

1 Pet. 3. 19

Ps. 78. 29.

2429.

Or, the whole time of his life; The Hebrew word signifies not only the imagination, but also the purpose and determination.

ch. 8. 21.  
Deut. 29. 19.  
Prov. 6. 15.

Mat. 15. 19

every day.

See Num. 23. 19.

1 Sam. 13. 11.

2 Sam. 24. 16.

Mal. 3. 6.

Isa. 63. 17.

Eph. 4. 26.

from man unto beast.

ch. 19. 12.

Ec. 3. 12.

Isa. 63. 10.

13. 16, 17.

Isa. 1. 30.

Rom. 1. 17.

Heb. 11. 7.

2 Pet. 3. 6.

Or, upright.

ch. 5. 29.

ch. 5. 32.

ch. 7. 1.

ch. 10. 9.

ch. 12. 13.

ch. 34. 27.

Love 1. 2.

Rom. 2. 13.

ch. 19.

Ezek. 9. 17.

Ec. 3. 14.

Heb. 2. 17.

ch. 18. 21.

ch. 14. 2.

ch. 15. 14.

ch. 22. 2.

Jer. 12. 13.

Ezek. 7. 2.

Amos 5. 2.

1 Pet. 5. 7.

Rev. 17. 7.

Or, from the earth.

Heb. 11. 1.

Rev. 13. 8.

ch. 7. 4. 8.

ch. 7. 1. 3.

1 Pet. 2. 2.

ch. 7. 2. 8.

15. 16.

Before  
CHRIST  
2342.

ch. 7. 1, 11.  
Gen. 7. 1, 11.

ch. 11. 7.  
Gen. 11. 7.

ch. 1. 4, 9.  
Gen. 1. 4, 9.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

ch. 1. 1, 11.  
Gen. 1. 1, 11.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort \*shall come unto thee, to keep <sup>themselves</sup> alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 \*Thus did Noah; \* according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

# CHAPTER 7.

1 Noah, with his family, and the living creatures, enter into the ark. 17 The beginning, increase, and continuance of the flood.

AND THE LORD said unto Noah, \* Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for \* thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

2 Of every \*clean beast thou shalt take to thee by <sup>sevens</sup>, the male and his female; \*and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air <sup>by sevens</sup>, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth \* forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I <sup>destroy</sup> from off the face of the earth.

5 \* And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 \* And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth.

9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 And it came to pass \* after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 \* In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all \* the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the \* windows of heaven were opened.

12 \* And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

13 In the selfsame day \* entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark:

14 \* They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every <sup>sort</sup>.

15 And they \* went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, \* as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

17 \* And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; \* and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; \* and all the high <sup>hills</sup>, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 \* And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of \* every creeping thing that creepeth <sup>upon</sup> the earth, and every man:

22 All in \* whose nostrils was <sup>the</sup> breath of life, of all that was in the dry <sup>land</sup>, died.

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and \* Noah only remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark.

24 \* And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

# CHAPTER 8.

1 The waters abate. 4 The ark resteth on Ararat. 7 The raven and the dove. 18 Noah, being commanded, \* sendeth forth of the ark. 20 He buildeth an altar, and offereth sacrifices. 21 which God accepteth, and promiseth to curse the earth no more.

AND GOD \* remembered Noah, and every <sup>living</sup> thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark: \* and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters assuaged;

2 \* The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and \* the rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth <sup>continually</sup>; and after the end \* of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters <sup>decreased</sup> continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 \* And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened <sup>the</sup> window of the ark which he had made:

7 And he sent forth <sup>a</sup> raven, which went forth <sup>to</sup> and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 \* Also he sent forth <sup>a</sup> dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and <sup>he</sup> pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf plucked off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

13 \* And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

15 \* And God spake unto Noah, saying, Go forth of the ark, \* thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

Before  
CHRIST  
2342.

ch. 4. 13, 17.  
Job 22. 16.  
Matt. 24. 39.  
Luke 17. 37.  
1 Pet. 3. 20.

ch. 2. 7.  
Heb. the breath of the spirit of life.

1 Pet. 3. 20.

1 Pet. 3. 20.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

ch. 8. 3.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 7. 1. V. 19. mountains.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 7. V. 3.  $\beta$  Sam. Sept. Peah. in-  
cub, which are clean.

VAR. READ.—V. 31. all the swarming creatures that  
swarm. Chap. 8. 1. V. 7. 8. the.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 8. V. 8.  $\beta$  Sam. And Noah waited  
seven days, and, *or*, Comp. c. 10, 12.



Before  
CHRIST  
2265.

A ch. 7. 15.

† Heb.

families.

A Lev. ch. 11.

† Lev. 1. 9.

Ezek. 30. 41.

2 Cor. 5. 15.

Eph. 5. 2.

† Heb.

a answer of

revel.

we ch. 3. 17.

† 2. 17.

† Or,

though.

a ch. 4. 6.

Job. 14. 4.

† 15. 14.

Jer. 31. 4.

Jer. 17. 9.

Matt. 15. 19.

Rom. 1. 21.

† 2. 3.

† ch. 9. 11.

† 12.

† 13.

† 14.

† Heb. *As*† *put off the*† *days of the*† *earth.*

† Jer. 33. 20.

† 23.

† 24.

† 25.

† 26.

† 27.

† 28.

† 29.

† 30.

† 31.

† 32.

† 33.

† 34.

† 35.

† 36.

† 37.

† 38.

† 39.

† 40.

† 41.

† 42.

† 43.

† 44.

† 45.

† 46.

† 47.

† 48.

† 49.

† 50.

† 51.

† 52.

† 53.

† 54.

† 55.

† 56.

† 57.

† 58.

† 59.

† 60.

† 61.

† 62.

† 63.

† 64.

† 65.

† 66.

17 Bring forth with thee <sup>a</sup> every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and <sup>b</sup> be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their <sup>c</sup> kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 <sup>d</sup> And Noah builded an altar unto the Lord; and took of <sup>e</sup> every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

21 And the Lord smelled <sup>f</sup> a sweet savour; and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again <sup>g</sup> curse the ground any more for man's sake; <sup>h</sup> for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; <sup>i</sup> neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 <sup>j</sup> While the earth remaineth, seed-time and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and <sup>k</sup> day and night shall not cease.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 God blesseth Noah. 4 Flood and murder are forbidden. 8 God's covenant, 13 signified by the rainbow. 18 Noah replenisheth the earth, 22 planteth a vineyard. 21 is drunken, and wooeth of his son, 25 curseth Canaan, 26 blesseth Shem, 27 prayeth for Japheth, 28 and dieth.

AND God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, <sup>a</sup> Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 <sup>b</sup> And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; unto your hand are they delivered.

3 <sup>c</sup> Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the <sup>d</sup> green herb have I given you <sup>e</sup> all things.

4 <sup>f</sup> But flesh with the <sup>g</sup> life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

5 <sup>h</sup> And surely your blood <sup>i</sup> of your <sup>j</sup> lives will I require; <sup>k</sup> at the hand of every beast will I require it, and <sup>l</sup> at the hand of man; <sup>m</sup> at the hand of every <sup>n</sup> man's <sup>o</sup> brother will I require the <sup>p</sup> life of man.

6 <sup>q</sup> Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: <sup>r</sup> for in the image of God made he man.

7 <sup>s</sup> And you, <sup>t</sup> be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 <sup>u</sup> And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 <sup>v</sup> And I, <sup>w</sup> behold, I establish <sup>x</sup> my covenant with you, and with your seed, after you;

10 <sup>y</sup> And with every living <sup>z</sup> creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 <sup>a</sup> And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 <sup>b</sup> And God said, <sup>c</sup> This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living <sup>d</sup> creature that is with you, for perpetual generations:

13 I do set <sup>e</sup> my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 <sup>f</sup> And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 <sup>g</sup> And <sup>h</sup> I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living <sup>i</sup> creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 <sup>j</sup> And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember <sup>k</sup> the everlasting covenant between God and every living <sup>l</sup> creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

17 <sup>m</sup> And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

18 <sup>n</sup> And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: <sup>o</sup> and Ham is the father of Canaan.

19 <sup>p</sup> These are the three sons of Noah: <sup>q</sup> and of them was the whole earth overspread.

20 <sup>r</sup> And Noah <sup>s</sup> began to be <sup>t</sup> a husbandman, and he planted <sup>u</sup> a vineyard:

21 <sup>v</sup> And he drank of the wine, <sup>w</sup> and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 <sup>x</sup> And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 <sup>y</sup> And Shem and Japheth took <sup>z</sup> a garment, <sup>a</sup> and laid <sup>b</sup> it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

24 <sup>c</sup> And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 <sup>d</sup> And he said, <sup>e</sup> Cursed be Canaan; <sup>f</sup> a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

26 <sup>g</sup> And he said, <sup>h</sup> Blessed be the Lord God of Shem; <sup>i</sup> and Canaan shall be <sup>j</sup> his servant.

27 <sup>k</sup> I God shall <sup>l</sup> enlarge Japheth, <sup>m</sup> and he shall <sup>n</sup> dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be <sup>o</sup> his servant.

28 <sup>p</sup> And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 <sup>q</sup> And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The generations of Noah. 2 The sons of Japheth. 3 The sons of Ham. 4 Nimrod the first monarch. 5 The sons of Shem.

NOW these are the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth: <sup>a</sup> and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 <sup>b</sup> The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

3 <sup>c</sup> And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 <sup>d</sup> And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodaniam.

5 <sup>e</sup> By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided <sup>f</sup> in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 <sup>g</sup> And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.

7 <sup>h</sup> And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabteah; and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

8 <sup>i</sup> And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 <sup>j</sup> He was a mighty <sup>k</sup> hunter <sup>l</sup> before

VAR. REND.—7 V. 10. from these (as from centres) were the whole (people of) the earth spread abroad, Ka. De. —8 V. 20. Or, being a husbandman, began to plant, Luz. De. Schr. —9 V. 23. the upper-garment (of their father), —10 Vs. 28, 27. let Canaan be —11 V. 27. Let God. —12 let him. —Chap. 10. 1 V. 5. From these did (the people of) the seaboard parts of the nations separate themselves, Ka. De.

VAR. REND.—F. 21. the. —Chap. 9. 1 V. 4. soul. Cp. Lev. 17. 10, 14. —F. 5. Or, for, Ka. Ka. —souls. —f.e. kinsman.—soul.—Vs. 10, 12, 15, 16. Lit. soul.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 326.

† Heb. 5. 4.  
Ge.  
Sagittae.

† Or, he went  
out into  
Sagittae.

† Or, the  
strength of the  
city.

† 1 Chr. 1. 12.

† Heb.  
Tribue.

† 1 Chr. 12. 12.  
12. 13, 17.  
12. 15, 16-18.  
12.  
12. 24. 3  
12.  
12. 15, 7, 8.  
† Heb.  
dash.

† 1 Chr. 1.  
17. 12.  
† Heb.  
Arphaxad.

† Heb.  
Chelch.

† 1 Chr. 1. 12.  
12.  
12.  
12.  
† That is,  
Pelegian.

† ver. 1.

† 1 Chr. 2. 12.

† Heb. 10.  
† Heb.  
words.  
c. 2267.

† Or, continued,  
as  
c. 12. 11.  
12. 24. 3.  
with 1 Chr.  
12. 6.

† Heb. a man  
add to his  
neighbour.

† Heb. Jews  
turn to a  
Jew.

the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 And the beginning of his kingdom was <sup>†</sup>Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land <sup>†</sup>went forth Asshur and builded Nineveh, and <sup>†</sup>the city Rehoboth <sup>†</sup>, and Calah,

12 And Resen between Nineveh and Calah: the same is <sup>†</sup>a great city.

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Ananims, and Lebathim, and Naphtuhim,

14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, <sup>†</sup>(out of whom came Philistim,) and Caphtorim.

15 ¶ And Canaan begat <sup>†</sup>Sidon his first-born, and Heth,

16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgassite,

17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinites,

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto <sup>†</sup>Gaza; as thou goest, unto Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto Lasha.

20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, <sup>†</sup>the brother of Japheth the elder<sup>†</sup>, even to him were children born.

22 The <sup>†</sup>children of Shem; Elam, and Ashur, and <sup>†</sup>Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram.

23 And the children of Aram; Us, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.

24 And Arphaxad begat <sup>†</sup>Salah; and Salah begat Eber.

25 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of one was <sup>†</sup>Peleg; for in his days <sup>†</sup>was the earth divided<sup>†</sup>; and his brother's name was Joktan.

26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah,

28 And Obal, and Abimeal, and Sheba,

29 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab: all these were the sons of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar <sup>†</sup>a mount of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>by these were the nations divided<sup>†</sup> in the earth after the flood.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 One language in the world. 3 The building of Babel. 5 The confusion of tongues. 10 The generations of Shem. 21 The generations of Terah the father of Abram. 24 Terah goeth from Ur to Haran.

AND the whole earth was of one language, and of one <sup>†</sup>speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed <sup>†</sup>from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwell there.

3 And <sup>†</sup>they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and <sup>†</sup>burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, <sup>†</sup>whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6 And the LORD said, Behold, <sup>†</sup>the people are one, and they have all <sup>†</sup>one language; and this they begin to do; and now nothing will be <sup>†</sup>restrained from them<sup>†</sup>, which they have <sup>†</sup>imagined to do.

7 Go to, <sup>†</sup>let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may <sup>†</sup>not understand one another's speech.

8 So <sup>†</sup>the LORD scattered them abroad from thence <sup>†</sup>upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called <sup>†</sup>Babel: <sup>†</sup>because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ <sup>†</sup>These are the generations of Shem: <sup>†</sup>Shem was an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood:

11 And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah:

13 And <sup>†</sup>Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah <sup>†</sup>four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber:

15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber <sup>†</sup>four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat <sup>†</sup>Peleg:

17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg <sup>†</sup>four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat <sup>†</sup>Reu:

19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu <sup>†</sup>two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat <sup>†</sup>Serug:

21 And Reu lived after he begat Serug <sup>†</sup>two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat <sup>†</sup>Nahor:

23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor <sup>†</sup>two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat <sup>†</sup>Terah:

25 And Nahor lived after he begat Terah <sup>†</sup>an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

27 ¶ Now these are the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot.

28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees.

29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife was <sup>†</sup>Sarah; and the name of Nahor's wife,

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 2267.

† Deut. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

† 1 Chr. 12. 21.

VAR. READ.—<sup>†</sup> V. 11. Rehoboth-Ir. —<sup>†</sup> V. 12. the. —<sup>†</sup> V. 21. So the accents. Or, the elder brother of Japheth. *Te. Kn. De. Ko.* The early interpreters are divided. —<sup>†</sup> V. 23. Or, did (the people of) the earth divide themselves. *De.* —<sup>†</sup> V. 30. the. —<sup>†</sup> V. 32. from these did the nations separate themselves. *Kn. De.*

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 11. V. 4. Or, mark, Schm. Th.; memorial. De.* —<sup>†</sup> V. 6. *i.e.* unattainable. —<sup>†</sup> V. 10. N.B. The chronology of the *Sam. and Sept.* texts, especially that of the latter, differs remarkably from that of the Hebrew. See the Commentators.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 11. V. 13. V. 13. Sept. inserts Cainan between Arphaxad and Salah. Comp. Luke 3. 36.*

Before  
CHRIST  
1888.c ch. 22. 20.  
u ch. 16. 1. 2.  
a ch. 11. 12.  
u ch. 12. 1.s Heb. 9. 7.  
Acts 7. 4.  
y ch. 10. 10.  
dr. 1923.  
1921.

1 Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Isach.  
20 But Sarai was barren; she had no child.

31 And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 God calleth Abram, and blesseth him with a promise of Christ. 4 He departeth with Lot from Haran. 6 He journeyeth through Canaan, which he promised him for a vision. 10 He is driven by a famine into Egypt. 11 Fear maketh him feign his wife to be his sister. 14 Pharaoh, having taken her from him, by plagues is compelled to restore her.

1 NOW the Lord had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

2 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

3 And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

4 So Abram departed, as the Lord had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran.

5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came.

6 ¶ And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And the Canaanite was then in the land.

7 And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the Lord, who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and Hai on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the Lord, and called upon the name of the Lord.

9 And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife: and they will kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 ¶ Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when

Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair.

15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house.

16 And he entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maid-servants, and asses, and camels.

17 And the Lord plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way.

20 And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Abram and Lot return out of Egypt. 7 By disagreement they part asunder. 10 Lot goeth to wicked Sodom. 14 God reneweth the promise to Abram. 18 He removeth to Hebron, and there buildeth an altar.

AND Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south.

2 And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys from the south even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Hai.

4 Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram called on the name of the Lord.

5 ¶ And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: and the Canaanite and the Perizite dwelled then in the land.

8 And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be brethren.

9 ¶ Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lord destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Lord, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Sodom.

11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent toward Sodom.

13 But the men of Sodom were wicked, and sinners before the Lord exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the Lord said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from

Before  
CHRIST  
dr. 1839.y ch. 20. 7.  
Mat. 8. 20.  
c ch. 20. 14.

c ch. 20. 14.

b ch. 20. 18.  
1 Chr. 16. 31.  
Ps. 106. 14.  
Heb. 13. 4.c ch. 20. 9.  
A. 20. 10.

d Prov. 21. 1.

dr. 1918.

c ch. 13. 9.  
c ch. 24. 24.  
Ps. 112. 2.  
Prov. 10. 23.

c ch. 13. 9. 2.

c ch. 13. 7. 2.

c ch. 11. 6. 17.

c ch. 23. 7.

c ch. 24. 20.

c ch. 13. 6.

c 1 Cor. 6. 7.

f Heb. man  
brother.  
See ch. 11.  
27. 31.Ex. 2. 13.  
Ps. 123. 1.  
Acts 7. 26.c ch. 20. 13.  
A. 24. 20.1 Rom. 15. 18.  
Heb. 12. 14.  
Jam. 3. 17.c ch. 19. 17.  
Deut. 24. 2.  
Ps. 107. 26.

c ch. 19. 24.

c ch. 2. 10.  
1a. 41. 3.  
c ch. 14. 8.c ch. 19. 29.  
dr. 1827.c ch. 14. 14.  
A. 19. 1.c 1 Pet. 2. 7. 9.  
c ch. 18. 20.  
Heb. 13. 24.

c 1 Pet. 2. 7. 5.

c ch. 6. 11.

c ver. 11.

s ver. 14.

ch. 24. 7.

u ch. 20. 11.  
c ch. 24. 7.  
u ch. 20. 5.  
13.  
See ch. 24. 7.

cir. 1920.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 12. 1. F. 1. And the Lord said.  
—F. 3. Or, through, Tw.; or, by (as a formula),  
Kx. Sw.—Or, bless themselves.—F. 6. oak.—  
F. 9. south country; Heb. Negeb.

VAR. READ.—F. 31. 3. He went forth with them,  
Peck; he brought them forth, Sept. Sam. Vulg.

VAR. READ.—F. 19. so that I took.—F. 20.  
brought him on his way.—Chap. 13. 1. F. 1. south  
country.—F. 3. by stages.—F. 10, 11, 12. circle.

—F. 12. as far as.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 13. F. 10. 3. Zoan; Peck. Gal. (L.)

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1817.

ch. 14. 14.  
ch. 15. 17.  
ch. 15. 18.  
ch. 15. 19.  
ch. 15. 20.  
ch. 15. 21.  
ch. 15. 22.  
ch. 15. 23.  
ch. 15. 24.  
ch. 15. 25.  
ch. 15. 26.  
ch. 15. 27.  
ch. 15. 28.  
ch. 15. 29.  
ch. 15. 30.  
ch. 15. 31.  
ch. 15. 32.  
ch. 15. 33.  
ch. 15. 34.  
ch. 15. 35.  
ch. 15. 36.  
ch. 15. 37.  
ch. 15. 38.  
ch. 15. 39.  
ch. 15. 40.  
ch. 15. 41.  
ch. 15. 42.  
ch. 15. 43.  
ch. 15. 44.  
ch. 15. 45.  
ch. 15. 46.  
ch. 15. 47.  
ch. 15. 48.  
ch. 15. 49.  
ch. 15. 50.  
ch. 15. 51.  
ch. 15. 52.  
ch. 15. 53.  
ch. 15. 54.  
ch. 15. 55.  
ch. 15. 56.  
ch. 15. 57.  
ch. 15. 58.  
ch. 15. 59.  
ch. 15. 60.  
ch. 15. 61.  
ch. 15. 62.  
ch. 15. 63.  
ch. 15. 64.  
ch. 15. 65.  
ch. 15. 66.  
ch. 15. 67.  
ch. 15. 68.  
ch. 15. 69.  
ch. 15. 70.  
ch. 15. 71.  
ch. 15. 72.  
ch. 15. 73.  
ch. 15. 74.  
ch. 15. 75.  
ch. 15. 76.  
ch. 15. 77.  
ch. 15. 78.  
ch. 15. 79.  
ch. 15. 80.  
ch. 15. 81.  
ch. 15. 82.  
ch. 15. 83.  
ch. 15. 84.  
ch. 15. 85.  
ch. 15. 86.  
ch. 15. 87.  
ch. 15. 88.  
ch. 15. 89.  
ch. 15. 90.  
ch. 15. 91.  
ch. 15. 92.  
ch. 15. 93.  
ch. 15. 94.  
ch. 15. 95.  
ch. 15. 96.  
ch. 15. 97.  
ch. 15. 98.  
ch. 15. 99.  
ch. 15. 100.

the place where thou art "northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward :

15 For all the land which thou seest, "to thee will I give it, and "to thy seed for ever.

16 And "I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for "I will give it unto thee.

18 Then Abram removed his tent, and came and "dwelt "in the plain of Mamre, "which is in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the Lord.

## CHAPTER 14.

The battle of four kings against Ave. 12 Lot is taken prisoner. 14 Abram rescueth him. 18 Melchisedek blesses Abram. 20 Abram gives him tithes. 22 The rest of the spoil, his servants having had their portions, he restoreth to the king of Sodom.

AND it came to pass in the days of  $\beta$  Amraphel king "of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorloamer king "of Elam, and Tidal king of nations; 2 That these made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birahs king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of "Admah, and Shemeber king of Zebolim, and the king of Bela, which is "Zoar.

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, "which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years "they served Chedorloamer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorloamer, and the kings that were with him, and smote "the Rephaims "in Asheroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, and the Emims in "Shaveh Kiriathaim, 6 And the Horites in their mount Seir, unto "El-paran, which is by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to En-mishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwell "in Hazarontamar.

8 And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zebolim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar); and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim;

9 With Chedorloamer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar: four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Siddim was full of slimepits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled "to the mountain.

11 And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lot, Abram's "brother's son, "who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

13 And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for "he dwelt in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Ekeol, and brother of Aner: "and these were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that "his brother was taken captive, he "armed his trained servants, "born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them "unto Dan.

15 And he divided himself against them,

he and his servants, by night, and "smote them, and pursued them unto Hobab, which is on the left hand of Damascus.

16 And he brought back "all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 And the king of Sodom "went out to meet him "after his return from the slaughter of Chedorloamer, and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which is the "king's dale.

18 And "Melchisedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine; and he was "the priest of "the most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, "Blessed be Abram of the most high God, "possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And "blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes "of all.

21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the "persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I "have lift up mine hand unto the Lord, the most high God, "the "possessor of heaven and earth,

23 That "I will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldst say, I have made Abram rich:

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men "which went with me, Aner, Ekeol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 God encourageth Abram. 2 Abram complaineth for want of an heir. 4 God promiseth him a son, and a multiplying of his seed. 6 Abram is justified by faith. 7 Canaan is promised again, and confirmed by a sign, 13 and a vision.

AFTER these things the word of the Lord came unto Abram "in a vision, saying, "Fear not, Abram: I am thy "shield, and thy exceeding "great reward.

2 And Abram said, Lord God, what wilt thou give me, "seeing I "go childless, and the "steward of my house "is this Eliezer of Damascus?

3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, "I one born in my house is mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the Lord came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that "shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and "tell the "stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, "So shall thy seed be.

6 And he "believed in the Lord; and he "counted it to him for righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, I am the Lord that "brought thee out of "Ur of the Chaldees, "to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord God, "whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and "divided them in the midst, and laid

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1817.

ch. 14. 14.  
ch. 15. 17.  
ch. 15. 18.  
ch. 15. 19.  
ch. 15. 20.  
ch. 15. 21.  
ch. 15. 22.  
ch. 15. 23.  
ch. 15. 24.  
ch. 15. 25.  
ch. 15. 26.  
ch. 15. 27.  
ch. 15. 28.  
ch. 15. 29.  
ch. 15. 30.  
ch. 15. 31.  
ch. 15. 32.  
ch. 15. 33.  
ch. 15. 34.  
ch. 15. 35.  
ch. 15. 36.  
ch. 15. 37.  
ch. 15. 38.  
ch. 15. 39.  
ch. 15. 40.  
ch. 15. 41.  
ch. 15. 42.  
ch. 15. 43.  
ch. 15. 44.  
ch. 15. 45.  
ch. 15. 46.  
ch. 15. 47.  
ch. 15. 48.  
ch. 15. 49.  
ch. 15. 50.  
ch. 15. 51.  
ch. 15. 52.  
ch. 15. 53.  
ch. 15. 54.  
ch. 15. 55.  
ch. 15. 56.  
ch. 15. 57.  
ch. 15. 58.  
ch. 15. 59.  
ch. 15. 60.  
ch. 15. 61.  
ch. 15. 62.  
ch. 15. 63.  
ch. 15. 64.  
ch. 15. 65.  
ch. 15. 66.  
ch. 15. 67.  
ch. 15. 68.  
ch. 15. 69.  
ch. 15. 70.  
ch. 15. 71.  
ch. 15. 72.  
ch. 15. 73.  
ch. 15. 74.  
ch. 15. 75.  
ch. 15. 76.  
ch. 15. 77.  
ch. 15. 78.  
ch. 15. 79.  
ch. 15. 80.  
ch. 15. 81.  
ch. 15. 82.  
ch. 15. 83.  
ch. 15. 84.  
ch. 15. 85.  
ch. 15. 86.  
ch. 15. 87.  
ch. 15. 88.  
ch. 15. 89.  
ch. 15. 90.  
ch. 15. 91.  
ch. 15. 92.  
ch. 15. 93.  
ch. 15. 94.  
ch. 15. 95.  
ch. 15. 96.  
ch. 15. 97.  
ch. 15. 98.  
ch. 15. 99.  
ch. 15. 100.

ch. 14. 14.  
ch. 15. 17.  
ch. 15. 18.  
ch. 15. 19.  
ch. 15. 20.  
ch. 15. 21.  
ch. 15. 22.  
ch. 15. 23.  
ch. 15. 24.  
ch. 15. 25.  
ch. 15. 26.  
ch. 15. 27.  
ch. 15. 28.  
ch. 15. 29.  
ch. 15. 30.  
ch. 15. 31.  
ch. 15. 32.  
ch. 15. 33.  
ch. 15. 34.  
ch. 15. 35.  
ch. 15. 36.  
ch. 15. 37.  
ch. 15. 38.  
ch. 15. 39.  
ch. 15. 40.  
ch. 15. 41.  
ch. 15. 42.  
ch. 15. 43.  
ch. 15. 44.  
ch. 15. 45.  
ch. 15. 46.  
ch. 15. 47.  
ch. 15. 48.  
ch. 15. 49.  
ch. 15. 50.  
ch. 15. 51.  
ch. 15. 52.  
ch. 15. 53.  
ch. 15. 54.  
ch. 15. 55.  
ch. 15. 56.  
ch. 15. 57.  
ch. 15. 58.  
ch. 15. 59.  
ch. 15. 60.  
ch. 15. 61.  
ch. 15. 62.  
ch. 15. 63.  
ch. 15. 64.  
ch. 15. 65.  
ch. 15. 66.  
ch. 15. 67.  
ch. 15. 68.  
ch. 15. 69.  
ch. 15. 70.  
ch. 15. 71.  
ch. 15. 72.  
ch. 15. 73.  
ch. 15. 74.  
ch. 15. 75.  
ch. 15. 76.  
ch. 15. 77.  
ch. 15. 78.  
ch. 15. 79.  
ch. 15. 80.  
ch. 15. 81.  
ch. 15. 82.  
ch. 15. 83.  
ch. 15. 84.  
ch. 15. 85.  
ch. 15. 86.  
ch. 15. 87.  
ch. 15. 88.  
ch. 15. 89.  
ch. 15. 90.  
ch. 15. 91.  
ch. 15. 92.  
ch. 15. 93.  
ch. 15. 94.  
ch. 15. 95.  
ch. 15. 96.  
ch. 15. 97.  
ch. 15. 98.  
ch. 15. 99.  
ch. 15. 100.

ch. 14. 14.  
ch. 15. 17.  
ch. 15. 18.  
ch. 15. 19.  
ch. 15. 20.  
ch. 15. 21.  
ch. 15. 22.  
ch. 15. 23.  
ch. 15. 24.  
ch. 15. 25.  
ch. 15. 26.  
ch. 15. 27.  
ch. 15. 28.  
ch. 15. 29.  
ch. 15. 30.  
ch. 15. 31.  
ch. 15. 32.  
ch. 15. 33.  
ch. 15. 34.  
ch. 15. 35.  
ch. 15. 36.  
ch. 15. 37.  
ch. 15. 38.  
ch. 15. 39.  
ch. 15. 40.  
ch. 15. 41.  
ch. 15. 42.  
ch. 15. 43.  
ch. 15. 44.  
ch. 15. 45.  
ch. 15. 46.  
ch. 15. 47.  
ch. 15. 48.  
ch. 15. 49.  
ch. 15. 50.  
ch. 15. 51.  
ch. 15. 52.  
ch. 15. 53.  
ch. 15. 54.  
ch. 15. 55.  
ch. 15. 56.  
ch. 15. 57.  
ch. 15. 58.  
ch. 15. 59.  
ch. 15. 60.  
ch. 15. 61.  
ch. 15. 62.  
ch. 15. 63.  
ch. 15. 64.  
ch. 15. 65.  
ch. 15. 66.  
ch. 15. 67.  
ch. 15. 68.  
ch. 15. 69.  
ch. 15. 70.  
ch. 15. 71.  
ch. 15. 72.  
ch. 15. 73.  
ch. 15. 74.  
ch. 15. 75.  
ch. 15. 76.  
ch. 15. 77.  
ch. 15. 78.  
ch. 15. 79.  
ch. 15. 80.  
ch. 15. 81.  
ch. 15. 82.  
ch. 15. 83.  
ch. 15. 84.  
ch. 15. 85.  
ch. 15. 86.  
ch. 15. 87.  
ch. 15. 88.  
ch. 15. 89.  
ch. 15. 90.  
ch. 15. 91.  
ch. 15. 92.  
ch. 15. 93.  
ch. 15. 94.  
ch. 15. 95.  
ch. 15. 96.  
ch. 15. 97.  
ch. 15. 98.  
ch. 15. 99.  
ch. 15. 100.

ch. 14. 14.  
ch. 15. 17.  
ch. 15. 18.  
ch. 15. 19.  
ch. 15. 20.  
ch. 15. 21.  
ch. 15. 22.  
ch. 15. 23.  
ch. 15. 24.  
ch. 15. 25.  
ch. 15. 26.  
ch. 15. 27.  
ch. 15. 28.  
ch. 15. 29.  
ch. 15. 30.  
ch. 15. 31.  
ch. 15. 32.  
ch. 15. 33.  
ch. 15. 34.  
ch. 15. 35.  
ch. 15. 36.  
ch. 15. 37.  
ch. 15. 38.  
ch. 15. 39.  
ch. 15. 40.  
ch. 15. 41.  
ch. 15. 42.  
ch. 15. 43.  
ch. 15. 44.  
ch. 15. 45.  
ch. 15. 46.  
ch. 15. 47.  
ch. 15. 48.  
ch. 15. 49.  
ch. 15. 50.  
ch. 15. 51.  
ch. 15. 52.  
ch. 15. 53.  
ch. 15. 54.  
ch. 15. 55.  
ch. 15. 56.  
ch. 15. 57.  
ch. 15. 58.  
ch. 15. 59.  
ch. 15. 60.  
ch. 15. 61.  
ch. 15. 62.  
ch. 15. 63.  
ch. 15. 64.  
ch. 15. 65.  
ch. 15. 66.  
ch. 15. 67.  
ch. 15. 68.  
ch. 15. 69.  
ch. 15. 70.  
ch. 15. 71.  
ch. 15. 72.  
ch. 15. 73.  
ch. 15. 74.  
ch. 15. 75.  
ch. 15. 76.  
ch. 15. 77.  
ch. 15. 78.  
ch. 15. 79.  
ch. 15. 80.  
ch. 15. 81.  
ch. 15. 82.  
ch. 15. 83.  
ch. 15. 84.  
ch. 15. 85.  
ch. 15. 86.  
ch. 15. 87.  
ch. 15. 88.  
ch. 15. 89.  
ch. 15. 90.  
ch. 15. 91.  
ch. 15. 92.  
ch. 15. 93.  
ch. 15. 94.  
ch. 15. 95.  
ch. 15. 96.  
ch. 15. 97.  
ch. 15. 98.  
ch. 15. 99.  
ch. 15. 100.

ch. 14. 14.  
ch. 15. 17.  
ch. 15. 18.  
ch. 15. 19.  
ch. 15. 20.  
ch. 15. 21.  
ch. 15. 22.  
ch. 15. 23.  
ch. 15. 24.  
ch. 15. 25.  
ch. 15. 26.  
ch. 15. 27.  
ch. 15. 28.  
ch. 15. 29.  
ch. 15. 30.  
ch. 15. 31.  
ch. 15. 32.  
ch. 15. 33.  
ch. 15. 34.  
ch. 15. 35.  
ch. 15. 36.  
ch. 15. 37.  
ch. 15. 38.  
ch. 15. 39.  
ch. 15. 40.  
ch. 15. 41.  
ch. 15. 42.  
ch. 15. 43.  
ch. 15. 44.  
ch. 15. 45.  
ch. 15. 46.  
ch. 15. 47.  
ch. 15. 48.  
ch. 15. 49.  
ch. 15. 50.  
ch. 15. 51.  
ch. 15. 52.  
ch. 15. 53.  
ch. 15. 54.  
ch. 15. 55.  
ch. 15. 56.  
ch. 15. 57.  
ch. 15. 58.  
ch. 15. 59.  
ch. 15. 60.  
ch. 15. 61.  
ch. 15. 62.  
ch. 15. 63.  
ch. 15. 64.  
ch. 15. 65.  
ch. 15. 66.  
ch. 15. 67.  
ch. 15. 68.  
ch. 15. 69.  
ch. 15. 70.  
ch. 15. 71.  
ch. 15. 72.  
ch. 15. 73.  
ch. 15. 74.  
ch. 15. 75.  
ch. 15. 76.  
ch. 15. 77.  
ch. 15. 78.  
ch. 15. 79.  
ch. 15. 80.  
ch. 15. 81.  
ch. 15. 82.  
ch. 15. 83.  
ch. 15. 84.  
ch. 15. 85.  
ch. 15. 86.  
ch. 15. 87.  
ch. 15. 88.  
ch. 15. 89.  
ch. 15. 90.  
ch. 15. 91.  
ch. 15. 92.  
ch. 15. 93.  
ch. 15. 94.  
ch. 15. 95.  
ch. 15. 96.  
ch. 15. 97.  
ch. 15. 98.  
ch. 15. 99.  
ch. 15. 100.

ch. 14. 14.  
ch. 15. 17.  
ch. 15. 18.  
ch. 15. 19.  
ch. 15. 20.  
ch. 15. 21.  
ch. 15. 22.  
ch. 15. 23.  
ch. 15. 24.  
ch. 15. 25.  
ch. 15. 26.  
ch. 15. 27.  
ch. 15. 28.  
ch. 15. 29.  
ch. 15. 30.  
ch. 15. 31.  
ch. 15. 32.  
ch. 15. 33.  
ch. 15. 34.  
ch. 15. 35.  
ch. 15. 36.  
ch. 15. 37.  
ch. 15. 38.  
ch. 15. 39.  
ch. 15. 40.  
ch. 15. 41.  
ch. 15. 42.  
ch. 15. 43.  
ch. 15. 44.  
ch. 15. 45.  
ch. 15. 46.  
ch. 15. 47.  
ch. 15. 48.  
ch. 15. 49.  
ch. 15. 50.  
ch. 15. 51.  
ch. 15. 52.  
ch. 15. 53.  
ch. 15. 54.  
ch. 15. 55.  
ch. 15. 56.  
ch. 15. 57.  
ch. 15. 58.  
ch. 15. 59.  
ch. 15. 60.  
ch. 15. 61.  
ch. 15. 62.  
ch. 15. 63.  
ch. 15. 64.  
ch. 15. 65.  
ch. 15. 66.  
ch. 15. 67.  
ch. 15. 68.  
ch. 15. 69.  
ch. 15. 70.  
ch. 15. 71.  
ch. 15. 72.  
ch. 15. 73.  
ch. 15. 74.  
ch. 15. 75.  
ch. 15. 76.  
ch. 15. 77.  
ch. 15. 78.  
ch. 15. 79.  
ch. 15. 80.  
ch. 15. 81.  
ch. 15. 82.  
ch. 15. 83.  
ch. 15. 84.  
ch. 15. 85.  
ch. 15. 86.  
ch. 15. 87.  
ch. 15. 88.  
ch. 15. 89.  
ch. 15. 90.  
ch. 15. 91.  
ch. 15. 92.  
ch. 15. 93.  
ch. 15. 94.  
ch. 15. 95.  
ch. 15. 96.  
ch. 15. 97.  
ch. 15. 98.  
ch. 15. 99.  
ch. 15. 100.

ch. 14. 14.  
ch. 15. 17.  
ch. 15. 18.  
ch. 15. 19.  
ch. 15. 20.  
ch. 15. 21.  
ch. 15. 22.  
ch. 15. 23.  
ch. 15. 24.  
ch. 15. 25.  
ch. 15. 26.  
ch. 15. 27.  
ch. 15. 28.  
ch. 15. 29.  
ch. 15. 30.  
ch. 15. 31.  
ch. 15. 32.  
ch. 15. 33.  
ch. 15. 34.  
ch. 15. 35.  
ch. 15. 36.  
ch. 15. 37.  
ch. 15. 38.  
ch. 15. 39.  
ch. 15. 40.  
ch. 15. 41.  
ch. 15. 42.  
ch. 15. 43.  
ch. 15. 44.  
ch. 15. 45.  
ch. 15. 46.  
ch. 15. 47.  
ch. 15. 48.  
ch. 15. 49.  
ch. 15. 50.  
ch. 15. 51.  
ch. 15. 52.  
ch. 15. 53.  
ch. 15. 54.  
ch. 15. 55.  
ch. 15. 56.  
ch. 15. 57.  
ch. 15. 58.  
ch. 15. 59.  
ch. 15. 60.  
ch. 15. 61.  
ch. 15. 62.  
ch. 15. 63.  
ch. 15. 64.  
ch. 15. 65.  
ch. 15. 66.  
ch. 15. 67.  
ch. 15. 68.  
ch. 15. 69.  
ch. 15. 70.  
ch. 15. 71.  
ch. 15. 72.  
ch. 15. 73.  
ch. 15. 74.  
ch. 15. 75.  
ch. 15. 76.  
ch. 15. 77.  
ch. 15. 78.  
ch. 15. 79.  
ch. 15. 80.  
ch. 15. 81.  
ch. 15. 82.  
ch. 15. 83.  
ch. 15. 84.  
ch. 15. 85.  
ch. 15. 86.  
ch. 15. 87.  
ch. 15. 88.  
ch. 15. 89.  
ch. 15. 90.  
ch. 15. 91.  
ch. 15. 92.  
ch. 15. 93.  
ch. 15. 94.  
ch. 15. 95.  
ch. 15. 96.  
ch. 15. 97.  
ch. 15. 98.  
ch. 15. 99.  
ch. 15. 100.

ch. 14. 14.  
ch. 15. 17.  
ch. 15. 18.  
ch. 15. 19.  
ch. 15. 20.  
ch. 15. 21.  
ch. 15. 22.  
ch. 15. 23.  
ch. 15. 24.  
ch. 15. 25.  
ch. 15. 26.  
ch. 15. 27.  
ch. 15. 28.  
ch. 15. 29.  
ch. 15. 30.  
ch. 15. 31.  
ch. 15. 32.  
ch. 15. 33.  
ch. 15. 34.  
ch. 15. 35.  
ch. 15. 36.  
ch. 15. 37.  
ch. 15. 38.  
ch. 15. 39.  
ch. 15. 40.  
ch. 15. 41.  
ch. 15. 42.  
ch. 15. 43.  
ch. 15. 44.  
ch. 15. 45.  
ch. 15. 46.  
ch. 15. 47.  
ch. 15. 48.  
ch. 15. 49.  
ch. 15. 50.  
ch. 15. 51.  
ch. 15. 52.  
ch. 15. 53.  
ch. 15. 54.  
ch. 15. 55.  
ch. 15. 56.  
ch. 15. 57.  
ch. 15. 58.  
ch. 15. 59.  
ch. 15. 60.  
ch. 15. 61.  
ch. 15. 62.  
ch. 15. 63.  
ch. 15. 64.  
ch. 15. 65.  
ch. 15. 66.  
ch. 15. 67.  
ch. 15. 68.  
ch. 15. 69

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1913.

Lev. 1. 17.  
Job 4. 13.  
Ex. 15. 40.  
Ps. 105. 23.  
Acts 7. 8.  
1 Thes. 1. 11.  
Ps. 105. 23.  
Ex. 6. 4.  
Deut. 4. 29.  
Ex. 18. 26.  
Ps. 103. 37.  
Job 5. 26.  
Acta 13. 24.  
ch. 23. 2.  
Ex. 18. 40.  
1 Kin. 21. 26.

1 Thes. 2. 22.  
1 Thes. 2. 16.

1 Heb. a lamp of fire.

1 Jer. 26. 19.

g ch. 26. 7.  
ch. 12. 7.

12. 13.  
Ex. 22. 31.  
Num. 34. 3.

Deut. 1. 7.  
11. 34.  
Job. 1. 4.

1 Kin. 4. 21.  
3 Chr. 9. 26.  
Neh. 9. 8.

Ps. 108. 11.  
1 Jer. 12. 13.

ch. 12. 3.

ch. 21. 9.  
Gal. 4. 24.

ch. 30. 3.  
ch. 30. 18.  
30. 2.

1 Sam. 1. 6.

1 Heb. be builded by her.

g ch. 3. 17.  
1911.

ch. 12. 6.

12 Sam. 6. 16.

Prov. 30. 31.  
32.

ch. 21. 53.  
1 Sam. 25. 15.

1 Prov. 15. 1.  
1 Pet. 3. 7.

1 Job 3. 6.  
Ps. 106. 41.

Jer. 38. 5.

1 Heb. that which is good in these eyes.

1 Heb. afflicted her.

u. 2. 18.  
ch. 25. 18.

Ps. 15. 22.  
1 Pet. 2. 9.

ch. 17. 30.  
21. 18.  
25. 12.

'each piece one against another': but 'the birds divided he not.

11 And when the 'fowls came down upon the carcasses, Abram drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, 'a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety 'that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and 'they shall afflict them four hundred years;

14 And also that nation, whom they shall serve, 'will I judge: and afterward 'shall they come out with great substance.

15 And 'thou shalt go 'to thy fathers in peace; 'thou shalt be buried in a good old age.

16 But 'in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity 'of the Amorites 'is not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and 'a burning lamp that 'passed between those pieces.

18 In the same day the Lord 'made a covenant with Abram, saying, 'Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:

19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites,

20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaim,

21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.

#### CHAPTER 16.

1 Sarai, being barren, giveth Hagar to Abram, 4 Hagar, being afflicted for despising her mistress, runneth away. 'An angel sendeth her back to submit herself, 11 and telleth her of her child. 15 Ishmael is born.

NOW Sarai Abram's wife 'bare him no children: and she had an hand-maid, 'an Egyptian, whose name was 'Hagar.

2 'And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the Lord 'hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, 'go into my maid; it may be that I may 'obtain children by her. And Abram 'hearkened to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram 'had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife.

4 'And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was 'despised in her eyes.

5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: 'the Lord judge between me and thee.

6 'But Abram said unto Sarai, 'Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her 'as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai 'dealt hardly with her, 'she fled from her face.

7 'And the angel of the Lord found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, 'by the fountain in the way to Shur.

8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence comest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.

9 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and 'submit thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, 'I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, 'and shalt call his name 'Ishmael; because the Lord hath heard thy affliction.

12 'And he will be 'a wild man'; his hand 'will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; 'and he shall dwell 'in the presence of 'all his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the Lord that spake unto her, 'Thou God seest me': for she said, 'I have I also been looked after him 'that seeth me? 14 Wherefore the well was called 'Beer-lahai-roi; behold, it is 'between Kadesh and Bered.

15 'And 'Hagar bare Abram a son; and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, 'Ishmael.

16 And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

#### CHAPTER 17.

1 God reneweth the covenant. 5 Abram his name is changed in token of a greater blessing. 10 Circumcision is instituted. 15 Sarai her name is changed, and she blessed. 17 Isaac is promised. 23 Abraham and Ishmael are circumcised.

AND when Abram was ninety years old 'and nine, the Lord 'appeared to Abram, and said unto him, 'I am 'the Almighty God; 'walk before me, and be thou 'perfect.

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and 'will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram 'fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be 'a father of many nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called 'Abram, but 'thy name shall be 'Abraham; 'for a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make 'a nation of thee, and 'kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will 'establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee 'in their generations for an everlasting covenant, 'to be a God unto thee, and 'to thy seed after thee.

8 And 'I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land 'wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God.

9 'And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee: 'Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be 'a token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And 'the that is eight days old 'shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant

VAR. REND.—Chap. 16. 1 V. 12. Lit. a wild ass among men.—Lit. before the face of, i.e. to the east of. Tw. Kn. De.—V. 13. Thou art El Roi (the God of Seeing).—So De. Or, Do I even still (?) see (live) after seeing (God)? Kn. Tw. Kn.—V. 14. i.e. Well of the Living One who sees me (?) De.—Chap. 17. 1 V. 1. Heb. El Shaddai.—V. 5. V. 5. exalted father.—V. 7. throughout.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. V. 13. Text corrupt, Ol. La.

Before  
CHRIST  
1911.

ch. 17. 19.  
Matt. 1. 21.  
Luke 1. 23.

1 That is, God shall hear.

ch. 21. 20.  
ch. 25. 15.

ch. 21. 42.  
g ch. 24. 62.  
25. 11.

1 That is, The will of him that loveth and seeketh him.

2 Num. 13. 26.

3 Gal. 4. 22.  
ver. 11.  
1910.

1908.

ch. 12. 1.  
ch. 26. 2.

25. 11.  
Ex. 4. 2.

Deut. 10. 17.  
ch. 5. 23.

ch. 15. 2.  
ch. 20. 3.

3 Kin. 50. 6.  
Or, upright, or, down.

ch. 6. 9.  
Deut. 18. 13.

Job 1. 1.  
Matt. 5. 48.

ch. 15. 2.  
13. 16.

28. 17.  
1 Cor. 17.

g Rom. 4. 11.  
12. 16.

Gal. 3. 29.  
1 Heb. mod-  
est of  
nations.

1 Neh. 9. 7.  
1 That is,  
Father of  
great  
multitude.

1 Rom. 4. 17.  
ch. 25. 11.

1 Heb. 11. 9.  
ch. 25. 11.

1 Matt. 1. 6.  
2c.

1 Gal. 2. 17.  
u. ch. 20. 24.

20. 13.  
Heb. 11. 9.

1 Rom. 9. 8.  
g ch. 12. 7.

13. 15.  
Ps. 108. 9.11.

1 Heb. of thy circum-  
cisions.

ch. 23. 4.  
Ex. 2. 7.

1 Lev. 22. 13.  
Deut. 4. 27.

14. 2.  
15. 18.

29. 12.  
Acta 7. 6.

1 Rom. 4. 11.  
1 Heb. 2. 21.  
John 7. 22.  
Phil. 3. 5.

VAR. REND.—V. 10. the half of each against the other.—V. 11. birds of prey.—V. 17. torch.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1888. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | After<br>CHRIST<br>1888.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|---------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                           | shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes upon the hearth.                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|                           | 14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | 7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetch a calf tender and good, and gave it unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.                                                                                                                                  |
|                           | 15 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but ¶ Sarah shall her name be.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.                                                                                                            |
|                           | 16 And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of people shall be of her.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 9 ¶ And they said unto him, Where is Sarai thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent.                                                                                                                                                                       |
|                           | 17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarai, that is ninety years old, bear?                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarai thy wife shall have a son. And Sarai heard it in the tent door, which was behind him.                                                                        |
|                           | 18 And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee!                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 11 Now Abraham and Sarai were old, and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with Sarai after the manner of women.                                                                                                                                       |
|                           | 19 And God said, ¶ Sarai thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.                                                                                                                                                                                              | 12 Therefore Sarai laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also?                                                                                                                                       |
|                           | 20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation.                                                                                                                                                                                              | 13 And the Lord said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarai laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?                                                                                                                                        |
|                           | 21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarai shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 14 ¶ Is any thing too hard for the Lord? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarai shall have a son.                                                                                                           |
|                           | 22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 15 Then Sarai denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.                                                                                                                                                     |
|                           | 23 ¶ And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him.                                                                                                                                         | 16 ¶ And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way.                                                                                                                                          |
|                           | 24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 17 And the Lord said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do; 18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?                                                       |
|                           | 25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 19 For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do justice and judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.                                |
|                           | 26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 20 And the Lord said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous, 21 ¶ I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know. |
|                           | 27 And I all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom: but Abraham stood yet before the Lord.                                                                                                                                                 |
|                           | CHAPTER 18.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 23 ¶ And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?                                                                                                                                                                  |
|                           | 1 Abraham entertained three angels. 2 Sarai is reproved for laughing at the strange promise. 3 The destruction of Sodom is revealed to Abraham. 23 Abraham maketh intercession for the men thereof.                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 24 ¶ Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein?                                                                                                         |
|                           | AND the Lord appeared unto him in the plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day; 2 And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by him: and when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground.                                                                                                                 | 25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?                                               |
|                           | 3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant: 4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree: 5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said. | 26 And the Lord said, ¶ If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.                                                                                                                                 |
|                           | 6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarai, and said, Make ready quickly                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |

VAR. REVD.—F. 14. fellow-tribemen.—F. 15. An older form of Sarai (cf. Nt.). Or, princely, De. Or, combatant, heroine, Kx. Ka.—i.e. Princess; or, ruler, Queen.—F. 16. peoples. Chap. 18. 1 F. 1. by the oak.—F. 8. O Lord. Heb. Adonai.

VAR. REVD.—F. 8. curdled milk.—F. 10, 14. a year hence.—F. 18. See ch. 12. 3.—F. 19. have taken notice of him.—F. may.—F. so that they keep.—F. 20. The cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is indeed become great, and their sin is indeed become very grievous.—F. 23. 24. sweep away.  
VAR. REVD.—Chap. 18. F. 10. 3. the Lord stood yet before Abraham, Bl. Gei. (Jewish tradition.)

Before  
CHRIST  
1800.

1 Luke 18. 1.  
m ch. 2. 19.  
Job 4. 19.  
Ecc. 12. 7.  
1 Cor. 15.  
47. 46.  
2 Cor. 5. 1.

n Judg. 6. 20.

o Jam. 5. 16.

17 And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am <sup>as</sup> best dust and ashes:

18 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy it.

19 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

20 And he said unto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there.

21 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's sake.

22 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for ten's sake.

23 And the Lord went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Lot entertaineth two angels. 4 The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindness. 12 Lot is sent for safety into the mountains. 18 He entertaineth leave to go into Zoar. 24 Sodom and Gomorrah are destroyed. 28 Lot's wife is a pillar of salt. 30 Lot dwelleth in a cave. 31 The incestuous original of Moab and Ammon.

AND there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.

3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

6 And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him, 7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said again, This one fellow came in to us, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with blindness,

both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the Lord: and the Lord hath sent us to destroy it.

14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place: for the Lord will destroy this city. But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law.

15 And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the city.

16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the Lord being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die.

20 Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.

23 The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the Lord out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

27 And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the Lord:

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two

Before  
CHRIST  
1800.

ch. 7. 1.  
2 Pet. 2. 2.

ch. 19. 20.  
1 Chro. 21. 15.

Mat. 1. 18.  
Num. 16. 21. 45.

Ex. 9. 31.  
Luke 17. 28.  
2 Sam. 11.

Num. 16. 24. 25.  
Rev. 18. 4.  
Heb. 11. 32.

Or. punishment.

La. 18. 12.  
Rev. 9. 15. 16.  
Pa. 34. 22.

Kin 19. 2.  
J. ver. 34.

Mat. 24. 16.  
17. 18.  
Luke 9. 62.  
Paul. 3. 13.

Acts 10. 14.

Job 42. 5.  
2. 145. 19.

1 Pet. 13. 10.  
1 Cor. 10. 1.

See ch. 32.  
23. 26.

Ex. 26. 10.  
Heb. 9. 14.  
Heb. 6. 5.

ch. 12. 10.  
14. 2.

That is, Lot's wife.

1 Heb. 11. 32.

Deu. 29. 22.  
1a. 12. 19.

Jer. 20. 16.  
20. 40.

Ex. 30. 30.  
Heb. 11. 32.

Amos 4. 11.  
Seph. 2. 8.

1a. 17. 22.  
2 Pet. 2. 6.

Jude 7.

ch. 14. 2.  
Pa. 107. 34.

La. 17. 32.  
2a. 18. 22.

Rev. 18. 2.

ch. 8. 1.  
2a. 12.

1a. 17. 19.

VAR. REND.—3 F. 14. had married, Kn. De. Ka. Or, were about to marry, Th. Ew.—4 F. 15. 17, swept away.—5 F. 15. by; or, for.—6 F. 17. as they were bringing them forth.—7 circle; and so in ca. 25, 24, 29.—8 F. 19. (for I fear) lest the calamity, &c.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 19. 1 F. 1. the two.—2 F. 9. is ever playing the judge.

Before  
CHRIST  
1858.

ch. 12. 2, 4  
& 20. 4, 9.  
Deut. 22. 5.

Mark 12.  
15.

1887.  
Deut. 2. 9.

Deut. 2. 12.

dr. 1888.

ch. 15. 1.  
ch. 16. 7,  
18.

ch. 26. 6.  
ch. 22. 12.  
26. 7.

ch. 12. 15.  
/ Ps. 105. 14.

/ Job 36. 15.

1 ver. 7.

1 Heb.

1 compared to  
an husband.

ver. 15.

ch. 10. 23.

23 Eze. 20. 2.

2 Cor. 1. 12

1 Or, sim-  
plicity, or,  
sincerity.

1 ch. 22. 7.

1 ch. 25. 5.

1 Eze. 24. 26.

1 Gen. 25. 25.

25. 26.

1 ch. 20. 2.

Lev. 6. 2.

Ps. 51. 4.

11 Eze. 7. 5.

2 Eze. 3. 11.

Job 21. 14.

1 Eze. 14. 15.

1 John 5. 16.

ch. 2. 17.

1 Ps. 146. 14.

20. 25.

1 ch. 25. 10.

1 Eze. 21. 21.

1 Job 7. 20.

1 V. 7. let him but  
pray.

1 V. 31. Or, land, Tw. Lxx.—10 V. 37.

1 As if—from (begotten by) a father.—11 V. 38. i.e.

son of my tribe.—Chap. 20. 1 V. 7. let him but  
pray.

daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also; and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name <sup>10</sup> Moab: 'the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name <sup>11</sup> Ben-ammi: 'the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 Abraham sojourneth at Gerar. 2 Abimelech his wife, and Isac her. 3 Abimelech is reproved for her in a dream. 4 He rebuketh Abraham. 5 restoreth Sarah. 6 and reproves her. 7 He is healed by Abraham's prayer.

AND Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelled between Kadeah and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar.

2 And of Abraham said of Sarah his wife, 'She is my sister: and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah.

3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, 'Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife.

4 But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, Lord, wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: 'in the integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning 'against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man his wife: 'for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, 'know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine.

8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on

my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done.

10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God is not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake.

12 And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

13 And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, I say of me, He is my brother.

14 And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: 'behold, he is to thee a covering of the eyes, unto all that are with thee, and with all other: 'thus she was reproved.

17 So Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid servants; and they bare children.

18 For the Lord had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Isaac is born. 4 He is circumcised. 6 Sarah's joy. Hagar and Ishmael cast forth. 16 Hagar in distress. 17 The angel comforteth her. 22 Abimelech's covenant with Abraham at Beersheba.

AND the Lord visited Sarah as he had said, and the Lord did unto Sarah as he had spoken.

2 For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac.

4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being eight days old, as God had commanded him.

5 And Abraham was an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.

6 And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that hear will laugh with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have born him a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the same day that Isaac was weaned.

9 And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had born unto Abraham, mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bondswoman and her son: for the son of this bondswoman

VAR. READ.—V. 10. didst thou purpose.—V. 16. So Ew. Ka.; 'covering of the eyes'—protection. Or, let this, i.e. the present, be to thee a 'compensation,' (and) to all that are with thee, i.e. to thy followers, De. Or, for all (that has happened) to thee and to all (thyne attendants), Tw. Ks.—

'(And so with (in the sight of) all) thou art cleared, De. And thou wilt be recognised, Ka. And so thou art cleared, Tw. Ks.—Chap. 21. V. 6. Lid. A laugh hath God prepared for me.—Or, at me, Tw. Ks. De.—V. 9. Or, playing, Ge. Tw. Ks.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1868.

ch. 24. 7.

ch. 45. 18.

Ps. 56. 1.

Prov. 16. 6.

ch. 12. 12.

& 26. 7.

1 See ch. 11.

29.

ch. 12. 1.

9, 11, 12.

1 Heb. 11. 8.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 16.

ch. 13. 9.

1 Heb. as

is good in

thine eyes.

1 ver. 5.

ch. 26. 11.

ch. 24. 65.

1 Job 42. 9.

10.

1 ch. 12. 17.

1 Eze. 2. 21.

1 ch. 17. 19.

2 Eze. 10. 14.

Gal. 4. 23, 25.

1 Acts 7. 8.

Gal. 4. 22.

1 Heb. 11. 11.

1 ch. 17. 31.

1 ch. 17. 19.

1 Acts 7. 8.

1 ch. 17. 10.

12.

1 cir. 1897.

1 ch. 17. 1.

17.

1 Ps. 136. 2.

1 Gal. 4. 27.

1 Luke 1. 58.

1 ch. 18. 11.

12.

1 ch. 16. 1.

1 ch. 16. 15.

1 Gal. 4. 29.

1 cir. 1852.

1 Gal. 4. 30.

1 See ch. 25. 4.

1 & 26. 6, 7.



Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1892.  
—  
q ch. 17. 18.

r Rom. 9. 7,  
8.  
H. 1. 11. 10

ver. 19.  
ca. 16. 10.  
& 17. 20.

† John 8: 35

**в Эк. 3. 7.**

W. VER. 13.

s Nu. 22. 31  
 See 2 Kin. 6  
 17, 18, 20.  
 Luke 24. 16.  
 31.

y ch. 28. 15.  
 & 39. 2, 3, 21  
 s ch. 16. 12.

• ch. 24. 4.

b ch. 20. 2.  
 & 26. 26.

c ch. 20, 28.

† Heb. *if  
thou shalt  
be unto me*

<sup>c</sup> See ch. 26,  
13, 18, 20,  
21, 22.

f ch. 26. 31.

**g ch. 23. 2.**

A ch. 31. 48,  
 52.  
 I ch. 26. 33.  
 | That is,  
*The well of*  
*the oath.*

shall not be heir with my son, *even* with Isaac.

11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight <sup>because of his son.</sup>

12 \* And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy thought because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, *stearken* unto her voice; for <sup>in Isaac,</sup> shall thy seed be called.

13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make <sup>a nation,</sup> because he is thy seed.

14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and <sup>sent her away:</sup> and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him <sup>a good way off,</sup> as it were <sup>a bowshot:</sup> for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and lift up her voice, and wept.

17 And \* God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What allest thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him <sup>in thine hand;</sup> for <sup>I will make him a great nation.</sup>

19 And \* God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And God <sup>was with the lad;</sup> and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and became an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother <sup>took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.</sup>

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, \* God is with thee in all that thou dost.

23 Now therefore <sup>swear unto me here by God</sup> that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, <sup>nor with my son,</sup> nor with my son's <sup>word;</sup> *but* according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Abraham said, I will swear.

25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of <sup>a well of water,</sup> which Abimelech's servants <sup>had violently taken away.</sup>

26 And Abimelech said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to day.

27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and both of them <sup>made a covenant.</sup>

28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, <sup>What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by thyself?</sup>

30 And he said, For *these* seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that <sup>they may be a witness unto me,</sup> that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he <sup>called that place</sup> Beer-sheba; because there they swore both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Beer-

sheba: then Abimelech rose up, and  
Phicol the chief captain of his host,  
and they returned into the land of the  
Philistines.  
33 ¶ And Abraham planted a <sup>o</sup>grove in  
Beer-sheba, and <sup>a</sup>called there on the  
name of the LORD, (the everlasting God.)  
34 And Abraham sojourned in the Phi-  
listines' land many days.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac. 3 He giveth proof of his faith and obedience. 11 The angel stayeth him. 13 Isaac is exchanged with a ram. 14 The place is called Jehovah-jireh. 15 Abraham is blessed again. 20 The generation of Nahor unto Rebekah.

AND it came to pass after these things,  
1 that <sup>1</sup>God did <sup>2</sup>tempt Abraham, and  
said unto him, Abraham: and he said,  
Behold, <sup>3</sup>here I am.  
2 And he said, Take now thy son, <sup>4</sup>thine  
only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get  
thee <sup>5</sup>into the land of Moriah; and offer  
him there for a burnt offering upon one  
of the mountains which I will tell thee  
of.  
3 ¶ And Abraham rose up early in the  
morning, and saddled his ass, and took  
two of his young men with him, and  
Isaac his son, and clave the wood for  
the burnt offering, and rose up, and  
went unto the place of which God had  
told him.  
4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted  
up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.  
5 And Abraham said unto his young  
men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I  
and the lad will go yonder and worship,  
and come again to you.  
6 And Abraham took the wood of the  
burnt offering, and <sup>7</sup>laid it upon Isaac  
his son; and he took the fire in his hand,  
and a knife; and they went both of them  
together.  
7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his  
father, and said, My father: and he  
said, Here am I, my son. And he said,  
Behold the ass and the wood: but where  
is the lamb for a burnt offering?  
8 And Abraham said, My son, God will  
provide himself <sup>9</sup>a lamb for a burnt  
offering: so they went both of them  
together.  
9 And they came to the place which God  
said to him of; and Abraham built an  
altar there, and laid the wood in order,  
and bound Isaac his son, and <sup>10</sup>laid him  
upon the altar upon the wood.  
10 And Abraham stretched forth his  
hand, and took the knife to slay his  
son.  
11 And the angel of the LORD called  
unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham,  
Abraham: and he said, Here am I.  
12 And he said, Lay not thine hand  
upon the lad, neither do thou any thing  
unto him: for now I know that thou  
fearest God, seeing thou hast not with-  
held thy son, thine only son from me.  
13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and  
looked, and behold <sup>14</sup>behind him <sup>15</sup>was a ram  
caught in a thicket by his horns: and  
Abraham went and took the ram, and  
offered him up for a burnt offering in  
the stead of his son.  
14 And Abraham called the name of  
that place <sup>16</sup>Jehovah-jireh: as it is said  
to this day, In the mount of the LORD  
it shall be seen.  
VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 33. tamarisk.—Chap.  
try.—<sup>2</sup> V. 8. the.—<sup>3</sup> V. 14. he appeareth  
(On the mountain where Jehovah ap-  
pears we praise him), Ew. There is provided, Ge.  
shall be seen (as a worshipper), Kc.

VAR. REND.—<sup>3</sup> V. 33. tamarisk.—Chap. 22. <sup>1</sup> V. 1.  
try.—<sup>3</sup> V. 8. the.—<sup>3</sup> V. 14. he appeareth, Tw. De.  
(On the mountain where Jehovah) appeareth [let  
us praise him], Ew. There is provided, Ge. Kn. One  
shall be seen (as a worshipper), Ka.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1891

1 Or, tree.  
 & ch. 4. 26.  
 1 Dent. 33.  
 27.  
 Is. 40. 26.  
 Rom. 16. 24.  
 1 Tim. 1. 17.

1872  
Joe. Aut.  
a 1 Cor. 10.  
13.  
Heb. 11. 17.  
Jam. 1. 12.  
1 Pet. 1. 7.  
† Heb.  
Behold me.  
b Heb. 11. 17.  
c 2 Chr. 3. 1.

4 John 19.  
17.

† Heb.  
Behold me.  
| Or, *hail*.

Feb. 11. 17.  
Jan. 2. 21.

/ 1 Sam. 15.  
 22  
 Mic. 6. 7. 8.  
 Joh. 26. 8.  
 Jam. 2. 22.

**1 That is,  
The LORD  
will see, or,  
provide.**

Before  
CHRIST  
dr. 1872.\* Ps. 105. 9.  
\* Luke 1. 73.  
\* Heb. 6. 13.  
1a.\* ch. 12. 5.  
\* Jer. 23. 23.  
\* ch. 12. 14.  
† Heb. 11. 19.\* ch. 26. 60.  
\* ch. 12. 1. 9.  
\* ch. 12. 2.  
\* ch. 12. 13.  
\* ch. 26. 6.  
\* Gal. 3. 2, 9.  
\* ver. 10.\* ch. 26. 10.  
\* ch. 26. 1.  
\* ch. 21. 31.  
\* ch. 11. 20.\* Job 1. 1.  
\* Job 22. 2.\* ch. 26. 13.  
\* Calhed.  
\* Rom. v. 10.  
\* Hebrew.

15 ¶ And the angel of the Lord called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time.

16 And said, 'By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son:

17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed 'as the stars of the heaven,' and 'as the sand which is upon the sea shores; and 'thy seed shall possess 'the gate of thy enemies;

18 'And 'in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth 'be blessed; 'because thou hast obeyed my voice.

19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

20 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, 'Milcah, she hath also born children unto thy brother Nahor;

21 'Huz his firstborn, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram, 22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.

23 And 'Bethuel begat 'Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and Maschah.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 The age and death of Sarah. 3 The purchase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah was buried.

AND Sarah was an hundred and seven years old.

2 And Sarah died in 'Kirjath-arba; the same is 'Hebron in the land of Canaan; and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying,

4 'I am a stranger and a sojourner with you; I give me a possession of a burying-place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord: thou art 'a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar,

9 That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for 'as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.

10 And Ephron 'dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the 'audience of the children of Heth, even of all that 'went in at the gate of his city, saying,

11 'Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, 'But if thou 'wilt give it β, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee money for the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him.

15 My lord, hearken unto me: 'the land is worth four hundred 'shekels of silver; what is that? betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham barked unto Ephron, and Abraham 'weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, 'current money with 'the merchant.

17 ¶ And the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was 'before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure

18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre: the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan.

20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, 'were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Heth.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 Abraham sweareth his servant. 10 The servant's journey: 12 His prayer: 14 His sign. 15 Rebekah meeteth him. 18 fulfilleth his sign. 22 receiveth jewels. 23 showeth her kindred. 25 and inviteth him home. 26 The servant blesseth Udd. 29 Laban entertaineth him. 34 The servant sheweth his message. 30 Laban and Bethuel approve it. 35 Rebekah consenteth to go. 36 Isaac meeteth her.

AND Abraham 'was old, and 'twell stricken in age; and the Lord 'had blessed Abraham in all things.

2 And Abraham said 'unto his eldest servant of his house, that 'ruled over all that he had, 'Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee 'swear by the Lord, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that 'thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell:

4 'But thou shalt go 'unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 ¶ The Lord God of heaven, which 'took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that aware unto me, saying, 'Unto thy seed will I give this land; 'he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then 'thou shalt be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

VAR. READ.—β F. 13. If thou only.....oh, if thou wouldst hear me. See Var. Read. β F. 15, a piece of land worth, &c.; what is that? β F. 16. Lit. that passeth to. β F. 17. i. e. east of.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 23. V. 13. β Perhaps words like, 'wilt shew kindness to thy servant,' have dropped out, OI.

Before  
CHRIST  
1881.\* Ex. 20. 13.  
\* Exch. 45. 12.

\* Jer. 22. 9.

\* ch. 25. 9.  
\* ch. 20. 31.  
\* ch. 20. 13.  
\* Acts 7. 16.1 See Ruth 4.  
7, 8, 9, 10.  
Jer. 22. 10,  
11.1887.  
\* ch. 18. 11.  
\* 21. 8.

† Heb. goes into days.

\* ver. 35.  
\* ch. 13. 2.  
\* ch. 13. 15.  
\* Prov. 10. 22.\* ch. 15. 2.  
\* ver. 10.  
\* ch. 30. 4, 5, 6.\* 1 Chr. 29. 24.  
\* Lam. 5. 6.\* ch. 14. 22.  
\* Deut. 6. 13.  
\* Josh. 2. 12.\* ch. 26. 35.  
\* 27. 44.  
\* 28. 2.\* Ex. 34. 16.  
\* Deut. 7. 3.  
\* ch. 28. 2.\* ch. 13. 1.  
\* ch. 13. 11.\* ch. 13. 7.  
\* 14. 15.  
\* 15. 18.\* Ex. 33. 13.  
\* Deut. 1. 8.  
\* 34. 4.\* Acts 7. 5.  
\* m Ex. 23. 20.  
\* 25.\* 32. 2.  
\* Heb. 1. 14.  
\* 1 Josh. 2. 17.  
\* 20.

VAR. READ.—β F. 18. Or, through; or, by.—β bless themselves.—Chap. 23. β F. 10. was sitting.

Before  
CHRIST  
1857.

o ver. 2.  
1 Or, and.  
p ch. 27. 43.

† Heb. that  
women  
which draw  
water go  
forth.

q Ez. 2. 16.

r ver. 27.

ch. 22. 24.

q Ez. 13.

q Ez. 3. 6, 15.

† Neh. 1. 11.

Ps. 87. 3.

† ver. 48.

u ch. 22. 9.

Ex. 2. 16.

w See Judg.

1 Sam. 6. 7.

2. 15. 10.

2. 20. 7.

s ch. 11. 29.

2. 22. 22.

y ch. 26. 7.

† Heb. good

of countries

names.

1 Pet. 2. 2.

2. 4. 2.

o ver. 12, 14.

b Ez. 22. 2, 3.

Is. 3. 19, 20.

21.

2. 16. 11, 12.

1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 Or, prove

for the

Jerusalem.

o ch. 22. 22.

d ver. 22.

Ex. 4. 21.

Ex. 16. 10.

Ruth 4. 14.

1 Sam. 26.

22. 29.

2 Sam. 16.

22.

Luke 1. 68.

/ ch. 23. 10.

Ps. 90. 2.

† ver. 48.

2. 20. 7.

2. 20. 7.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and swore to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; \*1 for all the goods of his master were in his hand; and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nabor.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, *even the time* †that women go out to draw water.

12 And he said, 'O Lord God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

13 Behold, 'I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: *let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac*; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Milcah, the wife of Nabor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel *was* †very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hastened, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hastened, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the Lord had made his journey prosperous or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden *earring* of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, 'I am the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nabor.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the Lord.

27 And he said, 'Blessed be the Lord God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his mercy: and his truth: *'I being in the way, the Lord led me to the house of my master's brethren.*

28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these things.

29 ¶ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake

the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, Come in, 'thou blessed of the Lord; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungrided his camels, and gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him.

33 And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, 'I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, I am Abraham's servant.

35 And the Lord hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.

36 And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell:

38 'But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 'And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 'And he said unto me, The Lord, before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

41 'Then shalt thou be clear from this my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, 'O Lord God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go:

43 'Behold, I stand by the well of water; and 'it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: *let the same be the woman whom the Lord hath appointed out for my master's son.*

45 'And before I had done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew water: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nabor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the Lord; and blessed the Lord God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

Before  
CHRIST  
1857.

i ch. 28. 22.  
Judg. 17. 2.  
Ruth 3. 10.  
Ps. 113. 15.

b ch. 43. 24.  
Judg. 19. 21.

i Job 22. 12.  
John 4. 24.  
Eph. 6. 2, 4, 7.

m ver. 1.  
ch. 13. 2.

n ch. 21. 2.

o ch. 31. 26.  
2. 25. 5.

p ver. 3.

q ver. 4.

r ver. 5.

s ver. 7.

t ch. 17. 1.

u ver. 8.

v ver. 12.

w ver. 12.

x ver. 15, 26.  
p 1 Sam. 1. 12.

y Ezek. 16. 11, 12.

z ver. 26.

b ch. 22. 22.

c ch. 47. 29.

Josh. 2. 14.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 24. 1 V. 10. good things.—*Heb.* Aram-Naharaim, i.e. Aram of the two rivers.—V. 27. as for me (too) the Lord hath led me straight.

VAR. REVD.—V. 43. (Understand,) let this be the sign.—let it.—*See* on Isa. 7. 14.—V. 48. i.e. kinsman's.

Before CHRIST 1857.  
 150 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, "The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot speak unto thee bad or good."  
 151 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.  
 152 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, bowing himself to the earth.  
 153 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things.  
 154 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, "Send me away unto my master."  
 155 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.  
 156 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.  
 157 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.  
 158 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.  
 159 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men.  
 160 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou art our sister, be thou the mother of thousands of millions, and let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them.  
 161 And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.  
 162 And Isaac came from the way of the well Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the south country.  
 163 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels were coming.  
 164 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel.  
 165 For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It is my master: therefore she took a veil, and covered herself.  
 166 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.  
 167 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was comforted after his mother's death.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 The sons of Abraham by Keturah. 5 The division of his goods. 7 His age, and death. 9 His burial. 12 The generations of Ishmael. 17 His age, and death. 19 Isaac prayeth for Rebekah, bring barren. 22 The children strive in her womb. 24 The birth of Esau and Jacob. 27 Their difference. 29 Esau selleth his birthright.

THEN again Abraham took a wife, and her name was Keturah.

2 And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.

3 And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letshumim, and Lemnimim.

4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and

Epher, and Hanoah, and Abidah, and Eldaah. All these were the children of Keturah.

5 ¶ And Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac.

6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the east country.

7 And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was gathered to his people.

9 And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre;

10 ¶ The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by the well Lahai-roi.

12 ¶ Now these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham.

13 And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa, 15 Bithai, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah:

16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations.

17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people.

18 ¶ And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria; and he died in the presence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac:

20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-aram, the sister to Laban the Syrian.

21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren: and the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to enquire of the LORD.

23 And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.

24 ¶ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau.

VAR. READ. — Chap. 25. 1 V. 8. fellow-tribeamen; and so in v. 17. — 2 V. 16. villages. — 3 encampments. — 4 V. 18. i.e. east of. — 5 settled. — 6 Lit. before the face; comp. c. 16. 12. — 7 V. 20. Arammean. — 8 V. 22. why then do I live?

VAR. READ. — Chap. 25. V. 15. β The best editions read Haded (rather Khaded); comp. 1 Chr. 1. 30. — V. 18. β Interpolation from 1 Sam. 15. 7. (Hw.)

Before CHRIST cir. 1853.

c ch. 24. 24.

c ch. 21. 14.

d Judg. G. 3.

1822.

c ch. 15. 14.

d ch. 29.

f ch. 35. 29.

g ch. 35. 29.

h 50. 12.

a ch. 23. 16.

i ch. 49. 31.

a ch. 16. 14.

a 24. 62.

c ch. 1500.

i ch. 16. 14.

m 1 Chr. 1.

29.

1 Or, Haded,

1 Chr. 1. 30.

n ch. 17. 20.

1772.

o ver. 8.

p 1 Sam. 15.

7.

q Heb. fcl.

Ps. 76. 64.

r ch. 16. 14.

s Matt. 1. 2.

1857.

t ch. 22. 23.

u ch. 24. 29.

1838.

v 1 Chr. 5. 20.

w 1 Chr. 23. 13.

x 1 Sam. 9. 9.

y 10. 22.

z 1 Sam. 9. 9.

10. 22.

3 Sam. 8.

14.

4 ch. 27. 29.

Mal. 1. 3.

5 Rom. 9. 12.

6 ch. 27. 11.

16. 23.

VAR. READ. — 7 V. 62. Now Isaac had come. — 8 V. 63. Or, lament. Ev. Kn. — 9 Omit. — 10 V. 65. And she said. — 11 said. — 12 her mantle.

Before  
CHRIST  
1858.

e Hos. 11. 3.

d ch. 27. 36.

1857.

f Job. 37. 5.

f Job. 1. 1, 6.

& 2. 2.

f Job. 37. 5.

g Heb. 11. 9.

† Heb. ver-  
sion was in  
his mouth.

A ch. 27. 19.

26, 31.

† ch. 27. 6.

† Heb. with  
that red.

with that  
red pottage.

† That is,  
Red.

cir. 1806.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

† Heb. going  
to die.

26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bore them.

27 And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob.

29 ¶ And Jacob sold pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was faint:

30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called Edom.

31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he swore unto him: and he sold his birthright unto Jacob.

34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his birthright.

### CHAPTER 26.

1 Isaac because of famine went to Gerar. 2 God instructeth, and blesseth him. 7 He is reproved by Abimelech for denying his wife. 12 He groweth rich. 18 He diggeth Esau, Sitnah, and Rehoboth. 20 Abimelech maketh a covenant with him of Beer-sheba. 24 Esau's wives.

AND there was a famine in the land, beside the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto Abimelech king of the Philistines unto Gerar.

2 And the Lord appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt: dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of:

3 Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and I will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these countries; and I will perform that which I swore unto Abraham thy father:

4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed:

5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.

6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar: 7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said, She is my sister: for he feared to say, She is my wife; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah; because she was fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife.

9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou shouldst have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And Abimelech charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an hundred-fold: and the Lord blessed him.

13 And the man waxed great, and went forward, and grew until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants: and the Philistines envied him.

15 For all the wells which his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we.

17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is ours; and he called the name of the well Isek; because they strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also; and he called the name of it Sitnah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it Rehoboth; and he said, For now the Lord hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to Beer-sheba.

24 And the Lord appeared unto him the same night, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father: fear not, for I am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake.

25 And he builded an altar there, and pitched upon the name of the Lord, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and Phicol the chief captain of his army.

27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and have sent me away from you?

28 And they said, We saw certainly that the Lord was with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;

29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou art now the blessed of the Lord.

30 And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and swore one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had

Before  
CHRIST  
1854.

e Ps. 106. 13.

† Heb. found.

e Matt. 13. 8.

Mark 4. 2.

e ver. 3.

e ch. 24. 1, 2.

Job 42. 12.

e ch. 24. 33.

Ps. 112. 3.

Prov. 10. 22.

† Heb. want going.

† Or, boundary.

e ch. 37. 11.

Ezekiel. 4. 4.

e ch. 21. 20.

e ch. 1. 8.

e ch. 31. 31.

† Heb. finding.

e ch. 21. 25.

† That is, Condemnation.

† That is, Hated.

† That is, Hated.

e ch. 17. 6.

e ch. 28. 3.

e ch. 21. 22.

e ch. 1. 7.

e ch. 17. 7.

e ch. 24. 12.

e ch. 28. 12.

Gen. 3. 6.

Acts 7. 32.

e ch. 15. 1.

e ver. 3. 4.

e ch. 13. 7.

e ch. 13. 16.

f Ps. 116. 17.

e ch. 21. 22.

† Judg. 11. 7.

e ver. 16.

† Heb. See-  
ing was sent.

e ch. 21. 22.

23.

† Heb. If  
these shall,  
do.

e ch. 24. 15.

Ps. 114. 18.

e ch. 19. 3.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

e ch. 21. 31.

VAR. REND.—<sup>9</sup> V. 27. perfect, i.e. blameless.—  
10 V. 31. at once, *Ge. Kn. De. And so in v. 33.*  
Chap. 26. <sup>1</sup> V. 4. Or, through; or, by.—<sup>2</sup> bless themselves.

VAR. REND.—<sup>3</sup> V. 20. his friend, i.e. counsellor.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1760.

† That is,  
the south.

ch. 25. 51.  
† That is,  
the south of  
the south.

1760.

p. ch. 25. 2.

ch. 27. 46.  
ch. 25. 1, 2.

† Heb.  
before  
of spirit.

chr. 1760.

ch. 25. 12.  
1 Sam. 2. 2.

† Prov. 27. 1.  
Jam. 4. 14.

ch. 25. 27.  
28.

† Heb. Amos.

ch. 27. 1.  
ch. 25. 12.

ch. 25. 12.  
Dent. 25. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

ch. 27. 1.

digged, and said unto him, We have found water.

33 And he called it *Shebah*: "therefore the name of the city is *Beer-sheba* unto this day.

34 ¶ And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Beahemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

35 Which were to a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

# CHAPTER 27.

1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 6 Rebekah instructeth Jacob to obtain the blessing. 15 Jacob under the person of Esau obtaineth it. 20 Esau bringeth venison. 21 Isaac trembleth. 24 Esau complaineth, and by importunity obtaineth a blessing. 41 He threatneth Jacob. 42 Rebekah discompleth it.

AND it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, *Aere* am I.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death:

3 ¶ Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me some venison;

4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless thee before thou die.

5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it.

6 ¶ And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death.

11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah took two goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son:

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:

17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son?

19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy firstborn: I have done according as thou badest me; arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God brought it to me.

21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

28 Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine:

29 ¶ Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: cursed be every one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn Esau.

33 And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father.

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtlety, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1760.

† Heb.  
before me.

p. ver. 12.

g. ver. 16.

g. ver. 4.

g. Hos. 14. 2.

† Heb. 11. 20.

g. Dent. 33. 13, 18.

g. 2 Sam. 1. 21.

g. w. ch. 48. 18.

g. Dent. 33. 28.

g. ch. 9. 23.

g. ch. 49. 2.

g. ch. 12. 2.

g. Num. 24. 2.

b. ver. 4.

† Heb. trembled very exceedingly.

g. w. ch. 48. 18.

† Heb. blessed.

g. ch. 26. 3, 4.

g. Rom. 11. 2, 3.

g. Heb. 12. 17.

g. ch. 23. 25.

g. That is, a supplanter.

g. ch. 25. 23.

g. ver. 29.

g. fulfilled.

g. 2 Sam. 8. 14.

g. ver. 20.

g. Or, supported.

g. Heb. 12. 17.

g. ver. 29.

g. Heb. 11. 20.

g. Or, of the fatness.



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 570.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 17.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 2. 14.

the flocks be gathered together, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> *they* roll the stone from the well's mouth; <sup>3</sup> then we water the sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, <sup>4</sup> Rachel came with her father's sheep: for she <sup>5</sup> kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and <sup>6</sup> rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother.

11 And Jacob <sup>7</sup> kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was <sup>8</sup> her father's <sup>9</sup> brother, and that he was Rebekah's son: and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that <sup>10</sup> he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things.

14 And Laban said to him, <sup>11</sup> Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him <sup>12</sup> the space of a month.

15 ¶ And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldst thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what <sup>13</sup> shall thy wages be?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel.

17 Leah was tender eyed; but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, <sup>14</sup> I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban said, <sup>15</sup> It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jacob <sup>16</sup> served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her.

21 ¶ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and <sup>17</sup> made a feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah Zilpah his maid for an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?

26 And Laban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the younger before the firstborn.

27 ¶ Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he <sup>18</sup> loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him <sup>19</sup> yet seven other years.

31 ¶ And when the Lord <sup>20</sup> saw that Leah was hated, he <sup>21</sup> opened her womb: but Rachel was barren.

32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son,

and she called his name <sup>22</sup> Reuben: for she said, Surely the Lord hath <sup>23</sup> looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the Lord hath heard that I was hated, he hath therefore given me this son also: and she called his name <sup>24</sup> Simeon.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called <sup>25</sup> Levi.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the Lord: therefore she called his name <sup>26</sup> Judah; and <sup>27</sup> left bearing.

CHAPTER 30.

1 Rachel, in grief for her barrenness, giveth Bilhah her maid unto Jacob. 2 She beareth Dan and Naphtali. 3 Leah giveth Zilpah her maid, who beareth Gad and Asher. 4 Reuben findeth mandrakes, with which Leah buyeth her husband of Rachel. 5 Leah beareth Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah. 6 Rachel beareth Joseph. 7 Jacob deserveth to depart. 8 Laban stayeth him on a new covenant. 9 Jacob's policy, whereby he becomes rich.

AND when Rachel saw that <sup>1</sup> she bare Jacob no children, Rachel <sup>2</sup> envied her sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me children, <sup>3</sup> or else I die.

4 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, <sup>4</sup> Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

5 And she said, Behold <sup>5</sup> my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; <sup>6</sup> and she shall bear upon my knees, <sup>7</sup> that I may also <sup>8</sup> have children by her.

9 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid <sup>9</sup> to wife: and Jacob went in unto her.

10 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son.

11 And Rachel said, God hath <sup>10</sup> judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me <sup>11</sup> a son: therefore called she his name <sup>12</sup> Dan.

12 And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son.

13 And Rachel said, With <sup>13</sup> great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name <sup>14</sup> Naphtali.

15 When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and <sup>15</sup> gave her Jacob to wife.

16 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a son.

17 And Leah said, <sup>16</sup> A troop cometh: and she called his name <sup>17</sup> Gad.

18 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a second son.

19 And Leah said, <sup>18</sup> Happy am I, for the daughters <sup>19</sup> will call me <sup>20</sup> blessed: and she called his name <sup>21</sup> Asher.

22 ¶ And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, <sup>22</sup> Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

23 And she said unto her, <sup>23</sup> Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

24 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1792.

ch. 17. 40.

ch. 29. 31.

ch. 30. 11.

ch. 30. 12.

ch. 30. 13.

ch. 30. 14.

ch. 30. 15.

ch. 30. 16.

ch. 30. 17.

ch. 30. 18.

ch. 30. 19.

ch. 30. 20.

ch. 30. 21.

ch. 30. 22.

ch. 30. 23.

ch. 30. 24.

ch. 30. 25.

ch. 30. 26.

ch. 30. 27.

ch. 30. 28.

ch. 30. 29.

ch. 30. 30.

ch. 30. 31.

ch. 30. 32.

ch. 30. 33.

ch. 30. 34.

ch. 30. 35.

ch. 30. 36.

ch. 30. 37.

ch. 30. 38.

ch. 30. 39.

ch. 30. 40.

ch. 30. 41.

ch. 30. 42.

ch. 30. 43.

ch. 30. 44.

ch. 30. 45.

ch. 30. 46.

ch. 30. 47.

ch. 30. 48.

ch. 30. 49.

ch. 30. 50.

ch. 30. 51.

ch. 30. 52.

ch. 30. 53.

ch. 30. 54.

ch. 30. 55.

ch. 30. 56.

ch. 30. 57.

ch. 30. 58.

ch. 30. 59.

ch. 30. 60.

ch. 30. 61.

ch. 30. 62.

ch. 30. 63.

ch. 30. 64.

ch. 30. 65.

ch. 30. 66.

ch. 30. 67.

ch. 30. 68.

ch. 30. 69.

ch. 30. 70.

ch. 30. 71.

ch. 30. 72.

ch. 30. 73.

ch. 30. 74.

ch. 30. 75.

ch. 30. 76.

ch. 30. 77.

ch. 30. 78.

ch. 30. 79.

ch. 30. 80.

ch. 30. 81.

ch. 30. 82.

ch. 30. 83.

ch. 30. 84.

ch. 30. 85.

ch. 30. 86.

ch. 30. 87.

ch. 30. 88.

ch. 30. 89.

ch. 30. 90.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 29. <sup>1</sup> V. 8. then. — <sup>2</sup> and. — <sup>3</sup> V. 9. was a shepherdess. — <sup>4</sup> V. 12. i.e. kinsman.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 30. <sup>1</sup> V. 11. i.e. Fortune. — <sup>2</sup> V. 13. happy. — <sup>3</sup> V. 14. Chap. 30. <sup>4</sup> V. 11. <sup>5</sup> With fortune; i.e. fortunate am I, Heb. text. (A. V. follows Heb. marg.)



Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1748.  
cir. 1747.

† That is,  
the same.

cir. 1746.

† That is,  
Darius.  
† Called,  
Matt. 4. 13.  
Zebulun.  
cir. 1743.

† That is,  
Judgment.

q. ch. 1. 19.

† ch. 29. 31.

† ch. 17. 45.

† ch. 1. 6.

† Luke 1. 25.

† That is,  
Adding.

† ch. 26. 17.

† ch. 24. 54.

† ch. 24. 54.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

† ch. 29. 20.

my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.  
17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name <sup>1</sup> Issachar.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son.

20 And Leah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name <sup>2</sup> Zebulun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name <sup>3</sup> Dinah.

22 ¶ And God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away my reproach:

24 And she called his name <sup>4</sup> Joseph; and said, <sup>5</sup> The Lord shall add to me another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, <sup>6</sup> Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have learned by experience <sup>7</sup> that the Lord hath blessed me for thy sake.

28 And he said, <sup>8</sup> Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it.

29 And he said unto him, <sup>9</sup> Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now <sup>10</sup> increased unto a multitude; and the Lord hath blessed thee <sup>11</sup> since my coming: and now when shall I provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed and keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and of such shall be my hire.

33 So shall my righteousness answer for me in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons.

36 And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.

37 ¶ And Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hasel, and of the chestnut tree; and piled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had piled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in: so the feeble were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 Jacob upon displeasure departed secretly. 19 Rachel stole her father's images. 22 Laban pursued after him, 30 and accomplished of the wrong. 34 Rachel's policy to hide the images. 36 Jacob's complaint of Laban. 42 The covenant of Laban and Jacob at Galad.

AND he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this glory.

2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him as before.

3 And the Lord said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock.

5 And said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the God of my father hath been with me.

6 And ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the rams which leaped upon the cattle were ringstraked, speckled, and grided.

11 And the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, saying, Jacob: And I said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle are ringstraked, speckled, and grided: for I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee.

13 I am the God of Beth-el, where thou anointedst the pillar, and where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

VAR. READ.—V. 37. plane.

VAR. READ.—V. 40. These words disturb the narrative, and look like an interpolation. (De. Ol.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1748.

/ See ch. 21.  
1-12.

q ver. 20.  
A ch. 12. 2.  
2 ch. 22.  
2 ch. 12. 16.

1739.

o Pa. 40. 15.

b ch. 4. 5.

o Deut. 22. 54.

† Heb. as yesterday and the day before.

1 Sam. 19. 7.

o ch. 26. 14.

20. 21.

o ch. 2.

o ver. 2.

/ ver. 2.

o ver. 20. 25.

40. 41.

ch. 30. 25.

A ver. 41.

o Nu. 14. 22.

Neh. 4. 12.

Job 19. 8.

Zech. 6. 25.

1 ch. 20. 6.

Pa. 105. 14.

1 ch. 20. 22.

o ver. 1. 16.

/ Or. As

proba.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

o ch. 44. 16.

VAR. READ.—V. 20. As if—Intercourse.—V. 24. Omit.—V. 27. Lit. divided.—V. 29. what thy cattle hath become.—V. 30. wherever I went.—V. 33. Or, And my righteousness shall witness against me, when thou shalt come to (i.e. to view) my hire, before thee, De.

Before  
CHRIST  
1739.

ch. 2. 26.

ch. 28. 13.

47.

1739.

† Heb.  
Interpretation.  
Judg. 17. 5.  
1 Sam. 19.  
12.

Ex. 2. 6.

ch. 28. 13.

† Heb. the

heart of

Laban.

ch. 28. 13.

1 Sam. 17.

1 Sam. 17.

ch. 13. 8.

ch. 28. 13.

1 Sam. 17.

ch. 28. 13.

† Heb. from

good to bad.

1 Sam. 30.

2.

† Heb. had

stolen me.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Sam. 30.

14 And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, *'Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?*

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for *'he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.*

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that *'is ours, and our children's: now thee, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.*

17 *'Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;*

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan-aram, for to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan.

19 *'And Laban went <sup>1</sup> to shear his sheep: and Rachel <sup>2</sup> had stolen <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> *'images that were her father's.**

20 And Jacob stole away <sup>1</sup> unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and <sup>2</sup> set his face <sup>3</sup> toward the mount Gilead.

22 And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled.

23 And he took <sup>1</sup> his <sup>2</sup> brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gilead.

24 And God <sup>1</sup> came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou <sup>2</sup> speak not to Jacob: neither good or bad.

25 *'Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his <sup>1</sup> brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.*

26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and <sup>2</sup> carried away my daughters, as captives taken with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and <sup>1</sup> steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp?

28 And hast not suffered me <sup>1</sup> to kiss my sons and my daughters? <sup>2</sup> thou hast now done foolishly in so doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the <sup>1</sup> God of your <sup>2</sup> father spake unto me <sup>3</sup> yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

30 And now, *though* thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, *yet* wherefore hast thou <sup>1</sup> stolen my gods?

31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, <sup>1</sup> let him not live: before our <sup>2</sup> brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take <sup>3</sup> it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.

33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the two maidervants' tents; but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.

34 Now Rachel had taken the <sup>1</sup> images, and put them in the camel's <sup>2</sup> furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban <sup>3</sup> searched all the tent, but found *them* not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot <sup>1</sup> rise

up before thee; for the custom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the <sup>1</sup> images.

36 *'And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?*

37 Whereas thou hast <sup>1</sup> searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set <sup>2</sup> it here before my <sup>3</sup> brethren and thy <sup>4</sup> brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years *have I been* with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 *'That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of <sup>1</sup> my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day, or stolen by night.*

40 *Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.*

41 *'Thus have I been <sup>1</sup> twenty years in thy house; I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle; and <sup>2</sup> thou hast changed my wages ten times.*

42 *'Except the God of my <sup>1</sup> father, the God of Abraham, and <sup>2</sup> the fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. <sup>3</sup> God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and <sup>4</sup> rebuked thee yesterday.*

43 *'And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?*

44 Now therefore come thou, <sup>1</sup> let us make a covenant, I and thou: <sup>2</sup> and let it be for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jacob <sup>1</sup> took a stone, and set it up for a pillar.

46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And Laban called it <sup>1</sup> Jegar-sahadutha: but Jacob called it <sup>2</sup> Galed.

48 And Laban said, *'This heap is a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Galed;*

49 And <sup>1</sup> Mizpah; for he said, The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take other wives beside my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness betwixt me and thee.

51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold <sup>1</sup> this pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap <sup>2</sup> be witness, and <sup>3</sup> this pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their <sup>1</sup> father, judge betwixt us. And Jacob <sup>2</sup> sware by <sup>3</sup> the <sup>4</sup> fear of his father Isaac.

54 Then Jacob <sup>1</sup> offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and <sup>1</sup> blessed them: and Laban departed, and <sup>2</sup> returned unto his place.

Before  
CHRIST  
1739.

† Heb. felt.

1 Ex. 22. 10.

2 Ex. 22. 12.

1 ch. 29. 27.

28.

3 ver. 7.

4 Ps. 124. 1.

2

3 ver. 53.

4 Is. 8. 13.

5 ch. 29. 32.

6 Is. 3. 7.

7 1 Chr. 12.

17.

8 Jude 9.

1 ch. 26. 28.

2 Jos. 24. 27.

3 ch. 28. 18.

† That is,

the heap of

witness.

Galed.

† That is,

the heap of

witness.

Heb.

1 Judg. 9. 27.

2

3 1 Sam. 7. 5.

4 That is,

of heave,

or, watch-

tower.

1 ch. 16. 5.

2 ch. 21. 23.

3 ver. 42.

4 Or, killed

beasts.

5 ch. 28. 1.

6 ch. 18. 33.

7 20. 35.

VAR. REKD. — Chap. 31. 1 V. 19. Now Laban had gone. — stole. — *'Vs. 19, 34, 35. Heb. Teraphim. — *'Vs. 23, 24, 32, 37. i.e. kinsmen. — *'Vs. 29, 42. Or, fathers (collectively), Km. — *'V. 34. litter.****

VAR. REKD. — *'V. 41. I have been these. — *'V. 53. Or, fathers, Km. — *'i.e. God (object of fear).***

Before  
CHRIST  
1738.

## CHAPTER 32.

1 Jacob's vision at Mahanaim. 3 His message to Esau. 6 He is afraid of Esau's coming. 9 He propitiates for deliverance. 13 He sends a present to Esau. 24 He wrestleth with an angel at Peniel, where he is called Israel. 31 He halteth.

AND Jacob went on his way, and 1 the angels of God met him.

2 And when Jacob saw them, he said, This is God's <sup>2</sup> host: and he called the name of that place Mahanaim.

3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother <sup>4</sup> unto the land of Seir, <sup>5</sup> the <sup>6</sup> country of Edom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, <sup>7</sup> Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau: Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed there until now:

5 And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that <sup>8</sup> I may find grace in thy sight.

6 And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also <sup>9</sup> he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid and <sup>10</sup> distressed: and he divided the people that was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands:

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left, shall escape.

9 And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, Isaac, and God of my father Isaac, the Lord <sup>11</sup> which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant: for with <sup>12</sup> my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, <sup>13</sup> and the mother <sup>14</sup> with the children.

12 And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand <sup>15</sup> a present for Esau his brother:

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, Thy servant Jacob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, also he is behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the drives, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said,

I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept of me.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jabbok.

23 And he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 And Jacob was left alone; and there <sup>25</sup> wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but <sup>29</sup> Israel: for <sup>30</sup> as a prince hast thou <sup>31</sup> power<sup>32</sup> with God and <sup>33</sup> with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for <sup>34</sup> I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Peniel the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not of the sinew <sup>35</sup> which shrank<sup>36</sup>, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew <sup>37</sup> that shrank<sup>38</sup>.

## CHAPTER 33.

1 The kindness of Jacob and Esau at their meeting. 17 Jacob cometh to Succoth. 19 At Shalem he buyeth a field, and buildeth an altar called El-lohe-Israel.

AND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost.

3 And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

4 And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those <sup>6</sup> with thee? And he said, The children <sup>7</sup> which God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, What meanest thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, These are <sup>9</sup> to find grace in the sight of my lord.

VAR. REND.—7 F. 28. As if—He who strives with God.—thou hast striven.—F. 32. of the hip.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 32. 1 F. 1. Omit.—F. 2. camp.—F. 7, 10. camps.—F. 8, 21. camp.—F. 10. Omit.—F. 11. Omit, understanding 'as one who kills'.

Before  
CHRIST  
1738.

† Prov. 21. 16.  
† Heb. my fare.  
Job 42. 8, 9.

† Deut. 3. 16.

† Heb. covered to pass.

† Hos. 12. 2.

† Eph. 6. 12.

† Heb. according to the morning.

† See Matt. 9. 27. 32.

† 2 Cor. 12. 7.

† See Luke 24. 30.

† Hos. 12. 4.

† ch. 35. 16.

† Kin. 17. 26.

† That is, I prince of God.

† Hos. 12. 3.

† ch. 35. 21.

† 27. 33.

† Judg. 13. 16.

† That is, The form of God.

† ch. 16. 13.

† Ex. 24. 11.

† Ex. 20. 20.

† Deut. 5. 24.

† Judg. 6. 22.

† Ex. 13. 2.

† ch. 32. 6.

† ch. 18. 2.

† 24. 6.

† ch. 22. 28.

† ch. 34. 14.

† Heb. to thee?

† ch. 46. 9.

† Ps. 137. 3.

† Is. 8. 18.

† Heb. What is all this band to thee?

† ch. 22. 16.

† ch. 28. 5.



Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1732.

1 ch. 49. 6.  
2 Josh. 7. 25.  
3 Ex. 3. 21.  
4 1 Sam. 13. 4.  
5 Dent. 4. 27.  
6 Pa. 105. 12.

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that was in the house.

30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, "Ye have troubled me to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the Perisites: and I being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

CHAPTER 35.

1 God sendeth Jacob to Beth-el. 2 He purgeth his house of idols. 3 He buildeth an altar at Beth-el. 4 Deborah dieth at Allon-bachuth. 5 Dieth Joseph Jacob at Beth-el. 16 Rachel travaileth of Benjamin, and dieth in the way to Eder. 22 Reuben dieth with Bilhah. 23 The sons of Jacob. 27 Jacob cometh to Isaac at Hebron. 28 The age, death, and burial of Isaac.

AND God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

2 Then Jacob said unto his household, and unto all that were with him, Put away, the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el: and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their earrings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the oak which was by Shechem.

5 And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

6 So Jacob came to Luz, which is in the land of Canaan, that is, Beth-el, he and all the people that were with him.

7 And he built there an altar, and called the place El-beth-el: because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But Deborah Hebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el under an oak: and the name of it was called Allon-bachuth.

9 And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram, and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel.

11 And God said unto him, I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply: a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins:

12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And Jacob called the name of the

place where God spake with him, Beth-el.

16 And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name Ben-oni: but his father called him Benjamin.

19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is Beth-lehem.

20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day.

21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Eder.

22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel heard it. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve:

23 The sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun:

24 The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin:

25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan, and Naphtali:

26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; Gad, and Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Padan-aram.

27 And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, unto the city of Arbah, which is Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

28 And the days of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days: and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

CHAPTER 36.

1 Esau's three wives. 2 His removing to mount Seir. 3 His sons. 15 The duties which depended of his sons. 21 The sons and duties of Esau. 24 Anah findeth mulbre. 31 The kings of Edom. 40 The duties that descended of Esau.

NOW these are the generations of Esau, who is Edom.

2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite;

3 And Basemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth.

4 And Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz; and Basemath bare Reuel;

5 And Aholibamah bare Jeshu, and Jalam, and Korah: these are the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.

6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Canaan; and went into the country from the face of his brother Jacob.

7 For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Esau is Edom.

VAR. REND.—V. 16. yet a length of way.—V. 17. for thou hast now another son.—V. 21. i.e. The flock.—V. 27. Kirjath-Arba.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 36. V. 2. son, Sam. Sept. Pesh. (1.) See v. 24.—V. 6. the land of Seir, Pesh. Kn. De. Ol. Di. Digitized by Google

1 ch. 28. 19.  
2 ch. 28. 13.  
3 Gen. 27. 43.

4 ch. 18. 19.  
5 Josh. 24. 13.  
6 ch. 21. 19.  
7 Gen. 24. 7.  
8 Josh. 24. 2.  
9 1 Sam. 7. 3.

10 Ex. 19. 10.  
11 ch. 24. 7.  
12 Pa. 107. 6.

13 ch. 28. 20.  
14 21. 3, 48.  
15 Hos. 2. 12.

16 A Josh. 24. 26.  
17 Jud. 9. 6.  
18 Ex. 15. 16.  
19 25. 27.  
20 24. 24.

21 Deut. 11. 25.  
22 Josh. 2. 9.  
23 5. 1.  
24 1 Sam. 16. 13.

25 1 Chr. 14. 14.  
26 ch. 28. 19.  
27 28.  
28 Eccles. 5. 4.

29 That is, The God of Beth-el.  
30 ch. 28. 13.  
31 ch. 24. 59.

32 That is, The God of Seir.  
33 Hos. 12. 4.  
34 ch. 17. 5.  
35 ch. 22. 28.

36 ch. 17. 1.  
37 28. 2, 4.  
38 Ex. 4. 3.

39 ch. 17. 5.  
40 6. 16.  
41 28. 2.  
42 28. 4.

43 ch. 12. 7.  
44 13. 13.  
45 26. 3, 4.  
46 28. 12.

47 ch. 17. 23.  
48 ch. 28. 18.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 35. 1 V. 2. cleanse yourselves.—V. 5. a terror of (sent by) God.—V. 7. 4. e. El of Bethel.—V. 11. Heb. El Shaddai.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1742.

1 ch. 28. 13.  
2 Heb. a little place of ground.  
3 Gen. 2. 12.

4 ch. 28. 24.  
5 1 Sam. 4. 28.  
6 cir. 1738.

7 That is, The son of my concubine.  
8 That is, The son of the right hand.

9 ch. 28. 7.  
10 Ruth 1. 2.  
11 4. 11.  
12 Mic. 4. 2.  
13 Matt. 2. 4.  
14 1 Sam. 16. 13.

15 2 Sam. 12. 16.  
16 Mic. 4. 8.  
17 1 Chr. 2. 1.  
18 Gen. 2. 8.

19 1 Cor. 1. 1.  
20 ch. 46. 8.  
21 Isa. 1. 2.

22 ch. 12. 13.  
23 23. 2, 18.  
24 Josh. 14. 15.  
25 ch. 12. 13.

26 1738.  
27 ch. 15. 15.  
28 25. 6.  
29 1 So ch. 23. 3.  
30 40. 21.

31 cir. 1738.  
32 ch. 28. 20.  
33 ch. 26. 24.

34 ver. 26.

35 cir. 1760.  
36 ch. 28. 9.  
37 1 Chr. 1. 23.

38 cir. 1740.  
39 Heb. sons.

40 ch. 13. 4.  
41 11.  
42 ch. 17. 8.  
43 28. 4.

44 ch. 28. 2.  
45 Dent. 2. 3.  
46 Josh. 24. 4.  
47 ver. 1.

|                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                               |
|-------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cr. 1700. | 9 ¶ And these are the generations of Esau the father of the Edomites in mount Seir:                                                                                                                         | 33 And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cr. 1700. |
| ¶ Heb. Edom.                  | 10 These are the names of Esau's sons; Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of Basemath the wife of Esau.                                                                                | 34 And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of Temani reigned in his stead.                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28, 29.           | 11 And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.                                                                                                                                   | 35 And Husnam died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith.                                                                                                                                                 |                               |
| ¶ Or. Zephth.                 | 12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these were the sons of Adah Esau's wife.                                                                                  | 36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 13 And these were the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizah: these were the sons of Basemath Esau's wife.                                                                                    | 37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28, 29.           | 14 ¶ And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau Jusha, and Jaalam, and Korah.                                                    | 38 And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28, 29.           | 15 ¶ These were the dukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of Eliphaz the firstborn son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz.                                                                | 39 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died, and Hador reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Paa; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mesahab.                                                                                                  | ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 30.               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 16 ¶ Duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke Amalek: these are the dukes that came of Eliphaz in the land of Edom; these were the sons of Adah.                                                                    | 40 And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke Alvalah, duke Jetheth,                                                                                                                             | ¶ Heb. Edom.                  |
| cr. 1715.                     | 17 ¶ And these are the sons of Reuel Esau's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizah: these are the dukes that came of Reuel in the land of Edom; these are the sons of Basemath Esau's wife. | 41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                               |
|                               | 18 ¶ And these are the sons of Aholibamah Esau's wife; duke Jusha, duke Jaalam, duke Korah: these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.                                 | 42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                               |
| cr. 1720.                     | 19 These are the sons of Esau, who is Edom, and these are their dukes.                                                                                                                                      | 43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these be the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he is Esau the father of the Edomites.                                                                                                                                   |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 20 ¶ These are the sons of Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah.                                                                                                | CHAPTER 37.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these are the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.                                                                                          | 2 Joseph is hated of his brethren. 3 His two dreams. 13 Jacob sendeth him to visit his brethren. 18 His brethren conspire his death. 21 Ruben saveth him. 25 They sell him to the Ishmaelites. 31 His father, deceived by the bloody coat, mourneth for him. 36 He is sold to Potiphar in Egypt. |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 22 And the children of Lotan were Hori and Hemam; and Lotan's sister was Timna.                                                                                                                             | AND Jacob dwelt in the land of Canaan.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 23 And the children of Shobal were these; Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, and Shepho, and Onam.                                                                                                              | 2 These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren: and the lad was with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought unto his father all their evil report.                            |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 24 And these are the children of Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah: this was that Anah that found the asses in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.                                          | 3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of many colours.                                                                                                                                                             |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 25 And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.                                                                                                                        | 4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.                                                                                                                                                      |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 26 And these are the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.                                                                                                                        | 5 ¶ And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 27 The children of Ezer are these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and Akan.                                                                                                                                            | 6 And he said unto them. Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                               |
| cr. 1725.                     | 28 The children of Dishan are these; Us, and Aran.                                                                                                                                                          | 7 For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.                                                                                                                |                               |
|                               | 29 These are the dukes that came of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah.                                                                                                           | 8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.                                                                                                                  |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 30 Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan: these are the dukes that came of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Seir.                                                                                       | 9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.                                                                                                      |                               |
| ¶ 1 Chr. 1. 28.               | 31 ¶ And these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.                                                                                   | 10 And he told it to his father, and to                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                               |
|                               | 32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom: and the name of his city was Dinhabah.                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                               |

VAR. READ.—Chap. 36. 1 V. 15. Lit. chiefs of 'thou-mads' (subdivisions of 'tribes'). — 2 V. 24. not-  
springing. — 3 V. 30. duke by duke.

VAR. READ.—V. 16. β Omit, Sam. Th. Kn. De. Ol. Di.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 37. 1 V. 1. Or, remained. —  
2 V. 2. and he was as a servant with, Ge. Kn. Or,  
while yet a lad in comparison of, De. — 3 An evil re-  
port concerning them. — 4 Vs. 3, 23, 32. a long coat.  
Lit. a tunic of extremities, i.e. reaching to the hands  
and feet. — 5 V. 7. set themselves.

VAR. READ.—V. 39. β Hadad, good MSS. and editions,  
Sam. Peah. some MSS. of Turp. Comp. 1 Chr. 1. 30.

Before  
CHRIST  
1729

g ch. 37. 29.

A Acta 7. 9.  
D. Luke 7. 36.  
D. 2. 19.  
51.  
chr. 1729.

† Heb. see  
of the  
brother.  
ch. 35. 6.  
ch. 35. 27.

† Cant. 1. 7.

= 2 Kin. 6.  
12.

n 1 Sa. 19. 1.  
Pa. 31. 13.  
A 27. 12. 23.  
S 24. 21.  
Matt. 27. 1.  
Mark 16. 1.  
John 11. 33.  
Acta 23. 12.

† Heb.  
master of  
dreams.

e Prov. 1. 11.  
16.  
S 6. 17.  
A 27. 4.  
p ch. 28. 22.

† Or, place.

g Prov. 30.  
20.  
Amos 6. 6.  
e See ver. 20.  
34.  
e Jer. 4. 22.

† ver. 20.  
ch. 4. 30.  
Job 16. 18.  
n 1 Sam. 10.  
17.

S ch. 42. 21.  
g ch. 29. 14.

† Heb.

hardened.

e Judg. 6. 2.

S ch. 42. 4. 5.

Pa. 105. 17.

Acta 7. 9.

S See Matt.

27. 9.

e Job 1. 20.

d ch. 42. 15.

36.

Jer. 31. 15.

e ver. 23.

his brethren; and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And his brethren envied him; but his father observed the saying.

12 And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shechem.

13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I.

14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

15 And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field; and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren; tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they conspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh.

20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him; and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

21 And Reuben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him.

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stripped Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many colours that was on him;

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit; and the pit was empty, there was no water in it.

25 And they sat down to eat bread; and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and behold, a company of Ishmaelites came from Gilead with their camels bearing spicery and balm and myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt.

26 And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit is it if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood?

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmaelites, and let not our hand be upon him; for he is our brother and our flesh. And his brethren were content.

28 Then there passed by Midianites merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmaelites for twenty pieces of silver; and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

29 And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child is not; and I, whither shall I go?

31 And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;

32 And they sent the coat of many

colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found; know now whether it be thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, and a captain of the guard.

#### CHAPTER 38.

1 Judah begoteth Er, Onan, and Shelah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 6 The trespass of Onan. 11 Tamar saith for Shelah. 13 She deceiveth Judah. 21 She beareth twins, Phares and Seral.

AND it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name was Hirah.

2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name was Shuah; and he took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Er.

4 And she conceived again and bare a son; and she called his name Onan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name Shelah; and he was at Chezib, when she bare him.

6 And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name was Tamar.

7 And Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord slew him.

8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did displeased the Lord: wherefore he slew him also.

11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shelah my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren did. And Tamar went and dwelt in her father's house.

12 And in process of time the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife died; and Judah was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father in law goeth up to Timnath to shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a veil, and wrapped herself, and sat in an open place, which is by the way to Timnath; for she saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot, because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me

VAR. RECD.—7 V. 35. Sheol, i.e. the Underworld—the Greek Hades.—8 V. 36. a courtier.—Chap. 38. 1 V. 14. her mantle.—the entrance to Enaim.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1729.

ver. 20.  
ch. 44. 28.  
ver. 20.  
S. Sam. 2. 21.  
A 2 Sam. 12.  
17.

(ch. 44. 28.  
A ch. 44. 21.  
A ch. 38. 1.  
† Heb. co-  
suec: See  
the word  
which sig-  
nify not  
only re-  
spects, but  
also char-  
acteristics,  
courtesy,  
and grace.  
Roth. 1. 10.

† Heb.  
chief of the  
shepherds,  
or, co-  
suec.

1 Or, chief  
married.

e ch. 19. 2.  
S Kin. 4. 2.

e ch. 26. 2.

e 1 Chr. 2. 3.

d ch. 44. 12.  
Num. 30. 19.

chr. 1727.

e ch. 44. 12.  
Num. 26. 19.

f ch. 44. 12.  
Num. 26. 19.

g ch. 21. 21.

A ch. 44. 12.  
Num. 26. 19.

1 Chr. 2. 3.

A Deut. 25. 1.  
Matt. 22. 34.

A Deut. 25. 1.

† Heb. was  
sold to the  
eye of the  
Lord.

n ch. 44. 12.  
Num. 26. 19.

S Ruth 1. 12.

e Lev. 20. 13.

† Heb. the  
door was  
unfastened.

p 1 Sam. 12.  
20.

10 Job.  
14. 17.

Jdg. 14. 1.

† Prov. 7. 12.

† Heb. the  
door of sym-  
on, of Eua-  
fin.

† ver. 11, 26.

VAR. RECD.—2 V. 30. i.e. is gone.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 17. 2.\* Psal. 14.  
32.\* 1 Sam. 1. 16  
of the people.

\* ver. 20.

\* ver. 20.

\* ver. 14.

\* Or.  
to Joseph.\* 1 Sam.  
1. 16.

\* Judg. 19. 2.

\* Lev. 21. 9.  
Deut. 22. 21.

\* ch. 27. 20.

\* ver. 14.

\* ch. 27. 20.

\* 1 Sam. 24.

\* ver. 14.

\* Job 24. 31.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 15.

come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter in law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, "I will send thee a kid from the flock. And she said, "Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send it?"

18 And he said, "What pledge shall I give thee?" And she said, "My signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that is in thine hand. And he gave it her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and was laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive his pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place saying, Where is the harlot, that was here openly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in this place.

22 And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be ashamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot; and also, behold, she is with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth, and let her be burnt.

25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Judah acknowledged them, and said, "She hath been more righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son. And he knew her again, so more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she travailed, that the one put out his hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, How hast thou broken forth? this breach be upon thee: therefore his name was called Pharez.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zarah.

## CHAPTER 39.

1 Joseph advanced in Potiphar's house. 7 He resisteth his mistress's temptation. 13 He is falsely accused. 20 He is cast in prison. 21 God is with him there.

AND Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hands of the Ishmaelites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And the LORD was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.

3 And his master saw that the LORD was

with him, and that the LORD made all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And Joseph found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the LORD blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph was a goodly person, and well favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master's woteth not what I do in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand;

9 There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me: but thee, because thou art his wife, how then can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that Joseph went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there within.

12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,

14 That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice:

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

17 And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his wrath was kindled.

20 And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Joseph, and shewed him mercy, and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 39. 1 V. 6. seeing that he had him, he concerned himself about nothing.

2 V. 8. seeing that he hath me, concerneth himself about nothing.—3 V. 14. one.—4 V. 15, 18. by.—

5 V. 21, 22, 23. governor. by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
1729.

d Ps. 1. 2.

e ch. 19. 2.

f ch. 19. 2.

g ch. 24. 2.

h ch. 20. 27.

i 1 Sam. 16. 12.

j 1 Sam. 12. 11.

k 1 Sam. 12. 11.

l 1 Sam. 12. 11.

m Prov. 6. 29.

n ch. 20. 6.

o Lev. 6. 2.

p 2 Sam. 12. 12.

q Ps. 61. 4.

r Prov. 7. 12, 26.

s Ez. 22. 1.

t Ps. 120. 2.

u Prov. 6. 24.

v Ps. 106. 19.

w 1 Pet. 2. 19.

x Eccl. 4. 10.

y 1 Pet. 2. 19.

z 1 Pet. 2. 19.

a 1 Pet. 2. 19.

b 1 Pet. 2. 19.

c 1 Pet. 2. 19.

d 1 Pet. 2. 19.

e 1 Pet. 2. 19.

f 1 Pet. 2. 19.

g 1 Pet. 2. 19.

h 1 Pet. 2. 19.

i 1 Pet. 2. 19.

j 1 Pet. 2. 19.

k 1 Pet. 2. 19.

l 1 Pet. 2. 19.

m 1 Pet. 2. 19.

n 1 Pet. 2. 19.

o 1 Pet. 2. 19.

p 1 Pet. 2. 19.

q 1 Pet. 2. 19.

r 1 Pet. 2. 19.

s 1 Pet. 2. 19.

t 1 Pet. 2. 19.

u 1 Pet. 2. 19.



Before  
CHRIST  
1729.

ver. 1, 2.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to anything that was under his hand; because the Lord was with him, and that which he did, the Lord made it to prosper.

## CHAPTER 40.

1 The butler and baker of Pharaoh in prison. 4 Joseph hath charge of them. 8 He interpreteth their dreams. 20 They come to pass according to his interpretation. 23 The ingratitude of the butler.

AND it came to pass after these things, that the butler of the king of Egypt and his baker had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

2 And Pharaoh was wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them; and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they were sad.

7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore look ye so sadly to day?

8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, Do me not interpretations: belong to God; tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me;

10 And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

11 And Pharaoh's cup was in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand.

12 And Joseph said unto him, This is the interpretation of it: The three branches are three days:

13 Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place; and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But think on me when it shall be well with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house:

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, I had three white baskets on my head:

17 And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of bakedmeats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

18 And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The three baskets are three days:

19 Yet within three days shall Pharaoh

lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand:

22 But he changed the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgot him.

## CHAPTER 41.

1 Pharaoh's two dreams. 25 Joseph interpreteth them. 33 He giveth Pharaoh counsel. 36 Joseph is advanced. 40 He begetteth Manasseh and Ephraim. 54 The famine beginneth.

AND it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river.

2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in a meadow.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, ¶ rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof; and Pharaoh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

9 ¶ Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do remember my faults this day:

10 Pharaoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, both me and the chief baker:

11 And I dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And there was there with us a young man, an Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.

15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, that thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, It is not in me: God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, In

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1729.

1 Or,   
revels them, and take thy office from them.   
2 Matt. 14. 6.   
3 Mark 6. 22.   
4 ver. 12, 13.   
5 Matt. 22. 13.   
6 Or,   
revelled.   
7 ver. 12.   
8 Neh. 2. 1.   
9 ver. 12.   
10 Job 19. 14.   
11 Ps. 112.   
12 Eccles. 9. 15, 16.   
13 Amos 6. 6.

1715.

† Heb. fat.

1 Dan. 2. 1.   
2 & 4. 19.   
3 Ez. 7. 11.   
4 Ps. 22. 14.   
5 Dan. 1. 20.   
6 2. 2.   
7 & 4. 7.   
8 Matt. 2. 1.

1 ch. 40. 2, 3.   
2 ch. 39. 20.

1 ch. 40. 5.

1 ch. 37. 36.   
2 ch. 40. 13.   
3 & 4. 19.   
4 ch. 40. 20.   
5 Ps. 104. 20.   
6 Dan. 2. 25.   
7 Heb. made him run.   
8 1 Sam. 2.   
9 Ps. 112. 7. 9.

1 ver. 12.   
2 Ps. 25. 14.   
3 Dan. 4. 14.   
4 Or, when thou hast seen a dream thou canst interpret it.   
5 Dan. 2. 20.   
6 Acts 2. 12.   
7 Cor. 2. 5.   
8 ch. 40. 5.   
9 Dan. 2. 25.   
10 25. 47.   
11 & 4. 2.   
12 ver. 1.

1 ver. 12.   
2 ch. 41. 12.   
3 Judg. 7. 14.   
4 Dan. 2. 26.   
5 & 4. 19.   
6 ch. 41. 26.   
7 2 Kin. 20. 57.   
8 Jer. 52. 31.   
9 Or, receive.   
10 Heb. remember me with thee.   
11 1. 2. 22. 28.   
12 1 Sam. 2. 12.   
13 Job. 30. 14, 15.   
14 2 Sam. 9. 1.   
15 1 Kin. 2. 7.   
16 ch. 39. 20.

1 Or, full of holes.

† Heb. meat of Pharaoh, the work of a baker, or, cook.

n ver. 12.

n ver. 12.

n ver. 12.

n ver. 12.

n ver. 12.

n ver. 12.

n ver. 12.

n ver. 12.

n ver. 12.

n ver. 12.

n ver. 12.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 40. 1 V. 16. baskets of white bread.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 41. 1 Ps. 1—S. Nile. — 2 Ps. 2, 18. the sedge.

Before  
CHRIST  
1715.

my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow:

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:

21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, I withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears; and I told this unto the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me.

25 ¶ And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed Pharaoh what he is about to do.

26 The seven good ears are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be seven years of famine.

28 ¶ This is the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt:

30 And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it shall be very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice; it is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharaoh do this, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plentiful years.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this is, a man in whom the Spirit of God is?

39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou art:

40 Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

42 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

43 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaphnath-paaneah; and he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On. And Joseph went out over all the land of Egypt.

44 ¶ And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt.

45 And in the seven plentiful years the earth brought forth handfulls.

46 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same.

47 And Joseph gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number.

48 ¶ And unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came, whom Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On bare unto him.

49 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh: For God, said he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

50 And the name of the second called he Ephraim: For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

51 ¶ And the seven years of plenty came, which were in the land of Egypt, were ended.

52 And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Joseph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.

53 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph: what he saith unto you, do.

54 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: And Joseph opened all the storehouses, and sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

55 And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy corn; because that the famine was so sore in all lands.

56 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Fear not, for I am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

57 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

58 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

59 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

60 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

61 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

62 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

63 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

64 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

65 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

66 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

67 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

68 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

69 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

70 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

71 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

72 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

73 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

74 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

75 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

76 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

77 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

78 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

79 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

80 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

81 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

82 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

83 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

84 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

85 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

86 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

87 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

88 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

89 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

90 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

91 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

92 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

93 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

94 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

95 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

96 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

97 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

98 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

99 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

100 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

101 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

102 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

103 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

104 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

105 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

106 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

107 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

108 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

109 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

110 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

111 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

112 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

113 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

114 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

115 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

116 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

117 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

118 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

119 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

120 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

121 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

122 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

123 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

124 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

125 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

126 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

127 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

128 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

129 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

130 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

131 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

132 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

133 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

134 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

135 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

136 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

137 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

138 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

139 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

140 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

141 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

142 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

143 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

144 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

145 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

146 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

147 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

148 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

149 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

150 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

151 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

152 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

153 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

154 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

155 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

156 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

157 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

158 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

159 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

160 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

161 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

162 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

163 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

164 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

165 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

166 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

167 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

168 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

169 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

170 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

171 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

172 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

173 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

174 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

175 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

176 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

177 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

178 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

179 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

180 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

181 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

182 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

183 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

184 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

185 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

186 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

187 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

188 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

189 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

190 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

191 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

192 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

193 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

194 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

195 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

196 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

197 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

198 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

199 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

200 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

201 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

202 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

203 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

204 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

205 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

206 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

207 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

208 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

209 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

210 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

211 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

212 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

213 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

214 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

215 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

216 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

217 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

218 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

219 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

220 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

221 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

Before  
CHRIST  
1700.e ver. 34.  
d Acts 7. 11.  
e ch. 41. 41.

f ch. 37. 7.

† Heb.  
hard things  
with them.

g ch. 37. 8, 9.

h ch. 37. 30.  
i Lam. 5. 7.  
j Gen. ch. 44.  
30.† See 1 Sam.  
1. 35.  
k 17. 34.† Heb.  
Jewand.† Heb.  
gathered.h Lev. 26. 42.  
i Num. 8. 13.i ver. 34.  
j ch. 43. 5.  
k 44. 23.m Job 26. 8.  
9.  
n Hos. 6. 13.o Prov. 21.  
13.  
p Matt. 7. 2.

q ch. 37. 31.

r ch. 9. 5.  
s 1 Kin. 2. 38.  
t 2 Chr. 24. 22.u Ps. 9. 13.  
v Luke 11.  
30. 31.† Heb. an  
interpreter  
was between  
them.g Matt. 5. 44.  
h Rom. 13. 17.  
i 21.r See Gen. ch. 43.  
31.

said, 'Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Israel came to buy corn among those that came: for the famine was in the land of Canaan.

6 And Joseph was the governor over the land, and he it was that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down themselves before him with their faces to the earth.

7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food.

8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.

11 We are all one man's sons; we are true men, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and one is not.

14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spies.

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: By the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye are spies.

17 And he put them all together into ward three days.

18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; for I fear God:

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us.

22 And Reuben answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is required.

23 And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for he spake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus did he unto them.

26 And they laden their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the

inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart failed them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What is this that God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,

30 The man, who is the lord of the land, spake roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies:

32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Canaan.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me, and take food for the famine of your households, and be gone:

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall traffick in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when both they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Jacob said unto them, Behold ye have been bereaved of my money: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin away: all these things are against me.

37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him unto my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you: for his brother is dead, and he is left alone: if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

## CHAPTER 43.

1 Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamin. 15 Joseph entertaineth his brethren. 21 He maketh them a feast.

AND the famine was sore in the land.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food.

3 And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man tasked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye another brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words: could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

VAR. READ.— 3 F. 27. lodging-place.— 3 F. 28. looked fearfully at one another, saying.— 4 F. 29. upon me do all these things come.— 5 F. 28. Shoul (see on ch. 37. 35).

Before  
CHRIST  
1700.† Heb. used  
forth.† ver. 7.  
† Heb. with  
no hard  
things.† ver. 15, 20,  
20.

e ch. 34. 24.

e See ch. 43.  
31.

f ch. 43. 14.

e ver. 12.  
ch. 37. 30.  
f 44. 23.e ver. 4.  
ch. 44. 20.  
f ch. 37. 33.  
g 44. 31.e ch. 43. 24.  
27.† Heb.  
protesting  
promised.h ch. 44. 20.  
i 44. 23.† Heb.  
asking  
asked us.† Heb.  
month.† Heb.  
framing  
could we  
know?

Before CHRIST 1707.  
8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

ch. 44. 28. Father. 18. 19.  
9 I will be surety for him: of my hand shalt thou require him: \*if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever:

Or. twice by this.  
10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned <sup>†</sup>this second time.

ch. 22. 28. Prov. 14. 16. ch. 27. 24. Job. 5. 22.  
11 And their father Israel said unto them, If it <sup>†</sup>must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and \*carry down the man a present, a little \*balm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts, and almonds:

ch. 28. 25. 26.  
12 And take <sup>†</sup>double money in your hand; and the money <sup>†</sup>that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry <sup>†</sup>it again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight:

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:

Job. 4. 18. Or. And I, as I have seen, &c.  
14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. \*† If I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took <sup>†</sup>double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.

ch. 24. 2. 28. 4. 1.  
16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and <sup>†</sup>slay, and make ready; for these men shall <sup>†</sup>dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may <sup>†</sup>seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house.

ch. 43. 2. 10.  
20 And said, 'O sir, <sup>†</sup>'we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

ch. 43. 27. 28.  
21 And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, <sup>†</sup>every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: <sup>†</sup>I have had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them.

ch. 18. 4. ch. 24. 22.  
24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and <sup>†</sup>gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

ch. 37. 7. 18.  
26 ¶ And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their <sup>†</sup>welfare, and said, <sup>†</sup>Is your father well, the old man \*of whom ye spake? <sup>†</sup>Is he yet alive?

ch. 44. 11. 12.  
28 And they answered, Thy servant our

father <sup>†</sup>is in good health, he <sup>†</sup>is yet alive. \*And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, <sup>†</sup>his mother's son, and said, <sup>†</sup>Is this your younger brother, <sup>†</sup>of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Joseph made haste; for <sup>†</sup>his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought <sup>†</sup>where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and <sup>†</sup>wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is <sup>†</sup>an abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they sat before him, the first-born according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was <sup>†</sup>five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and <sup>†</sup>were merry with him.

## CHAPTER 44.

1 Joseph's policy to stay his brethren. 14 Judah's humble supplication to Joseph.

AND he commanded <sup>†</sup>the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my <sup>†</sup>cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

5 Is not this <sup>†</sup>it in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he <sup>†</sup>divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing:

8 Behold, <sup>†</sup>the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, <sup>†</sup>both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.

13 Then they <sup>†</sup>rent their clothes, and laden every man his ass, and returned to the city.

Before CHRIST 1707.

ch. 37. 7. 10. p. ch. 28. 17. 18. q. ch. 43. 13.

1 Kin. 2. 24.

ch. 42. 24.

1 ver. 28.

ch. 45. 24. 25. 26.

ch. 43. 22. Heb. drunk largely: See Hag. 1. 6. John 2. 10.

Heb. him that was over his house.

Or. maddeth tried?

ch. 43. 21.

ch. 31. 32.

ch. 37. 20. 24. Num. 16. 6. 2 Sam. 1. 11.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 43. 1 V. 12, 15. fresh.—V. 20. Pray, my lord.—V. 21. lodging-place.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 44. 1 V. 2. bowl, and so through-out. Comp. Jer. 35. 5.

Before  
CHRIST  
1707.

d ch. 37. 7.

† Or, make  
trial?   
ver. 5.

\* ver. 9.

/ Pro. 17. 15.

g ch. 18. 20.  
23.  
Ex. 22. 22.

h ch. 37. 3.

f ch. 42. 15.  
20.

h ch. 43. 3.

f ch. 43. 3.

m ch. 46. 19.

m ch. 37. 33.

\* ch. 42. 34.  
28.p 1 Sam. 18.  
1.

g ch. 43. 9.

\* Ex. 22. 23.

† Heb. And  
my father.  
Ex. 18. 9.  
Job 21. 29.  
Ps. 116. 2.  
& 119. 148.

14 ¶ And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; for he was yet there: and they fell before him on the ground.

15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly divine?

16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, / God forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou art even as Pharaoh.

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die.

23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.

24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: for our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me two sons:

28 And the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since:

29 And if ye take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life;

31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not with us, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father.

## CHAPTER 45.

1 Joseph maketh himself known to his brethren.  
2 He comforteth them in God's providence.  
3 He sendeth for his father. 16 Pharaoh confirmeth it. 21 Joseph furnisheth them for their journey, and exhorteth them to concord. 26 Jacob is comforted with the news.

THEN Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house of Pharaoh heard.

3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I am Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were troubled at his presence.

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into Egypt.

5 Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for God did send me before you to preserve life.

6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land; and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be eating nor harvest.

7 And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

8 So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not:

10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:

11 And there will I nourish thee; for yet there are five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.

12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck.

15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan;

18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

Before  
CHRIST  
1707.† Heb.   
furnish  
his robes  
in weeping.

Num. 14. 1.

e Acts 7. 12.

† Or,   
overwhelmed.

Job 4. 1.

e Ex. 12. 12.

Mat. 16. 22.

Mark 6. 22.

b ch. 37. 26.

e Is. 40. 2.

2 Cor. 2. 7.

† Heb.   
whether he  
there be  
anger in  
your  
eyes.

1707.

d ch. 30. 22.

Ps. 108. 14.

17.

See 2 Sam.

16. 10. 11.

Acts 4. 27.

28.

† Heb.   
to put for  
a ransom.

e ch. 41. 52.

Judg. 17. 10.

Job 23. 16.

/ ch. 47. 1.

g ch. 42. 22.

h Acts 7. 14.

† Heb.   
was good  
in the  
eyes of  
Pharaoh.

ch. 41. 37.

f ch. 37. 28.

Num. 14. 13. 22.

Before  
CHRIST  
1706.

† Heb. let  
not your eyes  
grieve, &c.  
† Heb.  
mourning.  
Sum. 3. 16.

† ch. 43. 34.

† Heb.  
mourning.

† Job 22. 24.  
† Ps. 138. 1.  
† Luth. 24. 11.  
† Heb. his.

20 Also regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours.

21 And the children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man 2 changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and 5 changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Jacob their father.

26 And told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he is governor over all the land of Egypt. ¶ And Jacob's heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived:

28 And Israel said, It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

#### CHAPTER 46.

1 Jacob is comforted by God at Beer-sheba: 5 Thence he with his company goeth into Egypt. 6 The number of his family that went into Egypt. 20 Joseph meeteth Jacob. 31 He instructeth his brethren how to answer to Pharaoh.

AND Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac.

2 And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I.

3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation:

4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee up again: and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Pharaoh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him:

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: Reuben, Jacob's firstborn.

9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezon, and Carmi.

10 ¶ And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman.

11 ¶ And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

12 ¶ And the sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah: but Er and Onan died in the

land of Canaan. And the sons of Pharez were Hezon and Hamul.

13 ¶ And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.

14 ¶ And the sons of Zebulun; Seread, and Elon, and Jahleel.

15 These be the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in Padan-aram; with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three.

16 ¶ And the sons of Gad; Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and Esbon, Eri, and Ardai, and Arel.

17 ¶ And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister; and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel.

18 ¶ These are the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls.

19 The sons of Rachel Jacob's wife; Joseph, and Benjamin.

20 ¶ And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On bare unto him.

21 ¶ And the sons of Benjamin were Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Roah, Muppim, and Huppim, and Ard.

22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls were fourteen.

23 ¶ And the sons of Dan; Hushim.

24 ¶ And the sons of Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jeser, and Shillem.

25 ¶ These are the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were seven.

26 ¶ All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six;

27 And the sons of Joseph, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to direct his face unto Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen.

29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Israel said unto Joseph, Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive.

31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Canaan, are come unto me;

32 And the men are shepherds, for their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is an abomination unto the Egyptians.

VAR. READ.—V. 23. show the way before him.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 46. V. 27. seventy-five (Sept.), counting in five descendants of Ephraim and Manasseh, for which see Num. 26. 28–37. So also Ex. 1. 5; Deut. 10. 22 (7), Sept.; Acts 7. 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
1706.

† ch. 36. 29.  
† 1 Chr. 2. 6.  
† 1 Chr. 7. 1.  
† Or, Phuah, and Jachiel.

† Num. 26. 15, &c.  
† Zephion.  
† Or, Onai.  
† Or, Ardai.  
† 1 Chr. 7. 30.

† ch. 30. 10.

† ch. 29. 34.

† ch. 44. 27.

† ch. 41. 50.

† Or, prince.

† 1 Chr. 7. 6.  
† & 1.

† Num. 26. 54, Ashrom.

† Num. 26.

† Shuphim.

† 1 Chr. 7. 12.

† Shuphim.

† Ephraim.

† Num. 26. 29.

† 1 Chr. 7. 12.

† Or, Shilem.

† Num. 26. 48.

† 1 Chr. 7. 12.

† ch. 30. 5, 7.

† ch. 29. 29.

† Ex. 1. 6.

† Heb. thipha.

† Num. 33. 11.

† Deut. 10. 22.

† See Acta 7. 14.

† ch. 31. 24.

† ch. 47. 1.

† So ch. 44. 14.

† So Luke 2. 29, 30.

† ch. 47. 1.

† Heb. they are men of cattle.

† ch. 47. 2, 3.

† ver. 32.

† ch. 30. 53.

† & 34. 5.

† & 37. 12.

† ch. 43. 32.

† Ex. 8. 26.

VAR. READ.—V. 22. i.e. costly garments.—V. 24. Or, Be not angry, Ka. De. Di. Vt. Do not give way to emotion.—Chap. 46. V. 3. Lth. the strong (El).



Before  
CHRIST  
1706.

## CHAPTER 47.

1 Joseph presenteth *his* of his brethren, 7 and his father, before Pharaoh. 11 He giveth them habitation and maintenance. 15 He gettieth all the Egyptians money, 16 their cattle, 18 their lands to Pharaoh. 22 The priests' land was not bought. 33 He letteth the land to them for a fifth part. 28 Jacob's age. 29 He sweareth Joseph to bury him with his fathers.

e ch. 46. 31.

THEN Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in the land of Goshen.

b ch. 45. 10.

k 46. 28.

c Acts 7. 13.

2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh.

d ch. 46. 33.

e ch. 46. 34.

3 And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, What is your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants are shepherds, both we, and also our fathers.

f ch. 15. 13.

Deut. 26. 1.

g ch. 42. 1.

Acts 7. 11.

h ch. 46. 34.

4 They said moreover unto Pharaoh, For to sojourn in the land we are come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen.

i ch. 20. 13.

k ver. 4.

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

6 The land of Egypt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any men of activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob blessed Pharaoh.

† Heb. How many are the days of thy life?

8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, How old art thou?

† Ps. 39. 13.

Heb. 11. 9.

13.

m Job 14. 1.

n ch. 23. 7.

o 35. 25.

p ver. 7.

9 And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.

p Ex. 1. 11.

q 12. 37.

r ver. 6.

11 And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Ramesses, as Pharaoh had commanded.

12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, according to their families.

† Or, as a little child is nourished.

† Heb. according to the little ones.

ch. 50. 31.

r ch. 41. 30.

s Acts 7. 11.

t ch. 41. 36.

13 And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt and all the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house.

1702.

† ver. 10.

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for the flocks,

VAR. REND.—Chap. 47. 1 V. 8. Lit. sojourning.—V. 13. earth.—V. 17. the horses.

and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he tied them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands: 19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's.

21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities  $\beta$  from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other end thereof.

22 Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion assigned them of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase that ye shall give the fifth part unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.

26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, that Pharaoh should have the fifth part; except the land of the priests only, which became not Pharaoh's.

27 And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so the whole age of Jacob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time drew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt:

30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he swore unto him. And Israel bowed himself  $\beta$  upon the bed's head  $\beta$ .

## CHAPTER 48.

1 Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick father. 2 Jacob strengtheneth himself to bless them. 3 He repeateth the promise. 5 He taketh Ephraim and Manasse as his own. 7 He collecteth Joseph of his mother's grave. 9 He bleaseth Ephraim and Manasse. 17 He preferreth the younger before the elder. 21 He prophesieth their return to Canaan.

AND it came to pass after these things, that one told Joseph, Be-

VAR. REND.—V. 21. according to the cities, *Lux.* De. See Var. Read.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 47. V. 21.  $\beta$  made slaves of them, *Sept. Sam. Vulg. Kn. Ol. Di. (1.).*—V. 31.  $\beta$  upon the top of the staff (*pts.*), *Sept. Psal. Gei. Comp. Heb. 11. 21.*

Before  
CHRIST  
1702.

† Heb. led them.

1701.

s Rom. 7. 26.

† Or, priests.

ch. 41. 45.

s Sam. 2. 12.

c ch. 32. 13.

y ver. 22.

† Or, priests.

ver. 23.

s ver. 11.

c ch. 46. 1.

1000.

† Heb. the days of the years of his life.

See ver. 9.

b So Deut.

31. 16.

† Kin. 2. 1.

c ch. 24. 2.

d ch. 24. 49.

e So ch. 50. 26.

f s Sam. 13. 27.

g ch. 48. 29.

h So 46. 13.

h ch. 48. 2.

† Kin. 1. 47.

Heb. 11. 21.

1000.

Before  
CHRIST  
1858.

bold, thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim.

2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, 'God Almighty' appeared unto me at 'Lux in the land of Canaan, and blessed me.'

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of 'people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee 'for an everlasting possession.

5 ¶ And now thy 'two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee into the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, are mine: as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou begetteth after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from Padan, 'Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when yet there was 'but a little way to come unto Ephraim: and I buried her there in the way of Ephraim; the same is Beth-lehem.

8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these?

9 And Joseph said unto his father, 'They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them.

10 Now 'the eyes of Israel were 'dim for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and embraced them.

11 And Israel said unto Joseph, 'I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

13 And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unto him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, 'guiding his hands wittingly' for Manasseh was the firstborn.

15 ¶ And 'he blessed Joseph, and said, 'God, 'before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which 'fed me all my life long unto this day.

16 The Angel 'which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let 'my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them 'grow into a multitude in the midst of the '7 earth.

17 And when Joseph saw that his father 'laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it 'displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head.

18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, 'I know it, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly 'thy younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a 'multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, 'In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but 'God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover 'I have given to thee one 'portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand 'of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

## CHAPTER 49.

1 Jacob calleth his sons to bless them. 2 He blessing in particular. 3 He chargeth them about his burial. 34 He dieth.

AND Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may 'tell you that which shall befall you 'in the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and 'hearken unto Israel your father.

3 ¶ Reuben, thou art 'my firstborn, my might, 'and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 'Unstable as water, '† thou shalt not excel; because thou 'wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou it: 'he went up to my couch.

5 ¶ 'Simeon and Levi are 'brethren; '§ 'instruments of cruelty are in their habitations' §.

6 O my soul, 'come not thou into their 'secret; 'unto their assembly, 'mine honour, be not thou united: for 'in their anger they slew 'a man', and in their selfwill they 'digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be their anger, for 'it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: '† I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

8 ¶ 'Judah, thou art 'he whom thy brethren shall praise: '† thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; 'thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Judah is 'a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: 'he stooped down, he 'couched as a lion, and as 'an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 'The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor 'a lawgiver 'from between his feet, 'until '§ Shiloh come; and unto him shall the 'gathering of the people be.

¶ ch. 29. 35. Deut. 33. 7. ¶ Ps. 118. 40. ¶ ch. 27. 29. ¶ Hos. 1. 14. Rev. 5. 7. ¶ Num. 23. 34. ¶ Num. 24. 17. Jer. 20. 31. Zech. 10. 11. ¶ Ps. 60. 7. ¶ 108. 8. Or, Num. 21. 18. ¶ Deut. 33. 5. ¶ Is. 11. 1. ¶ 62. 11. Ezek. 21. 27. Dan. 9. 25. Matt. 21. 9. Luke 1. 32. 33. ¶ Is. 4. 2. ¶ 11. 10. ¶ 43. 1. 4. ¶ 49. 6, 7, 22. 23. ¶ Is. 4. 2. ¶ 60. 1, 2, 4, 5. Hag. 2. 7. Luke 2. 20, 31, 32.

VAR. READ.—§ V. 22. ridge; lit. back, alluding to meaning of Shechem.—Chap. 49. 1 V. 1. Or, in time to come, Tu. Ka. Ka. Lit. in the sequel of days.

—V. 4. Lit. Bubbling over as water; I do not thou excel.—V. 5. Rather (if the vowel-points are right), their swords are instruments of violence, Ge. LXX. De. But see Var. Read.—V. 6. council.—men.

¶ V. 8. Lit. Judah, thou! thy brethren shall praise thee.—V. 9. hath stooped.—hath couched.

¶ V. 10. a Honess, Bo. Ge. de.—V. 10. i.e. Peace or peace-bringer, Ge. Ka. Ke. Ps. Or, (until men come) to Shiloh, Sw. De. Di. Or, (as long as men come) to Shiloh, Tu. Hi. Or, (even when men come) to Shiloh, Ka. LXX.—obedience.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 49. V. 5. § their nuptial contract (was with) instruments of violence, Ka. C. Taylor. (pls.) they have accomplished the violence of their nature, Gei. and partly Sept. Peak. Turysme (1. pls.).

—V. 10. § There are traces of at least three readings. 1. Most MSS. have 'Shiloh'; 2. Not a few appear to read 'whoso (it is)', So Sam. Turysme, Peak., perhaps also Sept. Theod., which render the things laid up for him, v.l., he for whom it is laid up; but they may have had another reading; 3. he who is to be sent, Vulg.

Before  
CHRIST  
1858.

So Ruth 4. 11, 12.

† ch. 46. 4. ¶ 50. 34.

¶ Josh. 24. 32.

1 Chr. 5. 2. John 4. 5.

¶ ch. 15. 16. ¶ 22. 23.

Josh. 17. 14, &c.

¶ Deut. 33. 1. Amos 8. 7.

¶ Deut. 4. 30. Num. 34. 14.

Is. 2. 2. ¶ 39. 6.

Err. 23. 20. Dan. 2. 25, 29.

Acts 2. 17. Heb. 1. 2.

¶ Ps. 36. 11. ¶ ch. 20. 32.

¶ Deut. 21. 17. ¶ 78. 51.

† Heb. do not thou excel.

¶ 1 Chr. 5. 1. ¶ ch. 35. 22.

Deut. 27. 20. 1 Chr. 5. 1.

¶ Or, my couch to give.

¶ ch. 29. 33. ¶ Prov. 18. 9.

¶ Or, their swords are weapons of violence.

¶ ch. 24. 25. ¶ 1 Prov. 1. 15.

¶ Ps. 26. 9. Eph. 5. 11.

¶ Ps. 16. 9. ¶ 30. 12.

¶ 57. 8. ¶ ch. 36. 25.

¶ Or, brought down.

¶ Josh. 19. 1. ¶ 21. 5, 6, 7.

1 Chr. 4. 24, 30.

1 Chr. 5. 2. ¶ Num. 24. 17.

Jer. 20. 31. Zech. 10. 11. ¶ Ps. 60. 7. ¶ 108. 8. Or, Num. 21. 18.

¶ Deut. 33. 5. ¶ Is. 11. 1. ¶ 62. 11. Ezek. 21. 27. Dan. 9. 25. Matt. 21. 9. Luke 1. 32. 33.

¶ Is. 4. 2. ¶ 11. 10. ¶ 43. 1. 4. ¶ 49. 6, 7, 22, 23. ¶ Is. 4. 2. ¶ 60. 1, 2, 4, 5. Hag. 2. 7. Luke 2. 20, 31, 32.

¶ ch. 28. 12, 13.

¶ ch. 4. 9, &c.

¶ ch. 27. 8.

¶ ch. 42. 30.

¶ ch. 12. 7.

¶ ch. 4.

¶ ch. 22. 9.

¶ ch. 25.

¶ ch. 28. 1.

¶ ch. 27. 27.

¶ ch. 46. 28.

¶ var. 12.

¶ Heb. 11. 21.

¶ ch. 17. 1.

¶ ch. 46.

¶ ch. 28. 15.

¶ ch. 11. 14, 15.

¶ Ps. 24. 28.

¶ ch. 12. 7.

¶ Amos 9. 12.

¶ Heb. do thou be strong.

¶ ch. 24. 27.

¶ var. 14.

¶ ch. 28. 1.

¶ var. 14.

¶ 1 Sam. 1. 28.

¶ ch. 12. 17.

¶ Deut. 22. 17.

¶ Rev. 7. 6, &c.

¶ Heb. fullness.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 48. 1 V. 3. Heb. El Shaddai.

—V. 4. peoples.—V. 7. a length of way.

—V. 14. Or, laying his hands crosswise, Tu. Sw. De.

—V. 15. the God.—LXX. shepherded.

—V. 16. Or, land.



Before  
CHRIST  
1089.

g Gen. 16.  
23.  
d Prov. 23.  
30.  
e Deut. 33.  
18, 19.  
Joan. 19, 10,  
11.

f Sam. 10.  
9.  
g Deut. 33.  
Judg. 18, 1,  
2.

h Judg. 18.  
27.  
i Heb.  
an arrow-  
maker.

k Ps. 53.  
5.  
l 119, 166,  
174.  
m Is. 25.  
9.  
n Deut. 33.  
29.

o 1 Chr. 5, 18.  
Deut. 33, 24.  
Joan. 19, 24.  
m Deut. 33.  
25.

p Heb.  
daughters.  
n ch. 37, 4,  
24, 25.  
o Is. 21.  
p Ps. 116, 18.  
q Job 20, 20.  
r Ps. 71, 15.

s Ps. 132, 8,  
5.  
t ch. 45, 11.  
u ch. 47, 12.  
v ch. 50, 21.  
w Ps. 90, 1.  
x Is. 23, 16.  
y ch. 28, 12,  
21.

z ch. 28, 3.  
aa ch. 28, 25.  
ab ch. 17, 1.  
ac ch. 33, 11.  
ad Deut. 33.  
13.

ae Deut. 33.  
15.  
af Hab. 2, 4.  
ag Deut. 33.  
16.

ah Judg. 20.  
21, 25.  
ai Ezek. 23, 26,  
27.  
aj Num. 32.  
26.

ak Ezk. 8, 11.  
al Ezek. 30, 10.  
am Ezek. 14, 1,  
7.

an ch. 15, 18.  
ao ch. 25, 8.  
ap ch. 47, 30.  
aq Sam. 19.  
27.

ar ch. 30, 12.  
as ch. 33, 14.

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; and he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zidon.

14 ¶ Issachar is a strong ass couching down between two burdens: 15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

16 ¶ Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 ¶ Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that bite the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I have waited for thy salvation, O Lord.

19 ¶ Gad, a troop shall overcome him; but he shall overcome at the last.

20 ¶ Out of Asher's bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 ¶ Naphtali is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 ¶ Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall:

23 The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:

24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is a shepherd, the stone of Israel.)

25 ¶ Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

27 ¶ Benjamin shall be a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be gathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite,

30 In the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, which Abraham

bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace.

31 There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah.

32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that is therein was from the children of Heth.

33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

## CHAPTER 50.

1 The mourning for Jacob. 4 Joseph setteth leave of Pharaoh to go to bury him. 7 The funeral. 15 Joseph comforteth his brethren, who craved his pardon. 22 His age. 23 He seeth the third generation of his sons. 24 He prophesieth unto his brethren of their return. 25 He taketh an oath of them for his bones. 26 He dieth, and is buried.

AND Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel.

3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying,

5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave which I have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt,

8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshingfloor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called <sup>3</sup>Abel-mizraim, which is beyond Jordan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:

13 For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field for a possession of a buryingplace of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

14 ¶ And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

VAR. READ.—<sup>25</sup> F. 33. Or, fellow-tribesmen. Chap. 50. 1 F. 3. so many days are fulfilled in embalming. <sup>26</sup> Vs. 10, 11. 1. The cactus, Gr. <sup>27</sup> F. 11. According to the points, 'Meadow of the Egyptians.'

Before  
CHRIST  
1089.

g ch. 23, 23.  
h ch. 25, 9.  
i ch. 24, 26.

i ver. 28.

a ch. 47, 4.  
b 3 Km. 12.  
14.

c ver. 26.  
d Ch. 16, 14.  
e Mat. 23, 12.  
f Mark 16, 4.  
g 16, 1.

h Luke 24, 1.  
i John 12, 7.  
j 12, 10, 26.

k Heb. sept.  
d Num. 20.  
20.

l Deut. 24, 8.  
m Ezk. 4, 2.  
n ch. 47, 29.

o g Ch. 16, 14.  
p 12, 10, 26.  
q Mat. 27, 20.

r 2 Sam. 1, 17.  
s Acts 8, 2.  
t 1 Sam. 21, 13.  
u Job 2, 12.

v That is, The mourning of the Egyptians.

w ch. 40, 29, 30.  
x Acts 7, 14.

y ch. 26, 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
1858.

\* Job 12. 21.

† Heb.  
charged.\* Prov. 28.  
13.

\* ch. 49. 23.

\* ch. 27. 7.  
12.

\* ch. 41. 6.

\* Dent. 22.  
25.

\* 2 Kin. 5. 7.

\* Job 24. 29.

\* Rom. 12. 19.

\* Heb. 12. 20.

\* Ps. 81. 5.

\* Is. 28. 7.

\* ch. 41. 7.

\* Is. 5. 13.

15 ¶ And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they sent a messenger unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for they did unto thee this evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God?

20 ¶ But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third generation: the children also of Manasseh the son of Manasseh were brought up upon Joseph's knees.

24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

25 And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

Before  
CHRIST  
1858.

\* ch. 47. 19.

\* Mat. 5. 44.

† Heb.  
to their  
hearts,

\* ch. 34. 3.

\* Job 48. 16.

\* Num. 22.  
29.

\* ch. 30. 2.

† Heb.  
before.

\* ch. 15. 14.

\* 2 Sam. 4.  
12.

\* Ex. 16. 17.

\* Heb. 11. 22.

\* ch. 15. 12.

\* 2 Sam. 3.  
12.

\* Is. 58. 12.

\* Ex. 13. 19.

\* Job 24. 23.

\* Acts 7. 16.

\* ver. 3.

1635.

## THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

## EXODUS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The children of Israel, after Joseph's death, do multiply. 8 The more they are oppressed by a new king, the more they multiply. 15 The godliness of the midwives, in saving the men children alive. 22 Pharaoh commandeth the male children to be cast into the river.

NOW these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob.

2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,

3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,

4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt already.

6 And Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

7 ¶ And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we:

10 Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure cities, Pithom and Ramesses.

12 ¶ But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grievously vexed of the children of Israel.

13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigour:

14 And they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in

the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Pua:

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the stools; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him; but if it be a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 ¶ Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made them houses.

22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 Moses is born, 3 and in an ark cast into the river. 5 He is found, and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter. 11 He slayseth an Egyptian. 13 He reproveth an Hebrew. 15 He fleeth into Midian. 21 He marrieth Zipporah. 22 Gershom is born. 23 God respecteth the Israelites' cry.

AND there went a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter of Levi.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months.

3 And when she could no longer hide

Before  
CHRIST  
1858.

\* cir. 1635.

\* Prov. 14. 6.

\* Dan. 2. 14.

\* 6. 13.

\* Acts 7. 19.

\* See Josh.  
2. 4. 26.\* Sam. 17.  
19. 20.\* Prov. 11.  
18.

\* Eccles. 8. 12.

\* Is. 3. 10.

\* Heb. 6. 10.

\* See 1 Sam.  
8. 25.

\* 2 Sam. 7. 11.

\* Is. 27. 20.

\* 1 Kin. 2. 24.

\* 21. 28.

\* Ps. 137. 1.

\* cir. 1573.

\* Acts 7. 15.

\* ch. 6. 30.

\* Num. 35. 29.

\* 1 Chr. 23.  
14.

1571.

\* Acts 7. 20.

\* Heb. 11. 22.

Before  
CHRIST  
1764.

\* Gen. 41. 2.

\* ch. 6. 14.

† Heb.  
task.

\* Gen. 46. 26.

\* Dent. 10. 22.

\* Gen. 46. 26.

\* Act. 7. 15.

\* Gen. 46. 26.

\* Dent. 22. 5.

\* Ps. 105. 26.

\* Prov. 14. 26.

\* Is. 51. 30.

\* Gen. 15. 13.

\* ch. 2. 7.

\* Dent. 26. 6.

\* ch. 2. 11.

\* 2 Sam. 4. 1.

\* Ps. 81. 5.

\* Gen. 47. 11.

\* Heb. 11. 22.

\* Gen. 41. 2.

\* ch. 2. 22.

\* 2 Sam. 3. 1.

\* Act. 7. 15.

\* Ps. 81. 6.

VAR. READ.—<sup>4</sup> V. 26. Lit. ark, i.e. chest.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 1. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. into Egypt with Jacob; every man came with his household.—<sup>2</sup> V. 11. store-cities. Comp. 2 Chron. 32. 29.—<sup>3</sup> V. 12. had a horror.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 1. V. 11. <sup>1</sup> *Sept.* adds, 'and

VAR. READ.—<sup>4</sup> V. 14. beside all their (other) labour, which they put upon them with rigour.—

<sup>5</sup> V. 16. ye shall look upon the stone-basin, *Ge. 35.*

Or, upon the womb, *Ka. 36.*—<sup>6</sup> V. 22. Nile.

Before  
CHRIST  
1871.

e ch. 15. 20.  
Num. 26.  
59.  
d Acts 7. 31.

him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's brink.

4 And his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the Hebrews' children.

7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name Moses: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

e Acts 7. 21.  
† That is,  
Dreamed out.

f Acts 7. 23,  
24.  
Heb. 11. 24,  
25, 26.  
g ch. 1. 11.

11 And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

h Acts 7. 34.

i Acts 7. 35.

13 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

k Acts 7. 37,  
38.  
† Heb.  
eun, a  
prince,  
Gen. 13. 8.

14 And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

l Acts 7. 39,  
Heb. 11. 27.  
m Gen. 24. 11,  
25, 26.

15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he sat down by a well.

n ch. 3. 1.  
o Or, prince,  
as Gen. 41. 46.

p Gen. 36. 11,  
29, 30.  
q Gen. 29. 10.

16 Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters: and they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

r Num. 10. 29, called also Jethro, or Jethor, ch. 3. 1.  
s ch. 1. 8, 2.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.

t Gen. 21. 34,  
43, 25.  
u ch. 4. 25,  
48, 2.

18 And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to day?

v That is, A stranger.

19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.

w ch. 18. 8.  
x Acts 7. 29, Heb. 11. 13, 14.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? call him, that he may eat bread.

y Num. 20. 16.  
z Deut. 26. 7, Ps. 12. 8.

21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses Zipporah his daughter.

22 And she bare him a son, and he called his name Gershom: for he said, I have been a stranger in a strange land.

23 And it came to pass in process of time, that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried,

and their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.

25 And God looked upon the children of Israel, and  $\beta$  God  $\dagger$  had respect unto them  $\beta$ .

### CHAPTER 3.

1 Moses keepeth Jethro's flock. 2 God appeareth to him in a burning bush. 3 He sendeth him to deliver Israel. 14 The name of God. 15 His message to Israel.

NOW Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father in law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to the mountain of God, even to Horeb.

2 And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush was not consumed, and the bush was not consumed.

3 And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the Lord saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God.

7 And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows;

8 And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them.

10 Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

11 And Moses said unto God, Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt

Before  
CHRIST  
1881.

e Gen. 12. 20.  
ch. 3. 9.  
f Gen. 28. 27,  
Deut. 29. 13.  
g Gen. 1. 11.  
h ch. 6. 5.  
i ch. 6. 5.  
j Gen. 1. 11.  
k Gen. 1. 11.  
l Gen. 1. 11.  
m Gen. 1. 11.  
n Gen. 1. 11.  
o Gen. 1. 11.  
p Gen. 1. 11.  
q Gen. 1. 11.  
r Gen. 1. 11.  
s Gen. 1. 11.  
t Gen. 1. 11.  
u Gen. 1. 11.  
v Gen. 1. 11.  
w Gen. 1. 11.  
x Gen. 1. 11.  
y Gen. 1. 11.  
z Gen. 1. 11.

1882.  
e ch. 3. 14.  
f ch. 3. 14.  
g Gen. 1. 11.  
h Gen. 1. 11.  
i Gen. 1. 11.  
j Gen. 1. 11.  
k Gen. 1. 11.  
l Gen. 1. 11.  
m Gen. 1. 11.  
n Gen. 1. 11.  
o Gen. 1. 11.  
p Gen. 1. 11.  
q Gen. 1. 11.  
r Gen. 1. 11.  
s Gen. 1. 11.  
t Gen. 1. 11.  
u Gen. 1. 11.  
v Gen. 1. 11.  
w Gen. 1. 11.  
x Gen. 1. 11.  
y Gen. 1. 11.  
z Gen. 1. 11.

1883.  
e ch. 3. 14.  
f ch. 3. 14.  
g Gen. 1. 11.  
h Gen. 1. 11.  
i Gen. 1. 11.  
j Gen. 1. 11.  
k Gen. 1. 11.  
l Gen. 1. 11.  
m Gen. 1. 11.  
n Gen. 1. 11.  
o Gen. 1. 11.  
p Gen. 1. 11.  
q Gen. 1. 11.  
r Gen. 1. 11.  
s Gen. 1. 11.  
t Gen. 1. 11.  
u Gen. 1. 11.  
v Gen. 1. 11.  
w Gen. 1. 11.  
x Gen. 1. 11.  
y Gen. 1. 11.  
z Gen. 1. 11.

1884.  
e ch. 3. 14.  
f ch. 3. 14.  
g Gen. 1. 11.  
h Gen. 1. 11.  
i Gen. 1. 11.  
j Gen. 1. 11.  
k Gen. 1. 11.  
l Gen. 1. 11.  
m Gen. 1. 11.  
n Gen. 1. 11.  
o Gen. 1. 11.  
p Gen. 1. 11.  
q Gen. 1. 11.  
r Gen. 1. 11.  
s Gen. 1. 11.  
t Gen. 1. 11.  
u Gen. 1. 11.  
v Gen. 1. 11.  
w Gen. 1. 11.  
x Gen. 1. 11.  
y Gen. 1. 11.  
z Gen. 1. 11.

1885.  
e ch. 3. 14.  
f ch. 3. 14.  
g Gen. 1. 11.  
h Gen. 1. 11.  
i Gen. 1. 11.  
j Gen. 1. 11.  
k Gen. 1. 11.  
l Gen. 1. 11.  
m Gen. 1. 11.  
n Gen. 1. 11.  
o Gen. 1. 11.  
p Gen. 1. 11.  
q Gen. 1. 11.  
r Gen. 1. 11.  
s Gen. 1. 11.  
t Gen. 1. 11.  
u Gen. 1. 11.  
v Gen. 1. 11.  
w Gen. 1. 11.  
x Gen. 1. 11.  
y Gen. 1. 11.  
z Gen. 1. 11.

1886.  
e ch. 3. 14.  
f ch. 3. 14.  
g Gen. 1. 11.  
h Gen. 1. 11.  
i Gen. 1. 11.  
j Gen. 1. 11.  
k Gen. 1. 11.  
l Gen. 1. 11.  
m Gen. 1. 11.  
n Gen. 1. 11.  
o Gen. 1. 11.  
p Gen. 1. 11.  
q Gen. 1. 11.  
r Gen. 1. 11.  
s Gen. 1. 11.  
t Gen. 1. 11.  
u Gen. 1. 11.  
v Gen. 1. 11.  
w Gen. 1. 11.  
x Gen. 1. 11.  
y Gen. 1. 11.  
z Gen. 1. 11.

VAR. REKD.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 3. paper-seeds (papyrus).  
—Vs. 3, 5. Nile's. —V. 5. Nile.

VAR. REKD.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 1. Lit. behind.—Vs. 2, 3, & the thorn-bush.—V. 6. Or, (collectively) fathers, Kx. Ka.—V. 12. the sign.—V. 14. i.e. I am self-consistent, unchangeable, Rd. Kd. De. Or rather, I become that I become (i.e. He is both self-determined and ever manifesting Himself historically under some fresh relation), Hfmann, Ock.; or, I will be what I will be (no words can sum up all that He will be to His people), Robertson Smith.

VAR. REKD.—Chap. 3. V. 25.  $\beta$  became known unto them, Sept. (L.)

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.y ch. 4. 2.  
John 8. 56.  
2 Cor. 1. 20.  
Heb. 13. 8.  
Rev. 1. 4.  
1 Pt. 126. 13.  
Rev. 14. 4.  
e ch. 4. 29.1 Gen. 22. 24.  
ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.  
e ch. 4. 21.

thou say unto the children of Israel, 'I AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go, and gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, 'I have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt:

17 And I have said, 'I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The Lord God of the Hebrews hath met with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the Lord our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let thee go, β|| no, not β by a mighty hand.

20 And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you go.

21 And I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 But every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall spoil the Egyptians.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Moses's rod is turned into a serpent. 6 His hand is leprovous. 10 He is loth to be sent. 14 Aaron is appointed to assist him. 18 Moses departeth from Jethro. 21 God's message to Pharaoh. 24 Zipporah circumcise her son. 27 Aaron is sent to meet Moses. 31 The people bewitch themselves.

AND Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The Lord hath not appeared unto thee.

¶ And the Lord said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, 'A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fled from before it.

4 And the Lord said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

5 That they may believe that the Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the Lord said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprovous as snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy

bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, 'it was turned again as his other flesh.

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the water which thou takest out of the river shall become blood upon the dry land.

10 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord, O my Lord, I am not eloquent, neither heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the Lord said unto him, 'Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the Lord?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou wilt send.

14 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and I will teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him instead of God.

17 And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Moses went and returned to Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace.

19 And the Lord said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for all the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Moses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took the rod of God in his hand.

21 And the Lord said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the Lord, 'Israel is my son, even my firstborn:

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, even thy firstborn.

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the Lord met him, and sought to kill him.

25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and β cast it at his feet β, and said, Surely a bloody husband art thou to me.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.e Num. 13.  
13. 14.  
Deut. 32. 39.  
2 Cor. 1. 14.  
Matt. 8. 2.f ch. 7. 19.  
† Heb. shall be, and shall be.

† Heb. a man of words.

† Heb. since yesterday, we since the third day.

e ch. 4. 13.  
Jer. 1. 6.A Ps. 94. 9.  
1 Pt. 50. 4.Matt. 10. 19.  
Mark 13. 11.  
Luke 12. 11.e ch. 14. 15.  
e See Jonah 1. 2.

† Or, observed.

† ver. 27.  
1 Sam. 10. 2, 3, 5.e ch. 7. 1, 2.  
e Num. 22. 28.

e Deut. 5. 12, 16.

e Deut. 16. 16.  
Is. 51. 16.  
Jer. 1. 9.

e Deut. 5. 31.

e ch. 7. 1.  
e 18. 19.

e ver. 2.

† Heb. Jericho.

e ch. 2. 15.  
22.  
Matt. 2. 20.e ch. 17. 9.  
Num. 20. 9.

e ch. 3. 20.

e ch. 7. 3.

e 9. 12, 35.  
e 10. 1.

e 14. 8.

Deut. 3. 30.  
Josh. 11. 10.Is. 63. 17.  
John 12. 40.

Rom. 9. 18.

e Hos. 11. 1.

e Rom. 9. 14.

e 2 Cor. 6. 14.

e Jer. 31. 9.

e Jam. 1. 18.

e ch. 11. 3.

e 18. 29.  
e Num. 22. 24.

e Gen. 17. 14.

e Jos. 5. 2, 3.

e Or, and if.

e Heb. made it touch.

VAR. READ.—e V. 16. i.e. taken thought for you and for.—f V. 22. request, Kx. Ka.—Chap. 4. 1 V. 2. 14. shepherd's staff.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 19. β Sept. Ew. read as E. M.

VAR. READ.—f V. 9. Nile.—f V. 10. for.—f V. 17. the signs.—f V. 21. make stubborn.—f V. 24. lodging-place.—f V. 25, 26. bridegroom of blood.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 4. V. 25. β (Reading doubtful.)

Before  
CHRIST  
1601.

d ver. 14.

e ch. 3. 1.

f ver. 15, 16.

g ver. 5, 6.

h ch. 2. 16.

i ver. 16.

k ch. 3. 16.

ver. 5, 6.

l ch. 2. 16.

m ch. 3. 23.

n 2. 7.

o Gen. 26.

p ch. 15. 27.

q Chr. 25.

20.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband! thou art, because of the circumcision.

27 ¶ And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness <sup>4</sup> to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in <sup>5</sup> the mount of God, and kissed him.

28 And Moses told Aaron all the words of the LORD <sup>6</sup> who had sent him, and all the signs which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel:

30 ¶ And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people believed: and when they heard <sup>7</sup> that the LORD had visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and worshipped.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Pharaoh chideth Moses and Aaron for their message. 3 He increaseth the Israelites' task. 15 He checketh their complaints. 20 They cry out upon Moses and Aaron. 23 Moses complaineth to God.

AND afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold <sup>a</sup> a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Pharaoh said, Who is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, neither will I let Israel go.

3 And they said, The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their works? get you unto your burdens.

5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish <sup>b</sup> ought thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God.

9 ¶ Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard vain words.

10 ¶ And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hated them, saying, Fulfill your works, <sup>c</sup> your daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your

task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see that they were in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not diminish <sup>d</sup> ought from your bricks of your daily task.

20 ¶ And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh:

21 ¶ And they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour <sup>e</sup> to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

22 And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; <sup>f</sup> neither hast thou delivered them from mine all.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 God reneweth his promise by his name JEHOVAH. 14 The genealogy of Reuben, 15 of Simeon, 16 of Levi, of whom came Moses and Aaron.

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for <sup>g</sup> with a strong hand shall he let them go, and <sup>h</sup> with a strong hand <sup>i</sup> shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I am <sup>j</sup> the LORD:

3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of <sup>k</sup> God Almighty, but by my name <sup>l</sup> JEHOVAH <sup>m</sup> was I not known <sup>n</sup> to them.

4 ¶ And I have also established my covenant with them, <sup>o</sup> to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

5 And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, <sup>p</sup> I am the LORD, and <sup>q</sup> I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will <sup>r</sup> redeem you out of their bondage, and I will <sup>s</sup> ride you out with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments:

7 And I will <sup>t</sup> take you to me for a people, and <sup>u</sup> I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God, which bringeth you out <sup>v</sup> from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did <sup>w</sup> swear to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to

9 ch. 29. 45. Deut. 29. 13. Rev. 21. 7. e ch. 5. 4. f. Ps. 81. 6. g. Heb. N<sup>o</sup> up my hand. See Gen. 14. 22. Deut. 22. 42. Gen. 15. 13. h. 26. 3. i. 26. 15. j. 28. 12.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. by, i.e. forced by God's.—<sup>2</sup> V. 2. Jahweh (pronounce Jahweh), Sw. De. Kap, with an overwhelming majority, i.e. critics.—<sup>3</sup> V. 3. Heb. El Shaddai.—<sup>4</sup> Or, did I not make myself known.—<sup>5</sup> V. 8. Lit, lift up my hand.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. V. 1. <sup>6</sup> by a stretched out arm, Sept.

VAR. READ.—<sup>7</sup> V. 28. wherewith he.—Chap. 5. <sup>1</sup> V. 12. for (= to make into).

VAR. READ.—<sup>8</sup> V. 31. <sup>8</sup> rejoiced (that.....and they bowed, &c.), Sept. Ka. (L.)

Before  
CHRIST  
1601.

k ch. 2. 9.

l Heb. do think. Gen. 24. 30. 1 Sam. 12. 4. & 27. 12. 2 Sam. 10. 6. 1 Chr. 19. 6.

m Heb. delivering them and not delivered.

n ch. 2. 19. o ch. 11. 1. p ch. 12. 12. q ch. 12. 12.

r Or, JEHOVAH. 1 Cor. 17. 1. s ch. 12. 12.

t ch. 2. 14. u Ps. 82. 4. v ch. 12. 12.

w Gen. 15. 18. x Rev. 1. 4. y Gen. 17. 8.

z ch. 2. 12. a ch. 2. 12.

b ch. 12. 12. c Deut. 7. 8. d 1 Chr. 17. 21.

e ch. 12. 12. f Neh. 1. 10. g Deut. 4. 20.

h ch. 2. 12. i 14. 6. j 2 Sam. 7. 24.

k Gen. 27. 7. l Ps. 81. 6. m Gen. 15. 13.

Before  
CHRIST  
1491.p. ch. 2. 1.  
† Heb.  
abstemious,  
or, abstinent.q ver. 9.  
r ver. 20.  
ch. 4. 18.  
Jos. 1. 6.s Gen. 49. 1.  
1 Chr. 1. 2.t Gen. 49. 10.  
1 Chr. 4. 24.u Gen. 46.  
11.  
Num. 2. 17.  
1 Chr. 4. 1.  
12.v Heb.  
1 Chr. 4.  
17.w Num. 26.  
27.  
1 Chr. 4. 2.x 1 Chr. 4. 19.  
2. 23. 24.y ch. 2. 1. 2.  
Num. 26. 29.z Num. 14. 1.  
1 Chr. 4. 27.  
29.aa Lev. 10. 4.  
Num. 8. 20.  
ch. 26. 29.ab Ruth 4. 19.  
20.ac 1 Chr. 4. 24.  
Matt. 1. 4.ad Lev. 10. 1.  
Num. 8. 2.  
8. 25. 26.ae 1 Chr. 4. 2.  
8. 24. 1.af Num. 26.  
11.  
r Num. 26.  
7. 11.ag Josh. 24. 32.  
a ver. 12.ah ch. 7. 4.  
8. 12. 17. 51.  
Num. 26. 1.ai 1 Chr. 1. 1.  
8. 12. 18.aj ver. 12.  
ch. 26. 7.  
8. 28. 1.ak r ver. 20.  
ch. 11.  
7. 2.al ver. 12.  
ch. 4. 18.

Jacob; and I will give it you for an heritage: I am the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: but they hearkened not unto Moses for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who am of uncircumcised lips?

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 ¶ These be the heads of their fathers' houses: The sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezon, and Carmi: these be the families of Reuben.

15 And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon.

16 ¶ And these are the names of the sons of Levi according to their generations; Gerson, and Kohath, and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi were an hundred thirty and seven years.

17 The sons of Gerson; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.

18 And the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Ishar, and Hebron, and Uzziel: and the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And the sons of Merari; Mahali and Mushi: these are the families of Levi according to their generations.

20 And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years.

21 ¶ And the sons of Ishar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.

22 And the sons of Uzziel; Misael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri.

23 And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of Aminadab, sister of Naashon, to wife; and she bare him Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

24 And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanaah, and Abiasaph: these are the families of the Korhites.

25 And Eleazar Aaron's son took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she bare him Phinehas: these are the heads of the fathers of the Levites according to their families.

26 These are that Aaron and Moses, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their armies.

27 These are they which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron.

28 ¶ And it came to pass on the day when the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt,

29 That the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, I am the LORD: speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh. 7 His age. 8 His rod is turned into a serpent. 11 The sorcerers do the like. 13 Pharaoh's heart is hardened. 14 God's message to Pharaoh. 15 The river is turned into blood.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a god to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet.

2 Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.

3 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments.

5 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them.

6 And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

7 And Moses was fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it before Pharaoh, and it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent.

11 Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.

18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall loathe to drink of the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and

Before  
CHRIST  
1491.ch. 4. 18.  
Jer. 1. 10.  
ch. 4. 16.  
ch. 4. 18.ch. 4. 21.  
ch. 11. 9.  
ch. 4. 7.ch. 10. 1.  
11. 9.ch. 4. 6.  
ver. 17.  
ch. 8. 22.  
ch. 14. 14.  
Ps. 9. 16.  
ch. 3. 20.

ver. 2.

1491.  
m Dent. 29. 8.  
31. 2.  
2. 34. 7.  
Acts 7. 23.  
10. 7.  
John 2. 18.  
8. 30.  
ch. 4. 2, 17.

p ver. 9.

q ch. 4. 2.

r Gen. 41. 8.  
2 Tim. 8. 5.  
ver. 22.  
ch. 8. 7, 12.ch. 4. 21.  
ver. 4.ch. 8. 15.  
10. 11, 20.  
27.p ch. 4. 2, 3.  
ver. 10.

ch. 3. 18.

ch. 3. 18.  
10.  
8. 1, 2.  
ch. 5. 2.  
ver. 5.ch. 4. 9.  
Rev. 16. 4.  
6.

ver. 24.

VAR. REED.—6 V. 8. heritage, even I.—7 V. 14. 4 families.—8 V. 26. hosts.

VAR. REED.—Crap. 7. 1 V. 3. stiffen.—2 V. 4. and I will.—3 hosts.—4 V. 9, 10, 12. Lit. a [sea or river] monster.—5 V. 13. Pharaoh's heart was stubborn.—6 V. 14. Lit. heavy.—7 V. 15. Nile's.—8 V. 17. Nile. So throughout.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.f ch. 8, 5, 6,  
16.  
29. 22.  
2 10. 15, 21.  
2 14. 31, 36.† Heb.  
gathering  
of their  
waters.  
g ch. 17. 5.h Ps. 78. 44.  
2 105. 20.

i ver. 18.

2 ver. 11.

i ver. 3.

e ch. 2. 12,  
18.  
b ch. 7. 14.  
29. 2.  
2 Rev. 16. 13.

d Ps. 106. 30.

f Or, drought.

e ch. 7. 19.

f Ps. 78. 44.  
2 105. 30.  
g ch. 7. 11.  
2 ch. 9. 28.  
2 10. 17.Num. 31. 7.  
1 Kin. 12. 4.  
Act. 8. 34.  
† Or, Have  
this house  
over me, &c.  
† Or, against  
when.† Heb to  
cut off.  
† Or  
Against  
to morrow.  
2 ch. 9. 14.  
Deut. 33. 26.  
2 Sam. 7. 22.  
1 Chr. 17. 30.  
Ps. 64. 4.  
Is. 56. 9.  
Jer. 10. 6, 7.VAR. REND.—<sup>9</sup> F. 19. canals.—<sup>10</sup> reservoirs.—  
11 V. 22. stubborn.—Chap. 8. 1. F. 3. 9, 11. Nile.—  
2 V. 5. canals.—<sup>3</sup> F. 9. Or, Decide for me, Ge. De W.

stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their <sup>10</sup> pools of water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone.

20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the Lord commanded; and he <sup>11</sup> lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the <sup>12</sup> waters that were in the river were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

22 And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart was <sup>13</sup> hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the Lord had said.

23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the Lord had smitten the river.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Frogs are sent. 8 Pharaoh saith to Moses, 12 And Moses by prayer removeth them away. 14 The dust is turned into lice which the magicians could not do. 20 The swarms of flies. 26 Pharaoh inclineth to let the people go, 28 but yet is hardened.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 And if thou <sup>1</sup> refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with frogs:

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy kneadingtroughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

5 And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt.

7 And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.

8 ¶ Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, Intreat the Lord, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the Lord.

9 And Moses said unto Pharaoh, ¶ Glory over me? when shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the river only?

10 And he said, To morrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word: that thou mayest know that there is none like unto the Lord our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses <sup>13</sup> cried unto the Lord because of the frogs which he had brought against Pharaoh.

13 And the Lord did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was <sup>14</sup> respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had said.

16 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become <sup>15</sup> lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became <sup>16</sup> lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

18 And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth <sup>17</sup> lice, but they could not: so there were <sup>18</sup> lice upon man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This is the finger of God: and Pharaoh's heart was <sup>19</sup> hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had said.

20 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send <sup>20</sup> swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of <sup>21</sup> swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no <sup>22</sup> swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I am the Lord in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put <sup>23</sup> a division between my people and thy people: to morrow shall this sign be.

24 And the Lord did so; and there came <sup>24</sup> a grievous swarm of flies into the houses of Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was <sup>25</sup> corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the Lord our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go <sup>27</sup> three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the Lord our God, as he shall command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the Lord your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: intreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out

VAR. REND.—<sup>4</sup> F. 13. courts.—<sup>5</sup> Ps. 16, 17, 18. gnats.—  
<sup>6</sup> F. 17. there arose gnats on man and beast.—  
<sup>7</sup> F. 19. stubborn.—<sup>8</sup> Ps. 21, 22, 24, 29, 31. dog-flies, Ge. Ks. Or, beetles, Ks.—<sup>9</sup> V. 24. grievous dog-flies, or, beetles.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.e ver. 20.  
ch. 9. 23.  
2 10. 15.  
2 22. 11.  
Joan. 5. 14,  
17, 18.i Eccles. 8.  
11.  
= ch. 7. 14.

2 Ps. 78. 32.

e ch. 7. 11.

g Luke 10.  
16.  
2 Tm. 3. 2.  
9.i 1 Sam. 4.  
3. 9.  
Ps. 8. 2.  
Matt. 12. 28.  
Luke 11. 20.  
2 ver. 13.  
e ch. 7. 13.

i ver. 1.

i Or, a  
mistake of  
miscon-  
struction, &c.e ch. 9. 4, 6.  
20.  
10. 22.  
2 11. 6, 7.  
2 12. 13.† Heb a  
redemption.  
† Or, by  
to morrow.  
2 Ps. 78. 43.  
2 105. 31.i Or,  
destroyed.g Gen. 43. 32.  
2 44. 24.  
Deut. 7. 26.  
26.  
2 12. 31.

e ch. 3. 13.

e ch. 3. 13.

2 ver. 8.  
ch. 9. 28.  
1 Kin. 13. 4.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

c ver. 15.

c ver. 12.

c ver. 15.

ch. 6. 21.

c ch. 8. 1.

c ch. 8. 2.

c ch. 7. 6.

c ch. 8. 22.

c Pa. 73. 10.

c ch. 7. 14.

c ch. 24.

c Rev. 16. 1.

c Rom. 10.

c ch. 8. 14.

c ch. 8. 14.

c 2 Tim. 3. 9.

c ch. 4. 23.

c ch. 8. 22.

c ch. 2. 10.

c ch. 3. 20.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 9. 1 F. 12. made stubborn.—F. 13. else I should have stretched out my hand and smitten thee, &c.; and thou wouldest have been cut off.

from thee, and I will intrust the LORD that the swarms of flies<sup>1</sup> may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, to-morrow: but let not Pharaoh deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD.

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies<sup>2</sup> from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 The murrain of beasts. 2 The plague of boils and blains. 3 His message about the hail. 22 The plague of hail. 27 Pharaoh saith to Moses, 35 but yet is hardened.

THEN the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. 2 For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: there shall be a very grievous murrain.

4 And the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all that is the children's of Israel.

5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To-morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one.

7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

13 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people: that thou mayest know that there is none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will stretch out my

hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off<sup>2</sup> from the earth.

16 And in very deed for this cause have I raised thee up<sup>3</sup>, for to shew in thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to-morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.

25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, I have sinned this time: the LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.

28 ¶ Intreat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth is the LORD's.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was <sup>7</sup>boiled.

32 But the wheat and the <sup>8</sup>rie were not smitten: for they were not grown up.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands: unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

VAR. REND.—F. 16. But.—kept thee alive.—F. 19. Let. make to flee; see v. 20.—F. 24. fire taking hold on itself (i.e. consistent) in the midst of.—F. 31. Let. in blossom.—F. 32. spelt.—are late.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

\* See ch. 14. 17.  
\* Pro. 16. 4.  
\* Rom. 9. 17.  
† 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
† Heb. made thee stand.

† Heb. set not his heart unto.  
ch. 7. 23.

\* Rev. 16. 21.

\* Josh. 10. 11.  
\* Pa. 18. 13.  
\* Is. 78. 47.  
\* 105. 32.  
\* 140. 8.  
\* Is. 30. 30.  
\* Jerk 25. 22.  
\* Rev. 8. 7.

\* Pa. 105. 33.

\* ch. 8. 22.  
\* Is. 9. 4.  
\* Is. 10. 24.  
\* Is. 11. 7.  
\* Is. 12. 13.  
\* Is. 22. 19.  
\* Is. 23. 19.

\* ch. 10. 16.  
\* 2 Chr. 13. 4.  
\* Pa. 159. 4.  
\* 144. 17.  
\* Lam. 1. 18.  
\* Dan. 9. 14.

\* ch. 8. 9. 22.  
\* Is. 10. 17.  
\* Acts 8. 24.  
† Heb. gates of Uol.  
\* Pa. 29. 3. 4.  
\* 1 Kin. 5. 22. 23.  
\* Pa. 143. 6.  
\* Is. 1. 18.

\* Pa. 34. 1.  
\* 1 Cor. 10. 26. 25.  
\* Is. 26. 10.  
\* Ruth 1. 22.  
\* 2. 23.

† Heb. Made, or, dark.

\* ver. 29.  
\* ch. 8. 12.



Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

d ch. 4. 21.

† Heb. by  
the hand of  
Moses.  
ch. 4. 13.e ch. 4. 21.  
d 7. 14.  
d ch. 7. 4.e Dent. 4. 9.  
Ps. 44. 1.  
d 71. 18.  
d 78. 5. &c.  
Joel 1. 3.d 1 Kin. 21.  
29.  
d Chr. 7. 14.  
d 36. 27.  
Job 42. 6.  
Jer. 13. 18.  
Jam. 4. 10.  
1 Pet. 5. 6.  
e Prov. 20.  
27.  
Rev. 9. 3.  
† Heb. ygs.  
ver. 15.  
f ch. 9. 32.  
Joel 1. 4.  
d 2. 23.  
g ch. 6. 3, 21.e ch. 23. 33.  
Josh. 23. 13.  
1 Sam. 18.  
21.  
Ezekiel. 7.  
26.  
1 Cor. 7. 35.† Heb. who,  
and who,  
&c.

i ch. 5. 1.

e ch. 7. 19.

i ver. 4. 5.

34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And <sup>10</sup>the heart of Pharaoh was <sup>10</sup>hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the Lord had spoken <sup>†</sup> by Moses.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 God threateneth to send locusts. 7 Pharaoh, moved by his servants, inclineth to let the Israelites go. 12 The plague of the locusts. 13 Pharaoh saith to Moses. 21 The plague of darkness. 24 Pharaoh saith unto Moses, 27 but yet is hardened.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: <sup>1</sup>for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, <sup>1</sup>that I might shew those my signs <sup>1</sup>before him:

2 And that <sup>2</sup>thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, <sup>2</sup>what things I have wrought in <sup>2</sup>Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I am the LORD.

3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to <sup>3</sup>humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to-morrow will I bring the <sup>4</sup>locusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot see the earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were <sup>6</sup>upon the earth <sup>6</sup>unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.

7 And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be <sup>7</sup>a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed?

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: <sup>8</sup>but <sup>8</sup>who are they that shall go?

9 And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for <sup>9</sup>we must hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: <sup>10</sup>look to it; for evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the LORD: for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

12 <sup>12</sup>And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>12</sup>Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, <sup>12</sup>even all that the hail hath left.

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

14 And <sup>14</sup>the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous were they; <sup>14</sup>before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they <sup>15</sup>covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they <sup>15</sup>did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

16 <sup>16</sup>¶ Then Pharaoh <sup>16</sup>called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, <sup>16</sup>I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and <sup>17</sup>intreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he <sup>18</sup>went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty strong <sup>19</sup>west wind <sup>19</sup>, which took away the locusts, and <sup>19</sup>cast them <sup>19</sup>into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

20 But the LORD <sup>20</sup>hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

21 <sup>21</sup>¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, <sup>21</sup>Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, <sup>21</sup>even darkness which may be felt.

22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a <sup>22</sup>thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days:

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: <sup>23</sup>but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

24 <sup>24</sup>¶ And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and <sup>24</sup>said, Go ye, serve the LORD: only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your <sup>24</sup>little ones also go with you.

25 And Moses said, Thou must give <sup>25</sup>us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

27 <sup>27</sup>¶ But the LORD <sup>27</sup>hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in <sup>28</sup>that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, <sup>29</sup>I will see thy face again no more.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 God's message to the Israelites to borrow jewels of their neighbours. 4 Moses threateneth Pharaoh with the death of the firstborn.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Yet <sup>1</sup>will I bring one plague more upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: <sup>1</sup>when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man <sup>2</sup>borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, <sup>2</sup>jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 19. Lit. sea-wind.—<sup>2</sup> V. 20. 27. made stubborn.—<sup>3</sup> V. 21. that one may feel darkness, *marry, &c.*; or, grope in darkness, *&c.*—<sup>4</sup> Chap. 11. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. Or, when he shall let you go altogether, he shall even thrust you out hence.—<sup>5</sup> V. 2. request, *&c.* *&c.*

VAR. RECD.—<sup>10</sup> V. 35. stubborn.—<sup>11</sup> Chap. 10. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. among them.—<sup>12</sup> V. 2. how I have made a toy of, *De. Fieischer.*—<sup>13</sup> V. 6. Or. in the land.—<sup>14</sup> V. 10. see, ye have a purpose of evil.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.m Ps. 78. 46.  
d 103. 24.  
a Joel 2. 1.  
e ver. 4.

p Ps. 105. 23.

† Heb. hast-  
ened to call.  
q ch. 9. 27.r ch. 9. 28.  
1 Kin. 12. 4.

e ch. 4. 20.

† Heb. *fastened.*  
† Joel 2. 20.e ch. 4. 21.  
d 11. 30.

e ch. 9. 22.

† Heb. *that one may*  
*not see his*  
*neighbour.*  
p Ps. 105. 23.

e ch. 2. 22.

e ver. 2.

b ver. 10.  
† Heb. *into*  
*our hands.*e ver. 20.  
ch. 4. 21.  
d 14. 4. 5.d Heb. 11.  
27.e ch. 12. 23.  
23, 20.e ch. 3. 22.  
d 12. 22.

Before  
CHRIST  
1841.ch. 12. 21.  
12. 28.  
Ps. 105. 40.ch. 12. 12.  
28. 28.ch. 12. 12.  
28. 28.  
Amos 6. 10.ch. 12. 28.  
Amos 6. 17.ch. 12. 28.  
Josh. 24. 21.

ch. 12. 28.

1 Heb. that  
6 of day  
Judg. 4.  
10.1 Kin. 20.  
20.

1 Kin. 3. 9

1 Heb. that  
6 of day  
Judg. 4.  
10.1 Kin. 20.  
20.

1 Kin. 3. 9

ch. 12. 4.  
Deut. 16. 1.

1 Or. 144.

1 Lev. 22. 19.  
20. 21.  
Mal. 1. 14.1 Lev. 22. 19.  
20. 21.  
Mal. 1. 14.1 Heb. one  
of a pair.  
Lev. 22. 19.  
20. 21.1 Lev. 22. 19.  
20. 21.  
Mal. 1. 14.1 Heb. that  
6 of day  
Judg. 4.  
10.1 Lev. 22. 19.  
20. 21.  
Mal. 1. 14.1 Lev. 22. 19.  
20. 21.  
Mal. 1. 14.1 Lev. 22. 19.  
20. 21.  
Mal. 1. 14.1 Lev. 22. 19.  
20. 21.  
Mal. 1. 14.

3 And the Lord gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Moses said, Thus saith the Lord, 'About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt:

5 And /all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maid-servant that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Lord doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And /all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger.

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, 'Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you: that /my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 The beginning of the year is changed. 2 The passover is the rite of the passover. 3 Unleavened bread. 4 The firstborn are slain. 5 The Israelites are driven out of the land. 6 They come to Succoth. 7 The ordinance of the passover.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 'A This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count of the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it of the sheep, or from the goats:

6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

11 And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is the Lord's passover.

12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the Lord.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Lord throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of you.

17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the Lord will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the Lord will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Lord will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

Before  
CHRIST  
1841.ch. 12. 18.  
28. 28.

g Deut. 16. 5.

ch. 12. 4. 5.  
Amos 6. 17.

Num. 22. 4.

1 Or.  
priests.  
ch. 21. 6.Ps. 12. 1. 6.  
John 10. 24.ch. 6. 2.  
1 Heb. for a  
destructive.

ch. 12. 9.

m Lev. 23. 4.  
2 Kin. 22.n ver. 24. 42.  
ch. 12. 10.o ch. 13. 6.  
22. 15.p ch. 12. 25.  
Deut. 23. 6.q Num. 28. 17.  
Deut. 16. 3.r 1 Cor. 5. 7.  
g Gen. 17. 13.h Num. 9. 13.  
g Lev. 23. 7.i Num. 28. 18.  
25.

j Heb. seal.

k Lev. 23. 8.  
Num. 28. 16.l ch. 12. 18.  
28. 14.m Deut. 16. 2.  
1 Cor. 5. 7.

n Num. 9. 13.

o ver. 3.

p Num. 9. 4.  
Josh. 5. 10.q 2 Kin. 23. 21.  
Ezra 6. 20.r Matt. 23. 19.  
Mark 14.s Lev. 23. 7.  
Luke 22. 7.t Or. hid.  
y Heb. 11.

z ver. 7.

a ver. 12. 13.

b Ezek. 9. 6.  
Rev. 7. 3.c 9 Sam. 24.  
16.d 1 Cor. 10. 10.  
Heb. 11. 28.

VAR. READ.—F. 17. hosts.—F. 21. Or, Withdraw, Ge. 44.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 12. F. 17. the commandment, Sam. Sept. (1.)

Before  
CHRIST  
1691

ch. 13. 9.  
14.  
Deut. 32. 7.  
Josh. 4. 6.  
Ps. 78. 6.  
1 Cor. 11.  
1 ch. 4. 31.

1 Heb. 11.  
32.

1 ch. 11. 6.  
1 Num. 8. 17.  
23. 4.  
Ps. 78. 51.  
210. 26.  
212. 8.  
213. 10.  
1 ch. 4. 28.  
211. 5.

1 Heb. 11. 6.  
Prov. 21. 13.  
Amos 5. 17.  
1 ch. 11. 1.  
Ps. 103. 28.

1 ch. 10. 9.

1 ch. 10. 9.

1 ch. 10. 9.

1 Gen. 27. 54.

1 Ps. 103. 28.

1 Gen. 28. 2.

1 Or, dough,  
ch. 2. 3.

1 ch. 3. 22.  
211. 2.

1 ch. 3. 21.  
211. 2.

1 Gen. 15. 16.  
ch. 3. 22.  
Ps. 103. 27.  
1 Num. 33.  
2. 8.

1 Gen. 47. 11.  
Gen. 12. 8.  
216. 34.  
Num. 1. 46.  
211. 21.

1 Heb.  
a great  
mistake.  
Num. 11. 4.  
2 ch. 6. 1.  
211. 1.  
ver. 22.

1 Gen. 15. 12.  
Acts 7. 6.  
Gal. 3. 17.

1 ch. 7. 4.  
ver. 21.

1 Heb.  
a night of ob-  
servance.  
1 See Deut.  
16. 6.

1 Num. 9. 16.

26 \* And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

27 That ye shall say, / It is the sacrifice of the Lord's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the Lord had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at midnight the Lord smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead.

31 ¶ And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the Lord, as ye have said.

32 \* Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also.

33 \* And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneading-troths being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 \* And the Lord gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them such things as they required. And they spoiled the Egyptians.

37 ¶ And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwell in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the Lord went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is to a night to be much observed unto the Lord for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this is that night of the Lord to be observed of all the children of Israel in their generations.

43 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof:

44 But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 \* A stranger and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.

46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ye break a bone thereof.

47 \* All the congregation of Israel shall keep it.

48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the Lord, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 \* One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the Lord commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

51 \* And it came to pass the selfsame day, that the Lord did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 The firstborn are sanctified to God. 3 The memorial of the passover is commanded. 11 The firstlings of beasts are set apart. 17 The Israelites go out of Egypt, and carry Joseph's bones with them. 20 They come to Itham. 21 God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud, and a pillar of fire.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 \* Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.

3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the Lord brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

4 \* This day came ye out in the month Abib.

5 ¶ And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 \* Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the Lord.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the Lord brought thee out of Egypt.

10 \* Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 \* That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast

Before  
CHRIST  
1691

1 Gen. 17.  
12. 10.

1 Lev. 22. 10.

1 Num. 9. 12.  
John 19. 31.

1 ver. 6.  
1 Num. 9. 12.

1 Heb. de ut.  
1 Num. 9. 14.

1 Num. 9.  
14.  
215. 18. 14.  
Gal. 3. 28.

1 ver. 61.

1 ch. 2. 28.

1 ver. 12. 13.  
13.  
ch. 22. 29.

1 ch. 24. 19.

1 Lev. 27. 26.  
Num. 5. 12.  
1 ch. 17. 17.

1 ch. 15. 15.

1 Deut. 15. 19.  
Lev. 2. 22.

1 ch. 12. 18.

1 Deut. 16. 3.

1 Heb.  
scripture.

1 ch. 6. 1.

1 ch. 12. 8.

1 ch. 22. 13.

1 ch. 24. 18.

1 Deut. 16. 1.

1 f. ch. 3. 2.

1 ch. 6. 2.

1 ch. 12. 23.

1 ch. 12. 15.  
16.

1 ch. 12. 22.

1 ver. 16.

1 ch. 12. 26.

1 See ver. 16.

1 ch. 12. 16.

1 Num. 15. 28.

1 Deut. 4. 8.

1 ch. 1. 9.

1 ch. 49. 16.

1 ch. 22. 26.

1 ch. 12. 14.

1 ver. 22.

1 ch. 22. 29.

1 Lev. 27. 26.

1 Num. 5. 17.

1 ch. 12. 15.

1 ch. 12. 15.

1 Heb.  
cane to  
pass over.

VAR. RECD.—7 V. 34. upper garments.—8 V. 35. Or, requested, Kx. Ka.—10 V. 38. Or, foreign; H. admixed, 78.—11 V. 40. which they sojourned.

VAR. RECD.—12 V. 44. manservant.—13 V. 45. sojourner.—14 V. 51. hosts.—Chap. 13. V. 2. first openeth, H. cleaveth; so throughout.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1661.                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | After<br>CHRIST<br>1661.                                                                                                                                      |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| p. ch. 20. 28.<br>13. 15.                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | which thou hast; the males shall be the Lord's.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1661.                                                                                                                                     |
| 1 Or, 2nd.<br>q Num. 31.<br>67. 47.                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 13 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then $\beta$ thou shalt break his neck $\beta$ ; and all the firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou redeem.                                                                                       | ch. 14. 4.                                                                                                                                                    |
| q Num. 14. 16.<br>v ch. 12. 28.<br>Deut. 6. 28.<br>Josh. 6. 4. 12.                                                                                                                                                                              | 14 ¶ And it shall be when thy son asketh thee $\dagger$ in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the Lord brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage:                                                                                           | A ver. 4.                                                                                                                                                     |
| v ver. 2.<br>ch. 14. 28.                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the Lord all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem. | ch. 6. 1.<br>& 12. 9.<br>Num. 33. 3.<br>ch. 14. 5. 2.                                                                                                         |
| v ver. 2.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 16 And it shall be for $\dagger$ a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt.                                                                                                                                           | Josh. 24. 7.<br>Neh. 9. 9.<br>Ps. 34. 17.<br>& 107. 4.<br>e Ps. 106. 7.                                                                                       |
| e ch. 14. 11.<br>12.<br>v Num. 14. 16.<br>v Deut. 17. 16.                                                                                                                                                                                       | 17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near: for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they see war, and $\dagger$ they return to Egypt:                                      | p ch. 6. 21.<br>& 9.                                                                                                                                          |
| 1 Or, by day<br>d a month.<br>e Gen. 20. 25.<br>v ch. 14. 22.<br>Acta 7. 36.<br>v Num. 32. 4.<br>e ch. 14. 15.<br>20.<br>e ch. 20. 25.<br>e ch. 14. 22.<br>Deut. 1. 13.<br>Neh. 9. 12.<br>Ps. 78. 14.<br>e 100. 30.<br>1a. 40.<br>1 Cor. 10. 1. | 18 But God led the people about, through the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up $\dagger$ harnessed out of the land of Egypt.                                                                                                                                       | q 3 Chr. 20.<br>14. 17.<br>15. 10.<br>15. 14.                                                                                                                 |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | 19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.                                                                                                                  | 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                          |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | 20 ¶ And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.                                                                                                                                                                                                      | v ver. 25.<br>Deut. 1. 28.<br>e 2. 22.<br>e 20. 4.<br>Josh. 10. 14.<br>e 25. 2.                                                                               |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | 21 And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:                                                                                                                                       | 3 Chr. 20. 29.<br>Neh. 4. 20.<br>1a. 31. 4.                                                                                                                   |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | 22 ¶ He took not away the pillar of the cloud $\dagger$ by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.                                                                                                                                                                                  | 1a. 30. 14.<br>v ver. 21. 20.<br>ch. 7. 19.                                                                                                                   |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | CHAPTER 14.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | v ver. 2.<br>ch. 7. 2.<br>v ver. 4.<br>v ver. 4.<br>e ch. 12. 21.<br>e 25. 20.<br>e 25. 24.<br>Num. 20. 16.<br>1a. 62. 9.<br>e See 1a. 5.                     |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | 1 And instructeth the Israelites in their journey. 5 Pharaoh pursueth after them. 10 The Israelites murmur. 13 Moses comforteth them. 15 God instructeth Moses. 19 The cloud removeth behind the camp. 21 The Israelites pass through the Red sea, 23 which drowmeth the Egyptians.                       | 2 Cor. 4. 2.<br>v ver. 14.<br>e Ps. 66. 4.<br>e ch. 14. 5.<br>Josh. 4. 16.<br>e 4. 22.<br>Neh. 9. 11.<br>Ps. 74. 12.<br>e 106. 9.<br>e 114. 2.<br>1a. 62. 12. |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 1 Cor. 10. 1.<br>Heb. 11. 29.<br>/ Heb. 3. 10.                                                                                                                |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, $\dagger$ that they turn and encamp before $\dagger$ Pi-hahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, over against Baal-sephon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                               |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | 3 ¶ For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.                                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                               |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | 4 And I will $\dagger$ harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will $\dagger$ be honoured $\dagger$ upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; $\dagger$ that the Egyptians may know that I am the Lord. And they did so.                                                                |                                                                                                                                                               |
| 1 Or, for<br>whereby ye<br>were born<br>the Egyptians<br>to day, &c.                                                                                                                                                                            | 5 ¶ And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and $\dagger$ the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned                                                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                               |

VAR. REND.— $\dagger$  V. 18. Lit. Sea of weeds, or, of Suph.  
 $\dagger$  Or, in battle array, Sw. Ks.— $\dagger$  V. 22. The pillar did not remove.—Chap. 14. V. 2. return.  
 F. 2. And.— $\dagger$  Ps. 4. 17. make stubborn.— $\dagger$  V. 4. get me honour.  
 VAR. READ.—Chap. 13. V. 13.  $\beta$  thou shalt pay the value thereof, Very old MS. at St. Petersburg. Sept. (L.)

VAR. REND.— $\dagger$  V. 8. made stubborn.— $\dagger$  V. 9. chariot-horses.— $\dagger$  V. 13. as ye have seen the Egyptians.  
 VAR. READ.—Chap. 14. V. 20.  $\beta$  there were clouds and darkness all the night, but there was light to the children of Israel all the night, and,  $\dagger$  there arose clouds and darkness, and the night passed, and, Sept. The Heb. text as it stands is untranslatable.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch, the Lord looked unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians.

25 And he took off the Egyptian chariot wheels, so that they drove them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the Lord fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

26 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared: and the Egyptians fled against it; and the Lord overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.

28 And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.

29 But the children of Israel walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the Lord saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore.

31 And Israel saw that great work which the Lord did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared the Lord, and believed the Lord, and his servant Moses.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 Moses sang, 22 The people sang. 23 The waters at Marah are bitter. 25 A tree sweeteneth them. 27 At Elim are twelve wells, and seventy palm trees.

THEN sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the Lord, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 The Lord is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation: my father's God, and I will exalt him.

3 The Lord is a man of war: the Lord is his name.

4 Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 The depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as a stone.

6 Thy right hand, O Lord, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O Lord, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed them as stubble.

8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as a heap,

¶ Ps. 118. 15, 16. ¶ Deut. 33. 26. ¶ Ps. 68. 13. ¶ Is. 5. 24. ¶ 47. 14. ¶ Job. 14. 21. ¶ Job. 4. 8. ¶ 2 Thes. 2. 8. ¶ Ps. 78. 13. Hab. 3. 10.

VAR. REND.—6 F. 24. threw into confusion.—

9 F. 25. Or, and led them on with difficulty, Ka.—

10 F. 27. Rather, shook off . . . . . into. — Chap. 15.

11 F. 2. glorify him.— Or (collectively) fathers, Ka.

¶ F. 8. piled up.— i.e. heap of corn, Hu.

VAR. REND.—F. 25. β bound, i.e. clogged, Sam.

Sept. Psal. Ev.

and the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

9 'The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11 'Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

14 The people shall hear and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestine.

15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.

16 Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still as a stone; till thy people pass over, O Lord, till the people pass over, which thou hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, in the place, O Lord, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in, in the Sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established.

18 The Lord shall reign for ever and ever.

19 For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the Lord brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Israel went on dry land in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances.

21 And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water.

23 ¶ And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah.

24 And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he cried unto the Lord; and the Lord shewed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them.

26 And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee.

Ruth 1. 20. ¶ ch. 14. 2. ¶ 17. 3. ¶ ch. 14. 10. ¶ 17. 4. ¶ Ps. 80. 11. ¶ 1 Kin. 2. 21. ¶ 2 Kin. 24. 25. ¶ Job. 16. 13. ¶ Ps. 104. 7. ¶ 105. 12. ¶ Deut. 32. 37, 40. ¶ ch. 32. 25. ¶ Ps. 41. 3, 4. ¶ 103. 3. ¶ 147. 3.

VAR. REND.—6 F. 14. peoples.—6 In vs. 14-17, the verbs should be in the past tense, 'heard,' 'were afraid,' &c.—7 F. 22. And.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

¶ Judg. 5. 20. ¶ Gen. 49. 27. ¶ Is. 53. 12. Luke 11. 22. ¶ Or, vapours.

¶ ch. 14. 21. ¶ Ps. 147. 15.

¶ ver. 1.

¶ ch. 14. 28. ¶ 2 Sam. 7. 22.

¶ 1 Kin. 6. 28. ¶ Ps. 71. 20. ¶ 95. 4.

¶ Jer. 6. 8. ¶ Jer. 10. 6. ¶ 49. 17.

¶ Ps. 147. 15. ¶ Ps. 147. 15.

¶ Is. 4. 7. ¶ Ps. 77. 14.

¶ ver. 6.

¶ Ps. 77. 15. ¶ 78. 28.

¶ 80. 1. ¶ 108. 9.

¶ Is. 53. 12. ¶ Jer. 2. 6.

¶ Ps. 73. 4. ¶ Num. 16.

¶ Ps. 73. 25. ¶ Job. 2. 9.

¶ Ps. 68. 6. ¶ Gen. 34. 26.

¶ Deut. 3. 4. ¶ Num. 22. 8.

¶ Hab. 3. 7. ¶ Josh. 4. 1.

¶ Psal. 124. ¶ Josh. 4. 2.

¶ 1 Sam. 23. 37.

¶ ch. 19. 5. ¶ Deut. 32. 9.

¶ 8 Sam. 7. 23. ¶ Ps. 74. 2.

¶ Is. 43. 2. ¶ Is. 43. 10.

¶ Jer. 31. 11. ¶ Ps. 124.

¶ 1 Pet. 2. 1. ¶ 2 Pet. 2. 1.

¶ Ps. 64. 2. ¶ 80. 5.

¶ Ps. 78. 54. ¶ Ps. 104.

¶ 104. 10. ¶ Job. 47. 15.

¶ ch. 14. 23. ¶ Prov. 21. 31.

¶ ch. 14. 28. ¶ 29.

¶ Judg. 4. 4. ¶ 1 Sam. 10. 5.

¶ Num. 26. 50.

¶ 1 Sam. 13. 6.

¶ Judg. 11. 24.

¶ 21. 21. ¶ 2 Sam. 14. 2.

¶ Ps. 68. 11. ¶ 104. 2.

¶ 150. 4. ¶ 150. 4.

¶ 150. 4. ¶ 150. 4.

¶ ver. 1. ¶ Gen. 14. 7.

¶ 23. 18. ¶ Num. 33. 8.

¶ That is, bitterness.

¶ Ps. 80. 11. ¶ 104. 10. ¶ 105. 12. ¶ 147. 3.

Before  
CHRIST  
1461.  
• Num. 11. 2.

37 ¶ And they came to Elim, where were twelve wells of water, and three-score and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 The Israelites came to sin. 2 They murmur for want of bread. 3 God promitteth them bread from heaven. 11 Quails are sent. 14 And manna. 16 The ordering of manna. 23 It was met to be found on the sabbath. 25 An omer of it is preserved.

AND they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness:

3 And the children of Israel said unto them, 'Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you: and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, 'At even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: and what are we, that ye murmur against us?

8 And Moses said, This shall be, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but against the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, 'Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 'I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, 'At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even the quails came up, and covered the camp; and in the morning the dew lay round about the host.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness there lay a small round thing, as small as the hoar frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, 'It is

manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, 'This is the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

16 ¶ This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded. Gather of it every man according to his eating, an omer for every man, according to the number of your persons; take ye every man for them which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete it with an omer, he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Moses said, Let no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Moses was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one man: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses.

23 And he said unto them, This is that which the LORD hath said, To morrow is the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake that which ye will bake to day, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And Moses said, Eat that to day; for to day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 'Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, that there went out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the LORD said unto Moses, How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it was like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was like waters made with honey.

32 ¶ And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.

33 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat manna,

Before  
CHRIST  
1461.

• John 6. 31.  
• 1 Cor. 10. 2.  
y ver. 24.  
† Heb. by the poll, or, head.  
† Heb. souls.

• 1 Cor. 8. 13.

• Gen. 2. 2.  
ch. 30. 2.  
• 21. 16.  
• 2. 30.  
Lev. 23. 2.

• ver. 30.

• ch. 20. 9.  
10.

• 3 Kie. 17.  
14.  
Ps. 78. 10, 22.  
• 106. 15.

• Num. 11.  
7, 8.

• Heb. 9. 4.  
• ch. 23. 16.  
21.

• 40. 30.  
Num. 17. 10.  
Deut. 10. 5.  
1 Kie. 2. 9.

• 1 Num. 23.  
32.  
Deut. 32. 3.  
Neh. 9. 30.  
31.

• John 6. 31.  
• Josh. 5. 12.  
Neh. 9. 15.

VAR. READ.—• V. 37. springs.—Chap. 16. 1 V. 12. 16. Between the two evenings.—• V. 14. peeled, Gr. Kx.; congealed, Kx. Kx.—• V. 15. Or, It is a gift (of God), all. marg. Gr. Kx.

VAR. READ.—• V. 22. chiefs.—• V. 23. a deep rest (or, sabbath), a holy rest (or, sabbath).—• V. 31. cake.

Before  
CHRIST  
1661.

until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.  
36 Now an omer is the tenth part of an ephah.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 The people murmure for water at Rephidim. 5 God sendeth him for water to the rock in Horeb. 8 Amalek is overcome by the holding up of Moses' hands. 15 Moses buildeth the altar Jehovah-nissi.

AND all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the Lord, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink.

2 Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye tempt the Lord?

3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

4 And Moses cried unto the Lord, saying, And what shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to stone me.

5 And the Lord said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the Lord, saying, Is the Lord among us, or not?

8 ¶ Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed.

12 But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 And the Lord said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovah-nissi:

16 For he said, ¶ Because ↑ the Lord

hath sworn <sup>β</sup> that the Lord will have war with Amalek <sup>α</sup> from generation to generation.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 Jethro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sons. 7 Moses entertaineth him. 13 Jethro's counsel is accepted. 17 Jethro departeth.

WHEN Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the Lord had brought Israel out of Egypt;

2 Then Jethro, Moses' father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her back,

3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one was Gershom; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land:

4 And the name of the other was Eliezer; for the God of my father, said he, was mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh:

5 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he encamped at the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father-in-law Jethro am come <sup>β</sup> unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 ¶ And Moses went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; and they asked each other of their <sup>α</sup> welfare; and they came into the tent.

8 And Moses told his father in law all that the Lord had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, and all the travail that had come upon them by the way, and how the Lord delivered them.

9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the Lord had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Jethro said, Blessed be the Lord, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the Lord is greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly he was above them.

12 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with Moses' father in law before God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning until the evening.

14 And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Moses said unto his father in law, ¶ Because the people come unto me to enquire of God:

16 When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another, and I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. 1 V. 11. yes, in the very matter wherein they dealt proudly against them (i.e. Egypt against Israel).—V. 15. The

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 6. β And it was told Moses, saying, Behold, thy father-in-law Jethro is come, Sept. Pesch. *glorified by Google*

Before  
CHRIST  
1661.

ch. 2. 16.

ch. 2. 1.

Pa. 44. 1.

ch. 77. 16. 15.

ch. 78. 4.

ch. 100. 1. 42.

ch. 106. 2. 1.

ch. 4. 26.

Acts 7. 26.

ch. 2. 22.

That is,

strange

there.

That is,

My God is

an help.

ch. 2. 1. 12.

Gen. 14. 17.

ch. 18. 2.

ch. 19. 1.

ch. 21. 29.

Gen. 29. 12.

ch. 23. 4.

Gen. 47. 27.

2 Sam. 11. 7.

ch. 33. 4.

Gen. 46. 24.

Num. 30. 14.

ch. 78. 42.

ch. 81. 7.

ch. 106. 10.

ch. 107. 2.

Gen. 14. 20.

2 Sam. 10. 16.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

ch. 23. 4.

Before  
CHRIST  
1801.

1. Heb.

2. Felling

3. with

4. Jud.

5. Gen. 11.

6. A. 17.

7. Deut. 1. 9.

8. ch. 3. 12.

9. ch. 4. 14.

10. ch. 20.

11. Deut. 5. 8.

12. 5. 27.

13. 5. 27.

14. 5. 27.

15. 5. 27.

16. 5. 27.

17. 5. 27.

18. 5. 27.

19. 5. 27.

20. 5. 27.

21. 5. 27.

22. 5. 27.

23. 5. 27.

24. 5. 27.

25. 5. 27.

26. 5. 27.

27. 5. 27.

28. 5. 27.

29. 5. 27.

30. 5. 27.

31. 5. 27.

32. 5. 27.

33. 5. 27.

34. 5. 27.

35. 5. 27.

36. 5. 27.

37. 5. 27.

38. 5. 27.

39. 5. 27.

40. 5. 27.

41. 5. 27.

42. 5. 27.

43. 5. 27.

44. 5. 27.

45. 5. 27.

46. 5. 27.

47. 5. 27.

48. 5. 27.

49. 5. 27.

50. 5. 27.

51. 5. 27.

52. 5. 27.

53. 5. 27.

54. 5. 27.

55. 5. 27.

56. 5. 27.

57. 5. 27.

58. 5. 27.

59. 5. 27.

60. 5. 27.

61. 5. 27.

62. 5. 27.

63. 5. 27.

64. 5. 27.

65. 5. 27.

66. 5. 27.

67. 5. 27.

68. 5. 27.

69. 5. 27.

70. 5. 27.

71. 5. 27.

72. 5. 27.

73. 5. 27.

74. 5. 27.

75. 5. 27.

76. 5. 27.

77. 5. 27.

78. 5. 27.

79. 5. 27.

80. 5. 27.

81. 5. 27.

82. 5. 27.

83. 5. 27.

84. 5. 27.

85. 5. 27.

86. 5. 27.

87. 5. 27.

88. 5. 27.

89. 5. 27.

90. 5. 27.

18 † Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee; for this thing is too heavy for thee; † thou art not able to perform it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and † God shall be with thee: Be thou † for the people to God-ward, that thou mayest † bring the causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt † teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them † the way wherein they must walk, and † the work that they must do.

21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people † able men, such as † fear God, † men of truth, † hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens:

22 And let them judge the people † at all seasons; † and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and † they shall bear the burden with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be † able to endure, and all this people shall also go to † their place in peace.

24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.

25 And † Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

26 And they † judged the people at all seasons: the † hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

27 † And Moses let his father in law depart; and † he went his way into his own land.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 The people come to Sinai. 3 God's message by Moses unto the people out of the mount. 8 The people's answer returned again. 10 The people are prepared against the third day. 12 The mountain must not be touched. 16 The fearful presence of God upon the mount.

IN the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day † came they into the wilderness of Sinai.

2 For they were departed from † Rephidim, and were come to the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before † the mount.

3 And † Moses went up unto God, and the LORD † called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel;

4 † Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how † I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 Now † therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then † ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for † all the earth is mine:

6 And ye shall be unto me a † kingdom of priests, and an † holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.

7 † And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

8 And † all the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Moses

returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee † in a thick cloud, † that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and † believe thee † for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 † And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and † sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them † wash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD † will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai.

12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: † who-soever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through: whether it be beast or man, it shall not live: when the † trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 † And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and † sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people, † Be ready against the third day: † come not at your wives.

16 † And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were † thunders and lightnings, and a † thick cloud upon the mount, and the † voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the camp † trembled.

17 And † Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And † mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it † in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and † the whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And † when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and † waxed louder and louder, † Moses spake, and † God answered him by a voice.

20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses up to the top of the mount; and Moses went up.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, † charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD † to gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD, † sanctify themselves, lest the LORD † break forth † upon them.

23 And Moses said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou chargedst us, saying, † Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

24 And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he † break forth † upon them.

25 So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 The ten commandments. 18 The people are afraid. 20 Moses comforteth them. 22 Idolatry is forbidden. 24 Of what sort the altar should be.

AND God spake † all these words, saying,

2 † I am the LORD thy God, which have

VAR. REND.—Chap. 19. 1 V. 9. Insert, also.—3 V. 13. alarm.—5 V. 19. as the sound of the trumpet.—6 V. 22. make a breach.

Before  
CHRIST  
1801.

1. ver. 16.

2. ch. 20. 21.

3. ch. 20. 15. 16.

4. Deut. 4. 11.

5. Ps. 16. 11.

6. ch. 27. 8.

7. Matt. 17. 4.

8. 1 Deut. 6. 12.

9. John 12. 29.

10. ch. 14. 31.

11. 1 Deut. 11. 44.

12. 45.

13. Heb. 10. 32.

14. Gen. 25. 2.

15. ver. 14.

16. Lev. 15. 8.

17. ver. 16. 18.

18. ch. 24. 3.

19. Deut. 33. 2.

20. 5. Heb. 12. 20.

21. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

22. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

23. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

24. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

25. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

26. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

27. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

28. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

29. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

30. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

31. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

32. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

33. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

34. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

35. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

36. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

37. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

38. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

39. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

40. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

41. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

42. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

43. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

44. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

45. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

46. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

47. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

48. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

49. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

50. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

51. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

52. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

53. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

54. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

55. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

56. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

57. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

58. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

59. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

60. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

61. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

62. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

63. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

64. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

65. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

66. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

67. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

68. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

69. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

70. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

71. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

72. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

73. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

74. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

75. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

76. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

77. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

78. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

79. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

80. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

81. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

82. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

83. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

84. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

85. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

86. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

87. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

88. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

89. 1 Cr. 13. 1.

90. 1 Cr. 13. 1.



Before  
CHRIST  
1691.

ch. 13. 2.

† Heb.

aromate.

d. Deut. 4. 7.

6. 14.

2 Kin. 17. 25.

Jer. 35. 4.

25. 15.

Lev. 26. 1.

Deut. 4. 16.

2. 8.

27. 13.

Jer. 37. 7.

ch. 23. 24.

Josh. 23. 7.

8 Kin. 17. 25.

10. 44. 15.

19.

g ch. 24. 16.

Deut. 4. 24.

6. 14.

Josh. 24. 19.

Nah. 1.

2. 1.

2. 1.

Lev. 20. 3.

25. 29. 30.

Na. 16. 18.

25.

1 Kin. 21.

20. 2.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

2. 19.

brought these out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. 3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:

5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

6 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8 Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates:

11 For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

13 Thou shalt not kill.

14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt not steal.

16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

18 And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw it, they removed, and stood afar off.

19 And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before you, faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God was.

22 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from heaven.

23 Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24 ¶ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, and thy sheep, and thine oxen: in all places where I will record my name I will come unto thee, and I will bless thee.

25 And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

27 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

28 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

29 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

30 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen: in all places where I will record my name I will come unto thee, and I will bless thee.

25 And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

27 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

28 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

29 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

30 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

31 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

32 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

33 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

34 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

35 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

36 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

37 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

38 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

39 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

40 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

41 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

42 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

43 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

44 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

45 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

46 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

47 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

48 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

49 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

50 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

51 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

52 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

53 ¶ And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Laws for manservants. 5 For the servant whose ear is bored. 7 For women servants. 12 For manslaughter. 16 For slayers of men. 17 For cursers of parents. 18 For smiters. 22 For a hurt by stones. 28 For an ox that goeth. 32 For a man that is an occasion of harm.

NOW these are the judgments which thou shalt set before them.

1 If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve, and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

2 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.

3 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters, the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.

4 And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:

5 Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall bore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever.

6 ¶ And if a man sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do.

7 If she please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

8 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

9 If he take him another wife, her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

10 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

11 ¶ He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

12 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then will I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

13 But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

14 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

15 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

16 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

17 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

18 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

19 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

20 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

21 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

22 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

23 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

24 ¶ And if a man smite his neighbour, so that he die, and he was not in wait, then shall I appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

Before  
CHRIST  
1691.

1 Lev. 1. 2.

2 Deut. 12.

3 11. 21.

4 10. 22.

5 10. 22.

6 10. 22.

7 10. 22.

8 10. 22.

9 10. 22.

10 10. 22.

11 10. 22.

12 10. 22.

13 10. 22.

14 10. 22.

15 10. 22.

16 10. 22.

17 10. 22.

18 10. 22.

19 10. 22.

20 10. 22.

21 10. 22.

22 10. 22.

23 10. 22.

24 10. 22.

25 10. 22.

26 10. 22.

27 10. 22.

28 10. 22.

29 10. 22.

30 10. 22.

31 10. 22.

32 10. 22.

33 10. 22.

34 10. 22.

35 10. 22.

36 10. 22.

37 10. 22.

38 10. 22.

39 10. 22.

40 10. 22.

41 10. 22.

42 10. 22.

43 10. 22.

44 10. 22.

45 10. 22.

46 10. 22.

47 10. 22.

48 10. 22.

49 10. 22.

50 10. 22.

51 10. 22.

52 10. 22.

53 10. 22.

54 10. 22.

55 10. 22.

56 10. 22.

57 10. 22.

58 10. 22.

**Before CHRIST 1601.**  
 15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.  
 16 ¶ And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand<sup>1</sup>, he shall surely be put to death.  
 17 ¶ And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.  
 18 ¶ And if men strive together, and one smite another with a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed:  
 19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.  
 20 ¶ And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely punished.  
 21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for he is his money.  
 22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges determine.  
 23 And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life.  
 24 ¶ Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,  
 25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.  
 26 ¶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.  
 27 And if he smite unto his manservant's tooth, or his maid's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.  
 28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit.  
 29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.  
 30 If there be laid on him a sum of money<sup>2</sup>, then he shall give for the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.  
 31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.  
 32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maid-servant; he shall give unto their master thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.  
 33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;  
 34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his.  
 35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ox also they shall divide.  
 36 ¶ Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

**VAR. REND.**—<sup>1</sup> V. 18. So *Ex. Kt. Kg.*; so that he is found in his (the buyer's) hand, *Ex.*—<sup>2</sup> V. 18. *Sept.*—<sup>3</sup> V. 22. *Sept.*—<sup>4</sup> V. 23. *Sept.*—<sup>5</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>6</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>7</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>8</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>9</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>10</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>11</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>12</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>13</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>14</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>15</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>16</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>17</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>18</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>19</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>20</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>21</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>22</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>23</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>24</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>25</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>26</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>27</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>28</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>29</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>30</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>31</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>32</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>33</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>34</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>35</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>36</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>37</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>38</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>39</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>40</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>41</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>42</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>43</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>44</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>45</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>46</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>47</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>48</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>49</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>50</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>51</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>52</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>53</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>54</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>55</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>56</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>57</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>58</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>59</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>60</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>61</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>62</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>63</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>64</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>65</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>66</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>67</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>68</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>69</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>70</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>71</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>72</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>73</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>74</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>75</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>76</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>77</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>78</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>79</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>80</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>81</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>82</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>83</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>84</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>85</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>86</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>87</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>88</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>89</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>90</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>91</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>92</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>93</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>94</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>95</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>96</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>97</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>98</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>99</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>100</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>101</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>102</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>103</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>104</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>105</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>106</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>107</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>108</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>109</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>110</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>111</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>112</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>113</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>114</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>115</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>116</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>117</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>118</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>119</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>120</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>121</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>122</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>123</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>124</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>125</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>126</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>127</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>128</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>129</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>130</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>131</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>132</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>133</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>134</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>135</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>136</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>137</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>138</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>139</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>140</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>141</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>142</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>143</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>144</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>145</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>146</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>147</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>148</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>149</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>150</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>151</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>152</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>153</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>154</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>155</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>156</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>157</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>158</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>159</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>160</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>161</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>162</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>163</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>164</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>165</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>166</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>167</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>168</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>169</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>170</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>171</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>172</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>173</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>174</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>175</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>176</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>177</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>178</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>179</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>180</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>181</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>182</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>183</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>184</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>185</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>186</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>187</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>188</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>189</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>190</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>191</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>192</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>193</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>194</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>195</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>196</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>197</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>198</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>199</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>200</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>201</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>202</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>203</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>204</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>205</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>206</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>207</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>208</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>209</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>210</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>211</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>212</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>213</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>214</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>215</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>216</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>217</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>218</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>219</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>220</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>221</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>222</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>223</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>224</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>225</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>226</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>227</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>228</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>229</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>230</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>231</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>232</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>233</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>234</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>235</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>236</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>237</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>238</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>239</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>240</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>241</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>242</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>243</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>244</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>245</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>246</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>247</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>248</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>249</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>250</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>251</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>252</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>253</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>254</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>255</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>256</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>257</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>258</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>259</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>260</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>261</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>262</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>263</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>264</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>265</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>266</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>267</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>268</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>269</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>270</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>271</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>272</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>273</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>274</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>275</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>276</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>277</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>278</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>279</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>280</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>281</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>282</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>283</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>284</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>285</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>286</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>287</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>288</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>289</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>290</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>291</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>292</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>293</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>294</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>295</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>296</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>297</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>298</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>299</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>300</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>301</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>302</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>303</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>304</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>305</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>306</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>307</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>308</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>309</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>310</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>311</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>312</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>313</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>314</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>315</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>316</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>317</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>318</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>319</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>320</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>321</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>322</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>323</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>324</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>325</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>326</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>327</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>328</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>329</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>330</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>331</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>332</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>333</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>334</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>335</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>336</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>337</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>338</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>339</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>340</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>341</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>342</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>343</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>344</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>345</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>346</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>347</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>348</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>349</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>350</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>351</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>352</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>353</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>354</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>355</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>356</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>357</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>358</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>359</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>360</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>361</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>362</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>363</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>364</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>365</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>366</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>367</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>368</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>369</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>370</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>371</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>372</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>373</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>374</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>375</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>376</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>377</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>378</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>379</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>380</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>381</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>382</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>383</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>384</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>385</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>386</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>387</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>388</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>389</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>390</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>391</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>392</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>393</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>394</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>395</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>396</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>397</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>398</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>399</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>400</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>401</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>402</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>403</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>404</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>405</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>406</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>407</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>408</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>409</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>410</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>411</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>412</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>413</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>414</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>415</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>416</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>417</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>418</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>419</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>420</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>421</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>422</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>423</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>424</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>425</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>426</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>427</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>428</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>429</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>430</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>431</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>432</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>433</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>434</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>435</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>436</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>437</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>438</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>439</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>440</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>441</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>442</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>443</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>444</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>445</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>446</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>447</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>448</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>449</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>450</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>451</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>452</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>453</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>454</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>455</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>456</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>457</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>458</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>459</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>460</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>461</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>462</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>463</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>464</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>465</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>466</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>467</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>468</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>469</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>470</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>471</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>472</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>473</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>474</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>475</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>476</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>477</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>478</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>479</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>480</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>481</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>482</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>483</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>484</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>485</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>486</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>487</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>488</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>489</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>490</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>491</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>492</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>493</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>494</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>495</sup> V. 30. *Sept.*—<sup>496</sup> V.



bring thee into the place which I have prepared.  
 21 Beware of him, and obey his voice,  
 22 provoke him not; for he will not pardon your transgressions: for my name is in him.  
 23 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries.  
 24 For mine Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut them off.  
 25 Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them: nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.  
 26 And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.  
 27 There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will fulfill.  
 28 I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee.  
 29 And I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee.  
 30 I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.  
 31 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.  
 32 And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.  
 33 Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.  
 34 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

1 Moses is called up into the mountain. 2 The people promise obedience. 3 Moses buildeth an altar, and sacrificeth pillars. 4 He sprinkles the blood of the covenant. 5 The glory of God appeareth. 6 Aaron and Hur have the charge of the people. 7 Moses goeth into the mountain, where he continueth forty days and forty nights.

AND he said unto Moses, Come up unto the Lord, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel: and worship ye afar off.  
 2 And Moses alone shall come near the Lord: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.  
 3 And Moses came and told the people all the words of the Lord, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the Lord hath said will we do.  
 4 And Moses wrote all the words of the Lord, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Moses is called up into the mountain. 2 The people promise obedience. 3 Moses buildeth an altar, and sacrificeth pillars. 4 He sprinkles the blood of the covenant. 5 The glory of God appeareth. 6 Aaron and Hur have the charge of the people. 7 Moses goeth into the mountain, where he continueth forty days and forty nights.

AND he said unto Moses, Come up unto the Lord, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel: and worship ye afar off.  
 2 And Moses alone shall come near the Lord: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.  
 3 And Moses came and told the people all the words of the Lord, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the Lord hath said will we do.  
 4 And Moses wrote all the words of the Lord, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.

5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the Lord.  
 6 And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basins; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.  
 7 And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the Lord hath said will we do, and be obedient.  
 8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the Lord hath made with you concerning all these words.  
 9 Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel:  
 10 And they saw the God of Israel: and there was upon his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in his clearness.  
 11 And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: also they saw God, and did eat and drink.  
 12 And the Lord said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written: that thou mayest teach them.  
 13 And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua: and Moses went up into the mount of God.  
 14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and Hur are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.  
 15 And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.  
 16 And the glory of the Lord abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.  
 17 And the sight of the glory of the Lord was like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.  
 18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

CHAPTER 25.

1 What the Israelites must offer for the making of the tabernacle. 2 The form of the ark. 3 The mercy seat, with the cherubims. 4 The table, with the furniture thereof. 5 The candlestick, with the instruments thereof.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,  
 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering: of every man a thing that giveth it willingly with his heart: ye shall take my offering.  
 3 And this is the offering which ye

VAR. REVD.—<sup>2</sup> V. 5. See ch. 20. 24.—<sup>3</sup> V. 6. throw against.—<sup>4</sup> V. 8. threw it over.—<sup>5</sup> upon (i.e. upon the basis of).—<sup>6</sup> V. 10. Or, the shining. *Ge. Ew. Ke. Ka.*—<sup>7</sup> i.e. heaven itself in brightness.—<sup>8</sup> V. 12. Insert, the.—<sup>9</sup> V. 12, 15. the.—<sup>10</sup> V. 12. for their instruction.—<sup>11</sup> V. 14. cause to try.—*Chap. 25.*  
<sup>1</sup> V. 2, 3. Lit. lifting up or off: the original term, with the corresponding verb (sometimes rendered *heave* and *heave-offering*), either (1) denotes always something offered with an accompanying rite of elevation (*Bä. Ku.*); or (2) while used sometimes in this sense, signifies elsewhere an offering generally (*Ew. Ka. A. V.*); or (3) never implies such a rite, but means simply an offering (*Ge.*), or more specially a portion lifted off from a larger mass, and thus set apart for God (*Kn. Ke. Sch. Hi. De. Osh.*; *Sept. Tur. Pesch. Vulg.* 'set apart').—<sup>2</sup> V. 2. whom his heart maketh willing. Digitized by Google

Before CHRIST 1491.  
 1 Heb. 9. 18.  
 2 Heb. 9. 18.  
 3 ver. 2.  
 4 Heb. 9. 20.  
 5 Heb. 9. 20.  
 6 Heb. 9. 20.  
 7 ver. 1.  
 8 See Gen. 31. 20.  
 9 Job. 1. 6.  
 10 Jer. 18. 22.  
 11 Is. 6. 1, 5.  
 12 with ch. 22. 30, 32.  
 13 John 1. 14.  
 14 Tim. 4. 16.  
 15 John 1. 12.  
 16 Reek. 1. 26.  
 17 Is. 1. 2.  
 18 Matt. 17. 2.  
 19 ch. 19. 21.  
 20 ver. 10.  
 21 Gen. 16. 13.  
 22 ch. 33. 20.  
 23 Judg. 13. 22.  
 24 Gen. 31. 54.  
 25 ch. 18. 12.  
 26 1 Cor. 10. 18.  
 27 ver. 2, 13, 18.  
 28 ch. 31. 18.  
 29 ch. 15. 16.  
 30 ch. 23. 17.  
 31 ch. 23. 17.  
 32 ver. 2.  
 33 ch. 19. 9.  
 34 Matt. 17. 5.  
 35 ych. 16. 10.  
 36 Num. 14. 10.  
 37 ch. 2. 2.  
 38 Is. 18. 18.  
 39 Deut. 4. 36.  
 40 Heb. 12. 18, 20.  
 41 ch. 34. 28.  
 42 Deut. 9. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.1 Or, gilt.  
Gen. 41. 42.

1 ch. 27. 20.

1 ch. 20. 23.

1 ch. 30. 34.

1 ch. 28. 4. 6.

1 ch. 28. 15.

1 ch. 35. 1, 2.

1 Lev. 4. 6.

1 Lev. 10. 4.

1 Ex. 12. 15.

1 Heb. 9. 1, 2.

1 1 Kin. 6. 12.

1 2 Cor. 6. 16.

1 Heb. 21. 3.

1 1 Cor. 40.

1 ch. 37. 1.

1 Deut. 10. 2.

1 Heb. 9. 4.

1 1 Kin. 6. 8.

1 ch. 16. 34.

1 Deut. 10. 2.

1 2 Cor. 6. 16.

1 1 Kin. 6. 9.

1 2 Kin. 11. 12.

1 Heb. 9. 4.

1 ch. 37. 6.

1 Rom. 3. 25.

1 Heb. 9. 4.

1 1 Kin. 6. 7.

1 1 Chr. 28. 18.

1 Heb. 9. 4.

1 ch. 26. 24.

1 1 Cor. 14.

1 ch. 28. 46.

1 2 Cor. 6. 16.

1 Lev. 16. 2.

1 Num. 17. 4.

1 1 Sam. 4. 2.

1 2 Sam. 6. 4.

1 2 Kin. 19. 12.

1 Ps. 60. 1.

1 1 Kin. 6. 12.

1 1 Kin. 7. 46.

1 2 Chr. 4. 8.

1 Heb. 9. 2.

shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet,

and fine linen, and goats' hair,

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

6 Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense,

7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the breastplate.

8 And let them make me a sanctuary; that I may dwell among them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, after the pattern of the tabernacle,

and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 And thou shalt make an ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof,

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

15 The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I shall give thee.

17 And thou shalt make a mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 And make one cherub in the one end, and the other cherub in the other end: even of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

20 And the cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure

gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table shewbread before me always.

31 And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shalt the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, shall be of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it shall be of one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shalt thou make it, with all these vessels.

40 And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shewed thee in the mount.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 The ten curtains of the tabernacle. 7 The eleven curtains of goats' hair. 14 The covering of rams' skins. 18 The boards of the tabernacle, with their sockets and bars. 21 The veil for the ark. 26 The hanging for the door.

MOREOVER thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubims of cunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

1 ch. 27. 16.

1 Num. 4. 7.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

1 1 Cor. 2. 10.

VAR. REND.—3 V. 5. seals, *Ge. Eö.* doubtfully; dolphins, *Ka. Ew. Ba.* i.e. acacia.—5 V. 6. Insert, the.—6 V. 9. as I shew thee the.—7 dwelling-place. Comp. Num. 9. 17, 18.—8 vessels.—9 Vs. 11, 24, 25. moulding, *Cl.*—10 V. 12. on.—11 feet.—12 Vs. 12, 14. upon.—13 V. 16. warning or declaration. *Ge. De. Hi.* so always.—14 V. 17. Lit. place of atonement, so *Sept. Peah. Vulg. Ba. Osk. Ke.* lid, *Ge. Ka. De.*; footstool, *Ew.* so always.—15 Vs. 18, 19. (to rise) out of.—16 V. 22. speak.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 25. V. 19.  $\beta$  shalt thou, many MSS. *Sept. Sam. Peah. Turp.*

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.  
4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain<sup>2</sup> from the selvage in the coupling<sup>3</sup>; and likewise shalt thou make in the<sup>4</sup> uttermost edge of another curtain, in the coupling of the second<sup>5</sup>.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of the second<sup>6</sup>; that the loops may take hold one of another<sup>7</sup>.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle<sup>8</sup>.

Ex. 26. 14.

7 ¶ And thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair<sup>9</sup> to be a covering upon<sup>10</sup> the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt<sup>11</sup> double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the<sup>12</sup> tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the<sup>13</sup> curtain which coupleth the second<sup>14</sup>.

1 Or, covering.

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

1 Heb. for the remainder, or, surplusage.

13 And<sup>15</sup> a cubit on the one side, and<sup>16</sup> a cubit on the other side of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the<sup>17</sup> tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

Ex. 26. 20.

14 And<sup>18</sup> thou shalt make a<sup>19</sup> covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a<sup>20</sup> covering above of<sup>21</sup> badgers' skins.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make<sup>22</sup> boards for the<sup>23</sup> tabernacle of shittim wood standing up.

16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of one board.

1 Heb. boards.

17 Two<sup>24</sup> tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one against another<sup>25</sup>: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the second side of the<sup>26</sup> tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty boards:

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two

sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the<sup>27</sup> sides of the<sup>28</sup> tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the<sup>29</sup> tabernacle in the<sup>30</sup> two sides<sup>31</sup>.

24 And they shall be<sup>32</sup> coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring<sup>33</sup>: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the<sup>34</sup> tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the<sup>35</sup> tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the<sup>36</sup> tabernacle, for the two sides<sup>37</sup> westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the<sup>38</sup> tabernacle according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And<sup>39</sup> thou shalt make a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen<sup>40</sup> of cunning work: with<sup>41</sup> cherubims shall it be made:

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the<sup>42</sup> four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the veil under the taches,<sup>43</sup> that thou mayest<sup>44</sup> bring in thither within the veil<sup>45</sup> the ark of the testimony: and the veil shall divide unto you between<sup>46</sup> the holy place and the most holy.

34 And<sup>47</sup> thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place.

35 And<sup>48</sup> thou shalt set the table without the veil, and<sup>49</sup> the candlestick over against the table on the side of the<sup>50</sup> tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And<sup>51</sup> thou shalt make<sup>52</sup> an hanging<sup>53</sup> for the<sup>54</sup> door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen,<sup>55</sup> wrought with needlework<sup>56</sup>.

37 And thou shalt make for the<sup>57</sup> hanging five pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

VAR. REVD.—17 V. 22. extreme end.—18 V. 23, 27. at the extreme end.—19 V. 24. twins from below, and at the same time entire, (each) unto the top thereof, (even) unto the first ring, *Riggenb.*; double from below, and at the same time entire, (each) unto the top thereof, for (2) the principal ring (they were to serve the double purpose of terminating at once the side and the end of the building, and they were to have the full dimensions laid down in v. 16). *Bd.*—20 V. 31. of work of the pattern-weaver with.—21 V. 32. with their hooks of gold; upon.—22 V. 33. and shalt.—23 V. 36. 37. a covering.—24 V. 38. entrance.—25 the work of the variegator, *Hs. Bd.* (whether decorated by embroidery or needlework, *Ge. Ka.*, or by being woven in stripes, *Ks. Ke.*). This work was not so elaborate or costly as that of the pattern-weaver (v. 1, &c.).

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 26. V. 24.  $\beta$  entire from below, and at the same time entire (each) towards the top thereof, even unto the first ring, *Kamp. (I.)*—conceiving that above this ring the corner of the beam was sawn away, in order that the sharp angle might not injure the curtains.

VAR. REVD.—3 V. 4. at the end in the (first) piece, *Ks.*—edge of the outermost curtain in the second piece.—5 V. 5. second piece.—6 match one another.—7 V. 6. so that the dwelling-place may be one.—8 V. 7. for a tent over. *Comp. ch. 40. 19.*—9 V. 9. fold round (so that it might form a kind of finish for the front of the tent), *Bs. Ka. Bd. Ke. Kamp.*—10 tent.—11 V. 10. other curtain that is to be coupled (thereto).—12 V. 13. the.—13 V. 14. lining.—14 dolphins.—15 V. 15. Or, beams, *Bs. Kamp. Fries. Riggenbach, Bd.*; so throughout. Tradition states that they were one cubit thick.—16 V. 17. Or, fastened one to another, *Ge. Ka. Ke. Kamp.*

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

† Heb. turned.

† ch. 23. 2.

40.

† 27. 8.

Acts 7. 44.

Heb. 9. 4.

† ch. 34. 32.

Lev. 16. 2.

† Ch. 3. 14.

Matt. 27. 51.

Heb. 9. 2.

† ch. 25. 16.

† 40. 21.

† Lev. 16. 2.

Heb. 9. 2, 3.

† ch. 25. 21.

† 40. 20.

Heb. 9. 3.

† ch. 40. 32.

Heb. 9. 2.

† ch. 40. 34.

† ch. 36. 37.

= ch. 36. 22.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 The altar of burnt offering, with the vessels thereof. 2 The court of the tabernacle inclosed with hangings and pillars. 3 The measure of the court. 4 The oil for the lamp.

AND thou shalt make 1<sup>a</sup> an altar of ashittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be four-square; and the height thereof shall be three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass.

3 And thou shalt make his 2 pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his 3 basins, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a 4 grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brazen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the 5 compass of the altar beneath: that the net may be 6 even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of ashittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: 9 as 1<sup>a</sup> it was abewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 1<sup>a</sup> And thou shalt make the court of the 7 tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side:

10 And 2<sup>a</sup> the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets shall be of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their 3 fillets shall be of silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and 4 his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their 5 fillets of silver.

12 1<sup>a</sup> And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits.

14 The hangings 10 of one side of the gate shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And 11 on the other side shall be hangings fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 1<sup>a</sup> And for the gate of the court shall be 12 an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, 13 wrought with needlework: and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court shall be 14 filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass.

18 1<sup>a</sup> The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth 15 fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass.

19 All the 16 vessels of the 7 tabernacle

ch. 25. 40.  
2 26. 30.  
† Heb. as  
abewed.  
ch. 25. 25.

† Heb. A/ty  
by A/ty.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 27. 1 V. 1. the.—2 V. 3. pots (as in ch. 28. 3).—3 bowls.—4 V. 4. grating.—5 V. 5. bench (or, ledge).—6 and the net shall reach.—7 V. 9. 19. dwelling-place.—8 V. 10. 11. the pillars thereof twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty.—9 V. 10. 11. connecting rods, Ks. Cl.—10 V. 14. 14. for the (one) shoulder.—11 V. 15. for the other shoulder.—12 V. 16. a covering.—13 the work of the variegator.—14 V. 17. connected together.—15 V. 19. instruments or tools.

in all the service thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

30 1<sup>a</sup> And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to 16 cause the lamp 1<sup>a</sup> to burn always 16.

21 In the 17 tabernacle of the congregation 17 without the vail, which is before the testimony, 18 Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: 19 it shall be a statute for ever 19 unto their generations on the 19 behalf of the children of Israel.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 Aaron and his sons are set apart for the priest's office. 2 Holy garments are appointed. 3 The ephod. 4 The breastplate with twelve precious stones. 5 The Urim and Thummim. 6 The robe of the ephod, with pomegranates and bells. 7 The plate of the mitre. 8 The embroidered coat. 9 The garments for Aaron's sons.

AND take thou unto thee 1<sup>a</sup> Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons.

2 And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother for glory and for beauty.

3 And 1<sup>a</sup> thou shalt speak unto all that are wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these are the garments which they shall make; 5 a breastplate, and 6 an ephod, and 7 a robe, and 8 a 1<sup>a</sup> broided coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 1<sup>a</sup> And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, 2 with cunning work 2.

7 It shall have 3 the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it shall be joined 3 together.

8 And the 4 curious girdle of the ephod, which is upon it, shall be 5 of the same, according to the work thereof 5; even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel:

10 Six of their names on one stone, and the other six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.

11 With the work of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be 6 set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod for stones of memorial unto the children of Israel: and Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders 7 for a memorial.

13 1<sup>a</sup> And thou shalt make 7 ouches of gold;

VAR. READ.—16 V. 20. set up the lamps continually.

17 V. 21. tent of meeting, (see ch. 25. 22; Num. 17. 44); of testimony or witness, Sept. Comp. Acts 7. 44.—18 throughout.—19 part.—Chap. 28. 1 V. 4. checkered, Ge. Ka., or, plaited, Ks. Ke.—2 V. 6. 15. the work of the pattern-weaver (ch. 26. 1).—3 V. 7. two shoulder-pieces coupling it together: at the two edges thereof shall it be coupled.—4 V. 8. Or, band for fastening it.—5 s.e. of the same workmanship and of the same piece.—6 V. 11. surrounded by plaits or rosettes.—7 V. 13. plaits or rosettes.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

Lev. 24. 2.  
Heb. as  
accord up.  
ch. 26. 21.  
23.  
ch. 26. 2.  
1 Sam. 2. 3.  
2 Chr. 12. 11.  
ch. 26. 23.  
29. 3. 23.  
ch. 16. 24.  
24. 9.  
Num. 15.  
23.  
29. 19.  
1 Sam. 26.  
22.

Num. 18.  
7.  
Heb. 6. 1. &  
2.

ch. 25. 4.  
29.  
2 21. 10.  
2 29. 1. 2.  
Lev. 8. 7. 28.  
Num. 25.  
26. 23.  
ch. 21. 6.  
26. 1.  
ch. 31. 2.  
1 25. 20. 21.

ver. 15.

ver. 6.

ver. 21.

ver. 26.

ch. 26. 2.

† Or, em-  
broided.

1 ver. 29.

ch. 26. 7.

in Rev. John.

Lev. 4. 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
1691.

c. ch. 32. 8.

c. ch. 32. 38.  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100  
101  
102  
103  
104  
105  
106  
107  
108  
109  
110  
111  
112  
113  
114  
115  
116  
117  
118  
119  
120  
121  
122  
123  
124  
125  
126  
127  
128  
129  
130  
131  
132  
133  
134  
135  
136  
137  
138  
139  
140  
141  
142  
143  
144  
145  
146  
147  
148  
149  
150  
151  
152  
153  
154  
155  
156  
157  
158  
159  
160  
161  
162  
163  
164  
165  
166  
167  
168  
169  
170  
171  
172  
173  
174  
175  
176  
177  
178  
179  
180  
181  
182  
183  
184  
185  
186  
187  
188  
189  
190  
191  
192  
193  
194  
195  
196  
197  
198  
199  
200  
201  
202  
203  
204  
205  
206  
207  
208  
209  
210  
211  
212  
213  
214  
215  
216  
217  
218  
219  
220  
221  
222  
223  
224  
225  
226  
227  
228  
229  
230  
231  
232  
233  
234  
235  
236  
237  
238  
239  
240  
241  
242  
243  
244  
245  
246  
247  
248  
249  
250  
251  
252  
253  
254  
255  
256  
257  
258  
259  
260  
261  
262  
263  
264  
265  
266  
267  
268  
269  
270  
271  
272  
273  
274  
275  
276  
277  
278  
279  
280  
281  
282  
283  
284  
285  
286  
287  
288  
289  
290  
291  
292  
293  
294  
295  
296  
297  
298  
299  
300  
301  
302  
303  
304  
305  
306  
307  
308  
309  
310  
311  
312  
313  
314  
315  
316  
317  
318  
319  
320  
321  
322  
323  
324  
325  
326  
327  
328  
329  
330  
331  
332  
333  
334  
335  
336  
337  
338  
339  
340  
341  
342  
343  
344  
345  
346  
347  
348  
349  
350  
351  
352  
353  
354  
355  
356  
357  
358  
359  
360  
361  
362  
363  
364  
365  
366  
367  
368  
369  
370  
371  
372  
373  
374  
375  
376  
377  
378  
379  
380  
381  
382  
383  
384  
385  
386  
387  
388  
389  
390  
391  
392  
393  
394  
395  
396  
397  
398  
399  
400  
401  
402  
403  
404  
405  
406  
407  
408  
409  
410  
411  
412  
413  
414  
415  
416  
417  
418  
419  
420  
421  
422  
423  
424  
425  
426  
427  
428  
429  
430  
431  
432  
433  
434  
435  
436  
437  
438  
439  
440  
441  
442  
443  
444  
445  
446  
447  
448  
449  
450  
451  
452  
453  
454  
455  
456  
457  
458  
459  
460  
461  
462  
463  
464  
465  
466  
467  
468  
469  
470  
471  
472  
473  
474  
475  
476  
477  
478  
479  
480  
481  
482  
483  
484  
485  
486  
487  
488  
489  
490  
491  
492  
493  
494  
495  
496  
497  
498  
499  
500  
501  
502  
503  
504  
505  
506  
507  
508  
509  
510  
511  
512  
513  
514  
515  
516  
517  
518  
519  
520  
521  
522  
523  
524  
525  
526  
527  
528  
529  
530  
531  
532  
533  
534  
535  
536  
537  
538  
539  
540  
541  
542  
543  
544  
545  
546  
547  
548  
549  
550  
551  
552  
553  
554  
555  
556  
557  
558  
559  
560  
561  
562  
563  
564  
565  
566  
567  
568  
569  
570  
571  
572  
573  
574  
575  
576  
577  
578  
579  
580  
581  
582  
583  
584  
585  
586  
587  
588  
589  
590  
591  
592  
593  
594  
595  
596  
597  
598  
599  
600  
601  
602  
603  
604  
605  
606  
607  
608  
609  
610  
611  
612  
613  
614  
615  
616  
617  
618  
619  
620  
621  
622  
623  
624  
625  
626  
627  
628  
629  
630  
631  
632  
633  
634  
635  
636  
637  
638  
639  
640  
641  
642  
643  
644  
645  
646  
647  
648  
649  
650  
651  
652  
653  
654  
655  
656  
657  
658  
659  
660  
661  
662  
663  
664  
665  
666  
667  
668  
669  
670  
671  
672  
673  
674  
675  
676  
677  
678  
679  
680  
681  
682  
683  
684  
685  
686  
687  
688  
689  
690  
691  
692  
693  
694  
695  
696  
697  
698  
699  
700  
701  
702  
703  
704  
705  
706  
707  
708  
709  
710  
711  
712  
713  
714  
715  
716  
717  
718  
719  
720  
721  
722  
723  
724  
725  
726  
727  
728  
729  
730  
731  
732  
733  
734  
735  
736  
737  
738  
739  
740  
741  
742  
743  
744  
745  
746  
747  
748  
749  
750  
751  
752  
753  
754  
755  
756  
757  
758  
759  
760  
761  
762  
763  
764  
765  
766  
767  
768  
769  
770  
771  
772  
773  
774  
775  
776  
777  
778  
779  
780  
781  
782  
783  
784  
785  
786  
787  
788  
789  
790  
791  
792  
793  
794  
795  
796  
797  
798  
799  
800  
801  
802  
803  
804  
805  
806  
807  
808  
809  
810  
811  
812  
813  
814  
815  
816  
817  
818  
819  
820  
821  
822  
823  
824  
825  
826  
827  
828  
829  
830  
831  
832  
833  
834  
835  
836  
837  
838  
839  
840  
841  
842  
843  
844  
845  
846  
847  
848  
849  
850  
851  
852  
853  
854  
855  
856  
857  
858  
859  
860  
861  
862  
863  
864  
865  
866  
867  
868  
869  
870  
871  
872  
873  
874  
875  
876  
877  
878  
879  
880  
881  
882  
883  
884  
885  
886  
887  
888  
889  
890  
891  
892  
893  
894  
895  
896  
897  
898  
899  
900  
901  
902  
903  
904  
905  
906  
907  
908  
909  
910  
911  
912  
913  
914  
915  
916  
917  
918  
919  
920  
921  
922  
923  
924  
925  
926  
927  
928  
929  
930  
931  
932  
933  
934  
935  
936  
937  
938  
939  
940  
941  
942  
943  
944  
945  
946  
947  
948  
949  
950  
951  
952  
953  
954  
955  
956  
957  
958  
959  
960  
961  
962  
963  
964  
965  
966  
967  
968  
969  
970  
971  
972  
973  
974  
975  
976  
977  
978  
979  
980  
981  
982  
983  
984  
985  
986  
987  
988  
989  
990  
991  
992  
993  
994  
995  
996  
997  
998  
999  
10001 Heb.  
2 Heb.  
3 Heb.  
4 Heb.  
5 Heb.  
6 Heb.  
7 Heb.  
8 Heb.  
9 Heb.  
10 Heb.  
11 Heb.  
12 Heb.  
13 Heb.  
14 Heb.  
15 Heb.  
16 Heb.  
17 Heb.  
18 Heb.  
19 Heb.  
20 Heb.  
21 Heb.  
22 Heb.  
23 Heb.  
24 Heb.  
25 Heb.  
26 Heb.  
27 Heb.  
28 Heb.  
29 Heb.  
30 Heb.  
31 Heb.  
32 Heb.  
33 Heb.  
34 Heb.  
35 Heb.  
36 Heb.  
37 Heb.  
38 Heb.  
39 Heb.  
40 Heb.  
41 Heb.  
42 Heb.  
43 Heb.  
44 Heb.  
45 Heb.  
46 Heb.  
47 Heb.  
48 Heb.  
49 Heb.  
50 Heb.  
51 Heb.  
52 Heb.  
53 Heb.  
54 Heb.  
55 Heb.  
56 Heb.  
57 Heb.  
58 Heb.  
59 Heb.  
60 Heb.  
61 Heb.  
62 Heb.  
63 Heb.  
64 Heb.  
65 Heb.  
66 Heb.  
67 Heb.  
68 Heb.  
69 Heb.  
70 Heb.  
71 Heb.  
72 Heb.  
73 Heb.  
74 Heb.  
75 Heb.  
76 Heb.  
77 Heb.  
78 Heb.  
79 Heb.  
80 Heb.  
81 Heb.  
82 Heb.  
83 Heb.  
84 Heb.  
85 Heb.  
86 Heb.  
87 Heb.  
88 Heb.  
89 Heb.  
90 Heb.  
91 Heb.  
92 Heb.  
93 Heb.  
94 Heb.  
95 Heb.  
96 Heb.  
97 Heb.  
98 Heb.  
99 Heb.  
100 Heb.

p. 12.

c. Lev. 2. 4.  
2. 5.  
3. 6.  
4. 7.  
5. 8.  
6. 9.  
7. 10.  
8. 11.  
9. 12.  
10. 13.  
11. 14.  
12. 15.  
13. 16.  
14. 17.  
15. 18.  
16. 19.  
17. 20.  
18. 21.  
19. 22.  
20. 23.  
21. 24.  
22. 25.  
23. 26.  
24. 27.  
25. 28.  
26. 29.  
27. 30.  
28. 31.  
29. 32.  
30. 33.  
31. 34.  
32. 35.  
33. 36.  
34. 37.  
35. 38.  
36. 39.  
37. 40.  
38. 41.  
39. 42.  
40. 43.  
41. 44.  
42. 45.  
43. 46.  
44. 47.  
45. 48.  
46. 49.  
47. 50.  
48. 51.  
49. 52.  
50. 53.  
51. 54.  
52. 55.  
53. 56.  
54. 57.  
55. 58.  
56. 59.  
57. 60.  
58. 61.  
59. 62.  
60. 63.  
61. 64.  
62. 65.  
63. 66.  
64. 67.  
65. 68.  
66. 69.  
67. 70.  
68. 71.  
69. 72.  
70. 73.  
71. 74.  
72. 75.  
73. 76.  
74. 77.  
75. 78.  
76. 79.  
77. 80.  
78. 81.  
79. 82.  
80. 83.  
81. 84.  
82. 85.  
83. 86.  
84. 87.  
85. 88.  
86. 89.  
87. 90.  
88. 91.  
89. 92.  
90. 93.  
91. 94.  
92. 95.  
93. 96.  
94. 97.  
95. 98.  
96. 99.  
97. 100.

c. ch. 32. 32.

VAR. REND.—<sup>8</sup> Vs. 14, 22. tightly twisted, of corded.—<sup>9</sup> corded.—<sup>10</sup> upon the plaits (or, rosettes).  
<sup>11</sup> V. 17. beryl.—<sup>12</sup> V. 18. a carbuncle.—<sup>13</sup> V. 19. Perhaps, amber, Ks.—<sup>14</sup> V. 20. chrysolite.—<sup>15</sup> platted (or, mounted) with.—<sup>16</sup> settings.—<sup>17</sup> V. 21. according to.—<sup>18</sup> according to the name of each shall they be, for.—<sup>19</sup> Vs. 24, 25. cords.—<sup>20</sup> V. 25. upon.—<sup>21</sup> to the front of it.—<sup>22</sup> V. 28. on the border of it which faceth the ephod inwards.—<sup>23</sup> V. 27. shoulder-pieces.—<sup>24</sup> low down, to the front of it, close to the.—<sup>25</sup> Vs. 27, 28. Or, band.—<sup>26</sup> V. 30. on to, Ks. Ks.; into, Gs. Ew. Bz. Ks.—<sup>27</sup> Lx. Light and Perfection.

32 And <sup>28</sup> there shall be an hole in the top of it <sup>29</sup>, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And <sup>30</sup> beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And <sup>31</sup> thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may <sup>32</sup> bear <sup>33</sup> the iniquity or <sup>34</sup> the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be <sup>35</sup> accepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt <sup>36</sup> embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle <sup>37</sup> of needlework <sup>38</sup>.

40 ¶ And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt <sup>39</sup> anoint them, and <sup>40</sup> consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them <sup>41</sup> linen breeches to cover <sup>42</sup> their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall <sup>43</sup> reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the <sup>44</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>45</sup>, or when they come near <sup>46</sup> unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they <sup>47</sup> bear not iniquity, and die: <sup>48</sup> it shall be a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 The sacrifices and ceremonies of consecrating the priests. 28 The continual burnt offering. 45 God's promise to dwell among the children of Israel.

AND this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: <sup>1</sup> Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

2 And <sup>2</sup> unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened <sup>3</sup> tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the <sup>4</sup> door of the <sup>5</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>6</sup>, and shalt wash them with water.

5 And thou shalt take the garments,

VAR. REND.—<sup>28</sup> V. 32. the hole for the head thereof shall be.—<sup>29</sup> V. 38. i.e. any iniquity committed against. Comp. Num. 18. 1.—<sup>30</sup> V. 39. checker or plait.—<sup>31</sup> with work of the variegator (ch. 28. 36).—<sup>32</sup> V. 41. install; H. fill their hand.—<sup>33</sup> V. 43. tent of meeting.—<sup>34</sup> Chap. 29. 1. V. 2. mingled.—<sup>35</sup> Vs. 4, 11, 32, 42. entrance.—<sup>36</sup> Vs. 4, 10, 11, 30, 32, 42, 44. tent of meeting.

Before  
CHRIST  
1691.

1 Or, shirts.

c. ch. 39. 30.

Lev. 14. 30.

c. Lev. 10. 17.

c. 22. 9.

Num. 18. 1.

1. 44. 11.

Ezek. 4. 4.

c. 6.

John 1. 29.

Heb. 9. 28.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

c. Lev. 1. 4.

c. 22. 37.

c. 22. 37.

c. 1. 54. 7.

c. Lev. 2. 37.

c. 20. 32.

c. 40. 13.

Lev. 10. 7.

1 Heb. all

their hand.

c. ch. 29. 9.

c. 1.

c. Heb. ch. 8.

c. Heb. 7. 26.

c. ch. 29. 28.

Lev. 6. 10.

c. 16. 4.

Ezek. 44. 18.

1 Heb. flesh

of their

nakedness.

1 Heb. 4.

c. ch. 30. 32.

c. Lev. 5. 1.

17.

c. 20. 19. 20.

c. 22. 9.

Num. 9. 13.

c. 18. 28.

c. ch. 27. 21.

Lev. 17. 7.

c. Lev. 2. 3.

c. Lev. 2. 4.

c. 2. 30. 21.

22.

c. ch. 40. 12.

Heb. 10. 22.

c. ch. 28. 3.

Lev. 8. 7.





Before  
CHRIST  
1801.

1 Heb. 12.

2 Heb. 12.

3 Heb. 12.

4 Heb. 12.

5 Heb. 12.

6 Heb. 12.

7 Heb. 12.

8 Heb. 12.

9 Heb. 12.

10 Heb. 12.

11 Heb. 12.

12 Heb. 12.

13 Heb. 12.

14 Heb. 12.

15 Heb. 12.

16 Heb. 12.

17 Heb. 12.

18 Heb. 12.

19 Heb. 12.

20 Heb. 12.

21 Heb. 12.

22 Heb. 12.

23 Heb. 12.

24 Heb. 12.

25 Heb. 12.

26 Heb. 12.

27 Heb. 12.

28 Heb. 12.

29 Heb. 12.

30 Heb. 12.

31 Heb. 12.

32 Heb. 12.

33 Heb. 12.

34 Heb. 12.

35 Heb. 12.

36 Heb. 12.

37 Heb. 12.

38 Heb. 12.

39 Heb. 12.

40 Heb. 12.

41 Heb. 12.

42 Heb. 12.

43 Heb. 12.

44 Heb. 12.

45 Heb. 12.

46 Heb. 12.

47 Heb. 12.

48 Heb. 12.

49 Heb. 12.

50 Heb. 12.

51 Heb. 12.

52 Heb. 12.

53 Heb. 12.

54 Heb. 12.

55 Heb. 12.

56 Heb. 12.

57 Heb. 12.

58 Heb. 12.

59 Heb. 12.

60 Heb. 12.

61 Heb. 12.

62 Heb. 12.

63 Heb. 12.

64 Heb. 12.

65 Heb. 12.

66 Heb. 12.

67 Heb. 12.

68 Heb. 12.

69 Heb. 12.

70 Heb. 12.

71 Heb. 12.

72 Heb. 12.

73 Heb. 12.

74 Heb. 12.

75 Heb. 12.

76 Heb. 12.

77 Heb. 12.

78 Heb. 12.

79 Heb. 12.

80 Heb. 12.

81 Heb. 12.

82 Heb. 12.

83 Heb. 12.

84 Heb. 12.

85 Heb. 12.

86 Heb. 12.

87 Heb. 12.

88 Heb. 12.

89 Heb. 12.

90 Heb. 12.

40 And with the one lamb a tenth <sup>20</sup> deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt <sup>21</sup>offer <sup>21</sup>at even <sup>21</sup>, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a <sup>22</sup>sweet savour <sup>22</sup>, an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

42 *This shall be* a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the <sup>23</sup>door of the <sup>23</sup>tabernacle of the congregation <sup>23</sup> before the Lord: where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and *the tabernacle* shall be sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctify the <sup>24</sup>tabernacle of the congregation <sup>24</sup>, and the altar: I will <sup>25</sup>sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And <sup>26</sup>I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that <sup>27</sup>I am the Lord their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I am the Lord their God.

## CHAPTER 30.

1 *The altar of incense. 11 The ransom of souls. 17 The brazen laver. 22 The holy anointing oil. 24 The composition of the perfume.*

AND thou shalt make <sup>1</sup>an altar <sup>1</sup> to burn incense upon: of <sup>2</sup>shittim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof: four-square shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof shall be of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the <sup>3</sup>top thereof, and the <sup>4</sup>sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a <sup>5</sup>crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the <sup>6</sup>crown of it, by the two <sup>7</sup>corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make <sup>8</sup>it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the <sup>9</sup>mercy seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon <sup>10</sup>sweet incense every morning: when <sup>11</sup>he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aaron <sup>12</sup>lighteth the lamps <sup>12</sup>at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the Lord throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no <sup>13</sup>strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

10 And <sup>14</sup>Aaron shall make an atonement <sup>14</sup>upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement <sup>15</sup>upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the Lord.

11 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

12 ¶ When thou takest the sum of the

children of Israel <sup>16</sup>after <sup>16</sup>their number <sup>16</sup>, then shall they give every man <sup>17</sup>a ransom for his soul unto the Lord, when thou <sup>18</sup>numberest them; that there be no <sup>19</sup>plague among them, when thou <sup>20</sup>numberest them.

13 ¶ This they shall give, every one that passeth <sup>21</sup>among them, every one that is numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: (<sup>22</sup>a shekel is twenty gerahs: <sup>23</sup>a half shekel shall be the <sup>24</sup>offering of the Lord.

14 Every one that passeth <sup>25</sup>among them that are <sup>26</sup>numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an <sup>27</sup>offering unto the Lord.

15 The <sup>28</sup>rich shall not <sup>29</sup>give more, and the poor shall not <sup>30</sup>give less than half a shekel, when they give an <sup>31</sup>offering unto the Lord, to make an <sup>32</sup>atonement for your souls.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and <sup>33</sup>thou shalt appoint it for the service of the <sup>34</sup>tabernacle of the congregation <sup>34</sup>; that it may be <sup>35</sup>a memorial <sup>35</sup>unto the children of Israel before the Lord, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt <sup>36</sup>put it between the <sup>37</sup>tabernacle of the congregation <sup>37</sup> and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aaron and his sons <sup>38</sup>shall wash their hands and their feet therat:

20 When they go into the <sup>39</sup>tabernacle of the congregation <sup>39</sup>, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the Lord:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and <sup>40</sup>it shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee <sup>41</sup>principal spices, of <sup>42</sup>pure <sup>42</sup>myrrh five hundred shekels, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet <sup>43</sup>calamus two hundred and fifty shekels,

24 And of <sup>44</sup>cassia five hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an <sup>45</sup>hin:

25 And thou shalt make it <sup>46</sup>an oil of holy ointment <sup>46</sup>, <sup>47</sup>an ointment <sup>47</sup>is compound after the art of the <sup>48</sup>apothecary: it shall be <sup>49</sup>an holy anointing oil.

26 ¶ And thou shalt anoint the <sup>50</sup>tabernacle of the congregation <sup>50</sup> therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: <sup>51</sup>whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 ¶ And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the chil-

VAR. REWD.—<sup>6</sup> F. 12. by those of them that are mustered.—<sup>7</sup> mustered.—<sup>8</sup> F. 13. 14. over to.—<sup>9</sup> F. 13. 14. mustered.—<sup>10</sup> F. 13. 14. 15. See ch. 25. 2.—<sup>11</sup> F. 16. 18. 20. 24. 26. tent of meeting.—<sup>12</sup> F. 16. for.—<sup>13</sup> F. 23. liquid.—<sup>14</sup> F. 25. a holy anointing oil.—<sup>15</sup> a perfume.—<sup>16</sup> F. 29. Or, who soever.

Before  
CHRIST  
1801.

1 Heb. 12.

2 Heb. 12.

3 Heb. 12.

4 Heb. 12.

5 Heb. 12.

6 Heb. 12.

7 Heb. 12.

8 Heb. 12.

9 Heb. 12.

10 Heb. 12.

11 Heb. 12.

12 Heb. 12.

13 Heb. 12.

14 Heb. 12.

15 Heb. 12.

16 Heb. 12.

17 Heb. 12.

18 Heb. 12.

19 Heb. 12.

20 Heb. 12.

21 Heb. 12.

22 Heb. 12.

23 Heb. 12.

24 Heb. 12.

25 Heb. 12.

26 Heb. 12.

27 Heb. 12.

28 Heb. 12.

29 Heb. 12.

30 Heb. 12.

31 Heb. 12.

32 Heb. 12.

33 Heb. 12.

34 Heb. 12.

35 Heb. 12.

36 Heb. 12.

37 Heb. 12.

38 Heb. 12.

39 Heb. 12.

40 Heb. 12.

41 Heb. 12.

42 Heb. 12.

43 Heb. 12.

44 Heb. 12.

45 Heb. 12.

46 Heb. 12.

47 Heb. 12.

48 Heb. 12.

49 Heb. 12.

50 Heb. 12.

51 Heb. 12.

52 Heb. 12.

53 Heb. 12.

54 Heb. 12.

55 Heb. 12.

56 Heb. 12.

57 Heb. 12.

58 Heb. 12.

59 Heb. 12.

60 Heb. 12.

61 Heb. 12.

62 Heb. 12.

63 Heb. 12.

64 Heb. 12.

65 Heb. 12.

66 Heb. 12.

67 Heb. 12.

68 Heb. 12.

69 Heb. 12.

70 Heb. 12.

71 Heb. 12.

72 Heb. 12.

73 Heb. 12.

74 Heb. 12.

75 Heb. 12.

76 Heb. 12.

77 Heb. 12.

78 Heb. 12.

79 Heb. 12.

80 Heb. 12.

81 Heb. 12.

82 Heb. 12.

83 Heb. 12.

84 Heb. 12.

85 Heb. 12.

86 Heb. 12.

87 Heb. 12.

88 Heb. 12.

89 Heb. 12.

90 Heb. 12.

VAR. REWD.—<sup>20</sup> F. 40. part of an ephah.—<sup>21</sup> F. 41. measure of satisfaction.—<sup>22</sup> Chap. 30. <sup>23</sup> F. 1. i.e. scacia.—<sup>24</sup> F. 2. 4. moulding. <sup>25</sup> F. 4. them.—<sup>26</sup> F. 8. south up.—<sup>27</sup> F. 16. Or, for, Ge. Xv. Xv. Xv.; see Lev. 12. 12.

Before  
CHRIST  
1691.

g ver. 25, 27.

A ver. 28.

Gen. 17, 14.  
ch. 12, 15.

Lev. 7, 20, 21.

A ch. 25, 6.  
& 27, 29.

I ver. 28.

† Heb.

collected.

Lev. 2, 13.

w ch. 33, 42.

Lev. 16, 2.

A ver. 32.

ch. 30, 37.

Lev. 2, 2.

o ver. 32.

p ver. 33.

e ch. 33, 20.

&amp; 34, 1.

b I Chr. 3.

20.

e ch. 35, 31.

I Kin. 7, 14.

d ch. 33, 34.

e ch. 28, 2.

&amp; 33, 10, 33.

&amp; 34, 1.

f ch. 36, 6.

g ch. 37, 1.

h ch. 37, 6.

† Heb.

omitted.

i ch. 37, 10.

j ch. 37, 17.

k ch. 38, 1.

m ch. 38, 8.

n ch. 39, 1.

o Num. 4, 6.

&amp; 42.

p ch. 30, 25.

31.

q ch. 27, 29.

r ch. 37, 29.

s Lev. 19, 2.

30.

t ch. 38, 2.

u Exod. 30, 12.

30.

v ch. 34, 24.

dren of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any other like it, after the composition of it: it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 † Whosoever compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger, shall even be cut off from his people.

34 † And the Lord said unto Moses, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; these sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight:

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection <sup>18</sup> after the art of the apothecary, † tempered together, pure and holy:

36 And thou shalt beat some of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation: † where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the Lord.

38 † Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and made meet for the work of the tabernacle. 12 The observation of the sabbath is again commanded. 18 Moses receiveth the two tables.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 See, I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah:

3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him † Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee:

7 The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle,

8 And the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,

9 And the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his foot,

10 And the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 And the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 † And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye

shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the Lord that doth sanctify you.

14 † Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

15 Six days may work be done; but in the seventh is the sabbath of rest, † holy to the Lord: whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant.

17 It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 † And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

## CHAPTER 32.

1 The people, in the absence of Moses, create Aaron to make a calf. 7 God is angered thereby. 11 At the instigation of Moses he is appeased. 18 Moses cometh down with the tablets. 19 He breaketh them. 20 He destroyeth the calf. 22 Aaron's excuse for himself. 26 Moses causeth the idolaters to be slain. 30 He prayeth for the people.

AND when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

4 And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf; and they said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To morrow is a feast to the Lord.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 † And the Lord said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted themselves:

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, I

Before  
CHRIST  
1691.e ch. 20, 6.  
Deut. 5, 12.

Exod. 20, 12.

e ch. 25, 2.

Num. 15, 32.

e ch. 20, 2.

e Gen. 2, 2.

e ch. 22, 2.

e ch. 20, 10.

† Heb.

Exod. 31, 17.

e ver. 12.

Exod. 20, 12.

12, 20.

y Gen. 1, 2.

&amp; 2, 2.

1692.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 25, 14.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

e ch. 26, 12.

VAR. REND.—17 V. 34. Or, scents.—18 V. 35. into incense, a perfume.—19 Or, salted, wavy.—Ge. Bi. Ka. Ke.—20 V. 37. incense.—Chap. 31. 1 V. 7. tent of meeting.—2 V. 10. garments of office, Sept. Tur. Peak. Ka. Ke. Cl.—of tapestry, Ge. (who supposes, however, the curtains to be referred to), Kn.; of patchwork, Ew.

VAR. REND.—3 V. 15. Lit. a rest of deep rest; i.e. a perfect sabbath.—4 V. 16. i.e. rest.—5 V. 18. speaking.—Chap. 32. 1 Vs. 1, 23. a god, De W. Ew. Kn. Ke. Cl.—2 V. 4. So Ke. Ka.; bound it up in the bag (i.e. with the other offerings, Ew.) Ge.—3 and.—4 Vs. 4, 8. This is thy god, De W. Ew. de.

Before  
CHRIST  
1891.

Deut. 9. 14.  
18.  
ch. 22. 24.  
Ex. 14. 12.  
Deut. 9. 19.  
26. 27. 28.  
Ps. 74. 1. 2.  
ch. 22. 24.  
Ex. 14. 12.  
Deut. 9. 28.  
26. 27.  
ver. 16.

Gen. 22. 14.  
Ex. 6. 12.  
Gen. 22. 7.  
12. 12.  
12. 7. 12.  
26. 4.  
26. 11. 12.  
Deut. 22.  
28.  
2 Sam. 24.  
16.  
1 Chr. 21. 14.  
Ps. 105. 40.  
Jer. 18. 4.  
26. 13. 19.  
Jud. 2. 12.  
Joshua 5. 30.  
4. 2.  
Deut. 9. 13.  
ch. 21. 12.

Heb.  
Matthew.

Deut. 9. 14.  
17.

Deut. 9.  
21.

Gen. 22. 9.  
26. 20.

ch. 14. 11.  
15. 24.  
16. 21. 23.  
17. 5. 4.  
ver. 1.

ver. 4.

ch. 22. 4. 5.  
3 Chr. 28.  
19.

Heb.  
that  
they up  
against them.

have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation.

11 And Moses besought the Lord his God, and said, Lord, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever.

14 And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

15 And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written.

16 And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for being overcome; but the noise of them that sing do I hear.

19 And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it to powder, and straved it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of it.

21 And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?

22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, Make us a god, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.

25 And when Moses saw that the people were naked; (for Aaron had made them naked unto their shame among their enemies:)

26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the Lord's side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith

the Lord God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 For Moses had said, Consecrate yourselves to day to the Lord, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the Lord: peradventure I shall make an atonement for you sin.

31 And Moses returned unto the Lord, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the Lord said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee: behold, mine Angel shall go before thee: I nevertheless in the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the Lord plagued the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

36. 12. 15. 21. 27. 22. 19. Lev. 23. 30. Ezek. 16. 2. 16. Num. 20. 16. Deut. 22. 26. Amos 2. 14. 2 Sam. 12. 9. Acts 7. 41.

## CHAPTER 33.

1 The Lord refuseth to go as he had promised with the people. 4 The people murmur thereat. 7 The tabernacle is removed out of the camp. 9 The Lord talketh familiarly with Moses. 13 Moses desireth to see the glory of God.

AND the Lord said unto Moses, Depart, and go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I swore unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it:

2 And I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite:

3 Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art a stiffnecked people: lest I consume thee in the way.

4 And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned: and no man put on him his ornaments.

5 For the Lord had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, Ye are a stiffnecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and I consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments: by the mount Horeb.

7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and

VAR. REVD. — F. 29. And Moses said, Fill your hand to day (viz. with gifts, 2 Chron. 13. 9) for, Ge. Ke. — so that every man may be against his son, and against his brother, and that ye may bring upon yourselves, An. Ke. — 10 V. 34. and Chap. 33. 1 V. 5. And the Lord, An. Ke. Ka. — for a moment were I to go up in the midst of thee, I should. — 3 V. 6. from. — 4 V. 7. used to take. All the verbs from this verse to the end of v. 11, describe events occurring habitually and repeatedly. — V. 7, 8, 9. tent.

VAR. REVD. — F. 12. the heat of thy. — F. 25. not to be reined in (lit. let loose). — 7 let go the reins unto them, for a whispering (or, derision) among them that rose up against them.

VAR. REVD. — Chap. 32. V. 22. β not to be reined in (lit. let loose), Sam. An. (l.)

Before  
CHRIST  
1691.e. ch. 20. 45.  
42.  
p. Deut. 4. 29.  
3 Sam. 2. 11.

y. Na. 14. 27.

e. ch. 20. 23.

e. 21. 12.

p. 20. 7.

e. ch. 4. 21.

e. Gen. 22. 26.

Num. 12. 10.

Deut. 34. 10.

e. ch. 24. 18.

e. ch. 23. 17.

y. ver. 14.

p. 1. 6.

e. Gen. 15. 19.

Jer. 1. 5.

e. John 10. 14.

15.

e. Tim. 3. 19.

e. ch. 24. 12.

e. p. 23. 4.

e. 27. 11.

e. 26. 11.

e. 119. 53.

e. Deut. 9.

e. 24. 22.

e. Joel 2. 17.

e. ch. 13. 21.

e. 40. 36.

e. 28.

e. 1a. 29. 9.

e. Deut. 3. 28.

e. Josh. 21. 44.

e. 22. 4.

p. 20. 11.

e. ver. 3.

e. ch. 24. 9.

y. Na. 14. 14.

e. ch. 24. 7.

Deut. 4. 7.

e. 2 Sam. 7. 28.

1 Kin. 6. 23.

p. 167. 30.

e. Gen. 19. 21.

e. Jam. 5. 16.

e. ver. 12.

e. ver. 20.

1 Tim. 6. 14.

e. ch. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

e. 24. 5. 4.

pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, that every one which sought the LORD went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and stood every man at his tent door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the tabernacle. 9 And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the LORD talked with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man in his tent door.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Moses said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is thy people.

14 And he said, My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee rest.

15 And he said unto him, If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence. 16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? / is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken for: thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory.

19 And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee: and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. 20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a cleft of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

## CHAPTER 34.

1 The tables are renewed. 8 The name of the LORD proclaimed. 8 Moses in prayer to God to go with them. 10 God makes a covenant with them, repeating certain duties of the first table. 20 Moses after forty days in the mount cometh down with the tables. 31 His face shined, and he covereth it with a veil.

AND the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and I present myself there to me in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount: neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD / God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth,

7 Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for it is a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thy thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, I make a covenant: before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou art shall see the work of the LORD: for it is a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee:

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves:

14 For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God:

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice:

16 And thou take of thy daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 ¶ The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded

Deut. 31. 16. Judg. 2. 17. Jer. 3. 9. Est. 6. 9. Num. 28. 2. 1 Kin. 10. 27. A. 108. 28. 1 Cor. 5. 7, 10. 4 Deut. 7. 2. Ezra 9. 3. Neh. 13. 22. A. Num. 26. 1, 2. 1 Kin. 11. 4. Lev. 19. 4. e. ch. 13. 15. e. 25. 15.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 34. 1 V. 2. stand there for.— 2 V. 9. lovingkindness.— 3 V. 9. pardon them.— 4 V. 12. they.— 5 V. 13. pillars.— 6 Asherahs (4a. emblems of the goddess of that name).

Before  
CHRIST  
1691.e. ch. 20. 14.  
10.  
Deut. 30. 1.  
e. ver. 28.  
Deut. 28. 2.  
4.e. ch. 20. 20.  
e. 24. 12.e. ch. 20. 12.  
12. 29. 12.e. ch. 23. 12.  
Num. 14. 17.  
/ Num. 14. 18.e. Ch. 20. 2.  
Neh. 9. 17.e. ch. 20. 12.  
e. 108. 2.

e. 111. 4.

e. 112. 4.

e. 113. 2.

e. 114. 2.

e. 115. 2.

e. 116. 2.

e. 117. 2.

e. 118. 2.

e. 119. 2.

e. 120. 2.

e. 121. 2.

e. 122. 2.

e. 123. 2.

e. 124. 2.

e. 125. 2.

e. 126. 2.

e. 127. 2.

e. 128. 2.

e. 129. 2.

e. 130. 2.

e. 131. 2.

e. 132. 2.

e. 133. 2.

e. 134. 2.

e. 135. 2.

e. 136. 2.

e. 137. 2.

e. 138. 2.

e. 139. 2.

e. 140. 2.

e. 141. 2.

e. 142. 2.

e. 143. 2.

e. 144. 2.

e. 145. 2.

e. 146. 2.

e. 147. 2.

e. 148. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

ch. 13. 4.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

ch. 13. 2.

thee, in the 7 time of the month Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

19 All that openeth the matrix is mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male.

20 But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou shalt redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me empty.

21 Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in eating time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's end.

23 Thrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the Lord God, the God of Israel.

24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the Lord thy God thrice in the year.

25 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning.

26 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the Lord said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.

28 And he was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

29 And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face shone while he talked with him.

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all that the Lord had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And still Moses had done speaking with them, he put a vail on his face.

34 But when Moses went in before the Lord to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses put the vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

# CHAPTER 35.

1 The sabbath. 2 The free gifts for the tabernacle. 30 The readiness of the people to offer. 30 Bezaleel and Aholiab are called to the work.

VAR. REKD.—7 V. 18. time appointed. — 8 V. 19. first openeth. Comp. ch. 13. 2, 12. — 9 V. 23. thy males. — 10 V. 25. leavened bread. — 11 V. 29. through his talking. — 12 V. 31. chiefs in. — 13 V. 33. after. — 14 V. 34. used to take, and similarly to the end of the chapter.

VAR. REKD.—Chap. 34. V. 20. β pay the value thereof, Sept. (1.) — see my face, Luz. Ger. Ch. (pts.) — V. 22, 24. β see the face of, Luz. Ger. (pts.)

AND Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said unto them, These are the words which the Lord hath commanded, that ye should do them.

2 Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death.

3 Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the Lord commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the Lord: whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of gold, silver, and brass,

6 And blue and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

8 And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

10 And every wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the Lord hath commanded;

11 The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his tables, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets,

12 The ark, and the staves thereof, with the mercy seat, and the vail of the covering,

13 The table, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the shewbread,

14 The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light,

15 And the incense altar, and his staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door of the entering in of the tabernacle,

16 The altar of burnt offering, with his brazen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

17 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords,

19 The cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses.

21 And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the Lord's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered offered an offering of gold unto the Lord.

23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

ch. 34. 22.

ch. 30. 9.

ch. 31. 14, 15.

Lev. 25. 5.

Numb. 15. 32.

Deut. 5. 12.

Lev. 15. 14.

1 Heb.

holiness.

ch. 16. 23.

ch. 23. 1, 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

ch. 23. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
1491.

fine linen, and goats' hair, and <sup>16</sup> red skins of rams <sup>16</sup>, and <sup>2</sup> badgers' skins, brought them.

<sup>24</sup> Every one that did <sup>17</sup> offer an <sup>2</sup> offering of silver and brass brought the Lord's <sup>2</sup> offering: and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought it.

<sup>25</sup> And all the women that were <sup>2</sup> wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

<sup>26</sup> And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair.

<sup>27</sup> And <sup>2</sup> the <sup>18</sup> rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;

<sup>28</sup> And <sup>2</sup> spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

<sup>29</sup> The children of Israel brought a <sup>2</sup> willing offering unto the Lord, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the Lord had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

<sup>30</sup> ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, <sup>2</sup> the Lord hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;

<sup>31</sup> And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;

<sup>32</sup> And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

<sup>33</sup> And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

<sup>34</sup> And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and <sup>4</sup> Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan.

<sup>35</sup> Them hath he <sup>2</sup> filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the <sup>19</sup> engraver, and of the <sup>20</sup> cunning workman <sup>20</sup>, and of the <sup>21</sup> embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

### CHAPTER 36.

<sup>1</sup> The offerings are delivered to the workmen. <sup>5</sup> The liberality of the people is restrained. <sup>8</sup> The curtains of cherubims. <sup>16</sup> The curtains of goats' hair. <sup>19</sup> The covering of skins. <sup>20</sup> The boards with their sockets. <sup>31</sup> The bars. <sup>35</sup> The veil. <sup>37</sup> The hanging for the door.

<sup>1</sup> ¶ WHEN wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every <sup>2</sup> wise hearted man, in whom the Lord <sup>2</sup> put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the <sup>2</sup> sanctuary, according to all that the Lord <sup>2</sup> had commanded.

<sup>2</sup> And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the Lord had put wisdom, even every one <sup>2</sup> whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:

<sup>3</sup> And they <sup>2</sup> received of <sup>2</sup> Moses all the <sup>2</sup> offering, which the children of Israel <sup>2</sup> had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it *withal*. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.

<sup>4</sup> And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

<sup>5</sup> ¶ And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the Lord commanded to make.

<sup>6</sup> And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the <sup>2</sup> offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

<sup>7</sup> For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work <sup>6</sup> of the tabernacle made <sup>6</sup> ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: *with* cherubims <sup>7</sup> of cunning work <sup>7</sup> made he them <sup>8</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> The length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains were all of one size.

<sup>10</sup> And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another.

<sup>11</sup> And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain <sup>9</sup> from the selvedge in the coupling <sup>9</sup>: likewise he made in the <sup>10</sup> uttermost side of another curtain, in the coupling of the second <sup>10</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which was in the <sup>11</sup> coupling of the second <sup>11</sup>: the loops <sup>12</sup> held one curtain to <sup>12</sup> another.

<sup>13</sup> And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so <sup>13</sup> it became one tabernacle <sup>13</sup>.

<sup>14</sup> ¶ And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the <sup>14</sup> tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

<sup>15</sup> The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains were of one size.

<sup>16</sup> And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

<sup>17</sup> And he made fifty loops upon the <sup>15</sup> uttermost edge of the curtain <sup>15</sup> in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the <sup>16</sup> curtain which completh the second <sup>16</sup>.

<sup>18</sup> And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

<sup>19</sup> ¶ And he made a <sup>17</sup> covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and <sup>17</sup> covering of <sup>18</sup> badgers' skins above that.

<sup>20</sup> ¶ And he made <sup>19</sup> boards for the <sup>16</sup> tabernacle of shittim wood, standing up. The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

<sup>22</sup> One board had two tenons, <sup>20</sup> equally distant one from another <sup>20</sup>: thus did he make for all the boards of the <sup>16</sup> tabernacle.

<sup>23</sup> And he made boards for the <sup>16</sup> tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

<sup>24</sup> And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and

VAR. REVD. — <sup>6</sup> V. 8. made the dwelling-place of.

<sup>7</sup> Vs. 8, 35. the work of the pattern-weaver (see

ch. 28. 11). — <sup>8</sup> were they made. — *So throughout.*

<sup>9</sup> V. 11. at the end in the (first) piece, *Ka.* — <sup>10</sup> edge

of the outermost curtain in the second piece. —

<sup>11</sup> V. 12. second piece. — <sup>12</sup> answered one to.

<sup>13</sup> V. 13. the dwelling-place became one (formed one whole). — <sup>14</sup> Vs. 14, 20, 22, 23, 27, 28, 31, 32. dwell-

ing-place. — <sup>15</sup> V. 17. edge of the curtain that was

outermost. — <sup>16</sup> other curtain that was to be coupled

(thereto). — <sup>17</sup> V. 19. lining. — <sup>18</sup> dolphins'. —

<sup>19</sup> V. 20. Or, beams (ch. 28. 15). — <sup>20</sup> V. 22. Rather,

fastened one to another (ch. 26. 17).

w ch. 28. 3.  
A 31. 6.

A 36. 1.

3 Kin 7. 14.

Prov. 31. 19.

23, 24.

x 1 Chron.

29. 6.

Ezra 3. 68.

y ch. 30. 23.

a ver. 31.

1 Chr. 29. 9.

a ch. 31. 2.

2c.

b ch. 31. 6.

c ver. 31.

ch. 31. 3, 6.

1 Kin 7. 14.

2 Chr. 7. 14.

1c. 28. 26.

1491.

a ch. 28. 3.

A 31. 6.

A 35. 10, 35.

b ch. 28. 3.

c ch. 23. 21.

36.

1 Chr. 29. 5.

d ch. 25. 27.

VAR. REVD. — <sup>16</sup> V. 23. rams' skins dyed red. —

<sup>17</sup> V. 24. *Li.* heave or lift off. — <sup>17</sup> V. 27. chiefs. —

<sup>19</sup> V. 35. craftsmen. — <sup>20</sup> Chap. 36. 1. V. 1. And...

shall work. *Ka. Ka. Ka.* (treating the verse as a

continuation of Moses' speech). — <sup>2</sup> hath put, *Ka.*

*Ka. Ka.* — <sup>3</sup> hath, *Ka. Ka. Ka.* — <sup>4</sup> V. 3. took from

before. — <sup>6</sup> Vs. 3, 6. See ch. 25. 2.

/ ch. 28. 1.

y ch. 28. 2.

a ch. 28. 7.

1 ch. 28. 14.

a ch. 28. 13.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

† Heb.  
instrument.

29 And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring; thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets.

† Heb.  
two sockets,  
two under  
under and  
board.

31 ¶ And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

1 ch. 25. 22.

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

ch. 25. 22.

35 ¶ And he made a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and cherubims made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

ch. 25. 22.

37 ¶ And he made an hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of needlework.

† Heb.  
the work of  
a needle-  
worker, or,  
embroider-  
ed.

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass.

## CHAPTER 37.

1 The ark. 6 The mercy seat with cherubims. 10 The table with his vessels. 17 The candlestick with his lamps and instruments. 25 The altar of incense. 29 The anointing oil and sweet incense.

ch. 25. 22.

AND Bezaleel made the ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, to be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

ch. 25. 17.

6 ¶ And he made the mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

8 One cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

9 And the cherubims spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubims.

10 ¶ And he made the table of shittim wood: two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereof.

14 ¶ Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers to cover withal, of pure gold.

17 ¶ And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same.

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ And he made the incense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 ¶ And he made the holy anoint-

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.1 Or, out of,  
4.1 Or, out of,  
4.

ch. 25. 22.

ch. 25. 22.

1 Or, to  
pour out  
withal.

ch. 25. 21.

ch. 25. 1.

ch. 25. 22.

24.

VAR. REND.—<sup>21</sup> V. 27. extreme end.—<sup>22</sup> Vs. 23, 32. at the extreme end.—<sup>23</sup> V. 29. See ch. 25. 24.—<sup>24</sup> V. 31. reach in the midst of.—<sup>25</sup> V. 37. a covering for the entrance of the tent.—<sup>26</sup> the work of the variegator (see ch. 25. 36).—<sup>27</sup> V. 38. connecting rods, Ex. Cl.—<sup>28</sup> Chap. 37. 1 & 2, 11, 12, 29. moulding, Cl.—<sup>29</sup> V. 3. on the four feet.—<sup>30</sup> V. 5. upon.—<sup>31</sup> V. 6. See ch. 25. 17.—<sup>32</sup> V. 7. (to rise) out of.

VAR. REND.—<sup>6</sup> Vs. 12, 14. framing, Cl.—<sup>7</sup> V. 13. by.—<sup>8</sup> V. 14. Close to.—<sup>9</sup> V. 16. chalices and his flagons to pour out.—<sup>10</sup> V. 17. base.—<sup>11</sup> stem.—<sup>12</sup> V. 23. Lit. roof.—<sup>13</sup> walls.



Before  
CHRIST  
1691.

ing oil, and the pure incense of sweet  
spices, according to the work of the  
apothecary.

## CHAPTER 38.

1 The altar of burnt offering. 8 The laver of  
brass. 9 The court. 21 The sum of that the  
people offered.

sch. 27. 1.

AND he made the altar of burnt of-  
fering of shittim wood: five cubits  
was the length thereof; and five cubits  
the breadth thereof; it was foursquare;  
and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on  
the four corners of it; the horns there-  
of were of the same: and he overlaid it  
with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the  
altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the  
basons, and the fleshhooks, and the  
firepans: all the vessels thereof made he  
of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brazen  
grate of network under the compass  
thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four  
ends of the grate of brass, to be  
places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shittim  
wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings  
on the sides of the altar, to bear it  
withal; he made the altar hollow with  
boards.

sch. 30. 16.

Or, brass

plates.

† Heb

assembling

by troops, as

1 Sam. 2. 23.

sch. 27. 9.

8 ¶ And he made the laver of brass, and  
the foot of it of brass, of the look-  
inglasses of the women; † assembling,  
which assembled at the door of the  
tabernacle of the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made the court: on the  
south side southward the hangings of  
the court were of fine twined linen, an  
hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their  
brass sockets twenty; the hooks of the  
pillars and their fillets were of silver.

11 And for the north side the hangings  
were an hundred cubits, their pillars were  
twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty;  
the hooks of the pillars and their  
fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings  
of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their  
sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and  
their fillets of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty  
cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side of  
the gate were fifteen cubits; their pil-  
lars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court  
gate, on this hand and that hand, were  
hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars  
three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round  
about were of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars were  
of brass; the hooks of the pillars and  
their fillets of silver; and the overlay-  
ing of their chapters of silver; and all  
the pillars of the court were filleted  
with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of  
the court was needlework, of blue, and  
purple, and scarlet, and fine twined li-  
nen: and twenty cubits was the length,  
and the height in the breadth was five

cubits, answerable to the hangings of the  
court.

19 And their pillars were four, and their  
sockets of brass four; their hooks of sil-  
ver, and the overlaying of their chap-  
ters and their fillets of silver.

20 And all the pins of the tabernacle,  
and of the court round about, were of brass.

21 ¶ This is the sum of the taber-  
nacle, even of the tabernacle according to  
testimony, as it was commanded to the  
commandment of Moses, for the service  
of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar,  
son to Aaron the priest.

22 And Bezaleel the son of Uri, the  
son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made  
all that the Lord commanded Moses.

23 And with him was Aholiab, son of  
Ahiassach, of the tribe of Dan, an en-  
graver, and a cunning workman, and  
an embroiderer in blue, and in purple,  
and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for  
the work in all the work of the holy  
place, even the gold of the offering,  
was twenty and nine talents, and seven  
hundred and thirty shekels, after the  
shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were  
numbered of the congregation was an  
hundred talents, and a thousand seven  
hundred and threescore and fifteen she-  
kels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

26 A bekah for every man, that is,  
half a shekel, after the shekel of the  
sanctuary, for every one that went to  
be numbered, from twenty years old  
and upward, for six hundred thousand  
and three thousand and five hundred and  
fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver  
were cast the sockets of the sanctuary,  
and the sockets of the vail; an hundred  
sockets of the hundred talents, a talent  
for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred  
seventy and five shekels he made hooks  
for the pillars, and overlaid their chap-  
ters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was  
seventy talents, and two thousand and  
four hundred shekels.

30 And therewith he made the sockets  
to the door of the tabernacle of the  
congregation, and the brazen altar, and  
the brazen grate for it, and all the ves-  
els of the altar.

31 And the sockets of the court round  
about, and the sockets of the court gate,  
and all the pins of the tabernacle, and  
all the pins of the court round about.

## CHAPTER 39.

1 The cloths of service and holy garments. 2 The  
ephod. 3 The breastplate. 4 The robe of  
ephod. 5 The coat, and girdle of  
linen. 6 The plate of the holy crown. 7 All  
is viewed and approved by Moses.

AND of the blue, and purple, and  
scarlet, they made cloths of ser-  
vice, to do service in the holy place,  
and made the holy garments for Aaron;  
as the Lord commanded Moses.

2 And he made the ephod of gold,  
blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine  
twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin  
plates, and cut it into wires, to work it  
in the blue, and in the purple, and in  
the scarlet, and in the fine linen, with  
cunning work.

4 And he made the breastplate of gold,  
and set it with precious stones, and made  
the robe of ephod, and the girdle of  
linen, and the plate of the holy crown.

5 And he made the garments of the  
sons of Aaron, the tunics, and the  
breastplates, and the coats, and the  
girdles, and the hats.

6 And he made the garments of the  
sons of Aaron, the tunics, and the  
breastplates, and the coats, and the  
girdles, and the hats.

Before  
CHRIST  
1691.

sch. 27. 19.

Num. 1. 54.

27. 5. 20.

9. 14.

10. 11.

17. 5. 8.

18. 2.

Chr. 24. 4.

Num. 2. 25.

sch. 21. 2. 4.

sch. 20. 12.

20.

Lev. 5. 14.

27. 5. 20.

Num. 2. 47.

10. 16.

sch. 20. 12.

15.

Heb.

as post.

Num. 1. 66.

sch. 20. 19.

21. 20. 22.

VAR. RECD.—14 V. 29. Or, scents.—15 perfumer.  
Chap. 38. 1 V. 3. bowls.—2 V. 4, 5. grating.—3 V. 4.  
bench or ledge.—4 s. reaching unto.—5 V. 5.  
corners.—6 V. 8. mirrors.—7 which did hard duty:  
14. served in the host (like the Levites, Num. 4).  
—8 V. 8, 30. entrance of the tent of meeting.  
—9 V. 10, 11, 12, 17, 19. connecting rods.—10 V. 14.  
L44. for the (one) shoulder.—11 V. 15. shoulder, even  
on this hand and on that hand of the court gate.  
—12 V. 17. connected together.—13 V. 18. covering.  
—14 work of the variegator.—15 Or, doorway,  
De W. Ke.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple it together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his ephod<sup>2</sup>, that was upon it, was <sup>4</sup>of the same, according to the work thereof<sup>4</sup>; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the Lord commanded Moses.

ch. 28. 2.

6 ¶ And they wrought onyx stones <sup>1</sup>inclosed in ouches<sup>5</sup> of gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel.

ch. 28. 12.

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that they should be stones <sup>6</sup>for a memorial to the children of Israel; as the Lord commanded Moses.

ch. 28. 13.

8 ¶ And he made the breastplate of cunning work<sup>2</sup>, like the work of the ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled.

ch. 28. 17.

10 And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this was the first row.

Or, red.

11 And the second row, an emerald<sup>3</sup>, a sapphire, and a diamond.

12 And the third row, a figure, an agate, and an onyx.

13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were <sup>5</sup>inclosed in ouches<sup>5</sup> of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains <sup>12</sup>at the ends, of wreathen<sup>13</sup> work of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches<sup>6</sup> of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings <sup>13</sup>in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains<sup>14</sup> of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains<sup>15</sup> they fastened <sup>17</sup>in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, <sup>18</sup>before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put <sup>18</sup>them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which <sup>19</sup>was on the side of the ephod inward.

20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod <sup>21</sup>underneath, toward the forefront of it, over against the other <sup>21</sup>coupling thereof, above the curious girdle<sup>22</sup> of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle<sup>23</sup> of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the Lord commanded Moses.

ch. 28. 21.

22 ¶ And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue.

23 And there was an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the <sup>24</sup>hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.

25 And they made <sup>4</sup>bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates; <sup>26</sup>A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister in; as the Lord commanded Moses.

27 ¶ And they made coats of fine linen of woven work for Aaron, and for his sons, <sup>28</sup>= And a mitre of fine linen, and <sup>29</sup>goodly bonnets of fine linen, and <sup>30</sup>linen breeches of fine twined linen.

29 ¶ And a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of <sup>30</sup>needwork; as the Lord commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And they made the plate of <sup>31</sup>the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the mitre; as the Lord commanded Moses.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the <sup>33</sup>tabernacle of the tent of the congregation <sup>34</sup>finished: and the children of Israel did according to all that the Lord commanded Moses, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the <sup>35</sup>tabernacle unto Moses, the tent, and all his furniture, his tables, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the <sup>36</sup>covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the <sup>37</sup>covering of <sup>38</sup>badgers' skins, and the veil of the covering.

35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy seat.

36 The table, and all the vessels thereof, and the <sup>39</sup>shewbread.

37 The pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light.

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the <sup>40</sup>hanging for the tabernacle door.

39 The brasen altar, and his <sup>41</sup>grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot.

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the <sup>42</sup>hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the <sup>43</sup>vessels of the service of the <sup>44</sup>tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation.

41 The <sup>45</sup>cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the Lord commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work.

43 And Moses did look upon all the work, and behold, they had done it, as the Lord had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses blessed them.

## CHAPTER 40.

1 The tabernacle is commanded to be reared, 9 and anointed. 15 Aaron and his sons to be sanctified. 18 Moses performs the things accordingly. 34 A cloud covereth the tabernacle.

And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

VAR. RECD.—<sup>2</sup> V. 5. Or, band for fastening it.—<sup>3</sup> i.e. of the same workmanship and of the same piece.—<sup>4</sup> V. 6, 12. surrounded by plaits or rosettes.—<sup>5</sup> V. 7. of.—<sup>6</sup> V. 10. beryl.—<sup>7</sup> V. 11. a carbuncle.—<sup>8</sup> V. 12. Perhaps amber.—<sup>9</sup> V. 13. chrysolite.—<sup>10</sup> V. 14. according to the names of each, for.—<sup>11</sup> V. 15. tightly twisted, of corded.—<sup>12</sup> V. 16. plaits or rosettes.—<sup>13</sup> on.—<sup>14</sup> V. 17, 18. cords.—<sup>15</sup> V. 18. upon.—<sup>16</sup> to the front of it.—<sup>17</sup> V. 19. faced the ephod inwards.—<sup>18</sup> V. 20. shoulder pieces.—<sup>19</sup> low down, to the front of it, close to the.—<sup>20</sup> V. 20, 21. Or, band.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

ch. 28. 22.

ch. 28. 23.

ch. 28. 4.

Exod. 44. 18.

ch. 28. 42.

ch. 28. 24.

ch. 28. 35.

37.

v. 42. 43.

ch. 28. 40.

† Heb. the  
incense of  
sweet spices.

ch. 28. 10.

Lev. 9. 22.

Num. 6. 23.

Jos. 22. 6.

2 Sam. 6. 18.

1 Kin. 8. 14.

2 Chr. 30. 27.

Before  
CHRIST  
1460.

e ch. 12. 2.  
d 13. 4.  
b ver. 17.  
e ch. 26. 1.  
30.  
c ver. 21.  
ch. 35. 23.  
Num. 4. 6.  
d ver. 22.  
e ch. 26. 33.  
c ver. 23.  
ch. 35. 30.  
Lev. 24. 5, 6.  
† Heb.  
the order  
thereof.  
f ver. 24. 25.  
g ver. 26.  
h ver. 30.  
ch. 35. 18.

2 On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

3 And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the vail.

4 And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof, and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar most holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the Lord commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the tabernacle was reared up.

18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the Lord commanded Moses.

20 ¶ And he took and put the testi-

mony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark:

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the Lord commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.

23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the Lord; as the Lord had commanded Moses.

24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And he lighted the lamps before the Lord; as the Lord commanded Moses.

26 ¶ And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail:

27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the Lord commanded Moses.

28 ¶ And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering; as the Lord commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash withal.

31 And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat:

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the Lord commanded Moses.

33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate.

34 So Moses finished the work.

35 ¶ Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the Lord filled the tabernacle.

36 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the Lord filled the tabernacle.

37 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel went onward in all their journeys:

38 But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

39 For the cloud of the Lord was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was upon it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

Before  
CHRIST  
1460.

f ch. 26. 28.  
d 26. 12.  
f ch. 26. 23.  
c ver. 4.  
f ch. 25. 2.  
c ver. 4.  
ch. 25. 27.  
f ver. 5.  
ch. 26. 6.  
c ch. 26. 7.  
c ver. 5.  
ch. 26. 25.  
c ver. 4.  
c ch. 26. 25.  
d ver. 7.  
ch. 30. 14.  
c ch. 26. 25.  
30.  
f ver. 8.  
ch. 27. 9, 14.  
f ch. 26. 25.  
Num. 8. 12.  
1 Num. 8. 12.  
1 Num. 8. 14.  
11.  
2 Ch. 13. 12.  
2 7. 2.  
1a. 6. 4.  
Mag. 2. 7. 9.  
Rev. 15. 8.  
1 Lev. 14. 2.  
1 Kin. 6. 11.  
2 Ch. 1. 14.  
1 Num. 9. 17.  
d 10. 11.  
1 Heb. 9. 13.  
1 Heb. 9. 13.  
1 Num. 9. 13.  
19-22.  
1 ch. 12. 21.  
Num. 9. 13.

## THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

## LEVITICUS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The burnt offerings, 3 Of the herd, 10 of the goats, 14 of the fowls.

AND the Lord called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the

tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the Lord, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the flock:

3 If his offering be a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his own

Before  
CHRIST  
1460.

e Ez. 19. 3.  
d Ez. 40. 34.  
35.  
Num. 12. 4.  
d.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 40. 1 V. 2. 6. 29. dwelling-place of the tent of meeting. — 2 V. 4. set up. — 12 on.

— 3 V. 5. covering of the entrance. — 4 V. 6. 9, 17, 18, 19, 21, 22, 24, 33, 34, 35, 36, 38. dwelling-place.

— 5 V. 6. 12, 29. entrance. — 6 V. 7. 12, 22, 24, 26, 30, 32, 34, 35. tent of meeting. — 7 V. 8. 33. covering of.

— 8 V. 19. lining. — 9 V. 25. fixed on. — 10 V. 28. covering of the entrance to the dwelling-place. —

11 V. 34. the. — 12 V. 38. in.

Before  
CHRIST  
1460.

c ch. 22. 14.  
19.  
d Ez. 12. 4.  
ch. 3. 1.  
d 22. 28. 27.  
1 Heb. 12. 11.  
1 Heb. 12. 11.  
1 Heb. 12. 11.  
1 Heb. 12. 11.  
1 Heb. 12. 11.  
1 Heb. 12. 11.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 1. 3, 5. tent of meeting. — 2 V. 2. Heb. Corban: comp. Mark. 7. 11.

— 3 So Ez.; unto the Lord from the cattle, ye shall bring your offering from the herd, or from the flock, Be. Ez. Ez. — 4 V. 3. for his acceptance.

Before  
CHRIST  
1490.

Ex. 29. 19.  
Le. 1. 10.  
ch. 2. 2, 4.  
12.

Ex. 12.  
Ex. 24. 29.  
Le. 14. 21.

ch. 22. 21.  
27.

Le. 16. 7.  
Ex. 12. 1.  
Phil. 4. 23.

ch. 4. 29.  
Ex. 4. 29.  
26. 24. 26.

2. 9. 7.  
2. 16. 24.  
Num. 15. 29.

22. 26. 27.  
Ex. 6. 11.  
1. Mic. 6. 6.

12. Ch. 28.  
11.

Ex. 16. 11.  
ch. 2. 8.

Ex. 12. 24.  
1. Pet. 1. 2.

1. Gen. 22. 9.  
1. Gen. 22. 9.

Ex. 29. 29.  
at.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

Ex. 29. 29.  
Ex. 29. 29.

voluntary will<sup>4</sup> at the<sup>5</sup> door of the<sup>1</sup> tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup> before the LORD.  
4 And he shall<sup>6</sup> put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be<sup>7</sup> accepted for him<sup>8</sup> to make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the<sup>9</sup> bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood,<sup>10</sup> and<sup>11</sup> sprinkle the blood round about<sup>12</sup> upon the altar that is<sup>13</sup> by the<sup>14</sup> door of the<sup>15</sup> tabernacle of the congregation<sup>1</sup>.

6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire:

8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a<sup>16</sup> sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering be of the flocks, some of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish.

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall<sup>17</sup> sprinkle his blood round about<sup>18</sup> upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring it all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of<sup>19</sup> turtle-doves, or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and<sup>20</sup> wring off<sup>21</sup> his head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out<sup>22</sup> at the side<sup>23</sup> of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with<sup>24</sup> his<sup>25</sup> feathers, and cast it<sup>26</sup> beside the altar on the east part,<sup>27</sup> by the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave it<sup>28</sup> with the wings thereof, but<sup>29</sup> shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 And he shall cleave it<sup>30</sup> with the wings thereof, but<sup>31</sup> shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

19 And he shall cleave it<sup>32</sup> with the wings thereof, but<sup>33</sup> shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

20 And he shall cleave it<sup>34</sup> with the wings thereof, but<sup>35</sup> shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

21 And he shall cleave it<sup>36</sup> with the wings thereof, but<sup>37</sup> shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

22 And he shall cleave it<sup>38</sup> with the wings thereof, but<sup>39</sup> shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

23 And he shall cleave it<sup>40</sup> with the wings thereof, but<sup>41</sup> shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

24 And he shall cleave it<sup>42</sup> with the wings thereof, but<sup>43</sup> shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

25 And he shall cleave it<sup>44</sup> with the wings thereof, but<sup>45</sup> shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

26 And he shall cleave it<sup>46</sup> with the wings thereof, but<sup>47</sup> shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD:

3 And the remnant of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons':<sup>48</sup> it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baked in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers<sup>49</sup> anointed with oil.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering<sup>50</sup> baked<sup>51</sup> in a<sup>52</sup> pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it is a meat offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering<sup>53</sup> baked in the fryingpan<sup>54</sup>, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall<sup>55</sup> take from the meat offering<sup>56</sup> 7<sup>57</sup> a memorial<sup>58</sup> thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And that which is left of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ As for the oblation of the<sup>59</sup> first-fruits, ye<sup>60</sup> shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not<sup>61</sup> be burnt on<sup>62</sup> the altar for a sweet savour.

13 And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer<sup>63</sup> the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits<sup>64</sup> green ears of corn<sup>65</sup> dried by the fire, even<sup>66</sup> corn beaten out of<sup>67</sup> full ears<sup>68</sup>.

15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meat offering.

16 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>69</sup> the memorial<sup>70</sup> of it, part of the<sup>71</sup> beaten corn<sup>72</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

17 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>73</sup> the memorial<sup>74</sup> of it, part of the<sup>75</sup> beaten corn<sup>76</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

18 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>77</sup> the memorial<sup>78</sup> of it, part of the<sup>79</sup> beaten corn<sup>80</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

19 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>81</sup> the memorial<sup>82</sup> of it, part of the<sup>83</sup> beaten corn<sup>84</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

20 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>85</sup> the memorial<sup>86</sup> of it, part of the<sup>87</sup> beaten corn<sup>88</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

21 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>89</sup> the memorial<sup>90</sup> of it, part of the<sup>91</sup> beaten corn<sup>92</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

22 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>93</sup> the memorial<sup>94</sup> of it, part of the<sup>95</sup> beaten corn<sup>96</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

23 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>97</sup> the memorial<sup>98</sup> of it, part of the<sup>99</sup> beaten corn<sup>100</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

24 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>101</sup> the memorial<sup>102</sup> of it, part of the<sup>103</sup> beaten corn<sup>104</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

25 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>105</sup> the memorial<sup>106</sup> of it, part of the<sup>107</sup> beaten corn<sup>108</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And the priest shall burn 7<sup>109</sup> the memorial<sup>110</sup> of it, part of the<sup>111</sup> beaten corn<sup>112</sup> thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

Before  
CHRIST  
1490.

Ex. 7. 9.  
Ex. 10. 12, 13.  
Ex. 24. 27.  
Num. 18. 9.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Ex. 29. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
1880.d Ex. 30. 13,  
22.  
ch. 4. 8, 9.  
1 Or, meat.1 Or,  
midriff over  
the liver,  
and over the  
kidneys.e Ex. 29. 13.  
ch. 6. 13.

f ver. 1, &amp;c.

g See ch. 31.  
6, 17, 33,  
35.  
h Ex. 29. 13.  
Mal. 1. 7, 12.  
i ver. 1, 7,  
&c.j ch. 7. 28,  
29.  
k Num. 2. 13.  
l Ch. 7. 7.  
m ch. 6. 15.  
n 7. 36.  
o 17. 7.  
p 23. 14.  
q ver. 16.  
compare  
Deut. 32. 14.  
Neh. 8. 10.  
r Gen. 9. 4.  
ch. 7. 22, 26.  
s 17. 10, 14.  
Deut. 12. 16.  
t 1 Sam. 14.  
23.  
u Ex. 6. 7.  
v 23. 14.w ch. 8. 18,  
17.  
x Num. 15. 22,  
&c.  
y 1 Sam. 14.  
27.  
z Ps. 19. 12.  
aa ch. 8. 12.

shall 'sprinkle the blood 'upon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; 'the 'fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the 'caul above the liver, 'with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And Aaron's sons 'shall burn it on the altar 'upon the burnt 'sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD be of the flock; male or female, 'he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the 'tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall 'sprinkle the blood thereof round about 'upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, 'and the whole 'rump, it shall he 'take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the 'caul above the liver, 'with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is 'the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering be a goat, then 'he shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the 'tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall 'sprinkle the blood thereof 'upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the 'caul above the liver, 'with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is 'the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: 'all the fat is the LORD's.

17 It shall be a 'perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither 'fat nor 'blood.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 The sin offering of ignorance, 2 for the priest, 3 for the congregation, 21 for the ruler, 22 for any of the people.

AND THE LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, 'If a soul shall sin 'through ignorance 'against any of the commandments which the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

3 'If the priest that is anointed do sin

according to the sin of 'the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, 'a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering.

4 And he shall bring the bullock 'unto the 'door of the 'tabernacle of the congregation: 'before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

5 And the priest that is anointed 'shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the 'tabernacle of the congregation:

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, 'before the veil of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall 'put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in the 'tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour 'all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the 'door of the 'tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall 'take off 'from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the 'caul above the liver, 'with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

10 'As it was taken off 'from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.

11 'And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

12 Even the whole bullock shall 'he carry forth 'without the camp unto a clean place, 'where the ashes are poured out, and 'burn him on 'the wood with fire: 'where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And 'if the whole congregation of Israel sin 'through ignorance, 'and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty:

14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for 'the sin, and bring him before the 'tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the elders of the congregation 'shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

16 And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the 'tabernacle of the congregation:

17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, 'before the veil.

18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the 'tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the 'door of the 'tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall 'take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as

Before  
CHRIST  
1880.e ch. 2. 2.  
f ch. 1. 3, 4.g ch. 14. 14.  
h Num. 15. 4.i ch. 2. 13.  
k 9. 9.  
l 14. 13.

m ch. 2. 9.

n ch. 3. 3, 4.

o Ex. 29. 14.  
p Num. 15. 4.q Heb. so without the camp.  
r ch. 6. 11.  
s Heb. 12. 11.t Heb. of the pouring out of the ashes.  
u Num. 15. 24.  
v Josh. 7. 11.  
w ch. 4. 2, 4, 17.

x ch. 1. 4.

y ver. 5.  
z Heb. 9. 12,  
13, 14.

VAR. REND.—<sup>a</sup> V. 2. throw.—<sup>b</sup> against.—<sup>c</sup> Vs. 4, 10, 15. i.e. network; so Vulg. Km. Kx. Ke.; great lobe, Sept. Bo. Ba. Ew. Ka.—<sup>d</sup> Vs. 4, 10, 15, which he shall take off as far as the kidneys.—<sup>e</sup> V. 5. So Ew. Me. Ka. Ke.; after the manner of, Km.—<sup>f</sup> offering.—<sup>g</sup> V. 9. even, Ka. Gei.—<sup>h</sup> fat tail, which he shall.—<sup>i</sup> Chap. 4. <sup>j</sup> Vs. 2, 13, 22, 27. through error (i.e. inadvertently); Sept. involuntarily.

VAR. REND.—<sup>a</sup> V. 3. to the guilt of, i.e. so as to incriminate.—<sup>b</sup> Vs. 4, 7, 18. entrance.—<sup>c</sup> Vs. 4, 5, 7, 14, 16, 18. tent of meeting.—<sup>d</sup> Vs. 6, 17. Or, against, Sept. Vulg. Ew. Km. Kx. Ke.—<sup>e</sup> V. 8. Lit. lift off or heave (see Ex. 25. 2).—<sup>f</sup> V. 9. Or, great lobe; see ch. 3. 4.—<sup>g</sup> which he shall take off as far as the kidneys.—<sup>h</sup> V. 10. Lit. is lifted off or heaved.—<sup>i</sup> V. 12, 21. Or, one.—<sup>j</sup> 11 Omit.—<sup>k</sup> V. 14. a sin-offering.



Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

ch. 1. 2.

u ch. 22. 14.

u Exo 10. 10.

y Ex. 20. 13.  
ch. 27. 23.g ch. 6. 5.  
u Ex. 12. 14.  
u Ex. 13. 15.  
u Ex. 14. 7.  
u ch. 4. 26.

b ch. 4. 2.

e ver. 15.  
u ch. 4. 2. 13.  
u Ex. 27. 27.  
u Ex. 19. 12.  
u Ex. 12. 46.d ver. 1. 2.  
u ver. 14.  
f ver. 15.

y Exo 10. 2.

he hath sinned in <sup>17</sup> one of these <sup>17</sup>, and it shall be forgiven him: and <sup>18</sup> the reward shall be the priest's: <sup>18</sup> as a <sup>18</sup> meat offering.

<sup>14</sup> ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

<sup>15</sup> ¶ If a soul <sup>19</sup> commit a trespass <sup>19</sup>, and sin through <sup>20</sup> ignorance, <sup>21</sup> in the holy things of the Lord; then <sup>2</sup> he shall bring <sup>9</sup> for his trespass <sup>9</sup> unto the Lord a ram without blemish out of the flocks, <sup>22</sup> with thy estimation <sup>22</sup> by shekels of silver <sup>23</sup>, after <sup>2</sup> the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:

<sup>16</sup> And he shall <sup>24</sup> make amends for the harm that he hath done in <sup>24</sup> the holy thing, and <sup>2</sup> shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: <sup>2</sup> and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

<sup>17</sup> ¶ And if a <sup>25</sup> soul sin, and commit any of <sup>25</sup> these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the Lord; though he wist it not, yet is he <sup>26</sup> guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

<sup>18</sup> And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, <sup>27</sup> with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: <sup>2</sup> and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his <sup>28</sup> ignorance wherein he erred and wist it not, and it shall be forgiven him.

<sup>19</sup> It is a trespass offering: <sup>2</sup> he hath certainly trespassed against the Lord.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> The trespass offering for sins done unwittingly.  
<sup>5</sup> The law of the burnt offering, <sup>14</sup> and of the meat offering. <sup>19</sup> The offering at the consecration of a priest. <sup>24</sup> The law of the sin offering.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

<sup>2</sup> If a soul sin, and <sup>1</sup> commit a trespass <sup>1</sup> against the Lord, and <sup>2</sup> lie unto his neighbour <sup>2</sup> in that <sup>3</sup> which was delivered him to keep, or in <sup>4</sup> fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath <sup>5</sup> deceived <sup>5</sup> his neighbour;

<sup>3</sup> Or <sup>6</sup> have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and <sup>7</sup> sweareth falsely: in any of all <sup>2</sup> these that a man doeth, sinning therein:

<sup>4</sup> Then it shall be, <sup>6</sup> because he hath sinned <sup>5</sup>, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he <sup>5</sup> took violently away <sup>5</sup>, or the thing which he hath <sup>6</sup> deceitfully gotten, or <sup>7</sup> that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

<sup>5</sup> Or <sup>8</sup> all that <sup>8</sup> about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even <sup>2</sup> restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, <sup>9</sup> in the day of his trespass offering.

<sup>6</sup> And he shall bring <sup>9</sup> his trespass offering <sup>9</sup> unto the Lord, <sup>2</sup> a ram without blemish out of the flock, <sup>10</sup> with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest:

<sup>7</sup> And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of

<sup>11</sup> all that he hath done in trespassing <sup>11</sup> therein.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

<sup>9</sup> Command Aaron and his sons, saying: <sup>12</sup> This is the law of the burnt offering: <sup>13</sup> It is the burnt offering, because of the burning <sup>13</sup> upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

<sup>10</sup> And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes <sup>12</sup> which the fire hath consumed with <sup>13</sup> the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them <sup>1</sup> beside the altar.

<sup>11</sup> And <sup>2</sup> he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp <sup>2</sup> unto a clean place.

<sup>12</sup> And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon <sup>2</sup> the fat of the peace offerings.

<sup>13</sup> The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

<sup>14</sup> ¶ And this is the law of the meat offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the Lord, before the altar.

<sup>15</sup> And <sup>14</sup> he shall take <sup>14</sup> of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meat offering, and shall burn <sup>24</sup> upon the altar for a sweet savour, <sup>25</sup> even the <sup>15</sup> memorial of it, unto the Lord.

<sup>16</sup> And <sup>16</sup> the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: <sup>16</sup> with unleavened bread <sup>16</sup> shall it be eaten in <sup>17</sup> the holy place: in the court of the <sup>18</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>18</sup> they shall eat it.

<sup>17</sup> It shall not be baked with leaven. <sup>2</sup> I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; <sup>2</sup> it is most holy, as is the sin offering, and as the trespass offering.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. <sup>2</sup> It shall be a <sup>19</sup> statute for ever in <sup>19</sup> your generations <sup>20</sup> concerning the offerings of the Lord made by fire: <sup>2</sup> every one that toucheth them shall <sup>21</sup> be holy.

<sup>19</sup> ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

<sup>20</sup> This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the Lord in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an <sup>2</sup> ephah of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

<sup>21</sup> In a <sup>22</sup> pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is <sup>23</sup> baked, thou shalt bring it in: <sup>24</sup> and the baked pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer <sup>25</sup> for a sweet savour unto the Lord.

<sup>22</sup> And the priest of his sons <sup>26</sup> that is anointed in his stead shall <sup>26</sup> offer it: it is a <sup>27</sup> statute for ever <sup>27</sup> unto the Lord; <sup>2</sup> it shall be wholly burnt.

VAR. REND.—<sup>11</sup> V. 7. all that one may do so as to be guilty.—<sup>13</sup> V. 9. The burnt-offering shall be on the hearth.—<sup>15</sup> V. 10. unto which the fire consumeth.—<sup>14</sup> V. 15. one of them shall lift off or

heave (Ex. 25. 2).—<sup>15</sup> V. 15. remembrance. see ch. 2. 2.

—<sup>16</sup> V. 16. without leaven.—<sup>17</sup> V. 17. a.—<sup>18</sup> V. 18. 22, 30, tent of meeting.—<sup>19</sup> V. 18. perpetual due throughout.

—<sup>20</sup> V. 20. out of.—<sup>21</sup> V. 18, 27. become.—<sup>22</sup> V. 21. Upon.—<sup>23</sup> Or, flat plate.—<sup>24</sup> well-mixed or soaked.

—<sup>25</sup> roasted (piled up, Ex. Kw.). like a meat-offering

parted in pieces (see ch. 2. 6), shalt thou offer it, Ge. Ka.—<sup>26</sup> V. 22. *lit.* do; so Sept.—<sup>27</sup> perpetual due.

Before  
CHRIST  
1400.f Or, for the  
burning.u ch. 22. 29.  
u ch. 41. 26.  
u ch. 16. 4.  
u Exo. 24. 17.  
u ch. 1. 14.u Exo. 44.  
u ch. 4. 12.u ch. 2. 2. 2.  
u ch. 15. 15.u ch. 2. 1.  
u Num. 15. 4.

u ch. 2. 2. 2.

u ch. 2. 2.  
u Exo. 44. 22.  
u ver. 26.  
u ch. 12. 12.  
u ch. 12. 12.u ch. 2. 11.  
u Num. 15.  
u 16.u ver. 25.  
u Ex. 29. 27.  
u ch. 2. 4.  
u 7. 1.u ver. 25.  
u Num. 18. 10.u ch. 3. 17.  
u Ex. 29. 27.  
u ch. 22. 4.  
u 4. 7.

u Ex. 29. 2.

u Ex. 24. 22.

u ch. 4. 2.

u Ex. 29. 25.

VAR. REND.—<sup>17</sup> V. 13. any of these things.—<sup>18</sup> like the.—<sup>19</sup> V. 15. Or, act unfaithfully.—<sup>20</sup> V. 15. 18. error.—<sup>21</sup> (withholding ought) from.—<sup>22</sup> V. 15. 18. at.—<sup>23</sup> of the value of (several) shekels.—<sup>24</sup> V. 16. restore that which he has sinfully withheld of.—<sup>25</sup> V. 17. all the.—<sup>26</sup> Chap. 6. 1 V. 2. Or, act unfaithfully.—<sup>27</sup> concerning a trust, or a deposit, or anything robbed; or hath defrauded.—<sup>28</sup> V. 3. the things.—<sup>29</sup> V. 4. when he (so) sinneth.—<sup>30</sup> hath robbed.—<sup>31</sup> fraudulently.—<sup>32</sup> the trust.—<sup>33</sup> V. 5. whatever it may be.—<sup>34</sup> V. 6. as his forfeit.—<sup>35</sup> at.

Before  
CHRIST  
1860.

23 For every meat offering <sup>23</sup> for the <sup>23</sup> priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, 'This is the law of the sin offering: ' In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the Lord: ' it is most holy.

26 'The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: ' in <sup>26</sup> the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the <sup>26</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>26</sup>.

27 <sup>27</sup> 'Whatever shall touch the flesh thereof shall <sup>27</sup> be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in <sup>27</sup> the holy place.

28 <sup>28</sup> But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brazen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.

29 'All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: ' it is most holy.

30 <sup>30</sup> 'And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the <sup>30</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>30</sup> to <sup>30</sup> reconcile <sup>30</sup> within in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt <sup>30</sup> in the <sup>30</sup> fire.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The law of the trespass offering, 11 and of the peace offering, 12 whether it be for a thanksgiving, 16 or a vow, or a freewill offering. 21 The fat, 26 and the blood, are forbidden. 28 The priests' portion in the peace offerings.

1 LIKEWISE 'this is the law of the trespass offering: ' it is most holy.

2 'In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall be <sup>2</sup> sprinkle round about <sup>2</sup> upon the altar.

3 And he shall offer of it <sup>3</sup> all the fat thereof: the <sup>3</sup> rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards <sup>3</sup>.

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the <sup>4</sup> caul that is above the liver, <sup>4</sup> with the kidneys, it shall he take away <sup>4</sup>.

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the Lord: it is a trespass offering.

6 'Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in <sup>6</sup> the holy place: ' it is most holy.

7 As the sin offering is, so is <sup>7</sup> the trespass offering: there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it.

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

9 And <sup>9</sup> all the <sup>9</sup> meat offering that is baked in the oven, and all that is dressed in the <sup>9</sup> fryingpan, and <sup>9</sup> in the pan <sup>9</sup> shall be the priest's that offereth it.

10 <sup>10</sup> And every meat offering, mingled with oil, <sup>10</sup> and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one as much as another.

11 And 'this is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which <sup>11</sup> he shall offer unto the Lord.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers <sup>12</sup> anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, <sup>12</sup> fried.

13 <sup>13</sup> Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering <sup>13</sup> leavened bread with <sup>13</sup> the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of <sup>14</sup> the whole <sup>14</sup> oblation for an heave offering unto the Lord, <sup>14</sup> and it shall be the priest's that <sup>14</sup> sprinkle the blood of the peace offerings.

15 'And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered: he shall not leave any of it until the morning.

16 But <sup>16</sup> if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if <sup>18</sup> any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be <sup>18</sup> imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be a <sup>18</sup> abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten: it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that <sup>20</sup> pertain unto the Lord, <sup>20</sup> having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul <sup>20</sup> shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as <sup>21</sup> the uncleanness of man, or any <sup>21</sup> unclean beast, or any <sup>21</sup> abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which <sup>21</sup> pertain unto the Lord, even that soul <sup>21</sup> shall be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, 'Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the <sup>24</sup> beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord, even the soul that eateth it shall be cut off from his people.

26 'Moreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, whether it be of fowl or of <sup>26</sup> beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whosoever soul it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, 'He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the Lord shall bring his oblation unto the Lord <sup>29</sup> of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

30 'His own hands shall bring the offerings of the Lord made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that

Before  
CHRIST  
1860.

ch. 2. 4.  
Num. 6. 15.

1 Amos 4. 5.

Num. 18.  
5, 11, 19.

ch. 23. 30.

ch. 19. 6,  
7, 8.

Num. 18.  
27.

ch. 11. 10,  
11, 41.

19. 7.

ch. 15. 3.  
Gen. 17. 14.

ch. 13. & 15.  
ch. 11. 34,  
36.

Exod. 4. 16.  
ver. 20.

ch. 3. 17.

1 Heb.  
corrupt.  
ch. 17. 15.  
Deut. 14. 31.  
Exod. 4. 16.  
& 44. 31.

Gen. 9. 4.  
ch. 3. 17.  
& 17. 10-14.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 3. 4,  
9, 14.

ch. 5.  
ch. 1-7.

ch. 6. 17,  
22.

ch. 1. 3, 5,  
11.

ch. 2. 3, 29,  
30.

ch. 2. 4, 9,  
10, 15, 16, 34.

ch. 2. 4, 9,  
10, 15, 16, 34.

ch. 2. 4, 9,  
10, 15, 16, 34.

ch. 6. 16,  
17, 18.

Num. 12. 9,  
30.

ch. 2. 2,  
3.

ch. 6. 26,  
32.

ch. 14. 12.

ch. 2. 3, 9,  
10.

Num. 18. 9.  
Exod. 44. 29.

1 Or, on the  
fat piece,  
or, olive.

ch. 3. 1,  
2.

ch. 22. 30, 32.

VAR. READ.—<sup>23</sup> V. 23. of a.—<sup>23</sup> Vs. 26, 27. a.—<sup>23</sup> V. 27. Whosoever.—<sup>31</sup> V. 28. And.—<sup>31</sup> V. 30. But.—<sup>31</sup> make an atonement.—<sup>34</sup> against.—<sup>34</sup> Chap. 7.

1 V. 1. And.—<sup>2</sup> V. 2. throw.—<sup>2</sup> again.—<sup>2</sup> V. 3. fat tail.—<sup>2</sup> V. 4. Or, great lobe; see ch. 3. 4.—<sup>2</sup> which he shall take off as far as the kidneys.—<sup>2</sup> V. 6. a; see ch. 6. 16, 26.—<sup>2</sup> V. 9. every.—<sup>2</sup> boiling-pot.—<sup>2</sup> on a pan (or, flat plate).—<sup>2</sup> V. 10. But.—<sup>2</sup> V. 11. a man.

VAR. READ.—<sup>34</sup> Chap. 7. V. 3. β Add, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, Sept. Ms.

VAR. READ.—<sup>14</sup> V. 12. well-mixed or soaked.—<sup>14</sup> V. 13. So Ka.; With cakes of leavened bread shall he offer his oblation, besides, Kx. Ke.—<sup>16</sup> V. 14. each.—<sup>17</sup> throweth.—<sup>17</sup> V. 26. cattle.—<sup>19</sup> Vs. 29, 32. from.



Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

Ex. 29. 34,  
37,  
ch. 6. 27,  
8. 21.  
Num. 6. 30.

ch. 2. 5,  
11, 15.

Ex. 24. 34,  
ver. 34.

Num. 6. 30,  
g. Ex. 29. 38,  
15.

Num. 18. 14,  
15,  
19.

Deut. 18. 2.

Ex. 40. 12,  
15,  
ch. 8. 12, 30.

ch. 6. 9,  
ch. 6. 14,  
ch. 8. 23.

Num. 1. 1,  
ch. 6. 30,  
ver. 11.

ch. 1. 2.

Ex. 29. 1,  
2, 3.

Ex. 29. 2, 4,  
Ex. 30. 34,  
35.

Ex. 29. 4.

Ex. 29. 4,  
Ex. 29. 5,  
Ex. 29. 6.

Ex. 29. 30.

Ex. 29. 6.

Ex. 28. 37,  
38.

Ex. 30. 25,  
27, 29.

the breast may be waved for a wave offering before the Lord.

31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

32 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons by a statute for ever from among the children of Israel.

35 This is the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the Lord made by fire, in the day when he presented them to minister unto the Lord in the priest's office:

36 Which the Lord commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that he anointed them, by a statute for ever throughout their generations.

37 This is the law of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, and of the sin offering, and of the trespass offering, and of the consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings:

38 Which the Lord commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the Lord, in the wilderness of Sinai.

#### CHAPTER 8.

1 Moses consecrateth Aaron and his sons. 12 Their sin offering. 15 Their burnt offering. 22 The ram of consecrations. 31 The place and time of their consecration.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And Moses did as the Lord commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation, This is the thing which the Lord commanded to be done.

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith.

8 And he put the breastplate upon him: and he put the breastplate upon him: the Urim and the Thummim.

9 And he put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, even upon his forehead, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the Lord commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took the anointing oil,

and anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.

13 And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and put bonnets upon them; as the Lord commanded Moses.

14 And he brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering.

15 And he slew it; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

16 And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it upon the altar.

17 But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the Lord commanded Moses.

18 And he brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed it; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour, and an offering made by fire unto the Lord; as the Lord commanded Moses.

22 And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put it upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

25 And he took the fat, and the rum, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the Lord, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put them on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

27 And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them for a wave offering before the Lord.

28 And Moses took them from off

Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

Ex. 29. 7,  
8. 30, 32,  
ch. 21. 12, 13,  
Ps. 133. 2.

Ex. 29. 4, 2.

1 Heb. burned.

Ex. 29. 10,  
Lev. 23. 12.

ch. 4. 4.

Ex. 29. 12,  
23,  
ch. 6. 7,  
Lev. 23. 22,  
25.

Ex. 29. 12,  
ch. 4. 4.

Ex. 29. 14,  
ch. 4. 11, 12.

Ex. 29. 15.

Ex. 29. 12.

Ex. 29. 25,  
31.

Ex. 29. 22.

Ex. 29. 22.

Ex. 29. 24,  
32.

Ex. 29. 22.

VAR. REND.—<sup>20</sup> Vs. 32, 33, 34. So Sept. Vulg. E6. Ka.; thigh, Ge. Ew. Ks. Ke. Ku.—<sup>21</sup> Vs. 34, 36. for a perpetual due.—<sup>22</sup> V. 35. the share.—<sup>23</sup> V. 37. installation-offering.—<sup>24</sup> Chap. 8. 1. V. 2. the (see Ex. 29. 1-3).—<sup>25</sup> Insert, the.—<sup>26</sup> Vs. 3, 4, 31, 33, 35. entrance of the tent of meeting.—<sup>27</sup> V. 4. congregation.—<sup>28</sup> V. 7. Or, band.—<sup>29</sup> fastened.—<sup>30</sup> V. 8. on to, Ks. Ka.; into Ge. Ew. Ke. Ba.—<sup>31</sup> V. 9. Or, (sign of) consecration, Ew.

VAR. REND.—<sup>9</sup> V. 10. dwelling-place.—<sup>10</sup> V. 11. and.—<sup>11</sup> V. 15. purged from sin.—<sup>12</sup> an atonement for it.—<sup>13</sup> Vs. 16, 35. Or, great lobe of.—<sup>14</sup> V. 17. Or, was.—<sup>15</sup> Vs. 19, 24. threw.—<sup>16</sup> Vs. 19, 24. against.—<sup>17</sup> Vs. 23, 29, 31. Ks. installation.—<sup>18</sup> V. 25. even, Sam. Gei.—<sup>19</sup> fat tail.—<sup>20</sup> Vs. 25, 26. Or, thigh.—<sup>21</sup> V. 26. one.—<sup>22</sup> fat pieces.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                           |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt offering: they were <sup>23</sup> consecrations for a sweet savour: it <sup>24</sup> is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.                                                                                                         | 8 <sup>1</sup> And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar: <sup>10</sup> But the fat, and the kidneys, and the <sup>6</sup> caul above <sup>6</sup> the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar: <sup>11</sup> as the LORD commanded Moses.                                  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1600.<br><br>ch. 8. 15.<br>See ch. 4. 7.<br><br>ch. 8. 14.<br><br>ch. 4. 8.<br><br>ch. 4. 11.<br>ch. 4. 17.                                           |
| 29 And Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.          | 12 And he slew the burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he <sup>7</sup> sprinkled round about <sup>6</sup> upon the altar.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | ch. 4. 11.<br>ch. 4. 17.                                                                                                                                                  |
| 31 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, <sup>1</sup> 'Boll the flesh of the <sup>3</sup> door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat it with the bread that is in the basket of <sup>17</sup> consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it.     | 13 ¶ And they presented the burnt offering unto him, <sup>6</sup> with the pieces thereof <sup>9</sup> , and the head: and he burnt them upon the altar.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | ch. 1. 8.<br>ch. 1. 19.                                                                                                                                                   |
| 32 ¶ And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 14 ¶ And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt them <sup>10</sup> upon the burnt offering on the altar.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | ch. 2. 21.                                                                                                                                                                |
| 33 And ye shall not go out of the <sup>3</sup> door of the tabernacle of the congregation: it is seven days, until the days of your <sup>17</sup> consecration be at an end: for <sup>7</sup> seven days shall ye <sup>10</sup> consecrate you.                                                 | 15 ¶ And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which was the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | ver. 2.<br>ch. 2. 17.<br>ch. 2. 17.                                                                                                                                       |
| 34 ¶ As <sup>25</sup> he hath <sup>26</sup> done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.                                                                                                                                                                      | 16 He slew also the bullock and the ram for <sup>11</sup> a sacrifice of peace offerings, which was for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he <sup>7</sup> sprinkled <sup>8</sup> upon the altar round about.                                                                                                                                                                                       | ch. 1. 3, 10.<br>Or, ordinance.<br>ver. 4.<br>ch. 2. 1. 2.<br>Heb. <i>filled his hand out of it.</i><br>ch. 2. 28. 21.<br>ch. 2. 1, 1, 2.                                 |
| 35 Therefore shall ye abide at the <sup>3</sup> door of the tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> day and night seven days, and <sup>1</sup> keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.                                                                         | 17 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the <sup>12</sup> rump, and that which covereth the <sup>12</sup> inwards, and the kidneys, and the <sup>12</sup> caul above <sup>12</sup> the liver:                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | ch. 2. 5, 16.                                                                                                                                                             |
| 36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 18 And they put the <sup>14</sup> fat upon the breasts, <sup>1</sup> and he burnt the <sup>14</sup> fat upon the altar:                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | ch. 2. 28. 24.<br>ch. 7. 30. 31.<br>ch. 28. 34.<br>ch. 28. 34.<br>ch. 28. 34.                                                                                             |
| CHAPTER 9.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 1 The first offerings of Aaron, for himself and the people. 5 The sin offering, 13 and the burnt offering for himself. 15 The offerings for the people. 23 Moses and Aaron bless the people. 24 Fire cometh from the LORD, upon the altar.                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                           |
| AND <sup>1</sup> it came to pass on the eighth day, that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel:                                                                                                                                                                             | 21 And Aaron lifted up his hand toward the people, and <sup>1</sup> blessed them, and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | ch. 28. 34.<br>ch. 7. 30. 31.<br>ch. 28. 34.<br>ch. 28. 34.<br>ch. 28. 34.                                                                                                |
| 2 And he said unto Aaron, <sup>1</sup> 'Take thee a young calf for a sin offering, <sup>1</sup> and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer them before the LORD.                                                                                                                | 22 And Moses and Aaron went into the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> , and came out, and blessed the people: <sup>1</sup> and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | ver. 8.<br>Num. 14. 10.<br>ch. 14. 19. 26.<br>Gen. 4. 4.<br>Judg. 6. 21.<br>1 Kin. 18. 28.<br>2 Chr. 7. 1.<br>Ps. 20. 2.<br>1 Kin. 18. 20.<br>2 Chr. 7. 3.<br>Ezra 3. 11. |
| 3 And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, <sup>1</sup> 'Take ye a <sup>1</sup> kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;                                                                     | 23 And there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the <sup>14</sup> fat: which when all the people saw, <sup>1</sup> they shouted, and fell on their faces.                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | ch. 16. 1.<br>ch. 22. 9.<br>Num. 2. 2, 4.<br>ch. 2. 21.<br>1 Chr. 24. 2.<br>ch. 16. 18.<br>Num. 16. 18.<br>ch. 20. 9.<br>ch. 9. 24.<br>Num. 16. 32.<br>Sam. 6. 7.         |
| 4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and <sup>1</sup> a meat offering mingled with oil: for <sup>1</sup> to day the LORD will appear unto you.                                                                                                         | CHAPTER 10.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 5 ¶ And they brought that which Moses commanded before the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.                                                                                                                           | 1 Nadab and Abihu, for offering of strange fire, are burnt by fire. 8 Aaron and his sons are forbidden to mourn for them. 8 The priests are forbidden wine when they are to go into the tabernacle. 12 The law of eating the holy things. 16 Aaron's excuse for transgressing thereof.                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 6 And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and <sup>1</sup> the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.                                                                                                                                                   | AND <sup>1</sup> Nadab and Abihu, the sons of A Aaron, <sup>1</sup> took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered <sup>1</sup> strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.                                                                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 7 And Moses said unto Aaron, <sup>1</sup> 'Go unto the altar, and <sup>1</sup> offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the people: and <sup>1</sup> offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded. | 2 And there <sup>1</sup> went out fire from <sup>1</sup> the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 8 ¶ Aaron therefore <sup>1</sup> went unto the                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | VAR. REND.— <sup>5</sup> V. 10. Or, great lobe from. <sup>7</sup> V. 12. threew.— <sup>8</sup> V. 12. 18. against.— <sup>9</sup> V. 13. piece by piece.— <sup>10</sup> V. 14. Or, after the manner of, <i>Ka</i> .— <sup>11</sup> V. 18. the. — <sup>12</sup> V. 19. fat tail. — <sup>13</sup> Or, great lobe of.— <sup>14</sup> V. 20. 24. fat pieces.— <sup>15</sup> V. 21. Rather, thigh.—Chap. 10. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. before. |                                                                                                                                                                           |



Before  
CHRIST  
1600.A. M. 1600.  
A. M. 1600.(ch. 14. 8.  
2. 13. 5.  
N. 12. 10.  
22.  
2. 21. 26.

A. M. 1600. 17.

ch. 15. 12.

ch. 4. 28.  
2. 15. 12.† Heb. a  
putting  
together of  
waters.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying <sup>21</sup> creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have <sup>21</sup> legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

22 <sup>22</sup> These of them ye may eat; <sup>22</sup> the locust after his kind, and the <sup>22</sup> bald locust after his kind, and the <sup>22</sup> beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

23 But all other flying <sup>23</sup> creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth ought of the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 The carcases of every beast which divideth the hoof, <sup>26</sup> and is not cloven-footed, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

29 ¶ These also shall be unclean unto you among the <sup>29</sup> creeping things that <sup>29</sup> creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind,

30 And the <sup>30</sup> ferret, and the <sup>30</sup> chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These are unclean to you among all that <sup>31</sup> creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, wherein any work is done, <sup>32</sup> it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; <sup>32</sup> so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel, wherinto any of them falleth, whatsoever it is it shall be unclean; and <sup>33</sup> ye shall break it.

34 Of all <sup>34</sup> meat which may be eaten, that on which <sup>34</sup> such water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every <sup>34</sup> such vessel shall be unclean.

35 And every thing whereupon any part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: for they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless a fountain or <sup>36</sup> pit, wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean: but <sup>36</sup> that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if any part of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean.

38 But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcase fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase

thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And <sup>40</sup> he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every <sup>41</sup> creeping thing that <sup>41</sup> creepeth upon the earth shall be an abomination; it shall not be eaten.

42 Whosoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever hath more feet among all <sup>42</sup> creeping things that <sup>42</sup> creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination.

43 <sup>43</sup> Ye shall not make your <sup>43</sup> selves abominable with any <sup>43</sup> creeping thing that <sup>43</sup> creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For I am the Lord your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and <sup>44</sup> ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of <sup>44</sup> creeping thing that <sup>44</sup> creepeth upon the earth.

45 <sup>45</sup> For I am the Lord that <sup>45</sup> bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: <sup>45</sup> ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.

46 This is the law of <sup>46</sup> the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that <sup>46</sup> moveth in the waters, and of every <sup>46</sup> creature that <sup>46</sup> creepeth upon the earth:

47 <sup>47</sup> To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 The purification of women after childbirth. 6 Her offerings for her purifying.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then <sup>2</sup> she shall be unclean seven days; <sup>2</sup> according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest:

7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath born a male or a female.

8 And if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

VAR. REED.—<sup>27</sup> Vs. 21, 23, 29, 41—44. swarming. —<sup>27</sup> V. 21. jointed legs. —<sup>27</sup> V. 22. devouring.

—<sup>27</sup> wingless locust. —<sup>27</sup> V. 23. but. —<sup>27</sup> V. 29. And these. —<sup>27</sup> V. 29, 30, 31. the uncleanest. —<sup>27</sup> V. 29, 31, 43. swarm. —<sup>27</sup> V. 29, land crocodile.

—<sup>27</sup> V. 30. Nile-lizard. —<sup>27</sup> different species of lizard, Ge.: frog, tortoise, and snail. —<sup>27</sup> V. 32. then shall it be clean. —<sup>27</sup> V. 34. food. —<sup>27</sup> Owl, Sept. Ke. and virtually Ka.

—<sup>27</sup> V. 36. Or, cistern. —<sup>27</sup> he that.

Before  
CHRIST  
1600.ch. 17. 15.  
2. 21. 8.  
Deut. 14. 1.  
Lev. 4. 14.  
2. 21. 8.† Heb. multi-  
ply fast.ch. 30. 25.  
† Heb.  
secula.Ex. 19. 6.  
ch. 19. 8.  
2. 20. 7. 22.  
1 Thes. 4. 7.  
1 Pet. 1. 15.  
16.  
Ex. 6. 7.  
v. 44.

ch. 30. 28.

ch. 15. 19.  
2. 15. 23.  
ch. 15. 19.Gen. 17. 13.  
Lev. 1. 10.  
2. 21. 8.  
John 7. 22.  
23.

Lev. 2. 22.

† Heb. a son  
of his year.ch. 5. 7.  
Lev. 2. 24.† Heb. her  
hand and  
not suffi-  
ciency of.

ch. 4. 25.

Before  
CHRIST  
1890.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 The laws and tokens whereby the priest is to be guided in discerning the leprosy.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, <sup>a</sup> a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh like the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests:

3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague seven days:

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is but a scab: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

8 And if the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest;

10 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of him that hath the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: it is all turned white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: for the raw flesh is unclean: it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: he is clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, even in

the skin thereof, was a boil, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it be in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not lower than the skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it is a burning<sup>†</sup> boil: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there is a hot burning<sup>†</sup>, and the quick flesh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper than the skin; it is a leprosy broken out of the burning<sup>†</sup>: wherfore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no lower than the other skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat dark; it is a rising of the burning<sup>†</sup>, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is an inflammation of the burning<sup>†</sup>.

29 ¶ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the skin; and there be in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry scall, even a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it be not in sight deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague of the scall seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall be not in sight deeper than the skin;

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up him that hath the scall seven days more:

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> Vs. 23, 28. The scab (inflammation, Ka.) of the. <sup>2</sup> Vs. 5, 32. be not spread.—<sup>3</sup> Vs. 6, 21, 25, 28, 36. have become pale.—<sup>4</sup> V. 10. there be a white rising.—<sup>5</sup> V. 12. But if the.—<sup>6</sup> V. 14. in the day that.—<sup>7</sup> V. 16. Yet.

1 Or, swelling.  
a Deut. 26.  
7.  
1a. 2. 17.  
b Deut. 17.  
2. 2.  
a 24. 2.  
Lev. 17. 14.

c ch. 11. 25.  
2 14. 2.

d Num. 12.  
10, 12.  
2 Kin. 5. 27.  
2 Chr. 35. 30.  
† Heb. the quickening of living flesh.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 13. 1 V. 2. Or, spot; lit. stroke.—<sup>2</sup> Vs. 5, 32. be not spread.—<sup>3</sup> Vs. 6, 21, 25, 28, 36. have become pale.—<sup>4</sup> V. 10. there be a white rising.—<sup>5</sup> V. 12. But if the.—<sup>6</sup> V. 14. in the day that.—<sup>7</sup> V. 16. Yet.

Before  
CHRIST  
1890.  
Ex. 2. 2.

† Heb. a burning of fire.



| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1600.                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1600.                                                             |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <i>ch. 5. 2.</i>                                                                                                                                                                                | 12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and = offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and = wave them for a wave offering before the LORD:                                                                                                                                 | upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering:                                                                                                                                                                   | <i>ver. 23.</i><br><i>ch. 13. 14.</i>                                                 |
| <i>ch. 6. 7.</i>                                                                                                                                                                                | 13 And = he shall slay <sup>7</sup> the lamb = in the place where = he shall kill = the sin offering and the burnt offering, in = the holy place: for = as the sin offering is the priest's, so is the trespass offering: = it is most holy:                                                | 22 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.                                                         |                                                                                       |
| <i>ch. 22. 26.</i><br><i>ch. 1. 5. 11.</i><br><i>ch. 4. 4. 24.</i><br><i>ch. 7. 7.</i><br><i>ch. 5. 2.</i><br><i>ch. 7. 6.</i><br><i>ch. 21. 23.</i><br><i>ch. 22. 26.</i><br><i>ch. 5. 23.</i> | 14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put it = upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:                                         | 30 And he shall offer the one of = the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;                                                                                                                        |                                                                                       |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand:                                                                                                                                                                                        | 31 Even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.       |                                                                                       |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD:                                                                                                                                | 32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get = that which pertaineth to his cleansing.                                                                                     | <i>ver. 10.</i>                                                                       |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering:                                | 33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                       |
| <i>ch. 4. 23.</i>                                                                                                                                                                               | 18 And the remnant of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall = pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: = and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD.                                                                                                   | 34 = When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession:                                                          | <i>Gen. 17. 2.</i><br><i>Num. 23. 23.</i><br><i>Deut. 7. 1.</i><br><i>ch. 20. 29.</i> |
| <i>ch. 5. 1. 6.</i><br><i>ch. 13. 7.</i>                                                                                                                                                        | 19 And the priest shall offer = the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness: and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:                                                                                                                | 35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me there is as it were = a plague in the house:                                                                                   | <i>Ps. 91. 20.</i><br><i>Prov. 23. 22.</i><br><i>Lech. 5. 4.</i>                      |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.                                                                                                                               | 36 Then the priest shall command that they = empty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house: | <i>1 Cor. 10. 17.</i>                                                                 |
| <i>ch. 5. 7.</i><br><i>ch. 13. 6.</i><br><i>ch. 13. 13.</i><br><i>ch. 13. 14, 15.</i>                                                                                                           | 21 And = if he be poor, and = cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb for a trespass offering = to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one = tenth deal = of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil;                                             | 37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, = if the plague be in the walls of the house with = hollow strakes = greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower than the wall;                                      |                                                                                       |
| <i>ver. 10, 11.</i>                                                                                                                                                                             | 22 = And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.                                                                                                                                             | 38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the = door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:                                                                                                              |                                                                                       |
| <i>ver. 12.</i>                                                                                                                                                                                 | 23 = And he shall bring them on the eighth day = for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the = door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD.                                                                                                                                 | 39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house:                                                                                     |                                                                                       |
| <i>ver. 14.</i>                                                                                                                                                                                 | 24 = And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD:                                                                                                                                   | 40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city:                                                                |                                                                                       |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 25 And = he shall kill = the lamb of the trespass offering, = and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot: | 41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the = dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place:                                                       |                                                                                       |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and = he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the house.                                                                          |                                                                                       |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the LORD:                                                                                                                                                                | 43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that = he hath = taken away the stones, and after = he hath = scraped the house, and after it is plastered;                                          |                                                                                       |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 28 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot,                                                                                     | 44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, = if the plague be spread in the house, it is = a = fretting leprosy in the house: it is unclean.                                                                  | <i>ch. 13. 17.</i><br><i>Lech. 5. 4.</i>                                              |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 29 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the LORD:                                                                                                                                                                | 45 And = he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and = he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place.                               |                                                                                       |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 30 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot,                                                                                     | 46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even.                                                                                                              |                                                                                       |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 31 And he shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.                                                                                                       |                                                                                       |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 32 And if the priest = shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plastered: then the priest                                                                                                                                | 48 And if the priest = shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plastered: then the priest                                                            | <i>ch. 13. 17.</i><br><i>Lech. 5. 4.</i>                                              |

VAR. RECD.—<sup>7</sup> Vs. 13, 25. Or, shall be slain.—<sup>8</sup> V. 13. Or, is killed.—<sup>9</sup> V. 14. Or, they.—<sup>10</sup> V. 18. But.—<sup>11</sup> V. 21. But.—<sup>12</sup> Tenth (of an ephah).—<sup>13</sup> V. 23. of.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>14</sup> V. 37. Small depressions.—<sup>15</sup> V. 41. mortar.—<sup>16</sup> V. 42, 43. Or, they.—<sup>17</sup> V. 43. Or, they have.—<sup>18</sup> V. 44. Or, malignant.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1600. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | After<br>CHRIST<br>1600.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <i>f. var. 2.</i>         | shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.<br>49 And <sup>1</sup> he shall take to <sup>1</sup> cleanse the house <sup>1</sup> two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:<br>50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over <sup>1</sup> running water:<br>51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the <sup>1</sup> running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:<br>52 And he shall <sup>1</sup> cleanse the house <sup>1</sup> with the blood of the bird, and with the <sup>1</sup> running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:<br>53 <sup>20</sup> But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and <sup>2</sup> make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.<br>54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and <sup>2</sup> scall,<br>55 And for the <sup>1</sup> leprosy of a garment, <sup>2</sup> and of a house,<br>56 And <sup>1</sup> for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:<br>57 To <sup>2</sup> teach <sup>1</sup> when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy. | number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in <sup>4</sup> running water, and shall be clean.<br>14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him <sup>2</sup> two turtle doves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the <sup>2</sup> door of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:<br>15 And the priest shall offer them, <sup>1</sup> the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; <sup>2</sup> and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.<br>16 And <sup>2</sup> if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.<br>17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.<br>18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and <sup>2</sup> be unclean until the even.<br>19 <sup>2</sup> And <sup>2</sup> if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be <sup>2</sup> put apart <sup>7</sup> seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.<br>20 And every thing that she lieth upon <sup>7</sup> in her separation <sup>7</sup> shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.<br>21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.<br>22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.<br>23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.<br>24 And <sup>2</sup> if any man lie with her at all, and her <sup>2</sup> flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days: and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.<br>25 And <sup>2</sup> if <sup>2</sup> a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her <sup>2</sup> separation, or if it run beyond the time of her <sup>2</sup> separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her <sup>2</sup> separation: she shall be unclean.<br>26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her <sup>2</sup> separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her <sup>2</sup> separation.<br>27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.<br>28 But <sup>2</sup> if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.<br>29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the <sup>2</sup> door of the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation.<br>30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.<br>31 Thus shall ye <sup>2</sup> separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they <sup>2</sup> defile my <sup>2</sup> tabernacle that is among them. | <i>e ch. 14. 22, 23.</i><br><i>f ch. 14. 30, 31.</i><br><i>g ch. 14. 19, 21.</i><br><i>h ch. 22. 4.</i><br><i>Deut. 23. 10.</i><br><i>i Num. 31. 4.</i><br><i>h ch. 13. 2.</i><br><i>† Heb. in her separation.</i><br><i>i See ch. 20. 14.</i><br><i>m Matt. 9. 20.</i><br><i>Mark 5. 25.</i><br><i>Luke 8. 43.</i><br><i>n var. 13.</i><br><i>o ch. 11. 47.</i><br><i>Deut. 24. 5.</i><br><i>Exek. 44. 25.</i><br><i>p Num. 5. 2.</i><br><i>q 19. 12, 20.</i><br><i>Exek. 3. 11.</i><br><i>h 23. 20.</i> |

## CHAPTER 15.

1 The uncleanness of men in their issue. 13 The cleansing of them. 19 The uncleanness of women in their issue. 28 Their cleansing.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying,  
2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, <sup>2</sup>When any man hath a <sup>1</sup>running issue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is unclean.

3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be <sup>1</sup>stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.

4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every <sup>2</sup>thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, <sup>2</sup>and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on <sup>2</sup>any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

9 And what <sup>2</sup>saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth <sup>2</sup>any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whosoever he toucheth that hath the issue, <sup>2</sup>and hath not <sup>2</sup>rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

12 And the vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then <sup>2</sup>he shall

VAR. REND.—<sup>10</sup> Vs. 49, 52. *Lit.* purge the house from sin.—<sup>20</sup> V. 53. And.—*Chap. 15.* <sup>1</sup> V. 3. stopped up by.—<sup>2</sup> V. 9. Or, carriage, *Ge. Kn. Ke. Ka.*—<sup>3</sup> V. 11. without having.

VAR. REND.—<sup>4</sup> V. 13. fresh.—<sup>5</sup> Vs. 14, 20. entrance.—<sup>6</sup> Vs. 14, 20. tent of meeting.—<sup>7</sup> Vs. 19, 20. in her impurity.—<sup>8</sup> Vs. 24, 25. impurity.—<sup>9</sup> V. 31. dwelling-place.



Before  
CHRIST  
1690.

v ver. 2.  
v ver. 16.  
v ver. 19.  
v ver. 26.

22 \*This is the law of him that hath an issue, \*and of him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;  
23 \*And of her that is \*sick of her flowers<sup>10</sup>, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, \*and of the woman, \*and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 How the high priest must enter into the holy place. 11 The sin offering for himself. 15 The sin offering for the people. 20 The scapegoat. 28 The yearly feast of the expiations.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses after \*the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they<sup>1</sup> offered before the LORD, and died;

2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he \*come unto at all times into the holy place within the veil before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: \*for \*I will appear<sup>2</sup> in the cloud upon the mercy seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron \*come into the holy place: with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.

4 He shall put on / the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments; therefore \*shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.

5 And he shall take of / the congregation of the children of Israel two \*kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and \*make an atonement for himself,

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the \*door of the \*tabernacle of the congregation<sup>3</sup>.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats: one lot for the LORD, and the other lot \*for the \*scapegoat<sup>4</sup>.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot \*fell, and offer him for a sin offering.

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell \*to be the scapegoat<sup>5</sup>, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make \*an atonement<sup>6</sup> with him, and to let him go<sup>7</sup> for a scapegoat<sup>8</sup> into the wilderness.

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which is for himself.

12 And he shall take \*a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of \*sweet incense beaten small, and bring it within the veil:

13 \*And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the \*mercy seat that is upon the testimony, that he die not:

14 And \*he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and \*sprinkle it with his finger \*upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.

15 ¶ Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood \*within the veil, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it \*upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat:

16 And he shall \*make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the \*tabernacle of the congregation<sup>9</sup>, that \*remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

17 \*And there shall be no man in the \*tabernacle of the congregation<sup>10</sup> when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the LORD, and \*make an atonement for it, and shall take of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and \*hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of \*reconciling the holy place, and the \*tabernacle of the congregation<sup>11</sup>, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, \*putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of \*a fit man<sup>12</sup> into the wilderness:

22 And the goat shall \*bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land \*not inhabited<sup>13</sup>: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aaron shall come into the \*tabernacle of the congregation<sup>14</sup>, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there:

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in \*the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, \*and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And \*the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat \*for the scapegoat<sup>15</sup> shall wash his clothes, / and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 \*And the bullock for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy place, shall they carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn<sup>16</sup> in the<sup>17</sup> fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ And this shall be a statute for ever unto you: that \*in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:

30 For on that day shall the priest make

ch. 16. 1, 2.

Ex. 28. 10.  
ch. 28. 27.  
Ex. 9. 7.  
ch. 10. 19.  
Ex. 28. 22.  
ch. 40. 34.  
1 Kin. 6. 10.  
11, 12.  
Ex. 9. 7.  
12, 24, 25.  
ch. 4. 2.

Ex. 28. 26.  
ch. 42.  
ch. 4. 34.  
Ex. 44. 17.  
18.  
Ex. 28. 20.  
ch. 4. 4, 7.  
Ex. 28. 4.  
16.  
Num. 30. 11.  
Ex. 28. 21.  
Ex. 17. 23.  
Ex. 44. 22.  
25.

ch. 9. 7.  
Ex. 4. 2.  
Ex. 27. 20.  
Ex. 9. 7.

† Heb.  
Annot.  
† Heb.  
word up.

ch. 16. 2.

ch. 16. 1.  
Num. 16. 18.  
44.  
Ex. 9. 2.  
Ex. 20. 24.

Ex. 20. 1.  
7.  
Num. 16. 7.  
18, 44.  
Ex. 9. 2, 4.  
Ex. 28. 21.  
ch. 4. 5.  
Ex. 6. 12.  
26.  
ch. 4. 4.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>10</sup> V. 33. infirm with her impurity. Chap. 16. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. drew near.—<sup>2</sup> V. 2. because I appear.—<sup>3</sup> V. 5. abaggy bucks.—<sup>4</sup> V. 7. entrance.—<sup>5</sup> V. 7. 16, 17, 20, 22, 23. tent of meeting.—<sup>6</sup> V. 8. 16, 26. for Azazel (the name of an evil spirit).—<sup>7</sup> V. 10. over, Sept. Vulg. Ks. Ks.; for, De W. Bñ. H. Schultz. Hc. Ke. Osk.—<sup>8</sup> V. 14. So Ge. Bw. Ks.; against the front of, Ks. Ke. Osk.

Before  
CHRIST  
1690.

Web. 2. 17.  
A. 2. 2.  
A. 2. 7. 28.  
ver. 2.  
Web. 4. 12.  
A. 2. 7. 12.  
See Exod.  
29. 28.  
Exod. 44. 18.  
Web. 9. 23.  
12.

Web.  
Exod. 28.  
See Exod.  
28. 2.  
Lev. 1. 10.

Ex. 28. 22.  
ch. 4. 7. 18.  
Ex. 9. 22.  
23.

Web. 4.  
28.

ver. 16.  
Exod. 44. 28.

Ex. 23. 4.

Web.  
a man of op-  
portunity.  
Ex. 23. 11.  
12.  
John 1. 29.  
Web. 9. 23.  
1 Pet. 2. 24.

Web.  
of super-  
fluous.  
Exod. 4.  
14.  
ch. 19.

ver. 2. 1.

ch. 4. 10.

ch. 15. 4.

ch. 4. 12.  
21.  
A. 2. 20.  
Ex. 14. 11.

Ex. 28. 10.  
ch. 28. 27.  
Num. 29. 7.  
Ex. 28. 2. 4.  
Dan. 10. 4.  
12.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>9</sup> V. 15. Or, against.—<sup>10</sup> V. 20. making an atonement for.—<sup>11</sup> V. 21. a man standing ready.—<sup>12</sup> V. 22. cut off (i.e. a region whence 28 would not readily find its way back).—<sup>13</sup> V. 24. a: see ch. 6. 16.—<sup>14</sup> V. 27. with.

Before  
CHRIST  
1890.

Pa. 31. 2.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eph. 4. 26.  
Rom. 8. 13.  
14.  
1 Jo. 1. 2.  
1 Jo. 1. 7.  
1 Jo. 1. 8.  
1 Jo. 1. 9.  
1 Jo. 1. 10.  
1 Jo. 1. 11.  
1 Jo. 1. 12.  
1 Jo. 1. 13.  
1 Jo. 1. 14.  
1 Jo. 1. 15.  
1 Jo. 1. 16.  
1 Jo. 1. 17.  
1 Jo. 1. 18.  
1 Jo. 1. 19.  
1 Jo. 1. 20.  
1 Jo. 1. 21.  
1 Jo. 1. 22.  
1 Jo. 1. 23.  
1 Jo. 1. 24.  
1 Jo. 1. 25.  
1 Jo. 1. 26.  
1 Jo. 1. 27.  
1 Jo. 1. 28.  
1 Jo. 1. 29.  
1 Jo. 1. 30.  
1 Jo. 1. 31.  
1 Jo. 1. 32.  
1 Jo. 1. 33.  
1 Jo. 1. 34.  
1 Jo. 1. 35.  
1 Jo. 1. 36.  
1 Jo. 1. 37.  
1 Jo. 1. 38.  
1 Jo. 1. 39.  
1 Jo. 1. 40.  
1 Jo. 1. 41.  
1 Jo. 1. 42.  
1 Jo. 1. 43.  
1 Jo. 1. 44.  
1 Jo. 1. 45.  
1 Jo. 1. 46.  
1 Jo. 1. 47.  
1 Jo. 1. 48.  
1 Jo. 1. 49.  
1 Jo. 1. 50.  
1 Jo. 1. 51.  
1 Jo. 1. 52.  
1 Jo. 1. 53.  
1 Jo. 1. 54.  
1 Jo. 1. 55.  
1 Jo. 1. 56.  
1 Jo. 1. 57.  
1 Jo. 1. 58.  
1 Jo. 1. 59.  
1 Jo. 1. 60.  
1 Jo. 1. 61.  
1 Jo. 1. 62.  
1 Jo. 1. 63.  
1 Jo. 1. 64.  
1 Jo. 1. 65.  
1 Jo. 1. 66.  
1 Jo. 1. 67.  
1 Jo. 1. 68.  
1 Jo. 1. 69.  
1 Jo. 1. 70.  
1 Jo. 1. 71.  
1 Jo. 1. 72.  
1 Jo. 1. 73.  
1 Jo. 1. 74.  
1 Jo. 1. 75.  
1 Jo. 1. 76.  
1 Jo. 1. 77.  
1 Jo. 1. 78.  
1 Jo. 1. 79.  
1 Jo. 1. 80.  
1 Jo. 1. 81.  
1 Jo. 1. 82.  
1 Jo. 1. 83.  
1 Jo. 1. 84.  
1 Jo. 1. 85.  
1 Jo. 1. 86.  
1 Jo. 1. 87.  
1 Jo. 1. 88.  
1 Jo. 1. 89.  
1 Jo. 1. 90.  
1 Jo. 1. 91.  
1 Jo. 1. 92.  
1 Jo. 1. 93.  
1 Jo. 1. 94.  
1 Jo. 1. 95.  
1 Jo. 1. 96.  
1 Jo. 1. 97.  
1 Jo. 1. 98.  
1 Jo. 1. 99.  
1 Jo. 1. 100.

an atonement for you, to 'cleanse you, that ye may be clean from all your sins before the Lord.

31 <sup>1</sup>It shall be a <sup>15</sup>sabbath of rest <sup>15</sup>unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.

32 <sup>1</sup>And the priest, <sup>16</sup>whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall <sup>1</sup>consecrate <sup>16</sup>to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and <sup>1</sup>shall put on the linen clothes, <sup>even</sup> the holy garments:

33 <sup>1</sup>And <sup>1</sup>he shall make an atonement for the congregation <sup>1</sup>, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 <sup>7</sup>And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins <sup>1</sup>once a year. And he did as the Lord commanded Moses.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 <sup>1</sup>The blood of all slain beasts must be offered to the Lord at the door of the tabernacle. <sup>7</sup>They must not offer to devils. <sup>10</sup>All eating of blood is forbidden, <sup>15</sup>and all that die alone, or is torn.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, <sup>1</sup>saying,

2 <sup>1</sup>Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them; This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, saying,

3 <sup>1</sup>What man soever there be of the house of Israel, <sup>1</sup>that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it out of the camp,

4 <sup>1</sup>And bringeth it not unto the <sup>1</sup>door of the <sup>2</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>2</sup>, to offer an offering unto the Lord before the <sup>2</sup>tabernacle of the Lord; blood shall be <sup>1</sup>imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man <sup>1</sup>shall be cut off from among his people:

5 <sup>1</sup>To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, <sup>1</sup>which they <sup>1</sup>offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the Lord, unto the <sup>1</sup>door of the <sup>2</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>2</sup>, unto the priest, and <sup>1</sup>offer them for peace offerings unto the Lord.

6 <sup>1</sup>And the priest <sup>1</sup>shall <sup>1</sup>sprinkle the blood <sup>1</sup>upon the altar of the Lord at the <sup>1</sup>door of the <sup>2</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>2</sup>, and <sup>1</sup>burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the Lord.

7 <sup>1</sup>And they shall no more <sup>1</sup>offer their sacrifices <sup>1</sup>unto <sup>1</sup>devils, after whom they <sup>1</sup>have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 <sup>1</sup>And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, <sup>1</sup>that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice,

9 <sup>1</sup>And <sup>1</sup>bringeth it not unto the <sup>1</sup>door of the <sup>2</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>2</sup>, to offer it unto the Lord; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 <sup>1</sup>And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; <sup>1</sup>I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

VAR. RECD. — <sup>15</sup> V. 31. Or, perfect sabbath. — <sup>15</sup> V. 32. who shall be anointed, and installed. — Chap. 17. <sup>1</sup> V. 4-6. 9. entrance. <sup>2</sup> V. 4-6. 9. tent of meeting. <sup>3</sup> V. 4. dwelling-place. <sup>4</sup> V. 5. are (now) went to sacrifice. <sup>5</sup> V. 5. 7. sacrifice. <sup>6</sup> V. 6. throw. <sup>7</sup> against. <sup>8</sup> V. 7. satyrs (Isa. 34. 21); Mt. goats.

11 <sup>1</sup>For the <sup>1</sup>life of the flesh <sup>1</sup>is in the blood; and I have given it to you upon the altar <sup>1</sup> to make an atonement for your souls: for <sup>1</sup>it is the blood that maketh an atonement <sup>10</sup>for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, <sup>1</sup>which <sup>1</sup>hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even <sup>1</sup>pour out the blood thereof, and <sup>1</sup>cover it with dust.

14 <sup>1</sup>For <sup>1</sup>it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: <sup>1</sup>therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the <sup>1</sup>life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 <sup>1</sup>And every soul that eateth <sup>1</sup>that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger, <sup>1</sup>he shall both wash his clothes, <sup>1</sup>and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh; then <sup>1</sup>he shall bear his iniquity.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 Unlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lusts.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, <sup>1</sup>saying,

2 <sup>1</sup>Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, <sup>1</sup>I am the Lord your God.

3 <sup>1</sup>After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do; and <sup>1</sup>after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 <sup>1</sup>Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the Lord your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: <sup>1</sup>which if a man do, he shall live <sup>1</sup>in them: <sup>1</sup>I am the Lord.

6 <sup>1</sup>None of you shall approach to any <sup>1</sup>that is <sup>1</sup>near of kin to him<sup>2</sup>, to uncover their nakedness: I am the Lord.

7 <sup>1</sup>The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 <sup>1</sup>The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness.

9 <sup>1</sup>The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 <sup>1</sup>The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for their's is thine own nakedness.

11 <sup>1</sup>The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 <sup>1</sup>Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's <sup>2</sup>near kinswoman<sup>2</sup>.

Before  
CHRIST  
1890.

ver. 14.  
p Mat. 23. 28.  
Rom. 3. 28.  
A. 5. 9.  
Eph. 1. 7.  
Col. 1. 12.  
Heb. 12. 12.  
1 Pet. 1. 2.  
1 Jo. 1. 7.  
Rev. 1. 5.  
1 Heb. 9. 22.  
1 Heb. that  
hatheth any  
bearing.  
1 ch. 7. 28.  
1 Heb. 12. 22.  
1 ch. 12. 16.  
1 ch. 12. 23.  
1 ch. 12. 24.  
1 ch. 12. 25.  
1 ch. 12. 26.  
1 ch. 12. 27.  
1 ch. 12. 28.  
1 ch. 12. 29.  
1 ch. 12. 30.  
1 ch. 12. 31.  
1 ch. 12. 32.  
1 ch. 12. 33.  
1 ch. 12. 34.  
1 ch. 12. 35.  
1 ch. 12. 36.  
1 ch. 12. 37.  
1 ch. 12. 38.  
1 ch. 12. 39.  
1 ch. 12. 40.  
1 ch. 12. 41.  
1 ch. 12. 42.  
1 ch. 12. 43.  
1 ch. 12. 44.  
1 ch. 12. 45.  
1 ch. 12. 46.  
1 ch. 12. 47.  
1 ch. 12. 48.  
1 ch. 12. 49.  
1 ch. 12. 50.  
1 ch. 12. 51.  
1 ch. 12. 52.  
1 ch. 12. 53.  
1 ch. 12. 54.  
1 ch. 12. 55.  
1 ch. 12. 56.  
1 ch. 12. 57.  
1 ch. 12. 58.  
1 ch. 12. 59.  
1 ch. 12. 60.  
1 ch. 12. 61.  
1 ch. 12. 62.  
1 ch. 12. 63.  
1 ch. 12. 64.  
1 ch. 12. 65.  
1 ch. 12. 66.  
1 ch. 12. 67.  
1 ch. 12. 68.  
1 ch. 12. 69.  
1 ch. 12. 70.  
1 ch. 12. 71.  
1 ch. 12. 72.  
1 ch. 12. 73.  
1 ch. 12. 74.  
1 ch. 12. 75.  
1 ch. 12. 76.  
1 ch. 12. 77.  
1 ch. 12. 78.  
1 ch. 12. 79.  
1 ch. 12. 80.  
1 ch. 12. 81.  
1 ch. 12. 82.  
1 ch. 12. 83.  
1 ch. 12. 84.  
1 ch. 12. 85.  
1 ch. 12. 86.  
1 ch. 12. 87.  
1 ch. 12. 88.  
1 ch. 12. 89.  
1 ch. 12. 90.

a ver. 4.  
Ea. 6. 7.  
ch. 11. 64.  
A. 5. 9.  
Eph. 1. 7.  
Col. 1. 12.  
Heb. 12. 12.  
1 Pet. 1. 2.  
1 Jo. 1. 7.  
Rev. 1. 5.  
1 Heb. 9. 22.  
1 Heb. that  
hatheth any  
bearing.  
1 ch. 7. 28.  
1 Heb. 12. 22.  
1 ch. 12. 16.  
1 ch. 12. 23.  
1 ch. 12. 24.  
1 ch. 12. 25.  
1 ch. 12. 26.  
1 ch. 12. 27.  
1 ch. 12. 28.  
1 ch. 12. 29.  
1 ch. 12. 30.  
1 ch. 12. 31.  
1 ch. 12. 32.  
1 ch. 12. 33.  
1 ch. 12. 34.  
1 ch. 12. 35.  
1 ch. 12. 36.  
1 ch. 12. 37.  
1 ch. 12. 38.  
1 ch. 12. 39.  
1 ch. 12. 40.  
1 ch. 12. 41.  
1 ch. 12. 42.  
1 ch. 12. 43.  
1 ch. 12. 44.  
1 ch. 12. 45.  
1 ch. 12. 46.  
1 ch. 12. 47.  
1 ch. 12. 48.  
1 ch. 12. 49.  
1 ch. 12. 50.  
1 ch. 12. 51.  
1 ch. 12. 52.  
1 ch. 12. 53.  
1 ch. 12. 54.  
1 ch. 12. 55.  
1 ch. 12. 56.  
1 ch. 12. 57.  
1 ch. 12. 58.  
1 ch. 12. 59.  
1 ch. 12. 60.  
1 ch. 12. 61.  
1 ch. 12. 62.  
1 ch. 12. 63.  
1 ch. 12. 64.  
1 ch. 12. 65.  
1 ch. 12. 66.  
1 ch. 12. 67.  
1 ch. 12. 68.  
1 ch. 12. 69.  
1 ch. 12. 70.  
1 ch. 12. 71.  
1 ch. 12. 72.  
1 ch. 12. 73.  
1 ch. 12. 74.  
1 ch. 12. 75.  
1 ch. 12. 76.  
1 ch. 12. 77.  
1 ch. 12. 78.  
1 ch. 12. 79.  
1 ch. 12. 80.  
1 ch. 12. 81.  
1 ch. 12. 82.  
1 ch. 12. 83.  
1 ch. 12. 84.  
1 ch. 12. 85.  
1 ch. 12. 86.  
1 ch. 12. 87.  
1 ch. 12. 88.  
1 ch. 12. 89.  
1 ch. 12. 90.

1 ch. 12. 18.  
1 ch. 12. 19.  
1 ch. 12. 20.  
1 ch. 12. 21.  
1 ch. 12. 22.  
1 ch. 12. 23.  
1 ch. 12. 24.  
1 ch. 12. 25.  
1 ch. 12. 26.  
1 ch. 12. 27.  
1 ch. 12. 28.  
1 ch. 12. 29.  
1 ch. 12. 30.  
1 ch. 12. 31.  
1 ch. 12. 32.  
1 ch. 12. 33.  
1 ch. 12. 34.  
1 ch. 12. 35.  
1 ch. 12. 36.  
1 ch. 12. 37.  
1 ch. 12. 38.  
1 ch. 12. 39.  
1 ch. 12. 40.  
1 ch. 12. 41.  
1 ch. 12. 42.  
1 ch. 12. 43.  
1 ch. 12. 44.  
1 ch. 12. 45.  
1 ch. 12. 46.  
1 ch. 12. 47.  
1 ch. 12. 48.  
1 ch. 12. 49.  
1 ch. 12. 50.  
1 ch. 12. 51.  
1 ch. 12. 52.  
1 ch. 12. 53.  
1 ch. 12. 54.  
1 ch. 12. 55.  
1 ch. 12. 56.  
1 ch. 12. 57.  
1 ch. 12. 58.  
1 ch. 12. 59.  
1 ch. 12. 60.  
1 ch. 12. 61.  
1 ch. 12. 62.  
1 ch. 12. 63.  
1 ch. 12. 64.  
1 ch. 12. 65.  
1 ch. 12. 66.  
1 ch. 12. 67.  
1 ch. 12. 68.  
1 ch. 12. 69.  
1 ch. 12. 70.  
1 ch. 12. 71.  
1 ch. 12. 72.  
1 ch. 12. 73.  
1 ch. 12. 74.  
1 ch. 12. 75.  
1 ch. 12. 76.  
1 ch. 12. 77.  
1 ch. 12. 78.  
1 ch. 12. 79.  
1 ch. 12. 80.  
1 ch. 12. 81.  
1 ch. 12. 82.  
1 ch. 12. 83.  
1 ch. 12. 84.  
1 ch. 12. 85.  
1 ch. 12. 86.  
1 ch. 12. 87.  
1 ch. 12. 88.  
1 ch. 12. 89.  
1 ch. 12. 90.

VAR. RECD. — <sup>9</sup> V. 11. 14. soul: — <sup>10</sup> V. 11. So Ge. Ew.; by means of. De. Ed. Kw. Ke. Ka. Ku. Oek. Cl. — <sup>11</sup> V. 14. the soul of all flesh is its blood with (or, in) its soul, Kw. Ka. Oek. Cl.; as to the soul of all flesh, its blood forms its soul, Kw. Ke. — Chap. 18. <sup>1</sup> V. 5. by or through. <sup>2</sup> V. 6. Lit. flesh of his flesh. — <sup>3</sup> V. 12, 13. Lit. flesh.

Before  
CHRIST  
1890.

1 ch. 20. 20.  
2 Gen. 26.  
14. 24.  
3 ch. 20. 12.  
4 Ex. 22. 11.  
5 ch. 20. 21.  
6 Matt. 14. 4.  
7 See Deut.  
28. 4.  
8 Mat. 22. 24.  
9 Mark 12. 19.  
10 ch. 20. 14.  
11 Or, one  
wife to an-  
other.  
12 Ex. 22. 3.  
13 Gen. 1.  
14 Ex. 22. 15.  
15 ch. 20. 16.  
16 Ex. 20. 10.  
17 Ex. 20. 14.  
18 Deut. 1. 12.  
19 22. 22.  
20 Prov. 4. 20.  
21 Mal. 2. 5.  
22 Matt. 1. 27.  
23 Rom. 2. 22.  
24 1 Cor. 6. 9.  
25 Heb. 13. 4.  
26 ch. 20. 2.  
27 3 Kin. 16. 3.  
28 21. 6.  
29 Ex. 22. 10.  
30 Jer. 19. 3.  
31 Ex. 20. 17.  
32 Ex. 20. 17.  
33 1 Cor. 6. 9.  
34 1 Tim. 1. 10.  
35 y ch. 20. 15.  
36 Ex. 22. 19.  
37 ch. 20. 12.  
38 e ver. 20.  
39 Matt. 15. 16.  
40 19. 20.  
41 Mark 7. 21.  
42 Ex. 22. 15.  
43 1 Cor. 7. 2.  
44 ch. 20. 23.  
45 Deut. 18. 12.  
46 e Num. 33.  
47 Jer. 2. 7.  
48 2. 16.  
49 Ex. 22. 17.  
50 Ps. 10. 3.  
51 Is. 21. 1.  
52 Jer. 5. 9. 20.  
53 2. 9.  
54 2. 10.  
55 2. 12.  
56 2. 9.  
57 e ver. 20. f ver. 1. 30. ch. 20. 22. 23. g ch. 20. 22. Jer. 9. 19. Ex. 22. 17. h ver. 1. 26. ch. 20. 22. Deut. 18. 9. 1 ver. 24. 2 ver. 2. 4.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman.  
14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt.  
15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.  
16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness.  
17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is wickedness.  
18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life time.  
19 Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is 'put apart' for her uncleanness.  
20 Moreover thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.  
21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou 'profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord.  
22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.  
23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion.  
24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you:  
25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.  
26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you:  
27 For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled;  
28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you.  
29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people.  
30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am the Lord your God.

# CHAPTER 19.

A repetition of sundry laws.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God am holy.  
3 Ye shall fear every man his mo-

ther, and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I am the LORD your God.  
4 Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the LORD your God.  
5 And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.  
6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.  
7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted.  
8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.  
9 And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.  
10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I am the LORD your God.  
11 Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another.  
12 And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.  
13 Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.  
14 Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt fear thy God: I am the LORD.  
15 Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.  
16 Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the LORD.  
17 Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him.  
18 Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD.  
19 Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment of mingled of linen and woolen come upon thee.  
20 And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; if she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.  
21 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trespass offering.  
22 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
23 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
24 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
25 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
26 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
27 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
28 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
29 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
30 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
31 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
32 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
33 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
34 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
35 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
36 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
37 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
38 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
39 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
40 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
41 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
42 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
43 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
44 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
45 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
46 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
47 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
48 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
49 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
50 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
51 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
52 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
53 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
54 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
55 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
56 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
57 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
58 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
59 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
60 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
61 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
62 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
63 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
64 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
65 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
66 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
67 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
68 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
69 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
70 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
71 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
72 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
73 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
74 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
75 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
76 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
77 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
78 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
79 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
80 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
81 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
82 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
83 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
84 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
85 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
86 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
87 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
88 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
89 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
90 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
91 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
92 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
93 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
94 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
95 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
96 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
97 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
98 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
99 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.  
100 And if he shall bring his trespass offering, as a ram for a trespass offering, shall be accepted.

Before  
CHRIST  
1890.

1 ch. 20. 2.  
2 Ex. 21. 12.  
3 ch. 20. 4.  
4 ch. 20. 1.  
5 1 John 2. 1.  
6 ch. 20. 17.  
7 Deut. 27. 16.  
8 ch. 20. 16.  
9 Deut. 22. 23.  
10 Ex. 22. 15.  
11 Ex. 22. 15.  
12 Ex. 22. 15.  
13 Ex. 22. 15.  
14 Ex. 22. 15.  
15 Ex. 22. 15.  
16 Ex. 22. 15.  
17 Ex. 22. 15.  
18 Ex. 22. 15.  
19 Ex. 22. 15.  
20 Ex. 22. 15.  
21 Ex. 22. 15.  
22 Ex. 22. 15.  
23 Ex. 22. 15.  
24 Ex. 22. 15.  
25 Ex. 22. 15.  
26 Ex. 22. 15.  
27 Ex. 22. 15.  
28 Ex. 22. 15.  
29 Ex. 22. 15.  
30 Ex. 22. 15.  
31 Ex. 22. 15.  
32 Ex. 22. 15.  
33 Ex. 22. 15.  
34 Ex. 22. 15.  
35 Ex. 22. 15.  
36 Ex. 22. 15.  
37 Ex. 22. 15.  
38 Ex. 22. 15.  
39 Ex. 22. 15.  
40 Ex. 22. 15.  
41 Ex. 22. 15.  
42 Ex. 22. 15.  
43 Ex. 22. 15.  
44 Ex. 22. 15.  
45 Ex. 22. 15.  
46 Ex. 22. 15.  
47 Ex. 22. 15.  
48 Ex. 22. 15.  
49 Ex. 22. 15.  
50 Ex. 22. 15.  
51 Ex. 22. 15.  
52 Ex. 22. 15.  
53 Ex. 22. 15.  
54 Ex. 22. 15.  
55 Ex. 22. 15.  
56 Ex. 22. 15.  
57 Ex. 22. 15.  
58 Ex. 22. 15.  
59 Ex. 22. 15.  
60 Ex. 22. 15.  
61 Ex. 22. 15.  
62 Ex. 22. 15.  
63 Ex. 22. 15.  
64 Ex. 22. 15.  
65 Ex. 22. 15.  
66 Ex. 22. 15.  
67 Ex. 22. 15.  
68 Ex. 22. 15.  
69 Ex. 22. 15.  
70 Ex. 22. 15.  
71 Ex. 22. 15.  
72 Ex. 22. 15.  
73 Ex. 22. 15.  
74 Ex. 22. 15.  
75 Ex. 22. 15.  
76 Ex. 22. 15.  
77 Ex. 22. 15.  
78 Ex. 22. 15.  
79 Ex. 22. 15.  
80 Ex. 22. 15.  
81 Ex. 22. 15.  
82 Ex. 22. 15.  
83 Ex. 22. 15.  
84 Ex. 22. 15.  
85 Ex. 22. 15.  
86 Ex. 22. 15.  
87 Ex. 22. 15.  
88 Ex. 22. 15.  
89 Ex. 22. 15.  
90 Ex. 22. 15.  
91 Ex. 22. 15.  
92 Ex. 22. 15.  
93 Ex. 22. 15.  
94 Ex. 22. 15.  
95 Ex. 22. 15.  
96 Ex. 22. 15.  
97 Ex. 22. 15.  
98 Ex. 22. 15.  
99 Ex. 22. 15.  
100 Ex. 22. 15.

VAR. REND.—4 V. 18. cause rivalry, Sept. Ge. Ew. Ka.; pack (both) together, Kn. Ka. Comp. 1 Sam. 1. 6.—5 V. 19. impure.—6 V. 23. Or, pollution.—7 V. 24. am casting.—8 V. 25, 27. Or, was.—9 V. 25. visited (or, have visited).—10 vomited (or, hath vomited).

VAR. REND.—Chap. 19. 1 V. 5. so that ye may be accepted.—2 V. 6. with.—3 V. 10. the strown fruit.—4 V. 16. fellow-tribemen.—5 V. 19. divers sorta.—6 of mixed stuff of divers sorts.—7 V. 20. Lit. there shall be a visitation or enquiry; so Sept. Onk. (v) Targum Jerus. Peak. The visitation is defined by Jewish tradition to signify scourging.—8 V. 21. entrance.—9 tent of meeting.



Before  
CHRI8T  
1600.

Feb. 14. 26.  
2 19. 37.

g. ch. 14. 26.  
26.

ch. 14. 3.  
24. 20.

ch. 18. 27.  
Deut. 9. 5.

2 Ez. 2. 17.  
2 6. 2.

1 ver. 26.  
Ez. 19. 5.

2 22. 16.  
Deut. 7. 6.

2 14. 2.  
1 Kin. 2. 43.

m ch. 11. 47.  
Deut. 14. 4.

2 ch. 11. 48.  
1 Or.

2 ver. 7.  
ch. 19. 2.

1 Pet. 1. 16.  
2 ver. 34.

2 Tim. 2. 14.  
g. Ez. 32. 18.

ch. 19. 21.  
Deut. 18. 10.

11.  
1 Sam. 28. 7.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

23 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.

24 But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people.

25 Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the Lord am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine.

27 ¶ A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood shall be upon them.

# CHAPTER 21.

1 Of the priest's mourning. 2 Of their holiness. 3 Of their estimation. 4 Of their marriages.

17 The priests that have blemishes must not minister in the sanctuary.

AND the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, There shall none be defiled for the dead among his people:

2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, that is, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

4 But he shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

8 Thus shall sanctify him therefore; for he offers the bread of their God: he shall be holy unto thee: for I the Lord, which sanctify you, am holy.

9 ¶ And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

10 And he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

11 Neither shall he go in to any

dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

12 Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for the crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the Lord.

13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for I the Lord do sanctify him.

16 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed in their generations that hath any blemish, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God.

18 For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing superfluous.

19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or crookedbacked, or a dwarf,

20 Or crookedbacked, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or hath his stones broken;

21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aaron the priest shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the Lord made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the most holy, and of the holy.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that profane not my sanctuaries: for I the Lord do sanctify them.

24 And Moses told it unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

# CHAPTER 22.

1 The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from the holy things. 2 How they shall be cleansed. 3 Who of the priest's house may eat of the holy things. 4 The sacrifices must be without blemish. 5 The age of the sacrificer. 6 The law of eating the sacrifices of thanksgiving.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my holy name in those things which they hallow unto me: I am the Lord.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the Lord, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I am the Lord.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or hath a running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, until he be clean. And whose toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him;

5 Or whosever toucheth any creeping

VAR. REND.—<sup>2</sup> V. 23. am casting.—<sup>7</sup> V. 25. make separation.—<sup>8</sup> for.—<sup>9</sup> Chap. 21. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. 3. defile himself.—<sup>2</sup> V. 1. <sup>1</sup> Lit. a soul.—<sup>3</sup> V. 2. <sup>1</sup> Lit. his own flesh.—<sup>4</sup> V. 4. as a husband.—<sup>5</sup> V. 6. even the food.—<sup>6</sup> V. 7. 14. i.e. dishonoured.—<sup>7</sup> V. 8. 21. 22. food.—<sup>8</sup> V. 9. begin to play.—<sup>9</sup> V. 10. installed.—<sup>10</sup> dishonoured.—<sup>11</sup> V. 11. <sup>1</sup> Lit. come at any soul of one that is dead.

VAR. REND.—<sup>12</sup> V. 12. Or, consecration, *Ge. Ke.* <sup>13</sup> V. 14. fellow-tribemen. <sup>14</sup> V. 17. throughout.—<sup>15</sup> V. 18. Or, mutilated, *Spt. Ex. Ke.* <sup>16</sup> V. 19. a limb too long, *Ge.*; cropped ears, *Spt. Ex. Ke.* <sup>17</sup> V. 20. shrunk or withered, *Ge. Ke. Ke.* <sup>18</sup> white speck, *Ge. Ke. Ke.* <sup>19</sup> Chap. 22. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. throughout.—<sup>2</sup> cometh nigh.—<sup>3</sup> before me.—<sup>4</sup> V. 4. <sup>1</sup> Lit. a soul.—<sup>2</sup> V. 5. swarming.

Before  
CHRI8T  
1600.

ch. 10. 1.

ch. 22. 24.

ch. 2. 9. 14.

20.

2 ver. 7.

Deut. 22. 22.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

2 ver. 2.

17s. 2.  
bath of  
13, 17.

Before  
CHRIST  
1890.

1 Ex. 24. 23.  
ch. 25. 6.  
Deut. 16. 9.

1 Acts 2. 1.  
1 Num. 26.  
26.

1 Ex. 23. 16.  
19.  
27. 29.  
24. 22. 26.  
Num. 15. 17  
—31.  
26. 26.  
Deut. 26. 1.

1 ch. 4. 23.  
26.  
Num. 23. 20.  
1 ch. 3. 1.

1 Num. 18.  
12.  
Deut. 18. 4.

1 ch. 23. 9.

1 Deut. 24.  
19.

1 Num. 26.  
1.  
1 ch. 25. 3.

1 ch. 14. 30.  
Num. 23. 7.

1 Gen. 17. 14.

1 ch. 20. 2, 1.  
6.

the drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin.

16 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor 'green ears', until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And 'ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number 'fifty days; and ye shall offer 'a new meat offering unto the LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave 'leaves of two 'tenth deals': they shall be of fine flour; they shall be haken with leaven; *they are* 'the firstfruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams; they shall be for a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, *even* an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice 'one 'kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of 'peace offerings.

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: 'they shall be holy to the LORD for the priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, *that it may be* an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: *it shall be* a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 ¶ And 'when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, 'neither shalt thou gather any gleanings of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I am the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the 'seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a 'sabbath, 'a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

27 'Also on the tenth day of this seventh month *shall be* a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.

29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, 'he shall be cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, 'the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in

the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye 'celebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, 'The fifteenth day of this seventh month *shall be* the feast of 'tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.

35 On the first day *shall be* an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: 'on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a 'solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein.

37 'These are the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day:

38 'Beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have 'gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep 'a feast unto<sup>6</sup> the LORD seven days: on the first day *shall be* a 'sabbath, and on the eighth day *shall be* a 'sabbath.

40 And 'ye shall take you on the first day the 'boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

41 'And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. *It shall be* a statute for ever 'in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 'Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths:

43 'That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

44 And Moses 'declared unto the children of Israel the 'feasts of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 The oil for the lamps. 5 The shebread. 10 Shelomith's son blasphemeth. 12 The law of blasphemy. 17 Of murder. 18 Of damage. 22 The blasphemer is stoned.

And the LORD spake unto Moses, say-

2 'Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to 'cause the lamps to burn<sup>1</sup> continually.

3 Without the veil of the testimony, in the 'tabernacle of the congregation<sup>2</sup>, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning before the LORD continually: *it shall be* a statute for ever 'in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon 'the pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve 'cakes thereof: two 'tenth deals<sup>3</sup> shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, 'upon the pure table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense

Before  
CHRIST  
1890.

1 Heb. out.

1 Ex. 23. 14.  
Num. 29. 24.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
Lev. 23. 34.  
Neh. 8. 14.  
Ezek. 45. 18.  
John 7. 2.

1 Num. 23.  
23.  
Neh. 8. 13.  
John 7. 27.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

1 Heb. day of rest.

VAR. REND.—'V. 14. garden growth.—'V. 19. shaggy buck.—'V. 24, 39. Or, deep rest.

VAR. REND.—'V. 34. booths.—'V. 39. the feast of.—'V. 41. throughout.—'V. 24. 1 V. 2. on the lamps.—'V. 3. tent of meeting.—'V. 3 throughout.—'V. 5. tenths (of an ephah).

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <div>Before<br/>CHRIST<br/>1800.</div> <div>¶ Num. 4. 7.<br/>† 1 Chr 9. 27.<br/>‡ 2 Chr. 2. 2.</div> <div>¶ 1 Sam. 21. 6.<br/>‡ Matt. 23. 4.<br/>§ Mark 2. 26.<br/>¶ Luke 6. 4.<br/>‡ Ex. 30. 23.<br/>§ 1 Cor. 9. 24.<br/>‡ 2 Tim. 2. 26.</div> <div>¶ ver. 36.<br/>‡ Josh. 1. 5, 11.<br/>§ 2. 2, 4, 9, 10.<br/>‡ 1 Sam. 6. 4.<br/>‡ Ex. 30. 23.<br/>‡ 2 Tim. 2. 26.</div> <div>† Heb. do<br/>respondere<br/>sunt. Christus<br/>respondens<br/>re. the mouth<br/>of the<br/>LORD.</div> <div>¶ Ex. 24. 13.<br/>§ Num. 27. 5.<br/>‡ 2 Sam. 5. 4.<br/>‡ Deut. 12. 9.<br/>‡ 17. 7.<br/>‡ 2 Sam. 17. 13.<br/>¶ Num. 9. 13.<br/>‡ 1 Kin. 21. 16.<br/>‡ Ps. 79. 10.<br/>‡ Mark 12. 31.<br/>‡ 2 Cor. 2. 7.<br/>‡ Ex. 21. 12.<br/>‡ Num. 35. 31.<br/>‡ Deut. 19. 11.<br/>‡ 12.</div> <div>† Heb.<br/>mouth the<br/>life of a<br/>man.</div> <div>¶ ver. 21.<br/>‡ 1 Cor. 15. 45.<br/>‡ 1 Tim. 2. 4.<br/>‡ 2 Tim. 2. 26.<br/>‡ 1 Pet. 3. 18.<br/>‡ 1 Cor. 15. 45.<br/>‡ 1 Tim. 2. 4.<br/>‡ 2 Tim. 2. 26.<br/>‡ 1 Pet. 3. 18.</div> <div>† Heb. red.<br/>‡ Ex. 21. 12.<br/>‡ 1 Cor. 15. 45.<br/>‡ 1 Tim. 2. 4.<br/>‡ 2 Tim. 2. 26.<br/>‡ 1 Pet. 3. 18.</div> <div>¶ VAR. REND.—<sup>5</sup> V. 7. to. — <sup>6</sup> remembrance (see<br/>ch. 1. 2. — <sup>7</sup> V. 8. as for. — <sup>8</sup> V. 9. See ch. 6.<br/>16. — <sup>9</sup> even a perpetual due. — <sup>10</sup> V. 17, 18.<br/>smith any soul of. — <sup>11</sup> V. 18. Lit. soul for soul.<br/>¶ VAR. READ.—Chap. 24. V. 7. β Adā, and salt, Sept. Ew.</div> | <div>¶ Upon each row, that it may be <sup>2</sup> on<br/>the bread for <sup>3</sup> a memorial, even an offering<br/>made by fire unto the LORD.<br/>5 <sup>4</sup> Every sabbath he shall set it in order<br/>before the LORD continually, being taken<br/>from the children of Israel <sup>5</sup> by an ever-<br/>lasting covenant.<br/>9 And <sup>6</sup> it shall be Aaron's and his sons':<br/>and they shall eat it in <sup>7</sup> the holy place:<br/>for it is most holy unto him of the offer-<br/>ings of the LORD made by fire <sup>8</sup> by a<br/>perpetual statute.<br/>10 ¶ And the son of an Israelitish woman,<br/>whose father was an Egyptian, went out<br/>among the children of Israel: and<br/>this son of the Israelitish woman and a<br/>man of Israel strove together in the<br/>camp:<br/>11 And the Israelitish woman's son<br/><sup>9</sup> blasphemed the name of the LORD, and<br/><sup>10</sup> cursed. And they <sup>11</sup> brought him unto<br/>Moses: (and his mother's name was She-<br/>lomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the<br/>tribe of Dan):<br/>12 And they <sup>12</sup> put him in ward, <sup>13</sup> that<br/>the mind of the LORD might be shewed<br/>therein.<br/>13 And the LORD spake unto Moses,<br/>saying,<br/>14 Bring forth him that hath cursed<br/>without the camp; and let all that heard<br/>him <sup>14</sup> lay their hands upon his head, and let<br/>all the congregation stone him.<br/>15 And thou shalt speak unto the chil-<br/>dren of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth<br/>his God <sup>15</sup> shall bear his sin.<br/>16 And he that <sup>16</sup> blasphemeth the name<br/>of the LORD, he shall surely be put to<br/>death, and all the congregation shall cer-<br/>tainly stone him: as well the stranger,<br/>as he that is born in the land, when he<br/>blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall<br/>be put to death.<br/>17 ¶ And he that <sup>17</sup> killeth any <sup>18</sup> man<br/>shall surely be put to death.<br/>18 ¶ And he that <sup>18</sup> killeth a <sup>19</sup> beast shall<br/>make it good; <sup>19</sup> as he shall put to death.<br/>19 And if a man cause a blemish in<br/>his neighbour; as <sup>20</sup> he hath done, so<br/>shall it be done to him;<br/>20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth<br/>for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish<br/>in a man, so shall it be done to him<br/>again.<br/>21 ¶ And he that killeth a beast, he<br/>shall restore it: <sup>21</sup> and he that killeth a<br/>man, he shall be put to death.<br/>22 Ye shall have <sup>22</sup> one manner of law,<br/>as well for the stranger, as for one of<br/>your own country; for I am the LORD<br/>your God.<br/>23 ¶ And Moses spake to the children<br/>of Israel, <sup>23</sup> that they should bring forth<br/>him that had cursed out of the camp,<br/>and stone him with stones. And the chil-<br/>dren of Israel did as the LORD com-<br/>manded Moses.</div> <div>CHAPTER 25.</div> <div>1 The sabbath of the seventh year. 8 The jubile<br/>in the fiftieth year. 14 Of oppression. 18 A<br/>blowing of trumpets. 23 The redemption of<br/>land. 29 Of houses. 35 Compassion of the poor.<br/>40 The usage of bondmen. 47 The redemption<br/>of servants.</div> <div>AND THE LORD spake unto Moses in<br/>mount Sinai, saying,<br/>2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and<br/>say unto them, When ye come into the<br/>land which I give you, then shall the<br/>land <sup>3</sup> keep <sup>4</sup> a sabbath unto the LORD.<br/>3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field,<br/>and six years thou shalt prune thy vine-<br/>yard, and gather in the fruit thereof;</div> <div>4 But in the seventh year shall be <sup>5</sup> a<br/>sabbath of rest <sup>6</sup> unto the land, a sab-<br/>bath for the LORD: thou shalt neither<br/>sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.<br/>5 That which growth of its own accord<br/>of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither<br/>gather the grapes <sup>7</sup> of thy vine <sup>8</sup> undress-<br/>ed: for it is a year of <sup>9</sup> rest unto the land.<br/>6 And the sabbath of the land shall be<br/>meat for you; for thee, and for thy ser-<br/>vant, and for thy maid, and for thy<br/>hind servant, and for thy stranger that<br/>sojourneth with thee.<br/>7 And for thy catle, and for the beast<br/>that are in thy land, shall all the in-<br/>crease thereof be meat.<br/>8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sab-<br/>baths of years unto thee, seven times<br/>seven years; and the space of the seven<br/>sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty<br/>and nine years.<br/>9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet<br/><sup>10</sup> of the jubile <sup>11</sup> to sound on the tenth<br/>day of the seventh month, <sup>12</sup> in the day<br/>of atonement shall ye make the trumpet<br/>sound throughout all your land.<br/>10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year,<br/>and <sup>13</sup> proclaim liberty throughout all the<br/>land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it<br/>shall be a jubile unto you; <sup>14</sup> and ye shall<br/>return every man unto his possession, and<br/>ye shall return every man unto his family.<br/>11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be<br/>unto you: <sup>15</sup> ye shall not sow, neither<br/>reap that which growth of itself in it,<br/>nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine<br/><sup>16</sup> undressed.<br/>12 For it is the jubile; it shall be holy<br/>unto you: <sup>17</sup> ye shall eat the increase<br/>thereof out of the field.<br/>13 ¶ In <sup>18</sup> the year of <sup>19</sup> this jubile ye shall<br/>return every man unto his possession.<br/>14 And if thou sellt ought unto thy neigh-<br/>bour, or buyest ought of thy neighbour's<br/>hand, <sup>20</sup> ye shall not oppress one another:<br/>15 ¶ According to <sup>21</sup> the number of years<br/>after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy<br/>neighbour, and <sup>22</sup> according unto <sup>23</sup> the<br/>number of years of <sup>24</sup> the fruits <sup>25</sup> he shall<br/>sell unto thee.<br/>16 According to the multitude of <sup>26</sup> years<br/>thou shalt increase the price thereof, and<br/>according to the fewness of years thou<br/>shalt diminish the price of it: for <sup>27</sup> ac-<br/>cording to the number of the years of the<br/>fruits <sup>28</sup> doth he sell unto thee.<br/>17 ¶ Ye shall not therefore oppress one<br/>another: <sup>29</sup> but thou shalt fear thy God:<br/>for I am the LORD your God.<br/>18 ¶ Wherefore ye shall do my statutes,<br/>and keep my judgments, and do them;<br/>and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.<br/>19 And the land shall yield her fruit,<br/>and <sup>30</sup> ye shall eat your fill, and dwell<br/>therein in safety.<br/>20 And if ye shall say, <sup>31</sup> What shall we<br/>eat the seventh year? behold, <sup>32</sup> we shall<br/>not sow, nor gather in our increase:<br/>21 Then I will <sup>33</sup> command my blessing<br/>upon you in the sixth year, and it shall<br/>bring forth fruit for three years.<br/>22 ¶ And ye shall sow the eighth year,<br/>and eat yet of <sup>34</sup> old fruit until the ninth<br/>year; until her fruits come in ye shall<br/>eat of the old store.<br/>23 ¶ The land shall not be sold <sup>35</sup> for ever:<br/>for <sup>36</sup> the land is mine; for ye are<br/>strangers and sojourners with me.<br/>24 And in all the land of your possession<br/>ye shall grant a redemption for the land.<br/>25 ¶ If thy brother be waxen poor,</div> | <div>Before<br/>CHRIST<br/>1601.</div> <div>¶ 2 Kin. 19.<br/>23.</div> <div>† Heb.<br/>of separation.</div> <div>‡ Is. 61. 2.<br/>‡ 63. 4.<br/>‡ Jer. 50. 6.<br/>‡ 15. 17.<br/>‡ Luke 4. 19.<br/>‡ ver. 13.<br/>‡ Num. 36. 4.<br/>‡ ver. 6.</div> <div>¶ ver. 6, 7.<br/>‡ ver. 10.<br/>‡ ch. 27. 24.<br/>‡ Num. 36. 4.<br/>‡ ver. 17.<br/>‡ ch. 19. 12.<br/>‡ 1 Sam. 12.<br/>‡ 2. 4.<br/>‡ Mic. 2. 2.<br/>‡ 1 Cor. 6. 8.<br/>‡ ch. 37. 16.<br/>‡ 23.<br/>‡ ver. 14.<br/>‡ ver. 43.<br/>‡ ch. 19. 14.<br/>‡ 23.</div> <div>¶ ch. 19. 27.<br/>‡ ch. 28. 1.<br/>‡ Deut. 12. 10.<br/>‡ Ps. 4. 8.<br/>‡ Jer. 1. 33.<br/>‡ Jer. 23. 6.<br/>‡ Ps. 26. 5.<br/>‡ Ezek. 34. 25.<br/>‡ 27. 23.<br/>‡ Matt. 6.<br/>‡ 25. 31.<br/>‡ ver. 4. 5.<br/>‡ Deut. 28. 3.<br/>‡ See Jer. 16.<br/>‡ 29.<br/>‡ 2 Kin. 19.<br/>‡ 29.<br/>‡ Josh. 5.<br/>‡ 11, 12.<br/>‡ 1 Or, do as<br/>quite east of.<br/>‡ Heb. for<br/>cutting of.<br/>‡ Deut. 32.<br/>‡ 43.<br/>‡ 2 Chr. 7. 20.<br/>‡ See Jer. 16.<br/>‡ Joel 2. 18.<br/>‡ 3. 2.<br/>‡ 1 Chr. 23.<br/>‡ 1. 29.<br/>‡ Ps. 39. 19.<br/>‡ 119. 19.<br/>‡ 1 Pet. 3. 11.<br/>‡ Ruth 3. 20.<br/>‡ 4. 4, 6.</div> |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|





Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

you afraid: and I will <sup>†</sup>rid <sup>†</sup>evil beasts out of the land, neither shall <sup>†</sup>the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And <sup>†</sup>five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 <sup>†</sup>For I will <sup>†</sup>have respect unto you, and <sup>†</sup>make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat <sup>†</sup>old store, and <sup>†</sup>bring forth the old because of <sup>†</sup>the new.

11 And I will set my <sup>†</sup>tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not <sup>†</sup>abhor you.

12 And I will walk among you, and <sup>†</sup>will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 <sup>†</sup>I am the Lord your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen: <sup>†</sup>and I have broken the <sup>†</sup>bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 <sup>†</sup>But if ye will not hearken unto me, and <sup>†</sup>will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall <sup>†</sup>despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, <sup>†</sup>but that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you: I will even appoint <sup>†</sup>to you <sup>†</sup>terror, <sup>†</sup>consumption, and the burning ague, that shall <sup>†</sup>consume the eyes, and cause <sup>†</sup>sorrow of heart: <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And <sup>†</sup>I will set my face against you, and <sup>†</sup>ye shall be slain before your enemies: <sup>†</sup>they that hate you shall reign over you; and <sup>†</sup>ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you <sup>†</sup>seven times more for your sins.

19 And I will <sup>†</sup>break the pride of your power; and I <sup>†</sup>will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your <sup>†</sup>strength shall be spent in vain: for <sup>†</sup>your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 <sup>†</sup>And if ye walk <sup>†</sup>contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

22 <sup>†</sup>I will also <sup>†</sup>send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and <sup>†</sup>your high ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye <sup>†</sup>will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;

24 Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and <sup>†</sup>will punish <sup>†</sup>you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And <sup>†</sup>I will bring a sword upon you, that shall average the quarrel of my covenant: and <sup>†</sup>when ye are gathered together <sup>†</sup>within your cities, <sup>†</sup>I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 <sup>†</sup>And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver <sup>†</sup>your bread again by weight: <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

VAR. REND. — <sup>†</sup>Vs. 9, 22. And I will. — <sup>†</sup>V. 10. far away the old before, *Cl.* — <sup>†</sup>V. 11. dwelling-place. — <sup>†</sup>V. 13. poles. — <sup>†</sup>V. 16. the soul to waste away. — <sup>†</sup>V. 24. I also will smite. — <sup>†</sup>V. 25. *i. e.* then ye retreat.

27 And <sup>†</sup>if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also <sup>†</sup>in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 <sup>†</sup>And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And <sup>†</sup>I will destroy your high places, and cut down your <sup>†</sup>images, and <sup>†</sup>cast your carcases upon the carcases of your <sup>†</sup>idols, and my soul shall <sup>†</sup>abhor you.

31 <sup>†</sup>And I will make your cities waste, and <sup>†</sup>bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 <sup>†</sup>And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be <sup>†</sup>astonished at it.

33 And <sup>†</sup>I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land <sup>†</sup>enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and <sup>†</sup>enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest: because it did not rest in your <sup>†</sup>sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left <sup>†</sup>alive of you <sup>†</sup>I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and <sup>†</sup>the sound of a <sup>†</sup>shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And <sup>†</sup>they shall <sup>†</sup>fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and <sup>†</sup>ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you <sup>†</sup>shall pine away <sup>†</sup>in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also <sup>†</sup>in the iniquities <sup>†</sup>of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

40 <sup>†</sup>If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, <sup>†</sup>with their trespass <sup>†</sup>which they <sup>†</sup>trepasped against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

41 And <sup>†</sup>that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their <sup>†</sup>uncircumcised hearts be <sup>†</sup>humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I <sup>†</sup>remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I <sup>†</sup>remember; and I will <sup>†</sup>remember the land.

43 <sup>†</sup>The land also shall be left of them, <sup>†</sup>and shall <sup>†</sup>enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and <sup>†</sup>the <sup>†</sup>land shall accept of the punishment of <sup>†</sup>their iniquity: because, even because they <sup>†</sup>despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, <sup>†</sup>I will

10. & 23, 26. Ezek. 44, 7. Acts 7, 51. Rom. 2, 29. 11. 1 Kin. 21, 29. 9 Chr. 12, 6, 7, 12, & 25, 12, 13. & 6. Ps. 108, 45. Ezek. 16, 60. 2 Ps. 135, 2. 10. & 23, 26. & 21. 5 Kin. 13, 23. Rom. 11, 2.

VAR. REND. — <sup>†</sup>V. 30. sun-pillars. — <sup>†</sup>Idol blocks, *Ge.*; doll-images, *Ex.*; *lit.* things rolled. — <sup>†</sup>V. 34. Or, make good, *Ge. Ka. Ka.* — <sup>†</sup>V. 37. stumble. — <sup>†</sup>V. 39. For. — <sup>†</sup>Of their fathers with them (*i. e.* as well as of themselves), shall they pine away. — <sup>†</sup>V. 40. in their unfaithfulness. — <sup>†</sup>committed. — <sup>†</sup>V. 43. that she may. — <sup>†</sup>rejected.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

ver. 21, 24. 1. 22, 15. 2. 23, 1. 3. 24, 15. 4. 24, 15. 5. 24, 15. 6. 24, 15. 7. 24, 15. 8. 24, 15. 9. 24, 15. 10. 24, 15. 11. 24, 15. 12. 24, 15. 13. 24, 15. 14. 24, 15. 15. 24, 15. 16. 24, 15. 17. 24, 15. 18. 24, 15. 19. 24, 15. 20. 24, 15. 21. 24, 15. 22. 24, 15. 23. 24, 15. 24. 24, 15. 25. 24, 15. 26. 24, 15. 27. 24, 15. 28. 24, 15. 29. 24, 15. 30. 24, 15. 31. 24, 15. 32. 24, 15. 33. 24, 15. 34. 24, 15. 35. 24, 15. 36. 24, 15. 37. 24, 15. 38. 24, 15. 39. 24, 15. 40. 24, 15. 41. 24, 15. 42. 24, 15. 43. 24, 15. 44. 24, 15. 45. 24, 15. 46. 24, 15. 47. 24, 15. 48. 24, 15. 49. 24, 15. 50. 24, 15. 51. 24, 15. 52. 24, 15. 53. 24, 15. 54. 24, 15. 55. 24, 15. 56. 24, 15. 57. 24, 15. 58. 24, 15. 59. 24, 15. 60. 24, 15. 61. 24, 15. 62. 24, 15. 63. 24, 15. 64. 24, 15. 65. 24, 15. 66. 24, 15. 67. 24, 15. 68. 24, 15. 69. 24, 15. 70. 24, 15. 71. 24, 15. 72. 24, 15. 73. 24, 15. 74. 24, 15. 75. 24, 15. 76. 24, 15. 77. 24, 15. 78. 24, 15. 79. 24, 15. 80. 24, 15. 81. 24, 15. 82. 24, 15. 83. 24, 15. 84. 24, 15. 85. 24, 15. 86. 24, 15. 87. 24, 15. 88. 24, 15. 89. 24, 15. 90. 24, 15. 91. 24, 15. 92. 24, 15. 93. 24, 15. 94. 24, 15. 95. 24, 15. 96. 24, 15. 97. 24, 15. 98. 24, 15. 99. 24, 15. 100. 24, 15.

Before  
CHRIST  
1691.

1 Rom. 11.

2 ch. 22. 33.

3 24. 36.

4 Ps. 96. 3.

5 Ezek. 20. 9.

6 14. 22.

7 ch. 17. 24.

8 Deut. 6. 1.

9 12. 1.

10 23. 4.

11 John. 1. 17.

12 Joh. 23. 1.

not <sup>30</sup> cast them away <sup>30</sup>, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the Lord their God.

45 But I will <sup>1</sup> for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, <sup>1</sup> whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt <sup>1</sup> in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I am the Lord.

46 <sup>1</sup> These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the Lord made between him and the children of Israel in mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 He that maketh a singular vow must be the Lord's. 2 The estimation of the person. 3 Of a beast given by vow. 4 Of a house. 5 Of a field, and the redemption thereof. 6 No devoted thing may be redeemed. 7 The tithe may not be changed.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, <sup>1</sup> When a man shall make a singular vow <sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> the persons shall be for the Lord by thy estimation.

3 And <sup>2</sup> thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, <sup>2</sup> after the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.

5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver.

7 And if it be from sixty years old and above; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be <sup>3</sup> poorer than <sup>3</sup> thy estimation, then he shall present <sup>4</sup> himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the Lord, all that any man giveth of such unto the Lord shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the Lord, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, <sup>5</sup> whether it be good or bad: <sup>5</sup> as thou valuest it, <sup>5</sup> who art the priest, so shall it be.

13 <sup>6</sup> But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth part thereof unto thy estimation.

14 <sup>7</sup> And when a man shall sanctify his house to be holy unto the Lord, then the priest shall estimate it, <sup>7</sup> whether it be good or bad: <sup>7</sup> as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 <sup>8</sup> And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the

fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the Lord some part of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: <sup>9</sup> an homer of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall <sup>10</sup> reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubile, <sup>10</sup> and it shall be abated from thy estimation <sup>10</sup>.

19 <sup>11</sup> And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, <sup>12</sup> or if he <sup>12</sup> have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, <sup>13</sup> when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the Lord, as a field <sup>13</sup> devoted; <sup>13</sup> the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the Lord a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of <sup>14</sup> his possession;

23 <sup>15</sup> Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, even unto the year of the jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto the Lord.

24 <sup>16</sup> In the year of the jubile the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom the possession of the land did belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: <sup>17</sup> twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

26 <sup>18</sup> Only the <sup>18</sup> firstling of the beasts, which should be the Lord's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or sheep: <sup>18</sup> it is the Lord's.

27 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to thine estimation, <sup>19</sup> and shall add a fifth part of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 <sup>20</sup> Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the Lord of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is most holy unto the Lord.

29 <sup>21</sup> None devoted, which shall be devoted <sup>21</sup> of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.

30 And <sup>22</sup> all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's: <sup>22</sup> it is holy unto the Lord.

31 And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever <sup>23</sup> passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the Lord.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, <sup>24</sup> neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 <sup>25</sup> These are the commandments, which the Lord commanded Moses for the children of Israel in mount Sinai.

VAR. REND.—<sup>6</sup> V. 18. so thy estimation shall be abated (viz. by the money of the remaining years alone being reckoned); Ge.—<sup>7</sup> V. 20. So Rev. K. & but, K. K. —<sup>8</sup> V. 29. from among.

Before  
CHRIST  
1691.

1 Or, the land of an homer, &c.

1 ch. 26. 12. 14.

1 ver. 12.

1 ch. 25. 12. 24. 31.

1 ver. 28.

1 Num. 18. 14.

1 Ezek. 48. 28.

1 ch. 25. 12. 24.

1 ver. 14.

1 ch. 25. 21.

1 Ez. 30. 11.

1 Num. 7. 6.

1 2. 18. 14.

1 Ez. 42. 12.

1 Heb. first-born, &c.

1 Ez. 13. 2.

1 2. 12.

1 Num. 18. 7.

1 Deut. 18. 2.

1 ver. 11. 12.

1 ver. 21.

1 Josh. 6. 27.

1 18. 19.

1 Num. 22. 2. 2.

1 Gen. 28. 22.

1 Num. 18. 23.

1 24.

1 2. 6. 12.

1 Heb. 12. 12.

1 Mal. 3. 10.

1 ver. 12.

1 See Jer. 32. 12.

1 Ezek. 30. 20.

1 Mic. 7. 14.

1 ver. 10.

1 ch. 25. 2.

VAR. REND.—<sup>30</sup> V. 44. reject them.—Chap. 27. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. Or, consecrates a vow, Ge. and virtually Sept. Vulg. Turg. Ka.; accomplisheth a vow, K. —<sup>2</sup> Or, of souls unto the Lord at thy valuation, Them. K. Turg. —<sup>3</sup> V. 8. i.e. too poor to pay.—<sup>4</sup> Him, i.e. the person vowed.—<sup>5</sup> V. 12. 14. i.e. determining how good or bad it is, De W.; at an equitable rate, K. K.; i.e. between good and bad.

# THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED NUMBERS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 God commanded Moses to number the people.  
2 The princes of the tribes. 17 The number of every tribe. 41 The Levites are exempted for the service of the Lord.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first day of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names, every male by their polls;

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the tribe of Reuben; Elisur the son of Shedeur.

6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zorabaddai.

7 Of Judah; Nahabon the son of Amminadab.

8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

9 Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon.

10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pedasur.

11 Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni.

12 Of Dan; Ahieser the son of Ammiashaddai.

13 Of Asher; Pagiel the son of Ocran.

14 Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

15 Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan.

16 ¶ These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.

17 ¶ And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by their names:

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

19 As the Lord commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

20 And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

23 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were three-score and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Issachar, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

37 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan, by their

Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

Ex. 12. 1.  
Ex. 24. 11.  
Ex. 24. 22.

Ex. 24. 22.  
Ex. 24. 22.  
Ex. 24. 22.  
Ex. 24. 22.  
Ex. 24. 22.

4 ch. 2. 14.  
Ex. 24. 11.  
Ex. 24. 22.  
Ex. 24. 22.  
Ex. 24. 22.

VAR. RECD. — Chap. 1. 1 F. 1. tent of meeting.  
Ex. 27. 21. — 2 F. 2. after their fathers' houses.  
14. their families; so throughout the chapter. —  
20; 26 throughout. — 3 F. 3. in the host; so  
throughout. — 4 must; and so throughout.  
— 5 F. 16. those that were summoned.  
— 17. 18. 44. chiefs. — 19 F. 20. even their descen-  
dants; so throughout.

Before  
CHRIST  
1860.

generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were three-score and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Naphtali, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

9 ch. 26. 54.

44 ¶ These are those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the 10 princes of Israel, being twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel;

46 Even all they that were numbered were 616 hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them.

48 For the Lord had spoken unto Moses, saying,

49 ¶ Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel:

50 ¶ But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the 10 tabernacle of 10 11 testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear the 12 tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the 13 tabernacle.

51 ¶ And when the 14 tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down: and when the 15 tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, 16 throughout their hosts.

53 ¶ But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of 10 testimony, that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the charge of the 10 tabernacle of 10 testimony.

54 And the children of Israel did according to all that the Lord commanded Moses, so did they.

## CHAPTER 2.

The order of the tribes in their tents.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 ¶ Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house: 17 far

9 ch. 1. 52.  
† Heb. over  
9 Josh. 3. 4.

VAR. REVD.—10 Ps. 50, 53. dwelling-place of the. 11 Ps. 50. See Ex. 25. 16.—12 Ps. 50, 51. dwelling-place.—13 Ps. 52. according to.

off about the 1 tabernacle of the congregation 1 shall they pitch.

3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch 2 throughout their armies: and Nahabon the son of Amminadab shall be 3 captain of the children of Judah.

4 And his host, 4 and those that were 5 numbered of them, were three-score and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Issachar: and Nethaneel the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of Issachar.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliah the son of Helon shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and four-score thousand and six thousand and four hundred, 2 throughout their armies. 3 These shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reuben: 2 according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben shall be Elisur the son of Shedeur.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son of Benadai.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, 3 throughout their armies. 4 And they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ Then the 1 tabernacle of the congregation 1 shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the 6 camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place 7 by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim: 2 according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elihama the son of Amihud.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of Manasseh: and the captain of the children of Manasseh shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahsur.

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall be Abidan the son of Gideon.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 2. 1 Ps. 2. 17. tent of meeting.—2 Ps. 3. 9, 10, 16, 18, 24, 25, 28. by their hosts.—3 Ps. 3. chief: so always.—4 Ps. 4. even: so we. 5, 6, &c.—5 mustered: so always.—6 Ps. 17. (other) camps.—7 Ps. 17, 31, 24. according to.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 2. 1 Ps. 14. 18 as many, MSS. Ex. Ex.

Before  
CHRIST  
1860.

9 ch. 18. 14.  
Ruth 4. 20.  
1 Chr. 2. 20.  
Matt. 1. 4.  
Luke 3. 23.  
24.

4 ch. 18. 14.

1 David.  
ch. 1. 14.  
2 7. 28. 27.  
3 24. 25.

9 ch. 18. 14.

9 ch. 18. 14.  
21.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1400. |    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |    | After<br>CHRIST<br>1400.                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|---------------------------|----|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                           | 24 | All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies. <sup>2</sup> And they shall go forward in the third rank.                                           | 8  | And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle.                                                 |
| 1 ch. 18. 22.             | 25 | The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side by their armies; and the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahieser the son of Ammishaddai.                                                                            | 9  | And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they are wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel.                                                                                     |
|                           | 26 | And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.                                                                                                                                | 10 | And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.                                                             |
|                           | 27 | And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of Ocran.                                                                                                   | 11 | And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,                                                                                                                                                                        |
|                           | 28 | And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.                                                                                                                                      | 12 | And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel: therefore the Levites shall be mine;             |
|                           | 29 | Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the captain of the children of Naphtali shall be Ahira the son of Enan.                                                                                                                                | 13 | Because all the firstborn are mine; for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I am the Lord. |
| 1 ch. 18. 22.             | 30 | And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.                                                                                                                                    | 14 | And the Lord spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,                                                                                                                                             |
|                           | 31 | All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. They shall go hindmost with their standards.                                                                     | 15 | Number the children of Levi after the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.                                                               |
| 1 ch. 18. 22.             | 32 | These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty. | 16 | And Moses numbered them according to the word of the Lord, as he was commanded.                                                                                                                               |
| 1 ch. 18. 22.             | 33 | But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the Lord commanded Moses.                                                                                                                                           | 17 | And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.                                                                                                                              |
| 1 ch. 18. 22.             | 34 | And the children of Israel did according to all that the Lord commanded Moses: so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.                   | 18 | And these are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; Libni, and Shimei.                                                                                                                          |
|                           |    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 19 | And the sons of Kohath by their families; Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel.                                                                                                                              |
|                           |    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 20 | And the sons of Merari by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.                                                                    |
|                           |    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 21 | Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimeites: these are the families of the Gershonites.                                                                                        |
|                           |    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 22 | Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred.                          |
|                           |    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 23 | The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.                                                                                                                                   |
|                           |    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 24 | And the chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites shall be Eliassaph the son of Lael.                                                                                                               |
|                           |    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 25 | And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation shall be the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering thereof, the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,      |
|                           |    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 26 | and the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it for all the service thereof.                          |
|                           |    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 27 | And of Kohath was the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the                                                                                                        |

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The sons of Aaron. 5 The Levites are given to the priests for the service of the tabernacle, 11 instead of the firstborn. 16 The Levites are numbered by their families. 21 The families, number, and charge of the Gershonites, 27 of the Kohathites, 31 of the Merarites. 36 The sons and charge of Moses and Aaron. 40 The firstborn are freed by the Levites. 41 The overpriests are redeemed.

THESE also are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that the Lord spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron: Nadab the firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 And Nadab and Abihu died before the Lord, when they offered strange fire before the Lord, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father.

5 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And the Lord said unto Moses, saying, 9 I have chosen the Levites from among the children of Israel, to be set apart to me, to do the service of the tabernacle, and to be the charge of the congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Vs. 7, 23, 25, 26, 29, 38, dwelling-places. —<sup>2</sup> V. 8, vessels. —<sup>3</sup> V. 9, Lit. given, given. —<sup>4</sup> On the part of. —<sup>5</sup> V. 12, Lit. cleaveth (Ex. 13, 2). —<sup>6</sup> V. 15, Muster: and so to the end of the chapter. —<sup>7</sup> V. 25, lining. —<sup>8</sup> V. 25, and of covering for the entrance.

Before  
CHRIST  
1490.

ch. 1. 23.

ch. 4. 15.

Ex. 26. 20.

Ex. 25. 22.

Ex. 25. 31.

Ex. 27. 1.

Ex. 30. 1.

Ex. 36. 22.

ch. 1. 23.

Heb.

the office of

the charge.

ch. 4. 21.

22.

ch. 1. 23.

ch. 15. 5.

ver. 7. 6.

ver. 10.

See ch. 25.

62.

ver. 15.

ver. 12. 45.

ver. 12. 45.

Hebronites, and the family of the Ushielites: these are the families of the Kohathites.

23 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

24 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites shall be Eliazaphan the son of Uzziel.

26 And their charge shall be the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and the hangings, and all the service thereof.

27 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

28 Of Merari was the family of the Mahites, and the family of the Mushites: these are the families of Merari.

29 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari was Zoriel the son of Abihail: these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.

31 And under the custody and charge of the sons of Merari shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto.

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

33 But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Moses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

34 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the Lord, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand.

35 And the Lord said unto Moses, Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

36 And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I am the Lord) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel.

37 And Moses numbered, as the Lord commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel.

38 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

39 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

40 Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel,

and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall be mine: I am the Lord.

41 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Israel, which are more than the Levites;

42 Thou shalt even take five shekels apiece by the poll, after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take them: (the shekel is twenty gerahs):

43 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons.

44 And Moses took the redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites:

45 Of the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

46 And Moses gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the Lord, as the Lord commanded Moses.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 The age and time of the Levites' service. 4 The carriage of the Kohathites, when the priests have taken down the tabernacle. 16 The charge of Eleazar. 17 The office of the priests. 21 The carriage of the Gersonites. 22 The carriage of the Merarites. 24 The number of the Kohathites. 25 of the Gersonites, 41 and of the Merarites.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, after their families, by the house of their fathers,

3 From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 This shall be the service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation, about the most holy things:

5 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering veil, and cover the ark of testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof.

7 And upon the table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to cover it: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his bongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

10 And they shall put it, and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a bar.

11 And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

VAR. READ.—13 V. 23. By.—15 V. 31. covering (i.e. the veil).—16 V. 35. shall be.—17 V. 36. Or, beams.—18 tools.—17 V. 30. by.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 23. β three, Houbigant, Kn. Ke.

Before  
CHRIST  
1490.

Ex. 15. 12.

ch. 12. 13.

ver. 20. 41.

Lev. 27. 4.

ch. 15. 14.

Ex. 26. 12.

Lev. 27. 15.

ch. 15. 14.

Ex. 26. 12.

ver. 45. 57.

ver. 45.

See ch. 2.

24.

1 Chron. 23.

2, 24, 27.

ver. 15.

ver. 12.

Ex. 26. 31.

Ex. 25. 10.

24.

Ex. 26. 12.

Ex. 26. 25.

26, 20.

Lev. 24. 6, 7.

Or, pour.

and withheld.

Ex. 26. 31.

Ex. 26. 27.

24.

Ex. 26. 1, 2.

VAR. READ.—18 V. 45, 51. the redemption money.—19 V. 49. from.—Chap. 4. 1 V. 3. tent of meeting. So throughout.—2 V. 6. a.—3 V. 6, 8, 10—12, 14, 25. Rather, dolphins' (Ex. 25. 5).—4 V. 7. chalices.—5 flagons for pouring out.—6 V. 9. snufflers.—7 V. 10, 12. Or, the bearers.

Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them on 7 a bar:

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, even the censers, the flesh-hooks, and the shovels, and the basons, all the vessels of the altar: and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come to bear it: but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. \* These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest pertaineth the oil for the light, and the sweet incense, and the daily meat offering, and the anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:

18 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

19 But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

20 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

21 Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;

22 From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens:

24 And they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

25 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

26 At the appointment of Aaron and

his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

27 This is the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge shall be under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

28 ¶ As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;

29 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation: the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

31 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

32 This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

33 ¶ And Moses and Aaron the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

34 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

35 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

36 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

37 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

38 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

39 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

40 ¶ These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the Lord.

41 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

42 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

43 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 16. bowls.—20 V. 16. continual.—21 V. 16, 25, 31. dwelling-place.—22 V. 18. Let not the tribe... be cut off.—23 V. 20. the holy things, even for a moment.—24 V. 23. do hard duty; 14. serve in the host.—25 V. 24. in serving and carrying.—26 V. 25. mining.—27 V. 25, 26. covering.—28 V. 25, 26. entrance.—29 V. 25. done in respect of them shall they perform.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 4. V. 14. β and they shall take a cloth of purple, and cover the laver and his foot, and put it into a covering of dolphins' skins, and shall put them upon bearers, Sept. Sam.

Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

y ver. 2.

† Heb. war/av.

s ch. 3. 26, 37.

s Ex. 26. 15.

s Ex. 25. 21.

s ver. 2.

s ver. 22.

1 Ch. 13. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.

1 Ch. 21. 2.



Before  
CHRIST  
1880.

\* ver. 28.

\* ver. 3, 28,  
30.\* ver. 15, 24,  
31.

\* ver. 1, 31.

\* Lev. 13, 3,  
46

\* ch. 13, 14.

\* Lev. 13, 2.

\* Lev. 21, 1.

\* ch. 9, 6, 10.

\* 19, 11, 12.

\* 31, 13.

\* Lev. 24, 11,

12.

\* Cor. 6, 14.

\* Lev. 4, 2, 3.

\* Lev. 5, 3.

\* 26, 40.

\* Josh. 7, 19.

\* Lev. 6, 5.

\* Lev. 6, 4, 7.

\* 7, 7.

\* Or. heave

offering.

\* Ex. 28, 28.

\* Lev. 6, 17,

18, 26.

\* 7, 6, 7, 9,

10, 14.

\* ch. 13, 4, 5,

15.

\* Deut. 12, 5,

6.

\* Book. 44, 26,

30.

\* Lev. 16, 13.

\* Lev. 13, 30.

VAR. RECD. — \* V. 47. work of serving, and the work of carrying. — \* V. 49. for. — \* V. 2. *his* a soul. — \* V. 6, 12, 27. unfaithfulness. — \* V. 8. *his*. redeemer. — \* V. 9. *his*. heave offering (Ex. 25, 2). — \* V. 10. *i.e.* the priest's. — \* V. 13. and she have not been caught. — \* V. 14. a.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers.

47 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation.

48 Even these that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden; thus were they numbered of him, as the LORD commanded Moses.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 The unclean are removed out of the camp. 5 Restitution is to be made in trespasses. 11 The trial of jealousy.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead:

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Israel. When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

7 Then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, even to the priest; beside the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither she be taken with the manner;

14 And the spirit of jealousy come

upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD:

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it into the water:

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse:

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness with another instead of thy husband, and thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:

20 But if thou hast gone aside to another instead of thy husband, and thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:

21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to rot, and thy belly to swell.

22 And this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot:

23 And the woman shall say Amen, amen.

24 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water:

25 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter.

26 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:

27 And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, even the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

28 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, that, if she be defiled, and have done a trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and the woman shall be a curse among her people.

29 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

30 This is the law of jealousy, when a wife goeth aside to another instead of her husband, and is defiled:

31 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman be-

VAR. RECD. — V. 15, 18, 25, 26. meat-offering. — V. 15, 18. memorial meat-offering. — V. 17. dwelling-place. — V. 18. dishonor. — V. 23. wipe them out into. — V. 28. remembrance (Lev. 2, 2). — V. 30. then (*i.e.* in either case) he.

Before  
CHRIST  
1880.\* 1 Kin. 17,  
15

\* Mark. 22, 14.

\* Or. being  
for the purpose  
of thy husband.  
Rom. 7, 2.\* Heb.  
under thy  
husband.

\* Josh. 6, 25.

\* 1 Sam. 14,

24.

\* Neh. 10, 28.

\* Jer. 28, 22.

\* Heb. felt.

\* Ps. 28, 25.

\* Deut. 27,

14.

\* Lev. 5, 27.

\* Lev. 22, 9.

\* Deut. 28,

27.

\* Ps. 53, 9, 17.

\* Jer. 24, 9.

\* 24, 12, 22

\* et. 13.

\* Eccl. 8, 13.

\* ver. 10.

Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

a Lev. 22, 17,  
14, 24.

fore the Lord, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.  
31 <sup>15</sup> Then shall the man <sup>15</sup> be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman <sup>2</sup> shall bear her iniquity.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The law of the Nazarites. 22 The form of blessing the people.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses,

3 saying,  
2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall <sup>1</sup> separate themselves to vow <sup>1</sup> a vow of a <sup>2</sup> Nazarite, to separate themselves unto the Lord:

3 <sup>1</sup> He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

4 All the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the Lord, he shall be holy, and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.

6 All the days that he separateth himself unto the Lord he shall come at no dead body.

7 He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the consecration of his God is upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto the Lord.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the Lord the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a trespass offering: but the days that were before shall be lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 ¶ And this is the law of the Nazarite, when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the Lord, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for peace offerings.

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings.

16 And the priest shall bring them before the Lord, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lord,

with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

18 And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace offerings.

19 And the priest shall take the scolden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the Lord: this is holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder: and after that the Nazarite may drink wine.

21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the Lord for his separation, beside that that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

23 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them,

24 The Lord bless thee, and keep thee;  
25 The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee;

26 The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

27 And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel; and I will bless them.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The offering of the princes at the dedication of the tabernacle. 10 Their several offerings at the dedication of the altar. 19 God speaketh to Moses from the mercy seat.

AND it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them;

2 That the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered, offered:

3 And they brought their offering before the Lord, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

5 Take it of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service.

6 And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.

7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service:

8 And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Merari, according unto their service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them was that they should bear upon their shoulders.

8 Or, make them selves Nazarites.

a Lev. 27, 2, Judg. 13, 2, Acts 21, 23, Rom. 1, 1, 1.

a Amos 8, 13.

1 Luke 1, 15.

1 Or, Nazaritehood.

1 Heb, vow of the widow.

a Judg. 13, 2, 14, 17.

1 Sam. 1, 11.

a Lev. 22, 11, ch. 21, 11, 12.

a Lev. 22, 1, 2, 11.

ch. 2, 4.

1 Heb, separation.

f Acts 18, 18, a 21, 24.

a Lev. 5, 7, 14, 22, a 13, 14, 20.

a Lev. 5, 4.

1 Heb, full.

a Acts 21, 26.

1 Lev. 4, 2, 7, 22.

1 Lev. 3, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Ex. 29, 2.

a Ex. 14, 5, 7, 24.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

a Lev. 2, 4.

Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

a Acts 21, 24.

a 1 Sam. 2, 13.

a Ex. 29, 23, 24.

a Ex. 29, 27, 28.

a Lev. 9, 22, 1 Chr. 23, 12.

a Ps. 121, 7, John 17, 11.

a Ps. 31, 16, 2 Ps. 3, 7, 19, 219, 135.

a Ps. 9, 17, 10, Gen. 48, 20, 1 Ps. 4, 6.

a John 14, 27, 1 Thes. 3, 16.

a Deut. 28, 10.

a 2 Chr. 7, 14, 1a, 48, 7, 19, 19.

a Ps. 115, 12.

a Ex. 40, 10, Lev. 8, 10, 11.

a ch. 1, 4, 1a, Heb, who stood.

a ch. 4, 25.

a ch. 4, 31.

a ch. 4, 28, 32.

a ch. 4, 18, 1a, ch. 4, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 1a, 1b, 1c.

VAR. REWD. — <sup>15</sup> V. 31. And the man shall — Chap. 6, 17. 2. consecrate, Ge.; accomplish, Ks. Comp. Lev. 27, 2. — <sup>2</sup> i.e. one separated. — <sup>3</sup> V. 6. Lit. soul of one dead; so v. 11. — <sup>4</sup> V. 9. Lit. separation; comp. Lev. 31, 12. — <sup>5</sup> V. 9, 13, 18. entrance of the tent of meeting. — <sup>6</sup> V. 11. Lit. do; so vs. 16, 17. — <sup>7</sup> V. 12. separate (again). — <sup>8</sup> V. 14. See Lev. 2, 1.

VAR. REWD. — <sup>9</sup> V. 20. in addition to. — <sup>10</sup> Rather, thigh, Ge. Kw. Ks. Ke. Kw. — <sup>11</sup> V. 21. i.e. beside anything (also) that he may be able to give. — Chap. 7, 1. V. 1. dwelling-place. — <sup>2</sup> furniture. — <sup>3</sup> V. 2. chiefs: so throughout. — <sup>4</sup> had been mustered. — <sup>5</sup> V. 3. Litter-wagons, De W. Ge. De. — <sup>6</sup> Vs. 5, 80. tent of meeting. — <sup>7</sup> V. 9. belonged unto them; they had to.

Before  
CHRIST  
1490

See Deut.  
30. 5.  
1 Kin. 8. 62.  
2 Chr. 7. 69.  
Ezra. 6. 16.  
Neh. 12. 27.  
Ps. 30. title.  
1 ch. 2. 5.

Ex. 30. 13.

Lev. 2. 1.

Ex. 30.

Lev. 1. 2.

Lev. 4. 23.

Lev. 5. 1.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for a dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah:

13 And his offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

14 One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense:

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

16 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

17 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

18 ¶ On the second day Nathaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer:

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten shekels, full of incense:

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

23 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nathaneel the son of Zuar.

24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun, did offer:

25 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

26 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

28 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Eliab the son of Helon.

30 ¶ On the fourth day Elisur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, did offer:

31 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Elisur the son of Shedeur.

36 ¶ On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon, did offer:

37 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

42 ¶ On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad, offered:

43 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

46 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

47 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

48 ¶ On the seventh day Elishama the son of Amminud, prince of the children of Ephraim, offered:

49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Elishama the son of Amminud.

54 ¶ On the eighth day Gamaliel the son of Pedasur, prince of the children of Manasseh:

55 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

56 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedasur.

60 ¶ On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideon, prince of the children of Benjamin, offered:

61 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

Before  
CHRIST  
1490

VAR. REND.—<sup>6</sup> V. 13. Or, dish (Ex. 25. 29).—<sup>9</sup> V. 16. shaggy buck; so throughout.—<sup>10</sup> V. 27. See Lev. 5. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
1860.

62 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this was the offering of Abidan the son of Gideon.

66 ¶ On the tenth day Ahieser the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, offered :

67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary ; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

68 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this was the offering of Ahieser the son of Ammishaddai.

72 ¶ On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, offered :

73 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary ; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

74 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this was the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, offered :

79 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary ; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering :

80 One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense :

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering :

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year : this was the offering of Ahira the son of Enan.

84 This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, <sup>11</sup> by the princes of Israel : twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold :

85 Each charger of silver weighing an hundred and thirty *shekels*, each bowl seventy : all the silver <sup>12</sup> vessels weighed two thousand and four hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary :

86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten *shekels* apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary : all

the gold of the spoons was an hundred and twenty *shekels*.

87 All the oxen for the burnt offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering : and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed.

89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation <sup>6</sup> to speak with <sup>7</sup> him, then he heard <sup>8</sup> the voice <sup>9</sup> of one <sup>10</sup> speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubims : and he spake unto him.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> Now the lamps are to be lighted. <sup>5</sup> The consecration of the Levites. <sup>22</sup> The age and time of their service.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

<sup>2</sup> Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou <sup>3</sup> lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

<sup>3</sup> And Aaron did so ; he <sup>4</sup> lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick <sup>5</sup>, as the Lord commanded Moses.

<sup>4</sup> And <sup>5</sup> this work of the candlestick <sup>6</sup> was of <sup>6</sup> beaten gold, unto the <sup>7</sup> shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was <sup>8</sup> beaten work : according unto the pattern which the Lord had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

<sup>6</sup> Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

<sup>7</sup> And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them : Sprinkle <sup>8</sup> water of purifying <sup>9</sup> upon them, and <sup>10</sup> let them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.

<sup>8</sup> Then let them take a young bullock with <sup>9</sup> his meat offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering.

<sup>9</sup> And thou shalt bring the Levites before the <sup>10</sup> tabernacle of the congregation : and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together :

<sup>10</sup> And thou shalt bring the Levites before the Lord : and the children of Israel shall <sup>11</sup> put their hands upon the Levites :

<sup>11</sup> And Aaron shall <sup>12</sup> offer the Levites before the Lord for an <sup>13</sup> offering <sup>14</sup> of the children of Israel, that <sup>15</sup> they may execute the service of the Lord.

<sup>12</sup> And the Levites shall <sup>13</sup> lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks : and thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, unto the Lord, to make an atonement for the Levites.

<sup>13</sup> And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and <sup>14</sup> offer them for <sup>15</sup> an offering <sup>16</sup> unto the Lord.

<sup>14</sup> Thus shalt thou separate the Levites

VAR. REND.—<sup>12</sup> V. 80. Omit.—Chap. 8. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. fixest on.—<sup>2</sup> V. 3. i.e. fixed them on so that they might look toward the north side of the holy place, which was opposite to the candlestick itself (Ex. 26. 35).—<sup>3</sup> V. 4. this was the.—<sup>4</sup> even.—<sup>5</sup> stem.—<sup>6</sup> V. 7. sin-water.—<sup>7</sup> pass the razor over.—<sup>8</sup> Vs. 9, 15, 19, 22, 24, 26. tent of meeting.—<sup>9</sup> V. 10. lay.—<sup>10</sup> V. 11. from.—<sup>11</sup> Vs. 13, 21. Lit. wave.—<sup>12</sup> Vs. 13, 15, 21. a wave-offering.

Before  
CHRIST  
1860.

g var. 1.

ch. 12. 8.

Ex. 29. 9, 11.

That is,

God.

Ex. 25. 22.

Ex. 25. 37.

Ex. 25. 22.

Ex. 25. 31.

Ex. 25. 13.

Ex. 25. 40.

ch. 19. 9.

17. 18.

Heb. let

them come

to pass over,

q.c.

Lev. 14. 8.

g Lev. 2. 1.

See Ex.

29. 4.

Ex. 12.

Lev. 8. 2.

Lev. 1. 4.

Heb. wave.

Heb. wave

offering.

Heb. they

may be to

receive, q.c.

Ex. 29. 10.

VAR. REND.—<sup>11</sup> V. 84. from.—<sup>12</sup> V. 85. Insert, of the.

Before  
CHRIST  
1490.

m ch. 3. 45.  
& 16. 9.  
v ver. 11, 13.

o ch. 3. 13,  
46.

p Ex. 13. 2,  
12, 13, 14,  
ch. 3. 13,  
Luke 2. 23.

q ch. 3. 9.  
† Heb.  
gives.

r ch. 1. 43.  
† 16. 46.  
† 18. 5.  
† Chr. 26. 16.

s ver. 7.  
† ver. 11, 13.

t ver. 13.

u ver. 3, 24.

y See ch. 43.  
1 Chr. 23. 2,  
24. 27.

† Heb. to  
war the  
warfare of,  
42.

† 1 Tim. 1. 13.  
† Heb. re-  
turn from  
the warfare  
of the ser-  
vice.

o ch. 1. 43.

from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be = mine.

15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for <sup>12</sup>an offering <sup>13</sup>.

16 For they are <sup>13</sup>wholly given <sup>13</sup>unto me from among the children of Israel; instead of such as open every womb, even instead of the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.

17 For all the firstborn of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself.

18 And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel.

19 And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel: that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the Lord commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them.

21 And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes; and Aaron offered them as <sup>13</sup>an offering <sup>13</sup>before the Lord; and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them.

22 And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle of the congregation <sup>8</sup> before Aaron, and before his sons: as the Lord had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

23 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

24 This is it that belongeth unto the Levites: <sup>13</sup>from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in <sup>†</sup> to wait upon <sup>13</sup>the service of the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle of the congregation <sup>8</sup>:

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall <sup>†</sup> cease <sup>13</sup>waiting upon <sup>13</sup>the service thereof, and shall serve no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

### CHAPTER 9.

1 The passover is commanded again. 6 A second passover allowed for them that were unclean or absent. 15 The cloud guideth the removing and encampings of the Israelites.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 Let the children of Israel also keep the passover at his appointed season.

3 In the fourteenth day of this month, <sup>†</sup>at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover.

5 And <sup>8</sup>they kept the passover upon the

fourteenth day of the first month <sup>†</sup>at even <sup>†</sup>in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the Lord commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 And there were certain men, who were <sup>8</sup>defiled by the <sup>8</sup>dead body <sup>8</sup>of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: and they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day:

7 And those men said unto him, We are <sup>8</sup>defiled by the <sup>8</sup>dead body <sup>8</sup>of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer <sup>8</sup>an offering of the Lord in his appointed season among the children of Israel?

8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the Lord will command concerning you.

9 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a <sup>8</sup>dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the Lord.

11 The fourteenth day of the second month <sup>†</sup>at even <sup>†</sup>they shall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.

12 They shall leave none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbearth to keep the passover, even the same soul <sup>†</sup>shall be cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the Lord in his appointed season, that man shall <sup>†</sup>bear his sin.

14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the Lord; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

15 And <sup>†</sup>on the day that the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle, namely, the tent of the testimony: and <sup>†</sup>at even there was upon the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

16 So it was always: the cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloud was taken up from the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud <sup>†</sup>abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the Lord the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the Lord they pitched: as long as the cloud <sup>†</sup>abode upon the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud <sup>†</sup>tarried long upon the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the Lord, and journeyed not.

20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the <sup>8</sup>tabernacle; according to the commandment of the Lord they journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud <sup>†</sup>abode from even unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the

Before  
CHRIST  
1490.

o ch. 3. 2,  
& 13. 11, 14,  
See John  
18. 28,  
Ex. 14. 13,  
19. 24,  
ch. 27. 2.

o ch. 27. 2.

† 3 Chr. 28.  
2, 15.  
p Ex. 14. 2.

† Ex. 12. 14.  
† Ex. 12. 41.  
John 13. 29.  
† Ex. 12. 41.

† Gen. 17. 14.  
† Ex. 12. 14.  
= ver. 7.

= ch. 6. 32.

o Ex. 12. 46.

p Ex. 40. 34.  
† Ex. 2. 12,  
13.  
Ps. 78. 14.  
1490.

† Ex. 13. 21.  
† 40. 36.

† Ex. 40. 36.  
ch. 14. 14,  
23, 24.  
Ps. 90. 1.

† 1 Cor. 10. 1.

† Heb. prolonged.  
† ch. 1. 14.  
† 2. 2.

† Heb. was.

VAR. REND.—<sup>13</sup>v. 16. See ch. 3. 9.—<sup>14</sup>v. 10. through.—<sup>15</sup>coming.—<sup>16</sup>v. 21. purged themselves from sin.—<sup>17</sup>v. 24. do hard duty in.—<sup>18</sup>v. 25. doing hard duty in.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 9. <sup>1</sup>v. 5, 11. between the two evenings.—<sup>2</sup>v. 6, 7. unclean.—<sup>3</sup>v. 6, 7, 10. Let. soul.—<sup>4</sup>v. 7. the.—<sup>5</sup>v. 15, 18, 19, 20, 22. dwelling-place.—<sup>6</sup>v. 17. tent.—<sup>7</sup>v. 17, 18. Let. dwelt.

Before  
CH. XI 17

Ex. 25, 32.

ver. 15.

Is. 1, 13.

Jer. 4, 5.  
Joel 2, 15.

Is. 14, 21.

ch. 1, 15.

ch. 2, 2.

ch. 2, 10.

ver. 3.

Joel 2, 1.

ch. 2, 2.

Joel 2, 4.

1 Chr. 13.

24.

2 Chr. 13.

15.

ch. 21, 6.

Joel 2, 3.

2 Chr. 13.

14.

Judg. 2, 15.

ch. 2, 3.

ch. 2, 12.

1 Sam. 18.

Ps. 105, 41.

Gen. 2, 1.

Ps. 105, 41.

ch. 21, 1.

Lev. 23, 24.

1 Chr. 13, 24.

2 Chr. 13, 24.

ch. 2, 4.

ch. 2, 10.

Neh. 12, 35.

Ps. 61, 3.

ver. 3.

ch. 2, 17.

ch. 2, 15.

ch. 2, 14.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

ch. 2, 1.

morning, then they journeyed: <sup>9</sup> whether it was by day or by night that <sup>8</sup> the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.  
<sup>22</sup> Or whether it were two days, or a month, or <sup>9</sup> a year <sup>23</sup> that the cloud tarried upon the <sup>10</sup> tabernacle, <sup>10</sup> remaining thereon, the children of Israel <sup>11</sup> abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed.  
<sup>23</sup> At the commandment of the Lord they rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the Lord they journeyed: they <sup>2</sup> kept the charge of the Lord, at the commandment of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The use of the silver trumpets. 11 The Israelites remove from Sinai to Paran. 14 The order of their march. 21 Hobab is invited by Moses not to leave them. 23 The blessing of Moses at the removing and resting of the ark.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

<sup>2</sup> Make thee two <sup>1</sup> trumpets of silver; of <sup>2</sup> a whole piece <sup>3</sup> shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

<sup>3</sup> And when <sup>4</sup> they shall <sup>5</sup> blow with them, all the assembly shall <sup>6</sup> assemble themselves to <sup>7</sup> thee at the <sup>8</sup> door of the <sup>9</sup> tabernacle of the congregation.

<sup>4</sup> And if they <sup>5</sup> blow but with one <sup>6</sup> trumpet, then the <sup>7</sup> princes, which are <sup>8</sup> heads of the thousands of Israel, shall <sup>9</sup> gather themselves unto <sup>10</sup> thee.

<sup>5</sup> When ye blow an alarm, then <sup>6</sup> the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

<sup>6</sup> When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie <sup>7</sup> on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

<sup>7</sup> But when the congregation is to be gathered together, <sup>8</sup> ye shall <sup>9</sup> blow, but ye shall not <sup>10</sup> sound an alarm.

<sup>8</sup> And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall <sup>9</sup> blow with the <sup>10</sup> trumpets: and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

<sup>9</sup> And <sup>10</sup> if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that <sup>11</sup> oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the <sup>12</sup> trumpets: and ye shall be <sup>13</sup> remembered before the Lord your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

<sup>10</sup> Also <sup>11</sup> in the day of your gladness, and in your <sup>12</sup> solemn days <sup>13</sup> and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the <sup>14</sup> trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you <sup>15</sup> for a memorial before your God: I am the Lord your God.

<sup>11</sup> ¶ And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud <sup>2</sup> was taken up from off the <sup>3</sup> tabernacle of the testimony.

<sup>12</sup> And the children of Israel <sup>13</sup> took their journeys <sup>14</sup> out of the wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the wilderness of Paran.

<sup>13</sup> And they first took their journey <sup>14</sup> according to the commandment of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

<sup>14</sup> ¶ In the first place <sup>15</sup> went the stand-

ard of the camp of the children of Judah <sup>1</sup> according to their armies <sup>2</sup>: and over his host was <sup>3</sup> Nahashon the son of Amminadab.

<sup>15</sup> And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

<sup>16</sup> And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon.

<sup>17</sup> And <sup>18</sup> the <sup>19</sup> tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, <sup>20</sup> bearing the <sup>21</sup> tabernacle.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ And <sup>19</sup> the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward <sup>20</sup> according to their armies <sup>21</sup>: and over his host was Elisur the son of Shedeur.

<sup>19</sup> And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

<sup>20</sup> And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad was Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

<sup>21</sup> And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the <sup>22</sup> sanctuary: and <sup>23</sup> the other did set up the <sup>24</sup> tabernacle against they came.

<sup>22</sup> ¶ And <sup>23</sup> the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward <sup>24</sup> according to their armies <sup>25</sup>: and over his host was Elishama the son of Ammihud.

<sup>23</sup> And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh was Gamaliel the son of Pedasur.

<sup>24</sup> And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan the son of Gideon.

<sup>25</sup> ¶ And <sup>26</sup> the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, <sup>27</sup> which was the rearward of all the camps <sup>28</sup> throughout their hosts <sup>29</sup>: and over his host was Ahieser the son of Ammishaddai.

<sup>26</sup> And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel the son of Ocran.

<sup>27</sup> And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was Ahira the son of Enan.

<sup>28</sup> ¶ These were the <sup>29</sup> journeyings of the children of Israel <sup>30</sup> according to their armies <sup>31</sup>, when they set forward.

<sup>29</sup> ¶ And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of <sup>30</sup> Reuel the Midianite, Moses' father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the Lord said, <sup>31</sup> I will give it you: come thou with us, and <sup>32</sup> we will do thee good: for <sup>33</sup> the Lord hath spoken good concerning Israel.

<sup>30</sup> And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.

<sup>31</sup> And he said, Leave us now, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us <sup>32</sup> instead of eyes.

<sup>32</sup> And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that <sup>33</sup> what goodness the Lord shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

<sup>33</sup> ¶ And they departed from <sup>34</sup> the mount of the Lord three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the Lord <sup>35</sup> went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them.

<sup>34</sup> And <sup>35</sup> the cloud of the Lord was <sup>36</sup> upon them by day, when they <sup>37</sup> went out of <sup>38</sup> the camp.

§ 35 And it came to pass, when the ark

Before  
CH. XI 17

ch. 1, 7.

ch. 1, 51.

y ch. 4, 26,  
31.  
§ 7, 6, 7, 8.  
ch. 8, 10,  
16.ch. 4, 4, 15,  
§ 7, 9.¶ That is, the  
Gershomites  
and the Merari-  
tes: See ver. 17.  
ch. 1, 51.  
ch. 8, 18,  
24.ch. 2, 25,  
31.  
Joel 2, 9.¶ Heb.  
Thou.  
ch. 2, 24.

Ex. 2, 18.

Gen. 12, 7.

Judg. 1, 16.

ch. 4, 11.

A Gen. 32.

12.

Ex. 3, 8.

ch. 6, 7, 8.

Job 29, 15.

A Judg. 1, 16.

See Ex. 3.

1.

Deut. 1.

Joel 2, 3, 4, 6.

Ps. 122, 8.

Jer. 31, 3.

Ezek. 20, 6.

Is. 21, 21.

Neh. 9, 12, 19.

Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

o Ps. 68. 1, 2.  
a 152. 8.  
† Heb. ten  
thousands  
thousands.

e Deut. 9.  
22.

† Or, were  
as it were  
complain-  
ers.

† Heb.  
it was said  
in the ears  
of, &c.

o Ps. 78. 21.  
e Lev. 10. 2.  
ch. 16. 24.  
3 Kings 1.  
12.

o Ps. 106. 18.  
o Ps. 106. 18.  
† Heb.  
couch.

† That is,  
of burning.

Deut. 9. 22.  
o As Ex. 12.  
28.

† Heb.  
hated a  
lust.

† Heb.  
returned  
and wept.

o Ps. 78. 18.  
a 106. 14.  
1 Cor. 10. 8.

g Ex. 16. 3.  
a Ex. 21. 5.  
1 Ex. 16. 14.  
31.

† Heb. eye of  
as the eye  
of.

o Gen. 2. 12.  
1 Ex. 16. 31.  
m Ex. 16. 12.  
14.

o Ps. 78. 31.  
e Deut. 1. 12.

o Ps. 40. 11.  
1 Ex. 40. 23.  
1 Thess. 2. 7.

o Gen. 26. 2.  
a 50. 26.  
Ex. 12. 8.  
Matt. 15.  
23.

Mark 8. 4.  
1 Ex. 15. 18.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See Ex. 26.  
1, 9.

o Deut. 16.  
18.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

o See  
1 Kings 19.  
4.  
Jonah 4. 2.  
e Zeph. 3. 15.

set forward, that Moses said, "Rise up, Lord, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee."

36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O Lord, unto the <sup>19</sup>many thousands of Israel. <sup>β</sup>

## CHAPTER 11.

1 The burning at Tiberiah quenched by Moses' prayer. 4 The people lust for flesh, and loathe manna. 10 Moses complaineth of his charge. 16 God divideth his burden unto seventy elders. 31 Quails are given in wrath at Kibroth-hattavah.

AND <sup>1</sup>when the people <sup>1</sup>complained, <sup>1</sup>it displeased <sup>1</sup>the Lord: and the Lord heard <sup>2</sup>it; and his anger was kindled; and the <sup>3</sup>fire of the Lord burnt among them, and consumed <sup>2</sup>them that were in the uttermost parts <sup>3</sup>of the camp.

2 And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses <sup>4</sup>prayed unto the Lord, the fire <sup>4</sup>was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place <sup>5</sup>Taberah: because the fire of the Lord burnt among them.

4 ¶ And the <sup>6</sup>mixt multitude that was among them <sup>6</sup>fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also <sup>6</sup>wept again, and said, <sup>7</sup>Who shall give us flesh to eat?

5 ¶ We remember the flesh, which we did eat in Egypt <sup>8</sup>freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:

6 But now <sup>9</sup>our soul is dried away: there is nothing at all, beside this manna, before our eyes.

7 And <sup>10</sup>the manna was as coriander seed, and <sup>10</sup>the colour thereof as the colour of <sup>10</sup>bellium.

8 And the people went about, and gathered <sup>11</sup>it, and ground <sup>11</sup>it in mills, or beat <sup>11</sup>it in a mortar, and <sup>11</sup>baked <sup>11</sup>it in paste, and made cakes of it: and <sup>11</sup>the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

9 And <sup>12</sup>when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.

10 ¶ Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man <sup>13</sup>in the door <sup>13</sup>of his tent: and <sup>13</sup>the anger of the Lord was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased.

11 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me?

12 Have I conceived all this people? have I <sup>14</sup>begotten them, that thou shouldst say unto me, <sup>14</sup>Carry them in thy bosom, as a <sup>14</sup>nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou <sup>14</sup>swarest unto their fathers?

13 ¶ Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 ¶ I am not able to bear all this people alone, because <sup>15</sup>it is too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, <sup>16</sup>kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not <sup>16</sup>see my wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Gather unto me <sup>17</sup>seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and <sup>17</sup>officers over them; and bring them unto the <sup>17</sup>tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will <sup>18</sup>come down and talk with thee there: and <sup>18</sup>I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put <sup>18</sup>it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear <sup>18</sup>it not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, <sup>19</sup>Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept <sup>19</sup>in the ears of the Lord, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? <sup>19</sup>for <sup>19</sup>it was well with us in Egypt: therefore the Lord will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

20 ¶ But even a <sup>20</sup>whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the Lord which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, <sup>21</sup>Why came we forth out of Egypt?

21 And Moses said, <sup>22</sup>The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 ¶ Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the Lord said unto Moses, <sup>24</sup>Is the Lord's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether <sup>24</sup>my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the Lord, and <sup>25</sup>gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the <sup>25</sup>tabernacle.

25 And the Lord <sup>26</sup>came down in <sup>26</sup>a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave <sup>26</sup>it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that <sup>26</sup>when the spirit rested upon them, <sup>26</sup>they prophesied, and <sup>26</sup>did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were written, but <sup>27</sup>went not out unto the <sup>27</sup>tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Joshua the son of Nun, <sup>29</sup>the servant of Moses, one of his young men <sup>29</sup>answered and said, My lord Moses, <sup>29</sup>forbid them.

29 And Moses said unto him, Envyest thou for my sake? <sup>30</sup>would God that all the Lord's people were prophets, and <sup>30</sup>that the Lord would put his spirit upon them!

30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

31 ¶ And there went forth a <sup>31</sup>wind from the Lord, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall <sup>31</sup>by the camp, <sup>31</sup>as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and <sup>32</sup>as it were two cubits high upon <sup>32</sup>the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten <sup>33</sup>homers: and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And while the <sup>34</sup>flesh was yet between

VAR. REND.—<sup>19</sup> V. 36. myriads of the.—Chap. 11. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. the people became like men complaining of evil in the ears of.—<sup>2</sup> the extremity.—<sup>3</sup> V. 5. Or, for nothing.—<sup>4</sup> V. 8. boiled.—<sup>5</sup> V. 10. at the entrance.—<sup>6</sup> V. 12. brought them forth.—<sup>7</sup> V. 16. tent of meeting.

Before  
CHRIST  
1400.

o Gen. 11. 5.  
a 12. 2.  
Ex. 18. 28.  
1 Sam. 20. 6.

3 Kings 2.  
Neh. 9. 20.  
1a. 44. 3.  
Joel 2. 28.

o Ex. 19. 10.  
d Ex. 16. 7.

o ver. 8.  
Act. 7. 39.  
o Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 13.

† Heb.  
mouth of  
day.

g ch. 21. 3.  
a Gen. 12. 2.  
Ex. 12. 37.  
o Ex. 20. 28.  
ch. 1. 66.

o See 3 Kings  
7. 1.  
Matt. 13. 28.  
Mark 4. 3.  
John 6. 7. 3.

1a. 30. 2.  
d 36. 1.  
1a. 30. 19.  
Ezek. 12. 23.  
d 36. 14.

o ver. 16.

o ver. 17.  
ch. 12. 3.

o See 3 Kings  
2. 15.

o See 1 Sam.  
10. 5. 6. in  
d 10. 20, 21.  
Joel 2. 29.  
Acts 2. 17.  
1a.

o Cor. 14. 1.  
1a.

o See 1 Sam.  
20. 28.  
Joel. 26. 3.

o See Mark  
9. 38.  
John 9. 43.  
John 8. 28.  
1 Cor. 14. 3.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

† Heb. as it  
were the wing  
of a day.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.

o Ex. 16. 13.  
Ps. 78. 28.  
d 106. 28.







Before  
CHRIST  
1890.† Heb. *After*  
up my  
anointing.

Gen. 14. 22.

v. 24.

ch. 22. 25.

2 Sam. 12.

1 Sam. 1. 20.

12.

v. Dwell. 1. 20.

v. 1. 20. 24.

1 Cor. 10. 2.

Hebr. 2. 17.

† Or, *food*.

† Gen. 22. 12.

Ps. 107. 40.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

v. 24. 25.

32 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I sware to make you dwell therein, I save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

33 But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have despised.

32 But as for you, your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.

34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years, and ye shall know my breach of promise.

35 I the Lord have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 And the men, which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land.

37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by the plague before the Lord.

38 But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still.

39 And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel: and the people mourned greatly.

40 And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and will go up unto the place which the Lord hath promised: for we have sinned.

41 And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the Lord? but it shall not prosper.

42 Go not up, for the Lord is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the Lord, therefore the Lord will not be with you.

44 But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and Moses, departed not out of the camp.

45 Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites which dwell in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto Hormah.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 The law of the meat offering and the drink offering. 2 The stranger is under the same law. 3 The law of the dough for an heave offering. 4 The sacrifice for sin of ignorance. 5 The punishment of presumption. 6 He that violated the sabbath is stoned. 7 The law of fringes.

And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And will make an offering by fire unto the Lord, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, or in your solemn feasts, to make a sweet savour unto the Lord, of the herd, or of the flock:

4 Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the Lord bring a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of oil.

5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil.

7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto the Lord.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace offerings unto the Lord:

9 Then shall he bring with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.

13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Lord.

16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,

19 Then it shall be, that when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the Lord.

20 Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an heave offering, as ye do the heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the Lord an heave offering in your generations.

22 And if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the Lord hath spoken unto Moses,

23 Even all that the Lord hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the Lord commanded Moses, and henceforward among your generations;

24 Then it shall be, if ought be committed by ignorance without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the Lord, with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the manner, and one kid of the goats for a sin offering.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 4. part of an ephah.—<sup>2</sup> Vs. 6, 9. tenth parts of an ephah.—<sup>3</sup> Vs. 14, 15, 21, 23. throughout.—<sup>4</sup> Vs. 19, 20. Lit. heave or lift off (see Ex. 25. 2).—<sup>5</sup> Vs. 20, 21. Rather, coarse meal.—<sup>6</sup> V. 22. See Lev. 4. 2, 13, 22, 27.—<sup>7</sup> Vs. 24, 25, 27—29. Lit. error.—<sup>8</sup> V. 24. shaggy buck.

Before  
CHRIST  
1890.

/ Lev. 2. 1.

2. 6. 14.

p Lev. 23. 40.

p Lev. 23. 13.

p Lev. 24. 10.

ch. 28. 5.

ch. 28. 7.

14.

ch. 28. 12.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

14.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 34. what it is for me to hold aloof.—<sup>2</sup> V. 40. hill top.—<sup>3</sup> V. 45. destroyed.—<sup>4</sup> Chap. 15. V. 3. appointed seasons.—<sup>5</sup> savour of satisfaction: so throughout.

Before  
CHRIST  
1890.

1 Lev. 4. 20.

25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord, and their sin offering before the Lord, for their ignorance:

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.

1 Lev. 4. 27.

27 And if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.

1 Lev. 4. 28.

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the Lord, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

4 ver. 15.

1 Heb. doth.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

1 Deut. 17.

12.

1 Ps. 19. 12.

1 Heb. 10. 25.

1 Ps. 2. 10.

1 Heb. with

an high

hand.

1 3 Sam. 12.

9.

1 Prov. 12. 13.

1 Lev. 5. 1.

1 Ex. 16. 30.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.

27 And if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the Lord, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath despised the word of the Lord, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity shall be upon him.

32 And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

1 Lev. 24. 12.

34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the Lord said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the Lord commanded Moses.

37 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue.

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the Lord, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring:

40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God.

41 I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the Lord your God.

#### CHAPTER 16.

1 The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. 22 Moses separateth the people from the rebels' tents. 31 The earth swalloweth up Korah, and a fire consumeth others. 36 The censers are reserved to holy use. 41 Fourteen thousand and seven hundred are slain by a plague for murmuring against Moses and Aaron. 46 Aaron by incense stayeth the plague.

VAR. READ.—11 V. 26. (it happened) to the whole people through inadvertence.—12 V. 27. a single.—13 V. 28. doeth inadvertently.—14 V. 38. tassels on the corners.—15 be upon the tassel of each corner a lace of blue (viz. to fasten it to the garment).—16 V. 39. tassel.—17 Lit. spy.

SNOW Korah, the son of Ishar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men:

2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in the congregation, men of renown:

3 And they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the Lord is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the Lord?

4 And when Moses heard it, he fell upon his face:

5 And he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the Lord will shew who are his, and who is holy; and will cause him to come near unto him: even him whom he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him.

6 This do: Take you censers, Korah, and all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the Lord to morrow: and it shall be that the man whom the Lord doth choose, he shall be holy: ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.

8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi: 9 Seemeth it but a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the Lord, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

11 For which cause both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the Lord: and what is Aaron, that ye murmur against him?

12 And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab: which said, We will not come up:

13 We is a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the Lord, Respect not thou their offering: I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the Lord, thou, and they, and Aaron, to morrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the Lord every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each of you his censer.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. 1 V. 2. chiefs of the congregation, summoned in the assembly. Comp. ch. 1. 16.—2 V. 5. doth choose.—3 Vs. 9, 24, 27. dwelling-place.—4 V. 11. for.—5 V. 13. go on even to play the prince.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. V. 1. 2 And there arose (gathered together, &c.) Korah, &c. (omitting 'took men'), at the end of the v., Setym. Gen. Sw. W. y son of Fallu, son, Graf, No. Got. Comp. ch. 20. 5, 8, 9.

Before  
CHRIST  
1871.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

1 A. R. 31. 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1671.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the <sup>6</sup>door of the tabernacle of the congregation<sup>6</sup> with Moses and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the <sup>6</sup>door of the tabernacle of the congregation<sup>6</sup>; and <sup>6</sup>the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

21 <sup>6</sup>Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, <sup>6</sup>the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?

23 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the <sup>6</sup>tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.

25 And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and the elders of Israel followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, <sup>6</sup>Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the <sup>6</sup>tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the <sup>6</sup>door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And Moses said, <sup>6</sup>Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works: for I have not done them <sup>6</sup>of mine own mind.

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; then the LORD hath not sent me.

30 But if the LORD <sup>6</sup>make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they go down quick into <sup>10</sup>the pit<sup>10</sup>; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

31 ¶ And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that appertain unto Korah, and all their goods.

33 They, and all that appertain to them, went down alive into <sup>10</sup>the pit<sup>10</sup>, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

34 And all Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up also.

35 And there came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

37 Speak unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they <sup>12</sup>are hallowed<sup>12</sup>.

38 The censers of these <sup>6</sup>sinners against their own souls, let them make them

13 broad plates for a covering of the altar<sup>13</sup>: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel.

39 And Eleazar the priest took the brazen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made <sup>13</sup>broad plates for a covering of the altar<sup>13</sup>.

40 To be a memorial unto the children of Israel, that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the LORD; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the LORD said to him by the hand of Moses.

41 ¶ But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the <sup>6</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>6</sup>: and, behold, the cloud covered it, and <sup>6</sup>the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Moses and Aaron came before the <sup>6</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>6</sup>.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

45 Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And they fell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.

47 And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah.

50 And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the <sup>6</sup>door of the tabernacle of the congregation<sup>6</sup>; and the plague was stayed.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 Aaron's rod among all the rods of the tribes only flourisheth. 10 It is left for a monument against the rebels.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, A saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of their fathers, of all their <sup>1</sup>princes according to the house of their fathers twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the <sup>6</sup>tabernacle of the congregation<sup>6</sup> before the testimony, where I <sup>3</sup>will meet<sup>3</sup> with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, whom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease from the murmuring of the children of

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1471.

ch. 17. 10.  
2 Ps. 10.  
Ezek. 14. 2.

ch. 1. 10.  
2 Chr. 26. 18.

ch. 14. 2.  
Ps. 106. 26.

Ex. 40. 34.  
1 ver. 19.  
ch. 30. 6.

1 ver. 31, 34.

1 ver. 22.  
ch. 20. 6.

1 Lev. 10. 6.  
ch. 1. 38.  
2 11. 33.  
2 11. 33.  
2 11. 33.  
1 Chr. 27. 24.  
Ps. 106. 23.

Ex. 25. 22.  
2 Ps. 65. 43.  
2 Ps. 30. 26.  
ch. 14. 2.

Van Rens. — 6 Ps. 12, 19, 42, 43, 50. entrance of  
of meeting. — 7 Ps. 28. swept away.  
of entrance. — 8 Ps. 117. create. — 10 Ps. 30.  
to be the Underworld. — 11 Ps. 30. contained.  
— 12 Ps. 30. are become holy.

VAN RENS. — 13 Ps. 38, 39. beaten plates to overlay  
the altar withal. — 14 Ps. 46. carry it. — Chap. 17.  
1 Ps. 2. 6. chiefs. — 2 Ps. 4. tent of meeting.  
— 3 meet.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1471.

ch. 16. 11.  
1 Heb. a rod  
for one  
priest, a  
rod for one  
priest.  
d Ex. 28. 31.  
e ch. 18. 2.  
f Acts 7. 46.

Israel, 'whereby they murmur against you.

6 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron was among their rods.

7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in the tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went unto the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept for a token against the rebels: and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And Moses did so: as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 ¶ Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

#### CHAPTER 18.

1 The charge of the priests and Levites. 9 The priests' portion. 21 The Levites' portion. 25 The heave offering to the priests out of the Levites' portion.

AND the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee shall minister before the tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: to you they are given as a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 ¶ Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within the

vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Behold, I also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given them by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire: every oblation of theirs, every meat offering of theirs, and every sin offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 ¶ In the most holy place shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this is thine: the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 ¶ All the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 ¶ Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless the first-born of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, which is twenty gerahs.

17 ¶ But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem: they are holy: thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 ¶ All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it is a covenant of salt for ever between the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in thy land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 ¶ Neither must the children of Israel

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1471.

Lev. 2. 14.  
17. 28.  
ch. 3. 2.  
Ex. 28. 31.  
ch. 18. 12.

Lev. 2. 2.  
10. 12. 13.  
Lev. 4. 2.  
ch. 25. 26.  
Lev. 2. 1.  
7. 7.  
10. 12.  
11. 12.

Lev. 2. 14.  
10. 28. 29.  
7. 6.  
Ex. 28. 31.  
Lev. 7. 30.  
34.

Lev. 10. 14.  
Deut. 18. 1.  
Lev. 22. 2.  
11. 12. 13.  
Ex. 28. 31.  
Deut. 18. 2.  
Neh. 10. 28.  
34.

1 Heb. for  
ver. 28.  
Ex. 28. 31.  
Ex. 28. 31.  
Ex. 28. 31.  
24. 26.  
Lev. 2. 14.  
10. 28. 29.  
Deut. 18. 1.

Lev. 11. 2.  
Ex. 28. 31.  
Lev. 27. 26.  
ch. 12. 13.  
Ex. 12. 13.  
24. 26.  
Lev. 27. 2.  
ch. 2. 6.

Ex. 28. 31.  
Lev. 27. 26.  
Ex. 28. 31.  
Deut. 18. 1.  
19.

Lev. 2. 2.  
6.  
Ex. 28. 31.  
28.  
Lev. 7. 31.  
32. 34.

ver. 11.  
Lev. 2. 12.  
2 Chr. 13. 5.  
Deut. 10. 2.  
12. 12.  
2. 16. 27. 28.  
2. 17.  
Josh. 13. 14.  
22.

14. 2.  
15. 2.  
Ps. 16. 5.  
Neh. 10. 28.  
ver. 24. 25.  
Lev. 27. 30.  
28.  
Neh. 10. 28.  
12. 44.  
Hoh. 7. 2. 3.  
8.

ch. 3. 7. 2.  
ch. 1. 11.  
11. 19.  
for a perpetual due. 11. 19. t.e. in the court: comp. Lev. 6. 16. 17. 11. this is thine, as the heave-offering which they are to give, to wit. 12. 15. first openeth. 14. 17. throw their blood against. 15. savour of satisfaction. 16. 18. Rather, thigh (Lev. 7. 23). 17. 19. 24. 26. 23. 29. heave or lift off (see Ex. 25. 2).

VAR. REND.—¶ V. 6. chief.—¶ Vs. 7, 8. tent of the testimony (ch. 9. 15).—¶ V. 8. ripened.—¶ V. 10. rebellious, that thou mayest.—¶ V. 13. dwelling place of the LORD dieth.—¶ ever have finished, *Schl. Driver*.—¶ Chap. 18. 1. V. 1. t.e. be responsible for every neglect or offence relating to...: comp. Ex. 28. 38.—¶ V. 2. cause thou to come near.—¶ Vs. 2, 4. There is a play here upon the word 'Levi,' which means *joining*: comp. Gen. 20. 34.—¶ V. 2. whilst thou and, &c., are, *Aw*.—¶ 5. tent of the testimony.—¶ Vs. 3, 4. tent.—¶ Vs. 4, 6, 21–23, 31. tent of meeting.—¶ V. 7. But.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Before CHRIST ch. 1-71.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | hemorrhage come nigh the <sup>7</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>7</sup> , lest they bear sin, <sup>7</sup> and die.                                                                                                                                                                                           | clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | <b>Before CHRIST ch. 1-71.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| <b>1 Lev. 22. 3.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | <b>23</b> But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation <sup>7</sup> , and they shall bear their iniquity: <sup>7</sup> it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance.                                            | <b>8</b> And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <b>1 Heb. ch. 2. 7.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | <b>24</b> But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they <sup>17</sup> offer as a heave offering unto the Lord, I have given to the Levites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, "Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.                                                            | <b>9</b> And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel <sup>2</sup> for a water <sup>2</sup> of separation <sup>2</sup> : it is a <sup>2</sup> purification for sin <sup>2</sup> .                                                                              | <b>Heb. 9. 13.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| <b>1 ver. 21.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | <b>25</b> ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | <b>10</b> And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.                                                                                                                                                                     | <b>1 ver. 13, 20, 21. ch. 21. 23.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| <b>1 ver. 20. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> | <b>26</b> Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall <sup>17</sup> offer up <sup>17</sup> an heave offering <sup>17</sup> of it for the Lord, even <sup>2</sup> a tenth part of the tithes. | <b>11</b> ¶ He that toucheth the dead body of any <sup>1</sup> man shall be unclean seven days.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 Heb. 22. 3.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | <b>27</b> And <sup>17</sup> this your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, <sup>19</sup> as though it were <sup>19</sup> the corn <sup>19</sup> of the threshingfloor, and <sup>19</sup> as the fulness <sup>19</sup> of the winepress.                                                                           | <b>12</b> He shall <sup>2</sup> purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he <sup>2</sup> purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.                                                                                                                                                                                   | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 ver. 27.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | <b>28</b> Thus ye also shall <sup>17</sup> offer an heave offering unto the Lord of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the Lord's heave offering to Aaron the priest.                                                                                               | <b>13</b> Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and <sup>2</sup> purifieth not himself, <sup>2</sup> defileth the tabernacle of the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because <sup>2</sup> the water <sup>2</sup> of separation <sup>2</sup> was not <sup>2</sup> sprinkled upon <sup>2</sup> him, he shall be unclean; <sup>2</sup> his uncleanness is yet upon him. | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 Heb. 22. 3.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | <b>29</b> Out of all your gifts ye shall <sup>17</sup> offer <sup>2</sup> every heave offering of the Lord, of all the <sup>2</sup> best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it.                                                                                                                             | <b>14</b> This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 ver. 27.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | <b>30</b> Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress.                                                                                                      | <b>15</b> And every <sup>2</sup> open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 Matt. 10. 26.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | <b>31</b> And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is <sup>2</sup> your reward for your service in the <sup>2</sup> tabernacle of the congregation <sup>2</sup> .                                                                                                                             | <b>16</b> And <sup>2</sup> whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 Cor. 2. 13.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | <b>32</b> And ye shall <sup>2</sup> bear no sin by reason of it, <sup>2</sup> when ye have heaved from it the best of it: <sup>2</sup> neither shall ye <sup>2</sup> pollute <sup>2</sup> the holy things of the children of Israel, lest ye die.                                                                       | <b>17</b> And for an unclean person they shall take of the <sup>2</sup> ashes of the burnt <sup>2</sup> heifer of purification for sin <sup>2</sup> , and <sup>2</sup> running water shall be put thereto in a vessel:                                                                                                                                                                                    | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 Matt. 22. 3.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | <b>18</b> And a clean person shall take <sup>2</sup> hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:                                                                                                                                             | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 Matt. 22. 3.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | <b>19</b> And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: and on the seventh day he shall <sup>2</sup> purify himself <sup>2</sup> , and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.                                                                                                                                         | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 Matt. 22. 3.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | <b>20</b> But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not <sup>2</sup> purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath <sup>2</sup> defiled the sanctuary of the Lord: the water <sup>2</sup> of separation <sup>2</sup> hath not been <sup>2</sup> sprinkled upon <sup>2</sup> him; he is unclean.                                                              | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 Matt. 22. 3.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | <b>21</b> And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water <sup>2</sup> of separation <sup>2</sup> shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water <sup>2</sup> of separation <sup>2</sup> shall be unclean until even.                                                                                                                                            | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |
| <b>1 Matt. 22. 3.</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | <b>22</b> And <sup>2</sup> whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and <sup>2</sup> the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | <b>1 ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 2. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71.</b> |

## CHAPTER 19.

1 The water of separation made of the ashes of a red heifer. 11 The law for the use of it in purification of the unclean.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

2 This is the ordinance of the law which the Lord hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, and upon which never came yoke:

3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face:

4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation <sup>1</sup> seven times:

5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

6 And the priest shall take cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer:

7 Then the priest shall wash his

VAR. RECD.—<sup>1</sup> Vs. 9, 12, 20, 21. of impurity, i.e. to remove impurity. —<sup>2</sup> Vs. 9, 17. sin-offering. —<sup>3</sup> Vs. 12, 15, 20. purge from sin. —<sup>4</sup> Vs. 13. dwelling-place. —<sup>5</sup> Vs. 13, 20. thrown over. —<sup>6</sup> Vs. 19. purge him from sin.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>1</sup> Vs. 26, 27, from. —<sup>2</sup> Vs. 27, like. —<sup>3</sup> Vs. 29. the entire. —<sup>4</sup> Vs. 32. if ye have, &c. —<sup>5</sup> and do not pollute, &c. —<sup>6</sup> Or, neither will ye, &c. —<sup>7</sup> Chap. 19. <sup>1</sup> V. 4. tent of meeting.

Before  
CHRIST  
1453.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 The children of Israel come to Zin, where Miriam dieth. 2 They murmur for want of water. 7 Moses smiting the rock bringeth forth water at Meribah. 14 Moses at Kadath deserveth passage through Edom, which is denied him. 23 At mount Hor Aaron resigneth his place to Eleazar, and dieth.

THEN came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there. 2 And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.

3 And the people chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died / when our brethren died before the LORD!

4 And why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

8 Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And Moses took the rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels: must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 This is the water of Meribah: because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travel that hath befallen us: 15 How our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers:

16 And when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

17 Let us pass, I pray thee, through

thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go by the king's high way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will only, without doing any thing else, go through on my feet.

20 And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel turned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto mount Hor.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying,

24 Aaron shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel because he rebelled against my word at the water of Meribah.

25 Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:

26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there.

27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron died there in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Israel with some men destroy the Canaanites at Irmah. 4 The people man-murder are plagued with fiery serpents. 7 They repenting are healed by a brazen serpent. 10 Sundry journeys of the Israelites. 21 Sihon is overcome, 33 and Og.

AND when king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them prisoners.

2 And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place Irmah.

4 ¶ And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was much discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread,

VAR. REND.—Chap. 20. 1 V. 6. entrance.—2 tent of meeting.—3 Ps. 8, 10, 11. crag (a different word from the 'rock' of Ex. 17. 9).—4 V. 13. sanctified himself, i.e. shewed himself holy. Comp. Lev. 10. 3.—5 V. 14. i.e. travail.—6 V. 16. thy uttermost.

Before  
CHRIST  
1453.

Deut. 2. 4.

Judg. 11.

Deut. 2. 4.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

Judg. 11. 13.

**Before**  
**CHRIST**  
**1452.**

1 Cor. 10. 18.  
1 Deut. 6. 15.  
1 Ps. 78. 24.  
1 ver. 1.  
1 Ex. 8. 25.  
1 Num. 12. 19.  
1 Kings 12. 6.  
Acts 2. 24.

2 Kings 18.  
1 Job 2. 14.  
16.

1 Kings 22. 48.

1 Kings 22. 44.  
1 Or. Kings of Ammon.  
1 Deut. 2. 12.

1 Kings 22. 33.  
Judg. 11. 18.

1 Or. Fable in Suphah.

1 Deut. 2. 14. 20.  
1 Heb. leanness.  
1 Judg. 9. 51.

1 Ex. 15. 1.  
1 Ps. 105. 2.  
1 Job. 12. 11.  
1 Heb. Accord.  
1 Or. answer.  
1 Ex. 20. 25.

1 Heb. field.

1 Or. The hill.  
1 Or. 22. 26.  
1 Or. The wilderness.

1 Deut. 2. 26. 27.  
Judg. 11. 19.

1 Or. 22. 17.  
1 Deut. 20. 7.

1 Deut. 2. 26.  
Judg. 11. 19.  
1 Deut. 2. 26.  
1 Deut. 2. 26.

1 Job. 12. 1.  
2. 26. 27.

1 Job. 2. 26.  
1 Ps. 138. 10.  
11.  
1 Job. 12. 1.  
2. 26. 27.

1 Job. 2. 26.  
1 Ps. 138. 10.  
11.  
1 Job. 12. 1.  
2. 26. 27.

1 Job. 2. 26.  
1 Ps. 138. 10.  
11.  
1 Job. 12. 1.  
2. 26. 27.

1 Job. 2. 26.  
1 Ps. 138. 10.  
11.  
1 Job. 12. 1.  
2. 26. 27.

1 Job. 2. 26.  
1 Ps. 138. 10.  
11.  
1 Job. 12. 1.  
2. 26. 27.

1 Job. 2. 26.  
1 Ps. 138. 10.  
11.  
1 Job. 12. 1.  
2. 26. 27.

1 Job. 2. 26.  
1 Ps. 138. 10.  
11.  
1 Job. 12. 1.  
2. 26. 27.

neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this light bread.

6 And the Lord sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died. 7 ¶ Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.

8 And the Lord said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

9 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in Oboth.

11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at Libbar, in the wilderness, which is before Moab, toward the sunrise.

12 ¶ From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness: that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the Lord, What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and fleeth upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence they went to Beer: that is the well wherof the Lord spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 ¶ Then Israel sang this song, Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness they went to Mattanah:

19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:

20 And from Bamoth is the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of Plagim, which looketh toward Jeshimon.

21 ¶ And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,

22 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: but we will go along by the king's high way, until we be past thy borders.

23 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

24 And Israel smote him with the

edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong.

25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.

26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and prepared:

28 For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath consumed Ar of Moab, and the lords of the high places of Arnon.

29 Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of Chemosh: he hath given his sons to that escaped, and his daughters into captivity unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even unto Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which reacheth unto Medeba.

31 ¶ Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to spy out Jaaser, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that were there.

33 ¶ And they turned and went up by the way of Baathan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Edrei.

34 And the Lord said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

35 ¶ So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 Balak's first message for Balaam is refused. 15 His second message obtaineth him. 22 An angel would have slain him, if he had not saved him. 26 Balak entertaineth him.

AND the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab on this side Jordan by Jericho.

¶ And Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.

4 And Moab said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that time.

5 ¶ He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor, of Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall

VAR. REND.—17 V. 27. sing in ballads, Pe.—18 restored.—19 V. 28. went forth fire.—20 Omitt.—21 V. 29. as fugitives, and his daughters into captivity, unto.—22 V. 30. Or, hurled them down, Ke.—Chap. 22. 1 V. 5. in.

VAR. REND.—V. 24. at Jaaser, Sept. Ev.—V. 30. 3 with fire, even, Sept. Ev. Kn. Ke.—Chap. 22. V. 5. 8 Ammon, Sam. Pesch. Vulg. MSS. Houbig. Beke, Halley.

**Before**  
**CHRIST**  
**1452.**

† Heb. daughters.

1 Jer. 46. 45.

1 Deut. 2. 9.

1 Is. 15. 1.

1 Judg. 11. 24.

1 Kings 11. 7. 32.

1 Kings 12. 13.

1 Jer. 46. 13.

1 Jer. 46. 13.

1 Is. 15. 2.

1 m. ch. 32. 1.

1 Jer. 46. 35.

1 Deut. 2. 1.

1 29. 7.

1 Josh. 12. 11.

1 Deut. 2. 2.

1 ver. 24.

1 Ps. 135. 10.

1 Is. 36. 20.

1 Deut. 2. 3.

1 &c.

1 m. ch. 32. 1.

1 Jer. 46. 35.

1 Deut. 2. 1.

1 29. 7.

1 Josh. 12. 11.

1 Deut. 2. 2.

1 ver. 24.

1 Ps. 135. 10.

1 Is. 36. 20.

1 Deut. 2. 3.

1 &c.

1 m. ch. 32. 1.

1 Jer. 46. 35.

1 Deut. 2. 1.

1 29. 7.

1 Josh. 12. 11.

1 Deut. 2. 2.

1 ver. 24.

1 Ps. 135. 10.

1 Is. 36. 20.

1 Deut. 2. 3.

1 &c.

1 m. ch. 32. 1.

1 Jer. 46. 35.

1 Deut. 2. 1.

1 29. 7.

1 Josh. 12. 11.

1 Deut. 2. 2.

1 ver. 24.

1 Ps. 135. 10.

1 Is. 36. 20.

1 Deut. 2. 3.

1 &c.

1 m. ch. 32. 1.

1 Jer. 46. 35.

1 Deut. 2. 1.

1 29. 7.

1 Josh. 12. 11.

1 Deut. 2. 2.

1 ver. 24.

1 Ps. 135. 10.

1 Is. 36. 20.

1 Deut. 2. 3.

1 &c.

1 m. ch. 32. 1.

1 Jer. 46. 35.

1 Deut. 2. 1.

1 29. 7.

1 Josh. 12. 11.

1 Deut. 2. 2.

1 ver. 24.

1 Ps. 135. 10.

1 Is. 36. 20.

1 Deut. 2. 3.

1 &c.



Before  
CHRIST  
1862.1 Sam. 9.  
7, 8.

1 ver. 13.

A ver. 20.  
Gen. 22. 2.† Heb. I  
shall prevail  
in applying  
against him.1 ch. 23. 28.  
Rom. 11. 29.† Heb. Be  
not thou  
lulled from  
it.

u ver. 6.

u ch. 24. 12.

o 1 Kings 22.  
16.  
2 Chr. 18. 18.  
p ver. 4.

g ver. 9.

r ver. 33.  
ch. 23. 12.  
25.

A 24. 12.

e Ex. 4. 24.

e See 2 Kin.  
& 17.  
Dan. 10. 7.  
Act. 22. 9.  
2 Pet. 2. 14.  
Jude 11.

prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou bleasest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak.

8 And he said unto them, 'Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the Lord shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam.'

9 'And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee?'

10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, saying,

11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for they are blessed.

13 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the Lord refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, 'Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.'

18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, 'If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the word of the Lord my God, to do less or more.'

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the Lord will say unto me more.'

20 'And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.'

21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab.

22 ¶ And God's anger was kindled because he went: and the angel of the Lord stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with him.

23 And the ass saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the Lord stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the Lord, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

26 And the angel of the Lord went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the Lord, she fell down under Balaam:

and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the Lord opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee.

30 'And the ass said unto Balaam, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.'

31 Then the Lord opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and he fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the Lord said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out to withstand thee, because thy way is perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Balaam said unto the angel of the Lord, 'I have sinned: for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displeases thee, I will get me back again.'

35 And the angel of the Lord said unto Balaam, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.

36 ¶ And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which is in the border of Arnon, which is in the utmost coast.

37 And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?

38 And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto Kirjath-huoth.

40 And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the high places of Bal, that thence he might see the utmost part of the people.

## CHAPTER 23.

1, 12, 23 Balak's sorceries. 7, 18 Balaam's perjury.

AND Balaam said unto Balak, 'Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.'

2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And Balaam said unto Balak, 'Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the Lord will come to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And [he] went to an high place.'

4 'And God met Balaam: and he said

VAR. REND. — 2 F. 32. it was I who came forth for an adversary. — 5 thy journey is disastrous (Hil precipitate), Ge. — 6 F. 36. Ir-Moab (called Ar, ch. 21. 15, 28). — 7 even in the uttermost border. — 8 F. 41. Bamoth-Baal (ch. 21. 19). — Chap. 23. 1 F. 2 went away to a bare hill.

VAR. REND. — 2 F. 11. Let. eye. — 3 F. 24. hollow between.

Before  
CHRIST  
1862.ver. 16.  
Job 27. 1.  
Deut. 16. 18.  
Jer. 1. 9.

unto him, I have prepared <sup>3</sup> seven altars, and I have offered upon *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

<sup>5</sup> And the Lord put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.

<sup>6</sup> And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab.

<sup>7</sup> And he took up his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountains of the east, saying, <sup>8</sup> Come, curse me Jacob, and come, <sup>9</sup> defy Israel.

<sup>8</sup> How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the Lord hath not defied?

<sup>9</sup> For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.

<sup>10</sup> Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth part of Israel? Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

<sup>11</sup> And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? <sup>12</sup> I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

<sup>12</sup> And he answered and said, <sup>13</sup> Must I not take heed to speak that which the Lord hath put in my mouth?

<sup>13</sup> And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.

<sup>14</sup> And he brought him into the field of Sophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

<sup>15</sup> And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet the Lord yonder.

<sup>16</sup> And the Lord met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus.

<sup>17</sup> And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the Lord spoken?

<sup>18</sup> And he took up his parable, and said, <sup>19</sup> Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:

<sup>19</sup> God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

<sup>20</sup> Behold, I have received commandment to bless: and <sup>21</sup> he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.

<sup>21</sup> He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel: the Lord his God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them.

<sup>22</sup> God brought them out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn.

<sup>23</sup> Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel: according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, <sup>24</sup> What hath God wrought?

<sup>24</sup> Behold, the people shall rise up as

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 4. *Insert*, the. — <sup>3</sup> V. 9. dwell. — <sup>4</sup> is not. — <sup>5</sup> V. 20. *If he blesseth, I.* — <sup>7</sup> V. 22. *towering horns* (H. eminences), *Hl. De. Di.* and *virtually* *De.* — <sup>7</sup> wild ox, *Houghton*; oryx, *De. Scal. De. Hl.* — <sup>7</sup> V. 23. *Ox* *De.*; *in, He. Ku. Ke. Cort.* — <sup>9</sup> at the (due) time (?) shall be told unto, *He. Ku. Ke. Hl.*; so long as it may be said unto, *De.*

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 23. V. 23.  $\beta$  what God worketh (ps. 1, He. Ku. Ke.*

Before  
CHRIST  
1862./ Gen. 49.  
27.

a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

<sup>25</sup> And Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>26</sup> Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

<sup>26</sup> But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, <sup>27</sup> All that the Lord speaketh, that I must do?

<sup>27</sup> And Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>28</sup> Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

<sup>28</sup> And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward <sup>29</sup> Jerashimon.

<sup>29</sup> And Balaam said unto Balak, <sup>30</sup> Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

<sup>30</sup> And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

## CHAPTER 24.

<sup>1</sup> Balaam, leaving divinations, prophesieth the happiness of Israel. <sup>10</sup> Balak in anger dismisseth him. <sup>15</sup> He prophesieth of the Star of Jacob, and the destruction of some nation.

AND when Balaam saw that it pleased the Lord to bless Israel, he went not, as at other times, to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

<sup>2</sup> And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and the spirit of God came upon him.

<sup>3</sup> And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

<sup>4</sup> He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, <sup>5</sup> falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

<sup>6</sup> How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

<sup>7</sup> As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign aloes which the Lord hath planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters.

<sup>8</sup> He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be higher than Agag, and his kingdom shall be exalted.

<sup>9</sup> God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.

<sup>10</sup> He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.

<sup>11</sup> And Balaam's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Balaam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.

<sup>12</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>13</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>14</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>15</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>16</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>17</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>18</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>19</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>20</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>21</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>22</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>23</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>24</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>25</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>26</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>27</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>28</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>29</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>30</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>31</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>32</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>33</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>34</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>35</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>36</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>37</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>38</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>39</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>40</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>41</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>42</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>43</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>44</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>45</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>46</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>47</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>48</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>49</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>50</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>51</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>52</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>53</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>54</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>55</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>56</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>57</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>58</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>59</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>60</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>61</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>62</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>63</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>64</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>65</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>66</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>67</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>68</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>69</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>70</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>71</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>72</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>73</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>74</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>75</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>76</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>77</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>78</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>79</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>80</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>81</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>82</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>83</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>84</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>85</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>86</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>87</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>88</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>89</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>90</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>91</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>92</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>93</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>94</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>95</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>96</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>97</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>98</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>99</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>100</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>101</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>102</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>103</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>104</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>105</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>106</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>107</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>108</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>109</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>110</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>111</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>112</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>113</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>114</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>115</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>116</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>117</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>118</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>119</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>120</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>121</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>122</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>123</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>124</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>125</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>126</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>127</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>128</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>129</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>130</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>131</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>132</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>133</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>134</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>135</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>136</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>137</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>138</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>139</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>140</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>141</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>142</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>143</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>144</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>145</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>146</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>147</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>148</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>149</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>150</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>151</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>152</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>153</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>154</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>155</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>156</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>157</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>158</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>159</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>160</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>161</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>162</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>163</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>164</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>165</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>166</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>167</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>168</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>169</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>170</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>171</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>172</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>173</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>174</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>175</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>176</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>177</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>178</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>179</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>180</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>181</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>182</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>183</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>184</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>185</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>186</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>187</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>188</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>189</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>190</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>191</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>192</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>193</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>194</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>195</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>196</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>197</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>198</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>199</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>200</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>201</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>202</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>203</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>204</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>205</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>206</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>207</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>208</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>209</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>210</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>211</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>212</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>213</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>214</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>215</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>216</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>217</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>218</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>219</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>220</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>221</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>222</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>223</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>224</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>225</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>226</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>227</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>228</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>229</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>230</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>231</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>232</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>233</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>234</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>235</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>236</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>237</sup> I have brought thee hither, and thou hast cursed me three times.

<sup>238</sup> Balak said unto Balaam, <sup>239</sup> I have

Before  
CHRIST  
1632.  
ch. 22. 17,  
37.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.  
ch. 22. 18.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place:  
12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the Lord, to do either good or bad of mine own mind; but what the Lord saith, that will I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come therefore, and I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people in the latter days.

15 ¶ And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which I heard the words of God, and I knew the knowledge of the Almighty, falling into a trance; but having his eyes open:

17 ¶ I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Scepter shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and shall destroy all the children of Bethel.

18 And Edom shall be a possession, 19 Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly.

19 ¶ Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 ¶ And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was the first of the nations; but his latter end I shall see that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless the Kenite shall be wasted, until Asshur shall carry thee away captive.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this!

24 And ships shall come from the coast of Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Balaam rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

# CHAPTER 25.

1 Israel at Shittim commit whoredom and idolatry. 2 Phineas killeth Zimri and Cozbi. 3 God therefore punisheth him an exceeding priesthood. 4 The Midianites are to be wasted.

AND Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.

2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods.

3 And Israel joined himself unto Baal-peor, and the LORD was angry with Israel.

4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, that are able to go to war in Israel.

5 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

6 Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward, that are able to go to war in Israel.

7 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel.

8 And Moses said unto the judges of Israel, Slay ye every one his man that were joined unto Baal-peor.

9 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

10 ¶ And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand.

11 And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.

12 ¶ And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

13 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

14 Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was zealous for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in my jealousy.

15 Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:

16 And he shall have it, and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel.

17 Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even that was slain with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a chief house among the Simeonites.

18 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Midian.

19 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

20 Vex the Midianites, and smite them: 21 For they vex you with their wives, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Peor's sake.

# CHAPTER 26.

1 The sum of all Israel is taken in the plains of Moab. 2 The law of dividing among them the inheritance of the land. 3 The families and number of the Levites. 4 How were left of them which were numbered at Sinai, but Caleb and Joshua.

AND it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, saying,

2 Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, that are able to go to war in Israel.

3 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward, that are able to go to war in Israel.

5 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, that are able to go to war in Israel.

6 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

Before  
CHRIST  
1632.

ch. 22. 17,  
37.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

ch. 22. 18.

Before  
CHRIST  
1409.1 Ch. 1. 1.  
Gen. 46. 8.  
Ex. 6. 14.  
1 Ch. 1. 1.

years old and upward; as the Lord commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt.

5 ¶ Reuben, the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, of whom cometh the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family of the Pallutites:

6 Of Hebron, the family of the Hebronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

7 These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab.

9 And the sons of Kihab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. This is that Dathan and Abiram, which were famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the Lord:

10 ¶ And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a sign.

11 Notwithstanding the children of Korah died not.

12 ¶ The sons of Simeon after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of Jaichin, the family of the Jaichinites:

13 Of Zerah, the family of the Zerahites: of Shual, the family of the Shualites.

14 These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gad after their families: of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites:

16 Of Omi, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites:

17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites.

18 These are the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

19 ¶ The sons of Judah were Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.

20 And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the family of the Pharezites: of Zerah, the family of the Zerahites.

21 And the sons of Pharez were; of Hebron, the family of the Hebronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.

22 These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Of the sons of Issachar after their families: of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of Pua, the family of the Punites:

24 Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

25 These are the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 ¶ Of the sons of Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the Seredites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites.

27 These are the families of the Zebu-

lunites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 ¶ The sons of Joseph after their families were Manasseh and Ephraim.

29 Of the sons of Manasseh: of Machir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead come the family of the Gileadites.

30 These are the sons of Gilead: of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites:

31 And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites:

32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and of Hephher, the family of the Hephherites.

33 ¶ And Zelophehad the son of Hephher had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

34 These are the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These are the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthelahites: of Becher, the family of the Becherites: of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites:

36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah: of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

37 These are the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph after their families.

38 ¶ The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites:

39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naaman: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

41 These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 ¶ These are the sons of Dan after their families: of Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan after their families.

43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ Of the children of Asher after their families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jesu, the family of the Jesuites: of Beriah, the family of the Berites.

45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarah.

47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them: who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 ¶ Of the sons of Naphtali after their families: of Jahseel, the family of the Jahseelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites:

49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shilem, the family of the Shilemites.

50 These are the families of Naphtali according to their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 These were the numbered of the

Before  
CHRIST  
1409.1 Gen. 46. 26.  
Josh. 17. 1.  
1 Chr. 7. 14.  
18.Called,  
Abener,  
Josh. 17. 2.  
Judg. 6. 11.  
26, 26.y ch. 27. 1.  
2 26. 11.1 Chr. 7. 20.  
Bered.Gen. 46.  
21.  
1 Chr. 7. 6.Gen. 46.  
21. 24.  
1 Chr. 8. 1.  
Ashrah.Gen. 46.  
21. Naphtali  
and Hup-  
pim.1 Chr. 8. 2.  
Asher.Gen. 46.  
21.  
1 Chr. 7. 14.

1 Chr. 7. 14.

Gen. 46. 17.  
1 Chr. 7. 20.Gen. 46. 26.  
1 Chr. 7. 14.1 Chr. 7. 12.  
Shalemon.1 Chr. 8. 1.  
26.

Van. HEND. - F. 7. mustered: so throughout. -  
F. 2. summoned.

Before  
CHRIST  
1688.A Josh. 11.  
23.  
14. 1.1 ch. 33. 54.  
† Heb.  
counting his  
inheritance.† Heb.  
diminish  
his inheri-  
tance.m ch. 33. 54.  
23. 54.  
Josh. 11. 23.  
14. 2.n Gen. 46.  
11.  
Ex. 4. 14, 17,  
18, 19.  
1 Chr. 6. 1,  
14.e Ex. 2. 1, 2.  
4. 20.

p ch. 2. 2.

q Lev. 10. 1,  
2.  
ch. 2. 4.  
1 Chr. 26. 2.  
r See ch. 2.  
30.s ch. 1. 60.  
23. 34.  
Deut. 10. 9.  
Josh. 13. 16,  
32.t 14. 2.  
u ver. 2.v ch. 1.  
Deut. 2. 14,  
15.y ch. 14. 20,  
29.1 Cor. 10. 5,  
6.

s ch. 14. 20.

e ch. 34. 23.  
23. 1. 11.  
Josh. 17. 2.s ch. 14. 20.  
23. 54. 26.

children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

53 ¶ Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.

54 ¶ To many thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

57 ¶ And these are they that were numbered of the Levites after their families: of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites; of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites; of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

58 These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libinites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korathites. And Kohath begat Amram.

59 And the name of Amram's wife was Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in Egypt; and she bare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

60 ¶ And unto Aaron was born Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

61 And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

62 And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: for they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

63 ¶ These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

64 ¶ But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai.

65 For the LORD had said of them, They shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance. 6 The law of inheritances. 12 Moses, being told of his death, search for a successor. 18 Joshua is appointed to succeed him.

THEN came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against

the LORD in the company of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Moses brought their cause before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel a statute of judgment, as the LORD commanded Moses.

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Get thee up into this mount Abarim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that is the water of Meribah in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin.

15 ¶ And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying,

16 Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

17 Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom is the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and give him a charge in their sight.

20 And thou shalt put some of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the LORD: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

Before  
CHRIST  
1688.e ch. 14. 1, 2.  
† Heb.  
diminished.  
d Josh. 17. 4.e Ex. 13. 14,  
15.

f ch. 26. 2.

g ch. 26. 23.

h ch. 26. 47.  
Deut. 3. 27.  
23. 48.  
24. 1.i ch. 26. 54,  
55.  
23. 2.  
Deut. 34. 6.  
ch. 26. 12,  
24.  
Deut. 1. 27.  
23. 51.  
Ps. 104. 22.  
Ex. 17. 7.m ch. 14. 23.  
Neh. 12. 9.n Deut. 31. 3.  
1 Sam. 3. 20.  
15. 12.  
2 Chr. 1. 18.o 1 Kings 22.  
17.  
2 Chr. 10. 2.  
Matt. 9. 36.  
Mark 6. 34.p Gen. 41. 34.  
1 Sam. 2. 36.  
23. 11.  
23. 12.q 1 Sam. 16.  
12, 13.  
r Deut. 34. 6.  
v Deut. 31. 2.s Gen. ch. 11.  
17. 20.  
1 Sam. 2. 36.  
23. 11.  
23. 12.t 1 Sam. 16.  
12, 13.  
u Josh. 1. 14.  
17.v Josh. 1. 14.  
17.  
Judg. 1. 1.  
23. 15, 26.  
28.w 1 Sam. 23. 7.  
Ex. 23. 36.  
y Josh. 9. 14.  
1 Sam. 2. 36.  
23. 11, 12, 15.z Deut. 2. 28.  
23. 7.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 54, the greater.—<sup>2</sup> the smaller.—<sup>3</sup> V. 56, great and small.—<sup>4</sup> Chap. 27. <sup>5</sup> V. 2, chiefs.—<sup>6</sup> entrance of the tent of meeting.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>7</sup> V. 11, Lit. flesh.—<sup>8</sup> right.—<sup>9</sup> V. 18. a.—<sup>10</sup> V. 21, enquire for him by.

Before  
CHRIST  
1622.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 Offerings are to be observed: 2 The continual burnt offering. 3 The offering on the sabbath, 11 on the new moons, 15 at the passover, 28 in the day of firstfruits.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, <sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> my bread for <sup>1</sup> my sacrifices made by fire, for <sup>1</sup> a <sup>2</sup> sweet savour <sup>1</sup> unto me, shall ye observe to <sup>2</sup> offer unto me in their due season.

3 And thou shalt say unto them, <sup>1</sup> This is the offering made by fire which ye shall <sup>2</sup> offer unto the Lord; two lambs of the first year without spot <sup>1</sup> day by day, for a continual burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou <sup>2</sup> offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou <sup>2</sup> offer <sup>1</sup> at even;

5 And <sup>1</sup> a tenth part of an ephah of flour for a <sup>2</sup> meat offering, mingled with the fourth part of an <sup>1</sup> hin of beaten oil.

6 <sup>1</sup> It is <sup>2</sup> a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a <sup>2</sup> sweet savour <sup>1</sup>, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord.

7 And the drink offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an <sup>1</sup> hin for the one lamb: <sup>2</sup> in the holy place <sup>1</sup> shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the Lord for a drink offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou <sup>2</sup> offer <sup>1</sup> at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt <sup>2</sup> offer <sup>1</sup> it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a <sup>2</sup> sweet savour <sup>1</sup> unto the Lord.

9 And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two <sup>2</sup> tenth deals <sup>1</sup> of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:

10 This is <sup>2</sup> the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

11 And <sup>1</sup> in the beginnings of your month ye shall <sup>2</sup> offer a burnt offering unto the Lord; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 And <sup>1</sup> three <sup>2</sup> tenth deals <sup>1</sup> of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two <sup>2</sup> tenth deals <sup>1</sup> of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth <sup>2</sup> deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat offering unto one lamb; for a burnt offering of a <sup>2</sup> sweet savour <sup>1</sup>, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord.

14 And their drink offerings shall be half an <sup>1</sup> hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an <sup>1</sup> hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an <sup>1</sup> hin unto a lamb: this is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 And <sup>1</sup> one <sup>2</sup> kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the Lord shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

16 And <sup>1</sup> in the fourteenth day of the first month in the passover of the Lord.

17 And <sup>1</sup> in the fifteenth day of this month is <sup>2</sup> the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the <sup>1</sup> first day shall be an holy

convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work therein:

19 But ye shall <sup>2</sup> offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering unto the Lord; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: they shall be unto you without blemish:

20 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three <sup>2</sup> tenth deals <sup>1</sup> shall ye <sup>2</sup> offer for a bullock, and two <sup>2</sup> tenth deals <sup>1</sup> for a ram;

21 A several tenth <sup>2</sup> deal shalt thou <sup>2</sup> offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

22 And <sup>1</sup> one <sup>2</sup> goat for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall <sup>2</sup> offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which is for a continual burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye shall <sup>2</sup> offer daily, throughout the seven days, the <sup>1</sup> meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a <sup>2</sup> sweet savour <sup>1</sup> unto the Lord: it shall be <sup>2</sup> offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

25 And <sup>1</sup> on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 Also <sup>1</sup> in the day of the firstfruits, when ye <sup>2</sup> bring a new meat offering unto the Lord, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

27 But ye shall <sup>2</sup> offer <sup>1</sup> the burnt offering for a <sup>2</sup> sweet savour <sup>1</sup> unto the Lord; two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;

28 And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three <sup>2</sup> tenth deals <sup>1</sup> unto one bullock, two <sup>2</sup> tenth deals <sup>1</sup> unto one ram,

29 A several tenth <sup>2</sup> deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30 And one <sup>2</sup> kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

31 Ye shall <sup>2</sup> offer <sup>1</sup> them beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink offerings.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 The offering at the feast of trumpets, 7 at the day of affecting their souls, 13 and on the eight days of the feast of tabernacles.

AND in the seventh month, on the <sup>1</sup> first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: <sup>2</sup> it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a <sup>2</sup> sweet savour <sup>1</sup> unto the Lord;

one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

3 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three <sup>2</sup> tenth deals <sup>1</sup> for a bullock, and two tenth deals <sup>1</sup> for a ram,

4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

5 And one <sup>2</sup> kid of the goats for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you:

6 Beside <sup>2</sup> the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings, according unto their manner, for a <sup>2</sup> sweet savour <sup>1</sup>, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord.

7 And <sup>1</sup> ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls; ye shall not do any work therein:

8 But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the Lord for a <sup>2</sup> sweet savour <sup>1</sup>; one young bullock, one ram, and seven

Before  
CHRIST  
1622.p ver. 31.  
Lev. 22. 29.  
Deut. 12. 11.

p ver. 15.

p Ex. 18. 16.  
4. 13. 6.  
Lev. 23. 8.p Ex. 23. 16.  
4. 24. 22.  
Lev. 23. 16.  
13.  
Deut. 16. 10.  
Acts 2. 1.

p See Lev.

23. 16. 19.

p ver. 19.

p Lev. 23. 24.

p ch. 28. 11.

p ch. 28. 5.

p ch. 12. 11.

12.

p Lev. 16. 29.

4. 23. 27.

p Ps. 33. 13.

Is. 58. 3.

p Lev. 2. 11.

p Ex. 6. 8.

p Mat. 12. 18.

p Rom. 1. 1.

p 1 Cor. 1. 1.

p 1 Pet. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

p 1 John. 1. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
1492.

ch. 28. 12.

Lev. 16. 2.  
A.Lev. 23. 34.  
Deut. 16. 13.  
Exod. 23. 29.

Exod. 2. 4.

Lev. 2. 4, 9.  
10.  
ch. 15. 15.  
Exod. 23. 7, 16.

Lev. 18.

lambs of the first year; <sup>9</sup> they shall be unto you without blemish:

<sup>9</sup> And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram,

<sup>10</sup> A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

<sup>11</sup> One kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside <sup>1</sup> the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

<sup>12</sup> ¶ And <sup>1</sup> on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the Lord seven days:

<sup>13</sup> And <sup>2</sup> ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a <sup>1</sup> sweet savour unto the Lord; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:

<sup>14</sup> And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams,

<sup>15</sup> And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs:

<sup>16</sup> And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

<sup>17</sup> ¶ And on the second day ye shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

<sup>18</sup> And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, <sup>1</sup> after the manner:

<sup>19</sup> And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

<sup>20</sup> ¶ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

<sup>21</sup> And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, <sup>1</sup> after the manner:

<sup>22</sup> And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

<sup>23</sup> ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

<sup>24</sup> Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

<sup>25</sup> And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

<sup>26</sup> ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

<sup>27</sup> And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

<sup>28</sup> And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

<sup>29</sup> ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

<sup>30</sup> And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

<sup>31</sup> And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

<sup>32</sup> ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

<sup>33</sup> And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

<sup>34</sup> And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

<sup>35</sup> ¶ On the eighth day ye shall have a <sup>1</sup> solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work <sup>therein</sup>:

<sup>36</sup> But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a <sup>1</sup> sweet savour unto the Lord: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

<sup>37</sup> Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

<sup>38</sup> And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

<sup>39</sup> These things ye shall <sup>1</sup> do unto the Lord in your <sup>1</sup> set feasts, beside your <sup>1</sup> vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

<sup>40</sup> And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the Lord commanded Moses.

## CHAPTER 30.

<sup>1</sup> Vows are not to be broken. <sup>3</sup> The exception of a maid's vow. <sup>6</sup> Of a wife's. <sup>9</sup> Of a widow's, or her that is divorced.

AND Moses spake unto the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded.

<sup>2</sup> ¶ If a man vow a vow unto the Lord, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

<sup>3</sup> If a woman also vow a vow unto the Lord, and bind herself by a bond, being in her father's house in her youth;

<sup>4</sup> And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

<sup>5</sup> But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the Lord shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ And if she had at all an husband, when she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

<sup>7</sup> And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard it: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

<sup>8</sup> But if her husband disallowed her on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of

VAR. RECD. — <sup>4</sup> V. 39. appointed seasons. — Chap. 30. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. viz. to restrict himself from anything. — <sup>2</sup> V. 6. But if she become married whilst her vows are upon her, or the idle utterance of her lips, *Ks. Ke.* — <sup>3</sup> V. 7, 8. 11. hear. — <sup>4</sup> V. 7, 11. hold. — <sup>5</sup> heareth. — <sup>6</sup> V. 8, 11. disallow. — <sup>7</sup> V. 8. was upon her, and the idle utterance of.

Before  
CHRIST  
1492.

Lev. 23. 34.

1 Or. Of.  
Lev. 27. 2  
Deut. 23. 1  
Lev. 21. 1  
Exod. 2. 4  
Lev. 18. 15  
Lev. 27. 11  
Exod. 22. 1, 2

ch. 1. 4, 15  
Exod. 2. 4

Lev. 27. 2  
Deut. 23. 1  
Judg. 11. 29  
Eccl. 5. 4  
Lev. 2. 4  
Lev. 16. 8  
Exod. 23. 16  
1 Heb.  
Gen. 28.  
Ps. 56. 27  
Job 22. 27  
Ps. 56. 28  
1 Heb.  
Exod. 23. 16  
1 Heb.  
Nah. 1. 15

1 Heb. her  
vows were  
upon her.  
Ps. 56. 15

Gen. 2. 16

Before  
CHRIST  
1462

none effect: and the Lord shall forgive her.

9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard them: then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the Lord shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard them.

15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard them; then he shall bear her iniquity.

16 These are the statutes, which the Lord commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her youth in her father's house.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 The Midianites are spoiled, and Balaam slain. 13 Moses is wroth with the officers, for saving the women alive. 15 How the soldiers, with their captives and spoils, are to be divided. 23 The covenant whereby the prey is to be divided. 25 The voluntary oblation unto the treasury of the Lord.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou be gathered unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the Lord of Midian.

4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the Lord commanded Moses; and they slew all the males.

8 And they slew the kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were slain; namely, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Rebe, five kings of Midian: Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities, wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

11 And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which are by Jordan near Jericho.

13 ¶ And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive?

16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the Lord in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the congregation of the Lord.

17 Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

19 And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whatsoever hath killed any person, and whatsoever hath touched any slain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 Purify all your raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood.

21 ¶ And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the Lord commanded Moses:

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead, every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make it go through the fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified with the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation:

28 And levy a tribute unto the Lord of the men of war which went out to battle: one soul of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the bees, and of the asses, and of the sheep:

29 Take it of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the priest, for an heave offering of the Lord.

30 And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take a portion of fifty, of the persons, of the bees, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the Lord.

VAR. REND. — 5 V. 13. chiefs. — 6 V. 16. unfaithfulness. — 7 V. 19. pitch your tents. — 8 V. 19, 20. purge from sin. — 9 V. 23. Rather, copper.

10 V. 23, purged from sin. — 11 Impurity (ca. 19, 9).

12 V. 26. heads of the fathers' (houses). — 13 V. 28. Lift, heave or lift off (see Ex. 25, 2).

14 V. 30, 47. dwelling-place.

Before  
CHRIST  
1462A. D. 20.  
14.† Heb. host  
of war.† See Deut.  
20, 10.

1 Sam. 15, 2.

1 ch. 24, 14.

2 Pet. 2, 15.

Rev. 2, 14.

m ch. 25, 9.

† Heb.  
a male.

e ch. 5, 2.

p ch. 19, 11.

h.

† Heb. in-  
strument,  
or vessel of  
skins.

p ch. 19, 9.

17.

r Lev. 11, 25.

† Heb. of the  
captivity.

e Josh. 22, 5.

1 Sam. 30, 27.

† See ver. 30,  
47.

e ch. 16, 36.

e See ver. 48  
— 47.

† Or, goats.

e ch. 3, 7, 4.

e 18, 3, 4.

e ch. 25, 17.

e ch. 27, 13.

† Heb. a  
thousand of  
a tribe, a  
thousand of  
a tribe.

e ch. 28, 9.

† Deut. 30, 13.

1 Sam. 27, 9.

1 Kings 11, 14, 15.

e See Judg.  
6, 1, 2, 24.

1 Josh. 18, 31.

e Josh. 18, 23.

VAR. REND. — 5 V. 10. (a woman) hath vowed. — Chap. 31. 1 Ps. 3-6, 31, 27, 28. the host. — 2 V. 6. even the alarm-clarions (ca. 10, 9). — 3 V. 10. in the districts wherein. — 4 encampments.



Before  
CHRIST  
1692.

31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the Lord commanded Moses.

32 And <sup>16</sup>the booty, <sup>16</sup>beside the rest of the prey <sup>16</sup>which the <sup>16</sup>men of war <sup>16</sup>had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beees.

34 And threescore and one thousand asses.

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the half, <sup>17</sup>which was the portion of them that went out <sup>17</sup>to war <sup>17</sup>, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep:

37 And the Lord's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand; of which the Lord's tribute was threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the Lord's tribute was threescore and one.

40 And the persons were sixteen thousand; of which the Lord's tribute was thirty and two persons.

41 And Moses gave the tribute, <sup>18</sup>which was the Lord's heave offering, unto Eleazar the priest, <sup>18</sup>as the Lord commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel's half, <sup>19</sup>which Moses divided from the men that <sup>19</sup>were,

43 <sup>19</sup>Warred, the half that pertained unto the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beees,

45 And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons.)

47 Even <sup>20</sup>of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty, <sup>20</sup>both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the <sup>20</sup>tabernacle of the Lord; as the Lord commanded Moses.

48 ¶ And the officers which were over thousands of the host, the captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses:

49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which are under our <sup>21</sup>charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the Lord, what every man hath <sup>22</sup>totten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, earrings, and <sup>22</sup>tablets, <sup>22</sup>to make an atonement for our souls before the Lord.

51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, <sup>23</sup>even all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the <sup>24</sup>offering that they <sup>24</sup>offered up <sup>24</sup>to the Lord, of the captains of hundreds, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 <sup>25</sup>For <sup>25</sup>the men of war had taken spoil <sup>25</sup>from every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the <sup>26</sup>tabernacle of the congregation <sup>26</sup>, for a memorial for the children of Israel before the Lord.

p See ch. 18.  
5, 19.

s ver. 30.

† Heb.  
band.† Heb.  
found.c Ex. 30. 12,  
16.† Heb. Asses  
offering.b Dent. 30.  
14.

c Ex. 30. 16.

VAR. REND.—<sup>15</sup> V. 32. Or, the prey, in addition to the spoil. Ge. 31. <sup>15</sup> 16 people of the host.—<sup>17</sup> V. 38. in the host.—<sup>18</sup> V. 42. belonged to the host.—<sup>19</sup> V. 50. necklaces.—<sup>20</sup> V. 52. heaved or lifted off.—<sup>21</sup> V. 53. Nevertheless the men of the host kept their spoil (see v. 33).—<sup>22</sup> V. 54. tent of meeting.

## CHAPTER 32.

1 The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on that side Jordan. 5 Moses reprooveth them. 16 They offer him conditions to his content. 28 Moses assigneth them the land. 39 They conquer it.

NOW the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of <sup>1</sup>Jaser, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle;

2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the <sup>3</sup>princes of the congregation, saying,

3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jaser, and <sup>4</sup>Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Kiealah, and <sup>5</sup>Shebam, and Nebo, and <sup>6</sup>Beon,

4 <sup>7</sup>From the country <sup>7</sup>which the Lord smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, and bring us not over Jordan.

6 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore <sup>8</sup>discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the Lord hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, <sup>9</sup>when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea <sup>9</sup>to see the land.

9 For <sup>10</sup>when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the Lord had given them.

10 And the Lord's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, <sup>11</sup>from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because <sup>12</sup>they have not <sup>12</sup>wholly followed me:

12 Save Caleb the son of Jephthah the Kenesite, and Joshua the son of Nun: <sup>13</sup>for they have wholly followed the Lord.

13 And the Lord's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until <sup>14</sup>all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the Lord, was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the <sup>15</sup> fierce anger of the Lord toward Israel.

15 For if ye <sup>16</sup>turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:

17 But we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jordan, or forward; <sup>20</sup>because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward.

20 ¶ And Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the Lord to war,

21 And will go all of you armed over

Before  
CHRIST  
1692.c ch. 27. 2.  
Josh. 13. 2.  
2 Sam. 24. 1.b ver. 30.  
Reubenites.c ver. 30.  
Shebam.b ver. 30.  
Beon.c ch. 21. 24,  
26.† Heb.  
breath.c ch. 13. 1.  
28.

p Dent. 1. 28.

c ch. 13. 24,  
25.c ch. 14. 11,  
21.

Dent. 1. 34.

c ch. 14. 25,  
29.

Dent. 1. 35.

c ch. 14. 26,  
20.† Heb.  
fulfilled.c ch. 14. 28,  
29.

Dent. 1. 35.

c ch. 14. 28,  
29.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.

p Dent. 1. 24.

p Dent. 30.

Josh. 22.

c ch. 14. 28,  
29.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.c ch. 24. 24,  
25.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 32. 1. 2. chiefs.

107

Before  
CHRIST  
1492.

• Deut. 10. 6.

• See Gen.

28. 27.

Deut. 10. 6.

1 Chr. 1. 25.

• Deut. 10. 7.

• Deut. 2. 8.

1 Kin. 9. 26.

2. 22. 62.

1633.

• Job. 30. 1.

2. 27. 14.

• Job. 30. 23.

23.

2. 31. 4.

• Job. 30. 25.

25.

Deut. 10. 6.

2. 28. 30.

1492.

• Job. 31. 1.

28.

• Job. 31. 4.

• Job. 31. 10.

• Job. 31. 11.

• Or, Hoops

of Abarim.

• Job. 31. 11.

• Job. 31. 24.

• Jer. 48. 3.

Kin. 6. 14.

• Job. 31. 20.

Deut. 32. 48.

• Job. 31. 1.

• Or, The

plains of

Giddithim.

• Job. 31. 1.

• Job. 31. 1.

• Deut. 7. 1.

2.

2. 9. 1.

• Job. 31. 17.

2. 24. 13.

Deut. 7. 2. 4.

2. 12. 3.

• Job. 31. 13.

Judg. 2. 2.

• Job. 31. 25.

24. 44.

• Job. 31. 25.

24. 44.

• Job. 31. 25.

24. 44.

• Job. 31. 25.

24. 44.

• Job. 31. 25.

24. 44.

• Job. 31. 25.

24. 44.

• Job. 31. 25.

24. 44.

• Job. 31. 25.

24. 44.

• Job. 31. 25.

24. 44.

29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah.

30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and 'encamped at Moseroth.

31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Bene-jaakan.

32 And they removed from 'Bene-jaakan, and 'encamped at Hor-hagidgad.

33 And they went from Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in Jothabab.

34 And they removed from Jothabab, and encamped at Ebronah.

35 And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Esion-gaber.

36 And they removed from Esion-gaber, and pitched in the 'wilderness of Zin, which is Kadeah.

37 And they removed from 'Kadeah, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

38 And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the Lord, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth month.

39 And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor.

40 And 'king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the 'south in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.

41 And they departed from mount 'Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.

43 And they departed from Punon, and pitched in Obobth.

44 And they departed from Obobth, and pitched in 'Ije-abarim, in the border of Moab.

45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched 'in Dibon-gad.

46 And they removed from Dibon-gad, and encamped in Almon-diblahaim.

47 And they removed from Almon-diblahaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Abarim, by Jordan near Jericho.

49 And they pitched by Jordan, from Beth-jesimoth even unto 'Abel-shittim in the plains of Moab.

50 And the Lord spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

51 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, 'When ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

52 'Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their 'pictures, and quite pluck down all their high places:

53 And ye shall dispose the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.

54 And 'ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance 'among your families: and to the 'more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the 'fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be 'pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

## CHAPTER 34.

1 The borders of the land. 18 The names of the men which shall divide the land.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, A saying,

2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into 'the land of Canaan; (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan 'with the coasts thereof):

3 Then 'your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall 'be the outmost coast of 'the salt sea eastward:

4 And your border shall turn from the south 'to the ascent of Akrabim, and pass on to Zin: and the 'going forth 'thereof shall be 'from the south 'to 'Kadeah-barnea, and shall go on to 'Hazar-addar, and pass on to Asmon:

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Asmon 'unto the 'river of Egypt, and the 'goings out 'of it shall be at the sea.

6 And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall 'point out 'for you 'mount Hor:

8 From mount Hor ye shall 'point out 'your border 'unto the entrance of Hamath; and the 'goings forth 'of the border shall be 'to Zedad:

9 And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the 'goings out 'of it shall be at 'Hazar-enan: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall 'point out 'your east border from Hazar-enan to Shepham:

11 And the 'coast shall go down from Shepham 'to Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall descend, and shall 'reach unto the 'side of the sea 'of Chinnereth eastward:

12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the 'goings out 'of it shall be at 'the salt sea: this shall be your land 'with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, 'This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the Lord commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:

14 'For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to 'the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to 'the house of their fathers, have received their inheritance; and half the tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance:

15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jordan near Jericho eastward, toward the sunrise.

16 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: 'Elesazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun.

18 And ye shall take one 'prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 34. 1 Vs. 2, 12. according to.

2 Vs. 3. (start) from the eastward end of the salt sea.

3 Vs. 5, 8, 9, 12. extremity. 4. to the south of.

5 Vs. 5. torrent. 6 Vs. 7, 8, 10. mark out or fix.

7 Vs. 11. border. 8 strike up on the east shoulder of the sea of Chinnereth.

9 Vs. 14. their fathers' houses. 10 Vs. 18. chief; throughout.

Before  
CHRIST  
1492.

• Gen. 17. 1.

Deut. 1. 7.

Ps. 78. 54.

2. 108. 11.

Kant. 47. 14.

• Job. 15. 1.

Deut. 1. 7.

2. 15. 40.

• Gen. 14. 2.

Job. 15. 2.

• Job. 15. 2.

2. 12. 52.

2. 30. 9.

• See Job.

15. 2. 4.

• Job. 15. 25.

Job. 15. 4.

1. 27. 12.

• Job. 15. 25.

1. 27. 12.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

2. Kings 14.

2. 23.

• Job. 15. 27.

15.

• 2 Kings

23. 23.

Jer. 39. 4.

1. 18.

• Job. 15. 27.

Deut. 2. 17.

Job. 11. 4.

2. 28. 24.

Mach. 14. 24.

Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

• Job. 15. 27.

VAR. REVD.—V. 40. the king of. — 'south-

country. — 7 V. 44. i.e. the ruins of Abarim. —

8 V. 52. figured stones (Lev. 26. 11). — 9 V. 54. ac-

cording to. — 10 greater. — 11 smaller.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1861. |                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  | After<br>CHRIST<br>1861.                                         |
|---------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                           | 19 And the names of the men are these: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.                              | 11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person <sup>†</sup> at unawares.                                                                                                                            |  | g Ex. 21. 12.<br>† Heb. by error.                                |
|                           | 20 And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud.                                             | 12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.                                                                                                                                   |  | h Deut. 19. 6.<br>Josh. 20. 5, 6.                                |
|                           | 21 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon.                                                                | 13 And <sup>†</sup> 7 of these 7 cities which ye shall give <sup>†</sup> six cities shall ye have for refuge <sup>†</sup> .                                                                                                                                                         |  | i ver. 6.                                                        |
|                           | 22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the son of Jogli.                                         | 14 Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge.                                                                                                                                           |  | h Deut. 4. 41.<br>Josh. 20. 8.                                   |
|                           | 23 The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh, Hanniel the son of Ephod.          | 15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.                                                                                   |  | i ch. 15. 14.                                                    |
|                           | 24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the son of Shiphthan.                                | 16 And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.                                                                                                                                                     |  | m Ex. 21. 12.<br>Lev. 24. 17.<br>Deut. 19. 11, 12.               |
|                           | 25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elisaphan the son of Parnach.                               | 17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.                                                                                                                                        |  | † Heb. with a stone of the hand.                                 |
|                           | 26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the son of Aznan.                                  | 18 Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.                                                                                                                                   |  | n ver. 21, 24, 27.<br>Deut. 19. 6, 12.<br>Josh. 20. 8, 4.        |
|                           | 27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the son of Shelomi.                                    | 19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.                                                                                                                                                                                   |  | o Gen. 4. 8.<br>2 Sam. 3. 27.<br>2 Ro. 10.<br>1 Kings 2. 31, 32. |
|                           | 28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedabel the son of Ammihud.                                | 20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or <sup>†</sup> hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die;                                                                                                                                                                                      |  | p Ex. 21. 14.<br>Deut. 19. 11.                                   |
|                           | 29 These are they whom the Lord commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan. | 21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.                                                                                     |  | q Ex. 21. 15.                                                    |
|                           |                                                                                                                        | 22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait,                                                                                                                                                                            |  |                                                                  |
|                           |                                                                                                                        | 23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm:                                                                                                                                   |  |                                                                  |
|                           |                                                                                                                        | 24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:                                                                                                                                                                     |  | r ver. 12.<br>Josh. 20. 6.                                       |
|                           |                                                                                                                        | 25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled; and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oil. |  | s Josh. 20. 4.                                                   |
|                           |                                                                                                                        | 26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;                                                                                                                                                                      |  | t Ex. 20. 7.<br>Lev. 4. 8.<br>21. 10.                            |
|                           |                                                                                                                        | 27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he shall not be guilty of blood:                                                                                                                    |  | † Heb. no blood shall be to him.<br>Ex. 23. 2.                   |
|                           |                                                                                                                        | 28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.                                                                                    |  | u ch. 37. 11.                                                    |
|                           |                                                                                                                        | 29 So these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.                                                                                                                                                                   |  | v Deut. 17. 6.<br>2 Ro. 15. 16.<br>2 Cor. 12. 1.<br>Heb. 10. 20. |
|                           |                                                                                                                        | 30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die.                                                                                                                |  |                                                                  |
|                           |                                                                                                                        | 31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer,                                                                                                                                                                                                               |  |                                                                  |

## CHAPTER 35.

1 Eight and forty cities for the Levites with their suburbs, and measure thereof. 2 Six of them are to be cities of refuge. 3 The laws of murder. 4 No satisfaction for murder.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,

1 Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall be six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: and to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities: them shall ye give with their suburbs.

8 And the cities which ye shall give shall be of the possession of the children of Israel: from them that have many ye shall give many; but from them that have few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which the inheritance.

9 And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

VAR. REND. — Chap. 35. 1 Vs. 2-5, 7. pasture-grounds. — 2 V. 5. without or beside the city (i.e. the city not being reckoned), for the east side (namely, of the pasture-ground). Similarly with the other sides. — 3 V. 6. Insert, the. — 4 V. 8. the greater (tribe). — 5 the smaller.

VAR. REND. — 6 V. 11. select, Go. Ke. — 7 V. 13. the. — 8 shall be six cities of refuge for you. — 9 V. 16. But. — 10 Vs. 16-18. have smitten. — 11 V. 20. And. — 12 Vs. 20, 22. have buried. — 13 V. 28. may. — 14 V. 29. right. — 15 Vs. 31, 32. ransom. — 16 V. 31. soul.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.† Heb.  
faulty to  
die.

y Ps. 106. 38.

† Heb. there  
can be no  
expiation  
for the  
land.

a Gen. 9. 6.

a Lev. 18. 25.

Deut. 21. 23.

b Ex. 28. 46.

46.

which is guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

2 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

3 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

4 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the Lord dwell among the children of Israel.

## CHAPTER 38.

1 The inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters is remedied by marrying in their own tribes, 7 but the inheritance should be removed from the tribe, 10 The daughters of Zelophehad marry their father's brothers' sons.

AND the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel:

2 And they said, The Lord commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was commanded by the Lord to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe wherunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when the jubilee of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance

be put unto the inheritance of the tribe wherunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the Lord, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath said well.

6 This is the thing which the Lord doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even as the Lord commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad:

11 For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

12 And they were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These are the commandments and the judgments, which the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

e ch. 26. 59.

b ch. 26. 58.

a 33. 54.

Josh. 17. 3.

e ch. 27. 1, 7.

Josh. 17. 3.

a

† Heb. unto whom they shall be.

d Lev. 25. 10.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

e Josh. 9. 1.

10.

a 22. 4, 7.

† Or, Sepher.

b Num. 13. 26.

ch. 9. 23.

c Num. 23. 28.

1451.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 Moses' speech in the end of the fortieth year, briefly rehearsing the story of God's promise, 13 of giving them officers, 19 of sending the spies to search the land, 21 of God's anger for their incredulity, 41 and disobedience.

THESE be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel in this side Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain over against the Red sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Di-sahab.

2 (There are eleven days' journey from Horeb by the way of mount Seir unto Kadesh-barnea.)

3 And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the Lord had given him in commandment unto them;

VAR. REWD.—17 V. 33. have atonement made for.—Chap. 30. 1 V. 1. heads of the fathers' (houses).

2 family.—3 chiefs.—4 P. 3. Now.—5 V. 11. And.—6 V. 12. Into the families of, etc., were they married.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 1. Or, Such (referring to the preceding books), Km. Gr.—7 Ps. 1, 7. the Arabah (the name given to the chalky depression, in the midst of which the Jordan ran).—8 V. 1. Or, Suph, Ge. Ee. Ks.—9 Insert, in, Km.

VAR. REWD.—Chap. 1. V. 1. β Di-wahab, Ee. doubtfully (see Num. 21. 14).

4 After he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Ashtaroth in Edrei:

5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

6 The Lord our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh therunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

8 Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the Lord swore unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

9 And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:

10 The Lord your God hath multiplied

VAR. REWD.—5 V. 5. expound.—6 Ps. 7, 19, 28. hill-country.—7 V. 7. lowlands (Heb. Shephela, i.e. the maritime plain inhabited by the Philistines).—8 south country.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

e ch. 27. 2.

† Heb. to whom, for ver. 12.

† Heb. clear to the eye, 1 Kings 21. 3.

a 1 Chron. 23. 28.

e ch. 27. 1.

† Heb. to some that were of the families.

e ch. 26. 5.

a 23. 20.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

d Num. 21. 54, 55.

Josh. 13. 21.

1451.

e Ex. 2. 1.

a See Ex. 11.

b Num. 33. 11.

† Heb. of his neighbours.

† Heb. given.

a Gen. 12. 7.

a 15. 18.

a 17. 7, 8.

a 26. 6.

a 30. 13.

e Ex. 18. 18.

Num. 11. 14.

day have. —<sup>16</sup> V. 41. thought it but little.  
—<sup>16</sup> V. 44. hill (Num. 14. 45). — Chap.  
to. —<sup>2</sup> journeyed round the hill count  
<sup>2</sup> K & B after these mountains.

e Num. 20.  
16.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

† Heb. even to the third day of the war of the foot.

† Gen. 24. 2.  
Josh. 24. 2.

ch. 2. 2, 3.

Judg. 11.  
12.

1 Kings 9.  
26.

† Or. Use no hostility against Moab.

A Num. 21.  
28.

Gen. 19. 26.  
27.

A Num. 14. 5.  
20. 23.  
ch. 2. 2.

in ver. 22.  
Gen. 14. 6.  
25. 20.  
† Heb. subdued them.  
† Or. room.

A Num. 21.  
13.

† Or. valley.

A Num. 13.  
26.

A Num. 14.  
23.

A Num. 24.  
25.

ch. 1. 24. 25.  
Each 20. 15.  
Ps. 76. 20.  
A 106. 26.

Gen. 19. 26.

† Gen. 14. 5.  
Surmises.  
A See ver. 10.

which dwell in Seir; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, for no, not so much as a foot breadth: because I have given mount Seir unto Esau for a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the Lord thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these forty years the Lord thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir, through the way of the plain from Elath, and from Esion-gaber, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 And the Lord said unto me, Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a possession; because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot for a possession.

10 The Emims dwell therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims; but the Moabites call them Emims.

12 The Horims also dwell in Seir beforetime; but the children of Esau succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwell in their stead; as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the Lord gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, said I, and get you over the brook Zered. And we went over the brook Zered.

14 And the space in which we came from Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years: until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the Lord swore unto them.

15 For indeed the hand of the Lord was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

16 So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the Lord spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day:

19 And when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon any possession; because I have given it unto the children of Lot for a possession.

20 That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwell therein in old time; and the Ammonites call them Zamzummims;

21 As a people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims; but the Lord destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwell in their stead:

22 As he did to the children of Esau,

which dwell in Seir, when he destroyed the Horims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwell in their stead even unto this day:

23 And the Avims which dwell in Hazerim, even unto Azzah, the Caphtorims, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwell in their stead.

24 Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river Arnon: behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land: begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle.

25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto Sihon king of Heshbon with words of peace, saying,

27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet;

29 As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me: until I shall pass over Jordan into the land which the Lord our God giveth us.

30 But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day.

31 And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jahaz.

33 And the Lord our God delivered him before us; and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city; we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.

36 From Arzer, which is by the brink of the river of Arnon, and from the city that is by the river, even unto Gilead, there was not one city too strong for us: the Lord our God delivered all unto us:

37 Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou comest not, nor unto any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the Lord our God forbade us.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 The story of the conquest of Og king of Bashan. 2 The division of the land into two tribes and half. 21 More prayer to enter into the land. 25 He is permitted to see it.

THEN we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Edrei.

VAR. REVD. — 4 V. 8. So. — 5 off (i.e. leaving on one side) the way of the Arabah, off Elath, and off, A.V. — 6 and then we. — 7 V. 9. Elath. — 8 V. 10. 11. 21. Hke. — 9 V. 11. 20. Heb. Rephaim. Comp. Gen. 14. 5; 15. 20. — 10 V. 12. And in Seir dwell the Horim. — 11 V. 13. 14. 24. 36. 37. torrent. — 12 V. 14. 15. the midst of the camp. — 13 V. 15. Moreover. — 14 discomfit. — 15 V. 18. border.

VAR. REVD. — 16 V. 23. villages. — 17 i.e. Gaza. — 18 V. 27. Lst. in the way, in the way, will I go. — 19 V. 28. I will only. — 20 V. 34. every city of men, with the women, and the little ones, S.C. A.V. Kt. — 21 V. 36. in the torrent-valley (or watercourse). VAR. REVD. Chap. 2. V. 37. (β according to all that the Lord our God commanded us, Ht. (1.)

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

Gen. 24. 2.  
Josh. 24. 2.

Gen. 19. 26.  
27.

Num. 14. 5.  
20. 23.  
ch. 2. 2.

† Heb. begun, possess.

† Ex. 15. 14.  
15.

ch. 11. 23.  
Josh. 2. 2.

ch. 20. 10.  
Num. 21.  
31.  
Josh. 11. 23.

Num. 20.  
10.

A See Num. 20. 14.

Ex. 25. 4.  
Josh. 11. 2.

Num. 21.  
31.

Josh. 11.  
23.

Ex. 4. 23.

ch. 1. 2.

Num. 21.  
31.

ch. 7. 2.  
A 20. 14.

Num. 21.  
31.

ch. 29. 7.

Lev. 27. 29.

ch. 7. 2. 20.

† Heb. every city of men, and women, and little ones.

ch. 3. 12.  
A 4. 6.

Josh. 11. 2.

Ps. 44. 2.

Gen. 22. 22.

Num. 21. 24.

ch. 2. 14.

ver. 4. 2.

Num. 21.  
32. A.

ch. 20. 7.

ch. 1. 4.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1461. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | After<br>CHRIST<br>1461.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|---------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>24.         | 1 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.                                         | 1 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.                                         |
| 2 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 2 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.                                                                                                        | 2 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.                                                                                                        |
| 1 Kings 4.<br>23.         | 3 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.                                                                                         | 3 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.                                                                                         |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 4 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns, a great many.                                                                                                                                                         | 4 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns, a great many.                                                                                                                                                         |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 5 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.                                                                                                                        | 5 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.                                                                                                                        |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 6 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.                                                                                                                                                                           | 6 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.                                                                                                                                                                           |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 7 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon;                                                                                                 | 7 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon;                                                                                                 |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 8 Which Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion; and the Amorites call it Shenir.                                                                                                                                                                                    | 8 Which Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion; and the Amorites call it Shenir.                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 9 All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.                                                                                                                                 | 9 All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.                                                                                                                                 |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 10 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron: is it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man. | 10 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron: is it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man. |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 11 And the land, which we possessed at that time, from Arzor which is by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites.                                                                       | 11 And the land, which we possessed at that time, from Arzor which is by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites.                                                                       |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 12 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.                                                                    | 12 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.                                                                    |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 13 Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob unto the coasts of Geshuri and Machathi; and called them after his own name, Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day.                                                                                     | 13 Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob unto the coasts of Geshuri and Machathi; and called them after his own name, Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day.                                                                                     |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 14 And I gave Gilead unto Machir.                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 14 And I gave Gilead unto Machir.                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 15 And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jabbock, which is the border of the children of Ammon;                                                       | 15 And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jabbock, which is the border of the children of Ammon;                                                       |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 16 The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from Chinnereth even unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, I under Ashdodth-pisgah eastward.                                                                                                    | 16 The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from Chinnereth even unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, I under Ashdodth-pisgah eastward.                                                                                                    |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 17 And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war.                                                   | 17 And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war.                                                   |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 18 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, for I know that ye                                                                                                                                                                                  | 18 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, for I know that ye                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | have much cattle, shall abide in your cities which I have given you;                                                                                                                                                                                          | 18 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, for I know that ye                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 19 Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.        | 19 Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.        |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 20 And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.                                                              | 20 And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.                                                              |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 21 Ye shall not fear them: for the LORD your God he shall fight for you.                                                                                                                                                                                      | 21 Ye shall not fear them: for the LORD your God he shall fight for you.                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 22 And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 22 And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 23 O LORD God, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?                                                           | 23 O LORD God, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?                                                           |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 24 I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.                                                                                                                                               | 24 I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.                                                                                                                                               |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 25 But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.                                                                                                | 25 But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.                                                                                                |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 26 Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.                                                                    | 26 Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.                                                                    |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 27 But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.                                                                                       | 27 But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.                                                                                       |
| 1 Sam. 21.<br>26.         | 28 So we abode in the valley over against Beth-peor.                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 28 So we abode in the valley over against Beth-peor.                                                                                                                                                                                                          |

## CHAPTER 4.

1 An exhortation to obedience. 41 Moses appointeth the three cities of refuge on that side Jordan.

NOW therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

Your eyes have been seen: what the LORD did because of Baal-peor, for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God are alive every one of you this day.

Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

Keep therefore and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.

For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is in all things that we call upon him for?

And what nation is there so great,

VAR. REND.—13 V. 29. ravine (Num. 21. 20). Chap. 4. 1 V. 3. Baal of Peor.—13 V. 7. Or, gods, Sch. Kn. Ke.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 5. Lit. towns of the peninsula.—2 V. 6. See ch. 2. 34.—3 V. 10. tableland, Staskey.—4 V. 11, 13. See ch. 2. 11.—5 V. 12, 16. torrent.—6 V. 13. even.—7 V. 14. region.—8 V. 15. Bashan (called) he the tent-villages of Jair, Sch. Kn. Ke.—9 V. 16. unto the watercourse of Arnon, even unto the middle of the watercourse (ch. 2. 28, for (their) border; and, Ge. Ew.—10 V. 17. Argobah.—11 Or, for a (western) border, Ge. Ew.—12 the slopes of Pisgah.



Before  
CHRIST  
1481.g Prov. 4. 23.  
1. 1.  
2. 4. 21.1 Gen. 18. 19.  
ch. 6. 7.  
2. 11. 19.1 Ps. 78. 5. 6.  
Eph. 6. 4.  
1 Ex. 19. 9.  
16.  
20. 18.  
Heb. 12. 18.  
12.1 Ex. 19. 18.  
ch. 3. 23.  
1 Heb.  
Avert.m ch. 6. 4.  
22.u ver. 23. 26.  
1 Ex. 20. 22.  
1 Kings 19.  
12.1 Heb.  
saw a vision.p ch. 9. 9. 11.  
9 Ex. 24. 22.  
9 Ex. 24. 12.  
2. 31. 18.1 Ex. 31. 1.  
2 ch. 22.  
2 Ex. 23.  
11.1 Josh. 22.  
11.  
1 Is. 40. 18.1 Ex. 32. 7.  
1 ver. 22.  
1 Ex. 20. 4. 5.  
ch. 5. 8.

1 Rom. 1. 23.

1 ch. 17. 3.  
Job 21. 26.  
27.1 Gen. 2. 1.  
2 Kings 17.  
16.  
2. 31. 3.1 Rom. 1. 23.  
1 Or.  
1 impert.1 Kings 8.  
51.  
Jer. 11. 4.1 Ex. 19. 16.  
ch. 9. 20.  
22. 9.1 Num. 20.  
12.  
ch. 1. 37.  
2. 34.1 See 3 Pet.  
1. 13. 14. 15.1 ch. 3. 27.  
1 ch. 3. 25.  
1 ver. 9.1 ver. 16.  
1 Ex. 20. 4. 5.1 Ex. 24. 17.  
ch. 9. 2.  
1 Is. 33. 14.1 Heb. 12. 18.  
1 Ex. 30. 1.  
ch. 15.  
1 Is. 48. 5.

1 ver. 16.

that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons;

10 Specially the day that thou stoodest before the Lord thy God in Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness.

12 And the Lord spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only ye heard a voice.

13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone.

14 And the Lord commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the Lord spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire:

16 Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female,

17 The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shoulddest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the Lord thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

20 But the Lord hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as ye are this day.

21 Furthermore the Lord was angry with me for your sakes, and aware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance:

22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the Lord your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the Lord thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For the Lord thy God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God.

25 When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven

image, or the likeness of any thing, and shall do evil in the sight of the Lord thy God, to provoke him to anger:

26 I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the Lord shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the Lord shall lead you.

28 And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 But if from thence thou shalt seek the Lord thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn to the Lord thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice;

31 (For the Lord thy God is a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them.

32 For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it?

33 Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the Lord your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the Lord he is God; there is none else beside him.

36 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of Egypt:

38 To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, as it is this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the Lord he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else.

40 Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 Then Moses severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sun rising;

42 That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past; and

Before  
CHRIST  
1481.p 3 Kings 17.  
17. 26.  
q ch. 20. 13.  
19.  
Is. 1. 2.  
Mic. 6. 2.1 Lev. 26. 33.  
ch. 25. 64.  
64.  
Neb. 1. 2.1 ch. 29. 44.  
1 Sam. 26. 19.  
10. 16. 13.  
Jer. 16. 13.1 Ps. 135. 4.  
5.1 Is. 13. 14.  
14. 24. 2.  
2. 27. 7.1 Lev. 26. 20.  
20.  
ch. 28. 1. 2. 3.1 Ch. 15. 4.  
Neb. 1. 9.  
Is. 54. 7.1 Jer. 29. 12.  
12. 14.1 Heb. 11. 1.  
11. 1. 2. 3.1 Ex. 24. 12.  
12. 14.1 Jer. 2. 1.  
2. 1. 2. 3.1 Ps. 136. 3.  
3.1 Job 4. 2.  
4. 2. 3.

1 Matt. 24. 21.

1 Ex. 24. 11.  
2. 22. 20.1 ch. 3. 12.  
3. 12. 13.1 Ex. 7. 2.  
7. 2. 3.1 Ex. 6. 6.  
6. 6. 7. 8.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.1 Ex. 12. 1.  
12. 1. 2.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> F. 13. the ten words.—<sup>4</sup> F. 19. carried away.—<sup>5</sup> i.e. assigned.—<sup>6</sup> F. 20. But you hath the Lord taken, and brought you forth out of the iron-furnace.

VAR. REND.—<sup>7</sup> F. 30. Or, In thy tribulation, all these things shall come upon thee: in the latter days, thou shalt. <sup>8</sup> Kx. <sup>9</sup> F. 34. trials.—<sup>10</sup> F. 37. Or, and hath chosen..... and, <sup>11</sup> Kx. (with colon at end of p. 38); or, and chose..... therefore he, <sup>12</sup> Kx.—<sup>13</sup> with his presence. Comp. Ex. 33. 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
1661.

1 John. 30. 2.

1 ch. 2. 22.

1 John. 32.

1 ch. 1. 4.

1 John. 31.

1 ch. 2. 3. 4.

1 ch. 2. 26.

1 ch. 2. 12.

1 ch. 2. 9.

1 ch. 12. 2.

1 ch. 2. 17.

that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live:

43 <sup>1</sup>Yea, in the wilderness, in the <sup>2</sup>plain country, of the Benjamins; and Kadesh in the desert of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, of the Manassites.

44 ¶ And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:

45 These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came forth out of Egypt.

46 On this side Jordan, in the valley over against Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were on this side Jordan toward the sunrise:

48 From Arer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which is Hermon,

49 And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pisgah.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 The covenant in Horeb. 6 The ten commandments. 23 At the people's request Moses receiveth the law from God.

AND Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep, and do them.

2 ¶ The Lord our God made a covenant with us in Horeb.

3 The Lord made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day.

4 ¶ The Lord talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire,

5 (¶ I stood between the Lord and you at that time, to show you the word of the Lord: for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying,

6 ¶ I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

7 ¶ Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8 ¶ Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth:

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

10 ¶ And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 ¶ Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 ¶ Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee.

13 ¶ Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

14 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor

thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

15 ¶ And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the Lord thy God brought thee out thence through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the Lord thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee: that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not kill.

18 ¶ Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 ¶ Neither shalt thou steal.

20 ¶ Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 ¶ Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

22 ¶ These words the Lord spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And he wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders:

24 And ye said, Behold, the Lord our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: if we hear the voice of the Lord our God any more, then we shall die.

26 ¶ For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the Lord our God shall say: and speak thou unto us all that the Lord our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and do it.

28 And the Lord heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the Lord said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 ¶ O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the Lord your God hath commanded you: ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

33 Ye shall walk in all the ways which the Lord your God hath commanded you that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

Before  
CHRIST  
1661.

p ch. 15. 15.

2 ch. 12. 2.

2 ch. 26. 12.

2 ch. 4. 24.

2 ch. 37.

2 ch. 20. 12.

2 Lev. 19. 2.

2 ch. 37. 16.

2 Eph. 6. 2. 3.

2 Col. 3. 20.

2 ch. 4. 40.

2 Ex. 20. 13.

2 Matt. 5. 21.

2 Ex. 20. 14.

2 Luke 18. 20.

2 Jam. 2. 11.

2 Ex. 20. 15.

2 Rom. 13. 9.

2 Ex. 20. 16.

2 Ex. 20. 17.

2 Mat. 2. 2.

2 Eph. 6. 2.

2 Luke 12. 14.

2 Rom. 7. 7.

2 1 Th. 5.

2 Ex. 24. 12.

2 ch. 31. 18.

2 ch. 4. 15.

2 Ex. 20. 18.

2 15.

2 Ex. 19. 19.

2 ch. 4. 22.

2 Judg. 13. 22.

2 ch. 18. 16.

2 1 Heb. add.

2 to hear.

2 ch. 4. 22.

2 Ex. 20. 19.

2 Heb. 12. 19.

2 ch. 14. 17.

2 ch. 28. 29.

2 ch. 31. 1.

2 ch. 34. 10.

2 Matt. 23. 27.

2 Luke 10. 42.

2 ch. 11. 1.

2 ch. 4. 40.

2 Gal. 3. 12.

2 ch. 17. 20.

2 ch. 24.

2 Josh. 1. 7.

2 ch. 22. 6.

2 Prov. 4. 27.

2 ch. 10. 12.

2 P. 119. 6.

2 Jer. 7. 28.

2 Luke 1. 4.

2 p ch. 4. 40.

VAR. READ.—11 V. 43. table-land.—12 V. 46. ravine.

—23 V. 48. torrent.—14 V. 40. Arabah.—15 slopes.

—Chap. 5. 1 V. 10. i.e. the thousandth generation

(see ch. 7. 9.)—2 V. 11. take up.—3 for a false-

hood.—4 taketh up.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The end of the law is obedience. 2 An exhortation thereto.

NOW these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD thy God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go to possess it:

2 That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged.

3 Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God is one LORD:

5 And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

7 And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities, which thou buildedst not,

11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not; vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full;

12 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

13 Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you;

15 (For the LORD thy God is a jealous God among you) lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, as ye tempted him in Massah.

17 Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers.

19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 And when thou shalt asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt;

and the LORD brought us out of Egypt

with a mighty hand:

22 And the LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he swore unto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, for our good always, that he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day.

25 And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 All communion with the nations is forbidden, 4 for fear of idolatry, 6 for the holiness of the people, 9 for the nature of God in his mercy and justice, 17 for the assurance of victory which God will give over them.

WHEN the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee: thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 For thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all people:

8 But because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations:

10 And repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

Ex. 2. 12.  
Ex. 7. 2. 4.  
Ex. 11. 1. 11.  
Pa. 12. 9.  
Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Cor. 10. 13.  
Job. 23. 7.  
Jer. 2. 2.  
Eccl. 1. 1.  
Ps. 124. 8.  
Lev. 18. 24.  
Lev. 24. 16.  
Rom. 12. 1.  
16.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 7. 1 F. 2. Lit. lay them under a ban (or, devote them).—3 F. 5. Ashéras, i.e. emblems of the goddesses.—3 F. 6. Or, peculiar (as Ex. 19. 5). Digitized by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

Pa. 105. 2.  
Luk. 1. 25.  
25. 25.  
y. John 14.  
21.  
ch. 26. 4.

Ex. 25. 25.  
26.

Ex. 9. 14.  
15. 24.  
ch. 27. 27.  
28.  
29.

Num. 2.

Ex. 13. 2.  
15. 13. 21.  
22. 12.  
Ex. 22. 28.  
23. 28.

Judg. 6. 27.  
Pa. 105. 26.  
y. Num. 25.  
25.

Ex. 21. 6.  
Pa. 105. 8.

ch. 4. 24.  
25. 2.

Ex. 22. 28.  
23. 28. 28.  
24. 28.

Num. 11. 2.  
14. 3. 14.  
16. 3.

ch. 10. 12.  
11. 3.  
12. 14.  
13. 25. 28.

Ex. 22. 28.  
23. 28.

1. Heb.  
2. Heb.  
3. Heb.  
4. Heb.

Ex. 10. 12.  
11. 3.  
12. 14.  
13. 25. 28.

Ex. 17. 14.  
15. 14.  
16. 14.  
17. 14.

ch. 11. 25.  
12. 1. 1.  
13. 1. 1.  
14. 1. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

Ex. 1. 1.  
2. 1.  
3. 1.  
4. 1.

keep, and do them, that the Lord thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he swore unto thy fathers:

13 And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he swore unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle. 15 And the Lord will take away from all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the Lord thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I dispossess them?

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well remember what the Lord thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt;

19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the Lord thy God brought thee out: so shall the Lord thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover the Lord thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the Lord thy God is among you, a mighty God and terrible.

22 And the Lord thy God will put out these nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the Lord thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for it is an abomination to the Lord thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

# CHAPTER 8.

An exhortation to obedience in regard of God's dealing with them.

ALL the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the Lord swore unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what

was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.

4 Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the Lord thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the Lord thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills:

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of olive oil, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the Lord thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the Lord thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

12 Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein;

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage;

15 Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do these good at thy latter end;

17 And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God: for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he swore unto thy fathers, as it is this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the Lord thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the Lord destroyed before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the Lord your God.

# CHAPTER 9.

Notes dissuade them from the opinion of their own righteousness, by rehearsing their several rebellions.

HEAR, O Israel: Thou art to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations greater and mightier

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.

Ex. 16. 2, 3.  
Ex. 16. 15.  
16. 24.  
y. Pa. 104. 28.  
Mat. 4. 4.  
Luk. 4. 4.

ch. 29. 5.  
Nab. 2. 21.

1 Sam. 7. 14.  
Prov. 5. 12.  
Mat. 12. 4.  
Rev. 2. 19.  
ch. 5. 23.

ch. 11. 10.  
11. 12.

1 Heb.  
2. Heb.  
3. Heb.  
4. Heb.

ch. 33. 25.

ch. 6. 11.  
12.

ch. 12. 47.  
13. 15.  
Prov. 20. 9.  
Hos. 12. 6.

1 Cor. 4. 7.  
y. Pa. 104. 21.

1. Ex. 12. 12.  
13. 14.  
Jer. 2. 6.  
Num. 21. 6.  
Hos. 12. 6.  
Num. 20. 11.

Pa. 78. 15.  
114. 8.

ver. 3.  
Ex. 16. 15.  
y. Jer. 24. 3.

Hebr. 12. 11.  
y. ch. 9. 4.  
1 Cor. 4. 7.

Prov. 10. 25.  
Hos. 9. 6.  
ch. 7. 4. 12.

ch. 4. 26.  
30. 18.

Dea. 9. 11.  
15.

ch. 11. 21.  
Josh. 13. 16.  
ch. 4. 19.

ch. 4. 28.  
1. 1.  
ch. 11. 22.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>a</sup> V. 13. offspring.—<sup>b</sup> V. 16. Lit. eat up.—<sup>c</sup> V. 23. discomfit.—<sup>d</sup> V. 23. discomfiture.—<sup>e</sup> V. 26. Let devoted.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 8. <sup>1</sup> V. 4. fell not from off.—<sup>2</sup> V. 7. torrents.—<sup>3</sup> in valley and hill.

Before  
CHRIST  
1661.ch. 1. 36.  
d Num. 13.  
22, 20, 22,  
23.ch. 31. 3.  
Josh. 2. 11.  
Feb. 4. 34.  
Hebr. 12. 28.ch. 7. 26.  
18. 22, 31.  
ch. 7. 24.ch. 4. 17.  
Rom. 11. 4.  
20.1 Cor. 4. 4, 7.  
8 Gen. 15. 16.  
Lev. 18. 24,  
26.ch. 18. 13.  
Tit. 2. 5.Gen. 12. 7.  
12. 15.  
18. 7.  
17. 8.  
28. 4.  
28. 12.ver. 12.  
Ex. 29. 9.  
30. 2.  
34. 9.Ex. 14. 11.  
14. 2.  
17. 2.Num. 11. 4.  
20. 2.  
28. 2.ch. 31. 27.  
p Ex. 28. 4.  
Pa. 106. 19.1661.  
Ex. 24. 12,  
15.Ex. 24. 18.  
24. 24.

Ex. 31. 18.

Ex. 19. 17.  
40. 1.  
ch. 4. 10.  
10. 4.18. 16.  
Ex. 24. 7.ch. 31. 29.  
Judg. 3. 17.

Ex. 22. 9.

ver. 6.  
ch. 10. 16.  
13, 17.  
2 Kings 17. 14.Ex. 22. 10.  
ch. 29. 30.  
Pa. 9. 4.Ex. 109. 13.  
Num. 14. 15.Ex. 22. 15.  
Ex. 19. 16.  
ch. 4. 11.  
4. 23.Ex. 22. 19.  
Ex. 34. 28.  
Pa. 106. 23.

than thyself, cities great and fenced up to heaven.

2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of Anak!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the Lord thy God is he which goeth over before thee; as a consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the Lord hath said unto thee.

4 Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the Lord thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the Lord hath brought me in to possess this land: but for the wickedness of these nations the Lord doth drive them out from before thee.

5 Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform the word which the Lord swore unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

6 Understand therefore, that the Lord thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art a stiffnecked people.

7 Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the Lord thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the Lord.

8 Also in Horeb ye provoked the Lord to wrath, so that the Lord was angry with you to have destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the Lord made with you, then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 And the Lord delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them was written according to all the words, which the Lord spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the Lord gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant.

12 And the Lord said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted themselves; they are quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore the Lord spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and behold, it is a stiffnecked people:

14 Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their name from under heaven: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands.

16 And I looked, and behold, ye had sinned against the Lord your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the Lord had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I fell down before the Lord,

as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger.

19 For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the Lord was wroth against you to destroy you. But the Lord hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the Lord was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him, and I prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust; and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibroth-hattaavah, ye provoked the Lord to wrath.

23 Likewise when the Lord sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the Lord your God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 Ye have been rebellious against the Lord from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell down before the Lord forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the Lord had said he would destroy you.

26 I prayed therefore unto the Lord, and said, O Lord God, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, Because the Lord was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 God's mercy in restoring the two tables, 6 in continuing the priesthood, 8 in separating the tribe of Levi, 10 in hearkening unto Moses' suit for the people. 12 An exhortation unto obedience.

AT that time the Lord said unto me, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and make thee an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark.

3 And I made an ark of shittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And I wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten commandments, which the Lord spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly: and the Lord gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself and came down from the mount, and put the tables in the ark which I had made; and there they be, as the Lord commanded me.

6 And the children of Israel took their

Before  
CHRIST  
1661.Ex. 22. 28.  
11.Ex. 22. 16.  
23. 17.  
ch. 10. 18.  
Pa. 106. 23.Ex. 22. 27.  
Le. 21. 7.Num. 11. 1.  
2. 5.  
De. 17. 7.Num. 11. 4. 24.  
Num. 12. 1.  
2. 14. 1.Pa. 106. 24.  
25.ch. 21. 27.  
ver. 15.Ex. 22. 11.  
12.Gen. 41. 57.  
Sam. 16. 25.  
Ex. 22. 12.  
Num. 14. 16.ch. 4. 22.  
1 Kin. 2. 41.  
Neh. 1. 24.  
Pa. 95. 7.1661.  
Ex. 24. 1.  
2.

Ex. 24. 28.

Ex. 22. 14.  
21.Ex. 26. 4.  
10.  
27. 1.Ex. 24. 4.  
Heb. words.Ex. 22. 1.  
Ex. 19. 17.  
ch. 9. 16.  
2. 14. 16.Ex. 24. 29.  
Ex. 40. 28.  
1 Kin. 2. 2.



Before  
CHRIST  
1651.

1 ch. 4. 60.

Prov. 3. 2.

A. 4. 10.

A. 9. 11.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

11 That 'your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the Lord swore unto your fathers to give them, 'as the days of 'heaven upon 'the earth.

12 ¶ For if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the Lord your God, to walk in all his ways, and 'to cleave unto him;

13 Then will the Lord 'drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall 'possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves.

14 ¶ Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be your's: 'from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the 'uttermost sea shall your coast be.

15 ¶ There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the Lord your God shall 'lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, 'as he hath said unto you.

16 ¶ Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;

17 ¶ A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the Lord your God, which I command you this day:

18 And a 'curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the Lord your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

19 And it shall come to pass, when the Lord thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put 'the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.

20 ¶ Are they not on the other side Jordan, 'by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the champaign over against Gilead, 'beside the 'plains of Moresh?

21 ¶ For ye shall pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the Lord your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

22 And ye shall observe 'to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 Monuments of idolatry are to be destroyed. 5 The place of God's service is to be kept. 15, 23 Blood is forbidden. 17, 20, 25 Holy things must be eaten in the holy place. 19 The Levite is not to be forsaken. 23 Idolatry is not to be enquired after.

¶ THESE are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the Lord God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, 'all the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 ¶ Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall 'possess served their gods, 'upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree:

3 And 'ye shall 'overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their 'groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

4 ¶ Ye shall not do so unto the Lord your God.

5 But unto the place which the Lord your God shall 'choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come:

6 And 'thither ye shall bring your burnt

offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and 'heave offerings, of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks.

7 And 'there ye shall eat before the Lord your God, and 'ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the Lord thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, 'every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the Lord your God giveth you.

10 But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the Lord your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

11 Then 'there shall be 'a 'place which the Lord your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all 'your choice vows which ye vow unto the Lord:

12 And 'ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that is within your gates; forasmuch as 'he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

13 ¶ Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest:

14 ¶ But in the place which the Lord shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding 'thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee: 'the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, 'as of the 'roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

17 ¶ Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand:

18 ¶ But thou must eat them before the Lord thy God in the place which the Lord thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the Lord thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 ¶ Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 ¶ When the Lord thy God shall enlarge thy border, 'as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the Lord thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the Lord hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 ¶ Even as the 'roebuck and the hart

Before  
CHRIST  
1651.

1 ver. 17.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

A. 12. 25.

VAR. REVD.—V. 21. the heavens above the earth; see Ps. 80. 29.—V. 24. hindmost, i.e. Western.—V. 30. behind.—oaks.—Chap. 12. 1 V. 3. Asherahs.

VAR. REVD.—V. 6. See Ex. 25. 2.—V. 7. 11. it shall be that unto the.—V. 15, 23. gazelle.—V. 22. Yet only.

Before  
CHRIST  
1841.

v. 16.  
1 Heb. to  
sweep.  
1 Cor. 5. 4.  
1 Lev. 17. 14.  
1 ch. 4. 40.  
1 La. 5. 16.  
1 Jer. 13. 26.  
1 ch. 12. 18.  
1 Kings 11.  
35.  
1 Wom. 5. 2.  
1 10.  
1 20. 29.  
1 1 Sam. 1.  
1 21. 24.  
1 2 Lev. 1. 5.  
1 3. 12.  
1 21. 11.

1 ver. 23.  
1 m. R. 23. 23.  
1 ch. 12. 1.  
1 Jer. 22. 4.  
1 1 Heb. in-  
stant, or,  
present  
1 ch. 7. 16.  
1 1 Heb.  
after them.  
1 ver. 4.  
1 1 Jer. 13. 2.  
1 20. 30.  
1 3 Kings 17.  
1 15.  
1 1 Heb.  
admission-  
tion of the  
1 p. Lev. 15. 21.  
1 20. 2.  
1 ch. 10. 10.  
1 Jer. 20. 28.  
1 Jer. 20. 27.  
1 ch. 4. 2.  
1 13. 18.  
1 1 Jer. 1. 7.  
1 Prov. 26. 6.  
1 Rev. 22. 16.

1 Jer. 10. 2.  
1 Matt. 24.  
1 24.  
1 3 Thes. 2. 9.  
1 Rom. ch. 16.  
1 22.  
1 Jer. 26. 9.  
1 Matt. 7. 22.

1 ch. 3. 2.  
1 See Matt.  
1 24. 24.  
1 1 Cor. 11. 19.  
1 3 Thes. 2.  
1 11.  
1 1 Jer. 13. 24.  
1 2 Kings 23.  
1 2.  
1 3 Jer. 24. 21.  
1 ch. 10. 20.  
1 20. 30.  
1 1 Jer. 16. 13.  
1 Jer. 13. 2.  
1 1 Heb.  
quies re-  
posed against  
the LORD.  
1 ch. 17. 7.  
1 2 Jer. 17. 23.  
1 20.  
1 1 Cor. 13.  
1 ch. 12. 2.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>6</sup> V. 23. soul (see Lev. 17. 11).  
—<sup>7</sup> V. 25. But. —<sup>8</sup> V. 27. against, *Sch. Kx. Ke.*  
—<sup>9</sup> V. 30. into. —*Chap. 13.* —<sup>1</sup> V. 5. revolt against.  
—<sup>2</sup> Extinguish the evil.

is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

22 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; for that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the Lord.

26 Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the Lord shall choose:

27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the Lord thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the Lord thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the Lord thy God.

29 When the Lord thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 Thou shalt not do so unto the Lord thy God: for every abomination to the Lord, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Anticars to idolatry, 6 how near cover unto them, 9 are to be stoned to death, 12 Idolatrous cities are not to be spared.

IF there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder,

2 And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the Lord your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall walk after the Lord your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and ye cleave unto him.

5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the Lord thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 If thy brother, the son of thy

mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers; *7 Namely,* of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth;

8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

9 But thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

11 And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

12 If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the Lord thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 Certain men, the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you; 15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the Lord thy God: and it shall be an heap for ever; it shall not be built again.

17 And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the Lord may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers:

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the Lord thy God.

CHAPTER 14.

1 God's children are not to disguise themselves in mourning, 3 What may any man eat, 4 of beasts, 9 of fishes, 11 of fowls, 21 That which dieth of itself may not be eaten, 22 Tithe of divine service, 23 Tithe and firstlings of rejoicing before the Lord, 25 The third year's tithe of alms and charity.

YE are the children of the Lord your God: ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 13. sons of wickedness (*lit.* of worthlessness). —<sup>2</sup> Thrust away. —<sup>3</sup> V. 15. *Lit.* bannings (*or*, devoting). —<sup>4</sup> V. 16. *Or*, for a whole burnt offering unto, *Ge. Kx. Ke.* —<sup>7</sup> V. 17. devoted. —*Chap. 14.* —<sup>1</sup> V. 1. children (*or*, sons) unto. —<sup>2</sup> V. 2. out of.

Before  
CHRIST  
1841.

1 See Gen. 16. 3.  
1 ch. 25. 54.  
1 Prov. 3. 20.  
1 1 Sam. 18. 1. 2.  
1 20. 17.

1 Prov. 1. 10.  
1 ch. 17. 5.  
1 ch. 17. 7.  
1 Acts 7. 58.

1 Heb. bondmen.  
1 ch. 17. 13.  
1 19. 20.

1 Josh. 22.  
1 11. 8.  
1 Judg. 20. 1.  
1 2.  
1 Or, naughty  
man: See  
1 Judg. 19. 22.  
1 1 Sam. 2. 12.  
1 25. 17. 25.  
1 Kings 21.  
1 10. 12.  
1 2 Cor. 6. 15.  
1 1 John 2. 19.  
1 Jude 19.  
1 1 Kings 17.  
1 18.  
1 ver. 2. 6.  
1 m. R. 22. 30.  
1 Lev. 27. 26.  
1 Josh. 6. 17.  
1 21.

1 Josh. 6. 25.  
1 16. 17. 1.  
1 20. 2.  
1 Jer. 49. 2.  
1 ch. 7. 26.  
1 Josh. 6. 18.  
1 Or, devoted.  
1 Josh. 6. 26.  
1 Gen. 22. 17.  
1 25. 4. 24.  
1 25. 14.  
1 ch. 13. 25.  
1 23. 32.

1 Rom. 8. 16.  
1 9. 8. 26.  
1 Gal. 3. 26.  
1 Lev. 19. 28.  
1 21. 5.  
1 Jer. 16. 6.  
1 24. 5.  
1 ch. 7. 5.  
1 1 Thes. 4. 13.  
1 Lev. 20. 26.  
1 27. 6.  
1 26. 18. 19.



Before  
CHRIST  
1461.d Reek. 4. 14.  
Acts 10. 13,  
14.

e Lev. 11. 2.

f Or, Mamm.

g Heb. dikhon.

f Lev. 11. 20.

g Lev. 11. 9.

h Lev. 11. 12.

i Lev. 11. 20.

j See Lev.

11. 21.

k Lev. 17. 15.

l 22. 8.

m Reek. 4. 14.

n ver. 2.

o Re. 20. 19.

p Re. 20. 20.

q Lev. 27. 30.

r ch. 12. 6, 17.

s Neh. 10. 27.

t ch. 12. 4.

u 7, 17, 18.

v ch. 12. 19.

w 20.

x ch. 12. 21.

3 ¶ Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat, the hare, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they are unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase.

9 ¶ These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is unclean unto you.

11 ¶ Of all clean birds ye shall eat.

12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the osprey, the vulture, and the kite,

13 And the glede, and the eagle, and the vulture, after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind,

15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat,

19 And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten.

20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 ¶ Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not see the kid in his mother's milk.

22 ¶ Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 ¶ And thou shalt eat before the Lord thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, of the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thy oil, and the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the Lord thy God always.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or if the place be too far from thee, which the Lord thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the Lord thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand,

and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the Lord thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household.

27 And the Levite that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates:

29 And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 The seventh year a year of release for the poor, 7 It must be no let of lending or giving.

2 An Hebrew servant, 16 except he will not depart, must in the seventh year go forth free and well furnished. 19 All firstling males of the cattle are to be sanctified unto the Lord.

At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a release.

2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth ought unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the Lord's release.

3 ¶ Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

4 Save when there shall be no poor among you: for the Lord shall greatly bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it.

5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

7 ¶ If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

8 But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and he cry unto the Lord against thee, and he be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. 1 V. 2. a release is (then) proclaimed unto the Lord. 2 V. 4. Only these will. H. K. Only these shall. S. K. (as a commandment). 3 V. 5. If only, K. Yet only if, K. 4 V. 6. Lit. receive pledges of. 5 give pledges to them. 6 V. 8. Lit. let him give pledges. 7 V. 9. of wickedness in thy.

Before  
CHRIST  
1461.

† Heb. mch of that.

ch. 12. 7.

ch. 22. 11.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 13.

n Num. 13.

ch. 12. 1.

ch. 22. 11.

A more &amp; 2.

y ch. 22. 11.

ver. 27.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

Prov. 2. 1.

See Mal. 1.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

10.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.p. Matt. 26.  
11.  
Mark 14. 7.  
John 13. 6.  
Ex. 21. 2.  
Lev. 25. 39.  
Jer. 34. 14.

11 For 'the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and unto thy needy, in thy land.

12 ¶ And 'if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt 'furnish him liberally ' out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: ' of that where-with the Lord thy God hath ' blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

15 And ' thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the Lord thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

p. Ex. 21. 3, 4.

16 And it shall be, ' if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

17 Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy ' servant for ever. And also unto thy maid-servant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth ' a double hired servant to thee, ' in serving thee ' six years; and the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

p. See Isa. 56.  
14.  
Ex. 21. 16.

19 ¶ ' All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.

p. Ex. 22. 2.  
24. 19.  
Lev. 27. 26.  
Num. 3. 13.

20 ' Thou shalt eat it before the Lord thy God year by year in the place which the Lord shall choose, thou and thy household.

p. ch. 12. 6.  
6, 7, 17.  
14. 22.  
14. 14.

21 ' And if there be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the Lord thy God.

p. Lev. 22. 20.  
ch. 17. 1.

22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: ' the unclean and the clean person ' shall eat it alike, as the ' roebuck, and as the hart.

p. ch. 12. 15.  
22.

23 ' Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

p. ch. 12. 16.  
23.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 The feast of the passover, ' 7 weeks, 12 of tabernacles. 16 Every male must offer, as he is able, at these three feasts. 18 Of judges and justice. 21 Groves and images are forbidden.

p. Ex. 22. 2.  
22.

OBSERVE the ' month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the Lord thy God: for ' in the month of Abib the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt ' by night.

p. Ex. 23. 4.  
24. 14.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the Lord thy God, of the flock and ' the herd, in the ' place which the Lord shall choose to place his name there.

p. Ex. 23. 19.  
24.

3 ' Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, ' even the bread of affliction: for thou comest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou comest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.

p. Num. 23. 12.

4 ' And there shall be no ' leavened bread ' seen with thee in all thy coast

p. Ex. 13. 7.

seven days; ' neither shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not ' sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

6 But at the place which the Lord thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover ' at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou comest forth out of Egypt.

7 And thou shalt ' roast and eat it ' in the place which the Lord thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.

8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and ' on the seventh day shall be a ' solemn assembly to the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work ' therein.

9 ¶ ' Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the Lord thy God with ' a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the Lord thy God, ' according as the Lord thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And ' thou shalt rejoice before the Lord thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the Lord thy God ' hath chosen ' to place his name there.

12 ' And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 ¶ ' Thou shalt observe the feast of ' tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy ' corn and thy wine:

14 And ' thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep ' a solemn ' feast unto the Lord thy God in the place which the Lord shall choose: because the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt ' surely rejoice.

16 ¶ ' Three times in a year shall all thy males ' appear before ' the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of ' tabernacles: and ' they shall not ' appear before ' the Lord empty:

17 Every man shall give ' as he is able, ' according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ ' Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 ' Thou shalt not wrest judgment; ' thou shalt not respect persons, ' neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the ' words of the righteous.

20 ¶ That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest ' live, and inherit the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

Before  
CHRIST  
1861.p. Ex. 12. 10.  
24. 25.  
1 Or, kill.

p. Ex. 12. 6.

p. Ex. 12. 2, 3.  
3 Chr. 35. 12.  
12 Kings 23. 22.  
John 2. 13.  
23.  
11. 55.p. Ex. 12. 16.  
24. 13.  
Lev. 23. 8.p. Heb.  
23. 26.  
Lev. 23. 36.  
24. 22.  
Lev. 23. 35.  
Num. 28. 26.p. 1 Or,  
efficiency.  
p. ver. 17.  
1 Cor. 10. 2  
p. ver. 14.  
ch. 12. 7, 12.

p. ch. 16. 14.

p. Ex. 23. 16.  
Lev. 23. 34.  
Num. 29. 12.  
p. Heb. floor,  
and thy  
winepress.  
p. Neh. 8. 9,  
22.p. Lev. 23. 39.  
40.p. Ex. 23. 14.  
17.  
24. 22.p. Ex. 23. 15.  
24. 30.  
p. Heb.  
according to  
the gift of  
his hand.  
2 Cor. 8. 12.p. ver. 10.  
p. ch. 1. 16.  
1 Chr. 23. 4.  
2 Chr. 29. 5.p. Ex. 22. 2.  
Lev. 19. 13.p. ch. 1. 17.  
Prov. 24. 22.  
Ex. 23. 8.  
Prov. 17. 22.  
Eccl. 7. 7.p. 1 Or,  
matters.  
p. Heb. Jus-  
tice, justice.  
2 Ezech. 18.  
5, 9.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 14. *Lit.* decorate his neck.—  
<sup>2</sup> V. 17. bondman (Lev. 25. 39—46).—<sup>3</sup> V. 18. for.  
<sup>4</sup> V. 22. may.—<sup>5</sup> *gaselle*.—*Chap.* 16. <sup>1</sup> V. 4.  
leaven.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 11. shall choose.—<sup>2</sup> V. 13. 16.  
booths. Comp. Lev. 23. 34, 42, 43; Neh. 8. 14, 17.  
<sup>3</sup> V. 15. the.—<sup>4</sup> *be* altogether rejecting.  
<sup>5</sup> V. 16. See Ex. 23. 15. V. 19. *Or*, can-o, *Kn.* Ke.

Before  
CHRIST  
1661.

e Ex. 24. 13.  
1 Kings 14.  
15.  
e 16. 23.  
2 Kings 17.  
16.  
2 Kings 23.  
3.  
Lev. 24. 1.  
[Or, statue,  
or, pillar.

e ch. 15. 21.  
Mat. 1. 8.  
12. 16.  
[Or, post.

b ch. 13. 6.

e Josh. 7. 11.  
15.  
e 23. 16.  
Judg. 8. 20.  
2 Kings 18.  
12.  
Hos. 8. 1.  
d ch. 4. 19.  
Job 31. 26.  
Jer. 7. 23.  
26. 21.  
e 19. 5.  
e 20. 26.  
f ch. 13. 13.  
16.

g Lev. 24. 16.  
16.  
ch. 13. 10.  
Josh. 7. 23.  
A Num. 25.  
30.  
ch. 19. 15.  
Matt. 18. 16.  
John 8. 17.  
2 Cor. 13. 1.  
1 Tim. 5. 19.  
Heb. 10. 26.  
e ch. 13. 9.  
Acts 7. 26.  
A ver. 12.  
ch. 13. 5.  
e 19. 19.  
f ch. 19. 10.  
10.  
Hag. 2. 11.  
Mal. 3. 7.

e See Ex.  
21. 13, 20, 22.  
26.  
e 22. 2.  
Num. 35. 11.  
16. 19.  
ch. 19. 4, 10.  
11.  
e ch. 12. 5.  
e 19. 17.  
Ps. 122. 3.  
e See Jer.  
18. 13.  
p ch. 10. 17.  
q Ezek. 6.  
24.

r Num. 15.  
30.  
Ezra 10. 8.  
Hos. 4. 4.  
† Heb. not  
to be written.

e ch. 15. 5, 7.  
f ch. 13. 5.  
g ch. 18. 11.  
h 19. 20.

r Num. 15.  
30.  
Ezra 10. 8.  
Hos. 4. 4.  
† Heb. not  
to be written.

e ch. 15. 5, 7.  
f ch. 13. 5.  
g ch. 18. 11.  
h 19. 20.

21 ¶ Thou shalt not plant thee <sup>a</sup> a grove of any trees near unto <sup>b</sup> the altar of the Lord thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 / Neither shalt thou set thee up any <sup>c</sup> image; which the Lord thy God hateth.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 The things sacrificed must be sound. 2 Idolaters must be slain. 3 Hard controversies are to be determined by the priests and judges. 12 The commander of that determination must die. 14 The election, 16 and duty of a king.

THOU shalt not sacrifice unto the Lord thy God any bullock, or sheep, wherein is blemish, or any evilfavouredness: for that is an abomination unto the Lord thy God.

2 ¶ If there be found among you, within any of thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the Lord thy God, in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either <sup>d</sup> the sun, or moon, or <sup>e</sup> any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded;

4 / And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and enquired diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in Israel:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 / At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is <sup>f</sup> worthy of death <sup>g</sup> be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 / The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. 8 \*Thou shalt <sup>h</sup> put the evil away from among you.

8 ¶ If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, <sup>i</sup> between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, <sup>j</sup> and get thee up into the place which the Lord thy God shall choose;

9 And <sup>k</sup> thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and <sup>l</sup> unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; <sup>m</sup> and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment:

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence which they <sup>n</sup> of that place which the Lord shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the <sup>o</sup> sentence of the law <sup>p</sup> which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left.

12 And <sup>q</sup> the man that will do presumptuously, <sup>r</sup> and will not hearken unto the priest <sup>s</sup> that standeth to minister there before the Lord thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and <sup>t</sup> thou shalt <sup>u</sup> put away the evil <sup>v</sup> from Israel.

13 / And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, <sup>w</sup> I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me;

15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, <sup>x</sup> whom the Lord thy God shall choose: <sup>y</sup> one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply <sup>z</sup> horses to himself, nor cause the people <sup>a</sup> to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as <sup>b</sup> the Lord hath said unto you, <sup>c</sup> Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that <sup>d</sup> his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

18 / And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of <sup>e</sup> that which is before the priests the Levites:

19 And <sup>f</sup> it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the Lord his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he <sup>g</sup> turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 The Lord is the priests and Levites inheritance. 2 The priest's due. 6 The Levites' portion. 9 The abominations of the nations are to be avoided. 13 Christ the Prophet is to die heard. 20 The presumptuous prophet is to die.

THE priests the Levites, <sup>a</sup> and all the <sup>b</sup> tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the Lord is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's <sup>c</sup> due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep; <sup>d</sup> and they shall give unto the priest the <sup>e</sup> shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 / The firstfruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For <sup>f</sup> the Lord thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, <sup>g</sup> to stand to minister in the name of the Lord, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he <sup>h</sup> sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind <sup>i</sup> unto the place which the Lord shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the Lord his God, <sup>j</sup> as all his brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the Lord.

8 They shall have like <sup>k</sup> portions to eat, <sup>l</sup> beside <sup>m</sup> that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, <sup>n</sup> thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 18. 1 V. 1. So *Ex.*; the whole, *So. Ks. Kc. Ks. Kl.* 2 V. 3. But. 3 right. 4 Omit. 5 Lit. arm. 6 V. 8. Lit. beside his sellings by (or, before) the fathers.

Before  
CHRIST  
1661.

= 1 Sam. 8.  
5, 24. 20.

y See 1 Sam.  
9. 15.  
2. 10. 26.  
2. 16. 12.  
2 Chron. 23.  
20.

z Jer. 30. 21.  
= 1 Kings 4.  
26.  
2. 10. 26. 2.  
Ps. 20. 7.

a Ex. 23. 1.  
Ex. 17. 11.  
Num. 14. 1.  
4.

b ch. 23. 6.  
Hos. 11. 1.  
See Jer. 42.  
18.

c See 1 Kings  
11. 3, 4.  
f 2 Kings  
11. 12.

g ch. 21. 9.  
See 2 Kings  
22. 8.

h Josh. 1. 2.  
Ps. 119. 57.  
See Jer. 13.  
4.

i ch. 2. 22.  
1 Kings 13.  
4.

a Num. 15.  
30. 26. 27.  
ch. 10. 9.

b Num. 15.  
3, 4.  
1 Cor. 9. 13.

c Lev. 7. 20  
—24.

d Ex. 22. 29.  
Num. 18.  
12. 26.

e Ex. 22. 1.  
Num. 1. 10.  
f ch. 10. 9.  
e 17. 12.

g Num. 25.  
2, 3.

h ch. 12. 5.

i ch. 31.  
2.

j ch. 31.  
2.

k ch. 12. 6.

l Heb. as  
the fathers.

m Lev. 18.  
26. 27. 28.  
ch. 15. 20.  
20. 21.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

a Lev. 18.

ch. 12. 21.

a Lev. 10.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

a Lev. 27.

10 There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch, 11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.

12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord: and because of these abominations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be perfect with the Lord thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the Lord thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the Lord thy God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the Lord my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the Lord said unto me, They have well spoken that which they have spoken.

18 I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth: and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

19 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever he shall hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him.

20 But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the Lord hath not spoken?

22 When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 The cities of refuge. 4 The privilege thereof for the manslayer. 14 The landmark is not to be removed. 15 Two witnesses at the least. 16 The punishment of a false witness.

WHEN the Lord thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the Lord thy God giveth thee, and thou shalt succeed them, and dwell in their cities, and in their houses;

2 Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 And this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the head slippeth from the thiele, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

6 Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the Lord thy God enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the Lord thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee.

11 But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

14 Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong;

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the Lord, before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days;

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 The priest's exhortation to encourage the people to battle. 5 The officers' proclamation who are to be dismissed from the war. 10 How to sue the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace. 16 What cities must be devoted. 19 Trees of men's meat must not be destroyed in the siege.

WHEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest

VAR. REND.—7 V. 10. a soothsayer.—8 V. 14. soothsayers.—9 V. 15, 18. a prophet; i.e. an order of prophets, which the context shews to be in some sense alluded to: so He. Sch. Kx. Ke. Oek. Rel. Boyds. (but not Ex.). Comp. Amos 2. 11.—Chap. 19. 1 V. 3. the way; that, viz. which leads to each of the cities.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

a Heb. even.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

a Heb.

Before  
CHRIST  
1461.

a See Ps. 20.

1. 31. 1.

b Num. 28.

ch. 31. 6. 8.

2 Chr. 13. 12.

23. 7. 8.

† Heb.

be render.

† Heb.

made haste.

c ch. 1. 20.

2. 22.

Josh. 23. 10.

d See Neh.

12. 27.

Ps. 30. title.

† Heb. made

common.

See Lev. 19.

23. 24.

ch. 28. 20.

c ch. 24. 2.

f Judg. 7. 2.

† Heb. melt.

† Heb. to be

do the head

of the peo-

ple.

g 2 Sam. 20.

14. 24.

A Num. 31.

7.

† Josh. 8. 2.

† Heb. spoil.

† Josh. 22. 8.

† Num. 31. 2.

2. 35.

ch. 23. 32.

ch. 7. 1. 2.

Josh. 11. 14.

m ch. 7. 4.

2. 30. 31.

2. 18. 9.

n Ez. 23. 23.

"horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God is with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt."

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint, fear not, and do not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them:

4 For the LORD your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet eaten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 ¶ And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the people.

10 When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

13 And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thyself; and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations.

16 But of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them; namely, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye sin against the LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou

shalt not cut them down: (for the tree of the field is man's life) to employ them in the siege:

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

# CHAPTER 21.

1 The expiation of an uncertain murder. 10 The usage of a captive taken to wife. 15 The first-born is not to be distributed upon private affection. 18 A stubborn son is to be stoned to death. 22 The malefactor must not hang all night on a tree.

IF one be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain him:

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer, which hath not been wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the LORD; and by their sword shall every controversy and every stroke be tried:

6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and I pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her for all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have

Before  
CHRIST  
1461.

† Or, for. O man, the tree of the field is to be employed in the siege.

† Heb. to go from before thee.

† Heb. come down.

c ch. 24. 2.

1 Chr. 23. 11.

d ch. 17. 4. 1.

† Heb. wash.

e See Ps. 15.

12.

2. 24. 4.

Mat. 27. 24.

d Josh. 1.

14.

† Heb. in the midst.

e ch. 13. 13.

† Or, ought to grow.

† Heb. wash, or, drive.

† See Ps. 68.

10.

g Gen. 24. 5.

ch. 20. 16.

Judg. 14. 1.

g Gen. 24. 5.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 20. 1 V. 6. *Lit.* made it profane or common.—2 V. 9. of hosts (divisions) at the head of.—3 V. 17. devote.

VAR. REND.—4 V. 19. (for is the tree of the field a man that it should be besieged before thee). Sept. *Ev. Kn. Ke.* Chap. 21. 1 V. 4. *AN* over flowing watercourse.—2 V. 4. 6. watercourse.—3 V. 8. *Lit.* Make atonement for.—4 V. 9. distinguish.—5 V. 14. use her as a slave.

Before  
CHRIST  
1851.

(1) Chr. 1. 2.  
A. 22. 10.  
2 Chr. 11.  
10, 22.

2 See 1 Chr.

1 Heb. Chas.  
to Presid.  
with him.

1 Gen. 29. 3.  
= Gen. 28.  
21, 22.

o ch. 18. 5.  
A. 19. 19, 20.  
A. 22. 21, 24.  
o ch. 13. 11.  
p ch. 19. 6.  
A. 20. 26.  
A. 22. 23, 24.  
A. 23. 11, 23.  
A. 23. 21.

p Josh. 5. 29.  
A. 10. 26, 27.  
John 18. 31.  
1 Gal. 3. 13.  
1 Heb.  
the curse  
of God.  
See Num.  
23. 4.  
1 Sam. 21. 6.  
1 Lev. 18. 26.  
Num. 23. 24.

o Ex. 22. 4.

o Ex. 22. 5.

o Lev. 22. 28.

o ch. 4. 20.

born him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the firstborn son be her's that was hated:

16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning of his strength; = the right of the firstborn is his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree:

23 His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God): that thy land be not defiled, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 Of humanity toward brethren. 5 The sex is to be distinguished by apparel. 6 The dam is not to be taken with her young ones. 8 The house must have battlements. 9 Confusion is to be avoided. 13 Fringes upon the vesture. 13 The punishment of him that slandereth his wife. 18 Of adultery, 25 of rape, 28 and of fornication. 30 Incest.

THOU shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again.

5 ¶ The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the Lord thy God.

6 If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, thou shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for

thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶ Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

10 ¶ Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 ¶ Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee fringes upon the four quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred shekels of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

22 ¶ If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel.

23 ¶ If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die: the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.

28 ¶ If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

Before  
CHRIST  
1851.

1 Lev. 19. 19.  
1 Heb.  
fulness of  
thy seed.  
1 See 1 Cor.  
6. 14, 15, 16.  
1 Lev. 19. 19.

1 Num. 15.  
25.  
Matt. 23. 5.  
1 Heb.  
wings.  
1 Gen. 29. 21.  
Judg. 14. 1.

1 Gen. 24. 7.  
Judg. 20. 6.  
10.  
2 Sam. 13.  
14, 15.  
1 ch. 13. 5.  
1 Lev. 20.  
10.  
John 8. 5.  
1 Matt. 1.  
14, 19.

o ch. 21. 14.  
p ver. 21, 22.

1 Or, take  
strong hold  
of her.  
2 Sam. 13.  
14.

o Ex. 22. 14.  
17.

VAR. REKD.—F. 20. riotous.—7 V. 21. extinguish the evil.

VAR. REKD.—Chap. 22. 1 V. 9. become holy, i.e. be forfeited to the sanctuary.—5 V. 12. twist.—3 corners (Num. 15. 38).—6 V. 21, 22, 24. extinguish the evil.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.ver. 24.  
Lev. 18. 9.  
20. 11.  
ch. 27. 20.  
1 Cor. 5. 1.  
See Ruth  
3. 9.  
Ruth. 14. 2.

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.  
30 ¶ A man shall not take his father's wife, nor discover his father's skirt.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 Who may or may not enter into the congregation. 2 Uncleanness to be avoided in the host. 3 Of abominable sacrifices. 17 Of usury. 21 Of vows. 24 Of trespasses.

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord.

3 An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the Lord for ever.

4 Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the Lord thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the Lord thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the Lord thy God loved thee.

6 Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the Lord in their third generation.

9 When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ¶ If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash himself with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp again.

12 Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee:

14 For the Lord thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ¶ Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it liketh him best: thou shalt not oppress him.

17 There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel.

18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the Lord thy God for any vow:

for even both these are abomination unto the Lord thy God.

19 ¶ Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

20 ¶ Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 ¶ When thou shalt vow a vow unto the Lord thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the Lord thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the Lord thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 Of divorce. 5 A new married man goeth not to war. 6, 10 Of pledges. 7 Of manslaughter. 8 Of leprosy. 14 The hire is to be given. 18 Of justice. 19 Of charity.

WHEN a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the Lord: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war; neither shall he be charged with any business: but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a man's life to pledge.

7 ¶ If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die; and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites

VAR. REND.—<sup>5</sup> V. 23. according as thou hast vowed freely unto the Lord thy God that which thou dost utter.—<sup>6</sup> Chap. 24. <sup>1</sup> V. 1-4. some shameful thing in her, and he write her a bill, &c. . . . out of his house: (2) And she depart out of his house, and go and be another man's wife; (3) And if &c. . . . (4) Then her former.—<sup>5</sup> V. 5. in the host.—<sup>5</sup> V. 6. handmill.—<sup>5</sup> V. 7. dealeth with him as a slave.—<sup>5</sup> V. 7. extinguish the evil.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 23. <sup>1</sup> V. 9. evil.—<sup>2</sup> V. 13. amongst thy weapons.—<sup>3</sup> V. 14. shameful.—<sup>4</sup> V. 18. wages.

Deuter  
CH 187

A See Luke

17. 26.

1 Cor. 16. 6.

1 John. 12.

12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

1 Phil. 12.

shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 Remember what the LORD thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee: and it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates:

15 At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it: for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge:

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The ox is not to be muzzled. 12 Of raising seed and a brother. 11 Of the immodest woman. 12 Of unjust weights. 17 The memory of Amalek is to be blotted out.

IF there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

5 If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the

wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Israel. The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, and thine eye shall not pity her.

13 Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small.

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure: that thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

16 For all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 The confession of him that offereth the basket of firstfruits. 12 The prayer of him that giveth his third year's tithes. 16 The covenant between God and the people.

AND it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possess it, and dwellest therein;

2 That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LORD swore unto our fathers for to give us.

Before  
CH 181

181.

1 Or, seed

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

181.

VAR. REVD. — 6 V. 13. upper garment. — 7 V. 14. defraud. — Chap. 25. 1 V. 5. Or, son, Ew. Kx.



Before  
CHRIST  
1481.

Hos. 12. 12.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

Gen. 48. 1.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the Lord thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the Lord thy God, 'A Syrian ready to perish was my father and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

6 And the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:

7 And when we cried unto the Lord God of our fathers, the Lord heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:

8 And the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terrible, and with signs, and with wonders:

9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, even a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou, O Lord, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the Lord thy God, and worship before the Lord thy God:

11 And thou shalt rejoice in every good thing which the Lord thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that is among you.

12 When thou hast made an end of tithing all the tithes of thine increase the third year, which is the year of tithing, and hast given it unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the Lord thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, neither have I forgotten them:

14 I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away ought thereof for any unclean use, nor given ought thereof for the dead: but I have hearkened to the voice of the Lord my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 This day the Lord thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

17 Thou hast avouched the Lord this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

18 And the Lord hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldst keep all his commandments;

19 And to make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an holy people unto the Lord thy God, as he hath spoken.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 26. 1 V. 5. Or, wandering astray, Gl. De W. Kn.—V. 13. extinguished.—  
—V. 14. I distinguish.—V. 15. whilst I was unclean.  
—V. 17, 18. invited; He. caused or given occasion to say.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 The people are commanded to write the law upon stones. 2 And to build an altar of whole stones. 3 The tribes divided on Gerizim and Ebal. 4 The curses pronounced on mount Ebal.

AND Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister:

3 And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the Lord God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the Lord thy God, an altar of stones: thou shalt not lift up any iron tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the Lord thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the Lord thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before thy Lord thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

9 And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel: this day thou art, and become the people of the Lord thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the Lord thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:

13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 And the Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

15 Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

16 Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

17 Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

18 Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

19 Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

20 Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

22 Cursed be he that lieth with his

Before  
CHRIST  
1481.

Josh. 4. 1.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

Josh. 8. 22.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 27. 1 V. 8. Hold silence.

Before CHRIST 1451.  
 10. ver. 17.  
 11. ver. 18.  
 12. ver. 19.  
 13. ver. 20.  
 14. ver. 21.  
 15. ver. 22.  
 16. ver. 23.  
 17. ver. 24.  
 18. ver. 25.  
 19. ver. 26.  
 20. ver. 27.  
 21. ver. 28.  
 22. ver. 29.  
 23. ver. 30.  
 24. ver. 31.  
 25. ver. 32.  
 26. ver. 33.  
 27. ver. 34.  
 28. ver. 35.  
 29. ver. 36.  
 30. ver. 37.

sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.  
 23 Cursed be he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.  
 24 Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.  
 25 Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.  
 26 Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAPTER 28.

1 The blessings for obedience. 15 The curses for disobedience.

AND it shall come to pass, \*if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God.

3 Blessed shall thou be in the city, and blessed shall thou be in the field.

4 Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy store.

6 Blessed shall thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shall thou be when thou goest out.

7 The Lord shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

8 The Lord shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto: and he shall bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

9 The Lord shall establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, and walk in his ways.

10 And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Lord; and they shall be afraid of thee.

11 And the Lord shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Lord swore unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The Lord shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven, to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the Lord shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:

14 And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 But it shall come to pass, \*if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his

commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day: that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:

16 Cursed shall thou be in the city, and cursed shall thou be in the field.

17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store.

18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed shall thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shall thou be when thou goest out.

20 The Lord shall send upon thee cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The Lord shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

22 The Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

23 And thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron.

24 The Lord shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And thy carcass shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away.

27 The Lord will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The Lord shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

29 And thou shalt grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee.

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fall with longing for them all the day long: and there shall be no might in thine hand.

33 The fruit of thy land, and all thy labour, shall a nation which thou knowest

Before CHRIST 1451.

ver. 2.  
 y ver. 3. &c.

Mal. 2. 2.  
 Sam. 14.  
 Zech. 14. 12.  
 Ps. 10. 17.  
 Is. 30. 16.  
 Is. 31. 20.  
 Is. 31. 23.

which thou  
 wouldst do.  
 Jer. 36. 25.  
 Jer. 34. 10.  
 Jer. 36. 16.

Or,  
 drought.  
 Amos 4. 9.

Jer. 36. 19.

Jer. 7. 17.  
 Jer. 32. 30.  
 Is. 30. 17.  
 Jer. 14. 4.  
 Jer. 34. 9.  
 Jer. 32. 40.

Hab. for a  
 ramping.  
 Is. 37. 36.  
 Jer. 7. 2.  
 Jer. 7. 33.  
 Is. 30. 17.  
 Jer. 34. 30.

Jer. 33.  
 Jer. 9. 9.  
 Is. 31. 23.  
 Is. 31. 23.

Jer. 4. 9.  
 Jer. 4. 14.  
 Jer. 4. 14.  
 Jer. 4. 14.

Jer. 31. 10.  
 Jer. 31. 10.  
 Jer. 31. 10.  
 Jer. 31. 10.  
 Jer. 31. 10.

Jer. 31. 10.  
 Jer. 31. 10.  
 Jer. 31. 10.  
 Jer. 31. 10.  
 Jer. 31. 10.

Hab.  
 for a  
 ramping.  
 Is. 37. 36.  
 Jer. 7. 2.  
 Jer. 7. 33.  
 Is. 30. 17.  
 Jer. 34. 30.

Ps. 119. 88.

Jer. 31.  
 Jer. 31. 16.  
 Jer. 31. 17.

VAR. REVD. — 4 V. 20. discomfiture. — 5 V. 22. burning ague (Lev. 26. 16). — 6 V. 25. a shuddering unto, *fil. Gray*; given up for ill usage unto, *Ge. De W. Kn.*; tossed to and fro among, *Seh. De.* — 7 V. 27, 35. boil.

VAR. REVD. — Chap. 28. V. 32.  $\beta$  drought, *Sam. Vulg. Ge. Kn.*; also *Seh.* doubtfully (*pt.*).

VAR. REVD. — Chap. 28. 1 V. 4, 16, 51. offspring. — 2 V. 4, 17. kneading-trough. — 3 V. 11. for good.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

1 ver. 27.

u ver. 27.

u 2 Kin. 17.  
4. 6.

u 21. 12. 14.  
u 25. 7. 11.

u 2 Chr. 33. 11.  
u 26. 4. 20.

g ver. 64.  
ch. 4. 26.

Jer. 16. 12.  
u 1 Kings 9.  
7. 6.

Jer. 24. 9.  
u 26. 9.

Zech. 5. 13.  
u 2. 14. 16.

u Mic. 6. 15.  
u Hag. 1. 6.

u Joel 1. 4.

† Heb. they  
shall not be  
thine.

u Lam. 1. 6.  
† Or,  
possess.

u ver. 12.

u ver. 12.  
u Lam. 1. 5.

g ver. 15.

u 1. 6. 18.  
u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 1. 6. 18.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

u 2. 14. 16.

not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed always:

34 So that thou shalt be mad 'for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The Lord shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore <sup>7</sup>bole that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 The Lord shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become 'an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the Lord shall lead thee;

38 Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather but little in; for the locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them, but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint thyself with the oil; for thine olive shall cast his fruit.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for they shall go into captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

43 The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hast hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:

46 And they shall be upon thee for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

47 Because thou servedst not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

49 The Lord shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle to thine; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand.

50 A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

51 And he shall rear the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee either corn, wine, or oil, or the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the Lord thy God hath given thee.

53 And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Lord thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the

straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:

54 So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

57 And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear the glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the Lord will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the Lord bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldst not obey the voice of the Lord thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone.

65 And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shalt the sole of thy foot have rest: but the Lord shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind.

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the Lord shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee. Thou shalt see it no more again; and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>8</sup> V. 42. shall the cricket possess.—<sup>9</sup> V. 45. And.—<sup>10</sup> V. 49. swoopeth.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

u ch. 12. 9.  
u ch. 12. 6.

u ver. 24.

† Heb.  
of children.

u Gen. 22. 13.

u Ex. 4. 1.

u Dan. 9. 12.

u ch. 7. 12.

† Heb.  
curses to  
conquer.

u ch. 4. 27.

u ch. 10. 21.

u Neh. 3. 22.

u ch. 20. 1.

u Jer. 22. 4.

u Prov. 1. 24.

u Lev. 22. 22.

u ch. 4. 27.

u Neh. 1. 5.

u Jer. 14. 12.

u ver. 24.

u Amos 3. 4.

u Lev. 22. 22.

u Lev. 22. 22.

u Lev. 22. 22.

u Lev. 22. 22.

u Lev. 22. 22.

u Lev. 22. 22.

u Lev. 22. 22.

u Lev. 22. 22.

u Lev. 22. 22.

u Lev. 22. 22.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>11</sup> V. 60. And he will bring back.—<sup>12</sup> V. 63. pining of soul.—<sup>13</sup> V. 67. Rather, O that,

**Before  
CHRIST  
1451**

to Num. 15.  
39.  
Eccles. 11.  
9

Or, stubbornness.  
Jer. 3. 17.  
27. 24.

† Heb. *the  
drunken to  
the thirsty.*

y Enck. 14.  
7, 8.  
s Ps. 74. 1.  
s Ps. 79. 6.

Esch. 23.25  
b ch. 9. 14.  
c Matt. 24.  
51

† Heb.  
is written.

the LORD  
hath made  
it rich.

Jer. 17. 6.  
Zeph. 2. 9.  
Gen. 19.  
24, 25.

Jer. 20. 16.  
1 Kings 9.  
8, 9.  
Jer. 22. 8, 9.

1

10. The

For, who had not given to them any portion.

† Feb.  
divided.  
9 Jan 9. 11,  
13, 14.

**A 1 Kings**  
14. 13.  
2 Chr. 7. 20.  
Ps. 33. 5.  
Isa. 6. 3.

Prov. 2. 22

1

a Lev. 28, 40.  
b ch. 28.

sch. 4. 20,  
20.  
1. Klasse 8.

d Neh. 1. 9.  
Is. 56. 7.

1 Am. 3. 40.  
Joel 2. 12,  
13.  
- R. 104. 45

21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

*f* Pa. 147. 2.  
Jer. 23. 37.  
Ezek. 34. 13.  
& 36. 24.

9 ch. 28. 64.  
Neb. 1. 9.

20 The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and his jealousy shall smoke against that man.

21 And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant

22 So that the generation to come of  
your children that shall rise up after  
you, and the stranger that shall come

23 And that the whole land thereof is  
brimstone, and salt, and burning, that  
it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any  
grass groweth therein: like the over-

24 Even all nations shall say, / Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger?

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and whom he had not

28 And the LORD <sup>4</sup>rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into

children for ever, that we may do all  
the words of this law.

CHAPTER 30

AND \*it shall come to pass, when \*all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have

set before thee, and thou shalt call *them* to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee.

2 And shalt "return unto the Lord thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day,

3 • That then the LORD thy God will  
turn thy captivity, and have compas-

sion upon thee, and will return and  
gather thee from all the nations, whi-  
ther the LORD thy God hath scattered

4<sup>2</sup> If *any* of thine be driven out<sup>2</sup> unto the outmost *parts* of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and

from thence will he fetch thee :

VAR. REND.—<sup>s</sup> V. 19. Or, because, Sch

<sup>2</sup> V. 4. Though there were of you cast out.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 29. V. 10.  $\beta$  your judges, Kn.  
doubtfully (U) See Josh. 23. 2: 24. 1.

the dry. — <sup>o</sup> V. 20. pardon. — Chap. 30.  
 restore thy prosperity, Dr. Hl. Ol. Km  
<sup>2</sup> V. 4 Though there were of you cast out

Before  
CHRIST  
1651.

h ch. 10. 16.  
Jer. 32. 39.  
Ezek. 11. 19.  
h 26. 26.

h ch. 26. 11.

h ch. 26. 26.  
Jer. 32. 41.

h Is. 45. 19.

h Rom. 10.  
4. 4.

h ver. 1. 19.  
ch. 11. 26.

h ch. 4. 26.  
h 8. 19.

h ch. 4. 26.  
h 31. 28.  
q ver. 15.

h Ps. 27. 1.  
h 66. 9.  
John 11. 28.

5 And the Lord thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And the Lord thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the Lord thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the Lord, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.

9 And the Lord thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the Lord will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 For this commandment which I command thee this day, it is not hidden from thee, neither is it far off.

12 It is not in heaven, that thou shouldst say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldst say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

15 For see, I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to love the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the Lord thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

18 I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to go to possess it.

19 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

20 That thou mayest love the Lord thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lord swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

#### CHAPTER 31.

1 Moses encouraged the people. 7 He encouraged Joshua. 9 He delivered the law unto the priests to read it in the seventh year to the people. 14 God giveth a charge to Joshua, 19 and a song to testify against the people. 24 Moses delivereth the book of the law to the Levites to keep. 28 He maketh a protestation to the elders.

AND Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.

2 And he said unto them, I am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out, and come in: also the Lord hath said unto me, 'Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.'

3 The Lord thy God, 'he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Joshua, he shall go over before thee, 'as the Lord hath said.

4 And the Lord shall do unto them as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And the Lord shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the Lord thy God, 'he it is that doth go with thee; 'he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

7 And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, 'Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the Lord hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the Lord, 'he it is that doth go before thee; 'he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, 'which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and unto all the elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, 'in the feast of tabernacles,

11 When all Israel is come to appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose, 'thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.

12 Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the Lord your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And that their children, 'which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the Lord your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

14 And the Lord said unto Moses, 'Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourself in the 'tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the 'tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the Lord appeared in the 'tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the 'door of the tabernacle.

16 And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and so go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that

Before  
CHRIST  
1651.

h Ka. 7. 2.  
ch. 34. 7.  
h Num. 27. 17.  
1 Kings 1. 7.  
h Num. 28. 18.  
h 27. 12.  
ch. 3. 32.  
d ch. 2. 12.  
h Num. 27. 21.  
ch. 3. 28.  
h ch. 3. 28.  
h Num. 28. 24. 25.  
h ch. 7. 2.  
h Josh. 28. 23.  
1 Chr. 28. 13.  
h 1. 28.  
h 2. 18.  
h Josh. 1. 6.  
h Ka. 12. 21.  
A. 23. 14.  
ch. 9. 3.  
h Josh. 1. 1.  
1 Chr. 28. 28.  
ver. 17. 15.  
h Num. 4. 13.  
Josh. 8. 2.  
1 Chr. 18. 15. 16.  
ch. 18. 1.  
h Lev. 26. 28.  
ch. 16. 16.  
h Josh. 8. 24. 26.  
2 Kings 22. 2.  
h Neh. 8. 1. 2.  
h 8. 12.  
h ch. 4. 10.

h ch. 31. 2.  
h Ps. 78. 6. 7.

h Num. 27. 12.  
ch. 26. 1.  
h ver. 28.  
h Num. 27. 18.

h Ka. 22. 6.  
h Jer. 31. 34.  
h Num. 7. 13.  
h Ka. 28. 4.  
h Ps. 24. 10.  
Judg. 2. 27.  
h ch. 32. 15.  
Judg. 2. 13.  
h 18. 6. 12.  
Judg. 2.  
h 13. 15.  
2.  
h ch. 32. 29.  
h Ps. 100. 28.  
h 8. 17.  
h 88. 7.  
h Jer. 38. 28.  
h Jer. 38. 28.  
h Jer. 38. 28.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 31. 1 F. 10. appointed season. 2 booths. 3 F. 11. See Ex. 23. 15, 17. 4 F. 14. tent of meeting. 5 F. 15. tent. 6 entrance of the tent.

VAR. REVD.—3 F. 8. But. 4 F. 11. too hard (or, wonderful) for. 5 F. 20. this.

18. 18.  
 birth.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

¶ Judg. 14.  
1 Or,  
dreadful.

Lev. 2. 6.  
Is. 1. 2.

ch. 31. 17.  
Is. 30. 5.  
Matt. 17. 17.

ver. 14.  
Ps. 78. 10.  
1 Sam. 18.

¶ Kings 14.  
13. 26.  
Ps. 31. 6.

Jer. 8. 19.  
Is. 10. 5.  
Is. 14. 22.

Joah 2. 5.  
Act. 14. 15.  
Hos. 1. 10.

¶ Jer. 18. 14.  
Is. 17. 4.  
Lev. 4. 11.

¶ Or, hath  
burned.

¶ Or, hath  
consumed.

Is. 38. 15.  
Ps. 7. 13.  
Is. 13.

Reb. 3. 14.  
¶ Heb. Jow-  
ney made.

¶ Heb. 2. 5.  
Is. 40. 25.

¶ Heb.  
from the  
shambles.

¶ Heb.  
because.

¶ Reb. 30.  
13. 14. 23.  
Is. 19. 4.

¶ Ps. 160. 5.  
¶ Or, Our  
high hand,

and not the  
LORD hath  
done all  
this.

Is. 37. 11.  
Jer. 4. 22.

ch. 5. 29.  
Ps. 81. 13.  
Is. 107. 40.

Lev. 19. 42.  
Is. 47. 7.  
Lev. 1. 9.

¶ Lev. 26. 5.  
Joah 23. 10.  
Is. 30. 17.

¶ Ch. 34. 12.  
Is. 40. 15.  
Is. 50. 11.

¶ Is. 52. 3.  
¶ 1 Sam. 2.  
2.

¶ 1 Sam. 4. 9.  
Jer. 60. 5.

¶ Is. 1. 10.  
¶ Or, is  
worse than  
the vine of  
Sodom.

¶ Ps. 85. 4.  
Ps. 140. 2.  
Rom. 3. 12.

¶ 1 Rom. 13. 19.  
Hos. 10. 30.  
Is. 31. 20.

¶ Ps. 133. 14.  
Is. 14. 10.  
Is. 31. 21.

¶ 2 Kings 9. 8.  
Is. 14. 26.

¶ 2 Kings 17. 30.  
Is. 13. 13.

¶ Ps. 133. 14.  
Is. 14. 10.  
Is. 31. 21.

¶ 2 Kings 17. 30.  
Is. 13. 13.

¶ Ps. 133. 14.  
Is. 14. 10.  
Is. 31. 21.

19 And when the LORD saw it, he laboured them, because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be: for they are a very froward generation, children in whom is no faith.

21 They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities: and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

22 For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and I shall burn unto the lowest hell, and I shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them.

24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

25 The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs.

26 I said, I would scatter them into corners: I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, and lest they should say, I saw the LORD, and the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there any understanding in them.

29 O that they were wise, that they would understand this, that they would consider their latter end!

30 How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the LORD had shut them up?

31 For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being judges.

32 For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter:

33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.

34 Is not this laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures?

35 To me belongeth vengeance, and recompence: their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

36 For the LORD shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left.

37 Job 14. 17. Jer. 2. 22. Hos. 13. 13. Rom. 2. 5. Ps. 94. 1. Rom. 13. 19. Hos. 10. 30. Is. 31. 20. Joel 2. 14. Heb. Aend. 1 Kings 14. 10. 2 Kings 9. 8. Is. 14. 26.

VAR. REND.—24 V. 22. Sheol.—25 V. 24. sucked out.—26 V. 25. bereave of.—27 V. 28. blow them away.

—28 V. 27. vexation from.—29 V. 29. feign themselves ignorant.—30 V. 29. If they had been.—31 V. 31. they would.

—32 V. 30. delivered.—33 V. 33. for the time when their foot shall slip.—34 V. 34. are prepared for them.—35 V. 35. loosed; i.e. imprisoned or released, Sack; bond or free, Ge. Dietrich. De W. kept in (by legal impurity) or at large, Eze. (comp. Jer. 38. 5); fettered or set free (—under or over age), Th. Kamp.

37 And he shall say, Where are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings; let them rise up and help you, and be your protection.

39 See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment: I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy.

43 Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people.

44 ¶ And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and Hoshea the son of Nun.

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel:

46 And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you: because it is your life: and through this thing ye shall prolong your days in the land, whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

48 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses that selfsame day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this mountain Abarim, unto mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is over against Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up; and be gathered unto thy people: as Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people:

51 Because ye trespassed against me among the children of Israel at the waters of Meribah-Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin; because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

52 Yet thou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

### CHAPTER 33.

1 The majesty of God. 6 The blessings of the twelve tribes. 26 The excellency of Israel.

AND this is the blessing, wherewith A Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with clouds.

3 Dan. 7. 10. Acts 7. 53. Heb. 2. 2. Rev. 5. 11. 2 Kings 14.

VAR. REND.—2 V. 40. (As) I live for ever: If I.—3 V. 42. head of the leaders of, Sept. Ge. Ex. 34. Kamp.; hairy head of, Schw. Ps. 134. 2.

—4 V. 43. Sing aloud, O ye nations, of make atonement for.—5 V. 47. word (or, thing) that is too empty.—Chap. 33. 3 V. 2. came from,

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

¶ Judg. 14.  
1 Or, 2. 2.

¶ Heb. an hiding  
for p.

¶ Ps. 107. 2.  
Is. 43. 4.  
Is. 43. 15.

Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ 1 Sam. 2. 6.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Gen. 14. 22.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

¶ Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.  
Is. 43. 15.

**Before CHRIST 1461.**  
1 **Reb.** = **Reuben**.  
2 **Gen.** 49. 1.  
3 **Ex.** 16. 5.  
4 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
5 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
6 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
7 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
8 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
9 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
10 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
11 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
12 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
13 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
14 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
15 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
16 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
17 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
18 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
19 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
20 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
21 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
22 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
23 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
24 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
25 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
26 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
27 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
28 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
29 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
30 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
31 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
32 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
33 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
34 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
35 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
36 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
37 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
38 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
39 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
40 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
41 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
42 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
43 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
44 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
45 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
46 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
47 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
48 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
49 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
50 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
51 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
52 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
53 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
54 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
55 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
56 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
57 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
58 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
59 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
60 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
61 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
62 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
63 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
64 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
65 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
66 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
67 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
68 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
69 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
70 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
71 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
72 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
73 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
74 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
75 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
76 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
77 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
78 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
79 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
80 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
81 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
82 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
83 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
84 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
85 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
86 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
87 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
88 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
89 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
90 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
91 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
92 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
93 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
94 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
95 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
96 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
97 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
98 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
99 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.  
100 **Ex.** 17. 7. 8.

his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh.  
18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, 'Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, Issachar, in thy tents.  
19 They shall call the people unto the mountain; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.  
20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.  
21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the Lord, and his judgments with Israel.  
22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: he shall leap from Bashan.  
23 ¶ And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, be satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Lord: possess thou the west and the south.  
24 ¶ And of Asher he said, Let Asher be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oil.  
25 ¶ Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.  
26 ¶ There is none like unto the God of Israel, who rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky.  
27 The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.  
28 ¶ Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew.  
29 Happy art thou, O Israel: who is like unto thee, O people saved by the Lord, the shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee; and thou shalt tread upon their high places.  
1 2 Sam. 22. 45. Ps. 18. 44. & 66. 5. & 81. 15. be subdued. m. ch. 23. 13.

CHAPTER 34.

1 Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land. 6 He dieth there. 6 His burial. 7 His age. 8 Thirty days' mourning for him. 9 Joshua succeedeth him. 10 The praise of Moses.  
AND Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is

**VAR. READ.**—<sup>1</sup> V. 2. *lit.* fire (was) a law; so *De W. De.* But see *Var. Read.* (the word rendered 'law' is of Persian origin, occurring only in some of the latest books of the Old Testament—Ezra, Esther and Daniel).  
<sup>2</sup> V. 2. *Or*, the saints thereof, *Sandayak.*  
<sup>3</sup> V. 4. *Or*, sit, *Scd.* <sup>4</sup> receiving of, *Sept.*  
<sup>5</sup> V. 6. *De W. Vo.*; rising up at, *Scd. Kc.*  
<sup>6</sup> V. 4. (even) an inheritance unto, *Scd. Kc. Ke.*  
<sup>7</sup> V. 4. became, <sup>8</sup> V. 6. and let, *Scd. De. Pu. Vo.*  
<sup>9</sup> V. 7. with his hands hath he striven.  
<sup>10</sup> V. 7. *lit.* in thy nostril. <sup>11</sup> V. 12. upon, *Scd. Kc. Vo.*  
<sup>12</sup> V. 9. *Or*, shall, *Targum.* *Ex. Graf. Kc. Kl.*  
<sup>13</sup> V. 13-16. by (*Ht.* from). <sup>14</sup> V. 15. tops.  
<sup>15</sup> V. 16. *i.e.* eminent among; *or*, crowned among, *De. Kc.*  
<sup>16</sup> V. 17. Glorious is.

**VAR. READ.**—<sup>17</sup> V. 17. peoples, (even) altogether. <sup>18</sup> V. 19. peoples. <sup>19</sup> V. 20. *Rather*, as *Hones* (Gen. 49. 9). <sup>20</sup> *yes*, *Scd. Kc. Vo.* <sup>21</sup> V. 21. looked out. <sup>22</sup> because there the leader's portion (the portion of the lawgiver, *Ge.*) was reserved, *Ge. Graf. Kc. Ke.*; because there was the portion of the hidden (*i.e.* buried) lawgiver, *Targ. Ex. Diestel.* <sup>23</sup> to, *Scd. Diestel. Kc. Vo.*; at, *Targ. Pesk. Graf. Kc.* <sup>24</sup> ordinances. <sup>25</sup> V. 22. leaping forth. <sup>26</sup> V. 23. the sea. <sup>27</sup> V. 24. Blessed above children be Asher! *Scd. Graf. Kc. Kc. Vo.* <sup>28</sup> the favoured of. <sup>29</sup> V. 25. fastenings (bolts), *Ge. Graf. Scd. Vo.*; fastnesses, *Kc. Ke.* <sup>30</sup> rest, *Ge. Graf. Scd. Kc. Ke.* <sup>31</sup> V. 26. God, O, *Scd. Kc. Vo.* <sup>32</sup> dignity. <sup>33</sup> V. 27. The God of old time. <sup>34</sup> thrusteth, *saith*, *Scd. Kc. Vo.*; hath thrust. <sup>35</sup> hath said, *Graf. Kc.* <sup>36</sup> V. 28. So Israel dwelleth safely, even the well-spring of Jacob solitarily, upon. <sup>37</sup> drop down dew! <sup>38</sup> V. 29. dignity. <sup>39</sup> submit themselves.

**Before CHRIST 1461.**  
1 **Num.** 22. 25.  
2 **Ex.** 22. 10.  
3 **Heb.** = **Hebrew**.  
4 **Heb.** = **Hebrew**.  
5 **1 Kings** 22. 11.  
6 **Ps.** 66. 5.  
7 **Gen.** 49. 12.  
8 **14.** 15.  
9 **14.** 15.  
10 **Ps.** 6. 6.  
11 **See** **Josh.** 15. 10, &c.  
12 **1 Chr.** 12. 5, &c.  
13 **Num.** 23. 16, 17, &c.  
14 **1 Heb.** **cured.**  
15 **Josh.** 4. 12.  
16 **Josh.** 19.  
17 **Judg.** 18. 27.  
18 **Gen.** 49. 21.  
19 **See** **Josh.** 19. 23, &c.  
20 **Gen.** 49. 20.  
21 **See** **Job** 29. 6.  
22 **Or**, Under thy shoes shall be iron.  
23 **Ex.** 8. 9.  
24 **Ex.** 15. 11.  
25 **Ps.** 85. 8.  
26 **Jor.** 10. 6.  
27 **ch.** 23. 15.  
28 **Ps.** 68. 4.  
29 **Ps.** 68. 4.  
30 **104.** 8.  
31 **Hab.** 3. 3.  
32 **Ps.** 90. 1.  
33 **ch.** 9. 3, 4, &c.  
34 **Num.** 23.  
35 **Jor.** 22. 6.  
36 **ch.** 23. 16.  
37 **ch.** 8. 7, &c.  
38 **Gen.** 27.  
39 **ch.** 11. 11.  
40 **Ps.** 144. 15.  
41 **1 Sam.** 7. 23.  
42 **Ps.** 115. 8, 10, 11.  
43 **Or**, shall



Before  
CHRIST  
1681.

1 ch. 3. 27.  
2 Gen. 14. 14.  
3 ch. 11. 24.  
4 Judg. 1. 14.  
5 2. 12.  
6 Chron. 26.  
7 18.  
8 Gen. 12. 7.  
9 13. 15.  
10 15. 18.  
11 25. 2.  
12 26. 13.  
13 ch. 3. 27.  
14 23. 32.  
15 ch. 22. 50.  
16 Josh. 1. 1, 2.  
17 See Jude 9.

over against Jericho. And the LORD shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan,  
2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, unto the utmost sea.  
3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees, unto Zoar.  
4 And the LORD said unto him, This is the land which I swore unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.  
5 ¶ So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.  
6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Bethpeor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.  
8 ¶ And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended.  
9 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom: for Moses had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses.  
10 ¶ And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face.  
11 In all the signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,  
12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

Before  
CHRIST  
1681.  
1 ch. 3. 27.  
2 Gen. 14. 14.  
3 See Gen. 27. 1.  
4 26. 14.  
5 Josh. 1. 14.  
6 11.  
7 Heb. 11. 31.  
8 Heb. 11. 31.  
9 Gen. 12. 7.  
10 13. 15.  
11 15. 18.  
12 25. 2.  
13 26. 13.  
14 ch. 3. 27.  
15 23. 32.  
16 ch. 22. 50.  
17 See Jude 9.

## THE BOOK OF JOSHUA.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 The Lord appointeth Joshua to succeed Moses.  
2 The borders of the promised land. 3 He giveth him instructions. 4 He prepareth the people to pass over Jordan. 5 Joshua putteth the two tribes and half in mind of their promise to Moses. 6 They promise him fealty.

NOW after the death of Moses the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' minister, saying,

2 Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

3 Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

4 From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: for as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 Be strong and of a good courage: for I unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I swore unto their fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 ¶ Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying,

13 Remember the word which Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the LORD's servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sunrise.

16 ¶ And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses.

18 Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: yet be strong and of a good courage.

### CHAPTER 2.

1 Rahab receiveth and concealeth the two spies sent from Shittim. 2 The covenant between her and them. 3 Their return and relation.

AND Joshua the son of Nun I sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named Rahab, and lodged there.

2 And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Israel to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that

Before  
CHRIST  
1681.  
1 Deut. 1. 1.  
2 11. 21.  
3 ch. 2. 1.  
4 Num. 32.  
5 Josh. 22. 1, 2.  
6 11.  
7 Heb. 11. 31.  
8 Gen. 12. 7.  
9 ch. 3. 27.  
10 23. 32.  
11 ch. 22. 50.  
12 See Jude 9.  
13 Heb. 11. 31.  
14 Gen. 12. 7.  
15 13. 15.  
16 15. 18.  
17 25. 2.  
18 26. 13.  
19 ch. 3. 27.  
20 23. 32.  
21 ch. 22. 50.  
22 See Jude 9.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 34. 1 V. 2. hindermost (ch. 11. 24). 2 V. 3. south country. 3 the circle, even (Gen. 19. 17). 4 V. 6. Or, was buried, Sept. (virtually), Ew. An.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 11. camp. 2 V. 14. in battle array; comp. Ex. 13. 18.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

o See 2 Sam.  
7. 16, 20.

f See Ex. 1.  
17.  
2 Sam. 17.  
12.

g Sam. 26. 5.  
Ex. 23. 27.  
Deut. 2. 28.  
& 11. 25.

† Heb. *oveth*.  
Ex. 14. 21.  
ch. 4. 20.

h Num. 21.  
24, 26, 28.

Ex. 13. 14,  
15.

i ch. 5. 1.  
2. 7. 3.  
Is. 12. 7.

† Heb.  
voice up.  
a Deut. 4.

o See 1 Sam.  
20. 14, 15,  
27.

o See 1 Tim.  
2. 1.

p ver. 12.

† Heb.  
instead of  
you to die.

q Judg. 1. 24.  
Hose. 5. 7.

r Acts 9. 23.

o Ex. 20. 7.

r ver. 12.

o ch. 6. 28.

† Heb.  
father.

o Matt. 27.  
28.

are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country.

4 And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were:

5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went, I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the LORD dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that were on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for the LORD your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true token:

13 And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life for your's, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she let them down by a cord through the window: for her house was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We will be blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and thou shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them a-way, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days,

until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all things that befell them:

24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 Joshua cometh to Jordan. 2 The officers instruct the people for the passage. 7 The Lord encourageth Joshua. 9 Joshua encourageth the people. 16 The waters of Jordan are divided.

AND Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the host; 3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed this way heretofore.

5 And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for to-morrow the LORD will do wonders among you.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, ye shall stand still in Jordan.

9 ¶ And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God.

10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is among you, and that he will without fail drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of the LORD of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan.

12 Now therefore take ye twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the LORD of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut off from above; and they shall stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the covenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

y Ex. 23. 21.  
ch. 4. 2.  
Is. 21. 64.  
† Heb. *mett*.  
ver. 3.

o ch. 2. 1.

b ch. 1. 10,  
11.

o See Num.  
10. 33.  
† Deut. 31.  
9, 25.

o Ex. 19. 12.

† Heb. *since*  
*preceded*,  
and the  
third day.

f Ex. 19. 10,  
14, 15.  
Lev. 20. 7.  
Num. 11. 14.  
ch. 7. 13.

1 Sam. 16. 5.  
Judg. 1. 16.

g Num. 1. 16.  
ch. 4. 14.  
1 Chr. 23. 25.

9 Chr. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 4.

a ver. 3.

† ver. 17.

m Deut. 5.  
26.

1 Sam. 17.  
26.

2 Kin. 19. 4.  
Hos. 1. 10.

Matt. 16. 16.  
1 Thes. 1. 9.

o Ex. 33. 2.  
Deut. 7. 1.  
Ps. 66. 2.

o ver. 13.  
Mic. 6. 18.  
Zech. 4. 15.  
& 6. 5.

p ch. 4. 2.  
q ver. 15, 16.

r ver. 11.

o Ps. 78. 12.  
& 114. 3.

† Acts 7. 45.

o ver. 12.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 2. camp.—3 V. 13. cut off, even.

Before  
CHRIST  
1461.

1 Chr. 12.  
Jer. 12. 5.  
Is. 40. 19.  
y ch. 4. 18.  
Is. 10. 12.  
1 Kings 4.  
Is. 7. 46.  
Deut. 31. 17.  
Is. 14. 23.  
Num. 24. 3.  
See Ex. 14.  
29.

the brim of the water, (for "Jordan overflowed all his banks 'all the time of harvest.)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very  $\beta$  far from  $\beta$  the city Adam, that is beside "Zaretan: and those that came down "toward the sea of the  $\beta$  plain, even "the salt sea, failed, and were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, "and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Twelve men are appointed to take twelve stones for a memorial out of Jordan. 2 Twelve other stones are set up in the midst of Jordan. 10 The people pass over. 14 God magnifyeth Joshua. 20 The twelve stones are pitched in Gilgal.

AND it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed "over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 "Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where "the priests' feet stood  $\beta$  firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and "leave them "in "the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man:

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel:

6 That this may be a sign among you, that "when your children ask their fathers "in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That "the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for "a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hastened and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And "the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh, passed over "armed before

VAR. REND.— $\beta$  V. 16. Arabah.—Chap. 4.  $\beta$  V. 3. lay them down.— $\beta$  V. 12. in battle array.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 16.  $\beta$  far off by, Heb. text, Kx. Ke.—Chap. 4. V. 3.  $\beta$  a load of (r), Kx. Ke. (pts.)

the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand  $\beta$  prepared for war  $\beta$  passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jericho.

14 ¶ On that day the LORD "magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.

15 And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear "the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan.

17 Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were "lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, "and "flowed over all his banks, as they did before.

19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped "in Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho.

20 And "those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, "When your children shall ask their fathers "in time to come, saying, What mean these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, "Israel came over this Jordan on dry land.

23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, "which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

24 "That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it is "mighty: that  $\beta$  ye might "fear the LORD your God "for ever.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 The Canaanites are afraid. 2 Joshua reneweth circumcision. 10 The passover is kept at Gilgal. 12 Manna ceaseth. 13 An Angel appeareth to Joshua.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, "which were by the sea, "heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, "neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee  $\beta$  "sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.

3 And Joshua made him  $\beta$  sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at "the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: "All the people that came out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked

VAR. REND.— $\beta$  V. 13. armed for the host.—Chap. 5.  $\beta$  Ps. 2. stones, Sept. Psal. Vulg. Ge. Ev. Kx. Ke. Comp. Ex. 4. 25.

VAR. READ.—V. 24.  $\beta$  they, Ev. Kx. (pts.). ['Ye' involves a grammatical solecism.]

Before  
CHRIST  
1461.

Or, ready armed.  
ch. 2. 1.

Is. 24. 14.  
29.

Heb. pitched up.  
ch. 2. 11.  
Heb. met.

ch. 2. 1.

ver. 2.

ver. 4.  
Heb. to marrow.  
ch. 2. 17.  
Ex. 14. 12.

1 Kings 4.  
ch. 2.  
2 Kings 19.

Ps. 104. 6.  
Ex. 14. 14.  
1 Chr. 21. 15.

Ps. 104. 12.  
Ex. 14. 14.  
Deut. 3. 1.

Ps. 104. 7.  
Jer. 17. 7.

Heb. all days.

Num. 11.  
29.

Ex. 14. 14.  
15.  
ch. 2. 9. 10.

Ps. 104. 6.  
Ex. 14. 14.

1 Kings 19.  
ch. 2.

Or, bones of flesh.  
Ex. 4. 11.

Or, circumcised.

Num. 14.  
30.  
Ex. 16. 6.  
Deut. 2. 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

f Num. 14.

Deut. 1. 2.

2. 1. 14.

Ps. 30. 10.

f Num. 14.

Ps. 55. 11.

Ps. 137. 3. 11.

A. E. 2. 2.

f Num. 14.

31.

Deut. 1. 20.

f Heb. when

the people

had made

an end to be

circum-

cised.

A. E. Gen.

34. 26.

f Gen. 24. 14.

1. 20.

f Gen. 24. 15.

2.

ch. 24. 14.

Deut. 20. 7.

2. 21. 3. 6.

f 1 Thim. 2.

8. 16. 20.

A. E. 2. 2.

f Num. 24. 2.

A. E. 24. 26.

f Gen. 24. 2.

A. E. 24. 26.

Deut. 1. 2.

2. 1. 14.

Ps. 30. 10.

f Num. 14.

31.

f Or. priest.

A. E. 24. 26.

Deut. 20. 12.

2. 21. 3. 6.

2. 12. 1.

Deut. 12. 7.

2. 19. 11. 14.

f Gen. 17. 2.

f Ps. 2. 5.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

A. E. 2. 26.

f forty years in the wilderness, till all the people that were men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the Lord: unto whom the Lord sware that s he would not shew them the land, which the Lord sware unto their fathers, that he would give us, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

7 And their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole.

9 And the Lord said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you. Wherefore the name of the place is called <sup>1</sup> Gilgal unto this day.

10 And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched corn in the selfsame day.

12 And the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

13 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood a man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the Lord am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

15 And the captain of the Lord's host said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Jericho is shut up. 2 God instructeth Joshua how to besiege it. 3 The city is compassed. 17 The walls are compassed. 20 The walls fall down. 23 Rahab is saved. 25 The builder of Jericho is cursed.

NOW Jericho was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the Lord said unto Joshua, See, I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let

seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the Lord.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the Lord.

8 And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the Lord, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the Lord followed them.

9 And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rereward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you about; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the Lord compassed the city, going about it once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the Lord.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the Lord went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the Lord, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the Lord hath given you the city.

17 And the city shall be accursed, even it, and all that are therein to the Lord: only Rahab the harlot shall live, and she and all that are with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse, and trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are consecrated unto the Lord: they shall come into the treasury of the Lord.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, as ye sware unto her.

23 And the two women came out of the house, and stood before Joshua, and all the men of Israel.

24 And Joshua said unto them, Wherefore have ye thus?

25 And they said unto Joshua, We sware unto thee, saying, We will do as thou sayest: and we have done as thou sayest.

26 And Joshua said unto them, Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him.

27 And Joshua said unto them, Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him.

28 And Joshua said unto them, Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him.

29 And Joshua said unto them, Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him.

30 And Joshua said unto them, Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him.

31 And Joshua said unto them, Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him.

Before  
CHRIST  
1451.

f Num. 10.

25.

f Heb. gathering

host.

f Heb. make

your voice

to be heard.

f Deut. 31.

23.

f Or. devoted.

Lev. 27. 28.

Mic. 4. 13.

g ch. 2. 4.

A. Deut. 7.

26.

2. 13. 17.

ch. 7. 1, 11.

12.

f ch. 7. 25.

1 Kings 18.

17, 18.

Joshua 1. 12.

f Heb. holiness.

A. ver. 5.

Heb. 11. 30.

f Heb. under 16.

f Deut. 7. 2.

ch. 2. 14.

Heb. 11. 31.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. 1 Vs. 4, 6, 8, 12. alarm-trumpets.—V. 5. alarm.

VAR. READ.—V. 17, 18, 21. devoted; lit. laid

under a ban.—V. 18. β γ covet, and, Sept. Hollen-

berry. Comp. 7. 21.

VAR. READ.—V. 18. β γ covet, and, Sept. Hollen-

berry. Comp. 7. 21.

VAR. READ.—V. 18. β γ covet, and, Sept. Hollen-

berry. Comp. 7. 21.

VAR. READ.—V. 18. β γ covet, and, Sept. Hollen-

berry. Comp. 7. 21.

Before  
CHRIST  
1651.a ch. 2. 12.  
f Heb.  
families.

o ver. 19.

p See Matt.  
L. A.q 1 Kings 16.  
24.r ch. 1. 5.  
s ch. 9. 1, 2.

e ch. 22. 20.

f 1 Chr. 2. 7.

g Achaz.

h Or. Zimri.

i Chron. 5.  
6.j Heb. about  
3000 men, or  
about 3000  
men.k Lev. 26. 17.  
Dent. 28. 25.

l Or.

m In Merod.

n ch. 2. 9, 11.

o Lev. 26. 26.

p Ps. 22. 14.

q Gen. 27.  
29, 34.r 1 Sam. 4.  
12.

s 2 Sam. 1. 2.

t 13. 12.

u Neh. 9. 1.

v Job 2. 12.

w Ex. 1. 22.

x 2 Kings 2.  
10.y Heb.  
moths.

p Ps. 22. 4.

q See Ex. 22.  
12.

r Num. 16. 13.

s Heb.  
Jehoiakim.

t ver. 1.

22 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, "and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her <sup>†</sup>kindred; and left them without the camp of Israel.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: "only the silver, and of the gold, and the vessels of brass, and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

26 ¶ And Joshua adjured them at that time, saying, "Cursed be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof "in his firstborn, and "in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it.

27 "So the LORD was with Joshua; and "his fame was noised throughout all the country.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The Israelites are smitten at Ai. 6 Joshua's complaint. 10 God instructeth him what to do. 16 Achan is taken by the lot. 19 His confession. 21 He and all he had are destroyed in the valley of Achor.

BUT the children of Israel "committed a trespass: "in the "accursed thing: for "Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside Beth-aven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and "view the country. And the men went up and "viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let <sup>†</sup>about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; and make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: "and they fled before the men of Ai.

5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shebarim, and smote them; in the going down: wherefore "the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And Joshua "rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and "put dust upon their heads.

7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord God, "wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan!

8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their <sup>†</sup>backs before their enemies!

9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and "cut off our name from the earth: and "what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore "flest thou thus upon thy face?

11 "Israel hath sinned, and they have

also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: "for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and "dissembled also, and they have put it even among their own stuff.

12 "Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because "they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you.

13 Up, "sanctify the people, and say, "Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Israel, There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which "the LORD taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

15 "And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath; because he hath "transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he "hath wrought it folly in Israel.

16 ¶ So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken:

17 And he brought the <sup>†</sup>family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zerahites: and he brought the family of the Zerahites man by man; and Zabdi was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, "was taken.

19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, "give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and "tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me.

20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly "Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a <sup>†</sup>wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

22 ¶ So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and <sup>†</sup>laid them out before the LORD.

24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto "the valley of Achor.

25 And Joshua said, "Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. "And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with

Before  
CHRIST  
1651.1 ch. 6. 17.  
18.

1 Sam. Acts

5. 1, 2.

m See Num.

14. 24.

Judg. 2. 14.

Deut. 7.

28.

ch. 6. 18.

o Ex. 19. 20.

p ch. 2. 2.

q Prov. 26.

23.

r See 1 Sam.

16. 20, 22.

s ver. 11.

t Gen. 24. 7.

Judg. 20. 6.

1 Chr.

26. 28.

u 1 Sam. 24.

42.

v See 1 Sam.

5. 5.

Jer. 12. 26.

John 9. 24.

y Num. 8. 6.

z Chr. 28. 22.

Ps. 51. 3.

Dent. 9. 4.

1 Sam. 14.

43.

h Heb.

sugared.

i Heb.

sugared.

j Heb.

stoned.

k ver. 26.

ch. 15. 7.

l ch. 6. 18.

1 Chr. 2. 7.

m Gen. 5. 12.

Dent. 17. 5.

VAR. READ.—V. 26. at the cost of.—Chap. 7. V. 1. Or, were unfaithful. Comp. Lev. 4. 2.—<sup>†</sup>that which had been devoted or banned: so throughout.—V. 2. spy out.—<sup>†</sup>spied out.

VAR. READ.—V. 21. Lit. of Shinar (Gen. 11. 2). VAR. READ.—Chap. 7. V. 17. <sup>†</sup>families. Sept. Fam. Fulg. MSS. Kn. (phs).—<sup>†</sup>house by house, Fam. Fulg. MSS. Kn.

Before  
CHRIST  
1461.

d ch. 8. 28.  
s ch. 13. 17.  
s ch. 13. 28.  
Deut. 19. 17.  
2 Sa. 24. 14.  
1 Sam. 24.  
Is. 63. 10.  
Rom. 2. 13.  
1 Thim in.  
Tribulation.

s Deut. 1. 21.  
s 7. 14.  
s 24. 6.  
ch. 1. 6.  
s ch. 6. 2.

s ch. 6. 21.  
Deut. 20.  
14.

s Judg. 20.  
23.

/ Judg. 20.  
23.

1 Heb.  
justified.

s 2 Sam. 23.  
23.

s ver. 5.

1 Or, of us.

1 Heb. their  
lay in  
wait.

1 Judg. 20.  
23.  
2 Sam. 23.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 8. 1 V. 2. nevertheless.—  
2 ye may. Comp. Deut. 20. 14.—3 V. 11. with  
the ravine.—4 V. 14. the place.

fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they 'raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So 'the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, /The valley of /Anchor, unto this day.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 God encourageth Joshua. 3 The stratagem whereby Ai was taken. 13 The king thereof is hanged. 20 Joshua buildeth an altar, 23 writeth the law on stones, 23 propoundeth blessings and cursings.

AND the LORD said unto Joshua, 'Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai: see, 'I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land:

2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: 1 only 'the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, 'shalt ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 ¶ So Joshua arose, and all the people of war to go up against Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, 'ye shall lie in wait against the city, even behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that /we will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have 'drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. 'See, I have commanded you.

9 ¶ Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua lodged that night among the people.

10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai.

11 ¶ And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a valley 'between them and Ai.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and 'their liers in wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw it, that they hastened and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at 'a time appointed before the plain: but 'he wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Joshua and all Israel 'made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that were in Ai were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

18 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hastened and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no 'power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them: so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they 'let none of them remain or escape.

23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.

24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai.

26 For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had 'utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

27 'Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he 'commanded Joshua.

28 And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it 'an heap for ever, even a desolation unto this day.

29 ¶ And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until eventide: 'and as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and 'raise thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.

30 ¶ Then Joshua built an altar unto the LORD God of Israel 'in mount Ebal, 31 As Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the 'book of the law of Moses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up any iron: and 'they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 ¶ And 'he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.

Before  
CHRIST  
1461.

s Judg. 20.  
24, 26.

1 Heb.  
Aval.

1 Deut. 7. 2.

s Num. 21.  
22, 26.

s ver. 2.

s Deut. 12.  
14.

s ch. 10. 28.  
Ps. 147. 46.  
s 110. 4.

s Deut. 21.  
23.

ch. 10. 37.

s ch. 7. 26.  
s 10. 37.

s Deut. 27.  
4, 6.

s Ex. 20. 25.  
Deut. 27. 5, 6.

s Ex. 20. 24.

s Deut. 27.  
2, 6.

VAR. RECD.—V. 26. Heb. devoted.—V. 27. But.

Before  
CHRIST  
1661.

Deut. 31.

28.

Deut. 31.

12.

Deut. 11.

22.

27. 12.

Deut. 31.

11.

Neh. 8. 2.

Deut. 28.

2. 12. 45.

2. 20. 30. 31.

2. 30. 19.

Deut. 31.

12.

ver. 33.

Heb.

waited.

33 And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, as well the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gerizim, and half of them over against mount Ebal; as Moses the servant of the Lord had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel.

34 And afterward he read all the words of the law, the blessings and curings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with the women, and the little ones, and the strangers that were conversant among them.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 The kings combine against Israel. 2 The Gibeonites by craft obtain a league. 16 For which they are condemned to perpetual bondage.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the great sea over against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof;

2 That they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one accord.

3 And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ai,

4 They did work wily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Joshua unto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us.

7 And the men of Israel said unto the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and how shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto Joshua, We are thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the Lord thy God: for we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt,

10 And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which was at Ashtaroth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

14 And the men took of their victuals, and asked not counsel at the mouth of the Lord.

15 And Joshua made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

16 And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they were their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities were Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kirjath-jearim.

18 And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the Lord God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Lord God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had promised them.

22 And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We are very far from you; when ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye are cursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lord thy God commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.

27 And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, in the place which he should choose.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Five kings war against Gibeon. 6 Joshua routeth them. 10 God fighteth against them with hailstones. 12 The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua. 16 The five kings are hurled in a cave. 21 They are brought forth, scorningly used, and hanged. 23 Seven kings more are conquered. 25 Joshua returneth to Gilgal.

NOW it came to pass, when Adonizedec king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it; as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and how the

Before  
CHRIST  
1661.

Or, they

received the

word by

reason of

the

Num. 27.

21.

1. 20. 1. 2

See July 1.

10.

1. Num. 22.

1.

2. 20. 11.

2. 32. 1.

2. 32. 1. 1.

2. 5. 12.

2. 11. 22.

2. 22. 12.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

2. 14. 25.

VAR. READ. — Chap. 9. 1 V. 1. hill-country. — 2 lowlands (Heb. Shephelah). — 3 V. 5. patched up. — VAR. READ. — Chap. 9. V. 4. β gat them provision, Sept. Targ. Pesch. Vulg. 6 MSS. Ge. Kn. (l.). Comp. v. 12.

VAR. READ. — V. 15, 16, 19, 21. chiefs. — V. 21. and they became. — V. 23. never fall you.

Before CHRIST 1461.  
 1. 10. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

your enemies, and smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the Lord your God hath delivered them into your hand.  
 20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest which remained of them entered into fenced cities.  
 21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace: none moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.  
 22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.  
 23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the king of Eglon.  
 24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.  
 25 And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for thus shall the Lord do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.  
 26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening.  
 27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, which remain until this very day.  
 28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah as he did unto the king of Jericho.  
 29 Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah:  
 30 And the Lord delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho.  
 31 ¶ And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:  
 32 And the Lord delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.  
 33 ¶ Then Horam king of Geser came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.  
 34 ¶ And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:  
 35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.  
 36 And Joshua went up from Eglon,

Before CHRIST 1461.  
 1. 10. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

VAR. READ. — Chap. 10. 1. F. 6. hill-country. — 2. F. 9. going. — 3. V. 13. i.e. of the Upright (perhaps a collection of odes describing the valiant deeds of Israelites: comp. 2 Sam. 1. 18).  
 VAR. READ. — Chap. 10. F. 11. β Hieronaim, Sept.; i.e. the double (Upper and Lower) Horon.

VAR. READ. — \* F. 21. pointed (Ex. 11. 7).



Before  
CHRIST  
1461.  
See ch. 14.  
15.  
2:15 15.  
Judg. 1. 10.

and all Israel with him, unto <sup>1</sup>Hebron; and they fought against it:  
37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein: he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.

See ch. 15.  
15.  
Judg. 1. 11.

38 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to <sup>2</sup>Debir; and fought against it:  
39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein: he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

Deut. 20.  
14, 17.

Gen. 10.  
19.  
1 ch. 11. 14.  
2 ver. 14.

40 ¶ So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel commanded.

41 And Joshua smote them from Kadesh-barnea even unto <sup>3</sup>Gaza, and all the country of Goshen, even unto Gibeon.  
42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel.

43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

# CHAPTER 11.

1 *Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merom. 10 Hazer is taken and burnt. 16 All the country taken by Joshua. 21 The Anakims cut off.*

1461.  
ch. 10. 2.  
ch. 19. 15.

AND it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazer had heard these things, that he sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achaph.

Num. 34.  
11.  
ch. 17. 11.  
Judg. 1. 37.  
1 Kin. 4. 11.

2 And to the kings that were on the north, <sup>1</sup>of the mountains, and <sup>2</sup>of the plains: south of <sup>3</sup>Chinneroth, and in the valley, and <sup>4</sup>in the borders <sup>5</sup>of Dor on the west.

Judg. 2. 3.  
ch. 15. 11.  
Gen. 31. 69.

3 And to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the mountains, and to the Hivite under <sup>6</sup>Hermon in the land of Mispeh.

Gen. 22.  
17.  
ch. 22. 12.  
Judg. 7. 12.  
1 Sam. 13. 3.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, <sup>7</sup>even as the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

1 Heb. surrounded by appointed men.

5 And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

ch. 16. 8.

6 ¶ And the LORD said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

2 Sam. 8. 4.

7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly; and they fell upon them.

Or, Zidon-rubrah.  
ch. 15. 6.

8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto <sup>1</sup>great Zidon, and unto <sup>2</sup>Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of Mispeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

Or, Sali pita.  
1 Heb. Surroundings.  
9 ver. 6.

9 And Joshua did unto them as the

LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 ¶ And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazer, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazer beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them: there was not any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazer with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded.

13 But as for the cities that stood still <sup>1</sup>in their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazer only: that did Joshua burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua, and so did Joshua: the left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.

16 So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same;

17 from <sup>2</sup>Beers from the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 ¶ Joshua made war a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: all other they took in battle.

20 For it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, as the LORD commanded Moses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the Anakims from the mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel: only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there remained.

23 So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the LORD said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel according to their divisions by their tribes. And the land rested from war.

# CHAPTER 12.

1 *The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of. 7 The one and thirty kings on the other side Jordan which Joshua smote.*

NOW these are the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan toward the rising of the sun, from the river Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the east:

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 12. upon their own mound, Ke. <sup>2</sup> V. 16. Arsbah. <sup>3</sup> V. 16, 21. hill-country. <sup>4</sup> V. 17. the bank mountain.—Chap. 12. <sup>5</sup> V. 1, 2. torrent.—<sup>6</sup> V. 1, 8. Arsbah.

Before  
CHRIST  
1461.

1 Heb. any breath.

Num. 23.  
56.  
Deut. 7. 2.  
2 ch. 10. 17.  
1 Heb. as their camp.

Ex. 24. 12.  
12.  
Deut. 7. 2.  
2 ch. 1. 7.  
1 Heb. as around meeting.  
ch. 12. 5.  
ch. 20. 42.

ch. 12. 7.  
1 ch.  
1 ch. 12. 7.  
Deut. 17. 24.  
ch. 12. 7.  
1 TH 1461.  
ver. 23.  
ch. 2. 2, 7.

Deut. 2. 25.  
Judg. 14. 4.  
1 Sam. 2. 25.  
1 Kin. 12. 25.  
Judg. 2. 25.

Deut. 20.  
14, 17.  
Num. 12.  
22, 23.  
Deut. 1. 25.  
ch. 15. 12.  
14.

1 Sam. 17.  
4.  
ch. 15. 46.  
1 Num. 24.  
2, 25.  
1 Nu. 24. 25.  
ch. 14. 2, 12.  
2 16. 12.  
2 16. 12.  
ch. 14. 16.  
2 21. 64.  
2 21. 6.  
2 21. 6.  
1465  
ver. 14.

1462.  
Num. 23.  
25.  
Deut. 2. 2.  
5.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 40. lowlands. —<sup>2</sup> slopes. —<sup>3</sup> Chap. 11. <sup>4</sup> V. 2. in. —<sup>5</sup> in the Arsbah. —<sup>6</sup> V. 2. 16. lowlands. —<sup>7</sup> V. 2. on the uplands.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1465.          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | After<br>CHRIST<br>1465.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <i>1 Num. 21.</i>                  | 2 Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from Arzer, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead, even unto the river Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon;                                                      | <i>e See ch. 14. 10. &amp; 23. 1.</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <i>2 Deut. 2. 23. 26.</i>          | 3 And from the plain to the sea of Chinneroth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea on the east, the way to Beth-jeshimoth; and from the south, under Beth-jeshimoth;                                                                                                               | <i>† Heb. 4. possess it. Deut. 31. 2. 5 Judg. 3. 1. 6 Joel 2. 4. 7 ver. 18. 8 Sam. 2. 5. &amp; 13. 57, 58. 9 Jer. 3. 18. 10 Judg. 3. 2. 1 Sam. 4. 4. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i> |
| <i>3 &amp; 4. 16.</i>              | 4 And the coast of Og king of Bashan, which was of the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei, and reigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto the border of the Geshurites and the Maachathites, and half Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.            | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>4 Deut. 3. 17. &amp; 4. 49.</i> | 5 And Moses the servant of the Lord and the children of Israel smite: and Moses the servant of the Lord gave it for a possession unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh.                                                                                                      | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>5 Num. 21. 25.</i>              | 6 And these are the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Jordan on the west, from Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon even unto the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir; which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel for a possession according to their divisions; | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>6 Deut. 3. 11. ch. 12. 12.</i>  | 7 In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites;                                                                             | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>7 Num. 21. 26. 27.</i>          | 8 The king of Jericho, one; the king of Ai, which is beside Beth-el, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>8 Deut. 3. 11. ch. 12. 12.</i>  | 9 The king of Jerusalem, one; the king of Hebron, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>9 Num. 21. 26. 27.</i>          | 10 The king of Jarmuth, one; the king of Lachish, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>10 Deut. 3. 11. ch. 12. 12.</i> | 11 The king of Eglon, one; the king of Gezer, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>11 Num. 21. 26. 27.</i>         | 12 The king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>12 Deut. 3. 11. ch. 12. 12.</i> | 13 The king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>13 Num. 21. 26. 27.</i>         | 14 The king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>14 Deut. 3. 11. ch. 12. 12.</i> | 15 The king of Makedah, one; the king of Beth-el, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>15 Num. 21. 26. 27.</i>         | 16 The king of Tappuah, one; the king of Heber, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>16 Deut. 3. 11. ch. 12. 12.</i> | 17 The king of Aphek, one; the king of Lasharon, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>17 Num. 21. 26. 27.</i>         | 18 The king of Madon, one; the king of Hazor, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>18 Deut. 3. 11. ch. 12. 12.</i> | 19 The king of Shimron-meron, one; the king of Achshaph, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>19 Num. 21. 26. 27.</i>         | 20 The king of Tannach, one; the king of Megiddo, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>20 Deut. 3. 11. ch. 12. 12.</i> | 21 The king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam of Carmel, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>21 Num. 21. 26. 27.</i>         | 22 The king of Dor in the coast of Dor, one; the king of the nations of Githgail, one;                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |
| <i>22 Deut. 3. 11. ch. 12. 12.</i> | 23 The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | <i>11 Kings 6. 1. Ps. 60. 7. Ezech. 37. 9. ch. 12. 7. m ch. 11. 6. n See ch. 23. 15. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.</i>                                                                                                 |

## CHAPTER 13.

1 The bounds of the land not yet conquered. 2 The inheritance of the two tribes and half. 3 The land and its sacrifices are the inheritance of Levi. 4 The bounds of the inheritance of Reuben. 5 Balazam slain. 6 The bounds of the inheritance of Gad, Dan and of the half tribe of Manasseh.

VAR. RECD. — 3 V. 2. torrent-valley. — 4 over. — 5 V. 2. over the Arabah unto. — 6 the slopes of Pisgah. — 7 V. 4. Heb. Replaim. — 8 V. 5. (unto) the half, Esph. (see 2). — 9 V. 7. the bald mountain. — 10 V. 8. lowlands. — 11 along the slopes. — 12 V. 23. uplands.

VAR. RECD. — Chap. 12. V. 23. β Galilee, Graf, (1). Comp. Isa. 9. 1.

NOW Joshua was old and stricken in years; and the Lord said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed.

2 This is the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Philistines, and all Geshuri.

3 From Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron northward, which is counted to the Canaanites: five lords of the Philistines; the Gathathites, and the Ashdodites, the Ekhalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the Avites.

4 From the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah that is beside the Sidonians, unto Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

5 And the land of the Gibletes, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrise, from Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into Hamath.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto the Misrephoth-maim, and all the Sidonians, them will I drive out from before the children of Israel: only divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

8 With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the Lord gave them:

9 From Arzer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Medeba unto Dibon;

10 And all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

11 And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto Salcah;

12 All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who remained of the remnant of the giants: for these did Moses smite, and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless the children of Israel expelled not the Geshurites, nor the Maachathites; but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day.

14 Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the Lord God of Israel made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them.

15 ¶ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance according to their families.

16 And their coast was from Arzer, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Medeba;

17 Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon, and Mephath, and Jahasa, and Kedemoth, and Mephath,

18 And Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Zareth-bahar in the mount of the valley, and Beth-peor, and Ashdod-pisgah, and Beth-jeshimoth,

VAR. RECD. — Chap. 13. 1 V. 2. districts. — 2 V. 3. Inset, the. — 3 V. 3. 4. the Avites on the south. Sept. Psal. Vulg. Ke. — 4 V. 9. 16. torrent. — 5 V. 9. 16. torrent-valley (or, watercourse, Deut. 2. 36; 3. 16). — 6 V. 9. 16. 17. tableland. — 7 V. 19. 27. vale; perhaps that of Sidaim. Ke. — 8 V. 20. the slopes of Pisgah.

Before  
CHRIST  
1644.

A Deut. 3.  
10.  
1 Num. 21.  
24.  
1 Num. 31.  
6.  
1 Num. 22. 5.  
1 Num. 21. 5.  
1 Or.  
deuter.

21 And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Rebe, which were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country.

22 Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad according to their families.

25 And their coast was Jaser, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that is before Rabbah;

26 And from Heshbon unto Ramath-mispeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Beth-bar;

27 And in the valley, Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and his border, even unto the edge of the sea of Chinnereth on the other side Jordan eastward.

28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages.

29 And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, threescore cities:

31 And half Gilead, and Ashurath, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were pertaining unto the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, even to the one half of the children of Machir by their families.

32 These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jericho, eastward.

33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance: the Lord God of Israel was their inheritance, as he said unto them.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 The nine tribes and a half are to have their inheritance by lot. 6 Caleb by privilege obtaineth Hebron.

AND these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them.

2 By lot was their inheritance, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.

3 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites

1 Num. 22.  
33.  
1 Compare Num. 21. 29.  
29, with Deut. 2. 19.  
13, 15, &c.  
2 Sam. 11.  
14.  
1 Num. 22.  
34.  
1 Gen. 23.  
17.  
1 Kings 7.  
46.  
1 Num. 24.  
11.

1 Num. 22.  
41.  
1 Chr. 2. 23.  
1 ch. 12. 4.

1 Num. 22.  
28, 29.

1 ver. 14.  
ch. 10. 7.  
ch. 10. 18.  
20.  
Deut. 10. 9.  
2, 12, 1, 2.

ch. 1444.  
1 Num. 24.  
17, 18.

1 Num. 26.  
4, 23, 24.  
2, 24, 12.

ch. 13. 5.  
22, 23.

1 Gen. 48. 1.  
1 Chr. 1. 1.  
2.

VAR. REVD.—V. 21. chiefs.—V. 27. Or, with Jordan for a.—V. 30. tent-villages, &c.—(Chap. 14.) V. 4. and.  
VAR. REVD.—Chap. 12. V. 28. β Lābir, &c.; Lo-debar, &c. Gr. Comp. 2 Sam. 9. 4.

in the land, save cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 As the Lord commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

6 Then the children of Judah came unto Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenazite said unto him, Thou knowest the thing that the Lord said unto Moses the man of God concerning me and thee in Kadesh-barnea.

7 Forty years old was I when Moses the servant of the Lord sent me from Kadesh-barnea to spy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly followed the Lord my God.

9 And Moses swore on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the Lord my God.

10 And now, behold, the Lord hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty and five years, even since the Lord spake this word unto Moses, while the children of Israel wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I am this day fourscore and five years old.

11 As yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, both to go out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the Lord spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the Anakims were there, and that the cities were great and fenced: if so be the Lord will be with me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the Lord said.

13 And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance.

14 Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenazite unto this day, because that he wholly followed the Lord God of Israel.

15 And the name of Hebron before was Kirjath-arbe; which Arbe was a great man among the Anakims. And the land had rest from war.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 The borders of the lot of Judah. 12 Caleb's portion and conquest. 16 Othniel for his valour, hath Achah, Caleb's daughter, to wife. 18 She obtaineth a blessing of her father. 21 The cities of Judah. 63 The Jebusites not conquered.

THIS then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their families; even to the border of Edom the wilderness of Zin southward was the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the bay that looketh southward:

3 And it went out to the south side to Masaleh-acrabim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kadesh-barnea, and passed along to Hebron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa:

4 From thence it passed toward Axmon, and went out unto the river of Egypt, and the goings out of that coast were

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 1444.

1 Num. 22.  
2, ch. 2. 2.

1 Num. 22.  
12.  
2 ch. 13. 17.  
1 Num. 14.  
24, 25.  
Deut. 1. 24.  
24.

1 Num. 13.  
26.  
1 Num. 13. 6.  
2, 14. 6.

1 Num. 13.  
21, 26.  
Deut. 1. 23.  
1 Num. 14.  
24.

Deut. 1. 28.  
1 Num. 14.  
23, 24.  
Deut. 1. 24.  
ch. 1. 24.  
1 Sam. Num.  
13. 22.

1 Num. 14.  
23.

1444.  
1 Num.  
undated.

1 See Deut.  
24. 7.

1 Deut. 21. 2.

1 Num. 12.  
28, 29.  
1 Ps. 118. 28.  
24.

1 ch. 12. 21.  
1 ch. 13. 18.  
Judg. 1. 29.

1 ch. 22. 6.  
1 ch. 20. 27.  
1 ch. 13. 13.  
Judg. 1. 29.  
1 See ch. 21.  
11, 12.

1 1 Chr. 6. 28.  
24.

1 ch. 21. 22.  
1 ver. 6. 2.

1 Gen. 22. 2.  
ch. 15. 12.

1 ch. 11. 22.

1 Num. 26.  
5.

1 Num. 22.  
24.

1 Heb.  
Jerusalem.

1 Num. 24.  
4.

1 Or. The going out to Axmon.

1 Num. 24.  
6.

VAR. REVD.—V. 4. Probably, pasture-grounds.—V. 15. the city of Arbe. the. Chery. 15. 1 V. 1. Invert, to.—V. 1, 5. in the furthest south (of the land).—V. 2. end.—V. 3. of.—V. 4. 7, 47. torrent.

**Before CHRIST 1444.**

at the sea: this shall be your south coast.

5 And the east border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jordan. And their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea <sup>2</sup> at the uttermost part <sup>3</sup> of Jordan:

6 And the border went up to Beth-hogla, and passed along by the north of Beth-arabah; and the border went up to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben:

7 And the border went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that is before the going up to Adummim, which is on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of En-ahemesh, and the goings out thereof were at En-rogel:

8 And the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south side of the Jebnate; the same is Jerusalem: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end of the valley of the giants <sup>11</sup> northward:

9 And the border <sup>12</sup> was drawn <sup>13</sup> from the top of the hill unto the fountain of the waters of Nephtoi, and went out to the city of mount Ephron; and the border <sup>14</sup> was drawn <sup>15</sup> to Bealah, which is Kirjath-jearim:

10 And the border compassed from Bealah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jearim, which is Chesalon, on the north side, and went down to Beth-shemesh, and passed on to Timnah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of Ekron northward: and the border <sup>16</sup> was drawn <sup>17</sup> to Shicron, and passed along to mount Bealah, and went out unto Jabbek; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the west border was to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the Lord to Joshua, even the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron.

14 And Caleb drove thence the three sons of Anak, Shebail, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak.

15 And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kirjath-sepher.

16 ¶ And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achash my daughter to wife.

17 And Othniel the son of Kenas, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achash his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldst thou?

19 Who answered, Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

20 This is the inheritance of the tribe

of the children of Judah according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the coast of Edom southward were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur,

22 And Kinab, and Dimonah, and Adadah,

23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,

24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,

25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Ke-rioth, and Hebron, which is Hazor,

26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah, and Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet,

28 And Hazar-shual, and Beer-sheba, and Birzothiah, and Lim, and Asem,

30 And Etkeled, and Chesai, and Hormah,

31 And Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah,

32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages:

33 And in the valley, Kehtael, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,

34 And Zanoah, and Engannim, Tapuah, and Enam,

35 Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Asekah,

36 And Sharsim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, and Gederothaim: fourteen cities with their villages:

37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdal-gad, and Dilean, and Mispah, and Joktheel,

39 Lechiah, and Bosheth, and Eglon,

40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,

41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah: sixteen cities with their villages:

42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,

43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nesib,

44 And Kethiah, and Achsib, and Maresah: nine cities with their villages:

45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages:

46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near Ashdod, with their villages:

47 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, Gaza with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border thereof:

48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh,

49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-sannah, which is Debir,

50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim,

51 And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh: eleven cities with their villages:

52 Arab, and Dumah, and Bekean,

53 And Janum, and Beth-tappuah, and Apekah,

54 And Humtah, and Kirjath-arba, which is Hebron, and Zior: nine cities with their villages:

55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,

56 And Jexreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah,

57 Goin, Gibeon, and Timnah: ten cities with their villages:

58 Halhul, Beth-sur, and Gedor,

59 And Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Etkeon: six cities with their villages: 6

VAR. READ.—16 V. 25. New Hazor, Kn. Ke.—17 Ke-rioth-Hesron, Kn. Ke.—18 V. 32. Ain-and-Rimmon.—19 V. 33. lowlands.—20 V. 45, 47. Lit. daughters.

VAR. READ.—Vs. 26—28. 68 interpolated from Neh. 11. 26, 37, Hellenberg. [If omitted, the number 29 in v. 32 will be correct.]—V. 28. 7 with her villages, Hellenb. (after Sept.).—V. 30. 6 Bethul, Kn. Ke. (ch. 19. 4). (Sept. Beth-el).—V. 36. 6 Omit, Sept. Kn.—V. 52. 6 Shema (1 Chr. 2. 43), Sept. Kn.—V. 59. 6 Add, Tekoa, and Ephratah, which is Bethlehem, and Peor, and Etam, and Kulon, and Tatum, and Sores, and Karem, and Galem, and Bether, and Manocho; eleven cities with their villages, Sept. Kn. Ke.

**Before CHRIST 1444.**

1 Sam. 27. 6.

9 Num. 12. 23.

1 Or. or.

2 Kings 14. 7.

1 Heb. by the place of.

1 ver. 4.

2 Num. 24. 6.

1 ch. 10. 41. & 11. 16.

1 Or. Jeros.

2 ver. 13. ch. 14. 15.

VAR. READ.—V. 7. i.e. the Sun-spring.—7 i.e. the Fuller's spring.—8 V. 8. ravine.—Vs. 8, 10, 11. Lit. shoulder.—9 V. 8. ridge, Kn. Ke.—11 V. 8. Or. Reptaim (ch. 18. 16).—12 V. 9. 11. reached along.—13 Vs. 13, 14. Lit. the Anak (Num. 12. 23).—14 V. 18. the.—15 V. 19. The word primarily signifies 'dry.'

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. V. 4. 6 is their, Sept.

Before  
CHRIST  
1464.

1 ch. 16. 14.

See Judg.  
1. 5, 11.  
2 Sam. 1. 4.  
Judg. 1.  
21.

1 Heb.  
word forth.

1 ch. 16. 12.  
Judg. 1. 26.

1 ch. 16. 12.  
2 Chr. 6. 4.  
1 Kings 9.  
18.  
1 Chr. 7.  
26.

1 ch. 17. 14.

1 ch. 16. 12.  
2 Chr. 6. 4.  
g ch. 17. 7.

1 Chr. 7.  
26.

1 ch. 17. 8.

1 ch. 17. 8.

1 Judg. 1. 29.  
See 1 Kings  
9. 16.

1 Gen. 41. 31.  
2. 46. 50.  
2. 46. 12.

1 Gen. 50. 12.  
Num. 26. 39.  
2. 39. 39. 40.  
1 Chr. 7. 14.  
2. 26. 31. 32.

1 Chr. 7.  
18.  
1 Num. 26.  
30. 39.  
1 Num. 26. 31.  
2 Num. 26. 32.

60 \* Kirjath-beal, which is Kirjath-jearim, and Babbah; two cities with their villages:  
61 In the wilderness, Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah,  
62 And Mibahan, and the city of Salt, and En-gedi; six cities with their villages.  
63 ¶ As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, \* the children of Judah could not drive them out: \* but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day.

CHAPTER 16.

1 The general borders of the sons of Joseph. 2 The border of the inheritance of Ephraim. 3 The Canaanites not conquered.

AND the lot <sup>1</sup> of the children of Joseph fell <sup>2</sup> from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho <sup>3</sup> on the east <sup>4</sup>, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho <sup>5</sup> throughout mount <sup>6</sup> Beth-el.  
2 And goeth out <sup>7</sup> from Beth-el to \* Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of \* Arothi to Atoath.  
3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Japhleti, <sup>4</sup> unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to \* Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.  
4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.  
5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ephraim according to their families was <sup>6</sup> thus: even the border of their inheritance unto the east side was \* Atoath-addar, <sup>7</sup> unto Beth-horon the upper <sup>8</sup>.  
6 And the border went out toward the sea <sup>9</sup> to \* Michmethah on the north side <sup>10</sup>; and the border went about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on the east <sup>11</sup> to Janohah;  
7 And it went down from Janohah to Atoath, <sup>8</sup> and to Naarath, and came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan.  
8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto <sup>9</sup> the \* river Kanah <sup>10</sup>; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their <sup>11</sup> families.  
9 And <sup>12</sup> the separate cities <sup>13</sup> for the children of Ephraim <sup>14</sup> were among <sup>15</sup> the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages.  
10 And they drove not out the Canaanites that dwell in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

CHAPTER 17.

1 The lot of Manasseh. 2 His coast. 3 The Canaanites not driven out. 4 The children of Joseph obtain another lot.

THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he was the \* firstborn of Joseph; <sup>2</sup> to wit, for \* Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of Gilead: because he was a man of war, therefore he had \* Gilead and Baahan.  
3 There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; for the children of \* Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, <sup>4</sup> and for the children of Ariel, and for the children of Shechem, <sup>5</sup> and for the children of

Hepher, and for the children of She-mida: these were the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families.

3 ¶ But <sup>4</sup> Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters; and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before \* Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the <sup>5</sup> princes, saying, \* The Lord commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the Lord he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and Baahan, which were on the other side of Jordan;

6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.

7 ¶ And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to \* Michmethah, that lieth before Shechem; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of \* En-tappuah.

8 Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but \* Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the children of Ephraim;

9 And the coast descended <sup>10</sup> unto the \* river Kanah, southward of the \* river: <sup>11</sup> these cities <sup>12</sup> of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh: the coast of Manasseh also was on the north side of the \* river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea;

10 Southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in <sup>11</sup> Asher on the north, and <sup>12</sup> in Issachar on the east.

11 And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher <sup>12</sup> Beth-shean and her <sup>13</sup> towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Endor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, <sup>14</sup> were three countries.

12 Yet <sup>13</sup> the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me <sup>15</sup> but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am <sup>16</sup> a great people, forasmuch as the Lord hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of the \* giants, if <sup>17</sup> mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have <sup>18</sup> chariots of iron, both they who are of Beth-shean and her

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 17. 1 V. 4. chiefs.—2 V. 5. Thus.—3 V. 7. i.e. the Apple-spring.—4 V. 9. torrent.—5 pertained unto Ephraim, in the midst of.—6 V. 10. touched upon.—7 upon.—8 V. 11. 144. daughters: so throughout.—the three (cities on the) uplands.—9 V. 15. the hill-country of.—10 V. 16. hill-country.

Before  
CHRIST  
1464.

1 Num. 26. 35.  
2. 35. 2.

1 ch. 1. 1.

2 Num. 32.  
6. 7.

1 ch. 16. 4.

1 ch. 16. 2.

1 ch. 16. 2.  
1 Or, bound of roads.  
1 ch. 16. 2.

1 Chr. 7. 28.  
1 Sam. 31.  
10.  
1 Kin. 4. 23.

1 Judg. 1. 29.  
26.

1 ch. 16. 12.

1 ch. 16. 4.

1 Gen. 47. 22.  
1 Gen. 47. 21.  
1 Num. 26.  
24. 37.

1 Or, Ephraim.  
Gen. 16. 2.  
2. 11. 22.

1 Judg. 1. 19.  
2. 6. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
1444ch. 18. 18.  
1 Sam. 4. 12.

a Deut. 28. 1.

ch. 19. 21.

A. 17. 2.

2 Sam. 2.

Judg. 7. 12.

Judg. 18.

1 Sam. 1. 5.

2 Sam. 2.

1 Sam. 2. 4.

Judg. 18. 9.

ch. 18. 1.

ch. 14. 1, 4.

1 Sam. 18.

ch. 14. 2.

ch. 18. 22.

ch. 18. 2.

(See ch. 18.

1.

towns, and they who are \* of the valley of Jezreel.

17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot only:

18 But <sup>18</sup> the mountain <sup>18</sup> shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, <sup>18</sup> though they have iron chariots, and <sup>18</sup> though they be strong.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. 2 The remainder of the land is described, and divided into seven parts. 10 Joshua divideth it by lot. 11 The lot and border of Benjamin. 21 Their cities.

AND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the Lord God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah shall abide in their coast on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Lord our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Lord is their inheritance: and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave them.

8 And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the Lord in Shiloh.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua in the heat at Shiloh.

10 And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the Lord: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel according to their divisions.

11 And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Beth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz,

which is Beth-el, southward; and the border descended to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that lieth on the south side of the nether Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that lieth before Beth-horon southward; and the goings out thereof were at Kirjath-baal, which is Kirjath-jearim, a city of the children of Judah: this was the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoi:

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lieth before the valley of the son of Hinnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to En-rogel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Gellioth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Boban the son of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah:

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea at the south end of Jordan: this was the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their families were Jericho, and Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Kizai,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and Beth-el,

23 And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah,

24 And Chephar-hammonei, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages:

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth, and Mizpeh, and Chephrah, and Mozah,

27 And Bekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,

28 And Zelah, Elph, and Jebusi, which is Jerusalem, Gibeath, and Kirjath: fourteen cities with their villages.

This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 The lot of Simeon, 10 of Issachar, 17 of Asher, 24 of Naphtali, 40 of Dan. 29 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

AND the second lot came forth to the children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance Beer-sheba, and Sheba, and Moladah, 3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Etliad, and Bethul, and Hormah,

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-eusab,

VAR. RECD.—<sup>5</sup> F. 18. upon.—<sup>6</sup> Vs. 14, 17. reached along.—<sup>7</sup> F. 14. fetched a compass toward the south-west.—<sup>8</sup> F. 15. fountain (ch. 15. 9).—<sup>9</sup> F. 16. ravine.—<sup>10</sup> Or, Replahim (2 Sam. 5. 18).—<sup>11</sup> Vs. 16, 29. i.e. the Jebusite.—<sup>12</sup> F. 24. i.e. the Village of the Ammonite.—<sup>13</sup> Gaba (1 Sam. 13. 8).

Before  
CHRIST  
14442 Gen. 25. 19.  
Judg. 1. 23.  
ch. 16. 5.a Reech. 18.  
2.

a ch. 15. 9.

ch. 15. 5.

ch. 15. 7.

ch. 15. 6.

ch. 15. 6.  
Or, The plain.

Heb. longus.

ch. 15. 6.

a var. 2.

1 Chr. 4.  
23.

Van. Rem.—<sup>13</sup> F. 18. a hill-country.—<sup>14</sup> Or, be-  
coming, etc. —<sup>15</sup> Chap. 18. 1. V. 1. tent of meeting.  
—<sup>16</sup> F. 6. And so (emph.). —<sup>17</sup> F. 9. camp. —  
<sup>18</sup> Vs. 12, 13, 14, 15. shoulders.

Before  
CHRIST  
1844.

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuen; thirteen cities and their villages:  
7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages:

8 And also the villages that were round about these cities to Baalath-beer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Judah was the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Judah was too much for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid:

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that is before Jokneam:

12 And turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia,

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah:

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jipthah-el:

15 And Kattath, and Nahallah, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve cities with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Jesreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem,

19 And Haphraim, and Shihon, and Anaharath,

20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abzei, 21 And Remeth, and En-gannim, and En-baddah, and Beth-pazzez;

22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Halli, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shihor-libnath;

27 And turneth toward the sunrising to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jipthah-el toward the north side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand,

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, even unto great Zidon:

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to Ashub:

30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.

51 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

52 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

53 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaannanim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum;

54 And the outgoings thereof were at Jordan: 55 And then the coast turneth westward to Aznoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sunrising.

56 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Bakkath, and Chinnereth,

57 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

58 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor,

59 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh; nineteen cities with their villages.

60 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities and their villages.

61 And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families.

62 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

63 And Shalabbin, and Ajalon, and Jethlah,

64 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron,

65 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,

66 And Jehud, and Bene-berak, and Gath-rimmon,

67 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.

68 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

69 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.

70 When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coats, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them:

71 According to the word of the Lord they gave him the city which he asked, even Timnath-herah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

72 These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the Lord, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

73 And the Lord spake unto Joshua, saying, I have given you the land which I swore unto your fathers, saying, I will give it unto you.

74 And Joshua blessed the people in the name of the Lord God of Israel.

75 And it came to pass, when Joshua was old, and stricken in years, that he called all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, I am old and stricken in years.

76 And ye have seen all that the Lord hath done unto me, and ye have been my witnesses.

77 And ye have seen all that the Lord hath done unto me, and ye have been my witnesses.

78 And ye have seen all that the Lord hath done unto me, and ye have been my witnesses.

79 And ye have seen all that the Lord hath done unto me, and ye have been my witnesses.

80 And ye have seen all that the Lord hath done unto me, and ye have been my witnesses.

81 And ye have seen all that the Lord hath done unto me, and ye have been my witnesses.

82 And ye have seen all that the Lord hath done unto me, and ye have been my witnesses.

Before  
CHRIST  
1844.A Deut. 33.  
22.

J Judg. 1. 22.

J Or, west-  
against.  
J Or, Juggah.  
Acta 9. 36.  
J See Judg.  
15.J Judg. 16.  
20.J ch. 24. 20.  
J 1 Chr. 7.  
24.1844.  
J Num. 34.  
17.  
ch. 14. 1.J ch. 13. 1.  
10.

e ver. 1.

d Gen. 49.  
13.

e ch. 12. 22.

J Or, which  
is desolate.f ch. 11. 8.  
Judg. 1. 31.J Heb. 7. 29.  
2 Sam. 5. 11.J Gen. 28. 5.  
Judg. 1. 31.  
Mic. 1. 14.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 19. 1 F. 8. south country.—

2 F. 11. Or, westward, even unto.—3 torrent.

4 F. 12. i.e. the flanks of Tabor.—5 F. 13. Gath-hepher.—6 Rimmon that reacheth unto.—

7 F. 14, 27. ravine.—8 F. 22, 24. turneth back.—

9 F. 29. off the region of.

VAR. RECD.—10 F. 33. the oak at.—11 Adami-hannekeb, i.e. Adami in the pass.—12 F. 34. i.e. the ears of Tabor, Ge.—13 F. 50. the hill-country of.

14 F. 51. entrance of the tent of meeting.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 19. F. 47: 8 was two dattow, probable reading of Heb. MSS. used by Sept.

Before  
CHRIST  
1644.

a. Ea. 21. 12.  
N. Am. 33. 6.  
11. 14.  
Deut. 19. 2.  
8.

a. Euth. 4. 1.  
2.

c. Num. 26.  
28.

d. Num. 26.  
15. 25.

f. Heb.  
unscripted.

g. ch. 21. 22.  
1 Chr. 6. 74.  
f. ch. 21. 21.  
3 Chr. 10. 1.

g. ch. 14. 15.  
21. 11. 12.  
1 Chron. 12.

h. Deut. 4. 28.  
1 Chr. 21. 28.  
2 Chr. 21. 28.  
1 Kings 22. 2.

i. ch. 21. 27.  
Num. 26. 15.

j. ver. 4.

2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, "Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whither I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares and unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 "And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, until he stand before the congregation for judgment, and until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and Shechem in mount Ephraim, and Kirjath-arba, which is Hebron, in the mountain of Judah.

8 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.

9 "These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

### CHAPTER 21.

1 Eight and forty cities given by lot, out of the other tribes, unto the Levites. 21 God gave the land, and rest unto the Israelites, according to his promise.

THEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:

2 And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, "The Lord commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the Lord, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the priest, which were of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

6 And the children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

7 The children of Merari by their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

8 And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are here mentioned by name.

10 Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had: for their's was the first lot.

11 And they gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron, in the hill country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Libnah with her suburbs,

14 And Fatth with her suburbs, and Eshtemoth with her suburbs,

15 And Holon with her suburbs, and Bethar with her suburbs.

16 And Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and Bethshemesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs,

18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 ¶ And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.

21 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Geser with her suburbs,

22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs; four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

24 Ajalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities were ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 ¶ And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half tribe of Manasseh they gave Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Beesh-terah with her suburbs; two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishion with her suburbs, Dabareh with her suburbs,

29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, Engannim with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mi-

Before  
CHRIST  
1644.

a. ver. 2.

b. Num. 33. 2.

c. Heb. called.

d. ver. 4.

e. 1 Chr. 6. 58.

f. 1 Chr. 6. 58.

g. ch. 15. 13.

h. ch. 20. 7.

i. Luke 1. 33.

j. 1 Chr. 6. 56.

k. 1 Chr. 6. 57, &c.

l. ch. 15. 54.

m. ch. 15. 42.

n. ch. 15. 40.

o. 1 Chr. 6. 58.

p. ch. 15. 49.

q. 1 Chr. 6. 59.

r. ch. 15. 42.

s. ch. 15. 10.

t. ch. 15. 22.

u. ch. 15. 24.

v. ch. 15. 24.

w. ch. 15. 24.

x. ch. 15. 24.

y. ch. 15. 24.

z. ch. 15. 24.

aa. ch. 15. 24.

ab. ch. 15. 24.

ac. ch. 15. 24.

ad. ch. 15. 24.

ae. ch. 15. 24.

af. ch. 15. 24.

ag. ch. 15. 24.

ah. ch. 15. 24.

ai. ch. 15. 24.

aj. ch. 15. 24.

ak. ch. 15. 24.

al. ch. 15. 24.

am. ch. 15. 24.

an. ch. 15. 24.

ao. ch. 15. 24.

ap. ch. 15. 24.

aq. ch. 15. 24.

ar. ch. 15. 24.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 20. 1 V. 7. Lit. the Circuit or District; comp. Is. 9. 1.—the hill-country of.—2 V. 8. table-land, St.—Chap. 21. 1 V. 2. pasture-grounds: so throughout.

VAR. REVD.—3 V. 21. the hill-country of.—3 V. 27. Rather, Be-Estera, i.e. (probably) House of Ashtoreth.—4 V. 28. Kishion (ch. 19. 20).

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 21. V. 16. 3 Ashan, Sept. (partly), Ks. Ke. Gr. Comp. 1 Chron. 6. 59.—V. 25. 3 Bileam (ch. 17. 11), or Bileam (1 Chron. 6. 70), Ks. Ke. Be. Gr. by Google



Before  
CHRIST  
1844

2 ch. 20. 7.

1 ver. 7.  
See 1 Chr. 6.  
77.

in ch. 20. 2.

in ch. 20. 2.

in Num. 25. 7.

p Gen. 12.  
23.  
15. 16.  
26. 3.  
28. 12.  
q ch. 11. 22.  
23. 4.  
Deut. 7. 24.

in ch. 22. 14.

in Num. 22.  
20.  
Deut. 3. 18.  
4 ch. 1. 16.  
17.in Num. 22.  
Deut. 20. 2.  
ch. 12. 8.  
17.  
11. 22.  
Deut. 10.  
12.

abai with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,  
31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.  
32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs; three cities.  
33 All the cities of the Gerabonites according to their families were thirteen cities with their suburbs.  
34 ¶ And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,  
35 β Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalah with her suburbs; four cities.  
36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bazer with her suburbs, and Jahazah with her suburbs,  
37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four cities.  
38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaim with her suburbs,  
39 Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all.  
40 So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were by their lot twelve cities.  
41 \* All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel were forty and eight cities with their suburbs.  
42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus were all these cities.  
43 ¶ And the Lord gave unto Israel all the land which he swore to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.  
44 ¶ And the Lord gave them rest round about, according to all that he swore unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand.  
45 \* There failed not ought of any good thing which the Lord had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 The two tribes and half with a blessing are sent home. 10 They build the altar of testimony in their journey. 11 The Israelites are offended thereat. 21 They give them good satisfaction.

¶ THEN Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept \* all that Moses the servant of the Lord commanded you, \* and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the Lord your God.

4 And now the Lord your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, \* which Moses the servant of the Lord gave you on the other side Jordan.

5 But \* take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the Lord charged you, \* to love the Lord your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Joshua / blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the one half of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had given possession in Bashan: \* but unto the other half three of gave Joshua among their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: \* divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan, to go unto \* the country of Gilead, to the land of their possession, wherof they were possessed, according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that are in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, \* at the passage of the children of Israel.

12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them.

13 And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, \* Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince, throughout all the tribes of Israel; and each one was an head of \* the house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel.

15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the Lord, What \* trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the Lord, in that ye have builded you an altar, \* that ye might rebel this day against the Lord?

17 Is the iniquity of Peor too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the Lord, 18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the Lord? and it will be, seeing ye rebel to day against the Lord, that to morrow he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the Lord, wherein the Lord's \* tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the Lord,

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 22. 1 Vs. 10, 11. districts.—2 Vs. 11. over against.—3 Vs. 14. chiefs, of each father's house a chief.—4 A father's house.—5 Vs. 16, 22. 21. unfaithfulness.—6 Vs. 19. dwelling-place doth dwell.

Before  
CHRIST  
1844f Gen. 27. 7.  
Ex. 28. 4.  
ch. 12. 13.  
2 Sam. 6. 19.  
Luke 24. 28.  
1 ch. 17. 4.1 Num. 22.  
27.  
1 Sam. 22.  
24.1 Num. 22.  
1, 24, 29.1 Deut. 28.  
12. 26.  
Judg. 20. 22.

1 Judg. 20. 1.

1 Deut. 12.  
16.  
Judg. 20. 22.1 Ex. 6. 26.  
Num. 25. 7.1 Heb. house of the father.  
1 Num. 1. 4.p See Lev. 17. 9. 9.  
Deut. 12. 12.  
14.  
1 Num. 22. 2. 4.  
Deut. 4. 2.1 Num. 24.  
28.

in ch. 12. 1.

VAR. REVD.—V. 25. β Rimmonah. Ks. Ba. Gr. Comp. 1 Chron. 6. 77; also above, ch. 19. 12.

Before  
CHRIST  
1644.

ch. 7. 1, 5.

n. Deut. 24.  
17.  
s. 1 Kings 8.  
24.  
Job 36. 7.  
4. 28. 30.  
Ps. 66. 34.  
129. 1, 2.  
Jer. 13. 2.  
1 Cor. 11.  
11. 31.  
y. Deut. 12.  
17.  
1 Sam. 20.  
26.  
y. Heb.  
To marrow

s. Gen. 31.  
44.  
ch. 24. 37.  
s. Deut. 12. 14.  
11. 12. 17.  
14. 26. 27.

y. Deut. 12.  
19. 14.

y. Heb. 2.  
y. way good in  
their eyes.

s. Lev. 24.  
12. 12.  
2 Chron. 12.  
1.  
y. Heb. 24. 26.

s. 1 Chron. 23. 24.  
2. 24. 25.  
2. 24. 25.  
2. 24. 25.  
2. 24. 25.

nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the Lord our God.

20 Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit 'a trespass' in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of Israel,

22 The Lord God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against the Lord, (save us not this day.)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the Lord, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if to offer peace offerings thereon, let the Lord himself require it;

24 And if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing, saying, In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the Lord God of Israel?

25 For the Lord hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part in the Lord: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the Lord.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But that it may be 'a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the Lord before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the Lord. 28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Behold the pattern of the altar of the Lord, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the Lord, and turn this day from following the Lord, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the Lord our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phinehas the priest, and the 'princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Israel which serve with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manasseh spake, it pleased them.

31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we perceive that the Lord is 'among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the Lord: now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the Lord.

32 ¶ And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the 'princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy

the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar <sup>10</sup> Ed: for it shall be a witness between us that the Lord is God.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 Joshua's exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises, 11 and by threatenings.

AND it came to pass a long time after that the Lord had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua waxed old and stricken in age.

2 And Joshua called for all Israel, and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old and stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the Lord your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the Lord your God is he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea towardward.

5 And the Lord your God, he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land: and the Lord your God hath promised unto you.

6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left;

7 That ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 But cleave unto the Lord your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9 For the Lord hath driven out from before you great nations and strong; but as for you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the Lord your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

11 Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love the Lord your God.

12 Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that the Lord your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the Lord your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the Lord your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the Lord your God promised you; so shall the Lord bring upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the Lord your God hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the Lord your God, which he

Before  
CHRIST  
1644.

That is, A witness, So ch. 24. 27.

dr. 1627.  
s. ch. 21. 44.  
s. 23. 4.  
s. ch. 12. 1.  
y. Heb. come  
unto days.  
s. Deut. 21.  
24.  
ch. 24. 1.  
1 Chron. 23.  
1.

s. Ex. 14. 14.  
ch. 10. 14.  
ch.  
s. ch. 12. 2, 4.  
s. 18. 10.

y. Heb. at  
the sunset.  
s. Ex. 22. 30.  
s. 23. 2.  
s. 24. 11.  
Deut. 11. 22.  
ch. 13. 17.  
y. Num. 23.  
43.  
s. ch. 1. 7.  
1 Deut. 5. 22.  
s. 23. 14.

s. Ex. 23. 23.  
Deut. 7. 2, 3.  
Ex. 14. 14.  
Eph. 1. 11.  
1 Ex. 23. 13.  
Ps. 16. 4.  
Jer. 4. 7.  
Zeph. 1. 4.  
See Num.  
24. 24.

1 Or, For if  
ye will  
cleave, &c.  
s. Deut. 10.  
20.

s. 11. 22.  
s. 12. 4.  
ch. 22. 6.

1 Or, Then  
the Lord  
will drive  
s. Deut. 11.  
23.

s. ch. 1. 5.  
y. Lev. 26. 8.  
Deut. 32. 20.  
s. Judg. 3.  
31.

s. 15. 14.  
2 Sam. 24. 8.  
y. Ex. 14. 14.  
s. 22. 27.  
Deut. 5. 22.

s. ch. 22. 5.  
y. Heb.  
your souls.

y. Heb. 10.  
s. 2. 20.  
2 Pet. 2. 20.  
31.

1 Deut. 7. 2.  
y. Judg. 3. 3.  
s. Ex. 23. 33.  
Num. 23. 45.  
Deut. 7. 16.

1 Kin. 11. 4.  
y. 1 Kin. 2. 2.  
See Heb. 9.  
27.

s. ch. 31. 43.  
Lev. 21. 23.  
s. Deut. 23.  
64.

s. Lev. 26. 16.  
Deut. 28.  
15, 16, &c.

VAR. RECD.—7 V. 24. from carefulness, (and) with a cause, &c. &c.—8 V. 29. dwelling-place.—9 V. 30, 32. chiefs.

VAR. RECD.—10 V. 34. The word is supplied from Psal.—Chap. 23.—V. 10. doth.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1457.

commanded you, and have come and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 Joshua assembl<sup>eth</sup> the tribes at Shechem. 2 A brief history of God's benefits from Terah. 14 He renews the covenant between them and God. 25 A stone the witness of the covenant. 26 Joshua's death, and burial. 32 Joseph's bones are buried. 33 Eleazar dieth.

AND Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to  $\beta$  Shechem, and called for the elders of Israel, and for their officers, and for their judges, and for their heads; and they presented themselves before God. 2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and they served other gods. 3 And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac. 4 And I gave unto Isaac  $\beta$  Jacob and Esau: and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt.

5 I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea. 7 And when they cried unto the LORD, he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwell in the wilderness  $\beta$  a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwell on the other side Jordan; and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you. 9 Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose, and warred against Israel, and sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you: 10 But I would not hearken unto Balaam:  $\beta$  therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent the hornet before you, which drove them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites; but not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods; 17 For the LORD our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwell in the land: therefore will we also serve the LORD; for he is our God. 19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he is an holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good. 21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD. 22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses. 23 Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel.

24 And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey. 25 So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in  $\beta$  Shechem. 26 And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took a great stone, and set it up there under an oak, that was by the sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us; it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God. 28 So Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance. 29 And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old. 30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in  $\beta$  Timnath-herah, which is in mount Ephraim, on the north side of the hill of Gaash. 31 And Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that overlived Joshua, and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel. 32 And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. 33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill that pertained to Phinehas his son, which was given him in mount Ephraim.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

17 For the LORD our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwell in the land: therefore will we also serve the LORD; for he is our God.

19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he is an holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses.

23 Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel.

24 And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in  $\beta$  Shechem.

26 And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took a great stone, and set it up there under an oak, that was by the sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us; it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in  $\beta$  Timnath-herah, which is in mount Ephraim, on the north side of the hill of Gaash.

31 And Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that overlived Joshua, and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel.

32 And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.

33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill that pertained to Phinehas his son, which was given him in mount Ephraim.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 24.  $\beta$  V. 25. the. —  $\beta$  in the holy place. —  $\beta$  V. 27. against. —  $\beta$  V. 30, 33. the hill-country of. —  $\beta$  V. 33. the. —  $\beta$  V. 33. Gileath (or, the hill of).

VAR. READ.—V. 31.  $\beta$  There they placed with him, in the sepulchre wherein they buried him, the stone knives wherewith he circumcised the children of Israel in Gileath, when he brought them out of Egypt, as the LORD commanded them; and they are there unto this day, Sept.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1457.

1 Matt. 24. 2. Lev. 19. 2. 1 Sam. 10. 1. 1 Sam. 10. 2. 1 Sam. 10. 3. 1 Sam. 10. 4. 1 Sam. 10. 5. 1 Sam. 10. 6. 1 Sam. 10. 7. 1 Sam. 10. 8. 1 Sam. 10. 9. 1 Sam. 10. 10. 1 Sam. 10. 11. 1 Sam. 10. 12. 1 Sam. 10. 13. 1 Sam. 10. 14. 1 Sam. 10. 15. 1 Sam. 10. 16. 1 Sam. 10. 17. 1 Sam. 10. 18. 1 Sam. 10. 19. 1 Sam. 10. 20. 1 Sam. 10. 21. 1 Sam. 10. 22. 1 Sam. 10. 23. 1 Sam. 10. 24. 1 Sam. 10. 25. 1 Sam. 10. 26. 1 Sam. 10. 27. 1 Sam. 10. 28. 1 Sam. 10. 29. 1 Sam. 10. 30. 1 Sam. 10. 31. 1 Sam. 10. 32. 1 Sam. 10. 33. 1 Sam. 10. 34. 1 Sam. 10. 35. 1 Sam. 10. 36. 1 Sam. 10. 37. 1 Sam. 10. 38. 1 Sam. 10. 39. 1 Sam. 10. 40. 1 Sam. 10. 41. 1 Sam. 10. 42. 1 Sam. 10. 43. 1 Sam. 10. 44. 1 Sam. 10. 45. 1 Sam. 10. 46. 1 Sam. 10. 47. 1 Sam. 10. 48. 1 Sam. 10. 49. 1 Sam. 10. 50. 1 Sam. 10. 51. 1 Sam. 10. 52. 1 Sam. 10. 53. 1 Sam. 10. 54. 1 Sam. 10. 55. 1 Sam. 10. 56. 1 Sam. 10. 57. 1 Sam. 10. 58. 1 Sam. 10. 59. 1 Sam. 10. 60. 1 Sam. 10. 61. 1 Sam. 10. 62. 1 Sam. 10. 63. 1 Sam. 10. 64. 1 Sam. 10. 65. 1 Sam. 10. 66. 1 Sam. 10. 67. 1 Sam. 10. 68. 1 Sam. 10. 69. 1 Sam. 10. 70. 1 Sam. 10. 71. 1 Sam. 10. 72. 1 Sam. 10. 73. 1 Sam. 10. 74. 1 Sam. 10. 75. 1 Sam. 10. 76. 1 Sam. 10. 77. 1 Sam. 10. 78. 1 Sam. 10. 79. 1 Sam. 10. 80. 1 Sam. 10. 81. 1 Sam. 10. 82. 1 Sam. 10. 83. 1 Sam. 10. 84. 1 Sam. 10. 85. 1 Sam. 10. 86. 1 Sam. 10. 87. 1 Sam. 10. 88. 1 Sam. 10. 89. 1 Sam. 10. 90. 1 Sam. 10. 91. 1 Sam. 10. 92. 1 Sam. 10. 93. 1 Sam. 10. 94. 1 Sam. 10. 95. 1 Sam. 10. 96. 1 Sam. 10. 97. 1 Sam. 10. 98. 1 Sam. 10. 99. 1 Sam. 10. 100.

2 See Ex. 15. 2 Sam. 10. 17. 2 Kings 11. 17. 2 Sam. 21. 24. 2 Sam. 21. 25. 2 Sam. 21. 26. 2 Sam. 21. 27. 2 Sam. 21. 28. 2 Sam. 21. 29. 2 Sam. 21. 30. 2 Sam. 21. 31. 2 Sam. 21. 32. 2 Sam. 21. 33. 2 Sam. 21. 34. 2 Sam. 21. 35. 2 Sam. 21. 36. 2 Sam. 21. 37. 2 Sam. 21. 38. 2 Sam. 21. 39. 2 Sam. 21. 40. 2 Sam. 21. 41. 2 Sam. 21. 42. 2 Sam. 21. 43. 2 Sam. 21. 44. 2 Sam. 21. 45. 2 Sam. 21. 46. 2 Sam. 21. 47. 2 Sam. 21. 48. 2 Sam. 21. 49. 2 Sam. 21. 50. 2 Sam. 21. 51. 2 Sam. 21. 52. 2 Sam. 21. 53. 2 Sam. 21. 54. 2 Sam. 21. 55. 2 Sam. 21. 56. 2 Sam. 21. 57. 2 Sam. 21. 58. 2 Sam. 21. 59. 2 Sam. 21. 60. 2 Sam. 21. 61. 2 Sam. 21. 62. 2 Sam. 21. 63. 2 Sam. 21. 64. 2 Sam. 21. 65. 2 Sam. 21. 66. 2 Sam. 21. 67. 2 Sam. 21. 68. 2 Sam. 21. 69. 2 Sam. 21. 70. 2 Sam. 21. 71. 2 Sam. 21. 72. 2 Sam. 21. 73. 2 Sam. 21. 74. 2 Sam. 21. 75. 2 Sam. 21. 76. 2 Sam. 21. 77. 2 Sam. 21. 78. 2 Sam. 21. 79. 2 Sam. 21. 80. 2 Sam. 21. 81. 2 Sam. 21. 82. 2 Sam. 21. 83. 2 Sam. 21. 84. 2 Sam. 21. 85. 2 Sam. 21. 86. 2 Sam. 21. 87. 2 Sam. 21. 88. 2 Sam. 21. 89. 2 Sam. 21. 90. 2 Sam. 21. 91. 2 Sam. 21. 92. 2 Sam. 21. 93. 2 Sam. 21. 94. 2 Sam. 21. 95. 2 Sam. 21. 96. 2 Sam. 21. 97. 2 Sam. 21. 98. 2 Sam. 21. 99. 2 Sam. 21. 100.

3 2 Sam. 21. 17. 2 Sam. 21. 18. 2 Sam. 21. 19. 2 Sam. 21. 20. 2 Sam. 21. 21. 2 Sam. 21. 22. 2 Sam. 21. 23. 2 Sam. 21. 24. 2 Sam. 21. 25. 2 Sam. 21. 26. 2 Sam. 21. 27. 2 Sam. 21. 28. 2 Sam. 21. 29. 2 Sam. 21. 30. 2 Sam. 21. 31. 2 Sam. 21. 32. 2 Sam. 21. 33. 2 Sam. 21. 34. 2 Sam. 21. 35. 2 Sam. 21. 36. 2 Sam. 21. 37. 2 Sam. 21. 38. 2 Sam. 21. 39. 2 Sam. 21. 40. 2 Sam. 21. 41. 2 Sam. 21. 42. 2 Sam. 21. 43. 2 Sam. 21. 44. 2 Sam. 21. 45. 2 Sam. 21. 46. 2 Sam. 21. 47. 2 Sam. 21. 48. 2 Sam. 21. 49. 2 Sam. 21. 50. 2 Sam. 21. 51. 2 Sam. 21. 52. 2 Sam. 21. 53. 2 Sam. 21. 54. 2 Sam. 21. 55. 2 Sam. 21. 56. 2 Sam. 21. 57. 2 Sam. 21. 58. 2 Sam. 21. 59. 2 Sam. 21. 60. 2 Sam. 21. 61. 2 Sam. 21. 62. 2 Sam. 21. 63. 2 Sam. 21. 64. 2 Sam. 21. 65. 2 Sam. 21. 66. 2 Sam. 21. 67. 2 Sam. 21. 68. 2 Sam. 21. 69. 2 Sam. 21. 70. 2 Sam. 21. 71. 2 Sam. 21. 72. 2 Sam. 21. 73. 2 Sam. 21. 74. 2 Sam. 21. 75. 2 Sam. 21. 76. 2 Sam. 21. 77. 2 Sam. 21. 78. 2 Sam. 21. 79. 2 Sam. 21. 80. 2 Sam. 21. 81. 2 Sam. 21. 82. 2 Sam. 21. 83. 2 Sam. 21. 84. 2 Sam. 21. 85. 2 Sam. 21. 86. 2 Sam. 21. 87. 2 Sam. 21. 88. 2 Sam. 21. 89. 2 Sam. 21. 90. 2 Sam. 21. 91. 2 Sam. 21. 92. 2 Sam. 21. 93. 2 Sam. 21. 94. 2 Sam. 21. 95. 2 Sam. 21. 96. 2 Sam. 21. 97. 2 Sam. 21. 98. 2 Sam. 21. 99. 2 Sam. 21. 100.

4 2 Sam. 21. 17. 2 Sam. 21. 18. 2 Sam. 21. 19. 2 Sam. 21. 20. 2 Sam. 21. 21. 2 Sam. 21. 22. 2 Sam. 21. 23. 2 Sam. 21. 24. 2 Sam. 21. 25. 2 Sam. 21. 26. 2 Sam. 21. 27. 2 Sam. 21. 28. 2 Sam. 21. 29. 2 Sam. 21. 30. 2 Sam. 21. 31. 2 Sam. 21. 32. 2 Sam. 21. 33. 2 Sam. 21. 34. 2 Sam. 21. 35. 2 Sam. 21. 36. 2 Sam. 21. 37. 2 Sam. 21. 38. 2 Sam. 21. 39. 2 Sam. 21. 40. 2 Sam. 21. 41. 2 Sam. 21. 42. 2 Sam. 21. 43. 2 Sam. 21. 44. 2 Sam. 21. 45. 2 Sam. 21. 46. 2 Sam. 21. 47. 2 Sam. 21. 48. 2 Sam. 21. 49. 2 Sam. 21. 50. 2 Sam. 21. 51. 2 Sam. 21. 52. 2 Sam. 21. 53. 2 Sam. 21. 54. 2 Sam. 21. 55. 2 Sam. 21. 56. 2 Sam. 21. 57. 2 Sam. 21. 58. 2 Sam. 21. 59. 2 Sam. 21. 60. 2 Sam. 21. 61. 2 Sam. 21. 62. 2 Sam. 21. 63. 2 Sam. 21. 64. 2 Sam. 21. 65. 2 Sam. 21. 66. 2 Sam. 21. 67. 2 Sam. 21. 68. 2 Sam. 21. 69. 2 Sam. 21. 70. 2 Sam. 21. 71. 2 Sam. 21. 72. 2 Sam. 21. 73. 2 Sam. 21. 74. 2 Sam. 21. 75. 2 Sam. 21. 76. 2 Sam. 21. 77. 2 Sam. 21. 78. 2 Sam. 21. 79. 2 Sam. 21. 80. 2 Sam. 21. 81. 2 Sam. 21. 82. 2 Sam. 21. 83. 2 Sam. 21. 84. 2 Sam. 21. 85. 2 Sam. 21. 86. 2 Sam. 21. 87. 2 Sam. 21. 88. 2 Sam. 21. 89. 2 Sam. 21. 90. 2 Sam. 21. 91. 2 Sam. 21. 92. 2 Sam. 21. 93. 2 Sam. 21. 94. 2 Sam. 21. 95. 2 Sam. 21. 96. 2 Sam. 21. 97. 2 Sam. 21. 98. 2 Sam. 21. 99. 2 Sam. 21. 100.

# THE BOOK OF JUDGES.

## CHAPTER I.

*1 The acts of Judah and Simeon. 4 Adoni-besek justly requited. 5 Jerusalem taken. 10 Hebron taken. 11 Othniel hath Achish to wife for taking of Debir. 16 The Kenites dwell in Judah. 17 Hormah, Gaze, Askelon and Ekron taken. 21 The acts of Benjamin. 22 Of the house of Joseph, who take Beth-el. 23 Of Ephraim. 24 Of Asher. 25 Of Naphtali. 26 Of Dan.*

NOW after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the Lord, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them?

And the Lord said, 'Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and 'I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

And Judah went up; and the Lord delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand; and they slew of them in 'Bezek ten thousand men.

And they found Adoni-besek in Bezek; and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites.

But Adoni-besek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

And Adoni-besek said, Threescore and ten kings, having 'their thumbs and their great toes cut off, 'gathered their meat under my table: 'as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died.

Now 'the children of Judah 'had fought 'against Jerusalem, and 'had taken 'it, and 'smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites, that dwell in the 'mountain, and in the south, and in the 'valley.

And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwell in Hebron: (now the name of Hebron before was 'Kirjath-arba:) and they slew Sheshai, and Ahimani, and Talmai.

And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kirjath-sepher:

And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achish my daughter to wife.

And Othniel the son of Kenaz, 'Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achish his daughter to wife.

And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father 'a field: and she lighted from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou?

And she said unto him, 'Give me a 'blessing: for thou hast given me a 'south land; give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

And the children of the Kenite, Moses' father in law, went up out of the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which 'is in the south of 'Arad; and they went and dwell among the people.

And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called 'Hormah.

Also Judah took 'Gaze with the coast thereof, and 'Askelon with the coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.

And 'the Lord was with Judah; and 'he drove out the inhabitants of the 'mountain: 'but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had 'chariots of iron.

And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Anak.

And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.

And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Beth-el: 'and the Lord was with them.

And the house of Joseph 'sent to decry Beth-el. (Now the name of the city before was 'Luz.)

And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and 'we will shew thee mercy.

And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which 'is the name thereof unto this day.

Neither did Manasseh drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shean and her towns, nor Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwell in Gaser; but the Canaanites dwell in Gaser among them.

Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the 'inhabitants of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwell among them, and became tributaries.

Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Acoch, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob:

But the Asherites 'dwell among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath; but he 'dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath 'became tributaries unto them.

VAR. REND.—<sup>10</sup> F. 19. for they.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 1. F. 18. B* And Judah drove not out (the inhabitants of) Gaze nor (of) the coasts thereof, nor of, *Sept.* And Judah took not Gaze, &c., *Gr.*

Before CHRIST  
c. 1450.

ver. 3.  
Num. 21. 3.  
Josh. 18. 6.  
Josh. 11. 23.

ver. 2.  
1 Kings 18. 7.  
Or, he possessed the mountain.

Josh. 17. 16, 18.  
Num. 14. 24.  
Deut. 1. 36.  
Josh. 14. 9, 12.  
15. 13, 14.  
See Josh. 14. 33.  
18. 28.  
ver. 19.

Josh. 2. 1.  
2. 2.  
Josh. 2. 2.  
Gen. 28. 19.

Josh. 2. 12, 14.

Josh. 17. 11, 12, 13.

Josh. 16. 10.  
1 Kin. 9. 16.

Josh. 19. 14.

Josh. 19. 24—30.

Ps. 105. 34, 35.

Josh. 19. 28.

ver. 32.

ver. 30.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1450.

Num. 27. 21.  
Ex. 20. 18.

Gen. 28. 6.

ver. 27.

1 Sam. 11. 6.

Rev. the  
drum of  
their  
and of their  
foot.  
Or,  
planned.

Lev. 24. 19.  
1 Sam. 15. 25.  
James 2. 13.

Josh. 18. 11. 28.  
11. 32.  
12. 13.

Or, low country.

Josh. 14. 14.  
15. 10, 14.  
Josh. 15. 14.

1464.  
Josh. 15. 14. 27.  
Ch. 2. 2.

Josh. 15. 14, 15.

Gen. 28. 11.  
c. 1450.  
Ch. 1. 11. 12.

Josh. 15. 11. 12. 14.  
1 Kin. 18. 45.  
Num. 21. 1.  
Josh. 15. 12.

VAR. REND.—*Chap. 1. F. 8. And.*—<sup>2</sup> fought.—<sup>3</sup> took.—<sup>4</sup> smote.—<sup>5</sup> *Fr.* 9, 19, 24. Mill-country.—<sup>6</sup> *F. 2.* lowlands.—<sup>7</sup> *F. 14.* the.—<sup>8</sup> *F. 15.* present.—<sup>9</sup> *Lit.* dry.

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 1625.

1 Josh. 19.

48.

Heb. *now*

heavy.

p. Num. 34.

4.

Josh. 18. 2.

1 Or,

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

Heb. *now*

34 And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the <sup>6</sup>mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres <sup>7</sup>in Ajalon, and in Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph <sup>8</sup>prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Amorites was <sup>9</sup>from <sup>10</sup>the going up <sup>11</sup>to Akkrabbim, from <sup>12</sup>the rock <sup>13</sup>, and upward.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 An angel rebuketh the people at Bochim. 6 The wickedness of the new generation after Joshua. 16 God's anger and pity towards them. 20 The Canaanites are left to prove Israel.

AND <sup>1</sup>an angel <sup>2</sup>of the LORD came up from Gilgal <sup>3</sup>to Bochim, and said, <sup>4</sup>I made you <sup>5</sup>to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I swore unto your fathers; and <sup>6</sup>I said, I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land: <sup>7</sup>ye shall throw down their altars: <sup>8</sup>but ye have not obeyed my voice: why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be <sup>9</sup>to you as thorns in your sides <sup>10</sup>, and their gods shall be a snare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

6 ¶ And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that <sup>11</sup>outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Israel.

8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-heres, in the <sup>12</sup>mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which <sup>13</sup>knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served <sup>14</sup>Baalim:

12 And they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed <sup>15</sup>other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and <sup>16</sup>bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forsook the LORD, <sup>17</sup>and served Baal and Ashtaroth.

14 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he <sup>18</sup>delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and <sup>19</sup>he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they <sup>20</sup>could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and <sup>21</sup>as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless <sup>22</sup>the LORD raised up judges, which <sup>23</sup>delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they <sup>24</sup>went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; <sup>25</sup>but they did not so.

18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, then <sup>26</sup>the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: <sup>27</sup>for <sup>28</sup>it repented the LORD <sup>29</sup>because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and <sup>30</sup>corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; <sup>31</sup>they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people hath <sup>32</sup>transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died:

22 That through them I may <sup>33</sup>prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD <sup>34</sup>left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The nations which were left to prove Israel. 6 By communion with them they commit idolatry. 8 Othniel delivereth them from Cushan-rishathaim. 12 Ehud from Eglon. 21 Shamgar from the Philistines.

NOW these <sup>1</sup>are the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, <sup>2</sup>even as many of Israel as had not known all the wars of Canaan;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know<sup>1</sup>, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;

3 Namely, <sup>4</sup>the lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwell in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the entering in of Hamath.

4 And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.

5 ¶ And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites:

6 And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

VAR. RECD.—7 V. 18. the LORD was grieved.— Chap. 3. 1 V. 2. Or, Only to know (— that he might know) the generations, &c., &c.

VAR. RECD.—11 V. 28. cf.—12 Sela (Lit. the crag).— Chap. 2. 1 V. 1. At margin, Be. De W.—13 Lit. I will make you, &c.; indicating that something has dropped out. This Sept. and Presb. attempt to supply, by prefixing 'Thus saith the LORD.' A gap is noted in the Masora, which is by some interpreted as an admission of a lacuna in the text.

—14 V. 9. hill-country.—15 V. 11. the Baals: so always.—16 V. 13. the Baal: so always.—17 the Ashtaroths.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 2. V. 3. β for adversaries, 1 MS. Sept. Turp. Vulg. Ge. Be. (I.). Comp. Num. 33. 55 (where the corresponding verb is rendered 'vex').

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 1625.

1 ch. 2. 1.

Fr. 102. 2.

41, 42.

9 Examp. 11.

20.

Fr. 2. 1.

2. 2.

Fr. 2. 12.

La. 32. 1.

9 Lev. 25. 7.

9 Lev. 7. 12.

10.

9 Lev. 25.

Deut. 31.

9 ch. 2. 1.

10. 12.

1 Sam. 12.

11.

Acta 13. 20.

† Heb.

corrupt.

9 Ez. 34. 15.

20.

9 Lev. 17. 7.

9 Josh. 1. 1.

4.

9 See Gen.

6.

Deut. 32. 15.

Fr. 102. 2.

41.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

9 ch. 2. 12.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1384.  
ch. 2. 11.  
ch. 2. 12.  
ch. 2. 13.  
Deut. 16. 20.  
ch. 2. 15.  
ch. 2. 16.  
ch. 2. 17.  
ch. 1382.

1. Heb.  
dram.  
substantive.  
1 ver. 15.  
2 ch. 2. 12.  
3 ch. 2. 13.  
4 ch. 2. 14.  
5 ch. 2. 15.  
6 ch. 2. 16.  
7 ch. 2. 17.  
8 ch. 2. 18.  
9 ch. 2. 19.  
10 ch. 2. 20.  
11 ch. 2. 21.  
12 ch. 2. 22.  
13 ch. 2. 23.  
14 ch. 2. 24.  
15 ch. 2. 25.  
16 ch. 2. 26.  
17 ch. 2. 27.  
18 ch. 2. 28.  
19 ch. 2. 29.  
20 ch. 2. 30.  
21 ch. 2. 31.  
22 ch. 2. 32.  
23 ch. 2. 33.  
24 ch. 2. 34.  
25 ch. 2. 35.  
26 ch. 2. 36.  
27 ch. 2. 37.  
28 ch. 2. 38.  
29 ch. 2. 39.  
30 ch. 2. 40.  
31 ch. 2. 41.  
32 ch. 2. 42.  
33 ch. 2. 43.  
34 ch. 2. 44.  
35 ch. 2. 45.  
36 ch. 2. 46.  
37 ch. 2. 47.  
38 ch. 2. 48.  
39 ch. 2. 49.  
40 ch. 2. 50.  
41 ch. 2. 51.  
42 ch. 2. 52.  
43 ch. 2. 53.  
44 ch. 2. 54.  
45 ch. 2. 55.  
46 ch. 2. 56.  
47 ch. 2. 57.  
48 ch. 2. 58.  
49 ch. 2. 59.  
50 ch. 2. 60.  
51 ch. 2. 61.  
52 ch. 2. 62.  
53 ch. 2. 63.  
54 ch. 2. 64.  
55 ch. 2. 65.  
56 ch. 2. 66.  
57 ch. 2. 67.  
58 ch. 2. 68.  
59 ch. 2. 69.  
60 ch. 2. 70.  
61 ch. 2. 71.  
62 ch. 2. 72.  
63 ch. 2. 73.  
64 ch. 2. 74.  
65 ch. 2. 75.  
66 ch. 2. 76.  
67 ch. 2. 77.  
68 ch. 2. 78.  
69 ch. 2. 79.  
70 ch. 2. 80.  
71 ch. 2. 81.  
72 ch. 2. 82.  
73 ch. 2. 83.  
74 ch. 2. 84.  
75 ch. 2. 85.  
76 ch. 2. 86.  
77 ch. 2. 87.  
78 ch. 2. 88.  
79 ch. 2. 89.  
80 ch. 2. 90.  
81 ch. 2. 91.  
82 ch. 2. 92.  
83 ch. 2. 93.  
84 ch. 2. 94.  
85 ch. 2. 95.  
86 ch. 2. 96.  
87 ch. 2. 97.  
88 ch. 2. 98.  
89 ch. 2. 99.  
90 ch. 2. 100.

1. Heb.  
dram.  
substantive.  
1 ver. 15.  
2 ch. 2. 12.  
3 ch. 2. 13.  
4 ch. 2. 14.  
5 ch. 2. 15.  
6 ch. 2. 16.  
7 ch. 2. 17.  
8 ch. 2. 18.  
9 ch. 2. 19.  
10 ch. 2. 20.  
11 ch. 2. 21.  
12 ch. 2. 22.  
13 ch. 2. 23.  
14 ch. 2. 24.  
15 ch. 2. 25.  
16 ch. 2. 26.  
17 ch. 2. 27.  
18 ch. 2. 28.  
19 ch. 2. 29.  
20 ch. 2. 30.  
21 ch. 2. 31.  
22 ch. 2. 32.  
23 ch. 2. 33.  
24 ch. 2. 34.  
25 ch. 2. 35.  
26 ch. 2. 36.  
27 ch. 2. 37.  
28 ch. 2. 38.  
29 ch. 2. 39.  
30 ch. 2. 40.  
31 ch. 2. 41.  
32 ch. 2. 42.  
33 ch. 2. 43.  
34 ch. 2. 44.  
35 ch. 2. 45.  
36 ch. 2. 46.  
37 ch. 2. 47.  
38 ch. 2. 48.  
39 ch. 2. 49.  
40 ch. 2. 50.  
41 ch. 2. 51.  
42 ch. 2. 52.  
43 ch. 2. 53.  
44 ch. 2. 54.  
45 ch. 2. 55.  
46 ch. 2. 56.  
47 ch. 2. 57.  
48 ch. 2. 58.  
49 ch. 2. 59.  
50 ch. 2. 60.  
51 ch. 2. 61.  
52 ch. 2. 62.  
53 ch. 2. 63.  
54 ch. 2. 64.  
55 ch. 2. 65.  
56 ch. 2. 66.  
57 ch. 2. 67.  
58 ch. 2. 68.  
59 ch. 2. 69.  
60 ch. 2. 70.  
61 ch. 2. 71.  
62 ch. 2. 72.  
63 ch. 2. 73.  
64 ch. 2. 74.  
65 ch. 2. 75.  
66 ch. 2. 76.  
67 ch. 2. 77.  
68 ch. 2. 78.  
69 ch. 2. 79.  
70 ch. 2. 80.  
71 ch. 2. 81.  
72 ch. 2. 82.  
73 ch. 2. 83.  
74 ch. 2. 84.  
75 ch. 2. 85.  
76 ch. 2. 86.  
77 ch. 2. 87.  
78 ch. 2. 88.  
79 ch. 2. 89.  
80 ch. 2. 90.  
81 ch. 2. 91.  
82 ch. 2. 92.  
83 ch. 2. 93.  
84 ch. 2. 94.  
85 ch. 2. 95.  
86 ch. 2. 96.  
87 ch. 2. 97.  
88 ch. 2. 98.  
89 ch. 2. 99.  
90 ch. 2. 100.

1. Heb.  
dram.  
substantive.  
1 ver. 15.  
2 ch. 2. 12.  
3 ch. 2. 13.  
4 ch. 2. 14.  
5 ch. 2. 15.  
6 ch. 2. 16.  
7 ch. 2. 17.  
8 ch. 2. 18.  
9 ch. 2. 19.  
10 ch. 2. 20.  
11 ch. 2. 21.  
12 ch. 2. 22.  
13 ch. 2. 23.  
14 ch. 2. 24.  
15 ch. 2. 25.  
16 ch. 2. 26.  
17 ch. 2. 27.  
18 ch. 2. 28.  
19 ch. 2. 29.  
20 ch. 2. 30.  
21 ch. 2. 31.  
22 ch. 2. 32.  
23 ch. 2. 33.  
24 ch. 2. 34.  
25 ch. 2. 35.  
26 ch. 2. 36.  
27 ch. 2. 37.  
28 ch. 2. 38.  
29 ch. 2. 39.  
30 ch. 2. 40.  
31 ch. 2. 41.  
32 ch. 2. 42.  
33 ch. 2. 43.  
34 ch. 2. 44.  
35 ch. 2. 45.  
36 ch. 2. 46.  
37 ch. 2. 47.  
38 ch. 2. 48.  
39 ch. 2. 49.  
40 ch. 2. 50.  
41 ch. 2. 51.  
42 ch. 2. 52.  
43 ch. 2. 53.  
44 ch. 2. 54.  
45 ch. 2. 55.  
46 ch. 2. 56.  
47 ch. 2. 57.  
48 ch. 2. 58.  
49 ch. 2. 59.  
50 ch. 2. 60.  
51 ch. 2. 61.  
52 ch. 2. 62.  
53 ch. 2. 63.  
54 ch. 2. 64.  
55 ch. 2. 65.  
56 ch. 2. 66.  
57 ch. 2. 67.  
58 ch. 2. 68.  
59 ch. 2. 69.  
60 ch. 2. 70.  
61 ch. 2. 71.  
62 ch. 2. 72.  
63 ch. 2. 73.  
64 ch. 2. 74.  
65 ch. 2. 75.  
66 ch. 2. 76.  
67 ch. 2. 77.  
68 ch. 2. 78.  
69 ch. 2. 79.  
70 ch. 2. 80.  
71 ch. 2. 81.  
72 ch. 2. 82.  
73 ch. 2. 83.  
74 ch. 2. 84.  
75 ch. 2. 85.  
76 ch. 2. 86.  
77 ch. 2. 87.  
78 ch. 2. 88.  
79 ch. 2. 89.  
80 ch. 2. 90.  
81 ch. 2. 91.  
82 ch. 2. 92.  
83 ch. 2. 93.  
84 ch. 2. 94.  
85 ch. 2. 95.  
86 ch. 2. 96.  
87 ch. 2. 97.  
88 ch. 2. 98.  
89 ch. 2. 99.  
90 ch. 2. 100.

1. Heb.  
dram.  
substantive.  
1 ver. 15.  
2 ch. 2. 12.  
3 ch. 2. 13.  
4 ch. 2. 14.  
5 ch. 2. 15.  
6 ch. 2. 16.  
7 ch. 2. 17.  
8 ch. 2. 18.  
9 ch. 2. 19.  
10 ch. 2. 20.  
11 ch. 2. 21.  
12 ch. 2. 22.  
13 ch. 2. 23.  
14 ch. 2. 24.  
15 ch. 2. 25.  
16 ch. 2. 26.  
17 ch. 2. 27.  
18 ch. 2. 28.  
19 ch. 2. 29.  
20 ch. 2. 30.  
21 ch. 2. 31.  
22 ch. 2. 32.  
23 ch. 2. 33.  
24 ch. 2. 34.  
25 ch. 2. 35.  
26 ch. 2. 36.  
27 ch. 2. 37.  
28 ch. 2. 38.  
29 ch. 2. 39.  
30 ch. 2. 40.  
31 ch. 2. 41.  
32 ch. 2. 42.  
33 ch. 2. 43.  
34 ch. 2. 44.  
35 ch. 2. 45.  
36 ch. 2. 46.  
37 ch. 2. 47.  
38 ch. 2. 48.  
39 ch. 2. 49.  
40 ch. 2. 50.  
41 ch. 2. 51.  
42 ch. 2. 52.  
43 ch. 2. 53.  
44 ch. 2. 54.  
45 ch. 2. 55.  
46 ch. 2. 56.  
47 ch. 2. 57.  
48 ch. 2. 58.  
49 ch. 2. 59.  
50 ch. 2. 60.  
51 ch. 2. 61.  
52 ch. 2. 62.  
53 ch. 2. 63.  
54 ch. 2. 64.  
55 ch. 2. 65.  
56 ch. 2. 66.  
57 ch. 2. 67.  
58 ch. 2. 68.  
59 ch. 2. 69.  
60 ch. 2. 70.  
61 ch. 2. 71.  
62 ch. 2. 72.  
63 ch. 2. 73.  
64 ch. 2. 74.  
65 ch. 2. 75.  
66 ch. 2. 76.  
67 ch. 2. 77.  
68 ch. 2. 78.  
69 ch. 2. 79.  
70 ch. 2. 80.  
71 ch. 2. 81.  
72 ch. 2. 82.  
73 ch. 2. 83.  
74 ch. 2. 84.  
75 ch. 2. 85.  
76 ch. 2. 86.  
77 ch. 2. 87.  
78 ch. 2. 88.  
79 ch. 2. 89.  
80 ch. 2. 90.  
81 ch. 2. 91.  
82 ch. 2. 92.  
83 ch. 2. 93.  
84 ch. 2. 94.  
85 ch. 2. 95.  
86 ch. 2. 96.  
87 ch. 2. 97.  
88 ch. 2. 98.  
89 ch. 2. 99.  
90 ch. 2. 100.

1. Heb.  
dram.  
substantive.  
1 ver. 15.  
2 ch. 2. 12.  
3 ch. 2. 13.  
4 ch. 2. 14.  
5 ch. 2. 15.  
6 ch. 2. 16.  
7 ch. 2. 17.  
8 ch. 2. 18.  
9 ch. 2. 19.  
10 ch. 2. 20.  
11 ch. 2. 21.  
12 ch. 2. 22.  
13 ch. 2. 23.  
14 ch. 2. 24.  
15 ch. 2. 25.  
16 ch. 2. 26.  
17 ch. 2. 27.  
18 ch. 2. 28.  
19 ch. 2. 29.  
20 ch. 2. 30.  
21 ch. 2. 31.  
22 ch. 2. 32.  
23 ch. 2. 33.  
24 ch. 2. 34.  
25 ch. 2. 35.  
26 ch. 2. 36.  
27 ch. 2. 37.  
28 ch. 2. 38.  
29 ch. 2. 39.  
30 ch. 2. 40.  
31 ch. 2. 41.  
32 ch. 2. 42.  
33 ch. 2. 43.  
34 ch. 2. 44.  
35 ch. 2. 45.  
36 ch. 2. 46.  
37 ch. 2. 47.  
38 ch. 2. 48.  
39 ch. 2. 49.  
40 ch. 2. 50.  
41 ch. 2. 51.  
42 ch. 2. 52.  
43 ch. 2. 53.  
44 ch. 2. 54.  
45 ch. 2. 55.  
46 ch. 2. 56.  
47 ch. 2. 57.  
48 ch. 2. 58.  
49 ch. 2. 59.  
50 ch. 2. 60.  
51 ch. 2. 61.  
52 ch. 2. 62.  
53 ch. 2. 63.  
54 ch. 2. 64.  
55 ch. 2. 65.  
56 ch. 2. 66.  
57 ch. 2. 67.  
58 ch. 2. 68.  
59 ch. 2. 69.  
60 ch. 2. 70.  
61 ch. 2. 71.  
62 ch. 2. 72.  
63 ch. 2. 73.  
64 ch. 2. 74.  
65 ch. 2. 75.  
66 ch. 2. 76.  
67 ch. 2. 77.  
68 ch. 2. 78.  
69 ch. 2. 79.  
70 ch. 2. 80.  
71 ch. 2. 81.  
72 ch. 2. 82.  
73 ch. 2. 83.  
74 ch. 2. 84.  
75 ch. 2. 85.  
76 ch. 2. 86.  
77 ch. 2. 87.  
78 ch. 2. 88.  
79 ch. 2. 89.  
80 ch. 2. 90.  
81 ch. 2. 91.  
82 ch. 2. 92.  
83 ch. 2. 93.  
84 ch. 2. 94.  
85 ch. 2. 95.  
86 ch. 2. 96.  
87 ch. 2. 97.  
88 ch. 2. 98.  
89 ch. 2. 99.  
90 ch. 2. 100.

1. Heb.  
dram.  
substantive.  
1 ver. 15.  
2 ch. 2. 12.  
3 ch. 2. 13.  
4 ch. 2. 14.  
5 ch. 2. 15.  
6 ch. 2. 16.  
7 ch. 2. 17.  
8 ch. 2. 18.  
9 ch. 2. 19.  
10 ch. 2. 20.  
11 ch. 2. 21.  
12 ch. 2. 22.  
13 ch. 2. 23.  
14 ch. 2. 24.  
15 ch. 2. 25.  
16 ch. 2. 26.  
17 ch. 2. 27.  
18 ch. 2. 28.  
19 ch. 2. 29.  
20 ch. 2. 30.  
21 ch. 2. 31.  
22 ch. 2. 32.  
23 ch. 2. 33.  
24 ch. 2. 34.  
25 ch. 2. 35.  
26 ch. 2. 36.  
27 ch. 2. 37.  
28 ch. 2. 38.  
29 ch. 2. 39.  
30 ch. 2. 40.  
31 ch. 2. 41.  
32 ch. 2. 42.  
33 ch. 2. 43.  
34 ch. 2. 44.  
35 ch. 2. 45.  
36 ch. 2. 46.  
37 ch. 2. 47.  
38 ch. 2. 48.  
39 ch. 2. 49.  
40 ch. 2. 50.  
41 ch. 2. 51.  
42 ch. 2. 52.  
43 ch. 2. 53.  
44 ch. 2. 54.  
45 ch. 2. 55.  
46 ch. 2. 56.  
47 ch. 2. 57.  
48 ch. 2. 58.  
49 ch. 2. 59.  
50 ch. 2. 60.  
51 ch. 2. 61.  
52 ch. 2. 62.  
53 ch. 2. 63.  
54 ch. 2. 64.  
55 ch. 2. 65.  
56 ch. 2. 66.  
57 ch. 2. 67.  
58 ch. 2. 68.  
59 ch. 2. 69.  
60 ch. 2. 70.  
61 ch. 2. 71.  
62 ch. 2. 72.  
63 ch. 2. 73.  
64 ch. 2. 74.  
65 ch. 2. 75.  
66 ch. 2. 76.  
67 ch. 2. 77.  
68 ch. 2. 78.  
69 ch. 2. 79.  
70 ch. 2. 80.  
71 ch. 2. 81.  
72 ch. 2. 82.  
73 ch. 2. 83.  
74 ch. 2. 84.  
75 ch. 2. 85.  
76 ch. 2. 86.  
77 ch. 2. 87.  
78 ch. 2. 88.  
79 ch. 2. 89.  
80 ch. 2. 90.  
81 ch. 2. 91.  
82 ch. 2. 92.  
83 ch. 2. 93.  
84 ch. 2. 94.  
85 ch. 2. 95.  
86 ch. 2. 96.  
87 ch. 2. 97.  
88 ch. 2. 98.  
89 ch. 2. 99.  
90 ch. 2. 100.

1. Heb.  
dram.  
substantive.  
1 ver. 15.  
2 ch. 2. 12.  
3 ch. 2. 13.  
4 ch. 2. 14.  
5 ch. 2. 15.  
6 ch. 2. 16.  
7 ch. 2. 17.  
8 ch. 2. 18.  
9 ch. 2. 19.  
10 ch. 2. 20.  
11 ch. 2. 21.  
12 ch. 2. 22.  
13 ch. 2. 23.  
14 ch. 2. 24.  
15 ch. 2. 25.  
16 ch. 2. 26.  
17 ch. 2. 27.  
18 ch. 2. 28.  
19 ch. 2. 29.  
20 ch. 2. 30.  
21 ch. 2. 31.  
22 ch. 2. 32.  
23 ch. 2. 33.  
24 ch. 2. 34.  
25 ch. 2. 35.  
26 ch. 2. 36.  
27 ch. 2. 37.  
28 ch. 2. 38.  
29 ch. 2. 39.  
30 ch. 2. 40.  
31 ch. 2. 41.  
32 ch. 2. 42.  
33 ch. 2. 43.  
34 ch. 2. 44.  
35 ch. 2. 45.  
36 ch. 2. 46.  
37 ch. 2. 47.  
38 ch. 2. 48.  
39 ch. 2. 49.  
40 ch. 2. 50.  
41 ch. 2. 51.  
42 ch. 2. 52.  
43 ch. 2. 53.  
44 ch. 2. 54.  
45 ch. 2. 55.  
46 ch. 2. 56.  
47 ch. 2. 57.  
48 ch. 2. 58.  
49 ch. 2. 59.  
50 ch. 2. 60.  
51 ch. 2. 61.  
52 ch. 2. 62.  
53 ch. 2. 63.  
54 ch. 2. 64.  
55 ch. 2. 65.  
56 ch. 2. 66.  
57 ch. 2. 67.  
58 ch. 2. 68.  
59 ch. 2. 69.  
60 ch. 2. 70.  
61 ch. 2. 71.  
62 ch. 2. 72.  
63 ch. 2. 73.  
64 ch. 2. 74.  
65 ch. 2. 75.  
66 ch. 2. 76.  
67 ch. 2. 77.  
68 ch. 2. 78.  
69 ch. 2. 79.  
70 ch. 2. 80.  
71 ch. 2. 81.  
72 ch. 2. 82.  
73 ch. 2. 83.  
74 ch. 2. 84.  
75 ch. 2. 85.  
76 ch. 2. 86.  
77 ch. 2. 87.  
78 ch. 2. 88.  
79 ch. 2. 89.  
80 ch. 2. 90.  
81 ch. 2. 91.  
82 ch. 2. 92.  
83 ch. 2. 93.  
84 ch. 2. 94.  
85 ch. 2. 95.  
86 ch. 2. 96.  
87 ch. 2. 97.  
88 ch. 2. 98.  
89 ch. 2. 99.  
90 ch. 2. 100.

1. Heb.  
dram.  
substantive.  
1 ver. 15.  
2 ch. 2. 12.  
3 ch. 2. 13.  
4 ch. 2. 14.  
5 ch. 2. 15.  
6 ch. 2. 16.  
7 ch. 2. 17.  
8 ch. 2. 18.  
9 ch. 2. 19.  
10 ch. 2. 20.  
11 ch. 2. 21.  
12 ch. 2. 22.  
13 ch. 2. 23.  
14 ch. 2. 24.  
15 ch. 2. 25.  
16 ch. 2. 26.  
17 ch. 2. 27.  
18 ch. 2. 28.  
19 ch. 2. 29.  
20 ch. 2. 30.  
21 ch. 2. 31.  
22 ch. 2. 32.  
23 ch. 2. 33.  
24 ch. 2. 34.  
25 ch. 2. 35.  
26 ch. 2. 36.  
27 ch. 2. 37.  
28 ch. 2. 38.  
29 ch. 2. 39.  
30 ch. 2. 40.  
31 ch. 2. 41.  
32 ch. 2. 42.  
33 ch. 2. 43.  
34 ch. 2. 44.  
35 ch. 2. 45.  
36 ch. 2. 46.  
37 ch. 2. 47.  
38 ch. 2. 48.  
39 ch. 2. 49.  
40 ch. 2. 50.  
41 ch. 2. 51.  
42 ch. 2. 52.  
43 ch. 2. 53.  
44 ch. 2. 54.  
45 ch. 2. 55.  
46 ch. 2. 56.  
47 ch. 2. 57.  
48 ch. 2. 58.  
49 ch. 2. 59.  
50 ch. 2. 60.  
51 ch. 2. 61.  
52 ch. 2. 62.  
53 ch. 2. 63.  
54 ch. 2. 64.  
55 ch. 2. 65.  
56 ch. 2. 66.  
57 ch. 2. 67.  
58 ch. 2. 68.  
59 ch. 2. 69.  
60 ch. 2. 70.  
61 ch. 2. 71.  
62 ch. 2. 72.  
63 ch. 2. 73.  
64 ch. 2. 74.  
65 ch. 2. 75.  
66 ch. 2. 76.  
67 ch. 2. 77.  
68 ch. 2. 78.  
69 ch. 2. 79.  
70 ch. 2. 80.  
71 ch. 2. 81.  
72 ch. 2. 82.  
73 ch. 2. 83.  
74 ch. 2. 84.  
75 ch. 2. 85.  
76 ch. 2. 86.  
77 ch. 2. 87.  
78 ch. 2. 88.  
79 ch. 2. 89.  
80 ch. 2. 90.  
81 ch. 2. 91.  
82 ch. 2. 92.  
83 ch. 2. 93.  
84 ch. 2. 94.  
85 ch. 2. 95.  
86 ch. 2. 96.  
87 ch. 2. 97.  
88 ch. 2. 98.  
89 ch. 2. 99.  
90 ch. 2. 100.

7 And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and forgot the Lord their God, and served Baalim and the groves.

8 Therefore the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hand of Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia: and the children of Israel served Chushan-rishathaim eight years.

9 And when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, the Lord raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, even Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother.

10 And the Spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: and the Lord delivered Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim.

11 And the land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

12 And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lord: and the Lord strengthened Eglon the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the Lord.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm trees.

14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, the Lord raised up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man left-handed: and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon was a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again from the quarries that were by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in a summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. And Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:

22 And the fat closed upon the blade; so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and the dirt came out.

23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, Surely he is covering his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the

doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened them: and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Seirath.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the Lord hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the fords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And the land had rest fourscore years.

31 And after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hundred men with an ox goad: and he also delivered Israel.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Deborah and Barak deliver them from Jabin and Sisera. 18 Joel killeth Sisera.

AND the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the Lord, when Ehud was dead.

2 And the Lord sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose host was Sisera, which dwelt in Harosheth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord: for he had nine hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years she mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time.

5 And she dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah between Ramah and Beth-el in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the Lord God of Israel commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1200.

\* Num. 10.  
29.  
† ver. 6.

† Heb.  
gathered by  
exp. or, pro-  
clamation.

\* Deut. 9. 2.  
\* Sam. 5. 24.  
Pa. 66. 7.  
Is. 58. 12.  
\* Ps. 52. 9.  
10.  
See Josh.  
10. 10.

† Heb.  
unto one.

† Or, rag,  
or, mantle.

\* ch. 5. 26.

\* ch. 5. 26.  
† Heb. put.

\* Pa. 15. 47.

† Heb. crying  
loud and  
was hard.

\* See Ex. 15.  
1.  
Pa. 18. title.  
\* Pa. 18. 47.  
\* Ps. 137.  
16.  
\* Deut. 22.  
1. 2.  
Pa. 2. 10.

VAR. RECD.—\* V. 11. oak at.—\* V. 18. the rug.  
—\* V. 19. 21. the.—\* V. 21. the tent-pag.—  
—\* V. 21. 22. pag.—\* V. 21. it went down.—  
—\* V. 21. he fainted and died.—Chap. 5. \* V. 2.  
For that the leaders led in Israel, for that thy  
people, &c., praise ye the LORD, &c. &c. &c.

of the children of 'Hobab the father in  
law of Moses, had severed himself from the  
Kenites<sup>7</sup>, and pitched his tent unto the  
plain of<sup>8</sup> Zaanan, 'which is by  
Kedesh.

12 And they shewed Sisera that Barak  
the son of Abinoam was gone up to  
mount Tabor.

13 And Sisera gathered together all his  
chariots, even nine hundred chariots  
of iron, and all the people that was  
with him, from Harosheth of the Gen-  
tiles unto the river of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up;  
for this is the day in which the LORD  
hath delivered Sisera into thine hand:  
'is not the LORD gone out before thee?  
So Barak went down from mount Tabor,  
and ten thousand men after him.

15 And 'the LORD discomfited Sisera,  
and all his chariots, and all his host,  
with the edge of the sword before Barak;  
so that Sisera lighted down off his  
chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the chariots,  
and after the host, unto Harosheth of  
the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera  
fell upon the edge of the sword; and  
there was not a man left.

17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet  
to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber  
the Kenite: for there was peace between  
Jabin the king of Habor and the house  
of Heber the Kenite.

18 \* And Jael went out to meet Sisera,  
and said unto him, Turn in, my lord,  
turn in to me; fear not. And when he  
had turned in unto her into the tent,  
she covered him with a mantle<sup>9</sup>.

19 And she said unto her, Give me, I  
pray thee, a little water to drink; for I  
am thirsty. And she opened<sup>10</sup> a bottle  
of milk, and gave him drink, and covered  
him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the  
door of the tent, and it shall be, when  
any man doth come and enquire of thee,  
and say, Is there any man here? that  
thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jael Heber's wife took<sup>11</sup> a  
nail of the tent<sup>12</sup>, and took<sup>13</sup> an ham-  
mer in her hand, and went softly unto  
him, and smote the<sup>14</sup> nail into his tem-  
ple, and fastened it<sup>15</sup> into the ground;  
for he was fast asleep<sup>16</sup> and weary. So  
he died<sup>17</sup>.

22 And, behold, as Barak pursued Si-  
sera, Jael came out to meet him, and  
said unto him, Come, and I will shew  
thee the man whom thou seekest. And  
when he came into her tent, behold, Si-  
sera lay dead, and the<sup>18</sup> nail was in his  
temple.

23 So God subdued on that day Jabin  
the king of Canaan before the children  
of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Is-  
rael prospered, and prevailed against  
Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had  
destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

### CHAPTER 5.

The song of Deborah and Barak.

THEN sang Deborah and Barak the  
son of Abinoam on that day, saying,  
3 Praise ye the LORD for the aveng-  
ing of Israel, 'when the people willingly  
offered themselves<sup>1</sup>.

3 Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye  
princes; I, even I, will sing unto the  
LORD; I will sing praise to the LORD  
God of Israel.

4 LORD, 'when thou wentest out of Seir,  
when thou marchedst out of the field  
of Edom, 'the earth trembled, and the  
heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped  
water.

5 The mountains<sup>2</sup> melted from<sup>3</sup> be-  
fore the LORD, even<sup>4</sup> that Sinai from be-  
fore the LORD God of Israel.

6 In the days of 'Shamgar the son of  
Anath, in the days of 'Jael, 'the high-  
ways were unoccupied<sup>5</sup>, and the tra-  
vellers walked through<sup>6</sup> byways.

7 The inhabitants of the villages<sup>7</sup> ceased,  
they ceased in Israel, until that  $\beta$  I  
Deborah arose, that I arose  $\beta$  a mother  
in Israel.

8 They chose new gods; then was<sup>8</sup> war  
in the gates: 'was there a shield or  
spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?

9 My heart<sup>9</sup> is toward the governors of  
Israel, that offered themselves willingly  
among the people. Bless ye the LORD<sup>10</sup>.

10 Speak, ye that ride on white  
asses, ye that sit<sup>11</sup> in judgment<sup>12</sup>, and  
walk by the way.

11 They that are delivered<sup>13</sup> from the  
noise of archers in the places of draw-  
ing water, where shall they rehearse  
the righteous acts of the LORD, even the  
righteous acts<sup>14</sup> toward the inhabitants of  
his villages<sup>15</sup> in Israel: then shall the  
people of the LORD go down<sup>16</sup> to the gates.

12 Awake, awake, Deborah: awake, a-  
wake, utter a song: arise, Barak, and  
lead thy captivity captive, thou son  
of Abinoam.

13 Then he made him that remaineth  
have dominion over the nobles among  
the people: the LORD made me have  
dominion over the mighty<sup>17</sup>.

14 Out of Ephraim<sup>18</sup> was there a root  
of them against Amalek<sup>19</sup>; after thee,  
Benjamin, among thy people; out of  
Machir came down governors, and out  
of Zebulun they that handle the pen  
of the writer<sup>20</sup>.

15 And the princes of Issachar were  
with Deborah; even Issachar, and also  
Barak: he was sent on foot into the  
valley<sup>21</sup>. For the divisions<sup>22</sup> of Reuben  
there were great thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou among the sheep-  
folds, to hear the<sup>23</sup> bleatings of the  
flocks? For the divisions<sup>24</sup> of Reuben  
there were great searchings of heart.

17 Gilead abode beyond Jordan; and  
why did Dan remain in ships? Asher  
continued on the sea shore, and abode  
in his breaches<sup>25</sup>.

† Heb. impressions. \* Num. 22. 1. † Or, Is. \* See Josh. 15. 25, 26.  
† Josh. 19. 20, 21. † Or, port. † Or, creek.

VAR. RECD.—\* V. 5. Or, quaked, Ge. De.—\* V. 6.  
7. kept holiday, Sw.—\* V. 6. Lt. crooked paths.—  
\* V. 7. rulers, Ge. Sw. Be.—\* V. 8. Or, storming  
of, Ge. Be. (usually).—\* V. 9. Or, with to the  
people: Bless ye the LORD, Sw.—\* V. 10.  
Sing, Sw. Be. Consider, Ge. Be.—\* Lt. on cloths,  
i.e. on carpets, Ge. Ke. Be.; or, on saddles, Sw.  
10 ye that walk.—\* V. 11. Supply rather. Let  
praise be heard, Be. Ke.—\* V. 12. voice.—\* V. 12.  
rule, Sw. Be.—\* V. 13. did.—\* V. 13. against.—\* V. 13.  
i.e. captives.—\* V. 13. Then a remnant of nobles,  
(and of) the people did go down; the LORD went  
down to my help among the mighty.—\* V. 14.  
(did they go) whose root is in Amalek.—\* V. 14.  
peoples, i.e. tribe-divisions.—\* V. 14. staff of the  
cavalier.—\* V. 15. Or, like, Sw. Be.—\* V. 15. driven into  
the valley by his feet, Sw. Be. Ke.; or, driven (by  
martial ardour) into the valley at his feet (close  
behind him), De.; or, with his foot-soldiers,  
Be.—\* V. 16. the brooks, Ge. Sw. Be.; or, in the  
families, or, districts, Be. De.—\* V. 16. resolves.—  
\* V. 16. pippings.—\* V. 16. By the brooks, Ge. Sw. Be.;  
or, to the families, or, districts, Be. De.—\* V. 16. delib-  
erations.—\* V. 17. at his creeks.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 5. V. 7.  $\beta$  thou didst arise  
O Deborah, that thou didst arise, Gr. (sc.) Come  
v. 13.

Before  
CH. 12. 10.  
cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

18 <sup>20</sup> Zebulun and Naphtali were a people that <sup>21</sup> jeopardized their lives unto the death <sup>22</sup> in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo; <sup>23</sup> they took no gain of money.

20 <sup>24</sup> They fought from heaven; <sup>25</sup> the stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

21 <sup>26</sup> The river of Kishon swept them away, that <sup>27</sup> ancient river, <sup>28</sup> the river Kishon. O my soul, <sup>29</sup> thou hast trodden down strength <sup>30</sup>.

22 <sup>31</sup> Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of <sup>32</sup> the pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones.

23 <sup>33</sup> Curse ye Meros, said the angel of the Lord, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; <sup>34</sup> because they came not to the help <sup>35</sup> of the Lord, to the help of the Lord <sup>36</sup> against the mighty.

24 <sup>37</sup> Blessed above women shall <sup>38</sup> Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be, <sup>39</sup> blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 <sup>40</sup> He asked water, and she gave him milk; she brought forth <sup>41</sup> butter in a lordly dish.

26 <sup>42</sup> She put her hand to the <sup>43</sup> nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and <sup>44</sup> with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head, <sup>45</sup> when she had pierced and stricken through <sup>46</sup> his temples.

27 <sup>47</sup> At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down <sup>48</sup> dead.

28 <sup>49</sup> The mother of Sisera looked out at <sup>50</sup> a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot <sup>51</sup> so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies <sup>52</sup> answered her, yea, she returned <sup>53</sup> answer to herself.

30 <sup>54</sup> Have they not sped? have they not divided the prey; <sup>55</sup> to every man <sup>56</sup> a damsel or two; to Sisera <sup>57</sup> a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides <sup>58</sup>; y <sup>59</sup> meat for the necks of them that take the spoil?

31 <sup>60</sup> So let all thine enemies perish, O Lord: but let them that love him be <sup>61</sup> as the sun <sup>62</sup> when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 <sup>1</sup> The Israelites for their sin are oppressed by <sup>2</sup> Midian. A prophet rebuketh them. 11 An angel sendeth Gideon for their deliverance. 17 Gideon's present is consumed with fire. 25 Gideon destroyeth Baal's altar, and offereth a sacrifice upon the altar Jehovah-shalom. 28 Gideon defendeth his son, and calleth him Jerubbaal. 35 Gideon's army. 38 Gideon's sign.

AND the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord delivered them into the hand <sup>3</sup> of Midian seven years.

2 And the hand of Midian <sup>4</sup> prevailed against Israel: and because of the

Midianites the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

3 And so it was, when Israel had sown, the Midianites <sup>5</sup> came up, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, even they <sup>6</sup> came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gasa, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither <sup>7</sup> sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came <sup>8</sup> as grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel <sup>9</sup> cried unto the Lord.

7 <sup>10</sup> And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord because of the Midianites.

8 That the Lord sent <sup>11</sup> a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and <sup>12</sup> drove them out from before you, and gave you their land;

10 And I said unto you, I am the Lord your God; <sup>13</sup> fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 <sup>14</sup> And there came <sup>15</sup> an angel of the Lord, and sat under <sup>16</sup> an oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash the Abi-ezrite: and his son <sup>17</sup> Gideon threshed wheat by the winepress, <sup>18</sup> to hide <sup>19</sup> it from the Midianites.

12 And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him, and said unto him, The Lord <sup>20</sup> is with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the Lord be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and <sup>21</sup> where be all his miracles, which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the Lord bring us up from Egypt? but now the Lord hath <sup>22</sup> forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the Lord looked upon him, and said, <sup>23</sup> Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save <sup>24</sup> Israel from the hand of the Midianites: <sup>25</sup> have not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, <sup>26</sup> Oh my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, <sup>27</sup> my family is <sup>28</sup> poor in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house.

16 And the Lord said unto him, <sup>29</sup> Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then <sup>30</sup> shew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 <sup>31</sup> Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my present, and set <sup>32</sup> it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 <sup>33</sup> And Gideon went in, and made ready <sup>34</sup> a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought <sup>35</sup> it out unto him under the oak, and presented <sup>36</sup> it.

Before  
CH. 12. 10.  
cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.

cf. 12. 10.



Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1340.

b ch. 13. 19.  
c See 1 Kings  
15. 23, 24.

d Lev. 9. 24.  
1 Kings 15.  
28.  
e Chr. 7. 1.

f ch. 13. 21.

g Gen. 16. 13.  
h 25. 30.  
i Ex. 23. 20.  
ch. 13. 23.  
j Dan. 10.  
13.

k That is,  
The LORD  
and peace.  
See Gen.  
22. 14.  
Ex. 17. 15.  
Jer. 25. 18.  
Ezek. 45. 25.  
l ch. 6. 23.  
m Or, and.  
n Ex. 24. 13.  
Deut. 7. 5.

† Heb.  
strong  
place.  
Or, in  
an orderly  
manner.

† That is,  
Let Baal  
prevail.

1 Sam. 13.  
11.  
2 Sam. 11.  
21. Jerubba-  
sha's; that  
is, Let the  
chameleu  
thing prevail.  
See Jer. 11.  
13.  
Hos. 9. 10.  
i ver. 2.

m Josh. 17.  
14.  
cir. 1340.

n ch. 2. 16.  
1 Chr. 13.  
18.  
2 Chr. 24.  
50.

† Heb.  
died.  
o Num. 10.  
3.  
ch. 3. 27.  
† Heb.  
was called  
after him.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and pour out the broth. And he did so.

21 ¶ Then the angel of the Lord put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the Lord departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the Lord, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord God! for because I have seen an angel of the Lord face to face.

23 And the Lord said unto him, Peace be unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the Lord, and called it <sup>11</sup> Jehovah-shalom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the Lord said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, <sup>12</sup> even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down the grove that is by it:

26 And build an altar unto the Lord thy God upon the top of this <sup>13</sup> rock, <sup>14</sup> in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the <sup>15</sup> grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the Lord had said unto him: and so it was, because he feared his father's <sup>16</sup> household, and the men of the city, that he could not do it by day, that he did it by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was cast down, and the <sup>17</sup> grove was cut down that was by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Baal, and because he hath cut down the <sup>18</sup> grove that was by it.

31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye <sup>19</sup> plead for Baal? will ye save him? he that will <sup>20</sup> plead for him, let him be put to death <sup>21</sup> whilst it is yet morning: if he be a god, let him <sup>22</sup> plead for himself, because one hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him <sup>23</sup> Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal <sup>24</sup> plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in the <sup>25</sup> valley of Jeruel.

34 But the Spirit of the Lord came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet; and Abiezzer <sup>26</sup> was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto

Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the earth beside, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Gideon's army of two and thirty thousand is brought to three hundred. 2 He is encouraged by the dream and interpretation of the barley cake. 3 His stratagem of trumpets and lamps in pitchers. 4 The Ephraimites take Oreb and Zeeb.

¶ THEN Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched <sup>1</sup> beside the well of Harod: so that the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them, <sup>2</sup> by the hill of Moreh, in <sup>3</sup> the valley.

2 And the Lord said unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early <sup>4</sup> from mount Gilead. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the Lord said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the Lord said unto Gideon, Every one that lapped of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the Lord said unto Gideon, By the three hundred men that lapped will I save thee, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand; and let all the other people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals <sup>5</sup> in their

VAR. READ.—<sup>9</sup> V. 20. crag.—<sup>10</sup> V. 22. Understand, I must die.—<sup>11</sup> V. 24. i.e. The LORD (is) prosperity.—<sup>12</sup> V. 25. As mervais, Be.—<sup>13</sup> V. 25, 26, 28, 30. Asaherah.—<sup>14</sup> V. 28. fortress.—<sup>15</sup> With that which is laid in order (the pile of wood), Ge. Be.; in proper form, Sw. Ke.—<sup>16</sup> V. 27. house.—<sup>17</sup> V. 31, 32. contend.—<sup>18</sup> V. 31. before the morning.—<sup>19</sup> V. 33. i.e. Baal contends; or, Let Baal contend.—<sup>20</sup> V. 33. Or, plain.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1340.

p See Ex. 4. 2, 4, 7.

q Gen. 12. 22.

r ch. 6. 23.

s Deut. 2. 12.  
11. 18. 13.  
1 Cor. 1. 26.  
2 Cor. 4. 7.

t Deut. 20. 1.

u 1 Sam. 14.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 7. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. above.—<sup>2</sup> stretching from . . . into, Be.—<sup>3</sup> V. 1, 8, 12. Or, plain.—<sup>4</sup> V. 3. depart.—<sup>5</sup> V. 3, 24. the hill-country of.—<sup>6</sup> V. 4. purge.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 7. V. 1. 8 Endor, Or. Comp. Ps. 83. 10.—V. 3. 8 mount Gilboa, Clericus, Be. Or.—V. 8. 8 they took the victuals of the people, Versions, Be. Ke. utilized by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1200.Gen. 22. 9.  
2.Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.  
Gen. 22. 14.  
15.

hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all the rest of Israel every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Midian was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the Lord said unto him, Arise, get thee down <sup>7</sup> unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host:

11 And thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down <sup>7</sup> unto the host. Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the armed men that were in the host.

12 And the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the host of Midian, and came unto <sup>9</sup> a tent; and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of Gideon: the son of Joseph, a man of Israel: for into his hand hath God delivered Midian, and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Israel, and said, Arise; for the Lord hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian.

16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put <sup>7</sup> a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and <sup>10</sup> lamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be <sup>12</sup> *Asi*, as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, <sup>11</sup> *The sword of the Lord*, and <sup>12</sup> of Gideon.

19 ¶ So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the <sup>10</sup> lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow <sup>13</sup> *withal*: and they cried, The sword of the Lord, and <sup>14</sup> of Gideon.

21 And they stood every man in his place round about the camp: and all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the Lord set <sup>15</sup> every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Beth-shittah <sup>16</sup> in <sup>17</sup> *β* Zerahath, and to the border of Abel-meholah, unto Tabbath.

23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and

out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the Midianites.

24 ¶ And Gideon sent messengers throughout all <sup>18</sup> *mount* Ephraim, saying, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and took the waters unto <sup>19</sup> Beth-barah and Jordan.

25 And they took <sup>20</sup> two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon <sup>21</sup> the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the winepress of Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the <sup>22</sup> other side Jordan.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Gideon pacifieth the Ephraimites. 4 Succoth and Peniel refuse to relieve Gideon's army. 10 Zebah and Zalmunna are taken. 13 Succoth and Peniel are destroyed. 18 Gideon revengeth his brethren's death on Zebah and Zalmunna. 22 He refuseth government. 24 His epiphany of idolatry. 25 Midian subdued. 26 Gideon's children, and death. 27 The Israelites' idolatry and ingratitude.

AND the men of Ephraim said unto <sup>1</sup> *him*, <sup>2</sup> Why hast thou served us thus, that thou caldest us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him <sup>3</sup> sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? Is not the gleanings of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer?

3 ¶ God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 ¶ And Gideon came to Jordan, and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that were with him, faint, yet pursuing them.

5 And he said unto the men of <sup>4</sup> Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

6 ¶ And the princes of Succoth said, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that / we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gideon said, Therefore when the Lord hath delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, <sup>8</sup> then I will <sup>9</sup> tread your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briars.

8 ¶ And he went up thence <sup>10</sup> to Peniel, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Peniel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered him.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Peniel, saying, When I come again in peace, <sup>11</sup> I will break down this tower.

10 ¶ Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of <sup>12</sup> all the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 ¶ And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwell in tents on the east of <sup>13</sup> Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the host: for the host was <sup>14</sup> *scattered*.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle <sup>15</sup> before the sun was up <sup>16</sup> *β*,

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1200.

ch. 8. 27.

ch. 8. 26.  
p John 1. 26.  
ch. 8. 3.  
Ps. 12. 11.  
Isa. 10. 26.

ch. 8. 4.

See ch. 12.  
2 Sam. 19.  
41.  
1 Heb. *What thing is this that thou hast done unto us?*  
1 Heb. *strongly*.ch. 7. 26.  
25.  
Ps. 2. 3.1 Heb. *strongly*.  
1 Prov. 15. 1.Gen. 22.  
17.  
Ps. 60. 6.See 1 Kings  
20. 11.  
/ See 1 Sam.  
26. 11.Gen. 16.  
1 Heb. *through*.Gen. 22.  
20.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.1 Kings 22.  
27.  
1 Cor. 17.ch. 7. 12.  
1 Or, *an hundred and twenty thousand*, every one drawing a sword.  
ch. 20. 2, 15.  
17. 25.  
2 Kings 2. 26.  
Num. 23. 34, 48.  
ch. 18. 27.  
1 Thes. 5. 3.  
Ps. 53. 11.  
1 Heb. *loved*.A. Ex. 16. 28.  
15.  
2 Chron. 28.  
17.A. Josh. 6. 4.  
15. 20.  
2 Cor. 7.  
7.Ps. 52.  
15. 1. 4.  
1 Sam. 24.  
20.2 Chron. 28.  
28.  
1 Or. *strongly*.1 Heb. *strongly*.1 Heb. *strongly*.1 Heb. *strongly*.1 Heb. *strongly*.

Before  
CHRIST  
dr. 1260.

† Heb. writ.

p ver. 6.

q ver. 7.

† Heb. made to know.

r ver. 9.

1 Kings 15.  
25.

1 ch. 4. 6.

Ps. 80. 13.

† Heb.  
according  
to the form,  
q.

u Ps. 82. 11.

† Or, crum-  
mors like  
the moon.

1 Sam. 9. 7.  
2. 10. 19.  
2. 15. 12.

y Gen. 26.  
12.  
27. 26. 28.

† Or, must  
prevail.

1 ch. 17. 8.  
2. 6. 24.

1 Ps. 104. 39.

1 Deut. 7. 16.

d ch. 5. 31.

1 ch. 9. 2. 5.  
† Heb. going  
out of his  
clasp.

/ ch. 9. 1.

† Heb. w.  
dr. 1260.

14 And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him: and he <sup>r</sup>described unto him<sup>s</sup> the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, *even* threescore and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did <sup>s</sup>upbraid me, saying, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men *that are weary*?

16 <sup>q</sup>And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briars, and with them he <sup>t</sup>taught the men of Succoth.

17 <sup>r</sup>And he beat down the tower of <sup>u</sup>Penuel, and slew the men of the city.

18 <sup>y</sup>Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at <sup>1</sup>Tabor? And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one <sup>r</sup>resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They were my brethren, *even* the sons of my mother: as the Lord liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I <sup>s</sup>would not slay<sup>s</sup> you.

20 And he said unto Jether his first-born, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man *is*, so *is* his strength. And Gideon arose, and <sup>t</sup>slaw Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the <sup>u</sup>ornaments that were on their camels' necks.

22 <sup>y</sup>Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: <sup>r</sup>the Lord shall rule over you.

24 <sup>y</sup>And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, <sup>s</sup>because they were Ishmaelites.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shekels* of gold; beside ornaments, and <sup>s</sup>collars, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Gideon <sup>r</sup>made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, *even* in Ophrah: and all Israel <sup>s</sup>went thither a whoring after it: which thing became <sup>s</sup>a snare unto Gideon, and to his house.

28 <sup>y</sup>Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more. <sup>r</sup>And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

29 <sup>y</sup>And Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gideon had <sup>s</sup>threescore and ten sons <sup>t</sup>of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 <sup>r</sup>And his concubine that was in Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose name he <sup>t</sup>called Abimelech.

32 <sup>y</sup>And Gideon the son of Joash died

in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, <sup>s</sup>in Ophrah of the Abi-erites.

33 And it came to pass, <sup>s</sup>as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and <sup>s</sup>went a whoring after Baalim, <sup>r</sup>and made <sup>s</sup>Baal-berith their god.

34 And the children of Israel <sup>r</sup>remembered not the Lord their God who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

35 <sup>s</sup>Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, *namely*, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 Abimelech by conspiracy with the Shechemites, and murder of his brethren, is made king. 7 Jotham by a parable rebuketh them, and foretelleth their ruin. 22 Gual conspires with the Shechemites against him. 30 Seditious revels. 46 Abimelech overcometh them, and seeth the city with sail. 48 He burneth the hold of the god Berith. 50 At Thebes he is slain by a piece of a millstone. 55 Jotham's curse is fulfilled.

AND Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal <sup>s</sup>went to Shechem unto <sup>s</sup>his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem. <sup>t</sup>Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal, *which are* <sup>s</sup>threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am <sup>s</sup>your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined <sup>t</sup>to follow Abimelech; for they said, He *is* our <sup>s</sup>brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house of <sup>s</sup>Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired <sup>s</sup>vain and light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house <sup>s</sup>at Ophrah, and <sup>s</sup>slaw his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, *being* threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of <sup>s</sup>Milllo, and went, and made Abimelech king, <sup>t</sup>by the <sup>s</sup>plain of the <sup>s</sup>pillar that was in Shechem.

7 <sup>y</sup>And when they told <sup>t</sup>to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of <sup>s</sup>mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 <sup>s</sup>The trees went forth on a time to appoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, <sup>t</sup>Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, <sup>s</sup>wherewith by me they honour God and man<sup>s</sup>, and go <sup>s</sup>to be promoted <sup>s</sup>over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, and reign over us.

11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go <sup>s</sup>to be promoted <sup>s</sup>over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, <sup>s</sup>which cheereth <sup>s</sup>God

Before  
CHRIST  
dr. 1260.

g Gen. 22. 1.

1 Job. 2. 4.

4 ver. 27.

ch. 6. 26.

1 ch. 2. 13.

1 ch. 2. 17.

1 ch. 9. 4. 48.

1 Ps. 78. 11.

2. 108. 13. 14.

1 ch. 9. 16.

17. 14.

Eccl. 9. 14. 15.

1 ch. 5. 23.

1 Heb. <sup>s</sup>And is good? whether, &c.

1 ch. 6. 26.

1 Gen. 25. 14.

† Heb. after  
1 Gen. 25. 14.

1 ch. 6. 22.

1 ch. 11. 3.

1 Ch. 13. 7.

Prov. 17. 1.

1 ch. 6. 14.

1 Kings 11. 1. 2.

1 Or, by the  
end of the  
pillar.

1 Gen. 22. 1.

1 ch. 12. 1.

1 Deut. 11. 1.

1 ch. 27. 22.

1 Josh. 2. 23.

1 John. 4. 23.

1 2 Sam. 2. 23.

1 ch. 9. 22.

1 Ps. 104. 15.

1 Heb. go up  
and down  
for other  
trees.

1 Ps. 104. 15.

1 Heb. go up  
and down  
for other  
trees.

1 Ps. 104. 15.

VAR. REND.—<sup>s</sup>V. 14. wrote down for him.—<sup>s</sup>V. 19. should not have slain.—<sup>s</sup>V. 21. Lit. little moons.—<sup>s</sup>V. 26. ear-drops.

VAR. READ.—V. 16. <sup>s</sup>threshed, Sept. Vulg. Ge. Re. (1.) Comp. v. 7.

VAR. REND.—<sup>s</sup>V. 33. 1. Baal of the covenant.—<sup>s</sup>Chap. 9. 1. V. 6. 1. s. the Rampart.—<sup>s</sup>1 oak.

1 Or, garrison.—<sup>s</sup>V. 9. which gods and men in me do glorify.—<sup>s</sup>V. 9. 11. 13. Lit. to wate.—<sup>s</sup>V. 13. gods. Digitized by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1200.

1 Or, *her*.

1 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

2 Or, *her*.

3 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

4 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

5 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

6 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

7 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

8 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

9 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

10 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

11 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

12 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

13 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

14 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

15 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

16 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

17 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

18 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

19 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

20 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

21 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

22 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

23 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

24 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

25 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

26 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

27 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

28 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

29 In 28. 2.  
Deut. 4. 12.  
Josh. 14. 7.

and man, and go <sup>1</sup>to be promoted <sup>2</sup>over the trees?

14 Then said all the trees unto the <sup>3</sup>bramble, Come thou, and reign over us.

15 And the <sup>4</sup>bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, <sup>5</sup>then come and put your trust in my <sup>6</sup>shadow: and if not, <sup>7</sup>let fire come out of the <sup>8</sup>bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him <sup>9</sup>according to the deserving of his hands;

17 (For my father fought for you, and <sup>10</sup>adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian:

18 <sup>11</sup>And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, because he is your brother;)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, <sup>12</sup>then rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you:

20 But if not, <sup>13</sup>let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to <sup>14</sup>Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

22 <sup>15</sup>¶ When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,

23 Then <sup>16</sup>God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem <sup>17</sup>dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

24 <sup>18</sup>That the cruelty <sup>19</sup>done to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon Abimelech their brother, which slew them; and upon the men of Shechem, which <sup>20</sup>taided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem set <sup>21</sup>hara in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the son of <sup>22</sup>β Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and <sup>23</sup>made <sup>24</sup> merry <sup>25</sup>, and went into <sup>26</sup>the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech.

28 And Gaal the son of <sup>27</sup>β Ebed said, <sup>28</sup>Who is Abimelech, and who is <sup>29</sup>γ Shechem, that we should serve him? <sup>30</sup>Is not he the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his officer? <sup>31</sup>Should we serve the men of <sup>32</sup>Hamor the father of Shechem? for why should we serve him?

29 And <sup>33</sup>would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech. And <sup>34</sup>she said <sup>35</sup>β to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 <sup>36</sup>¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the

city heard the words of Gaal the son of <sup>37</sup>β Ebed, his anger was <sup>38</sup>kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Abimelech <sup>39</sup>privily, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of <sup>40</sup>β Ebed and his brethren be come to the city against thee, <sup>41</sup>and behold, they <sup>42</sup>fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that <sup>43</sup>is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, <sup>44</sup>that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, <sup>45</sup>when he and the people that <sup>46</sup>is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them <sup>47</sup>as thou shalt find occasion.

34 <sup>48</sup>¶ And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that <sup>49</sup>were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies.

35 And Gaal the son of <sup>50</sup>β Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people that <sup>51</sup>were with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as <sup>52</sup>if they were men.

37 And Gaal spake again and said, See there come people down <sup>53</sup>by the middle <sup>54</sup>of the land, and <sup>55</sup>another company come along <sup>56</sup>by the plain of <sup>57</sup>Meonenim.

38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou <sup>58</sup>saidst, Who is Abimelech, that we should serve him? <sup>59</sup>Is not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.

40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and <sup>60</sup>many were overthrown and wounded <sup>61</sup>, even unto the entering of the gate.

41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Abimelech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people were come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two other companies ran upon all the people that were in the fields, and slew them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that were therein, and beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 <sup>62</sup>¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entered into <sup>63</sup>an hold of <sup>64</sup>the house <sup>65</sup>of <sup>66</sup>the god Berith.

47 And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1200.

1 Or, *her*.

2 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

3 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

4 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

5 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

6 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

7 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

8 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

9 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

10 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

11 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

12 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

13 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

14 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

15 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

16 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

17 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

18 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

19 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

20 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

21 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

22 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

23 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

24 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

25 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

26 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

27 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

28 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

29 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

30 Heb. *as thou shalt find*.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>1</sup> Vs. 14, 15. buckthorn.—<sup>2</sup> F. 27. Or, held a merry-making; comp. Lev. 19. 24.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>3</sup> Chap. 9. Vs. 26, 28, 30, 31. β Eber, same MSS. Peak. Jobel (Jebobael), Sept. Sw.—

F. 28. γ the son of Shechem, Sept. Be. Cort. Kue. Trappes <sup>4</sup>son of Shechem and <sup>5</sup>son of Jerubbaal (comp. 1 Sam. 23. 10). We.—<sup>6</sup>let the men of Hamor, the father of Shechem, serve him. Cort. Kue.—

F. 28. β I would say, Sept. Gr. Cort. We. (L).

VAR. RECD.—<sup>7</sup> F. 31. press hard on the city because of thee.—<sup>8</sup> F. 37. from the highest part.

<sup>9</sup> one.—<sup>10</sup> from the way to the oak of Meonenim (or, the Enchanter's Oak).—<sup>11</sup> F. 40. there fell many wounded.—<sup>12</sup> F. 46. Or, a deep place in. Targ. Vulg. Be.—<sup>13</sup> El Berith, i.e. the covenant-god.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>14</sup> F. 31. γ in Arumah. Be. Kue. (L). Comp. v. 41.

Before  
CHMINT  
cir. 1206.

A Pa. 64. 14.

† Heb. 7  
have done.

48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him; and Abimelech took <sup>16</sup> an axe <sup>17</sup> in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen t me do, make haste, and do as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to the <sup>17</sup> hold, and set the <sup>17</sup> hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And a certain woman cast <sup>18</sup> a piece of a millstone upon Abimelech's head, and all to brake his scull.

54 Then <sup>19</sup> he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ Thus God rendered the wickedness of Abimelech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren:

57 And all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render upon their heads: and upon them came <sup>20</sup> the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

#### CHAPTER 10.

1 Tola judgeth Israel in Shamir. 2 Jair, whose thirty sons had thirty cities. 3 The Philistines and Ammonites oppress Israel. 10 In their misery did God smite them to their false gods. 15 Upon their repentance he pitieth them.

AND after Abimelech there <sup>1</sup> arose to <sup>2</sup> defend Israel Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 ¶ And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that <sup>3</sup> rode on thirty <sup>4</sup> asses, and they had thirty cities, which are called <sup>5</sup> Havoth-jair unto this day, which are in the land of Gilead.

5 And Jair died, and was buried in Camon.

6 ¶ And <sup>6</sup> the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lord, and <sup>7</sup> served <sup>8</sup> Baalim, and <sup>9</sup> Ashtaroth, and <sup>10</sup> the gods of Syria, and the gods of <sup>11</sup> Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines, and forsook the Lord, and served not him.

7 And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he <sup>12</sup> sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon.

8 And that year they vexed and <sup>13</sup> oppressed the children of Israel: eighteen

years, all the children of Israel that were on the other side Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead.

9 Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim.

11 And the Lord said unto the children of Israel, Did not I deliver you <sup>14</sup> from the Egyptians, and <sup>15</sup> from the Amorites, <sup>16</sup> from the children of Ammon, <sup>17</sup> and from the Philistines?

12 The Zidonians also, <sup>18</sup> and the Amalekites, and the <sup>19</sup> Moabites, did oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no more.

14 Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Israel said unto the Lord, We have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 And they put away the <sup>20</sup> strange gods from among them, and served the Lord: and <sup>21</sup> his soul <sup>22</sup> was grieved for the misery of Israel.

17 Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in <sup>23</sup> Mizpeh.

18 And the people <sup>24</sup> and princes of Gilead said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall <sup>25</sup> be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

#### CHAPTER 11.

1 The covenant between Jephthah and the Gileadites, that he should be their head. 12 The treaty of peace between him and the Ammonites is vain. 20 Jephthah's vow. 32 His conquest of the Ammonites. 34 He performeth his vow on his daughter.

NOW Jephthah the Gileadite was <sup>1</sup> a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of <sup>2</sup> an harlot: and Gilead begat Jephthah.

2 And Gilead's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of a strange woman.

3 Then Jephthah fled <sup>3</sup> from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob; and there were gathered <sup>4</sup> vain men to Jephthah, and went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass <sup>5</sup> in process of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Tob:

6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.

7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?

8 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore we <sup>6</sup> turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon,

Before  
CHMIST  
cir. 1261.

1 Sam. 12. 10

Ex. 14. 18

N. um. 21. 21, 24, 25.

ch. 3. 14, 18.

ch. 3. 31.

ch. 3. 19.

ch. 4. 2.

Ps. 104. 42.

Deut. 12. 15.

Jer. 2. 11.

Deut. 28. 37.

2 Kings 13. 13.

Jer. 2. 28.

1 Sam. 1. 15.

1 Sam. 13. 26.

14. to send to deliver you.

Ch. 7. 15.

Ex. 13. 4.

Jer. 18. 7.

14. to send to deliver you.

Ps. 104. 42.

Ex. 13. 4.

Jer. 18. 7.

14. to send to deliver you.

Ch. 7. 15.

Ex. 13. 4.

Jer. 18. 7.

14. to send to deliver you.

Ch. 7. 15.

Ex. 13. 4.

Jer. 18. 7.

14. to send to deliver you.

Ch. 7. 15.

Ex. 13. 4.

Jer. 18. 7.

14. to send to deliver you.

Ch. 7. 15.

Ex. 13. 4.

Jer. 18. 7.

14. to send to deliver you.

Ch. 7. 15.

Ex. 13. 4.

Jer. 18. 7.

14. to send to deliver you.

Ch. 7. 15.

Ex. 13. 4.

Jer. 18. 7.

14. to send to deliver you.

Ch. 7. 15.

Ex. 13. 4.

Jer. 18. 7.

cir. 1206.

ch. 3. 14.

1 Or, deliver.

† Heb. ever.

cir. 1153.

ch. 3. 10.

Ex. 12. 14.

Deut. 3. 14.

1 Or, 720 villages of Jair.

Num. 32. 41.

cir. 1161.

ch. 3. 11.

ch. 3. 7.

ch. 3. 1.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

1 Kings 11. 25.

Ps. 104. 36.

cir. 1161.

ch. 3. 14.

1 Sam. 12. 9.

† Heb. crushed.

VAR. RECD. — 16 V. 48. the axes. — 17 V. 49. Or, deep place. — 18 V. 53. the upper. — Chap. 10. 1 V. 1. deliver. — V. 6. the Baalim. — the Ashtaroth (plural).

VAR. RECD. — V. 18. (even) the.

VAR. RECD. — Chap. 10. V. 12. <sup>6</sup> Midianites, Sept.

Ex. Bo. Ke. Gr. *g*ilized by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1163.

p. ch. 10. 18.

1 Jer. 42. 8.  
1 Hah. be  
before us.

1 ver. 8.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

1 ch. 10. 17.

and be <sup>our</sup> head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, The LORD be witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them; and Jephthah uttered all his words before the LORD in Mizpeh.

12 ¶ And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, Because Israel took away my land, when they came up out of Egypt, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those lands again peaceably.

14 And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon: 15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, and walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and came to Kadesh;

17 ¶ Then Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab: but he would not consent: and Israel abode in Kadesh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and came by the east side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon was the border of Moab.

19 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place.

20 But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

21 And the LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.

23 So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that which Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whosoever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

25 And now art thou any thing better than Balak the son of Zippor, king of

Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them?

26 While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her towns, and in Aroer and her towns, and in all the cities that be along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years: why therefore did ye not recover them within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 ¶ Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he passed over Gilead, and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over unto the children of Ammon.

30 And Jephthah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's; and I will offer it up for a burnt offering.

32 So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards: with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

34 ¶ And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel,

40 That the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1163.

p. Num. 31.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

p. 26.

VAR. RECD. — Chap. 11. 1 V. 12. against — 2 V. 18. For — 3 V. 17. And — 4 V. 24. Is it not thus? that which Chemosh thy god giveth thee, thou takest in possession; and whatsoever the LORD our God hath dispossessed before us, that take we in possession.

VAR. RECD. — 5 Vs. 25, 26. against them? While Israel . . . . three hundred years, why did ye not. (Towns; Hc. daughters.) — 7 V. 29. through — 8 V. 31. whoever. — 9 Him. — 10 V. 33. Abba-Chemosh. — 11 V. 37. go down on to the hills. — 12 V. 39. now as for her, she had known. — 13 V. 40. celebrate.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1163.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 The Ephraimites, quarrelling with Jephthah, and discerned by Sibboleth, are slain by the Gileadites. 7 Jephthah dieth. 8 Ibsan, who had thirty sons and thirty daughters, 11 and Elion, 13 and Abdon, who had forty sons and thirty nephews, judged Israel.

AND the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the Lord delivered them into my hand: wherefore are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me?

4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, Ye Gileadites are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and among the Manassites!

5 And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay:

6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in one of the cities of Gilead.

8 And after him Ibsan of Beth-lehem judged Israel.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel seven years.

10 Then died Ibsan, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

11 And after him Elion, a Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years.

12 And Elion the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the country of Zebulun.

13 And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, Pirathonite, judged Israel.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty nephews, that rode on three-score and ten asses colts: and he judged Israel eight years.

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amalekites.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 There is in the hand of the Philistines. 2 An angel appeareth to Manoah's wife. 3 The angel appeareth to Manoah. 15 Manoah's secret, whereby the angel is discovered. 24 Samson is born.

AND the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lord;

and the Lord delivered them into the hand of the Philistines forty years.

2 And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah; and his wife was barren, and bare not.

3 And the angel of the Lord appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb: and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.

6 Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean thing: for the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 Then Manoah intreated the Lord, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto me, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the other day.

11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I am.

12 And Manoah said, Now let thy words come to pass. How shall we order the child, and how shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the Lord said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 And Manoah said unto the angel of the Lord, I pray thee, let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid for thee.

16 And the angel of the Lord said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the Lord. For Manoah knew not that he was an angel of the Lord.

17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the Lord, What is thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the Lord said unto him, Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it is secret?

VAR. REWD.—Chap. 13. 1 V. 5. i.e. one separated. See Num. 6. 2. he it is who. 3 V. 6. appearance. 4 so. 5 V. 8. O Lord. 6 V. 13. Should thy words then come to pass, how. 7 V. 16. a burnt offering unto the Lord, thou mayest offer it. 8 V. 18. wonderful.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1162.

1 There comes a personal captivity. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 ch. 13. 1. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9. 6 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 ver. 14. 2 Num. 6. 2. 3 Luke 7. 25. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 Num. 6. 2. 6 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

1 1 Sam. 12. 9. 2 1 Sam. 12. 9. 3 1 Sam. 12. 9. 4 1 Sam. 12. 9. 5 1 Sam. 12. 9.

a See ch. 8.

1 Heb.

more called.

1 1 Sam. 12.

a.

2 20. 21.

Job 13. 16.

Ps. 118. 100.

c See 1 Sam.

23. 10.

Ps. 78. 9.

c

1 Josh. 23.

11.

ch. 3. 28.

2 7. 34.

1 Which

signifieth

a stream,

or food.

Ps. 66. 13.

Is. 27. 13.

chr. 1137.

1 He seems

to have

been only

a civil

judge to do

justice in

North east

Israel.

chr. 1130.

1 A civil

judge in

North east

Israel.

chr. 1130.

1 A civil

judge also

in North

east Israel.

1 Heb.

sons' sons.

ch. 8. 10.

2 10. 4.

chr. 1112.

feh. 2. 13.

27.

2 13. 14.

chr. 1161.

1 Heb.

added to

commit, &c.

ch. 2. 11.

2 3. 7. 4. 11.

2 6. 1. 2. 12.

6.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1141.  
ch. 10, 11.  
2.

1 Lev. 9. 24.  
1 Chr. 23.  
16.  
Ezek. 1. 28.  
Matt. 17. 6.  
ch. 4. 22.  
1 Sam. 23. 20.  
Ec. 25. 20.  
Deut. 5. 20.  
ch. 6. 22.  
1 Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Sam. 8.  
1 Luke 1. 59.  
2. 22.  
ch. 3. 20.  
1 Sam. 11. 6.  
Matt. 4. 1.  
1 Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Heb. 11. 23.  
1 Heb. 11. 23.

19 So Manoah took a kid with a meat offering, and offered it upon a rock unto the LORD: and the angel did wonderously; and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar. And Manoah and his wife looked on it, and fell on their faces to the ground.

21 But the angel of the LORD did not more appear to Manoah and to his wife. Then Manoah knew that he was an angel of the LORD.

22 And Manoah said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these things, nor would as at this time have told us such things as these.

24 And the woman bare a son, and called his name Samson; and the child grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 And the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in the camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol.

# CHAPTER 14.

1 Samson doth a wife of the Philistines. 5 In his journey he killeth a lion. 8 In a second journey he killeth honey in the carcass. 10 Samson's marriage feast. 12 His riddle by his wife is made known. 19 He spoileth thirty Philistines. 20 His wife is married to another.

AND Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines: now therefore get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there never a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the LORD, that he sought: for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.

5 ¶ Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath; and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, a young lion roared against him.

6 And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcass of the lion: and, behold, there was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcass of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcass of the lion.

VAR. RECD. — V. 19. the. — 10 V. 25. to urge him. — Chap. 14. 1 V. 3. i.e. kinsmen. — 2 V. 4. for he was seeking. — 3 because. — 4 V. 9. Perhaps, broke it (the honey) off into, Ge. Be. — 5 eating as he went. — 6 broken off the honey from.

10 ¶ So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Samson said unto them, I will now put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me within the seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty sheets and thirty change of garments.

13 But if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take that we have? ye if not say?

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

17 And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife was given to his companion, in whom he had used as his friend.

# CHAPTER 15.

1 Samson is denied his wife. 5 He burneth the Philistines corn with four and twenty. 6 His wife and her father are burnt by the Philistines. 7 Samson smiteth them hip and thigh. 9 He is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines. 14 He killeth them with a jawbone. 15 God maketh the fountain En-hakkore for him in Lehi.

BUT it came to pass within a while after in the time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 ¶ And Samson said concerning them,

VAR. RECD. — 7 Ps. 12. 18. linen shirts. — 8 i.e. costly garments. — 9 V. 15. imphervish us. — 10 V. 19. came mightily. — 11 V. 20. Or, whose friend she was, Bunsen. — Chap. 15. 1 V. 3. to.

VAR. RECD. — Chap. 14. V. 14. 6 six, Hervey (inserting a letter). — V. 15. 6 fourth, Sept. Peah. (conj.). — 7 (have ye called us) hither? MSS. Be.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1141.  
1 Kin. 10. 1.  
Ezek. 17. 8.  
Luke 14. 7.  
A Gen. 29.  
27.  
1 Or, abridg.  
1 Gen. 45.  
22.  
2 Kin. 5. 22.

ch. 16. 5.  
ch. 16. 6.  
1 Heb. 16.  
1 Heb. 16.  
1 Heb. 16.  
1 Heb. 16.  
1 Heb. 16.

1 Or.  
the rest of  
the seven  
days, &c.

ch. 3. 10.  
2 13. 22.

1 Or.  
apart.

ch. 15. 2.  
John 3. 22.

cir. 1140.

ch. 14. 20.

1 Heb.  
let her be  
thine.



Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 116.

Or, Now  
shall I be  
blameless  
from the  
Philistines,  
though, &c.  
Or,  
Iordan.

ch. 16. 15.

ver. 13.

Heb.  
word down.  
ch. 16. 5.

ch. 5. 16.  
& 16. 6.

Heb. were  
edited.

Heb.  
molat.

Lev. 26. 5.  
Josh. 22. 10.  
ch. 3. 21.

Heb. an  
heap, two  
heaps.

That is,  
The lifting  
up of the  
jawbone,  
or, carrying  
away of the  
jawbone.  
Pa. 3. 7.

Or, Lehi.

Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.

And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took (firebrands, and turned tail so tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.

And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards and olives.

Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson, the son in law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam.

Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in Lehi.

And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistines are rulers over us? what is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

And they spoke unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

And when he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted against him: and the Spirit of the Lord came mightily upon him, and the cords that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands floosed from off his hands.

And he found a new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and slew a thousand men therewith.

And Samson said, With the jawbone of an ass, I heape upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place <sup>11</sup> Ramath-lehi.

And he was sore athirst, and called on the Lord, and said, Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

But God clave a hollow place that was in the jaw, and there came water

thereout; and when he had drunk, his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof <sup>12</sup> En-hakkore, which is in Lehi unto this day.

And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

him that called, or, cried. Ps. 36. 6. 1 He seems to have judged South-west Israel during twenty years of their servitude of the Philistines. 1 ch. 12. 1.

## CHAPTER 16.

Samson at Gaza compassed, and carried away the gates of the city. Delilah, corrupted by the Philistines, enticeth Samson. 6 Thrice she is deceived, 15 At last she overcometh him, 21 The Philistines take him, and put out his eyes, 23 His strength returning; he pulleth down the house upon the Philistines, and dieth.

THEN went Samson to Gaza, and saw there an harlot, and went in unto her.

And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that is before Hebron.

And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah.

And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred pieces of silver.

And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven green withs, that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs, which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known.

And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes, that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And there were liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest

Delilah  
CHRIST  
ch. 116.

Gen. 45.  
27.  
11. 22.  
1 Thess. 5.  
The end of  
have judged  
of the Philistines.

ch. 116.  
1 Heb.  
a woman  
an harlot  
1 Sam. 23.  
28.  
Pa. 118. 12.  
11. 12.  
Acts 9. 24.  
1 Heb.  
abrid.

Heb. with  
the bar.

Or, by the  
brook.

ch. 16. 15.  
Sam. 23. 2.  
16-19.  
2 S. 3. 2-11.  
2 S. 24. 23.  
2 S. 27.  
2 S. 21. 23.  
2 S. 21.

Or,  
Amalek.

Or,  
new cords.  
1 Heb.  
as flax.  
1 Linn. com.

Heb.  
molat.

1 Heb.  
new ropes  
were both  
not been  
done.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 8. Or, This time shall I be guiltless towards, &c. <sup>2</sup> Sw. <sup>3</sup> when. <sup>4</sup> V. 7. If ye do such things, I will be avenged of you, and (only) after that will I cease. <sup>5</sup> V. 8. 11 assure. <sup>6</sup> V. 8. 11, 12. crag. <sup>7</sup> V. 17. that place was called. <sup>8</sup> V. 17. 11, 12. crag. <sup>9</sup> V. 17. that place was called. <sup>10</sup> V. 17. 11, 12. crag. <sup>11</sup> V. 17. that place was called. <sup>12</sup> V. 17. 11, 12. crag.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 19. the name thereof was called. —Chap. 16. 1 V. 1. And Samson went. <sup>2</sup> V. 2. (Let us watch) till the day break, and then will we kill him. <sup>3</sup> V. 3. 11, 12. crag. <sup>4</sup> V. 3. 11, 12. crag. <sup>5</sup> V. 3. 11, 12. crag. <sup>6</sup> V. 3. 11, 12. crag. <sup>7</sup> V. 3. 11, 12. crag. <sup>8</sup> V. 3. 11, 12. crag. <sup>9</sup> V. 3. 11, 12. crag. <sup>10</sup> V. 3. 11, 12. crag. <sup>11</sup> V. 3. 11, 12. crag. <sup>12</sup> V. 3. 11, 12. crag.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 112.

be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

ch. 14. 16.

14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and leaved the web.  
15 And she said unto him, How comest thou say, I love thee, when thine heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength lieth.  
16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul was vexed unto death;

† Heb. ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

ch. 17. 5.

middle pillars upon which the house stood, and upon which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Samson said, Let me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself upon all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him between Zorah and Eshtaoel in the buryingplace of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Of the money that Micah first stole, then restored, his mother make's images, and he ornaments for them. 7 He hirah a Levite to be his priest.

AND there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shekels of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, Blessed be thou of the LORD, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to make a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah.

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 In those days there was no king in Israel, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 And there was a young man out of Beth-lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he could find a place; and he came to mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, as he journeyed.

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place.

10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shekels of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And Micah consecrated the Levite; and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

VAR. READ.—14 V. 29. stayed himself upon them. 15 V. 31. had judged. Chap. 17. 1 V. 1. 8. the hill-country of. 2 V. 2. Or, brought to thee. 3 V. 3. didst adjure. Comp. Lev. 5. 1. Or, I take it (i.e. to trade with). 4 V. 4. be my son of the LORD. 5 V. 5. And he restored to his mother. And his mother said, I dedicate. 7 V. 4. So. 8 V. 5. Or, god, 9 V. 5. 10 V. 5. 11 V. 5. 12 V. 5. 13 V. 5. 14 V. 5. 15 V. 5. 16 V. 5. 17 V. 5. 18 V. 5. 19 V. 5. 20 V. 5. 21 V. 5. 22 V. 5. 23 V. 5. 24 V. 5. 25 V. 5. 26 V. 5. 27 V. 5. 28 V. 5. 29 V. 5. 30 V. 5. 31 V. 5. 32 V. 5. 33 V. 5. 34 V. 5. 35 V. 5. 36 V. 5. 37 V. 5. 38 V. 5. 39 V. 5. 40 V. 5. 41 V. 5. 42 V. 5. 43 V. 5. 44 V. 5. 45 V. 5. 46 V. 5. 47 V. 5. 48 V. 5. 49 V. 5. 50 V. 5. 51 V. 5. 52 V. 5. 53 V. 5. 54 V. 5. 55 V. 5. 56 V. 5. 57 V. 5. 58 V. 5. 59 V. 5. 60 V. 5. 61 V. 5. 62 V. 5. 63 V. 5. 64 V. 5. 65 V. 5. 66 V. 5. 67 V. 5. 68 V. 5. 69 V. 5. 70 V. 5. 71 V. 5. 72 V. 5. 73 V. 5. 74 V. 5. 75 V. 5. 76 V. 5. 77 V. 5. 78 V. 5. 79 V. 5. 80 V. 5. 81 V. 5. 82 V. 5. 83 V. 5. 84 V. 5. 85 V. 5. 86 V. 5. 87 V. 5. 88 V. 5. 89 V. 5. 90 V. 5. 91 V. 5. 92 V. 5. 93 V. 5. 94 V. 5. 95 V. 5. 96 V. 5. 97 V. 5. 98 V. 5. 99 V. 5. 100 V. 5.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 112.

1 Or, he based on them.  
† Heb. my soul.

ch. 12. 25.

ch. 1120.

ch. 1408.

ch. 14.

19.

Bath 3. 10.

See Ex. 20.

4. 25.

Lev. 19. 4.

ch. 46. 6.

ch. 37.

Gen. 31.

19. 20.

Hos. 4. 4.

† Heb. sited the hand.

Ex. 29. 9.

1 Kings 18. 23.

ch. 18. 1.

19. 1.

21. 25.

Deut. 32. 3.

g Dent. 17. 5.

A See Josh. 19. 18.

ch. 19. 1.

19. 1. 2.

19. 1. 3.

19. 1. 4.

19. 1. 5.

19. 1. 6.

19. 1. 7.

19. 1. 8.

19. 1. 9.

19. 1. 10.

19. 1. 11.

19. 1. 12.

19. 1. 13.

19. 1. 14.

19. 1. 15.

19. 1. 16.

19. 1. 17.

19. 1. 18.

19. 1. 19.

19. 1. 20.

19. 1. 21.

19. 1. 22.

19. 1. 23.

19. 1. 24.

19. 1. 25.

19. 1. 26.

19. 1. 27.

19. 1. 28.

19. 1. 29.

19. 1. 30.

19. 1. 31.

19. 1. 32.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1400.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 The Danites send five men to seek out an inheritance. 2 At the house of Micah they consult with Jonathan, and are encouraged in their way. 7 They search Laish, and bring back news of good hope. 11 Six hundred men are sent to surprise it. 14 In the way they rob Micah of his priest and his consecrated things. 21 They win Laish, and call it Dan. 30 They set up idolatry, wherein Jonathan inherited the priesthood.

a ch. 17. 6.  
e ch. 21. 28.  
b Josh. 19. 47.

† Heb. some.  
e ch. 13. 23.  
d Num. 13. 17.  
Josh. 2. 1.  
c ch. 17. 1.

f ch. 17. 10.  
g 1 Kings 22. 6.  
h 10. 30. 1.  
i Hos. 4. 13.  
A See ch. 17. 5.  
2 ver. 14.  
1 Kings 22. 6.

A Josh. 18. 47. called, Lechem.  
† ver. 27, 28.  
† Heb. possessor, or, heir of, or, retained.

m ver. 2.

n Num. 13. 30.  
Josh. 2. 22. 24.  
1 Kings 22. 6.

p ver. 7, 27.  
q Deut. 3. 9.

† Heb. stirred.

r Josh. 18. 60.  
e ch. 13. 23.

† ver. 2.

s 1 Sam. 14. 28.  
c ch. 17. 6.

IN those days there was no king in Israel: and in those days the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in: for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spy out the land, and to search it: and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

3 When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus doleth Micah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the Lord is your way wherein ye go.

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, and came to Laish, and saw the people that were therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; and there was no magistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were far from the Zidonians, and had no business with any man.

8 And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye?

9 And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and behold, it is very good: and are ye still? be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in Kirjath-jearim, in Judah: wherefore they called that place Mahaneh-Dan unto this day: behold, it is behind Kirjath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah.

14 ¶ Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they they turned thitherward, and

came to the house of the young man the Levite, even unto the house of Micah, and saluted him.

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them.

22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What allest thou, that thou comest with such a company?

24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what is this that ye say unto me, What allest thou?

25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from Zidon, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth by Beth-rehob. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city was Laish at the first.

30 ¶ And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the y land.

VAR. READ.—V. 21. precious things.—V. 2. upon.—V. 28. the.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 30. B. Moses. So all critics, following a Jewish tradition. The N in Manasseh is placed over the line (thus, M<sup>N</sup>SE), indicating that it was added afterwards. Object of addition, to save the honour of Moses.—y ark. Ancient MS. at St. Petersburg, Bl.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1400.

† Heb. called him of peace.  
Gen. 48. 21.  
1 Sam. 7. 22.  
y ver. 11.  
e ch. 2. 24.  
e ch. 12. 4.  
A.

b Josh. 21. 5.  
e ch. 2.  
† ver. 28, 29.  
Mic. 7. 24.  
c ch. 27. 10.

† Heb. that thou comest with such a company?

† Heb. lest of you.  
2 Sam. 17. 2.

d ver. 7, 28.  
Deut. 32. 28.  
e Josh. 2. 22.

f ver. 2.

g Num. 13. 31.  
1 Sam. 14. 28.  
e ch. 13. 23.

h Gen. 48. 14.  
e ch. 28. 1.  
1 Kings 18. 28.  
e ch. 13. 23.

i ch. 13. 1.  
e ch. 2. 24.  
e ch. 12. 4.  
e ch. 12. 4.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 1. an.—V. 2. whole number.—V. 2, 13. the hill-country of.—V. 7. in the midst of this peaceful city, B.—none did any injury (2) in the land that possessed dominion, D. W. (The text was not understood by the ancient interpreters, and is evidently corrupt, 74.)—V. 12. the camp of Dan.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1406.

1 Josh. 18. 1.  
ch. 19. 18.  
& 21. 12.

chr. 1406.  
a ch. 17. 6.  
h. 18. 1.  
& 21. 12.

† Heb. a  
woman a  
concubine,  
or, a wife a  
concubine.  
b ch. 17. 7.

† Or, a  
wife and  
four  
mothers.

† Heb. four  
mothers.

† Heb. to  
her house.  
Gen. 29. 3.

† Heb.  
Droptism.  
c Gen. 18. 1.

\* Heb. 22  
the day  
declined.

† Heb.  
to reach.  
† Heb. to  
be the day  
of the day.

† Heb.  
to day end.

† Heb.  
to day end.

† Heb.  
to day end.

† Heb.  
to day end.

† Heb.  
to day end.

† Heb.  
to day end.

† Heb.  
to day end.

† Heb.  
to day end.

† Heb.  
to day end.

† Heb.  
to day end.

† Heb.  
to day end.

31 And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, 'all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 A Levite goeth to Beth-lehem to fetch home his wife. 18 An old man entertaineth him at Gibeah. 21 The Gibeonites abuse his concubine to death. 25 He divideth her into twelve pieces, to send them to the twelve tribes.

AND it came to pass in those days, when there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who took to him a concubine out of Beth-lehem-judah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there four whole months.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak friendly unto her, and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go to home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came to over against Jebus, which is Jerusalem: and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him.

11 And when they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city of the Jebusites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that is not of the children of Israel: we will pass over to Gibeath.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gibeath, or in Ramah.

14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them when they were by Gibeath, which belongeth to Benjamin.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Gibeath: and when he

went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for there was no man that took them into his house to lodge.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at even, which was also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeath: but the men of the place were Benjamites.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of mount Ephraim; from thence am I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judah, but I am now going to the house of the Lord; and there is no man that receiveth me to house.

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants: there is no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, Peace be with thee; howsoever let all thy wants be upon me; only lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Belial, beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, say, I pray you, do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, do not this folly.

24 Behold, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not do so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them: and they knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But none answered. Then the man took her upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, together with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>a</sup> Vs. 15, 17, 20, the public place.—<sup>b</sup> V. 18, to the recesses.—<sup>c</sup> V. 22, wickedness.—<sup>d</sup> Vs. 23, 29, the.—<sup>e</sup> V. 29, bone for bone.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>a</sup> Chap. 19. V. 18, § my house, Sept. Ht. (The reading turns on the presence or absence of a mark of abbreviation.)

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1406.

a Matt. 23.  
48.  
b Heb. 12. 2.  
c Ps. 104. 22.

a Josh. 17. 1.  
ch. 18. 31.  
& 20. 18.

d 1 Sam. 1. 3.  
7.

† Heb.  
guthrah.  
ver. 15.

1 Gen. 43. 22.  
ch. 5. 23.

a Gen. 19. 2.

a Gen. 24.  
12.

b 43. 24.

c Gen. 18. 4.  
John 13. 5.

d Gen. 19. 4.  
ch. 20. 5.

e Hos. 9. 9.  
& 10. 9.

f Dwt. 12. 12.

g Gen. 19. 5.  
Rom. 1. 26.  
27.

h Gen. 19. 6.  
7.

i 2 Sam. 12. 12.

j Gen. 19. 8.

k Gen. 24. 2.  
Dwt. 21. 14.

† Heb.  
the matter  
of this folly.

g Gen. 4. 1.

h ch. 20. 4.

i ch. 20. 4.

j ch. 20. 4.

k ch. 20. 4.

l ch. 20. 4.

m ch. 20. 4.

n ch. 20. 4.

o ch. 20. 4.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>a</sup> Chap. 19. V. 1, in the recesses.—<sup>b</sup> Vs. 1, 18, 19, the hill-country of.—<sup>c</sup> V. 8, and tarry until afternoon. So.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1408.

1 ch. 20. 7.  
Prov. 15. 10.

Deut. 13.  
12.  
Josh. 22. 19.  
ch. 21. 8.  
1 Sam. 11. 7.  
1 ch. 16. 29.  
1 Sam. 3. 20.  
2 Sam. 3. 10.  
2 Sam. 5.  
Judg. 10.  
17.  
11. 11.  
1 Sam. 7. 5.  
10. 17.  
ch. 8. 10.

† Heb. *the*  
and the  
Levite.  
ch. 19. 15.

/ ch. 19. 22.

ch. 19. 25.  
26.  
† Heb.  
Assembled.  
ch. 19. 26.

1 Josh. 7. 15.

1 ch. 19. 20.

† Heb.  
follows.  
1 Deut. 13.  
14.  
Josh. 22. 15.  
16.

m Deut. 13.  
13.  
ch. 19. 22.  
m Deut. 17.  
13.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: consider of it, <sup>1</sup> take advice, and speak your minds.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 *The Levite in a general assembly declared his wrong.* 8 *The decree of the assembly.* 13 *The Benjamites, being cited, make head against the Israelites.* 18 *The Israelites in two battles lose forty thousand.* 26 *They destroy by a stratagem all the Benjamites, except six hundred.*

THEN <sup>1</sup> all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from <sup>2</sup> Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the Loam <sup>3</sup> in Mizpeh.

2 And the chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen <sup>4</sup> that drew sword.

3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was this wickedness?

4 And <sup>5</sup> the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, <sup>6</sup> I came into Gibeah that belonged to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge.

5 And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: <sup>7</sup> and my concubine have they <sup>8</sup> forced, that she is dead.

6 And <sup>9</sup> I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they <sup>10</sup> have committed lewdness and folly in Israel.

7 Behold, <sup>11</sup> ye are all children of Israel: <sup>12</sup> give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house.

9 But now this <sup>13</sup> shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah: <sup>14</sup> we will go up by lot against it:

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, <sup>15</sup> knit together as one man.

12 ¶ And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, <sup>16</sup> the children of <sup>17</sup> Belial, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and <sup>18</sup> put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel.

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah,

which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people <sup>19</sup> there were seven hundred chosen men <sup>20</sup> left-handed; every one could sling stones at an hair breadth, and not miss.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these were men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and <sup>21</sup> went up to <sup>22</sup> the house of God <sup>23</sup>, and <sup>24</sup> asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the Lord said, Judah <sup>25</sup> shall go up first.

19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And <sup>26</sup> the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and <sup>27</sup> destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Israel encouraged themselves, and <sup>28</sup> set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

23 And the children of Israel went up and wept before the Lord until even, and asked counsel of the Lord, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the Lord said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

25 And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, <sup>29</sup> went up, and came unto <sup>30</sup> the house of God <sup>31</sup>, and wept, and <sup>32</sup> sat there before the Lord, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and <sup>33</sup> peace offerings before the Lord.

27 And the children of Israel enquired of the Lord, (for <sup>34</sup> the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days,

28 And Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, <sup>35</sup> stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the Lord said, Go up; for to-morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Israel <sup>36</sup> set liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began <sup>37</sup> to smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to <sup>38</sup> the house of God <sup>39</sup>, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel.

32 And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 20. 1 V. 7. ye are all here, O children of Israel.—3 V. 9. Or, we will cast the lot upon it (as a conquered town), Be. Ke.—5 V. 13. wickedness.—4 V. 14. And.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1408.

ch. 2. 15.  
1 Ch. 12. 2.

p ver. 26. 28.  
p Sam. 17.  
21.  
ch. 1. 1.

p Gen. 28.  
27.

p ver. 26. 27.

p ver. 21.

p ver. 26.

p Josh. 18. 1.  
1 Sam. 4. 3.  
4.  
p Josh. 26.  
23.  
p Deut. 10. 8.  
8. 25. 1.

p Jo. Josh. 8.  
4.

† Heb. to  
make of  
the people  
wounded as  
at: &c.  
1 Or,  
Slew—

VAR. REVD.—5 V. 18, 26, 31. Bethel.—6 V. 26. abode.—7 Or, thank.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1600.

in array at Baal-tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel came forth out of their places, even out of the  $\beta$  meadows of Gibeah.

1. Josh. 8. 14.  
Is. 47. 11.

34 And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: but they knew not that evil was near them.

1. Josh. 8. 15.

35 And the Lord smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

1. Josh. 8. 15.

36 So the children of Benjamin  $\beta$  saw that they were smitten:  $\beta$  for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites,  $\beta$  because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah.

1. Or, made a long sound with the trumpet.

37 And the liers in wait hastened, and rushed upon Gibeah: and the liers in wait drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

1. Or, made a long sound with the trumpet.

38 Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and the liers in wait, that they should make a  $\beta$  great flame with smoke rise up out of the city.

1. Or, made a long sound with the trumpet.

39 And when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.

1. Josh. 8. 20.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

1. Josh. 8. 20.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

1. Josh. 8. 20.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

1. Or, from Jerusalem.

43 Thus they inclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and trode them down with ease over against Gibeah toward the sunrise.

1. Josh. 8. 20.

44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour.

1. Josh. 8. 20.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the high-ways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them.

1. Josh. 8. 20.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these were men of valour.

1. Josh. 8. 20.

47 But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

1. Josh. 8. 20.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the  $\beta$  men of every city  $\beta$ , as the

beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 The people bewail the desolation of Benjamin. 8 By the destruction of Jabez-gilead they provide them four hundred wives. 16 They advise them to surprise the virgins that danced at Shiloh.

NOW the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.

2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore.

3 And said, O Lord God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings.

5 And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of Israel that came not up with the congregation unto the Lord? For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the Lord to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the Lord that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the Lord? And, behold, there came none to the camp from Jabez-gilead to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Jabez-gilead there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabez-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabez-gilead four hundred young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent some to speak to the children of Benjamin that were in the rock Rimmon, and to call peaceably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jabez-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Benjamin, because that the Lord had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

18 Howbeit we may not give them

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1600.

† Heb. was found.  
† Heb. were found.

1. ch. 20. 1.

1. ch. 20. 15.

2 Sam. 24. 25.

1. ch. 5. 23.

1 Sam. 11. 31. 11.

1. ch. 5. 32. 1 Sam. 11. 7.

1. Num. 31. 17.

† Heb. beneath the lying with man.

† Heb. young women virgins.

1. Josh. 18. 1.

† Heb. and speak and called.

1. ch. 20. 47.

1. Or, proclaim peace. Deut. 20. 10.

1. ver. 6.

VAR. READ. — 1. V. 33. Or, out of Maarah Geba, *Supl.* (Cod. Vat.) (Meaning of phrase obscure; Heb. has Geba, not Gibeah, in this verse. Comp. *Isa.* 18. 23). — 2. V. 36. i.e. the Israelites. — 3. and. — 4. for. — 5. V. 35, 40, beacon (*Heb.* up-lighting). Comp. *Jer.* 6. 1. — 6. V. 39. Omit. — 7. Now Benjamin had begun. — 8. parenthesis ends with v. 40. — 9. V. 40. whole city. — 10. V. 43. i.e. the Israelites. — 11. V. 48. wherever they rested. — 12. *Be. Ke.* (Text doubtful). — 13. V. 46, 47. *crag.* — 14. VAR. READ. — Chap. 20. V. 33.  $\beta$  cave, *Peck. Grose* (J.). — 15. V. 36.  $\beta$  said, *Buxton* (J.). Comp. v. 32. — 16. V. 35.  $\beta$  Omit. *Peck. Vulg.* (?) *Be.* (A word repeated from last verse, and then misread). — 17. V. 48.  $\beta$  city of men, some *MSS. Ge. Ka. Ke.* (ps.)

VAR. READ. — Chap. 21. 1. V. 4. Or, thank. — 2. V. 11. *Lit.* devote (i.e. to God, by taking the life of). — 3. V. 13. proclaim peace.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1400.

1 ver. 1.  
ch. 11. 35.  
† Heb. from year to year.  
1 Or,  
toward the mourning.  
1 Or, on.

1 See Ex.  
12. 30.  
ch. 11. 34.  
1 Sam. 10. 6.  
Jer. 21. 13.

wives of our daughters: 'for the children of Israel have sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth a wife to Benjamin.

19 Then they said, Behold, there is a feast of the Lord in Shiloh yearly \*in a place<sup>1</sup> which is on the north side of Beth-el, on the east side of the highway that goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards.

21 And see, and behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out = to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to com-

plain, that we will say unto them, \*† Be favourable unto them for our sakes: † because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: † for ye did not give unto them at this time, that ye should be guilty<sup>1</sup>.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took them wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 \*In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1400.

1 Or,  
eventually  
to them.

1 See ch. 21.

1 ch. 17. 6.  
1 ch. 18. 1.  
1 Deut. 12. 4.  
1 ch. 17. 4.

## THE BOOK OF RUTH.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 *Elimelech driven by famine into Moab, dieth there. 4 Mahlon and Chilion, having married wives of Moab, die also. 6 Naomi returning homeward, 8 discomfeth her two daughters in law from going with her. 14 Orpah leaveth her, but Ruth with great constancy accompanieth her. 19 They two come to Beth-lehem, where they are gladly received.*

NOW it came to pass in the days when \* the judges † ruled, that there was \* a famine in the land. And a certain man of \* Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, \* Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came into the country of Moab, and † continued there.

3 And Elimelech Naomi's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 ¶ Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that the Lord had visited his people in giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, \* Go, return each to her mother's house: \* the Lord deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with \* the dead, and with me.

9 The Lord grant you that ye may find rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? are there yet any more sons in my womb, \* that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, \* if I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

13 Would ye † tarry † for them? till they were grown? would ye stay † for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for † it grieveth me much for your sakes that \* the hand of the Lord is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth † clave unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto her \* gods: \* return thou after thy sister in law.

16 And Ruth said, † Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God:

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: \* the Lord do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me.

18 \* When she saw that she † was steadfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that \* all the city was moved about them, and they said, \* † Is this Naomi?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not Naomi, call me Mara: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, \* and the Lord hath brought me home again empty: why then call ye me Naomi, seeing the Lord hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Beth-lehem \* in the beginning of barley harvest.

1 Judg. 2. 16.  
† Heb. judged.  
1 See Gen. 12. 10.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 Judg. 17. 8.  
1 2 Sam. 13. 19.  
1 Judg. 2. 30.  
† Heb. were.

cir. 1312.

1 Ex. 4. 31.  
1 Luke 1. 68.  
1 Ps. 132. 15.  
1 Matt. 6. 11.

1 See Josh. 24. 15.  
1 2 Tim. 1. 16, 17, 18.  
1 ver. 8.  
1 ch. 3. 30.  
1 ch. 2. 1.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 19. Omit.—<sup>2</sup> V. 22. Gratify us with them; for we have not received every man his wife through the war: for ye have not given them (i.e. the damsels) to them; in that case ye would be guilty. But see Var. Read.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 21. V. 32. † A gloss, Be. For we have not received, Peah. has, 'they (i.e. the Benjamites) have not received.'

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1312.

1 Gen. 28. 11.  
1 Deut. 28. 4.

1 Or, if I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

† Heb. 7. 1.  
1 See Josh. 24. 15, 16.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 Or, Be not afraid me.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.  
1 2 Kings 1. 1.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 1. 1. V. 13. in that case.—<sup>2</sup> V. 15. God.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 1322

## CHAPTER 2.

1 Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz. 4 Boaz taking knowledge of her, 8 sheweth her great favour. 16 That which she got, she carrieth to Naomi.

AND Naomi had a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and glean ears of corn after him in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the kindred of Elimelech.

4 ¶ And, behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said unto the reapers, The LORD be with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee.

5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Moabitish damsel that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearst thou not my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn.

10 Then she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldst take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger?

11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and now thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knowest not heretofore.

12 The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Israel, under whose wings thou art come to trust.

13 Then she said, Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said unto her, At meal-time come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach her not:

16 And let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may glean them, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until

even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she took it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her, that she had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day is Boaz.

20 And Naomi said unto her daughter in law, Blessed be he of the LORD, who hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man is near of kin unto us, of one of our next kinsmen.

21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with my maidens, that they meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 By Naomi's instruction, 5 Ruth lieth at Boaz's feet. 8 Boaz acknowledgeth the right of a kinsman. 14 He sendeth her away with his measures of barley.

THEN Naomi her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, shall I not seek rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now is not Boas of our kindred, with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshingfloor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: but make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid: I spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou art my near kinsman.

10 And he said, Blessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter: for thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 8. Omit. — 2 V. 8. a. 12. Lit. redeemer, Heb. 'Gool.' Comp. Lev. 25. 25. — 3 V. 10. Lit. made thy last kindness better than the first.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 1322

a ver. 14.

e ver. 10.  
Ps. xl. 1.g ch. 3. 10.  
2 Sam. 2. 5.  
Job 29. 13.  
q Prov. 17. 17.r ch. 3. 9.  
2 & 5.  
1 Or, one that hath right to redeem: Rev. Lev. 25. 25.

1 Or, full upon thee.

e 1 Cor. 7. 26.  
1 Tim. 2. 2.  
e ch. 1. 9.  
e ch. 2. 2.

d 2 Sam. 14. 5.

1 Or, lift up the clothes that are on his feet.

e Judg. 19. 4, 9, 21.  
3 Sam. 12. 23.  
Ezek. 1. 10.

1 Or, took hold on.

f Ezek. 16. 8.

1 Or, one that hath right to redeem.

g ver. 11.  
ch. 3. 20.  
e ch. 1. 8.e ch. 2. 2.  
12.

b ch. 4. 21.

c Called Boaz, Matt. 1. 5.  
e Lev. 19. 9.  
Deut. 24. 25.f Ruth. 1. 1.  
happened.

d Ps. 128. 7.

e Loh. 1. 28.  
3 Thess. 2. 14.

e ch. 1. 22.

f 1 Sam. 23. 25.

g ch. 1. 14.  
14, 17.

h 1 Sam. 26. 25.

i ch. 1. 14.  
Ps. 17. 8.  
e ch. 2. 7.  
e ch. 2. 7.

j Or, I find favour.

k Gen. 28. 15.

l 1 Sam. 1. 14.

m Gen. 24. 2.

n Judg. 19. 3.

o 1 Sam. 26. 4.

p ver. 14.

q Ruth. 1. 1.  
she was her

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 8. Omit. — 2 V. 8. a. 12. Lit. redeemer, Heb. 'Gool.' Comp. Lev. 25. 25. — 3 V. 10. Lit. made thy last kindness better than the first.



Before CHRIST cir. 1312.  
 † Heb. *gato*.  
 † Prov. 12. 4.  
 † ver. 9.  
 = ch. 4. 1.  
 = Deut. 25. 5.  
 ch. 4. 3.  
 Matt. 23. 24.  
 = Judg. 6. 19.  
 Jer. 4. 2.  
 = Rom. 13. 17.  
 † 14. 16.  
 † Cor. 10. 29.  
 2 Cor. 8. 21.  
 1 Thess. 5. 22.  
 † Or, about, or, against.  
 = Pa. 37. 3.  
 7.  
 1 Boas calleth into judgment the next kinsman.  
 6 He refuseth the redemption according to the manner in Israel. 9 Boas buyeth the inheritance. 11 He marryeth Ruth. 13 She beareth Obed the grandfather of David. 15 The generation of Pharez.  
 1 THEN went Boas<sup>1</sup> up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, the kinsman of whom Boas spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.  
 2 And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.  
 3 And he said unto the kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which was our brother Elimelech's:  
 4 And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, redeem it: but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it.  
 5 Then said Boas, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the

Moabitess, the wife of the dead, / to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.  
 6 ¶ And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem it.  
 7 ¶ Now this was the manner in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Israel.  
 8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boas, Buy it for thee. So he drew off his shoe.  
 9 ¶ And Boas said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was Elimelech's, and all that was Chilion's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi.  
 10 Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day.  
 11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses.  
 12 The Lord make the woman that is come into thine house like Rachel and like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel: and do thou worthily in Ephraim, and be famous in Beth-lehem.  
 13 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, whom Tamar bare unto Judah, of the seed which the Lord shall give thee of this young woman.  
 14 ¶ So Boas took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, the Lord gave her conception, and she bare a son.  
 15 And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the Lord, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel.  
 16 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy life, and a nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.  
 17 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.  
 18 ¶ And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi; and they called his name Obed: he is the father of Jesse, the father of David.  
 19 ¶ Now these are the generations of Pharez: Pharez begat Hezon, and Hezon begat Ram, and Ram begat Amminadab,  
 20 And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nahshon begat Salmon,  
 21 And Salmon begat Boas, and Boas begat Obed,  
 22 And Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat David.

Before CHRIST cir. 1312.  
 † Gen. 28. 1.  
 Deut. 25. 5.  
 ch. 2. 13.  
 Matt. 23. 24.  
 ch. 2. 13.  
 13.  
 † Deut. 25. 7, 9.  
 † Pa. 17. 1.  
 † 13. 1.  
 † Deut. 25. 5.  
 † Or, get thee riches, or, prosper.  
 = Gen. 28. 14, 15.  
 † Heb. *providet* thy name.  
 = Gen. 28. 15.  
 † 1 Chr. 2. 4.  
 Matt. 1. 2.  
 † 1 Sam. 2. 20.  
 † ch. 2. 11.  
 † Gen. 28. 24.  
 † 23. 1.  
 † Luke 1. 16.  
 Rom. 12. 15.  
 † Heb. *concedit* to come unto thee.  
 † Or, redeemer.  
 † Heb. to nourish.  
 Gen. 28. 11.  
 Pa. 38. 23.  
 † Heb. thy grey hair.  
 † 1 Sam. 1. 8.  
 † Luke 1. 58.  
 20.  
 † 1 Chr. 2. 4.  
 ch. 2.  
 Matt. 1. 2.  
 = Num. 1. 7.  
 † Matt. 1. 4.  
 † Or, Salmon.  
 † 1 Chr. 2. 15.  
 Matt. 1. 6.

VAR. RECD.—4 V. 14. For.—5 the.—6 V. 15. close.—7 he.—8 V. 16. *i.e.* How stands it with thee?—9 Chap. 4. 1 V. 1. Now Boas had gone.—10 V. 8. Or, hath sold, Be. Ke.—11 the.—12 VAR. RECD.—Chap. 4. V. 5.  $\beta$  thou must also buy Ruth, Gei. Driver (1.). Comp. v. 10.

VAR. RECD.—4 V. 8. *i.e.* that which I ought to redeem.—5 V. 7. the.—6 V. 11. cometh.—7 V. 14. redeemer (*i.e.* Obed); and let his name.—8 V. 15. reviver of the soul.—9 V. 13. this is the pedigree.

# THE FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED,

## THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 *Elkanah a Levite, having two wives, worshipped yearly at Shiloh. 4 He cherished Hannah, though barren, and provoked by Peninnah. 9 Hannah in grief prayed for a child. 12 Eli rebuking her, afterwards blessed her. 15 Hannah having born Samuel, stately at home till he be weaned. 24 She presented him, according to her vow, to the Lord.*

NOW there was a certain man  $\beta$  of Ramathaim-sophim  $\beta$ , of  $\dagger$  mount Ephraim, and his name was  $\dagger$  Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph,  $\dagger$  an Ephrathite:

2 And he had two wives: the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city  $\dagger$  yearly  $\dagger$  to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in  $\dagger$  Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the LORD, were there.

4  $\dagger$  And when the time was that Elkanah  $\dagger$  offered, he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

5 But unto Hannah he gave  $\beta$   $\dagger$  a worthy portion:  $\dagger$  for  $\beta$  he loved Hannah:  $\dagger$  but the LORD had shut up her womb.

6 And  $\dagger$  her adversary also  $\dagger$  provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb.

7 And as he did so year by year,  $\dagger$  when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she  $\dagger$  provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

8 Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? am not I  $\dagger$  better to thee than ten sons?

9  $\dagger$  So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and  $\beta$  after they had drunk  $\beta$ . Now Eli the priest sat upon  $\dagger$  a seat by  $\dagger$  a post  $\dagger$  of  $\dagger$  the temple of the LORD.

10 And she was  $\dagger$  in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

11 And she  $\dagger$  vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed  $\dagger$  look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and  $\dagger$  remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid  $\dagger$  a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life,  $\beta$  and  $\dagger$  there shall no razor come upon his head.

12 And it came to pass, as she  $\dagger$  continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.

13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman  $\beta$  of a sorrowful spirit  $\beta$ : I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have  $\dagger$  poured out my soul before the LORD.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of  $\dagger$  Belial: for out of the abundance of my  $\dagger$  complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said,  $\dagger$  Go in peace: and  $\dagger$  the God of Israel grant thee this petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said,  $\dagger$  Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman  $\dagger$  went her way  $\beta$ , and did eat,  $\dagger$  and her countenance was no more sad.

19  $\dagger$  And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah: and Elkanah  $\dagger$  knew Hannah his wife; and  $\dagger$  the LORD remembered her.

20  $\beta$  Wherefore it came to pass,  $\dagger$  when the time was come about after Hannah had conceived  $\beta$ , that she bare a son, and called  $\dagger$  his name  $\dagger$  Samuel, saying, Because I have asked him of the LORD.

21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house,  $\dagger$  went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow  $\beta$ .

22 But Hannah went not up: for she said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be weaned, and then will  $\dagger$  bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there  $\dagger$  abide  $\dagger$  for ever.

23 And  $\dagger$  Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good: tarry until thou have weaned him;  $\dagger$  only  $\beta$  the LORD establish his word  $\beta$ . So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24  $\dagger$  And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with  $\beta$  three bullocks  $\beta$ , and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto  $\dagger$  the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child was young.

25 And they slew  $\dagger$  a bullock, and  $\beta$  brought the child to  $\beta$  Eli.

26 And she said, Oh my lord,  $\dagger$  as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

27  $\dagger$  For this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him:

28  $\dagger$  Therefore also I have  $\dagger$  lent him to  $\dagger$  the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the LORD.  $\beta$  And he  $\dagger$  worshipped the LORD there  $\beta$ .

VAR. REVD. — 7 V. 20.  $\dagger$  i.e. Name of God, Ge. xxi. 3 V. 25. the. — 7 V. 28. Let him be asked for.

VAR. READ. — V. 15.  $\beta$  upon whom times are hard (Ht. hard of day, Job xi. 25), Sept. Th. We. Ht. — V. 18.  $\beta$  Add, and entered into her lodging, Sept. 26. Th. —  $\dagger$  Add, with her husband, and drank, Sept. 7a.

— V. 20.  $\beta$  And Hannah conceived; and it came to pass, in process of time, *Reimann* (transposing two words). — V. 21.  $\beta$  Insert, and all the tithes of his land, Sept. Th. — V. 23.  $\beta$  fulfil thy word, Th. *Rei.* and partly Sept. *Peah. We.* — V. 24.  $\beta$  a bullock of three years old, Sept. *Peah. Th. We. Rei.* — V. 25.  $\beta$  Hannah, the mother of the child, came unto, Sept. Th. We. *Rei.* — V. 28.  $\beta$  Omit, Sept. We.

Before CHRIST  
chr. 1171.

Chr. 6.

Chr. 1. 2.

Chr. 14. 18.

Chr. 2. 41.

Heb. from year to year.

Chr. 12. 4.

Chr. 1.

Chr. 10. 1.

Chr. 12. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Chr. 11. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1105.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Hannah's song in thankfulness.* 12 *The sin of Eli's sons.* 15 *Samuel's ministry.* 20 *By Eli's blessing Hannah is more fruitful.* 22 *Eli reproves his sons.* 27 *A prophecy against Eli's house.*

AND Hannah <sup>1</sup>prayed, and said, <sup>2</sup>'My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD; my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I <sup>3</sup>rejoice in thy salvation.

<sup>4</sup>'There is none holy as the LORD: for there is <sup>5</sup>none beside thee: neither is there any rock like our God.

<sup>6</sup>'Talk no more so exceeding proudly; <sup>7</sup>let not <sup>8</sup>arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

<sup>9</sup>'The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength.

<sup>10</sup>'They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they that were hungry <sup>11</sup>ceased: so that <sup>12</sup>the barren hath born seven; and <sup>13</sup>she that hath many children is waxed feeble.

<sup>14</sup>'The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to <sup>15</sup>the grave, and bringeth up.

<sup>16</sup>'The LORD <sup>17</sup>maketh poor, and maketh rich: <sup>18</sup>he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

<sup>19</sup>'He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, <sup>20</sup>to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for <sup>21</sup>the pillars of the earth are the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon them.

<sup>22</sup>'He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be <sup>23</sup>silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail.

<sup>24</sup>'The adversaries of the LORD shall be <sup>25</sup>'broken to pieces'; <sup>26</sup>'out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and <sup>27</sup>exalt the horn of his anointed'.

<sup>28</sup>'And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house <sup>29</sup>β. And the child did minister unto the LORD before Eli the priest.

<sup>30</sup>'Now the sons of Eli were <sup>31</sup>'sons of Belial'; <sup>32</sup>'they knew not the LORD.

<sup>33</sup>β And the priest's custom with the people was, <sup>34</sup>that β, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

<sup>35</sup>And he struck <sup>36</sup>it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that came thither.

<sup>37</sup>Also before they <sup>38</sup>'burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

<sup>39</sup>And <sup>40</sup>if any man said unto him, 'Let them not fall to burn <sup>41</sup>the fat presently, and then take as much as thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, Nay; but thou shalt give <sup>42</sup>it me now: and I will take <sup>43</sup>it by force.

<sup>44</sup>Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great <sup>45</sup>'before the LORD: for

VAR. REKD.—Chap. 2. <sup>1</sup> V. 5. have holiday, Sw. Wc.—<sup>2</sup> V. 6. Sheol (the underworld).—<sup>3</sup> Vs. 9. 10. The verbs should rather all be present.—<sup>4</sup> V. 9. put to silence.—<sup>5</sup> V. 10. As for the LORD, they that strive with him are dismayed.—<sup>6</sup> V. 16. They will surely be burning.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 11. β And she left him there before the LORD, and departed unto Ramah, Sept. Wc.—V. 13. β Neither the priest's rightful due from the people; (for), Wc. Kc. (joining the words, with Vulg. Th. to v. 12): 'from' is given also by Sept. Pesh. Targ. Comp. Deut. 18. 3.

men <sup>7</sup>'abhorred the offering of the LORD.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ But Samuel ministered before the LORD, being a child, <sup>19</sup>girded with a linen ephod.

<sup>20</sup> Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought <sup>21</sup>it to him from year to year, when she <sup>22</sup>'came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice. <sup>23</sup> ¶ And Eli <sup>24</sup>'blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said <sup>25</sup>β, The LORD give thee need of this woman for the <sup>26</sup>loan which is <sup>27</sup>'lent to the LORD. And they <sup>28</sup>'went unto their own home.

<sup>29</sup> And the LORD <sup>30</sup>'visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Samuel <sup>31</sup>'grew before the LORD.

<sup>32</sup> ¶ Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Israel; <sup>33</sup>β and how they lay with <sup>34</sup>'the women that <sup>35</sup>'assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation <sup>36</sup>β.

<sup>37</sup> And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for <sup>38</sup>I hear of your evil dealings <sup>39</sup>β by all this people.

<sup>40</sup> Nay, my sons; for <sup>41</sup>it is no good report that <sup>42</sup>I <sup>43</sup>'hear: ye make the LORD's people <sup>44</sup>β to transgress <sup>45</sup>β.

<sup>46</sup> If one man sin against another, <sup>47</sup>β the judge shall judge him <sup>48</sup>β; but if <sup>49</sup>'a man <sup>50</sup>'sin against the LORD, who shall <sup>51</sup>'intercede for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, <sup>52</sup>'because the LORD would slay them.

<sup>53</sup> And the child Samuel <sup>54</sup>'grew on, and was <sup>55</sup>'in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

<sup>56</sup> ¶ And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>57</sup>'Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaoh's house?

<sup>58</sup> And did I <sup>59</sup>'choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and <sup>60</sup>'did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

<sup>61</sup> Wherefore <sup>62</sup>'kiss ye at my sacrifice and at <sup>63</sup>'mine offering, which I have commanded <sup>64</sup>β in my <sup>65</sup>'habitation β; and honour ye thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

<sup>66</sup> Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, <sup>67</sup>'I said indeed <sup>68</sup>that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, <sup>69</sup>'Be it far from me; for them that honour me <sup>70</sup>'I will honour, and <sup>71</sup>'they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

<sup>72</sup> Behold, <sup>73</sup>'the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

<sup>74</sup> And thou shalt <sup>75</sup>β see <sup>76</sup>β an enemy in <sup>77</sup>β all the wealth which God shall give Israel: and there shall not be <sup>78</sup>'an old man in thine house for ever.

VAR. REKD.—V. 17. held in contempt.—<sup>18</sup> V. 22. would bless.—<sup>19</sup> say.—<sup>20</sup> would go.—<sup>21</sup> V. 22. did hard duty at the entrance of the tent of meeting.—<sup>22</sup> V. 23. from.—<sup>23</sup> V. 24. hear the LORD's people to be spreading, Sw. Wc.—<sup>24</sup> V. 25. then the judge (i.e. God: see Ex. 21. 6) is his mediator, Sw. Wc.—<sup>25</sup> mediate, Sw. Wc.—<sup>26</sup> V. 29. Or, will ye trample down my sacrifice and.—<sup>27</sup> V. 32. affliction of the, Gs. Kc.

VAR. READ.—V. 22. β Omit, Sept. Wc. Cort.—V. 25. β then men may entreat for him unto the LORD, Sept. Th. Rel.; similarly Vulg.—V. 29. β them, (doing) wickedly, Sw. Th. (dividing words differently).—V. 32. β (probably corrupt.) Look for a rock of defence, amid, Sw. Th.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1105.

/ Mal. 2. 1.

/ v. 11.

/ Ex. 28. 4.

/ 3 Sam. 4. 14.

/ ch. 1. 2.

/ Gen. 16. 13.

/ Or.

/ position

/ which she

/ offered, etc.

/ ch. 1. 2.

/ Gen. 31. 1.

/ v. 22.

/ Judg. 13. 24.

/ ch. 1. 18.

/ Luke 1. 2.

/ 2. 2.

/ See Ex.

/ 28. 3.

/ Heb.

/ assembled

/ by temple.

/ Or.

/ I hear evil

/ words of

/ you.

/ Or.

/ to cry out.

/ 3 Sam. 11.

/ 20.

/ Josh. 11. 28.

/ Prov. 13. 29.

/ ver. 21.

/ Prov. 2. 4.

/ Luke 2. 32.

/ Acts 3. 2.

/ Rom. 14. 13.

/ 1 Kin. 13. 1.

/ Ex. 4. 14.

/ 27.

/ Ex. 28. 1. 4.

/ Ex. 16. 3.

/ 1 Sam. 1. 7.

/ Lev. 2. 3.

/ 2. 14.

/ 2. 7. 4.

/ 24.

/ 10. 14. 15.

/ Num. 5. 3.

/ 2. 18. 23.

/ Deut. 22.

/ 15.

/ Deut. 12.

/ 4. 4.

/ Ex. 22. 2.

/ Jer. 18. 2.

/ 16.

/ Ps. 13. 28.

/ 22. 14. 15.

/ Mal. 2. 2.

/ 1 Kings 2.

/ 27.

/ Ex. 44. 10.

/ See ch. 4.

/ 11. 15. 20.

/ 2. 16. 3.

/ 2. 12. 13. 20.

/ Or.

/ the offerings

/ of the

/ temple, for

/ all the

/ wealth

/ which God

/ would have

/ given

/ Israel.

/ See Zech. 8. 4.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1141.

† Heb. men.

† Kings 13.

† ch. 4. 11.

† ch. 12.

† 1 Chr. 29. 22.

† 1 Sam. 7. 12.

† 1 Sam. 11. 32.

† Ps. 8. 2.

† 1 Kings 2. 27.

† Heb. John.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

† Heb. about the priesthood.

33 <sup>17</sup> And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume <sup>β</sup> thine eyes, and to grieve <sup>β</sup> thine heart: <sup>17</sup> and all the increase of thine house shall die <sup>γ</sup> in the flower of their age.

34 And this shall be <sup>α</sup> a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas: <sup>γ</sup> in one day they shall die both of them.

35 And <sup>α</sup> I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: and <sup>α</sup> I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before <sup>α</sup> mine anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, <sup>γ</sup> Put me, I pray thee, into <sup>γ</sup> one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 How the word of the Lord was first revealed to Samuel. <sup>11</sup> God telleth Samuel the destruction of Eli's house, <sup>15</sup> Samuel, though lock, telleth Eli the vision. <sup>19</sup> Samuel groweth in credit.

AND <sup>α</sup> the child Samuel ministered unto the Lord before Eli. And <sup>α</sup> the word of the Lord was precious in those days; there was <sup>α</sup> no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see;

3 And ere <sup>α</sup> the lamp of God went out <sup>α</sup> in the temple of the Lord, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep;

4 That the Lord called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the Lord called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 Now Samuel <sup>α</sup> did not yet know the Lord, neither was the word of the Lord yet revealed unto him.

8 And the Lord called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the Lord had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, Lord; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 And the Lord came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth.

11 And the Lord said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against Eli <sup>α</sup> all things which I have spoken concerning his house: <sup>γ</sup> when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 For I have told him that I will <sup>α</sup> judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because <sup>α</sup> his

sons <sup>β</sup> made themselves <sup>β</sup> vile, and he <sup>γ</sup> restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house <sup>α</sup> shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the Lord. And Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And he said, What is the thing that the Lord hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: <sup>γ</sup> God do so to thee, and <sup>γ</sup> more also, if thou hide any <sup>γ</sup> thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Samuel told him <sup>γ</sup> every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, <sup>γ</sup> It is the Lord: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 And Samuel grew, and <sup>α</sup> the Lord was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel <sup>α</sup> from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel was <sup>α</sup> established to be a prophet of the Lord.

21 And the Lord appeared again in Shiloh: for the Lord revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by <sup>α</sup> the word of the Lord.

### CHAPTER 4.

1 The Israelites are overcome by the Philistines at Ebenezer. 3 They fetch the ark unto the territory of the Philistines. 10 They are smitten again, the ark taken, Hophni and Phinehas are slain. 12 Eli at the news, falling backward, breaketh his neck. 19 Phinehas' wife, discouraged in her travail with 1-chabod, dieth.

AND the word of Samuel <sup>α</sup> came to all Israel. <sup>β</sup> Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside <sup>α</sup> Ebenezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphek.

2 And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when <sup>γ</sup> they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they slew of <sup>γ</sup> the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the Lord smitten us to day before the Philistines? Let us <sup>γ</sup> fetch the ark of <sup>β</sup> the covenant of <sup>β</sup> the Lord out of Shiloh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of <sup>β</sup> the covenant of <sup>β</sup> the Lord of hosts, <sup>α</sup> which dwelleth between <sup>α</sup> the cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were <sup>γ</sup> there with the ark of <sup>β</sup> the covenant of <sup>β</sup> God.

5 And when the ark of <sup>β</sup> the covenant of <sup>β</sup> the Lord came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the Lord was come into the camp.

7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing <sup>γ</sup> heretofore.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 4. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. And.—<sup>2</sup> V. 4. So. <sup>3</sup> V. 1. And.—<sup>4</sup> V. 4. So. <sup>5</sup> V. 1. And.—<sup>6</sup> V. 4. So.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. <sup>1</sup> V. 13. <sup>β</sup> did revile God, <sup>Sept. TA. Gei. We. Rei.</sup> Chap. 4. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. <sup>β</sup> Insuper, <sup>And it came to pass in those days that the Philistines gathered themselves together against Israel to battle, Sept. TA. We. Rei.</sup> Vs. 8-6. <sup>β</sup> Omis, <sup>Sept. We.</sup> V. 4. <sup>γ</sup> Omis, <sup>Sept. TA. We.</sup>

VAR. READ.—<sup>17</sup> V. 33. Yet every one that perletheth to thee, I will not cut off from mine altar, in order to consume his [see Var. Read.] eyes, and consume his soul to pine away, TA. (also <sup>β</sup> Ke. but retaining 'thy').—Chap. 3. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. no vision scattered abroad, <sup>Ge. Ke.</sup>

VAR. READ.—<sup>17</sup> V. 33. <sup>β</sup> his, <sup>Sept. TA. We. Rei.</sup>—<sup>γ</sup> by the sword of men, <sup>Sept. TA. We.</sup>

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1141.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

† Heb. occurred.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1141.

d 1 Cor. 16.  
12.

† Judg. 13. 1.  
† Heb. 4.  
men.

f ver. 2.  
Lev. 24. 17.  
Deut. 24. 25.  
Ps. 74. 9, 22.

f ch. 2. 22.  
Ps. 74. 61.  
1 ch. 2. 24.  
Ps. 74. 64.

† Heb. died.  
1 Sam. 1. 2.

1 Sam. 7. 6.  
2 Sam. 12. 19.

2 ch. 2. 12.  
Nab. 2. 12.  
2 Sam. 12. 19.

1 ch. 1. 9.

1 ch. 2. 2.  
† Heb.  
died.

2 Sam. 1. 4.  
† Heb. to  
the thing.

chr. 1141.

† He seems  
to have  
been a  
Judge to  
do justice  
only, and  
that in  
South west  
Israel.

† Or, to  
cry out.

† Heb. were  
turned.

2 Sam. 17. 1.

† Heb. set  
not her  
heart.

† That is,  
Where is  
the glory?  
or, there is  
no glory.

f ch. 14. 3.  
f Ps. 34. 8.  
2 Th. 61.

2 ch. 4. 1.  
2 Th. 12.

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 13. the (or, his); see ch. 1. 9.  
Ge. Ol. Gr. Ke.

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 13. by the gate, watching the  
road, Sept. Th. We. Rei.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, as they have been to you: †quit yourselves like men, and fight.

10 And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, †were slain.

12 And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat <sup>β</sup> by the wayside watching <sup>β</sup>; for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old, and his eyes <sup>β</sup> were dim <sup>β</sup>, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I saw he that came out of the army, and I died to day out of the army. And he said, What †is there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years.

19 And his daughter in law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, near [to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains †came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death <sup>β</sup> the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, †neither did she regard it.

21 And she named the child <sup>β</sup> I-habod, saying, †The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 The Philistines having brought the ark into Ashdod, set it in the house of Dagon. 2 Dagon is smitten down and cut in pieces, and they of Ashdod smitten with emerods. 3 So God dealt with them of Gath, when it was brought thither: 10 and so with them of Ekron, when it was brought thither.

AND the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it from Eben-ezer unto Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

3 And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the Lord. And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the Lord; and the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only the stump of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day.

6 But the hand of the Lord was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with emerods, even Ashdod and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us; for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? 9 And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about thither.

9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, the hand of the Lord was against the city with a very great destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and there had emerods in their secret parts.

10 Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 After seven months the Philistines sent counsel how to send back the ark. 10 They bring it on a new cart with an offering unto Beth-shemesh. 19 The people are smitten for looking into the ark. 21 They send to them of Kirjath-jearim to fetch it.

AND the ark of the Lord was in the country of the Philistines seven months.

2 And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the Lord?

VAR. READ.—Chap. 5. 1 V. 4. Lid. upon.—<sup>3</sup> V. 9. emerods brake out upon them.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 5. V. 2. β and went into the house of Dagon, they looked, and, Sept. Th. We. Rei.—V. 5. β Issuri, but they leap over it, Sept. Th. Rei. Comp. Zeph. 1. 9.—V. 6. β Issuri, and in the midst of their land there sprang up mice, and there was a great and deadly destruction throughout the city, Sept. Th.—V. 8. β And they of Gath answered, Let the ark... unto us, Sept. Th. Rei.—Chap. 6. V. 1. β Add, and their land swarmed with mice, Sept. Th. We. Gr.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1141.

2 Judg. 12.  
24.  
1 ch. 14. 1.  
2 ch. 4. 1.  
2 ch. 24. 7.

2 Jer. 24. 1.  
Ezek. 6. 4.  
Mic. 1. 7.  
1 ch. 2.  
Judg. part.

2 Jer. Zeph.  
1. 9.

2 Jer. 2. 11.  
Ez. 2. 1.  
Ps. 22. 6.  
Acts 12. 11.  
1 ch. 6. 4.  
1 Deut. 24.  
27.  
Ps. 74. 61.

2 Deut. 2. 11.  
Ez. 7. 11.  
2 ch. 12. 11.

1 ver. 11.  
2 ver. 6.  
Ps. 74. 61.

† Heb. we  
to slay us  
and our  
people.

† Heb. we  
and  
our  
people.

2 ver. 6. 2.

chr. 1141.

2 Gen. 4. 1.  
Ez. 7. 11.  
Deut. 2. 1.  
2 Th. 12.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 11. 60.Ex. 25. 15.  
Deut. 1. 6. 16.  
Lev. 5. 15.  
16.  
ver. 8.See ver. 17.  
14.  
Josh. 12. 2.  
Judg. 3. 2.  
1 Sam. 7. 1.Ex. 5. 6.  
Josh. 7. 12.  
1a. 12. 12.  
Mal. 2. 7.  
John 8. 29.  
A. See ch. 5.  
6. 11.  
Ps. 29. 10.  
ch. 5. 3.  
4. 7.Ex. 7. 12.  
8. 15.  
9. 16. 17.  
Or.  
represent-  
fully.  
Ex. 13. 21.  
1 Sam.  
ch. 1. 10.  
1 Sam. 2. 2.  
ver. 4. 5.Josh. 13.  
10.  
Or.  
ver. 8.

Josh. 12. 2.

ver. 4.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 6. 1 V. 6. made a toy of, *De. Fl.* (Ex. 10. 2).VAR. RECD.—V. 4.  $\beta$  Omit, *Sept.*—V. 5.  $\beta$  And golden mice, images, *Sept.*—V. 18.  $\beta$  came re-  
joicing to meet it, *Sept. We.*

tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What shall be the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, according to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on you all, and on your lords.

5  $\beta$  Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not let the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Beth-shemesh, then he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to us.

10 And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Beth-shemesh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Beth-shemesh.

13 And they of Beth-shemesh were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the LORD.

15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone: and the men of Beth-shemesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned to Ekron the same day.

17 And there are the golden emerods which the Philistines returned for a trespass offering unto the LORD: for Asdod one, for Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one;

18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and of country villages, seven unto the great stone of Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD: which stone remaineth unto this day in the field of Joshua, the Beth-shemite.

19  $\beta$  And he smote the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and y three-score and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Beth-shemesh said, Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and to whom shall he go up from us?

21 And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kirjath-jearim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 They of Kirjath-jearim bring the ark into the house of Abinadab, and sanctify Eleazar his son to keep it. 2 After twenty years 3 the Israelites, by Samuel's means, solemnly repent at Mizpeh. 7 While Samuel prayeth and sacrificeth, the Lord discomfith the Philistines by thunder at Eben-ezer. 18 The Philistines are subdued. 19 Samuel peaceably and religiously judgeth Israel.

AND the men of Kirjath-jearim came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kirjath-jearim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.

3 And Samuel spake unto all the houses of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the LORD with all your hearts, then put away the strange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away Ashtaroth and Ashtaroth, and served the LORD only.

5 And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and poured it out before the LORD, and fasted on that day, and said there, We have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines.

8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.

VAR. RECD.—V. 18. villages of the peasantry.—Chap. 7. 1 V. 3, 4. the Ashtaroths.—V. 4. the Baals.

VAR. RECD.—V. 18.  $\beta$  and the great stone, whereon LORD is a witness (thereof), *Sw. Th. We. Rel. Ke.* and in effect *Gr.* (partly *Sept. Turry*).—V. 19.  $\beta$  And the sons of Jechoniah did not rejoice amongst the men of Beth-shemesh when they saw the ark of the LORD; and he smote of them, *Sept. Sw. Th. Rel.*; and similarly *We. Turry Omit. Jos. Th. Rel. We. Ke.*Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 11. 60.Or, great  
stone.See Ex. 19.  
21.  
Num. 4. 5.  
15. 30.  
2 Sam. 6. 7.2 Sam. 6. 9.  
Mal. 3. 2.Josh. 18.  
14.  
Judg. 18. 12.  
1 Sam. 7. 1.  
6. 6.ch. 6. 21.  
Ps. 133. 6.

2 Sam. 6. 4.

ch. 11. 20.  
Deut. 30.  
2. 10.  
1 Kings 8.  
48.  
1a. 55. 7.  
Hosea 6. 1.  
Joel 2. 12.Gen. 35. 2.  
Josh. 24.  
14. 23.Judg. 2. 13.  
3 Chr. 30.  
19.  
Joel 1. 13.  
14.Deut. 6. 13.  
8. 20.  
8. 13. 4.  
Matt. 4. 10.  
Luke 4. 8.Judg. 2. 11.  
Judg. 20. 1.  
2 Kin. 23.  
33.2 Sam. 14.  
14.  
1 Neh. 9. 1. 2.  
Dan. 2. 3.  
4. 8.Joel 2. 19.  
Judg. 10.  
1 Kings 8.  
47.Ps. 108. 4.  
1 Heb. 2. 1.  
not silent  
from us  
crying.  
1a. 37. 4.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1120.

† Ps. 99. 6.  
Jer. 15. 1.

Or, answered.

See Josh.  
10. 10.

Judg. 4. 15.  
2 S. 20.

ch. 3. 10.  
3 Sam. 22.

14. 13.

Gen. 28. 18.  
2. 31. 45.

Josh. 4. 9.  
2. 21. 26.

† That is,  
The stone  
of help.

ch. 4. 1.

Judg. 13. 1.

u. ch. 13. 5.

ver. 6.  
ch. 13. 11.

Judg. 3. 16.

† Heb.  
and he  
circumcised.

y. ch. 2. 4.

Judg. 21. 4.

cir. 1112.

2 Deut. 16.

3 Chr. 15. 5.

See Judg.  
10. 4.

2. 12. 14.  
compared  
with  
Judg. 5. 10.

† Psalms.

1 Chr. 5. 28.

2 Jer. 22. 15.

16. 17.

2 Ex. 18. 31.

1 Tim. 3. 3.

2. 6. 10.

2 Deut. 16. 13.

Ps. 13. 5.

1 Chr. 10. 20.

Deut. 17. 14.

Hos. 13. 10.

Acts 13. 21.

† Heb. was  
said in the  
eyes of  
Samuel.

See 2 S. 16. 5.

2 S. 17. 19.

Hos. 13. 10.

11.

1 Or, obey.

1 Or, web-  
withdrawing  
when thou hast  
solemnly  
promised  
against  
them, then  
thou shalt  
show, &c.

1 ver. 11.

9 ¶ And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and the LORD heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: but the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under β Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and β Shen, and called the name of it β Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

13 ¶ So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those β places.

17 And his return was to Ramah: for there was his house; and there he judged Israel; and there he built an altar unto the LORD.

### CHAPTER 8.

1 By occasion of the ill government of Samuel's sons, the Israelites ask a king. 10 He tells the manner of a king. 19 God willet Samuel to yield unto the importunity of the people.

AND it came to pass, when Samuel judged over Israel.

2 Now the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second, Abiah: they were judges in Beer-sheba.

3 And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah.

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 ¶ But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD.

7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done β since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore I hearken unto their voice: I howbeit yet protest solemnly unto thee, and shew thee the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.

14 And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menservants, and your maid-servants, and your goodliest young men β, and your asses, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you, and the LORD will not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us.

20 That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.

22 And the LORD said to Samuel, Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.

### CHAPTER 9.

1 Saul despairing to find his father's asses, β by the counsel of his servant, 11 and direction of young maidens, 18 according to God's revelation, 19 cometh to Samuel. 19 Samuel entertained Saul at the feast. 25 Samuel, after secret communication, bringeth Saul on his way.

NOW there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mighty man of power.

2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: β from his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And β he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of Shalisha, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and there they were not: and β he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not.

5 And when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us return;

Before  
Christ  
cir. 1120.

2 Sam. 22. 17. 18. 19.

1 ch. 14. 12.

2 1 Km. 11.

7. 2nd Sam. 24. 13.

1 Nah. 3. 17.

Gen. 2. 2.

2 Prov. 1. 5.

20. 2. 25.

12. 1. 13.

1 Mic. 4. 4.

2 ver. 1.

9 ver. 7.

2 Sam. 12. 11.

2 ch. 14. 12.

1 Chr. 4. 5.

2 S. 20.

1 Or, the  
sons of  
Judah.

1 Or, the  
sons of  
Judah.

2 ch. 14. 12.

2 1 Km. 4.

24.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 7. V. 11. β Beth-jeshan, Peah. Gr.—V. 12. β Jashan (or, Jeshanah), We. Gr. (after Sept. Peah.) Comp. 2 Chr. 13. 19.—V. 16. β sacred spots (or, sanctuaries), Sept. Th. Rel.—Chap. 8. V. 8. β Insert, unto me, Sept. Th. We.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 8. V. 13. Rather, performers. β V. 15. courtiers.—Chap. 9. V. 1. β the hill-country of.

VAR. READ.—V. 16. β oxen, Sept. Th. H. We. Ke. Rei.—Chap. 9. V. 4. β they, Sept. Vulg. We.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.  
1 Sam. 10. 1.

lest my father leave earing for the asses,  
and take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now,  
there is in this city a man of God, and  
he is an honourable man; all that he  
saith cometh surely to pass: now let us  
go thither; peradventure he can shew  
us our way that we should go.

7 Then said Saul to his servant, But,  
behold, if we go, what shall we bring  
the man? for the bread is spent in  
our vessels, and there is not a present to  
bring to the man of God: what have  
we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again,  
and said, Behold, I have here at hand  
the fourth part of a shekel of silver:  
that will I give to the man of God, to  
tell us our way.

9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man  
went to enquire of God, thus he spake,  
Come, and let us go to the seer: for he  
that is now called a Prophet was before-  
time called a Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well  
said; come, let us go. So they went un-  
to the city where the man of God was.

11 ¶ And as they went up to the hill to  
the city, they found young maidens  
going out to draw water, and said unto  
them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said,  
He is; behold, he is before you: he make  
haste now, for he came to day to the  
city: for there is a sacrifice of the  
people to day in the high place.

13 As soon as ye be come into the city,  
ye shall straightway find him, before he  
go up to the high place to eat: for the  
people will not eat until he come, be-  
cause he doth bless the sacrifice; and  
afterwards they eat that be bidden.

Now therefore get you up; for about  
this time ye shall find him; for about

14 And they went up into the city: and  
when they were come into the city, be-  
hold, Samuel came out against them, for  
to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ Now the Lord had told Samu-  
el in his ear a day before Saul came,  
saying,

16 To morrow about this time I will  
send thee a man out of the land of  
Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him  
to be captain over my people Israel, that  
he may save my people out of the hand  
of the Philistines: for I have looked  
upon my people, because their cry is  
come unto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the Lord  
said unto him, Behold the man whom  
I spake to thee of: this same shall  
reign over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in  
the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee,  
where the seer's house is.

19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said,  
I am the seer: go up before me unto  
the high place; for ye shall eat with me  
to day, and to morrow I will let thee go,  
and will tell thee all that is in thine  
heart.

20 And as for thine asses that were  
lost three days ago, set not thy mind  
on them; for they are found. And on  
whom is all the desire of Israel? Is  
it not on thee, and on all thy father's  
house?

21 And Saul answered and said, Am  
not I a Benjaminite, of the smallest of  
the tribes of Israel? and my family the

least of all the families of the tribe of  
Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou  
so to me?

22 And Samuel took Saul and his ser-  
vant, and brought them into the parlour,  
and made them sit in the chiefest place  
among them that were bidden, which  
were about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said unto the cook,  
Bring the portion which I gave thee, of  
which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up the shoulder,  
and that which was upon it, and set it  
before Saul. And Samuel said, Behold  
that which I left: set it before thee,  
and eat: for unto this time hath it been  
kept for thee since I said, I have invited  
the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel  
that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down  
from the high place into the city, Samuel  
communed with Saul upon the top  
of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came  
to pass about the spring of the day,  
that Samuel called Saul to the top of  
the house, saying, Up, that I may send  
thee away. And Saul arose, and they  
went out both of them, he and Samuel,  
abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the  
end of the city, Samuel said to Saul,  
Bid the servant pass on before us, (and  
he passed on,) but stand thou still a  
while, that I may shew thee the word of  
God.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Samuel anointeth Saul. 2 He confirmeth him  
by predication of three signs. 3 Saul's heart is  
changed, and he prophesieth. 14 He consecrateh  
the master of the kingdom from his uncle. 17  
Saul is chosen at Mizpah by lot. 25 The dif-  
ferent affections of his subjects.

¶ THEN Samuel took a vial of oil, and  
poured it upon his head, and kissed  
him, and said, Is it not because the  
Lord hath anointed thee to be captain  
over his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to  
day, then thou shalt find two men by  
Rachel's sepulchre in the border of  
Benjamin, at Zelaah; and they will  
say unto thee, The asses which thou  
wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy  
father hath left the care of the asses,  
and sorroweth for you, saying, What  
shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from  
thence, and thou shalt come to the  
plain of Tabor, and there shall meet  
thee three men going to God to  
Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and  
another carrying three loaves of bread,  
and another carrying a bottle of wine:

4 And they will salute thee, and give  
thee two loaves of bread; which thou  
shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the  
hill of God, where is the garrison of  
the Philistines: and it shall come to  
pass, when thou art come thither to  
the city, that thou shalt meet a com-

VAR. READ.—<sup>2</sup> V. 24. thigh.—<sup>7</sup> V. 28. to Saul on.  
—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 10. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. a ruler.—<sup>2</sup> V. 3. oak.

<sup>3</sup> V. 5, 10. Or, Gibeah.  
VAR. READ.—<sup>24</sup> V. 24. the fat tail, Gei.—<sup>25</sup> V. 25.  
28. he spread a couch for Saul upon the top of  
the house, and he lay down. And, Sept. 78. Ev.  
We. Ma. Rei.—<sup>10</sup> Chap. 10. V. 1. Hath not the  
Lord anointed thee to be ruler over his people,  
even over Israel? and thou shalt reign over the  
people of the Lord, and save them from the hand  
of their enemies. And this shall be a sign to thee  
that, Sept. 78. We. (putting, of course, a full  
stop at end of verse).—<sup>2</sup> V. 2. (Text very  
doubtful). Hurrying along (?). Ev. (Sept. leaping  
violently).—<sup>5</sup> V. 5. Or, the officer, Ev. Or: the  
pillar, 78. Ev. We.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

1 Heb.  
according  
to this  
word?

1 Lev. 7. 32.  
23.  
Exek. 24. 4.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.

1 Or.  
reserved.



BEFORE  
CHRIST  
1005.

2 ch. 9. 12.  
1 ch. 15. 20,  
3 Kin. 3. 15.  
1 Cor. 16. 1.

4 Num. 11. 25.  
ch. 16. 12.

5 ver. 10.  
ch. 19. 23.

6 Heb. 44  
shall come  
to pass  
these signs,  
&c.

7 Ex. 4. 8.  
Lev. 2. 12.

8 Heb. 44  
for that  
his hand  
shall fast.

9 Judg. 6. 12.  
ch. 11. 16,  
13.

10 ch. 13. 4.  
ch. 13. 5.

11 Heb.  
shoulder.

12 Heb.  
turned.

13 ver. 5.  
ch. 19. 20.

14 Heb. 44  
men to his  
neighbour.

15 ch. 19. 24.  
Matt. 12.  
54, 55.

16 ch. 7. 15.  
Acts 6. 12.

17 Heb. from  
thence.

18 1a. 64. 13.  
John 6. 66.  
8. 7. 16.

19 Judg. 11. 11.  
10. 1.  
ch. 11. 15.

20 ch. 7. 5, 6.  
Judg. 6. 8,  
9.

21 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

22 Josh. 7. 16,  
17.  
Acts 1. 24,  
25.

23 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

24 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

25 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

26 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

27 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

28 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

29 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

30 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

31 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

32 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

33 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

34 ch. 8. 7. 13.  
13. 12.

pany of prophets coming down <sup>2</sup> from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall prophesy:

6 And <sup>3</sup>the Spirit of the Lord will come upon thee, and <sup>4</sup>thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And <sup>5</sup>let it be, when these <sup>6</sup>signs are come unto thee, <sup>7</sup>that thou do <sup>8</sup>as occasion serve thee; for <sup>9</sup>God is with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me <sup>10</sup>to Gilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: <sup>11</sup>seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 <sup>12</sup>And it was so, that when he had turned his <sup>13</sup>back to go from Samuel, God <sup>14</sup>gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And <sup>15</sup>when they came thither to <sup>16</sup>the hill; behold, <sup>17</sup>a company of prophets met him; and <sup>18</sup>the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said <sup>19</sup>unto to another, What is this that is come unto the son of Kiah? <sup>20</sup>Is Saul also among the prophets?

12 And one <sup>21</sup>of the same place answered and said, <sup>22</sup>But <sup>23</sup>who is <sup>24</sup>their father? <sup>25</sup>Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came <sup>26</sup>to the high place.

14 <sup>27</sup>And Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that <sup>28</sup>they were not where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 <sup>29</sup>And Samuel called the people together <sup>30</sup>unto the Lord <sup>31</sup>to Mizpeh;

18 And said unto the children of Israel, <sup>32</sup>Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you:

19 <sup>33</sup>And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said <sup>34</sup>unto him, Nay, <sup>35</sup>but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the Lord by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Samuel had <sup>36</sup>caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and <sup>37</sup>Saul the son of Kiah was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they <sup>38</sup>enquired of the Lord further, <sup>39</sup>if the man should yet come thither. <sup>40</sup>And the Lord answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, <sup>41</sup>he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him <sup>42</sup>whom the Lord hath chosen, that <sup>43</sup>there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, <sup>44</sup>Yea, God save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people <sup>45</sup>the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in <sup>46</sup>a book, and laid it up before the Lord. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 <sup>47</sup>And Saul also went home <sup>48</sup>to Gibeah; and there went with him <sup>49</sup>a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the <sup>50</sup>children of Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no presents. <sup>51</sup>But <sup>52</sup>he held his peace.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 <sup>1</sup>Nahash offereth them of Jabesh-gilead a reproachful condition. <sup>2</sup>They send messengers, and are delivered by Saul. <sup>3</sup>Saul thereby is confirmed, and his kingdom renewed.

1 <sup>4</sup>THEN <sup>5</sup>Saul's Ammonite came <sup>6</sup>up, and encamped against <sup>7</sup>Jabesh-gilead; and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, <sup>8</sup>Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it for <sup>9</sup>a reproach upon all Israel.

3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, <sup>10</sup>Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if there be no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 <sup>11</sup>Then came the messengers <sup>12</sup>to <sup>13</sup>Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and <sup>14</sup>all the people lifted up their voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.

6 <sup>15</sup>And the Spirit of God <sup>16</sup>came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and <sup>17</sup>hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, <sup>18</sup>Who-soever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the Lord fell on the people, and they came out <sup>19</sup>in two companies.

8 And when he numbered them in <sup>20</sup>Bezek, the children <sup>21</sup>of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have <sup>22</sup>help. And the messengers came and

10 <sup>23</sup>And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have <sup>24</sup>help. And the messengers came and

11 <sup>25</sup>And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have <sup>26</sup>help. And the messengers came and

12 <sup>27</sup>And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have <sup>28</sup>help. And the messengers came and

13 <sup>29</sup>And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have <sup>30</sup>help. And the messengers came and

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup>V. 7. Lit. that which thine hand shall find.—<sup>2</sup>V. 12. To be pronounced with emphasis, Bunsen, Wc. Oak. Ke.

VAR. REND.—<sup>3</sup>V. 13. <sup>4</sup>And who is his father? Sept. Perh. Th. Sw.—<sup>5</sup>V. 13. <sup>6</sup>unto Gibeah, Th. Sw. (after Sept.); into the house, Wc.—<sup>7</sup>V. 19. <sup>8</sup>Nay, MSS. Sept. Peah. Fulg. Th.—<sup>9</sup>V. 21. <sup>10</sup>Incerti, the family of Matri was brought near man by man, and, Sept. Th. Wc.

BEFORE  
CHRIST  
1005.

ch. 12. 1, 2.  
10. 1.  
ch. 9. 1.  
3 Sam. 2. 6.

1 Kings 1. 3.  
3 Kings 11. 12.

1 Heb.  
Let the  
King hear.

1 See Deut.  
17. 16. 17.  
ch. 6. 11.

1 Judg. 20. 11.  
ch. 11. 4.

1 ch. 11. 7.  
1 Sam. 12. 13.

1 Deut. 1. 1.  
1 Kings 4. 21.

1 10. 25.  
2 Chr. 17. 1.  
Pa. 2. 11.

1 Or, he was  
ch. 6. 11.  
and had  
died.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1 Judg. 11. 1.

1 Gen. 22. 2.  
2a. 23. 23.  
1 Kings 2. 24.

1 2a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 Gen. 24. 14.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 Judg. 11. 1.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 Heb.  
Further on.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 Heb.  
and men.

1 Judg. 11. 1.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 ch. 12. 12.  
1a. 23. 23.  
1a. 23. 23.

1 Or,  
deliverance.

Before  
CHRIST  
1800.  
= ver. 2.

= See ch. 21.  
12.  
Judg. 7. 14.

= ch. 24. 27.  
= See Luke  
16. 27.

= 3 Sam. 19.  
22.  
= Ex. 14. 13.

= ch. 19. 5.  
1800.  
= ch. 10. 6.

= ch. 24. 17.  
= ch. 24. 2.

= ch. 8. 5.  
19. 20.

= ch. 24. 26.  
= 11. 14. 15.  
= Num. 27.  
17.  
= ch. 4. 20.

= ch. 4. 1. 2.

= ver. 5.  
= ch. 10.  
= 24. 6.  
= 2 Sam. 1.  
16. 16.

= Num. 16.  
16.  
= Acts 20. 23.

= 1 Thess. 2.  
4.

= Heb.  
= Rom.  
= Or, that I  
should ride  
upon him.

= Deut. 16.  
19.  
= John 18.  
26.

= Acts 22. 9.  
= 24. 14. 20.  
= 26. 23. 4.

= 1 Cor. 6. 4.  
= Or, made.  
= 1a. 1. 12.

= 2a. 2. 4.  
= 2a. 2. 3.

= Heb.  
= Righteous-  
ness, or,  
blessings.

= Judg. 5. 11.  
= Heb. with.  
= Gen. 44. 5.  
= 4.

= 2a. 2. 28.  
= 2a. 10.  
= 2a. 14.

= Judg. 6. 7.  
= Judg. 4. 2.

shewed it to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To-morrow = we will come unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was so on the morrow, that = Saul put the people = in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said unto Samuel, ¶ Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day = the Lord hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go = to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king = before the Lord in Gilgal; and = there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the Lord; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

# CHAPTER 12.

1 Samuel testifieth his integrity. 6 He reproveth the people of ingratitude. 16 He terrified them with thunder in harvest time. 20 He comforteth them in God's mercy.

AND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto = your voice in all that ye said unto me, and = have made a king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king = walketh before you: = and I am old and gray-headed; and, behold, my sons are with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: witness against me before the Lord, and before = his anointed: = whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received any bribe = to = blind mine eyes therewith? = and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, The Lord is witness against you, and his anointed is witness this day, that ye have not found ought = in my hand. And they answered, He is witness.

6 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, ¶ It is the Lord = that advanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may = reason with you before the Lord of all the righteous acts of the Lord, which he did = to you and to your fathers.

8 = When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers = cried unto the Lord, then the Lord = sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they forgot the Lord their God, = he sold them into the hand of

Sisera, captain of the host of Habor, and into the hand of = the Philistines, and into the hand of the king = of Moab, and they fought against them.

10 And they cried unto the Lord, and said, = We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, = and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the Lord sent = Jerubbaal, and = Bedan, and = Jephthah, and = Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that = Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, = ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when = the Lord your God was your king.

13 Now therefore = behold the king = whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, = the Lord hath set a king over you.

14 If ye will = fear the Lord, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the = commandment of the Lord, then shall = both ye and also the king that reigneth over you = continue following the Lord your God.

15 But if ye will = not obey the voice of the Lord, but rebel against the commandment of the Lord, then shall the hand of the Lord be against you, = as it was against your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore = stand and see this great thing, which the Lord will do before your eyes.

17 Is it not = wheat harvest to day? = I will call unto the Lord, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that = your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the Lord, in asking you a king.

18 So Samuel called unto the Lord; and the Lord sent thunder and rain that day: and = all the people greatly feared the Lord and Samuel.

19 And all the people said unto Samuel, ¶ Pray for thy servants unto the Lord thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins this evil, to ask you a king.

20 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the Lord, but serve the Lord with all your heart;

21 And = turn ye not aside =: for then should ye go = after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they are vain.

22 For = the Lord will not forsake his people = for his great name's sake: because = it hath pleased the Lord to make you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the Lord = in ceasing to pray for you: but = I will bless you the = good and the right way.

24 = Only fear the Lord, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for = consider how = great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, = ye shall be = consumed, = both ye and your king.

VAR. READ. — Chap. 12. 1 V. 14. and. — Supply here, well. — 2 V. 20. only. — 3 V. 25. swept away.

VAR. READ. — V. 11. = Barak, Sept. Psal. 74. We. Ke. Gr.; Abdon, Ew. (Judg. 12. 13). — 7 Samson, Psal. Ezi. Gr. — V. 15. = and against your king, Sept. B6. 74. We. Re. — V. 21. = Omit, Sept. Psal. 74. We. — V. 23. = Insert, serve the Lord, and, Sept. 74.

Before  
CHRIST  
1800.

= Judg. 10. 7.  
= 1a. 1. 12.

= Judg. 10. 10.  
= Judg. 2. 12.

= Judg. 10. 15. 16.  
= Judg. 6. 32.

= Judg. 11. 1.  
= ch. 7. 12.  
= ch. 11. 1.

= ch. 8. 4. 19.  
= Judg. 8. 28.  
= ch. 4. 7.  
= 10. 19.

= ch. 10. 24.  
= ch. 8. 4.  
= 9. 20.

= 1a. 12. 11.  
= Josh. 24. 14.  
= Pa. 31. 15.

= Heb.  
= monach.

= Heb.  
= Heb.  
= 1a. 26.

= 14. 16. 2c.  
= Deut. 28. 15.  
= 2c.

= Josh. 24. 20.  
= 1a. 9.  
= 1a. 14. 13.

= Prov. 26. 11.  
= Josh. 10. 12.  
= ch. 7. 9. 10.

= James 5. 16.  
= 17. 18.  
= ch. 8. 7.

= Ex. 14. 21.  
= See Ezra  
10. 9.

= Ex. 9. 28.  
= 1a. 17.  
= James 5. 15.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.  
= 1a. 16. 10.

Before  
CHRIST  
1066.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Saul's selected band. 3 He calleth the Hebrews to Gilgal against the Philistines, whose garrison Jonathan had smitten. 5 The Philistines' great host. 6 The distress of the Israelites. 8 Saul, weary of staying for Samuel, sacrificeth. 11 Samuel reproveth him. 17 The three spoiling bands of the Philistines. 18 The policy of the Philistines, to suffer no smith in Israel.

SAUL  $\beta$  reigned one year  $\beta$ ; and when he had reigned  $\gamma$  two years over Israel.

2  $\beta$  Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereas two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in  $\beta$  mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in  $\beta$  Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jonathan smote "the garrison" of the Philistines that was in  $\beta$  Gaba, and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land,  $\beta$  saying, Let the Hebrews  $\gamma$  hear  $\beta$ .

4 And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten "a garrison" of the Philistines, and that Israel also  $\gamma$  was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.

5  $\gamma$  And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel,  $\beta$  thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen; and people as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward from Beth-aveny.

6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people  $\gamma$  did hide themselves in caves, and in  $\beta$  thickets, and in rocks, and in  $\beta$  high places, and in pits.

7 And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead. As for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people  $\gamma$  followed him trembling.

8  $\gamma$  And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither  $\gamma$  a burnt offering to me, and  $\beta$  peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might  $\gamma$  salute him.

11  $\gamma$  And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselves together at Michmash;

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not  $\gamma$  made supplication unto the Lord: I forced myself therefore, and offered  $\gamma$  a burnt offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, "Thou hast done foolishly:  $\gamma$  thou hast not kept the commandment of the Lord thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the Lord have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever."

14  $\beta$  But now thy kingdom shall not continue:  $\beta$  the Lord hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the Lord hath commanded him to be  $\beta$  captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the Lord commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal  $\beta$  unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were  $\gamma$  present with him, "about six hundred men."

16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in  $\beta$  Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash.

17  $\gamma$  And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to  $\beta$  Ophrah, unto the land of Shual:

18 And another company turned the way to  $\beta$  Beth-horon: and another company turned to the way of the  $\beta$  border that looketh  $\gamma$  to the valley  $\gamma$  of  $\beta$  "Zeboum" toward the wilderness.

19  $\gamma$  Now  $\beta$  there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears:

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his sabre, and his coulter, and his axe, and his  $\gamma$  mattock.

21  $\beta$  Yet they had  $\gamma$  a file for the  $\gamma$  mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and  $\gamma$  to sharpen the goods  $\beta$ .

22 So it came to pass in the day of  $\beta$  battle, that  $\beta$  there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.

23 And the  $\gamma$  garrison of the Philistines went out to the  $\gamma$  passage of Michmash.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 Jonathan, unwitting to his father, the priest, or the people, goeth and miraculously smiteth the Philistines' garrison. 15 A divine terror maketh them beat themselves. 17 Saul, not obeying the priest's answer, setteth on them. 21 The captivated Hebrews, and the hidden Israelites, join against them. 24 Saul's unadvised adulation murthereth the victory. 32 He restraineth the people from eating blood. 35 He buildeth an altar. 36 Jonathan, taken by lot, is saved by the people. 37 Saul's strength and family.

NOW  $\gamma$  it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines'  $\gamma$  garrison, that is on the other side. But he told not his father.

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  V. 1. ruler.  $\gamma$  V. 18. over the ravine.  $\gamma$  V. 21. shares.  $\gamma$  V. 23. outpost.  $\gamma$  Rather, pass.— Chap. 14.  $\gamma$  V. 1, 4, 6, 11, 12, 13. outpost.

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  V. 15.  $\beta$  Insert, ; and the rest of the people went up after Saul to meet (to battle after, &c.) the men of war; and they came from Gilgal.  $\beta$  V. 16.  $\beta$  Insert,  $\gamma$  similarly Th. Gr.  $\beta$  V. 18.  $\beta$  Insert, and wept, Sept. Th. Gr.  $\beta$  V. 18.  $\beta$  hill, Sept. We.  $\beta$  V. 20.  $\beta$  sickle, Sept. Peck.  $\beta$  V. 20, 21.  $\gamma$  good, Peck. We. Sept. (probably); sickle (?), Th.  $\beta$  V. 21.  $\beta$  (Corrupt). And the edges of the shares and of the coulters were sharpened (? at three shekels for a tooth (i.e. for each piece of iron), and the same for the axes, and for the sickles (? and for setting the goads, Th. (after Sept.), similarly Rei.  $\beta$  V. 22.  $\beta$  the battle of Michmash, Sept. We. Th. We. (doubtfully).

† Heb. the son of one year in his reign. 1063.

e ch. 10. 26.

e ch. 10. 5.  
Or, The Hill.

† Heb. did smite. Gen. 34. 20. Ex. 3. 21.

e Judg. 6. 2.

† Heb. remained after him. e ch. 10. 8.

† Heb. bless him.

† Heb. touched the face.

VAR. READ.— Chap. 13.  $\gamma$  V. 1. he reigned.—  $\beta$  V. 2. Insert, And.—  $\gamma$  the hill-country of.—  $\beta$  Vs. 3, 4. Or, the officer, &c. Gr.; the pillar, Th. We.—  $\beta$  V. 6. clefts, Wetstein, &c.—  $\gamma$  (ruined) towers, &c.; deep places, Gr. (Judg. 9. 46).  $\gamma$  Vs. 9, 12. the.—  $\beta$  V. 9. Insert, the.

VAR. READ.— Chap. 13.  $\gamma$  V. 1.  $\beta$  was..... years old, when he began to reign, Ht. &c. Th. We. &c. Ke. (supposing that the number had either dropped out or been never inserted. Sept. omits the whole v.)  $\gamma$ .... and two, &c. (who would supply 'twenty').  $\gamma$  V. 3.  $\beta$  say, The Hebrews have revolted, We. (after Sept.), supposing that the words should follow 'the Philistines heard'.  $\gamma$  Let (the Hebrews) revolt, Th. (with Sept.), Rei.  $\gamma$  V. 5.  $\beta$  three, Peck. We. Ke. (alt.).  $\gamma$  Insert, toward the south, Sept.

Before  
CHRIST  
1066.e 2 Chr. 11. 9.  
e ch. 15. 11.  
e ch. 15. 12.  
e Ps. 135. 2.  
e Acts 13. 2.

† Heb. found.

e ch. 14. 2.

† Heb. Gibeah, Gen. 34. 2.

e Josh. 13. 25.

e Josh. 14. 1.  
e 12. 13, 14.  
e Josh. 11. 24.e 2 Sam. 24. 14.  
e Jer. 34. 1.

† Heb. a file with coulters.

e ch. 10. 8.

e 2 Sam. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 14. 1.



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1007.

had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

31 And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Ajalon: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them with the blood.

a Lev. 3. 17.  
a 7. 26.  
a 17. 10.  
a 19. 28.  
Deut. 12.  
14, 23, 24.  
† Or, *omit*  
*branch-  
candy.*

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the Lord, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have transgressed:  $\beta$  roll a great stone unto me this day  $\beta$ .

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the Lord in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man  $\beta$  his ox  $\dagger$  with him  $\beta$  that night, and slew them between.

† Heb. *for*  
*his hand.*  
y ch. 7. 17.  
† Heb. *that*  
*either he*  
*begins to*  
*kill*  
*unto the*  
*LORD.*

35 And Saul  $\dagger$  built an altar unto the Lord:  $\dagger$  the same was the first altar that he built unto the Lord.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God.

a ch. 28. 6.

37 And Saul  $\dagger$  asked counsel  $\dagger$  of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But  $\dagger$  he answered him not that day.

a Josh. 7. 14.  
ch. 10. 15.  
† Heb.  
*corners.*  
Judg. 20. 2.  
a 8 Sam. 12.  
5.

38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hither, all the chief of the people, and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For,  $\beta$  as the Lord liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But there was not a man among all the people that answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41  $\dagger$  Therefore Saul said  $\beta$  unto the Lord God of Israel,  $\dagger$  Give a perfect lot  $\beta$ . And Saul and Jonathan were taken: but the people  $\dagger$  escaped.

† Or.  
*Show the*  
*innocent.*  
e Prov. 16.  
25.  
Acts 1. 24.  
d Josh. 7. 16.  
ch. 10. 20.  
21.  
† Heb. *swore*  
*forth.*  
e Josh. 7. 19.  
v ver. 27.  
e Ruth 1. 17.  
a ver. 20.

42 And Saul said, Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, and, lo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, God do so  $\beta$  and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid:  $\beta$  as the Lord liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people  $\beta$  rescued Jonathan, that he died not.

† 8 Sam. 14.  
11.  
1 Kings 1.  
52.  
Luke 21. 16.

VAR. READ.— $\dagger$  V. 27. enquired.— $\dagger$  V. 41. And.  
 $\dagger$  V. 45. *Lot*, deliverance, victory.— $\dagger$  *Lot*, re-  
deemed.

VAR. READ.—V. 23.  $\beta$  roll me hither a great stone, *Sept. Th. We.* (1).—V. 34.  $\beta$  that which he had, *Sept. Th. We.*—V. 41.  $\beta$  O Lord God of Israel, wherefore hast thou not answered thy servant this day? if the iniquity be in me or in Jonathan my son, O Lord God of Israel, give Urin; and if it be in thy people Israel, give, I pray thee, Thummim, *We.* (with *Sept.*); similarly *We. Th. We.*—V. 44.  $\beta$  Add, to me, *Sept. We.*—V. 45.  $\beta$  entreated for, *Sept. Hi.*

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 ¶ So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom,  $\beta$  and against the kings of Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed them y.

48 And he  $\dagger$  gathered an host  $\dagger$ , and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now  $\dagger$  the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchishua: and the names of his two daughters were these: the name of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger Michal.

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz: and the name of the captain of his host was Abner, the son of Ner, Saul's uncle.

51 And Kish  $\dagger$  was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner  $\beta$  was the son of Abiel.

52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man,  $\dagger$  he took him unto him.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1007.

a ch. 11. 11.

† 2 Sam. 21.

5.

† Or.  
*wrought*  
*mightily.*

a ch. 15. 1.

7.

a ch. 21. 2.

1 Chr. 2. 22.

† Heb.  
*Ahinoam.*

a ch. 2. 1.

p ch. 3. 11.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 Samuel smote Saul to destroy Amalek. 6 Saul favoured the Kenites. 8 He spared Agag and the best of the spoil. 10 Samuel denounceth unto Saul, commending and excusing himself, God's rejection of him for his disobedience. 24 Saul's humiliation. 25 Samuel killeth Agag. 26 Samuel and Saul part.

1 SAMUEL also said unto Saul, The Lord sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the Lord.

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I remember that which Amalek did to Israel, how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and he laid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Saul said unto the Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: for ye shewed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul smote the Amalekites from  $\beta$  Havilah until thou comest to Shur, that is over against Egypt.

8 And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would

chr. 1007.

a ch. 2. 12.

a Ex. 17. 4.

14.

15.

Deut. 25.

17, 18, 25.

a Lev. 27. 26.

20, 25.

Josh. 6. 12.

21.

† Or.  
*spoiled.*

a Num. 21.

21.

July 1. 10.

a 1. 11.

a Gen. 21. 25.

a 29. 14, 15.

Rev. 15. 2.

† 2 Sam. 21. 25.

19.

Num. 24. 2.

25.

a ch. 14. 46.

a Gen. 2. 1.

a 22. 11.

a Gen. 14. 2.

a 20. 1. 10.

a 20. 24. 10.

25.

† 2 Sam. 21. 25.

19.

† Or.  
*of the*  
*spoiled*  
*art.*

VAR. READ.— $\dagger$  V. 47. punished, *Lathe. Ke.*— $\dagger$  V. 48. wrought mightily, *marg. Th.*— $\dagger$  V. 51. Omit. Chap. 15. 1 V. 1. And Samuel.— $\dagger$  V. 2. will visit, *Or. Th.*— $\dagger$  V. 3. devote: so throughout.— $\dagger$  V. 5. the

VAR. READ.—V. 47.  $\beta$  Add, and against the house of Habor, *We.* (after *Sept.*) Comp. Jer. 49. 28. y was victorious, *Sept. We. Th. We.*—V. 49. Ishyo, *Sept. We.* (called Ishoboth, 2 Sam. 2. 9 Eabbaal, 1 Chr. 8. 23).—V. 51.  $\beta$  were sons, *Or. Ke. Ke.*—Chap. 15. V. 7. Telaim, *We.*; come ch. 27. 8.

Before CHRIST  
cir. 1057.

not utterly destroy them: but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying,

11 'It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it is grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, 'Blessed be thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said, What meanest thou this blessing of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: 'for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, 'When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed thee king over Israel?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, 'I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.

21 'But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel said, 'Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, 'to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as 'iniquity and idolatry'. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, 'he hath also rejected thee from being king.

24 ¶ And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because I 'feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will

not return with thee: 'for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, 'he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said unto him, 'The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou.

29 And also 'the Strength of Israel 'will not lie nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned: yet 'honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites. And Agag came unto him 'β delicately. And Agag said, Surely 'the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, 'As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless 'among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.

34 ¶ Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to 'Gibeah of Saul.

35 And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: 'nevertheless Samuel 'mourned for Saul; and the LORD 'repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 Samuel sent by God, under pretence of a sacrifice, cometh to Beth-lehem. 6 His human judgment is reproved. 11 He anoints David. 18 Saul sendeth for David to quiet his evil spirit.

AND the LORD said unto Samuel, 'How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing 'I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? 'All thine horn with oil, and go. I will send thee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite: for 'I have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear 'it, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer 'with thee, and say, 'I am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and 'I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and 'thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Beth-lehem. And the elders of the town 'trembled at his 'coming, and said, 'Comest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: 'sanctify yourselves, and 'come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on 'Eliab, and 'said, Surely the LORD's anointed is before him.

7 But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on 'his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I

Before CHRIST  
cir. 1057.

See ch. 2.

See 1 Kin. 11. 30.

ch. 28. 17, 18.

1 Kings 11. 31.

Or, Sterility.

Victory.

A Num. 23. 19.

Ezek. 34. 14.

2 Tim. 2. 13.

John 1. 9.

1 Thess. 4. 4.

2. 12. ch.

Ex. 17. 11.

Num. 14. 40.

See Judg. 1. 7.

ch. 11. 4.

See ch. 19.

ver. 11.

ch. 16. 1.

ver. 11.

ch. 16. 25.

ch. 15. 23.

ch. 9. 14.

2 Kings 9. 1.

d Ps. 78. 70.

2 Sam. 19. 30.

Acts 13. 22.

Heb. in thine hand.

ch. 9. 12.

2 Sam. 19.

Ex. 4. 14.

ch. 11. 1.

Heb. anointing.

1 Kin. 15. 22.

Ex. 19. 10.

ch. 17. 13.

called Eliab.

1 Chr. 27. 18.

1 Kings 12. 34.

Ps. 147. 10, 11.

VAR. REVD.—5 V. 12. trophy.—6 V. 17. Though thou art little in thine own sight, art thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel? And the LORD hath anointed thee king over Israel, Ke. We.—7 V. 23. Idolatry and Tephachim.

VAR. REVD.—V. 13. β sacer, and, behold, he was sharing the first-fruits of the spoil which he had brought from the Amalekites for a burnt-offering unto the LORD, Sept. Th. Sw.

VAR. REVD.—V. 29. Israel's Trust, Ge. De. W. Th. Ke. V. 32. Or cheerfully (?), Ge. Sw. Ke.; in bonds, Kimchi, Keen. Gr. V. 35. for, Sept. La. (pts).—10 V. 35. above.—11 V. 35. for.

VAR. REVD.—V. 32. β trembling, Sept. La. (pts).—death is bitter, bitter! Gr. (after Sept. Pesch). Chap. 16. V. 5. β rejoice with me to day, Sept. Th. We.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1053.

1 Sam. 16. 7.  
p 3 Cor. 10. 8.  
† Heb. eyes.  
1 Chr. 28. 9.  
Pa. 7. 9.  
Jer. 11. 20.  
4. 17. 10.  
2. 20. 12.  
Act. 1. 24.  
e ch. 17. 13.  
e ch. 17. 13.  
† Shammah,  
2 Sam. 12. 3.  
Jerome.  
1 Chr. 2. 12.  
e ch. 17. 13.  
2 Sam. 7. 8.  
Pa. 78. 70.  
† Heb.  
round.  
e ch. 17. 42.  
Gen. 4. 10.  
† Heb. fair  
of eyes.  
y so ch. 17.  
17.  
e ch. 10. 1.  
Pa. 80. 2.  
e Rev. 14. 1.  
Judg. 11. 28.  
e 13. 28.  
e 14. 6.  
ch. 10. 6, 10.  
cir. 1053.  
b Judg. 16.  
20.  
ch. 11. 6.  
e 15. 12.  
e 20. 15.  
Pa. 51. 11.  
e Judg. 9. 23.  
ch. 18. 10.  
e 19. 9.  
1 Or.  
† terrified.  
e Gen. 41.  
46.  
ver. 21. 22.  
1 Kings 10.  
8.  
e ver. 23.  
2 Kings 3.  
15.  
e ch. 17. 34.  
34, 35, 36.  
1 Or.  
e speak.  
g ch. 3. 19.  
e 18. 12, 14.  
A ver. 11.  
ch. 17. 14.  
34.  
e See ch. 10.  
37.  
e 17. 18.  
Gen. 43. 11.  
Prov. 18. 16.  
e Gen. 41. 46.  
1 Kings 10.  
8.  
Prov. 23. 29.  
1 ver. 14, 16.

have refused him: \*for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart.

8 Then Jesse called \*Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made \*Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, \*Send and fetch him: for we will not sit \*down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was \*ruddy, and withal \*of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. \*And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and \*anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and \*the Spirit of the LORD

\*came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

14 ¶ But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and \*an evil spirit from the LORD troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are \*before thee, to seek out a man, who is a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall \*play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that is cunning in playing, and \*a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely person, and \*the LORD is with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, \*which is with the sheep.

20 And Jesse took an ass laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul.

21 And David came to Saul, and \*stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

# CHAPTER 17.

1 The armies of the Israelites and Philistines being ready to battle. 4 Goliath cometh forth to challenge a combat. 12 David, sent by his father to visit his brethren, taketh the challenge. 20 Eliab chideeth him. 20 He is brought to Saul. 22 He sheweth the reason of his confidence. 23 Without armour, armed by faith, he slayeth the giant. 55 Saul taketh notice of David.

NOW the Philistines \*gathered together their armies to battle, and were

gathered together at \*Shoboh, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched \*by the Shoboh and Azekah, in \*Ephes-dammim.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched \*by the valley of Elah, and \*set the battle in array against the Philistines.

3 And the Philistines stood on \*a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on \*a mountain on the other side: and \*there was a valley \*between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named \*Goliath, of \*Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span.

5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was \*armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass.

6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a \*target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And the \*staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head weighed six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array? am not I a Philistine, and ye /servants to Saul? choose ye a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us.

10 And the Philistine said, I \*defy the armies of Israel this day: give me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now David was \*the son of that Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, whose name was Jesse; and he had \*eight sons: and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse went and followed Saul to the battle: and the \*names of his three sons that went to the battle were Eliab the first-born, and next unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah.

14 And David was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But David \*went and returned \*from Saul \*to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem.

16 And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and \*run to the camp to thy brethren;

18 And carry these ten \*cheeses unto the \*captain of their thousand, and \*look bow thy brethren fare, and \*take their pledges.

19 ¶ Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, were \*in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 ¶ And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper,

VAR. READ.—Chap. 17. 1 V. 2. In. — 2 V. 3. the. — 3 the ravine was. — 4 Vs. 6, 45. lance. — 5 V. 15. went to and fro. — 6 V. 17. take (them) quickly. — 7 V. 18. fetch. — 8 V. 19. And. — 9 As. — 10 V. 20. As. — 11 V. 21. As. — 12 V. 22. As. — 13 V. 23. As. — 14 V. 24. As. — 15 V. 25. As. — 16 V. 26. As. — 17 V. 27. As. — 18 V. 28. As. — 19 V. 29. As. — 20 V. 30. As. — 21 V. 31. As. — 22 V. 32. As. — 23 V. 33. As. — 24 V. 34. As. — 25 V. 35. As. — 26 V. 36. As. — 27 V. 37. As. — 28 V. 38. As. — 29 V. 39. As. — 30 V. 40. As. — 31 V. 41. As. — 32 V. 42. As. — 33 V. 43. As. — 34 V. 44. As. — 35 V. 45. As. — 36 V. 46. As. — 37 V. 47. As. — 38 V. 48. As. — 39 V. 49. As. — 40 V. 50. As. — 41 V. 51. As. — 42 V. 52. As. — 43 V. 53. As. — 44 V. 54. As. — 45 V. 55. As. — 46 V. 56. As. — 47 V. 57. As. — 48 V. 58. As. — 49 V. 59. As. — 50 V. 60. As. — 51 V. 61. As. — 52 V. 62. As. — 53 V. 63. As. — 54 V. 64. As. — 55 V. 65. As. — 56 V. 66. As. — 57 V. 67. As. — 58 V. 68. As. — 59 V. 69. As. — 60 V. 70. As. — 61 V. 71. As. — 62 V. 72. As. — 63 V. 73. As. — 64 V. 74. As. — 65 V. 75. As. — 66 V. 76. As. — 67 V. 77. As. — 68 V. 78. As. — 69 V. 79. As. — 70 V. 80. As. — 71 V. 81. As. — 72 V. 82. As. — 73 V. 83. As. — 74 V. 84. As. — 75 V. 85. As. — 76 V. 86. As. — 77 V. 87. As. — 78 V. 88. As. — 79 V. 89. As. — 80 V. 90. As. — 81 V. 91. As. — 82 V. 92. As. — 83 V. 93. As. — 84 V. 94. As. — 85 V. 95. As. — 86 V. 96. As. — 87 V. 97. As. — 88 V. 98. As. — 89 V. 99. As. — 90 V. 100. As. — 91 V. 101. As. — 92 V. 102. As. — 93 V. 103. As. — 94 V. 104. As. — 95 V. 105. As. — 96 V. 106. As. — 97 V. 107. As. — 98 V. 108. As. — 99 V. 109. As. — 100 V. 110. As. — 101 V. 111. As. — 102 V. 112. As. — 103 V. 113. As. — 104 V. 114. As. — 105 V. 115. As. — 106 V. 116. As. — 107 V. 117. As. — 108 V. 118. As. — 109 V. 119. As. — 110 V. 120. As. — 111 V. 121. As. — 112 V. 122. As. — 113 V. 123. As. — 114 V. 124. As. — 115 V. 125. As. — 116 V. 126. As. — 117 V. 127. As. — 118 V. 128. As. — 119 V. 129. As. — 120 V. 130. As. — 121 V. 131. As. — 122 V. 132. As. — 123 V. 133. As. — 124 V. 134. As. — 125 V. 135. As. — 126 V. 136. As. — 127 V. 137. As. — 128 V. 138. As. — 129 V. 139. As. — 130 V. 140. As. — 131 V. 141. As. — 132 V. 142. As. — 133 V. 143. As. — 134 V. 144. As. — 135 V. 145. As. — 136 V. 146. As. — 137 V. 147. As. — 138 V. 148. As. — 139 V. 149. As. — 140 V. 150. As. — 141 V. 151. As. — 142 V. 152. As. — 143 V. 153. As. — 144 V. 154. As. — 145 V. 155. As. — 146 V. 156. As. — 147 V. 157. As. — 148 V. 158. As. — 149 V. 159. As. — 150 V. 160. As. — 151 V. 161. As. — 152 V. 162. As. — 153 V. 163. As. — 154 V. 164. As. — 155 V. 165. As. — 156 V. 166. As. — 157 V. 167. As. — 158 V. 168. As. — 159 V. 169. As. — 160 V. 170. As. — 161 V. 171. As. — 162 V. 172. As. — 163 V. 173. As. — 164 V. 174. As. — 165 V. 175. As. — 166 V. 176. As. — 167 V. 177. As. — 168 V. 178. As. — 169 V. 179. As. — 170 V. 180. As. — 171 V. 181. As. — 172 V. 182. As. — 173 V. 183. As. — 174 V. 184. As. — 175 V. 185. As. — 176 V. 186. As. — 177 V. 187. As. — 178 V. 188. As. — 179 V. 189. As. — 180 V. 190. As. — 181 V. 191. As. — 182 V. 192. As. — 183 V. 193. As. — 184 V. 194. As. — 185 V. 195. As. — 186 V. 196. As. — 187 V. 197. As. — 188 V. 198. As. — 189 V. 199. As. — 190 V. 200. As. — 191 V. 201. As. — 192 V. 202. As. — 193 V. 203. As. — 194 V. 204. As. — 195 V. 205. As. — 196 V. 206. As. — 197 V. 207. As. — 198 V. 208. As. — 199 V. 209. As. — 200 V. 210. As. — 201 V. 211. As. — 202 V. 212. As. — 203 V. 213. As. — 204 V. 214. As. — 205 V. 215. As. — 206 V. 216. As. — 207 V. 217. As. — 208 V. 218. As. — 209 V. 219. As. — 210 V. 220. As. — 211 V. 221. As. — 212 V. 222. As. — 213 V. 223. As. — 214 V. 224. As. — 215 V. 225. As. — 216 V. 226. As. — 217 V. 227. As. — 218 V. 228. As. — 219 V. 229. As. — 220 V. 230. As. — 221 V. 231. As. — 222 V. 232. As. — 223 V. 233. As. — 224 V. 234. As. — 225 V. 235. As. — 226 V. 236. As. — 227 V. 237. As. — 228 V. 238. As. — 229 V. 239. As. — 230 V. 240. As. — 231 V. 241. As. — 232 V. 242. As. — 233 V. 243. As. — 234 V. 244. As. — 235 V. 245. As. — 236 V. 246. As. — 237 V. 247. As. — 238 V. 248. As. — 239 V. 249. As. — 240 V. 250. As. — 241 V. 251. As. — 242 V. 252. As. — 243 V. 253. As. — 244 V. 254. As. — 245 V. 255. As. — 246 V. 256. As. — 247 V. 257. As. — 248 V. 258. As. — 249 V. 259. As. — 250 V. 260. As. — 251 V. 261. As. — 252 V. 262. As. — 253 V. 263. As. — 254 V. 264. As. — 255 V. 265. As. — 256 V. 266. As. — 257 V. 267. As. — 258 V. 268. As. — 259 V. 269. As. — 260 V. 270. As. — 261 V. 271. As. — 262 V. 272. As. — 263 V. 273. As. — 264 V. 274. As. — 265 V. 275. As. — 266 V. 276. As. — 267 V. 277. As. — 268 V. 278. As. — 269 V. 279. As. — 270 V. 280. As. — 271 V. 281. As. — 272 V. 282. As. — 273 V. 283. As. — 274 V. 284. As. — 275 V. 285. As. — 276 V. 286. As. — 277 V. 287. As. — 278 V. 288. As. — 279 V. 289. As. — 280 V. 290. As. — 281 V. 291. As. — 282 V. 292. As. — 283 V. 293. As. — 284 V. 294. As. — 285 V. 295. As. — 286 V. 296. As. — 287 V. 297. As. — 288 V. 298. As. — 289 V. 299. As. — 290 V. 300. As. — 291 V. 301. As. — 292 V. 302. As. — 293 V. 303. As. — 294 V. 304. As. — 295 V. 305. As. — 296 V. 306. As. — 297 V. 307. As. — 298 V. 308. As. — 299 V. 309. As. — 300 V. 310. As. — 301 V. 311. As. — 302 V. 312. As. — 303 V. 313. As. — 304 V. 314. As. — 305 V. 315. As. — 306 V. 316. As. — 307 V. 317. As. — 308 V. 318. As. — 309 V. 319. As. — 310 V. 320. As. — 311 V. 321. As. — 312 V. 322. As. — 313 V. 323. As. — 314 V. 324. As. — 315 V. 325. As. — 316 V. 326. As. — 317 V. 327. As. — 318 V. 328. As. — 319 V. 329. As. — 320 V. 330. As. — 321 V. 331. As. — 322 V. 332. As. — 323 V. 333. As. — 324 V. 334. As. — 325 V. 335. As. — 326 V. 336. As. — 327 V. 337. As. — 328 V. 338. As. — 329 V. 339. As. — 330 V. 340. As. — 331 V. 341. As. — 332 V. 342. As. — 333 V. 343. As. — 334 V. 344. As. — 335 V. 345. As. — 336 V. 346. As. — 337 V. 347. As. — 338 V. 348. As. — 339 V. 349. As. — 340 V. 350. As. — 341 V. 351. As. — 342 V. 352. As. — 343 V. 353. As. — 344 V. 354. As. — 345 V. 355. As. — 346 V. 356. As. — 347 V. 357. As. — 348 V. 358. As. — 349 V. 359. As. — 350 V. 360. As. — 351 V. 361. As. — 352 V. 362. As. — 353 V. 363. As. — 354 V. 364. As. — 355 V. 365. As. — 356 V. 366. As. — 357 V. 367. As. — 358 V. 368. As. — 359 V. 369. As. — 360 V. 370. As. — 361 V. 371. As. — 362 V. 372. As. — 363 V. 373. As. — 364 V. 374. As. — 365 V. 375. As. — 366 V. 376. As. — 367 V. 377. As. — 368 V. 378. As. — 369 V. 379. As. — 370 V. 380. As. — 371 V. 381. As. — 372 V. 382. As. — 373 V. 383. As. — 374 V. 384. As. — 375 V. 385. As. — 376 V. 386. As. — 377 V. 387. As. — 378 V. 388. As. — 379 V. 389. As. — 380 V. 390. As. — 381 V. 391. As. — 382 V. 392. As. — 383 V. 393. As. — 384 V. 394. As. — 385 V. 395. As. — 386 V. 396. As. — 387 V. 397. As. — 388 V. 398. As. — 389 V. 399. As. — 390 V. 400. As. — 391 V. 401. As. — 392 V. 402. As. — 393 V. 403. As. — 394 V. 404. As. — 395 V. 405. As. — 396 V. 406. As. — 397 V. 407. As. — 398 V. 408. As. — 399 V. 409. As. — 400 V. 410. As. — 401 V. 411. As. — 402 V. 412. As. — 403 V. 413. As. — 404 V. 414. As. — 405 V. 415. As. — 406 V. 416. As. — 407 V. 417. As. — 408 V. 418. As. — 409 V. 419. As. — 410 V. 420. As. — 411 V. 421. As. — 412 V. 422. As. — 413 V. 423. As. — 414 V. 424. As. — 415 V. 425. As. — 416 V. 426. As. — 417 V. 427. As. — 418 V. 428. As. — 419 V. 429. As. — 420 V. 430. As. — 421 V. 431. As. — 422 V. 432. As. — 423 V. 433. As. — 424 V. 434. As. — 425 V. 435. As. — 426 V. 436. As. — 427 V. 437. As. — 428 V. 438. As. — 429 V. 439. As. — 430 V. 440. As. — 431 V. 441. As. — 432 V. 442. As. — 433 V. 443. As. — 434 V. 444. As. — 435 V. 445. As. — 436 V. 446. As. — 437 V. 447. As. — 438 V. 448. As. — 439 V. 449. As. — 440 V. 450. As. — 441 V. 451. As. — 442 V. 452. As. — 443 V. 453. As. — 444 V. 454. As. — 445 V. 455. As. — 446 V. 456. As. — 447 V. 457. As. — 448 V. 458. As. — 449 V. 459. As. — 450 V. 460. As. — 451 V. 461. As. — 452 V. 462. As. — 453 V. 463. As. — 454 V. 464. As. — 455 V. 465. As. — 456 V. 466. As. — 457 V. 467. As. — 458 V. 468. As. — 459 V. 469. As. — 460 V. 470. As. — 461 V. 471. As. — 462 V. 472. As. — 463 V. 473. As. — 464 V. 474. As. — 465 V. 475. As. — 466 V. 476. As. — 467 V. 477. As. — 468 V. 478. As. — 469 V. 479. As. — 470 V. 480. As. — 471 V. 481. As. — 472 V. 482. As. — 473 V. 483. As. — 474 V. 484. As. — 475 V. 485. As. — 476 V. 486. As. — 477 V. 487. As. — 478 V. 488. As. — 479 V. 489. As. — 480 V. 490. As. — 481 V. 491. As. — 482 V. 492. As. — 483 V. 493. As. — 484 V. 494. As. — 485 V. 495. As. — 486 V. 496. As. — 487 V. 497. As. — 488 V. 498. As. — 489 V. 499. As. — 490 V. 500. As. — 491 V. 501. As. — 492 V. 502. As. — 493 V. 503. As. — 494 V. 504. As. — 495 V. 505. As. — 496 V. 506. As. — 497 V. 507. As. — 498 V. 508. As. — 499 V. 509. As. — 500 V. 510. As. — 501 V. 511. As. — 502 V. 512. As. — 503 V. 513. As. — 504 V. 514. As. — 505 V. 515. As. — 506 V. 516. As. — 507 V. 517. As. — 508 V. 518. As. — 509 V. 519. As. — 510 V. 520. As. — 511 V. 521. As. — 512 V. 522. As. — 513 V. 523. As. — 514 V. 524. As. — 515 V. 525. As. — 516 V. 526. As. — 517 V. 527. As. — 518 V. 528. As. — 519 V. 529. As. — 520 V. 530. As. — 521 V. 531. As. — 522 V. 532. As. — 523 V. 533. As. — 524 V. 534. As. — 525 V. 535. As. — 526 V. 536. As. — 527 V. 537. As. — 528 V. 538. As. — 529 V. 539. As. — 530 V. 540. As. — 531 V. 541. As. — 532 V. 542. As. — 533 V. 543. As. — 534 V. 544. As. — 535 V. 545. As. — 536 V. 546. As. — 537 V. 547. As. — 538 V. 548. As. — 539 V. 549. As. — 540 V. 550. As. — 541 V. 551. As. — 542 V. 552. As. — 543 V. 553. As. — 544 V. 554. As. — 545 V. 555. As. — 546 V. 556. As. — 547 V. 557. As. — 548 V. 558. As. — 549 V. 559. As. — 550 V. 560. As. — 551 V. 561. As. — 552 V. 562. As. — 553 V. 563. As. — 554 V. 564. As. — 555 V. 565. As. — 556 V. 566. As. — 557 V. 567. As. — 558 V. 568. As. — 559 V. 569. As. — 560 V. 570. As. — 561 V. 571. As. — 562 V. 572. As. — 563 V. 573. As. — 564 V. 574. As. — 565 V. 575. As. — 566 V. 576. As. — 567 V. 577. As. — 568 V. 578. As. — 569 V. 579. As. — 570 V. 580. As. — 571 V. 581. As. — 572 V. 582. As. — 573 V. 583. As. — 574 V. 584. As. — 575 V. 585. As. — 576 V. 586. As. — 577 V. 587. As. — 578 V. 588. As. — 579 V. 589. As. — 580 V. 590. As. — 581 V. 591. As. — 582 V. 592. As. — 583 V. 593. As. — 584 V. 594. As. — 585 V. 595. As. — 586 V. 596. As. — 587 V. 597. As. — 588 V. 598. As. — 589 V. 599. As. — 590 V. 600. As. — 591 V. 601. As. — 592 V. 602. As. — 593 V. 603. As. — 594 V. 604. As. — 595 V. 605. As. — 596 V. 606. As. — 597 V. 607. As. — 598 V. 608. As. — 599 V. 609. As. — 600 V. 610. As. — 601 V. 611. As. — 602 V. 612. As. — 603 V. 613. As. — 604 V. 614. As. — 605 V. 615. As. — 606 V. 616. As. — 607 V. 617. As. — 608 V. 618. As. — 609 V. 619. As. — 610 V. 620. As. — 611 V. 621. As. — 612 V. 622. As. — 613 V. 623. As. — 614 V. 624. As. — 615 V. 625. As. — 616 V. 626. As. — 617 V. 627. As. — 618 V. 628. As. — 619 V. 629. As. — 620 V. 630. As. — 621 V. 6

|                                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                              |
|---------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cr. 1003.                                 | and took, and went, as Jesse had com-<br>manded him; and he came to the trench,<br>as the host was going forth to the fight,<br>and shouted for the battle.                                                                                                                                                                                                           | 38 ¶ And Saul tarried David with his<br>armour <sup>11</sup> , and he put an helmet of brass<br>upon his head; also he armed him with<br>a coat of mail.                                                                                                                                                                          | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cr. 1003.                                                |
| 1 Or, place<br>of the<br>scurge, cr.<br>26. 5.                | 21 For Israel and the Philistines had<br>put the battle in array, army against<br>army.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 39 And David girded his sword upon his<br>armour, and he assayed to go; for he<br>had not proved it. And David said unto<br>Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have<br>not proved them. And David put them<br>off him.                                                                                                           | † Heb.<br>clothed<br>David with<br>his clothes.                              |
| 1 Or, battle<br>array, or,<br>place of<br>fight.              | 22 And David left his carriage in the<br>hand of the keeper of the carriage, and<br>ran into the army, and came and saluted<br>his brethren.                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 40 And he took his staff in his hand,<br>and chose him five smooth stones out of<br>the brook, and put them in a shep-<br>herd's bag which he had, even in a<br>scrip; and his sling was in his hand; and<br>he drew near to the Philistine.                                                                                      | 1 Or, valley.                                                                |
| † Heb. called<br>his bow<br>of peace, or,<br>scurge, 1 Ki. 5. | 23 And as he talked with them, behold,<br>there came up the champion, the Philis-<br>tine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the<br>armies of the Philistines, and spake ac-<br>cording to the same words: and David<br>heard them.                                                                                                                                     | 41 And the Philistine came on and<br>drew near unto David; and the man<br>that bare the shield went before him.                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | † Heb.<br>called.                                                            |
| p. ver. 2.                                                    | 24 And all the men of Israel, when they<br>saw the man, fled from him, and were<br>sore afraid.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 42 And when the Philistine looked a-<br>bout, and saw David, he despised him:<br>for he was but a youth, and ruddy, and<br>of a fair countenance.                                                                                                                                                                                 | g Ps. 123. 2.                                                                |
| † Heb. from<br>his jaws.                                      | 25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye<br>seen this man that is come up? surely<br>to defy Israel is he come up: and it<br>shall be, that the man who killeth him,<br>the king will enrich him with great<br>riches, and will give him his daughter,<br>and make his father's house free in Israel.                                                                   | 43 And the Philistine said unto David,<br>I am a dog, that thou comest to me<br>with staves? And the Philistine cursed<br>David by his gods.                                                                                                                                                                                      | 1 Cor. 1.<br>27, 28.                                                         |
| † Josh. 18.<br>16.                                            | 26 And David spake to the men that<br>stood by him, saying, What shall be<br>done to the man that killeth this<br>Philistine, and taketh away the reproach<br>from Israel? for who is this uncircum-<br>cised Philistine, that he should defy the<br>armies of the living God?                                                                                        | 44 And the Philistine said to David,<br>Come to me, and I will give thy flesh<br>unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts<br>of the field.                                                                                                                                                                                    | g ch. 16. 12.<br>2 Sam. 2. 8.<br>2 Ki. 8.<br>12.                             |
| p. ch. 12. 2.                                                 | 27 And the people answered him after<br>this manner saying, So shall it be done<br>to the man that killeth him.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 45 Then said David to the Philistine,<br>Thou comest to me with a sword, and<br>with a spear, and with a shield: but<br>I come to thee in the name of the Lord<br>of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel,<br>whom thou hast defied.                                                                                            | 1 Cor. 10.<br>24, 25.                                                        |
| p. ch. 14. 6.                                                 | 28 ¶ And Eliab his eldest brother heard<br>when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's<br>anger was kindled against David, and he<br>said, Why earnest thou down hither?<br>and with whom hast thou left these few<br>sheep in the wilderness? I know thy<br>pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart;<br>for thou art come down that thou might-<br>est see the battle. | 46 This day will the Lord deliver thee<br>into mine hand; and I will smite thee,<br>and take thine head from thee; and I<br>will give the carcases of the host of<br>the Philistines this day unto the fowls<br>of the air, and to the wild beasts of the<br>earth; that all the earth may know that<br>there is a God in Israel. | 1 Sam. 22.<br>23, 24.<br>Ps. 146. 6.<br>2 Cor. 10. 4.<br>Heb. 11.<br>23, 24. |
| p. Gen. 27. 4.<br>p. 11.<br>Matt. 20. 28.                     | 29 And David said, What have I now<br>done? Is there not a cause?                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 47 And all this assembly shall know that<br>the Lord saveth not with sword and<br>spear: for the battle is the Lord's,<br>and he will give you into our hands.                                                                                                                                                                    | m ver. 10.                                                                   |
| p. ver. 27.                                                   | 30 ¶ And he turned from him toward<br>another, and spake after the same<br>manner: and the people answered him<br>again after the former manner.                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 48 And it came to pass, when the<br>Philistine arose, and came and drew<br>nigh to meet David, that David hated,<br>and ran toward the army to meet the<br>Philistine.                                                                                                                                                            | † Heb. about<br>thou up.                                                     |
| † Heb.<br>and him.                                            | 31 And when the words were heard<br>which David spake, they rehearsed them<br>before Saul: and he sent for him.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 49 And David put his hand in his bag,<br>and took thence a stone, and slang it,<br>and smote the Philistine in his<br>forehead; that the stone sunk into his<br>forehead; and he fell upon his face to<br>the earth.                                                                                                              | m Deut. 28.<br>28.                                                           |
| 1 Deut. 28.<br>1, 2.                                          | 32 ¶ And David said to Saul, Let no<br>man's heart fail because of him;<br>thy servant will go and fight with this<br>Philistine.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 50 So David prevailed over the Phi-<br>listine with a sling and with a stone,<br>and smote the Philistine, and slew him;<br>but there was no sword in the hand of<br>David.                                                                                                                                                       | g Josh. 4. 24.<br>1 Kings 8.<br>43.                                          |
| p. ch. 14. 18.                                                | 33 And Saul said to David, Thou art<br>not able to go against this Philistine<br>to fight with him: for thou art but a<br>youth, and he a man of war from his<br>youth.                                                                                                                                                                                               | 51 Therefore David ran, and stood up<br>on the Philistine, and took his sword,<br>and drew it out of the sheath thereof,<br>and slew him, and cut off his head there-<br>with. And when the Philistines saw their<br>champion was dead, they fled.                                                                                | g ch. 21. 9.<br>See Judg.<br>2. 21.                                          |
| p. See Num.<br>12. 21.                                        | 34 And David said unto Saul, Thy ser-<br>vant kept his father's sheep, and there<br>came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb<br>out of the flock:                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 52 And the men of Israel and of Judah<br>arose, and shouted, and pursued the Phi-<br>listines, until thou come to the valley,<br>and to the gates of Ekron. And the<br>wounded of the Philistines fell down by<br>the way to Shaaraim, even unto Gath,<br>and unto Ekron.                                                         | g ch. 21. 18.<br>2 Sam. 22.<br>21.                                           |
| 1 Or, had.                                                    | 35 And I went out after him, and smote<br>him, and delivered it out of his mouth:<br>and when he arose against me, I caught<br>him by his beard, and smote him, and<br>slew him.                                                                                                                                                                                      | 53 And the children of Israel returned<br>from chasing after the Philistines, and<br>they spoiled their tents.                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | g Heb. 11.<br>34.                                                            |
| p. Ps. 18. 16.<br>17.                                         | 36 Thy servant slew both the lion and<br>the bear: and this uncircumcised Philis-<br>tine shall be as one of them, seeing he<br>hath defied the armies of the living<br>God.                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | g Josh. 18.<br>24.                                                           |
| g ch. 7.<br>8. 7. 18.                                         | 37 David said moreover, The Lord<br>that delivered me out of the paw of the<br>lion, and out of the paw of the bear,<br>he will deliver me out of the hand<br>of this Philistine. And Saul said unto<br>David, Go, and the Lord be with thee.                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 1 Sam. 13.<br>12, 13.                                                        |
| 1 Cor. 1. 28.<br>2 Tim. 4.<br>7, 18.                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                              |
| p. ch. 18. 13.<br>1 Cor. 12.<br>12, 13.                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                              |

VAR. READ.—V. 22. the stuff or baggage.—

V. 23. Was it more than a word? (i.e. I merely asked a question), 7A. Ke.

VAR. READ.—V. 32. Is not my lord's, Sept. 7A. We.

VAR. READ.—V. 38. his own warrior's dress.—

V. 39. warrior's dress.—V. 51. And.

VAR. READ.—V. 38. β Omit, Sept. We.—V. 39. β  
laboured in vain, Sept. We.—V. 52. β Gath, Sept.  
7A. Ke.—γ in the way of the two gates (the space  
between the double gates of each city), Sept. 7A.  
Rel. We. Comp. 2 Sam. 18. 24.



Before  
CH RIM T  
cir. 1053.

u See ch. 16.  
21, 22.

z ver. 54.

y ver. 13.

a Gen. 44. 30.  
b ch. 19. 3.  
c 20. 17.  
d Sam. 1. 16.  
e Deut. 13. 6.  
f ch. 17. 15.

i Or,  
prospered.  
ver. 14, 15,  
20.

j Or,  
Philistines.  
d Ex. 15. 20.  
Judg. 11.  
34.

† Heb. three-  
strapped  
instru-  
ments.

g Ex. 15. 91.  
h ch. 21. 11.  
i 29. 3.

† Heb. was  
evil to his  
eye.

g Eccles. 4. 4.  
h ch. 15. 26.

i ch. 16. 14.  
j ch. 19. 34.

l Kings 18.  
29.  
Acts 16. 16.

m ch. 19. 10.  
n 20. 22.

Prov. 27. 4.

54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, 'whose son is this youth?' And Abner said, 'As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling is.

57 And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul 'with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, 'Whose son art thou, these young man?' And David answered, 'I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

#### CHAPTER 18.

1 Jonathan loveth David, & Saul envieth his grace, & seeketh to kill him, & his army, 12 loveth him for his good success, 17 offereth him his daughters for a mare, 22 David persuaded to be the king's son in law, giveth two hundred foreskins of the Philistines for Michal's dowry, 26 Saul's hatred, and David's glory increaseth.

¶ AND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that 'the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, 'and Jonathan loved him as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, 'and would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his 'garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and 'behaved himself wisely: 'and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 ¶ And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the 'Philistine, that 'the women came out of all cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with 'instruments of music.

7 And the women 'answered one another as they played, and said, 'Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying 'displeased him; and he said, 'They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands; & 'what can he have more but 'the kingdom?

9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that 'the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, 'and he 'propheesied in the midst of the house: 'and David played with his hand, as at other times: 'and there was a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 And Saul 'cast the javelin; for he said, 'I will smite David even to the wall with it. And David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was 'afraid of David, because 'the Lord was with him, and was 'departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul's removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and 'he went out and came in before the people.

14 And David 'behaved himself wisely 'in all his ways; and 'the Lord was with him.

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he 'behaved himself very wisely', he was afraid of him.

16 But 'all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, 'her will I give thee to wife: only be thou 'valiant for me, and fight: 'the Lord's battles. For Saul said, 'Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

18 And David said unto Saul, 'Who am I? and 'what is my life?, or my father's family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that she was given unto 'Adriel the 'Meholathite to wife.

20 ¶ And Michal Saul's daughter loved David: 'and they told Saul, and the thing 'pleased him.

21 And Saul said, 'I will give him her, that she may be 'a snare to him, and that 'the hand of the Philistines may be against him. ¶ Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt 'this day be my son in law 'in the one of the twain.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's son in law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, 'On this manner spake David.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any 'dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be 'avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul 'thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in law: & David 'the days were not 'expired.

27 Wherefore David arose and went, he and 'his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and 'David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, 'that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the Lord was with David, and 'that Michal Saul's daughter 'loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; & Saul became David's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Philistines 'went forth: and it came to pass, 'after they went forth, that David 'behaved himself more wisely 'than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much 'set by.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. 1 V. 4. warrior's dress.—2 V. 6. As margin, Gr.—V. 10. an.—'became frenzied, Ge. Th. Ke.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. 5 Sept. omits in this chapter vs. 1—3, 9—11, and everything relating to Merab, viz. vs. 17—19, 21 (from 'Wherefore'); 26 (from 'and the days'); also 29 (from 'and Saul became'); 30.—V. 6 β And women dancing came forth out of all the cities of Israel to meet David. Sept. (joining the words to ch. 17. 54).—Vs. 8—11. β Omits, Sept.

Before  
CH RIM T  
cir. 1053.

a ver. 15, 22.  
b ch. 14. 12.  
c 15.

d ch. 16. 14.  
e 26. 14.

f ver. 15.  
g Num. 27. 17.

h Sam. 2. 2.  
i Or,

prospered.  
ver. 15.

j Gen. 22. 2.  
k 23.

l Josh. 4. 22.  
m ch. 17. 26.

† Heb. a son  
of value.

n Num. 26.  
o 27. 23.

p ch. 24. 26.  
q ver. 15, 22.

r Sam. 12. 3.  
s ver. 13.

t ch. 9. 26.  
u Sam. 7. 13.

v 2 Sam. 21.  
w 1.

x Judg. 7. 26.  
y ver. 26.

† Heb. was  
right to his  
eye.

z Ex. 20. 1.  
aa ver. 17.

a See ver. 26.

† Heb.  
according to  
three  
words.

f Gen. 34. 12.  
g Ex. 22. 17.

h ch. 24. 26.  
i ver. 17.

j See ver. 22.

k Heb.  
fulfilled.

l ver. 12.  
m 2 Sam. 3.  
16.

n 2 Sam. 21.  
1.

o ver. 5.

† Heb.  
prospered.

ch. 26. 21.  
2 Sam. 1. 12.

p Num. 14. 13.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 Jonathan discloseth his father's purpose to kill David. 4 He persuadeth his father to reconciliation. 8 By reason of David's good success to a new war, Saul's malicious rage breaketh out against him. 13 Michal desired her father with an image in David's bed. 18 David cometh to Samuel in Naioth. 20 Saul's messengers sent to take David, 22 and Saul himself, prophesy.

AND Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David.

2 But Jonathan Saul's son <sup>delighted</sup> much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself <sup>until</sup> the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Jonathan <sup>spake</sup> good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king <sup>sin</sup> against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to thee-ward very good:

5 For he did put his <sup>life</sup> in his hand, and <sup>slew</sup> the Philistine, and <sup>the</sup> Lord wrought a great salvation for all Israel: thou sawest it, and didst rejoice: <sup>wherefore</sup> then wilt thou <sup>sin</sup> against innocent blood, to slay David without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul swore, <sup>as</sup> the Lord liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan showed him all these things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, <sup>as</sup> <sup>in</sup> times past.

8 ¶ And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from <sup>him</sup>.

9 And <sup>the</sup> evil spirit from <sup>the</sup> Lord <sup>was</sup> upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and David played with <sup>his</sup> hand.

10 And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and David fled, and escaped <sup>the</sup> third night.

11 <sup>Saul</sup> also <sup>sent</sup> messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to-morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Michal <sup>let</sup> David down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 And Michal took an <sup>image</sup>, and laid <sup>it</sup> in the bed, and put <sup>a</sup> pillow <sup>of</sup> goats' hair <sup>for</sup> his bolster, and covered <sup>it</sup> with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He <sup>is</sup> sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, <sup>there</sup> was an image <sup>in</sup> the bed, with <sup>a</sup> pillow <sup>of</sup> goats' hair <sup>for</sup> his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why

hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; <sup>why</sup> should I kill thee?

18 ¶ So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in <sup>Naioth</sup>.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David <sup>is</sup> at Naioth in Ramah.

20 And <sup>Saul</sup> sent messengers to take David: <sup>and</sup> when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing <sup>as</sup> appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also <sup>prophesied</sup>.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.

22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to <sup>a</sup> great well that <sup>is</sup> in Bechub: and he asked and said, Where are Samuel and David? And one said, Behold, <sup>they</sup> be at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And he went <sup>thither</sup> to Naioth in Ramah: and <sup>the</sup> Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah.

24 <sup>And</sup> he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down <sup>naked</sup> all that day, and all that night. Wherefore they say, <sup>Is</sup> Saul also among the prophets?

## CHAPTER 20.

1 David consulteth with Jonathan for his safety. 11 Jonathan and David renew their covenant by oath. 18 Jonathan's token to David. 24 Saul, mistaking David's seeketh to kill Jonathan. 28 Jonathan loveth to take his leave of David.

AND David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what <sup>is</sup> my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid: thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do <sup>nothing</sup> either great or small, but that he will <sup>show</sup> it <sup>me</sup>: and why should my father hide this thing from me? <sup>it</sup> is not so.

3 And David swore moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly <sup>as</sup> the Lord liveth, and <sup>as</sup> thy soul liveth, <sup>there</sup> is but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, <sup>Whatever</sup> thy soul <sup>desireth</sup>, I will even do <sup>it</sup> for thee.

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to-morrow <sup>is</sup> the <sup>new</sup> moon, and I should not fall to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may <sup>hide</sup> myself in the field unto <sup>the</sup> third day <sup>at</sup> even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run <sup>to</sup> Beth-lehem his city: for <sup>there</sup> <sup>is</sup> a yearly sacrifice there for all the family.

7 <sup>If</sup> he say thus, <sup>it</sup> is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very

VAR. READ.—V. 18. Or, the home (viz. of the prophets), Th. Ke.; the school, Be. W.; <sup>as</sup> through-out. Ch. 20. V. 2. doth. <sup>as</sup> sheweth it to. —V. 7. the.

VAR. READ.—V. 2. the well of the threshing-floor on the crag (or, in Shephai), Sept. Th. Be. W. —V. 23. <sup>thence</sup>, Sept. Th. Ch. 20. V. 2. V. 12. <sup>omit</sup>, W. (as a gloss: the Hebrew word, as it stands, involves a grammatical anomaly.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

ch. 19. 1.

Prov. 21.

A. 2.

Gen. ch. 22.

Ps. 115. 12.

A. 100. A.

Prov. 17. 13.

Jer. 18. 20.

1 Judg. 9. 17.

2 Ps. 12.

ch. 23. 21.

Ps. 118. 100.

ch. 17. 48.

10.

1 Sam. 11.

12.

1 Chr. 11. 4.

ch. 26. 28.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

A. 100. A.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

2 Sam. 2.

28.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1022.

ch. 20. 17.  
Ezek. 7. 7.  
Josh. 2. 14.  
gver. 16.  
ch. 18. 3.  
& 22. 16.  
1 & 2 Sam. 14.  
33.

† Heb.  
searched.

† Heb.  
uncover  
thine ear,  
ver. 2.  
1 Ruth 1. 17.

2 Josh. 1. 5.  
ch. 17. 37.  
1 Chr. 23.  
11, 16.

1 & 2 Sam. 9. 1.  
3. 7.  
& 31. 7.

† Heb. ead.  
= ch. 23. 22.  
See ch. 31.  
2.

2 Sam. 4. 7.  
& 21. 6.  
† Or, by his  
love toward  
him,  
= ch. 18. 1.  
= ver. 3.

† Heb.  
misled.

† Or.  
diligently.

† Heb.  
greatly.

ch. 10. 2.

† Heb. in the  
day of the  
burning.

† Or, That  
showeth  
the way.

† Heb. not  
any thing.  
† Jer. 4. 2.

wroth, *then* be sure that 'evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for 'thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the Lord with thee; notwithstanding, 'if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldst thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O Lord God of Israel, when I have founded my father about 'sorrow any time, 'for the third day, and behold, 'if there be good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and 'shew it thee;

13 'The Lord do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and the Lord be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the Lord, that I do not:

15 But also 'thou shalt not cut off 'thy kindness from my house for ever: yno, not when the Lord hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan 'made a covenant with the house of David, saying, 'Let the Lord even require it 'at the hand of David's enemies.

17 And Jonathan 'soured David to swear again, 'because he loved him: 'for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, 'To-morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be 'empty.

19 And 'when thou hast stayed three days, *then* thou shalt go down 'quickly, and 'come to 'the place where thou didst hide thyself 'when the business was in hand', and shalt remain by 'the stone 'Ezel.

20 And I 'will shoot three 'arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and 'no hurt: 'as the Lord liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young

man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the Lord hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching 'the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the Lord be between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: and Jonathan 'soured, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he is 'not clean; surely he is not clean.

27 And it came to pass on 'the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

28 And Jonathan 'answered Saul, David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Beth-lehem:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee: for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and 'my brother, he hath commanded me to be there: and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, 'Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou 'hast chosen 'the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness?

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he 'shall surely die.

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, 'Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Saul 'cast a javelin at him to smite him: 'whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow 'beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, Is not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the 'arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter.

40 And Jonathan gave his 'artillery un-

VAR. REND.—'F. 10. if perchance.—'F. 12. this time to-morrow, Ge.—'F. 19. on the second day, when thou art missed [see Var. Read.] very greatly, thou shalt.—'on the day of the affair, Ge. Sw. We. (supposing the allusion to be to ch. 19. 2).

VAR. READ.—'Fs. 14, 15. β and mayest thou, if I still live, mayest thou shew me the kindness of the Lord; and, if I should die, cut not off, Th. Rei. We. Rei. Ke. (after Sept. Psal. Vulg.).—'Fs. 15, 16. γ and, when the Lord cutteth off... earth, let not the name of Jonathan be cut off from the house of David; but let the Lord require it, Th. Rei. We. (after Sept.).—'F. 17. β swear again unto David, Sept. Vulg. Th. Rei. We.—'F. 19. β be missed, Sept. Th. Rei. We.—'γ this heap of stones, Th. Rei. We. (with Sept. and partly Psal.).—'F. 20. β on the third day will shoot with, Sept. We.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1022.

1 Sam. 14. 2.  
See ver. 2.

1 Lev. 7. 22.  
& 15. 1, 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 Or, The  
perverse  
woman.  
† Heb. Son  
of perverse  
rebellious.

† Heb.  
to the son  
of death.  
= ch. 18. 1.  
Matt. 2.  
33.  
Luke 23. 31.  
= ch. 18. 11.  
γ ver. 11.

† Heb. to  
pass over  
him.

† Heb. to  
draw them.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <div>Before<br/>CHRIST<br/>cir. 1082.</div> <div>† Heb. Chat<br/>was his.</div> <div>ch. 1. 17.</div> <div>1 Or, the<br/>LORD be<br/>witness of<br/>that which,<br/>dc.</div> <div>See ver. 22.</div>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | <p>to this lad, and said unto him, Go, carry these to the city.</p> <p>41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose <i>out of a place</i> toward the south <i>β</i>, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded.</p> <p>42 And Jonathan said to David, ¶ Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.</p> <p>CHAPTER 21.</p> <p>1 David at Nob obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread. 7 Doeg was present. 8 David taketh Goliath's sword. 10 David at Gath feigneth himself mad.</p> <p>¶ THEN came David to Nob to 'Ahi- melech the priest: and Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee?</p> <p>2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed my servants to such and such a place.</p> <p>3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what there is † present.</p> <p>4 And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is 'hallowed bread; if the young men have kept themselves at least from women.</p> <p>5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women have borne kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the 'vessels of the young men are holy, and the bread is in a manner common, yee, though it were sanctified this day / in the vessel.</p> <p>6 So the priest gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.</p> <p>7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was 'Doeg, an Edomite, β the chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul.</p> <p>8 ¶ And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.</p> <p>9 And the priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in the valley of Elah, behold, it is here, wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here. And David said, There is none like that; give it me.</p> <p>10 ¶ And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Achish the king of Gath.</p> | <div>Before<br/>CHRIST<br/>cir. 1082.</div> <div>¶ Fr. 54,<br/>title.</div> <div>ch. 18. 7.</div> <div>¶ Luke 2. 19.</div> <div>¶ Fr. 54,<br/>title.</div> <div>1 Or, made<br/>marks.</div> <div>1 Or, play-<br/>eth the mad<br/>man.</div> <div>¶ Fr. 57,<br/>title.</div> <div>¶ 1st. title.</div> <div>2 Sam. 22.<br/>12.</div> <div>¶ Judg. 11. 2.</div> <div>1 Heb. And a<br/>creditor.</div> <div>1 Heb. Mirror<br/>of soul.</div> <div>2 Sam. 24.<br/>11.</div> <div>1 Chr. 21. 9.</div> <div>2 Chr. 20.<br/>28.</div> <div>1 Or, prove<br/>in a high<br/>place.</div> <div>ch. 6. 14.</div> <div>1 Heb.<br/>unconscion-<br/>able ear,</div> <div>ch. 20. 2.</div> <div>1 ch. 18. 2.</div> <div>2 Sam. 20.</div> <div>¶ ch. 21. 7.</div> <div>Fr. 52, title,<br/>&amp; ver. 1, 2.</div> <div>2 ch. 21. 1.</div> <div>1 ch. 14. 3.</div> <div>2 Num. 27.<br/>21.</div> <div>ch. 21. 6, 9.</div> |
| <div>VAR. READ.—Chap. 21. 1 V. 2. the young men I have directed.— 2 V. 5. when I came out, the vessels (i.e. bodies; comp. 1 Thee. 4. 4; clothes, &amp;c.) of the young men were holy, although the body was a common one (had no religious ob- ject); how much more then will they be hallowed body to day! Sw. We. (though doubting the sanctification of body).— 3 V. 6. had been.— 4 V. 7. 1st. mightiest; see Var. Read.</div> <div>VAR. READ.—V. 41. β from beside the heap of stones, Sept. 78. Sw. We. Rel.— Chap. 21. V. 7. β the mightiest of Saul's couriers (ch. 22. 17), Gr. (L); who tended Saul's mules, Sept.; comp. 1 Kin. 1. 33.</div> |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | <div>VAR. READ.—Chap. 22. 1 V. 6. was sitting.— 2 the tamarisk-tree upon the height.</div> <div>VAR. READ.—V. 15. β beat upon, Sept. Vulg. 78. We. Sw. Rel.— Chap. 22. V. 5. β city, Sept.— V. 9. β Saul's mules, Sept. Sw. 78.</div>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1002.

11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob; and they came all of them to the king.

† Heb.  
Behold me.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, † Here I am, *§ my lord.*

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, And who is so faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son in law, and *§* goeth at thy bidding *§*, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant *§* knew nothing of all this, *†* less or more.

† Heb. little or great.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house.

† Or, guard.  
† Heb. rangers.

17 ¶ And the king said unto the *†* footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the Lord: because their hand also *§* with David, and because they knew *§* when he fled<sup>1</sup>, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king *§* would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the Lord.

1. See Ex. 1.

18 And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and *§* slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.

1. See ch. 2.

19 ¶ And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

1. See ch. 11.

20 ¶ And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, *§* escaped, and fled after David.

p ch. 23. 6.  
q ch. 2. 33.

21 And Abiathar shewed David that Saul had slain the Lord's priests.

22 And David said unto Abiathar, I knew it that day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy father's house.

1. Kings 2.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not: *†* for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safe-guard.

### CHAPTER 23.

1 David, enquiring of the Lord by Abiathar, rescueth Keilah. 7 God shewing him the coming of Saul, and the treachery of the Keilites, he escapeth from Keilah. 16 In Ziph Jonathan cometh and comforteth him. 19 The Ziphites discover him to Saul. 25 At Maon he is rescued from Saul by the invasion of the Philistines. 29 He dwelleth at Engedi.

THEN they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against Keilah, and they rob the threshing-floors.

a Josh. 13. 64.

2 Therefore David *§* enquired of the Lord, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the Lord said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah.

b ver. 4, 5, 9.  
c ch. 30. 4.  
d Sam. 8. 19, 22.

3 And David's men said unto him, Be-

VAR. READ.—*3* V. 15. Or, knoweth, *7* A. Ke.—*6* V. 17. Rather, couriers.—*8* that he was fleeing.

VAR. READ.—*7* V. 12. *§* Insert, speak on, *Sept.* *7* A.

—*7* V. 14. *§* captain over thy body-guard, *7* A. *Sw. Rei.* (from *Sept.* *Targ.*)

hold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1002.

4 Then David enquired of the Lord yet again. And the Lord answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

5 So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech *§* fled to David *§* to Keilah, that he came down *§* with an ephod in his hand.

1. ch. 22. 23.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath delivered him unto mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

1. ch. 22. 23.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.

1. ch. 22. 23.

9 ¶ And David knew that Saul *§* secretly practised *§* mischief against him; and *§* he said to Abiathar the priest, Bring hither the ephod.

1. Num. 27. 21.  
1. ch. 22. 23.

10 Then said David, O Lord God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, *§* to destroy the city for my sake.

1. ch. 22. 23.

11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul hear me, as thy servant hath heard? O Lord God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the Lord said, He will come down.

1. ch. 22. 23.

12 Then said David, Will the men of Keilah *§* deliver me, and my men into the hand of Saul? And the Lord said, They will deliver thee up.

1. Heb. deliver up.

13 ¶ Then David and his men, *§* which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbore to go forth.

1. ch. 22. 23.

14 And David abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in *§* a mountain in the wilderness of *§* Ziph. And Saul *§* sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

1. Ps. 11. 1.

15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David was in the wilderness of Ziph in *§* a wood.

1. Ps. 11. 1.

16 ¶ And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into the wood, and strengthened his *§* hand in God.

1. Ps. 11. 1.

17 And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; and *§* that also Saul my father knoweth.

1. Ps. 11. 1.

18 And they two *§* made a covenant before the Lord: and David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

1. ch. 22. 23.

19 ¶ Then *§* came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the *§* hill of Hachilah, which is *†* on the south of *§* Jeshimon?

1. ch. 22. 23.

20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and *§* our part shall be to deliver him into the king's hand.

1. ch. 22. 23.

21 And Saul said, Blessed be ye of the Lord; for ye have compassion on me.

1. ch. 22. 23.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and

1. ch. 22. 23.

VAR. READ.—*Chap.* 23. *1* V. 9. was devising.

*2* V. 14, 15. the. *3* V. 19. mountain. *4* V. 24. Or, the Waste (Num. 21. 30).

VAR. READ.—*Chap.* 23. *6* V. 6. *§* that he came down with David into Keilah, *Sept.* *7* V. 16. *§* hands

*Sept.* *Ps.* *7* A. Comp. *Isa.* 35. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 1000.

1 Heb. food  
shall be.

1 Job. 15.  
22.  
ca. 26. 2.

1 Or from  
the rock.

1 Ps. 21. 22.

1 Ps. 17. 9.

1 See 2 Kings  
19. 2.

1 Heb.  
spread  
chariot  
upon, &c.

1 That is,  
The road of  
division.

1 1 Chr. 20.  
2.

1 ch. 22. 22.

1 Heb. after.

1 Ps. 22. 22.

1 Ps. 142. 8.

1 Job. 3.  
24.

1 Ps. 37.  
26.

1 1st. 21.  
ch. 22. 8.

1 Heb. do  
not which  
was Sam's.

1 2 Sam. 24.  
22.

1 2 Sam. 21.  
11.

1 Heb.  
and of.

1 Ps. 7. 4.

1 2 Sam. 24.  
22.

1 2 Sam. 21.  
11.

know and see his place  $\beta$  where his  $\beta$  haunt is, and who hath seen him there  $\beta$ : for it is told me that he dealeth very subtilly.

22 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men were in the wilderness  $\alpha$  of Maon, in the  $\beta$  plain on the south of  $\alpha$  Jeshimon.

25  $\beta$  Saul also  $\alpha$  and his men went to seek him. And they told David: wherefore he came down  $\alpha$  into a rock  $\beta$ , and abode  $\beta$  in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard that, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul: for Saul and his men  $\alpha$  compassed David and his men round about to take them.

27  $\alpha$  But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have  $\dagger$  invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place  $\dagger$  Sela-hammahlekoth.

29  $\alpha$  And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds  $\alpha$  at Engedi.

#### CHAPTER 24.

1 David in a cave at Engedi, having cut off Saul's skirt, spareth his life. 8 He sheweth thereby his innocency. 18 Saul, acknowledging his fault, taketh an oath of David, and departeth.

AND it came to pass,  $\alpha$  when Saul was returned from  $\dagger$  following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wilderness of Engedi.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and  $\alpha$  went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where was a cave; and  $\alpha$  Saul went in to  $\alpha$  cover his feet: and  $\alpha$  David and his men  $\alpha$  remained in the sides of the cave.

4  $\alpha$  And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the Lord said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of  $\dagger$  Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that  $\beta$  David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men,  $\alpha$  The Lord forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the Lord's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is the anointed of the Lord.

7 So David  $\alpha$  stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way.

8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped

with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9  $\alpha$  And David said to Saul,  $\alpha$  Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the Lord had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and some bade me kill thee: but mine eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he is the Lord's anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that there is neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou  $\alpha$  huntest my soul to take it.

12 The Lord judge between me and thee, and the Lord avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a dead dog, after  $\alpha$  a flea.

15 The Lord therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and  $\alpha$  see, and  $\alpha$  plead my cause, and  $\dagger$  deliver me out of thine hand.

16  $\alpha$  And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said,  $\alpha$  Is this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17  $\alpha$  And he said to David, Thou art more righteous than I: for thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when  $\alpha$  the Lord had  $\dagger$  delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the Lord reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold,  $\alpha$  I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21  $\alpha$  Swear now therefore unto me by the Lord,  $\alpha$  that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And David swore unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up unto  $\alpha$  the hold.

#### CHAPTER 25.

1 Samuel died. 2 David in Paran sendeth to Nabal. 10 Provoked by Nabal's unchristianity, he undertaketh to destroy him. 14 Abigail understanding thereof, is taken a present. 23 And by her wisdom she pacifieth David. 26 Nabal hearing thereof, diech. 29 David taketh Abigail and Adam to be his wives. 34 Michal is given to Phalti.

AND  $\alpha$  Samuel died; and all the Israelites were gathered together, and  $\alpha$  lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down  $\alpha$  to the wilderness of  $\beta$  Paran. 2 And there was a man  $\alpha$  in Maon, whose possessions were in  $\alpha$  Carmel; and the man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and she was a woman of good under-

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 1000.

2 Ps. 141. 6.  
1 Ps. 13. 22.  
17. 2.

1 Ps. 7. 3.  
135. 7.  
1 ch. 26. 20.

1 Gen. 16. 5.  
Judg. 11. 27.  
1 ch. 26. 18.  
Job 4. 8.

1 ch. 17. 22.  
2 Sam. 9. 9.  
1 ch. 24. 20.  
1 ver. 12.

1 2 Chr. 24. 22.

1 Ps. 25. 1.  
1 ch. 24. 18.  
1 Mic. 7. 9.

1 Heb.  
judge.

1 ch. 26. 17.  
1 ch. 26. 21.  
1 Gen. 26.

1 Matt. 5. 22.

1 Heb.  
about up.

1 ch. 22. 12.  
1 ch. 26. 4.

1 ch. 22. 17.

1 Gen. 21. 22.

1 2 Sam. 21. 6, 4.

1 ch. 22. 22.

1 ch. 1000.

1 ch. 23. 3.

1 Num. 20. 29.

1 Deut. 24. 8.

1 Gen. 21. 21.

1 Ps. 120. 5.

1 ch. 23. 24.

1 Or.  
business.

1 Josh. 15. 24.

VAR. READ.—V. 25. And (or, So) Saul.  $\alpha$  unto the crag. Sept. We.; from the crag. Th. Sw. Ke. Gr.—V. 28. i.e. the crag of division, Th.—Chap. 24. V. 3. were tarrying.

VAR. READ.—V. 22.  $\beta$  where his fleeing foot is, Th. Sw. We. (after Sept.). V. 24.  $\beta$  crag, Gr.—V. 25.  $\beta$  which is, Sept. We.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 25. V. 1.  $\beta$  Maon, Sept. Th. Sw. We. Gr. Rel. Digitized by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

f Gen. 26.  
13.  
2 Sam. 13.  
23.

† Heb. and  
his in my  
name of  
peace.  
ch. 17. 23.  
g 1 Chr. 12.  
13.  
Ps. 122. 7.  
Luk. 10. 5.

† Heb.  
sheep.  
a ver. 14, 21.

† Heb. 2. 10.  
Ezek. 9. 19.

† Heb.  
ruined.

h Judg. 9.  
23.  
2 Th. 7. 2.  
2 Tim. 2. 4.

† Judg. 8. 6.  
† Heb.  
slaughter.

m ch. 20. 24.

† Heb. *for*  
unto them.  
= ver. 7.

† Heb.  
sheep.

o Ex. 14. 22.  
Job 1. 10.

p ch. 20. 7.

q Deut. 12.  
13.  
Judg. 19. 22.

r Gen. 22. 12.  
Prov. 15. 14.  
2 Ki. 14.

† Or, *among*.

s Gen. 22.  
14, 20.

standing, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish, and evil in his doings; and he was of the house of Caleb.

4 ¶ And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did *shear* his sheep.

5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name:

6 And thus *shall* ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, *Peace* be both to thee, and peace be *to* thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we *hurt* them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and *ceased*.

10 ¶ And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, *Who is David?* and who is the son of Jesse? there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master.

11 Shall I then take my bread, and my *water*, and my *flesh* that I have killed for my shearers, and give it unto men whom I know not whence they be?

12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David about four hundred men; and two hundred *abode* by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he *trilled* on *s* them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and *we* were not *hurt*, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:

16 They were *a* wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for *evil* is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is such a son of *Belial*, that a man cannot speak to him.

18 ¶ Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred *clusters* of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, *Go* before me: behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was so, as the rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now David had said, Surely in vain

have I kept all that this *follow* hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that *pertained* unto him: and he hath *requited* me evil for good.

22 So and more also do God unto *the* enemies of *β* David, if I *leave* of all that *pertain* to him by the morning light *any* that pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Abigail saw David, she *hasted*, and *lighted* off the ass, and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground.

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me *let* this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine *audience*, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this name of *Belial*, even Nabal: for as his name is, so is he; *Nabal* is his name, and folly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, *as* the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the Lord hath *withholden* thee from *coming* to *shed* blood, and from *avenging* thyself with thine own hand, now *let* thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now *this* blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that *follow* my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for the Lord will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord *fought* the battles of the Lord, and *evil* hath not been *found* in thee *all* thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but *β* the soul of my lord shall be *bound* in the bundle of life with the Lord thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them *shall* be *slung* out, *as* out of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the Lord shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel:

31 That this shall be *no* grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the Lord shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And David said to Abigail, *Blessed* be the Lord God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast *kept* me this day from *coming* to *shed* blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the Lord God of Israel liveth, which hath *kept* me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst *hasted* and come to meet me, surely there had *not* been left unto Nabal by the morning light *any* that pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her hand *that* which she had brought him, and said unto her, *Go* up in peace to thine house; *see*, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have *accepted* thy person.

VAR. READ.—*β* V. 26. 33. entering into (incurring bloodguiltiness).—*β* V. 28. and evil (misfortune) will not be, *β* V. 28. *β* V. 29. Or, may... be.—*β* but.—*β* V. 31. stumbling-block.

Ge. Ke.  
VAR. READ.—*β* V. 23. *β* Omitt. Sept. *β*; his servant *Paul*.—*β* V. 29. *β* And should a man rise up to... thy soul, then, *β* V. 29. *β*; also *β* V. 29. *β*; without any change in the text.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

a Ps. 101. 1.  
Prov. 17. 1.  
b Deut. 17. 1.  
ch. 1. 17.  
c 2 Ki. 12. 1.  
d 1 Sam. 13. 1.  
e 1 Sam. 13. 1.  
f 1 Sam. 13. 1.  
g 1 Sam. 13. 1.  
h 1 Sam. 13. 1.  
i 1 Sam. 13. 1.  
j 1 Sam. 13. 1.

† Heb. *by* to  
the ass.  
† Heb. *by*  
Foot.

k 2 Ki. 12. 1.

l ver. 28. 1.

† Heb. *by*  
Sept. *β*.

m 2 Sam. 13. 1.

n 2 Sam. 13. 1.

o 2 Sam. 13. 1.

p 2 Sam. 13. 1.

q 2 Sam. 13. 1.

r 2 Sam. 13. 1.

s 2 Sam. 13. 1.

t 2 Sam. 13. 1.

u 2 Sam. 13. 1.

v 2 Sam. 13. 1.

w 2 Sam. 13. 1.

x 2 Sam. 13. 1.

y 2 Sam. 13. 1.

z 2 Sam. 13. 1.

aa 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ab 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ac 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ad 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ae 2 Sam. 13. 1.

af 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ag 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ah 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ai 2 Sam. 13. 1.

aj 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ak 2 Sam. 13. 1.

al 2 Sam. 13. 1.

am 2 Sam. 13. 1.

an 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ao 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ap 2 Sam. 13. 1.

aq 2 Sam. 13. 1.

ar 2 Sam. 13. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 1000.  
2 Sam. 12.  
22.

36 ¶ And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, <sup>1</sup>he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart was merry within him, for he was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became as a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.

39 ¶ And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, <sup>2</sup>Blessed be the LORD, that hath <sup>3</sup>pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath <sup>4</sup>kept his servant from evil: for the LORD hath <sup>5</sup>returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David sent and <sup>6</sup>communed with <sup>7</sup>Abigail, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, <sup>8</sup>let <sup>9</sup>this handmaid be a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of her's that went <sup>10</sup>after her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.

43 David also <sup>11</sup>took Ahinoam <sup>12</sup>of Jezreel; and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given <sup>13</sup>Michal his daughter, David's wife, to <sup>14</sup>Phalti the son of Laish, which was of Gallim.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 <sup>1</sup>Saul, by the discovery of the <sup>2</sup>Ziphites, cometh to Hechilah against David. 5 David coming into the trench stayeth Abigail from killing Saul, but taketh his spear and cruse. 13 David reprooveth Abner, 18 and exhorteth Saul. 21 Saul acknowledgeth his sin.

AND the Ziphites came unto Saul to A Gibeath, saying, <sup>3</sup>Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hechilah, which is before <sup>4</sup>Jeshimon?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hechilah, which is before <sup>5</sup>Jeshimon, by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and <sup>6</sup>Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the <sup>7</sup>trench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai <sup>8</sup>the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, Who will <sup>9</sup>go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee.

7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said Abishai to David, God hath

<sup>1</sup>delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not <sup>2</sup>smile him the second time.

9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not: <sup>3</sup>for who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 David said furthermore, <sup>4</sup>As the LORD liveth, <sup>5</sup>the LORD shall smite him; or <sup>6</sup>his day shall come to die; or he shall <sup>7</sup>descend into battle, and perish.

11 <sup>8</sup>The LORD <sup>9</sup>forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that is at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they got them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither awaked: for they were all asleep: because <sup>10</sup>a deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of <sup>11</sup>a hill <sup>12</sup>afar off; a great space being between them:

14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the king?

15 And David said to Abner, Art not thou a <sup>13</sup>valiant man? and who is like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. <sup>14</sup>As the LORD liveth, ye are <sup>15</sup>worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, <sup>16</sup>Is this thy voice, my son David? And David said, It is my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, <sup>17</sup>Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have <sup>18</sup>stirred thee up against me, let him <sup>19</sup>accept an offering: but if <sup>20</sup>they be the children of men, cursed be they before the LORD; <sup>21</sup>for they have driven me out this day from <sup>22</sup>tabiding in <sup>23</sup>the inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seek <sup>24</sup>β as a sea β, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 ¶ Then said Saul, <sup>25</sup>I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was <sup>26</sup>precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 <sup>27</sup>The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the LORD delivered thee into my hand to day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 1000.  
† Heb. about  
up. ch. 24. 10.  
ch. 24. 6, 7.  
2 Sam. 1. 16.

ch. 25. 28.  
Pa. 94. 1, 2.  
29.  
Luke 19. 7.  
Rom. 12. 19.  
g See Gen.  
27. 29.  
Deut. 31. 14.  
Job 7. 1.  
ch. 14. 5.  
Pa. 97. 13.  
ch. 31. 6.  
ch. 24. 6.  
12.  
h Gen. 2. 21.  
ch. 13. 12.

† Heb. the  
sons of  
David.  
2 Sam. 12. 5.  
ch. 24. 16.  
m ch. 24. 9.  
11.  
n 2 Sam. 18.  
11.  
h 24. 1.  
† Heb. small.  
Gen. 8. 21.  
Lev. 26. 21.  
o Deut. 4. 23.  
Pa. 120. 5.  
† Heb.  
cleaving.  
p 2 Sam. 14.  
16.  
h 20. 19.  
q ch. 24. 14.  
r ch. 15. 24.  
h 24. 17.  
ch. 18. 20.  
† Pa. 7. 8.  
h 18. 20.

1 ver. 22.  
Prov. 22.  
22.  
1 ver. 25, 26.  
11 Kings 2.  
7.  
2. 1. 14.  
1 Ruth 2. 10.  
12.  
Prov. 15. 22.  
1 Heb. of  
her feet.  
ver. 27.  
Josh. 15. 54.  
1 ch. 27. 2.  
h 20. 1.  
2 Sam. 2. 14.  
1 Phaltiel.  
2 Sam. 3. 15.  
1 ch. 10. 20.

ch. 23. 19.  
Pa. 24. 12th.

1 ch. 14. 20.  
h 17. 14.  
1 Or, midst  
of the  
company.  
ch. 17. 20.  
11 Ch. 2.  
2.  
1 Phaltiel.  
2. 11.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 29. spake for (i.e. wooed), Rev. M. De. Comp. Song of Sol. 8. 8.—<sup>10</sup> V. 43. had taken, Rev. F. 7. Kc.—Chap. 26.—<sup>1</sup> V. 1, 3. Or, the Waste (ch. 23. 19).

VAR. READ.—<sup>2</sup> V. 10, 11. except the LORD strike him, or his day come that he die, or he descend into battle and be swept away, the LORD, F. 7. Kc.—<sup>3</sup> V. 13. the mountain.—<sup>4</sup> V. 19. having a share in. F. 7. Kc.—Chap. 26. V. 20. β my soul, Sept. Th. Wc.



Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 1000.

Gen. 22.  
26.

cr 1000.  
† Heb. he  
consumed.

ch. 26. 12.

ch. 21. 10.

ch. 23. 42.

See Josh.

15. 31.

19. 8.

† Heb. the

number of

days.

† Heb.

a year.

See ch. 22. 3.

still 1034.

ch. 13. 12.

Josh. 16.

10.

Judg. 1. 28.

Or,

Geshites.

Ex. 17. 16.

See ch. 15.

7. 8.

Gen. 26. 12.

Or, Did

you not

make a

road, &c.

See 1 Chr.

2. 9. 26.

Judg. 1. 14.

† Heb.

to smite.

set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the Lord, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed be thou, my son David: thou shalt both do great things, and also shalt still prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 Saul hearing David to be in Gath seeketh no more for him. 2 David beggett Ziklag of Achish. 3 He, invading other countries, persuadeth Achish he fought against Jath.

AND David said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape unto the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And David arose, and he passed over with the six hundred men that were with him unto Achish, the son of Maach, king of Gath.

3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, even David with his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.

5 ¶ And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

7 And at this time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was a full year and four months.

8 ¶ And David and his men went up, and invaded the Geshurites, and the Gittites, and the Amalekites: for those nations were of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.

9 And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Achish.

10 And Achish said, Whither have ye made a road to day? And David said, Against the south of Judah, and against the south of the Jerahmeelites, and against the south of the Kenites.

11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to Gath, saying, lest they should tell on us, saying, he did David, and so will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines.

12 And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 Achish putteth confidence in David. 2 Saul, having destroyed the witches, and now in his fear forsaken of God, seeketh to a witch. 3 The witch, encouraged by Saul, raiseth up Samuel. 4 Saul, hearing his ruin, fainteth. 5 The woman with his servants refresh him with meat.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 27. 1 V. 1. be swept away one day into. 2 V. 9. would smite. leave. take. 3 V. 10. south-country (Heb. Negeb). 4 V. 11. would save. Omit. and such was dwell.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 27. V. 8. he these inhabited the land which reacheth from Telam, Sept. (some MSS.) Th. Kn. We. Rel.

AND it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

2 And David said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 ¶ Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in Shunem; and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in Glibon.

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul enquired of the Lord, the Lord answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor.

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him up, whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul swore to her by the Lord, saying, As the Lord liveth, there shall be no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up, and he is covered with a mantle. And Saul perceived that it was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the Lord is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

VAR. READ.—Chap. 28. 1 V. 10. no iniquity fall upon. 2 V. 12. seat. see. Or, a (a divine or superhuman form), Ge. Th. Kn. We. Rel.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 28. V. 2. Now, there, Sept. Th. We. Rel. V. 16. with thy armour, Sept. Psal. Th. H. N. Gr. Rel. Comp. 15. 28.

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 1000.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

cr. 10.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

ch. 21.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1056.

Or, for  
himself.

Prov. 16. 4.

ch. 15. 2.

1 Kings 19.

1 Kings 19.

1 Chron. 10.

12.

2 Sam. 10.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

12.

17 And the LORD hath done to him, as he spake by me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, even to David:

18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

20 Then Saul and all his men fled straightway along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

### CHAPTER 29.

1 David marching with the Philistines, is discovered by their prince. 6 Achish discerneth him, with commendations of his fidelity.

NOW the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by Saul's fountain which is in Jezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but David and his men passed on in the rearward with Achish.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these Hebrews here? And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me these days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell unto me unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? should it not be with the heads of these men?

5 Is not this David, of whom they sang once to another in dances, saying, Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

6 Then Achish called David, and said

unto him, Surely, as the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displease not the lords of the Philistines.

8 And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return unto the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

### CHAPTER 30.

1 The Amalekites spoil Ziklag, 4 David asking counsel is encouraged by God to pursue them. 11 By the means of a revived Egyptian, he is brought to the enemies, and recovereth all the spoil. 22 David's law to divide the spoil equally between them that fight and them that keep the stuff. 26 He sendeth presents to his friends.

AND it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire; and had taken the women captive, that were therein: the slow not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went on their way.

2 So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

3 Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

4 And David's two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

5 And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but David encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

6 And David said to Abiathar the priest, Ahimelech's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David.

7 And David enquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.

8 So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

9 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor. And they found an Egyptian in

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 30. 1. 14. south-country.

2. 14. embittered.—3. 9. Omit.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 30. 2. 2. Add, and all, Sept.

TA. We.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1056.

2 Sam. 3.

2 Kings 19.

27.

1 ver. 3.

1 Heb. these

are not good

in the eyes

of the lords.

1 Heb. do

not evil in

the eyes of

the lords.

1 Heb.

before them.

2 Sam. 14.

17, 20.

2 19. 27.

2 ver. 4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

2 Sam. 4.

4.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

1 So Judg.  
11. 19.  
ch. 16. 27.

1 ver. 16.  
2 Sam. 5. 18.  
1 Kings 1.  
20. 44.  
Ezek. 38. 16.  
Zeph. 3. 8.  
1 Soek. 14.  
12.  
4 15. 12.

11 Theos. 4.  
2.

† Heb. their  
sorrow.

11 ver. 5.

11 ver. 10.

† Or, asked  
them how  
they did.  
Judg. 14. 15.  
12.  
13.  
Judg. 19. 22.  
† Heb. men.

p See Num.  
31. 27.  
Josh. 22. 8.

† Heb. and  
forward.

† Heb.  
blowing.  
Gen. 28. 11.  
ch. 28. 27.

the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;  
12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights.

13 And David said unto him, To whom *belongest thou?* and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite: and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the south of the Cherethites, and upon the coast which *belongeth* to Judah, and upon the south of Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, I swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah.

17 And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away: and David rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: David recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, which they drove before those other cattle, and said, This is David's spoil.

21 ¶ And David came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that were with him: and when David came near to the people, he saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men and men of Belial, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them *ought* of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart.

23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but as his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day.

26 ¶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, even to his friends, saying, Behold a present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD;

27 To them which were in Beth-el, and

to them which were in south Ramoth, and to them which were in Jattir, and to them which were in Aroer, and to them which were in Bithmoth, and to them which were in Eshtemoa, and to them which were in Beth-bar, and to them which were in the cities of the Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of the Kenites, and to them which were in Hormah, and to them which were in Chor-bathan, and to them which were in Athach, and to them which were in Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 Saul having lost his army, and his sons slain, he and his armourbearer kill themselves. 7 The Philistines possess the forsaken towns of the Israelites. 11 They of Jabesh-gilead, covering the bodies by night, burn them at Jabesh, and mournfully bury their bones.

NOW the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, Saul's son, and Melchishua, Saul's son.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 ¶ Then said Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side of Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to publish it in the house of their idols, and among the people.

10 ¶ And they put his armour in the house of Ashtaroth: and they fastened his body to the wall of Beth-ahsan.

11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead heard of that which the Philistines had done to Saul;

12 All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Beth-ahsan, and came to Jabesh, and burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and buried them under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

VAR. RECD.—6 V. 7. Ramoth of the South (Josh. 19. 8).—Chap. 31. 1 V. 3. found, Be. We. Ke.—3 trembled sore because of, Ge. Be. We. Ke.—4 V. side of, Th. Be.—5 V. 9. unto.—6 V. 13. the tamarisk

VAR. RECD.—7 V. 20. Carmel, Sept. Th. Be. Gr. Comp. Josh. 15. 55.—7 V. 30. Boz-Ahas Sept. Pesh. Turry. Jer. MSS. Mesora, and best all.—Chap. 31. 1 V. 6. Omit, Sept. We.—7 V. 11. unto, Sept. Th. Be. We. (1 Chr. 10. 9).—7 V. 14. Insert, and his skull they fastened in the temple of Dagon, Sw. Be. Th. (from 1 Chron. 10. 10).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

1 Soek. 14.

# THE SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED,

## THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

### CHAPTER 1.

*1 The Amalekite, who brought tidings of the overthrow, and accused himself of Saul's death, is slain. 17 David lamenteth Saul and Jonathan with a song.*

NOW it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag;

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

3 And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

4 And David said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also.

5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them; and likewise all the men that were with him:

12 And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the Lord, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

13 And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Amalekite.

14 And David said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy the Lord's anointed?

15 And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And David said unto him, Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the Lord's anointed.

17 And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son:

18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow; for behold, it is written in the book of Jasher.)

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!

20 Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings; for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

### CHAPTER 2.

1 David, by God's direction, with his company goeth up to Hebron, where he is made king of Judah. 5 He commendeth them of Jubbah-gilead for their kindness to Saul. 8 Abner maketh Ish-bosheth king of Israel. 13 A mortal skirmish between twine of Abner's and twine of David's men. 18 Asahel is slain. 23 At Abner's motion Joab soundeth a retreat. 25 Asahel's burial.

AND it came to pass after this, that David enquired of the Lord, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the Lord said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither

VAR. READ. — *v. 18.* (the) Bow, *Ge. De W. Ke.* (supposing the song to be so called from the occurrence of the word in *v. 23*: but see *Var. Read.*).

*v. 19.* Or, The gazelle, O Israel, *Peab. Ex.* —

*v. 21.* Lit. heave-offerings (*Ex. 25. 2*). — *v. 22.* defiled. — anointed not. *Comp. Isa. 21. 8.* — *v. 23.* never returned. — *v. 23.* Or, the lovely and the pleasant, in their lives and, *7a. Ke.* — *v. 25.* upon thine high places and, *7a. Ke.* —

*v. 27.* The instruments of war (*viz.* Saul and Jonathan), *Ex. 7a. Ke. Comp. Isa. 18. 5.*

VAR. READ. — *Chap. 1. v. 18.* *β* truthfully, *Ex.;* and Israel, *Gr.* (both supplying 'it' after teach; 'Israel,' also in *Sept. Cod. Al.*, but in lieu of Judah). *Omit. Sept. Cod. Vat. and We.* (who offers an ingenious theory to account for the word appearing here). — *v. 21. β* (Corrupt.) Ye mountains of death! *Sept. (MSS.) We.* — *v. 27* the weapons of him that was,

*1 MS. Gr. (L.)*

Before CHRIST 1056.

*v. 1 Sam. 21.*

*v. 2.*

*v. 1 Sam. 10.*

*v. 13.*

*1 Or, of the upright.*

*v. 27.*

*v. 1 Sam. 21.*

*v. 9.*

*v. Mic. 1. 10.*

*v. See Judg.*

*v. 16. 25.*

*v. See Ex. 15.*

*v. 20.*

*Judg. 11. 24.*

*v. 1 Sam. 18. 6.*

*v. 1 Sam. 21.*

*v. 4.*

*v. 1 Sam. 21.*

*v. 1.*

*v. So Judg.*

*v. 22.*

*v. Job 2. 3, 4.*

*v. Job 30. 16.*

*v. 1 Sam. 10.*

*v. 1 Sam. 18.*

*v. 6.*

*1 Or, sweet.*

*v. Judg. 14.*

*v. 15.*

*v. 1 Sam. 13.*

*v. 1, 3.*

*v. 2. 19. 2.*

*v. 2 Sam. 17. 41.*

*v. 23. 16.*

*v. ver. 19.*

*v. Judg. 1. 1.*

*v. 1 Sam. 23.*

*v. 2, 4, 9.*

*v. 20. 7, 8.*

Before CHRIST 1056.

*v. 1 Sam. 20.*

*v. 17. 24.*

*v. 2. 4. 10.*

*v. 1 Sam. 4.*

*v. 15.*

*1 Heb. 27. 1.*

*v. 2 Sam. 4. 14.*

*v. 1 Sam. 21.*

*v. 1.*

*v. 2. 1, 2, 4.*

*1 Heb. 27. 1.*

*v. 2 Sam. 4. 14.*

*1 Or, my out of earth.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 1 Sam. 12.*

*v. 4.*

*v. 1 Sam. 21.*

*v. 4.*

*v. 1 Sam. 24.*

*v. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

*v. 2. 1. 2. 4.*

Before  
CHRIST  
1055.

ver. 11.  
1 Sam. 30.  
31.

ch. 5. 1, 2.  
1 Kin. 2. 11.

1 Sam. 30.  
1.

1 Sam. 27.  
2, 3.

20. 1.  
1 Chr. 12. 1.  
cir. 1055.

ver. 11.  
ch. 5. 5.

1 Sam. 31.  
11, 12.

Ruth 2. 30.  
2. 10.

Ps. 115. 13.

1 Tim. 1.  
14, 15.

1 Heb. be  
ye the sons  
of valor.

1 Sam. 14.  
30.

1 Heb. the  
hand which  
was Saul's.

Or,  
Ezra-  
1 Chr. 8. 29.  
2. 9, 30.

1055.

ch. 5. 5.  
1 Kin. 2. 11.

1 Heb. num-  
ber of days.

1 Job. 15.  
25.

1 Heb. them  
together.

m. Jer. 41. 13.

1 That is,  
The field of  
sword-men.

1 Chr. 8.  
15.

1 Chr. 12.  
5.

1 Heb.  
of his foot.

1 Heb.  
one of the  
sons that is  
in the field.

Ps. 18. 23.  
Cast. 2. 17.

2. 16.

shall I go up? And he said, Unto  
Hebron.

2 So David went up thither, and his  
two wives also, Ahinoam the Jether-  
ite, and Abigail Nabal's wife the Car-  
melite.

3 And his men that were with him did  
David bring up, every man with his  
household: and they dwelt in the cities  
of Hebron.

4 And the men of Judah came, and  
there they anointed David king over the  
house of Judah. And they told David,  
saying, That the men of Jabesh-gilead  
were they that buried Saul.

5 ¶ And David sent messengers unto  
the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto  
them, Blessed be ye of the Lord, that  
ye have shewed this kindness unto your  
lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now the Lord shew kindness  
and truth unto you: and I also will  
requite you this kindness, because ye  
have done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands be  
strengthened, and be ye valiant: for  
your master Saul is dead, and also the  
house of Judah have anointed me king  
over them.

8 ¶ But Abner the son of Ner, cap-  
tain of Saul's host, took Ish-bosheth  
the son of Saul, and brought him over  
to Mahanaim:

9 And made him king over Gilead, and  
over the Ephraim, and over Judah,  
and over all Israel.

10 Ish-bosheth Saul's son was forty years  
old when he began to reign over Israel,  
and reigned two years. But the house  
of Judah followed David.

11 And the time that David was king  
in Hebron over the house of Judah was  
seven years and six months.

12 ¶ And Abner the son of Ner, and  
the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of  
Saul, went out from Mahanaim to Gi-  
beon.

13 And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and  
the servants of David, went out, and  
met together by the pool of Gibeon:  
and they sat down, the one on the one  
side of the pool, and the other on the  
other side of the pool.

14 And Abner said to Joab, Let the  
young men now arise, and play before  
us. And Joab said, Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by  
number twelve of Benjamin, which per-  
tained to Ish-bosheth the son of Saul,  
and twelve of the servants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fel-  
low by the head, and thrust his sword  
in his fellow's side; so they fell down  
together: wherefore that place was called  
by Helkath-hassurim, which is in  
Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battle  
that day; and Abner was beaten, and  
the men of Israel, before the servants  
of David.

18 ¶ And there were three sons of  
Zeruiah there, Joab, and Abishai, and  
Asahel: and Asahel was as light of  
foot as a wild roe.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 6. do (?) shew you  
this good, 7a. — 2 V. 16. 4. s. Field of sword-edges,  
Ge. Ke. Comp. Ps. 60. 43.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 6. β will shew you good,  
We. (The word does not mean 'requite'.)—V. 8. β  
called Ishbaal, 1 Chr. 8. 23; 9. 39, his true name,  
according to 7a. Gei. We. Ke. Kue. Comp. ch. 4. 4.  
(Alteration made to avoid the use of a name com-  
pounded with 'Saul'.)—γ Add, from the camp,  
Sept.—V. 9. β Geshurites, Peak. Vulg. 7a. Be. We.  
Rei.—V. 16. β Helkath-hassadim, Be. We. (after  
Sept.; 'field of the plotters or the crafty'.)

19 And Asahel pursued after Abner:  
and in going he turned not to the right  
hand nor to the left from following  
Abner.

20 Then Abner looked behind him, and  
said, Art thou Asahel? And he answer-  
ed, I am.

21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee  
aside to thy right hand or to thy left,  
and lay thee hold on one of the young  
men, and take thee his armour. But  
Asahel would not turn aside from follow-  
ing of him.

22 And Abner said again to Asahel,  
Turn thee aside from following me:  
wherefore should I smite thee to the  
ground? how then should I hold up  
my face to Joab thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside:  
wherefore Abner with the hinder end of  
the spear smote him under the fifth  
rib, that the spear came out behind  
him; and he fell down there, and died  
in the same place: and it came to pass,  
that as many as came to the place  
where Asahel fell down and died stood  
still.

24 ¶ Joab also and Abishai pursued  
after Abner: and the sun went down  
when they were come to the hill of  
Ammah, that lieth before Gibeon by  
the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

25 ¶ And the children of Benjamin  
gathered themselves together after Ab-  
ner, and became one troop, and stood  
on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said,  
Shall the sword devour for ever? know-  
est thou not that it will be bitterness  
in the latter end? how long shall it be  
then, ere thou bid the people return  
from following their brethren?

27 And Joab said, As God liveth, unless  
thou hadst spoken, surely then in the  
morning the people had gone up every  
one from following his brother.

28 So Joab blew a trumpet, and all the  
people stood still, and pursued after Is-  
rael no more, neither fought they any  
more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all  
that night through the plain, and  
passed over Jordan, and went through  
all Bethron, and they came to Maha-  
naim.

30 And Joab returned from following  
Abner: and when he had gathered all  
the people together, there lacked of Da-  
vid's servants nineteen men and Asahel.

31 But the servants of David had smit-  
ten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men,  
so that three hundred and threescore  
men died.

32 ¶ And they took up Asahel, and  
buried him in the sepulchre of his fa-  
ther, which was in Beth-lehem. And  
Joab and his men went all night, and  
they came to Hebron at break of day.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 During the war David still waxeth stronger.  
2 His sons were born to him in Hebron. 6 Ab-  
ner, displeased with Ish-bosheth, 12 revolveth to  
David. 13 David requiteth a condition to bring  
him his wife Michal. 17 Abner, having com-  
menced with the Israelites, is slain by David,  
and dismissed. 22 Joab, returning from battle,  
is displeased with the king, and Michal  
Abner. 23 David curseth Joab, 31 and mourneth  
for Abner.

NOW there was long war between the  
house of Saul and the house of  
David: but David waxed stronger and  
stronger, and the house of Saul waxed  
weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And unto David were sons born

VAR. READ.—V. 23. in the belly.—V. 24. And  
Joab.—V. 27. (only) after the morning had  
the people gotten them up. 7a. Be. Comp. Jer. 33  
5. 11.—V. 29. the Arabah.—Or, the Gorge.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1055.

1 Heb. son  
after Abner.

1 Or, apud.  
Judg. 2. 13.

ch. 2. 27.  
2. 28. 23.

ver. 24.  
Psa. 17. 13.

1 Heb.  
from the  
morning.

1 Or,  
gone away.

1 Chr. 2.  
—4.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1068.

1 Sam. 25.  
45.  
1 Or, David,  
1 Chr. 3. 1.  
1 Sam. 27.  
8.  
ch. 12. 37.  
1 Kin. 1. 8.

ch. 21. 8.  
10.  
1 ch. 24. 24.

1 Deut. 23.  
19.  
1 Sam. 24.  
14.  
ch. 9. 8.  
2 Sam. 9.

1 Ruth. 1. 17.  
1 Sam. 20. 2.  
1 Sam. 24.  
24.  
2 Sam. 1. 18.  
2 Sam. 17.  
1 Chr. 12.  
23.

1 Judg. 20.  
1.  
ch. 17. 11.  
1 Kin. 4. 24.  
1068.

1 Heb.  
suppl.  
1 So Gen. 48.  
2.  
1 Sam. 18.  
24.

1 Sam. 18.  
24. 27.

1 Sam. 23.  
14. 14.

1 Heb.  
sing and  
weeping.  
1 ch. 19. 14.

1 Heb. both  
singing and  
the third day.  
1 ver. 9.

1 Chr. 12.  
24.

in Hebron: and his firstborn was Amnon, <sup>2</sup> of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; <sup>3</sup> And his second, <sup>4</sup> Chibchae, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah the daughter of Thalmai king of Geshur; <sup>4</sup> And the fourth, <sup>5</sup> Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital; <sup>5</sup> And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah <sup>6</sup> David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

<sup>6</sup> And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner made himself strong for the house of Saul.

<sup>7</sup> And Saul had a concubine, whose name was <sup>8</sup> Rishpah, the daughter of Aiah: and <sup>9</sup> Ish-bosheth said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine?

<sup>8</sup> Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, Am I a dog's head, which against Judah do shew kindness this day? unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chastest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

<sup>9</sup> So do God to Abner, and more also, except <sup>10</sup> as the Lord hath sworn to David, even so I do to him;

<sup>10</sup> To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, <sup>11</sup> from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

<sup>11</sup> And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him.

<sup>12</sup> And Abner sent messengers to David <sup>13</sup> on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? <sup>14</sup> saying also, <sup>15</sup> Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand shall be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

<sup>15</sup> And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is, <sup>16</sup> Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring <sup>17</sup> Michal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

<sup>18</sup> And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me <sup>19</sup> for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

<sup>20</sup> And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from her husband, even from <sup>21</sup> Phaltiel the son of Laish.

<sup>22</sup> And her husband went with her <sup>23</sup> along weeping behind her to <sup>24</sup> Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

<sup>25</sup> And Abner had <sup>26</sup> communication with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David <sup>27</sup> in times past to be king over you:

<sup>28</sup> Now then do it: <sup>29</sup> for the Lord hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

<sup>30</sup> And Abner also spake in the ears of <sup>31</sup> Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

<sup>32</sup> So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that were with him a feast.

<sup>33</sup> And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and <sup>34</sup> will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest <sup>35</sup> reign <sup>36</sup> over all that thine heart desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

<sup>37</sup> And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from pursuing a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner was not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

<sup>38</sup> When Joab and all the host that was with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

<sup>39</sup> Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee; why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

<sup>40</sup> Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know <sup>41</sup> thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

<sup>42</sup> And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again from the <sup>43</sup> wall of Bithai: but David knew <sup>44</sup> not.

<sup>45</sup> And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab <sup>46</sup> took him aside in the gate to speak with him <sup>47</sup> quietly, and smote him there <sup>48</sup> under the fifth rib, that he died, for the blood of <sup>49</sup> Asahel his brother.

<sup>50</sup> And afterward when David heard <sup>51</sup> it, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the Lord for ever from the blood of Abner the son of Ner:

<sup>52</sup> Let it <sup>53</sup> rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and let there not <sup>54</sup> fall from the house of Joab one <sup>55</sup> that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that <sup>56</sup> leaneth on a staff, or that falleth <sup>57</sup> on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

<sup>58</sup> So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had slain their brother <sup>59</sup> Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

<sup>60</sup> And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, <sup>61</sup> Rend your clothes, and <sup>62</sup> gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David himself followed the <sup>63</sup> bier.

<sup>64</sup> And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

<sup>65</sup> And the king lamented over Abner, and said, <sup>66</sup> Died Abner <sup>67</sup> as a <sup>68</sup> fool dieth?

<sup>69</sup> Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before <sup>70</sup> wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people wept again over him.

<sup>71</sup> And when all the people came <sup>72</sup> to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David swore, saying, <sup>73</sup> So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, <sup>74</sup> till the sun be down.

<sup>75</sup> And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

<sup>76</sup> For all the people and all Israel

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1068.

ver. 10. 12.

1 Kings 11. 57.

1 Sam. 29. 6.

1 Sam. 27. 24.

1 Kin. 2. 5. 10.

1 Chr. 20. 9. 10.

1 Or, peaceably.

1 ch. 4. 6.

1 ch. 2. 22.

1 Heb. blood.

1 Kings 2. 28. 32.

1 Heb. he cut off.

1 Lev. 15. 2.

1 ch. 2. 22.

1 Josh. 7. 6.

1 ch. 1. 2. 11.

1 Gen. 27. 24.

1 Heb. bed.

1 ch. 12. 12.

13.

1 Heb. children of iniquity.

1 ch. 12. 17.

1 Jer. 16. 7.

1 Ruth 1. 17.

1 ch. 1. 12.

1 Heb. was good in their eyes.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. <sup>1</sup> V. 8. belonging to Judah? this day do I shew kindness, *Th. Sw. Ke.* omitting (?) at end of v. <sup>2</sup> and yet. <sup>3</sup> V. 12. (from) where he was, *Targ. Rashi.* on the spot, *Sw. Th.* <sup>4</sup> V. 17. Now Abner had had, *Th. Ke.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 5. <sup>5</sup> the wife of ..., *We.*; we expect the name of her first husband as in the case of Abigail, v. 2. — V. 7. <sup>7</sup> So Sept. *Peak. Vulg.* — V. 12. <sup>12</sup> Omit, 2 MSS. *Peak.*

VAR. READ.—V. 21. Or, in (= according to), *Th. Comp.* 1 Kings 11. 57. — V. 28. cistern. — V. 27. in the belly. — V. 29. fall. — V. 30. Or, handleth a distaff, *Peak. Vulg. Bb. Th.* (like a woman—an expression of contempt). — V. 31. by. — V. 32. Should Abner have died. — V. 37. And.

VAR. READ.—V. 30. <sup>30</sup> *β* laid wait for, *Sept. Sw. Zet.*

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1048

† Feb.  
Lander.

### Leh. 12. 7.

1 See ch. 19.  
18

1 Kings 8.

5, 6, 13, 24.  
Pg. 28, 4

21. 22. 23.  
24. 25. 26.  
27. 28. 29.

**• Exra 4. 4.**

**Isa. 13. 7.**

8 Matt. 2. 3.

† Heb.

second.

e John. 18.  
23.

d Nch. 11.

f 1 Sam. 20.

1 Or,

Merib-baal,  
1 Sam. 31:10

**g ch. 2, 22.**

**A 1 Sam. 19.**

2, 10, 11.

23. 15.  
 25. 29.

6 Gen. 48. 16.  
7 Exod. 1.

1 Kings I.  
29.

Pa. 31. 7.

### h ch. 1. 2, 4, 15

Or, which

VAR. REND. — <sup>13</sup> V. 38. Or, captain. — <sup>14</sup> V. 39. (Sense very doubtful.) I do this day live delicately (?) and am an anointed king; yet, &c. — <sup>15</sup> V. 40. I may the Lord — <sup>16</sup> V. 41. I may the Lord —

may the LORD. — Chap. 6. — V. 2. troops. —  
 V. 5. his noon-tide couch. Comp. ch. 11. 2. — V. 7.  
 And. — toward the Arabah. — V. 10. whom I  
 ought, forsooth, to have given, Sept. Vulg. Th.; to  
 give him, to wit. Eg. Ke.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 4. Vs. 1, 2. β Insert, Ish-bosheth, Sept. Bw.*—*V. 4. β Meribosheth, Bw. Be.;* called Meribbaal, 1 Chron. 8. 34; 9. 40, more correctly, *Th. We. Kue. Ke.* Comp. ch. 2. 8; 11. 21.—*V. 6. β And, behold, she that kept the gate of the house was cleaning wheat, and she fell asleep and slumbered; and Rechab and Baanah his brother slumbered in. Sept. Th. Bw. We. Gr. Est.*

understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.  
38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a <sup>13</sup> prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

## CHAPTER 4.

1 The Israelites being troubled at the death of Abner, 2 Branah and Rechab slay Ish-boosheth, and bring his head to Hebron. 9 David omitteth them to be slain, and Ish-boosheth's head to be buried.

AND when  $\beta$  Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, \* his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were \* troubled.

2 And  $\beta$  Saul's son had two men *that were captains of bands*: the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the  $\dagger$  other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for Beeroth also was reckoned to Benjamin :

3 And the Beerothites fled to <sup>a</sup>Gittaim, and were sojourners there until this day.)  
4 And <sup>a</sup>Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan <sup>a</sup>out of Jerreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was <sup>a</sup>Eliephaz the Gittaites.  
5 And the son Rimmon the Beerothite, Bechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-boazeth, who lay on <sup>a</sup>a bed at noon.2

## CHAPTER 5.

1 The tribes come to Hebron to anoint David over Israel. 4 David's age. 6 He taking Zion from the Jebusites dwelleth in it. 11 Hiram sendeth to David. 13 Eleven sons are born to him in Jerusalem. 17 David, directed by God, smiteth the Philistines at Baal-perazim, 22 and again at the mulberry trees.

**T**HEN \*came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, \*we are thy bone and thy flesh.

8 And David said on that day, *β* Who-  
soever getteth up to the gutter, and  
smiteh the Jebusites, and *β* the lame  
and the blind, *that are* hated of David's  
soul, *2* *h* *shall be chief and captain* :  
| Wherefore they *4* said, The blind and  
the lame shall not come into *5* the house :  
9 So David dwelt in the *6* fort, and  
called it *7* the city of David. And David  
built round about from *8* Millo and in-  
ward.

Var. Rend.—<sup>a</sup> V. 11. Rather, extinguish you.  
 Chap. 5. <sup>b</sup> V. 2. ruler. <sup>c</sup> V. 6. Thou shalt not come  
 in hither; for (even) the blind and the lame will  
 keep thee. <sup>d</sup> V. 7. <sup>e</sup> Kc. Sw. Ta. We. <sup>f</sup> V. 8. So Ma.  
 Gr. (with 1 Ch. 11. 6) but Sw. Kc. and most  
 moderns omit see Var. Rend. <sup>g</sup> V. 9. Rather, may.  
<sup>h</sup> Or, the temple, Sept. Sw. Ta. <sup>i</sup> V. 9. strengthened.  
<sup>j</sup> i.e. the rampart.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 5. V. 6. 8* which is Jebus, where were, *Mo. Th.* (1 Chr. 11. 4.)—*F. S. 1* Whoso smiteth the Jebusites, let him hurl (?) down the waterfall (or cliff), both, *Ex. Ke. (pt.)*

Before CHRIST 1042.  
bines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David.

14 And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; 1 Shammuah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon,  
15 Ithar also, and [Elishua,  $\beta$  and Nepheg, and Japhia,  
16 And Elishama, and  $\beta$  Eliada, and Eliphalet.

17 ¶ But when the Philistines heard that David had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard of it, and went down to the hold.

18 The Philistines also came, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

19 And David enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines? will thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto David, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

20 And David came to Beal-perazim, and David smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place  $\beta$  Beal-perazim.

21 And there they left their images, and David and his men  $\beta$  burned them.  
22 ¶ And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

23 And when David enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up  $\beta$ : but fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

24 And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a lling in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines.

25 And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him, and smote the Philistines from  $\beta$  Geba until thou come to Gazer.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim on a new cart. 6 Uzzah is smitten at Peres-uzzah. 9 God smotech Obed-edom for the ark. 12 David bringing the ark into Zion with triphers, dancech before it, for which Michal despiseth him. 17 He placeth it in a tabernacle with great joy and feasting. 20 Michal reprooveth David for his religious joy is childless to her death.

A GAIN, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand.

2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him  $\beta$  from Beale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God,  $\beta$  whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts  $\beta$  that dwelleth between the cherubims.

3 And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that was in Gibeon.

beah: and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drove  $\beta$  the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of the house of Abinadab which was at Gibeon,  $\beta$  accompanying  $\beta$  the ark of God: and Ahio went before the ark.

5 And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD  $\beta$  on all manner of instruments made of fir wood,  $\beta$  even on  $\beta$  harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to Nachon's threshingfloor, Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen  $\beta$  shook it.

7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there  $\beta$  for his error; and he died by the ark of God.

8 And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzzah: and he called the name of the place Peres-uzzah to this day.

9 And David was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the LORD come to me?

10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David: but David carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

11 And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and the LORD blessed Obed-edom, and all his household.

12 ¶ And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom into the city of David with gladness.

13 And it was so, that when they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings.

14 And David danced before the LORD with all his might; and David was girded with a linen ephod.

15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

16 And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, Michal Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.

17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

18 And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his house.

20 ¶ Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to

Before CHRIST 1042.

d 1 Sam. 7. 1.  
1 Heb. with.

1 Chr. 13. 9.  
1 Heb. called.  
1 See Num. 4. 16.

1 Or, stretched.  
1 1 Sam. 8. 19.

1 Or, rashness.  
1 Heb. broken.

1 That is, The branch of Uzzah.

A Ps. 119. 170.  
1 See Luke 8. 8.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Gen. 30. 27.  
1 20. 1.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Gen. 30. 27.  
1 20. 1.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Num. 4. 15.  
1 Josh. 3. 3.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 15.

1 See 1 Kin. 8. 1.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 See Ex. 16. 20.  
1 Ps. 30. 11.

1 1 Sam. 2. 1.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

1 Chr. 13. 13.  
1 Chr. 13. 13.

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  F. 18. Now the Philistines had come.

$\beta$  F. 20. i.e. place (i.e. possessor) of breaches. Comp. 1 Sam. 21. 10. V. 21. took them away. 11 V. 24. marching. 12 have gone. Chap. 6. 1 V. 2. which is called by (i.e. over which is called: comp. Jer. 1. 10) the name, the name of,  $\beta$  Ke. Etc., and in effect  $\beta$  V. 3. on the hill (see 1 Sam. 7. 1).

VAR. READ.—F. 13.  $\beta$  Insert, and Nogah, Th. Be. Comp. 1 Chr. 3. 6; 14. 6. V. 16  $\beta$  called Beelada 1 Chr. 14. 7 (his true name,  $\beta$  Ke. Comp. c. 2. 8).

F. 23.  $\beta$  Insert, to meet them, Sept. Vulg. Th. Be. Be. F. 25.  $\beta$  As morrin, Sept. Mo. Th. Be. F. 26.  $\beta$  Ke. F. 2.  $\beta$  unto,  $\beta$  Ke. and in effect  $\beta$  Th. Comp. 1 Chr. 13. 6.

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  F. 5. and with, &c.  $\beta$  castanets.  $\beta$  F. 6. had broken loose,  $\beta$  Peab. Maurer; slipped,  $\beta$  Ke.  $\beta$  F. 7. So Ge.  $\beta$  Ke.; suddenly,  $\beta$  Ke. 1 V. 17. tent.  $\beta$  F. 19. a cake of raisins.

VAR. READ.—F. 3.  $\beta$  the cart. And Uzzah went beside, Sept. Th.  $\beta$  Ke. Ke. Hervey. (The omitted words repeated accidentally from v. 2.)—F. 5.  $\beta$  with all (their) might and with singing, Sept. Th.  $\beta$  Ke.  $\beta$  Ke. Hervey (1 Chr. 13. 8; comp. also v. 14).







Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1040.

11 Chr. 8.  
24.

in ver. 7, 10.  
in ver. 3.

cir. 1057.  
1 Chr. 19.  
1, &c.

† Heb. 1a  
Shine eyes  
doth David.

† Lat. 20. 4.  
& 27. 2.

† Gen. 24. 20.  
Et. 5. 21.  
1 Sam. 13. 4.  
d ch. 2. 4, 5.

† Or, The  
men of Tob.  
See Job.  
11. 2. 1.  
ch. 22. 5.

/ ver. 6.

† Deut. 21. 4.  
1 Sam. 4. 9.  
1 Cor. 16. 15.  
1 Sam. 3.  
15.

aid the king, he shall eat at my  $\beta$  table,  
as one of the king's sons.

12 And Mephibosheth had a young son,  
whose name was Micha. And all that  
dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants  
unto Mephibosheth.

13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem:  
for he did eat continually at the  
king's table; and he was lame on both  
his feet.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun the  
son of Nabal, are villainously entreated.

6 The Ammonites, strengthened by the  
Syrians, are overcome by Joab and Abishai.  
15 Shobach, making a new supply of the  
Syrians at Helam, is slain by David.

AND it came to pass after this, that  
the king of the children of Ammon  
died, and Hanun his son reigned in his  
stead.

2 Then said David, I will shew kind-  
ness unto Hanun the son of Nabal, as  
his father shewed kindness unto me.  
And David sent to comfort him by  
the hand of his servants for his fa-  
ther. And David's servants came into  
the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of  
Ammon said unto Hanun their lord,  
† Thinkest thou that David doth honour  
thy father, that he hath sent comforters  
unto thee? hath not David rather  
sent his servants unto thee, to search  
the city, and to spy it out, and to over-  
throw it?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's ser-  
vants, and shaved off the one half of  
their beards, and cut off their garments  
in the middle, <sup>even to their buttocks,</sup>  
and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto David, he  
sent to meet them, because the men  
were greatly ashamed: and the king  
said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards  
be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon  
saw that they <sup>stank</sup> before David, the  
children of Ammon sent and hired <sup>the</sup>  
Syrians of Beth-rehob, and the Syrians  
of Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and  
of <sup>king</sup> Maacah a thousand men, and of  
1 Ish-tob twelve thousand men.

7 And when David heard of it, he sent  
Joab, and all the host of <sup>the</sup> mighty  
men.

8 And the children of Ammon came  
out, and put the battle in array at  
the entering in of the gate: and <sup>the</sup>  
Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and  
Ish-tob, and Maacah, were by themselves  
in the field.

9 When Joab saw that the front of the  
battle was against him before and be-  
hind, he chose of all the choice men  
of Israel, and put them in array against  
the Syrians:

10 And the rest of the people he de-  
livered into the hand of Abiahai his  
brother, that he might put them in array  
against the children of Ammon.

11 And he said, If the Syrians be too  
strong for me, then thou shalt help me:  
but if the children of Ammon be too  
strong for thee, then I will come and  
help thee.

12 ¶ Be of good courage, and let us  
play the men for our people, and for  
the cities of our God: and <sup>the</sup> Lord  
do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Joab drew nigh, and the peo-  
ple that were with him, unto the bat-  
tle against the Syrians: and they fled  
before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon  
saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled

they also before Abiahai, and entered  
into the city. So Joab returned from  
the children of Ammon, and came to  
Jerusalem.

15 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that  
they were smitten before Israel, they  
gathered themselves together.

16 And  $\beta$  Hadadrezar sent, and brought  
out the Syrians that were beyond <sup>the</sup>  
river: and they came to Helam; and  
1 Shobach the captain of the host of  
Hadadrezar went before them.

17 And when it was told David, he  
gathered all Israel together, and passed  
over Jordan, and came to Helam. And  
the Syrians set themselves in array a-  
gainst David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel;  
and David slew the men of seven hun-  
dred chariots of the Syrians, and forty  
thousand <sup>of</sup> horsemen, and smote Sho-  
bach the captain of their host, who died  
there.

19 And when all the kings <sup>that</sup> were  
servants to Hadadrezar saw that they  
were smitten before Israel, they made  
peace with Israel, and <sup>they</sup> served them.  
So the Syrians feared to help the chil-  
dren of Ammon any more.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 While Joab besieged Rabbah, David committeth  
adultery with Bath-sheba. 6 Uriah, sent for  
by David to cover the adultery, would not go  
home neither sober nor drunken. 14 He car-  
ried so Joab the letter of his death. 19 Joab  
slew the seven thence to David. 25 David  
slew Bath-sheba to wife.

AND it came to pass, <sup>after</sup> the year  
was expired, at the time when kings  
go forth to battle, that <sup>David</sup> sent Joab,  
and his servants with him, and all  
Israel; and they destroyed the chil-  
dren of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah.  
But David tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 ¶ And it came to pass in an even-  
tide, that David arose from off his bed,  
and walked upon the roof of the king's  
house: and from the roof he <sup>saw</sup> a  
woman washing herself; and the woman  
was very beautiful to look upon.

3 And David sent and enquired after  
the woman. And <sup>one</sup> said, Is not this  
Bath-sheba, the daughter of <sup>1</sup> Eliam, the  
wife of <sup>of</sup> Uriah the Hittite?

4 And David sent messengers, and took  
her; and she came in unto him, and  
he lay with her; <sup>for</sup> she was <sup>purified</sup>  
from her uncleanness: and she re-  
turned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent  
and told David, and said, I am with  
child.

6 ¶ And David sent to Joab, saying,  
Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab  
sent Uriah to David.

7 And when Uriah was come unto him,  
David <sup>demanded</sup> of him how Joab did,  
and how the people did, and how the  
war prospered.

8 And David said to Uriah, Go down  
to thy house, and wash thy feet. And  
Uriah departed out of the king's house,  
and there <sup>he</sup> followed him a mess of meat  
from the king.

9 But Uriah slept at the door of the  
king's house with all the servants of his  
lord, and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told David, say-  
ing, Uriah went not down unto his  
house, David said unto Uriah, <sup>Camest</sup>  
thou not from <sup>thy</sup> journey? why then  
didst thou not go down unto thine  
house?

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 11. 1 V. 4. and when she  
had (?) purified herself, &c. she, Bw. 7A. Kc.  
2 V. 7. asked.—3 V. 10. Art thou not come from a  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 10. V. 16.  $\beta$  Rather, Hadadrezar;  
see ch. 8. 3.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1057.

cir. 1058.

† That is,  
supra.

† Or,  
supra.  
1 Chr. 19.  
14.

† 1 Chr. 19.  
14, footnote.

† ch. 8. 3.

cir. 1058.  
† Heb. at the  
return of  
the year,  
1 Kings 20.  
22. 26.  
3 Chr. 26.  
10.

† 1 Chr. 20.  
1.

† Deut. 22.  
5.

† Gen. 24. 2.  
Job 21. 1.  
Matt. 5. 28.

† Or,  
Bath-sheba.  
1 Chr. 2. 2.

† Or,  
Ammon.  
d ch. 22. 20.

† Ps. 51, unto  
James 1. 14.

† Or, and  
when she  
hath purified  
herself &c.  
she returned.

† Lev. 15. 25.  
26.

† 25. 10.

† Heb. of the  
pass of  
of, &c.

† Gen. 24. 4.  
& 25. 2.

† Heb. and  
and after  
him.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 10. 1 V. 6. the king of.—  
2 V. 8. & the men of Tob.

**Before CHRIST cir. 1034.**  
a ch. 7 & 8.  
ch. 20. 6.  
  
11 And Uriah said unto David, <sup>a</sup>The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and <sup>b</sup>my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.  
12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day, and the morrow.  
13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him <sup>a</sup>drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed <sup>b</sup>with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.  
14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that David <sup>c</sup>wrote a letter to Joab, and sent <sup>d</sup>it by the hand of Uriah.  
15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle, and retire ye <sup>e</sup>from him, that he may <sup>f</sup>be smitten, and die.  
16 And it came to pass, when Joab <sup>g</sup>observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.  
17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell some of the people of the servants of David: and Uriah the Hittite died also.  
18 ¶ Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war;  
19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,  
20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would about the wall?  
21 Who smote <sup>a</sup>Abimelech the son of <sup>b</sup>Jerabbaabath? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thebes? why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.  
22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.  
23 ¶ And the messenger said unto David, <sup>c</sup>Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.  
24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.  
25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing <sup>d</sup>displease thee, for the sword devoureth <sup>e</sup>tone as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.  
26 ¶ And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.  
27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she <sup>f</sup>became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done <sup>g</sup>displeased the Lord.

**VAR. RECD.**—<sup>a</sup> V. 11. booths.—<sup>b</sup> V. 16. besieged.  
—<sup>c</sup> V. 22. Because.  
**VAR. RECD.**—**Chap. 11.** V. 21. <sup>a</sup>As margin, *Sept. Vulg. 78. Ke. Bri. Comp. ch. 4. 4.—V. 23. <sup>b</sup>Insert, And David's anger was kindled against Joab, and he said unto the messenger, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that ye would be smitten from the wall? Who smote ..... the wall? (as v. 21), *Sept. We. 78. Bri.**

**CHAPTER 12.**  
<sup>a</sup> Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb censured David to be his own judge. 7 David, reproved by Nathan, confessed his sin, and is pardoned. 18 David mourneth and prays for the child, while it lived. 24 Solomon is born, and named Jedidiah. 28 David taketh Bathsheba, and tasteth the people thereof.  
**AND** the Lord sent Nathan unto David. And <sup>b</sup>he came unto him, and <sup>c</sup>said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor. 2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds: 3 But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own <sup>d</sup>meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter. 4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him. 5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, As the Lord liveth, the man that hath done this thing I shall surely die: 6 And he shall restore the lamb <sup>e</sup>fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity. 7 ¶ And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I <sup>f</sup>anointed thee king over Israel, and I <sup>g</sup>delivered thee out of the hand of Saul; 8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if <sup>h</sup>that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things. 9 <sup>i</sup>Wherefore hast thou <sup>j</sup>despised the commandment of the Lord, to do evil in his sight? <sup>k</sup>thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon. 10 Now therefore <sup>l</sup>the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife. 11 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will <sup>m</sup>take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun. 12 For thou didst it secretly: <sup>n</sup>but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun. 13 And David said unto Nathan, = I have sinned against the Lord. And Nathan said unto David, The Lord also hath <sup>o</sup>put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. 14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast <sup>p</sup>given great occasion to the enemies of the Lord <sup>q</sup>to blaspheme <sup>r</sup>the child also: <sup>s</sup>that is born unto thee shall surely die. 15 ¶ And Nathan departed unto his house. And the Lord struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick. 16 David therefore besought God for the child; and David <sup>t</sup>fasted, and <sup>u</sup>went in, and <sup>v</sup>lay <sup>w</sup>all night upon the earth.

**VAR. RECD.**—**Chap. 12.** 1 V. 16. The expression implies that this was done repeatedly.  
**VAR. RECD.**—**Chap. 12.** V. 6. <sup>a</sup>fourfold, *Sept. 78. We.—V. 14. <sup>b</sup>blasphemed the Lord greatly, *Gei. (Comp. 1 Sam. 25. 22: the word nowhere else signifies to cause to blaspheme.)**

**Before CHRIST cir. 1034.**  
a P. 51, title.  
b See ch. 14. 8, &c.  
c Kings 20 22—41.  
d Isai. 4. 3.  
e Heb. morsel.  
f Or, he was worthy to die, or, in a son of death.  
g Sam. 22. 16.  
h Is. 22. 1.  
i Luke 19. 8.  
j 1 Sam. 16. 12.  
k See 1 Sam. 18. 19.  
l Num. 15. 31.  
m ch. 11. 15, 16, 17, 27.  
n Amos 7. 9.  
o Deut. 22. 20.  
p ch. 16. 22.  
q ch. 16. 22.  
r See 1 Sam. 15. 24.  
s ch. 24. 10.  
t Job 7. 20.  
u Ps. 51. 5.  
v Prov. 28. 13.  
w ch. 24. 10.  
x Job 7. 21.  
y Ps. 22. 1.  
z Mic. 7. 18.  
aa Zech. 8. 4.  
ab Isai. 52. 5.  
ac Ezek. 36. 20, 23.  
ad Rom. 8. 24.  
ae Heb. fasted, or, fasted.  
af ch. 13. 21.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1054

17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spoke unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then  $\dagger$  vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and  $\dagger$  anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and  $\dagger$  worshipped: and then he came to his own house; and  $\dagger$  when he required,  $\dagger$  they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive: but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept:  $\dagger$  for I said, Who can tell whether God will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but  $\dagger$  he shall not return to me.

24  $\dagger$  And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and  $\dagger$  she bare a son, and  $\dagger$  he called his name  $\dagger$  Solomon: and the LORD loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet: and he called his name  $\dagger$  Jedidiah, because of the LORD.

26  $\dagger$  And  $\dagger$  Job fought against  $\dagger$  Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Job sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and  $\dagger$  it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

30  $\dagger$  And he took  $\beta$  their king's  $\beta$  crown from off his head, the weight whereof was a talent of gold  $\gamma$  with the precious stones: and it was set on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city  $\dagger$  in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and  $\beta$  put them  $\dagger$  under saws, and  $\dagger$  under harrows of iron, and  $\dagger$  under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 Amnon loving Tamar, by Jonadab's counsel, feigning himself sick, ravisheth her. 15 He hateth her, and shamefully turneth her away. 19 Absalom entertaineth her, and consumeth her purpose. 23 At a sheep-shearing, among all the king's sons, he killeth Amnon. 29 David grieved at the news is comforted by Jonadab. 35 Absalom fleeth to Gathur.

VAR. REVD.— $\dagger$  V. 20. asked, and.— $\dagger$  V. 24. i.e. Peaceful.— $\dagger$  V. 25. i.e. Beloved of Jah.— $\dagger$  V. 28. My name be called over  $\dagger$  V. 31. with.

VAR. READ.— $\dagger$  V. 30.  $\beta$  Or, Milcom's, Sept. We. Gr. (pts.) Comp. 1 Kings 11. 5.— $\gamma$  and in it were, Tur. Pes. 78. Rel. (1 Chron. 20. 2).— $\dagger$  V. 31.  $\beta$  sawed, Tur. 78. We. Rel. Ke. (ib. v. 3).

AND it came to pass after this, that Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name was Tamar: and Amnon the son of David loved her. 2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick  $\dagger$  for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin; and  $\dagger$  Amnon thought it hard for him  $\dagger$  to do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name was Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother: and Jonadab was a very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why art thou, being the king's son,  $\dagger$  lean  $\dagger$  from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister.

5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and  $\dagger$  make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.

6  $\dagger$  So Amnon lay down, and  $\dagger$  made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and  $\dagger$  make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took  $\dagger$  flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he  $\dagger$  took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not  $\dagger$  force me; for  $\dagger$  no such thing  $\dagger$  ought to be  $\dagger$  done in Israel: do not thou this  $\dagger$  folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king;  $\dagger$  for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she,  $\dagger$  forced her, and lay with her.

15  $\dagger$  Then Amnon hated her  $\dagger$  exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him,  $\beta$  There is no cause:  $\dagger$  this evil in sending me away  $\dagger$  greater  $\gamma$  than the other that thou didst unto me  $\beta$ . But he would not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 13.  $\dagger$  V. 2. because of.— $\dagger$  V. 3. seemed hard to Amnon.— $\dagger$  V. 3. feign.— $\dagger$  V. 12. Or, is, 78. Ke.— $\dagger$  V. 13. (there be) no cause for this great evil, (greater) than (the) other that thou didst unto me, namely, to send me away, Ke.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 13. V. 16.  $\beta$  Because thou hast done this great evil unto me, wilt thou send me away? Pes.— $\gamma$  Not so, my brother: for this evil in (i.e. is greater), Sept. (MSS.) 78. We.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1054

ch. 2. 1  
1 Chron.  
2. 2.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

$\dagger$  Heb. 2  
was very  
sick, so  
that he  
could not  
do any  
of the  
works of  
his hands.

Before  
CHRIST  
1833.

1 Gen. 27. 3.  
Judg. 5. 20.  
Ps. 44. 14.  
Isaiah. 7. 6.  
ch. 1. 2.  
Job 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 27.

1 Heb.  
of wisdom.  
1 Heb. and  
heart.  
1 Heb. and  
dreadful.

1 Gen. 24.  
24.  
24. 24.  
1 Lev. 17. 17.

1 Gen. 24.  
24.  
1 Sam. 12. 13.  
1 Sam. 12. 13.  
4. 24.

1 Job. 12.  
6. 12.  
Ruth 2. 7.  
1 Sam. 25.  
25.

1 Ruth. 1. 10.  
Ps. 104. 15.  
1 Or, said  
you not,  
clear / have  
commanded  
you?  
1 Job. 1. 9.  
1 Heb. some  
of wisdom.  
1 Heb. said.

1 ch. 1. 11.  
1 ch. 12. 16.

1 ver. 2.

1 Heb.  
m. said.  
1 Or,  
said.  
1 ch. 12. 13.

1 ver. 24.

this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her.  
18 And she had 'a garment of divers colours' upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 ¶ And Tamar put 'ashes on her head, and rent her 'garment of divers colours' that was on her, and 'laid her hands on her head, and went on crying.

20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath 'Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother; 'regard not this thing. So Tamar remained 'desolate in her brother Absalom's house.

21 ¶ But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon 'neither good nor bad: for Absalom 'hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 ¶ And it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom 'had shepherders in Basai-hazor, which is beside 'Bethphair: and Absalom invited all the king's sons. And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath shepherders; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.

24 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be 'chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.

25 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him.

28 ¶ Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's 'heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, fear not: 'I have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be valiant.

29 And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man 'gat him up upon his mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and 'tare his garments, and 'lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And 'Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for 'by the 'appointment of Absalom this hath been 'determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.

33 Now therefore 'let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead.

34 ¶ But Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there

came many people by the way of the hill side 'behind him.

35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: 'as thy servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept 'two sore.

37 ¶ But Absalom fled, and went to 'Talmai, the son of 'Ammihud, king of Geshur. And David mourned for his son every day.

38 So Absalom fled, and went to 'Geshur, and was there three years.

39 And 'the soul of king David 'longed to go forth unto Absalom: for he was 'comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 Joab, suborning a widow of Tekoah, by a parable to incline the king's heart to fetch away Absalom, bringeth him to Jerusalem. 25 Absalom's beauty, hair, and children. 26 After two years, Absalom by Joab is brought into the king's presence.

NOW Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was 'toward Absalom.

2 And Joab sent to 'Tekoah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab 'put the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tekoah 'spoke to the king, she 'fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, 'Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, 'I am indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and there was 'none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And, behold, 'the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband 'neither name nor remainder 'upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tekoah said unto the king, My lord, O king, 'the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house:

10 And the king and his throne be guiltless. 10 And the king said, Whosoever saith ought unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, 'that thou wouldest not suffer 'the revengers

VAR. READ.—10 V. 24. i.e. from the west, Th. Ke.—Chap. 14. 1 V. 4. Lit. said: see Var. Read.

VAR. READ.—V. 34. β Insert, in the descent. And the watchman came, and told the king, and said, I see men (coming) from the way of Horonaim [Beth-horon: see Josh. 10. 11], by the hill side, Sept. Th. We. Rel.—V. 37, 38. β And David mourned for his son every day. But Absalom fled...

Geshur (as v. 37), unto the country of Maachah (the son of Sept.; comp. ch. 3. 3), β. Th. We. (supposing the word to have become misplaced, and some of them accidentally repeated).—V. 39. β the spirit of the king, We. (after MSS. of Sept.)—Chap. 14. V. 4. β came in, many MSS. Versions, Th. We. Hervey.

Before  
CHRIST  
1027.

= 1 Sam. 16.  
45.  
Acts 27. 34.

= Judg. 20.  
2.

= ch. 13. 27.  
35.

= Job 24. 15.  
Hebr. 9. 27.

† Or,  
because God  
hath not  
fallen away  
his life, he  
hath also  
devoted  
members, &c.

† Num. 35.  
14, 25, 30.

† Heb.  
for read.

† ver. 20.  
ch. 19. 27.

† Heb.  
to hear.

= ver. 2.

† ver. 17.  
ch. 19. 27.

† Heb.  
Misord.

† Or, thy.

= ch. 13. 27.  
35.

= Gen. 42. 3.  
ch. 13.

† Heb. And  
as Absalom  
there was  
of a beauti-  
ful person in  
all Israel  
to praise  
greatly.

† Isai. 1. 6.

of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, "As the Lord liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth."

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

14 For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again;  $\beta$  neither doth God respect any person: yet doth he devise  $\beta$  means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.

17  $\beta$  Then thine handmaid  $\beta$  said, "The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of God, so is my lord the king to discern good and bad: therefore the Lord thy God will be with thee."

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, Is not the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech to hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all things that are in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Absalom again.

22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and thanked the king: and Joab said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of his servant.

23 So Joab arose and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him not see my face. So Absalom returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 ¶ But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom for his beauty: from the sole of his foot

even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled it: because the hair was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shekels after the king's weight.

27 And unto Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tamar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 ¶ So Absalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face.

29 Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom unto his house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? it had been good for me to have been there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be any iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king kissed Absalom.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 Absalom, by fair speeches and courtesies, steal-eth the hearts of Israel. 7 Under pretence of a vow he obtaineth leave to go to Hebron. 10 He maketh there a great conspiracy. 13 David upon the news fleeth from Jerusalem. 19 It is said that he will leave him. 24 Elisha and Abiathar are sent back with the ark. 30 David and his company go up mount Olivet weeping. 31 He curseth Ahithophel's counsel. 32 Hushai is sent back with instructions.

AND it came to pass after this, that Absalom prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a controversy came to the king for judgment, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 And Absalom said unto him, See, thy matters are good and right; but if there is no man deputed of the king to hear thee.

4 Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after forty years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the Lord, in Hebron.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. V. 7.  $\beta$  four, Prob. 7. v. (many MSS.) Jos. Th. Ex. Ke. W. E. Gr. Hervey.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 14. V. 13. in speaking this thing is as one that is guilty (in giving the decision of v. 11, he condemns himself). V. 14. and (even) God doth not take a soul away, but deviseth, Th. Ke. V. 17. Let the. I pray. Or, listen to, Th. Ex. Ke. and. be. V. 19. there is nothing. of that which. V. 20. To change the face of the affair.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 14. V. 14.  $\beta$  and God will not take away the soul (life) of one that deviseth, Ex. (transposing two letters). V. 17.  $\beta$  And the woman, Sept. W.

Before  
CHRIST  
1027.

= See ch. 13.  
35.

= ver. 20.  
2.

† Heb. near  
my place.

1025

† Gen. 22. 4.  
Lake 15. 20.

1026

= ch. 13. 11.  
1 Kings 1.  
2.

† Heb.  
to come.

† Or, now  
will hear  
them from  
the king  
downward.

† Judg. 2. 21.

† Rom. 15.  
12.

1027

† 1 Sam. 16.  
1.

Before  
CHRIST  
1022.1 Sam. 16.  
2.  
Gen. 26.  
26, 27.  
1 ch. 12, 28.1 Sam. 2.  
12.  
1 ch. 1, 1.  
1 Gen. 26, 2.  
1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.

1 ch. 12, 1.

1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.

1 ch. 12, 1.

1 ch. 12, 1.

1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.  
1 ch. 12, 1.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. 1 F. 12. the. — 2 V. 17. by the last house (viz. of the city), *Ev. Ta. Ke. (lit. the far-off house).* — 3 V. 18. See note on ch. 8. 18. — 4 V. 19. *Omit* (the words stand in the Hebrew after 'exile.' see Var. Read.). — 5 V. 20. wander to and fro.

VAR. READ.—V. 17.  $\beta$  his servants, *Sept. We.* — V. 18.  $\beta$  the people, *Sept. We.* —  $\gamma$  Insert, and halted at the olive-tree by the wilderness, *Sept. Ev. Ta. Ke.* — 8 mighty men, *Sept. Ta. Ev. Comp. ch. 16. 6.* — V. 19.  $\beta$  Insert, from thy place, *Sept. Psal. Vulg. Ta. We. Kei.* — V. 20.  $\beta$  with thee and the LORD shew thee mercy and truth, *Sept. Ta. Ev. We. Hervey.* — V. 21.  $\beta$  and the king stood by the brook Kidron, while all the people passed over before him, *We.* —  $\gamma$  the olive-tree by, *Sept. (3 MSS.) Ta. Ev.*

8 / For thy servant  $\gamma$  vowed a vow  $\gamma$  while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will serve the LORD.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.

10  $\gamma$  But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, *that were* called; and they went  $\gamma$  in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Absalom  $\gamma$  sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite,  $\gamma$  David's counsellor, from his city, *even from* Gihon, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy  $\gamma$  was strong; for the people  $\gamma$  increased continually with Absalom.

13  $\gamma$  And there came a messenger to David, saying, The hearts of the men of Israel are after Absalom.

14 And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us  $\gamma$  flee; for we shall not *else* escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and  $\gamma$  bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

16 And  $\gamma$  the king went forth, and all his household  $\gamma$  after him. And the king left  $\gamma$  ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all  $\beta$  the people  $\beta$  after him, and tarried  $\gamma$  in a place that was far off.

18 And all  $\beta$  his servants  $\beta$  passed on beside him;  $\gamma$  and  $\gamma$  all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites  $\gamma$ , and all the  $\beta$  Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from Gath, passed on before the king.

19  $\gamma$  Then said the king to 'Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return  $\gamma$  to thy place', and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an exile  $\beta$ .

20 Whereas thou camest hither yesterday, should I this day  $\gamma$  make thee  $\gamma$  go up and down  $\gamma$  with me, seeing I go  $\gamma$  whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren  $\beta$ : marry and truth be with thee  $\beta$ .

21 And 'Ittai answered the king, and said, As the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And David said to 'Ittai, Go and pass over. And 'Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over:  $\beta$  the king also himself passed over the brook Kidron, and all the people passed over  $\beta$ , toward  $\gamma$  the way of  $\gamma$  the wilderness.

24  $\gamma$  And lo Zadok also, and all the Levites  $\gamma$  were with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of God  $\beta$ ; and they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar  $\gamma$  went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he  $\gamma$  will bring me again, and shew me both it, and his habitation:

26 But if he thus say, I have no  $\gamma$  delight in thee; behold, *Aene am I*, let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, *Save not thou a seer?* return  $\beta$  into the city in peace, and  $\gamma$  your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar.

28 See, I will tarry  $\gamma$  in the plain  $\gamma$  of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they tarried there.

30  $\gamma$  And David went up by the ascent of *Mount Olivet*,  $\gamma$  and wept as he went up, and  $\gamma$  had his head covered, and he went  $\gamma$  barefoot: and all the people that was with him  $\gamma$  covered every man his head, and they went up,  $\gamma$  weeping as they went up.

31  $\gamma$  And one told David, saying, 'Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness.

32  $\gamma$  And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top of the *mount*,  $\gamma$  where he worshipped God  $\gamma$ , behold, Hushai the Archite  $\beta$  came to meet him  $\gamma$  with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be  $\gamma$  a burden unto me:

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom,  $\gamma$  I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel.

35 And  $\gamma$  Hushai rose up and went with these Zadok and Abiathar the priests: therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house,  $\gamma$  thou shalt tell it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

36 Behold, *they have thee*  $\gamma$  with them their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadok's son, and Jonathan Abiathar's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hushai  $\gamma$  David's friend came into the city,  $\gamma$  and Absalom came  $\gamma$  into Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 Ziba, by servants and false suggestions, obtained his master's inheritance. 5 At Balaiah Elmadai carried David. 9 David with patience abstineth and restraineth others from revenge. 15 Hushai insinuateth himself into Absalom's counsel. 20 Ahithophel's counsel.

AND  $\gamma$  when David was a little past the top of the hill, behold, Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him,

VAR. READ.— $\gamma$  V. 24. Omit. —  $\gamma$  V. 29. So Sept. Gr. —  $\gamma$  by the roads, *Ev. Ta. Ke. We.* —  $\gamma$  V. 30. Lit. the Olives. —  $\gamma$  V. 32. Or, where God was (or, is) wont to be worshipped, *Ta. Ke. We.* —  $\gamma$  V. 37. as Absalom entered, *We.*

VAR. READ.—V. 24.  $\beta$  Add, and also Abiathar, Gr. (after Sept.—from Balaiah'), *Ta. Kei.* —  $\gamma$  stood still, Gr. Comp. Josh. 8. 17. — V. 27.  $\beta$  See: return thou, *Sept. Ev.*; Hushai now: return, Gr. — V. 32.  $\beta$  Insert, David's friend, *Sept. Ta. We. Kei.*

Before  
CHRIST  
1022.

1 Num. 4. 15.

1 Ps. 45. 2.

1 Num. 14.  
5.  
1 ch. 22, 20.  
1 Kings 10.  
9.  
2 Chr. 9. 8.  
1 Sam. 2.  
18.  
1 Sam. 9. 9.  
1 See ch. 17.  
17.  
1 ch. 17. 16.1 Heb. going up, and weeping.  
1 ch. 19. 4.  
1 1 ch. 6. 12.  
1 1 ch. 20. 2. 4.  
1 1 ch. 14. 2.  
1 1 ch. 196. 6.  
1 1 ch. 3. 1. 2.  
1 1 ch. 12. 4. c.  
1 ch. 16. 22.  
1 ch. 17. 12, 25.1 Josh. 16. 2.  
1 ch. 1. 2.

1 ch. 19. 35.

1 ch. 16. 19.

1 ch. 17. 15.  
1 ch. 17. 16.  
1 ch. 17. 17.1 ch. 16. 16.  
1 ch. 17. 23.  
1 ch. 16. 15.1 ch. 15. 30.  
1 ch. 15. 31.  
1 ch. 9. 2.



Before  
CHRIST  
1023

with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, To day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine are all that pertained unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba said, I humbly beseech thee that I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was Shimei, the son of Gera: he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and thou son of Belial!

8 The LORD hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son: and, behold, thou art taken in thy mischief, because thou art a bloody man.

9 Then said Abishai the son of Neriab unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah? so let him curse, because the LORD hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may the Benjaminite do it? let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD will look on mine affliction, and that the LORD will requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

15 And Absalom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Absalom said to Hushai, Is this thy kindness to thy friend? why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, whom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father: then shall the hands of all that are with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines in the sight of all Israel.

23 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had enquired at the oracle of God: so was all the counsel of Ahithophel both with David and with Absalom.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 Ahithophel's counsel is overthrown by Hushai's, according to God's appointment. 15 Shimei's intelligence is sent unto David. 23 Ahithophel hangeth himself. 25 Amasa is made captain. 27 David at Mahanaim is furnished with provision.

MOREOVER Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he is weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and I will smite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest, as if he were returned: so shall all the people be in peace.

4 And the saying pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

5 Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise what he saith.

6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do after his saying? if not; speak thou.

7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath given is not good at this time.

8 For, said Hushai, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be chafed in their minds, as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom.

10 And he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men.

VAR. READ.—V. 21. wilt have made thyself odious with.—V. 22. the.—V. 23. of the word. K.—V. 8. pass the night with, &c., Ge. K.; let the people rest the night, Sw. Th.—V. 9. Or, dello. Kr. Th.—He falleth upon them. VAR. READ.—Chap. 17. V. 3. as a bride returneth to her husband: thou shalt seek only the soul of one man, and, Sept. Kr. Th. We. &c.

e ch. 15. 23.  
e 17. 29.

e ch. 19. 27.

e Prov. 18. 12.

† Heb. I do  
obedience.e ch. 19. 16.  
1 Kings 2. 8, 44.† Or, he still  
arose forth  
and cursed.† Heb. man  
of blood.

g 1 Sam. 12.

A Judg. 9.

34, 56, 57.

1 Kings 2.

23, 33.

† See ch. 1.

16.

e 2 Sam. 29.

e ch. 11. 12.

† Heb. he-  
hold thee in  
thy evil.

e 1 Sam. 9.

14.

e ch. 9. 8.

e 1 K. 22. 22.

m ch. 19. 22.

1 Pet. 2. 23.

e 2 Sam. 8. 14.

15, 25.

e 2 Sam. 8. 14.

15, 25.

e Rom. 9. 20.

p ch. 12. 11.

e Gen. 15. 4.

† Or, leave.

† Heb. eye.

Gen. 30. 17.

1 Sam. 1. 11.

Ps. 25. 18.

e Rom. 6. 28.

† Heb.

I desired him  
unto dust.

e ch. 15. 27.

e ch. 18. 27.

† Heb. let  
the king  
live.

e ch. 19. 23.

Prov. 17. 17.

Before  
CHRIST  
1023

e ch. 12. 24.

y ch. 12. 24.

e 29. 2.

e Gen. 24.

1 Sam. 13. 4.

e ch. 2. 7.

Zech. 6. 12.

e ch. 22. 11.

12.

† Heb. sword.

e ch. 12. 12.

e See Deut.

25. 19.

e ch. 16. 16.

e Zech. 12.

7.

† Heb. man  
right in the  
eye of, &c.

1 Sam. 18.

24.

† Heb. what  
is in his  
mouth.

† Heb.

sword?

† Heb.

counselled.

† Heb. better  
of counsel.

Judg. 16. 25.

e 1 Sam. 12. 8.

† Heb.

falsely.

e 2 Sam. 2. 12.

Before  
CH. 18 T  
1822.

1 July. 20. 1.  
Gen. 22. 7.  
1 Heb. that  
thy flesh, or  
precious part,  
9c.

g ch. 15. 32.  
24.  
1 Heb. com-  
manded.  
1 ch. 15. 32.

1 ch. 15. 32.

1 ch. 15. 37.  
35.  
1 Josh. 2. 4.  
2c.  
1 Josh. 11.  
7.  
1 ch. 15. 32.

1 ch. 15. 32.  
1 See Josh.  
2. 6.

1 See Ex. 1.  
25.  
1 Josh. 2. 4, 5.

1 ver. 15, 16.

1 Heb. dove.  
1 ch. 15. 32.  
1 Heb. gave  
charge con-  
cerning his  
house.  
1 Sam. 20. 1.  
Matt. 27.  
6.

1 Gen. 22. 2.  
1 Josh. 12. 15.  
1 ch. 2. 1.  
1 Or, father  
in-law.  
1 ch.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, 'from Dan even to Beer-sheba, / as the sand that is by the sea for multitude; and that thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that are with him there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite is better than the counsel of Ahithophel. For the Lord had appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the Lord might bring evil upon Absalom.

15 ¶ Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.

17 ¶ Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by En-rogel; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they went and told king David.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Absalom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in Bahurim, which had a well in his court; whither they went down.

19 And the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where are Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you.

22 Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over Jordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

23 ¶ And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and he put his household in order, and hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to Mahanaim. And Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him.

25 ¶ And Absalom made Amasa captain of the host instead of Joab: which Amasa was a man's son, whose name was Ithra an Israelite, that went in

to Abigail the daughter of Nabal, sister to Zeruiah Joab's mother.

26 So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogaim,

28 Brought beds, and cushions, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched corn, and beans, and lentils, and parched pulses,

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 David viewing the armies in their march took them charge of Absalom. 2 The Israelites are now smitten in the wood of Ephraim. 3 Absalom, hanging in an oak, is slain by Joab, and cast into a pit. 18 Absalom's place. 19 Ahimaaz and Uzzai bring tidings to David. 20 David mourneth for Absalom.

And David numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Neriab, Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

3 But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now thou art worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with Absalom. And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom.

6 ¶ So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the wood of Ephraim;

7 Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

9 ¶ And Absalom met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that was under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw it, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hanged in an oak.

11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him,

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. 1 V. 3. for now there are ten thousand like us: see Var. Read.—2 V. 9, 10. the. VAR. READ.—V. 23. 3 on mattresses, Sept. So. Th. We. — 4 V. 4. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846. 847. 848. 849. 850. 851. 852. 853. 854. 855. 856. 857. 858. 859. 860. 861. 862. 863. 864. 865. 866. 867. 868. 869. 870. 871. 872. 873. 874. 875. 876. 877. 878. 879. 880. 881. 882. 883. 884. 885. 886. 887. 888. 889. 890. 891. 892. 893. 894. 895. 896. 897. 898. 899. 900. 901. 902. 903. 904. 905. 906. 907. 908. 909. 910. 911. 912. 913. 914. 915. 916. 917. 918. 919. 920. 921. 922. 923. 924. 925. 926. 927. 928. 929. 930. 931. 932. 933. 934. 935. 936. 937. 938. 939. 940. 941. 942. 943. 944. 945. 946. 947. 948. 949. 950. 951. 952. 953. 954. 955. 956. 957. 958. 959. 960. 961. 962. 963. 964. 965. 966. 967. 968. 969. 970. 971. 972. 973. 974. 975. 976. 977. 978. 979. 980. 981. 982. 983. 984. 985. 986. 987. 988. 989. 990. 991. 992. 993. 994. 995. 996. 997. 998. 999. 1000.

Before  
CH. 18 T  
1822.

1 Chr. 2.  
10, 17.  
1 Heb.  
Abigai.  
1 Or, Jesse,  
Jer. 1 Chr.  
2. 13, 16.  
2 Sam. ch. 10.  
1.  
2. 13, 29.  
3 ch. 9. 4.  
4 ch. 19. 31.  
22.  
1 Kin. 2. 7.  
1 Or, cups.

1 ch. 16. 2.

1 ch. 16. 2.

1 ch. 21. 17.

1 Heb. set  
their heart  
on us.  
1 Heb. as thou  
thou shalt  
of us.  
1 Heb. be to  
succour.

1 ver. 12.

1 Josh. 17.  
18, 19.

1 Heb. mul-  
tiplic'd to  
devour.

Before  
CHRIST  
1023.

† Heb. weigh  
upon mine  
hand.

† ver. 5.

† Heb.  
Beware  
whosoever  
ye be of, &c.

† Heb. be-  
fore thee.

† Heb.  
heart.

† Josh. 7. 26.

† Gen. 14. 17.  
† See ch. 14.  
27.

† Heb.  
Judged him  
from the  
hand, &c.

† Heb.  
he is man of  
tidings.

† Heb. he  
what may.

† Or, over-  
saw.

† 1 Kings 9.  
11.

† Heb.  
I see the  
running.

and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle. 12 And the man said unto Joab, Though I should receive a thousand shekels of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and Abihail and Ittai, saying, † Beware that none touch the young man Absalom.

13 † Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood upon mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldst have set thyself against me.

14 Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus † with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak. 15 And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about and smote Absalom, and slew him.

16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab held back the people.

17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel fled every one to his tent.

18 † Now Absalom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which is in the king's dale: for he said, I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Absalom's place.

19 † Then said Ahimaas the son of Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the Lord hath avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not † bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Joab to Cushai, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cushai bowed himself unto Joab, and ran.

22 Then said Ahimaas the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But † howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cushai. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready?

23 But howsoever, said he, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaas ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cushai.

24 And David sat between the two gates: and the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is tidings in his mouth. And he came space, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called β unto the porter β, and said, Behold another man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, I thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaas the son of Za-

dok. And the king said, He is a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And Ahimaas called, and said unto the king, † All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be the Lord thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, † Is the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaas answered, β When Joab sent the king's servant, and me thy servant β, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was.

30 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cushai came; and Cushai said, † Tidings, my lord the king: for the Lord hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cushai, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Cushai answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee hurt, be as the young man is.

33 † And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O my son Absalom, my son, my son, Absalom! would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

## CHAPTER 19.

1 Joab caused the king to cease his mourning. 9 The Israelites are earnest to bring the king back. 11 David sendeth to the priests to inquire of the Lord. 13 Shimei is pardoned. 24 Hephthoth is executed. 33 Barzillai dismissed, Chimham his son is taken into the king's family. 41 The Israelites exhortate with David for bringing home the king without them.

AND it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

2 And the † victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O my son Absalom, O Absalom, my son, my son!

5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 † In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, † that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if Absalom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak: † comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the Lord, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befall thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king: † for Israel had fled every man to his tent.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 19. † V. 8. NOW; v. 9. should begin here.

VAR. READ.—V. 29. β When Joab the king's servant sent (me) thy servant, Targ. (ed. Lag.) Vulg. Hecary.

VAR. READ.—V. 13. And if I had dealt with his soul falsely, then, Th. Ke.—† Or, held thyself aloof (done nothing to shield me), Sw. Gei.—V. 16. Or, spared, Th. Ke.—V. 18. monument, Ge. Th. Ke.—V. 21. the Cushites (Ethiopian), Th. Ws.—V. 22. that will come to something (or, bring thee any gain), B. Davies, Ge. Ee. Sw. Ke.—V. 23. circle (Gen. 13. 10, 12).

VAR. READ.—V. 13. β his, Heb. text, Sept. Th. Ke.—V. 26. β toward the gate, Sept. Peah. Th. Ke. Ws. Rei.

Before  
CHRIST  
1023.

† Or, from  
be to thee.

† Heb.  
Peace.

† Heb.  
about up.

† Heb. is  
there  
present?

† Heb.  
Tidings is  
brought.

† ch. 23. 4.

† Heb. ac-  
cording to  
discretion, &c.

† ver. 22.

† ch. 23. 25.  
† ch. 23. 28.

† Heb. by  
looking, &c.

† Heb. that  
princes or  
servants are  
not to thee.

† Heb. to the  
heart of thy  
servants,  
Gen. 22. 2.

**Before CHRIST 1084.**  
 9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now he is fled out of the land for Absalom.  
 10 And Absalom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why speak ye not a word of bringing the king back? §  
 11 ¶ And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? § seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, even to his house. §  
 12 Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh; wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?  
 13 / And say ye to Amasa, Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? § God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joab.  
 14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.  
 15 So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jordan.  
 16 ¶ And Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which was of Bahurim, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David.  
 17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king.  
 18 And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, as he was come over Jordan;  
 19 And said unto the king, Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his heart.  
 20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned; therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all the house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king.  
 21 But Abiahai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because he cursed the Lord's anointed?  
 22 And David said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I am this day king over Israel?  
 23 Therefore the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto him.  
 24 ¶ And Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came again in peace.  
 25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king,

that the king said unto him, Wherefore wastest not thou with me, Mephibosheth?  
 26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant is lame.  
 27 And the bath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is as an angel of God: do therefore what is good in thine eyes.  
 28 For all of my father's house were but dead men before my lord the king: yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?  
 29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land.  
 30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.  
 31 ¶ And Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan.  
 32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he was a very great man.  
 33 And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalem.  
 34 And Barzillai said unto the king, How long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem?  
 35 I am this day fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king?  
 36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?  
 37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.  
 38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do for thee.  
 39 And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over, the king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.  
 40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.  
 41 ¶ And behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and have brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him, over Jordan?  
 42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king is near of kin to us: wherefore then be

**VAR. READ.**—V. 16. the.—V. 18. crossed to and to.—*Rather, coming, Ew. Ke.*—V. 25. Or, when Jerusalem came, *De W. Ke. Comp. v. 15.*

**VAR. READ.**—Chap. 19. V. 10. *Is inert, And the speech of all Israel came unto the king, Sept. Pesk. Th. Ew. We. Rel.*—V. 11. *§ Omit, Th. We.* (see c. 10).—V. 25. *§ from, Th. Ew. We.*

**VAR. READ.**—V. 33. provide thee w. dance.

**VAR. READ.**—V. 26. *§ to him, Saddle, Sept. Th. We. Hervey.*—V. 27. *§ my son, Pesk. J.*

Before  
CHRIST  
1053.

† Heb. not  
at all light.

† See  
Judg. 8. 1.  
& 15. 1.

cir. 1022.

a. ch. 19. 42.

† 1 Kings  
14. 16.  
2 Chr. 10.  
16.

a. ch. 15. 16.  
& 16. 21, 22.

† Heb. an  
house of  
war.

† Heb.  
house.

† Heb. in  
wilderness  
of life.

a. ch. 19. 13.

† Heb. Cast.

a. ch. 11. 11.  
1 Kings 1.  
32.

† Heb.  
delivered him-  
self from  
our eyes.

a. ch. 15. 1.  
1 Kings 1.  
36.

g Matt. 26.  
69.

Luke 22. 67.

† 1 Kings 2.  
5.

a. ch. 3. 28.

† Heb.  
doubted not  
his stroke.

ye angry for this matter? have we eaten  
at all of the king's cost? or hath he  
given us any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the  
men of Judah, and said, We have ten  
parts in the king, and we shall have also  
more right in David's than ye: why  
then did ye despise us, that our ad-  
vice should not be first had in bringing?  
back our king? And the words of the  
men of Judah were fiercer than the  
words of the men of Israel.

### CHAPTER 20.

1 By occasion of the quarrel, Sheba smothered a  
party in Israel. 3 David's ten concubines are  
shut up in perpetual prison. 4 Amasa, made  
captain over Judah, is slain by Joab. 14 Joab  
pursues Sheba unto Abel. 16 A wise woman  
saves the city by Sheba's head. 21 David's  
orders.

AND there happened to be there a  
man of Belial, whose name was  
Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite,  
and he blew a trumpet, and said, "We  
have no part in David, neither have we  
inheritance in the son of Jesse: every  
man to his tents, O Israel."

2 So every man of Israel went up from  
after David, and followed Sheba the son  
of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave  
unto their king, from Jordan even to  
Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And David came to his house at  
Jerusalem: and the king took the ten  
women his concubines, whom he had  
left to keep the house, and put them in  
ward, and fed them, but went not in  
unto them. So they were shut up un-  
to the day of their death, living in  
widowhood.

4 ¶ Then said the king to Amasa,  
"Assemble me the men of Judah with-  
in three days, and be thou here present."

5 So Amasa went to assemble the men  
of Judah: but he tarried longer than  
the set time which he had appointed  
him.

6 And David said to Abishai, Now  
shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us  
more harm than did Absalom: take thou  
thy lord's servants, and pursue after  
him, lest he get him fenced cities, and  
escape us.

7 And there went out after him Joab's  
men, and the Cherethites, and the Pe-  
lethites, and all the mighty men: and  
they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue  
after Sheba the son of Bichri.

8 When they were at the great stone  
which is in Gibeon, Amasa went before  
them. And Joab's garment that he had  
put on was girded unto him, and upon  
it a girdle with a sword fastened upon  
his loins in the sheath thereof; and as  
he went forth it fell out.

9 And Joab said to Amasa, Art thou in  
health, my brother? And Joab took  
Amasa by the beard with the right  
hand to kiss him.

10 But Amasa took no heed to the  
sword that was in Joab's hand: so he  
smote him therewith in the fifth rib,  
and shed out his bowels to the ground,  
and struck him not again; and he  
died. So Joab and Abishai his brother  
pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri.

VAR. REVD.—V. 43. do ye despise us? and was  
not our advice the first to bring.—Chap. 20.  
1 V. 6. pluck out our eye, Bb. 7a.; throw a shadow  
over our eye (occasion us anxiety), Sept. Ew. Ke. Ws.  
—V. 7. See ch. 8. 14. —V. 8. came. —V. warrior's  
dress. —V. 10. belly.

VAR. READ.—V. 43. β are also the firstborn warrior,  
Sept. Th. Ew. Re. Comp. 1 Chr. 5. 2.—  
Chap. 20. V. 6. β So Sept. Ew. Ke. Gr.; Joab, Peas.  
Th. Ws.—V. 7. β Insert, Abishai, and, Sept. Th.  
Ws. Gr. —V. 8. β it slipped out and fell down,  
Sept. Ew. Ws.

11 And one of Joab's men stood by  
him, and said, He that favoureth Joab,  
and he that is for David, let him go  
after Joab.

12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the  
midst of the highway. And when the  
man saw that all the people stood still,  
he removed Amasa out of the highway  
into the field, and cast a cloth upon  
him, when he saw that every one that  
came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the  
highway, all the people went on after  
Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of  
Bichri.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes  
of Israel unto β Abel, and to β Beth-  
machab, and all the 7 Berites: and  
they were gathered together, and went  
also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in  
Abel of Beth-machab, and they cast  
up a bank against the city, and it  
stood β in the trench: and all the  
people that were with Joab battered  
the wall, to throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of  
the city, Hear, hear: say, I pray you,  
unto Joab, Come near hither, that I  
may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto  
her, the woman said, Art thou Joab?  
And he answered, I am he. Then she  
said unto him, Hear the words of this  
handmaid. And he answered, I do  
hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, I They were  
wont to speak in old time, saying,  
β They shall surely ask counsel at Abel:  
and so they ended the matter.

19 I am one of them that are peaceable  
and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to  
destroy a city and a mother in Israel:  
why wilt thou swallow up the inheri-  
tance of the Lord?

20 And Joab answered and said, Far be  
it, far be it from me, that I should  
swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of  
mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri  
by name, hath lifted up his hand a-  
gainst the king, even against David: de-  
liver him only, and I will depart from  
the city. And the woman said unto  
Joab, Behold, his head shall be thrown  
to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the  
people in her wisdom. And they cut  
off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri,  
and cast it out to Joab. And he blew  
a trumpet, and they retired from the  
city, every man to his tent. And Joab  
returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 ¶ Now Joab was over all the host  
of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Je-  
hoiada was over β the Cherethites β and  
over the Pelethites:

24 And β Adoram was over the tribute:  
and β Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was  
recorder:

25 And Sheva was scribe: and β Zadok  
and Abiathar were the priests:

26 And Ira also the Jairite was β a  
chief ruler about David.

VAR. REVD.—V. 15. close by the outer wall, Bb.  
7b. Ke.—V. 18. Rather, Let them only enquire  
at Abel! and so they brought (a thing) to pass.  
7b. Ke.—V. 23. Idi. priest to David (see ch.  
8. 18).

VAR. READ.—V. 14. β Abel of, Bb. 7b. Ws.—  
young men, Ew. Ge. Th. Ke. Ws. (after Sept. Vulg.)  
cities, Gr. (after Peas.). —V. 15. β in terror, Peas. Gr.  
(pls.). —V. 18. 19. β Let them ask in Abel and in  
Dan whether that had ever come to an end which  
the faithful in Israel had established! Sept. Ew. Ws.  
—V. 23. β the Carites, Heb. text (see 2 Kings 11. 40).  
—V. 24. β Adoniram, Sept. Peas. Th. Ws. (1 Kings  
4. 6).

Before  
CHRIST  
1053.

2 Kings 15.  
25.  
2 Chr. 14. 4.

2 Kings 15.  
32.

1 Chr. 5. 2nd  
against the  
eastern wall.

† Heb.  
swallowed to  
thru down.

1 Chr. They  
plainly  
oppose in the  
Septuagint  
reading.

Joab's story  
will not  
of itself, and  
no reader  
read 2 Sam.  
20. 11.

11 2 Sam. 2.  
18.  
ch. 20. 2.

† Heb. by  
his name.

a. Revue 1.  
14. 15.

† Heb. was  
swallowed.

a. ch. 14. 15.

11 2 Kings 14. 4.

a. ch. 14. 15.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

11 2 Chr. 14. 4.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

11 2 Chr. 14. 4.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

11 2 Kings 14. 15.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 The three years' famine for the Gibeonites ceased, by hanging seven of Saul's sons. 10 Rishpah kindness unto the dead. 12 David buried the bones of Saul and Jonathan in his father's sepulchre. 15 Four battles against the Philistines, wherein four vallants of David slay four giants.

1 THEN there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, *It is for Saul, and for his bloody house*, because he slew the Gibeonites.

2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah.)

3 Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gibeonites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Israel,

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD in Gibeon of Saul, whom the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will give them.

7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of the LORD's oath that was between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two sons of Rishpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the hill before the LORD: and they fell all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of barley harvest.

10 ¶ And Rishpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 And it was told David what Rishpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done.

12 ¶ And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Jabesh-gilead, which had stolen them from the street of Beth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son he buried they in the country of Benjamin, in Zolai, in the sepulchre of Kiah his father; and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that God was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreover the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines: and David waxed faint.

16 And Ishbi-benob, which was of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose spear weighed three hundred shekels of brass in weight, he being girded with a new sword, thought to have slain David.

17 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah succoured him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David swore unto him, saying, Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the light of Israel.

18 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: then Sibbechai the Hushathite slew the giant in the arms of the Philistines.

19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elihanan the son of Jaareg-oregim, a Beth-lehemite, slew the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.

21 And when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimeah the brother of David slew him.

22 ¶ These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

Before CHRIST 1019.

10 Josh. 18. 25.

10 Josh. 7. 25. ch. 24. 25. cir. 1018.

1 Or, Rephah.

1 Heb. the staff, or, the hand.

10 ch. 18. 2.

11 Kin. 11. 35.

15. 4. Ps. 132. 17.

1 Heb. axile, or, lump.

1 Chr. 20. 6.

1 Chr. 11. 29.

1 Or, Rishpah.

1 Or, Jair.

1 See 1 Chr. 20. 5.

1 Chr. 20. 6.

1 Or, Rephah.

1 Or, reproached.

1 Sam. 17. 10, 25, 26.

1 Sam. 16. 5. 2 Sam. 21. 16.

1 Chr. 20. 5.

1018.

10. 15. 1. 1. Ps. 118. 10.

1 Ps. 24. 19.

1 Deut. 22. 4.

1 Ps. 118. 10.

1 Jer. 16. 19.

1 Or, pangs.

1018.

10. 15. 1. 1. Ps. 118. 10.

1 Ps. 24. 19.

1 Deut. 22. 4.

1 Ps. 118. 10.

1 Jer. 16. 19.

1 Or, pangs.

1018.

10. 15. 1. 1. Ps. 118. 10.

1 Ps. 24. 19.

1 Deut. 22. 4.

1 Ps. 118. 10.

1 Jer. 16. 19.

1 Or, pangs.

1018.

10. 15. 1. 1. Ps. 118. 10.

1 Ps. 24. 19.

1 Deut. 22. 4.

1 Ps. 118. 10.

1 Jer. 16. 19.

1 Or, pangs.

1018.

## CHAPTER 22.

A psalm of thanksgiving for God's powerful deliverance, and manifold blessings.

AND David spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; in him will I trust: As is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call on the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 When the waves of death compassed

VAR. READ.—V. 16. Or, the Rephathite; comp. Deut. 2. 11.—V. 17. lamp.—V. 19. the—

So. Mo. Ke. Gr. (as 1 Chr. 20. 5); Omitt, Ge. Ew. Be. 50. 7A.

VAR. READ.—V. 14. *add*, and the bones of them that were hanged, Sept. Th. Ew. Be. Rel.

V. 16. *the* adjective has nothing agreeing with it in the Hebrew, and can scarcely therefore be right: probably it is an corruption of the name of some rare implement, Th. Ew. Be. Ke.; Sept. has 'club'.

V. 18. *Gezer*, Th. Ew. (1 Chr. 20. 4); comp. Josh. 10. 33. (Sept. Peab. Gr. 'Gath').—V. 19. *5 Omitt*, Peab. (as 1 Chr. 20. 5); in Gath, Gr. *5* Jair (as 1 Chr. 20. 5). Kenn. Ge. Mo. Ew. Th. Ke. We. Rel.

[oregim signifies 'weavers,' and is thought to have crept in here from the end of the verse.]

Chap. 22. V. 1. This Psalm appears, with slight variations, as Ps. 18; see notes there.

Before  
CHRIST  
1018.† Heb.  
David.

† Or, cords.

† Ps. 116. 3.

† Ps. 116. 4.

† Is. 1. 10.

† Jer. 3. 2.

† Ps. 74. 6.

† Ps. 74. 15.

† Judg. 5. 16.

† Ps. 97. 3.

† Job 36. 11.

† Heb. by.

† Ps. 97. 3.

† Heb. 2. 5.

† Heb. 13. 29.

† Ps. 144. 5.

† Is. 64. 1.

† Ex. 20. 21.

† 1 Kings 8.

† Ps. 97. 2.

† Ps. 104. 3.

† ver. 10.

† Ps. 97. 2.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid;  
 6 The sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me;  
 7 In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried to my God: and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into his ears.  
 8 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.  
 9 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and a fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.  
 10 He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his feet.  
 11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.  
 12 And he made darkness pavilions round about him, thick waters, and thick clouds of the skies.  
 13 Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled.  
 14 The Lord thundered from heaven, and the most High uttered his voice.  
 15 And he sent out arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.  
 16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the Lord, at the blast of the breath of his nostrils.  
 17 He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of many waters;  
 18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.  
 19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Lord was my stay.  
 20 He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he delighted in me.  
 21 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.  
 22 For I have kept the ways of the Lord, and have not wickedly departed from his God.  
 23 For all his judgments were before me: and as for his statutes, I did not depart from them.  
 24 I was also upright before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.  
 25 Therefore the Lord hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eye sight.  
 26 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.  
 27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself unauversary.  
 28 And the afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes are upon the haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.  
 29 For thou art my lamp, O Lord: and the Lord will lighten my darkness.  
 30 For by thee I have run through a troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall.  
 31 As for God, his way is perfect; the word of the Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him.  
 32 For who is God, save the Lord? and who is a rock, save our God?  
 33 God is my strength and power: and he maketh my way perfect.

34 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet: and setteth me upon my high places.  
 35 He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.  
 36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath made me great.  
 37 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; so that my feet did not slip.  
 38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.  
 39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.  
 40 For thou hast girded me with strength to battle: them that rose up against me hast thou subdued under me.  
 41 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them: thou hast made me victorious over all that hated me.  
 42 They looked, but there was none to save; even unto the Lord, but he answered them not.  
 43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth; I did stamp them as the mire of the street, and did spread them abroad.  
 44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me to be head of the heathen: a people which I knew not shall serve me.  
 45 Strangers shall submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.  
 46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid out of their close places.  
 47 The Lord liveth; and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of the rock of my salvation.  
 48 It is God that avengeth me, and that bringeth down the people under me.  
 49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.  
 50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.  
 51 He is the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, unto David, and to his seed for evermore.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 23. 1. Ps. 3. 4. When one ruleth over men in justice, ruleth in the fear of God. Then is it, *Er. Th.* — 2. V. 4. when springeth.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 23. V. 4. *β Invert.* God is

Before  
CHRIST  
1018.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

† Heb.

Before  
CHRIST  
1018.p ch. 7. 15.  
16  
Ps. 68. 22.  
Isa. 53. 3.† Heb.  
Gilead.Or, Jacob  
descended the  
mountain,  
head of  
the throne.† See 1 Chr.  
11. 11.  
† 2 S. 8.  
† Heb.  
Gilead.† 1 Chr. 11.  
12.  
† 2 S. 8.† 1 Chr. 11.  
17.  
† See 1 Chr.  
11. 12, 14.  
† Or, for  
Jo. appling.† 1 Chr. 11.  
15.  
† Or, the  
three angels  
over the thirty.  
† 1 Sam. 22.  
1.† ch. 5. 18.  
† 1 Sam. 22.  
4, 6.

p Lev. 17. 10.

5 <sup>†</sup> Although my house be not so with God? yet <sup>†</sup> he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered <sup>†</sup> in all things <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$ , and sure: for <sup>†</sup> *this is* <sup>†</sup> all my salvation, and all my desire, <sup>†</sup> although he make it not to grow <sup>†</sup>.

6 <sup>†</sup> But <sup>†</sup> the sons of Belial shall be <sup>†</sup> all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands: <sup>†</sup> 7 But the man that shall touch them must be <sup>†</sup> fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they <sup>†</sup> shall be <sup>†</sup> utterly burned with fire in the same place.

8 <sup>†</sup> These be the names of the mighty men whom David had: <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  1 The Iachmonite that sat in the seat <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$ , chief <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  among the <sup>†</sup> captains; the same <sup>†</sup> was Adino the Eznite: <sup>†</sup> *he lift up his spear* <sup>†</sup> against eight hundred, <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him was <sup>†</sup> Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahoite, one of the three mighty men <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  with David, when they defeated the Philistines that were there gathered together <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  to battle, and the men of Israel were gone away:

10 He <sup>†</sup> arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the Lord wrought a great victory that day; and the people <sup>†</sup> returned after him only to spoil.

11 And after him was <sup>†</sup> Shammoth the son of Agee the Hararite. <sup>†</sup> And the Philistines were gathered together <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  into a troop <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$ , where was a piece of ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the Lord wrought a great victory.

13 And <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  three of the thirty chief <sup>†</sup> went down, and came to David <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  in the harvest time <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  unto <sup>†</sup> the cave of Adullam: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in <sup>†</sup> the valley of Rephaim.

14 And David was then in <sup>†</sup> an hold, and the <sup>†</sup> garrison of the Philistines was then in Beth-lehem.

15 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which <sup>†</sup> is by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the Lord.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O Lord, that I should do this: <sup>†</sup> is not this <sup>†</sup> the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives: therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

18 And <sup>†</sup> Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  among three <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$ . And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, <sup>†</sup> and slew them, and had the name among <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  three.

19 Was he not <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  most honourable of <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto <sup>†</sup> the first three <sup>†</sup>.

20 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, of Kabzeel, <sup>†</sup> who had done many acts, <sup>†</sup> he slew <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  two <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  lionlike men <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  a pit <sup>†</sup> in <sup>†</sup> time of <sup>†</sup> snow:

21 And he slew an Egyptian, <sup>†</sup> a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear:

22 These things did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  three mighty men.

23 He was <sup>†</sup> more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to <sup>†</sup> the first three <sup>†</sup>. And David set him <sup>†</sup> over his <sup>†</sup> guard.

24 <sup>†</sup> Asabel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,

25 <sup>†</sup> Shammoth <sup>†</sup> the Harodite, <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  Eliaha the Harodite,

26 Helez the Palitite, Ira the son of Ikeshab the Tekotte,

27 Abieser the Anethothite, <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  Mebunnai the Hushathite,

28 Zalmon the Ahoite, Maharai the Netophathite,

29 Heleb the son of Baanah, a Netophathite, Ittai the son of Ribai out of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,

30 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the <sup>†</sup> brooks of <sup>†</sup> Gaseah,

31 Abi-albon the Arbathite, Ammaveth the Barhumite,

32 Eliabha the Shaalbonte, <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  of the sons of Jaashen, Jonathan,

33 Shammoth <sup>†</sup> the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Shazar the Hararite,

34 Eliphalet the son of Ahasbai, <sup>†</sup>  $\beta$  the son of <sup>†</sup> the Maachathite, Eliam the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite,

36 Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,

37 Zelek the Ammonite, Nahari the Beerothite, armourbearer to Joab the son of Zeruiah,

38 <sup>†</sup> Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,

39 <sup>†</sup> Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 David, tempted by Satan, forthwith Joab to number the people. 5 The captains, in nine months and twenty days, bring the muster of thirteen hundred thousand fighting men. 10 David, having three plagues propounded by God, repenteth, and chooseth the third day, pestilence. 15 After the death of three score and ten thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of Jerusalem. 18 David, by God's direction, purchaseth Araunah's threshing-floor; where having sacrificed, the plague ceaseth.

AND <sup>†</sup> again the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and <sup>†</sup> he

VAR. READ.—<sup>†</sup> V. 5. For is not my house so with God? for,  $\beta$  Th. Ke.; For is not my house thus with God, that,  $\beta$  Sw.—<sup>†</sup> Omit.—<sup>†</sup> will be not make it to grow?  $\beta$  Th. Ke.—<sup>†</sup> V. 6. they that be worthless are. <sup>†</sup> V. 7. are.—<sup>†</sup> V. 8. Sether, knights; so, or, similarly,  $\beta$  Th. Ke.; but see Var. Read.—<sup>†</sup> V. 10. stood firm.—<sup>†</sup> V. 13. the three chiefs of the thirty,  $\beta$  Th. Ke.; of the knights,  $\beta$  Th.—<sup>†</sup> V. 14. the.—<sup>†</sup> outpost.

VAR. READ.—<sup>†</sup> V. 5.  $\beta$  for all time,  $\beta$  Th. Gr.—<sup>†</sup> V. 8.  $\beta$  Jaashobeam, the son of Hachmoni (or, of the Hachmonite,  $\beta$  Th. Ke.),  $\beta$  Kenn. Mo.  $\beta$  Sw. ( $\beta$  Sw., however, would retain also the words 'that sat in the seat'),  $\beta$  Th. Ke.  $\beta$  We. Comp. 1 Chr. 27. 2, 32.—<sup>†</sup> over the thirty,  $\beta$  Gr. (1 Chr. 11. 11); of the three,  $\beta$  We.—<sup>†</sup> lift up his spear,  $\beta$  Th. Ke. Gr. (as 1 Chr. 11. 11).—<sup>†</sup> V. 9.  $\beta$ , the same was with David at Psadammim, when the Philistines had gathered together there,  $\beta$  Th. Sw.  $\beta$  We. Gr. (1 Chr. 11. 15).—<sup>†</sup> V. 10.  $\beta$  Add, which had fed,  $\beta$  Th. Sw.—<sup>†</sup> V. 11.  $\beta$  to Lechi,  $\beta$  Kenn.  $\beta$  Th. Ke.  $\beta$  We.; see Judg. 15. 9 (p.).—<sup>†</sup> V. 13.  $\beta$  unto the rock,  $\beta$  Th.  $\beta$  We. (1 Chr. 11. 15); unto the hold,  $\beta$  Gr. Comp. 1 Sam. 22. 1, 5.

Before  
CHRIST  
1018.† 1 Chron.  
11. 20.  
† Heb.  
slain.† Josh. 18.  
21.† Heb.  
great of  
sds.† Ez. 18. 15.  
† 1 Chron. 11.  
22.† Heb. Home  
of God.  
† Heb.  
a man of  
sds.† 1 Chron. 11.  
23.  
† Heb.  
of great  
sds.† Or,  
honourable  
among the  
thirty.† ch. 5. 18.  
† 20. 22.  
† Or,  
council.† Heb.  
of his com-  
munion.  
† Sam. 22.  
16.† ch. 2. 18.  
† See 1 Chr.  
11. 27.† Or, valleys.  
Deut. 1. 24.  
† Judg. 5. 9.

† ch. 20. 26.

† ch. 11. 2, 3.

1017.

† ch. 31. 1.  
† 1 Sam.  
New 1 Chr.  
21. 1.  
James 1. 12,  
14.



Before  
CH R 18 T  
1017.

b 1 Chron.  
27. 23, 24.  
Or,  
Compas.  
c Judg. 20. 1.  
d Jer. 17. 4.

e Deut. 2.  
36.  
Joah. 13. 9.  
16.

f Or, valley.  
g Num. 23.  
1, 2.  
Or, neither  
land nor  
habited.

h Jer. 19.  
47.  
Judg. 18. 29.  
h Jer. 19.  
28.

i Jer. 18. 28.  
Judg. 18. 28.

j See 1 Chr.  
21. 8.

k 1 Sam. 24.  
4.

l ch. 13. 13.

m 1 Sam. 13.  
12.

n 1 Sam. 22.  
5.

o 1 Sam. 9. 9.  
1 Chron. 29.  
29.

p See 1 Chr.  
21. 12.

moved David against them <sup>1</sup> to say, <sup>1</sup> Go, number Israel and Judah.

<sup>2</sup> For the king said to Joab <sup>2</sup> the captain <sup>2</sup> of the host, which <sup>2</sup> was with him, I Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that <sup>2</sup> I may know the number of the people.

<sup>3</sup> And Joab said unto the king, Now the Lord thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundred-fold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

<sup>4</sup> Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in Arzer, on the right side of <sup>5</sup> the city that lieth in the midst of the <sup>5</sup> river of Gad, and toward Jazer:

<sup>6</sup> Then they came to Gilead, and to the land of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to Dan-jaan, and about to Zidon.

<sup>7</sup> And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites: and they went out to the south of Judah, even to Beer-sheba.

<sup>8</sup> So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.

<sup>9</sup> And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

<sup>10</sup> ¶ And David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the Lord, I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O Lord, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

<sup>11</sup> For when David was up in the morning, the word of the Lord came unto the prophet Gad, David's seer, saying,

<sup>12</sup> Go and say unto David, Thus saith the Lord, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

<sup>13</sup> So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall <sup>13</sup> seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see

what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

<sup>14</sup> And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the Lord; for his mercies are great: and let me not fall into the hand of man.

<sup>15</sup> ¶ So the Lord sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan even to Beer-sheba seventy thousand men.

<sup>16</sup> And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the Lord repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the Lord was by the threshingplace of Araunah the Jebusite.

<sup>17</sup> And David spake unto the Lord when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the Lord in the threshingfloor of Araunah the Jebusite.

<sup>19</sup> And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the Lord commanded.

<sup>20</sup> And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

<sup>21</sup> And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the Lord, that the plague may be stayed from the people.

<sup>22</sup> And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: behold, here be oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood.

<sup>23</sup> All these things <sup>23</sup> did Araunah, as a king, give unto the king. And Araunah said unto the king, The Lord thy God accept thee.

<sup>24</sup> And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the Lord my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

<sup>25</sup> And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the Lord was intreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 24. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. saying.—<sup>2</sup> V. 2. And.—<sup>3</sup> were.—<sup>4</sup> Vs. 2, 4. muster.—<sup>5</sup> V. 5. Or, torrent-valley, Th. Ke. Comp. Deut. 2. 36.—<sup>6</sup> toward Gad, Ws.—<sup>7</sup> V. 7. south-country.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 24. V. 2. <sup>2</sup> and to the captains, Ec. Th. Ws. (after v. 4 and 1 Chr. 21. 2).—<sup>3</sup> V. 5. <sup>3</sup> began with Arzer, and with, Sept. (4 MSS.) Ws. and partly Gr.—<sup>4</sup> V. 6. <sup>4</sup> below the sea of Kedesh, Th.; below Hermon, Ec. Gr.; of the Hittites (Ht.) unto Kedesh, Sept. (4 MSS.) Ws.—<sup>5</sup> y to Dan, and from Dan they went, Ws. and partly Sept. (4 MSS.)—<sup>6</sup> V. 13. <sup>6</sup> three, Sept. Ec. Th. Be. Ws. Gr. Comp. 1 Chr. 21. 12.

Before  
CH R 18 T  
1017.

g Ps. 121. 4.  
13. 14.  
h Jer. 19. 16.  
i Or, many.  
j See Gen.  
27. 4.  
k 1 Chr. 21. 12.

l 1 Chron.  
27. 14.  
m 27. 24.

n 2 Es. 12. 21.  
1 Chron. 21. 14.

o Gen. 4. 4.  
1 Sam. 13.  
11.

p Jer. 2. 14.  
14.

q 1 Chron.  
21. 15.

r Araunah.  
s See ver. 14.

t 1 Chron. 21. 17.

u 1 Chron.  
21. 15. 26.

v Her.  
Araunah.

w See Gen.  
22. 4-14.

x Num. 14.  
45. 28.

y 1 Kings 2.  
21.

z Jer. 23.  
49. 41.

a See 1 Chr.  
21. 24, 25.

b ch. 21. 14.  
p ver. 21.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>8</sup> V. 15. Or, of meeting. (Sense very uncertain: according to Turp. Ea. Ki. 'till the time of offering up the morning sacrifice:' according to another old Jewish opinion, with which Sept. Peab. agree, 'till mid-day.').—<sup>9</sup> V. 22. the.—<sup>10</sup> V. 23. doth Araunah, O king, Ke.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>11</sup> V. 15. <sup>11</sup> And David chose the pestilence. And it was the time of wheat-harvest when the plague began in the people, Ws. (from Sept.; Ec. Th. keep text as well).—<sup>12</sup> V. 23. <sup>12</sup> doth the servant of my lord the king, Ws. (Ec. Th.; did Araunah, 3 MSS. Sept. Peab. Vulg. (MSS.) Hervey.

# THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS,

## COMMONLY CALLED, THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 *Abishag cherubiah David in his extreme age.*  
*2 Adonijah, David's darling, usurpeth the kingdom.*  
*3 By the counsel of Nathan, 15 Bath-sheba smother the king, 22 and Nathan secondeth her.*  
*23 David reneweth his oath to Bath-sheba.*  
*24 Solomon, by David's appointment, being anointed king by Zadok and Nathan, the people triumph.*  
*41 Jonathan bringing these news, Adonijah's guests fly.*  
*50 Adonijah, flying to the horns of the altar, upon his good behaviour is dismissed by Solomon.*

NOW king David was old and <sup>†</sup>stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, <sup>†</sup>Let there be sought for my lord the king <sup>†</sup>a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her <sup>†</sup>cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag a <sup>\*</sup>Sunammite, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel was very fair, and <sup>†</sup>cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not.

5 <sup>\*</sup>Then <sup>†</sup>Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will <sup>†</sup>be king: and <sup>†</sup>he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father had not displeased him <sup>†</sup>at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a very goodly man; <sup>†</sup>and his mother bare him after Abeshalom.

7 And <sup>†</sup>he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with <sup>†</sup>Abiathar the priest, and <sup>†</sup>they <sup>†</sup>following Adonijah helped him.

8 But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and <sup>†</sup>Shimei, and <sup>†</sup>Benai, and <sup>†</sup>the mighty men which <sup>†</sup>belonged to David, were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zohelet, which <sup>†</sup>is by <sup>†</sup>En-rogel, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants:

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother, he called not.

11 <sup>†</sup>Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah the son of <sup>†</sup>Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth it not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.

13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, <sup>\*</sup>Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Adonijah reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and <sup>†</sup>confirm thy words.

15 <sup>†</sup>And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Abishag the Sunammite ministered unto the king.

16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, <sup>†</sup>What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, <sup>†</sup>thou swarest by the Lord thy God unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.

18 And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth; and <sup>†</sup>now, my lord the king, thou knowest it not:

19 <sup>†</sup>And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And <sup>†</sup>she, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel are upon thee, that thou shouldst tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall <sup>†</sup>sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted <sup>†</sup>offenders.

22 <sup>†</sup>And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 <sup>†</sup>For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, <sup>†</sup>God save king Adonijah.

26 But me, <sup>†</sup>even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it unto thy <sup>†</sup>servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 <sup>†</sup>Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came <sup>†</sup>into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, <sup>†</sup>As the Lord liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,

30 <sup>†</sup>Even as I sware unto thee by the Lord God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, <sup>†</sup>Let my lord king David live for ever.

Before  
CHRIST  
1015.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. What  
is this?  
1 ver. 13, 20.

in ver. 7, 8,  
9, 22.

a Dent. 31.  
24.  
ch. 2. 10.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb.  
sinner.

o ver. 19.

p 1 Sam. 10.  
24.  
<sup>†</sup> Heb. Let  
king Adonijah live.

<sup>†</sup> Heb.  
before the  
king.  
o Sam. 4. 9.

r ver. 17.

s Neh. 2. 2.  
Daa. 2. 4.

Before  
CHRIST  
1015.

<sup>†</sup> Heb.  
entered into  
days.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. Let  
them eat.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. a  
damsel, a  
virgin.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. he  
a cherisher  
unto him.

a Josh. 13.  
14.

o Sam. 2. 4.

<sup>†</sup> Heb.  
reign.

o Sam. 13.  
1.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. from  
his days.

o Sam. 2. 3.  
4.

1 Chr. 2. 2.

<sup>†</sup> Heb. his  
words were  
with David.

o Sam. 22.  
23.

ch. 2. 22.  
23.

<sup>†</sup> Heb.  
helped after  
Adonijah.

o 1. 18.

o Sam. 22.  
6.

10. The  
word Regal.

1 Sam. 17.  
17.

o Sam. 2. 4.

o Sam. 2. 4.

o Sam. 2. 4.

o Sam. 2. 4.

o Sam. 2. 4.

o Sam. 2. 4.

o Sam. 2. 4.

o Sam. 2. 4.

o Sam. 2. 4.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. <sup>†</sup> F. 2. become a companion unto. — <sup>†</sup> F. 4. became a companion unto.  
 VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. <sup>†</sup> F. 8. <sup>†</sup> Hushai, the friend of David, Th. (partly after Jos.)

VAR. READ.—V. 18. <sup>†</sup> F. 18. <sup>†</sup> thou, very many MSS. Versions, Th. Eg. Bähr. (1). — V. 20. <sup>†</sup> F. 20. <sup>†</sup> now, many MSS. Turp. (but not ed. La.) Th. — V. 27. <sup>†</sup> F. 27. <sup>†</sup> So Heb. marg.; servants, Heb. text, Th. Ke. Bähr.

Before  
CHRIST  
1015.

1 Sam. 20.  
6.

† Heb.  
which be-  
length to  
me.  
See Math. 6.  
8.

1 Chr. 29.  
30.

1 Sam. 10.  
1.

16 2, 12.

1 Sam. 2, 4.

5, 5.

en. 19, 16.

2 Kings 9, 2.

2 11, 13.

1 Sam. 13.

10, 9.

1 Sam. 13.

10, 9.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

1 Sam. 20.

12.

32 ¶ And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, 'Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down to β Gihon.

34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him there king over Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah.

36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD God of my lord the king say so too.

37 ¶ As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to β Gihon.

39 And Zadok the priest took an horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 ¶ And Adonijah and all the guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came: and Adonijah said unto him, Come in: for thou art a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in β Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, β God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. And the king bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which hath given β me to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it.

49 And all the guests that were with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And Solomon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 David, having given a charge to Solomon, 2 of religiousness, 3 of Job, 7 of Barzillai, 8 of Shimei, 10 death, 12 Solomon succeeded, 13 Adonijah, moving Bath-sheba to sue unto Solomon for Abishag, is put to death. 25 Abiathar, having his life given him, is deprived of the priesthood. 26 Joab fleeing to the horns of the altar is there slain. 35 Benaiah is put in Joab's room, and Zadok in Abiathar's. 36 Shimei, confined to Jerusalem, by occasion of going thence to Beth, is put to death.

NOW the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,

2 I go the way of all the earth: be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;

3 And keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 That the LORD may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way to walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, there shall not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah did to me, and what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, unto Abner the son of Ner, and unto Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet.

6 Do therefore according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the sons of β Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that eat at thy table: for so they came to me when I fled because of Absalom thy brother.

8 And, behold, thou hast with thee Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I swore to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David.

Before  
CHRIST  
1015.

1 Chr. 28.

1 Sam 14.

2 Sam 14.

Acta 25.

Gen. 42.

2 Sam. 21.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

1 Chr. 22.

Before  
CHRIST  
1014.

13 Sam. 8. 4.  
1 Cor. 29. 26.  
27.  
14 Chr. 29.  
22.  
15 Chr. 1. 1.  
1014.  
16 Sam. 16.  
4. 5.

17 ch. 1. 4.

18 1 Chr. 22.  
3. 50.  
19 2 Sa. 5. 4. 7.  
Prov. 21. 30.  
Dan. 8. 21.  
20 Heb. turn  
not away  
my feet.  
Ps. 120. 14.  
21 ch. 1. 3, 4.

22 Ex. 28. 12.

23 See Ps. 45.  
2.

24 ch. 1. 7.

25 1 Sam. 1. 17.

26 2 Sam. 7.  
11. 12.  
1 Cor. 22. 16.  
1014.

27 1 Josh. 21. 13.

28 Heb.  
a name of  
death.  
1 Sam. 25.  
4.  
2 Sam. 16.  
24. 25.  
1 Sam. 15.  
24.  
1 Sam. 2. 31.  
—31.

29 ch. 1. 7.

30 ch. 1. 28.

11 And the days that David <sup>reigned</sup> over Israel were forty years: seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

12 ¶ Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.

13 ¶ And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, <sup>Comest thou peaceably</sup>? And he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was <sup>mine</sup>, and <sup>that</sup> all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for <sup>it was his</sup> from the Lord.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, <sup>I deny me</sup> not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay), that he give me <sup>Abiahag</sup> the Shunammite to wife.

18 And Bath-sheba said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon to speak unto him for Adonijah: And the king rose up to meet her, and <sup>bowed himself</sup> unto her, and <sup>sat down</sup> on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; and she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; <sup>I pray thee</sup>, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Abiahag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife.

22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Abiahag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for him the kingdom also; for he is mine elder brother; <sup>severed</sup> for him, and for <sup>Abiahag</sup> the priest, and for <sup>Joab</sup> the son of Zeruiah.

23 Then king Solomon aware by the Lord, saying, <sup>God do so</sup> to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore, <sup>as the Lord liveth</sup>, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me an house, as he <sup>promised</sup>, Adonijah shall be put to death this day.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon him that he died.

26 ¶ And unto Abiahag the priest said the king, Get thee to <sup>Anathoth</sup>, unto thine own fields; for thou art <sup>worthy</sup> of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, <sup>because thou barest</sup> the ark of the Lord God before David my father, and because <sup>thou hast been</sup> afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiahag from being priest unto the Lord; that he might <sup>fulfil</sup> the word of the Lord, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab had turned after Adonijah, <sup>although he</sup> turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the Lord, and <sup>caught hold</sup> on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that

Joab was fled unto the tabernacle of the Lord: and, behold, he is by the altar. <sup>Then</sup> Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the Lord, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, <sup>Do as</sup> he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; <sup>that thou mayest take away</sup> the innocent blood, which Joab shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the Lord <sup>shall</sup> return <sup>his</sup> blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous <sup>and better</sup> than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing <sup>thereof</sup>, to wit, <sup>Abner</sup> the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and <sup>Amasa</sup> the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah.

33 ¶ Their blood shall <sup>therefore</sup> return upon the head of Joab, and <sup>upon</sup> the head of his seed for ever: <sup>but upon</sup> David, and upon his seed, and upon his throne, and upon his throne, <sup>shall there</sup> be peace for ever from the Lord.

34 So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host: and <sup>Zadok</sup> the priest did the king put in the room of <sup>Abiahag</sup>.

36 ¶ And the king sent and called for <sup>Shimei</sup>, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, <sup>that on</sup> the day thou goest out, and passest over <sup>the brook</sup> Kidron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: <sup>thy blood shall</sup> be upon thine own head.

38 And Shimei said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto <sup>Achish</sup> son of Maachah king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Gath.

40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again.

42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the Lord, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word <sup>that</sup> I have heard is good.

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the Lord, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest <sup>all</sup> the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father: therefore the Lord

Before  
CHRIST  
1014.

Ex. 21. 14.

Num. 25. 23.  
Deut. 19. 13.  
21. 9. 9.

Judg. 9. 24.  
57.  
Ps. 7. 16.  
13 Chr. 21.  
13.

2 Sam. 2.  
27.  
2 Sam. 20.  
10.  
2 Sam. 2.  
29.  
Prov. 25. 5.

1014.

Num. 25.  
11. 12. 13.  
1 Sam. 2. 34.  
See 1 Chr. 4.  
52.  
2 Sa. 2.  
c ver. 27.  
c ver. 8.  
2 Sam. 16. 5.  
2 Sam. 15.  
22.  
1 Lev. 20. 9.  
Josh. 2. 19.  
2 Sam. 1. 16.

1011.

1 Sam. 27.

p.

2 Sam. 16.

A.

VAR. READ.—V. 22. <sup>and</sup> he hath with him Abiahag the priest and, *Sept. Vulg. Eg. Th.*—V. 23. <sup>and</sup> had not turned after Solomon, *Sept. Pres. Vulg. Jos. Ex. Th. Gr.*

VAR. READ.—V. 32. return.—V. 33. Let their blood.—<sup>let</sup>.

VAR. READ.—V. 20. <sup>Insert</sup>, And king Solomon sent to Joab, saying, What hath happened unto thee, that thou hast fled unto the altar? And Joab said, I was afraid of thee, and fled unto the Lord, *Sept. Th. Eg.*

Before  
CHRIST  
1011.

Pe. 7. 16.  
Ezek. 17. 19.  
1 Prov. 23. 5.

1 ver. 13.  
2 Chr. 1. 1.

1014.  
e ch. 7. 3.  
2 v. 34.

2 Sam. 5. 7.

e ch. 7. 1.

d ch. 6.

e ch. 3. 15.

10.

1 Lev. 17. 3.

4. 1.

Deut. 13. 23.

4. 1.

ch. 22. 43.

3 days.

2 Deut. 6. 5.

2. 30. 16. 20.

Ps. 31. 23.

Rom. 6. 23.

1 Cor. 8. 3.

A ver. 6. 14.

2 Chr. 1. 3.

1 Chr. 16. 20.

3 Chr. 1. 2.

1 ch. 9. 2.

2 Chr. 1. 7.

1 Num. 12. 6.

Matt. 1. 19.

2. 15. 19.

2 Chr. 1. 5. de.

1 Or.

honesty.

o ch. 2. 4.

2. 4.

2 Kings 20. 2.

Ps. 14. 2.

2 ch. 1. 46.

1 Chr. 29. 1.

1 Num. 27. 17.

2 Deut. 7. 6.

2 Gen. 13. 16.

2. 18. 5.

2 Chr. 1. 10.

Prov. 2. 3-9.

James 1. 3.

1 Heb.

hearing.

2 Ps. 72. 1. 2.

1 Heb. 5. 14.

2 James 4. 3.

1 Heb.

many days.

1 Heb.

to hear.

1 John 5. 14. 15.

2 ch. 4. 29.

20. 31.

2. 12.

2. 10. 34.

Eccles. 1. 16.

2 Matt. 6. 23.

2 Ph. 2. 20.

shall 'return thy wickedness upon thine own head;  
45 And king Solomon shall be blessed, and 'the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever.  
46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. 'And the 'kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 Solomon married Pharaoh's daughter. 2 High priests being in use, Solomon sacrificed at Gibeon. 3 Solomon at Gibeon, in the choice which God gave him, preferring wisdom, obtaineth wisdom, riches, and honour. 10 Solomon's judgment between the two harlots maketh him renowned.

1 AND 'Solomon made affinity with A Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the 'city of David, until he had made an end of building his 'own house, and 'the house of the LORD, and the wall of Jerusalem round about.  
2 'Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days.

3 And Solomon loved the LORD, 'walking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And 'the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; 'for that was the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer 'upon that altar.

5 'In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon 'in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee.

6 'And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great 'mercy, according as he 'walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou 'hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day.

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: 'and I am but a little child: I know not how 'to go out or come in.

8 And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou 'hast chosen, a great people, 'that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

9 'Give therefore thy servant an 'understanding 'heart 'to judge thy people, that I may 'discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the LORD, that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself 'long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself 'understanding 'to 'discern judgment;

12 'Behold, I have done according to thy words: 'lo, I have given thee a wise and an 'understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also 'given thee that

which thou hast not asked, both 'riches, and honour: 'so that there 'shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, 'as thy father David did walk, then I will 'lengthen thy days.

15 And Solomon 'awoke; and, behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered 'peace offerings, and 'made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women, these were harlots, unto the king, and 'stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overruled it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead; and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for 'her bowels 'yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise say it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise say it: she is the mother thereof.

28 And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the 'wisdom of God was 'in him, to do judgment.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Solomon's princes. 7 His twelve officers for provision. 20, 24 The peace and largeness of his kingdom. 23 His daily provision. 25 His stables. 26 His wisdom.

SO king Solomon was king over all Israel.

2 And these were the princes which he had; Asariah the son of Zadok the priest.

3 Eliphaz and Ahiah, the sons of Shisha, 'scribes; 'Jehoshaphat the son of Ahud, the 'recorder.

4 And 'Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the host; and Zadok and 'Abiathar were the priests:

5 And Asariah the son of Nathan was over 'the officers: and Zabud the son

VAR. RECD.—<sup>2</sup> V. 46. See ch. 3. 1.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 1. And when the kingdom was established in Solomon's hand, Solomon, Sept. (Ord. Alex.), Pesh. Vulg. Jos. 74.—<sup>2</sup> V. 9. i.e. mind.—<sup>3</sup> V. 11. discretion.—<sup>4</sup> understand, De W. See marg.—<sup>5</sup> V. 12. Lit. hearing.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 3. V. 4. 5. 6. Upon the altar which was in Gibeon. 2. The LORD, Sept. Vulg. Pesh. Th.

Before  
CHRIST  
1017  
1014.

4 ch. 4. 21.  
2. 10. 34.  
26. 26.  
Prov. 1. 14.

1 Or. hath not been

1 ch. 3. 1.

1 Ps. 31. 2.

Prov. 1. 1.

2 So Gen.

41. 7.

3 So Gen.

41. 7.

4 So Gen.

41. 7.

5 So Gen.

41. 7.

6 So Gen.

41. 7.

7 So Gen.

41. 7.

8 So Gen.

41. 7.

9 So Gen.

41. 7.

10 So Gen.

41. 7.

11 So Gen.

41. 7.

12 So Gen.

41. 7.

13 So Gen.

41. 7.

14 So Gen.

41. 7.

15 So Gen.

41. 7.

16 So Gen.

41. 7.

17 So Gen.

41. 7.

18 So Gen.

41. 7.

19 So Gen.

41. 7.

20 So Gen.

41. 7.

21 So Gen.

41. 7.

22 So Gen.

41. 7.

23 So Gen.

41. 7.

24 So Gen.

41. 7.

25 So Gen.

41. 7.

26 So Gen.

41. 7.

27 So Gen.

41. 7.

28 So Gen.

41. 7.

29 So Gen.

41. 7.

30 So Gen.

41. 7.

31 So Gen.

41. 7.

32 So Gen.

41. 7.

33 So Gen.

41. 7.

34 So Gen.

41. 7.

35 So Gen.

41. 7.

36 So Gen.

41. 7.

37 So Gen.

41. 7.

38 So Gen.

41. 7.

39 So Gen.

41. 7.

40 So Gen.

41. 7.



Before  
CHRIST  
1014.

2 Chr. 2. 16.

1 Heb. cond.

1 See

Ezek. 3. 7.

Ezek. 37. 17.

Acts 12. 20.

1 See 2 Chr.

3. 10.

1 Heb. covr.

= ch. 3. 12.

1 Heb.

tribute of

mon.

= ch. 4. 6.

= ch. 9. 21.

2 Chr. 3. 17.

12.

1 Chr. 22.

2.

1 Or. Oth-

Nre

as

Ezek. 27. 9.

= 2 Chr. 2. 1.

1012.

1 Acta 7. 47.

1 Heb. build.

= See Ezek.

41. 1, 2.

1 See Ezek.

40. 16.

2. 16.

1 Or. win-

dow

broad

within, and

narrow

without:

or, shewd

and

closed.

1 Or.

up, or

pointing to.

= See Ezek.

41. 6.

1 Heb.

floors.

1 Ver. 14. 19.

20. 21. 31.

1 Heb. ribe.

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> Vs. 8, 10. cypress. — <sup>5</sup> V. 16. Or. the chiefs appointed by Solomon. *Th. Bā.* — <sup>6</sup> V. 17. quarried. — <sup>7</sup> Vs. 17, 33. nave (*lit. hall*). — <sup>8</sup> V. 4. with closed crossbeams, *i.e.* fixed lattices. — <sup>9</sup> V. 5. stories. — <sup>10</sup> Vs. 5, 16, 19, 20, 31. chancel (the 'hinder' or west part of the temple where was the Holy of Holies). — <sup>11</sup> V. 5. side-chambers (*i.e.* in each story); *lit. ribs*.  
VAR. READ.—<sup>12</sup> V. 11. 8 twenty thousand measures 'baths', *Sept. Jos. Th.*; and so 2 Chron. 2. 10. — <sup>13</sup> V. 16. 8 six, 2 Chron. 2. 18, 72.

desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of <sup>2</sup>fir.

<sup>9</sup> My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea: 'and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, 'in giving food for my household.

<sup>10</sup> So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and <sup>2</sup>fir trees according to all his desire.

<sup>11</sup> 'And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand <sup>2</sup>measures of wheat for food to his household, and <sup>3</sup>twenty measures <sup>3</sup>of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

<sup>12</sup> And the Lord gave Solomon wisdom, 'as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

<sup>13</sup> 'And king Solomon raised a <sup>4</sup>levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men.

<sup>14</sup> And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: 'and Adoniram was over the levy.

<sup>15</sup> 'And Solomon had three-score and ten thousand that bare burdens, and four-score thousand hewers in the mountains: 'and beside the chief of Solomon's officers <sup>5</sup>which were over the work, three thousand and <sup>6</sup>three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

<sup>17</sup> And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, <sup>8</sup>and <sup>9</sup>hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

<sup>18</sup> And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did <sup>10</sup>hew them, 'and the <sup>11</sup>stone-squarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

## CHAPTER 6.

<sup>1</sup> The building of Solomon's temple. <sup>5</sup> The chambers thereof. <sup>9</sup> The porch without. <sup>12</sup> The cherubims. <sup>13</sup> The doors. <sup>26</sup> The court. <sup>31</sup> The time of building it.

<sup>1</sup> AND 'it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that <sup>2</sup>he began to build the house of the Lord.

<sup>2</sup> And 'the house which king Solomon built for the Lord, the length thereof was three-score cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

<sup>3</sup> And the porch before the <sup>3</sup>temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house.

<sup>4</sup> And for the house he made <sup>4</sup>windows of narrow lights.

<sup>5</sup> 'And against the wall of the house he built <sup>5</sup>four chambers round about, against the walls of the house round about, both of the <sup>5</sup>temple / and of the <sup>5</sup>oracle: and he made <sup>6</sup>four chambers round about:

<sup>6</sup> The nethermost <sup>7</sup>chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without in the wall of the house he made <sup>8</sup>four narrow rests <sup>8</sup>round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

<sup>7</sup> And 'the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

<sup>8</sup> The door for the <sup>8</sup>middle <sup>9</sup>chamber was in the <sup>10</sup>right <sup>11</sup>side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle <sup>11</sup>chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

<sup>9</sup> 'So he built the house, and finished it; and <sup>12</sup>covered the house <sup>13</sup>with <sup>14</sup>beams and boards of cedar.

<sup>10</sup> And <sup>15</sup>then he built <sup>15</sup>chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and <sup>16</sup>they rested on the house <sup>16</sup>with timber of cedar.

<sup>11</sup> 'And the word of the Lord came to Solomon, saying,

<sup>12</sup> Concerning this house which thou art in building, 'if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, <sup>13</sup>which I spake unto David thy father:

<sup>14</sup> 'I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not 'forsake my people Israel.

<sup>15</sup> 'So Solomon built the house, and finished it.

<sup>16</sup> And he <sup>17</sup>built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, <sup>18</sup>both the floor of the house, <sup>19</sup>and the <sup>20</sup>walls of the ceiling: <sup>20</sup>and he covered them on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of <sup>21</sup>fir.

<sup>16</sup> And he <sup>17</sup>built twenty cubits <sup>22</sup>on the sides <sup>23</sup>of the house, <sup>19</sup>both the floor <sup>20</sup>and the <sup>21</sup>walls with boards of cedar: he even built them for <sup>22</sup>it within, even for the <sup>23</sup>oracle, even for the <sup>24</sup>most holy place.

<sup>17</sup> And the house, that is, the <sup>25</sup>temple <sup>26</sup>before it <sup>26</sup>was, was forty cubits long.

<sup>18</sup> And <sup>27</sup>the cedar of <sup>28</sup>the house within <sup>29</sup>was carved with <sup>30</sup>knops and <sup>31</sup>open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen.

<sup>19</sup> And the <sup>32</sup>oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the Lord.

<sup>20</sup> And the <sup>33</sup>oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with <sup>34</sup>pure gold; and <sup>35</sup>so covered the altar which was of cedar.

<sup>21</sup> So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he <sup>36</sup>made a

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 6. story. — <sup>5</sup> *Lit.* contractions.

<sup>10</sup> V. 8. row of chambers (collectively). — <sup>12</sup> *lit.* south. — <sup>13</sup> row. — <sup>14</sup> V. 9. covered in. — <sup>15</sup> rafters. — <sup>16</sup> V. 10. Omit. — <sup>17</sup> is the stories. — <sup>18</sup> perhaps, he fastened the house (to the side building), *Th. Bā.* — <sup>19</sup> V. 15, 16. *lit.* inlaid (2 Chr. 3. 5).

<sup>20</sup> V. 15. from. — <sup>21</sup> Vs. 15, 16. to. — <sup>22</sup> V. 15. 16. Omit. — <sup>23</sup> V. 15. cypress. — <sup>24</sup> V. 16. (beginning) from the extreme end. — <sup>25</sup> Or, himself.

<sup>26</sup> V. 17. in front (?) of it. *De W. Ew. Ke.* — <sup>27</sup> V. 18. of cedar was. — <sup>28</sup> carven work of. — <sup>29</sup> Or, wild gourds, *Th. Ke.*

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> Chap. 6. V. 8. 8 lowest, *Sept. Targ. Ew. B. Th. Bā.* Comp. e. 6; *Ezek.* 41. 7. — <sup>4</sup> V. 16. 8 joists, *Th. Bā. Ke. Bā.* (after *Sept.*). — <sup>5</sup> V. 17. in front of the chancel, *Sept. Vulg. Th.* — <sup>6</sup> V. 20. he made an altar (add. of cedar, *Th. Bā.*) before the chancel, and overlaid it with gold, *Sept. Th.*

<sup>7</sup> V. 21. 8 caused the veil by means of chains gold to pass before the chancel, *Th. and Targ. Bā.* Comp. 2 Chr. 3. 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
1012.

1 Heb.

surrounding,

or, sub-

stant.

9 See Deut.

27. 1, 2.

ch. 1. 12.

1 Heb.

chamber.

1012.

1 ver. 16, 18.

1 Or.

the small

chamber and the

chamber

were near.

1 ch. 2. 4.

2. 4.

29 Sam. 7.

12

1 Chr. 22. 14.

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

12

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1000.                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | After<br>CHRIST<br>1000.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| p. Ex. 26. 1.<br>2. 6.<br>3. 27. 7.<br>4. 9.<br>5. 26. 1. 20.<br>11, 12.<br>† Or, ship.<br>† Heb.<br>tree of oil. | partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.<br>22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold.<br>23 ¶ And within the oracle he made two cherubims of olive tree, each ten cubits high.<br>24 And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits.<br>25 And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the cherubims were of one measure and one size.<br>26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the other cherub.<br>27 And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.<br>28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.<br>29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubims and palm trees and open flowers, within and without.<br>30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.<br>31 ¶ And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side posts were a fifth part of the wall.<br>32 The two doors also were of olive tree: and he carved upon them carvings of cherubims and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubims, and upon the palm trees.<br>33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, a fourth part of the wall.<br>34 And the two doors were of fir tree: the two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding.<br>35 And he carved thereon cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work.<br>36 ¶ And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.<br>37 ¶ In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the Lord laid, in the month Zif.<br>38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it. | † Heb. side.<br>† Heb. eight against eight.<br>† Or, spaces and pillars were square in prospect.<br>† Or, according to them.<br>† Or, according to them.<br>† Heb. from floor to floor.<br>e. ch. 2. 1.<br>2 Chr. 3. 11.<br>e. John 10. 23.<br>Acts 3. 11.<br>e. 1 Chr. 4. 11.<br>Burrum: see ver. 40.<br>e. 1 Chr. 2. 14.<br>† Heb. the eye of a widow woman.<br>f. 3 Chr. 4. 16.<br>g. 1 Chr. 3. 1. 2.<br>e. 34. 1.<br>† Heb. fashioned.<br>e. Kings 25. 17.<br>2 Chr. 3. 15.<br>e. 4. 13.<br>Jer. 37. 31. |

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The building of Solomon's house. 2 Of the house of Lebanon. 6 Of the porch of pillars. 7 Of the porch of judgment. 8 Of the house for Pharaoh's daughter. 13 Hiram's work of the two pillars. 23 Of the molten sea. 27 Of the ten bases. 38 Of the ten lavens, 40 and all the vessels.

BUT Solomon was building his own house thirteen years, and he finished all his house.

VAR. READ.—<sup>25</sup> V. 23, 31—33. oleaster.—<sup>29</sup> V. 29. i.e. in the Holy of Holies, *Ke. Bg.*—<sup>30</sup> i.e. in the Holy place, *Ke. Bg.*—<sup>31</sup> V. 33. entering.—<sup>32</sup> V. 34. two doors of cypress-wood.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 31. γ (These words belong to c. 26, and were written here by accident), *Th. Bg.*—<sup>2</sup> V. 27. β their wings, *Sept. Th. Bg.*—<sup>3</sup> V. 31. β the portal having posts of five angles, *Fulg.* *Th. (i.)*—<sup>4</sup> V. 33. β even posts of four angles, *Fulg. Th. (i.)*

2 ¶ He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

3 And it was covered with cedar above upon the beams, that lay β on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And there were windows in three rows, and light was against light in three ranks.

5 And all the doors and posts were square, with the windows: and light was against light in three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was before them: and the other pillars and the thick beam were before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: and it was covered with cedar β from one side of the floor to the other β.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was like the like work. Solomon made also an house for Pharaoh's daughter, whom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And above were costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the Lord, and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre.

14 He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter was

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 7. 1 V. 2. For he built.—<sup>2</sup> V. 3. covered in.—<sup>3</sup> side-chambers.—<sup>4</sup> V. 4. crossbeams (i.e. in the several ceilings).—<sup>5</sup> Lit. view against view three times, i.e. the chambers were open towards the interior of the building, *Th. Bg.*—<sup>6</sup> V. 6. 7. the.—<sup>7</sup> V. 6. a (i.e. another).

8 pillars and a threshold.—<sup>9</sup> V. 7. Lit. from floor to floor, i.e. grammatically though the sense is obscure) the one floor as well as the other, *Ge. Ke.*, but see Var. Read.—<sup>10</sup> V. 8. would dwell, in the other court.—<sup>11</sup> was.—<sup>12</sup> V. 9. 11. hewed according to measures, *Th. Bg.*—<sup>13</sup> V. 9. from without to.—<sup>14</sup> V. 12. as it was.—<sup>15</sup> V. 15. the two.—

16 Rather, copper, and so throughout.—<sup>17</sup> (This sense is required, but the text has only, 'was the height of the one pillar; and a line..... the second pillar.' Some words are thought to have fallen out, *Clericus, Ec. Ke. Th. Bg.*

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 7. V. 3. β upon the pillars; their number was forty and five, *Sept. Bg.* and virtually *Th. Ke. Bg.*—<sup>2</sup> V. 7. β from the floor to the ceiling (i.e. joists). *Comp. ch. 6. 15, 16), Psal. Fulg. Ew. Th. Ba. (doubtfully).*



Before  
CHRIST  
1000.

five cubits, and the height of the other chapter was five cubits:

17  $\beta$  And  $\beta$  nets of checker work  $\beta$ , and wreaths of chain work, for the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter  $\beta$ .

18 And he made the  $\beta$  pillars,  $\beta$  and two rows round about upon the one  $\beta$  network, to cover the chapters that were  $\gamma$  upon the top, with pomegranates  $\gamma$ : and so did he for the other chapter.

19 And the chapters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily work  $\beta$  in the porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapters upon the two pillars  $\beta$  had pomegranates  $\beta$  also above,  $\beta$  over against  $\beta$  the belly which was  $\beta$  by the  $\beta$  network: and the pomegranates were  $\beta$  two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter.

21 And he set up the pillars  $\beta$  in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof

Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof  $\beta$  Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished.

23  $\gamma$  And he made  $\beta$  a molten sea, ten cubits  $\gamma$  from the one  $\beta$  brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the  $\beta$  brim of it round about there were  $\beta$  knobs compassing it, ten in a cubit,  $\beta$  compassing the sea round about: the knobs were cast in two rows, when it was cast.

25 It stood upon  $\beta$  twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

26 And it was an hand breadth thick, and the  $\beta$  brim thereof was wrought like the  $\beta$  brim of a cup,  $\beta$  with flowers of lilies  $\beta$ : it contained  $\beta$  two thousand baths.

27  $\gamma$  And he made  $\beta$  ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the  $\beta$  bases was on this manner:  $\beta$  they had  $\beta$  borders, and the borders were between the  $\beta$  ledges:

29 And on the  $\beta$  borders that were between the  $\beta$  ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the  $\beta$  ledges  $\beta$  there was a base above: and  $\beta$  beneath  $\beta$  the lions and oxen were  $\beta$  certain additions  $\beta$  made of  $\beta$  thin work.

30 And every base had four brazen wheels, and  $\beta$  plates of brass: and the four  $\beta$  corners thereof had  $\beta$  undersetters:

31 And he made  $\beta$  ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

32 And the work of the  $\beta$  bases was on this manner:  $\beta$  they had  $\beta$  borders, and the borders were between the  $\beta$  ledges:

33 And on the  $\beta$  borders that were between the  $\beta$  ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the  $\beta$  ledges  $\beta$  there was a base above: and  $\beta$  beneath  $\beta$  the lions and oxen were  $\beta$  certain additions  $\beta$  made of  $\beta$  thin work.

34 And every base had four brazen wheels, and  $\beta$  plates of brass: and the four  $\beta$  corners thereof had  $\beta$  undersetters:

35 And he made  $\beta$  ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

36 And the work of the  $\beta$  bases was on this manner:  $\beta$  they had  $\beta$  borders, and the borders were between the  $\beta$  ledges:

37 And on the  $\beta$  borders that were between the  $\beta$  ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the  $\beta$  ledges  $\beta$  there was a base above: and  $\beta$  beneath  $\beta$  the lions and oxen were  $\beta$  certain additions  $\beta$  made of  $\beta$  thin work.

38 And every base had four brazen wheels, and  $\beta$  plates of brass: and the four  $\beta$  corners thereof had  $\beta$  undersetters:

39 And he made  $\beta$  ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

40 And the work of the  $\beta$  bases was on this manner:  $\beta$  they had  $\beta$  borders, and the borders were between the  $\beta$  ledges:

41 And on the  $\beta$  borders that were between the  $\beta$  ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the  $\beta$  ledges  $\beta$  there was a base above: and  $\beta$  beneath  $\beta$  the lions and oxen were  $\beta$  certain additions  $\beta$  made of  $\beta$  thin work.

42 And every base had four brazen wheels, and  $\beta$  plates of brass: and the four  $\beta$  corners thereof had  $\beta$  undersetters:

43 And he made  $\beta$  ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

44 And the work of the  $\beta$  bases was on this manner:  $\beta$  they had  $\beta$  borders, and the borders were between the  $\beta$  ledges:

45 And on the  $\beta$  borders that were between the  $\beta$  ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the  $\beta$  ledges  $\beta$  there was a base above: and  $\beta$  beneath  $\beta$  the lions and oxen were  $\beta$  certain additions  $\beta$  made of  $\beta$  thin work.

under the laver were undersetters molten,  $\beta$  at the side of  $\beta$  every  $\beta$  addition.

31 And the mouth of it  $\beta$  within the chapter and above  $\beta$  was a cubit: but the mouth  $\beta$  thereof was round  $\beta$  after the work of the base  $\beta$ , a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth  $\beta$  of it  $\beta$  were gravings  $\beta$  with their borders, foursquare  $\beta$ , not round.

32 And  $\beta$  under the borders were four wheels  $\beta$ ; and the axletrees of the wheels were  $\beta$  joined to the base: and the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their  $\beta$  nave, and their  $\beta$  fellos, and their  $\beta$  spokes, were all molten.

34 And there were four  $\beta$  undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the undersetters were of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the  $\beta$  ledges thereof and the  $\beta$  borders thereof were of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof  $\beta$ , and on the  $\beta$  borders thereof, he graved cherubims, lions, and palm trees, according to the  $\beta$  proportion of every one  $\beta$ , and  $\beta$  additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38  $\gamma$  Then  $\beta$  he made ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right  $\beta$  side of the house, and five on the left  $\beta$  side of the house: and he set the sea on the right  $\beta$  side of the house  $\beta$  eastward over against the south  $\beta$ .

40  $\gamma$  And  $\beta$  Hiram made the  $\beta$  lavers, and the shovels, and the  $\beta$  basons. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the house of the Lord:

41 The two pillars, and  $\beta$  the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters  $\beta$  that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two  $\beta$  networks, to cover the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks,  $\beta$  two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters that were  $\beta$  upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the  $\beta$  basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the Lord,  $\beta$  were of  $\beta$  bright brass.

46 The two pillars, and  $\beta$  the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters  $\beta$  that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two  $\beta$  networks, to cover the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars;

47 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks,  $\beta$  two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters that were  $\beta$  upon the pillars;

48 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

49 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

50 And the pots, and the shovels, and the  $\beta$  basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the Lord,  $\beta$  were of  $\beta$  bright brass.

51 The two pillars, and  $\beta$  the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters  $\beta$  that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two  $\beta$  networks, to cover the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars;

52 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks,  $\beta$  two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters that were  $\beta$  upon the pillars;

53 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

54 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

55 And the pots, and the shovels, and the  $\beta$  basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the Lord,  $\beta$  were of  $\beta$  bright brass.

56 The two pillars, and  $\beta$  the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters  $\beta$  that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two  $\beta$  networks, to cover the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars;

57 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks,  $\beta$  two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters that were  $\beta$  upon the pillars;

58 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

59 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

60 And the pots, and the shovels, and the  $\beta$  basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the Lord,  $\beta$  were of  $\beta$  bright brass.

61 The two pillars, and  $\beta$  the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters  $\beta$  that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two  $\beta$  networks, to cover the two  $\beta$  bowls of the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars;

Before  
CHRIST  
1000.

$\gamma$  Heb.  
in the base

$\gamma$  Heb.  
underneath

$\gamma$  2 Chr. 4. 1

$\gamma$  Heb.  
shoulder

$\gamma$  Heb.  
Hiram:  
See ver. 2.

$\gamma$  ver. 12, 13

$\gamma$  Heb.  
upon the face of the pillars

$\gamma$  ver. 27, 28  
 $\gamma$  2 Chr. 4. 14  
 $\gamma$  Heb.  
which bright, or, covered

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  V. 17. lattices, lattice-work.  
 $\beta$  V. 18. namely.  $\beta$  V. 18, 30. lattice.— $\beta$  V. 19. (Here put comma, Th. B.).  $\beta$  V. 30. were.

$\beta$  close to, Ge. Ke. Bg.  $\beta$  Rather, towards.  
 $\beta$  V. 21. for.  $\beta$  V. 23, 24, 26. Lit. lip.  $\beta$  V. 24. Or, wild gourds, Th. Ke.  $\beta$  V. 26. (in the form of a lily-blossom.  $\beta$  V. 27. the ten.  $\beta$  V. 28. base.  $\beta$  V. 28. i.e. the sides of it.  $\beta$  V. 28, 29, 35, 36. panels (or plates).  $\beta$  V. 28, 29. clamps.

$\beta$  V. 29. in like manner, above; and beneath, De W.  $\beta$  V. 29, 30. festoons.  $\beta$  V. 29. hanging.

$\beta$  V. 30. axles.  $\beta$  V. 30. 34. Lit. shoulder-pieces (meaning obscure).

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  V. 17.  $\beta$  He made also two lattices to cover the chapters which were on the top of the pillars; a lattice for the one chapter, and a lattice for the other chapter.  $\beta$  V. 18.  $\beta$  pomegranates, 2 MSS.  $\beta$  Calmet, Ke. Th. Bg. Bg.  $\gamma$  upon the top of the pillars, many MSS. Ke. Bg. (Heb. text of v. 18 corrupt, Th.).  $\beta$  V. 29.  $\beta$  in like manner; and above and, Sept. probably (L.).

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  V. 30. Or, beyond, Ke. Bg.  $\beta$  festoon.  $\beta$  V. 31. was within the chapter, and (from this mouth or opening) upwards.  $\beta$  i.e. of the chapter.  $\beta$  (like) the work of a pedestal.

$\beta$  (Here put semicolon).  $\beta$  and their plates (i.e. those of the sides of the base) were foursquare.

$\beta$  V. 32. the four wheels were under the panels (so that every part of the panels was visible).

$\beta$  V. 33. fellos.  $\beta$  spokes.  $\beta$  nave.  $\beta$  V. 33. stays (lit. hands, i.e. supports for the laver).

$\beta$  V. 36. And on the plates (which formed) the stays thereof.  $\beta$  open space upon each, Ge. Th. Ke. Bg.  $\beta$  V. 39. Lit. shoulder.  $\beta$  i.e. south-eastward.

$\beta$  V. 40, 45. bowls. Comp. Ex. 27. 2.  $\beta$  V. 42. globes, Ge.  $\beta$  V. 41. lattices.

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  V. 40.  $\beta$  pots, many MSS.  $\beta$  Sept. Vols.  $\beta$  V. 41.  $\beta$  Comp. v. 45; 2 Chr. 4. 11, 14.  $\beta$  V. 41.  $\beta$  the globes and the chapters, Th. Bg.  $\beta$  V. 41.  $\beta$  4. 12).  $\beta$  V. 45.  $\beta$  Before these words, Sept. insert, And the forty and eight pillars of the house of the king and of the house of the Lord, even all the works of the king which Hiram made. So Th. Bg.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The feast of the dedication of the temple. 12. The solemnity of Solomon's prayer. 25 His sacrifice of peace offerings.*

17 **THEN** <sup>1</sup>Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the <sup>2</sup>chief of the <sup>3</sup>fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, <sup>4</sup>that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which is Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the <sup>5</sup>feast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, <sup>6</sup>and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, / and the <sup>7</sup>tabernacle of the congregation, <sup>8</sup>and all the holy vessels that were in the <sup>9</sup>tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, <sup>10</sup>sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests <sup>11</sup>brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto <sup>12</sup>his place, into the <sup>13</sup>oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even <sup>14</sup>under the wings of the cherubims.

7 For the cherubims spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

8 And <sup>15</sup>they drew out the staves, that the <sup>16</sup>ends of the staves were seen <sup>17</sup>out in the <sup>18</sup>holy place before the <sup>19</sup>oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

9 <sup>20</sup>There was nothing in the ark <sup>21</sup>save the two tables of stone, which Moses <sup>22</sup>put there at Horeb, <sup>23</sup>when the LORD made a <sup>24</sup>covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

18 **AND** THE LORD said unto David my father, Where thou wast in thy heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.

19 Nevertheless / thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, <sup>25</sup>as the LORD promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is <sup>26</sup>the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 <sup>27</sup>And Solomon <sup>28</sup>stood before <sup>29</sup>the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and <sup>30</sup>spread forth his hands toward heaven:

23 And he said, LORD God of Israel, <sup>31</sup>there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, <sup>32</sup>who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that <sup>33</sup>walk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying, <sup>34</sup>There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; <sup>35</sup>so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

26 <sup>36</sup>And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

27 <sup>37</sup>But <sup>38</sup>will God <sup>39</sup>indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and <sup>40</sup>heaven of

**VAR. REKD.**—<sup>67</sup> V. 46. circle.—<sup>68</sup> V. 48. *Lit.* preface bread.—<sup>69</sup> V. 49. chancel.—<sup>70</sup> V. 50. G., and thence (*Kl. 2d. 28*).—<sup>71</sup> V. 51. nave.—**CHAP. 6.**  
<sup>1</sup> V. 1. fathers' houses.—<sup>2</sup> V. 4. tent of meeting.  
—<sup>3</sup> Tent.—<sup>4</sup> V. 6. 8. chancel.—<sup>5</sup> V. 8. the staves  
had such a length.—<sup>6</sup> from.  
**VAR. READ.**—**CHAP. 8.** V. 1. <sup>1</sup> And it came to pass,  
when Solomon had finished the building of the  
house of the LORD, and of the king's house, after  
twenty years, that then, *Sep. Th. 26.*

heavens cannot contain thee; how much  
less this house that I have builded?  
<sup>2</sup> Yet have thou respect unto the  
prayer of thy servant, and to his suppli-  
cations.

**VAR. REKD.**—<sup>7</sup> V. 14. i.e. saluted by invoking  
a blessing.—<sup>8</sup> V. 23. came forward to.—<sup>9</sup> V. 27.  
What? will God, *Th. Ht. Ba.*  
**VAR. READ.**—<sup>10</sup> V. 12. <sup>10</sup> Jerusalem, *Targ. Th.*  
V. 16. <sup>11</sup> but I chose Jerusalem which my name should  
be there, and *Th. Bo.* (after 2 Chr. 6, 6 and *Sep. Th.*)

Acts 7. 46.  
17. 36.  
2 Cor. 12.  
3.

Before  
CHRIST  
1904.† Deut. 12.  
11.a Dan. 6. 10.  
† Or, in this  
place.

a 2 Chr. 20.

b Neh. 1. 6.

† Or, in this  
place.† Heb. and  
as regards an oath of  
him.

Lev. 3. 1.

y Lev. 22. 11.

a Deut. 22. 1.

a Lev. 26. 17.

Deut. 26. 16.

b Lev. 26. 29.

60.

Neh. 1. 9.

† Or,

inserted.

a Lev. 26. 19.

Deut. 28. 23.

a Ps. 25. 4.

a 27. 11.

a 29. 12.

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

a 1 Sam. 12.

22.

† Lev. 26. 16.

22. 30.

Deut. 28. 21.

22. 27, 28.

62. 53.

a 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Or,

a 143. 8.

**Before**  
**CHRIST**  
**500.**

† Heb. the thing of a day to his day.  
1 Sam. 17. 24.  
2 Kings 19. 12.  
d Deut. 4. 28. 19.  
e ch. 11. 4.  
f ch. 13. 14.  
g 2 Sam. 20. 8.  
h 2 Chr. 7. 4. &c.

g 2 Chr. 7. 7.

h 1 Chr. 4. 1.

i ver. 2.  
Lev. 28. 24.  
k Num. 34. 8.  
l Judg. 2. 3.  
m 2 Kings 16. 25.  
n 2 Sam. 18. 24.  
o 2 Chr. 7. 8.  
p 2 Chr. 7. 9.  
q 10.  
r Or. charred.

be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel † at all times, as the matter shall require:  
60 ¶ That all the people of the earth may know that <sup>the</sup> LORD is God, and that there is none else.  
61 Let your heart therefore be <sup>perfect</sup> with <sup>the</sup> LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, <sup>as</sup> at this day.  
62 ¶ And <sup>the</sup> king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.  
63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of 17 peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD.  
64 ¶ The same day did the king hallow the <sup>middle</sup> of the <sup>12</sup> court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered <sup>13</sup> burnt offerings, and meat offerings <sup>14</sup>, and the fat of the <sup>17</sup> peace offerings: because <sup>the</sup> brazen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the <sup>17</sup> peace offerings.  
65 And at that time Solomon held <sup>20</sup> a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from <sup>the</sup> entering in of Hamath unto the <sup>21</sup> river of Egypt, before the LORD our God, <sup>seven</sup> days <sup>6</sup> and seven days, <sup>even</sup> fourteen days <sup>6</sup>.  
66 ¶ On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they <sup>blessed</sup> the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had done for David his servant, and for Israel his people.

CHAPTER 9.

1 God's covenant in a vision with Solomon. 10 The mutual presents of Solomon and Hiram. 15 In Solomon's words the Gentiles were his bondmen, the Israelites honourable servants. 24 Pharaoh's daughter removeth to her house. 25 Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifices. 26 His navy fetcheth gold from Ophir.

**AND** <sup>it</sup> came to pass, when Solomon <sup>had</sup> finished the building of the house of the LORD, <sup>and</sup> the king's house, and <sup>all</sup> Solomon's <sup>1</sup> desire which he was pleased to do,  
2 That the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, <sup>as</sup> he had appeared unto him at Gibeon.  
3 And the LORD said unto him, <sup>I</sup> have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: <sup>I</sup> have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, <sup>to</sup> put my name there for ever; <sup>and</sup> mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.  
4 And <sup>if</sup> thou wilt <sup>1</sup> walk before me, <sup>as</sup> David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that <sup>I</sup> have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:  
5 Then <sup>I</sup> will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, <sup>as</sup> <sup>I</sup> promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel.  
6 <sup>But</sup> <sup>if</sup> ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which <sup>I</sup> have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:  
7 = Then will <sup>I</sup> cut off Israel out of

the land which <sup>I</sup> have given them; and this house, which <sup>I</sup> have hallowed <sup>for</sup> my name, will <sup>I</sup> cast out of my sight; <sup>and</sup> Israel shall be a proverb and a by-word among all people:  
8 And <sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup> at this house, which is high <sup>2</sup>, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, <sup>Why</sup> hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?  
9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.  
10 ¶ And <sup>it</sup> came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,  
11 ¶ (Now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees and <sup>2</sup> fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.  
12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they <sup>†</sup> pleased him not.  
13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? <sup>And</sup> <sup>he</sup> called them <sup>the</sup> land of <sup>2</sup> Cabul unto this day.  
14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.  
15 ¶ And this is the reason of <sup>the</sup> levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and <sup>2</sup> Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and <sup>2</sup> Hazor, and <sup>2</sup> Megiddo, and <sup>2</sup> Gezer.  
16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife.  
17 And Solomon built Gezer, and <sup>2</sup> Bethoron the nether,  
18 And <sup>2</sup> Beasht, and <sup>2</sup> Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land <sup>2</sup>,  
19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for <sup>his</sup> chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and <sup>†</sup> that which Solomon <sup>†</sup> desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.  
20 ¶ And all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which were not of the children of Israel,  
21 Their children <sup>†</sup> that were left after them in the land, <sup>whom</sup> the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, <sup>upon</sup> those did Solomon levy a tribute of <sup>1</sup> bondservice unto this day.  
22 But of the children of Israel did Solomon = make no bondmen: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his <sup>2</sup> captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.  
23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, <sup>five</sup> hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

**VAR. READ.**—<sup>3</sup> V. 8. this house shall be an example (P), lit. high, Ke. Bg. But see Var. Read.  
4 V. 11. cypress. —<sup>5</sup> V. 13. Or, they were called. —<sup>6</sup> As (J) = Like nothing, Hittler, Geo. Bw. (The explanation of Jos. and marg., displeasing, is baseless.) —<sup>7</sup> V. 22. knights.

**VAR. READ.**—<sup>8</sup> Chap. 9. V. 8. <sup>2</sup> this house which was high shall become heaps, Targ. 7a. Comp. 2 Chr. 7. 21. Or, this house shall become heaps (or a heap), Peab. Bg. (1.) —<sup>9</sup> V. 13. <sup>2</sup> So Heb. marg. Versions, Jos. virtually Bw. (adding, of Aram), Bw. and Ke. (adding, of Hamath). Comp. 2 Chr. 8. 4. Tamar, Text (probably), 7a. Bg. Comp. Esck. 47. 19; 48. 28. For 'in the land,' Bg. reads 'of Paran.'

**VAR. READ.**—<sup>10</sup> V. 61. i.e. devoted to. —<sup>11</sup> Vs. 63, 64 Or, thank. —<sup>12</sup> V. 64. inner, Bw. 7a. and virtually Bg. Ke. —<sup>13</sup> the burnt- and meat-offerings. —<sup>14</sup> V. 65. the. —<sup>15</sup> torrent. —<sup>16</sup> Chap. 9. 1 V. 1. i.e. building.  
**VAR. READ.**—<sup>17</sup> V. 65. <sup>2</sup> Interpolated in accordance with 2 Chr. 7. 9. 7a. Ke. Not in Sept.

**Before**  
**CHRIST**  
**500.**

h Jer. 7. 14.  
i Deut. 28. 27.  
j Ps. 44. 14.  
k 2 Chr. 7. 21.  
l Deut. 29. 24, 25, 26.  
m Jer. 22. 4, 9.  
n ch. 8. 27.  
o ch. 27. 1.  
p 2 Chr. 8. 1.  
q 2 Chr. 8. 2.  
r Heb. were not right in his eyes.  
s 10a. 19.  
t That is, displeasing, or, dirty.  
u ch. 8. 13.  
v ver. 24.  
w 2 Sam. 3. 9.  
x 10b. 18.  
y 26.  
z 10c. 17.  
aa chr. 502.  
ab 10a. 16.  
ac 10b. 1. 20.  
ad 10c. 16.  
ae chr. 1014.  
af 10b. 18. 2.  
ag 21. 23.  
ah 2 Chr. 8. 2.  
ai 10a. 19.  
aj 2 Chr. 8. 4.  
ak 4. 26.  
al ch. 4. 26.  
am Heb. the desire of Solomon.  
an Heb. as desired.  
ao ver. 1.  
ap 2 Chr. 8. 7.  
aq 8a.  
ar 10a. 1. 21.  
as 27. 28.  
at 2. 1.  
au 10b. 18.  
av 63.  
aw 10a. 1. 20.  
ax 17. 20.  
ay 2. 20.  
az 2. 24.  
ba 10b. 17.  
bb 11. 3.  
bc Lev. 28.  
bd 2 Chr. 8. 10.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 952.

ch. 5. 1.  
2 Chr. 5. 11.  
ch. 7. 6.  
2 Sam. 8. 9.  
ch. 11. 37.  
2 Chr. 22. 13.  
2 Chr. 23. 13, 14.  
† Heb.  
upon it.  
2 Chr. 3. 17, 18.  
† Num. 23. 25.  
Deut. 2. 8.  
ch. 23. 46.  
† Heb. *hpa*.  
to ch. 10. 11.  
a Job 20. 26.

24 ¶ But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto her house which Solomon had built for her: then did he build Millo.

25 ¶ And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the Lord, and he burnt incense upon the altar that was before the Lord. So he finished the house.

26 ¶ And king Solomon made a navy of ships in Ezion-geber, which is beside Eloth, on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom.

27 ¶ And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

#### CHAPTER 10.

1 The queen of Sheba admired the wisdom of Solomon. 14 Solomon's gold. 16 His chariots. 18 The throne of ivory. 21 His vessels. 24 His presents. 26 His chariots and horses. 28 His tribute.

AND when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the Lord, she came to prove him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Solomon told her all her questions: there was not any thing hid from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and their apparel, and his cupbearers, and his servants by which he went up unto the house of the Lord; there was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes have seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom.

9 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: because the Lord loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, to do judgment and justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of almag trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the almag trees pillars for the house of the Lord, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there

came no such almag trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which Solomon gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold.

15 Beside that he had of the silver merchants, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of gold went to one target.

17 And he made three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

18 ¶ Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind: and there were stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.

20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom.

21 ¶ And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold; none were of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

24 ¶ And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

27 ¶ And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycamore trees that are in the vale, for abundance.

28 ¶ ¶ And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and mules

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 952.

2 Chr. 5.  
M.  
† Heb.  
according to the land of king Solomon.

2 Chr. 12.  
Ps. 72. 2.  
1 Chr.  
apocryph.

ch. 12.

2 Chr. 1.  
Ez. 40.

† Heb. in the lower part of the seat.

† Heb. *hama*.

† Heb. *in*.

2 Chr. 1.  
24. 10.

Or, there was no silver in them.

Gen. 24. 3.  
2 Chr. 2. 2.

1 Chr.  
elephants' teeth.

ch. 12. 13.  
12. 13.

Heb. brought the fowls of.

ch. 4. 2.  
2 Chr. 1. 14.  
2. 8.

Deut. 17. 14.  
2 Chr. 1. 15-17.

1 Heb. *gum*.  
Deut. 17. 14.  
2 Chr. 1. 15.

† Heb. and the price of the horses which were sold.

2 Sam. 8. 1.

2 Chr. 9. 1.  
Ac.  
Matt. 12. 42.  
Luke 11. 31.  
2 See Judg.  
16. 13.  
Prov. 1. 6.

† Heb.  
words.

† Heb.  
standing.  
1 Or.  
builders.

1 Chr. 26. 16.

† Heb.  
word.

1 Or.  
saying.

† Heb. these  
heart added  
wisdom and  
goodness to  
the fame.

4 Prov. 8. 24.

ch. 5. 7.

2 Sam. 8. 15.

Ps. 72. 9.

Prov. 8. 13.

Ps. 72. 10. 15.

ch. 9. 27.

1 almag  
trees.

2 Chr. 2. 8.  
2. 9. 10. 11.

2 Chr. 9. 11.

Or, *ratia*.

† Heb.  
a prop.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 24. As soon as. — had come. — V. 25. Or, thank. — 10 *Lit.* with (or, by) him (or, 15). Sense obscure. — 11 Vs. 28, 27. Or, ship, Sept. *De W. Hi.* — Chap. 10. 1 V. 5. Or, burnt offerings which he offered in, all *Versions*, *Th.* — V. 6. state. — Vs. 11, 22. Or, ship, Sept. *De W. Hi.* — V. 11, 12. sandal-wood. 2 Chr. 9. 10, 11. has 'algram-wood. — V. 13. a balustrade (?), *Sw.*; *lit.* a prop, or, prop. — VAR. READ. Chap. 10. V. 9. *β* Insert, to establish (them), Sept. (as 2 Chr. 9. 8).

VAR. READ.—6 V. 15. *Lit.* men of the travellers, i. merchants (?), *De W. Hi.*; or, ambassadors (?), *Be.* But see *Var. Read.* — 7 the Bordering tribe (*lit.* admixture), i. e. Bedawis, *Th.* *Be.* Or, the *W. Hi.* 'Arabia' requires a change of vowel-points.

8 V. 16. i. e. shields large enough to cover the whole body. — V. 16, 17. were spread upon. — 10 V. 17. *Lit.* manehs (mines). — 11 V. 22. *Be.* Tharshish-navy (i. e. a strong built one), *Sw.* *Th.* 4 Tharshish ship, Sept. *De W. Hi.* — 13 V. 27. lowland.

13 V. 28. as for the export of the horses which Solomon got from Egypt. — 14 a troop of roy. merchants used to fetch a troop (of horses), *Ge.* But see *Var. Read.*

VAR. READ.—V. 15. *β* lines of the subject (provinces) Sept. *Th.* *Hi.*, partly *Be.* (L.) — V. 15. *β* gold from Uphaz, 1 *MS.* *Peab.* (L.) *Comp.* Jer. 10. 9. Dan. 10. — V. 28. even from Tekoa the royal merchant used to fetch a troop (of horses), Sept. (partly) *Th.*

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 984

Josh. 1. 6.  
2 Kings 7. 9.  
Heb. by  
their hand.

cir. 982.  
a Neh. 13.  
26.  
b Deut. 17.  
17.  
c Ov. Insula.

c Ps. 34. 16.  
Deut. 7. 2. 4.

cir. 984.  
d Gen. 17.  
17.  
e ch. 8. 6.  
f ch. 9. 4.  
g ver. 20.  
h ver. 2. 12.  
i Kings 25.  
13.

Calist.  
Solomon.  
ver. 7.

Heb.  
fulfilled  
not after.  
Num. 1. 34.

a Num. 25.  
20.  
b Num. 31.  
23.  
c Judg. 11. 34.  
d Kings 25.  
11.

e ver. 2. 2.  
f ch. 3. 3.  
g 2. 2.  
h ch. 6. 12.  
i 2. 6.

Heb. 6.  
ver. 12.

e ver. 21.  
ch. 12. 16.  
16.

p 1 Sam. 7.  
15.  
q Ps. 32.  
11.  
r ch. 12. 20.  
s Deut. 12.  
11.

t Ch. 5.  
21.  
u 2 Sam. 6.  
11.

Ch. 12. 12.  
24.  
24.  
24.

ver. 24. 12.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 29. with them, *ut* in their hand.  
— Chap. 11. <sup>1</sup> V. 3. i.e. queens.—<sup>2</sup> V. 7. i.e. east  
—<sup>3</sup> V. 11. thou hast purposed such things.—  
—<sup>4</sup> V. 15. was (at war) with, *Ke. B.* But See Var.  
read.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 11. V. 15. <sup>1</sup>  $\beta$  had smitten,  
vpt. *Peab. Th.* (1.)

yarn: the king's merchants received the  
linen yarn <sup>14</sup>  $\beta$  at a price.  
29 And a chariot came up and went out  
of Egypt for six hundred shekels of sil-  
ver, and an horse for an hundred and  
fifty: and so for all the kings of the  
Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did  
they bring them out <sup>15</sup> by their means <sup>16</sup>.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 Solomon's wives and concubines. 4 In his old  
age they drew him to idolatry. 9 God threaten-  
eth him. 14 Solomon's adversaries were Hadad,  
who was entertained in Egypt, 23 Rezon, who  
reigned in Damascus, 24 and Jeroboam, to whom  
Asijah prophesied. 41 Solomon's acts, reign, and  
death: Rehoboam succeeds him.

BUT king Solomon loved many  
strange women, together with the  
daughter of Pharaoh, women of the  
Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians,  
and Hittites:  
2 Of the nations concerning which the  
Lord said unto the children of Israel,  
Ye shall not go in to them, neither  
shall they come in unto you: for surely  
they will turn away your heart after their  
gods: Solomon clave unto these in love.  
3 And he had seven hundred wives, prin-  
cesses, and three hundred concubines;  
and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Solomon  
was old, that his wives turned away his  
heart after other gods: and his heart  
was not perfect with the Lord his God,  
as was the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth  
the goddess of the Zidonians, and after  
Milcom the abomination of the Am-  
monites.

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of  
the Lord, and went not fully after the  
Lord, as did David his father.

7 Then did Solomon build an high place  
for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab,  
in the hill that is before Jerusa-  
lem, and for Molech, the abomination  
of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange  
wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed  
unto their gods.

9 And the Lord was angry with Solo-  
mon, because his heart was turned from  
the Lord God of Israel, which had ap-  
peared unto him twice,

10 And had commanded him concern-  
ing this thing, that he should not go  
after other gods: but he kept not that  
which the Lord commanded.

11 Wherefore the Lord said unto Solo-  
mon, Forasmuch as this is done of  
thee, and thou hast not kept my cove-  
nant, and my statutes, which I have  
commanded thee, I will surely rend the  
kingdom from thee, and will give it to  
thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not  
do it for David thy father's sake: but I  
will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 Howbeit I will not rend away all  
the kingdom: but will give one tribe  
to thy son for David my servant's sake,  
and for Jerusalem's sake which I have  
chosen.

14 And the Lord stirred up an ad-  
versary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edom-  
ite: he was of the king's seed in Edom.

15 For it came to pass, when David  
was in  $\beta$  Edom, and Joab the cap-  
tain of the host was gone up to bury  
the slain, after he had smitten every  
male in Edom;

16 (For six months did Joab remain  
there with all Israel, until he had out  
of every male in Edom:)

17 That Hadad fled, he and certain  
Edomites of his father's servants with  
him, to go into Egypt; Hadad being yet  
a little child.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and  
came to Paran: and they took men with  
them out of Paran, and they came to  
Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt;  
which gave him an house, and appointed  
him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the  
sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him  
to wife the sister of his own wife, the  
sister of Tahpenes the queen.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him  
Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes wean-  
ed in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath  
was in Pharaoh's household among the  
sons of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt  
that David slept with his fathers, and that  
Joab the captain of the host was dead,  
Hadad said to Pharaoh, Let me depart,  
that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But  
what hast thou lacked with me, that  
behold, thou seekest to go to thine own  
country? And he answered, Nothing:  
howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 And God stirred him up another  
adversary, Rezon the son of Eliahah,  
which fled from his lord Hadadeser  
king of Zobah:

24 And he gathered men unto him, and  
became captain over a band, when Da-  
vid slew them of Zobah: and they went to  
Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned  
in Damascus.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel  
all the days of Solomon,  $\beta$  beside the  
mischief that Hadad did: and he abhor-  
red Israel, and reigned over Syria.

26 And Jeroboam the son of Nebat,  
an Ephraimite of Zereda, Solomon's ser-  
vant, whose mother's name was Zeruah,  
a widow woman, even he lifted up his  
hand against the king.

27 And this was the cause that he lifted  
up his hand against the king: Solomon  
built Millo, and repaired the breaches  
of the city of David his father.

28 And the man Jeroboam was a mighty  
man of valour: and Solomon seeing the  
young man that he was industrious, he  
made him ruler over all the charge of  
the house of Joseph.

29 And it came to pass at that time  
when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem,  
that the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite  
found him in the way; and he had clad  
himself with a new garment; and they  
two were alone in the field:

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment  
that was on him, and rent it in twelve  
pieces:

31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee  
ten pieces: for thus saith the Lord,  
the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend  
the kingdom out of the hand of Solo-  
mon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my  
servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's  
sake)

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 22. Nay.—<sup>2</sup> V. 25. So *Ge. Ke*  
*Rather*, but as for this mischief that Hadad did (he  
abhorred, &c.), *Ev.* But see note <sup>4</sup>.—<sup>3</sup> V. 26. i.e.  
Ephraimite (as 1 Sam. 1. 1), not—Beth-lehemite (as  
1 Sam. 17. 12).—<sup>4</sup> V. 27. *Ld.* the rampart.—<sup>5</sup> shut  
in the ravine (*viz.* Tyropoon), *Th. Ev. B.*

VAR. READ.—V. 22.  $\beta$  Gr. *B.* insert here  
(after Sept. Cod. Val.), And Hadad returned to  
his own land (thus far also Cod. Alex. Ev. Th.)  
this is the mischief which Hadad did; and he  
abhorred Israel and reigned over Edom [Cod. A]  
places this at end of v. 25].—V. 25.  $\beta$  See pre-  
ceding note.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 984

1 Kings. 2.  
10. 35.

Heb. *Scnd*  
*me away.*

Heb. *Not.*

2 Sam. 8.  
3.

2 Sam. 8.  
3.  
10. 8, 18.

ch. 12. 2.  
3 Chr. 15. 6.

2 Sam. 20.  
21.

ch. 9. 24.  
Heb.  
closed.

Heb.  
did work.

Heb.  
burden.  
cir. 980.

ch. 14. 2.

1 Sam.  
15. 27.  
24. 5.

ver. 11, 13

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 950.

g ver. 5, 6, 7.

h ch. 12. 16,  
17.

i ch. 15. 4.  
2 Kis. 2. 19.  
Ps. 132. 17.

† Heb.  
lemp, or,  
candle.

h Josh. 1. 5.  
2 Sam. 7.  
11, 27.

cir. 950.

m 2 Chr. 9.  
29.

† Or, words,  
or, things.

n 2 Chr. 9.  
30.

† Heb. days,  
cir. 975.

o 2 Chr. 9.  
31.

p Matt. 1. 7.  
called  
Rehobam.

q 2 Chr. 10.  
1, &c.

r ch. 11. 26.

s ch. 11. 40.

sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel.)

33 ¶ Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as did David his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have a flight always before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that I will be with thee, and I will build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.

40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam. And Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon?

42 \*And the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years.

43 \*And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehobam his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehobam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him. 6 Rehobam, refusing the old men's counsel, by the advice of young men, answereth them roughly. 18 Ten tribes revolting, kill Adoram, and make Rehobam to flee. 21 Rehobam, raising an army, is forbidden by Shemaiah. 25 Jeroboam strengtheneth himself by cities, 26 and by the idolatry of the two calves.

AND Rehobam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt;)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehobam, saying,

4 ¶ Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rehobam consulted with the old men, that stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 ¶ So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehobam the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father also chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was from the LORD, that he might perform his saying, which the LORD spake by Ahijah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David β. So Israel departed unto their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehobam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehobam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he

VAR. REND.—V. 15. it was brought about by a turn from).—V. 18. levy.

VAR. READ.—V. 4, β. (The section vs. 4—24 in Sept. Cod. Vat. appears in two forms, one of which is very peculiar. Three specimens are given on v. 16, 21.) Thy father made his yoke grievous upon us, and made grievous (to us) the means of it, table, Sept.—V. 16, β. And the whole people one man said each one to his neighbour, and cried out, We have no part in David, nor any heritage in the son of Jesse! Every man to his tents, O Israel! For this man is not (fit) to be ruler nor to be a prince, Sept.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 12. 1 Vs. 2, 3. (for he was fled, &c. and they sent and called him;) that Jeroboam, &c. Maner. But See Var. Read.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 12. Vs. 2, 3, β. when Jeroboam the son of Nebat heard (now he was yet in Egypt, whither he had fled before king Solomon) that Solomon was dead [so Vulg.], he returned from Egypt [so 2 Chr. 10, 2, Sept. Vulg. Bi.], and came unto his city, unto the land of Zerin, which is in the hill-country of Ephraim [so Sept. Cod. Vat.]. And they sent and called him, Th.

Before  
CHRIST  
950.

d 1 Sam. 4.  
11—15.  
ch. 4. 7.

e 2 Chr. 12.  
7.  
Prov. 12. 1.

† Heb.  
harag.

f ver. 34.  
Judg. 1. 4.  
3 Chr. 14.  
16.

g 2 Sam. 7.  
23. 25.

h ch. 11. 11.  
21.

i 1 Sam. 24.  
1.

j ch. 11.  
26.

k 2 Sam. 8.  
24. 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
575.

† Heb.  
\* *strengthened*  
\* *himself*.  
† Kings 17.  
21.  
† Or.  
\* *fast camp*.

\* ch. 11. 13.

\* 2 Chr. 11.

1.

\* 2 Chr. 11.  
2.

\* ver. 15.

\* See Judg.  
9. 45.

\* Judg. 8. 17.

\* Deut. 13.

A. 5.

\* 2 Kings 18.

27. 16.

\* Ex. 22. 4.

5.

\* Gen. 28.

† Hos. 6. 15.

\* Judg. 16.

20.

\* ch. 13. 24.

\* 2 Kings 17.

11.

\* ch. 13. 28.

10.

\* ch. 13. 28.

10.

\* 2 Kings 17.

33.

\* 2 Chr. 11. 14.

11.

\* Lev. 24. 7.

5.

\* Lev. 23. 28.

24.

\* Num. 29. 12.

ch. 8. 2. 5.

\* Or. *went*

up to the

altar, &c.

† Or.

\* *to sacrifice*.

\* Amos 7. 13.

† Or. *went*

up to the

altar, &c.

\* Num. 15.

20.

† Heb.

\* *burnt*

incense.

† ch. 13. 1.

died. Therefore king Rehoboam † made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 So † Israel † rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but the tribe of Judah † only.

21 ¶ And when † Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled † all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

22 But the word of God came unto Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the Lord, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; † for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the Lord, and returned to depart, according to the word of the Lord.

25 ¶ Then Jeroboam † built Shechem in † mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built † Penuel.

26 And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David:

27 If this people † go up to do sacrifice in the house of the Lord at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rehoboam king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and † made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: † behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in † Beth-el, and the other put he in † Dan.

30 And this thing became † a sin: for the people went to worship before the one, even unto Dan.

31 And he made an † house of high places, † and made priests † of the lowest † of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi.

32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto † the feast that is in Judah, and he † offered upon the altar. So did he in Beth-el, † sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: † and he placed in Beth-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he † offered upon † the altar which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had † devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Israel: and he † offered upon † the altar, † and † burnt incense.

#### CHAPTER 13.

1 Jeroboam's hand, that offered violence to him that prophesied against his altar at Beth-el, withereth, & at the prayer of the prophet is restored. 7 The prophet, refusing the king's entertainment, departeth from Beth-el. 11 An

old prophet, seducing him, bringeth him back. 20 He is reprieved by God, 28 slain by a lion, 29 buried by the old prophet, 31 who confirmeth his prophecy. 33 Jeroboam's obstinacy.

AND, behold, there † came a man of † the God out of Judah by the word of the Lord unto Beth-el: † and Jeroboam stood by the altar † to burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the Lord, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the Lord; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, † Josiah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave † a † sign the same day, saying, This † is the † sign which the Lord hath spoken: Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the † sign which the man of God had given by the word of the Lord.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, † Intreat now the face of the Lord thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought † the Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and † I will give thee a † reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, † If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the Lord, saying, † Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Beth-el; and his † sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el; the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? † For his sons had seen † what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon.

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under † an oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I am.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, † I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

17 For † it was said to me † by the word of the Lord, Thou shalt eat no

Before  
CHRIST  
575.

\* 2 Kings 23.

17.

\* ch. 12. 32.

33.

† Or.

\* *to offer*.

\* 2 Kings 23.

15, 16.

\* Isai. 7. 14.

John 2. 18.

1 Cor. 1. 22.

\* Ex. 8. 8.

2. 9. 28.

\* 20. 17.

Num. 21. 7.

Acts 8. 24.

James 5. 16.

† Heb.

\* *the face of*

the Lord.

\* 1 Sam. 9. 7.

\* 2 Kin. 5. 15.

\* So Num.

22. 18.

\* 24. 13.

\* 1 Cor. 5.

11.

† Heb. con.

† ver. 8. 9.

† Heb. a

word was.

\* ch. 20. 35.

\* Thesa. 4.

18.

VAR. READ. — † V. 25. the hill-country of. —

\* V. 31. of all classes. — † V. 33. went up to, Th. Bā.

VAR. READ. — V. 21. β And it came to pass, towards the beginning of the year, that Rehoboam assembled, Sept. — V. 23. β Sept. eddie, And they left the house of the Lord, so Th. Gr.

VAR. READ. — Chap. 13. 1 V. 3. 5. portent. —

\* V. 7. present. — † V. 14. the.

VAR. READ. — Chap. 13. V. 12. β And his sons showed (him), Sept. Turp. (but not ed. Lagarde), Peah. Vulg. (Change of points demanded also by the grammar.)



Before  
CHRIST  
926.

bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the Lord, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the Lord came unto the prophet that brought him back.

21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the Lord, and hast not kept the commandment which the Lord thy God commanded thee,

22 But earnest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which the Lord did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way, and slew him; and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the Lord: therefore the Lord hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the Lord, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor torn the ass.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, saying, Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; lay my bones beside his bones:

32 ¶ For the saying which he cried by the word of the Lord against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

33 ¶ After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: whosoever would, he consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places.

34 And this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

1 ver. 9.

= ch. 20. 36.

† Heb.  
broken.† Heb.  
broken.

= Jer. 22. 18.

= 2 Kings 23.

17. 18.

p ver. 2.

2 Kings 23.

16, 19.

q See ch. 10.

34.

r ch. 18. 31.

32.

s Chr. 11. 15.

s. 13. 9.

chr. 27. 4.

† Heb.

returned

and made.

† Heb.

filled his

Judg 17. 12.

s. ch. 12. 30.

s. ch. 14. 10.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 Ahijah being sick, Jeroboam sendeth his wife disguised with presents to the prophet Ahijah at Shiloh. 2 Ahijah, forewarned by God, denounceth God's judgment. 17 Ahijah dieth, and is buried. 19 Nadab succeedeth Jeroboam. 21 Rehoboam's wicked reign. 25 Ahijah speaketh Jerusalem. 29 Ahijah succeedeth Rehoboam.

AT that time Ahijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick.

2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to Shiloh: behold there is Ahijah the prophet, which told me that I should be king over this people.

3 And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah could not see: for his eyes were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ And the Lord said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel,

8 And I rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and yet thou hast not been as my servant David, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and hast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam him that placeth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 = Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the Lord hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: and when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because in him there is found some good thing toward the Lord God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam.

14 Moreover the Lord shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off

VAB. RECD. — Chap. 14. 1 V. 10. (An obscure, alliterative phrase, meaning men of all sorts; read, "and him that is left," and see on Deut. 32. 36). 2 extinguish before me the house (lit. after the house). 3 sweepeth. — V. 13. by, or, before.

VAB. RECD. — Chap. 14. V. 5. And let it be, when she cometh in, feigning herself to be another woman, that thou say unto her, Why feignest thou thyself to be another? Driver (for a grammatical reason).

Before  
CHRIST  
926.

= ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 1. 10.

s. 2. 7.

† Heb. to

thine hand.

† Or, unto

† Or, unto

s. ch. 11. 2.

† Heb. and

for his

sickness.

† Heb. and.

s. ch. 1. 10.

s. 12. 5.

s. ch. 10. 1.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

s. ch. 11. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
908.

2 Kings 17.

Pr. 22. 3.

Josh. 23.

2 Kings 15.

20.

Ex. 24. 17.

Deut. 12. 3.

2 ch. 12. 28.

2 ch. 12. 29.

2 ch. 12. 30.

2 ch. 12. 31.

2 ch. 12. 32.

2 ch. 12. 33.

2 ch. 12. 34.

2 ch. 12. 35.

2 ch. 12. 36.

2 ch. 12. 37.

2 ch. 12. 38.

2 ch. 12. 39.

2 ch. 12. 40.

2 ch. 12. 41.

2 ch. 12. 42.

2 ch. 12. 43.

2 ch. 12. 44.

2 ch. 12. 45.

2 ch. 12. 46.

2 ch. 12. 47.

2 ch. 12. 48.

2 ch. 12. 49.

2 ch. 12. 50.

2 ch. 12. 51.

2 ch. 12. 52.

2 ch. 12. 53.

2 ch. 12. 54.

2 ch. 12. 55.

2 ch. 12. 56.

2 ch. 12. 57.

2 ch. 12. 58.

2 ch. 12. 59.

2 ch. 12. 60.

2 ch. 12. 61.

2 ch. 12. 62.

2 ch. 12. 63.

2 ch. 12. 64.

2 ch. 12. 65.

2 ch. 12. 66.

2 ch. 12. 67.

2 ch. 12. 68.

2 ch. 12. 69.

2 ch. 12. 70.

2 ch. 12. 71.

2 ch. 12. 72.

2 ch. 12. 73.

2 ch. 12. 74.

2 ch. 12. 75.

2 ch. 12. 76.

2 ch. 12. 77.

2 ch. 12. 78.

2 ch. 12. 79.

2 ch. 12. 80.

2 ch. 12. 81.

2 ch. 12. 82.

2 ch. 12. 83.

2 ch. 12. 84.

2 ch. 12. 85.

2 ch. 12. 86.

2 ch. 12. 87.

2 ch. 12. 88.

2 ch. 12. 89.

the house of Jeroboam that day: <sup>1</sup>but what? even now?

15 For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall <sup>2</sup>root up Israel out of this good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them <sup>3</sup>beyond the river, <sup>4</sup>because they have made their groves, provoking the LORD to anger.

16 And he shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, <sup>7</sup>who did sin, and <sup>8</sup>who made Israel to sin.

17 <sup>9</sup>And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to <sup>10</sup>Tirzah: and <sup>11</sup>when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, <sup>12</sup>according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he <sup>13</sup>warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned <sup>14</sup>were two and twenty years: and he <sup>15</sup>slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

21 <sup>16</sup>And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. <sup>17</sup>Rehoboam was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. <sup>18</sup>And his mother's name was Naamah <sup>19</sup>an Ammonitess.

22 <sup>20</sup>And Judah did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they <sup>21</sup>provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them <sup>22</sup>high places, and <sup>23</sup>images, <sup>24</sup>and <sup>25</sup>groves, on every high hill, and <sup>26</sup>under every green tree.

24 <sup>27</sup>And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

25 <sup>28</sup>And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem:

26 <sup>29</sup>And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold <sup>30</sup>which Solomon had made.

27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead brazen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the <sup>31</sup>guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 <sup>32</sup>Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

30 And there was <sup>33</sup>war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all their days.

31 <sup>34</sup>And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. <sup>35</sup>And his mother's name was Naamah <sup>36</sup>an Ammonitess. <sup>37</sup>Abijah his son reigned in his stead.

# CHAPTER 15.

1 Abijam's wicked reign. 7 Asa succedeth him. 9 Asa's good reign. 16 The war between Baasha and him causeth him to make a league with Ben-hadad. 23 Jehoahaphat succedeth Asa. 25 Nadab's wicked reign. 27 Baasha conspiring against him causeth Ahijah's prophecy. 31 Nadab's acts and death. 33 Baasha's wicked reign.

NOW <sup>1</sup>in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat <sup>2</sup>reigned Abijam over Judah.

3 Three years reigned he in Jerusalem. <sup>4</sup>And his mother's name was <sup>5</sup>Maachah, the daughter of <sup>6</sup>Abiahalom.

8 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and <sup>9</sup>his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father.

4 Nevertheless <sup>10</sup>for David's sake did the LORD his God give him a lamp in Jerusalem, <sup>11</sup>to set <sup>12</sup>up his son after him, and <sup>13</sup>to establish <sup>14</sup>Jerusalem:

5 Because David <sup>15</sup>did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite.

6 <sup>16</sup>And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life.

7 <sup>17</sup>Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam.

8 <sup>18</sup>And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead.

9 <sup>19</sup>And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his <sup>20</sup>mother's name was <sup>21</sup>Maachah, the daughter of Abiahalom.

11 <sup>22</sup>And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did David his father.

12 <sup>23</sup>And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the <sup>24</sup>idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also <sup>25</sup>Maachah his mother, even her he removed from being <sup>26</sup>queen, because she had made an <sup>27</sup>idol <sup>28</sup>in a grove; and Asa <sup>29</sup>destroyed her <sup>30</sup>idol, and <sup>31</sup>burnt it by the brook Kidron.

14 <sup>32</sup>But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's <sup>33</sup>heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

15 And he brought in the <sup>34</sup>things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

16 <sup>35</sup>And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

17 And <sup>36</sup>Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built <sup>37</sup>Ramah, that he might not <sup>38</sup>allow any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa sent them to <sup>39</sup>Ben-hadad, the son of <sup>40</sup>Tabrimmon, the son of <sup>41</sup>Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at <sup>42</sup>Damascus, saying,

19 There is a league between me and thee,

Before  
CHRIST  
908.

2 Chr. 15.

1, 2.

3 Chr. 11.

20, 21, 22.

2 Chr. 12.

2 Chr. 12.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

2 Chr. 11.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 14. Or, and what (shall happen) also presently? <sup>2</sup> 7a. or, and what (is happening) even now? (alluding to Abijah's death), <sup>3</sup> Masor., 28. <sup>4</sup> V. 15. 23. Asherahs.—<sup>5</sup> V. 16. wherewith he.—<sup>6</sup> V. 22. pillars.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>7</sup> V. 21. <sup>8</sup> daughter of Asa [Hanun?] son of Naash [Nabash] king of the Ammonites, <sup>9</sup> Sept.—<sup>10</sup> V. 25. <sup>11</sup> 7a. adds (after Sept.), and the golden armours which David had taken from the servants of Hadadezer, king of Zobah, and brought to Jerusalem. Comp. 2 Sam. 8. 7.—<sup>12</sup> V. 31. <sup>13</sup> Abijah, <sup>14</sup> Sept. Peab. Jos. (2 Chron. 12. 16).

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 15. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. began to reign (as v. 25).—<sup>2</sup> V. 4. setting.—<sup>3</sup> establishing.—<sup>4</sup> V. 12. idol-blocks, Ge.; or, doll-images, Ew.—<sup>5</sup> V. 13. i.e. queen-mother; <sup>6</sup> lit. mistress.—<sup>7</sup> Lit. horrible thing.—<sup>8</sup> unto Asherah.—<sup>9</sup> cut down.—<sup>10</sup> V. 18. Tabrimmon (see on 2 Kings 6. 18).

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 15. <sup>1</sup> V. 6. <sup>2</sup> Omitt, Sept. (The scribe corrected his error in the concluding words of v. 7; he meant to write not Rehoboam but Abijam, 7a.).—<sup>3</sup> V. 18. <sup>4</sup> Hezion, 7a. (after ch. 11. 14 Sept.; ch. 11. 23, 24 Peab.) (L.).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 851.

† Heb.  
go up.

2 Kin. 15.  
29.

3 Judg. 18.  
29.

4 Sam. 20.  
14.

5 Chr. 16.  
6.

† Heb. free.

d Josh. 21.  
17.

e Josh. 18.  
26.

f 1 Chr. 16.  
13.

914.

g 1 Chr. 17.  
1.

h Matt. 1. 8,  
called  
Josephat.

954.

† Heb.  
reigned.

i ch. 13. 30.  
14. 16.

j ch. 14. 14.

k Josh. 19.  
44.

l 21. 23.  
ch. 15. 15.

m ch. 14. 10.  
14.

n ch. 14. 9.  
14.

o ver. 16.

961.

p ch. 13. 23.  
29.

q 13. 23.  
14. 14.

r ch. 13. 23.  
29.

s 13. 23.  
14. 14.

t ch. 13. 23.  
29.

u 13. 23.  
14. 14.

v ch. 13. 23.  
29.

w 13. 23.  
14. 14.

x ch. 13. 23.  
29.

y 13. 23.  
14. 14.

z ch. 13. 23.  
29.

aa 13. 23.  
14. 14.

ab ch. 13. 23.  
29.

ac 13. 23.  
14. 14.

ad ch. 13. 23.  
29.

ae 13. 23.  
14. 14.

af ch. 13. 23.  
29.

ag 13. 23.  
14. 14.

ah ch. 13. 23.  
29.

ai 13. 23.  
14. 14.

aj ch. 13. 23.  
29.

ak 13. 23.  
14. 14.

and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may <sup>†</sup>depart from me.

20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote <sup>†</sup>Ijon, and <sup>†</sup>Dan, and <sup>†</sup>Abel-beth-maschach, and all Cinneroth, <sup>†</sup>with all the land of Naphtali.

21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard thereof, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.

22 Then king Asa <sup>†</sup>made a proclamation throughout <sup>†</sup>all Judah; none was <sup>†</sup>exempted; and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built with them <sup>†</sup>Geba of Benjamin, and <sup>†</sup>Mispeh.

23 The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, <sup>†</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless <sup>†</sup>in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: <sup>†</sup>and <sup>†</sup>Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nadab the son of Jeroboam <sup>†</sup>began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in <sup>†</sup>his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

27 ¶ And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at <sup>†</sup>Gibbethon, which <sup>†</sup>belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto <sup>†</sup>the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ahijah the Shilonite.

30 Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, <sup>†</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

32 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in <sup>†</sup>the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

#### CHAPTER 16.

1, 7 John's prophecy against Baasha. 6 Elah succeeded him. 8 Zimri conspiring against Elah succeeded him. 11 Zimri executed John's prophecy. 15 Omri, made king by the soldiers, forsook Zimri desperately to burn himself. 21 The kingdom being divided, Omri prevailed against Tibni. 23 Omri buildeth Samaria. 25 His wicked reign. 27 Ahab succeeded him. 29 Ahab's most wicked reign. 34 Jehoshaphat's curse upon Hiel the builder of Jericho.

THEN the word of the LORD came to <sup>†</sup>I Jehu the son of Hanani against Baasha, saying,

2 <sup>†</sup>Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel; and <sup>†</sup>thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will <sup>†</sup>take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like <sup>†</sup>the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

4 <sup>†</sup>Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, <sup>†</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

6 So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in <sup>†</sup>Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in his stead.

7 <sup>†</sup>And also <sup>†</sup>by the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, <sup>†</sup>even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam; and <sup>†</sup>because <sup>†</sup>he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, two years.

9 <sup>†</sup>And his servant Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself <sup>†</sup>drunk in the house of Arza <sup>†</sup>steward of his house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him <sup>†</sup>not one that pisseth against a wall, <sup>†</sup>neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, <sup>†</sup>according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha <sup>†</sup>by Jehu the prophet.

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger <sup>†</sup>with their <sup>†</sup>vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, <sup>†</sup>are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. And the people were encamped <sup>†</sup>against Gibbethon, which <sup>†</sup>belonged to the Philistines.

16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into <sup>†</sup>the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died.

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, <sup>†</sup>in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to sin.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. <sup>1</sup> V. 3. extinguish before me Baasha and his house. — <sup>2</sup> V. 7. Rather, Yc, Sw. Bb. — <sup>3</sup> as well as. — <sup>4</sup> V. 9. more drunk. — <sup>5</sup> V. 13, 26. i.e. idols. — <sup>6</sup> V. 18. castle.

VAR. READ.—10 V. 22. called together.

VAR. READ.—V. 20. β unto, Sept. Th. Be. (L.)

Before  
CHRIST  
3000.Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 900.

33.

† Heb.  
Samaritan.  
+ See ch. 13.  
23.  
3 Kings 17.  
24.  
John 4. 4.  
+ Mic. 6. 16.  
+ ver. 12.  
+ ver. 13.

33.

† Heb.  
+ As a word  
Chang. 4c.  
+ Deut. 7. 2.  
+ Judges 13. 7.  
+ ch. 21. 26.  
26.  
3 Kings 16.  
14.  
6. 17. 16.  
6. 21. Kings 16.  
21. 26. 27.  
3 Kings 13.  
6.  
6. 17. 16.  
6. 21. 2.  
+ Jer. 17. 2.  
+ ch. 22. 28.  
+ Josh. 6. 26.chr. 900.  
† Heb.  
Elijah.  
Luke 1. 17.  
24. 26.  
he is called  
Elijah.  
+ 3 Kings 2.  
16.  
+ Deut. 10. 6.  
+ Jer. 4. 17.  
+ Luke 4. 20.

30 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of Aa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, † Samaria.

25 ¶ But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that were before him.

26 For he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with their <sup>2</sup>vanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he showed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of Aa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that were before him.

31 And it came to pass, † as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the <sup>2</sup>Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made <sup>2</sup>a grove; and Ahab did more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 ¶ In his days did Hiel the Beth-elite build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof <sup>2</sup>in Aabram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof <sup>2</sup>in his youngest son Segub, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Joshua the son of Nun.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 *Elijah, having prophesied against Ahab, is sent to Cherith, where the ravens feed him. 8 He is sent to the widow of Zarephath. 17 He raiseth the widow's son. 24 The woman believeth him.*

AND † Elijah the Tishbite, <sup>2</sup>β who was of the inhabitants <sup>2</sup>β of <sup>1</sup> Gilead, said unto Ahab, <sup>2</sup>As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain <sup>2</sup>these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the <sup>2</sup>brook Cherith, that is <sup>2</sup>before Jordan.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink

of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the <sup>2</sup>brook Cherith, that is <sup>2</sup>before Jordan.

6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass <sup>2</sup>after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to <sup>2</sup>Zarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, <sup>2</sup>the widow woman was there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my <sup>2</sup>son, that we may eat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; <sup>2</sup>go and do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto me, and after make for thee and for thy <sup>2</sup>son.

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the LORD <sup>2</sup>sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat <sup>2</sup>many days.

16 And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto Elijah, / What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into <sup>2</sup>a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

20 And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come <sup>2</sup>into him again.

22 And the LORD heard the voice of Elijah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he revived.

23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Elijah said, See, thy son liveth.

24 ¶ And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth is truth.

† Heb.  
at the end  
of days.+ Obad. 20.  
Luke 4. 26.  
called  
Zarephath.† Heb.  
gloath.† Or, a full  
year.† Heb.  
by the  
hand of./ See  
Luke 5. 2.+ 3 Kings 4.  
24. 25.† Heb.  
monstrated.  
† Heb. says  
his inward  
parts.+ Hebrew. 11.  
35.+ John 2. 2.  
+ 16. 33.

VAR. REWD.—7 V. 23. the Asherah.—8 V. 24. at the cost of. Comp. Josh. 6. 26.—Chap. 17. 1 V. 1. sojourners in.—7 V. 2. 5. torrent.—7 V. 2. 5. i. e. cost of.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 17. V. 1. β of Tishbeh, Sept. Jo. Euseb. Ev. Th. Ht. (pts.)

VAR. REWD.—4 V. 10. a.—5 V. 13. go in.—6 V. 19. the upper chamber.

VAR. READ.—Vs. 12, 13. β sons (comp. v. 15), Sept. Th. (pts.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 900.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 In the extremity of famine Elijah, sent to Ahab, saith good Obadiah. 9 Obadiah bringeth Ahab to Elijah. 17 Elijah, reproving Ahab, by fire from heaven convinceth Baal's prophets. 41 Elijah, by prayer obtaining rain, followeth Ahab to Jezreel.

AND it came to pass after many days, <sup>1</sup> that the word of the Lord came to Elijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and <sup>2</sup> I will send rain upon the earth.

<sup>3</sup> And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab. And there was a sore famine in Samaria.

<sup>4</sup> And Ahab called <sup>†</sup> Obadiah, which was <sup>†</sup> the governor of his house. (Now Obadiah feared the Lord greatly.)

<sup>5</sup> For it was so, when <sup>†</sup> Jezebel cut off the prophets of the Lord, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.)

<sup>6</sup> And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, <sup>†</sup> that we lose not all the beasts.

<sup>7</sup> So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.

<sup>8</sup> ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou <sup>2</sup> that my lord Elijah?

<sup>9</sup> And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy lord. Behold, Elijah is here.

<sup>10</sup> And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

<sup>11</sup> As the Lord thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee; and when they said, It is not there; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

<sup>12</sup> And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

<sup>13</sup> And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the Lord shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the Lord from my youth.

<sup>14</sup> Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the Lord, how I hid an hundred men of the Lord's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

<sup>15</sup> And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here: and he shall slay me.

<sup>16</sup> And Elijah said, As the Lord of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to day.

<sup>17</sup> So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

<sup>18</sup> ¶ And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, Art thou <sup>2</sup> he that troubleth <sup>†</sup> Israel?

<sup>19</sup> And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the Lord, and thou hast followed <sup>†</sup> Baalim.

<sup>20</sup> Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of <sup>†</sup> Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the <sup>†</sup> groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table.

<sup>21</sup> So Ahab sent unto all the children of

Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel.

<sup>22</sup> And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the Lord be God, follow him: but if Baal, <sup>†</sup> then follow him. And the people answered him, not a word.

<sup>23</sup> Then said Elijah unto the people, "I, even I only, remain a prophet of the Lord; <sup>†</sup> but Baal's prophets are four hundred and fifty men."

<sup>24</sup> Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under:

<sup>25</sup> And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the Lord: and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, It is well spoken.

<sup>26</sup> And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire under.

<sup>27</sup> And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, I hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they <sup>†</sup> leaped upon the altar which was made.

<sup>28</sup> And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, O ye gods: for he is a god; either he is <sup>†</sup> talking, or he is <sup>†</sup> pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

<sup>29</sup> And they cried aloud, and cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till the blood gushed out upon them.

<sup>30</sup> And it came to pass, when midday was past, <sup>†</sup> and they prophesied until the time of the offering of the evening, <sup>†</sup> no sacrifice, <sup>†</sup> that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

<sup>31</sup> And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the Lord that was broken down.

<sup>32</sup> And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the Lord came, saying, Israel shall be thy name:

<sup>33</sup> And with the stones he built an altar <sup>2</sup> in the name of the Lord: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

<sup>34</sup> And he <sup>†</sup> put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid <sup>†</sup> him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and <sup>†</sup> pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

<sup>35</sup> And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time.

<sup>36</sup> And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled <sup>†</sup> the trench also with water.

<sup>37</sup> And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening <sup>†</sup> sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, Lord <sup>†</sup> God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that <sup>†</sup> I have done all these things at thy word.

VAR. REVD. — <sup>1</sup> V. 25. the greater number. — <sup>2</sup> god. — <sup>3</sup> V. 26. danced in halting wise by. — <sup>4</sup> V. 27. Or, meditating. De W. Th. Ke. Eg. ; Or, peevish. De W. Th. Ke. Eg. ; <sup>5</sup> V. 28. sword. — <sup>6</sup> V. 29. that. — <sup>7</sup> V. 29. 30. meat-offering. — <sup>8</sup> V. 29. but.

† Luke 4. 26.  
James 5. 17.

† Deut. 28.  
13.

† Heb.  
Obadiah.  
† Heb. over  
his house.  
† Heb.  
looked.

† Heb. that  
we eat not  
off our  
selves from  
the beasts.

† 1 Kings 9.  
16.  
2 Kings 1.  
16.  
Matt. 4. 1.  
Acts 4. 20.

† ch. 21. 20.  
† Josh. 7. 20.  
† Josh. 16. 20.

† 1 Chr. 15. 12.

† Josh. 19.  
26.  
† ch. 16. 28.

VAR. REVD. — Chap. 18. <sup>1</sup> V. 5. and not have to destroy a part of. <sup>2</sup> V. 7. here. — <sup>3</sup> V. 17. there. O troubler of. — <sup>4</sup> V. 18. the Baalim, i.e. Baals. — <sup>5</sup> V. 19. the Baal. — <sup>6</sup> Asherah.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 900.

† ch. 20. 6.  
† 2 Kings 1.  
17.  
† Matt. 4. 20.  
† Or.  
† 1 Chr. 15.  
26. 13.  
† ch. 16. 28.  
† ver. 13.

† ver. 26.  
† 1 Chr. 21.  
26.  
† Heb.  
The word  
is good.

† Or.  
† Ps. 115. 5.  
† Jer. 18. 5.  
† 1 Cor. 6. 4.  
† 12. 2.  
† Or, heard  
up and  
down at  
the altar.

† Heb.  
with a  
great cry  
and  
much  
weeping.  
† Heb. and  
a person.  
† Lev. 13. 2.  
† Deut. 10. 1.  
† Heb.  
burned  
off blood  
upon  
them.

† 1 Cor. 11.  
4. 3.  
† Heb.  
according  
to  
the  
number.

† ch. 13. 12.  
† Gen. 23.  
20.  
† 23. 16.  
† 2 Kings 1.  
30.  
† Col. 2. 17.  
† Lev. 1. 4.  
7. 1.  
† See Jer. 4.  
6. 20.

† Heb.  
word.  
† ver. 25. 26.

† Ex. 24.  
† ch. 16. 28.  
† 2 Kings 1.  
30.  
† Jer. 19. 14.  
† Num. 16. 28.



Before  
CHRIST  
501.

the valleys, come against him in *Aphek*. 26 By the word of the prophet, and God's judgment, the Syrians are smitten again. 31 The Syrians submitting themselves, Ahab sendeth Ben-hadad away with a covenant. 35 The prophet, under the parable of a prisoner, making Ahab to judge himself, denounceth God's judgment against him.

AND Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and there were thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it. 2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad, 3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even the goodliest, are mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to-morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, that whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it in their hand, and take it away.

7 Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not unto him, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that follow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when Ben-hadad heard this message, as he was drinking, he and the kings in the pavilions, that he said unto his servants, Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array again, the city.

13 ¶ And behold, there came a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the Lord, Even by the young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, even all the children of Israel, being seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But Ben-hadad was drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes

of the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: for at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain; and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing, Take the kings away every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot; and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to Aphek, to fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the Lord, Because the Syrians have said, The Lord is God of the hills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother.

33 ¶ Now the men did diligently observe 10 whether any thing would come from

VAR. REWD.—<sup>3</sup> V. 20. with (some), Th. Bc.—<sup>5</sup> V. 23, 28. mountains.—<sup>7</sup> Vs. 23, 25. table-land, St. (Deut. 3. 10).—<sup>9</sup> V. 24. governors.—<sup>10</sup> V. 30, 36. the.—<sup>11</sup> V. 33. And the men took it as a (good) omen (?), H. divined.—<sup>12</sup> And hastened to make him declare whether (this came) from him, Ge. De W. Ke. But see Var. Read.

VAR. REWD.—Chap. 20. V. 21.  $\beta$  took, Sept. Th.—V. 33.  $\beta$  and hastened to take him by his word (?), Th. Bc. (with Versions and Babylonian Heb. text.)

Before  
CHRIST  
501.

2 Sam. 11.  
L

502.

J. Josh. 12. 4.  
† Heb. to the war with Israel.  
† Or, were distressed.

9 ver. 12.

† Or, from chamber to chamber.  
† Heb. into a chamber within a chamber.  
ch. 22. 25.  
1 Cor. 15. 24.

† Heb. desirable.

† Heb. I kept not back from him.

ch. 19. 2.

† Heb. are at my feet.  
so Ec. 11. 5.  
Judg. 4. 10.

† Heb. word.

1 ver. 16.

† Or, let's.

† Or, Place the engines:

And they placed engines.

† Heb. approached.

or ver. 25.

† Or, servants.

† Heb. And, or, etc.

or ver. 12.  
ch. 16. 9.

VAR. REWD.—Chap. 20. <sup>1</sup> Vs. 12, 16. booths (of branches of trees).—<sup>2</sup> V. 14. begin.—<sup>3</sup> Vs. 15, 27. mustered.—<sup>4</sup> V. 16. more drunk.

Before  
CHRIST  
500.

ch. 15. 28.

2 Kings 1.  
2, 3, 7, 15.  
ch. 12. 17,  
18.

ch. 12. 24.

† Heb.  
smiting and  
wounding.See 2 Sam.  
12. 1, 2c.2 Kings 10.  
24.† Heb.  
smite.† Heb.  
he was not.p ch. 22.  
21-27.

ch. 21. 4.

him, and did hastily catch it<sup>11</sup> β; and they said, Thy brother<sup>12</sup> Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And Ben-hadad said unto him, 'The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make<sup>13</sup> streets for them in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. β Then said Ahab, I will send thee away β with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of<sup>14</sup> the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour<sup>15</sup> in the word of the Lord, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the Lord, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, β a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, β a lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, † so that in smiting he wounded him.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with β ashes upon his face.

39 And α as the king passed by, he cried unto the king; and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a β man turned aside, and brought β a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then α shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt † pay a talent of silver. 40 And so thy servant was β busy here and there, † he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgment be; thyself hast decided it.

41 And he hastened, and took β the ashes β away from his face; and the king of Israel discerned him that he was of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, β Because thou hast let go out of thy hand<sup>16</sup> α a man whom I appointed to utter destruction<sup>17</sup>, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Israel † went to his house<sup>18</sup> heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Ahab being denied Naboth's vineyard is grieved. 5 Jezabel writing letters against Naboth, he is condemned of blasphemy. 16 Ahab taketh possession of the vineyard. 17 Elijah denounceth judgment against Ahab and Jezabel. 23 Wicked Ahab repenting, God deferrith the judgment.

AND it came to pass after these things, that Naboth the Jezreelite had vineyard, which was in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.

2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; or, if it † seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The Lord forbid it me, α that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which

Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: for he said said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 But Jezabel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so † sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jezabel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

8 So she wrote β letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the β letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

9 And she wrote in the β letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth † on high among the people:

10 And set two men, sons of α Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst β blaspheme God and the king. And Ahab carry him out, and α stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezabel had sent unto them, and as it was written in the β letters which she had sent unto them.

12 † They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.

13 And there came in α two men, children of α Belial, and sat before him: and the men of α Belial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the king. † Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jezabel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jezabel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezabel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ And the word of the Lord came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, α which is in Samaria: behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the Lord, † In the place where β dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall β dogs lick thy blood, even thine β.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, α Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because † thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the Lord.

21 Behold, α I will bring evil upon thee, and will † take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab α him that pisseth

Before  
CHRIST  
500.† Heb. 6c  
the top of  
the people.Ex. 22. 28.  
Lev. 24. 15.  
16.  
Act. 6. 11.  
c Lev. 24. 16.

c Isai. 48. 4.

See 2 Kin.  
9. 26.

500.

p Ps. 9. 12.

ch. 13. 22.  
3 Chr. 22. 9.

ch. 22. 33.

ch. 12. 17.

2 Kings 17.

Rom. 7. 14.  
ch. 14. 10.  
3 Kings 9. 8.  
1 Sam. 25.  
25.

VAR. READ.—13 V. 33. is Ben-hadad.—13 V. 34. i.e. bazaars, which occupied whole streets, Th.—14 V. 35. Or, by.—15 V. 42. Lit. a man of (under) my ban.—16 V. 43. Or, mutinous (with respect to the prophet), Th. Bg.

VAR. READ.—V. 34. β And as for me, let me be sent away, Vulg. Th.—Vs. 38, 41. β So Vulg. Peck. Rather, the covering for the head, Heb. text, with other versions.—V. 39. β captain brought, Ev. (i).—V. 40. β looking, Sept. Turp. Peck. Vulg. Th.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 21. 1 V. 5. Or, mutinous, Th. Bg.—V. 8. a letter.—3 Vs. 8, 9, 11. letter.—6 V. 10, 13. wickedness.—5 V. 13. the two.—6 V. 19. the dogs.—7 V. 21. extinguish thee before me.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 21. V. 10. β Sept. adds, And the harlots shall wash themselves in thy blood; see on ch. 22. 38.



Before  
CHRIST  
587.e ch. 14. 10.  
p ch. 15. 20.  
q ch. 16. 3.  
11.r 2 Kings 9.  
36.  
Or, deth.  
ch. 14. 11.  
s 16. 4.t ch. 14. 20.  
u ch. 14. 21.  
1 Or.  
v Gen. 15.  
16.  
2 Kings 21.  
11.y Gen. 27.  
34.z Kings 9.  
25.1 Kings 9.  
25.2 Kings 9.  
25.3 Kings 15.  
2. 8c.4 Kings 15.  
2.5 Kings 15.  
2.6 Kings 15.  
2.7 Kings 15.  
2.8 Kings 15.  
2.9 Kings 15.  
2.10 Kings 15.  
2.11 Kings 15.  
2.12 Kings 15.  
2.13 Kings 15.  
2.

against the wall, and "him that is 'shut up and left' in Israel.

22 And will make thine house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to anger, and made Israel to sin.

23 And of Jezabel also spake the Lord, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezabel  $\beta$  the wall  $\beta$  of Jezreel.

24 "Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 "But 'there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the Lord, "whom Jezabel his wife  $\beta$  stirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all things "as did the Amorites, whom the Lord cast out before the children of Israel.

27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the Lord came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: but "in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain at Ramoth-gilead. 37 The dogs lick up his blood, and Ahaziah succeeds him. 41 Jehoshaphat's good reign. 45 His acts. 50 Jehoram succeeds him. 51 Ahaziah's evil reign.

AND they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that "Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel.

3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that "Ramoth in Gilead is our's, and we be 'still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?

4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, "I am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the Lord to day.

6 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And "Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lord besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may enquire of the Lord: but I hate him; for he doth not prophecy good concerning me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Israel called an officer, and said, Hasten hither Micaiah the son of Imlah.

10 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne,  $\beta$  having put on their robes, in a  $\beta$  fold place  $\beta$  in the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah

made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the Lord, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the Lord shall deliver it into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good.

14 And Micaiah said, As the Lord liveth, what the Lord saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 "So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the Lord?

17 And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the Lord said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the Lord: "I saw the Lord sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the Lord said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one said in this manner, and another said in that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the Lord, and said, I will persuade him.

22 And the Lord said unto him, Where-with? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 Now therefore, behold, the Lord hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these prophets, and the Lord hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, "Which way went the Spirit of the Lord from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Josiah the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction, and with water of affliction, until I come in peace.

28 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, "the Lord hath not spoken by me.  $\beta$  And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you  $\beta$ .

29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.

30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, "I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on

thy armor.

31 And he disguised himself, and entered into the battle.

32 And he disguised himself, and entered into the battle.

33 And he disguised himself, and entered into the battle.

34 And he disguised himself, and entered into the battle.

35 And he disguised himself, and entered into the battle.

36 And he disguised himself, and entered into the battle.

37 And he disguised himself, and entered into the battle.

38 And he disguised himself, and entered into the battle.

39 And he disguised himself, and entered into the battle.

40 And he disguised himself, and entered into the battle.

Before  
CHRIST  
587.e ch. 14. 10.  
p ch. 15. 20.  
q ch. 16. 3.  
11.r 2 Kings 9.  
36.  
Or, deth.  
ch. 14. 11.  
s 16. 4.t ch. 14. 20.  
u ch. 14. 21.  
1 Or.  
v Gen. 15.  
16.  
2 Kings 21.  
11.y Gen. 27.  
34.z Kings 9.  
25.1 Kings 9.  
25.2 Kings 9.  
25.3 Kings 15.  
2. 8c.4 Kings 15.  
2.5 Kings 15.  
2.6 Kings 15.  
2.7 Kings 15.  
2.8 Kings 15.  
2.9 Kings 15.  
2.10 Kings 15.  
2.11 Kings 15.  
2.12 Kings 15.  
2.13 Kings 15.  
2.

VAR. REVD.— $\beta$  V. 21. See on ch. 14. 10.— $\beta$  V. 26. idol-blocks, Gr.; or, doll-images, Ev.— $\beta$  V. 27. i.e. slept.

VAR. READ.—V. 23.  $\beta$  in the portion; see on 2 Kings 9. 10; Sept. Turp. Peah. Vulg. Ev. Th. (one more letter).—Chap. 22. V. 10.  $\beta$  clad in striped robes, Peah. Th. ('their' of A.V. is not in the original).

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 22.  $\beta$  V. 17. mountains.— $\beta$  V. 20. 22. entice.— $\beta$  V. 21. the spirit (i.e. of prophecy).

$\beta$  V. 27. in scant quantity.— $\beta$  V. 28.  $\beta$  O peoples, all of them; so in Mic. 1. 2. But see Var. Read.

VAR. READ.—V. 28.  $\beta$  Interpolated by one who identified Micaiah with Micah: "Hearken, O peoples, &c., being quoted as a title of the prophecy, V. 28.

Before  
CHRIST  
597.2 Chr. 23.  
22.2 Chr. 19.  
21.  
Prov. 12. 20.† Heb.  
to his  
simplicity.  
2 Sam. 15.  
11.† Heb.  
joins and  
the broad-  
plate.† Heb.  
made sick.† Heb.  
succeded.† Heb.  
bowed.† Heb.  
saw.

2 Chr. 21. 18.

1 Sam. 3. 15.

597.  
594.Began to  
reign  
alone.  
ver. 31.2 Chr. 20.  
31.

thy robes. And the king of Israel <sup>α</sup> disguised himself, and went into the battle. 31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it is the king of Israel. And they <sup>β</sup> turned aside to fight against him; and Jehoshaphat <sup>γ</sup> cried out. 33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a certain man drew a bow <sup>δ</sup> at a venture, and smote the king of Israel <sup>ε</sup> between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am <sup>ζ</sup> wounded.

35 And the battle <sup>η</sup> increased that day: and the king <sup>θ</sup> was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the <sup>ι</sup> midst of the chariot.

36 And there went <sup>κ</sup> a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 <sup>λ</sup> So the king died, and <sup>μ</sup> was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria.

38 And one washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood; and <sup>ν</sup> they washed his armour; according <sup>ξ</sup> unto the word of the Lord which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

40 So Ahab slept with his fathers; and Ahasiah his son reigned in his stead.

41 <sup>ο</sup> And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.

42 Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Asubah the daughter of Shibilhi.

43 And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the Lord: nevertheless <sup>π</sup> the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

46 And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he <sup>ρ</sup> took out of the land.

47 There was then no king in Edom: a deputy was king.

48 Jehoshaphat <sup>σ</sup> made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold: but they went not; for the ships were broken at Ekion-geber.

49 Then said Ahasiah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jehoshaphat would not.

50 <sup>τ</sup> And Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

51 <sup>υ</sup> Ahasiah the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned two years over Israel.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, and <sup>φ</sup> walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

53 For <sup>χ</sup> he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the Lord God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

Before  
CHRIST  
594.1 Chr. 17.  
3.2 Chr. 14. 22.  
2. 15. 14.  
2 Kings 12. 2.2 Chr. 19.  
2.  
2 Cor. 6. 16.2 Chr. 14. 24.  
2. 15. 15.593.  
2 Gen. 25.  
22.2 Sam. 8. 14.  
2 Kings 3. 9.  
2 Chr. 20.  
34. 46.2 Chr. 20.  
34. 46.  
1 Or, had  
ten ships.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 20.  
37.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.599.  
Now he be-  
gan to re-  
ign  
alone.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.599.  
Now he be-  
gan to re-  
ign  
alone.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.2 Chr. 20.  
37.  
2 Chr. 21.  
1.

## THE

## SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS,

COMMONLY CALLED,

## THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 Moab rebelled. 2 Ahasiah, sending to Baal-zebub, hath his judgment by Elijah. 3 Elijah twice brings a fire from heaven upon them whom Ahasiah sent to apprehend him. 13 He pleads the third captain, and, encouraged by an angel, telleth the king of his death. 17 Jehoram succedeth Ahasiah.

THEN Moab rebelled against Israel <sup>α</sup> after the death of Ahab.

2 And Ahasiah fell down through <sup>β</sup> a lattice <sup>γ</sup> in his upper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the angel of the Lord said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet

the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, <sup>δ</sup> Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that ye go to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron?

4 Now therefore thus saith the Lord, <sup>ε</sup> Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed.

5 And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord, <sup>ζ</sup> Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that thou sendest to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

7 And he said unto them, <sup>η</sup> What manner of man was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, He was <sup>θ</sup> an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of

Before  
CHRIST  
594.† Heb. the  
bed which  
thou art  
gone up  
thereon  
shall not  
come down  
from it.† Heb. What  
was the  
manner of  
the man.  
2 Chr. 21.  
12.  
Matt. 2. 4.

VAR. RECD. — <sup>α</sup> V. 34. ('of' should be 'and'). Either, between the lower and the upper armour. 7A. Bd. (the lower consisting of moveable parallel plates, called 'the (things) attached'). — <sup>β</sup> V. 35. hollow. — <sup>γ</sup> V. 36. the cry. — <sup>δ</sup> V. 38. the harlots washed themselves (Sept. adds, in the blood). — <sup>ε</sup> V. 40. extinguished from. — Chap. 1. <sup>ζ</sup> V. 2. the lattice-window. 7A. Bd.

VAR. RECD. — <sup>ζ</sup> V. 32. <sup>β</sup> surrounded (him), Sept. 7A. — <sup>η</sup> V. 35. <sup>β</sup> continued standing, Sept. Peah. Vulg.; comp. 2 Chron. 18. 24.

VAR. RECD. — <sup>θ</sup> V. 8, 6, 16. Omit. — <sup>ι</sup> V. 8. i.e. clad in a hairy skin. Digitized by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 692.

leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

• Luke 9. 54.

10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight.

† Heb. bowed.

† 1 Sam. 24. 27. Ps. 72. 14.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the Lord said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron, is it not because there is no God in Israel to enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 So he died according to the word of the Lord which Elijah had spoken. And Jehoram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Elijah, taking his leave of Elisha, with his mantle divided Jordan, & coming, promising Elisha his request, is taken up by a fiery chariot into heaven.* 12 *Elisha, dividing Jordan with Elijah's mantle, is acknowledged his successor.* 16 *The young prophets, hardly obtaining leave to seek Elijah, could not find him.* 19 *Elisha with salt healed the unwholesome waters.* 23 *Beasts destroy the children that mocked Elisha.*

AND it came to pass, when the Lord would take up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the Lord hath sent me to Beth-el. And Elisha said unto him, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el.

3 And the sons of the prophets that were at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from thy

head to day? And he said, I know it; hold ye your peace.

4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the Lord hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, I know it; hold ye your peace.

6 And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the Lord hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two stood by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let me a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing; nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the Lord God of Elijah? and when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which were to view at Jericho saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure the Spirit of the Lord hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is naught, and the ground barren.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. 1 Vs. 2, 3, 5. I also. — 2 V. 9. Lit. a portion of two, i.e. the portion of a first-born. Dent. 21. 17. — 3 V. 15. Lit. over against. — 4 V. 16. i.e. ravine. — 5 V. 19. land. — 6 Lit. beareth, i.e. bringeth her children into the world dead (H); or, hath many abortions, 78.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 14. β Where then is the Lord God of Elijah? And when he had, Houbigant, 78. 80. (slight change in one letter).

Before  
CHRIST  
cr.

† Heb. in spirit, or, over against.

† So Ex. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 16. ver. 14.

† Heb. They had done him in mourning.

† ch. 4. 17. Ps. 104. 4.

† ch. 12. 14.

† Heb. up.

2 ver. 2.

1 ver. 7.

† Heb. none of amongst.

11 See 1 Kin. 19. 12. Exod. 4. 2. Acts 9. 26.

† Heb. one of the multitude.

† Heb. coming to missionary.

VAR. READ.—4 V. 9. (Should be in italics). — 5 the mountain (viz. Carmel).

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. V. 11. β went up, Sept. Cod. Alas. 78. Ke. (slight change in one letter).

V. 17. β (Corrupt for chronological reasons.) eighteenth year, Sept. Gr.

Before  
CHRIST  
800.a See Ex. 15.  
b 11.  
ch. 4. 41.  
c 4. 6.  
John 8. 9.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and <sup>c</sup> cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or <sup>b</sup> barren land<sup>d</sup>.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 *Jehoram's reign. 4 Moab rebelleth. 6 Jehoram, with Jehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, being distressed for want of water, by Elisha obtaineth water, and promise of victory. 21 The Moabites, decieved by the colour of the water, coming to spoil, are overcome. 26 The king of Moab, by sacrificing the king of Edom's son, rateth the siege.*

NOW <sup>a</sup> Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the <sup>b</sup> image of Baal <sup>c</sup> that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto <sup>d</sup> the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 And Mesha king of Moab was a sheppmaster, and <sup>e</sup> rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand <sup>f</sup> lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, <sup>g</sup> with the wool<sup>h</sup>.

5 But it came to pass, when <sup>i</sup> Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jehoram went out of Samaria the same time, and <sup>j</sup> numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up: <sup>k</sup> I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the <sup>l</sup> cattle <sup>m</sup> that followed <sup>n</sup> them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab!

11 But <sup>o</sup> Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may enquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of

the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom <sup>p</sup> went down to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with thee? get thee to <sup>q</sup> the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

14 And Elisha said, <sup>r</sup> As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me <sup>s</sup> a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that <sup>t</sup> the hand of the LORD came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, <sup>u</sup> Make this <sup>v</sup> valley full of <sup>w</sup> ditches.

17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that <sup>x</sup> valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Moabites also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and <sup>y</sup> mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, when <sup>z</sup> the meat offering <sup>a</sup> was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Moabites heard <sup>b</sup> that the king <sup>c</sup> were come up to fight against them, <sup>d</sup> they <sup>e</sup> gathered all that were able to <sup>f</sup> put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side as red as blood.

23 And they said, This <sup>g</sup> is blood: the kings <sup>h</sup> are surely <sup>i</sup> slain<sup>j</sup>, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but <sup>k</sup> they went forward smiting the Moabites, even in <sup>l</sup> their country<sup>m</sup>.

25 And they <sup>n</sup> beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: <sup>o</sup> only in <sup>p</sup> Kir-hareseth left they the stones thereof<sup>q</sup>: <sup>r</sup> howbeit the slingers went about <sup>s</sup> it, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through <sup>t</sup> even unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

27 Then <sup>u</sup> he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt offering upon the wall. And <sup>v</sup> there was great indignation against Israel<sup>w</sup>: and they departed from him, and returned to <sup>x</sup> their own land.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Vs. 16, 17. water-course (i.e. Wady). —<sup>2</sup> V. 16. pits. —<sup>3</sup> V. 20. So Sw.; rather, is wont to be, 7A. Ke. 84. —<sup>4</sup> V. 21. Now all the Moabites had heard. —<sup>5</sup> And had. —<sup>6</sup> V. 22. have surely destroyed one another. —<sup>7</sup> V. 23. sept. beating; and so on. —<sup>8</sup> (they kept beating down) until they left remaining the stones of Kir-hareseth, 7A. —<sup>9</sup> Lit. and. —<sup>10</sup> V. 27. great wrath (viz. of God) fell upon Israel, Sw. Ke. Schl. Gr. —<sup>11</sup> VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 24. <sup>12</sup> they went forward smiting the Moabites, Sept. (I.)

Before  
CHRIST  
800.A ch. 2. 23.  
1 Ezek. 14. 3.  
2 So Judg.  
10. 14.  
Ruth 1. 15.  
11 Kings 19.  
19.= 1 Kings 17.  
21.  
ch. 3. 16.= See 1 Sam.  
10. 3.= Ezek. 1. 3.  
2. 3. 14, 22.  
2. 2. 1.

p ch. 4. 2.

† Heb.  
griest.q Ex. 29. 29.  
20.† Heb.  
were cried  
together.† Heb. gird  
himself with  
a girdle.† Heb.  
destroyed.† Or,  
they smote  
in it even  
smiting.† Heb.  
until he left  
the stones  
thereof in  
Kir-hareseth.

r Is. 16. 7, 11.

s Amos 2. 1.

t ch. 3. 20.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 21. abortion. —Chap. 3. 1 V. 2. pillar. —<sup>2</sup> V. 4. used to render. —<sup>3</sup> in wool (i.e. in Saecula). Sw. —<sup>4</sup> V. 6. mustered. —<sup>5</sup> V. 9. (commence after "cattle"). —<sup>6</sup> i.e. the kings.



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 591.Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 591.

Ex. 10. 17.  
Deu. 10. 15.  
25.  
2. 21.  
2. 10.  
John 9. 6.  
Heb.  
real being.  
1 Sam. 9. 4.  
1 Sam. 9. 7.  
1 Cor. 9. 11.  
Gal. 6. 6.  
1 Cor. 9. 11.  
1 John 9. 17.  
John 6. 11.  
1 Matt. 14.  
20.  
1 Th. 3. 7.  
John 6. 12.

c See ch. 4.  
41.  
John 9. 7.  
† Heb.  
I said.  
† Or, I said  
with myself,  
He will  
certainly come  
out, &c.  
† Heb.  
move up  
and down.  
† Or,  
Amena.

f Job 22. 25.  
g Luke 4. 27.

h Dan. 2. 47.  
2. 30.  
2. 30. 27.  
† Gen. 33. 11.  
† ch. 3. 14.  
† Gen. 14. 23.  
See Matt.  
10. 6.  
Acts 9. 18.  
20.

m ch. 7. 2.  
17.

† Heb. a  
little piece  
of ground.  
Gen. 24. 16.

† Heb. Is there  
justice?

† Or, secret  
place.

† Heb. not  
father or  
brother.

Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.  
30 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shewed them into the pot of pottage: for they knew them not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, there is death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof.

41 But he said, Then bring meal. And he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no harm in the pot.

42 ¶ And there came a man from Baalshalisha, and brought the man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn in the bush thereof.  
43 And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

44 And his servant said, What should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the Lord, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof.

44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, and left thereof, according to the word of the Lord.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Naaman, by the report of a captive maid, is sent to Samaria to be cured of his leprosy. 6 Elisha, sending him to Jordan, cureth him. 15 He refusing Naaman's gifts graciously him some of the earth. 23 Gehazi, abusing his master's name unto Naaman, is smitten with leprosy.

NOW Naaman, captain of the host of the king of Syria, was a great man with his master, and honourable, because by him the king had given him deliverance unto Syria: he was also a mighty man in valour, but he was a leper.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she waited on Naaman's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord were with the prophet that is in Samaria: for he would recover him of his leprosy.

4 And one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Israel.

5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, and took with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand pieces of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have therewith sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, Am I God, to kill and to make alive, that in this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 ¶ And it was so, when Elisha the man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel.  
9 So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.

10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto

him, saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the Lord his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, O my father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and he was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now I know that there is no God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, take a blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, As the Lord liveth, before whom I stand, I will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused.

17 And Naaman said, Shall there not then be, I pray thee, given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the Lord.

18 In this then the Lord pardon thy servant, that when my master goeth into the house of Baalim to worship there, and he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon: when I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the Lord pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him to a little way.

20 ¶ But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, as the Lord liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw him running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, Is all well?

22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Ephraim two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him.

24 And when he came to the tower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went two whither.

26 And he said unto him, Went not mine

VAR. REVD.—7 V. 11. wave. — 8 V. 15. present. — 9 V. 17. If not, let there. — 10 V. 19. length of (as Gen. 35. 16). — 11 V. 24. hill. — 12 V. 28. i.e. my thoughts, Th. Ke. B. 2.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 5. V. 18. β Surely not! If, H. (1.) If, Th. (1.) — V. 18. β Remman, Sept. Comp. Ramman, or Raman, the Assyrian god of the air or of thunder, Sayce, Schr.

VAR. REVD.—11 V. 42. See Lev. 2. 14.—13 his bag.—Chap. 5. 1 V. 1. As marris, Th. B. — 2 V. 2. (sounding) bands. — 3 V. 4. he (i.e. Naaman). — 4 The king of Syria. — 5 V. 5. i.e. costly garments. — 6 V. 6. And now. (The beginning of the letter is omitted.)

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 584.

1 Tim. 6.  
10.  
Esd. 4, 6.  
Nem. 13, 10.  
ch. 15, 5.

chr. 583.  
ch. 4, 25.

1 Heb. iv.

ch. 2, 21.

1 Or,  
encamping.

1 Heb. No.

Gen. 37.  
17.  
1 Heb.  
heery.

1 Or,  
minister.

1 Chr. 22.  
7.  
Ps. 53, 18.  
Rom. 8, 31.

heart<sup>12</sup> with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? Is it a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants?

27 The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence as a leper as white as snow.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Elisha, giving leave to the young prophets to enlarge their dwellings, saweth iron to swim. 8 He discoveth the king of Syria's counsel. 13 The army, which was sent to Dothan to apprehend Elisha, is smitten with blindness. 19 Being brought into Samaria, they are dismissed in peace. 24 The famine in Samaria causeth women to eat their own children. 30 The king smotheth to slay Elisha.

AND the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither; and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall  $\beta$  be my camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for  $\beta$  thither the Syrians are come down.

10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel?

12 And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him: And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in Dothan.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

16 And he answered, Fear not: for they that be with us are more than they that be with them.

17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I

pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

18 And when they came down to  $\beta$  him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha.

19 ¶ And Elisha said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Samaria.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and behold, they were in the midst of Samaria.

21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite them?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite them: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria. 25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for fourscore pieces of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five pieces of silver.

26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow.

29 So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, he had sackcloth within upon his flesh.

31 Then he said, God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day.

32 But Elisha sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and the king sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See ye how this son of a raverder hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil is of the LORD; what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

VAR. REND.— $\beta$  V. 30. now he was passing.  $\beta$  V. 32. Now Elisha was sitting.  $\beta$  keep him with the door, i.e. by pressing against it.  $\beta$  V. came . . . . . and said.

VAR. REND.— $\beta$  V. 18.  $\beta$  them (i.e. the Syrians),  $\beta$  Jos. 7.  $\beta$  V. 33.  $\beta$  king,  $\beta$  Gr.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 584.

ch. 2, 11.  
Ps. 53, 7.  
Eccl. 1, 4.  
Is. 1, 1.

1 Sam. 17.  
11.

1 Heb. com.  
ps. after us.

1 Sam. 17.  
20.

1 Sam. 1, 1.  
ch. 2, 1.  
chr. 584.

1 Or, let  
the LORD  
save them.

1 Lev. 24, 16.  
Deut. 21, 22.  
1 Heb.  
other.

1 Kings 2.  
27.

1 Sam. 1, 1.  
1 Kings 2.  
2.

1 Sam. 1, 1.  
2 Sam. 1.

1 Luke 12.  
32.

1 Kings 2.  
4.

1 Job 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 822.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Elisha prophesieth incredible plenty in Samaria.*  
3 *Four lepers, venturing on the host of the Syrians, bring tidings of their flight.* 12 *The king, finding by signs the news to be true, spoileth the tents of the Syrians.* 17 *The Lord, who would not believe the prophecy of plenty, having the charge of the gate, is trodden to death in the press.*

THEN Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the Lord; Thus saith the Lord, 'To morrow about this time shall a measure of fine flour be sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.

2 Then 1 a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, if the Lord would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were four leprous men at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, there was no man there.

6 For the Lord had made the host of the Syrians to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us / the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.

7 Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, there was no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they were.

11 And he called the porters; and they told it to the king's house within.

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we be hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city, behold, they are as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it: behold, I say, they are even as all the

multitude of the Israelites that are consumed: and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses: and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, according to the word of the Lord.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Samaria:

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the Lord should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The Shunammite, having left her country seven years, to avoid the threatened famine, for Elisha's miracle asks back her land restored by the king.* 7 *Hazael, being sent with a present by Ben-hadad to Elisha at Damascus, after he had heard the prophecy, killeth his master, and succeedeth him.* 16 *Jehoram's wicked reign in Judah.* 20 *Edom and Libnah revolt.* 23 *Azariah succeedeth Jehoram.* 25 *Azariah's wicked reign.* 26 *Be visiteth Jehoram wounded, at Jazer.*

THEN spake Elisha unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the Lord hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Elisha restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain officer, saying, Restore all that was her's, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 ¶ And Elisha came to Damascus; and Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto Hazael, Take

ver. 12, 13.

ver. 17, 19.

Heb. a lord which he leaned upon the king

ch. 5. 10.

Mal. 3. 10.

Lxx. 13. 26.

2 Sam. 3. 24.

ch. 19. 7.

Job 15. 21.

1 Kings 16. 29.

Ps. 68. 4.

5. 6.

Prov. 28. 1.

Heb. we shall find punishment.

Heb. in it.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 822.

A ver. 1.

ver. 2.

ch. 6. 23.

A ver. 1.

cir. 891.

ch. 4. 25.

Ps. 106. 16.

Hag. 1. 11.

cir. 855.

ch. 5. 27.

ch. 4. 25.

Or, sunnuch.

825.

1 Kings 19.

1 Sam. 9. 7.

1 Kin. 14. 2.

ch. 5. 5.

VAR. BEND.—*Chap. 7.* 1 V. 2, 17. the knight.—*5 V. 9.* guilt, *7A. Ke. B.*—*5 V. 13.* (i.e. they may as well go as stay, for death is certain. Either they will return and die of famine; or else fall by the sword of the Syrians.)

VAR. BEND.—*4 V. 14.* chariots with horses.—*Chap. 8.* 1 V. 1. Now Elisha had spoken.—*5 V. 6.* courtier; *Ht. sunnuch.* Digitized by Google



Before  
CHRIST  
585.

9 ch. 1. 2.

† Heb. in  
his hand.

1 ver. 15.

† Heb.  
and out it.

(Leke 19. 41.)

8 ch. 10. 26.

2 15. 17.

Amos 1. 3.

ch. 15. 16.

Heb. 15. 16.

Amos 1. 13.

1 Sam. 17.

61.

1 Kings 19.

15.

a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and enquire of the Lord by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

9 So Hazeel went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the Lord hath shewed me that he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance steadfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God wept.

12 And Hazeel said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know that the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hazeel said, But what, is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, The Lord hath shewed me that thou shalt be king over Syria.

14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou shouldst surely recover.

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: and Hazeel reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Jehoshaphat began to reign king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah began to reign.

17 ¶ Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eighteen years in Jerusalem.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for the daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the Lord.

19 Yet the Lord would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, as he promised him to give him always a light, and to his children.

20 ¶ In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and made a king over themselves.

21 So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and yamote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

22 ¶ Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. Then Libnah revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

VAR. RECD.—3 F. 9. and.—4 F. 10. shalt.—5 F. 13. what is thy servant, the dog.—6 F. 15. Perhaps, the coverlet (lit. woven cloth), Th. B. 7 F. 19. a lamp in (lit. in respect of).—8 F. 21. i.e. Joram was surrounded by the Edomites in the mountains, and tried to cut his way through by night. Sw. Th.—9 i.e. the men of Judah.—10 F. 22. So.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 9. F. 16. β Omit, A few Heb. MSS. and many editions, Sept. (et. Ald., MSS.); Pesk. many MSS. of Vulg. Kenn. De W. Th.—V. 21. β into Seir, Vulg. Th. (i.); to Zoar, Gr. (virtually) Se. and (formerly) Hi.—γ the Edomites which compassed him about smote him, Gr. (Somewhat similarly Hi.)

24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Ahasiah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahasiah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign.

26 ¶ Two and twenty years old was Ahasiah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Athaliah, the daughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 ¶ And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the Lord, as did the house of Ahab: for he was the son in law of the house of Ahab.

28 ¶ And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against Hazeel king of Syria in Ramoth-gilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram.

29 And king Joram went back to be healed in Jesreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him at Ramah, when he fought against Hazeel king of Syria. And Ahasiah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jesreel, because he was sick.

### CHAPTER 9.

1 Elisha sendeth a young prophet with instructions to anoint Jehu at Ramoth-gilead. 4 The prophet having done his message fleeth. 11 Jehu, being made king by the soldiers, killeth Joram in the field of Naboth. 27 Ahasiah is slain at Gur, and buried at Jerusalem. 39 Joram's head is thrown down out of a window, and eaten by dogs.

AND Elisha the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and said unto him, Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine hand, and go to Ramoth-gilead.

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an inner chamber;

3 Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the Lord, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gilead.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the Lord, even over Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the Lord, at the hand of Jezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel:

9 And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah:

10 And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of Jesreel, and there shall be none to bury her. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him,

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 9. 1 Vs. 1. 3. vial.—3 F. 4. prophet's young man, Sw. Th. B. K. X.—5 F. 4. See on 1 Kings 14. 10.—6 F. 10. plot (i.e. open field).—7 F. 11. And.

Before  
CHRIST  
585.

2 Chr. 22.

1.

585.

1 Called.

2 Chr. 22. 4

and Jeho-

haz, 2 Chr.

21. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

2 Chr. 22.

Before  
CHRIST  
584.e Jer. 20. 28.  
John 10. 20.  
Acts 20. 24.  
1 Cor. 4. 10.  
p Math. 21.  
7.† Heb.  
rainbow.e ch. 8. 28.  
† Heb.  
Jehoram.  
† Heb.  
smoke.  
† Heb. and so  
emperor go.  
etc.

e ch. 8. 28.

† Or.  
morning.† Heb. in  
midnight.  
† Heb. blood.  
2 Chr. 22.  
7.† Heb.  
Jehoi.† Heb. filled  
his hand  
with a bow.† Heb.  
handed.† Kings 21.  
23.  
† Heb.  
handed.

VAR. READ. — 7 V. 11. meditation, i.e. meditative-ness, BG.; or, discourse, Ge. Xe. — 7 V. 12. an evasion, Th. BG. — 7 V. 13. I. Jehu. — on (?) the stairs themselves (i.e. without seeking a better place), Ge. Ex. Ke. (text corrupt, but A. V. suits context). — 10 V. 14. against. — 11 V. 21. to meet. — 12 V. 22. her many witchcrafts continue. — 13 V. 24. took the bow into his hand; comp. marg. — 14 V. 25. knight. — 15 in pairs, Ge. Th. BG. — 16 took up this oracle concerning him: see on Isa. 13. 1.

VAR. READ. — Chap. 9. V. 14. β Jehu had been keeping, Gr.

Is all well? wherefore came this mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the Lord, I have anointed thee king over Israel.

13 Then they hated, and took every man his garment, and put it under <sup>12</sup>him upon the top of the stairs<sup>2</sup>, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu is king.

14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi conspired against Joram. (Now β Joram had kept β Ramoth-gilead, he and all Israel, <sup>10</sup>because of <sup>10</sup>Hazeel king of Syria.)

15 But <sup>1</sup>king † Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians † had given him, when he fought with Hazeel king of Syria.) And Jehu said, If it be your minds, then † let none go forth nor escape out of the city to go to tell it in Jezreel.

16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And Ahaziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, Is it peace?

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

21 And Joram said, † Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And † Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out <sup>11</sup>against Jehu, and † met him in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite.

22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, Is it peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel and <sup>12</sup>her witchcrafts are so many <sup>12</sup>?

23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, There is treachery, O Ahaziah.

24 And Jehu <sup>13</sup>drew a bow with his full strength<sup>13</sup>, and smote Jehoram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he † sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar his <sup>14</sup>captain, Take up, and cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode <sup>15</sup>together after Ahab his father, † the Lord <sup>16</sup>laid this burden upon him<sup>16</sup>;

† Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his

sons, saith the Lord; and I will requite thee in this † plat, saith the Lord. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word of the Lord.

27 † But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, <sup>17</sup>Smite him also in the chariot<sup>17</sup>. <sup>18</sup>And they did so<sup>18</sup> at the going up to Gcr, which is by Ibleam. And he fled to Gcr, and died there.

28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 <sup>19</sup>And in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ahaziah to reign over Judah<sup>19</sup>.

30 † And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and she <sup>20</sup>† painted her face<sup>20</sup>, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, <sup>21</sup>Had Zimri peace, who slew<sup>21</sup> his master?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three <sup>22</sup>† eunuchs.

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now <sup>24</sup>this cursed woman, and bury her: for <sup>24</sup>she is a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the Lord, which he spake † by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, <sup>37</sup>In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel:

37 And the carcase of Jezebel shall be † as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; so that they shall not say, This is Jezebel.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Jehu, by his letters, causeth seventy of Ahab's children to be beheaded. 8 He causeth the fact by the prophecy of Elijah. 12 At the shearing house he slays two and forty of Ahaziah's brethren. 15 He seeth Jezebel into his company. 18 By subtlety he destroyeth all the worshippers of Baal. 20 Jehu followeth Jeroboam's sins. 22 Hazeel oppresseth Israel. 24 Jezebel's succedeth Jehu.

AND Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. A And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of β Jezreel, to the elders, and to † them that brought up Ahab's children, saying,

2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and † armour; 3 Look <sup>3</sup>even out the best and meekest of your master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

VAR. READ. — 17 V. 27. Him too! smite him! — 18 (There is some error in the text. A. V. follows Vulg.) — 19 V. 29. (Should be in a parenthesis.) — 20 V. 30. set her eyes in paint (H. antimony). — 21 the. — 22 V. 31. Is it peace, thou Zimri (i.e. man like unto Zimri), murderer of, Th. Ke. BG. — 23 V. 32. i.e. courtiers. — 24 V. 34. to this. — Chap. 10. 1 V. 2. And now. (The beginning of the letter is omitted. Comp. ch. 5. 6.) — 2 Insert the. — 3 V. 8. Omis.

VAR. READ. — Chap. 10. V. 1. β Samaria, Sept. Joe. Th.; the city, Vulg. Ke. BG.

Before  
CHRIST  
584.e 1 Kings 21.  
19.  
† Or.  
portion.e In the  
reign of  
Joram.  
2 Chr. 22. 9.  
cir. 886.Then he be-  
gan to reign  
as Viceroy  
to his fa-  
ther in his  
weakness.  
2 Chr. 21.  
18, 19.But in Jo-  
ram's 12th  
Year he be-  
gan to  
reign  
alone,  
ch. 8. 25.  
cir. 884.  
y Reek. 52.  
40.† Heb. put  
her eyes in  
painting.e 1 Kings 16.  
30-32.† Or. eunuchs.  
e 1 Kings 16.  
31.† Heb. by the  
hand of.  
e 1 Kings 21.  
22.

e Ps. 52. 10.

EBA

† Heb.  
nephews.

Before  
CHRIST  
584.† Heb.  
for me.+ 1 Kings 21.  
21.+ ch. 9. 14.  
24.+ 1 Sam. 2.  
19.+ 1 Kings 21.  
19, 21, 30.† Heb. by the  
hand of.† Or, ac-  
quaintance.† Heb. house  
of shepherds  
feeding  
sheep.+ ch. 9. 29.  
+ 2 Chr. 22. 8.† Heb.  
found.† Heb. to the  
prize of, &c.† Heb.  
found.† 2 Chr. 22. 8.  
+ 2 Chr. 22. 8.† Heb.  
blowed.

+ 2 Chr. 22. 8.

+ 1 Kings 19.  
10.+ ch. 9. 8.  
+ 2 Chr. 22. 8.+ 1 Kings 21.  
21.+ 1 Kings 16.  
31, 32.+ 1 Kings 22.  
6.

5 And he that was over the house, and he that was over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Jehu, saying, We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be mine, and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by to-morrow this time. Now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him them to Jezreel.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who slew all these?

10 Know now that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the Lord, which the Lord spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the Lord hath done that which he spake: † by his servant Elijah.

11 So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 ¶ And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria. And as he was at the shearing house in the way,

13 Jehu met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of Ahaziah; and we go down to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he † lighted on Jehonadab the son of Rechab coming to meet him: and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right β, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my zeal for the Lord. So β they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the Lord, which he spake to Elijah.

18 ¶ And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, — Ahab served Baal a little; but Jehu shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the prophets of Baal, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did it in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal.

20 And Jehu said, † Proclaim a solemn assembly for Baal. And they proclaimed it.

21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was full from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the Lord, but the worshippers of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, he that letteth him go, his life shall be for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offerings, that Jehu said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Baal.

26 And they brought forth the β<sup>11</sup> + images out of the house of Baal, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the β<sup>12</sup> image of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it a draught house unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

29 ¶ Howbeit from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, to wit, the golden calves that were in Beth-el, and that were in Dan.

30 And the Lord said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that was in mine heart, thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Jehu took no heed to walk in the law of the Lord God of Israel with all his heart: for he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the Lord began to cut Israel short β: and Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel;

33 From Jordan eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which was by the river Arnon, even to Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

35 And Jehu slept with his fathers: and Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.

36 And the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty and eight years.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 Jehoshaphat, being saved by Jehoshaphat his aunt from Athaliah's massacre of the seed royal, is held six years in the house of God. 4 Jehoiada, giving order to the captains, in the seventh year smote, with him king. 13 Athaliah is slain. 17 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 25. Lit. courtiers.—8 knights.—9 Or, rushed forward. De Diet.—10 Or, citadel. Th. B. — 11 V. 26. pillars.—12 It.—13 V. 27. pillar.

VAR. READ.—7 β, 8 pillar, 8 MSS. Veracious. Th. Gr.—V. 27. β pillars, 7 MSS. Sept. Th. Gr.—V. 32. β to be wroth with Israel, Tur. H. Th. (L.)

VAR. READ.—4 V. 13. i.e. kinsmen.—5 i.e. Joram.—6 i.e. the queen-mother (Jezebel), H. mistress.—VAR. READ.—V. 15. β Is thy heart right with my heart, Sept. Th. (Rendering of A. V. is ungrammatical).—V. 16. β he, all versions except Tur. Th. B.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>584.              | AND when <sup>1</sup> Athaliah <sup>1</sup> the mother of <sup>1</sup> Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the <sup>1</sup> seed royal.                                                                                                                                                                                  | and Athaliah rent her clothes, and cried, <sup>1</sup> Treason, <sup>1</sup> Treason.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Before<br>CHRIST<br>578. |
|---------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>10.                   | 2 But <sup>1</sup> Jehoshabea, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took <sup>1</sup> Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons which were slain; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from <sup>1</sup> Athaliah, so that he was not slain.                                              | 15 But Jehoahada the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth <sup>1</sup> about the <sup>1</sup> ranges; and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the Lord.                                                                                                            |                          |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>11, Jeho-<br>shabeah. | 3 And he was with her hid in the house of the Lord six years. And Athaliah did reign over the land.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 16 And they <sup>1</sup> laid hands on her <sup>1</sup> and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                          |
| e 1 Chr.<br>23.                       | 4 And <sup>1</sup> the seventh year Jehoahada sent and fetched the rulers over <sup>1</sup> hundreds, with <sup>1</sup> the <sup>1</sup> captains and the <sup>1</sup> guard, and brought them to him into the house of the Lord, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the Lord, and shewed them the king's son. | 17 And Jehoahada made a covenant between the Lord and the king and the people, that they should be the Lord's people; <sup>1</sup> between the king also and the people.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | e 2 Chron.<br>23. 14.    |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>12.                   | 5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in <sup>1</sup> on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;                                                                                                                                                          | 18 And all the people of the land went into the <sup>1</sup> house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images <sup>1</sup> brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. And <sup>1</sup> the priest appointed <sup>1</sup> officers over the house of the Lord.                                                                                            | e 2 Chron.<br>23. 14.    |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>13.                   | 6 And a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, <sup>1</sup> that it be not broken down <sup>1</sup> ye.                                                                                                                                                    | 19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the <sup>1</sup> captains, and the <sup>1</sup> guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the Lord, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.                                                                                                         | e 2 Chron.<br>23. 14.    |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>14.                   | 7 And <sup>1</sup> two <sup>1</sup> thirds of all you <sup>1</sup> that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the Lord about the king.                                                                                                                                                                            | 20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: <sup>1</sup> and they slew Athaliah <sup>1</sup> with the sword beside the king's house.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | e 2 Chron.<br>23. 14.    |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>15.                   | 8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the <sup>1</sup> ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.                                                                                                                              | 21 Seven years old was Jehoahash when he began to reign.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>16.                   | 9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jehoahada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoahada the priest.                                                                                           | CHAPTER 12.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                          |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>17.                   | 10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king David's <sup>1</sup> spears and shields, that were in the temple of the Lord.                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 1 Jehoahash reigneth well all the days of Jehoahada.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                          |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>18.                   | 11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right <sup>1</sup> corner of the temple to the left <sup>1</sup> corner of the temple, <sup>1</sup> along by <sup>1</sup> the altar and the temple.                                                                                                  | 2 He giveth order for the repair of the temple. 17 Hazael is diverted from Jerusalem by a present of the hallowed treasures. 19 Jehoahash bringeth slain by his servants, a man who succeeded him.                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                          |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>19.                   | 12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and <sup>1</sup> gave him the testimony <sup>1</sup> ye; and they made him king, and anointed him, and they clapped their hands, and said, <sup>1</sup> God save the king.                                                                                                      | IN the seventh year of Jehu Jehoahash began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zibiah of Beer-sheba.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>20.                   | 13 And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the Lord.                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 3 And Jehoahash did that which was right in the sight of the Lord all his days: where in Jehoahada the priest instructed him.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                          |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>21.                   | 14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | 4 And Jehoahash said to the priests, All the money of the <sup>1</sup> dedicated things <sup>1</sup> that is <sup>1</sup> brought into the house of the Lord, even <sup>1</sup> the money of every one that passeth <sup>1</sup> the account <sup>1</sup> the money that every man is set <sup>1</sup> at, and all the money that <sup>1</sup> cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the Lord, | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>22.                   | 15 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and <sup>1</sup> gave him the testimony <sup>1</sup> ye; and they made him king, and anointed him, and they clapped their hands, and said, <sup>1</sup> God save the king.                                                                                                      | 5 Let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, whosoever any breach shall be found.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>23.                   | 16 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | 6 But it was so, that <sup>1</sup> in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoahash the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>24.                   | 17 And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the Lord.                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 7 Then king Jehoahash called for Jehoahada the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.                                                                                                                                                          | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>25.                   | 18 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | 8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>26.                   | 19 And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the Lord.                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | VAR. RECD.—13 V. 14. Lit. Conspiracy.—14 V. 15. within.—15 V. 16. made way for her on both sides, Ta. Ke. Bg.—16 V. 20. for Athaliah they had slain.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>27.                   | 20 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>28.                   | 21 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | VAR. RECD.—13 V. 14. Lit. Conspiracy.—14 V. 15. within.—15 V. 16. made way for her on both sides, Ta. Ke. Bg.—16 V. 20. for Athaliah they had slain.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>29.                   | 22 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>30.                   | 23 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>31.                   | 24 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>32.                   | 25 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>33.                   | 26 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>34.                   | 27 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>35.                   | 28 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>36.                   | 29 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>37.                   | 30 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>38.                   | 31 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>39.                   | 32 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>40.                   | 33 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>41.                   | 34 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |
| e 1 Chr. 23.<br>42.                   | 35 And when she looked, behold, the king stood <sup>1</sup> by <sup>1</sup> a pillar <sup>1</sup> as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets:                                                                                                               | Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.                                                                                                                                                                    | e 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.     |

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 11. 1 V. 2. to be slain.  
1 V. 3. the hundreds of. 2 V. 4. 19. Cariana, Ew.; exactioners, Ge. Ta. Ke. (Sense obscure). 3 V. 4. 12. courtiers. 4 V. 6. to ward off (?); 14. plucking away, Ge. Ke. Bg.—5 V. 7. the two parts of you, (think to) all. 6 V. 8. 18. ranks (of the guard). Ge. De W. Ta. Bg.—7 V. 10. So 2 Chr. 23. 9, De W. Ta. Ke. Bg.; least has 'speak'; so Ew. Bg.—8 V. 11. side.—9 towards.—10 V. 12. (Text has merely 'the testimony').—11 V. 14. Or, on the platform, Ge. De W. Ta. Ke. Bg.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 11. 1 V. 2. and put him and his nurse in the bed-chamber; and they hid him from, Ew. De W. Ta. Bg. (after 2 Chr. 22. 11). 1 V. 3. and ward off (intruders), Ta. (i.).—V. 12. 3 (Text corrupt, Leod, Gr.)

VAR. RECD.—13 V. 14. Lit. Conspiracy.—14 V. 15. within.—15 V. 16. made way for her on both sides, Ta. Ke. Bg.—16 V. 20. for Athaliah they had slain.—Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.

VAR. RECD.—13 V. 14. Lit. Conspiracy.—14 V. 15. within.—15 V. 16. made way for her on both sides, Ta. Ke. Bg.—16 V. 20. for Athaliah they had slain.—Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. because, Ew. Ta. Bg.—2 V. 3. Save that.—3 V. 4. holy things or places.—4 went to be brought.—5 current money, Ta. Bg.—6 the fluctuating (?) fund, Ew.—7 all money that is the estimation of persons: comp. Lev. 27. 2. &c.



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 828.

7 Heb. went  
down.

9 ch. 8. 12.

10 ch. 14. 27.

11 Ex. 2. 24.

12 Ex. 20. 12.

13 Heb. from.

chr. 838.

14 Heb.

returned

and took.

chr. 838.

15 ver. 14. 12.

838.

16 ch. 12. 10.

17 1 Chr. 26.

18 1.

19 ch. 12. 2.

20 ch. 12. 28.

21 Deut. 26.

22 Lev. 24. 4.

23 chr. 827.

24 1 Chr. 26.

25 11.

26 2 Sam. 8.

27 Ps. 60. 10.

28 Or.

29 The rock.

30 1 Sam. 18.

31 chr. 838.

32 1 Chr. 12.

33 17. 12. 10.

34 1 Sam. Judg.

35 2. 8.

36 1 Kings 4.

37 10. 14.

38 2 Chr. 28.

39 2 Sam. 2. 8.

40 17. 12. 10.

41 Heb. of  
the house.

him. And the hands of the Moabites  
invaded the land at the coming in of  
the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were  
burying a man, that, behold, they spied  
a band of men; and they cast the man  
into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when  
the man was laid down, and touched  
the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up  
on his feet.

22 But Hazael king of Syria oppressed  
Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.

23 And the Lord was gracious unto  
them, and had compassion on them, and  
had respect unto them, because of his  
covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob,  
and would not destroy them: neither cast  
he them from his presence as yet.

24 So Hazael king of Syria died: and  
Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Jehoahaz the son of Jehoahaz  
took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad  
the son of Hazael the cities, which  
he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz  
his father by war. Three times did  
Jehoahaz beat him, and recovered the cities  
of Israel.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 Amaziah's good reign. 5 His justice on the mur-  
derers of his father. 7 His victory over Edom.  
8 Amaziah, provoking Jehoash, is overcome and  
spoiled. 15 Jeroboam succeeds Jehoash. 17 Ama-  
ziah slain by a conspiracy. 21 Azariah suc-  
ceeds him. 25 Jeroboam's wicked reign. 26 Zacha-  
riah succeeds him.

IN the second year of Joash son of  
Jehoahaz king of Israel reigned Ama-  
ziah the son of Joash king of Judah.

2 He was twenty and five years old when  
he began to reign, and reigned twenty  
and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mo-  
ther's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

3 And he did that which was right in  
the sight of the Lord, yet not like Da-  
vid his father: he did according to all  
things as Joash his father did.

4 Howbeit the high places were not  
taken away: as yet the people did sacri-  
fice and burnt incense on the high places.

5 And it came to pass, as soon as the  
kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that  
he slew his servants which had slain the  
king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he  
slew not: according unto that which is  
written in the book of the law of Moses,  
wherein the Lord commanded, saying,

"The fathers shall not be put to death  
for the children, nor the children be put  
to death for the fathers; but every man  
shall be put to death for his own sin."

7 He slew of Edom in the valley of  
salt ten thousand, and took Selah by  
war, and called the name of it Joktheel  
unto this day.

8 Then Amaziah sent messengers to  
Jehoahaz, the son of Jehoahaz son of Je-  
hoah, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us  
look one another in the face.

9 And Jehoahaz the king of Israel sent  
unto Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The  
thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the  
cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give  
thy daughter to my son to wife: and  
there passed by a wild beast that was

in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.  
10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and  
thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory of  
this, and tarry at home: for why should-  
est thou meddle to thy hurt? that thou  
shouldst fall, even thou, and Judah with  
thee?

11 But Amaziah would not hear. There-  
fore Jehoahaz king of Israel went up; and

he and Amaziah king of Judah looked  
one another in the face at Beth-shemesh,  
which belongeth to Judah.

12 And Judah was put to the worse be-  
fore Israel; and they fled every man to  
their tents.

13 And Jehoahaz king of Israel took Ama-  
ziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoahaz  
the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh, and  
came to Jerusalem, and brake down the  
wall of Jerusalem from the gate of E-  
phraim unto the corner gate, four hun-  
dred cubits.

14 And he took all the gold and silver,  
and all the vessels that were found in  
the house of the Lord, and in the trea-  
sure of the king's house, and hostages,  
and returned to Samaria.

15 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz  
which he did, and his might, and how  
he fought with Amaziah king of Ju-  
dah, are they not written in the book of  
the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers,  
and was buried in Samaria with the kings  
of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned  
in his stead.

17 And Amaziah the son of Joash  
king of Judah lived after the death of  
Jehoahaz son of Jehoahaz king of Israel  
fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Amaziah,  
are they not written in the book of the  
chronicles of the kings of Judah?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against  
him in Jerusalem: and he fled to La-  
chish; but they sent after him to Lachish,  
and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses:  
and he was buried at Jerusalem with his  
fathers in the city of David.

21 And all the people of Judah took  
Azariah, which was sixteen years old,  
and made him king instead of his father  
Amaziah.

22 He built Elath, and restored it to  
Judah, after that the king slept with his  
fathers.

23 In the fifteenth year of Amaziah  
the son of Joash king of Judah Jeroboam  
the son of Joash king of Israel began to  
reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and  
one years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the  
sight of the Lord: he departed not from  
all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Ne-  
bat, who made Israel to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Israel from  
the entering of Hamath unto the sea of  
the plain, according to the word of  
the Lord God of Israel, which he spake  
by the hand of his servant Jonah, the  
son of Amittai, the prophet, which was  
of Gath-hepher.

26 For the Lord saw the affliction of  
Israel, that it was very bitter: for there  
was not any shut up, nor any left, nor  
any helper for Israel.

27 And the Lord said not that he  
would blot out the name of Israel from  
under heaven: but he saved them by the  
hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Jeho-  
boam, and all that he did, and his might,  
how he warred, and how he recovered  
Damascus, and Hamath, which be-  
longed to Judah, for Israel, are they not  
written in the book of the chronicles of  
the kings of Israel?

29 And Jeroboam slept with his fathers,  
even with the kings of Israel; and Za-  
chariah his son reigned in his stead.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 828.

10 Josh. 16.

38.

21. 16.

1 Heb. was.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

10 Josh. 16.

18. 30.

10 Jer. 21. 20.

20. 14. 10.

1 Kings 7.

51.

VAR. RECD.—V. 20. Out.—V. 20. used to invade.  
—V. 21. the.—V. 23. until now.—Chap. 14.  
V. 4. Save that.—V. 7. Lxx. the crop.—V. 9.  
four (12) the wild beasts that were.—V. 10. with  
calamity.

VAR. RECD.—V. 14. Lxx. the sons of sureties.—  
V. 20. the horses, i.e. probably the royal chariot.  
—V. 23. He it was who.—V. 25. Arshab.  
—V. 26. See on 1 Kings 14. 10.—V. 28. i.e. part  
of the territory of these cities, TA. Bg. X.; but  
the text is obscure.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 810.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Azariah's good reign. 5 He dying a leper, Jeho-  
shaphat succeeded. 8 Zachariah, the last of Jehu's  
generation, reigning 11, is slain by Shallum. 13  
Shallum, reigning a month, is slain by Menahem.  
16 Menahem strengthened himself by Pul. 21  
Pekahiah succeeded him. 23 Pekahiah is slain  
by Pekah. 27 Pekah is oppressed by Tiglath-  
pileser, and slain by Hoshea. 33 Jotham's good  
reign. 35 Ahaz succeeded him.

IN the twenty and seventh year of Je-  
roboam king of Israel began Azariah  
son of Amaziah king of Judah to reign.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he be-  
gan to reign, and he reigned two and  
fifty years in Jerusalem. And his mo-  
ther's name was Jezebeliah of Jerusalem.

3 And he did that which was right in  
the sight of the LORD, according to all  
that his father Amaziah had done;

4 Have that the high places were not  
removed: the people sacrificed and burnt  
incense still on the high places.

5 And the LORD smote the king, so  
that he was a leper unto the day of his  
death, and dwelt in a several house.  
And Jotham the king's son was over the  
house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah,  
and all that he did, are they not written  
in the book of the chronicles of the kings  
of Judah?

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers; and  
Jotham buried him with his fathers in the  
city of David: and Jotham his son reigned  
in his stead.

8 In the thirty and eighth year of  
Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah the  
son of Jeroboam reign over Israel in Sa-  
maria six months.

9 And he did that which was evil in the  
sight of the LORD, as his fathers had  
done: he departed not from the sins of  
Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made  
Israel to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh con-  
spired against him, and smote him be-  
fore the people, and slew him, and  
reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zachariah,  
behold, they are written in the book of  
the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

12 This was the word of the LORD  
which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy  
sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto  
the fourth generation. And so it came to  
pass.

13 Tiglath-pileser the son of Jabeah began  
to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of  
Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned  
a full month in Samaria.

14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went  
up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria,  
and smote Shallum the son of Jabeah in  
Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in  
his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum,  
and his conspiracy which he made, be-  
hold, they are written in the book of the  
chronicles of the kings of Israel.

16 ¶ Then Menahem smote Siphthah,  
and all that were therein, and the coast of  
Siphthah of Tirzah: because they opened  
not to him, therefore he smote it; and  
all the women therein that were with  
child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Aza-  
riah king of Judah began Menahem the  
son of Gadi to reign over Israel, and  
reigned ten years in Samaria.

18 And he did that which was evil in the  
sight of the LORD: he departed not all

his days from the sins of Jeroboam the  
son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

19 And Pul the king of Assyria came  
against the land: and Menahem gave Pul  
a thousand talents of silver, that his hand  
might be with him to confirm the king-  
dom in his hand.

20 And Menahem extracted the money  
of Israel, even of all the mighty men of  
wealth, of each man fifty shekels of sil-  
ver, to give to the king of Assyria. So  
the king of Assyria turned back, and  
stayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Mena-  
hem, and all that he did, are they not  
written in the book of the chronicles of  
the kings of Israel?

22 And Menahem slept with his fathers;  
and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Azariah king  
of Judah Pekahiah the son of Menahem  
began to reign over Israel in Samaria,  
and reigned two years.

24 And he did that which was evil in  
the sight of the LORD: he departed not  
from the sins of Jeroboam the son of  
Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a  
captain of his, conspired against him,  
and smote him in Samaria, in the palace  
of the king's house, with Argob and  
Arieh, and with him fifty men of the  
Gileadites: and he killed him, and reigned  
in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah,  
and all that he did, behold, they are writ-  
ten in the book of the chronicles of the  
kings of Israel.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Aza-  
riah king of Judah Pekah the son of  
Remaliah began to reign over Israel in  
Samaria, and reigned twenty years.

28 And he did that which was evil in the  
sight of the LORD: he departed not from  
the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat,  
who made Israel to sin.

29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel  
came Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and  
took Ijon, and Abel-beth-maachah, and  
Januah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gi-  
lead, and Galilee, all the land of Napht-  
tali, and carried them captive to Assyria.

30 And Hoshea the son of Elah made  
a conspiracy against Pekah the son of  
Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him,  
and reigned in his stead, in the twen-  
tieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah,  
and all that he did, behold, they are writ-  
ten in the book of the chronicles of the  
kings of Israel.

32 ¶ In the second year of Pekah the  
son of Remaliah king of Israel began  
Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Ju-  
dah to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was he  
when he began to reign, and he reigned  
sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mo-  
ther's name was Jerusha, the daughter  
of Zadok.

34 And he did that which was right in  
the sight of the LORD: he did according  
to all that his father Uzziah had  
done.

35 ¶ Howbeit the high places were not  
removed: the people sacrificed and burnt  
incense still in the high places. He  
built the higher gate of the house of the  
LORD.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jo-  
tham, and all that he did, are they not  
written in the book of the chronicles of  
the kings of Judah?

VAR. REND.—Chap. 15. 1 V. 5. the sick house,  
Ge. De W. Th.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. V. 1. 5 fifth, Th. Ke. Bd.

—V. 10. 5 in Ibleam [a town in the plain of Jer-  
reel], Gr. (Rendering of A. V. is ungrammatical.)

—V. 16. 3 Tappuah (Joah. 17, 7, 8), Th. Gr. (1.)  
[Tiphshah lay on the Euphrates.]

VAR. REND.—V. 25. knight. — castle; or, ke-

—V. 25. Save that.

VAR. READ.—V. 27. 5 thirty, Th. Bd. Schr.

V. 30. 5 (Text doubtful, for chronological reasons)  
Th. Ht. Bd. Schr. Gr.)

Before  
CHRIST  
772.

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

1 Chr. 5

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 742.  
At the end  
of Jo-  
tham's  
reign.  
ch. 16. 5.  
1. ch. 7. 1.  
ver. 27.  
742.

37 In those days the Lord began to send against Judah Resin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah. 38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahas his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Ahas's wicked reign. 5 Ahas, assailed by Resin and Pekah, Mithat Tiglath-pileser against them. 10 Ahas, sending a pattern of an altar from Damascus to Urijah, directeth the brazen altar to his own devotion. 17 He spoileth the temple. 18 Hoshiah succedeth him.

I N the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah Ahas the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty years old was Ahas when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the Lord his God, like David his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the Lord cast out from before the children of Israel.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 ¶ Then Resin king of Syria and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahas, but could not overcome him.

6 At that time Resin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria, and drove the Jews from Elath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwell there unto this day.

7 So Ahas sent messengers to Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me.

8 And Ahas took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the Lord, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it for a present to the king of Assyria.

9 And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried the people of it captive to Kir, and slew Resin.

10 ¶ And king Ahas went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that was at Damascus: and king Ahas sent to Urijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And Urijah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahas had sent from Damascus: so Urijah the priest made it against king Ahas came from Damascus.

12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt offering and his meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace offerings, upon the altar.

14 And he brought also the brazen altar, which was before the Lord, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the Lord, and put it on the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ahas commanded Urijah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt offering, and the evening meat offering, and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brazen altar shall be for me to enquire by.

16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahas commanded.

17 ¶ And king Ahas cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the lavers from off them; and took down the sea from off the brazen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the king converted for the sabbath day that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the Lord for the king of Assyria.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ahas which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 And Ahas slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Heshkiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Hoshea's wicked reign. 3 Being subdued by Shalmaneser, he conspired against him with So king of Egypt. 5 Samaria for their sins is captivated. 24 The strange nations, which were transplanted in Samaria, being plagued with lions, make a mixture of religions.

I N the twelfth year of Ahas king of Judah began Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years. 2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and gave him presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three years.

6 ¶ In the ninth year of Hoshea the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

7 For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the Lord their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods.

8 And so walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the Lord cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they had made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly

Before  
CHRIST  
740.  
= Ka. 29. 29.  
40, 41.

739.  
= 3 Chr. 28.  
24.  
= 1 Kings 7.  
27, 28.  
= 1 Kings 7.  
23, 25.

736.  
= 3 Chr. 28.  
27.

730.  
= After an interregnum.  
ch. 15. 20.

ch. 16. 9.

† Heb. rendered.  
3 Sam. 6. 2.  
† Or, tribute.

725.

722.  
= ch. 15. 9.

721.  
= ch. 18. 10.  
11.  
Hos. 13. 16.  
foretold.  
= Lev. 26. 23.  
23.  
Deut. 28. 26.  
64.  
= 29. 27, 28.  
= 1 Chron. 5. 26.

9 Lev. 19. 3.  
Deut. 18. 9.  
ch. 16. 3.

VAR. REND.—V. 15. throw against.—7 Perhaps, to consider about, Ge. De W. Ke. Bā. —V. 17. plates (1 Kings 7. 28). —V. 18. i.e. covered stand (?). —10 altered (P) he in.—Chap. 17. 1 V. 6. by.—V. 9. did perditionally, Ge.; ill. covered.

VAR. READ.—V. 15. β to draw near (i.e. to sacrifice), Gr. (transposition). —V. 18. β molten images of the Shame (i.e. Baal), Gerl. Comp. 2 Chr. 28. 2. —Chap. 17. V. 1. β fourteenth, Th. Schr. —V. 6. falseness, Sept. Th. De. doubtfully (transposition). —V. 7. Seve (= Egyptian Shabaka), Heb. letters, Oppert, Schr. Sw. Th. Ke. Bā. (pts). —V. 6. β rivers, Sept. Th. So Vulp. 1 Chr. 5. 26. —V. 7. mountains, Sept. Th. (1.) Comp. 1 Chr. ibid.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 16. 1 V. 7. are risen.—V. 10. the.—V. 12. went up to it, Th. Bā. —V. 13. Or, thank.—V. 14. as for the brazen altar which, the, he brought it near.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. V. 2. β Twenty and five, Sw. Th. Ke. Bā. Gr. See on 2 Chr. 23. 1.—V. 6. β Edomites, Heb. marjiss, many MSS. Sept. Vulg. Sw. Th. (1.)



Before  
CHRIST  
721.A ch. 18. 8.  
1 Kings 14.

22

Isai. 57. 5.

† Heb.

statutes.

A Ex. 34. 12.

Deut. 16. 21.

Mic. 5. 14.

† Deut. 12. 2.

ch. 16. 4.

= Ex. 20. 2.

4.

Lev. 26. 1.

Deut. 5. 7. 8.

= Deut. 4. 19.

† Heb.

by the hand

of all.

= 1 Sam. 9.

9.

p Jer. 18. 11.

A Ex. 3.

A Ex. 13.

p Deut. 31.

27.

Prov. 20. 1.

p Deut. 29.

25.

p Deut. 23.

21.

1 Kings 16.

12.

1 Cor. 8. 4.

A Ps. 114. 8.

Rom. 1. 21.

= Deut. 13.

30. 21.

= Ex. 23. 2.

1 Kings 12.

25.

p Kings 14.

14. 23.

A Ex. 13.

A Ex. 13.

A Ex. 13.

p Kings 11.

11. 21.

1 Kings 12.

20. 24.

1 Kings 14.

16.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

A ver. 6.

those things that were not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, <sup>1</sup>from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city. <sup>10</sup>And they set them up <sup>2</sup>images and <sup>3</sup>groves <sup>4</sup>in every high hill, and under every green tree:

<sup>11</sup>And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as <sup>5</sup>did the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger:

<sup>12</sup>For they served <sup>6</sup>idols, = whereof the LORD had said unto them, = Ye shall not do this thing.

<sup>13</sup>Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Judah, <sup>7</sup>by all the prophets, and by all <sup>8</sup>the seers, saying, <sup>9</sup>Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

<sup>14</sup>Notwithstanding they would not hear, but <sup>8</sup>hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the LORD their God.

<sup>15</sup>And they rejected his statutes, <sup>9</sup>and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies <sup>6</sup>which he testified against them; <sup>7</sup>and they followed <sup>7</sup>vanity, and <sup>8</sup>became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the LORD had charged them, that they should <sup>8</sup>not do like them.

<sup>16</sup>And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and <sup>8</sup>made them molten images, <sup>8</sup>even two calves, <sup>8</sup>and made <sup>8</sup>a grove, <sup>8</sup>and worshipped all the host of heaven, <sup>8</sup>and served <sup>9</sup>Beal.

<sup>17</sup>And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and <sup>8</sup>used divination and enchantments, and <sup>8</sup>sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

<sup>18</sup>Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left <sup>8</sup>but the tribe of Judah only.

<sup>19</sup>Also <sup>8</sup>Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

<sup>20</sup>And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and <sup>8</sup>delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.

<sup>21</sup>For <sup>8</sup>he rent Israel from the house of David; and <sup>8</sup>they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam drew Israel from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin.

<sup>22</sup>For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not from them;

<sup>23</sup>Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, <sup>8</sup>as he had said by all his servants the prophets. <sup>8</sup>So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day.

<sup>24</sup>¶ And the king of Assyria brought men <sup>8</sup>from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from <sup>8</sup>Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

<sup>25</sup>And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent <sup>10</sup>lions among them, which slew some of them.

<sup>26</sup>Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the <sup>11</sup>manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent <sup>10</sup>lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the <sup>11</sup>manner of the God of the land.

<sup>27</sup>Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the <sup>11</sup>manner of the God of the land.

<sup>28</sup>Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.

<sup>29</sup>Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

<sup>30</sup>And the men of <sup>8</sup>Babylon made Succoth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,

<sup>31</sup>¶ And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites <sup>8</sup>burnt their children in fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharvaim.

<sup>32</sup>¶ So they feared <sup>12</sup>the LORD, <sup>8</sup>and made unto themselves <sup>13</sup>of the lowest of them <sup>13</sup>priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

<sup>33</sup>They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the <sup>11</sup>manner of the nations <sup>14</sup>whom they carried away from thence <sup>14</sup>.

<sup>34</sup>Unto this day they do after the former <sup>15</sup>manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, <sup>8</sup>whom he named Israel;

<sup>35</sup>With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, <sup>8</sup>Ye shall not fear other gods, nor <sup>8</sup>bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

<sup>36</sup>But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and <sup>8</sup>a stretched out arm, <sup>8</sup>him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

<sup>37</sup>And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, <sup>8</sup>ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

<sup>38</sup>And the covenant that I have made with you <sup>8</sup>ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.

<sup>39</sup>But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

<sup>40</sup>Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former <sup>11</sup>manner.

<sup>41</sup>¶ So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 Hesekiah's good reign. 4 He destroyed idolatry, and prospered. 9 Samaria is carried captive for their sins. 13 Sennacherib invading Judah is punished by a tribute. 17 Rab-shakeb, sent by Sennacherib again, resisteth Hesekiah, and by blasphemous persuasions soliciteth the people to revolt.

NOW it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 721.

= ver. 25.

p Jer. 4. 4.

p Lev. 18.

21.

Deut. 12. 13.

1 Kings 12.

21.

p Zeph. 1. 1.

p Or. who

carried

them away

from thence.

p Gen. 28.

A Ex. 10.

1 Kings 11.

31.

p Jer. 6.

p Ex. 12. 1.

p Ex. 6. 1.

p Deut. 4.

28.

p Deut. 12.

p Deut. 4. 2.

= ver. 22. 23.

ch. 721.

VAR. REND.—<sup>3</sup> V. 10. pillars.—<sup>4</sup> Asherim (symbols of the goddess Asherah).—<sup>5</sup> V. 12. idol-blocks, Ge.; or, doll-images, Be.—<sup>6</sup> V. 13. with which he warned them.—<sup>7</sup> i.e. false gods.—<sup>8</sup> V. 16. an Asherah.—<sup>9</sup> the Beal (i.e. lord).—<sup>10</sup> V. 25, 26. the lions.

VAR. REND.—<sup>11</sup> V. 26, 27, 33, 40. ordinance, i.e. religion.—<sup>12</sup> V. 33. And they were (also) fearing.—<sup>13</sup> of all classes.—<sup>14</sup> V. 33. from whom (i.e. whence) they were carried away.—<sup>15</sup> V. 34. ordinances.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 722.

a 3 Chr. 28.

2. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

a 3 Chr. 28.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

He is called

Leviticus,

Mat. 1. 9.

1. 29. 1.

Israel, that <sup>a</sup>Hesekiah the son of Ahas king of Judah began to reign.

2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was <sup>a</sup>Abi, the daughter of Zachariah.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that David his father did.

4 <sup>a</sup>He removed the high places, and brake the <sup>a</sup>images, and cut down the <sup>a</sup>groves, and brake in pieces the <sup>a</sup>brass serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and he called it <sup>a</sup>Nehushtan.

5 He <sup>a</sup>trusted in the Lord God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him.

6 For he <sup>a</sup>claved to the Lord, and departed not <sup>a</sup>from following him, but kept his commandments, which the Lord commanded Moses.

7 And the Lord <sup>a</sup>was with him; and he <sup>a</sup>prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he <sup>a</sup>rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.

8 <sup>a</sup>He smote the Philistines, even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof, <sup>a</sup>from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 <sup>a</sup>And <sup>a</sup>it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hesekiah, which was the seventh year of Shalmaneser king of Assyria, came up against Samaria, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hesekiah, that is <sup>a</sup>the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken.

11 <sup>a</sup>And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them <sup>a</sup>in Halah and <sup>a</sup>in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes:

12 <sup>a</sup>Because they obeyed not the voice of the Lord their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that Moses the servant of the Lord commanded, and would not hear them.

13 <sup>a</sup>Now <sup>a</sup>in the fourteenth year of king Hesekiah did <sup>a</sup>Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.

14 And Hesekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended: return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear.

And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hesekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hesekiah <sup>a</sup>gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the Lord, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hesekiah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the Lord, and from the pillars which Hesekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.

17 <sup>a</sup>And the king of Assyria sent <sup>a</sup>Tartan and <sup>a</sup>Rabaris and <sup>a</sup>Rab-shakeh from Lachish to king Hesekiah with a <sup>a</sup>great host against Jerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, which is in the highway of the fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim

the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder.

19 And Rab-shakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hesekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, <sup>a</sup>What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou <sup>a</sup>sayest, (but they are but vain words,) <sup>a</sup>I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

21 <sup>a</sup>Now, behold, thou <sup>a</sup>trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the Lord our God: is not that he, whose high places and whose altars Hesekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, <sup>a</sup>give I pledges to <sup>a</sup>my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's <sup>a</sup>servants, and put <sup>a</sup>thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the Lord against this place to destroy it? The Lord said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and Shebna, and Joah, unto Rab-shakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand it: and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

27 But Rab-shakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink of their own piss with you?

28 Then Rab-shakeh <sup>a</sup>stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria.

29 Thus saith the king, <sup>a</sup>Let not Hesekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hesekiah make you trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

31 Hearken not to Hesekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, <sup>a</sup>I will make <sup>a</sup>an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, <sup>a</sup>a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hesekiah, when he <sup>a</sup>persuadeth you, saying, The Lord will deliver us.

33 <sup>a</sup>Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

34 <sup>a</sup>Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Irah? <sup>a</sup>have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand?

35 <sup>a</sup>How shall they deliver Jerusalem, saying, The Lord will deliver us, because we have trusted in the Lord?

36 <sup>a</sup>How shall they deliver Jerusalem, saying, The Lord will deliver us, because we have trusted in the Lord?

37 <sup>a</sup>How shall they deliver Jerusalem, saying, The Lord will deliver us, because we have trusted in the Lord?

38 <sup>a</sup>How shall they deliver Jerusalem, saying, The Lord will deliver us, because we have trusted in the Lord?

39 <sup>a</sup>How shall they deliver Jerusalem, saying, The Lord will deliver us, because we have trusted in the Lord?

40 <sup>a</sup>How shall they deliver Jerusalem, saying, The Lord will deliver us, because we have trusted in the Lord?

41 <sup>a</sup>How shall they deliver Jerusalem, saying, The Lord will deliver us, because we have trusted in the Lord?

42 <sup>a</sup>How shall they deliver Jerusalem, saying, The Lord will deliver us, because we have trusted in the Lord?

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 720.

1 Or,

secretary.

a 3 Chr. 23.

10. 2c.

1 Or,

tailor.

1 Heb. word of the lips.

1 Or, But

counsel and strength are for the war.

1 Esch. 29.

6, 7.

1 Heb.

trusted

the.

2 var. 4.

2 Chr. 31. 1.

2 Chr. 32. 12.

1 Or,

hostages.

1 Heb. the

water of their feet.

a 2 Chr. 23.

13.

1 Or, Such

my favour.

1 Heb. Make

with me a

binding.

Gen. 32. 20.

23. 11.

Prov. 18. 16.

1 Or, yd.

a Deut. 8. 7.

8.

1 Or,

deceiveth.

a 2 Chr. 12.

2 Chr. 32. 14.

Is. 10. 20, 11.

a 2 Chr. 12.

13.

1 Or, Such

my favour.

1 Heb. Make

with me a

binding.

Gen. 32. 20.

23. 11.

Prov. 18. 16.

1 Or, yd.

a Deut. 8. 7.

8.

1 Or,

deceiveth.

a 2 Chr. 12.

2 Chr. 32. 14.

Is. 10. 20, 11.

a 2 Chr. 12.

13.

1 Or, Such

my favour.

1 Heb. Make

with me a

binding.

Gen. 32. 20.

23. 11.

Prov. 18. 16.

1 Or, yd.

a Deut. 8. 7.

8.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. 1. <sup>a</sup>F. 4. pillars.—<sup>a</sup>Asaherah. <sup>a</sup>i.e. Brass.—<sup>a</sup>F. 11. by.—<sup>a</sup>F. 16. doorposts. <sup>a</sup>Ge. Ka. Ed.—<sup>a</sup>F. 17. 12. Commander-in-chief.—<sup>a</sup>F. 18. Chief courier.—<sup>a</sup>i.e. Chief officer (next to the Tartan; see Isa. 20. 1).

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. <sup>a</sup>F. 11. <sup>a</sup>river, <sup>a</sup>Th. (see on ch. 17. 6).—<sup>a</sup>γ mountains, <sup>a</sup>Sep. Th. (L.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 710.  
/ Dan. 3. 15.

35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, <sup>14</sup> that the Lord should <sup>15</sup> deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

g Isai. 32. 7.

37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joash the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah: <sup>1</sup> with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab-shakeh.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Hezekiah mourning sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. 2 Isaiah comforteth them. 3 Sennacherib, going to encounter Tirhakah, sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 14 Hezekiah's prayer. 20 Isaiah's prophecy of the pride and destruction of Sennacherib, and the good of Zion. 35 An angel slayeth the Assyrians. 36 Sennacherib is slain at Niniveh by his own sons.*

a Isai. 37. 1, &c.

AND <sup>1</sup> it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard <sup>2</sup> it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the Lord.

b Luke 2. 4, called Saccas.

2 And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to <sup>3</sup> Isaiah the prophet the son of Amos.

i Or, provocation.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and <sup>4</sup> blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

e 2 Sam. 16. 15.  
d ch. 18. 35.  
e Ps. 90. 21.

4 <sup>5</sup> It may be the Lord thy God will hear all the words of Rab-shakeh, <sup>6</sup> whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God: and will <sup>7</sup> reprove the words which the Lord thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that are left.

f Heb. found.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

f Isai. 37. 4, &c.

6 <sup>8</sup> ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the Lord, Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the <sup>9</sup> servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

g ch. 18. 17.  
h ver. 35, 36, 37.  
Jer. 51. 1.

7 Behold, I will <sup>10</sup> send <sup>11</sup> a blast upon him, and <sup>12</sup> he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land: and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

i ch. 18. 14.

8 ¶ So Rab-shakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed <sup>9</sup> from Lachish.

j See 1 Sam. 28. 27.

9 And <sup>10</sup> when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying,

i ch. 18. 5.

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God <sup>11</sup> in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

m ch. 18. 33.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by <sup>12</sup> destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

n Ezek. 27. 25.

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed: as Gossan, and Haran, and Rehob, and the children of <sup>13</sup> Eden which were in Thelassar?

o ch. 18. 34.

13 Where <sup>14</sup> is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah?

p Isai. 37. 16, &c.

14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter

of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the Lord, and spread it before the Lord.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the Lord, and said, O Lord God of Israel, which <sup>16</sup> dwellest between <sup>17</sup> the cherubims, <sup>18</sup> thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 Lord, bow down thine ear, and hear: <sup>19</sup> open, Lord, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, Lord, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands.

18 And have <sup>19</sup> cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but <sup>20</sup> the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O Lord our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, <sup>21</sup> that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Lord God, even thou only.

20 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amos sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, <sup>22</sup> That which thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria <sup>23</sup> I have heard.

21 This is the word that the Lord hath spoken concerning him; The <sup>24</sup> virgin <sup>25</sup> the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; <sup>26</sup> the daughter of Jerusalem <sup>27</sup> hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? <sup>28</sup> even against <sup>29</sup> the Holy One of Israel.

23 ¶ By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, / With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the <sup>30</sup> sides of Lebanon, and will cut down <sup>31</sup> the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice <sup>32</sup> fir trees thereof; and I will enter into <sup>33</sup> the lodgings of his borders, <sup>34</sup> and into <sup>35</sup> the forest of his Carmel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet <sup>36</sup> have I dried <sup>37</sup> up all the <sup>38</sup> rivers of <sup>39</sup> besieged places.

25 Hast thou not heard <sup>40</sup> long ago how <sup>41</sup> I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? <sup>42</sup> now have I brought it to pass, <sup>43</sup> that <sup>44</sup> thou shouldst be to lay <sup>45</sup> waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were <sup>46</sup> of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, <sup>47</sup> as the grass on the house tops, and as <sup>48</sup> cove blasted before it be grown up.

27 But <sup>49</sup> I know thy <sup>50</sup> abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me and thy <sup>51</sup> tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore <sup>52</sup> I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back <sup>53</sup> by the way by which thou camest.

29 And this <sup>54</sup> shall be <sup>55</sup> a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same;

VAR. REND.—<sup>56</sup> V. 15. Or, sittest upon or over.—<sup>57</sup> V. 21. virgin-daughter. <sup>58</sup> V. 23. recesses.—<sup>59</sup> cypress. <sup>60</sup> his furthest lodging-place. <sup>61</sup> his garden woodland. <sup>62</sup> V. 24. will I dry. <sup>63</sup> 10 canals of Egypt. <sup>64</sup> V. 25. (that) long ago I fashioned it, (that) in ancient days I fashioned it? <sup>65</sup> 10m. laying. <sup>66</sup> V. 26. Lit. a blasting before the stalk. <sup>67</sup> 10 F. 23. reckless.—<sup>68</sup> V. 29. the.

Before  
CHRIST  
710.

1 Sam. 4. 4

Ps. 90. 1

1 Kings 11. 20.

Isai. 40. 4

Jer. 51. 11, 22.

Ps. 91. 2

2 Chron. 1. 20.

1 Heb. Gen.

Ps. 104. 4

Jer. 50. 1

Ps. 91. 10

Isai. 37. 2, &c.

Ps. 91. 2

Isai. 2. 11.

Job 41. 4

Ps. 74. 4

Isai. 3. 24

Jer. 51. 12

1 Heb. 2y

the hand of

ch. 18. 17

Ps. 91. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Or, the

Isai. 37. 2

1 Or, the

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Isai. 37. 2

1 Heb. 2y

Before  
CHRIST  
713.

2 Chr. 26.  
22.  
† Heb. the  
smoking of  
the house of  
Judah their  
remnant.  
† Heb. the  
smoking.  
p. Isai. 7.

and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the Lord of hosts shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the Lord.

34 For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

35 And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Siroch his god, that Adrammelech and Shareser his sons smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of Armenia. And Esarhaddon his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 *Hezekiah, having received a message of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened. 8 The sun went ten degrees backward for a sign of that promise. 12 Berodach-baladan sending to visit Hezekiah, because of the wonder, hath notice of his treasures. 14 Isaiah understanding thereof foretelleth the Babylonian captivity. 20 Manasseh succeedeth Hezekiah.*

IN those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And the prophet Isaiah the son of Amos came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the Lord, saying,

3 I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore.

4 And it came to pass, after Isaiah was gone out into the middle of the court, that the word of the Lord came to him, saying,

5 Turn again, and tell Hezekiah the captain of my people, Thus saith the Lord, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the Lord.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

7 And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered.

8 And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the Lord will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the Lord the third day?

9 And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the Lord, that the Lord will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the Lord: and he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the dial of Ahaz.

12 ¶ At that time Berodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick.

13 And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his treasure: and all that was found in his treasure: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country, even from Babylon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All the things that are in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

16 And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the Lord.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the Lord.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, Good is the word of the Lord which thou hast spoken. And he said, Is it not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

20 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he made a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 *Manasseh's reign. 3 His great idolatry. 10 His wickedness against prophecies against Judah. 17 Amos succeedeth him. 19 Amos's wicked reign. 22 He being slain by his servants, and those murderers slain by the people, Josiah is made king.*

MANASSEH was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hepzibah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the Lord cast out before the children of Israel.

3 For he built up again the high places, which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove, as did Ahab king of Israel; and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup>V. 10. extend itself. —<sup>3</sup>V. 12. a letter (as ch. 19. 14). —<sup>4</sup>V. 18. courtiers. —<sup>5</sup>V. 19. He said moreover, Yes, (but) O that peace and continuance may be..... Eze. Ta. Ja. —<sup>6</sup>V. 20. the. —<sup>7</sup>the water. Chap. 21. 3 V. 3. an Asherah.

Before  
CHRIST  
713.

2 See Isai.  
38. 7, 8.

1 See Isai.  
10. 12, 16.  
Isai. 38. 8.

† Heb.  
degrees.

712

1 See Isai.  
39. 1, 8.

1 Or,  
Berodach-  
baladan.

2 2 Chr. 28.  
27, 31.

1 Or,  
epitaphy.

1 Or, Josiah.  
† Heb.  
vessels.

• ver. 13.

p. ch. 24. 13.

2 25. 13  
Jer. 27. 31.  
22.

3 28. 17.

p. ch. 24. 12.

4 Chron. 33. 11.

† Fulfilled,  
Dan. 1. 3.

1 Sam. 3.  
18.

Job 1. 21.

Ps. 20. 9.

1 Or, Shall  
there not be  
peace and  
truth, &c.

cl. 710.

2 2 Chr. 22.  
32.

3 Neh. 3. 16.

4 2 Chr. 22.  
30.

5 2 Chr. 22.  
33.

cl. 689.

2 Chr. 33.  
1, 8.

1 ch. 16. 3.

ch. 18. 4.

1 Kings 18.  
33, 35.

Deut. 4. 19.

17. 3.

ch. 17. 16.

1 2 Chr. 11.  
702.

2 2 Chr. 28.  
21.

3 ver. 7.

† Heb.  
divers.

2 2 Chr. 2.  
2.

712.

2 2 Chr. 28.  
24, 25.

† Heb.  
the charge  
concerning  
these vessels.

2 Sam. 17.  
22.

1 Neh. 13.  
22.

2 Gen. 17. 1.

1 1 Kings 14.  
2.

† Heb. with  
a great  
weeping.

1 Or, city.

1 2 Sam. 9.  
15.

2 2 Chr. 28.  
24, 25.

2 Ps. 20. 9.

1 2 Chr. 22.  
30.

2 ch. 18. 34.

1 Is. 28. 22.

1 See Isai.  
47. 27, 28.

Is. 47. 11, 16.

2 2 Chr. 22.  
30.

1 2 Chr. 22.  
30.

1 2 Chr. 22.  
30.

1 2 Chr. 22.  
30.

1 2 Chr. 22.  
30.

1 2 Chr. 22.  
30.

1 2 Chr. 22.  
30.

1 2 Chr. 22.  
30.

|                                                                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                   |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 650.                                             | 4 And he built altars in the house of the Lord, of which the Lord said, "In Jerusalem will I put my name.                                                                                                                                          | 22 And he forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.                                                                                                                                                                                   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>641.                          |
| f Jer. 34. 34.<br>g 3 Sam. 7. 13.                                         | 5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the Lord.                                                                                                                                                       | 23 ¶ And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.                                                                                                                                                                                | 1 Kings 11. 23.                                   |
| 1 Kings 8. 20.<br>g 9. 3.                                                 | 6 And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger.                                 | 24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon: and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.                                                                                                                     | 661.<br>g 3 Chr. 21. 24, 25.                      |
| 1 Lev. 16. 21.<br>h 20. 2.<br>ch. 16. 3.<br>h 17. 17.                     | 7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the Lord said to David, and to Solomon his son, "In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:   | 25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?                                                                                                                                             | h Matt. 12. called Joann.                         |
| 1 Lev. 18. 10.<br>1 Deut. 18. 10.<br>ch. 17. 17.<br>g 3 Sam. 7. 13.       | 8 Neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers: only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them. | CHAPTER 22.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                                                   |
| 1 Kings 8. 29.<br>g 9. 3.                                                 | 9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the Lord destroyed before the children of Israel.                                                                                                    | 1 Josiah's good reign. 3 He took care for the repair of the temple. 8 Hilkiah having found a book of the law. Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord. 15 Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem, but respite thereof to Josiah's time.                |                                                   |
| 1 Kings 22. 37.<br>Pa. 132. 13.<br>14.<br>Jer. 22. 34.<br>1 2 Sam. 7. 10. | 10 ¶ And the Lord spake by his servants the prophets, saying,                                                                                                                                                                                      | JOSIAH was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of Boscath.                                                                                              | 661.<br>g 3 Chr. 24. 1.                           |
| m Prov. 29. 12.                                                           | 11 ¶ Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which were before him, and hath made Judah also to sin with his idols:                                                   | 2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, and walked in all the way of David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.                                                                                                       | h Josh. 11. 20.                                   |
| n ch. 23. 26.<br>27.<br>g 24. 3. 4.<br>Jer. 15. 4.                        | 12 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, both his ears shall tingle.                                                                                     | 3 ¶ And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the Lord, saying,                                                                                       | ch. 661.<br>g 3 Chr. 24. 1.<br>h Jos. 11. 20.     |
| 1 Jer. 19. 3.<br>f See Isai. 24. 11.<br>Lam. 2. 8.<br>Amos 7. 7, 8.       | 13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipes a dish, twiping it, and turning it upside down.                                                           | 4 Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum up the silver which is brought into the house of the Lord, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people:                                                                                               | g ch. 12. 4.<br>f ch. 12. 9.<br>Pa. 24. 14.       |
| 1 Heb. 4. 10.<br>11. 10.                                                  | 14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;                                                                             | 5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the Lord: and let them give it to the doers of the work which is in the house of the Lord, to repair the breaches of the house,                               | 1 Hilkiah<br>Abraham.<br>g ch. 12. 11.<br>14, 15. |
| ch. 24. 4.                                                                | 15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.                                                                                 | 6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.                                                                                                                                                                      | g ch. 12. 12.                                     |
| f Heb. 4. 10.<br>11. 10.                                                  | 16 ¶ Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lord.                                  | 7 Howbeit there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.                                                                                                                                         | 1 Deut. 17. 24. 25.<br>g 3 Chr. 24. 14.<br>25.    |
| f 3 Chr. 22. 11-19.                                                       | 17 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?                                                                              | 8 ¶ And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, "I have found the book of the law in the house of the Lord. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.                                                                                         | 1 Heb. 22. 11.                                    |
| g 3 Chr. 22. 20.                                                          | 18 And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.                                                                                               | 9 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the Lord. |                                                   |
| g 3 Chr. 22. 21-23.                                                       | 19 ¶ Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.                                                                     | 10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.                                                                                                                                    |                                                   |
| y var. 2, 2a.                                                             | 20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, as his father Manasseh did.                                                                                                                                                            | 11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.                                                                                                                                                             |                                                   |
|                                                                           | 21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:                                                                                                                       | 12 And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Achbor the son of Michaiah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of the king's, saying,                                                                                        | g 3 Chr. 24. 14.<br>1 Chr. 24. 14.                |

VAR. REWD.—F. 6. used soothsayings and divinations.—<sup>3</sup> appointed workers with.—<sup>4</sup> F. 7. the.—<sup>5</sup> Asherah.—<sup>6</sup> F. 8. if they will only.—<sup>7</sup> F. 11. idol-blocks, Ge.; doll-images, Etc.

VAR. REWD.—Chap. 22. 1 F. 4. pay out, Ge. De W. Kc.—<sup>2</sup> F. 7. let there be.—<sup>3</sup> is.—<sup>4</sup> deal.—<sup>5</sup> F. 9. Lift, poured out.  
VAR. REWD.—Chap. 22. F. 4. β and seal up, Sept. Th. (1.)

Before  
CHRIST  
586.

1 Dent. 29.  
2.

1 Titkath.  
1 Chr. 24. 25.

1 Or, Hauruk.

1 Heb. gemurah.

1 Or, in the second part.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
15, 16, 17.

1 Dent. 29.  
17, 28, 27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

1 Dent. 29.  
27.

is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read.

17 ¶ Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to the king of Judah which sent you to enquire of the Lord, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, As touching the words which thou hast heard;

19 Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thyself before the Lord, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation and a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard thee, saith the Lord.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

# CHAPTER 23.

1 Josiah causeth the book to be read in a solemn assembly. 3 He reneweth the covenant of the Lord. 4 He destroyeth idolatry. 19 He burneth dead men's bones upon the altar of Beth-el, as was foreprophecied. 21 He kept a most solemn passover. 24 He put away witches, and all abomination. 25 God's final wrath against Judah. 29 Josiah, provoking Pharaoh-nechoh, is slain at Megiddo. 31 Jehoiakim, succeeding him, is imprisoned by Pharaoh-nechoh, who made Jehoiakim king. 33 Jehoiakim's wicked reign.

AND the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up into the house of the Lord, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant which was found in the house of the Lord.

3 ¶ And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the Lord all the vessels that were made for

‘Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth-el.

5 And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the grove from the house of the Lord, without Jerusalem unto the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses of the sodomites, that were by the house of the Lord, where the women wove hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from Geba to Beer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the Lord in Jerusalem, but they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled Topheth, which is in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Molech.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the Lord, by the chamber of Nathan-melech the chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that were on the top of the upper chamber of Ahas, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the Lord, did the king beat down, and brake them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

13 And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of the mount of corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

VAR. READ.—V. 4. Baal. —V. 4, 6, 7, 15. Asherah. —V. 5. black robed (unlawful priests, whether of Yahweh or of heathen gods), Th. Ke. Ba. Comp. Hos. 10. 5; Zeph. 1. 4. —Hyades, Stern, Nö. Schr.; or, signs of the sodiac, Jewish tradition (comp. marg.). —V. 6. water-course of. —in. —common people (Jer. 26. 23). —V. 7. tents; Ht. as martyrs. —V. 8. (both) that which stood in. . . (and) that which was, Sw. Th. Ke. Ba. —V. 10. the Topheth (i.e. spitting). —Lit. the Molech (i.e. king). So always, except 1 Kings 11. 7. —V. 11. towards. —So De W. after Rabbis; or, porticoes, Ge. (Obscure). —V. 12. So Ke.; or, ran, De W. Ba. —V. 13. i.e. east of. —destruction.

VAR. READ.—V. 8. β satyrs, Gei. (L.) —V. 9. β the (priestly) portions, old MS. at St. Petersburg, Gei. (L.) Comp. Neh. 13. 5, Var. Read. —V. 11. β So Sept. Vulg. Sw. Ht. Th. Ke. Ba. Or, that they should not come into, Heb. points. De W. —V. 12. β hurried them away, Targ. E. D. Kimchi, Th. (pt.)

Before  
CHRIST  
586.

1 ch. 31. 5, 7.

1 Heb. caused to cease.

1 Heb. Chemosh.

1 Hos. 10. 5.

1 Foretold, Zeph. 1. 4.

1 Or, twelve signs, or, constellations.

1 ch. 21. 8.

1 ch. 21. 7.

1 2 Chr. 34. 4.

1 1 Kings 14. 24.

1 15. 12.

1 Ezek. 16. 16.

1 Heb. houses.

1 1 Kings 10. 22.

1 See Ezek. 44. 10-16.

1 1 Sam. 2. 36.

1 Isai. 30. 33.

1 Jer. 7. 31.

1 29. 6, 11.

1 12. 12.

1 Josh. 15. 2.

1 Lev. 18. 21.

1 Dent. 18. 10.

1 Ezek. 22. 27, 30.

1 Or, watch, or, officer.

1 See Jer. 19. 13.

1 Zeph. 1. 5.

1 ch. 21. 8.

1 Or, was from thence.

1 That is, the mount of Olives.

1 1 Kings 11. 7.

Before  
CHRIST  
624.

Ex. 23, 24.  
Deut. 7, 5,  
23.  
† Heb.  
sacrifices.  
1 Kings 13,  
29, 34.

1 Kings 13,  
2.

1 Kings 13,  
1, 30.

† Heb.  
to escape.  
1 Kings 13,  
31.  
See 2 Chr.  
34, 4, 7.

1 Kings 13,  
2.

1 Or.  
sacrificed.

Ex. 22, 30.  
1 Kings 14,  
40.

ch. 11, 18.  
2 Chr. 34,  
5.

2 Chr. 34,  
35, 1.

Ex. 12, 3.  
Lev. 23, 5.

Numb. 9, 2.  
Deut. 16, 2.

2 Chr. 34,  
35, 19, 19.

cl. 623.  
His 14th  
year end-  
ing.

Ac. 21, 6.

1 Or.  
Jerusalem.

Jer. 31, 19.

Lev. 19, 31.  
Deut. 10, 17.

Deut. 16, 11.  
Ac. 18, 15.

1 ch. 21, 11,  
12.

2 ch. 24, 3, 4.

Jer. 15, 4.

† Heb.  
angers.

ch. 17, 18,  
20.

2 ch. 11, 12.

1 Kings 8,  
29, 3.

ch. 21, 4, 7,  
610.

2 Chr. 34,  
35.

14 And he <sup>1</sup>brake in pieces the <sup>21</sup>images, and cut down the <sup>22</sup>groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreover the altar that was at Beth-el, and the high place <sup>1</sup>which Jero-boam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the <sup>2</sup>grove.

16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the <sup>1</sup>word of the Lord which the man of God proclaimed, who prophesied these words.

17 Then he said, What <sup>2</sup>title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is <sup>3</sup>the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones <sup>1</sup>alone, with the bones of <sup>2</sup>the prophet that came out of Samaria.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that were <sup>1</sup>in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke the Lord to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el.

20 And <sup>1</sup>he <sup>2</sup>slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and <sup>3</sup>burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem.

21 ¶ And the king commanded all the people, saying, <sup>1</sup>Keep the passover unto the Lord your God, <sup>2</sup>as it is written in the book of this covenant.

22 Surely <sup>1</sup>there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah;

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, <sup>2</sup>wherein this passover was holden <sup>3</sup>to the Lord in Jerusalem.

24 ¶ Moreover <sup>1</sup>the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the <sup>2</sup>images, and the <sup>3</sup>idols, and all the abominations that were <sup>4</sup>spied in the land of Judah, and in Jerusalem, did Josiah <sup>5</sup>put away, <sup>6</sup>that he might perform the words of <sup>7</sup>the law which were written in the book that Eliakim the priest found in the house of the Lord.

25 <sup>1</sup>And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the Lord with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding the Lord turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, <sup>1</sup>because of all the <sup>2</sup>provocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal.

27 And the Lord said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as <sup>1</sup>I have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, <sup>2</sup>My name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

29 ¶ In his days Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king

Josiah went against him; and he slew him at <sup>1</sup>Megiddo, <sup>2</sup>when he <sup>3</sup>had seen him <sup>4</sup>so.

30 ¶ And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And <sup>1</sup>the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was <sup>1</sup>Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaoh-nechoh put him in bands <sup>1</sup>at Riblah in the land of Hamath, <sup>2</sup>that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and <sup>3</sup>put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a <sup>4</sup>talent of gold.

34 And <sup>1</sup>Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and <sup>2</sup>turned his name to <sup>3</sup>Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: <sup>4</sup>and he came to Egypt, and died there.

35 And Jehoikim gave <sup>1</sup>the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Pharaoh-nechoh.

36 ¶ Jehoikim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zebudah, the daughter of Pedalah of Rumah.

37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his fathers had done.

# CHAPTER 24.

1 Jehoikim, first subdued by Nebuchadnezzar, then rebelling against him, procured his own ruin. 2 Jehoachin succeedeth him. 3 The king of Egypt is conquered by the king of Babylon. 4 Jehoachin's evil reign. 10 Jerusalem is taken and carried captive into Babylon. 17 Zedekiah is made king, and reigneth till unto the utter destruction of Judah.

IN his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoikim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 ¶ And the Lord sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, <sup>1</sup>according to the word of the Lord, which he spake <sup>2</sup>by his servants the prophets.

3 Surely <sup>1</sup>sať the commandment of the Lord came <sup>2</sup>this upon Judah, to remove them out of his sight, <sup>3</sup>for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did:

4 ¶ And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the Lord would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoikim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

6 ¶ So Jehoikim slept with his fathers: and Jehoachin his son reigned in his stead.

7 And <sup>1</sup>the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for <sup>2</sup>the king of Babylon had taken from the <sup>3</sup>river of Egypt unto the river Euphrates all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

VAR. REND.—<sup>21</sup> V. 17. pillars.—<sup>22</sup> Asherahs.—<sup>23</sup> V. 17. tombstone.—<sup>24</sup> V. 22. For.—<sup>25</sup> V. 23. was this passover holden.—<sup>26</sup> V. 24. teraphim.—<sup>27</sup> See on ch. 21, 11.—<sup>28</sup> seen.—<sup>29</sup> extinguish.

VAR. REND.—<sup>29</sup> V. 29. i.e. at the beginning of the battle.—<sup>30</sup> V. 33. fine.—<sup>31</sup> Chap. 24. 1 V. 7. torrent. VAR. READ.—<sup>32</sup> Chap. 24. V. 3. <sup>33</sup> on account of the anger, Sept. Pesh. Ev. 7a.

Before  
CHRIST  
588.

Called  
Jerusalem.  
1 Chr. 3. 16.  
Jer. 26. 1.  
and Council.  
Jer. 22. 24.  
28.

1 Chr. 26.

1 Dan. 1. 1.

1 Heb. came  
into Egypt.  
889.

1 Jer. 24. 1.

1 Jer. 29. 1. 2.

1 Jer. 37. 12.

Or.  
cousin.

1 Nebuchad-  
nessar's  
eighty  
year.

Jer. 25. 1.

See ch. 25.

See Jer. 32.

1 Jer. 30. 17.

1 Jer. 39. 6.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

1 Jer. 40. 1.

8 ¶ <sup>1</sup> Jehoiachin was <sup>β</sup> eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's name was Nehushta, the daughter of El-nathan of Jerusalem.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city <sup>†</sup> was besieged.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his <sup>†</sup> officers: and the king of Babylon <sup>†</sup> took him <sup>†</sup> in the eighth year of his reign.

13 And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's house, and <sup>†</sup> cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the Lord, <sup>†</sup> as the Lord had said.

14 And <sup>†</sup> he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, <sup>†</sup> even ten thousand captives, and <sup>†</sup> all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save <sup>†</sup> the poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And <sup>†</sup> he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his <sup>†</sup> officers, and the mighty of the land, <sup>†</sup> those carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon.

16 And <sup>†</sup> all the men of might, <sup>†</sup> even seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all that were strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

17 ¶ And <sup>†</sup> the king of Babylon made Mattaniah <sup>†</sup> his father's brother king in his stead, and <sup>†</sup> changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 Zedekiah was twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was <sup>†</sup> Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

19 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that Jehoiachin had done.

20 For through the anger of the Lord <sup>†</sup> it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his presence, <sup>†</sup> that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

#### CHAPTER 25.

1 Jerusalem is besieged. 4 Zedekiah taken, his eyes slain, his eyes put out. 8 Nebuzar-adan defileth the altar, and the remnant, except a few poor labourers, into captivity. 12 spoils and carriages away the treasures. 18 The nobles are slain at Ribah. 23 Gedaliah, who was set over them that remained, being slain, the rest flee into Egypt. 27 Evil-merodach advanceth Jehoiachin to his court.

AND it came to pass <sup>†</sup> in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

3 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth day of the <sup>†</sup> fourth month the famine <sup>†</sup> prevailed in the city,

and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And <sup>†</sup> the city was broken <sup>†</sup> up, and all the men of war <sup>†</sup> fled by night by the way of the gate between <sup>†</sup> two walls, which <sup>†</sup> is by the king's garden: (now the Chaldees were against the city round about:) and <sup>†</sup> the king went the way toward the <sup>†</sup> plain.

5 And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the <sup>†</sup> plains of <sup>†</sup> Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon <sup>†</sup> to Riblah; and they <sup>†</sup> gave judgment <sup>†</sup> upon him.

7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and <sup>†</sup> put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, <sup>†</sup> on the <sup>†</sup> seventh day of the month, which <sup>†</sup> is the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, <sup>†</sup> came Nebuzar-adan, <sup>†</sup> captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem:

9 And he burnt the house of the Lord, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chaldees, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the <sup>†</sup> fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard <sup>†</sup> left of the poor of the land to be vinedressers and husbandmen.

13 And <sup>†</sup> the <sup>†</sup> pillars of <sup>†</sup> brass that were in the house of the Lord, and <sup>†</sup> the bases, and <sup>†</sup> the brasen sea that was in the house of the Lord, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

14 And <sup>†</sup> the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

15 And the <sup>†</sup> firepans, and the bowls, and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, <sup>†</sup> one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the Lord: <sup>†</sup> the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the chapter upon it was brass: and the height of the chapter <sup>†</sup> three cubits; and <sup>†</sup> the wreathen work <sup>†</sup> and pomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar <sup>†</sup> with wreathen work <sup>†</sup>.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took <sup>†</sup> Seraiah the chief priest, and <sup>†</sup> Zephaniah <sup>†</sup> the second priest, and <sup>†</sup> the three keepers of the <sup>†</sup> door:

19 And out of the city he took <sup>†</sup> an

VAR. REND.—<sup>†</sup> V. 4. into.—<sup>†</sup> (Should be in italics, instead of 'war'.)—<sup>†</sup> the two.—<sup>†</sup> was.—<sup>†</sup> Arabab.—<sup>†</sup> V. 5. parts of the Arabab about.—<sup>†</sup> V. 6. held session.—<sup>†</sup> V. 13. Rather, copper. (See throughout).—<sup>†</sup> V. 15. Or, snuffdishes (see 1 Kings 7. 30).—<sup>†</sup> V. 17. latitude.—<sup>†</sup> V. 18. So De W. Th. See on ch. 25. 4. Or, a priest of the second order, Ac. Bū.—<sup>†</sup> V. 19. a courtier.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 25. V. 8. <sup>†</sup> tenth, Th. Bū. Gr. (after Jer. 52. 12).—<sup>†</sup> V. 17. <sup>†</sup> five (after Jer. 52. 22, 1 Kings 7. 16).—<sup>†</sup> V. 18. on the lattice-work, Th. (Fragment of the verse in Jeremiah (ch. 52. 23), which closes with the words, 'on the lattice round about.')

Before  
CHRIST  
588.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.

1 Jer. 39. 8.



Before  
CHRIST  
533.

1 Or, *curiosities*.  
2 See Jer. 38.  
3 Heb. *saw the king's face*.

4 Or, *scribe of the captain of the host*.

5 Lev. 25. 33.  
Deut. 23.  
24, 25.

6 Jer. 40. 5.

7 Jer. 40. 7.  
8, 9.

1 officer<sup>13</sup> that was set over the men of war, and <sup>14</sup>five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the <sup>15</sup>principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

20 And Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah:

21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath. <sup>22</sup>So Judah was carried away out of their land.

23 <sup>24</sup>And as for the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, ruler.

28 And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, there came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of Careah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

24 And Gedaliah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not

16 to be<sup>16</sup> the servants of the Chaldees: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon; and it shall be well with you.  
25 But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed of royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Chaldees.

27 <sup>28</sup>And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of Babylon in the year that he began to reign, did lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison;

28 And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the thrones of the kings that were with him in Babylon;

29 And <sup>30</sup>changed his prison garments: and he did <sup>31</sup>eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.  
30 And his allowance was a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

Before  
CHRIST  
533.

1 Jer. 41. 1, 2.

2 Heb. *of the kingdom*.

3 Jer. 42. 1.

4 Jer. 52. 1.

5 Jer. 52. 1.

6 See Gen. 40. 13, 14.

7 Heb. *good things with him*.

8 2 Sam. 3.

## THE

## FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 Adam's line to Noah. 2 The sons of Japheth. 3 The sons of Ham. 4 The sons of Shem. 5 Shem's line to Abraham. 6 Ishmael's sons. 7 The sons of Keturah. 8 The posterity of Abraham by Esau. 9 The kings of Edom. 10 The dukes of Edom.

ADAM, <sup>2</sup>Sheth, Enosh, <sup>3</sup>Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jared, <sup>4</sup>Enoch, Methuselah, Lamech, <sup>5</sup>Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

6 <sup>7</sup>The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

7 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

8 <sup>9</sup>The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtechah. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

10 And Cush <sup>11</sup>begat Nimrod: he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Ananim, and Lehabim, and Naphtulim.

12 And Phuthusim, and Casluhim, (of whom came the Philistines,) and <sup>13</sup>Caphthorim.

13 And <sup>14</sup>Canaan begat Zidon his firstborn, and Heth,

14 The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,

15 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

16 And the Arradite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

17 <sup>18</sup>The sons of <sup>19</sup>Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and <sup>20</sup>Meshech.

1 Gen. 4. 26, 27.

2 Gen. 10. 2, 3.

3 Or, *Diaphan*, as it is in some copies.

4 Or, *Radaim*, according to some copies.

5 Gen. 10. 6, 7.

6 Gen. 10. 8, 12, 13.

7 Deut. 2. 23.

8 Gen. 10. 15, 16.

9 Gen. 10. 25, 26.

10 Gen. 10. 27, 28.

11 Or, *Ephraim*.

12 Gen. 10. 25.

18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber.

19 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was Peleg; because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name was Joktan.

20 And <sup>21</sup>Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hasarmaveth, and Jerah, <sup>22</sup>Hadromam also, and Uzal, and Diklah, <sup>23</sup>And Ebal, and Abimeel, and Sheba, <sup>24</sup>And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these were the sons of Joktan.

24 <sup>25</sup>Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah, <sup>26</sup>Eber, Peleg, Ren, <sup>27</sup>Serug, Nabor, Terah, <sup>28</sup>Abraham; the same is Abraham.

27 <sup>28</sup>The sons of Abraham; Isaac, and Ishmael.

29 <sup>30</sup>These are their generations: The firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, <sup>31</sup>Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, <sup>32</sup>Hadad, and Tema.

31 <sup>32</sup>Jetur, Naphthai, and Kodemah. These are the sons of Ishmael.

32 <sup>33</sup>Now <sup>34</sup>the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokanan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan.

33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoah, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these are the sons of Keturah.

34 And <sup>35</sup>Abraham begat Isaac. The sons of Isaac; Esau and Israel.

35 <sup>36</sup>The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, Bevel, and Jorah, and Jaalam, and Korah.

36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, <sup>37</sup>Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek.

37 The sons of Reuel; Nabath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.

38 And <sup>39</sup>the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Esau, and Dishan.

39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Homam; and Timna was Lotan's sister.

40 The sons of Shobal; Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, <sup>41</sup>Shephl, and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah.

Before  
CHRIST  
533.

1 Gen. 11. 26.

2 Gen. 11. 27.

3 Gen. 11. 28.

4 Gen. 11. 29.

5 Gen. 11. 30.

6 Gen. 11. 31.

7 Gen. 11. 32.

8 Gen. 11. 33.

9 Gen. 11. 34.

10 Gen. 11. 35.

11 Gen. 11. 36.

12 Gen. 11. 37.

13 Gen. 11. 38.

14 Gen. 11. 39.

15 Gen. 11. 40.

16 Gen. 11. 41.

VAR. READ.—<sup>15</sup>V. 24. because of.—<sup>15</sup>V. 29. he (Jehoiachin) changed.—*Chap. 1.* <sup>1</sup>V. 5. i.e. Greece. <sup>2</sup>V. 7. i.e. Tartessus. <sup>3</sup>V. 8. i.e. Cyprus. <sup>4</sup>V. 12. Heb. Philistim. <sup>5</sup>V. 17. Called Mesah in Gen. 10. 23 (where Sept. reads Meshech).

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 1.* <sup>1</sup>V. 7. Rodanim (i.e. Rhodians), common Heb. text, Sept.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1853.

10 Gen. 26.  
26.  
1 Or.  
1 Jerusalem.  
Gen. 26. 26.  
1 Or. Abrah.  
Gen. 26. 27.  
cir. 1876.  
2 Gen. 26.  
31, 26.

41 The sons of Anah; "Dishon. And  
the sons of Dishon; "Amram, and Kabb-  
an, and Ithran, and Cheran.  
42 The sons of Beor; Bilhan, and Zavan,  
and I Jakan. The sons of Dishon; Uri,  
and Aran.  
43 ¶ Now these are the "kings that reigned  
in the land of Edom before any king  
reigned over the children of Israel; Bela  
the son of Beor: and the name of his  
city was Dinhabah.  
44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab the  
son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his  
stead.  
45 And when Jobab was dead, Husham  
of the land of the Temanites reigned in  
his stead.  
46 And when Husham was dead, Hadad  
the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in  
the field of Moab, reigned in his stead:  
and the name of his city was Avith.  
47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah  
of Maarekha reigned in his stead.  
48 ¶ And when Samlah was dead, Shaul  
of Beboboth by the river reigned in his  
stead.  
49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan  
the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.  
50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, I Ha-  
dad reigned in his stead: and the name  
of his city was β I Pal; and his wife's  
name was Meheabel, the daughter of  
Matred, the daughter of Meshabab.  
51 ¶ Hadad died also. ¶ And the "dukes  
of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke I A-  
hah, duke Jetheth.  
52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke  
Pinon.  
53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke  
Mibzar.  
54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These  
are the dukes of Edom.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The sons of Israel. 2 The posterity of Judah by  
Tamar. 13 The children of Jacob. 18 The poster-  
ity of Caleb the son of Hebron. 21 Hebron's  
posterity by the daughter of Machir. 25 Jerah-  
meel's posterity. 24 Sheshan's posterity. 42 An-  
ah's posterity. 43 The posterity  
of Caleb the son of Hur.

THESE are the sons of I Israel; "Reu-  
ben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Issa-  
char, and Zebulun,  
2 Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naphtali,  
Gad, and Asher.  
3 ¶ The sons of "Judah; Er, and Onan,  
and Shelah: which three were born unto  
him of the daughter of "Shua the Ca-  
naanitess. And "Er, the firstborn of Ju-  
dah, was evil in the sight of the Lord;  
and he slew him.  
4 And "Tamar his daughter in law bare  
him Phares and Zerah. All the sons of  
Judah were five.  
5 The sons of I Phares; Hezron, and  
Hemul.  
6 And the sons of Zerah; I Zimri, "and E-  
than, and Heman, and Calcol, and β I Dars:  
five of them in all.  
7 And the sons of "Carmi; I I Achar, the  
truster of Israel, who transgressed in  
the thing "accused.  
8 And the sons of Ethan; Asariah.  
9 The sons also of Hezron, that were  
born unto him; Jerahmeel, and I Ram,  
and I Chelubai.  
10 And Ram "begat Amminadab; and  
Amminadab begat Nahahon, "prince of  
the children of Judah;

11 And Nahahon begat I Salma, and Salma  
begat Boaz.  
12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed be-  
gat Jesse,  
13 ¶ "And Jesse begat his firstborn  
Eliah, and Abinadab the second, and  
I Shimma the third,  
14 Nathanael the fourth, Raddai the fifth,  
15 Ozem the sixth, David the seventh:  
16 Whose sisters were Zeruiah, and Abi-  
gail. "And the sons of Zeruiah; Abiahai,  
and Joab, and Asahel, three.  
17 And "Abigail bare Amasa: and the  
father of Amasa was I Jether the Iah-  
meelite.  
18 ¶ And "Caleb the son of Hezron be-  
gat children of Azubah his wife, β and of β  
Jerioth: her sons are these; Jeshar, and  
Shobab, and Ardun.  
19 And when Azubah was dead, "Caleb  
took unto him "P Ephrath, which bare  
him Hur.  
20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat  
"Shesal.  
21 And afterward Hezron went in to  
the daughter of "Machir the father of  
Gilead, whom he "married when he was  
threescore years old; and she bare him  
Segub.  
22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three  
and twenty cities in the land of Gilead.  
23 ¶ And "he took Geahur, and Aram,  
with the towns of Jair, from them, "with  
Kenath, and the towns thereof, even  
threescore cities. All these "belonged to  
the "sons of Machir the father of Gilead.  
24 And after that Hezron was dead β in  
Caleb-ephraht, then Abiah Hezron's wife β  
bare him "Ashur the "father of Tekoa.  
25 ¶ And the sons of Jerahmeel the first-  
born of Hezron were, Ram the firstborn,  
and Bunah, and Oren, and Osem, β and  
Ahiash β.  
26 Jerahmeel had also another wife,  
whose name was Atarah; she was the  
mother of Onam.  
27 And the sons of Ram the firstborn  
of Jerahmeel were, Maaz, and Jamin, and  
Eker.  
28 And the sons of Onam were, Sham-  
mai, and Jada. And the sons of Sham-  
mai; Nadab, and Abihur.  
29 And the name of the wife of Abihur  
was Abihail, and she bare him Abhan,  
and Molad.  
30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and  
Appaim: but Seled died without children.  
31 And the sons of Appaim; Iahi, and  
the sons of Iahi; Sheshan. And the  
children of Sheshan; Ahlai.  
32 And the sons of Jada the brother of  
Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan: and Je-  
ther died without children.  
33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and  
Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel.  
34 ¶ Now Sheshan had no sons, but  
daughters. And Sheshan had a servant,  
an Egyptian, whose name was Jaria.  
35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to  
Jari: his servant to wife; and she bare  
him Attai.  
36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan  
begat "Zabad.  
37 And Zabad begat Ephial, and Ephial  
begat Obed,  
38 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu be-  
gat Asariah.  
39 And Asariah begat Heles, and Heles  
begat Eleasah,

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1471.

1 Or.  
Salma,  
Machir 21.  
Matt. 1. 4.  
cir. 1090.  
m 1 Sam. 16.  
6.  
1 Or.  
Shesal,  
1 Sam. 16. 9.  
2 Sam. 2.  
2 Sam. 17.  
25.  
2 Sam. 17.  
25, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398,

**VAR. REVD.**—<sup>6</sup> V. 41. Khamran. — <sup>7</sup> V. 51. And there were, or, sroes (i.e. after Hadad's death), dukes of Edom (to wit), Be. — Chap. 2. <sup>1</sup> V. 7. i.e. troubler (of Israel), substituted for the Achan of Josh. 7. 1.

VAR. READ. — V. 50.  $\beta$  *As margin*, many MSS.  
Turg. (ad. Beck), Pesh. Vulg. (l.) — Chap. 2. V. 6.  $\beta$   
Darda, not few MSS. Sept. ('Darad'), Pesh. Be.  
See 1 Kings 4. 31.

VAR. REND.—<sup>2</sup> Vs. 18, 19. *Same as* Chelubai (v. 9). *Sw.*  
—<sup>3</sup> V. 19. Called Ephratah, v. 50. —<sup>4</sup> V. 23. Geshur  
and Aram took the tent-villages of Jair from them.  
Comp. Num. 32. 41; Judg. 10. 4. —<sup>5</sup> were, i.e. were  
reckoned as —<sup>6</sup> V. 24. i.e. chief: and so throughout.

VAR. BEAD.—V. 18.  $\beta$  daughter of, *We.*—V. 24.  $\beta$  Caleb went in to Ephratah, wife of Hebron his father, and she, *We.* (after *Sept.* and *Shemoth Rabb.*)—V. 25.  $\beta$  of Abihah. *Be. Ed. (L).*

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1471.

cir. 1471, &c.

g Josh. 15.  
17.

1 Or,  
Ephraim,  
ver. 19.

1 Or,  
Reuben,  
ch. 4.

1 Or, half of  
the Manasse-  
ites, or, half-  
Manasse.

1 Or, A-  
vishai, or,  
cousin of the  
house of  
Judah.

1 Judg. 1. 16.  
1 Jer. 33. 2.

1 Chr. 10. 2.  
1 Sam. 3. 1.

1 Or, Chelubai,  
1 Sam. 3. 1.

1 Sam. 3. 1.  
1 Sam. 3. 11.

1 Sam. 3. 1.  
1 Sam. 3. 14.

1 Or,  
Shemai,  
2 Sam. 5. 14.

2 Sam. 5. 14.  
2 Sam. 12. 24.

1 Or, Bath-  
sheba,  
2 Sam. 11. 2.

2 Sam. 11. 2.  
2 Sam. 11. 2.

1 Or,  
Ahiassur,  
2 Sam. 3. 15.

1 Or,  
Booiaiah,  
ch. 14. 7.

1 See 2 Sam.  
3. 14, 15, 16.

40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum,  
41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Elishama.  
42 ¶ Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel were Meheh his firstborn, which was the father of Ziph; and the sons of Mareshah the father of Hebron.  
43 And the sons of Hebron: Korah, and Tappuah, and Bekem, and Shema.  
44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkomo; and Bekem begat Shammai.  
45 And the son of Shammai was Maon; and Maon was the father of Beth-sur.  
46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Mosa, and Gasez: and Haran begat Gasez.  
47 And the sons of Jahdai: Regem, and Jotham, and Gesham, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.  
48 Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah.  
49 ¶ She bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of Machbenah, and the father of Gibeon: and the daughter of Caleb was Achah.  
50 ¶ These were the sons of Caleb the son of Hur, the firstborn of Ephraim; Shobai the father of Kirjath-jearim,  
51 Salma the father of Beth-lehem, Haraph the father of Beth-gader.  
52 And Shobai the father of Kirjath-jearim had sons; β Baroch, and half of the Manahethites.  
53 And the families of Kirjath-jearim; the Ithrites, and the Phtites, and the Shumathites, and the Mishathites; of them came the Zareathites, and the Eshtaulites.  
54 The sons of Salma; Beth-lehem, and the Netophathites, 10 Astaroth, the house of Joab β, and half of the Manahethites, the Zorites.  
55 And the families of the 11 scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the 12 Tirathites, the 13 Shimathites, and the 14 Sachathites. These are the 15 Kenites that came of 16 Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The sons of David. 10 His line to Zedekiah. 17 The successors of Jeconiah.

NOW these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in Hebron; the firstborn Amnon, of Ahinoam the 1 Jerseelites; the second Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitess:  
2 The third, Absalom the son of Maachah the daughter of Talmi king of Geshur; the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith:  
3 The fifth, Shephatiah of Abigail: the sixth, Ithream by 4 Eglah his wife.  
4 These six were born unto him in Hebron; and 5 there he reigned seven years and six months: and 6 in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.  
5 And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; β Shimae, and Shobab, and Nathan, and 8 Solomon, four, of Bathsheba the daughter of 9 Amiel:  
6 Ithar also, and β Elishama, γ and Eliphlet γ.  
7 β And Nogah β, and Nepheg, and Japhia, 8 And Elishama, and 9 Eliada, and Eliphlet, α nine.

VAR. REND.—V. 50. These were the sons of Caleb. (Subscription to ch. 42-49.) The son (see Var. Read.) of Hur... (was) Shobai. Be. Comp. v. 33. — Same as Chelubai (v. 9). Be. — V. 52. Men-ukhoth. — 10 V. 54. Aroth-beth-Joab. — 11 V. 55. 12 men of letters. — 13 Or, trumpeters, We. — 14 Or, Men of the tradition, We. — 15 Or, Dwellers in booths, Vulg. Be. We. — 16 Shamath.  
VAR. READ.—V. 49. β And Shaaph... begat Sheva (see v. 47). We. (1.) — V. 50. β sons, Sept. Be. (1.) — V. 52. β Reaiah, Be. Ke.; see 1 Chr. 4. 2. — Chap. 3. V. 6. β Elishua, Be. Ke.; see ch. 14. 5. 2 Sam. 5. 15. — γ Omith, Be. Th. We. Comp. 2 Sam. 5. 15. — V. 7. β So Th. Be.; omit, Mo. We. (ibid.)

9 These were all the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines, and 10 Tamar their sister.  
11 ¶ And Solomon's son was 1 Rehoboam, 12 Abia his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his son.  
13 Joram his son, 14 Ahaziah his son, Josiah his son.  
15 Amasiah his son, 16 Azariah his son, Jotham his son.  
17 Abaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manasseh his son.  
18 Amon his son, Josiah his son.  
19 And the sons of Josiah were, the firstborn 1 Jehonah, the second 2 Jehoiakim, the third 3 Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum.  
16 And the sons of 1 Jehoiakim: 2 Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah: his son.  
17 ¶ And the sons of 2 Jeconiah; β Assir\*, 3 4 Salathiel his son\*,  
18 Malchiram also, and Pedaiah, and Shenazar, Jecamiah, Hosama, and Nedabiah.  
19 And the sons of Pedaiah were, Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and the sons of Zerubbabel; Meshullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their sister:  
20 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushab-beseed, five.  
21 β And the sons of Hananiah; Pelatiah, and Jessiah: the sons of Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shechaniah β.  
22 β And the sons of Shechaniah; She-maiah β: and the sons of γ She-maiah; β Hattush, and Igai, and Bariah, and Neariah, and Shaphat, β six.  
23 And the sons of Neariah; Elioenai, and 4 Hesekiah, and Azrikam, three.  
24 And the sons of Elioenai were, Hodiah, and Eliashib, and Pelatiah, and Akkub, and Johanan, and Dalaiah, and Anani, seven.

## CHAPTER 4.

1, 11 The posterity of Judah by Caleb the son of Hur. 5 Of Ashur the posthumous son of Hebron. 9 Of Jabez, and his prayer. 21 The posterity of Shelah. 24 The posterity and cities of Simeon. 30 Their conquest of Gedor, and of the Amalekites in mount Seir.

THE sons of Judah; β Pharez, Hebron, 1 and β Carmi, and Hur, and Shobai.  
2 And 3 Reaiah the son of Shobai begat Jahath, and Jahath begat Ahumai, and Lahad. These are the families of the 1 Zorathites.  
3 And these were β of the father of β Etam; Jerzeel, and Ishma, and Idubash: and the name of their sister was Hazelponi:  
4 And Pennel the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Husah. These are the sons of β Hur, the firstborn of Ephratah, the father of Beth-lehem.  
5 ¶ And 6 Ashur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah.  
6 And Naarah bare him Ahuzam, and Hopher, and Temen, and Hashaahari. These were the sons of Naarah.  
7 And the sons of Helah were, Zereth, β and Jezoar β, and Ethnan.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 3. V. 10. Abijah. — β V. 11. Or, Jeconiah, i.e. Jehoiachin, (the) captive (?), De W. Be. PS. (doubtfully). — Or, (Salathiel his i.e. Assir's son), Her. — Chap. 4. V. 2. Called Zareathites, ch. 2. 53, i.e. people of Zorah, Judg. 13. 2. VAR. READ.—V. 17. β Assir his son, Talmud (Sederiv). — V. 21. β And the sons of Hananiah; Pelatiah: and his son; Jessiah: and his son; Rephaiah and his son; Arnan, and his son; Obadiah and his son; Shechaniah, Sept. Peck. Vulg. — V. 22. β Spurious. Hervey. — γ Shimei. Hervey. Comp. v. 19. — (A name appears to have dropped out.) — Chap. 4. V. 1. β Chelubai, We.: see ch. 2. 9. — V. 3. β the sons of, some MSS. Sept. Vulg. Be., the sons of the father of, some MSS. Be. — V. 7. β Ishar, Heb. text; and Zohar, Heb. marg., as Gen. 46. 14.

1200, &c.  
1 Gen. 29.  
25.  
2 & 6. 12.  
1 Or, Chelubai, ch. 2. 9.  
1 Or, Chelubai, ch. 2. 9.  
1 Or, Harvee, ch. 2. 12.  
1 ch. 2. 12.  
1 ch. 2. 12.

Before  
CHRIST  
1300, &c.Gen. 26,  
13.† That is,  
Sorrowful.† Heb. 17  
th. a wild,  
&c.† Heb. do  
not.† Or, The  
city of  
Naham.† Josh. 13,  
17.† Or, Ba-  
beth, and  
Meonothai,  
who began,  
&c.† Heb. 13,  
33.† Or, inha-  
bitants of  
the valley.† That is,  
Confession.† Or,  
Uthac.† Or, The  
Jewess.† Or,  
Jehudiah,  
mentioned  
before.† Gen. 28, 1,  
& 28, 12.† Or,  
Jemad.

† Gen. 46, 10.

† Ex. 6, 13.

† Num. 26, 13.

† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.† Or,  
Jachin,  
Zerah.

8 And Cos begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharabel the son of Harum.  
9 ¶ And Jabez was more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name <sup>1</sup> Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with <sup>2</sup> sorrow.

10 And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, <sup>1</sup> Oh that thou wouldest <sup>2</sup> bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and <sup>3</sup> that thine hand might <sup>4</sup> be with me, and <sup>5</sup> that thou wouldest <sup>6</sup> keep me from evil, that it may not <sup>7</sup> grieve me: And God granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shuah begat Mehir, which was the father of Eakton.

12 And Eakton begat Beth-rappa, and Peaseah, and Tehinnah the father of <sup>1</sup> Ir-nabash. These are the men of <sup>2</sup> Rechab.

13 And the sons of Kenaz; <sup>1</sup> Othniel, and Seriah; and the sons of Othniel; <sup>1</sup> Hathath.

14 And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seriah begat Jobab, the father of <sup>1</sup> the valley of <sup>2</sup> Charashim; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of Caleb the son of Jephunneh; Iru, Eilah, and Naam: and the sons of Eilah, <sup>1</sup> even Kenaz <sup>2</sup>.

16 And the sons of Jehaleleel; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asarel.

17 ¶ And the sons of Ezra were, Jether, and Mered, and Ephar, and Jalon: and she bare Miriam, and Shammal, and Ishbah the father of Rahtemoa.

18 And his wife <sup>1</sup> Jehudiah bare Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these are the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took <sup>2</sup>.

19 And the sons of <sup>1</sup> his wife <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> Hodiah the sister of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Rahtemoa the Maachathite.

20 And the sons of Shimon were, Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi were, Zoheth, and Ben-sheeth.

21 ¶ The sons of Shelah <sup>1</sup> the son of Judah were, Er the father of Lecah, and Leadah the father of Mareah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ashben.

22 And Jokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Joseph, and Saraph, who <sup>1</sup> had the dominion in <sup>2</sup> Moab, and <sup>3</sup> Jaahub-lehem. And these are ancient things.

23 These were the potters, <sup>1</sup> and those <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup> <sup>637</sup> <sup>638</sup> <sup>639</sup> <sup>640</sup> <sup>641</sup> <sup>642</sup> <sup>643</sup> <sup>644</sup> <sup>645</sup> <sup>646</sup> <sup>647</sup> <sup>648</sup> <sup>649</sup> <sup>650</sup> <sup>651</sup> <sup>652</sup> <sup>653</sup> <sup>654</sup> <sup>655</sup> <sup>656</sup> <sup>657</sup> <sup>658</sup> <sup>659</sup> <sup>660</sup> <sup>661</sup> <sup>662</sup> <sup>663</sup> <sup>664</sup> <sup>665</sup> <sup>666</sup> <sup>667</sup> <sup>668</sup> <sup>669</sup> <sup>670</sup> <sup>671</sup> <sup>672</sup> <sup>673</sup> <sup>674</sup> <sup>675</sup> <sup>676</sup> <sup>677</sup> <sup>678</sup> <sup>679</sup> <sup>680</sup> <sup>681</sup> <sup>682</sup> <sup>683</sup> <sup>684</sup> <sup>685</sup> <sup>686</sup> <sup>687</sup> <sup>688</sup> <sup>689</sup> <sup>690</sup> <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> <sup>695</sup> <sup>696</sup> <sup>697</sup> <sup>698</sup> <sup>699</sup> <sup>700</sup> <sup>701</sup> <sup>702</sup> <sup>703</sup> <sup>704</sup> <sup>705</sup> <sup>706</sup> <sup>707</sup> <sup>708</sup> <sup>709</sup> <sup>710</sup> <sup>711</sup> <sup>712</sup> <sup>713</sup> <sup>714</sup> <sup>715</sup> <sup>716</sup> <sup>717</sup> <sup>718</sup> <sup>719</sup> <sup>720</sup> <sup>721</sup> <sup>722</sup> <sup>723</sup> <sup>724</sup> <sup>725</sup> <sup>726</sup> <sup>727</sup> <sup>728</sup> <sup>729</sup> <sup>730</sup> <sup>731</sup> <sup>732</sup> <sup>733</sup> <sup>734</sup> <sup>735</sup> <sup>736</sup> <sup>737</sup> <sup>738</sup> <sup>739</sup> <sup>740</sup> <sup>741</sup> <sup>742</sup> <sup>743</sup> <sup>744</sup> <sup>745</sup> <sup>746</sup> <sup>747</sup> <sup>748</sup> <sup>749</sup> <sup>750</sup> <sup>751</sup> <sup>752</sup> <sup>753</sup> <sup>754</sup> <sup>755</sup> <sup>756</sup> <sup>757</sup> <sup>758</sup> <sup>759</sup> <sup>760</sup> <sup>761</sup> <sup>762</sup> <sup>763</sup> <sup>764</sup> <sup>765</sup> <sup>766</sup> <sup>767</sup> <sup>768</sup> <sup>769</sup> <sup>770</sup> <sup>771</sup> <sup>772</sup> <sup>773</sup> <sup>774</sup> <sup>775</sup> <sup>776</sup> <sup>777</sup> <sup>778</sup> <sup>779</sup> <sup>780</sup> <sup>781</sup> <sup>782</sup> <sup>783</sup> <sup>784</sup> <sup>785</sup> <sup>786</sup> <sup>787</sup> <sup>788</sup> <sup>789</sup> <sup>790</sup> <sup>791</sup> <sup>792</sup> <sup>793</sup> <sup>794</sup> <sup>795</sup> <sup>796</sup> <sup>797</sup> <sup>798</sup> <sup>799</sup> <sup>800</sup> <sup>801</sup> <sup>802</sup> <sup>803</sup> <sup>804</sup> <sup>805</sup> <sup>806</sup> <sup>807</sup> <sup>808</sup> <sup>809</sup> <sup>810</sup> <sup>811</sup> <sup>812</sup> <sup>813</sup> <sup>814</sup> <sup>815</sup> <sup>816</sup> <sup>817</sup> <sup>818</sup> <sup>819</sup> <sup>820</sup> <sup>821</sup> <sup>822</sup> <sup>823</sup> <sup>824</sup> <sup>825</sup> <sup>826</sup> <sup>827</sup> <sup>828</sup> <sup>829</sup> <sup>830</sup> <sup>831</sup> <sup>832</sup> <sup>833</sup> <sup>834</sup> <sup>835</sup> <sup>836</sup> <sup>837</sup> <sup>838</sup> <sup>839</sup> <sup>840</sup> <sup>841</sup> <sup>842</sup> <sup>843</sup> <sup>844</sup> <sup>845</sup> <sup>846</sup> <sup>847</sup> <sup>848</sup> <sup>849</sup> <sup>850</sup> <sup>851</sup> <sup>852</sup> <sup>853</sup> <sup>854</sup> <sup>855</sup> <sup>856</sup> <sup>857</sup> <sup>858</sup> <sup>859</sup> <sup>860</sup> <sup>861</sup> <sup>862</sup> <sup>863</sup> <sup>864</sup> <sup>865</sup> <sup>866</sup> <sup>867</sup> <sup>868</sup> <sup>869</sup> <sup>870</sup> <sup>871</sup> <sup>872</sup> <sup>873</sup> <sup>874</sup> <sup>875</sup> <sup>876</sup> <sup>877</sup> <sup>878</sup> <sup>879</sup> <sup>880</sup> <sup>881</sup> <sup>882</sup> <sup>883</sup> <sup>884</sup> <sup>885</sup> <sup>886</sup> <sup>887</sup> <sup>888</sup> <sup>889</sup> <sup>890</sup> <sup>891</sup> <sup>892</sup> <sup>893</sup> <sup>894</sup> <sup>895</sup> <sup>896</sup> <sup>897</sup> <sup>898</sup> <sup>899</sup> <sup>900</sup> <sup>901</sup> <sup>902</sup> <sup>903</sup> <sup>904</sup> <sup>905</sup> <sup>906</sup> <sup>907</sup> <sup>908</sup> <sup>909</sup> <sup>910</sup> <sup>911</sup> <sup>912</sup> <sup>913</sup> <sup>914</sup> <sup>915</sup> <sup>916</sup> <sup>917</sup> <sup>918</sup> <sup>919</sup> <sup>920</sup> <sup>921</sup> <sup>922</sup> <sup>923</sup> <sup>924</sup> <sup>925</sup> <sup>926</sup> <sup>927</sup> <sup>928</sup> <sup>929</sup> <sup>930</sup> <sup>931</sup> <sup>932</sup> <sup>933</sup> <sup>934</sup> <sup>935</sup> <sup>936</sup> <sup>937</sup> <sup>938</sup> <sup>939</sup> <sup>940</sup> <sup>941</sup> <sup>942</sup> <sup>943</sup> <sup>944</sup> <sup>945</sup> <sup>946</sup> <sup>947</sup> <sup>948</sup> <sup>949</sup> <sup>950</sup> <sup>951</sup> <sup>952</sup> <sup>953</sup> <sup>954</sup> <sup>955</sup> <sup>956</sup> <sup>957</sup> <sup>958</sup> <sup>959</sup> <sup>960</sup> <sup>961</sup> <sup>962</sup> <sup>963</sup> <sup>964</sup> <sup>965</sup> <sup>966</sup> <sup>967</sup> <sup>968</sup> <sup>969</sup> <sup>970</sup> <sup>971</sup> <sup>972</sup> <sup>973</sup> <sup>974</sup> <sup>975</sup> <sup>976</sup> <sup>977</sup> <sup>978</sup> <sup>979</sup> <sup>980</sup> <sup>981</sup> <sup>982</sup> <sup>983</sup> <sup>984</sup> <sup>985</sup> <sup>986</sup> <sup>987</sup> <sup>988</sup> <sup>989</sup> <sup>990</sup> <sup>991</sup> <sup>992</sup> <sup>993</sup> <sup>994</sup> <sup>995</sup> <sup>996</sup> <sup>997</sup> <sup>998</sup> <sup>999</sup> <sup>1000</sup> <sup>1001</sup> <sup>1002</sup> <sup>1003</sup> <sup>1004</sup> <sup>1005</sup> <sup>1006</sup> <sup>1007</sup> <sup>1008</sup> <sup>1009</sup> <sup>1010</sup> <sup>1011</sup> <sup>1012</sup> <sup>1013</sup> <sup>1014</sup> <sup>1015</sup> <sup>1016</sup> <sup>1017</sup> <sup>1018</sup> <sup>1019</sup> <sup>1020</sup> <sup>1021</sup> <sup>1022</sup> <sup>1023</sup> <sup>1024</sup> <sup>1025</sup> <sup>1026</sup> <sup>1027</sup> <sup>1028</sup> <sup>1029</sup> <sup>1030</sup> <sup>1031</sup> <sup>1032</sup> <sup>1033</sup> <sup>1034</sup> <sup>1035</sup> <sup>1036</sup> <sup>1037</sup> <sup>1038</sup> <sup>1039</sup> <sup>1040</sup> <sup>1041</sup> <sup>1042</sup> <sup>1043</sup> <sup>1044</sup> <sup>1045</sup> <sup>1046</sup> <sup>1047</sup> <sup>1048</sup> <sup>1049</sup> <sup>1050</sup> <sup>1051</sup> <sup>1052</sup> <sup>1053</sup> <sup>1054</sup> <sup>1055</sup> <sup>1056</sup> <sup>1057</sup> <sup>1058</sup> <sup>1059</sup> <sup>1060</sup>





Before  
CHRIST  
1444, &c.

75 And Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs:  
76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali: Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kirjathaim with her suburbs.

77 <sup>15</sup> Unto the rest of the children of Merari <sup>15</sup> were given out of the tribe of Zebulun, <sup>16</sup> Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, were given them out of the tribe of Reuben, Beser in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahash with her suburbs,  
79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Gad: Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim with her suburbs,

81 And Heahbon with her suburbs, and Jaser with her suburbs.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The sons of Issachar, 6 of Benjamin, 12 of Naphtali, 14 of Manasseh, 20, 24 and of Ephraim. 21 The calamity of Ephraim by the men of Gath. 22 Beriah is born. 23 Ephraim's habitations. 24 The sons of Asher.

NOW the sons of Issachar were, \*Tola, and \*Puah, Jashub, and Shimrom, four.

2 And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their father's house, to wit, of Tola: they were valiant men of might <sup>8</sup> in their generations <sup>8</sup>; whose number was in the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

3 And the sons of Uzzi: Izrahiah: and the sons of Izrahiah: Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Ishiah, <sup>8</sup> five: all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after <sup>1</sup> the house of their fathers <sup>1</sup>, were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men: for they had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren among all the families of Issachar were valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

6 ¶ <sup>8</sup> The sons of <sup>8</sup> Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediael, three.

7 And the sons of Bela; Eabon, and Uziel, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of <sup>1</sup> the house of their fathers <sup>1</sup>, mighty men of valour: and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Omrah, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these are the sons of Becher.

9 And the <sup>2</sup> number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of <sup>1</sup> the house of their fathers <sup>1</sup>, mighty men of valour, was twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jediael; Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan; Joush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chemaanah, and Zethan, and Tharshiah, and Ahishahar.

11 All these the sons of Jediael, <sup>8</sup> by the heads <sup>8</sup> of <sup>1</sup> their fathers <sup>1</sup>, mighty men

of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.

12 \*Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children of \*Ir, and Hushim, the sons of \*Aher.

13 ¶ The sons of Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni, and Jexer, and \*Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.

14 ¶ The sons of Manasseh; \*Ashriel, whom <sup>8</sup> Bahe bare: (<sup>8</sup> but his concubine the \*Aramites bare Machir the father of Gilead:

15 <sup>8</sup> And Machir took to wife the sister of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name was Maschah <sup>8</sup>;) and the name of the second was Zelophehad: and Zelophehad had daughters.

16 And Maschah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name Perash; and the name of his brother was Sherah; and his sons were Ulam and Rakem.

17 And the sons of Ulam; \*Bedan. These were the sons of <sup>8</sup> Gilead, the son of Machir <sup>8</sup>, the son of Manasseh.

18 And his sister Hammeleth bare Ishod, and \*Abiezer, and Mahalah.

19 And the sons of Shemidiah were, Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam.

20 ¶ And <sup>1</sup> the sons of Ephraim; \*Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Eladah his son, and Tahath his son,

21 ¶ And Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead <sup>8</sup>, whom the men of Gath (<sup>8</sup> that were born in that land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.

22 And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name <sup>8</sup> Beriah, because it <sup>8</sup> went evil with <sup>8</sup> his house.

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Beth-horon the nether, and the upper, and Uzen-sherah.)

25 And Rephah was his son, also Raseph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son.

26 Laadan his son, Ammihud his son, Elihana his son,

27 ¶ Non his son, Jehoshuah his son.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations were, Beth-el and the <sup>9</sup> towns thereof, and eastward \*Naaran, and westward Gezer, with the <sup>9</sup> towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto <sup>8</sup> Gaza and the towns thereof:

29 And <sup>10</sup> by the borders <sup>10</sup> of the children of \*Manasseh, Beth-shean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, \*Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.

30 ¶ The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Berah their sister.

31 And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who is the father of Birzavith.

VAR. READ.—<sup>8</sup> V. 12. Rather, another (son of Bilhah, i.e. Dan—a mode of expressing the writer's dislike. Comp. Judg. 17, 18.), *Her. Be. Kamp.*

¶ V. 14. Aariel.—<sup>8</sup> i.e. Syrian woman.—<sup>8</sup> *Vs. 20, 21.* Shuthelah (and Bered was his son.... and Shuthelah his son), and Ezer, and Elead, *Be. Ke.*—<sup>8</sup> V. 23. As if—with misfortune.—<sup>8</sup> happened when misfortune was in.—<sup>8</sup> V. 23. Lit. daughters; as throughout.—<sup>10</sup> V. 29. Lit. at the hands. [The construction is harsh, for these towns belonged to Manasseh, Josh. 17, 11.]

VAR. READ.—V. 14. <sup>8</sup> (The name of Aziel's mother seems to have dropped out.)—V. 15. <sup>8</sup> (Corrupt text untranslatableable.)—V. 17. <sup>8</sup> the father of Gilead, Machir, *Be.*—V. 23. <sup>8</sup> Ayyah, many MSS. and editions, *Be. Ke. Kamp.* (i.)

1400, &c.  
a Gen. 46. 13.  
Num. 26.  
23.  
1 Phineas,  
Jeh.

1 Sam. 24.  
1, 2.  
ch. 27. 1.

a Gen. 46. 31.  
Num. 26. 23.  
ch. 2. 1, &c.

Before  
CHRIST  
1444, &c.

1 Num. 26.  
20. Shuppim and Huppim.  
1 Or. Ir, ver. 1.  
1 Or.  
1 Ephraim.  
Num. 26. 23.  
1 Gen. 4. 2.  
Shallum.

1 Sam. 12.  
11.

1 Num. 26.  
23. Jaser.

1 Num. 26.  
23.

1 Or. Ber.  
Num. 12. 1.  
M.

1 Josh. 17. 1.  
Manasseh.  
1 Heb.  
daughters.

1 Josh. 17. 1.  
1 Josh. 17. 1.

1 Gen. 46.  
17.  
Num. 26.  
23.

VAR. READ.—<sup>15</sup> V. 77. Unto the rest (of the Levites), the children of Merari.—<sup>16</sup> Called by a corruption of the text (*Mo. Be.*) Dimnah, Josh. 21. 35.—*Chap. 7.* 1 *Vs. 4, 7, 9, 11.* their fathers' house, *Be.; or, houses, Ke.*—<sup>8</sup> V. 9. reckoning (*vs. 5, 7*).

VAR. READ.—V. 77. <sup>8</sup> Insert, Jokneam with her pasture-grounds, and Kartah with her pasture-grounds (Josh. 21. 34).—*Chap. 7.* V. 2. <sup>8</sup> Lit. according to their generations (*or, register*). *Pretr.*, and their reckoning was (*see v. 9*). *Be.*—V. 3. <sup>8</sup> (A name has dropped out).—V. 6. <sup>8</sup> <sup>8</sup> inserted in several MSS. and all versions.—V. 11. <sup>8</sup> heads, *Sept. Vulg. Be.*

Before  
CHRIST  
1400, &c.

1. v. 31.  
Shemer.  
2. v. 32.  
Shemer.

32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and \*Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister.  
33 And the sons of Japhlet; Paasch, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These are, the children of Japhlet.

34 And the sons of \*Shamer; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram.

35 And the sons of his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesah, and Amal.

36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah, 37 Beker, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilehah, and Ithran, and Beera.

38 And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and Ara.

39 And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Haniel, and Rezia.

40 All these were the children of Asher, heads of their <sup>12</sup>father's house<sup>11</sup>, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war and to battle was twenty and six thousand men.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 The sons and chief men of Benjamin. 23 The stock of Saul and Jonathan.

NOW Benjamin begat \*Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, and \*Ahabah the third.

2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bela were, \*Addar, and Gera, and bihud.

4 And Abihua, and Naaman, and Ahoah, 5 And Gera, and \*Shephuphan, and Humam.

6 And these are the sons of \*Ehud: <sup>3</sup>these are the heads of <sup>3</sup>the fathers<sup>3</sup> of the inhabitants of Geba, and they \*removed them <sup>4</sup>to \*Manahath:

7 \*And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, <sup>4</sup>he \*removed them <sup>42</sup>, and begat<sup>7</sup> Uzsa, and Abihud.

8 And Shabairaim begat children in the country of Moab, after he had <sup>5</sup>sent them away; Hushim and Baara were his wives<sup>6</sup>.

9 \*And he begat<sup>9</sup> of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mecha, and Malcham.

10 And Jezr, and Shachia, and Mirma. These were his sons, heads of <sup>3</sup>the fathers<sup>3</sup>.

11 And of Hushim he begat Abitub, and Elpaal.

12 The sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and <sup>10</sup>Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod, with the <sup>11</sup>towns thereof:

13 Beriah also, and \*Shema, who were heads of the <sup>3</sup>fathers of the inhabitants of Aijalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath:

14 And \*Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth, 15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and Ader, 16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah;

17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hzeki, and Heber,

18 Ishmerai also, and Jeziah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal;

19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi, 20 And Eliezer, and Zilkhai, and Eliel, 21 And Adajah, and Beriiah, and Shimrah, the sons of \*Shimhi;

22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan.

24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and Antothijah,

25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak;

26 And Shamsheirai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah,

27 And Jaresiah, and Elijah, and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham.

28 These were heads of the <sup>3</sup>fathers, by their generations, <sup>12</sup>chief men<sup>12</sup>. These dwelt in Jerusalem.

29 And at Gibeon dwelt the <sup>1</sup>father of Gibeon; whose <sup>4</sup>wife's name was Maachah:

30 And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Beal, and Nadab,

31 And Gedor, and Ahio, and \*Zacher. 32 And Mikloth begat \*Shimeah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against them.

33 \*And \*Ner begat \*Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and \*Abinadab, and \*Eah-beal.

34 And the son of Jonathan was \*Merib-baal; and Merib-baal begat \*Micah.

35 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and \*Tarea, and Ahas.

36 And Ahas begat \*Jehoadah; and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Asmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza,

37 And Moza begat Binea; \*Rapha was his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son:

38 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Asrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.

39 And the sons of Esbek his brother were, Ulam his firstborn, Jehuah the second, and Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Benjamin.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 The original of Israel's and Judah's genealogies. 2 The Israelites, 10 the priests, 14 and the Levites with Nethinims, which dwell in Jerusalem. 27 The charge of certain Levites. 35 The stock of Saul and Jonathan.

1 SO \*all <sup>2</sup>Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the kings <sup>3</sup>of Israel and Judah, who were <sup>3</sup>carried away to Babylon for their <sup>4</sup>transgression.

2 \*Now the first inhabitants that dwell in their possessions in their cities were, the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and <sup>4</sup>the Nethinims.

3 And in \*Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh;

4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez the son of Judah.

5 And of the \*Shilonites; Assiah the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Salu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah.

8 And Imneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephathiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Imniah;

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six.

VAR. REND.—<sup>12</sup> V. 28. Lit. heads.—<sup>13</sup> Chap. 9. 1 V. 1. And.—<sup>14</sup> i.e. the 'ten tribes,' Be. Kamp.—<sup>15</sup> of Israel. And (the children of) Judah were.—<sup>16</sup> unfaithfulness.

VAR. REND.—V. 33. \*Abner, Be.; see 1 Sam. 14. 51.—<sup>17</sup> Chap. 9. V. 6. \*Shelanites, Sept. Targ. Be. Ke. (pts.) See Num. 26. 20. (pt.)

Before  
CHRIST  
1400, &c.

Called  
Jahel,  
ch. 9. 35.  
ch. 9. 33.

Or,  
Zachariah,  
ch. 9. 37.

Or,  
Shimeon,  
ch. 9. 28.

1 Sam. 14.  
51.

1 Sam. 14.  
49, 150.

Or, Ish-  
bosheth,  
2 Sam. 2. 8.

Or, Mephi-  
boeth,  
2 Sam. 4. 6.

2 Sam. 9.  
12.

Or,  
Tubson,  
ch. 9. 41.

A Jara,  
ch. 9. 42.

ch. 9. 43.  
Rephiah.

1200, &c.  
8 Sara x. 50.

cl. 536.  
8 Sara 3. 70.

Neh. 7. 79.

8 Josh. 9. 57.  
Ezra 2. 65.

8 & 30.  
8 Neh. 11. 1.

1400, &c.  
8 Gen. 6.  
21.

Num. 35. 30.  
ch. 7. 6.

Or, Ard,  
Gen. 45. 21.

Or,  
Shephum,  
Num. 35. 30.

See ch. 7.  
12.

ch. 2. 32.

vv. 31.

Or, Shema,  
vs. 13.

VAR. REND.—<sup>11</sup> V. 40. fathers' houses.—<sup>12</sup> Chap. 8. 1 V. 1. Called Abiram, Num. 26. 38.—<sup>13</sup> V. 6. (Should be in parenthesis).—<sup>14</sup> V. 6, 10, 13, 28. fathers' houses.—<sup>15</sup> V. 6, 7. carried them captive.—<sup>16</sup> V. 7. Manuety.—<sup>17</sup> i.e. Gera, as the head of the three.

—<sup>18</sup> and he (Ehud) begat.—<sup>19</sup> V. 8. sent them away, (to wit,) Hushim and Baara his wives.—<sup>20</sup> V. 9. He begat.—<sup>21</sup> V. 12. Shemer.—<sup>22</sup> Lit. daughters.

VAR. REND.—<sup>23</sup> Chap. 8. V. 6. \*Abihud, Pesch. Gr. See v. 2.—<sup>24</sup> V. 14. Elpaal his brother, and, Be. Ke. (doubtfully).



Before  
CHRIST  
1200, &c.

• Neh. 11.  
10, &c.  
† Neh. 11.  
11, Seraphiah.

† Heb.  
mighty men  
of valour.

† Heb.  
thresholds.

/ Num. 31. 6.

g ch. 36. 1, 2.  
A 1 Sam. 9. 9.  
† Heb.  
Jeredath.  
† Or, trust.

† Kings 11.  
4.

† Or, trust.  
† Or, sure-  
house.

† Heb. bring  
them in by  
tale, and  
carry them  
out by tale.  
† Or.  
vessels.

† Ex. 30. 23.

All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin,  
11 And Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of God;

12 And Adaiab the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchiah, and Maasai the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer;

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the son of Asrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari;

15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galai, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph;

16 And Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galai, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of Elkanaah, that dwell in the villages of the Netophathites.

17 And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahitman, and their brethren: Shallum was the chief;

18 Who hitherto waited in the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi.

19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Korathites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle:

and their fathers, being over the host of the LORD, were keepers of the entry.

20 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, and the LORD was with him.

21 And Zechariah the son of Mesheleiah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom David and Samuel the seer did ordain in their set office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to come after seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the chambers and treasures of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and out by tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

30 And some of the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices.

31 And Mattithiah, one of the Levites, who was the firstborn of Shallum the

Korahite, had the set office over the things that were made in the pans.

32 And other of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, were over the shewbread, to prepare it every sabbath.

33 And these are the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the chambers were free: for they were employed in that work day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jerusalem.

35 ¶ And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wife's name was Maachab:

36 And his firstborn son Abdon, then Zur, and Kiah, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab, 37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.

38 And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.

39 ¶ And Ner begat Kiah; and Kiah begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Eah-baal.

40 And the son of Jonathan was Merib-baal; and Merib-baal begat Micah.

41 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, and Ahaz.

42 And Ahas begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Asmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Mosa;

43 And Mosa begat Binea; and Bephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Asiel his son.

44 And Asiel had six sons, whose names are these, Asrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these were the sons of Asiel.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Saul's overthrow and death. 2 The Philistines triumph over Saul. 3 The blindness of Jachb-gilead towards Saul and his sons. 4 Saul's son, for which the kingdom was translated from him to David.

NOW the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchishua, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

10 And they put his armour in the

VAR. REND.—13 V. 31. was in trust.—16 V. 34. very heads of the fathers' houses.—17 by their generations, even heads.—Chap. 10. 1 V. 3. Or, trembled because of. See 1 Sam. 31. 3.—1 V. 4. the.—1 V. 7. Or, plain (viz. of Jezreel).

Before  
CHRIST  
1200, &c.

† Or, trust.  
† Lev. 2. 4.  
A 2. 8.

† Or, as yet  
plain, or,  
ditch.

† Heb. head  
of striking  
or, ch. 2. 8.  
A 2. 8.

† Heb. upon  
them.

† ch. 2. 8.

† ch. 2. 8.

† ch. 2. 8.

† 1 Sam. 31.  
1. 2.

† Or,  
wounded.

† Or, Saul.  
† 1 Sam. 31.  
10.

† Heb.  
dancers  
with him.

† Heb.  
Jezreel hills.

† Or, and  
him.

† 1 Sam. 31.  
10.





Before  
CHRIST  
1008.

Or, rampers of  
battle, or,  
rampers to  
battle.

Or, out the  
battle in  
array.

Heb. with-  
out a heart,  
Ps. 12. 2.

Or, keep-  
ing their  
rank.

hundred; and all their brethren were at<sup>13</sup> their commandment.

33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they were not of double heart.

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make David king.

39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, even unto<sup>14</sup> Issachar and Zebulun and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for there was joy in Israel.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 David fetcheth the ark with great solemnity from Kirjath-jearim. 9 Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at the house of Obed-edom.

AND David consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the Lord our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, that are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are in<sup>15</sup> their cities and suburbs: that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for we enquired not at it in the days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kirjath-jearim.

6 And David went up, and all Israel, to Baalah, that is, to Kirjath-jearim, which belongeth to Judah, to bring up thence the ark of God the Lord, that dwelleth between the cherubims, whose name is called on it.

7 And they carried the ark of God in a new cart out of the house of Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio drove the cart.

8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

9 And when they came unto the threshing-floor of Chidon, Uzza put forth his

hand to hold the ark; for the oxen stumbled.

10 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, because he put his hand to the ark: and there he died before God.

11 And David was displeased, because the Lord had made a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that place is called Perez-uzza to this day.

12 And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me?

13 So David brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

14 And the ark of God remained in the family of Obed-edom in his house three months. And the Lord blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 Hiram's kindness to David. 2 David's felicity in people, wives, and children. 8 His two victories against the Philistines.

NOW Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And David perceived that the Lord had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Israel.

3 And David took more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters.

4 Now these are the names of his children which he had in Jerusalem; Shamua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,

5 And Ithar, and Eliahua, and Eliphalet,

6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

7 And Elihama, and Beiliada, and Eliphalet.

8 And when the Philistines heard that David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard of it, and went out against them.

9 And the Philistines came and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

10 And David enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the Lord said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Baal-perazim; and David smote them there. Then David said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place Baal-perazim.

12 And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

13 And the Philistines yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore David enquired again of God, and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 9. Rather, kicked, &c. (after Vulg.); or, had shaken (it), as A. V. 2 Sam. 6. 6; lit. had thrown (it) forward, as Targ. *ibid.*—<sup>2</sup> V. 11. i. e. Uzza's breach.—<sup>3</sup> V. 14. by the house, Be.—<sup>4</sup> own house (or, shrine), Th. Be.—<sup>5</sup> Chap. 14. 1 V. 12. there they left their gods, and.—<sup>6</sup> V. 13. marching.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 14. V. 5. & Omit, Be. Th. We. Comp. 2 Sam. 5. 15.—<sup>2</sup> V. 6. So Th. Be.; omit, Mo. We. (ib.)—<sup>3</sup> V. 14. & (A comparison with 2 Sam. 5. 23 suggests that the text of Chron. is partly corrupt, Be. Kamp.)

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 40. as far as.—<sup>2</sup> (with) provision of meal.—<sup>3</sup> Chap. 13. 1 V. 1. even.—<sup>4</sup> V. 2. the cities of their pasture-grounds.—<sup>5</sup> V. 5. Hamath.—<sup>6</sup> V. 6. So Lxx. Or, sitteth (or, is enthroned) upon.—<sup>7</sup> V. 8. clarions.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 13. V. 6. & which are called by his name, Pesh. Targ. and partly Sept. Comp. 2 Sam. 6. 2. (The Heb. text seems to be mutilated).

Before  
CHRIST  
1008.

Heb. about it.

Num. 4. 13. ch. 15. 13.

Lev. 10. 2. That is, The branch of Uzza.

Heb. removed.

2 Sam. 6. 11.

As Gen. 26. 2.

cl. 1042.

2 Sam. 5. 11, &c.

Heb. yet.

ch. 2. 6.

Or, Elided. 2 Sam. 5. 16.

2 Sam. 5. 17.

1047.

ch. 11. 13.

That is, A pie of branches.

2 Sam. 5. 23.

2 Sam. 5. 23.

Before  
CHRIST  
1047.

9 Sam. 5.  
24. 1046.  
12. 27.  
3 Chr. 26. 8.  
1 Thet. 2. 25.  
11. 28.

go out to battle: for God's gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Philistines.

16 David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer.

17 And the fame of David went out into all lands: and the Lord brought the fear of him upon all nations.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 David, having prepared a place for the ark, ordered the priests and Levites to bring it from Obed-edom. 25 He performeth the solemnity thereof with great joy. 26 Michal despiseth him.

AND David made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the Lord chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

3 And David gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the Lord unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites:

5 Of the sons of Kohath: Uriel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twenty:

6 Of the sons of Merari: Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:

7 Of the sons of Gershon: Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:

8 Of the sons of Elizaphan: Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

9 Of the sons of Hebron: Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

10 Of the sons of Uzziel: Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve:

11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites: sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the Lord God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for it.

13 For because ye did it not at the first, the Lord our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the Lord God of Israel.

15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded according to the word of the Lord.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments of music, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel: and of his brethren, Asaph the son of Berechiah: and of the sons of Merari their brethren, Ethan the son of Kushaiah:

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Bjaasiah, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Ma-

seiah, and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, the porters.

19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass:

20 And Zechariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries upon Alamoth:

21 And Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and Asaiah, with harps upon the Sheminith to excel:

22 And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, was for song: he was instructed about the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Berechiah and Elkannah were doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shobabiah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nathaneel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obed-edom and Jehiah were doorkeepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams.

27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the song with the singers: David also had upon him an ephod of linen.

28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the Lord with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the Lord came to the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul looking out at a window saw king David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 David's festival sacrifices. 4 He ordereth a choir to sing, thanksgiving. 7 The psalm of thanksgiving. 27 He appointeth ministers, porters, priests, and musicians, to attend continually on the ark.

SO they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God.

2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the Lord.

3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 ¶ And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the Lord, and to record, and to thank and praise the Lord God of Israel:

5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and

VAR. READ.—F. 20. after the manner of virgins (soprano), Ge. Ke.—F. 21. on the octave (viz. below, i.e. in the bass), to lead.—F. 22. bearing (viz. the ark), Be. Ke.—F. 23. 24. porters (or, gatekeepers), as v. 18.—F. 24. 25. claronas.—F. 27. the chief for bearing.—F. 27. 28. trumpet.—F. 28. playing aloud.—Chap. 16. F. 3. cake of raisins.—F. 5. head.

VAR. READ.—F. 18. Y add, and Asaiah, Sept. Ka. (v. 21).—F. 21. B omit, Be. Ke.—Chap. 16. F. 3. B Jaasiah, Be. Ke. (ch. 15. 18.)

Before  
CHRIST  
1047.

1 Sam. 5.  
24. 1046.  
12. 27.  
3 Chr. 26. 8.  
1 Thet. 2. 25.  
11. 28.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.  
1 Chr. 28.  
15. 1046.

VAR. READ.—F. 15. will have.—Chap. 15. F. 12. heads.—F. 13. poles.—F. 16. playing aloud, to swell the sound for joy.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. F. 18. B omit, Sept. Be. Ke.; comp. v. 20; 16. 5. (Ben = son.) and so possibly a fragment of a clause describing descent of Zechariah; so Rio.)

|                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>Before CHRIST<br/>chr. 1042.</p> <p>† Heb. with instruments of music and harps.</p> <p>• Rev. 2 Sam. 23. 1.</p> <p>d Ps. 145. 1-14.</p> | <p>Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom: and Jeiel † with psalteries and with harps; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals;</p> <p>6 Benaiah also and Jahasiel the priests with † trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.</p> <p>7 ¶ Then on that day David † delivered † <i>first this psalm</i> † to thank the Lord into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.</p> <p>8 ¶ Give thanks unto the Lord, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the † people.</p> <p>9 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.</p> <p>10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord.</p> <p>11 Seek the Lord and his strength, seek his face continually.</p> <p>12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;</p> <p>13 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.</p> <p>14 He is the Lord our God; his judgments are in all the earth.</p> <p>15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word which he commanded to a thousand generations;</p> <p>16 <i>Evens of the covenant</i> which he made with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac;</p> <p>17 And hath confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant,</p> <p>18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, † the † lot of your inheritance;</p> <p>19 When ye were but † few, † even a few, and strangers in it.</p> <p>20 And when they went from nation to nation, and from one kingdom to another people;</p> <p>21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he † reproveth kings for their sakes.</p> <p>22 <i>Saying,</i> † Touch not mine † anointed, and do my prophets no harm.</p> <p>23 ¶ Sing unto the Lord, all the earth; † shew forth from day to day his salvation †.</p> <p>24 Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.</p> <p>25 For great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised: he also is to be feared above all gods.</p> <p>26 For all the gods † of the † people are idols, but the Lord made the heavens.</p> <p>27 † Glory and honour † are in his presence; strength and gladness are in his place.</p> <p>28 Give unto the Lord, ye kindreds of the † people, give unto the Lord glory and strength.</p> <p>29 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the Lord in † the beauty of holiness †.</p> <p>30 Fear before him, all the earth: the world also † shall be stable, that it be not † moved.</p> <p>31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say among the nations, The Lord reigneth.</p> <p>32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that is therein.</p> <p>33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the Lord, because he cometh to judge the earth.</p> <p>34 † O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.</p> | <p>35 And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise.</p> <p>36 † Blessed be the Lord God of Israel for ever and ever. And all † the people said, Amen, and praised the Lord.</p> <p>37 ¶ So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the Lord Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:</p> <p>38 And Obed-edom † with his brethren, threescore and eight; Obed-edom † also the son of Jeduthun and Hosaiah † to be † porters:</p> <p>39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, † before the † tabernacle of the Lord † in the high place that was at Gibeon.</p> <p>40 To offer burnt offerings unto the Lord upon the altar of the burnt offering continually † morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the Lord, which he commanded Israel;</p> <p>41 And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the Lord, † because his mercy endureth for ever;</p> <p>42 And with them † Heman and Jeduthun with † trumpets and cymbals for those that should † make a sound †, and † with musical instruments of God †.</p> <p>And the sons of Jeduthun were † porters.</p> <p>43 And all the people departed every man to his house: and David returned to bless his house.</p> | <p>Before CHRIST<br/>chr. 1042.</p> <p>m Ps. 106. 47, 48.</p> <p>n 1 Kings 8. 18.</p> <p>o Deut. 27. 15.</p> <p>p ch. 21. 29.</p> <p>q 2 Chr. 1. 2.</p> <p>r 1 Kin. 2. 4.</p> <p>s Ps. 29. 20.</p> <p>t Num. 26. 2.</p> <p>† Heb. in the morning, and in the evening.</p> <p>u ver. 24.</p> <p>v 2 Chr. 1. 12.</p> <p>w 2 S. 23.</p> <p>x Jer. 33. 11.</p> <p>† Heb. for the gate.</p> <p>y 2 Sam. 6. 15, 20.</p> <p>z 2 Sam. 7. 1.</p> <p>aa.</p> <p>† Heb. have been.</p> <p>† Heb. from after.</p> |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

## CHAPTER 17.

1 Nathan first approving the purpose of David, to build God an house, 2 after by the word of God forbiddeth him. 11 He promisseth him blessings and benefits in his seed. 16 David's prayer and thanksgiving.

NOW it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the Lord remaineth under curtains.

2 Then Nathan said unto David, Do all that is in thine heart; for God is with thee.

3 And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Go, and tell David my servant. Thus saith the Lord, Thus shalt not build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Israel unto this day; but I have gone from tent to tent, and from one † tabernacle to another.

6 Wheresoever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, even † from following the sheep, that thou shouldst be ruler over my people Israel:

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and † have made † thee a name like the name of the great men that are in the earth.

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> Vs. 6, 42. clarions.—<sup>2</sup> V. 7. committed it first. Be. Ke.—<sup>3</sup> Vs. 8, 23, 28. peoples.—<sup>4</sup> V. 18. line (Ps. 103. 11).—<sup>5</sup> V. 22. anointed ones.—<sup>6</sup> V. 23. tell the tidings (Ps. 26. 8) of his salvation from, &c.—<sup>7</sup> V. 27. Splendour and majesty (ib. v. 6).—<sup>8</sup> V. 29. holy adorning.—<sup>9</sup> V. 30. is established that it cannot be (ib. v. 10).

VAR. REVD.—<sup>10</sup> V. 38. Omit.—<sup>11</sup> being.—<sup>12</sup> V. 39. dwelling-place.—<sup>13</sup> V. 42. play aloud.—<sup>14</sup> instruments of divine song. Chap. 17. <sup>15</sup> V. 5. dwelling-place.—<sup>16</sup> V. 8. I will make, Be. We.—<sup>17</sup> V. 10. READ.—<sup>18</sup> V. 38. β Inert, and, &c.; and Hosaiah. Be. V. 42. β Omit, Sept. &c. (as wrongly repeated from v. 41).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1042.

Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the beginning.

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel. Moreover I will subdue<sup>2</sup> all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the Lord will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will establish his throne for ever.

13 I will be<sup>4</sup> his father, and he shall be<sup>5</sup> my son; and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from him that was before thee:

14 But I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

16 ¶ And David the king came and sat before the Lord, and said, Who am I, O Lord God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and β hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree<sup>6</sup>. O Lord God.

18 What can David speak more to thee β for the honour of thy servant β? for thou knowest thy servant.

19 O Lord, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these great things.

20 O Lord, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem to be his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terrible-ness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt?

22 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, Lord, becomest their God.

23 Therefore now, Lord, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The Lord of hosts is the God of Israel, even a God to Israel: and let the house of David thy servant be established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to pray before thee.

26 And now, Lord, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

27 Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it

may be before thee for ever: for thou bleasest, O Lord, and it shall be blessed for ever.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. 3 He smiteth Hadereser and the Syrians. 9 Thou sendest Hadoram with presents to King David. 11 The presents and the spoil David dedicated to God. 13 He putteth garrisons in Edom. 14 David's officers.

NOW after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ And David smote β Hadereser king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to establish his dominion by the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of † Hada-maceus came to help Hadereser king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria-damascus, and the Syrians became David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the Lord preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadereser, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from β Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadereser, brought David very much brass, wherewith † Solomon made the brazen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when † Tou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hadereser king of Zobah;

10 He sent † Hadoram his son to king David, to enquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadereser, and smitten him; (for Hadereser † had war with Tou<sup>3</sup>;) and with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 ¶ Them also king David dedicated unto the Lord, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; β from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek.

12 Moreover † Abiahah the son of Zeruiah slew of the Edomites in the valley of salt eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the Lord preserved David whithersoever he went.

14 ¶ So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

15 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahithud, † recorder.

16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and β Abimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and † Shavsha was scribe;

17 † And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites<sup>4</sup>; and the sons of David were chief about the king<sup>5</sup>.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. 1 V. 1. Lit. daughters.— 2 V. 4. Insert, for.— 3 V. 10. Lit. was a man of wars of Tou (or rather, Tohu).— 4 V. 17. See c. 2 Sam. 8. 18.— 5 Lit. the first at the king's hand.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 3. β Called Hadereser in 2 Sam. 8. 3—12, which is the preferable form. The letters γ and δ resemble one another very closely in Hebrew.— V. 8. β Either, Tobah; cf. ib. c. 8.— V. 11. β Add, from Syria, Mo. Ex. c. 12).— V. 16. β As margin, Versions. (The names should also most probably be transposed; see 46. c. 17.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1042.

cir. 1042  
c. 2 Sam. 8. 18.

1 Cr.  
11-12-13  
2 Sam. 8. 1.

2 Sam. 8. 4.  
seven hundred.

1 Heb.  
Dammah

1 Called in the book of Samuel Tobah, and Benaiah.

1 Kings: 18, 20.

2 Chr. 4. 12, 13, 16.

1 Cr. 11-12-13.

1 Cr. 11-12-13.

1 Heb. to him.

1 Heb. was the man of wars.

1 Heb. Abiahah.

2 Sam. 8. 13.

2 Sam. 8. 14, 20.

1 Cr. 11-12-13.

1 Called Abimelech in 2 Sam. 8. 17.

1 Called Shavsha in 2 Sam. 8. 17, and Shavsha in 1 Kings 4. 1.

2 Sam. 8. 18.

1 Heb. of the hand of the king.

2 Sam. 7. 14, 15.

c. Luke 1. 33.

2 Sam. 7. 16.

† Heb. great nations.

† Heb. hast revealed the ear of thy servant.

1 Cr. 11-12-13.

VAR. READ.—V. 10. and have subdued, De W.— 4 V. 13. to him a.— to me a.— 5 V. 17. manner of men (thus far also Ke.) from on high (?), Ge.; comp. 2 Sam. 7. 19.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 17. V. 17. β hast shewn me the succession (generations, We.) of men onwards (?), Ec. Be. We.; thou that callest the generations of men, Hi.; comp. Isa. 41. 4.— V. 18. β for honour, Sept. Be.; of thy servant is not found also in 2 Sam. 7. 20.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1037.

## CHAPTER 19.

a 2 Sam. 10.  
1, &c.

† Heb. In  
their eyes  
as the David,  
&c.

† Heb.  
to attack.

b ch. 12. 5, 9.

cir. 1037.

† Heb. the  
sons of the  
heathen men.  
† Or, young  
men.

† Heb.  
David.

cir. 1036.  
† These in  
2 explanation.  
† Or,  
Shophach.  
2 Sam. 10.  
14.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 19. 1 V. 4. even up to.—  
2 V. 9. at the entrance (2 Sam. 10. 8).—3 V. 16.  
brought out.

1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun the son of Nabaah, are villainously entreated. 2 The Ammonites, strengthened by the Syrians, are overcome by Joab and Abishai. 16 Shophach, making a new supply of the Syrians, is slain by David.

NOW "it came to pass after this, that Nabaah the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And David said, I will show kindness unto Hanun the son of Nabaah, because his father shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, † Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst <sup>1</sup> hard by <sup>2</sup> their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went certain, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beads be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves † odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of Syria-maschah, and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Maschah and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array <sup>2</sup> before the gate of the city: and the kings that were come <sup>2</sup> by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Joab saw that † the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the <sup>1</sup> choice of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of † Abishai his brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of Ammon.

12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the Lord do that which is good in his sight.

14 So Joab and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle: and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

16 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and <sup>2</sup> drew forth <sup>3</sup> the Syrians that were beyond the river: and Shophach the captain of the host of Hadarezer went before them.

17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 Rabbah is besieged by Joab, spoiled by David, and the people thereof tortured. 4 Three giants are slain in three several overthrowes of the Philistines.

AND "it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, Joab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And David took the crown of <sup>2</sup> their king <sup>3</sup> from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that were in it, and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that there † arose war at <sup>2</sup> Gether with the Philistines; at which time <sup>3</sup> Sibbecai the Husathite slew <sup>4</sup> Sippai, that was of the children of <sup>5</sup> the giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of <sup>2</sup> Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear staff was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at Gath, where was a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot: and he also was <sup>2</sup> the son of the giant.

7 But when he <sup>3</sup> defied Israel, Jonathan the son of <sup>4</sup> Shimea David's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 David, tempted by Satan, forth Joab to number the people. 5 The number of the people being brought, David repenteth of it. 9 David having three plagues propounded by Gad chooseth the pestilence. 14 After the death of seventy thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of Jerusalem. 18 David, by God's direction, erecteth Urnan's threshingfloor: where having built an altar, God giveth a sign of his favour by fire, and stappeth the plague. 25 David sacrificeth there, being restrained from Ulison by fear of the angel.

AND 1 Satan stood up against Israel, and <sup>2</sup> provoked David to number Israel.

2 And David said to Joab and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel from Beer-sheba even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 21. 1 V. 1. i.e. Accuser.—  
2 Moved (2 Sam. 24. 1); II. enticed.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 20. V. 2. <sup>2</sup> Milcom, Sept. Comp. 2 Sam. 12. 30.—V. 4. <sup>2</sup> Gath, Gr. (Pesh. 'Gaza.')

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1036.

cir. 1035.  
a 2 Sam. 11.

† Heb. at the  
return of the  
year.

b 2 Sam. 12.

cir. 1033.

a 2 Sam. 12.  
30, 31.

† Heb. the  
weight of.

cir. 1018.

a 2 Sam. 21.

18.

† Or,

continued.

† Heb. stood.

Or, Gath.

a ch. 11. 29.

† Or, Sappai.

2 Sam. 21.

18.

† Or, Rapha.

† Called

also Jaar-

og-gin.

2 Sam. 21.

19.

2 Sam. 21.

20.

† Heb. a man

of stature.

† Heb. born

to the giant,

or, Rapha.

† Or,

reproached.

† Called

Shemamah,

1 Sam. 16. 9.

1017.

a 2 Sam. 24.

1, &c.

b ch. 27. 23.



Before  
CHRIST  
3017.

ch. 27. 24.

† Heb. And  
it was evil  
in the eyes  
of the LORD  
concerning  
this thing.  
† 2 Sam. 24.  
10.† 2 Sam. 12.  
12.† See 1 Sam.  
9. 9.† Heb.  
stretch out.† Heb. Take  
to thee.† 2 Sam. 24.  
12.

† Or, many.

† 2 Sam. 24.  
12.† See Gen. 6.  
6.† Or,  
travels.  
† 2 Sam. 24.  
12.

† 2 Chr. 3. 1.

† 2 Chr. 3. 1.

† Or, When  
Ornan  
turned back  
and saw the  
angel, then  
he and his  
four sons  
with him  
hid them-  
selves.

3 And Joab answered, The Lord make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why then will he be a cause of trespass to Israel?

4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Joab.

7 † And God was displeased with this thing: therefore he smote Israel.

8 And David said unto God, 'I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.'

9 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Gad, David's seer, saying,

10 Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the Lord, I † offer thee three things: choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

11 So Gad came to David and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, † Choose thee 12 'Either three years' famine; or three months β to be destroyed β before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the Lord, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the Lord destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the Lord; for very I great are his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the Lord sent pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an † angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the Lord beheld, and he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the Lord stood by the threshingfloor of † Ornan the Jebusite.

16 And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the Lord stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And David said unto God, Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; but as for these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O Lord my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 Then the angel of the Lord commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and set up an altar unto the Lord in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.

19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the Lord.

20 † And Ornan turned back, and saw

the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat.

21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to David with his face to the ground.

22 Then David said to Ornan, † Grant me the place of this threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the Lord: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ornan said unto David, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do what which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee the oxen also for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat offering; I give it all.

24 And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which is thine for the Lord, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So † David gave to Ornan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the Lord; and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

27 And the Lord commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time when David saw that the Lord had answered him in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed

29 For the † tabernacle of the Lord, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, were at that season in the high place at † Gibeon.

30 But David could not go before it to enquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the Lord.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 David, foreknowing the place of the temple, prepared abundance for the building of it. 6 He instructed Solomon in God's precepts, and his duty in building the temple. 17 He charged the princes to assist his son.

THEN David said, 'This is the house of the Lord God, and this is the altar of the burnt offering for Israel.

2 And David commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance without weight;

4 Also cedar trees in abundance: for the † Zidonians and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David.

5 And David said, 'Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be build for the Lord must be exceeding magnificol, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the Lord God of Israel.

7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, it was in my mind to build an house † unto the name of the Lord my God.

8 But the word of the Lord came to me, saying, 'Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.'

VAR. READ.—Chap. 21. V. 12. β to flee, Sept. Be. We. Rosenb. Comp. 2 Sam. 24. 13.

VAR. READ.—V. 29. dwelling-place.

Before  
CHRIST  
1067.  
ch. 20. 3.  
1 Kings 4.  
28.  
2 S. 4.  
1 Thes. iv.  
Fornicab. 1.  
12 Sam. 7.  
13.  
1 Kings 5.5.  
ch. 17. 23.  
12.  
2 S. 6.  
1 Heb. 1. 1.  
1 Cor. 16.  
9. 12.  
1 Kings 1.  
9. 12. 1.  
p. Josh. 1. 7.  
4. ch. 24. 7.  
1 Deut. 31.  
7. 9.  
Josh. 1. 4. 7.  
ch. 24. 20.  
1 Or, to my  
people.  
1 As ver. 3.

1 That is,  
masons and  
carpenters.  
1 ver. 11.

1 Deut. 12.  
15.  
1 Josh. 20. 1.  
1 Sam. 7. 1.  
1 2 Chron.  
28. 2.  
1 Kings 8.  
4. 32.  
1 Ch. 4. 7.  
1 2 S. 11.  
1 ver. 7.  
1 Kings 8. 2.

1 Kings 1.  
25-29.  
ch. 28. 1.  
1 Chr. 19. 4.  
1 Sam. 4. 3.  
1 Or, to  
marriage.  
1 Deut. 16.  
12.  
1 Ch. 29. 2.  
1 2 S. 20. 1.  
1 2 S. 20.  
1 Amos 6. 1.  
1 Num. 28. 27.  
1 Ch. 1. 1. 1.  
1 2 S. 12. 1.  
1 2 S. 12. 1.  
1 Heb. 12. 1.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 23. 1 V. 9. 4. peaceful.—  
1 V. 10. to me a.—23. to him a.—1 V. 14. by, Be;  
or, in spite of, Kemp.—1 V. 17. captains (ch. 27. 23).  
—Chap. 23. 1 V. 2. captains.—1 V. 8. according to.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 23. 1 V. 3. 20 twenty, &c.

9 Behold, a son shall be born to thee,  
who shall be a man of rest; and I will  
give him rest from all his enemies round  
about: for his name shall be <sup>1</sup> Solomon,  
and I will give peace and quietness unto  
Israel in his days.  
10 He shall build an house for my  
name; and he shall be <sup>2</sup> my son, and I  
will be <sup>3</sup> his father; and I will establish  
the throne of his kingdom over Israel  
for ever.  
11 Now, my son, the Lord be with  
thee; and prosper thou, and build the  
house of the Lord thy God, as he hath  
said of thee.  
12 Only the Lord give thee wisdom and  
understanding, and give thee charge  
concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the  
law of the Lord thy God.  
13 Then shalt thou prosper, if thou  
takest heed to fulfil the statutes and  
judgments which the Lord charged Moses  
with concerning Israel: be strong, and  
of good courage; dread not, nor be dis-  
mayed.  
14 Now, behold, in my trouble I have  
prepared for the house of the Lord an  
hundred thousand talents of gold, and a  
thousand thousand talents of silver; and  
of brass and iron without weight; for  
it is in abundance: timber also and stone  
have I prepared; and thou mayest add  
thereto.  
15 Moreover there are workmen with thee  
in abundance, hewers and workers of  
stone and timber, and all manner of cunning  
men for every manner of work.  
16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass,  
and the iron, there is no number. Arise  
therefore, and be doing, and the Lord  
be with thee.  
17 David also commanded all the prin-  
ces of Israel to help Solomon his son,  
saying,  
18 Is not the Lord your God with you?  
and hath he not given you rest on every  
side? for he hath given the inhabitants  
of the land into mine hand; and the  
land is subdued before the Lord, and  
before his people.  
19 Now set your heart and your soul  
to seek the Lord your God; arise there-  
fore, and build ye the sanctuary of the  
Lord God, to bring the ark of the cov-  
enant of the Lord, and the holy vessels  
of God, into the house that is to be built  
to the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 23.

1 David in his old age maketh Solomon king. 2  
The number and distribution of the Levites. 3 The  
families of the Gershonites. 4 The sons of Kohath.  
5 The sons of Merari. 6 The office of the Levites.  
S O when David was old and full of  
days, he made Solomon his son  
king over Israel.  
2 And he gathered together all the  
princes of Israel, with the priests and  
the Levites.  
3 Now the Levites were numbered from  
the age of thirty years and upward:  
and their number by their polls, man by  
man, was thirty and eight thousand.  
4 Of which, twenty and four thousand  
were to set forward the work of the  
house of the Lord; and six thousand  
were officers and judges:  
5 Moreover four thousand were porters;  
and four thousand praised the Lord with  
the instruments which I made, said David,  
to praise therewith.  
6 And David divided them into four courses  
among the sons of Levi, namely, Ger-  
shon, Kohath, and Merari.

7 Of the Gershonites were, Leadan,  
and Shimei.  
8 The sons of Leadan; the chief was  
Jehiel, and Zetham, and Joel, three.  
9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and  
Hasiel, and Haran, three. These were the  
chief of the fathers of Leadan.  
10 And the sons of Shimei were, Jahath,  
Zina, and Jeshu, and Beriah. These  
four were the sons of Shimei.  
11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah  
the second; but Jeshu and Beriah had  
not many sons; therefore they were in  
one reckoning, according to their fa-  
ther's house.  
12 The sons of Kohath; Amram, Is-  
har, Hebron, and Uzziel, four.  
13 The sons of Amram; Aaron and  
Moses: and Aaron was separated, that  
he should sanctify the most holy things,  
be, and his sons for ever, to burn in-  
cense before the Lord, to minister unto  
him, and to bless in his name for ever.  
14 Now concerning Moses the man of God,  
his sons were named of the tribe of Levi.  
15 The sons of Moses were, Gerahom,  
and Eliezer.  
16 Of the sons of Gerahom, Shebuel  
was the chief.  
17 And the sons of Eliezer were, Re-  
habiah the chief. And Eliezer had  
none other sons; but the sons of Reha-  
biah were very many.  
18 Of the sons of Isahar; Shelomith the  
chief.  
19 Of the sons of Hebron; Jeshiah the  
first, Amariah the second, Jahsiel the  
third, and Jekameam the fourth.  
20 Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the  
first, and Jeshiah the second.  
21 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and  
Mushi.  
22 And Eleazar died, and had no sons,  
but daughters; and their brethren the  
sons of Kish took them.  
23 The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder,  
and Jeremoth, three.  
24 These were the sons of Levi after  
the house of their fathers; even the  
chief of the fathers, as they were  
counted by number of names by their  
polls, that did the work for the service  
of the house of the Lord, from the age  
of twenty years and upward.  
25 For David said, The Lord God of  
Israel hath given rest unto his people,  
that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever:  
26 And also unto the Levites; they  
shall no more carry the tabernacle, nor  
any vessels of it for the service thereof.  
27 For by the last words of David the  
Levites were numbered from twenty  
years old and above:  
28 Because their office was to wait on  
the sons of Aaron for the service of the  
house of the Lord, in the courts, and  
in the chambers, and in the purifying  
of all holy things, and the work of the  
service of the house of God;  
29 Both for the shewbread, and for  
the fine flour for meat offering, and for  
the unleavened cakes, and for that  
which is baked in the pan, and for that  
which is fried, and for all manner of  
measure and size;  
30 And to stand every morning to  
thank and praise the Lord, and like-  
wise at even;  
31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices un-  
to the Lord in the sabbaths, in the new  
moons, and on the set feasts, by the

Before  
CHRIST  
1068.  
ch. 26. 21.  
1 Or, Libani,  
ch. 6. 17.  
1 Or, Zisak,  
ver. 11.  
1 Heb. did  
and multi-  
ply sons.  
1 2 S. 6. 18.  
1 2 S. 6. 20.  
1 2 S. 28. 1.  
1 Heb. 4. 4.  
1 2 S. 20. 7.  
1 Num. 16. 40.  
1 Sam. 2. 25.  
1 Deut. 31. 5.  
1 Num. 6.  
1 2 S. 28. 20.  
1 2 S. 28. 25.  
1 2 S. 2. 22.  
1 2 S. 10. 3. 4.  
1 p. ch. 26. 24.  
1 1 Sheshai,  
ch. 24. 22.  
1 ch. 24. 25.  
1 Or, the  
first.  
1 Heb. were  
highly multi-  
plied.  
1 1 Sheshai,  
ch. 24. 22.  
1 ch. 24. 23.  
1 ch. 24. 26.  
1 ch. 24. 29.  
1 ch. 24. 28.  
1 Or, Amram.  
1 2 S. Num.  
26. 4. 2.  
1 y. ch. 24. 20.  
1 Num. 10.  
17. 21.  
1 ver. 27.  
1 See Num. 1.  
2. 2.  
1 2 S. 24.  
1 2 S. 20. 18.  
1 Or, and he  
dwelt in  
Jerusalem,  
&c.  
1 Num. 4. 5.  
1 2 S. 10. 15.  
1 Heb.  
number.  
1 Heb. their  
sons were  
at the head  
of the sons  
of Aaron.  
1 2 S. 11. 24.  
1 2 S. 20. 20.  
1 Lev. 6. 20.  
1 ch. 9. 29.  
1 2 S.  
1 Lev. 2. 4.  
1 Lev. 2. 5.  
1 Or, set,  
1 Lev. 19. 35.  
1 Num. 10.  
1 Ps. 81. 3.  
1 Lev. 23. 4.

VAR. REND.—3 V. 9. 14. heads.—4 V. 11. class,  
even in one.—5 V. 21. See on ch. 24. 26.—6 V. 22.  
their fathers' houses.—7 fathers' houses.—8 V. 26.  
the Levites need no more to.—9 dwelling-place.  
10 V. 29. soaked (Lev. 6. 21).—11 V. 31. appointed  
seasons.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1015.

1 Num. 1. 33.

= Num. 3.  
6-9.

1015.

a Lev. 10. 1.

b Num. 26. 60.

c Num. 3. 4.

d 26. 61.

† Heb.  
house of the  
father.

e Neh. 12. 4.

f 12.

g Luke 1. 5.

d ch. 9. 25.

number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD :

32 And that they should keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation<sup>12</sup>, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 The divisions of the sons of Aaron by lot into four and twenty orders. 20 The Kohathites, 21 and the Merarites divided by lot.

NOW these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. 2 But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office.

3 And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and thus were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers<sup>2</sup>, and eight among the sons of Ithamar according to the house of their fathers<sup>4</sup>.

5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the son of Nathaneele the scribe, one of the Levites, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and before the chief of the fathers<sup>2</sup> of the priests and Levites: one<sup>7</sup> principal household<sup>7</sup> being taken for Eleazar, and one taken for Ithamar.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiab.

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim.

9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin.

10 The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to Abijah.

11 The ninth to Jeshuah, the tenth to Shecaniah.

12 The eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Jakim.

13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshbeab.

14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer.

15 The seventeenth to Hesir, the eighteenth to Aphaes.

16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Jehezkeel.

17 The one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul.

18 The three and twentieth to Delaiab, the four and twentieth to Maaziah.

19 These were the orderings of them in their service to come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Israel had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Levi were these<sup>10</sup>: Of the sons of Amram;

¶ Shubael: of the sons of Shubael; Jehdeiah.

21 ¶ Concerning Rehobiah: of the sons of Rehobiah, the first was Issiah.

22 Of the Isharites; Shalomoth: of the sons of Shalomoth; Jahath.

23 And the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth.

24 Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah: of the sons of Michah; Shamir.

25 The brother of Michah was Issiah: of the sons of Issiah; Zechariah.

26 The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaasiah; Beno.

27 The sons of Merari by Jaasiah; Beno, yand Shoham<sup>15</sup>, and Zaccur, and Ithri<sup>6</sup>.

28 Of Mahli came Eleazar, who had no sons.

29 ¶ Concerning Kiah: the son of Kiah was Jerahmeel.

30 The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth. These were the sons of the Levites after the house of their fathers<sup>4</sup>.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the chief of the fathers<sup>2</sup> of the priests and Levites, even the principal fathers<sup>10</sup> over against their younger brethren.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 The number and offices of the singers. 8 Their division by lot into four and twenty orders.

MOREOVER David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was:

3 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nathaniah, and Asarelah, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and Zer, and Jesaiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, six, under the hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.

4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shubael, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Elitahab, Giddalti, and Romamti-sezer, Joashbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, and Mahasiah.

5 All these were the sons of Heman the king's seer in the words of God, to lift up the horn.

6 And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the

VAR. REND.—11 F. 21. (Behabiah was 'of the sons of Eliezer, ch. 23. 17.)—12 head.—13 Called Jeshuah, ch. 26. 25.—14 F. 23. (Supplied from ch. 23. 19.)—15 F. 23, 27. of Jaasiah, his [Merari's] son, (even) the sons of Merari through Jaasiah his son; Shoham, Be.—16 F. 31. as well as.—Chap. 25. 1 F. 1. for.—Omit.—F. 2, 3, 6. direction.—

¶ F. 4. Taking these names together (with the exception of Joashbekashah, which is heterogeneous), we have the prophetic utterance, 'I have given great and high help; I have spoken visions in abundance,' &c.—F. 5. sons unto.—Or, in things pertaining to.—i.e. to give him power, &c. Comp. 1 Sam. 2. 10.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 24. F. 26, 27. B. In ch. 23. 21. only two sons of Merari are mentioned (as also elsewhere, ch. 6. 4, Ex. 6. 19, Num. 3. 33); &c. therefore would reject these words as an interpolation; &c. Graf, on the contrary, would supply them in ch. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

ac. 23. 21, supposing that they have dropped out

Before  
CHRIST  
1015.

a ch. 23. 16.

b ch. 23. 17.

c ch. 23. 18.

d ch. 23. 19.

e ch. 23. 20.

f ch. 23. 21.

g ch. 23. 22.

h ch. 23. 23.

i ch. 23. 24.

j ch. 23. 25.

k ch. 23. 26.

l ch. 23. 27.

m ch. 23. 28.

n ch. 23. 29.

o ch. 23. 30.

p ch. 23. 31.

q ch. 23. 32.

r ch. 23. 33.

s ch. 23. 34.

t ch. 23. 35.

u ch. 23. 36.

v ch. 23. 37.

w ch. 23. 38.

x ch. 23. 39.

y ch. 23. 40.

z ch. 23. 41.

aa ch. 23. 42.

ab ch. 23. 43.

ac ch. 23. 44.

ad ch. 23. 45.

ae ch. 23. 46.

af ch. 23. 47.

ag ch. 23. 48.

ah ch. 23. 49.

ai ch. 23. 50.

aj ch. 23. 51.

ak ch. 23. 52.

al ch. 23. 53.

am ch. 23. 54.

an ch. 23. 55.

ao ch. 23. 56.

ap ch. 23. 57.

aq ch. 23. 58.

ar ch. 23. 59.

as ch. 23. 60.

at ch. 23. 61.

au ch. 23. 62.

av ch. 23. 63.

aw ch. 23. 64.

ax ch. 23. 65.

ay ch. 23. 66.

az ch. 23. 67.

ba ch. 23. 68.

bb ch. 23. 69.

bc ch. 23. 70.

bd ch. 23. 71.

be ch. 23. 72.

bf ch. 23. 73.

bg ch. 23. 74.

bh ch. 23. 75.

bi ch. 23. 76.

bj ch. 23. 77.

bk ch. 23. 78.

bl ch. 23. 79.

bm ch. 23. 80.

bn ch. 23. 81.

bo ch. 23. 82.

bp ch. 23. 83.

bq ch. 23. 84.

br ch. 23. 85.

bs ch. 23. 86.

bt ch. 23. 87.

bu ch. 23. 88.

bv ch. 23. 89.

bw ch. 23. 90.

bx ch. 23. 91.

by ch. 23. 92.

bz ch. 23. 93.

ca ch. 23. 94.

cb ch. 23. 95.

cc ch. 23. 96.

cd ch. 23. 97.

ce ch. 23. 98.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1012.                | LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, <sup>1</sup> according to the king's order to <sup>2</sup> Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman.                                                                                               | 6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1012.                |
|-----------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|
| 1 ver. 2.<br>2 Heb. by the hands of the king. | 7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, even all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.                                                                                                         | 7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othniel, and Rephael, and Obad, Elisabad, <sup>3</sup> whose brethren were strong men, Elihu, and Semachiah.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                                               |
| 1 Chr. 28. 12.                                | 8 ¶ And they cast <sup>4</sup> lots, ward against ward, <sup>5</sup> as well the small as the great, <sup>6</sup> the teacher as the scholar.                                                                                                                        | 8 All these of the sons of Obed-edom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obed-edom.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                               |
|                                               | 9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: <sup>7</sup> the second to Gedaliah, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:                                                                                                                                 | 9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | c ch. 16. 28.                                 |
|                                               | 10 The third to Zaccur, <sup>8</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                            | 10 Also <sup>8</sup> Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief;)                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                               |
|                                               | 11 The fourth to Isri, <sup>9</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                             | 11 Hilkiyah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                               |
|                                               | 12 The fifth to Nathaniah, <sup>10</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                        | 12 Among <sup>9</sup> these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, <sup>10</sup> having wards one against another, to minister <sup>11</sup> in the house of the LORD.                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                               |
|                                               | 13 The sixth to Bukkiah, <sup>11</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                          | 13 ¶ And they cast lots, <sup>12</sup> as well the small as the great, according to <sup>13</sup> the house of their fathers, for every gate.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 1 Or, as well for the small as for the great. |
|                                               | 14 The seventh to Jesharelah, <sup>12</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                     | 14 And the lot eastward fell to <sup>14</sup> Shemaiah. Then for Zechariah his son, a wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 1 Called Meshelemiah, ver. 1.                 |
|                                               | 15 The eighth to Jeshalah, <sup>13</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                        | 15 To Obed-edom southward; and to his sons <sup>15</sup> the house of <sup>16</sup> Asuppim.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 1 Heb. Gatherings.                            |
|                                               | 16 The ninth to Mattaniah, <sup>14</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                        | 16 To <sup>17</sup> Shuppim and <sup>18</sup> Hosah the lot came forth westward, with the <sup>19</sup> gate Shallecheth, by the causeway of the going <sup>20</sup> up, ward against ward.                                                                                                                                                                                               | 1 See 1 Kings 10. 5.                          |
|                                               | 17 The tenth to Shimei, <sup>15</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                           | 17 Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward <sup>21</sup> Asuppim two and two.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 2 Chr. 9. 4.                                  |
|                                               | 18 The eleventh to Asarel, <sup>16</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                        | 18 At <sup>22</sup> Parbar westward, four at the causeway, and two at <sup>23</sup> Parbar.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                               |
|                                               | 19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, <sup>17</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                      | 19 These are the <sup>24</sup> divisions of the porters among the <sup>25</sup> sons of Kore <sup>26</sup> , and among the sons of Merari.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                               |
|                                               | 20 The thirteenth to Shubael, <sup>18</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                     | 20 ¶ And <sup>27</sup> of the Levites, Ahijah was <sup>28</sup> over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the <sup>29</sup> dedicated things.                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | b ch. 28. 12.                                 |
|                                               | 21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, <sup>19</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                  | 21 ¶ <sup>30</sup> As concerning the sons of <sup>31</sup> Leadan; the sons of the Gershonite Leadan, chief fathers, even of Leadan the Gershonite, were <sup>32</sup> Jehieli.                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Mal. 3. 10.                                   |
|                                               | 22 The fifteenth to Jeremoth, <sup>20</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                     | 22 The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 1 Heb. holy things.                           |
|                                               | 23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, <sup>21</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                     | 23 Of the Amramites, and the Izharites, the Hebronites, and the Uzzielites:                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 1 Or, Libni, ch. 6. 17.                       |
|                                               | 24 The seventeenth to Joshebekashah, <sup>22</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                              | 24 ¶ And <sup>33</sup> Shebuel the son of Gerahom, the son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 1 Or, Jehiel, ch. 22. 8.                      |
|                                               | 25 The eighteenth to Hanani, <sup>23</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                      | 25 And his <sup>34</sup> brethren by Eliezer; Rehabiah his son, and Jeehaiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and <sup>35</sup> Shalomith his son.                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | c ch. 25. 16.                                 |
|                                               | 26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, <sup>24</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                    | 26 Which Shalomith and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.                                                                                                                                                              | d ch. 25. 18.                                 |
|                                               | 27 The twentieth to Eliathah, <sup>25</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                                     | 27 ¶ Out of the spoils won in battles did                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 1 Heb. Out of the battles and spoils.         |
|                                               | 28 The one and twentieth to Hothir, <sup>26</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                               | VAR. READ.— <sup>3</sup> V. 7. with his brethren, valiant men, (to wit), <i>As</i> .— <sup>4</sup> V. 13. these courses of.—                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                               |
|                                               | 29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti, <sup>27</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                             | were (committed) the charges of ministering, as well as their brethren, <i>Ge. Br. As</i> .— <sup>6</sup> V. 13. their fathers' houses.— <sup>7</sup> Vs. 15, 17. the storehouse.                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                               |
|                                               | 30 The three and twentieth to Mahasiah, <sup>28</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:                                                                                                                                                           | 8 V. 16. Perhaps, refuse-gate, <i>Bo. Th.</i> .— <sup>9</sup> V. 18. the suburb, <i>De W. Or.</i> Korithos.— <sup>11</sup> V. 21. the sons of Leadan, (to wit), the sons of the Gershonites pertaining to (or, through) Leadan, even the heads of the fathers' houses of Leadan the Gershonite: Jehieli.— <sup>13</sup> V. 24. Omit, <i>Be. Ke.</i> .— <sup>15</sup> V. 25. i.e. cousins. |                                               |
|                                               | 31 The four and twentieth to Romamti-<br>ezer, <sup>29</sup> <i>As</i> , his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.                                                                                                                                                    | VAR. READ.— <sup>16</sup> V. 16. Omit, <i>Be. Ke.</i> ('Shuppim,' by mistake from <i>Asuppim</i> ).— <sup>17</sup> V. 20. of the Levites, their brethren, were, <i>Sept. Be. Ke.</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                                               |
|                                               | CHAPTER 26.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                               |
|                                               | 1 The divisions of the porters. 12 The gates assigned by lot. 20 The Levites that had charge of the treasures. 29 Officers and judges.                                                                                                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                               |
|                                               | CONCERNING the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites was <sup>1</sup> Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of <sup>2</sup> Asaph.                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                               |
|                                               | 2 And the sons of Meshelemiah were, Zechariah the firstborn, Jediel the second, Zebadiah the third, Jathmiel the fourth, 3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Ekeonai the seventh.                                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                               |
|                                               | 4 Moreover the sons of Obed-edom were, Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehosabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the fifth.                                                                                                                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                               |
|                                               | 5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh. Penkath the eighth: <sup>6</sup> for God blessed <sup>7</sup> him.                                                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                               |
|                                               | VAR. READ.— <sup>3</sup> V. 6. under the direction of the king, (and of).— <sup>4</sup> V. 8. So <i>Ge.</i> : lots for the charge, <i>Sept. Be. Ke.</i> .— <sup>5</sup> Chap. 26. <sup>1</sup> V. 1, 19. courses (ch. 25. 6).— <sup>2</sup> V. 2. Comp. ch. 13. 14.  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                               |
|                                               | VAR. READ.— <sup>3</sup> V. 9. <sup>3</sup> Insert, <i>Be.</i> his sons, and his brethren were twelve, <i>Be. Ke.</i> (otherwise the sum, <i>v. 7</i> , will be incorrect).— <sup>4</sup> Chap. 26. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. <sup>1</sup> <i>As</i> margin, <i>Be. Ke.</i> |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                               |

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1015.

1 Sam. 9. 9.

1 ch. 23. 4.

† Heb. over  
the charge.

9 ch. 22. 19.

h See Josh.  
21. 29.

† Heb. things.  
1 Chron.  
19. 11.

• 2 Sam. 28.  
8.  
ch. 11. 11.

† Or, D. do.  
2 Sam. 23. 9.

† Or, principal  
officer.  
1 Kings 5. 5.

• 2 Sam. 23.  
20, 22, 23.  
ch. 11. 24,  
25.

• 2 Sam. 23.  
24.  
ch. 11. 26.

4 ch. 11. 28.

• ch. 11. 27.

they dedicate to maintain the house of the Lord.

28 And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of Zeruiah, had dedicated; and whosoever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of Shemolith, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Isharites, Chenaniah and his sons were for the outward business over Israel, for officers and judges.

30 And of the Hebronites, Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were officers among them of Israel on this side Jordan westward in all the business of the Lord, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hebronites was Jeriah the chief, even among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour at Jazer of Gilead.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

#### CHAPTER 27.

1 The twelve captains for every several month. 15 The princes of the twelve tribes. 23 The numbering of the people is hindered. 25 David's new officers.

NOW the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month was Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was Dodai an Ahohite, and of his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month was Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Benaiah, who was mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ammisabab his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was Asabel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shamhuth the Ishrahite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ira the son of Ikkeah the Tekoite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was Shibbeai the Kushathite, of the Zarithes: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was Abieser the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarithes: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliazar the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maachab:

17 Of the Levites, Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites, Zadok: 18 Of Judah, Elihu, one of the brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael:

19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jeremoth the son of Asriel:

20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Asnahai: of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiab:

21 Of the half tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jaseiel the son of Abner:

22 Of Dan, Asareel the son of Jeroham. These were the princes of the tribes of Israel.

23 But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because the Lord had said he would increase Israel like to the stars of the heavens.

24 Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel: neither was the number put in the account of the chronicles of king David.

25 ¶ And over the king's treasures was Asmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jehonathan the son of Ussiah:

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Barai the son of Chelub:

27 And over the vineyards was Shimei the Ramathite: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite:

28 And over the olive trees and the sycamore trees that were in the low plains was Baal-hanan the Gederite: and over the cellars of oil was Joash:

29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon was Shitrai the Sharonite: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shephat the son of Adlai:

30 Over the camels also was Obal the Ishmaelite: and over the asses was Jehdeiah the Meronothite:

31 And over the flocks was Jasis the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king David's.

32 Also Jonathan David's uncle was a counsellor, a wise man, and a scribe: and Jehiel the son of Hachmoni was with the king's sons:

33 And Ahithophel was the king's coun-

VAR. REVD.—15 V. 30. for the overseeing, Ge. Ac. 15 Ps. 31. 32. Of the Hebronites, Jeriah the chief (now as regards the Hebronites, according to their generations, they were sought for by fathers in the fortieth, etc. of Gilead). And, Be. Ke. Chap. 27. 1 V. 1. heads of the fathers' houses.—2 V. 3. (was he, and).—3 V. 5. the priest, is chief.

VAR. REVD.—4 V. 18. Called Eliab, ch. 2. 13: 1 Sam. 16. 6.—5 V. 22. captains.—6 V. 27. the wine-cellar which were in the vineyards.—7 V. 28. lowland (mounting phrase for the maritime plain south of Carmel).—8 V. 31. stewards (ch. 23. 1).—9 V. 32. i.e. the Hachmonite, 78. 26.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1015.  
2 Sam. 23.  
27.  
16, 16.  
1 K. 1. 7.  
ch. 11. 6.

ch. 27. 16.  
ch. 27. 1, 2.

ch. 27. 25.  
Or, author.  
Or, and  
his son.

Or.  
ch. 27. 16.  
2 Sam. 7.  
2 Sam. 7, 2.  
Ps. 132. 3, 4.  
Ps. 20. 5.  
Ps. 122. 7.

2 Sam. 7.  
1 Kings 8. 3.  
ch. 17. 6.  
8. 23. 6.

1 Sam. 16.  
7-13.  
Gen. 31. 2.  
ch. 3. 2.  
ch. 3. 2.  
ch. 3. 2.

1 Sam. 16.  
1.  
1 Sam. 16.  
12, 13.  
ch. 3. 1.  
ch. 3. 1.  
ch. 3. 1.

ch. 22. 9.  
2 Sam. 7.  
23. 16.  
ch. 22. 9.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.

ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.

ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.

ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.

ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.

ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.

ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.

ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.  
ch. 22. 12.

seller: and <sup>10</sup> Huahai the Archite was the king's <sup>10</sup> companion:  
34 And after Ahithophel was <sup>8</sup> Jehoiada the son of Benaiah <sup>8</sup>, and <sup>8</sup> Abiathar: and the general of the king's army was <sup>8</sup> Joab.

CHAPTER 28.

1 David to a solemn assembly having declared God's favour to him, and promise to his son Solomon, exhorted them to fear God, & to encourage Solomon to build the temple. 11 He gave him patterns for the form, and gold and silver for the materials.

AND David assembled all the <sup>1</sup>princes of Israel, & the <sup>1</sup>princes of the tribes, and <sup>1</sup>the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and <sup>1</sup>the stewards over all the substance and <sup>1</sup>possession of the king, <sup>1</sup>and of his sons, with the <sup>1</sup>officers, and with <sup>1</sup>the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jerusalem.

2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, <sup>1</sup>I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and for <sup>1</sup>the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:

3 But God said unto me, <sup>1</sup>Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou hast been a man of war, and hast shed blood.

4 Howbeit the Lord God of Israel <sup>4</sup>chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen <sup>4</sup>Judah to be the ruler; and of the house of Judah, <sup>4</sup>the house of my father; and <sup>4</sup>among the sons of my father he liked me to make me king over all Israel:

5 And of all my sons, (for the Lord hath given me many sons,) <sup>5</sup>he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the Lord over Israel.

6 And he said unto me, <sup>6</sup>Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, <sup>7</sup>if he be <sup>7</sup>constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the Lord, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the Lord your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 ¶ And thou, Solomon my son, <sup>9</sup>know thou the God of thy father, and serve him <sup>9</sup>with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for <sup>9</sup>the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: <sup>9</sup>if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take heed now: <sup>10</sup>for the Lord hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do it.

11 ¶ Then David gave to Solomon his <sup>11</sup>the pattern of the porch, and of the <sup>11</sup>houses thereof, and of the treasures thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner <sup>11</sup>parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy seat.

12 And the pattern <sup>12</sup>of all that he had <sup>12</sup>by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the Lord, and of all the chambers round about, <sup>12</sup>of the treasures of the house of God, and <sup>12</sup>of the treasures of the dedicated things:

13 <sup>13</sup>Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the Lord, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the Lord.

14 He gave of gold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; <sup>14</sup>also for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, <sup>15</sup>also for the candlestick, and also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight <sup>16</sup>he gave gold for the tables of shewbread, for every table; and <sup>16</sup>likewise silver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the fleshhooks, and the bowls, and the <sup>17</sup>cupe; and for the golden <sup>17</sup>basons <sup>17</sup>he gave gold by weight for every <sup>17</sup>bason; and <sup>17</sup>likewise silver by weight for every <sup>17</sup>bason of silver:

18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and <sup>18</sup>gold for the pattern of the chariot of the <sup>18</sup>cherubims, that spread out their wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the Lord.

19 All this, said David, <sup>19</sup>the Lord made me understand in writing by his hand upon me, even all the works <sup>19</sup>of this <sup>19</sup>pattern.

20 And David said to Solomon his son, <sup>20</sup>Be strong and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismayed: for the Lord God, even my God, <sup>20</sup>will be with thee; <sup>20</sup>he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the Lord.

21 And, behold, <sup>21</sup>the courses of the priests and the Levites, even they shall be with thee for all the service of the house of God: and there shall be with thee for all manner of workmanship <sup>21</sup>every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people <sup>21</sup>will be wholly at thy commandment.

CHAPTER 29.

1 David, by his example and treasury, caused the princes and people to offer willingly. 10 David's thanksgiving and prayer. 20 The people, having blessed God, and sacrificed, make Solomon king. 28 David's reign and death.

FURTHERMORE David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, <sup>1</sup>is yet <sup>1</sup>young and tender, and the work <sup>1</sup>is great: for the <sup>1</sup>palace is not for man, but for the Lord God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for <sup>2</sup>things to be made of gold, and the silver for <sup>2</sup>things of silver, and the brass for <sup>2</sup>things of brass, the iron for <sup>2</sup>things of iron, and wood for <sup>2</sup>things of wood: <sup>2</sup>onyx stones, and <sup>2</sup>stones to be set, <sup>2</sup>glistering stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, <sup>3</sup>which I have <sup>3</sup>given to the house

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1015.  
1 Heb. of all  
that was  
with him.  
ch. 28. 20.

Ex. 25. 18  
—22.  
1 Sam. 4. 4.  
1 Kings 6.  
23. 46.  
See Ex. 25.  
40.  
ver. 11, 12.

1 Dent. 31.  
7. 8.  
Josh. 1. 6.  
7. 9.  
ch. 22. 12.

ch. 24.  
25. 26.

Ex. 25. 22.  
26.  
24. 1, 2.

1055.

1 Kings 2.  
7.  
ch. 25. 5.  
Prov. 4. 3.

See Isa. 54.  
11. 12.  
Rev. 21. 18.  
22.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>10</sup> V. 23. friend.— Chap. 28. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. captains. <sup>1</sup> courtiers (Nt. as margin). <sup>2</sup> V. 11. places (i.e. the Holy and the Holy of Holies, i.e. houses) thereof (i.e. of the temple), Be. Ke. Kamp. (possibly corrupt).—<sup>4</sup> i.e. the porch and the Holy place.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 27. V. 24. <sup>24</sup> Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, Be. Graf.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>3</sup> V. 12. in spirit, i.e. in mind.—<sup>4</sup> for.—<sup>7</sup> V. 15. And.—<sup>8</sup> V. 17. flags (Ex. 25. 20).—<sup>9</sup> tankards.—<sup>10</sup> tankard.—<sup>11</sup> V. 18. the pattern of the chariot, even of the golden cherubim.—<sup>12</sup> V. 19. in the.— Chap. 29. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. 19. Or, fortress (Neh. 1. 1; Esth. 1. 2).—<sup>2</sup> V. 2. stones of (i.e. edged with, Isa. 54. 11) antimony.—<sup>3</sup> V. 3. Omitt.

Before  
CHRIST  
1015.e 1 Kings 9.  
35.† Heb. to fill  
his hand.

d ch. 27. 1.

e ch. 27. 25.  
35.

f ch. 25. 21.

g 2 Cor. 9. 7.

h Matt. 6.  
15.i Tim. 1. 17.  
Rev. 5. 12.† Rom. 11.  
35.† Heb.  
retain, or,  
obtain  
strength.† Heb. of  
thine hand.h Ps. 39. 12.  
Heb. 11. 13.i Job 16. 2.  
Ps. 90. 9.† Heb.  
exaltation.m 1 Sam. 16.  
7.

ch. 28. 9.

n Prov. 11.  
20.

of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 *Even* three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of *‘Ophir*, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the *‘houses within*:

5 The gold for *things* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who *then* is willing † to *‘consecrate his service* *‘this day unto the LORD*?

6 ¶ Then *‘the chief* of the *‘fathers* and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with *‘the rulers* of the king’s work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand *‘drams*, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave *them* to the treasure of the house of the LORD, *‘by the hand* of *‘Jehiel* the Gershonite.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they *‘offered willingly* to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed be thou, LORD God of Israel, our father, for ever and ever.

11 *‘Thine*, O LORD, *is the greatness*, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth *is thine*; thine *is the kingdom*, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 *‘Both riches* and honour *come* of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand *is power* and might; and in thine hand *it is* to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should *‘be able* to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, and † of thine own have we given thee.

15 For *‘we are strangers* before thee, and sojourners, as were all our fathers: *‘our days* on the earth *are as a shadow*, and *there is* *‘none* *‘abiding*.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name *cometh* of thine hand, and *is* all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou *‘triest* the heart, and *‘hast pleasure* in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of

mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are † present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination, and the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and *‘I prepare* their heart unto thee.

19 And *‘give* unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these *things*, and to build the *‘palace*, for the which *‘I have made* provision.

20 ¶ And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, *even* a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and *‘sacrifices* in abundance for all Israel:

22 And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and *‘anointed* him unto the LORD to be *‘the chief* governor<sup>1</sup>, and Zadok to be priest.

23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him.

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, *‘submitted* themselves unto Solomon the king.

25 And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and *‘bestowed* upon him *‘such* royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

26 ¶ Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel.

27 And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years: *‘seven* years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

28 And he *‘died* in a good old age, *‘full* of days, riches, and honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the *‘book* of Samuel the seer, and in the *‘book* of Nathan the prophet, and in the *‘book* of Gad the seer.

30 With all his reign and his might, and the times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

Before  
CHRIST  
1015.

1 Chr. 28.

1 Chr.  
28. 17.

e Ps. 27. 1.

e ver. 5.  
ch. 28. 14.e 1 Kings 1.  
35, 36.e Ezech. 4.  
1.† Heb. put  
the hand  
under Solomon  
See Gen. 28.  
2.e ch. 28.  
2.

2 Chr. 17. 23.

e 1 Kings 2.  
12.

2 Chr. 1. 12.

e 1 Sam. 1. 6.

e 1 Sam. 1.  
11.

e Gen. 2. 2.

e ch. 28. 1.

1 Chr.  
28. 17.

e Dan. 1. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
1015.e 1 Chr. 27.  
1.e 1 Kings 2.  
1.

1 Chr. 28. 2.

e 2 Chr. 28.  
2.e 1 Chr. 28.  
2.e 1 Chr. 28.  
2.e 1 Chr. 28.  
2.e 1 Chr. 28.  
2.e 1 Chr. 28.  
2.

## THE

## SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *The solemn offering of Solomon at Gibeon. 7 Solomon's choice of wisdom is blessed by God. 15 Solomon's strength and wealth.*

AND *‘Solomon* the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and *‘the LORD* his God was with him, and *‘magnified* him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to *‘the captains* of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every *‘governor* in all Israel, the *‘chief* of the *‘fathers*.

3 So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that was at *‘Gibeon*; for there was the *‘tabernacle* of the congregation *‘of God*, which Moses the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.

4 *‘But* the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim to the place which

Before  
CHRIST  
1015.e 1 Kings 9.  
46.

e Gen. 29. 2.

e 1 Chr. 29.  
35.VAR. RECD.—*‘F. 4. places* (ch. 28. 11).—*‘F. 5. Lit. fill his hand* (i.e. to make offerings, Ex. 32. 29).—*‘F. 6. fathers' houses*.—*‘F. 7. darics*.—*‘F. 8. into*.—*‘F. 15. no hope* (i.e. of abiding).—*‘F. 18. direct*.—*‘F. 21. i.e. thank offerings*.—*‘F. 22. ruler* (1 Kings 1. 35).—*‘F. 29. story* (i.e. narrative).VAR. RECD.—*Chap. 1. 1 F. 2. chief*.—*2 heads*.—*3 fathers' houses*.—*4 F. 3, 6, 18. tent of meeting*.

Before  
CHRIST  
1018.

1 Chr. 27. 1.  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

1 Kings 3.  
4.  
5.  
6.  
7.  
8.  
9.  
10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Chr. 28. 1.

1 Kings 3.  
4.  
5.  
6.  
7.  
8.  
9.  
10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Chr. 28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 4.  
5.  
6.  
7.  
8.  
9.  
10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Chr. 28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 5.  
6.  
7.  
8.  
9.  
10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 5.  
6.  
7.  
8.  
9.  
10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 5.  
6.  
7.  
8.  
9.  
10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.

5 Moreover <sup>the</sup> brazen altar, that <sup>the</sup> Bezalel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, <sup>he</sup> put <sup>it</sup> before the <sup>tabernacle</sup> of the Lord: and Solomon and the congregation sought unto <sup>it</sup>.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the brazen altar before the Lord, which <sup>was</sup> at <sup>the</sup> <sup>tabernacle</sup> of the congregation, and <sup>offered</sup> a thousand burnt offerings upon it.

7 <sup>¶</sup> In that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me <sup>to</sup> reign in his stead.

9 Now, O Lord God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: <sup>for</sup> thou hast made me king over a people <sup>like</sup> the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may <sup>go</sup> out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, that <sup>is</sup> so great?

11 And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge <sup>is</sup> granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as <sup>none</sup> of the kings have had that <sup>have</sup> been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 <sup>¶</sup> Then Solomon came <sup>from</sup> his journey to <sup>the</sup> high place that <sup>was</sup> at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the <sup>tabernacle</sup> of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.

14 And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

15 And the king <sup>made</sup> silver and gold at Jerusalem as <sup>plentiful</sup> as stones, and cedar trees made <sup>he</sup> as the sycamore trees that <sup>are</sup> in the vale for abundance.

16 <sup>¶</sup> And <sup>Solomon</sup> had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, <sup>to</sup> by their means.

#### CHAPTER 2.

1, 7 Solomon's labourers for the building of the temple. 2 His embassy to Hiram for cedars and provision of stuff. 11 Hiram sendeth him a kind answer.

AND Solomon <sup>was</sup> determined to <sup>build</sup> an house for the name of the Lord, and an house for his kingdom.

2 And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the moun-

tain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 <sup>¶</sup> And Solomon sent to <sup>Hiram</sup> the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, <sup>even so</sup> deal with me.

4 Behold, <sup>I</sup> build an house to the name of the Lord my God, to dedicate <sup>it</sup> to him, and <sup>to</sup> burn before him <sup>sweet</sup> incense, and for <sup>the</sup> continual arow-breed, and for <sup>the</sup> burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the <sup>solemn</sup> feasts of the Lord our God. This <sup>is</sup> an ordinance for ever to Israel.

5 And the house which <sup>I</sup> build <sup>is</sup> great: for <sup>great</sup> <sup>is</sup> our God above all gods.

6 But who <sup>is</sup> able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who <sup>am</sup> I then, that <sup>I</sup> should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifices before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill <sup>to</sup> grave with the cunning men that <sup>are</sup> with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, <sup>whom</sup> David my father did provide.

8 Send me also cedar trees, <sup>fir</sup> trees, and <sup>algum</sup> trees, out of Lebanon: for <sup>I</sup> know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, my servants <sup>shall</sup> be with thy servants.

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which <sup>I</sup> am about to build <sup>shall</sup> be <sup>wonderful</sup> great.

10 And, behold, <sup>I</sup> will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures <sup>of</sup> beaten wheat, <sup>and</sup> twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 <sup>¶</sup> Then Hiram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which <sup>he</sup> sent to Solomon, Because the Lord hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Hiram said moreover, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, <sup>that</sup> made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, <sup>endued</sup> with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the Lord, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now <sup>I</sup> have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, <sup>of</sup> Hiram my father's.

14 The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father <sup>was</sup> a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to <sup>find</sup> out every device <sup>which</sup> shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, <sup>as</sup> much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in flotes by sea to Joppa; and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 <sup>¶</sup> And Solomon numbered all <sup>the</sup> strangers that <sup>were</sup> in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith David

Before  
CHRIST  
1018.

1 Chr. 27. 1.  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

1 Kings 3.  
4.  
5.  
6.  
7.  
8.  
9.  
10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Chr. 28. 1.

1 Kings 3.  
4.  
5.  
6.  
7.  
8.  
9.  
10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 3.  
4.  
5.  
6.  
7.  
8.  
9.  
10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 3.  
4.  
5.  
6.  
7.  
8.  
9.  
10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100

1 Kings 10.  
11.  
12.  
13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
5



Before  
CHRIST  
1916.As it is  
ver. 2.

his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred. 18 And he set <sup>three</sup> threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be briers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The place, and time of building the temple. 3 The measure and ornaments of the house. 11 The cherubims. 16 The veil and pillars.

THEN <sup>Solomon</sup> Solomon began to build the house of the Lord at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, <sup>where the Lord</sup> where the Lord appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

2 And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 <sup>Now these are the things</sup> Now these are the things <sup>Solomon</sup> Solomon was instructed <sup>for the building</sup> for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was <sup>an</sup> hundred and twenty <sup>beta</sup>; and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And <sup>the</sup> the greater house <sup>he</sup> he ciled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and <sup>chains</sup> chains.

6 And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graven cherubims on the walls.

8 And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy house he made two cherubims of image work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 And the wings of the cherubims were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were inward.

14 And he made the veil of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house two

pillars of <sup>beta</sup> thirty and five <sup>beta</sup> cubits <sup>high</sup>, and the chapter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.

16 And he made <sup>chains</sup> chains <sup>beta</sup>, as in the oracle <sup>beta</sup>, and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made <sup>an</sup> hundred pomegranates, and put them on the <sup>chains</sup> chains.

17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jachin, and the name of that on the left, Boaz.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 The altar of brass. 3 The molten sea upon twelve oxen. 6 The ten lavers, candlesticks, and tables. 9 The courts, and the instruments of brass. 10 The instruments of gold.

MOREOVER he made <sup>an</sup> altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 <sup>Also he made</sup> Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 And under it was the similitude of <sup>beta</sup> oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of <sup>beta</sup> oxen were cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an hand-breadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, <sup>and</sup> and with flowers of lilies: <sup>and</sup> and it received and held <sup>three</sup> three thousand baths.

6 <sup>He made also</sup> He made also <sup>ten</sup> ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: <sup>such</sup> such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.

7 And he made ten candlesticks of gold according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 He made also ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made <sup>an</sup> hundred basins of gold.

9 Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

10 And he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

11 And Huram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basins. And Huram finished the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God;

12 To wit, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapters which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapters which were on the top of the pillars;

13 And four hundred pomegranates on

1012.  
1 Kings 6.  
1 Ac.  
Gen. 22. 2.  
14.  
Or, which was seen of David his father.  
1 Chr. 21. 16.  
2 Chr. 1.  
Or, Jerusalem.  
2 Sam. 24. 18.  
1 Kings 6.  
2.  
1 Heb. founded.  
1 Kings 6.  
2.  
1 Kings 6.  
17.

1 Heb. covered.

1 Kings 6.  
23. 2c.  
Or, (as some think) of movable work.

Or, toward the house.  
Ex. 26. 21.  
Matt. 27. 51.  
Mark 9. 2.  
1 Heb. covered to around.  
1 Kings 7.  
12-21.  
Jer. 52. 21.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 3. this is the foundation which Solomon laid. — 2 ancient. — V. 5. i.e. the Holy place. — inlaid [the work was not confined to the ceiling, 1 Kings 6. 15, 16]. — Joists (1 Kings 6. 15). — thresholds. — V. 7. 12. i.e. toward the Most Holy place.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 3. V. 2. <sup>omit</sup> <sup>S. MSS. Sept.</sup> <sup>Fulg.</sup> — V. 4. <sup>Corrupt</sup> Corrupt: we must read either 'twenty', with <sup>Sept.</sup> <sup>Cod. Alex.</sup> <sup>Peab. Mo.</sup>; or 'thirty' (the height of the rest of the house), with <sup>Th.</sup> <sup>Be. Ke.</sup>

Before  
CHRIST  
1916.

1 Heb. 2c.  
1 Kings 7.  
20.  
1 Kings 7.  
21.  
1 Thot. 1c.  
1c. 2c.  
1 Thot. 1c.  
1c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c.

1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1 Kings 6.  
14.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1 Kings 7.  
21.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.

1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1 Kings 6.  
14.  
1 Kings 7.  
21.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1 Kings 7.  
21.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.

1 Kings 7.  
21.  
1 Kings 7.  
21.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.  
1c. 2c. 1c. 2c.

VAR. RECD.—V. 16. top. — Chap. 4. 1 V. 2. 5. 1c. 2c. — V. 6. (in the form of) a lily blossom. — V. 6. rinsed. — V. 7. use. Be. (c. 20). — V. 7. 8. nave (i.e. hall). — V. 10. shoulder (viz. of the house). — eastward, etc., i.e. south eastward. — V. 12. 12. Or, globes, Ge. — V. 12. 12. lattice-work.

VAR. RECD.—V. 15. <sup>beta</sup> eighteen. Th. Be. Ke. (as 1 Kings 7. 15); 2 Kings 23. 17; Jer. 52. 31. — V. 16. <sup>beta</sup> on the collar (i.e. on the projecting band at the top of the pillars); see 1 Kings 7. 17, 41. Be. Ke. (as 1 Kings 7. 24). — V. 5. <sup>beta</sup> two, Be. Ke. (as 1 Kings 7. 26).



Before  
CHRIST  
1000.

f. ch. 5. 10.

g. 1 Kings 6.

20.

† Heb. the  
length  
thereof, &c.

h. Ex. 15. 11.  
Deut. 4. 20.  
& 7. 9.

i. 1 Chr. 22. 9.

h. 3 Sam. 7.  
12. 16.  
1 Kings 2. 4.  
& 6. 13.

ch. 7. 18.

† Heb.  
There shall  
not a man  
be cut off.

f. 1. 132. 13.

h. 1. 132. 13.  
Isa. 66. 1.  
Acts 7. 40.

† Or. in this  
place.

† Heb.  
pray.

† Heb. and  
he require  
an oath of  
him.

† Or.  
be omitted.

† Or.  
toward.

the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.

10 The Lord therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the Lord promised, and have built the house for the name of the Lord God of Israel.

11 And in it have I put the ark, / wherein is the covenant of the Lord, that he made with the children of Israel.

12 ¶ And he stood before the altar of the Lord in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands:

13 For Solomon had made a brazen scaffold, of five cubits t'long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,

14 And said, O Lord God of Israel, there is no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which keepeth covenant, and sheweth mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as thou saidst:

16 Now therefore, O Lord God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, 'And there shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that thy children take heed to the way that I walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O Lord God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

18 But will God be in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O Lord my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldst put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

22 ¶ If a man sin against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before this altar in this house:

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiring the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; yet if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them;

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

28 ¶ If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness there be:

29 Then what prayer or what supplicationsoever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house:

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only knowest the hearts of the children of men):

31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, so long as they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover concerning the stranger, which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country, for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called by thy name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for there is no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet if they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward thy land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain

Before  
CHRIST  
1000.

1 Kings 17.

1.

ch. 24.

† Heb. in the  
house of  
their pain.

† Or. toward  
this house.

† 1 Chr. 22.

9.

† Heb.  
all the day  
without.

† Heb. upon  
the face of  
the land.

† John 12.  
20.  
Acts 1. 7.

† Heb. thy  
name is  
called on a  
daily basis.

† Or. repeat.

† Prov. 27.  
Eccles. 7.  
James 1. 1.

1 John 1. 1.

† Heb. they  
shall not  
forget to  
pray.

† Heb. among  
them, among  
their heart.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 6. 1 V. 12. came forward to. — V. 18. What? will God. — V. 24. kept sinning.  
VAR. READ.—V. 22. β (A. V. is ungrammatical.) he come and swear, all versions, TH. Bō. Bū.

VAR. REND.—V. 27. because thou teachest. — V. 32. (hearken thou) unto.

VAR. READ.—V. 28. β Lit. in the land of his gates; Be. in the land, (at) his gates (pt.).

Before  
CHRIST  
1904.

1 Cor. 10.  
1 Heb. 6.  
the prayer  
of this place.  
Ps. 122, 5.  
2, 30, 34.  
1 Chr. 28.  
2.  
1 Neh. 9, 25.  
1 Ps. 122, 1.  
Isaiah 58, 2.

their cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.  
40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.  
41 Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints rejoice in goodness.  
42 O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: remember the mercies of David thy servant.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 God having given testimony to Solomon's prayer by fire from heaven, and glory in the temple, the people worship him. 4 Solomon's solemn sacrifice, 8 Solomon, having kept the feast of tabernacles, sent the feast of the dedication of the altar, dismissed the people. 12 God appearing to Solomon gives him promises upon condition.

NOW when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 And the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also with instruments of musick of the LORD, which David the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy endureth for ever, when David praised by their ministry; and the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

7 Moreover Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brazen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the fat.

8 Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

11 Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected.

12 And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

1 Kings 8.  
1 Lev. 9, 26.  
Judg. 6, 21.  
1 Kings 16, 30.  
1 Chr. 21, 28.  
1 Kings 8, 11.  
2 Kings 12, 14.  
Ezek. 10, 2, 4.  
1 Chr. 16, 4.  
1 Chr. 15, 12.  
1 Ps. 126, 1.  
1 Chr. 16, 41.  
1 Chr. 20, 21.  
1 Kings 8, 65, 66.

1 Chr. 15, 16.

1 Neh. 10, 1.  
1 Chr. 5, 12.  
1 Kings 8, 64.

1 Kings 8, 65.

1 Neh. 10, 1.

1 Kings 8, 65.

1 Kings 8, 65.

1 Ps. 122, 1.

VAR. READ.—1 V. 42. loving-kindnesses (Ps. 80, 49).  
—2 V. 6. according to.—3 V. 6. Lit. watches.  
—4 V. 7. inner. Ev. Be. Ke. —5 Or, thank.  
—6 V. 8. torrent.

13 If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people;

14 If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

16 For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying,

19 There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

20 But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

21 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land, which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a byword among all nations.

22 And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

23 And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Solomon's buildings. 7 The Gentiles which were left Solomon made tributaries; but the Israelites rulers. 11 Pharaoh's daughter removed to her house. 12 Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifices. 14 He appointeth the priests and Levites to their places. 17 The navy fetcheth gold from Ophir.

AND it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house,

2 That the cities which Hiram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Hamath-sobah, and prevailed against it.

4 And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hamath.

5 Also he built Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

6 And Bealath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and all that Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 And as for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of Israel,

VAR. READ.—1 V. 21. every one that passeth by shall be appalled at it. Be. See Var. Read.—2 Chap. 8. 1 V. 2. Lit. given. —3 V. 4. See on 1 Kings 9, 18.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 7. V. 21. 8 shall become heaps, Be. (after Psal.) See on 1 Kings 9, 8.

Before  
CHRIST  
1904.

1 ch. 6, 26, 28.  
1 Heb. upon whom my name is called.  
1 James 4, 10.  
1 ch. 6, 27, 30.  
1 ch. 6, 40.  
1 Heb. to the prayer of this place.  
1 Kings 9, 3.  
1 ch. 6, 6.  
1 Kings 9, 4, 6.

1 ch. 6, 18.  
1 Heb. There shall not be cut off to thee.  
1 Lev. 26, 14, 23.  
1 Deut. 30, 15, 37.

1 Deut. 20, 24.  
1 Jer. 23, 6, 9.

1 Kings 9, 10, 11.

1 Kings 9, 17, 18.

1 Heb. all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build.  
1 Kings 9, 20, 21.

Before  
CHRIST  
502.

8 *But of  $\beta$  their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not,  $\beta$  them did Solomon make to pay tribute<sup>1</sup> until this day.*

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and  $\beta$  chief of  $\beta$  his 'captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king Solomon's officers, *even* <sup>two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.</sup>

11 ¶ And Solomon 'brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are <sup>†</sup>holy, whereunto the ark of the Lord hath come.

12 ¶ Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the Lord on the altar of the Lord, which he had built before the porch,

13 Even after a certain rate / every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, <sup>three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.</sup>

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the 'courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their 'charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the 'porters also by their courses at every gate: for <sup>†</sup>so had David the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 ¶ Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the Lord, and until it was finished. So the house of the Lord was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Solomon to 'Ezion-geber, and to <sup>†</sup>Eloth, at the sea side in the land of Edom.

18 = And Hiram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 The queen of Sheba, admiring the wisdom of Solomon. 12 Solomon's gold. 15 His targets. 17 The throne of ivory. 20 His vessels. 23 His presents. 25 His chariots and horse. 28 His tribute. 29 His reign and death.

AND = when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she commended with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel;

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> F. 8. upon them did Solomon levy a tribute of bondservice (1 Kings 9. 21).—<sup>2</sup> F. 9. Rather, knights.—<sup>3</sup> F. 13. booths.—<sup>4</sup> F. 14. Lit. watches, or, wards.—<sup>5</sup> F. 16. So.

VAR. REVD.—*Chap. 8.* F. 8.  $\beta$  Omit, Be. (after 1 Kings 9. 21).—*F. 9.*  $\beta$  his princes, and, Be. Ka. (after 1 Kings 9. 22).

his 'cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his  $\beta$  ascent by which he went up into  $\beta$  the house of the Lord; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, *It was a true report which I heard in mine own land of thine acts, and of thy wisdom:*

6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen <sup>†</sup>it: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: for thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the Lord thy God: because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of Huram, and the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir, brought <sup>†</sup>algun trees<sup>1</sup> and precious stones.

11 And the king made of the 'algun trees<sup>1</sup> <sup>†</sup>terraces to the house of the Lord, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which  $\beta$  she had brought unto  $\beta$  the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, and he <sup>†</sup>her servants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon: in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;

14 Beside that which <sup>†</sup>chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of Arabia and <sup>†</sup>governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.

15 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of beaten gold <sup>†</sup>went to <sup>†</sup>one target.

16 And three hundred shields made he of beaten gold: three hundred shekels of gold <sup>†</sup>went to <sup>†</sup>one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

18 And there were six steps to the throne,  $\beta$  with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne $\beta$ , and <sup>†</sup>stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of <sup>†</sup>pure gold: <sup>†</sup>none were of silver; it was not any thing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish

VAR. REVD.—*Chap. 9.* <sup>1</sup> Vs. 10, 11. mandalwood.—<sup>2</sup> F. 11. raised paths, Be. Kempt. Comp. 1 Kings 10. 12.—<sup>3</sup> F. 14. (Occurs. See on 1 Kings 10. 15.).—<sup>4</sup> Vs. 15, 16. were spread upon.

VAR. REVD.—*Chap. 9.* F. 4.  $\beta$  burnt-offering which he offered in, *Parvities.* Be. (2.) Comp. 1 Kings 10. 5.—*F. 12.*  $\beta$  (Text corrupt. See 1 Kings 10. 13.).—*F. 18.*  $\beta$  and the top of the throne was round behind, Be. (after 1 Kings 10. 19.)

Before  
CHRIST  
502.

1 Cr.  
Isaiah.  
2 Cr.  
Isaiah.

1 Cr. 2 R.  
1 Kings 10.  
11 Chap. 10.

1 Cr. Isaiah.  
1 Heb.  
Isaiah.

1 Cr.  
Isaiah.

† Heb.  
Isaiah.

† Heb.  
Isaiah.  
1 Cr. there  
was no  
more in  
them.

Before  
CH 187  
cf. 282.

1 Ov.  
elephant  
mash.

1 Kings 4.  
28.  
8 10 28.  
ch. 1. 14.

1 Kings 4.  
21.  
Gen. 18.  
Fr. 72. 6.

1 Thut. in.  
Exposition.  
1 Kings 10.  
17.

ch. 1. 18.  
1 Heb. pers.  
1 Kings 10.  
28.

ch. 1. 14.  
1 Kings 11.  
41.

1 Heb.  
words.  
1 Kings 11.  
29.

ch. 12. 15.  
8 12. 28.  
1 Kings  
11. 22. 23.  
273.

with the servants of Huram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom. 23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ¶ And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

26 ¶ And he reigned over all the kings from the river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

27 ¶ And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar trees made him as the sycamore trees that are in the low plains in abundance.

28 ¶ And they brought unto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not written in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer against Jeroboam the son of Nebat? 30 ¶ And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years.

31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

#### CHAPTER 10.

1 The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him. 8 Rehoboam, refusing the old men's counsel, by the advice of young men answers them roughly. 16 Ten tribes revolt, killing Hadadram, and make Rehoboam to flee.

AND Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel came to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king, heard it, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came and spake to Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yokes that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying,

Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for us: thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men.

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: for the cause was of God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ And when all Israel saw that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to your tents, O Israel: and now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that was over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 ¶ And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

#### CHAPTER 11.

1 Rehoboam raising an army to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemaiah. 5 He strengtheneth his kingdom with forts and provision. 13 The priests and Levites, and such as feared God, forsaken Rehoboam, strengthen the kingdom of Judah. 15 The wives and children of Rehoboam.

AND when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam.

5 ¶ And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defence in Judah.

6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tekoa,

7 And Beth-sur, and Shoco, and Adul-lam,

8 And Gath, and Marcehah, and Ziph.

9 And Adoraim, and Lechia, and Azekah,

10 And Zorah, and Aijalon, and Hebron, which are in Judah and in Benjamin fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 10. 1 V. 15. it was brought about (14. a turn). — 2 P. 18. levy. — Chap. 11. 1 V. 7. Soco.

Before  
CH 187  
cf. 270.

1 Heb.  
lashed.

1 Sam. 2.  
25.

1 Kings 12.  
15. 29.

1 Kings 11.  
29.

1 Heb.  
strengthened  
himself.

1 Kings 12.  
19.

1 Kings 12.  
21. 22.

8 ch. 12. 15.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 973.

put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Levites left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the Lord.

15 And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for the devils, and for the calves which he had made.

16 And after them out of all the tribes of Israel such as set their hearts to seek the Lord God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the Lord God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon.

18 ¶ And Rehoboam took him Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David to wife, and Abihail the daughter of Eliab the son of Jesse:

19 Which bare him children; Jeush, and Shamariah, and Zabam.

20 And after her he took Maachah the daughter of Absalom; which bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took sixteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired many wives.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Rehoboam, forsaking the Lord, is punished by Shishak. 5 He and the princes, repenting at the preaching of Shemaiah, are delivered from destruction, but not from spoil. 13 The reign and death of Rehoboam.

AND it came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the Lord, and all Israel with him.

2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rehoboam Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the Lord.

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt: the Lubims, the Sukkims, and the Ethiopians.

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the Lord, Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak.

6 Whereupon the princes of Israel and

the king humbled themselves; and they said, The Lord is righteous.

7 And when the Lord saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the Lord came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.

8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; and they may know my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 ¶ So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

10 Instead of which king Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed them to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the Lord, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the Lord turned from him, that he would not destroy him altogether: and also in Judah things went well.

13 ¶ So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the Lord had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Naamah an Ammonitess.

14 And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the Lord.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, are they not written in the book of Shemaiah the prophet, and of Iddo the seer concerning genealogies? And there were wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually.

16 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and Abijah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Abijah succeeding maketh war against Jeroboam. 6 He declareth the right of his cause. 12 Trusting in God he overcometh Jeroboam. 13 The wives and children of Abijah.

NOW in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began Abijah to reign over Judah.

2 He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Michaiah the daughter of Yerial of Gibeayr. And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam.

3 And Abijah set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, even four hundred thousand chosen men: Jeroboam also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, being mighty men of valour.

4 ¶ And Abijah stood up upon mount Zemaraim, which is in mount Ephraim, and said, Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and all Israel;

5 Ought ye not to know that the Lord God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons by a covenant of salt?

6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the

VAR. RECD.—V. 7. *Let deliverance as it were a little.*—V. 10, 11. *Let couriers.*—V. 12. *Let were good things.*—V. 14. directed.—V. 15. story.—(Sense obscure.)—V. 16. Called Abijah, 1 Kings 15. 1. Chap. 13. 1 V. 3. began the war.

V. 4. the hill-country of.—V. 2. Maachah, Sept. Vulg. Be. Ke. Kamp. See 1 Kings 15. 2. y. Abalom, Th. Be. Kamp. See 1 Kings 16. (Confusion with mother of Aza-

974.  
† Heb. preserved  
Shemaiah  
to him.  
¶ Num. 35. 9.  
ch. 13. 9.

¶ 1 Kings 12.  
21.  
2. 13. 28.  
2. 14. 9.  
Hos. 13. 2.  
† Lev. 17. 7.  
1 Cor 10. 30.  
¶ 1 Kings 13.  
28.  
2. See ch. 13.  
9.  
20 11, 16.  
ch. 12. 1.

2. 1 Kings 15.  
3. She is  
called Mi-  
chah the  
daughter  
of Uriel,  
ch. 13. 2.

1 See Deut.  
21. 15, 16, 17.

† Heb. a  
multitude  
of wives.

972.  
ch. 11. 17.  
¶ 1 Kings 16.  
22, 23, 24.

¶ 1 Kings 16.  
24, 25.  
971.

ch. 16. 8.

ch. 11. 3.

ch. 13. 3.

VAR. RECD.—V. 12. strong. And there were.—  
V. 14. Probably, pasture-grounds.—V. 15. satyrs (Is.  
13. 21).—V. 22. to be head, even.—V. 23. i.e. for  
his sons.—Chap. 12. 1 V. 2. dealt unfaithfully with.

Before  
CHRIST  
971.

¶ 1 Sam. 4. 18  
2. 14. 9.  
¶ 1 Kings 16.  
22, 23.  
¶ 1 Cor. 10. 30.  
sense.

2. See Is. 2.  
1. Deut. 28.  
47. 4.  
¶ 1 Kings 16.  
22, 23.  
¶ 1 Kings 15.  
24, 25.  
ch. 9. 15. 16.  
2. Sam. 4.  
12.

¶ Or, and yet  
the Judah  
shave were  
not being  
See Gen. 12.  
24.  
2. 1 Kings  
14. 12.  
ch. 13. 2.  
¶ 1 Kings 14.  
21.  
¶ ch. 6. 6.  
¶ Or. past.

† Heb.  
words  
ch. 9. 28  
2. 12. 28.  
¶ 1 Kings 14.  
30.  
¶ 1 Kings 14.  
31.  
Abijah.

954.  
¶ 1 Kings 15.  
1, 2c.

2. See ch. 12.  
20.

957.

† Heb. armed  
with  
armor.

¶ 1 Sam. 14.  
28.

2. 1 Sam. 7.  
12, 13, 14.  
¶ Num. 15.  
28.

Before  
CHRIST  
557.

1 Kings 11.  
25.  
2 Kings 10.  
6 Judges 9. 4.

1 Kings 12.  
25.  
2 Kings 14.  
10.  
1 Kings 11.  
13.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.

1 Kings 11.  
25.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.

1 Kings 12.  
25.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.

1 Kings 12.  
25.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.

1 Kings 12.  
25.

1 Kings 12.  
25.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.

1 Kings 12.  
25.

1 Kings 12.  
25.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.

1 Kings 12.  
25.  
1 Kings 12.  
25.

1 Kings 12.  
25.

servant of Solomon the son of David, <sup>1</sup>is risen <sup>2</sup>up, and <sup>3</sup>hath <sup>4</sup>rebelled <sup>5</sup>against his lord.

7 And there <sup>6</sup>are gathered unto him <sup>7</sup>vain men, <sup>8</sup>the children of Belial, <sup>9</sup>and <sup>10</sup>have strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was young and <sup>11</sup>tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the Lord in the hand of the sons of David; and ye <sup>12</sup>be a great multitude, and <sup>13</sup>there <sup>14</sup>are with you golden calves, which Jeroboam <sup>15</sup>made you for gods.

9 Have ye not cast out the priests of the Lord, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? <sup>16</sup>so that whosoever cometh <sup>17</sup>to <sup>18</sup>consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same <sup>19</sup>may <sup>20</sup>be a priest of them that <sup>21</sup>are no gods.

10 But as for us, the Lord <sup>22</sup>is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the Lord, <sup>23</sup>are the sons of Aaron, and the Levites <sup>24</sup>wait upon their business:

11 And they burn unto the Lord every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the <sup>25</sup>shewbread also <sup>26</sup>set they in order upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, <sup>27</sup>to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the Lord our God; but ye have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, <sup>28</sup>the Lord himself <sup>29</sup>is with us, our captain, <sup>30</sup>and his priests <sup>31</sup>with us, sounding trumpets <sup>32</sup>to cry alarm <sup>33</sup>against you. O children of Israel, <sup>34</sup>fight ye not against the Lord God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

13 But Jeroboam caused <sup>35</sup>an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment <sup>36</sup>was behind them.

14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle <sup>37</sup>was before and behind: and they cried unto the Lord, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God <sup>38</sup>smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, <sup>39</sup>because they relied upon the Lord God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jerimoth with the towns thereof, and Ephraim with the towns thereof.

20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and the Lord <sup>40</sup>struck him, and he died.

21 But Abijah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, <sup>41</sup>are written in the story of the prophet <sup>42</sup>Iddo.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 Asa succeeding destroyed idolatry. 6 Having peace, he strengthened his kingdom with forts and armies. 9 Calling on God, he overthrew Jeroboam, and spoiled the Ethiopians.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 6. rose.—<sup>2</sup> rebelled.—<sup>3</sup> V. 7. were. <sup>4</sup> sons of wickedness (lit. of worthlessness).—<sup>5</sup> Omit.—<sup>6</sup> faint-hearted (Dent. 30. 8).—<sup>7</sup> V. 9. install (Ex. 28. 41).—<sup>8</sup> become.—<sup>9</sup> V. 12. the (true) God.—<sup>10</sup> the trumpets of alarm (Num. 10. 9).—<sup>11</sup> V. 13. the.

SO Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and <sup>1</sup>Asa his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Asa did that which <sup>2</sup>was good and right in the eyes of the Lord his God: <sup>3</sup>For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and <sup>4</sup>the high places, and <sup>5</sup>brake down the <sup>6</sup>images, and cut down the <sup>7</sup>groves:

4 And commanded Judah to seek the Lord God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah the high places and the <sup>8</sup>images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 And he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the Lord had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, <sup>9</sup>while the land <sup>10</sup>is yet before us; because we have sought the Lord our God, we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

8 And Asa had an army of men that bare <sup>11</sup>targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare <sup>12</sup>shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men of valour.

9 And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto <sup>13</sup>Marothah.

10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley <sup>14</sup>of Zephathah at <sup>15</sup>Marothah.

11 And Asa <sup>16</sup>cried unto the Lord his God, and said, Lord, <sup>17</sup>be <sup>18</sup>nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: <sup>19</sup>be, help us, O Lord our God; for we rest on thee, and <sup>20</sup>in thy name we go against this multitude. O Lord, thou art our God; let not <sup>21</sup>man prevail against thee.

12 So the Lord <sup>22</sup>smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa and the people that were with him pursued them unto <sup>23</sup>Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were <sup>24</sup>destroyed before the Lord, and before his host; and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for <sup>25</sup>the fear of the Lord came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the <sup>26</sup>tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 Asa with Judah and many of Israel, moved by the prophecy of Asariah the son of Oded, make a solemn covenant with God. 16 He smiteth down Manahah his mother for her idolatry. 18 He bringeth dedicate things into the house of God, and enjoyeth a long peace.

AND <sup>1</sup>the Spirit of God came upon Asariah the son of Oded:

VAR. READ.—Chap. 14. <sup>1</sup> V. 3. pillars.—<sup>2</sup> Ashe-raha.—<sup>3</sup> V. 5. images of the sun.—<sup>4</sup> V. 8. i.e. shields that covered the whole body.—<sup>5</sup> i.e. smaller shields.—<sup>6</sup> V. 11. there is none able beside thee, to help between the strong and the weak, Be. Ac.; or, there is none able like thee to help as well the strong as the weak, Kamp. But see Var. Read.—<sup>7</sup> Rather, a mortal cannot keep (the field).—<sup>8</sup> V. 15. i.e. nomadic tribes.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 14. V. 10. <sup>9</sup> northwards of, Sept. Gr.—V. 11. <sup>10</sup> it is impossible to keep (the field) against thee, whether for strong or for weak, Kamp. (one letter modified).

Before  
CHRIST  
558.

1 Kings 15.  
2. c.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.

1 Kings 15.  
14.



Before  
CHRIST  
541.

† Heb. before  
Asa.

6 James 4. 8.

e ver. 4. 13.

1 Chr. 28. 9.

ch. 33. 13.

Jer. 20. 13.

Mat. 7. 7.

d ch. 34. 20.

1 Ro. 3. 4.

1 Lev. 10. 11.

g Deut. 4. 20.

A Judg. 3. 6.

1 Mat. 24. 7.

† Heb.  
beaten in  
pieces.

† Heb. abo-  
minations.

A ch. 13. 19.

1 ch. 11. 14.

m ch. 14. 15.

† Heb. in  
that day.

m ch. 16. 13.

2 Kings

22. 3.

ch. 34. 31.

Neh. 10. 29.

p Ex. 22. 20.

q Deut. 13.

4, 9, 13.

r ver. 2.

1 Kings 15.

13.

† That is,

grand-

mother.

1 Kings 15.

2, 10.

† Heb.

horror.

ch. 14. 3.

5.

1 Kings 15.

14, &c.

2 And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; 'The LORD is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 'Now for a long season Israel hath been without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But when they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hearts be weak: for your work shall be rewarded.

8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the 'abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the LORD, that was before the porch of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God was with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

11 And they offered unto the LORD the same time, of the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they swore unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

16 And also concerning Maachah the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove; and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Kidron.

17 But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days.

18 And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 15. 1 Vs. 3-6. And for many days Israel was ... (rest as A.V.). Be. Rather, And many days (shall pass) for Israel. But when they in their trouble turn ....., and seek him, he shall be found of them. And in those times there shall be ....., for great vexations shall be. And nation shall be dashed against nation, and city against city, for God shall vex, Kump. (Ke. attempts a compromise). 2 Vs. 7. But as for you, ye be strong. 3 Vs. 8. the hill-country of. 4 Vs. 16. 1. queen-mother; 11. mistress. 5 image to be affrighted at. 6 unto.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. V. 8. β Omit, Be. Ke. Or read, which Asariah the son of Oded the prophet spake, Ke.

CHAPTER 16.

1 Asa, by the aid of the Syrians, overthroweth Baasha from building of Ramah. 7 Being reproved thereof by Hanani, he putteth him in prison. 11 Among his other acts in his disease he sought rest to God, but to the physicians. 13 His death and burial.

IN the sixth and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa Baasha king of Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

3 There is a league between me and thee, as there was between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the store cities of β Naphtali.

5 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard it, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was building, and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

7 And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, 'Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him in a prison house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa oppressed some of the people the same time.

11 And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.

13 And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchre, which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odours and divers kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made a very great burning for him.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Jehoshaphat, succeeding Asa, reigneth well, and prospereth. 7 He sendeth Levites with the princes to teach Judah. 10 His enemies being terrified by God, some of them bring him presents and tribute. 12 His greatness, captives, and armies.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 16. 1 V. 10. the stocks (Nt. stock-house). 2 V. 12. Omit.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. V. 1. β six and twentieth. Gr. See 1 Kings 15. 33. — V. 4. β stores of cities of, Heb. text corruptly. Cinneroth, unto all the land of, Be. 78. (after 1 Kings 15. 20).

Before  
CHRIST  
541.

541. v. 2.

From the

ending of

the text

tribes from

Judah, &c.

which Asa

was here

hanging

1 Kings

15. 17, &c.

d ch. 15. 9.

1 Heb.

Deuterium

† Heb.

which was

Asa.

541.

1 Kings

16. 1.

ch. 19. 2.

ch. 22. 1.

Jer. 17. 1.

2 ch. 14. 9.

3 ch. 13. 1.

† Heb. to

abundance

9 Job 24. 21.

10 Prov. 4. 21.

11 15. 3.

Jer. 16. 17.

12 22. 12.

13 22. 12.

14 22. 12.

15 Or,

strongly to

hold with

them.

16 1 Sam. 13.

17 12.

18 1 Kings 15.

32.

19 2 ch. 12. 24.

20 Mark 2. 1.

21 1 Kings 15.

22.

23 1 Kings 15.

24.

25 1 Kings 15.

26.

27 1 Kings 15.

28.

29 1 Kings 15.

30.

31 1 Kings 15.

32.

33 1 Kings 15.

34.

Before  
CHRIST  
584.1 Kings 15.  
24.

1 ch. 18. 9.

1 Or, of his  
father, and  
of David.1 Kings 15.  
24.1 Sam. 10.  
27.1 Kings 16.  
25.1 Heb. gave  
him  
counsel.1 Kings 16.  
27.ch. 18. 1.  
912.1 That is,  
your coun-  
sellors.1 Kings 22.  
41.ch. 15. 17.  
2.ch. 19. 3.  
2.ch. 15. 1.  
912.ch. 18. 2.  
7.

ch. 8. 7.

1 Cor. 25. 5.

1 Heb. was.

1 Sam. 3.  
1.1 Or.  
youths.1 Or.  
youths.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.1 Heb. of  
his hand.

AND Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, which Asa his father had taken.

3 And the Lord was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways of his father David, and sought not unto Baalim;

4 But sought to the Lord God of his father, and walked in his commandments, and not after the doings of Israel.

5 Therefore the Lord established the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jehoshaphat presents; and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the Lord: moreover he took away the high places and groves out of Judah.

7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, even to Ben-hail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nathaneel, and to Michaiah, to teach in the cities of Judah.

8 And with them he sent Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nathaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, Levites; and with them Eliashaz and Jehoram, priests.

9 And they taught in Judah, and had the book of the law of the Lord with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught the people.

10 ¶ And the fear of the Lord fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that were round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehoshaphat.

11 Also some of the Philistines brought Jehoshaphat presents, and tribute silver; and the Arabians brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

12 ¶ And Jehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah castles, and cities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities of Judah; and the men of war, mighty men of valour, were in Jerusalem.

14 And these are the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand.

15 And next to him was Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him was Amasiah the son of Zichri, who willingly offered himself unto the Lord; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him was Jehozabab, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, beside those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 Jehoshaphat, joined in affinity with Ahab, is persuaded to go with him against Ramoth-gilead. Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain there.

NOW Jehoshaphat had riches and honour in abundance, and joined affinity with Ahab.

2 And after certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Ramoth-gilead.

3 And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he answered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the Lord to day.

5 Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand.

6 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lord besides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the Lord: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same is Micaiah the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Israel called for one of his officers, and said, Fetch quickly Micaiah the son of Imla.

9 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sat in a void place, at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

10 And Zedekiah the son of Cheneanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the Lord, With these thou shalt push Syria until they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speak thou good.

13 And Micaiah said, As the Lord liveth, even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the Lord?

16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the Lord said, These have no master; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good unto me, but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the Lord; I saw the Lord sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and on his left.

Before  
CHRIST  
587.

ch. 17. 5.

2 Kings 8.  
18.1 Kings 22.  
2, &c.1 Heb. at  
the end of  
years.1 Sam. 23.  
2, 4, 9.

2 Sam. 2. 1.

1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.1 Heb. yet,  
or, more.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 17. 1. F. 3. the Beals ('lords'); so throughout. — 2. V. 6. Asherahs. — 3. V. 7. Omit. — 4. V. 11. a load of. — 5. V. 12. fortresses. — 6. V. 13. Or, goods. Ge. De W. Ke. — 7. Omit. — 8. V. 14. this is the ordering. — 9. their fathers' houses. — 10. captain.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 17. V. 3. β Omit, a few MSS. Sept.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. 1. Ps. 2. 31. Lit. enticed. VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 9. β clothed in striped robes, and they sat, Psal. Comp. 1 Kings 22. 10.

Before  
CHRIST  
897.

J Job 1. 6.

J Job 19. 16.  
Isa. 19. 14.  
Jer. 14. 9.

A Jer. 20. 2.  
Mark 14. 65.  
Acts 23. 2.

Or, from  
chamber to  
chamber.  
Heb. a  
chamber in  
a chamber.

1 ch. 10. 10.

Heb. from  
after him.

Heb. in his  
simplicity.

Heb.  
between the  
joints and  
between the  
broadplate.

Heb. made  
siek.

895.

1 Sam. 9. 9.

VAR. READ.—V. 20. the spirit (i.e. of prophecy).  
—V. 26. in scant quantity. —V. 27. Lit. O peo-  
ples, all of them: so in Micah 1. 2 (see 1 Kings 22.  
28, Var. Read.). —V. 33. lower and upper armour.  
See on 1 Kings 22. 34.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entice  
Ahab king of Israel, that he may go  
up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one  
spoke saying after that manner, and an-  
other saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out <sup>2</sup>a / spirit<sup>2</sup>, and  
stood before the LORD, and said, I will  
entice him. And the LORD said unto  
him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be a  
lying spirit in the mouth of all his pro-  
phets. And the LORD said, Thou shalt  
entice him, and thou shalt also prevail:  
go out, and do even so.

22 Now therefore, behold, <sup>2</sup>the LORD  
hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of  
these thy prophets, and the LORD hath  
spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah  
came near, and <sup>2</sup>smote Micahiah upon the  
cheek, and said, Which way went the  
Spirit of the LORD from me to speak  
unto thee?

24 And Micahiah said, Behold, thou shalt  
see on that day when thou shalt go in to  
an inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take  
ye Micahiah, and carry him back to Amon  
the governor of the city, and to Joash  
the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king, Put  
this fellow in the prison, and feed him  
with bread <sup>2</sup>of affliction<sup>2</sup> and with water  
<sup>2</sup>of affliction<sup>2</sup>, until I return in peace.

27 And Micahiah said, If thou certainly  
return in peace, then hath not the LORD  
spoken by me. And he said, Hearken,  
<sup>2</sup>all ye people<sup>2</sup>.

28 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat  
the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-  
gilead.

29 And the king of Israel said unto Je-  
hoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and  
will go to the battle; but put thou on  
thy robes. So the king of Israel disguised  
himself; and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Syria had command-  
ed the captains of the chariots that were  
with him, saying, Fight ye not with small  
or great, save only with the king of Is-  
rael.

31 And it came to pass, when the cap-  
tains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat,  
that they said, It is the king of Israel.  
Therefore they compassed about him to  
fight; but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the  
LORD helped him; and God <sup>1</sup>moved them  
to depart from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the  
captains of the chariots perceived that it  
was not the king of Israel, they turned  
back again <sup>1</sup>from pursuing him.

33 And a certain man drew a bow <sup>1</sup>at a  
venture, and smote the king of Israel  
<sup>1</sup>between the <sup>2</sup>joints of the harness<sup>2</sup>:  
therefore he said to his chariot man,  
Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry  
me out of the host; for I am <sup>1</sup>wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day:  
howbeit the king of Israel stayed himself  
up in his chariot against the Syrians un-  
til the even: and about the time of the  
sun going down he died.

# CHAPTER 19.

1 Jehoshaphat, reproved by Jehu, visiteth his king-  
dom, & his instructions to the judges, & to the  
priests and Levites.

AND Jehoshaphat the king of Judah  
A returned to his house in peace to Je-  
rusalem.

2 And Jehu the son of Hanani <sup>2</sup>the seer  
went out to meet him, and said to king  
Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the un-

godly, and <sup>2</sup>love them that hate the  
LORD? therefore is <sup>2</sup>wrath upon thee  
from before the LORD.

3 Nevertheless there are <sup>2</sup>good things  
found in thee, in that thou hast <sup>1</sup>taken  
away the groves <sup>1</sup>out of the land, and  
hast <sup>2</sup>prepared thine heart to seek God.

4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem:  
and <sup>2</sup>he went out again through the peo-  
ple from Beer-sheba to mount Ephraim,  
and brought them back unto the LORD  
God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he set judges in the land  
throughout all the fenced cities of Judah,  
city by city.

6 And said to the judges, Take heed  
what ye do: for <sup>1</sup>ye judge not for man,  
but for the LORD, <sup>2</sup>who is with you <sup>1</sup>in  
the judgment.

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD  
be upon you; take heed and do it: for  
<sup>2</sup>there is no iniquity with the LORD our  
God, nor <sup>2</sup>respect of persons, nor taking  
of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehosha-  
phat <sup>2</sup>set of the Levites, and of the  
priests, and of the <sup>2</sup>chief of the fathers<sup>2</sup>  
of Israel, for the judgment of the LORD,  
and for <sup>2</sup>β controversies, when they re-  
turned <sup>2</sup>to Jerusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus  
shall ye do <sup>1</sup>in the fear of the LORD,  
faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 And what cause soever shall come  
to you of your brethren that dwell in  
their cities, <sup>2</sup>between blood and blood,<sup>2</sup>  
<sup>2</sup>between law and commandment, statutes  
and judgments<sup>2</sup>, ye shall even warn them  
that they trespass not against the LORD,  
and so <sup>2</sup>wrath come upon <sup>2</sup>you, and  
upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall  
not trespass.

11 And, behold, Amariah the chief priest  
is over you <sup>1</sup>in all matters of the LORD;  
and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the  
ruler of the house of Judah, for all the  
king's matters: also the Levites shall be  
officers before you. <sup>1</sup>Deal courageously,  
and the LORD shall be <sup>2</sup>with the good.

# CHAPTER 20.

1 Jehoshaphat in his fear proclaimeth a fast. 2  
His prayer. 3 The prophecy of Azariah. 4  
Jehoshaphat exhorteth the people, and setteth  
singers to praise the LORD. 21 The great  
overthrow of the enemies. 28 The people, having  
blessed God at Berachah, return in triumph.  
31 Jehoshaphat's reign. 35 His coming of ages,  
which he made with Ahab, according to the  
prophecy of Eliezer, unhappily perished.

IT came to pass after this also, that  
the children of Moab, and the children  
of Ammon, and with them <sup>1</sup>other beside<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>1</sup>β the Ammonites, β, came against Jehosha-  
phat to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Je-  
hoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great  
multitude against thee from beyond the  
sea β on this side Syria β; and, behold,  
they be <sup>2</sup>in Hazazon-tamar, which is <sup>2</sup>En-  
gedi.

3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set <sup>1</sup>him-  
self to <sup>2</sup>seek the LORD, and <sup>2</sup>proclaimed  
a fast throughout all Judah.

4 And Judah gathered themselves to-  
gether, to ask help of the LORD: even out

VAR. READ.—Chap. 19. <sup>1</sup>V. 3. extinguished the  
Asherahs. —directed. —<sup>2</sup>V. 8. heads of the fa-  
thers' houses. —<sup>2</sup>controversies. And they (Je-  
hoshaphat, &c., see v. 4) returned, &c. Ke. Kamp.  
—<sup>2</sup>V. 10. i.e. in cases involving the distinction be-  
tween murder and manslaughter. —<sup>2</sup>i.e. in the ap-  
plication of different statutes (comp. Deut. 17. 8).  
—Chap. 20. <sup>1</sup>V. 1. certain of. See Var. Read.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 19. V. 8. β controversies of the  
inhabitants of Jerusalem, Sept. Mo. (Amp. 30.  
V. 1. β the Mehunites, (Targ. 'Edomites').) (Sept.  
'Minims'), &c. Be. Ke. Grove (transposition); mount  
Seir, Mo. (comp. es. 10, 22, 23). —V. 2. β from Edom,  
Calmel, Mo. Be. Be. Ke. (1).

Before  
CHRIST  
897.

Ps. 138. 21.  
ch. 22. 25.  
ch. 27. 4.  
ch. 28. 12.  
ch. 29. 12.  
Ezra 7. 16.  
1 Heb. he re-  
turned out.

J Deut. 1. 17.

J Ps. 82. 1.

Ezekiel 1. 1.

1 Heb. in the  
number of  
judgments.

4 Deut. 22. 1.

Rom. 1. 1.

4 Deut. 22. 1.

John 12. 12.

Acts 21. 21.

Rom. 2. 11.

Eccl. 2. 6.

1 Cor. 2. 25.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

4 Deut. 12. 1.

ch. 17. 9.

1 Sam. 23. 2.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

5 Deut. 17. 8.

Before  
CHRIST  
894.

Deut. 4. 29.  
Job. 2. 11.  
1 Kings 6.  
22.  
Matt. 6. 9.  
Psa. 47. 2.  
Dan. 4. 17.  
25, 26.  
1 Chr. 28. 12.  
Psa. 62. 11.  
Matt. 6. 13.  
A. Gen. 17. 7.  
Lu. 6. 7.  
1 Tim. 2. 1.  
Psa. 64. 2.  
1 Tim. 4. 1.  
James 2. 18.  
1 Kings 6.  
21. 17.  
ch. 6. 36, 39.  
30.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Deut. 2. 4.  
5. 19.  
1 Sam. 20.  
21.

Psa. 52. 12.  
1 Sam. 3.  
13.

Psa. 56. 13.  
A. 128. 1, 2.  
A. 129. 1, 2.  
A. 141. 6.

1 Sam. 11.  
25.  
A. 28. 2.  
Psa. 15. 1.  
A. 15. 1.

1 Chr. 16. 13.  
18.  
1 Chr. 1. 9.  
A. 21. 4, 6.  
ch. 32. 7.  
1 Heb.  
Deut.  
1 Chr. 16. 13.  
14.

1 Sam. 14.  
9.  
ch. 13. 9.  
A. 22. 8.  
Psa. 4. 21.

1 Sam. 7. 9.  
1 Chr. 16.  
20.  
1 Chr.  
Deut.  
1 Chr. 16.  
24.  
Psa. 128. 1.  
1 Chr. 16.  
24.  
Psa. 138.  
6, 7, 8, 9.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 16. watercourse. —<sup>2</sup> V. 19. i. e. Korhites. —<sup>3</sup> V. 21. in holy adorning (1 Chron. 16. 29).

of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD.

5 ¶ And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court, 6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, art not thou 'God in heaven? and 'rulerst not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and 'in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 ¶ And not thou 'our God, 'who 'didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham 'thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 'If, when evil cometh upon us, as the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy 'name is in this house), and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and mount Seir, whom thou 'wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but 'they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, 'to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O 'our God, wilt thou not 'judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but 'our eyes are upon thee.

13 And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.

14 ¶ Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benalab, the son of Jelei, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, 'came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the LORD unto you, 'Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not 'yours, but God's.

16 To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the 'cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the '2 'brook, before the wilderness of Jeruel.

17 'Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them: 'for the LORD will be with you.

18 And Jehoshaphat 'bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

19 And the Levites, of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high.

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem: 'Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established: believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and 'that should praise 'the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, 'Praise the LORD; 'for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 ¶ And when they began 'to sing and to praise, 'the LORD set 'ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and 'they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped 'to destroy another.

24 And when Judah came toward the 'watch tower in 'the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and 'none escaped.

25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches 'with the dead bodies, and precious 'jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of 'Berachah: for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of 'Berachah, unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; for the LORD had 'made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD.

29 And 'the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel.

30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: for his 'God gave him rest round about.

31 ¶ And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubab the daughter of Shilhi.

32 And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit 'the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not 'prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the '10 'book of Jehu the son of Hanani, 'who 'is mentioned 'in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 ¶ And after this 'did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of Israel, who did very wickedly:

36 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Ezion-gaber.

37 Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, the LORD hath broken thy works: 'And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go 'to Tarshish.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Jehoram, succeeding Jehoshaphat, slayeth his brethren. 5 His wicked reign. 8 Edom and Lihnah revolt. 12 The prophecy of Elijah against him in writing. 16 The Philistines and Arabians oppress him. 18 His incurable disease, infamous death, and burial.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 22. liers in wait (Judg. 9. 25). —<sup>2</sup> V. 24. height (lit. place of survey) of. —<sup>3</sup> V. 25. Lit. vessels. —<sup>4</sup> V. 26. i. e. Bleasing. —<sup>5</sup> V. 33. directed. —<sup>6</sup> V. 34. story. —<sup>7</sup> which is inserted.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 25. β and garments, a few MSS., many old editions, Sept. (β), Vulg. Dalte, Be, Kamp.

Before  
CHRIST  
896.

† Heb. And in the time that they, &c.  
† Heb. in singing and praise.  
† Judg. 7. 25.  
1 Sam. 14. 30.  
† Or, they made one another.  
† Heb. for the destruction.  
† Heb. there was not an escaping.

† That is, Bleasing.

† Heb. And.

† Neh. 12. 43.

† ch. 17. 10.

† ch. 15. 13.

Job 24. 20.

† 1 Kings 22. 41, &c.

† See ch. 17. 6.

† ch. 12. 14.

† 19. 3.

† Heb. words.

† 1 Kings 16. 1, 7.

† Heb. was made to be carried.

† 1 Kings 22. 46, 49.

896.

† At first Jehoshaphat was unwilling.

1 Kings 22. 49.

† 1 Kings 22. 46.

ch. 9. 21.

Before  
CHRIST  
589.

1 Kings 22.  
28.  
| Ahoas.

592.

| Jehoram  
made partner  
of the  
kingdom  
with his  
father,  
2 Kings 8.  
14.

593.

| In concert,  
2 Kings 8.  
17, &c.

ch. 22. 2.

| Heb.  
lamp, or,  
candle.

2 Sam. 7.  
15, 13.  
| Kings 11.  
24.

2 Kings 8.  
19.  
Ps. 122, 11.  
&c.

2 Kings 8.  
24, &c.

| Heb. hand.

1 ver. 12.  
Lev. 17, 7.  
& 30, 5.

| Which was  
with before  
his death.  
2 Kings 8, 1.  
1.

1 ver. 11.  
Ex. 24, 15.  
Deut. 31, 14.

1 Kings 16.  
31-33.  
2 Kings 9.  
22.

2 ver. 4.  
| Heb. a  
great  
stroke.

1 ver. 18, 19.  
Chr. 397.

1 Kings 11.  
14, 25.

| Heb. carried  
off captive.  
See ch. 22.  
1.

ch. 24, 7.  
597.

| Or,  
Ahaziah,  
ch. 22, 1.  
or, Azariah,  
ch. 22, 6.

598.

| His son,  
Ahaziah  
Provs.  
2 Kings 9.  
20, &c.

2 ver. 15.

NOW Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah: all these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.

3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to Jehoram; because he was the firstborn.

4 Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and divers also of the princes of Israel.

5 ¶ Jehoram was thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord.

7 Howbeit the Lord would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give a light to him and to his sons for ever.

8 ¶ In his days the Edomites revolted from under the dominion of Judah, and made themselves a king.

9 Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time also did Libnah revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the Lord God of his fathers.

11 Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Judah thereto.

12 ¶ And there came a writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah,

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself:

14 Behold, with a great plague will the Lord smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou shalt have great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness more by day.

16 ¶ Moreover the Lord stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that were near the Ethiopians:

17 And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save Jehoshaphat, the youngest of his sons.

18 ¶ And after all this the Lord smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

#### CHAPTER 22.

1 Ahaziah succeeding ruthlessly wickedly. 5 In his conspiracy with Jerem the son of Ahab, he is slain by Jehu. 16 Ahaziah, destroying all the seed royal, save Josiah, whom Jehoshaphat's son had, usurpeth the kingdom.

AND the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Ahaziah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Arabians to the camp had slain all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned.

2 ¶ Forty and two years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Athaliah the daughter of Omri.

3 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the Lord like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father to his destruction.

5 ¶ He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians smote Jehoram.

6 ¶ And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because of the wounds which were given him at Ramoth: when he fought with Hazael king of Syria. And Ben Adiah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick.

7 And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God: by coming to Joram: for when he was come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the Lord had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.

8 And it came to pass, that when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them.

9 And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him: because, said they, he is the son of Jehoshaphat, who sought the Lord with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah.

11 But Jehoshaphat, the daughter of the king, took Josiah the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's

VAR. REND.—F. 19. in sore pains.—F. 20. i.e. died unregretted. Or, walked in no fair (lit. desirable) way, Sept. Vulg. Kamp.—Comp. 22. 1 V. 6. of (Heb. text has 'for,' obviously by mistake). See 2 Kings 8. 29.—F. 7. in that he came. and. 2 F. 8. And the house of Ahaziah had none who was able for.

VAR. REND.—Comp. 22. F. 2. 2 Twenty and two (2 Kings 8. 26), Psal. (Sept. has 'twenty') Rev. Be. Ke. Kamp.—F. 6. 2 Ahaziah, some MSS. Sept. Psal. Vulg. Be. Ke. Kamp.—F. 10. 20 So a few MSS. Comp. 2 Kings 11. 1; spake, Heb. text (obviously by mistake).

VAR. REND.—Chap. 21. 1 V. 7. lamp.—2 V. 9. captains (1 Chr. 26. 26).

VAR. READ.—Chap. 21. F. 9. 2 the Edomites .... smote him, Gr.—F. 11. 2 cities, Sept. Vulg. Mo. (L.) Comp. Ezek. 16. 24, 25.

Before  
CHRIST  
878

sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jehoshabab, the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahasiah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.  
12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Athaliah reigned over the land.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Jehoiada, having set things in order, maketh Joash king. 12 Athaliah is slain. 16 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

AND in the seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Asariah the son of Jerobam, and Iahmael the son of Jehonathan, and Asariah the son of Obed, and Maaseiah the son of Adaiash, and Elshaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and they came to Jerusalem.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the Lord hath said of the sons of David.

4 This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, shall be porters of the doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the Lord.

6 But let none come into the house of the Lord, save the priests, and they that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they are holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the Lord.

7 And the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever else cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not the courses.

9 Moreover Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, that had been king David's, which were in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and gave him the testimony, and made him king. And Jehoiada and his sons anointed him, and said, God save the king.

12 Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the Lord:

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trum-

pets, also the singers with instruments of music, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, Treason, Treason.

14 Then Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the Lord.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering of the horse gate by the king's house, they slew her there.

16 And Jehoiada made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the Lord's people.

17 Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars.

18 Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the Lord by the hand of the priests the Levites, whom David had distributed in the house of the Lord, to offer the burnt offerings of the Lord, as it is written in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, as it was ordained by David.

19 And he set the porters at the gates of the house of the Lord, that none which was unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the Lord: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Joash reigneth well all the days of Jehoiada. 2 He giveth order for the repair of the temple. 15 Jehoiada's death and honourable burial. 17 Joash, falling to idolatry, slayeth Zachariah the son of Jehoiada. 23 Joash is spoiled by the Syrians, and slain by Elishah and Jehonadab. 27 Amaziah succeedeth him.

JOASH was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Zibiah of Beer-sheba.

2 And Joash did that which was right in the sight of the Lord all the days of Jehoiada the priest.

3 And Jehoiada took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 And it came to pass after this, that Joash was minded to repair the house of the Lord.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened it not.

6 And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem the collection, according to the commandment of Moses the servant of the Lord, and of the congregation of Israel, for the tabernacle of witness?

7 For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked

Before  
CHRIST  
878

1 Chr. 23.  
† Heb.  
Conspiracy.

1 Neh. 3.25.

1 Deut. 12.9.

1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 21.  
1 Num. 28.  
2.

† Heb. by the hands of David.  
1 Chr. 23.  
2.

1 Chr. 26.  
1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
2.

1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
2.

1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
2.

1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
2.

1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
2.

1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
2.

1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
2.

1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
2.

1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
1 Chr. 23.  
2.

VAR. REWD.—V. 11. the. — Chap. 23. 1 V. 2. heads of the fathers' houses. — V. 10. towards. — V. 11. (Text has merely 'the testimony.') — V. 12. on his platform.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 23. V. 11. β (Text corrupt, Land, Gr.)

VAR. REWD.—V. 13. leading the chant of. — V. 14. within the ranks. — V. 15. made way for her on both sides. — V. 18. put. — into. — Chap. 24. 1 V. 6. 9. tax. — tent.  
VAR. READ.—V. 14. β commanded, Pest. 78.

Before  
CHRIST  
500.

1 Kings 15.  
4.  
1 Kings 15.  
9.  
1 Heb.  
a voice.  
1 ver. 6.

woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the dedicated things of the house of the Lord did they bestow upon Baalim.

8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the Lord.

9 And they made a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the Lord the collection that Moses the servant of God laid upon Israel in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast in to the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the Lord, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the Lord, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the Lord.

13 So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, whereof were made vessels for the house of the Lord, even vessels to minister, and to offer withal, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house of the Lord continually all the days of Jehoiada.

15 But Jehoiada waxed old, and was full of days when he died; an hundred and thirty years old was he when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 Now after the death of Jehoiada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the Lord God of their fathers, and served groves and idols: and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.

19 Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the Lord; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the Lord, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have forsaken the Lord, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the Lord.

22 Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The Lord look upon it, and require it.

23 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of the year, that the host of Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah

and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent away the spoil of them unto the king of Damascus.

24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the Lord delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the Lord God of their fathers. So they executed judgment against Joash.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him: Zabad the son of Shimeath an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of Shinnirith a Moabitess.

27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens laid upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the story of the book of the kings. And Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Amaziah beginneth to reign well. 2 He executeth justice on the traitors. 3 Having hired an army of Israelites against the Edomites, at the word of a prophet he loseth the hundred talents, and dismisseth them. 11 He overcometh the Syrians. 12, 13 The Israelites, discontented with their dismissal, spoil as they return home. 14 Amaziah, proud of his victory, seetheth the gods of Edom, and despiseth the admonitions of the prophet. 17 He provoketh Joash to his overthrow. 25 His reign. 27 He is slain by conspiracy.

AMAZIAH was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, but not with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but did as it is written in the law in the book of Moses, where the Lord commanded, saying, The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 ¶ Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the Lord is not with Israel, but to wit, with all the children of Ephraim.

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 11. Truly.—<sup>10</sup> V. 25. pains.—<sup>11</sup> V. 27. Or, multitude of the oracles concerning him. Be. Ke.—<sup>22</sup> Chap. 25. <sup>1</sup> V. 5. ordered them according to fathers' houses, according to the captains of thousands, and the captains of hundreds.

VAR. READ.—<sup>25</sup> V. 7. 7, 8, 9 for if thou goest with all the children of Ephraim, strengthening one another in battle, God shall make thee fall. Rosenberg (following traces of original reading in Targ. Sept. Vulg.) Or, render first part as in A.V. and Var. Read., and continue, 'And God shall not make thee fall.' Ev. Be. Ke.

1 Heb the  
healing  
went up  
upon the  
work.

1 See  
2 Kings 12.  
13.  
1 Or.  
justitia.

cir. 550.

cir. 540.

1 Kings 14.  
23.  
Judg. 5. 8.  
ch. 15. 2.  
2 Sam. 13.  
2 Sam. 8.  
2 Sam. 23.  
Pch. 23. 15.  
Jer. 7. 25. 26.  
25. 4.  
ch. 15. 1.  
2 Sam. 14.

1 Heb.  
victoria, as  
Judg. 6. 24.

Num. 14.  
41.

ch. 15. 8.  
540.

Mat. 23.  
35.

Acta 7. 54.  
59.

540.

1 Heb. in the  
revulsion  
of the year.

2 Kings 15.  
17.

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 11. officers (lit. office).—<sup>4</sup> came, and they emptied.—<sup>5</sup> V. 12. they hired.—<sup>6</sup> V. 13. Lit. a bandage was applied to the work (Jer. 30. 17).—according to the measure thereof.—<sup>7</sup> V. 18. the Asherahs.

Before  
CHRIST  
500.

1 Heb.  
2 Sam. 12.  
1 Kings 22.  
1 Sam. 26. 17.  
1 Sam. 26. 21.  
1 Sam. 26. 22.  
2 ch. 23. 5.  
1 Sam. 10. 4.

2 Kings 12.  
20.  
2 ver. 21.

1 Or.  
Zechariah.  
2 Kings 12.  
21.

1 Or.  
Zabab.  
2 Kings 12.  
21.

2 Kings 12.  
18.

1 Heb.  
2 Kings 12.  
21.

1 Or. com-  
munity.  
2 Kings 12.  
21.

2 Kings 14.  
1, 2.

2 See 2 Kin.  
14. 4.

var. 14.  
2 Kings 14.  
1, 2.

1 Heb.  
2 Kings 14.  
1, 2.

2 Sam. 26.  
12.

2 Kings 14.  
1, 2.

Jer. 32. 20.  
Each 1st. 20.

1 Num. 1. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
639

f ch. 26. 4.

† Heb. hand.

p Prov. 16.

22.

† Heb. to

their place.

† Heb.

in hand of

anger.

cfr. 827.

2 Kings 14.

7.

† Heb. the

arm of the

hand.

f See ch. 26.

22.

2 Kings 20.

2.

f Ps. 96. 3.

= ver. 11.

† Heb.

communicated.

= 1 Sam. 2.

22.

2 Kings 14.

4, 5, &amp;c.

f Or, from

beast, or,

there.

† Heb. a

beast of the

field.

p 1 Kings 22.

15.

ch. 22. 7.

f ver. 16.

† Heb.

midway.

8 <sup>2</sup> But if thou wilt go, do it<sup>2</sup>, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall<sup>3</sup> before the enemy: for God hath / power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Amasiah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God answered, <sup>4</sup> The Lord is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Amasiah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go thome again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home <sup>5</sup> in great anger.

11 ¶ And Amasiah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to <sup>6</sup> the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand <sup>7</sup> left alive did the children of Judah carry away captive<sup>8</sup>, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of <sup>8</sup> the rock<sup>9</sup>, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But <sup>10</sup> the soldiers of the army which Amasiah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that Amasiah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that <sup>11</sup> he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up to <sup>12</sup> be his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the Lord was kindled against Amasiah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after <sup>13</sup> the gods of the people, which <sup>14</sup> could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that <sup>15</sup> the king said unto him, <sup>16</sup> Art thou made of the king's counsel? <sup>17</sup> forbear; why shouldst thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbore, and said, I know that God hath <sup>18</sup> determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 ¶ Then <sup>19</sup> Amasiah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Amasiah king of Judah, saying, The <sup>20</sup> thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by <sup>21</sup> a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, <sup>22</sup> thou hast smitten <sup>23</sup> the Edomites; and thine heart lifteth thee up to <sup>24</sup> boast: abide now at home; why shouldst thou meddle <sup>25</sup> to thine hurt<sup>26</sup>, that thou shouldst fall, even thou, and Judah with thee?

20 But Amasiah would not hear; for <sup>27</sup> it came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of <sup>28</sup> their enemies, because they <sup>29</sup> sought after the gods of Edom.

21 So Joash the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face, both he and Amasiah king of Judah, at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah.

22 And Judah was <sup>30</sup> put to the worse

before Israel, and they fled every man to his tent.

23 And Joash the king of Israel took Amasiah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Jehoshaphat, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim to <sup>31</sup> the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Obed-edom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 ¶ And Amasiah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of Jehoshaphat king of Israel fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Amasiah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Amasiah did turn away <sup>32</sup> from following the Lord they <sup>33</sup> made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: but they sent to Lachish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of <sup>34</sup> β Judah.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 Uzziah succeeding, and reigning well in the days of Zechariah, prospereth. 16 Waxing proud, he invaded the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy. 22 He dieth, and Jotham succeedeth him.

THEN all the people of Judah took <sup>1</sup> Uzziah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Amasiah.

2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old was Uzziah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jeosiah of Jerusalem.

4 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father Amasiah did.

5 And <sup>6</sup> he sought God in the days of Zechariah, who <sup>7</sup> had understanding in the <sup>8</sup> visions of God: and as long as he sought the Lord, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and <sup>9</sup> warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities <sup>10</sup> about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

7 And God helped him against <sup>11</sup> the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in <sup>12</sup> β Gur-baal, and the Mehunims.

8 And the Ammonites <sup>13</sup> gave gifts to Uzziah: and his name <sup>14</sup> spread abroad even to the entering in of Egypt; for he strengthened himself exceedingly.

9 Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the <sup>15</sup> corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the wall, and <sup>16</sup> fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the <sup>17</sup> desert, and <sup>18</sup> digged many wells: for he had much cattle, <sup>19</sup> both in the low country, and <sup>20</sup> in the plains: husbandmen also,

VAR. READ.—Chap. 26. <sup>1</sup> V. 5. Or, was a teacher of. Be. Ke. Kamp. <sup>2</sup> V. 10. pasture-country. <sup>3</sup> Hewed out. <sup>4</sup> cisterns. <sup>5</sup> (there) and. <sup>6</sup> on the downs, &c.

VAR. READ.—V. 28. β David, (some MSS. Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Be. Ke. (2 Kings 14. 20). — Chap. 26. V. 6. β So a Greek translator in Hierapolis, and Talmud (Sota ap. Rosenb.); seeing, Heb. text (!); fear, many MSS. Sept. Pesh. Targ. Rashi, Be. Ke. Kamp. — V. 7. β Gedor-baal (i.e. enclosure of Baal), Dozy (!).

Before  
CHRIST  
639

r See ch. 21.

17.

2 Kings 1. 6.

† Heb. the

gate of it

doleth.

2 Kings 14.

17.

810.

† Heb. from

after.

† Heb.

conspired a

conspiracy.

† That is,

The city of

David, as it

is called.

2 Kings 14.

20.

810.

2 Kings 14.

15.

2 Kings 1. 2.

2 Kings 14.

20.

b See ch. 24.

2.

2 Gen 41. 15.

Dan. 1. 17.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 10. 1.

† Heb.

in the seeing

of God.

2 Kings 14. 29.

† Or, in the

country of

Ashdod.

2 Kings 21. 16.

f 3 Sam 8. 2.

ch. 17. 11.

† Heb. went.

2 Kings 14.

22.

Neh. 3. 13.

2 Kings 14. 20.

† Or,

repaired

† Or, cut out

many cisterns.



Before  
CHRIST  
751.

1 Or, Fruit-  
ful fields.  
† Heb.  
ground.

† Heb. the  
power of an  
army.

† Heb.  
stones of  
slings.

† Heb. went  
forth.

chr. 765.

1 Deut. 22.

1 Deut. 2. 14.

ch. 25. 19.

1 So 2 Kings

16. 12, 13.

1 Chr. 6. 10.

1 Num. 16.

2. 18. 7.

1 Ex. 20. 7.

1.

1 Num. 13.

10.

1 Kin. 5. 27.

1 A. Euth. 12.

1 Kings 13.

1.

1 Lev. 13. 45.

Num. 5. 2.

† Heb. free.

1 Isai. 1. 1.

1 Kings 15.

7.

Isai. 6. 1.

751.

2 Kings 15.

28. 2c.

and vine dressers in the mountains, and in 7 Carmel: for he loved husbandry.

11 Moreover Uzziah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jefeel the scribe and Maseiah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand was an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and 10 slings to cast stones.

15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against the Lord his God, and went into the temple of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

17 And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lord, that were valiant men:

18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It is unapparent that unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thee honour from the Lord God.

19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the Lord, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself hastened also to go out, because the Lord had smitten him.

21 And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the Lord: and Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amos, write.

23 ¶ So Uzziah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

#### CHAPTER 27.

1 Jotham reigning well prospereth. 5 He subdued the Ammonites. 7 He reigns. 9 Ahaz succeedeth him.

JOTHAM was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, according to all

that his father Uzziah did: howbeit he entered not into the temple of the Lord. And the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the Lord, and on the wall of Ophel he built much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶ He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

6 So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the Lord his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.

9 ¶ And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

#### CHAPTER 28.

1 Ahaz reigning very wickedly is greatly afflicted by the Syrians. 8 Judah being captivated by the Assyrians is sent home by the command of Oded the prophet. 18 Ahaz sending for aid to Assyria is not helped thereby. 23 In his distress he groweth more idolatrous. 26 He dying, Hezekiah succeedeth him.

AHAZ was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: but he did not that which was right in the sight of the Lord, like David his father:

2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for Baalim.

3 Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore the Lord his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought them to Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, which were all valiant men; because they had forsaken the Lord God of their fathers.

7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maseiah the king's son, and Asrikam the governor of the house, and Elkanah that was next to the king.

8 And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

9 But a prophet of the Lord was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the Lord God of your fathers was wroth

Before  
CHRIST  
751.

2 Kings 15.

32.

1 Or, the tower,

ch. 28. 4.

Neb. 1. 28.

† Heb. 751.

1 Or, established.

chr. 765.

2 Kings 15.

28.

751.

2 Kings 15.

1.

1 Ex. 20. 17.

Lev. 25. 1.

1 Judg. 5. 11.

1 Or, offered sacrifices.

2 Kings 23.

26.

1 Lev. 23. 1.

2 Kings 14.

2. 28.

1 Isai. 7. 1.

chr. 765.

2 Kings 15.

1.

† Heb. Damascus.

2 Kings 15.

27.

† Heb. none of valiant.

† Heb. the tower.

ch. 11. 4.

1 Ps. 69. 1.

Isai. 30. 1.

2. 27. 4.

2 Kings 15. 11.

2. 28. 2.

1 Chron. 28.

Isai. 2. 15.

VAR. REND.—V. 10. the garden-land.—V. 11. direction.—V. 12. heads of the fathers' houses, of.—V. 14. slinging-stones.—V. 16. so that he did corruptly.—V. 18. committed an unfaithfulness (Lev. 6. 2).—V. 21. the sick house, Ge. 28. Be.—V. 23. burial-ground.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 27. V. 3. Lst. the Mount.—V. 4. hill-country.—V. 5. fortresses.—V. 6. pay again, Be. Ke.—V. 6. directed.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 28. V. 1. 20 twenty and five, Sept. (Cod. Vat.) Peah. Ew. Th. Be. Gr.—V. 3. caused to pass through, Sept. (transposing two letters).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 741.

1 Kings 6.  
Rev. 19. 2.  
Lev. 25.  
25, 26, 28, 29.

June 2. 13.

Nov. 12.

2 Kings 6.  
Prov. 25. 21.  
22.  
Luk. 6. 27.  
Rom. 13. 20.  
Jude. 24. 2.  
Judg. 1. 16.  
3 Kings 16.  
7.

Heb. a  
captivity.  
Ezek. 16.  
27. 37.

1 Ch. 21. 2.  
Ex. 32. 23.  
78.  
2 Kings 15.  
23.  
2. 16. 7, 8, 9.

2 See ch. 25.  
14.  
Heb.  
Damasch.  
Jer. 44. 17.  
12.

See ch. 29.  
2. 7.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 28. 1 V. 10. trespasses.—  
2 V. 13. in order that a trespass against the LORD  
come upon us.—3 truly.—4 V. 18. Socho.—  
5 V. 19. had done licentiously in Judah, Be. Ke. Or.  
caused licentiousness in Judah, Ge. Kamp.  
6 trespassed.—7 V. 21. despoiled.—8 Omit.  
9 V. 22. he trespassed yet more against the LORD,  
he king Ahas.

VAR. READ.—V. 16. β king, Versions, Be. (2 Kings  
16. 7).

with Judah, he hath delivered them into  
your hand, and ye have slain them in a  
rage that reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under  
the children of Judah and Jerusalem for  
bondmen and bondwomen unto you:  
but are there not with you, even with you,  
sins against the LORD your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver  
the captives again, which ye have taken  
captive of your brethren: for the fierce  
wrath of the LORD is upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the  
children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of  
Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meahille-  
moth, and Jehiskiah the son of Shallum,  
and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up  
against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not  
bring in the captives hither: for where-  
as we have offended against the LORD  
already, ye intend to add more to our  
sins and to our trespass: for our tres-  
pass is great, and there is fierce wrath  
against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captives  
and the spoil before the princes and all  
the congregation.

15 And the men which were expressed  
by name rose up, and took the captives,  
and with the spoil clothed all that were  
naked among them, and arrayed them,  
and shod them, and gave them to eat,  
and to drink, and anointed them, and  
carried all the feeble of them upon asses,  
and brought them to Jericho, the city of  
palm trees, to their brethren: then they  
returned to Samaria.

16 ¶ At that time did king Ahas send  
unto the kings of Assyria to help him.

17 For again the Edomites had come  
and smitten Judah, and carried away  
captives.

18 The Philistines also had invaded the  
cities of the low country, and of the south  
of Judah, and had taken Beth-shemesh,  
and Ajalon, and Gederoth, and Shochoh  
with the villages thereof, and Timnah with  
the villages thereof, Gimso also and the  
villages thereof: and they dwell there.

19 For the LORD brought Judah low be-  
cause of Ahas king of Israel; for he  
made Judah naked, and transgressed  
sore against the LORD.

20 And Tiglath-pileaser king of Assyria  
came unto him, and distressed him, but  
strengthened him not.

21 For Ahas took away a portion out  
of the house of the LORD, and out of  
the house of the king, and of the  
princes, and gave it unto the king of  
Assyria: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time of his distress  
did he trespass yet more against the  
LORD: this is that king Ahas.

23 For he sacrificed unto the gods of  
Damasch, which smote him: and he  
said, Because the gods of the kings of  
Syria help them, therefore will I sacrifice  
to them, that they may help me.  
But they were the ruin of him, and of  
all Israel.

24 And Ahas gathered together the ves-  
sels of the house of God, and cut in  
pieces the vessels of the house of God,  
and shut up the doors of the house of  
the LORD, and he made him altars in  
every corner of Jerusalem.

25 And in every several city of Judah  
he made high places to burn incense  
unto other gods, and provoked to anger  
the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ Now the rest of his acts and of  
all his ways, first and last, behold, they  
are written in the book of the kings of  
Judah and Israel.

27 And Ahas slept with his fathers, and  
they buried him in the city, even in Je-  
rusalem: but they brought him not into  
the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and  
Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 Hezekiah's good reign. 2 He restoreth religion.  
3 He exhorteth the Levites. 13 They sanctify  
themselves, and cleanse the house of God. 20  
Hezekiah offereth solemn sacrifices, wherein the  
Levites were more forward than the priests.

HEZEKIAH began to reign when he  
was five and twenty years old, and  
he reigned nine and twenty years in Je-  
rusalem. And his mother's name was  
Abijah, the daughter of Zechariah.

2 And he did that which was right in  
the sight of the LORD, according to all  
that David his father had done.

3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign,  
in the first month, opened the doors of the  
house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and  
the Levites, and gathered them together  
into the east street.

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye  
Levites, sanctify now yourselves, and  
sanctify the house of the LORD God of  
your fathers, and carry forth the filthi-  
ness out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and  
done that which was evil in the eyes of  
the LORD our God, and have forsaken  
him, and have turned away their faces  
from the habitation of the LORD, and  
turned their backs.

7 ¶ Also they have shut up the doors of  
the porch, and put out the lamps, and  
have not burned incense nor offered  
burnt offerings in the holy place unto the  
God of Israel.

8 Wherefore the wrath of the LORD  
was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he  
hath delivered them to trouble, to  
astonishment, and to hissing, as ye see  
with your eyes.

9 For, lo, our fathers have fallen by  
the sword, and our sons and our daugh-  
ters and our wives are in captivity for  
this.

10 Now it is in mine heart to make  
a covenant with the LORD God of Is-  
rael, that his fierce wrath may turn away  
from us.

11 My sons, be not now negligent:  
for the LORD hath chosen you to stand  
before him, to serve him, and that ye  
should minister unto him, and burn  
incense.

12 ¶ Then the Levites arose, Mahath  
the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of  
Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites:  
and of the sons of Merari, Kish the son  
of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Jeha-  
lel: and of the Gershonites, Joah the  
son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of  
Joah.

13 And of the sons of Elizaphan; Shimi-  
ri, and Jelei: and of the sons of Asaph;  
Zechariah, and Mattaniah:

14 And of the sons of Heman; Jehiel,  
and Shimei: and of the sons of Jedu-  
thun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren,  
and sanctified themselves, and came,  
according to the commandment of the

Before  
CHRIST  
740.

1 Or, to offer.  
2 Kings 16.  
19, 20.

726.

2 Kings 18.  
1.

ch. 36. 5.

726.

See ch. 28.  
34.  
ver. 7.

11 Chron.  
15. 17.  
ch. 26. 6.

2 Kings 2. 27.  
Ezek. 8. 16.  
Heb. given  
the neck.  
f. ch. 28. 24.

ch. 24. 18.

Heb. com-  
munion  
Deut. 28. 25.

1 Kings 9. 8.  
Jer. 18. 16.  
8. 19. 8.  
8. 23. 9. 18.  
8. 29. 18.

ch. 28. 5, 6.  
8. 17.  
ch. 13. 12.

1 Or, he had  
now de-  
ceased.

Num. 3. 6.  
8. 16.  
8. 18. 2. 6.  
1 Or, offer  
sacrifice.

ver. 5.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 29. 1 V. 4. open space east-  
ward.—2 V. 8. Rather, delivered them to ill-usage,  
Ge. De W.; or, made them a shuddering, H.  
Graf.

Before  
CHRIST  
736.

Or, in the  
business of  
the LORD,  
ch. 30. 12.  
1 Chron.  
33. 38.

736.

ch. 30. 24.

Lev. 4. 3.  
14.

Lev. 2. 14,  
16, 19, 24.  
Heb. v. 21.

Heb. near.

Lev. 4. 15,  
26.

Lev. 14. 20.

1 Chr. 16.

25. 6.

1 Chr. 23.

5.

25. 1.

ch. 8. 16.

2 Sam. 24.

11.

ch. 30. 12.

Heb. by  
the hand of  
the LORD.

Heb. by  
the hand of.

1 Chr. 23.

5.

Amos 6. 5.

Num. 10.

8, 10.

1 Chr. 16.

16. 6.

Heb. in  
the time.

ch. 32. 18.

Heb.

hands of in-  
struments.

Heb. song.

ch. 30. 12.

Heb.

found.

king, <sup>1</sup> by the words of the LORD, "to  
cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the inner  
part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse  
it, and brought out all the uncleanness  
that they found in the temple of the  
LORD into the court of the house of the  
LORD. And the Levites took it, to carry  
it out abroad into the brook Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first day of  
the first month to sanctify, and on the  
eighth day of the month came they to  
the porch of the LORD: so they sancti-  
fied the house of the LORD in eight  
days; and in the sixteenth day of the  
first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the  
king, and said, We have cleansed all the  
house of the LORD, and the altar of  
burnt offering, with all the vessels there-  
of, and the shewbread table, with all the  
vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels, which king  
Ahas in his reign did cast away in his  
transgression, have we prepared and  
sanctified, and, behold, they are before  
the altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then Hezekiah the king rose early,  
and gathered the rulers of the city, and  
went up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and  
seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven  
he goats, for a sin offering for the king-  
dom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah.  
And he commanded the priests the  
sons of Aaron to offer them on the altar  
of the LORD.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the  
priests received the blood, and sprinkled  
it on the altar: likewise, when they had  
killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood  
upon the altar: they killed also the  
lambs, and they sprinkled the blood up-  
on the altar.

23 And they brought forth the he goats  
for the sin offering before the king and  
the congregation; and they laid their  
hands upon them:

24 And the priests killed them, and  
they made reconciliation with their blood  
upon the altar, to make an atonement  
for all Israel: for the king commanded  
that the burnt offering and the sin offer-  
ing should be made for all Israel.

25 And he set the Levites in the house  
of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries,  
and with harps, according to the com-  
mandment of David, and of Gad the  
king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: for  
so was the commandment of the LORD  
by his prophets.

26 And the Levites stood with the in-  
struments of David, and the priests  
with the trumpets.

27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the  
burnt offering upon the altar. And when  
the burnt offering began, the song of  
the LORD began also with the trumpets,  
and with the instruments ordained by  
David king of Israel.

28 And all the congregation worshipped,  
and the singers sang, and the trum-  
peters sounded: and all this continued  
until the burnt offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of  
offering, the king and all that were  
present with him bowed themselves, and  
worshipped.

30 Moreover Hezekiah the king and the  
princes commanded the Levites to sing  
praise unto the LORD with the words of  
David, and of Asaph the seer. And they  
sang praises with gladness, and they  
bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered and said,  
Now ye have consecrated yourselves un-  
to the LORD, come near and bring sac-  
rifices and thank offerings into the  
house of the LORD. And the congregation  
brought in sacrifices and thank offerings;  
and as many as were of a free heart  
burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offer-  
ings, which the congregation brought,  
was threescore and ten bullocks, an hun-  
dred rams, and two hundred lambs: all  
these were for a burnt offering to the  
LORD.

33 And the consecrated things were six  
hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so  
that they could not flay all the burnt  
offerings: wherefore their brethren the  
Levites did help them, till the work  
was ended, and until the other priests  
had sanctified themselves: for the Le-  
vites were more upright in heart to  
sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt offerings were in  
abundance, with the fat of the peace  
offerings, and the drink offerings for  
every burnt offering. So the service of  
the house of the LORD was set in order.

36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the  
people, that God had prepared the peo-  
ple: for the thing was done suddenly.

# CHAPTER 30.

1 Hezekiah proclaimeth a solemn passover on  
the second month for Judah and Israel. 13 The  
assembly, having destroyed the altars of idolatry,  
keep the feast fourteen days. 27 The priests  
and Levites bless the people.

AND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and  
Judah, and wrote letters also to  
Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should  
come to the house of the LORD at Jeru-  
salem, to keep the passover unto the  
LORD God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsel, and  
his princes, and all the congregation in  
Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the  
second month.

3 For they could not keep it at that  
time, because the priests had not sancti-  
fied themselves sufficiently, neither had  
the people gathered themselves together to  
Jerusalem.

4 And the thing pleased the king and  
all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make  
proclamation throughout all Israel, from  
Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should  
come to keep the passover unto the LORD  
God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had  
not done it of a long time in such sort,  
as it was written.

6 So the poets went with the letters  
from the king and his princes throughout  
all Israel and Judah, and according to  
the commandment of the king, saying,  
Ye children of Israel, turn again unto  
the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and  
Israel, and he will return to the reman-  
ent of you, that are escaped out of the  
hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And be not ye like your fathers, and  
like your brethren, which trespassed a-  
gainst the LORD God of their fathers,  
who therefore gave them up to desola-  
tion, as ye see.

8 Now be ye not stiffnecked, as your  
fathers were, but yield yourselves unto  
the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary,  
which he hath sanctified for ever: and  
serve the LORD your God, that the fierce-  
ness of his wrath may turn away from  
you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the LORD,  
your brethren and your children shall

VAR. RECD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 15. (that was) by.—<sup>2</sup> V. 17.  
and.—<sup>3</sup> V. 19. unfaithfulness.—<sup>4</sup> ordered a right  
(comp. ch. 23. 24).—<sup>5</sup> V. 25. through the LORD was  
given the commandment, through.—<sup>6</sup> V. 27. clari-  
fied.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>7</sup> V. 36. ordered a right for.—<sup>8</sup> Chap. 30.  
1 V. 5. kept it in a multitude, Be. Ac.—<sup>9</sup> V. 6. 14.  
coursers.—<sup>10</sup> V. 7. made them for an astonishment.

Before  
CHRIST  
736.

Or, And  
passover  
ch. 32. 1  
1 Lev. 7. 13

ch. 32. 11.  
1 Heb.  
offerings  
of them  
1 ch. 32. 1  
1 Ps. 7. 14

1 Lev. 2. 15.  
7. 15.

1 Num. 9. 2.  
11.  
1 Ex. 23. 6.  
14.  
1 ch. 30. 25

1 Heb. was  
called in the  
name of the  
LORD.

1 Heb. from  
the hand.

1 Jer. 4. 1.  
1 Joel 2. 11

1 2 Kings  
15. 19, 24.  
1 2 Kings  
18. 24.

1 ch. 32. 6.

1 Heb.  
desertion and  
power words.

1 David. 16.  
1 Heb. give  
the hand.

1 1 Chr.  
29. 20.

1 1 Chr.  
29. 20.

1 ch. 30. 25

|                                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                                                                                                |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRI8T<br>720.                                                                                             | And a compassion before them that lead<br>them captive, so that they shall come<br>again into this land: for the Lord your<br>God is gracious and merciful, and will<br>not turn away his face from you, if ye<br>return unto him.                                                  | 26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem:<br>for since the time of Solomon the son<br>of David king of Israel there was not the<br>like in Jerusalem.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Before<br>CHRI8T<br>720.                                                                                       |
| 1 Ps. 108. 4d.<br>Is. 34. 6.<br>Isaiah 58. 7.                                                                        | 10 So the posts passed from city to city<br>through the country of Ephraim and Ma-<br>nasseh even unto Zebulun: but they<br>laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.                                                                                                                 | 27 ¶ Then the priests the Levites arose<br>and blessed the people: and their voice<br>was heard, and their prayer came up to<br>his holy dwelling place, even unto heaven.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | g Num. 6.<br>28.<br>† Heb. the<br>habitation of<br>the host-<br>Ps. 68. 5.                                     |
| ch. 35. 16.                                                                                                          | 11 Nevertheless divers of Asher and<br>Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled them-<br>selves, and came to Jerusalem.                                                                                                                                                                      | CHAPTER 31.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                |
| Is. 60. 11.<br>Is. 59. 18.<br>Psalm 124.                                                                             | 12 Also in Judah the hand of God was<br>to give them one heart to do the com-<br>mandment of the king and of the princes,<br>by the word of the Lord.                                                                                                                               | 1 The people is forward in destroying idolatry. 2<br>Hezekiah ordereth the courses of the priests and<br>Levites, and provideth for their work and main-<br>tenance. 3 The people's forwardness in offerings<br>and tithes. 4 Hezekiah appointeth officers to dis-<br>pose of the tithes. 5 The sincerity of Hezekiah.                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                |
| ch. 28. 25.                                                                                                          | 13 ¶ And there assembled at Jerusalem<br>much people to keep the feast of un-<br>leavened bread in the second month, a<br>very great congregation.                                                                                                                                  | N OW when all this was finished, all<br>Israel that were present went out<br>to the cities of Judah, and brake the<br>images in pieces, and cut down the<br>groves, and threw down the high places<br>and the altars out of all Judah and Ben-<br>jamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh,<br>until they had utterly destroyed them<br>all. Then all the children of Israel re-<br>turned, every man to his possession, into<br>their own cities. | † Heb.<br>found.<br>a Kings 18.<br>5.<br>† Heb.<br>statue.<br>ch. 20. 14.<br>† Heb. used<br>to make an<br>end. |
| ch. 35. 24.                                                                                                          | 14 And they arose and took away the<br>altars that were in Jerusalem, and all<br>the altars for incense took they away,<br>and cast them into the brook Kidron.                                                                                                                     | ¶ And Hezekiah appointed the courses<br>of the priests and the Levites after their<br>courses, every man according to his ser-<br>vice, the priests and Levites for burnt<br>offerings and for peace offerings, to min-<br>ister, and to give thanks, and to praise<br>in the gates of the tents of the Lord.                                                                                                                                 | † Heb. Chr.<br>23.<br>6.<br>a 24. 1.<br>c 1 Chr. 23.<br>30, 31.                                                |
| ch. 35. 24.                                                                                                          | 15 Then they killed the passover on the<br>fourteenth day of the second month: and<br>the priests and the Levites were a-<br>shamed, and sanctified themselves, and<br>brought in the burnt offerings into the<br>house of the Lord.                                                | 3 He appointed also the king's portion<br>of his substance for the burnt offerings,<br>to wit, for the morning and evening burnt<br>offerings, and the burnt offerings for the<br>sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for<br>the set feasts, as it is written in the<br>law of the Lord.                                                                                                                                                     | d Num. 27.<br>20.<br>e Num. 18.<br>5, &c.<br>Neh. 12. 10.<br>f Mal. 2. 7.                                      |
| † Heb. their<br>doubt-g.                                                                                             | 16 And they stood in their place after<br>their manner, according to the law of<br>Moses the man of God: the priests<br>sprinkled the blood, which they received<br>of the hand of the Levites.                                                                                     | 4 Moreover he commanded the people<br>that dwell in Jerusalem to give the por-<br>tion of the priests and the Levites, that<br>they might be encouraged in the law of<br>the Lord.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | † Heb. broke<br>forth.<br>g Ex. 22. 29.<br>Neh. 12. 12.<br>† Or, date.                                         |
| ch. 35. 24.                                                                                                          | 17 For there were many in the congrega-<br>tion that were not sanctified: therefore<br>the Levites had the charge of the killing<br>of the passovers for every one that was<br>not clean, to sanctify them unto the Lord.                                                           | 5 ¶ And as soon as the commandment<br>came abroad, the children of Israel<br>brought in abundance the firstfruits of<br>corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of<br>all the increase of the field; and the<br>tithes of all things brought they in abun-<br>dantly.                                                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                |
| Is. 59. 11.<br>Is. 59. 12.<br>Is. 59. 13.                                                                            | 18 For a multitude of the people, even<br>many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Isaac-<br>char, and Zebulun, had not cleansed<br>themselves, yet did they eat the pas-<br>sover otherwise than it was written. But<br>Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The<br>good Lord pardon every one. | 6 And concerning the children of Israel<br>and Judah, that dwell in the cities of<br>Judah, they also brought in the tithes of<br>oxen and sheep, and the tithes of holy<br>things which were consecrated unto the<br>Lord their God, and laid them by heaps.                                                                                                                                                                                 | † Heb. broke<br>forth.<br>h Lev. 27. 30.<br>Neh. 12. 20.                                                       |
| ch. 35. 24.                                                                                                          | 19 That they might be cleansed according to the puri-<br>fication of the sanctuary.                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 7 In the third month they began to lay<br>the foundation of the heaps, and finished<br>them in the seventh month.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | † Heb.<br>heaps.<br>heaps.                                                                                     |
| † Heb.<br>found.                                                                                                     | 20 And the Lord hearkened to Heze-<br>kiah, and healed the people.                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 8 And when Hezekiah and the princes<br>came and saw the heaps, they blessed the<br>Lord, and saw the people Israel.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | † Heb.<br>heaps.<br>heaps.                                                                                     |
| Ex. 12. 13.<br>Is. 52. 6.                                                                                            | 21 And the children of Israel that were<br>present at Jerusalem kept the feast of<br>unleavened bread seven days with great<br>gladness: and the Levites and the priests<br>praised the Lord day by day, singing<br>with loud instruments unto the Lord.                            | 9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the<br>priests, and the Levites concerning the<br>heaps.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | † Heb.<br>heaps.<br>heaps.                                                                                     |
| † Heb. in-<br>struments of<br>strength.                                                                              | 22 And Hezekiah spake comfortably un-<br>to all the Levites that taught the good<br>knowledge of the Lord: and they did<br>eat throughout the feast seven days, offer-<br>ing peace offerings, and making offer-<br>ings to the Lord God of their fathers.                          | 10 And Azariah the chief priest of the<br>house of Zadok answered him, and said,<br>Since the people began to bring the of-<br>ferings into the house of the Lord, we<br>have had enough to eat, and have left<br>plenty: for the Lord hath blessed his<br>people; and that which is left is this<br>great store.                                                                                                                             | † Heb.<br>heaps.<br>heaps.                                                                                     |
| Is. 52. 6.<br>Is. 52. 7.<br>Is. 52. 8.<br>Is. 52. 9.<br>Is. 52. 10.<br>Is. 52. 11.<br>Is. 52. 12.<br>Is. 52. 13.     | 23 And the whole assembly took counsel<br>to keep other seven days: and they kept<br>other seven days with gladness.                                                                                                                                                                | 11 ¶ Then Hezekiah commanded to pre-<br>pare chambers in the house of the<br>Lord; and they prepared them.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | † Heb.<br>heaps.<br>heaps.                                                                                     |
| Is. 52. 13.<br>Is. 52. 14.<br>Is. 52. 15.<br>Is. 52. 16.<br>Is. 52. 17.<br>Is. 52. 18.<br>Is. 52. 19.<br>Is. 52. 20. | 24 For Hezekiah king of Judah did<br>give to the congregation a thousand bul-<br>locks and seven thousand sheep; and the<br>princes gave to the congregation a thou-<br>sand bullocks and ten thousand sheep;<br>and a great number of priests sanctified<br>themselves.            | 12 And brought in the offerings and the<br>tithes and the dedicated things faithfully:<br>over which Coniah the Levite was<br>ruler, and Shimei his brother was the<br>next.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | † Heb.<br>heaps.<br>heaps.                                                                                     |
| Is. 52. 21.<br>Is. 52. 22.<br>Is. 52. 23.<br>Is. 52. 24.<br>Is. 52. 25.<br>Is. 52. 26.<br>Is. 52. 27.<br>Is. 52. 28. | 25 And all the congregation of Judah,<br>with the priests and the Levites, and all<br>the congregation that came out of Is-<br>rael, and the strangers that came out of<br>the land of Israel, and that dwell in<br>Judah, rejoiced.                                                | 13 And Jehiel, and Azariah, and Nahath,<br>and Asahel, and Jeremoth, and Josabab,<br>and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | † Heb.<br>heaps.<br>heaps.                                                                                     |
| Is. 52. 29.<br>Is. 52. 30.<br>Is. 52. 31.<br>Is. 52. 32.<br>Is. 52. 33.<br>Is. 52. 34.<br>Is. 52. 35.<br>Is. 52. 36. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                                                                                                |

VAR. RECD.—4 V. 12. (that was) by.—5 V. 19. di-  
rectly.—6 V. 21. So *Kemp*; or, instruments (such  
as are used in the song), *Praise* (rather, strength)  
(h) the Lord's, *Be*. (similarly *Ke*).—7 V. 22. had  
good understanding (of the service).—8 Earnestly  
giving thanks.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 31. 1 V. 1. pillars.—2 Ashé-  
rahs.

Before  
CHRIST  
721.

† Heb. of  
his hand.

† Heb. of  
his hand.

1 Josh. 21. 9.

1 Or. trust.

1 Chr. 9. 22.

1 Chr. 22.  
24, 27.

1 Or. trust.

1 Lev. 25.  
24.

Num. 35. 2.

1 Or. 12, 13,  
14, 15.

2 Kings 20.  
5.

712.  
13. Ac.

13. Ac.

13. Ac.

† Heb. to  
break them  
up.

† Heb. He  
went was to  
war.

† Heb.  
overjoyed.

and Benaiah, were overseers <sup>†</sup> under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God.

14 And Kore the son of Innah the Levite, the porter toward the east, was over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the <sup>2</sup> oblations of the Lord, and the most holy things.

15 And <sup>†</sup> next him were Eden, and Miniamin, and Jehush, and Semaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in the cities of the priests, in <sup>2</sup> their <sup>†</sup> set office, to give to their brethren <sup>3</sup> by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

16 <sup>7</sup> Beside <sup>8</sup> their genealogy of males <sup>9</sup>, from three years old and upward, even <sup>†</sup> unto every one that <sup>10</sup> entereth into the house of the Lord, <sup>11</sup> his daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses:

17 <sup>12</sup> Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites <sup>13</sup> from twenty years old and upward <sup>14</sup> in their charges <sup>15</sup> by their courses;

18 And <sup>15</sup> to the genealogy <sup>16</sup> of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their <sup>17</sup> set office <sup>18</sup> they sanctified themselves <sup>19</sup> in holiness <sup>20</sup>:

19 Also <sup>17</sup> of the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in <sup>18</sup> the fields of the <sup>19</sup> suburbs of their cities, in every several city, <sup>20</sup> the men that <sup>21</sup> were <sup>22</sup> expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned <sup>23</sup> by genealogies among the Levites.

20 <sup>†</sup> And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah, and <sup>†</sup> wrought that which was good and right and <sup>21</sup> truth before the Lord his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did <sup>†</sup> with all his heart, and prospered.

# CHAPTER 32.

1 Sennacherib invading Judah, Hezekiah fortified himself, and encouraged his people. 2 Against the blasphemies of Sennacherib, by message and letters, Hezekiah and Isaiiah pray. 3 An angel destroys the host of the Assyrians, to the glory of Hezekiah. 4 Hezekiah praying in his sickness, God giveth him a sign of recovery. 5 He waxing proud is humbled by God. 6 His wealth and works. 7 His error in the embassy of Babylon. 8 He dying, Manasseh succeeds him.

AFTER <sup>†</sup> these <sup>1</sup> things, and <sup>2</sup> the ceasing <sup>3</sup> of the establishment thereof <sup>4</sup>, Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought <sup>†</sup> to win them for himself.

2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that <sup>†</sup> he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the <sup>5</sup> brook that <sup>†</sup> ran through the

midst of the <sup>6</sup> land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water?

5 Also <sup>†</sup> he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and <sup>†</sup> raised <sup>†</sup> it up to <sup>†</sup> the towers <sup>†</sup>, and <sup>†</sup> another wall without, and repaired <sup>†</sup> Millo <sup>†</sup> in the city of David, and made <sup>†</sup> darts and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the <sup>†</sup> street <sup>†</sup> of the gate of the city, and <sup>†</sup> spake comfortably to them, saying,

7 <sup>†</sup> Be strong and courageous, for be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that <sup>†</sup> is with him: for <sup>†</sup> there be more with us than with him:

8 With him <sup>†</sup> is an <sup>†</sup> arm of flesh; but <sup>†</sup> with us <sup>†</sup> is the Lord our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people <sup>†</sup> rested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.

9 <sup>†</sup> After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he himself laid siege against Lachiah, and all his <sup>†</sup> power with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that were at Jerusalem, saying,

10 <sup>†</sup> Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide <sup>†</sup> in the siege <sup>†</sup> in Jerusalem?

11 Doth not Hezekiah <sup>†</sup> persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, <sup>†</sup> The Lord our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

12 <sup>†</sup> Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of other lands? <sup>†</sup> were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore <sup>†</sup> let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor <sup>†</sup> persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more against the Lord God, and against his servant Hezekiah.

17 <sup>†</sup> He wrote also <sup>†</sup> letters to rail on the Lord God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, <sup>†</sup> As the gods of the nations of other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 <sup>†</sup> Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem <sup>†</sup> that were on the wall, to afflict them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.

19 And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the

VAR. READ.—<sup>4</sup> V. 5. mounted upon.—<sup>6</sup> the other.

<sup>5</sup> V. 6. public place at.—<sup>7</sup> V. 10. and (why) sit ye in distress (Jer. 10. 17).—<sup>10</sup> V. 11, 15. Let. entice.

<sup>11</sup> V. 17. a letter (2 Kings 19. 14).—<sup>12</sup> V. 18. Also.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 32. V. 4. <sup>†</sup> city, Sept. 7th. Comp. Jer. 4. 29. Var. Read. V. 5. <sup>†</sup> raised thereupon towers, Vulg. (P), Ec. Gr. Ke. doubtfully (dividing words differently).

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 14. heave-offerings (but see on Ex. 25. 2).—<sup>4</sup> V. 15. Rather, under.—<sup>5</sup> trust.

<sup>6</sup> V. 15, 17. in.—<sup>7</sup> V. 16. Apart from.—<sup>8</sup> i.e. their males in the register.—<sup>9</sup> of.—<sup>10</sup> entered.—<sup>11</sup> for the.—<sup>12</sup> V. 17. And as for . . . it was by fathers' houses; and (as for that of the Levites, they were from twenty years and upwards, Ec. Be. Ke.—<sup>13</sup> V. 18. (Understand, to give) to those that were reckoned in.—<sup>14</sup> among.—<sup>15</sup> trust; or, faithfulness.—<sup>16</sup> thoroughly. (Clausen obscure).—<sup>17</sup> V. 19. for.—<sup>18</sup> pasture-ground.—<sup>19</sup> (were) men (appointed) who.—<sup>20</sup> in the.—<sup>21</sup> V. 20. faithful; i.e. faithfulness.—<sup>22</sup> Chap. 32. <sup>†</sup> V. 1. matters.—<sup>23</sup> (this) faithfulness (ch. 31. 20).—<sup>24</sup> V. 4. water-course.

Before  
CHRIST  
712.

1 Isai. 22. 9.

2 ch. 22. 23

3 2 Sam. 5.

4 2 Kings 1.

5 1 Or.

6 Or. sword, or, weapon.

7 1 Kings 1.

8 1 Kings 1.

9 1 Kings 1.

10 1 Kings 1.

11 1 Kings 1.

12 1 Kings 1.

13 1 Kings 1.

14 1 Kings 1.

15 1 Kings 1.

16 1 Kings 1.

17 1 Kings 1.

18 1 Kings 1.

19 1 Kings 1.

20 1 Kings 1.

21 1 Kings 1.

22 1 Kings 1.

23 1 Kings 1.

24 1 Kings 1.

25 1 Kings 1.

26 1 Kings 1.

27 1 Kings 1.

28 1 Kings 1.

29 1 Kings 1.

30 1 Kings 1.

31 1 Kings 1.

32 1 Kings 1.

33 1 Kings 1.

34 1 Kings 1.

35 1 Kings 1.

36 1 Kings 1.

37 1 Kings 1.

38 1 Kings 1.

39 1 Kings 1.

40 1 Kings 1.

41 1 Kings 1.

42 1 Kings 1.

43 1 Kings 1.

44 1 Kings 1.

45 1 Kings 1.

46 1 Kings 1.

47 1 Kings 1.

48 1 Kings 1.

49 1 Kings 1.

50 1 Kings 1.

51 1 Kings 1.

52 1 Kings 1.

53 1 Kings 1.

54 1 Kings 1.

55 1 Kings 1.

56 1 Kings 1.

57 1 Kings 1.

58 1 Kings 1.

59 1 Kings 1.

60 1 Kings 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
710.

1 Kings 29.

1 Kings 19.

1 Kings 13.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

15 people of the earth, which was the work of the hands of man.

20 And for this cause Hesekiah the king, and the prophet Isaiah the son of Amos, prayed and cried to heaven.

21 ¶ And the Lord sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the Lord saved Hesekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the Lord to Jerusalem, and presents to Hesekiah king of Judah: so that he was magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ¶ In those days Hesekiah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the Lord: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a sign.

25 But Hesekiah rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for his heart was lifted up: therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding Hesekiah humbled himself for the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the Lord came not upon them in the days of Hesekiah.

27 ¶ And Hesekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels;

28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and *cotes* for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him substance very much.

30 ¶ This same Hesekiah also stopped the upper *watercourse* of Gihon, and brought it straight *down* to the west side of the city of David. And Hesekiah prospered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit in the business of the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent unto him to enquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart.

32 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hesekiah, and his goodness, behold, they are written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amos, and in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

33 ¶ And Hesekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 33.

1 Manasseh's wicked reign. 3 He setteth up idol-gods, and would not be admonished. 11 He is carried into Babylon. 12 Upon his prayer to God he is released, and putteth down idolatry. 16 His acts. 30 He dying, Amos succeedeth him. 21 Amos reigning wickedly is slain by his servants. 30 The murderers being slain, Josiah succeedeth him.

MANASSEH was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem: 2 But that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom the Lord had cast out before the children of Israel.

3 ¶ For he built again the high places which Hesekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for Baalim, and made groves, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the Lord, whereof the Lord had said, In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the Lord.

6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

8 Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers: so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

9 So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and to do worse than the heathen, whom the Lord had destroyed before the children of Israel.

10 And the Lord spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ Wherefore the Lord brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he besought the Lord his God, and humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him: and he was treated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the Lord he was God.

14 Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compassed about Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah.

15 And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the Lord, and all the altars that he had built in Jerusalem, and cast them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the Lord, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings, and thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the Lord God of Israel.

Before  
CHRIST  
678.

2 Kings 21.

1, 2c.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

2 Kings 19.

VAR. REVD.—13 V. 19. peoples.—14 V. 28. herds for (the) stalls.—15 V. 29. Or, forts. Be. Ke. Comp. a. 28. 10; and see on Isa. 1. 8.—16 V. 30. outlet.—17 by an underground way on.—18 V. 32. pious deeds (Neh. 13. 14).—19 Omit.—20 V. 33. ascent to. VAR. REVD.—V. 32. β that troubled (them). Rosenb. And gave them rest. Targ. Sept. Vulg. Be. Kamp.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 33. 1 V. 3. Asherah.—2 V. 6. used soothsayings and divinations and.—3 appointed workers with familiar spirits and.—4 V. 7. the carved image of the idol (see 2 Kings 21. 7).—5 V. 11. with rings.—6 V. 14. an outer wall, to the west of the city of David, unto Gihon in the valley.—7 Lit. the Mound.

Before  
CHRIST  
67.

ch. 33. 12.

1 Sam. 9.  
9.

Or, Hood.

2 Kings 21.  
15.

2 Kings 21.  
25, &c.

ver. 12.

11-b.  
multiplied  
troupes.

2 Kings 21.  
23, 24.

641.

2 Kings 22.  
1, &c.

634.

ch. 33. 12.

2 Kings 18.  
2.

ch. 33. 17.  
25.

Lev. 26. 30.  
2 Kings 23.  
4.

Or, oss  
images.

2 Kings 23.  
6.

Heb. *fas*  
of the  
graves.

1 Kings 12.  
2.

Or, *mamid*.

17 \* Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, yet unto the Lord their God only.

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer β unto his God, and the words of \* the seers that spake to him in the name of the Lord God of Israel, behold, they are written in the \* book of the kings of Israel.

19 His prayer also, and how God was intreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up \* groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they are written <sup>10</sup> among the sayings <sup>10</sup> of γ (the seers) β.

20 ¶ So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him β in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ Amon was two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem.

22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, as did Manasseh his father: for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them;

23 And humbled not himself before the Lord, \* as Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but Amon † trespassed more and more.

24 \* And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

CHAPTER 34.

1 Josiah's good reign. 3 He destroyeth idolatry.

8 He taketh order for the repair of the temple.

14 Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord.

23 Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem, but reviveth thereof in Josiah's time. 29 Josiah, causing it to be read in a solemn assembly, reneweth the covenant with God.

JOSIAH \* was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the ways of David his father, and declined neither to the right hand, nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began \* to purge Judah and Jerusalem \* from the high places, and the \* groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 \* And they brake down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the \* images, that were on high above them, he cut down; and the \* groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, \* and strowed it upon the † graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he \* burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.

6 And so did he in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, β with their † mattocks β round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the \* groves, and had \* beaten the graven images † into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.

8 ¶ Now \* in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he \* had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Asaiah, and Manasseh the governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahas the recorder, to repair the house of the Lord his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered \* the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and β Benjamin; and they \* returned to β Jerusalem.

10 And they put it in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the Lord, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the Lord, to repair and amend the house.

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and † to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set it forward; and other of the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of music.

13 Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: \* and of the Levites there were scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the Lord, Hilkiah the priest \* found a book of the law of the Lord given † by Moses.

15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the Lord. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.

16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed † to thy servants, they do it.

17 And they have † gathered together the money that was found in the house of the Lord, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read \* † it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and β Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, enquire of the Lord for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the Lord, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hilkiah, and they that the king had appointed, went to Huldah the pro-

Before  
CHRIST  
67.

1 Sam. 9.  
9.

2 Kings 21.  
15.

2 Kings 21.  
25, &c.

Or, *regr*.

1 Chr. 18.  
1, 2.

2 Kings 22.  
1, &c.

Heb. *the hand of*

Heb. *to the hand of*

Heb. *general out-  
er, maled*

Heb. *as*

Or, *Abdon*.  
2 Kings 22.  
12.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>3</sup> V. 18. story. —<sup>9</sup> V. 19. the Asherahs.—<sup>10</sup> in the story (1 Chr. 29. 29).— Chap. 34. 1 Vs. 3, 4, 7. Asherahs.

VAR. READ.— Chap. 33. V. 18, 19. β unto his God, and (how he) was intreated of him, and all his sins ..... humbled, and the words of the seers which spake unto him in the name of the Lord God of Israel, behold they are in the story of the kings of Israel, Mo. (partly after Sept.).— V. 19. γ Khosai, Heb. text, Ec. Be. Ke. (so E. marg.).— V. 20. β in the garden of, Sept. Be. (2 Kings 21. 18).— Chap. 34. V. 6. β (that is to say), in their ruins, Be. Ke. Kamp. (pt.)

VAR. RECD.—<sup>3</sup> V. 8. Omit. —<sup>9</sup> V. 9. Benjamin and had (then).—<sup>10</sup> V. 18. Lit. out of it.

VAR. READ.— V. 9. β So Heb. *marrin*. Benjamin and the inhabitants of, Heb. text, Ec. Be. Kamp.— V. 20. β As margin, Sept. Vulg. Be.

Before  
CHRIST  
634.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.  
1 Or, *clashes*.  
† Heb. *permeate*.  
1 Or, *in the school*, or, *in the second part*.

photos, the wife of Shallum the son of 'Tikvath, the son of 'Haarab, keeper of the 'wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem) in the 'college: and they spoke to her to that effect.

23 † And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah:

25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel concerning the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also, saith the LORD.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.

29 † Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.

30 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, † great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

† Heb. from  
prod. pers.  
2 small.

31 And the king stood 'in 'his place, and made 'a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

† Heb.  
found.

32 And he caused all that were † present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

+ 1 Kings 11.  
4.

33 And Josiah took away all the 'abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, even to serve the LORD their God.

+ Jer. 1. 10.

† And all his days they departed not † from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

† Heb. from  
after.

## CHAPTER 35.

ch. 35.

+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.+ 1 Kings 22.  
14.

1 Josiah keepeth a most solemn passover. 30 He, provoking Pharaoh-necho, is slain at Megiddo. 35 Lamentations for Josiah.

MOREOVER Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the 'fourteenth day of the first month.

2 And he set the priests in their 'charges, and 'encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD.

3 And said unto the Levites 'that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, † Put the holy ark 'in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; 'it shall not be a burden

upon your shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel.

4 And prepare yourselves by the 'houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the 'writing of David king of Israel, and according to the 'writing of Solomon his son.

5 And 'stand in the holy place according to the divisions of † the 'families of the fathers † of your brethren † the people, 'and after the 'division of 'the families of the Levites.

6 So kill the passover, and 'sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

7 And Josiah † gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were of the king's substance.

8 And his princes † gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites: Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nathaniah, his brethren, and Hashabiah and Jehiel and Josabab, chief of the Levites, † gave unto the Levites for passover offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests † stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and the priests † sprinkled the blood from their hands, and the Levites 'slayed them.

12 And they removed the burnt offerings, 'that they might give according to 'the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as it is written 'in the book of Moses. And so did they with the oxen.

13 And they 'roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the other holy offerings 'sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and † divided them speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron were busied in offering of burnt offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the singers the sons of Asaph were in their † place, according to the 'commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters 'waited at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were † present kept the passover at that time, and the feast of 'unleavened bread seven days.

18 And 'there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 35. 1 V. 5. fathers' houses.—namely, a 'fathers' house (supply), corresponding to each fathers' house of the laymen, K. Kamp.—V. 12. to give them to.

Before  
CHRIST  
634.+ 1 Chr. 9. 10.  
+ 1 Chr. 23.  
+ 20, + 25,  
+ 30.

+ 1 Chr. 6. 14.

+ Pa. 134. 1.

† Heb. the house of the fathers.

† Heb. the sons of the people.

+ 1 Chr. 20. 5.

+ 20. 2, 12.

+ 20. 2, 12.

+ Heb. offered.

+ 1 Chr. 20. 24.

† Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

+ Heb. offered.

VAR. REND.—V. 22. second quarter of the city.—V. 31. on his platform.—7the.





# EZRA.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. 5 The people provide for the return. 7 Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the temple to Sheshbazzar.

NOW in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the Lord <sup>by the mouth of Jeremiah</sup> might be fulfilled, the Lord stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, <sup>that he</sup> made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

3 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The Lord God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah.

5 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the Lord God of Israel, (<sup>he is the God,</sup>) which is in Jerusalem.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, <sup>with all them whose spirit God had raised,</sup> to go up to build the house of the Lord which is in Jerusalem.

6 And all they that were about them strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, beside all that was willingly offered.

7 ¶ Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the Lord, which Nebuchadrezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth <sup>by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer,</sup> and numbered them unto Sheshbazzar, the prince of Judah.

9 And this is the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives, 10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar bring up with them of the captivity that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 The number that return, of the people, 36 of the priests, 48 of the Levites, 65 of the Nethinims, 65 of Solomon's servants, 65 of the priests which could not show their pedigree. 24 The whole number of them, with their substance. 65 Their offerings.

NOW these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, whom Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city;

3 Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua,

Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispar, Bigvai, Rehun, Banaah. The number of the men of the people of Israel:

3 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of Bani, six hundred forty and two.

11 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of Asgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ater of Heskiah, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of Jorah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of Gibbar, ninety and five.

21 The children of Beth-lehem, an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Netophah, fifty and six.

23 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of Axmaveth, forty and two.

25 The children of Kirjath-arim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty and three.

26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

27 The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and two.

28 The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two.

30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six.

31 The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

33 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.

34 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

35 The children of Senaah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

36 ¶ The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.

37 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

38 The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

39 The children of Harim, a thousand and seven.

40 ¶ The Levites: the children of Jeshua,

Before CHRIST chr. 536.

1 Or, Aseriah, Neh. 7. 7.

1 Or, Reaiah.

1 Or, Mispar.

1 Or, Nehum.

c See Neh. 7. 16.

d Neh. 7. 11.

1 Or, Mispar.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 18.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

1 Or, Hariph, Neh. 7. 24.

Before CHRIST chr. 536.

e Chr. 53.

f Chr. 53.

g Chr. 53.

h Chr. 53.

i Chr. 53.

j Chr. 53.

k Chr. 53.

l Chr. 53.

m Chr. 53.

n Chr. 53.

o Chr. 53.

p Chr. 53.

q Chr. 53.

r Chr. 53.

s Chr. 53.

t Chr. 53.

u Chr. 53.

v Chr. 53.

w Chr. 53.

x Chr. 53.

y Chr. 53.

z Chr. 53.

aa Chr. 53.

ab Chr. 53.

ac Chr. 53.

ad Chr. 53.

ae Chr. 53.

af Chr. 53.

ag Chr. 53.

ah Chr. 53.

ai Chr. 53.

aj Chr. 53.

ak Chr. 53.

al Chr. 53.

am Chr. 53.

an Chr. 53.

ao Chr. 53.

ap Chr. 53.

aq Chr. 53.

ar Chr. 53.

as Chr. 53.

at Chr. 53.

au Chr. 53.

av Chr. 53.

aw Chr. 53.

ax Chr. 53.

ay Chr. 53.

az Chr. 53.

ba Chr. 53.

bb Chr. 53.

bc Chr. 53.

bd Chr. 53.

be Chr. 53.

bf Chr. 53.

bg Chr. 53.

bh Chr. 53.

bi Chr. 53.

bj Chr. 53.

bk Chr. 53.

bl Chr. 53.

bm Chr. 53.

bn Chr. 53.

bo Chr. 53.

bp Chr. 53.

bq Chr. 53.

br Chr. 53.

bs Chr. 53.

bt Chr. 53.

bu Chr. 53.

bv Chr. 53.

bw Chr. 53.

bx Chr. 53.

by Chr. 53.

bz Chr. 53.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 3. he is the God which. 2 V. 4. namely. 3 V. 8. into. 4 Called also Zerubbabel. (See Ht.) 5 V. 9. (Some kind of vessel.) 6 V. 10. tankards.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 1. (Comp. this chapter with Neh. 7. 6–73, where a few of the names and many of the numerical items are different.) 2 (a. Judas.

VAR. RECD.—3 V. 6. (a. governor of Moab (title of founder of family). Digitized by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 538.

1 Or, Judah,  
ch. 3. 9.  
called also  
Hodaviah,  
Neh. 7. 63.

1 Chr. 9. 3.

1 Or, Shal.  
Shalmel.

1 Or, Nephtalim.

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34.

1 Kings 9.  
31.

1 Or, Perda,  
Neh. 7. 37.

1 Or, Amos,  
Neh. 7. 39.

1 Or, Josiah,  
Neh. 7. 39.

1 Chr. 9. 3.

1 Kings 9.  
31.

1 Or,  
Addan,  
Neh. 7. 31.

1 Or,  
pedigree.

2 Sam. 17.  
27.

p. Num. 2.  
10.

1 Heb. they  
were polluted  
from the priest-  
hood.

Or,  
governor:  
See Neh. 8.  
9.

1 Lev. 22. 9,  
10, 13, 16.

1 Ex. 26. 30.  
Num. 27. 21.

1 Neh. 7. 64,  
8c.

and Kadmiel, of the children of  $\beta$  Hodaviah, seventy and four.

41 ¶ The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred twenty and eight.

42 ¶ The children of the porters: the children of Shalum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, is all an hundred thirty and nine.

43 ¶ The  $\alpha$  Nethinims: the children of Ziba, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbaath,

44 The children of Keros, the children of  $\beta$  Siala, the children of Padon.

45 The children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub,

46 The children of Hagab, the children of  $\beta$  Shalmel, the children of Hanan,

47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Reaiah,

48 The children of Resin, the children of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam,

49 The children of Uzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai,

50 The children of Anah, the children of  $\beta$  Mehunim, the children of  $\beta$  Nephunim,

51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of  $\beta$  Basuth, the children of Mahida, the children of Harsha,

52 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah,

53 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

54 ¶ The children of  $\beta$  Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of  $\beta$  Peruda,

55 The children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

56 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of  $\beta$  Ami,

57 All the  $\alpha$  Nethinims, and the children of  $\beta$  Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

58 And these were they which went up from Tel-melah, Tel-barsa, Cherub,  $\beta$  Adan, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, and their seed, whether they were of Israel:

59 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.

60 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzilai; which took a wife of the daughters of  $\beta$  Barzilai the Gileadite, and was called after their name:

61 These sought their register  $\gamma$  among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but  $\beta$  they were  $\beta$  not found:  $\gamma$  therefore  $\gamma$  were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

62 And the  $\beta$  Tirshatha said unto them, that they  $\beta$  should not eat of the most holy things, till they stood up a priest with  $\beta$  Uzrim and with Thummmim.

63 ¶ The whole congregation together were forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

64 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom  $\beta$  there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and  $\beta$  there were among them two hundred singing men and singing women.

65 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and

five; their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

68 ¶ And some of the chief of the  $\alpha$  fathers, when they came to the house of the Lord which is at Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place:

69 They gave after their ability unto the  $\alpha$  treasure of the work threescore and one thousand  $\alpha$  drams of gold, and five thousand  $\alpha$  pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.

70 ¶ So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the  $\alpha$  Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The altar is set up. 4 Offerings frequented. 7 Workmen prepared. 8 The foundations of the temple are laid in great joy and mourning.

AND when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem.

2 Then stood up  $\beta$  Jeshua the son of Josadak, and his brethren the priests, and  $\beta$  Zerubbabel the son of  $\beta$  Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is written in the law of Moses the man of God.

3 ¶ And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries:  $\beta$  and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the Lord, even  $\beta$  burnt offerings morning and evening.

4 ¶ They kept also the feast of tabernacles,  $\gamma$  as it is written, and offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom,  $\gamma$  as the duty of every day required;

5 And afterward offered the  $\alpha$  continual burnt offering,  $\beta$  both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the Lord that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the Lord.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the Lord. But  $\gamma$  the foundation of the temple of the Lord was not yet laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the  $\alpha$  carpenters; and  $\beta$  meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of  $\beta$  Joppa,  $\gamma$  according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Josadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem;  $\gamma$  and appointed the Levites from twenty years old and upward,  $\gamma$  to set forward the work of the house of the Lord.

9 Then stood  $\beta$  Jeshua with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of  $\beta$  Judah,  $\gamma$  together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Henadab, with their sons and their brethren the Levites.

VAR. REVD.— $\beta$  V. 63. fathers' houses.— $\beta$  V. 69. Or, daries, Ge.— $\beta$  Lit. manehs (mines).—Chap. 3. 1 V. 5. and those.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 3.  $\beta$  And (certain men' from the peoples of the land gathered themselves together unto them, and they set up the altar in his place, and increased the size thereof, for all the peoples of the land came unto them and strengthened them, Gr. chiefly after 1 Ecdras 5. 49.—V. 9.  $\beta$  Hodaviah (see margin), Be. Rev. K. (Clerical error.)

VAR. REVD.— $\beta$  V. 43, 58, 70. i.e. hereditary temple-servants (lit. given ones). Comp. ch. 8. 17; Num. 8. 19.— $\beta$  V. 50. the Mehunim (2 Chron. 26. 7).— $\beta$  the Nephtaim (Gen. 23. 15).— $\beta$  V. 63. (that is,) the genealogy.— $\beta$  it was.— $\beta$  V. 63. i.e. governor (a Persian word, meaning 'The Feared').

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 40.  $\beta$  Bani, Binnui (and), Gr.; comp. Neh. 9. 4.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 538.

1 Neh. 7. 29

1 Chr. 24. 28

1 Chr. 24. 28

1 Chr. 24. 28

1 Or, Judah,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Josiah,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

1 Or, Ephraim,  
Neh. 7. 34

gle

Before  
CHRIST  
520.

d ch. 3, 2.

e ver. 6.

ch. 6, 6.

f ver. 9.

g ver. 10.

† Chald.

that build

this build-

ing?

A See ch. 7.

6, 28.

Ps. 28, 18.

† ch. 6, 6.

528.

h ch. 4, 9.

† Chald.

in the

solid

masonry.

† Chald.

stones of

rolling.

† ver. 3, 4.

m 1 Kings 6.

1.

n 2 Chr. 36.

14, 17.

o 2 Kings 24.

A 24, 9, 11.

528.

p ch. 1, 1.

q ch. 1, 7, 8.

A &amp; 5.

r Hag. 1, 14.

A &amp; 2, 21.

† Or,

deputy.

s ch. 3, 8, 10.

t ch. 6, 13.

u ch. 6, 1, 2.

**VAR. READ.**—Chap. 5. 1 V. 1. the name (i.e. authority), &c., being upon them.—2 V. 5. should come.—3 answer should be returned.—4 V. 7. report.—5 V. 8. on with exactness.—6 V. 12. Therefore because.

**VAR. READ.**—Chap. 5. V. 4. β said they, Sept. Pesch. Ev. &c. Kux.

Judah and Jerusalem <sup>1</sup>in the name of the God of Israel, <sup>2</sup>even unto them <sup>1</sup>.  
2 Then rose up <sup>3</sup>Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and <sup>4</sup>Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which <sup>5</sup>is at Jerusalem: and with them <sup>6</sup>were the prophets of God helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them <sup>7</sup>Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and <sup>8</sup>Shethar-bosnai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, / Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 ¶ Then β said we β unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men <sup>9</sup>† that make this building?

5 But <sup>10</sup>the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter <sup>11</sup>came to Darius: and then <sup>12</sup>they returned <sup>13</sup>answer <sup>14</sup>β by letter concerning this matter.

6 ¶ The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-bosnai, <sup>15</sup>and his companions the Apharsachites, which <sup>16</sup>even on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king:

7 They sent a <sup>17</sup>letter unto him, / wherein was written thus; Unto Darius the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Judea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with <sup>18</sup>great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth <sup>19</sup>fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, / Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that <sup>20</sup>were the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded—and set up.

12 But <sup>21</sup>after that <sup>22</sup>our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of <sup>23</sup>Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon.

13 But in the first year of <sup>24</sup>Cyrus the king of Babylon the <sup>25</sup>same king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And <sup>26</sup>the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto <sup>27</sup>one, whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made <sup>28</sup>governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, and <sup>29</sup>laid the foundation of the house of God which <sup>30</sup>is in Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and <sup>31</sup>yet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it <sup>32</sup>seem good to the king, <sup>33</sup>let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which <sup>34</sup>is there at

Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Darius, <sup>1</sup>Anding the decree of Cyrus, <sup>2</sup>maketh a new decree for the advancement of the building. 13 By the help of the records, and the directions of the prophets, the temple is finished. 16 The feast of the dedication is kept, 19 and the passover.

¶ THEN Darius the king made a decree, <sup>3</sup>and search was made in the house of the <sup>4</sup>rolls, where the treasures were <sup>5</sup>laid up in Babylon.

2 And there was found at <sup>6</sup>Achmetha, in the <sup>7</sup>palace that <sup>8</sup>is in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Cyrus the king the <sup>9</sup>same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, <sup>10</sup>the place where they offered <sup>11</sup>sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof <sup>12</sup>be strongly laid; <sup>13</sup>the breadth thereof threescore cubits, and the height thereof threescore cubits; <sup>14</sup>with three rows of great stones, and β a row of new β timber: and let the expences be given out of the king's house.

5 And also let <sup>15</sup>the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which <sup>16</sup>is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and <sup>17</sup>brought again unto the temple which <sup>18</sup>is at Jerusalem, <sup>19</sup>every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

6 ¶ Now therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shethar-bosnai, and <sup>20</sup>your companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover <sup>21</sup>I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, <sup>22</sup>even of the tribute beyond the river, <sup>23</sup>forthwith expences be given unto these men, that they be not <sup>24</sup>hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which <sup>25</sup>are at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 ¶ That they may offer sacrifices <sup>26</sup>of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and / pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also <sup>27</sup>I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, <sup>28</sup>let him be hanged thereon; and let his house be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath caused his <sup>29</sup>name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to <sup>30</sup>alter and to destroy this house of God which <sup>31</sup>is at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree; let it be done <sup>32</sup>with speed.

13 ¶ Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river, Shethar-bosnai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they did <sup>33</sup>speedily.

**VAR. READ.**—Chap. 6. 1 V. 2. Or, fortress.—2 V. 3, as a place where men offer.—3 Lic. bear (Text doubtful).—4 V. 8, 12, 13. with exactness.—5 V. 12. transgress.

**VAR. READ.**—Chap. 6. V. 4. β one row of, Sept.

Before  
CHRIST:  
520.

BR

e ch. 1, 2.

† Chald.

books.

† Chald.

made to demand

1 Or,

Edomites

or, in a

cave.

† 1 Kings

21.

e ch. 1, 1.

A &amp; 1, 1.

† Chald.

their

masonry.

d ch. 1, 1.

† Chald.

their

masonry.

† Chald.

in

a decree

to make

† Chald.

their

masonry.

e ch. 1, 2.

Ver. 2.

† Chald.

of

the

king, and

of

his

sons.

† Chald.

let him

destroy.

s ch. 2, 2.

A &amp; 2, 2.

† 1 Kings

21.

|                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>539.                                              | 14 And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah the son of Iddo. And they builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the <sup>†</sup> commandment of <sup>†</sup> Cyrus, and <sup>†</sup> Darius, and <sup>†</sup> Artaxerxes king of Persia. | Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.                                                                                                                   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 457.                                                                                                                                                                                |
| 1 ch. 3. 1, 2.                                                        | 15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | 10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the Lord, and to do it, and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments.                                                                                                             | 4 ver. 6.<br>Neh. 2. 6.<br>1 ch. 3. 1, 2.<br>1 ver. 6. 25.<br>Dent. 32. 10.<br>Neh. 2.<br>1-2.<br>Mal. 2. 7.                                                                                                 |
| † Child.<br>from the<br>transmigration.                               | 16 ¶ And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept the dedication of this house of God with joy.                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 11 ¶ Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the Lord, and of his statutes to Israel.                                       | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 7. 1.<br>535.                                                                                                                                                                         |
| 1 Kings 2.<br>1 ch. 7. 1.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.                             | 17 And offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Israel, twelve he goats, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.                                                                                                                                              | 12 Artaxerxes, king of kings, unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect peace, and at such a time.                                                                                                         | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 18 And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their courses, for the service of God, which is at Jerusalem; for as it is written in the book of Moses.                                                                                                                                                                                            | 13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and of his priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own free will to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee.                                                     | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover upon the fourteenth day of the first month.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of his seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand;                                                              | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 20 For the priests and the Levites were purified together, all of them were pure, and killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.                                                                                                                                                               | 15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, whose habitation is in Jerusalem.                                                                                    | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the Lord God of Israel, did eat.                                                                                                                                                     | 16 And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Jerusalem:                   | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 22 And kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the Lord had made them joyful, and turned the heart of the king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.                                                                                                                                 | 17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem.                               | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | CHAPTER 7.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.                                                                                      | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 1 Ezra goeth up to Jerusalem. 11 The gracious commission of Artaxerxes to Ezra. 12 Ezra blesseth God for his favour.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.                                                                                                         | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | NOW after these things, in the reign of Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house.                                                                                  | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 2 The son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 21 And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,         | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 3 The son of Amariah, the son of Asariah, the son of Meraioth,                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how much.                                                       | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 4 The son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzai, the son of Bukki.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 23 ¶ Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?                                               | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 5 The son of Abihanus, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest:                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.                              | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 6 This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he was a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the Lord God of Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, according to the hand of the Lord his God upon him.                                                                                                                                                 | 25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that know them not. | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 7 And there went up some of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king.                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |
| 1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>according to the writing. | 9 For upon the first day of the first month <sup>β</sup> began he to go up <sup>β</sup> from                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 10 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 27.<br>1 Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 Child.<br>from before the king.<br>1 ch. 3. 26.<br>1 ch. 3. 26. |

VAR. REND.—<sup>β</sup> V. 20. had purified themselves; and the Levites as one man were all of them.—Chap. 7. F. 2. a scribe (i.e. man of letters) skilful in.—F. 2. As margin. But see Var. Read.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 7. V. 9. <sup>β</sup> he determined to go up, Sept. Be. Ge. (pts.); that is, Nurus (a Persian festival), was the going up, Derenaboury.

VAR. REND.—<sup>β</sup> V. 10. directed.—<sup>β</sup> V. 12. a perfect one, and so forth, De W. Her. Ke. Or, the whole (of the usual heading), and so forth, Be.—<sup>β</sup> V. 16. obtain.—<sup>β</sup> besides.—<sup>β</sup> V. 17. Therefore thou shalt diligently buy.—<sup>β</sup> V. 21. exactly.—<sup>β</sup> V. 22. oors (= homers).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 457.

† Chald. to  
rooting out.

† 1 Chr. 29.  
10.

• ch. 6. 22.

• ch. 9. 9.

† See ch. 5.  
8.  
2 ver. 6, 9  
• ch. 6. 18.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed <sup>10</sup> speedily upon him, whether it be unto death, or <sup>11</sup> to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ Blessed be the Lord God of our fathers, which hath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the Lord which is in Jerusalem:

28 And hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as the hand of the Lord my God was upon me, and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.

# CHAPTER 8.

1 The companions of Ezra, who returned from Babylon. 15 He sendeth to Iddo for ministers for the temple. 21 He keepeth a fast. 24 He committeth the treasures to the custody of the priests. 31 From Ahava they come to Jerusalem. 33 The treasure is weighed in the temple. 36 The communion is delivered.

chr. 457.

THESE are now the chief of their fathers<sup>1</sup>, and this is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king.

2 Of the sons of Phinehas; Gerahom: of the sons of Ithamar; Daniel: of the sons of David; 3 Hattush.

3 Of the sons of Shechaniah 3, of the sons of Pharoah; Zechariah: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of Pahath-moab; Elihoenai the son of Zerahiah, and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shechaniah; the 3 son of Jahaziel, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiab the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shephatiah; Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And 3 of the sons of Shelomith; the 3 son of Josephiah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sons of Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan the son of Hakatan, and with him an hundred and ten males.

13 And 3 of the last sons of Adonikam<sup>4</sup>, whose names are these, Eliphelet, Jelei, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and Zabbud, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava; and there I abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.

16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan,

and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for Elnathan, men of understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphia, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, and to his brethren 3 the Nethinims, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahi, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Shebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen.

19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiab of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons, twenty;

20 Also of the Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: all of them were expressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way<sup>6</sup> for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, "The hand of our God is upon all them for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him."

23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was intreated of us.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, 7 Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;

27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of fine copper, precious as gold.

28 And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the Lord: the vessels are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lord God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the Lord.

30 So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver<sup>12</sup>, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God<sup>13</sup> by the hand

VAR. REND.—<sup>10</sup> V. 26. strictly. — <sup>11</sup> Or, exclusion (from the congregation). Be.; *lit.* rooting up. — Chap. 8. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. heads of their fathers' houses. — <sup>2</sup> V. 4. See on ch. 2. 6. — <sup>3</sup> V. 13. of the sons of Adonikam, last (or, latest ones).

VAR. READ.—Chap. 8. Vs. 2. 3. 3 Hattush of the sons of Shechaniah. Be. Gr. (1 Eadr. 8. 29). — V. 5. 3 Of the sons of Zattu, Shechaniah the, Be. Ke. (1 Eadr. 8. 32). — V. 10. 3 of the sons of Bani, Shelomith the, Sept. Be. Ke. (1 Eadr. 8. 36).

VAR. REND.—<sup>4</sup> V. 16. teachers. — <sup>5</sup> V. 18. A man has dropped out, *Datke*, Gr.) Ish-Sekel, Be. Ke. — <sup>6</sup> V. 21. straight road. — <sup>7</sup> V. 24. besides Sherebiah. — <sup>8</sup> V. 27. tankards. — <sup>9</sup> *darics*. — <sup>10</sup> *gilt* silver. — <sup>11</sup> V. 29. fathers' houses. — <sup>12</sup> V. 30. *in* silver weighed out to them. — <sup>13</sup> V. 33. into.

VAR. READ.—V. 17. 3 to his brother. Heb. and to his brother, *Her. Gr.* — <sup>14</sup> V. 30. Heb. who were set over, *Her. Gr.* (L).

Before  
CHRIST  
427.

of Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest; and with him was Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them was Jozabab the son of Jehush, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Levites;

34 By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he goats for a sin offering: all *this* was a burnt offering unto the Lord.

36 ¶ And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 Esra mourneth for the affinity of the people with strangers. 5 He prayeth unto God with confession of sins.

NOW when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, doing according to their abominations, even of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

3 And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down astonished.

4 Then were assembled unto me every one that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonished until the evening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the Lord my God.

6 And said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over our head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens.

7 Since the days of our fathers have we been in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as it is this day.

8 And now for a little space grace hath been shewed from the Lord our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

9 For we were bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerusalem.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded ¶ by thy

servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this;

14 Should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?

15 O Lord God of Israel, thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are before thee in our trespasses: for we cannot stand before thee because of this.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 Shechaniah encourageth Esra to reform the strange marriages. 6 Esra mourning assembleth the people. 9 The people, at the exhortation of Esra, repent, and promise amendment. 15 The cure to perform it. 18 The names of them which had married strange wives.

NOW when Esra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people were very sore.

2 And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, one of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Esra, We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of β my lord β, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for this matter belongeth unto thee: we also will be with thee: be of good courage, and do it.

5 Then arose Esra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, to swear that they should do according to this word. And they swore.

6 ¶ Then Esra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib: and when he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drink β water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his

VAR. READ.—¶ V. 13. thou our God hast even.—<sup>1</sup> Lit. kept back (and pressed) downward part of our iniquity.—<sup>2</sup> A residue.—Chap. 10. ¶ V. 2. for.—<sup>3</sup> V. 5. of the priests, of the Levites, and of.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 10. V. 3. β So Sept. De W. Be. Kue. (1 Esdras 8. 90): the Lord (Heb. Adonai), Heb. points, Ke.—V. 6. β abode there all night, neither eating bread nor drinking, Pesh. Be. Her. (1 Esdras 9. 2).

Before  
CHRIST  
427.

s ch. 6. 31.  
† Heb. from mouth to mouth: as 2 Kings 21. 16.

† Ex. 23. 32.  
† 34. 18.  
Deut. 7. 2.  
† Deut. 23. 6.

† Prov. 13. 22.  
† 20. 7.

† Ps. 103. 10.  
† Heb. had withheld beneath our iniquities.  
† John 5. 14.  
3 Pet. 3. 20, 21.

† ver. 2.  
Neh. 13. 23, 27.

† Deut. 9. 8.  
† Neh. 9. 23.  
Dan. 9. 14.

† Rom. 8. 10.  
† 1 Cor. 15. 17.

† Ps. 130. 3.

† Dan. 9. 20.

† 2 Chr. 20. 9.

† Heb. wept a great weeping.

† Neh. 13. 27.

† 2 Chr. 34. 31.

† Heb. to bring forth.

† ch. 9. 4.

† Deut. 7. 2.

† 3.

† 2 Chr. 34. 31.

† Heb. to bring forth.

† ch. 9. 4.

† Deut. 7. 2.

† 3.

† 1 Chr. 28. 10.

† Neh. 5. 12.

† Deut. 9. 18.



Before  
CHRIST  
457.

† Heb.  
devoted.

1 See 1 Sam.  
13. 18.  
† Heb.  
the showery.

† Heb. have  
caused to  
swell, or,  
have  
brought  
back.

10 Josh. 7.  
19.  
Prov. 24. 13.  
a ver. 3.

† Or, we  
have greatly  
offended in  
this thing.

1 Chr. 30.  
8.

† Or, this  
matter be  
dispatched.  
† Heb.  
stowed.

458.

p 7 Kings 10.  
18.  
1 Chr. 29.  
24.  
2 Chr. 30. 8.

substance should be † forfeited, and him-  
self separated from the congregation of  
those that had been carried away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Judah and Ben-  
jamin gathered themselves together unto  
Jerusalem within three days. It was the  
ninth month, on the twentieth day of the  
month; and † all the people sat in the  
street of the house of God, trembling  
because of this matter, and for † the great  
rain.

10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and  
said unto them, Ye have transgressed,  
and † have taken strange wives, to in-  
crease the trespass of Israel.

11 Now therefore † make confession un-  
to the Lord God of your fathers, and  
do his pleasure: and † separate yourselves  
from the people of the land, and from  
the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered  
and said with a loud voice, As thou hast  
said, so must we do.

13 But the people are many, and it is  
a time of much rain, and we are not  
able to stand without, neither is this a  
work of one day or two: for we † are  
many that have † transgressed in this  
thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the con-  
gregation stand, and let all them which  
have taken strange wives in our cities  
come at appointed times, and with them  
the elders of every city, and the judges  
thereof, until † the fierce wrath of our  
God † for this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jonathan the son of Asabel  
and Jahaiiah the son of Tikvah † were  
employed about this matter: and Meshu-  
lam and Shabbethai the Levite helped  
them.

16 And the children of the captivity did  
so. And Ezra the priest, with certain  
chief of the fathers, after the house of  
their fathers, and all of them by their  
names †, were separated, and sat down  
in the first day of the tenth month to  
examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the  
men that had taken strange wives by  
the first day of the first month.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests  
there were found that had taken strange  
wives: namely, of the sons of Joshua the  
son of Jozadak, and his brethren; Ma-  
seiah, and Elieser, and Jarib, and Ge-  
daliah.

19 And they † gave their hands that they

would put away their wives; and † bring  
† guilty †, they offered a ram of the flock  
for their trespasses.

20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani,  
and Zebadiah.

21 And of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah,  
and Elizah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel,  
and Uziah.

22 And of the sons of Pahur; Elieoenai,  
Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nathaneel, Josabad,  
and Elasah.

23 Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and  
Shimei, and Keilah, (the same is Keitia),  
Pethahiah, Judah, and Elieser.

24 Of the singers also; Eliahb: and of  
the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

25 Moreover of Israel: of the sons of  
Parosh; Baniash, and Jeshiah, and Mal-  
chiah, and Miamin, and Eleasar, and Mal-  
chijah, and Beniam.

26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah,  
Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Je-  
remoth, and Eliah.

27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elieoenai,  
Eliahb, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and  
Zabad, and Asiah.

28 Of the sons also of Bebai; Jeho-  
hanan, Hananiah, Zebai, and Athlai.

29 And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam,  
Malluch, and Adaiah, Jaahub, and Sheal,  
and Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of † Pahath-moab;  
Adna, and Chelai, Benaiah, Maaseiah,  
Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Ma-  
neasseh.

31 And of the sons of Harim; Elieser,  
Ishiah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimon.

32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah.

33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattaniah,  
Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai,  
Manasseh, and Shimei.

34 Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram,  
and Uel.

35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chelluh.

36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliahb,

37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasan,

38 And Bani, and Binnui, Shimei,

39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and A-  
daiah,

40 † Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai,  
41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah,  
42 Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph.

43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Matti-  
thiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel,  
Benaiah.

44 All these had taken strange wives:  
and some of them † had wives by whom  
they had children †.

Before  
CHRIST  
458.

1 Lev. 24. 14.

† Or, sub-  
mitted, according  
to their  
covenants.

## THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 Nehemiah, understanding by Hanaui the misery  
of Jerusalem, mourned, fasted, and prayed.  
His prayer.

THE words of † Nehemiah the son of  
Hachaliah. And it came to pass in the  
month Chislen, in the twentieth year,  
as I was in Shushan the † palace,

2 That Hanaui, one of my brethren,  
came, he and certain men of Judah; and  
I asked them concerning the Jews that  
had escaped, which were left of the cap-  
tivity, and concerning Jerusalem.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant  
that are left of the captivity there in the  
province are in great affliction and

reproach: † the wall of Jerusalem also  
is broken down, and the gates thereof  
are burned with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard  
these words, that I sat down and wept,  
and mourned certain days, and fasted,  
and prayed before the God of heaven.

5 And said, I beseech thee, † O Lord  
God of heaven, the great and terrible  
God, † that keepeth covenant and mercy  
for them that love him and observe his  
commandments:

6 Let thine ear now be attentive, and  
thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear  
the prayer of thy servant, which I pray  
before thee now, day and night, for the  
children of Israel thy servants, and † con-  
fess the sins of the children of Israel,  
which we have sinned against thee: both  
I and my father's house have sinned.

VAR. READ.—† F. 6. confess concerning.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 10. F. 19. † as trespass-offenders.  
Sept. Gr. (pt.)

Before  
CHRIST  
458.

1 Chr. 11.  
12. 1 Kings 11.  
36.

1 Dan. 2. 1.  
2. 2. 1.

1 Kings 11.  
36. 2. 1.  
2 Chr. 6.  
18. 1. 1.

1 Dan. 9.  
1. 1.

VAR. READ.—† F. 9. open space.—† F. 13. have  
greatly.—† F. 15. stood up against this, Gr. Be. Ke.  
† F. 16. heads of the fathers' houses, according to  
their fathers' houses, who are all expressed by name.—  
† F. 30. See on ch. 2. 6.—Chap. 1. † F. 1. Or. fortress.  
VAR. READ.—F. 44. † (Text corrupt.) Put away  
wives and children, Be. Ke. (after 1 Esdras 9. 36).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 444.  
1 Pa. 106. 6.  
Dant. 23.  
15.  
2 Lev. 26. 33.  
Dant. 2. 25.  
26. 27.  
3 26. 64.  
1 Lev. 26. 39.  
26. 40.  
Dant. 4. 39.  
26. 31.  
4 26. 32.  
5 Dant. 20.  
6  
7 Dant. 9.  
8 Dant. 9. 15.  
9 ver. 6.  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

chr. 445.  
1 Esau. 7. 1.  
2 ch. 1. 11.  
3  
4 Prov. 15.  
5  
6 1 Kings 1.  
7  
8 Dant. 2. 4.  
9 A. 10.  
10 2. 4. 51.  
11 ch. 1. 2.  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

7 We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Moses.  
8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations:  
9 But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there.  
10 Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand.  
11 O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's cupbearer.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Artaxerxes understanding the cause of Nehemiah's readiness sendeth him with letters and commission to Jerusalem. 2 Nehemiah, at the grief of the enemies, cometh to Jerusalem. 3 He vieweth secretly the ruins of the walls. 4 He inclineth the Jews to build in despite of the enemies.

AND it came to pass in the month A Nisan, in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that wine was before him: and I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime: said in his presence.  
2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this is nothing else but sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid.  
3 And said unto the king, Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, lieth waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?  
4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of heaven.  
5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.  
6 And the king said unto me, (the queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me, and I set him / a time.  
7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come to the land of Judah.  
8 And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which appertaineth to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon me.  
9 Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.  
10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel.

11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.  
12 And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither was there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.  
13 And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.  
14 Then I went on to the gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass.  
15 Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.  
16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did: neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.  
17 Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach.  
18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they strengthened their hands for this good work.  
19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard it, they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king?  
20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 3.

The names and order of them that builded the wall.

THEN Eliasahb the high priest rose I up with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Hananeel.  
2 And next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Zaour the son of Imri.  
3 But the fish gate did the sons of Hassenuah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.  
4 And next unto them repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Kos. And next unto them repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabeel. And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana.  
5 And next unto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their Lord.  
6 Moreover the old gate repaired Jehoiada the son of Paseah, and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.  
7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mispah,

Before  
CHRIST  
444.  
1 Esra. 8. 32.  
2 Chr. 26.  
3 ch. 3. 12.  
4 ch. 1. 2.  
5 ver. 17.  
6 ch. 3. 16.  
7  
8  
9 Sam. 15.  
10 Jer. 31. 40.  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47  
48  
49  
50  
51  
52  
53  
54  
55  
56  
57  
58  
59  
60  
61  
62  
63  
64  
65  
66  
67  
68  
69  
70  
71  
72  
73  
74  
75  
76  
77  
78  
79  
80  
81  
82  
83  
84  
85  
86  
87  
88  
89  
90  
91  
92  
93  
94  
95  
96  
97  
98  
99  
100

VAR. REND.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 1. was not (i.e. was not outwardly, Br. Ke.).—2 V. 7. let me pass.—3 V. 6. park.—4 fortress.—5 V. 9. And the king sent.

VAR. REND.—Vs. 13, 15. Rather, ravine.—7 V. 15. in the current valley.—8 V. 16. deputies.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 1. (Understand), built the wall and, Be. Ke.—2 V. 6. gate of the old (city), Th. Br. Ke.

Before  
CHRIST  
445.

h ch. 2. 8.

1 Or, left  
Jerusalem  
unto the  
bread wall.  
i ch. 12. 38.† Heb.  
and  
measures.  
m ch. 12. 38.

a ch. 2. 13.

e ch. 2. 13.

p ch. 2. 14.

g John 9. 7.

r 2 Kings 20.  
20.  
Isai. 22. 11.r 2 Chr. 36. 9.  
1 Or, second.

unto the throne<sup>s</sup> of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel <sup>8</sup> the son of Harhashah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hananiah <sup>9</sup> the son of <sup>1</sup> one of the apothecaries, and they <sup>1</sup> fortified Jerusalem <sup>1</sup> unto the broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Bephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem.

10 And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabniah.

11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashab the son of Pahath-moab, repaired the tower<sup>s</sup> piece, and the tower of the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Halohesh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

13 The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto the dung gate.

14 But the dung gate repaired Malchijah the son of Rechab, the ruler of part of Beth-hacerem; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallum the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mispah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of Siloah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of David.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Beth-sur, unto the place over against the sepulchres of David, and to the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hashabiah, the ruler of the half part of Keilah, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bavaai the son of Henadai, the ruler of the half part of Keilah.

19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jehush, the ruler of Mispah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury at the turning of the wall.

20 After him Baruch the son of Zababai earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of Eliashib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah the son of Koz another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After him repaired Asariah the son of Maaseiah the son of Ananiah by his house.

VAR. REND.—<sup>3</sup> V. 7. So Sept. &c. Gr. Or, which appertained to the jurisdiction, *De W. Be.*—<sup>4</sup> V. 8. a son, i.e. member of the guild.—<sup>5</sup> Vs. 11, 19, 20, 21, 24, 27, 30. a second. Comp. *ex. 4. 31.* (The notice of the first piece seems to have dropped out, *Be. Comp. v. 11.*)—<sup>6</sup> Vs. 14, 15. the district.—<sup>7</sup> V. 14. i.e. House of the vineyard.—<sup>8</sup> V. 15. the conduit, i.e. Shiloah.—<sup>9</sup> Vs. 16, 17, 18. district.—<sup>10</sup> V. 17. for.—<sup>11</sup> V. 22. circle (see ch. 12. 28).

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 3.* V. 8. <sup>8</sup> a son (i.e. member of the guild) of the goldsmiths, *Hi.* ('Harhashah' being a corruption of the word for 'goldsmiths').—<sup>9</sup> *So Be.*, but questionably (*i.e.* left Jerusalem). Wrought, *Hi.* (certain letters confused, and 'Jerusalem' added as a gloss).—<sup>10</sup> V. 18. <sup>18</sup> Binnui, *Gr.* comp. *v. 24.*

24 After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadai another piece, from the house of Asariah unto the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

25 Palai the son of Uzai, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house <sup>12</sup> that was by the court of the prison. After him Pedaiah the son of Parosh.

26 Moreover the Nethinims I dwelt <sup>14</sup> in <sup>17</sup> Ophel, unto the place over against the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tekoites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ophel.

28 From above the horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer over against his house. After him repaired also Sheamaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece. After him repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Malchijah the goldsmith's son <sup>18</sup> unto the place of the Nethinims, and <sup>19</sup> of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the wall going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 While the enemies scoff, Nehemiah prayeth and continueth the work. 7 Understanding the wrath and secrets of the enemy, he setteth a watch. 13 He armeth the labourers, 19 and giveth military precepts.

BUT it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 Hear, O our God; for we are despised: and turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity.

5 And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 But it came to pass, that when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth.

8 And conspired all of them together to come and to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder it.

VAR. REND.—<sup>12</sup> V. 24. Called Bavaai, *v. 18.*—<sup>13</sup> V. 25. Rather, the upper tower... king's house.—<sup>14</sup> watch (Jer. 32. 2).—<sup>15</sup> V. 26. Now.—<sup>16</sup> V. 27. 28, 27. Lit. the Mound.—<sup>17</sup> V. 31. i.e. member of the goldsmiths' guild.—<sup>18</sup> Omit, supply, after him, *Sept. Be.*—<sup>19</sup> Vs. 31, 32. upper chamber in; or, higher part (of the wall).—<sup>20</sup> *Chap. 4. 17. 2.* See *ex. ch. 3. 8.* Or, shall they the authorities suffer them (to go on)?—<sup>21</sup> this (very).

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 4.* V. 24. Called Bavaai, *v. 18.*—<sup>13</sup> V. 25. Rather, the upper tower... king's house.—<sup>14</sup> watch (Jer. 32. 2).—<sup>15</sup> V. 26. Now.—<sup>16</sup> V. 27. 28, 27. Lit. the Mound.—<sup>17</sup> V. 31. i.e. member of the goldsmiths' guild.—<sup>18</sup> Omit, supply, after him, *Sept. Be.*—<sup>19</sup> Vs. 31, 32. upper chamber in; or, higher part (of the wall).—<sup>20</sup> *Chap. 4. 17. 2.* See *ex. ch. 3. 8.* Or, shall they the authorities suffer them (to go on)?—<sup>21</sup> this (very).

Before  
CHRIST  
445.

v. 26.

r Jer. 32. 2.  
28 1.  
27, 21.r Exo. 26.  
ch. 11. 2.r Or, which  
dwelt in  
upper chamber.r 2 Cor. 12.  
2.r Or, The  
tower.r ch. 3. 1. 1.  
28 12.r 2 Kings 11.  
14.r 2 Chr. 26.  
Jan. 28. 28.r Or, corner  
chamber.r ch. 2. 18.  
12.† Heb. have  
to them-  
selves?r ch. 2. 18.  
12.r Ps. 128. 1.  
4.† Heb.  
despise.r Ps. 128.  
1. 2.r Ps. 128.  
25.r 2 Chr. 26.  
Jan. 28. 28.

r Jer. 1.

† Heb.  
conspired.r Ps. 64.  
4. 5.† Heb. to  
make an  
array to it.

Before  
CHRIST  
466.

A. P. 26. 15.

I Or. That  
from all  
places go  
and return  
to us  
† Heb. from  
the lower  
parts of the  
plant, &c.† Num. 14. 9.  
Deut. 1. 29.  
† Deut. 10.  
17.  
† 3 Sam. 10.  
15.

= Job 5. 12.

† Heb. on  
his side.= Ex. 14. 14.  
15.  
Deut. 1. 28.  
2. 24.  
2. 25.  
Josh. 10. 12.I Or. every  
one went  
with his  
weapon for  
war, Gen  
Judg. 3. 11.

9 Nevertheless <sup>a</sup> we made our prayer un-  
to our God, and set a watch against  
them day and night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, The strength of the  
bearers of burdens is decayed, and there  
is much rubbish; so that we are not  
able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall  
not know, neither see, till we come in  
the midst among them, and slay them,  
and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the  
Jews which dwell by them came, they  
said unto us ten times, <sup>2</sup> From all places  
whence ye shall return unto us they will  
be upon you <sup>3</sup>.

13 ¶ Therefore set I in the lower places  
behind the wall, <sup>4</sup> and on the higher  
places <sup>5</sup>, I even set the people after their  
families with their swords, their spears,  
and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said  
unto the nobles, and to the <sup>6</sup> rulers, and  
to the rest of the people, <sup>7</sup> Be not ye  
afraid of them: remember the Lord, which  
is <sup>8</sup> great and terrible, and fight for your  
brethren, your sons, and your daughters,  
your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our ene-  
mies heard that it was known unto us,  
and God had brought their counsel to  
nought, that we returned all of us to  
the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time  
forth, that the half of my servants  
wrought in the work, and the other half  
of them held both the spears, the shields,  
and the bows, and the habergeons; and  
the rulers were behind all the house of  
Judah.

17 ¶ They which builded on the wall <sup>9</sup>,  
and they that bare burdens, with those  
that laded, <sup>10</sup> every one with one of his  
hands wrought <sup>11</sup> in the work, and with  
the other <sup>12</sup> Aod held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his  
sword girded <sup>13</sup> by his side, and so build-  
ed. And he that sounded the trumpet  
was by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to  
the rulers, and to the rest of the peo-  
ple, The work is great and large, and we  
are separated upon the wall, one far from  
another.

20 In what place therefore ye hear the  
sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither  
unto us: <sup>21</sup> our God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and  
half of them held the spears from the  
rising of the morning till the stars  
appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto  
the people, Let every one with his ser-  
vant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the  
night they may be a guard to us, and  
labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor  
my servants, nor the men of the guard  
which followed me, none of us put off  
our clothes <sup>24</sup>, <sup>25</sup> seeing that every one put  
them off for washing <sup>26</sup>.

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 12. From all places (whence ye  
have come) ye are to return unto us, Be. But see  
Var. Read.—<sup>4</sup> V. 13. in sunny places (so that the  
enemy might see they were on their guard), Be.—  
<sup>5</sup> V. 14, 19. deputies, Schr. (Assyrian technical term).  
<sup>6</sup> V. 17. which builded on the wall, Sept. Kamp.  
Gr. (joining the words to v. 16).—<sup>7</sup> V. 23. (Here put  
colon.)

VAR. READ.—<sup>8</sup> Chap. 4. V. 12. <sup>8</sup> reported unto us  
ten times from all quarters that which they (i.e. the  
enemy) had devised against us, Hor. Gr.—<sup>9</sup> V. 17. <sup>9</sup>  
And as for them that bare burdens, every one was  
busy with one hand of his, Kamp. (Text untrans-  
latable).—<sup>10</sup> V. 23. <sup>10</sup> (Lit. every man his weapon  
the water). Every man was with his weapon a full  
month (i.e. a month of days), Cheoloon, Gr. (after  
Arabic, and corrected Psalms).

## CHAPTER 5.

1 The Jews complain of their debt, mortgage, and  
bondage. 6 Nehemiah rebuketh the usurers, and  
causeth them to make a covenant of restitution.  
14 He forbeareth his own allowance, and keepeth  
hospitality.

AND there was a great cry of the peo-  
ple and of their wives against their  
brethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, <sup>1</sup> We, our  
sons, and our daughters, are many: there-  
fore <sup>2</sup> we take up corn for them <sup>3</sup>, that  
we may eat, and live.

3 Some also there were that said, We  
have mortgaged <sup>4</sup> our lands, vineyards,  
and houses, and houses that we might buy corn,  
because of the dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have  
borrowed money for the king's tribute,  
and that upon our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now <sup>5</sup> our flesh is as the flesh of  
our brethren, our children as their chil-  
dren: and, lo, we <sup>6</sup> bring into bondage  
our sons and our daughters to be ser-  
vants, and some of our daughters are  
brought unto bondage already: neither  
is it in our power to redeem them; for  
other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry when I heard  
their cry and these words.

7 Then <sup>7</sup> I consulted with myself, and I  
rebuked the nobles, and the <sup>8</sup> rulers, and  
said unto them, Ye <sup>9</sup> exact usury <sup>10</sup>, every  
one of his brother. And I set a great  
assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We after our  
ability have redeemed our brethren the  
Jews, which were sold unto the heathen;  
and will ye even sell your brethren? or  
shall they be sold unto us? Then held they  
their peace, and found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good that ye  
do: ought ye not to walk <sup>11</sup> in the fear of  
our God <sup>12</sup> because of the reproach of the  
heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my  
servants, might exact of them money and  
corn: I pray you, let us <sup>13</sup> leave off this  
usury <sup>14</sup>.

11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even  
this day, their lands, their vineyards, their  
oliveyards, and their houses, <sup>15</sup> also the  
hundredth part <sup>16</sup> of the money, and of  
the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye  
have exacted of them.

12 Then said they, We will restore them,  
and will require nothing of them: so will  
we do as thou sayest. Then I called the  
priests, and took an oath of them, that  
they should do according to this promise.

13 Also <sup>17</sup> I shook my lap, and said, So  
God shake out of every man from his house,  
and from his <sup>18</sup> labour, that performeth  
not this promise, even thus be he shaken  
out, and emptied. And all the congre-  
gation said, Amen, and praised the Lord.  
And the people did according to this  
promise.

14 ¶ Moreover from the time that I was  
appointed to be their governor in the  
land of Judah, from the twentieth year  
even unto the two and thirtieth year  
of Artaxerxes the king, that is, twelve  
years, I and my brethren have not eaten  
the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that had  
been before me were chargeable unto the  
people, and had taken of them <sup>19</sup> bread

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 5. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. let us get corn.—  
<sup>2</sup> V. 3. are pledging.—<sup>3</sup> V. 7. deputies.—<sup>4</sup> lend  
upon pledge (to), Be.—<sup>5</sup> V. 10. remit this exaction  
of a pledge, Be.—<sup>6</sup> V. 11. might exact.—<sup>7</sup> V. 13.  
earnings.

VAR. READ.—<sup>8</sup> Chap. 5. <sup>8</sup> V. 2. <sup>8</sup> We are pledging our  
sons and our daughters, that we may get corn.  
Comp. v. 3, How. Her. Gr. (l.).—<sup>9</sup> V. 11. <sup>9</sup> (and remit)  
the exaction of the pledge, Gr. Gr. (l.).—<sup>10</sup> V. 15. <sup>10</sup>  
for bread and wine daily, Vulg. Her. Gr. (text ungram-  
matical).

Before  
CHRIST  
466.

= Isai. 5. 7.

= Lev. 25.  
25, 26, 27.  
Deut. 15. 7.

= Isai. 58. 7.

= Ex. 21. 7.  
Lev. 25. 39.† Heb. my  
heart con-  
sulted to  
me= Ex. 22. 25.  
Lev. 25. 34.  
Ezek. 12. 12.

= Lev. 25. 45.

= Lev. 25.  
36.= 2 Sam. 12.  
14.= Rom. 2. 21.  
1 Pet. 2. 12.= Eccl. 10. 5.  
Jer. 34. 9.= Matt. 10.  
14.= Acts 13. 31.  
18. 6.† Heb.  
empty,  
or, void.  
12 Kings 23.  
2.

= ch. 13. 6.

= 1 Cor. 9.  
4, 15.

Before  
CHRIST  
443.

2 Cor. 11.  
9.  
12. 13.  
p ver. 9.

3 Sam. 9.  
7.  
1 Kings 18.  
19.

1 Kings 4.  
22.

ver. 14, 15.

ch. 12. 22.

ch. 2. 10.

4. 1. 7.

Or,  
Geshmu,  
ver. 6.

ch. 2. 1. 2.

Prov. 26.  
24, 25.

1 Chr. 8.  
12.

ch. 11. 25.

Ps. 27. 13.  
22.

Or,  
Geshmu,  
ver. 1.

ch. 2. 19.

and wine, beside  $\beta$  forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but  $\alpha$  so did not I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea, also I  $\alpha$  continued in  $\alpha$  the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover  $\beta$  there were  $\beta$  at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that are about us.

18 Now that  $\beta$  which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; and once fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this  $\beta$  required not I the bread of the governor, because the  $\beta$  bondage was heavy upon this people.

19  $\beta$  Think upon me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

### CHAPTER 6.

1 Sanballat praetests by craft, by rumours, by hired prophets, to terrify Nehemiah. 15 The work is hindered to the terror of the enemies. 17 Secret intelligence passeth between the enemies and the nobles of Judah.

NOW it came to pass,  $\alpha$  when Sanballat, lat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein;  $\beta$  (though at that time I had not set up the doors  $\beta$  upon the gates:)

2 That Sanballat and Geshem  $\alpha$  sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of  $\alpha$  Ono. But they  $\alpha$  thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;

6 Wherein was written, It is reported among the  $\beta$  heathen, and Geshmu saith  $\beta$ , that thou and the Jews think to rebel, for which cause thou buildest the wall,  $\beta$  that thou mayest be  $\beta$  their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, O God, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of Mehetabeel, who was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, being as I

am,  $\alpha$  would go into the temple  $\beta$  to save his life?  $\beta$  I will not go in.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him;  $\beta$  but that  $\beta$  he pronounced this prophecy against me: for  $\beta$  Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him.

13 Therefore  $\beta$  he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14  $\beta$  My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and on the  $\beta$  prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15  $\beta$  So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that  $\beta$  when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the  $\beta$  heathen that were about us saw these things, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for  $\beta$  they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17  $\beta$  Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah  $\beta$  sent many letters unto Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son in law of Shechaniah the son of Arah; and his son Johanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah.

19 Also they  $\beta$  reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

### CHAPTER 7.

1 Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah. 5 A register of the genealogy of them which came at the first out of Babylon, 9 of the people, 20 of the priests, 63 of the Levites, 48 of the Nehemims, 57 of Solomon's servants, 65 and of the priests which could not find their pedigree. 66 The whole number of them, with their substance. 70 Their oblations.

NOW it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had  $\beta$  set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the  $\beta$  palace, charge over Jerusalem: for he was a faithful man, and  $\beta$  feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the gate be hot; and while they  $\beta$  stand by  $\beta$ , let them shut the doors, and bar them; and appoint  $\beta$  watchmen of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one to be over against his house.

4 Now the city was large and great: but the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded.

5  $\beta$  And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the  $\beta$  rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6  $\beta$  These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city;

7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah,  $\beta$  Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Ne-

Before  
CHRIST  
4157

g. 22. 11.

ch. 12. 22.

ch. 12.

ch. 42.

ch. 12.

ch. 12.

Ps. 121.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

1. 22.

VAR. REND.— $\beta$  F. 16. set hand to.— $\beta$  F. 17. the Jews, both the deputies, an hundred and fifty men, and those that came unto us, &c., were at my table.— $\beta$  F. 18. service (i.e. the building and taxes together). Chap. 6.  $\beta$  F. 1. into.— $\beta$  F. 6. 16. nations.— $\beta$  F. 6. and thou wilt become.

VAR. REND.— $\beta$  F. 11. could.— $\beta$  and Hrs.— $\beta$  F. 12. for he pronounced, &c., but.— $\beta$  F. 19. brought reports of him continually, &c., Chap. 7.  $\beta$  F. 2. Or, fortress.— $\beta$  F. 3. are (yet) at their posts.— $\beta$  F. 4. night-watchmen.— $\beta$  F. 5. deputies.— $\beta$  F. 6. (Here follows another edition of the document in Ezra 2.)

Before CHRIST  
ch. 106.

1 hum, Baanah. The number, *I say*, of the men of the people of Israel was this;  
2 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.  
3 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.  
4 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two.  
5 The children of 'Pahath-moab, of the children of Jehush and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen.  
6 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.  
7 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.  
8 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.  
9 The children of 'Binnui, six hundred forty and eight.  
10 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight.  
11 The children of Asgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.  
12 The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven.  
13 The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven.  
14 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.  
15 The children of Ater of Hozekiah, ninety and eight.  
16 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.  
17 The children of Besai, three hundred twenty and four.  
18 The children of 'Hariph, an hundred and twelve.  
19 The children of 'Gibeon, ninety and five.  
20 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundred fourscore and eight.  
21 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.  
22 The men of 'Beth-azmaveth, forty and two.  
23 The men of 'Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three.  
24 The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.  
25 The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two.  
26 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred twenty and three.  
27 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.  
28 The children of the other 'Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.  
29 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.  
30 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.  
31 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.  
32 The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.  
33 The priests: the children of 'Jedaiah, of the house of Jehush, nine hundred seventy and three.  
34 The children of 'Immer, a thousand fifty and two.  
35 The children of 'Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.  
36 The children of 'Harim, a thousand and sevencent.  
37 The Levites: the children of Jehush, of Kadmiel, and of the children of 'B. Hodevah, seventy and four.  
38 The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight.  
39 The porters: the children of Shalum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight.  
40 The Nethinims: the children of Ziba, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabbaath.  
41 The children of Keros, the children of 'Sin, the children of Padon.  
42 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of 'Shalmur.  
43 The children of Haanai, the children of Giddel, the children of Galur.  
44 The children of Bealaih, the children of Bealin, the children of Nekoda.  
45 The children of Gazzan, the children of Uzza, the children of Phaseah.  
46 The children of Besai, the children of Menimm, the children of 'Nephthessim.  
47 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur.  
48 The children of 'Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha.  
49 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah.  
50 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.  
51 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of 'Perida.  
52 The children of Jaas, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel.  
53 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Poohereh of Zebaim, the children of 'Amon.  
54 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.  
55 And these were they which went up also from Tel-melah, Tel-haresah, Cherub, 'Addon, and Immer: but they could not show their father's house, nor their seed, whither they were of Israel.  
56 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two.  
57 And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name.  
58 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.  
59 And the 'Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim.  
60 The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore.  
61 Beside their manservants and their maidervants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women.  
62 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five.  
63 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.  
64 And some of the chief of the 'fathers gave unto the work. The Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousand 'drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.  
65 And some of the chief of the 'fathers gave to the treasure of the work 'twenty thousand 'drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred 'pound of silver.  
66 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand 'drams of gold, and two thousand 'pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

After CHRIST  
ch. 107.

1 Or, Shakh.  
2 Or, Shamed.  
3 Or, Nephthessim.  
4 Or, Bazlith.  
5 Or, Peruda.  
6 Or, Ami.  
7 Ezra 2. 50.  
8 Or, Aiden.  
9 Or, pedigree.  
10 Or, the governor, ch. 5. 9.  
11 Heb. part. 1 ch. 5. 9.  
12 So Ezra 2. 60.

VAR. REND.—<sup>6</sup> V. 11. See on Exrn 2. 6.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 7. F. 43.  $\beta$  See on Extra 2. 40.

VAR. REND.—<sup>7</sup> V. 65. See on EXRA 2. 63.—<sup>8</sup> Vs. 70, 71. fathers' houses.—<sup>9</sup> Vs. 70—72. Or, darics, Gs.—<sup>10</sup> Vs. 71, 72. Lit. mancha (mines).

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 7.* V. 70.  $\beta$  thirty priests' garments, and five hundred pound (*lit. manehs*) of silver. Re.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 590.

a Ebra 3. 1.

73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities: <sup>11</sup> and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel were in their cities <sup>11</sup>.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 The religious manner of reading and hearing the law. 2 They comfort the people. 3 The fearfulness of them to hear and to instruct. 4 They keep the feast of tabernacles.

AND all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that was before the water gate; and they spake unto Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel. 2 And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh month.

3 And he read therein before the street that was before the water gate from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law.

4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Ananiah, and Urijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedaiiah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashabedana, Zechariah, and Meshullam.

5 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people stood up: 6 And Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with their faces to the ground.

7 Also Joshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodiah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Joabab, Hanan, Pedaiiah, and the Levites, caused the people to understand the law: and the people stood in their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading.

9 And Nehemiah, which is the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, This day is holy unto the LORD your God; mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength.

11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers

of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month:

15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written.

16 So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water gate, and in the street of the gate of Ephraim.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Joshua the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very great gladness.

18 Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day was a solemn assembly, according unto the manner.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 A solemn fast, and repentance of the people. 2 The Jews make a religious confession of God's goodness, and their wickedness.

NOW in the twenty and fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, and with earth upon them.

2 And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the LORD their God one fourth part of the day; and another fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

4 Then stood up upon the stairs, of the Levites, Joshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Levites, Joshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodiah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said, Stand up and bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, even thou, art LORD alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art the LORD the God, who didst choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name of Abraham;

8 And foundest his heart faithful before thee, and madest a covenant with him to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give it, I say, to his seed,

VAR. READ.—V. 13. consider.—V. 17. dwell in.—Chap. 9. V. 4. scaffold of.—V. 6. quickness.

VAR. READ.—V. 16. 3 public places of the city, from the water-gate unto the gate of Ephraim, Knescher, Hi. (partly after Sept.).—Chap. 9. V. 4. Binnui, Gr. (after Psal.); comp. ch. 12. 8.—V. 6. 3 Inset, And Ezra said, Sept. Be. Br. Romp.

VAR. READ.—V. 73. This should form one sentence with ch. 8. 1; see Ezra 3. 1.)—Chap. 8. V. 1. 3, 16. open space.—V. 8. they (i.e. the people) gave heed to.—V. 12. given heed to.—V. 13. fathers' houses.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 8. V. 2. 3 in. Hi. (Clerical error in text).—V. 7. 3 Omit, Be. Her. (1 Kadras 9. 48).

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 448.

1 Or, And they dwelt in the words of the law.

1 Heb. by the hand of.

1 Lev. 23. 24.

Deut. 16. 13.

1 Lev. 23. 4.

1 Lev. 23. 28.

1 Deut. 22. 2.

1 ch. 12. 27.

1 9 Kings 14. 12.

ch. 12. 29.

1 3 Chr. 28.

1 Deut. 32. 21.

1 Heb. a contrived.

1 Lev. 22. 24.

Num. 29. 28.

448.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 John. 7. 6.

1 1 Sam. 13. 23.

1 2 Sam. 1. 2.

1 Job. 2. 12.

1 Ezra 10. 11.

ch. 12. 29.

1 Heb. orange children.

1 ch. 8. 7, 8.

1 Or, scaffold.

1 1 Chr. 22. 28.

1 2 Chr. 12. 13.

1 Ps. 124. 1.

1 15. 24. 28.

1 Gen. 1. 1.

1 Ex. 20. 1.

1 Rev. 14. 7.

1 Deut. 10. 14.

1 Kings 8. 27.

1 Gen. 2. 1.

1 Ps. 36. 6.

1 Gen. 11. 32.

1 12. 1.

1 Gen. 17. 5.

1 Gen. 13. 8.

1 Gen. 12. 7.

1 Gen. 12. 7.

1 12. 7.

Before  
CHRIST  
445.p. Josh. 22.  
14.

p. 2. 22.

A. 7.

p. 2. 14.

p. 2. 7, 8, 9,

p. 2. 12, 13, 14,

chapters.

p. 2. 11.

p. 2. 13.

p. 2. 12, 13.

Jer. 22, 23.

Dan. 9, 10.

p. 2. 14, 21.

p. 2. 17, 20.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 15.

p. 2. 10.

p. 2. 12, 21.

p. 2. 17, 20.

p. 2. 1.

p. 2. 19, 20.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

p. 2. 12.

VAR. REND.—<sup>5</sup> F. 11. pursuers (Ex. 15. 9).—<sup>5</sup> F. 16. even.—<sup>5</sup> F. 22. by their several boundaries, *Be. Ke.*  
VAR. REND.—<sup>5</sup> F. 17. <sup>5</sup> appointed a captain, to return to their bondage in Egypt, *Sept. a few Heb. MSS. Kenn. Be. Ke. Comp. Num. 14. 4.*

and <sup>5</sup> hast performed thy words; for thou art righteous:

9 <sup>5</sup> And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and <sup>5</sup> hearest their cry by the Red sea;

10 And <sup>5</sup> shewest signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knowest that they <sup>5</sup> dealt proudly against thee. So didst thou <sup>5</sup> get thee a name, as <sup>5</sup> is this day.

11 <sup>5</sup> And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their <sup>5</sup> persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, <sup>5</sup> as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou <sup>5</sup> leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 <sup>5</sup> Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them <sup>5</sup> right judgments, and <sup>5</sup> true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy <sup>5</sup> holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant:

15 And <sup>5</sup> gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and <sup>5</sup> broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and <sup>5</sup> promisedst them that they should <sup>5</sup> go in to possess the land <sup>5</sup> which thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 <sup>5</sup> But they <sup>5</sup> and our fathers dealt proudly, and <sup>5</sup> hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, <sup>5</sup> neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and <sup>5</sup> in their rebellion appointed <sup>5</sup> a captain to return to their bondage: <sup>5</sup> but thou art <sup>5</sup> a God ready to pardon, <sup>5</sup> gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not.

18 Yea, <sup>5</sup> when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou in thy <sup>5</sup> manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the <sup>5</sup> pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy <sup>5</sup> good spirit to instruct them, and withholdest not thy <sup>5</sup> manna from their mouth, and gavest them <sup>5</sup> water for their thirst.

21 Yea, <sup>5</sup> forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing: their <sup>5</sup> clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them <sup>5</sup> into corners: <sup>5</sup> so they possessed the land of <sup>5</sup> Shihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Basan.

23 <sup>5</sup> Their children also multiplied thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.

24 So <sup>5</sup> the children went in and possessed the land, and <sup>5</sup> thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them <sup>5</sup> as they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a <sup>5</sup> fat land, and possessed <sup>5</sup> houses full of all goods, <sup>5</sup> wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and <sup>5</sup> fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and <sup>5</sup> became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great <sup>5</sup> goodness.

26 Nevertheless they <sup>5</sup> were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and <sup>5</sup> cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy <sup>5</sup> prophets which <sup>5</sup> testified against<sup>5</sup> them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

27 Therefore thou deliverdest them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou <sup>5</sup> hearest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies <sup>5</sup> thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, <sup>5</sup> they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou <sup>5</sup> hearest them from heaven; and <sup>5</sup> many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they <sup>5</sup> dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, <sup>5</sup> which if a man do, he shall live in them; and <sup>5</sup> with-drew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou <sup>5</sup> forbear them, and testifiedst <sup>5</sup> against them by thy spirit <sup>5</sup> in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: <sup>5</sup> therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake <sup>5</sup> thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art <sup>5</sup> a gracious and merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the <sup>5</sup> mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the <sup>5</sup> trouble seem little before thee, <sup>5</sup> that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, <sup>5</sup> since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day.

33 Howbeit <sup>5</sup> thou art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done <sup>5</sup> right, but <sup>5</sup> we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy <sup>5</sup> testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against<sup>5</sup> them.

35 For they have not <sup>5</sup> served thee in their kingdom, and in <sup>5</sup> thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and <sup>5</sup> fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, <sup>5</sup> we are servants this day, and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it:

37 And <sup>5</sup> it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have <sup>5</sup> dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and over our great distress.

38 And because of all this we <sup>5</sup> make

<sup>5</sup> ver. 26. <sup>5</sup> ver. 25. <sup>5</sup> d. ver. 25. 42. <sup>5</sup> Ezra 9. 9. <sup>5</sup> d. ver. 25. 25. 51. <sup>5</sup> d. ver. 25. 44. <sup>5</sup> p. Kings 22. 2. <sup>5</sup> d. ver. 25. 10. <sup>5</sup> d. ver. 25. 31. <sup>5</sup> Ezra 10. 2. ch. 10. 29.

VAR. REND.—<sup>5</sup> F. 26. protested unto. *So in vs. 29, 30, 34.—7 F. 30. through.—5 F. 23. faithfully.—5 F. 24. protestations....., protest unto.—10 F. 23. Or, made, Be.*

Before  
CHRIST  
446.

p. ver. 26.

p. ver. 27.

Deut. 9. 7, 8.

Ezek. 20. 6.

p. Deut. 4. 21.

p. Or.

p. Heb. tree

of God.

p. Deut. 22. 15.

p. d. ver. 3. 6.

p. Judg. 2. 11.

p. 12.

p. Kings 20. 21.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.

p. Kings 17. 4.



Before  
CHRIST  
465.

† Heb. are at  
the sealings,  
or, sealed.  
a ch. 10. 1.

† Heb. at the  
sealings.  
ch. 9. 48.

a ch. 8. 9.  
Or, the  
governor.

ch. 1. 1.  
a See ch. 12.  
1-23.

a See Ezra 2.  
2, 42.  
ch. 7. 5, &c.

a Ezra 2. 36  
—45.

/ Ezra 9. 1.  
a 10. 11, 12,  
19.  
ch. 13. 2.

g Deut. 22.  
14, 16.  
ch. 5. 12, 13.  
Ps. 119. 106.

a 2 Kings 23.  
2.

a 2 Chr. 34. 31.  
Jeb. by the  
hand of.

/ Ez. 34. 16.  
Deut. 7. 3.  
Ezra 9. 12,  
16.

a Ez. 20. 10.  
Lev. 22. 3.  
Deut. 5. 12.  
ch. 13. 15,  
16.

/ Ez. 23. 10,  
11.  
Lev. 25. 4.  
Deut. 15. 1,  
2.

† Heb. every  
hand.

a Lev. 24. 8,  
10.  
a See Num.  
26. 29.

p ch. 13. 31.  
Isa. 40. 16.

a sure covenant, and <sup>11</sup>write it; and our  
princes, Levites, and priests, <sup>12</sup>† seal un-  
to <sup>13</sup> it.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The names of them that sealed the covenant. 20  
The points of the covenant.

**N**OW † those that <sup>2</sup>sealed were <sup>1</sup>. \* Ne-  
hemiah, † the Tirshatha, \* the son  
of Hachabiah, and Zidkijah,  
2 \* Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,  
3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah,  
4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,  
5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,  
6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,  
7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin.  
8 Maasiah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these were  
the priests.

9 And the Levites: both Jeshua the son  
of Azariah, Binnui of the sons of Hona-  
dad, Kadmiel;

10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodi-  
jah, Kelita, Pelsiah, Hanan,

11 Micha, Bahob, Haababiah,  
12 Zaour, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,  
13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu.

14 The chief of the people: \* Parosh,  
Pashath-moab, Elam, Zathth, Bani,

15 Bunni, Asgad, Bebai,  
16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,  
17 Ater, Hiskiah, Assur,

18 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai,  
19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,

20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hesir,  
21 Meshazbeel, Zadok, Jaddua,

22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,  
23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,

24 Hallohesh, Pileah, Shobek,  
25 Rehun, Haababiah, Maaseiah,

26 And Abijah, Hanan, Anan,  
27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

28 † And the rest of the people, the  
priests, the Levites, the porters, the sing-  
ers, the Nethinims, / and all they that  
had separated themselves from the people  
of the lands unto the law of God, their  
wives, their sons, and their daughters,  
every one having knowledge, and having  
understanding;

29 They came to their brethren, their  
nobles, and entered into a curse, and, and  
into an oath, <sup>30</sup> to walk in God's law,  
which was given <sup>31</sup> by Moses the servant  
of God, and to observe and do all the  
commandments of the Lord our Lord,  
and his judgments and his statutes;

30 And that we would not give <sup>31</sup> our  
daughters unto the people of the land,  
nor take their daughters for our sons:

31 † And if the people of the land bring  
ware or any victuals on the sabbath day  
to sell, that we would not buy it of them  
on the sabbath, or on <sup>32</sup> the holy day:  
and that we would <sup>33</sup> leave <sup>34</sup> the <sup>35</sup>seventh  
year, and the <sup>36</sup>β = exaction of <sup>37</sup>every  
debt <sup>38</sup>.

32 Also we made ordinances for us, to  
charge ourselves yearly with the third  
part of a shekel for the service of the  
house of our God;

33 For <sup>34</sup> the shewbread, and for the  
continual meat offering, and for the con-  
tinual burnt offering, of the sabbaths,  
of the new moons, for the set feasts, and  
for the holy <sup>35</sup>days, and for the sin offer-  
ings to make an atonement for Israel,  
and for all the work of the house of our  
God.

34 And we cast the lots among the  
priests, the Levites, and the people, <sup>35</sup> for  
the wood offering, to bring it into the

house of our God, after the houses of  
our fathers, at times appointed year by  
year, to burn upon the altar of the Lord  
our God, <sup>36</sup> as it is written in the law:

35 And <sup>36</sup> to bring the firstfruits of our  
ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of  
all trees, year by year, unto the house  
of the Lord:

36 Also the firstborn of our sons, and of  
our cattle, as it is written <sup>37</sup> in the law,  
and the firstlings of our herds and of  
our flocks, to bring to the house of our  
God, unto the priests that minister in  
the house of our God:

37 † And that we should bring the first-  
fruits of our <sup>38</sup>dough, and our <sup>39</sup>offerings,  
and the fruit of all manner of trees, of  
wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the  
chambers of the house of our God; and  
the tithes of our ground unto the Le-  
vites, <sup>40</sup> that the same Levites might have  
the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall  
be with the Levites, <sup>41</sup> when the Levites  
take tithes: and the Levites shall bring  
up the tithes of the tithes unto the house  
of our God, to <sup>42</sup> the <sup>43</sup>chambers, into <sup>44</sup> the  
treasure house.

39 For the children of Israel and the  
children of Levi <sup>45</sup> shall bring the offering  
of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil,  
unto the chambers, where are the vessels  
of the sanctuary, and the priests that  
minister, and the porters, and the sing-  
ers: <sup>46</sup> and we will not forsake the house  
of our God.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man  
chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem. 2 A catalogue  
of their names. 20 The residue dwell in other  
cities.

**A**ND the rulers of the people dwelt at  
Jerusalem: the rest of the people also  
cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell  
in Jerusalem <sup>2</sup> the holy city, and nine  
parts to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men  
that willingly offered themselves to dwell  
at Jerusalem.

3 † Now these are the chief of the  
province that dwell in Jerusalem: but  
in the cities of Judah dwell every one  
in his possession in their cities, <sup>4</sup> to wit,  
Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and  
the Nethinims, and <sup>5</sup> the children of  
Solomon's servants.

4 And / at Jerusalem dwell certain of the  
children of Judah, and of the children  
of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah:  
Athaiah the son of Uziah, the son of  
Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son  
of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalael, of  
the children of <sup>6</sup>Peres;

5 And Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the  
son of Col-hoseh, the son of Hassabiah,  
the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son  
of Zechariah, the son of Shiloni.

6 All the sons of Peres that dwell at  
Jerusalem were four hundred threescore  
and eight valiant men.

7 And these are the sons of Benjamin:  
Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of  
Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Ko-  
lath, the son of Maaseiah, the son of  
Ithiel, the son of Jeseiah.

8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine  
hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Joel the son of Zichri was their  
overseer: and Judah the son of Senuah  
was <sup>10</sup> second over <sup>11</sup> the city.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 37. Rather, coarse meal, *Gr. Be.*  
Kz. (Num. 15. 21). <sup>2</sup> have-offerings (*but see v. 38*).  
—<sup>3</sup> V. 38. for they, the Levites, are those who  
collect. —<sup>4</sup> V. 38. chambers of. — Chap. 11. <sup>5</sup> V. 2.  
Or, 3—19 comp. 1 Chr. 9. 3—17. —<sup>6</sup> V. 2. Judah.  
—<sup>7</sup> V. 9. Or, over the second part of, *2d. comp.*  
2 Kings 22. 14).

VAR. READ.—<sup>11</sup> V. 38. Or, wrote, *Be.*—<sup>12</sup> subscribe:  
or, subscribed, *Be.*—Chap. 10. <sup>13</sup> V. 1. Lit. And on  
the sealed, i.e. the record, (were).... <sup>14</sup> subscribed.  
—<sup>15</sup> V. 31. an.—<sup>16</sup> i.e. remit. —<sup>17</sup> Rather, every  
man's pledge.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 10. <sup>18</sup> V. 31. β in the seventh  
year, the *Hi.* (omission of a small letter). Comp.  
Deut. 15. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
466.

† Lev. 4. 12.  
a Ez. 23. 18.  
b Ez. 24. 24.  
c Lev. 19. 12.  
d Num. 18. 11.  
e Deut. 26. 1.

a Ez. 23. 1.  
b Ez. 23. 18.  
c Lev. 22. 26.  
d Num. 18. 24.

† Lev. 23. 10.  
a Num. 18. 2.  
b 1 Chr. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.  
d Deut. 12. 6, 11.  
e 2 Chr. 31. 12.  
ch. 12. 12.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

a Lev. 22. 2.  
b Num. 18. 2.  
c 2 Chr. 31. 11.

Before  
CHRIST  
446.11 Chr. 9.  
10. 2c.1 Or, the  
son of Heph-  
zibai.1 Heb. were  
over.  
1 Chr. 26.  
25.

1 ver. 1.

1 Heb. of the  
gate.1 See ch. 3.  
15.  
1 Or.  
The tower.1 See Ezra  
6. 2. 2.  
2. 7. 20. 2c.  
1 Or, a new  
ordinance.1 Cor. 26.  
20. Zerah.  
1 Chr. 12.  
17.  
2. 22. 2c.1 See Job.  
34.  
15.10 <sup>1</sup> Of the priests:  $\beta$  Jedaiiah the son of Joarib  $\beta$ , Jachin.

11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiyah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, was the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and Adaiash the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Anzai, the son of Zechariah, the son of Paahur, the son of Malchiah,

13 And his brethren, chief of the <sup>4</sup> fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Amaasai the son of Azareel, the son of Ahassi, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer.14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdai, <sup>1</sup> the son of one of the great men.

15 Also of the Levites: Shemalah the son of Hasebub, the son of Asrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni.

16 And Shabbethai and Josabab, of the chief of the Levites, <sup>1</sup> had the oversight of <sup>1</sup> the outward business of the house of God.17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdai, the son of Asaph, was  $\beta$  <sup>2</sup> the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer:  $\beta$  <sup>3</sup> and Bakkukiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galai, the son of Jeduthun.18 All the Levites in <sup>4</sup> the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.19 Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept <sup>5</sup> the gates, were an hundred seventy and two.20 <sup>6</sup> And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.21 <sup>7</sup> But the Nethinims dwelt <sup>8</sup> in <sup>9</sup>  $\gamma$  Ophel: and Ziha and Gipse were over the Nethinims.22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was <sup>10</sup> Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha. Of the sons of Asaph, the singers were over <sup>11</sup> the business of the house of God.23 For <sup>12</sup> it was the king's commandment concerning them, that <sup>13</sup> a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.24 And Pethahiah the son of Meshebeel, of the children of <sup>14</sup> Zerah the son of Judah, was <sup>15</sup> at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.25 And for the <sup>16</sup> villages, with <sup>17</sup> their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt at <sup>18</sup> Kirjath-arba, and in the <sup>19</sup> villages thereof; and at Dibon, and in the <sup>20</sup> villages thereof, and at Jakabzeel, and in the villages thereof.

26 And at Jeshua, and at Moladah, and at Beth-pheret.

27 And at Hazar-eual, and at Beer-sheba, and in the <sup>21</sup> villages thereof,28 And at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and in the <sup>22</sup> villages thereof,

29 And at En-rimmon, and at Zareah, and at Jarmuth.

30 Zanoah, Adullam, and in their <sup>23</sup> villages, at Lechish, and the fields thereof.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 13. fathers' houses. — <sup>2</sup> V. 17. <sup>14</sup> the head of the beginning (who) used to give thanks to (i.e. after) the prayer. But see Var. Read. — <sup>3</sup> V. 21. on. — <sup>4</sup> <sup>14</sup> the Mound. — <sup>5</sup> V. 23. Uzzi, &c., of the sons of Asaph, the singers, for (iii. over against). — <sup>6</sup> V. 25. villages in. See Lev. 25. 31. — <sup>7</sup> V. 25. 27, 28, 30, 31. towns; *Ms.* daughters.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 11. V. 10.  $\beta$  Jedaiiah, Joarib, *Be. Ke.* See 1 Chr. 9. 10. — V. 17.  $\beta$  the head (i.e. leader) of praise (the rest as in Var. Read.), *Sept. (cod. Frid.) Vulg. Be. Ke. (l.)*

at Asekah, and in the <sup>24</sup> villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the valley of Hinnom.31 The children also of Benjamin  $\beta$  from Geba dwell  $\beta$  <sup>25</sup> at Michmas, and Aija, and Beth-el, and in their <sup>26</sup> villages, <sup>27</sup> and at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah, <sup>28</sup> Hasor, Ramah, Gittaim, <sup>29</sup> Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat, <sup>30</sup> Lod, and Ono, <sup>31</sup> the valley of craftsmen.32 And <sup>32</sup> of the Levites were divisions in Judah, and in <sup>33</sup> Benjamin.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 The priests, 8 and the Levites, which came up with Zerubbabel, 10 The succession of high priests, 22 Certain chief Levites, 27 The solemnity of the dedication of the walls, 34 The offices of priests and Levites appointed in the temple.

NOW these are the <sup>1</sup> priests and the <sup>2</sup> Levites that went up with Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua: <sup>3</sup> Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,

<sup>4</sup> Amariah, <sup>5</sup> Malluch, Mattath, <sup>6</sup> Shechaniah, <sup>7</sup> Rehum, <sup>8</sup> Meremoth,

<sup>9</sup> Iddo, <sup>10</sup> Ginnethon, <sup>11</sup> Abijah,

<sup>12</sup> Miamin, <sup>13</sup> Moadiah, Bilgah,

<sup>14</sup> Sheamiah, and Joarib, Jedaiiah,

<sup>15</sup> Salai, Amok, Hilkiyah, Jedaiiah. These

were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of <sup>16</sup> Jeshua.

<sup>17</sup> Moreover the Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, and Mattaniah, <sup>18</sup> which was over <sup>19</sup> the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

<sup>20</sup> Also Bakkukiah and  $\beta$  Unni, their brethren, were over against them <sup>21</sup> in the watches.

<sup>22</sup> And Jeshua begat Joiakim, Joiakim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada.

<sup>23</sup> And Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua.

<sup>24</sup> And in the days of Joiakim were priests, the chief of the <sup>25</sup> fathers: of Seraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah;

<sup>26</sup> Of Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah, Jehohanan;

<sup>27</sup> Of Mellon, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Joseph;

<sup>28</sup> Of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai;

<sup>29</sup> Of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam;

<sup>30</sup> Of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai;

<sup>31</sup> Of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemalah, Jehonathan;

<sup>32</sup> And of Joarib, Mattaniah; of Jedaiiah, Uzzi;

<sup>33</sup> Of Salai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber;

<sup>34</sup> Of Hilkiyah, Hashabiah; of Jedaiiah, Nathaneel.

<sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> The Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and Jaddua, were recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to <sup>37</sup> the reign of Darius the Persian.

<sup>38</sup> The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, were written <sup>39</sup> in the book of the / chronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib.

<sup>40</sup> And the chief of the Levites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua  $\beta$  the son of  $\beta$  Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give

VAR. RECD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 35. (in) the. — <sup>2</sup> V. 36. from among the Levites (were assigned) courses of (i.e. formerly reckoned to) Judah unto, *Her. Be. Ke.* — Chap. 12. <sup>3</sup> V. 9. as watches. — <sup>4</sup> V. 12. fathers' houses. — <sup>5</sup> V. 22. The Levites. In the days of Eliashib, &c., the heads of the fathers' houses were recorded. And the priests. (The heads were recorded) unto, *Be. Kamp.* partly *Ke.* — <sup>6</sup> V. 23. The sons of Levi. The heads of the fathers' houses were recorded.

VAR. READ.—V. 31.  $\beta$  dwelt at Geba, *Graf, (l.)* — Chap. 12. V. 9.  $\beta$  Obadiah, *Gr. (see v. 25).* — V. 26.  $\beta$  Omir, *Be. Ke. Comp. v. 8, ch. 10. 9; Bani, Gr.*

Before  
CHRIST  
446.1 Or.  
of Upha.  
1 Or. to  
Michmas.1 Chr. 4.  
16.chr. 236.  
= Ezra 2. 1, 2.1 See ch. 10.  
2-8  
1 Or. *Maicu*,  
ver. 16.  
1 Or.  
Shebaniah,  
ver. 16.  
1 Or. *Harim*,  
ver. 15.1 Or.  
Meraiah,  
ver. 15.1 Or.  
Ginnethon,  
ver. 16.1 Luke 1. 5.  
1 Or.  
Miniamin,  
ver. 17.1 Or.  
Moadiah,  
ver. 17.1 Or. *Salai*,  
ver. 30.1 Ezra 3. 2.  
Hag. 1. 1.  
Zech. 3. 1.  
ech. 11. 17.1 That is,  
the psalms of  
thanksgiving.1 Chr. 9. 14.  
2c.

Before  
CH R 157  
cl. 33.

1 Chr. 23.  
& 24. & 25.  
& Ezra 3. 11.  
1 Or, treas-  
uries, or,  
assemblies.  
ch. 4. 9.  
& Ezra 7. 6.  
11.

445.  
1 Deut. 20. 5.  
Ps. 30. 11.

= 1 Chr. 25.  
6.  
2 Chr. 5. 13.  
& 7. 6.

= See  
ver. 28.  
ch. 3. 13.  
& 3. 14.

= Num. 10.  
2, 6.

1 Chr. 23.  
5.

ch. 2. 14.  
& 3. 15.

ch. 3. 15.

ch. 3. 24.  
& 4. 1, 3, 14.

= See ver. 31.

ch. 3. 11.

2 Kings 14.  
13.

ch. 3. 16.

ch. 3. 6.

ch. 3. 3.

ch. 3. 1.

ch. 3. 22.

= Jer. 28. 3.

thanks, <sup>9</sup> according to the commandment of David the man of God, <sup>10</sup> ward over against ward.

<sup>25</sup> Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, were porters keeping the ward at the <sup>11</sup> thresholds of the gates.

<sup>26</sup> These were in the days of Joiakim the son of Joshua, the son of Josadak, and in the days of Nehemiah, the governor, and of Ezra the priest, the scribe.

<sup>27</sup> ¶ And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

<sup>28</sup> And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the <sup>12</sup> plain country <sup>13</sup> round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi;

<sup>29</sup> Also from <sup>14</sup> the house of Gilgal <sup>15</sup>, and out of the fields of Geba and Azmaveth: for the singers had builded their villages round about Jerusalem.

<sup>30</sup> And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

<sup>31</sup> Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gave thanks, <sup>16</sup> whereof <sup>17</sup> one went on the right hand up on the wall <sup>18</sup> toward the dung gate;

<sup>32</sup> And after them went Hoshaiah, and half of the princes of Judah,

<sup>33</sup> And Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam, <sup>34</sup> Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah,

<sup>35</sup> And certain of the priests' sons <sup>19</sup> with trumpets; <sup>20</sup> namely, Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Michaiah, the son of Zechar, the son of Asaph:

<sup>36</sup> And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azrael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, with <sup>21</sup> the musical instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the scribe before them.

<sup>37</sup> ¶ And <sup>22</sup> at the fountain gate, which was over against them <sup>23</sup>, they went up by <sup>24</sup> the stairs of the city of David, <sup>25</sup> at the going up of <sup>26</sup> the wall, <sup>27</sup> above <sup>28</sup> the house of David <sup>29</sup>, even unto <sup>30</sup> the water gate eastward.

<sup>38</sup> ¶ And the other company of them that gave thanks <sup>31</sup> went over against them, <sup>32</sup> and I after them, and the half of the people <sup>33</sup> upon the wall, <sup>34</sup> from beyond <sup>35</sup> the tower of the furnaces even unto <sup>36</sup> the broad wall;

<sup>39</sup> ¶ And <sup>37</sup> from above <sup>38</sup> the gate of Ephraim, and <sup>39</sup> above <sup>40</sup> the <sup>41</sup> old gate <sup>42</sup>, and above <sup>43</sup> the fish gate, and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, even unto <sup>44</sup> the sheep gate: and they stood still in <sup>45</sup> the prison gate.

<sup>40</sup> So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the <sup>46</sup> rulers with me:

<sup>41</sup> And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elieonai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trumpets;

<sup>42</sup> And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzai, and Jehohanan, and

Malchijah, and Eiam, and Ezer. And the singers sang loud, with Zerahiah their overseer.

<sup>43</sup> Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.

<sup>44</sup> ¶ And at that time were some appointed over the <sup>47</sup> chambers for the treasures, for <sup>48</sup> the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them <sup>49</sup> out of <sup>50</sup> the fields of the cities the portions: <sup>51</sup> for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites <sup>52</sup> that waited. <sup>53</sup> And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification <sup>54</sup>, according to the commandment of David, and of Solomon his son.

<sup>46</sup> For in the days of David <sup>55</sup> and Asaph of old there were chief <sup>56</sup> of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

<sup>47</sup> And all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day his portion: and they sanctified <sup>57</sup> holy things unto the Levites; and the Levites sanctified them unto the children of Aaron.

## CHAPTER 13.

<sup>1</sup> Upon the reading of the law separation is made from the mixed multitude. <sup>2</sup> Nehemiah, at his return, causeth the chambers to be cleaned. <sup>3</sup> He reformeth the offices in the house of God. <sup>4</sup> The violation of the sabbath, <sup>5</sup> and the marriages with strange wives.

ON that day <sup>6</sup> they read in the book of Moses in the audience of the people; and therein was found written, <sup>7</sup> that the Ammonite and the Moabite should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

<sup>2</sup> Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but <sup>8</sup> hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: <sup>9</sup> howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing.

<sup>3</sup> Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, <sup>10</sup> that they separated from Israel all the <sup>11</sup> mixed multitude.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ And before this, Eliashib the priest, <sup>12</sup> having the oversight of the <sup>13</sup> chamber of the house of our God, was allied unto Tobiah:

<sup>5</sup> And he had prepared for him a great chamber, <sup>14</sup> where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, <sup>15</sup> which was commanded to be given to <sup>16</sup> the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.

<sup>6</sup> But in all this time was not I at Jerusalem: <sup>17</sup> for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon came I unto the king, and <sup>18</sup> after certain days <sup>19</sup> obtained I <sup>20</sup> leave of the king:

<sup>7</sup> And I came to Jerusalem, and <sup>21</sup> understood of <sup>22</sup> the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in <sup>23</sup> preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

<sup>8</sup> And it grieved me sore: therefore I

VAR. REVD.—<sup>9</sup> V. 25. storehouses.—<sup>10</sup> V. 26. i.e. man of (sacred) letters.—<sup>11</sup> V. 28. circle (ch. 3. 22).—<sup>12</sup> V. 29. Beth-Gilgal.—<sup>13</sup> V. 31. Insert, and processions.—<sup>14</sup> V. 35. also.—<sup>15</sup> V. 37. (their course was) unto the fountain-gate, and (going) straight forward.—<sup>16</sup> On the ascent of.—<sup>17</sup> (and passed) over, Be.; or, past, Ke.—<sup>18</sup> i.e. a public place so called, Be.; or, a royal palace, Ke.—<sup>19</sup> V. 38. which went.—<sup>20</sup> and which I and the half of the people followed, (went).—<sup>21</sup> Vs. 38, 39. over, Be.; or, past, Ke.—<sup>22</sup> V. 39. gate of the old (city), Th. Be. Ke.—<sup>23</sup> V. 40. deputies.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>24</sup> V. 44. store-rooms for.—<sup>25</sup> according to.—<sup>26</sup> V. 45. And they kept the charge (Ht. watch) of their God, and the charge of, &c.: and the singers and the doorkeepers (did their office).—<sup>27</sup> Chap. 13. 1 V. 3. Or, foreign, Th.—<sup>28</sup> V. 6. Or, for (a period of), Ht.; lit. unto (or, at) the end of.—<sup>29</sup> i.e. leave of absence.—<sup>30</sup> V. 7. observed.

VAR. READ.—<sup>31</sup> V. 46. <sup>32</sup> So Heb. points. Asaph was of old chief, Heb. text (consonants, partly). Sept. Be. Ke.—<sup>33</sup> Chap. 13. V. 4. <sup>34</sup> chambers, Sw. Be. Ht.—<sup>35</sup> V. 5. <sup>36</sup> the portions of, Lus. Ger. (L.) Comp. 2 Kings 23. 9. Var. Read.

Before  
CH R 157  
cl. 33.

† Heb. made their voice to be heard.

13 Chr. 2.  
11. 12.  
ch. 12. 12.  
13.

† That is, appointed by the king.

† Heb. for the joy of Judah.

† Heb. that stood.

1 Chr. 15.  
& 25.  
1 Chr. 15.  
1. 1c.  
2 Chr. 29. 2.

1 Num. 12.  
21. 2c.

† That is, not equal.

2 Num. 12.  
20.

2 Deut. 21.  
17. 12.

2 Kin. 23. 1.  
ch. 2. 1. 1.  
2. 9. 1.

1 Jud. 10. 16.

† Heb. that went round.

† Heb. ver.

2 Deut. 28.  
3. 4.

2 Num. 22. 1.  
Josh. 24. 1.

2 Num. 22.  
11.

2 Num. 22. 1.  
Deut. 22. 1.

2 ch. 1. 1.

2 ch. 12. 1c.

† Heb. the commandment of the Lord.

2 Num. 12.  
21. 2c.

ch. 3. 14.

† Heb. at the end of days.

1 Or, I certainly observed.

2 ver. 1. 1.

Before CHRIST cir. 434.

13 Chas. 20. A. 15, 16, 18.

1 Mal. 2. 2.

1 Num. 35. 2.

1 ver. 17, 22. Prov. 26. 4. c. ch. 10. 20.

† Heb. standing. p. ch. 10. 20, 21.

12. 22. 64.

1 Or, multitude. c. ch. 12. 20.

13 Chas. 21. 12. c. ch. 12. 64.

† Heb. at their hand. c. ch. 7. 2.

1 Cor. 4. 2.

† Heb. is was upon them.

1 ver. 22, 21. c. ch. 10. 20.

† Heb. multitude. 1 Or, observation. c. ch. 10. 20. c. ch. 10. 21. c. ch. 10. 22.

1 ver. 11.

1 ver. 17, 22, 23.

1 Lev. 22. 28.

cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and they <sup>1</sup>cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.

10 ¶ And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had <sup>2</sup>not been given them: for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to <sup>3</sup>his field.

11 Then <sup>4</sup>I contended I with the <sup>5</sup>rulers, and said, <sup>6</sup>Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their <sup>7</sup>place.

12 ¶ Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the <sup>8</sup>treasurers.

13 ¶ And I made <sup>9</sup>treasurers over <sup>7</sup>the <sup>8</sup>treasuries, Shalemliah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiiah: and <sup>10</sup>next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted <sup>11</sup>faithful, and <sup>12</sup>their office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 ¶ Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my <sup>13</sup>good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the <sup>14</sup>offices thereof.

15 ¶ In those days saw I in Judah <sup>15</sup>some treading wine presses <sup>16</sup>on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, <sup>17</sup>which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and I testified <sup>18</sup>against them in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 ¶ Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 ¶ Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem <sup>19</sup>began to be dark <sup>20</sup>before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after

the sabbath: <sup>21</sup>and some of my servants set I at the gates, <sup>22</sup>that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.

21 Then I <sup>23</sup>testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye <sup>24</sup>about the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Levites that <sup>25</sup>they should cleanse themselves, and <sup>26</sup>that they should come and keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. <sup>27</sup>Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to the <sup>28</sup>greatness of thy mercy.

23 ¶ In those days also saw I <sup>29</sup>Jews that <sup>30</sup>I had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab:

24 And <sup>31</sup>their children spake half <sup>32</sup>in the speech of Ashdod, <sup>33</sup>and <sup>34</sup>I could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language <sup>35</sup>of each people.

25 And I <sup>36</sup>contended with them, and I <sup>37</sup>taunted them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and <sup>38</sup>made them <sup>39</sup>swear <sup>40</sup>by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 ¶ Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet <sup>41</sup>among many nations was there no king like him, <sup>42</sup>who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: <sup>43</sup>nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

27 ¶ Shall we then hearken unto you <sup>44</sup>to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And <sup>45</sup>one of the sons <sup>46</sup>of Joiada, the son of Eleashah the high priest, was son in law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me.

29 ¶ Remember them, O my God, <sup>47</sup>because they have defiled the priesthood, and <sup>48</sup>the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.

30 ¶ Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and <sup>49</sup>appointed the <sup>50</sup>wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;

31 And for <sup>51</sup>the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. <sup>52</sup>Remember me, O my God, for good.

Before CHRIST cir. 434.

1 Jer. 17. 21, 22.

† Heb. before the wall?

1 ch. 12. 20.

1 ver. 14, 21.

1 Or, multitude. cir. 434.

† Heb. had made to dwell with them.

1 Kera. 9. 2.

† Heb. they discovered not to speak.

† Heb. of people and people.

1 ver. 11. Prov. 26. 4.

1 Or, reviled them.

1 Kera. 10. 4. c. ch. 10. 20.

1 Kings 11. 1, 2.

1 Kings 8. 12.

1 Chr. 1. 12.

1 Sam. 12. 24.

1 Kings 11. 4, 5.

1 Kera. 10. 2.

1 ch. 12. 10, 22.

1 ch. 8. 14.

† Heb. for the defiling.

1 Mal. 2. 4, 11, 12.

1 ch. 10. 20.

1 ch. 12. 1.

1 ch. 10. 24.

1 ver. 14, 22.

## THE BOOK OF ESTHER.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 Ahasuerus maketh royal feasts. 10 Vasthi, sent for, refuseth to come. 13 Ahasuerus, by the counsel of Memucan, maketh the decree of men's sovereignty.

NOW it came to pass in the days of <sup>1</sup>Ahasuerus, (this is Ahasuerus which reigned, <sup>2</sup>from India even unto Ethiopia, <sup>3</sup>over an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king Ahasuerus <sup>4</sup>sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in Shushan the palace, 3 In the third year of his reign, he <sup>5</sup>made a feast unto all his princes and

his servants: the <sup>6</sup>power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being before him:

4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, <sup>7</sup>even an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were <sup>8</sup>present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

6 Where were <sup>9</sup>white, green, and <sup>10</sup>blue, hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver <sup>11</sup>rings and pillars of marble: <sup>12</sup>the <sup>13</sup>beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement <sup>14</sup>of <sup>15</sup>red, and blue, and white, and black, marble.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup>V. 3. forces (ch. 8. 11).—<sup>2</sup>V. 6. (hangings of) white, (variegated?) cotton, and blue-red.—<sup>3</sup>cylinders.—<sup>4</sup>couches.—<sup>5</sup>alabaster (?), and white marble, and mother of pearl (?), and black marble.

Before CHRIST cir. 519.

† Heb. found.

1 Or, void.

1 See ch. 7. 8.

1 Kera. 20. 41.

1 Amos 9. 5.

1 & 6.

1 Or, of porphyry, and marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue colour.

Before CHRIST cir. 521.

1 Kera. 6. 6. Dan. 9. 1.

1 ch. 8. 9.

1 Kings 6. 1.

1 Dan. 1. 6.

1 Neh. 1. 1.

1 ch. 5. 2.

1 Gen. 10. 20.

1 Mark 6. 21.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup>V. 11. deputies.—<sup>2</sup>V. 12. 13. store-houses.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. keepers of.—<sup>4</sup>V. 14. pious.—<sup>5</sup>wards (or, watches).—<sup>6</sup>V. 19. Or, had their bells rung. 14. tinkled. 20.—<sup>7</sup>V. 21. protested unto.—<sup>8</sup>V. 23. the Jews.—<sup>9</sup>V. 24. of their children half spoke.—<sup>10</sup>V. 25. since they.—<sup>11</sup>V. 25. adjoined them.—<sup>12</sup>V. 27. Or, And is it not unheard of for you, Be. Ke.—<sup>13</sup>V. 30. charges.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 2. 5. Or, fortress.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 515.

† Heb.  
wise of the  
kingdom.  
† Heb.  
according to  
the hand of  
the king.

2 Sam. 12.  
24.  
1 ch. 7. 9.

† Or,  
counsels.

† Heb. good  
of counse-  
lance.

† Heb. which  
was by the  
hand of his  
counsels.

2 Jer. 10. 7.  
Dan. 2. 15.  
Matt. 2. 1.  
1 Chr. 15.  
24.

2 Sam. 7. 14.  
2 Kings 23.  
19.

† Heb.  
What to do.

• Eph. 5. 23.

† Heb. If it  
be good with  
the king.

† Heb. from  
before him.

† Heb. that  
it pass not  
away.

ch. 8. 6.  
Dan. 6. 8.  
15. 15.

† Heb.  
until her  
companion.

2 Eph. 5. 33.  
Col. 3. 18.  
1 Pet. 3. 1.

† Heb. was  
good in the  
eyes of the  
king.

2 ch. 8. 2.  
2 Eph. 5. 23.  
23. 24.

1 Tim. 2. 15.  
† Heb. that  
one should  
publish it  
according to  
the lan-  
guage of his  
people.

7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and royal wine in abundance, † according to the state of the king.

8 And the drinking was according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vaathi the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which belonged to king Ahasuerus.

10 ¶ On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Memucan, Bigtha, Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king,

11 To bring Vaathi the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she was † fair to look on.

12 But the queen Vaathi refused to come at the king's commandment † by his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward) all that knew law and judgment:

14 And the next unto him was Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and Memucan, the seven princes of Persia and Media, which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom;

15 † What shall we do unto the queen Vaathi according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the chamberlains?

16 And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vaathi the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus.

17 For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported. The king Ahasuerus commanded Vaathi the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladies of Persia and Media, on this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus shall there arise too much contempt and wrath.

19 † If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, † that it be not altered. That Vaathi come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate † unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and † that it should be published according to the language of every people.

VAR. REND.—V. 10. Lit. eunuchs; so always. — V. 13. business (conducted) before, &c. Kamp. — V. 17. to bring their husbands into contempt in their eyes, in that they shall say. — V. 19. which have heard of the queen's matter, tell (it) this (very) day, &c. — V. 23. Lit. be speaking according to the tongue of his people. (Text probably corrupt.)

## CHAPTER 2.

1 Out of the choice of virgins a queen is to be chosen. 5 Mordecai the nursing father of Esther. 8 Esther is preferred by Hegai before the rest. 12 The manner of purification, and going in to the king. 15 Esther best pleasing the king is made queen. 21 Mordecai discovering a treason is rewarded in the chronicles.

AFTER these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he remembered Vaathi, and what she had done, and what was decreed against her. 2 Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king:

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, † unto the custody of Hegai the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given them:

4 And let the maiden which pleasest the king be queen instead of Vaathi. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 ¶ Now in Shushan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name was Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite;

6 Who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captivity which had been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away.

7 And he brought up Hadassah, that is, Esther, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was † fair and beautiful; whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and † he preferred her and her maids unto the best place of the house of the women.

10 / Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew it.

11 And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women;)

13 ¶ Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king de-

VAR. REND.—Chap. 2. 1 Vs. 2, 5. Or, fortress. — Vs. 2, 9, 12. i.e. ornaments. — 2 F. 13. treated for twelve months according to. — 2 F. 13. When at this time (or, in this guise). — F. 14. Or, a second time into the, &c. &c.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 515.

22

2 ch. 1. 2.  
24.

† Heb. into  
the hand  
† Or, Hegai.  
ver. 3.

2 Kings 24.  
14. 14.  
2 Chr. 36. 7.  
Jer. 24. 1.  
2 Or, Judahites.  
2 Kings 24. 6.

† Heb.  
counted  
Eps. 4. 4.

† Heb. for  
of form,  
and good  
of counse-  
lance.

2 ver. 1.

2 ver. 1. 11  
† Heb. her  
portion.

† Heb.  
he changed  
her.

2 ver. 2.

† Heb.  
to know  
the price.

2 ch. 25.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 514.  
ch. 515.  
1 ver. 7.

Righted in her, and that she were called by name.  
15 ¶ Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Esther obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.  
16 So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

Or,  
handmaid.  
1 Heb.  
before him.

17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and favour in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.

ch. 514.  
ch. 515.  
1 Heb. rest.

18 Then the king made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

1 ver. 21.  
ch. 515.  
1 ver. 10.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai sat in the king's gate.

20 Esther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like as when she was brought up with him.

Or,  
Bighan,  
ch. 515.  
1 Heb. the threshold.  
ch. 515.

21 ¶ In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, Bighan and Teresh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

22 And the thing was known to Mordecai, who told it unto Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king thereof in Mordecai's name.

ch. 515.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the book of the chronicles before the king.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 Haman, advanced by the king, and despised by Mordecai, seeketh revenge upon all the Jews. He casteth lots. 2 He obtaineth by calumination a decree of the king to put the Jews to death.

ch. 516.  
1 ver. 14.  
1 Sam. 13.8.

AFTER these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him.

ch. 516.  
1 ver. 15.  
1 ver. 16.

2 And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, bowed, and revered Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence.

ch. 516.  
1 ver. 17.  
1 ver. 18.

3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why transest thou the king's commandment?

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew.

1 ver. 19.  
ch. 516.  
1 ver. 20.

5 And when Haman saw that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman full of wrath.

1 ver. 21.

6 And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai.

1 ver. 22.

7 ¶ In the first month, that is, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king

Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar.

8 ¶ And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and their laws are diverse from all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed: and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's treasures.

10 And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the Jew's enemy.

11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 ¶ Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors of every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, and to take the spoil of them for a prey.

14 The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king and Haman sat down to drink; but the city Shushan was perplexed.

### CHAPTER 4.

1 The great mourning of Mordecai and the Jews. 2 Esther understanding it, sendeth to Mordecai, who sheweth the cause, and adviseth her to undertake the suit. 10 She excuseth herself to be threatened by Mordecai. 15 She appointing a fast undertaketh the suit.

WHEN Mordecai perceived all that was done, Mordecai rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry.

2 And came even before the king's gate, clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told it her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received it not.

5 Then called Esther for Hatach, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave

VAR. REVD.—3 V. 12. Lit. satraps. So in ch. 8. 9; ch. 9. 3. to.—4 V. 14. to be given as a law.—5 peoples.—6 V. 15. went out in haste, at.—Chap. 4. 1 V. 2. (even) the great ones, Casset.

Before  
CHRIST  
510.  
ch. 5. 24.

2 Ezra 4. 13.  
Acts 16. 20.  
1 Heb. meet,  
or, equal.

1 Heb. to destroy them.  
1 Heb. scrip.

1 Gen. 41. 42.  
ch. 8. 2, 3.

1 Or,  
oppressor,  
ch. 7. 6.

ch. 8. 9.  
1 Or,  
secretaries

ch. 1. 22.  
ch. 8. 9.  
1 Kings  
21. 8.  
ch. 8. 10.  
ch. 8. 10.

ch. 8. 13.  
2c.  
ch. 8. 11.

ch. 8. 13.  
14.

2 See ch. 8.  
1 Prov. 29. 2.

ch. 510.  
3 Sam. 1.  
11.  
1 Josh. 7. 6.  
Ezek. 27. 30.  
Gen. 27. 34.

1 Heb. seek  
cloth and  
were laid  
under  
many.  
Isai. 64. 8.  
Dan. 9. 3.  
1 Heb.  
mussake.

1 Heb.  
whom he  
had set  
before her.

VAR. REVD.—4 V. 18. Or, granted a holiday, Be. Ke.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 4. words.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 610.

him a commandment to Mordecai, to know what it was, and why it was.

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which was before the king's gate.

d ch. 2. 9.

7 And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.

e ch. 2. 14.  
15.

8 Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to shew it unto Esther, and to declare it unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

9 And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

10 ¶ Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai:

f ch. 3. 1.  
g Dan. 2. 9.

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called, there is one law of his to put him to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Mordecai Esther's words.

13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

† Heb.  
respiration.  
Job 3. 18.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Esther bade them return Mordecai this answer,

† Heb.  
found.  
i See ch. 3. 1.

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish.

† See Gen. 42 14.  
† Heb.  
passed.

17 So Mordecai went his way, and did commandment unto all that Esther had commanded him.

### CHAPTER 5.

1 Esther, adventuring on the king's favour, obtaineth the grace of the golden sceptre, and inviteth the king and Haman to a banquet. 6 She being encouraged by the king in her suit, inviteth them to another banquet the next day.

9 Haman, proud of his advancement, repineth at the contempt of Mordecai. 14 By the counsel of Zeresh he buildeth for him a pair of gallows.

a See ch. 4. 16.

NOW it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

b See ch. 4. 11.  
c ch. 4. 6.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that she obtained favour in his sight: and the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

d Prov. 31. 1.  
e ch. 4. 11.  
f ch. 4. 6.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? It shall be even given thee unto the half of the kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, If it seem good

unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request is;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai.

10 Nevertheless Haman refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.

11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to morrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made.

### CHAPTER 6.

1 Ahasuerus, reading in the chronicles of the good service done by Mordecai, taketh care for his reward. 4 Haman, coming to see that Mordecai might be hanged, measures private counsel that he might do him honour. 12 Complaining of his misfortune, his friends tell him of his final destiny.

ON that night I could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Tereah, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Haman was come into the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 558.

f ch. 7. 2.  
g ch. 9. 13.

† Heb. to do

a ch. 2. 1.

i So 2 Sam. 13. 23.

† Heb. caused to come.

a ch. 9. 7.  
Ac.

i ch. 2. 1.

† Heb. two.  
u ch. 7. 9.  
a ch. 6. 4.

a ch. 7. 10.

† Heb. the king's sleep  
ful many.  
c ch. 2. 23.

i Or.  
Babylon.  
ch. 2. 21.

† Heb.  
threshold.

d See ch. 3. 1.  
e ch. 4. 14.

† Heb.  
in whom  
honour the  
king do-  
letheth?

VAR. REVD.—3 V. 6. public place. — 3 V. 11. with respect to him. — the king hold out to him.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 5. 1 V. 13. of.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 510.

† Heb. in which  
the king  
delighteth.

† Heb. Let  
them bring  
the royal  
apparel.

† Heb.  
whereunto  
the king  
clothed  
himself.

1 Kings I.  
22.

† Heb. come  
him to ride.  
Gen. 41. 42.

† Heb. suffer  
not a word  
to fall.

2 Chr. 36.  
30.

2 Sam. 15.  
30.  
Jer. 14. 3, 4.

ach. 5. 6.

† Heb.  
to drink.

ach. 5. 6.

ch. 2. 9.  
4. 7.

† Heb. that  
they should  
delivered, and  
him and  
me to  
perish.

† Heb.  
where heart  
both filled  
him.

† Heb.  
The man  
adversary.  
Or, of the  
opponent of.

honour? Now Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Haman answered the king, For the man †whom the king delighteth to honour.

8 † Let the royal apparel be brought † which the king useth to wear, and † the horse that the king rideth upon, and † the crown royal which is set upon his head!

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man †withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and † bring him on horseback through the † street of the city, † and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: † let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and brought him on horseback through the † street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mordecai came again to the king's gate. But Haman † hated to his house mourning, † and having his head covered.

13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Mordecai be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto † the banquet that Esther had prepared.

# CHAPTER 7.

1 Esther, entertaining the king and Haman, maketh suit for her own life and her people's. 5 She accuseth Haman. 7 The king in his anger, understanding of the gallows which Haman had made for Mordecai, causeth him to be hanged thereon.

SO the king and Haman came † to banquet with Esther the queen.

3 And the king said again unto Esther on the second day † at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed, even to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me, as my petition, and my people at my request.

4 For we are † sold, I and my people, † to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, † although the enemy could not counter-vail † the king's damage.

5 ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, † that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Esther said, † The adversary and enemy is this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid † before the king and the queen.

7 ¶ And the king arising from the ban-

quet of wine in his wrath went into the palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon † the † bed whereon Esther was. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also † before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they † covered Haman's face.

9 And † Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, † said before the king, Behold also, † the † gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman had made for Mordecai, who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the king said, Hang him thereon.

10 So † they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

# CHAPTER 8.

1 Mordecai is advanced. 3 Esther maketh suit to reverse Haman's letters. 7 Ahasuerus granted to the Jews to defend themselves. 15 Mordecai's honour, and the Jews' joy.

ON that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told † what he was unto her.

2 And the king took off † his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, † and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

4 Then † the king held out the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king.

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse † the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, † which he wrote to destroy the Jews which are in all the king's provinces:

6 For how can I † endure to see † the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

7 ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen and to Mordecai the Jew, Behold, † I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal † with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, † may no man reverse.

9 ¶ Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to the Lieutenants, and the † deputies and rulers of the provinces which are † from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province † according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 510.

ech. 1. 8.

† Heb. with me.

4 Job 9. 24.

ech. 1. 10.

ech. 8. 14.

Pa. 7. 16.

Prov. 11. 5, 6.

† Heb. rev.

g Pa. 27. 35.

Dea. 6. 24.

ech. 8. 7.

ech. 3. 10.

† Heb. and she wept, and besought him.

ech. 4. 11.

2 S. 2.

† Heb. the device.

1 Or, who wrote.

† Heb. that he able that I may see.

4 Neh. 2. 3.

ch. 7. 4.

ever. 1.

Prov. 13. 22.

† See ch. 1.

19 Dan. 6. 6.

12, 16.

g ch. 3. 12.

ach. 1. 1.

ech. 1. 22.

2 S. 12.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 6. 1 V. 8. upon whose head a crown royal is set, De W. Be. Ke. — 2 Vs. 9, 11. public place. — Chap. 7. 1 V. 4. for the enemy cannot compensate for. (Very obscure, and perhaps corrupt, Kamp.)

VAR. REND.—3 V. 8. couch. — 3 V. 9. (which stood) before the king, said. — Chap. 8. 1 V. 9. governors.



Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 510.

1 Kings 21.  
ch. 3. 12, 13.

1 See ch. 9.  
10, 16, 16.  
16 ch. 3. 14.  
Ac.  
2. 9. 1.

ch. 3. 14.  
16.  
† Heb.  
revelled.

1 Or, violet.

See ch. 3.  
15.  
Prov. 29. 9.  
y Ps. 97. 11.  
g 1 Sam. 26.  
5.  
ch. 9. 19, 23.  
† Ps. 18. 43.  
† Gen. 25. 5.  
Ru. 15. 16.  
Deut. 9. 25.  
21. 23.  
ch. 9. 2.

chr. 509.  
ch. 8. 13.  
ch. 3. 13.

2 Sam. 22.  
41.  
ch. 8. 11.  
2 ver. 16.

Ps. 71. 13.  
26.  
f ch. 3. 17.

† Heb.  
these which  
belonged to  
the king.

2 Sam. 3. 1.  
1 Chr. 11. 9.  
Prov. 9. 15.

† Heb.  
according to  
their will.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> Vs. 10, 14. swift steeds.—<sup>2</sup> Vs. 10, 14. mules. *Ge. De W.*; *or, royal (steeds), Haag, Be. Ke.*—<sup>3</sup> V. 10. foals of mares, *Ge. De W.*; *or, the foals of stallions, Be. Ke.*—<sup>4</sup> V. 11. forces.—<sup>5</sup> V. 13. to be given as a law.—<sup>6</sup> V. 14. in hot haste, at.—<sup>7</sup> V. 15. mangle.—<sup>8</sup> Chap. 9. 1. V. 2. peoples.—<sup>9</sup> V. 3. governors.—<sup>10</sup> Vs. 6, 11, 12. *Or, fortress.*

10 \* And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus' name, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on <sup>1</sup>mules, <sup>2</sup>camels, <sup>3</sup>and young dromedaries\*:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the <sup>4</sup>power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and <sup>5</sup>to take the spoil of them for a prey.

12 \* Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar.

13 \* The copy of the writing <sup>6</sup>for a commandment to be given\* in every province was <sup>7</sup>published unto all <sup>7</sup>people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon <sup>8</sup>mules and <sup>9</sup>camels went out, <sup>10</sup>being hastened and pressed on by <sup>11</sup>the king's commandment. And the decree was given at Shushan the <sup>12</sup>palace.

15 † And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a <sup>13</sup>garment of fine linen and purple: and <sup>14</sup>the city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had <sup>15</sup>light, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast <sup>16</sup>and a good day. And many of the people of the land <sup>17</sup>became Jews; for <sup>18</sup>the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

#### CHAPTER 9.

1 *The Jews (the rulers, for fear of Mordecai, helping them) day their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. 2 Ahasuerus, at the request of Esther, granted another day of slaughter, and Haman's sons to be hanged. 30 The two days of Purim are made festival.*

NOW <sup>1</sup>in the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, <sup>2</sup>when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews <sup>3</sup>had rule over them that hated them;)

2 The Jews <sup>4</sup>gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as <sup>5</sup>sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for <sup>6</sup>the fear of them fell upon all <sup>6</sup>people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of Mordecai fell upon them.

4 For Mordecai was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did <sup>7</sup>what they would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shushan the <sup>8</sup>palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

7 And Parahandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,

8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,

9 And Parmashta, and Arisal, and Aridai, and Vajezatha,

10 \* The ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; <sup>11</sup>but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the <sup>12</sup>palace was brought before the king.

12 † And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the <sup>13</sup>palace, and the ten sons of Haman; <sup>14</sup>what have they done\* in the rest of the king's provinces? now <sup>15</sup>what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shushan to do to morrow also <sup>16</sup>according unto this day's decree, and <sup>17</sup>let Haman's ten sons <sup>18</sup>be hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shushan; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that were in Shushan <sup>19</sup>gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; <sup>20</sup>but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces <sup>21</sup>gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, <sup>22</sup>but they laid not their hands on the prey.

17 On the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day <sup>23</sup>of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shushan assembled together <sup>24</sup>on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwell in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar <sup>25</sup>a day of gladness and feasting, <sup>26</sup>and a good day, and of <sup>27</sup>sending portions one to another.

20 † And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, both nigh and far,

21 To establish <sup>28</sup>this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly.

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was <sup>29</sup>turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of <sup>30</sup>sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto them;

24 Because Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, <sup>31</sup>had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur, that is, the lot, to <sup>32</sup>consume them, and to destroy them;

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 13. *i.e.* what must they now have done.—<sup>2</sup> V. 24. discomfit.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 500.

1 ch. 3. 11.  
Job 24. 26.  
2. 27, 28, 29.  
Ps. 22. 24.  
† See ch. 3. 11.

† Heb.  
came.  
ch. 3. 14.  
2. 7. 1.

1 ch. 9. 11.  
† Heb. for more lamp.  
2 Sam. 22. 4, 9.

1 ver. 2.  
2 ch. 3. 12.  
1 ver. 14.

1 ver. 2.  
2 ch. 3. 11.  
† See ch. 3. 11.

† Heb. on it.

1 ver. 11, 12.

† Deut. 12. 11, 14.  
1 ch. 3. 17.

1 ver. 22.  
Neh. 8. 13, 14.

1 Ps. 33. 11.

1 ver. 22.  
Neh. 8. 11.

ch. 3. 17.

† Heb.  
cruc.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 602.

† Heb. some  
of the  
ver. 12, 14.  
ch. 7, 14.  
ch. 7, 14.  
† Heb. 14.  
† Heb. 14.  
ch. 7, 14.

ch. 8, 17.  
1. 14, 24, 2.  
Lech. 2, 11.  
† Heb. pass.

† Heb. pass.  
† Heb.  
† Heb. 2, 14.  
† Heb. all  
strong.  
† Heb. 2, 14.  
† Heb. 2, 14.  
† Heb. 2, 14.

† Heb. 14.  
† Heb. 14.  
† Heb. 14.  
† Heb. 14.  
† Heb. 14.  
† Heb. 14.  
† Heb. 14.  
† Heb. 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 602.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.  
ch. 22.

25 But <sup>†</sup> when *Ether* came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should <sup>†</sup> return upon his own head, and <sup>†</sup> that he and his sons should be hanged <sup>†</sup> on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Purim after the name of <sup>†</sup> Pur. Therefore for all the words of <sup>†</sup> this letter, and <sup>†</sup> of <sup>†</sup> that which they had seen concerning this matter, and <sup>†</sup> which had come unto them.

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as <sup>†</sup> joined themselves unto them, so as it should not <sup>†</sup> fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their appointed time every year;

28 And <sup>†</sup> that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and <sup>†</sup> that these days of Purim should not <sup>†</sup> fall from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them <sup>†</sup> perish from their seed.

29 Then *Ether* the queen, <sup>†</sup> the daughter of *Abihail* and *Mordocai* the Jew, wrote with <sup>†</sup> all authority, to confirm this second letter of Purim.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the

Jews, to <sup>†</sup> the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of *Ahasuerus*, with words of peace and truth.

31 To confirm these days of Purim in their times appointed, according as *Mordocai* the Jew and *Ether* the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed <sup>†</sup> for themselves and for their seed, the matters of <sup>†</sup> the fastings and <sup>†</sup> their cry.

32 And the decree of *Ether* confirmed these matters of Purim; and it was written in the book.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 *Ahasuerus's* greatness. 3 *Mordocai's* advancement.

AND the king *Ahasuerus* laid a tribute upon the land, and upon <sup>†</sup> the <sup>†</sup> isles of the sea.

2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of *Mordocai*, <sup>†</sup> whereunto the king <sup>†</sup> advanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of *Media* and *Persia*?

3 For *Mordocai* the Jew was <sup>†</sup> next unto king *Ahasuerus*, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, <sup>†</sup> seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 602.

ch. 1, 1.

† Heb. for their souls.  
ch. 4, 14.

cir. 602.  
ch. 10, 3.  
Pa. 7, 15.  
Isai. 24, 15.

ch. 2, 14.  
A. 9, 4.  
† Heb. made him great.

Gen. 41, 40.  
Ch. 26, 7.

ch. 2, 10.  
Pa. 12, 4, 9.

## 'THE BOOK OF JOB.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *The holiness, riches, and religious care of Job for his children.* 5 *Satan, appearing before God, by calumniation obtaineth leave to tempt Job.* 7 *Understanding of the test of his goods and children, in his mourning he bleareth God.*

1 THERE was a man <sup>†</sup> in the land of <sup>†</sup> Uz, whose name was <sup>†</sup> Job; and that man was <sup>†</sup> perfect and upright, and one that <sup>†</sup> feared God, and eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

3 His <sup>†</sup> substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the <sup>†</sup> men of the east.

4 And his sons <sup>†</sup> went and feasted <sup>†</sup> in their houses, every one his day; and <sup>†</sup> sent and called for <sup>†</sup> their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that *Job* sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, <sup>†</sup> and offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for *Job* said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and <sup>†</sup> cursed God in their hearts. Thus did *Job* continually.

6 <sup>†</sup> Now <sup>†</sup> there was a day <sup>†</sup> when the sons of <sup>†</sup> God came to present themselves before the Lord, and <sup>†</sup> Satan came also <sup>†</sup> among them.

7 And the Lord said unto <sup>†</sup> Satan, Whence comest thou? Then <sup>†</sup> Satan answered the Lord, and said, From <sup>†</sup> going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the Lord said unto <sup>†</sup> Satan,

† <sup>†</sup> Hast thou considered my servant *Job*, that <sup>†</sup> there is none like him in the earth, a <sup>†</sup> perfect and an upright man, one that <sup>†</sup> feareth God, and escheweth evil?

9 Then <sup>†</sup> Satan answered the Lord, and said, Doth *Job* fear God for nought?

10 <sup>†</sup> Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? <sup>†</sup> thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his <sup>†</sup> substance is increased in the land.

11 <sup>†</sup> But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he <sup>†</sup> hath, <sup>†</sup> and he will <sup>†</sup> curse thee to thy face.

12 And the Lord said unto <sup>†</sup> Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy <sup>†</sup> power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So <sup>†</sup> Satan went forth from the presence of the Lord.

13 <sup>†</sup> And <sup>†</sup> there was <sup>†</sup> a day <sup>†</sup> when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 <sup>†</sup> And there came a messenger unto *Job*, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And the Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, <sup>†</sup> The fire <sup>†</sup> of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and <sup>†</sup> fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, <sup>†</sup> Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

VAR. REND.—<sup>†</sup> V. 11. hath: if he will not bid these farewell (v. 5) to thy face:—<sup>†</sup> V. 13. it came to pass on.—<sup>†</sup> V. 14. That.—<sup>†</sup> V. 16. Fire.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

† Heb. Hast thou not made an hedge about him?

ch. 2, 2.  
ver. 1.  
Pa. 24, 7.  
Isai. 5, 2.

Pa. 128, 1.  
Prov. 10, 22.  
Prov. 10, 22.

ch. 2, 2.  
ch. 2, 2.  
† Heb. if he curse thee not to thy face.

Isai. 5, 21.  
Mal. 2, 13.  
14.

† Heb. And.  
Gen. 16, 6.  
Eccl. 9, 12.

† Or.  
† great fire.

† Heb. rushed.

ver. 4, 13.

Before  
CH. 18  
ch. 150.

† Heb. from  
scide, &c.  
Gen. 37. 39.  
Ezra 9. 3.  
† Or, robe.  
1 Pet. 5. 6.  
Ps. 69. 17.  
Eccl. 5. 15.  
1 Tim. 6. 7.  
2 Tim. 3. 19.  
Jam. 1. 17.  
† Mat. 30. 15.  
† Eph. 5. 30.  
1 Thes. 5. 18.  
† Or, attrib-  
uted  
to God.

ch. 1. 6.

ch. 1. 7.

ch. 1. 1, 8.

ch. 37. 5, 6.

† Heb.  
to swallow  
him up.  
ch. 9. 17.  
† ch. 1. 11.  
† ch. 19. 20.

ch. 1. 12.  
† Or, only.

† Isai. 1. 6.

2 Sam. 13.  
19.  
ch. 48. 6.  
Ezek. 37. 30.  
Matt. 11. 21.  
† ch. 31. 15.  
† ver. 2.

ch. 1. 21.  
Rom. 12. 12.  
James 5. 10.  
11.

ch. 1. 22.  
† Ps. 89. 17.  
† Prov. 17. 17.

Gen. 36. 11.  
Jer. 49. 37.  
† Gen. 25. 2.  
† ch. 48. 11.  
Rom. 12. 15.

† Neh. 9. 1.  
Lam. 2. 10.  
Ezek. 37. 30.  
† Gen. 50. 10.

19 And, behold, there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped, 21 and said, "Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD."

22 "In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly."

#### CHAPTER 2.

1 Satan appearing again before God obtaineth further leave to tempt Job. 7 He smiteth him with sore boils. 9 Job reproacheth his wife, moving him to curse God. 11 His three friends console him in silence.

1 AGAIN "there was a day when" the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movest me against him, to destroy him without cause.

4 And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, he is in thine hand; but save his life.

7 So went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this did not Job sin with his lips.

11 ¶ Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite: for they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his grief was very great.

VAR. READ.—13 V. 22. ascribed unseemliness to God.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 1. And it came to pass on a day that. 2 V. 1—4, 6, 7. the Satan.—3 V. 3. I, I swallow him up.—4 V. 5. flesh: if he will not bid thee farewell (ch. 1. 5) to thy face.—5 V. 6. only.—6 V. 9. bid God farewell.—7 V. 10. i.e. ungodly.—8 V. 11. and they made.—9 V. 13. pain.

#### CHAPTER 2.

1 Job curses the day and services of his birth. 13 The ease of death. 20 He complaineth of life, because of his anguish.

AFTER this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Job spake, and said, 3 Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and the shadow of death stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let the blackness of the day terrify it.

6 As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; let it not be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise up their mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have none; neither let it see the dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

11 Why died I not from the womb? why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

12 Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,

14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which I built y desolate places, for myself;

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

16 Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary be at rest.

18 There the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of the oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his master.

20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter in soul?

21 Which I long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures;

22 Which I rejoice exceedingly, and am glad, when they can find the grave?

23 Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in?

24 For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 For the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 5. redeem it (as something which had been mortgaged).—2 V. 8. i.e. days.—3 V. 11. i.e. either, directly after birth (Ew. Hi.); or, as an embryo (Schl. De.).—4 V. 12. welcome (lit. meet).—5 V. 14. i.e. manacles, De. Hi. (comp. Ezek. 26. 20). Or, pyramids, Ew. Me. (Text corrupt; Ol. Ew. Mathias).—6 V. 18. are at ease.—7 V. 19. there alike.—8 V. 22. are glad even to exultation, which rejoice.—9 V. 24. instead of (or, like) my food, Er. Da. De. Di. Hi.—10 V. 25. For I feared (or, I fear) a fear, and it reacheth me.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 6. 8 So Terr., Syntm. Hi. (with other points); rejoice among, Heb. text, Ew. Schl. Da. De. Me.—V. 14. 8 who rejoiced in swords, Sept. Cappel.—9 V. 24. 8 in proportion to my food, Ew. (i., pts).

Be'm  
CH. 18  
ch. 150.

† Heb.  
encompassed.  
ch. 18. 12.  
19.  
Jer. 15. 18.  
20. 14.

ch. 18. 12.  
20.  
24. 14.  
25. 14.  
Ps. 54. 4.  
24. 14.  
25. 14.  
Jer. 15. 18.  
20. 14.  
Amos 5. 1.

† Or, dis-  
tinguish it.  
† Or, let  
them testify  
of, so that  
they have a  
better op-  
inion of it.  
Amos 5. 14.

† Or, let  
it be  
written  
among the  
days.  
ch. 3. 7.  
18.

† Or, a  
man.  
† Heb. the  
spirit of the  
curse-  
ings.  
ch. 4. 11.  
4. ch. 10.  
Gen. 28. 12.  
Lam. 2. 12.

† ch. 18. 12.  
20.  
24. 14.  
25. 14.  
Jer. 15. 18.  
20. 14.  
Amos 5. 1.

† Ps. 54. 4.  
24. 14.  
25. 14.

† Heb.  
unwearied in  
strength.  
ch. 28. 7.  
19.  
Jer. 28. 14.  
21. 11.  
22. 11.

† Heb.  
I feared a  
fear, and it  
came upon me.

† Heb.  
I feared a  
fear, and it  
came upon me.

ch. 18. 12.  
20.  
24. 14.  
25. 14.

† Heb.  
before my  
eat.

† Heb.  
I feared a  
fear, and it  
came upon me.

ch. 18. 12.  
20.  
24. 14.  
25. 14.

† Heb.  
I feared a  
fear, and it  
came upon me.

ch. 18. 12.  
20.  
24. 14.  
25. 14.



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1820.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Job smothereth that his complaints are not excessive. 8 He wisteth for death, wherein he is assured of comfort. 14 He reproveth his friends of unkindness.

BUT Job answered and said,  
2 Oh that my grief were thoroughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier as the sand of the sea: therefore my words are swallowed up.

4 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of an egg?

7 The things that my soul refused to touch are as my sorrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have my request; and that that God would grant me: that I long for!

9 Even as that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.

11 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life?

12 Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh of brass?

13 Is not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

14 Is it to him that is afflicted pity should be shewed from his friend; that he forsake the fear of the Almighty?

15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and as the stream of brooks they pass away;

16 Which are blackish by reason of the ice, and wherein the snow hideth itself:

17 What time they wax warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned aside: they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them.

20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.

21 For now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are afraid.

† Heb. lifted up.  
a Prov. 27. 3.  
† That is, I want words to express my grief.  
Ps. 77. 4.  
a Ps. 28. 2.  
a Ps. 28. 14.  
† Heb. of grass.

† Heb. my compassion.  
a 1 Kings 19. 4.

a Acts 20. 20.  
a Lev. 19. 2.  
a Job. 17. 13.  
a Job. 11. 9.

† Heb. broken?  
† Heb. To him that melteth.

a Prov. 17. 17.  
a Ps. 28. 11.  
a Job. 19. 24.

† Heb. they are out of.

† Heb. in the heat thereof.  
† Heb. as singed.

a Gen. 25. 15.  
a 1 Kings 10. 1.

a Ps. 77. 10.  
a Job. 27. 20.  
a Job. 27. 20.

a Jer. 14. 8.  
† Or, For now ye are like to them.

† Heb. to it.  
a Job. 14. 4.  
a Ps. 28. 11.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. 1 V. 2. vexation: see ch. 5. 2.—3 V. 3. rash, Ev. De. Hl. Matthes; heated, Schw. Da.—4 V. 4. Heb. Shaddai: so throughout.—5 V. 7. Or, My soul refuseth to touch it; it is, Ev. Schl. Di.—6 loathsomeness in my, Ev. Schl. De. Di. (text obscure).—7 V. 9. crush (ch. 4. 19).—7 V. 10. and I would dance amidst the pain which spareth not (or, which he spareth not), Ev. Da. De. Hl.—8 disowned.—9 V. 11. have patience.—10 V. 13. mine inner help vanished, and welfare (or, endurance), Ev. Di. virtually De.—11 V. 14. even if he forsaketh, Schl. Di.; else he might forsake, De. (Ev. supposes that something has fallen out between the two halves of the verse).—12 V. 15. torrent.—13 channel of torrents which.—14 V. 16. Lit. (flowing down) upon them the snow hideth itself. But see Var. Read.—15 V. 18. Or, Caravans turn aside on their way, Schw. Schl. Matthes; Caravans that go their way turn aside, Da.—16 they go up into the desert, Ev. Schl. Hi.—17 V. 20. i.e. disappointed.—18 V. 21. a terror.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. V. 14. 8 He that restraineth kindness from his friend forsaketh the fear of the Almighty, Targ. Psal. Vulg. Me.—V. 16. 8 plith itself up, Gr. (I.) Comp. Ex. 15. 8.—V. 21. 8 So are ye now become unto me, Ev. Ol. (partly following Sept. Psal.)

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue; and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind?

27 Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for it is evident unto you if I lie.

29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness is in it.

30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot my taste discern perverse things?

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Job croucheth his desire of death. 12 He complaineth of his own restlessness, 17 and God's unkindness.

IS there not an appointed time to a man upon earth? are not his days also like the days of an hireling?

2 As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for the reward of his work:

3 So am I made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and becomes loathsome.

6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7 O remember that my life is wind: mine eye shall no more see good.

8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are upon me, and I am not.

9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12 As I see, or as a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather than my life.

16 I loathe it: I would not live alway: let me alone; for my days are vanity.

17 What is man, that thou shouldst magnify him? and that thou shouldst set thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou shouldst visit him every morning, and try him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me?

VAR. READ.—V. 25. Or, sweet, Schw. Ev. Schl.—V. 26. though.—V. 27. belong to the wind.—V. 28. But ye would even cast lots on.—V. 29. traffic with.—V. 30. I shall surely not lie to your face.—V. 31. there not be iniquity; yea, return, and cause is still just.—V. 32. injustice.—V. 33. without.—V. 34. Lit. penteth for.—V. 35. Disappointment, Schl. Di.; misery, Ev.—V. 36. chosen up and breaketh out again.—V. 37. see-moment.—V. 38. this skeleton (see margin).—V. 39. thy thoughts.—V. 40. look away.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1820.

† Heb. for cause to add comfort.  
a Ps. 11. 5.  
† Heb. before your face.  
a Job. 17. 12.  
† That is, to add comfort.  
† Heb. my pain.  
a Job. 11. 11.  
a Job. 11. 11.

† Or, a weaver.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

† Heb. the reward of his work.  
a Job. 14. 12.  
a Job. 14. 12.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1880.  
Pa. 24. 6.  
ch. 16. 12.  
Pa. 21. 12.  
Leam. 2. 12.

me, nor let me alone till I swallow down  
my spittle?  
20 I have sinned; what shall I do unto  
thee? O thou preserver of men!  
why hast thou set me as a mark against  
thee, so that I am a burden to myself?  
21 And why dost thou not pardon my  
transgression, and take away mine in-  
iquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust;  
and thou shalt seek me in the morn-  
ing, but I shall not be.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Bilad sheweth God's justice in dealing with  
men according to their works. 8 He allegor-  
ically to prove the certain destruction of the  
hypocrite. 20 He applieth God's just dealing to  
Job.

THEN answered Bilad the Shuhite,  
and said,

2 How long wilt thou speak these things?  
and how long shall the words of thy mouth  
be like a strong wind?

3 O doth God pervert judgment? or doth  
the Almighty pervert justice?

4 If thy children have sinned against  
him, and he have cast them away for  
their transgression.

5 If thou wouldst seek unto God be-  
times, and make thy supplication to the  
Almighty;

6 If thou wert pure and upright; surely  
now he would awake for thee, and make  
the habitation of thy righteousness pros-  
perous.

7 Though thy beginning was small, yet  
thy latter end should greatly increase.

8 For enquire, I pray thee, of the for-  
mer age, and prepare thyself to the  
search of their fathers:

9 (For we are but of yesterday, and  
know nothing, because our days upon  
earth are a shadow:)

10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell  
thee, and utter words out of their heart?

11 Can the rush grow up without mire?  
can the flag grow without water?

12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness,  
and not cut down, it withereth before  
any other herb.

13 So bare the paths of all that forget  
God; and the hypocrite's hope shall  
perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and  
whose trust shall be a spider's web.

15 He shall lean upon his house, but  
it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast,  
but it shall not endure.

16 He is green before the sun, and his  
branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap,  
and reacheth the place of stones.

18 If he destroy him from his place,  
then it shall deny him, saying, I have  
not seen thee.

19 Behold, this is the joy of his way,  
and out of the earth shall others grow.

20 Behold, God will not cast away a  
perfect man, neither will he help the  
evil doer.

21 Till he fill thy mouth with  
laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.

22 They that hate thee shall be clothed  
with shame; and the dwelling place of  
the wicked shall come to nought.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheweth there  
is no contending with him. 22 Man's innocency  
is not to be condemned by afflictions.

THEN Job answered and said,

2 I know it is so of a truth: but  
how should man be just with God?

3 If he will contend with him, he can-  
not answer him one of a thousand.

4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in  
strength: who hath hardened himself a-  
gainst him, and hath prospered?

5 Which removeth the mountains, and  
they know not: which overturneth them  
in his anger.

6 Which shaketh the earth out of her  
place, and the pillars thereof tremble.

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it  
rieth not; and sealeth up the stars.

8 Which alone spreadeth out the  
heavens, and treadeth upon the waves  
of the sea.

9 Which maketh Arcturus, Orion,  
and Pleiades, and the chambers of the  
south.

10 Which doeth great things past find-  
ing out; yea, and wonders without  
number.

11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him  
not: he passeth on also, but I perceive  
him not.

12 Behold, he taketh away, and who can  
hinder him? who will say unto him,  
What dost thou?

13 If God will not withdraw his anger,  
the proud helpers do stoop under him.

14 How much less shall I answer him,  
and choose out my words to reason with  
him?

15 Whom, though I were righteous, yet  
would I not answer, but I would make  
supplication to my judge.

16 If I had called, and he had answer-  
ed me; yet would I not believe that he  
had hearkened unto my voice.

17 For he breaketh me with a tem-  
pest, and multiplieth my wounds with-  
out cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my  
breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19 If I speak of strength, lo, he is  
stronger: and if of judgment, he who shall  
set me a time to plead?

20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth  
shall condemn me: if I say, I am per-  
fect, it shall also prove me perverse.

21 Though I were perfect, yet would I  
not know my soul: I would despise my  
life.

22 This is one thing, therefore I  
said it, He destroyeth the perfect and  
the wicked.

23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will  
laugh at the trial of the innocent.

24 The earth is given into the hand of

VAR. READ.—14 F. 22. Lit. tent.—Chap. 9. 1 F. 3.  
i. e. a thousand questions.—2 F. 8. Or, boweth  
down.—3 F. 9. Rather, the Pleiades, Stern, Nö.  
Schr.—4 Rather, Sirius, Stern, Nö. Schr.—5 F. 13.  
God.—6 the helpers of Rahab (a mythical sea-  
or sky-monster) stooped, Ew. Schl. De. Di. Hi.—  
7 F. 16. would hearken.—8 F. 17. Or, snatcheth  
me up, Ew. Schl. De.—9 F. 19. Or, is it a question  
of the strength of the mighty? Behold (me, saith  
he). A question of law? Who (saith he) will im-  
pale me? Ew. Da. De. See Var. Read.—10 F. 21.  
I am blameless; I value not my soul, I despise  
my life, Ew. Schl. Da.—11 F. 22. It is all one.—  
12 say.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 9. F. 19. β (who will) testify  
for me? 2 MSS. Targ. Vulg.; testify against him,  
Sept. Peak.; instruct me, several MSS.; instruct  
him, Me., agreeing otherwise with A.V.—F. 20. β  
him, Me. (i.)

Gen. 22.  
Deut. 32. 4.  
3 Chr. 19. 7.  
ch. 24. 12.  
Ps. 115. 12.  
Rom. 2. 4.  
ch. 1. 1, 2, 18.  
1 Heb. to the  
hand of their  
transgression.  
ch. 5. 6. 8.  
11. 12.  
12. 28.  
Deut. 4. 28.  
12. 7.  
ch. 1. 1, 18.  
Gen. 47. 9.  
1 Car. 22.  
13.  
ch. 7. 7.  
12. 28.  
12. 11.  
12. 14.  
1 Heb. not.  
Pa. 129. 6.  
Jer. 17. 6.

ch. 11. 28.  
12. 14.  
12. 28.  
Pa. 115. 10.  
Prov. 10. 28.  
1 Heb.  
12. 14.  
12. 14.  
12. 14.  
12. 14.

ch. 7. 14.  
12. 14.  
Pa. 27. 28.

Pa. 117. 7.  
1 Heb. not.  
12. 14.  
12. 14.  
12. 14.

VAR. READ.—F. 20. Grant that I have sinned;  
yet what could I do unto thee, Sc. De. Hi.; or,  
in what I should do unto thee, Ew. Ol. Da.  
—thou watcher of men.—11 F. 21. earnestly.  
Chap. 9. 1 F. 4. he gave them over to.—2 F. 5.  
will seek earnestly unto God.—3 F. 6. art.—4 will.  
—F. 7. shall.—5 F. 8. attend to that which their  
fathers have searched out.—7 F. 11. sedge (of the  
river, Comp. Gen. 41. 2.—8 F. 13. expectation of  
the impious.—9 F. 16. over.—10 F. 17. Or, he  
pineth (?) between stones, Ew. Di. (Text doubtful).  
—11 F. 18. one.—12 F. 20. i. e. blameless (ch. 1. 8).  
—13 F. 21. Or, While he shall, De.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 7. F. 20. β upon thee, Jewish  
tradition, Sept. De. Me.—Chap. 8. F. 13. β is the  
latter end, Sept. Me. Gei. (i.)—F. 21. β He will  
yet, Ew. Di. Me. Hi. (pt.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1880.  
Pa. 23. 26.  
100. 29.  
1 Heb. shall  
not be.  
Pa. 168. 2.  
Rom. 8. 20.  
1 Or, before  
God? 1  
ch. 26. 5.

1 Isai. 2. 19.  
21.  
Hag. 2. 4.  
21.  
Hob. 12. 24.  
1 ch. 26. 11.  
Gen. 1. 6.  
Pa. 104. 2, 3.  
1 Heb.  
Angels.  
1 Gen. 1. 26.  
ch. 26. 21.  
22.  
Amos 5. 8.  
1 Heb. Ash.  
Caeli, and  
Cimel.  
p. ch. 5. 9.  
Pa. 71. 15.  
1 ch. 22. 5, 9.  
12. 16.  
1 Isai. 40. 9.  
Jer. 16. 6.  
Rom. 9. 20.  
1 Heb. who  
can turn  
him away?  
ch. 11. 16.  
1 ch. 26. 12.  
Isai. 30. 7.  
1 Heb. hope-  
ers of pride,  
or strength.  
1 ch. 10. 15.

ch. 2. 2.  
2. 24. 6.

1 Psalms. 9.  
Ezek. 31. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1320.

2 Sam. 16.

20.

2 Sam. 16.

Jer. 16. 4.

p ch. 7. 6, 7.

† Heb. ships

of desire.

† Or, ships

of flesh.

g Hab. 1. 8.

e ch. 7. 13.

e Ps. 119. 120.

2 Sam. 20. 7.

2 Sam. 22. 22.

† Or, make

me to be

abhorred.

e Eccl. 6. 10.

Isa. 48. 9.

Jer. 40. 19.

Rom. 9. 20.

y ver. 19.

1 Sam. 9. 23.

† Heb. out

of the

mouth

should

argue.

† Or,

empire.

e ch. 12. 20.

21. 22.

23. 7.

† Heb. but

I

am not

with myself.

1 Job. taking

liberty of

complaint,

expostulateth

with God about

his afflictions.

18 He

complaineth

of life, and

craveth a little

ease before

death.

1 Kings 19.

4.

ch. 7. 16.

Josh. 4. 2.

6.

† Or, out

of the

mouth

should

argue.

† Heb. the

labour

of

thine

hands.

Ps. 124. 8.

Isa. 64. 8.

1 Sam. 16.

7.

† Heb. It

is

upon

thy

knowledge.

d Ps. 120. 1.

2.

e Ps. 119. 72.

† Heb.

took

pains

about

me.

g Gen. 3. 7.

2. 19.

Isa. 64. 8.

g Ps. 120. 16.

15. 16.

† Heb.

hoped.

the wicked: \* he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, <sup>13</sup> where, and who is he <sup>12</sup>?

25 Now my days are swifter than a post: they flee away, they see no good.

26 They are passed away as <sup>14</sup> the swift ships: <sup>15</sup> as the eagle that hasteth to the prey.

27 \* If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and <sup>16</sup> comfort myself:

28 \* I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou wilt not hold me innocent.

29 <sup>16</sup> If I be wicked <sup>16</sup>, why then labour I in vain?

30 \* If I wash myself with snow water, and <sup>17</sup> make my hands never so clean <sup>17</sup>:

31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall I abhor me.

32 For \* he is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.

33 <sup>18</sup> Neither is there <sup>18</sup> any <sup>18</sup> dayman betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both.

34 \* Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:

35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; <sup>19</sup> but it is not so with me <sup>19</sup>.

### CHAPTER 10.

1 Job. taking liberty of complaint, expostulateth with God about his afflictions. 18 He complaineth of life, and craveth a little ease before death.

MY \* soul is weary of my life; I will <sup>1</sup> leave my complaint upon myself: <sup>2</sup> I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.

2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.

3 <sup>3</sup> Is it good unto thee that thou shouldst oppress, that thou shouldst despise <sup>4</sup> the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or <sup>5</sup> seest thou as man seeth?

5 <sup>6</sup> Are thy days as the days of man? <sup>7</sup> are thy years as man's days,

6 That thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

7 <sup>8</sup> Thou knowest that I am not <sup>8</sup> wicked; and <sup>9</sup> there is none that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 \* Thine hands <sup>9</sup> have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost <sup>10</sup> destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that <sup>11</sup> thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?

10 <sup>12</sup> Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast <sup>13</sup> fenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy <sup>14</sup> visitation hath preserved my <sup>15</sup> spirit.

13 And these <sup>16</sup> things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this <sup>17</sup> is with thee.

14 <sup>18</sup> If I sin, then <sup>19</sup> thou markest me,

and thou wilt not acquit me <sup>1</sup> from mine iniquity.

15 <sup>2</sup> If I be wicked, <sup>3</sup> woe unto me; <sup>4</sup> and <sup>5</sup> if I be righteous, yet <sup>6</sup> will I not <sup>7</sup> lift up my head: <sup>8</sup> I am full of confusion; <sup>9</sup> therefore <sup>10</sup> see thou mine affliction <sup>11</sup>;

16 <sup>12</sup> For it increaseth. <sup>13</sup> Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: <sup>14</sup> and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me <sup>15</sup>.

17 Thou renewest <sup>16</sup> thy witnesses against me, and increasest <sup>17</sup> thine indignation upon <sup>18</sup> me; <sup>19</sup> changes and war are <sup>20</sup> against me.

18 \* Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 <sup>21</sup> Are not my days few? <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup> <sup>637</sup> <sup>638</sup> <sup>639</sup> <sup>640</sup> <sup>641</sup> <sup>642</sup> <sup>643</sup> <sup>644</sup> <sup>645</sup> <sup>646</sup> <sup>647</sup> <sup>648</sup> <sup>649</sup> <sup>650</sup> <sup>651</sup> <sup>652</sup> <sup>653</sup> <sup>654</sup> <sup>655</sup> <sup>656</sup> <sup>657</sup> <sup>658</sup> <sup>659</sup> <sup>660</sup> <sup>661</sup> <sup>662</sup> <sup>663</sup> <sup>664</sup> <sup>665</sup> <sup>666</sup> <sup>667</sup> <sup>668</sup> <sup>669</sup> <sup>670</sup> <sup>671</sup> <sup>672</sup> <sup>673</sup> <sup>674</sup> <sup>675</sup> <sup>676</sup> <sup>677</sup> <sup>678</sup> <sup>679</sup> <sup>680</sup> <sup>681</sup> <sup>682</sup> <sup>683</sup> <sup>684</sup> <sup>685</sup> <sup>686</sup> <sup>687</sup> <sup>688</sup> <sup>689</sup> <sup>690</sup> <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> <sup>695</sup> <sup>696</sup> <sup>697</sup> <sup>698</sup> <sup>699</sup> <sup>700</sup> <sup>701</sup> <sup>702</sup> <sup>703</sup> <sup>704</sup> <sup>705</sup> <sup>706</sup> <sup>707</sup> <sup>708</sup> <sup>709</sup> <sup>710</sup> <sup>711</sup> <sup>712</sup> <sup>713</sup> <sup>714</sup> <sup>715</sup> <sup>716</sup> <sup>717</sup> <sup>718</sup> <sup>719</sup> <sup>720</sup> <sup>721</sup> <sup>722</sup>





Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 12. 3.

1 Pa. 21. 4.  
Prov. 14. 23.

1 ch. 27. 4.  
1 Heb.  
prove, or,  
argue.

1 ch. 32. 6.  
Isa. 50. 8.

1 ch. 9. 34.  
23. 7.

1 ch. 30. 10.

1 Deut. 28.  
20.

1 Ps. 13. 1.  
24. 14.  
25. 14.

1 Isai. 6. 17.  
24.

1 Deut. 23. 42.

1 Ruth 1. 21.  
ch. 14. 5.

1 ch. 10. 11.  
23. 10.

1 Lam. 2. 8.

1 p. Isai. 48. 2.  
ch. 30. 11.

1 Ps. 25. 7.  
ch. 33. 11.

1 Heb.  
observed.

1 Heb.  
rode.

15  $\beta$  Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him:  $\beta$  but I will maintain mine own way before him.

16 He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.

19 Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.

20 Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.

21 Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.

22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy?

25 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?

26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth.

27 Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou settest a print upon the heels of my feet.

28 And he is rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth eaten.

## CHAPTER 14.

1 Job intreateth God for favour, by the shortness of life, and certainty of death. 7 Though life once lost be irrecoverable, yet he waiteth for his change.

16 By sin the creature is subject to corruption.

MAN that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble.

2 He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he seeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

3 And dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and bringest me into judgment with thee?

4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.

5 Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

6 Turn from him, that he may rest, till he shall accomplish, as an hireling, his day.

7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;

9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

10 But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?

11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up;

12 So man lieth down, and riseth not:

14 till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

15 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!

16 If a man die, shall he live again? all the days of my appointed time will I wait, till my change come.

17 Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.

18 For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?

19 My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

20 And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.

21 The waters wear the stones: thou wastest away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

22 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.

23 His sons come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them.

24 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 Elihu reproacheth Job of hypocrisy in justifying himself. 7 He proveth by tradition the acquiescence of wicked men.

THEN answered Elihu the Temanite, and said,

2 Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?

3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?

4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou chooseth the tongue of the crafty.

6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.

7 Art thou the first man that was born? or wast thou made before the hills?

8 Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?

9 What knowest thou, that we know not? what understandest thou, which is not in us?

10 With us are both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

11 Are the consolations of God small

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  V. 13. Shoul.— $\beta$  V. 14. service would.— $\beta$  V. 15. relief came.— $\beta$  V. 16. wouldst.— $\beta$  V. 17. thou dost not give heed to my sin, i.e. dost not consider whether my punishment exactly corresponds to my sin (?), Ec. Sci. But see Var. Read.— $\beta$  V. 17. Or, plainerest over: see on ch. 12. 4.— $\beta$  V. 18. But.— $\beta$  V. 19. the overflows thereof wash away.— $\beta$  V. 21. regardeth them not.— $\beta$  V. 22. upon. (The personality of man was regarded as inherent partly in the body, partly in the soul, Hi.)— $\beta$  V. 23. 1. 2. Lit. windy.— $\beta$  V. 4. piety.— $\beta$  V. 5. 1. 2. W. Wert thou listening in the council.— $\beta$  V. 6. 1. 2. didst thou draw (?), Sci. De. Di. Hi.— $\beta$  V. 10. Omit.— $\beta$  V. 11. too little for.

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  Chap. 14. V. 18.  $\beta$  Yea, then thou wouldest not number my steps, wouldest not observe my sin, Me. (Hi. takes the same view of the tenses.)— $\beta$  V. 17.  $\beta$  would be.— $\beta$  V. 8.  $\beta$  did wisdom reach unto thee? Sept. Me. (L.)

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 12. 3.

1 Pa. 21. 4.  
Prov. 14. 23.

1 ch. 27. 4.  
1 Heb.  
prove, or,  
argue.

1 ch. 32. 6.  
Isa. 50. 8.

1 ch. 9. 34.  
23. 7.

1 ch. 30. 10.

1 Deut. 28.  
20.

1 Ps. 13. 1.  
24. 14.  
25. 14.

1 Isai. 6. 17.  
24.

1 Deut. 23. 42.

1 Ruth 1. 21.  
ch. 14. 5.

1 ch. 10. 11.  
23. 10.

1 Lam. 2. 8.

1 p. Isai. 48. 2.  
ch. 30. 11.

1 Ps. 25. 7.  
ch. 33. 11.

1 Heb.  
observed.

1 Heb.  
rode.

1 Heb. short  
of days.

1 ch. 3. 7.  
Ecc. 1. 23.

1 ch. 9. 9.  
Ps. 50. 5, 6.  
102. 11.  
103. 15.  
104. 4.  
Isai. 60. 6.  
Jam. 1. 10.

1 11.  
2. 14.

1 1 Pet. 1. 34.  
2. 14.

1 Ps. 104. 2.  
104. 2.

1 Heb. He  
will give.

1 Gen. 3. 8.  
Ps. 51. 5.

1 John 2. 6.  
Rom. 1. 12.  
Eph. 2. 3.

1 ch. 7. 1.  
ch. 14. 19.  
10. 20.  
Ps. 30. 13.

1 Heb. cease.  
ch. 7. 1.

1 ver. 14.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

1 Heb. to  
wasteth out,  
cut off.

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  V. 16. Rather, This also is... that an impious man cannot, Ec. De. Di. Hi.— $\beta$  V. 19. then would I.— $\beta$  V. 23. terrify.— $\beta$  V. 23. i.e. decreet.— $\beta$  V. 23. suffer punishment for.— $\beta$  V. 27. boundary about.— $\beta$  V. 28. About a man who.— $\beta$  Or, skin-bottle, Sept. Pesk. Brea-brea, Gei.— $\beta$  Chap. 14. 1. V. 4. Oh, for...— $\beta$  V. 5. i.e. among the, Hi.— $\beta$  (there is) not one.— $\beta$  V. 6. Lit. Look away.— $\beta$  V. 10. 11. 11. river.— $\beta$  V. 11. River.

VAR. READ.— $\beta$  Chap. 15. V. 15.  $\beta$  So MSS. Heb. Marg. Ag. Pesk. Vulg. Terry. De. Behold, he will slay me; I have no hope, Heb. text and most critics.

Before CH. 187  
cl. 125a.

with<sup>7</sup> thee? <sup>8</sup> is there any secret thing<sup>8</sup> with thee?  
12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at,  
13 That thou turnest thy<sup>9</sup> spirit against God, and lettest such words go out of thy mouth?  
14 / What is man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?  
15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.  
16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which<sup>10</sup> drinketh iniquity like water?  
17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that which I have seen I will declare:  
18 Which wise men have told<sup>11</sup> from their fathers, and have not hid it:  
19 Unto whom alone the<sup>11</sup> earth was given, and no stranger passed among them.  
20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days, and<sup>12</sup> the number of years is hid<sup>13</sup> to the oppressor.  
21 A dreadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.  
22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and<sup>14</sup> he is waited for of the sword.  
23 He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? he knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.  
24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.  
25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and<sup>15</sup> strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.  
26 He runneth upon him, sees on his neck, upon<sup>17</sup> the thick bosses of his bucklers:  
27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and<sup>16</sup> maketh collops of fat on his flanks.  
28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready<sup>18</sup> to become heaps.  
29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon<sup>19</sup> the earth.  
30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and<sup>20</sup> by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.  
31 Let not him that is deceived<sup>21</sup> trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompence.  
32 It shall be accomplished<sup>22</sup> before his time, and his branch shall not be green.  
33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.  
34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the<sup>23</sup> tabernacles of bribery.  
35 They conceive<sup>24</sup> mischief, and bring forth<sup>25</sup> vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

1 Kings 8. 46.  
2 Chr. 6. 38.  
ch. 16. 4.  
Ps. 14. 3.  
Prov. 26. 9.  
Eccl. 7. 20.  
1 John 1. 8. 30.  
ch. 4. 18.  
ch. 23. 5.  
ch. 4. 19.  
Ps. 14. 3.  
ch. 26. 7.  
Prov. 29. 28.  
ch. 4. 5.  
1 Job 5. 17.

Ps. 90. 12.

1 Heb. A sword of future.

1 Thess. 5. 3.

Ps. 38. 18.  
1 Job 10. 12.

Ps. 17. 10.

ch. 4. 2.

1 Job 10. 4.

1 Chr. out of ch. 16. 28.  
Ps. 50. 23.

Ps. 7. 14.  
Rom. 10. 12.

1 Or, vanity.

CHAPTER 16.  
1 Job reproveth his friends of unmercifulness. 7 He sheweth the pitifulness of his case. 17 He maintaineth his innocency.

THEN Job answered and said,  
1 I have heard many such things:  
2 I miserable comforters are ye all.  
3 Shall I vain words have an end? or what<sup>2</sup> emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?  
4 I also could speak as ye do; if your soul were in your soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and<sup>3</sup> shake mine head at you.  
5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and<sup>4</sup> the moving of my lips should assuage your grief.  
6 Though I speak, my<sup>5</sup> grief is not assuaged; and though I forbear, what am I eased?  
7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.  
8 And thou hast<sup>6</sup> filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.  
9 He teareth me in his wrath, he hateth me; he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; and mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.  
10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have gathered themselves together against me.  
11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and<sup>7</sup> turned me over into the hands of the wicked.  
12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.  
13 His archers compass me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.  
14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach, he runneth upon me like a giant.  
15 I have sowed sackcloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in the daping, and my face is foul with the daping, and on my eyelids is the shadow of death.  
17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer is pure.  
18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.  
19 Also now, behold, my witness is in heaven, and my record is upon high.  
20 My friends scorn me: but mine eye poureth out tears unto God.  
21 O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!  
22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not return.

CHAPTER 17.  
1 Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The unmerciful dealing of men with the afflicted man. 11 His hope is not in life, but in death.

MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me.

VAR. REVD.—F. 11. and a word (which dealt) gently. —F. 13. fury. —F. 16. How much less the abominable and corrupt; man, who. —F. 19. head. —F. 20. all the years which are, Rev. Sch. 24. Or, a (fixed) number of years is, Sept. De. —F. 23. laid up for. —F. 23. Or, looketh perforce at. —F. 25. stretched. —F. 25. strengthened. —F. 26. ran against him with (defiant) neck, with, Rev. Sch. —F. 27. covered. —F. 28. made. —F. 28. death. —F. 28. destined. —F. 29. their wealth (?) bend (like corn) to, Rev. Sch. De. (Text corrupt). —F. 32. t.e. His fate. —F. 34. the impious. —F. 35. trouble. —F. 35. trouble. —F. iniquity (Isa. 50. 4).

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 16. 1 F. 2. troublesome. —F. 3. provoketh, Ge. De. —F. 4. join together. —F. 5. Omit. —F. 6. pain (ch. 2. 13). —F. 7. 8. seized upon me, Ge. Sch. Di. —F. 9. His wrath tearth and persecuteth. —F. 11. hurled me. —F. 12. dashed. —F. 13. arrows. —F. 16. inflamed. —F. 17. Although there is no violence (Isa. 58. 9). —F. 17. and. —F. 19. testifier. —F. 21. That he may right, H. Schult. —F. 21. rightest (allusion to the 'Goel': see ch. 19. 25), H. Schult. Chap. 17. 1 V. 1. Or, My spirit is destroyed, Rev. Di. Hi. —F. 2. i.e. graveyard.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 16. F. 5. I would not restrain the moving of my lips, Sept. Psal. Me.

Before CH. 187  
cl. 125a.

1 Or, troublesome.  
ch. 12. 4.  
1 Heb. words of wind.  
Ps. 28. 7.  
1 Lam. 2. 13.  
1 Heb. what profit from me?  
ch. 10. 16.  
17.  
ch. 13. 20.  
Ps. 22. 13.  
1 Lam. 3. 30.  
Mic. 8. 1.  
F. 8. 15.  
ch. 1. 15.  
17.  
1 Heb. hast thou hurt me?  
ch. 7. 20.  
ch. 20. 19.  
F. 7. 5.  
ch. 27. 9.  
ch. 16. 19.  
Rom. 1. 9.  
1 Heb. in the high places.  
1 Heb. are my accusers.  
ch. 31. 23.  
Eccl. 6. 10.  
Isa. 46. 9.  
Rom. 8. 20.  
1 Or, friend.  
1 Heb. years of number.  
Eccl. 12. 5.



Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1500.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

Ps. 31. 11.

up their way against me, and encamp round about my <sup>3</sup>tabernacle.

13 <sup>4</sup>He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.

16 <sup>7</sup>I called my servant, and he <sup>8</sup>gave me no answer; I <sup>9</sup>intreated him with my mouth.

17 My breath is strange to my wife, <sup>18</sup>though I intreated for <sup>19</sup>the children's sake of mine own body.

19 Yea, <sup>20</sup>young children <sup>21</sup>despised me; <sup>22</sup>I arose, and they spake <sup>23</sup>against me.

20 <sup>24</sup>All <sup>25</sup>my inward friends <sup>26</sup>abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.

21 <sup>27</sup>My bone cleaveth to my skin [and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

22 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

23 Why do ye <sup>24</sup>persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

24 <sup>25</sup>Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were <sup>26</sup>printed in a book!

25 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!

26 For I know that my <sup>27</sup>redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand <sup>28</sup>at the latter day <sup>29</sup>upon the earth:

27 <sup>30</sup>And <sup>31</sup>though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet <sup>32</sup>in my flesh shall I see God:

28 Whom I shall see <sup>29</sup>for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not <sup>30</sup>another; I <sup>31</sup>though my reins be <sup>32</sup>consumed <sup>33</sup>within me.

29 But ye should say, <sup>30</sup>Why persecute we him, [seeing <sup>31</sup>the root of the matter is found in me?

30 Be ye afraid of the sword: for <sup>31</sup>wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, <sup>32</sup>that ye may know <sup>33</sup>there is a judgment.

## CHAPTER 20.

*Zophar sheweth the state and portion of the wicked.*

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and <sup>3</sup>for this <sup>4</sup>I make haste.

3 I <sup>4</sup>have heard the check of my reproach, <sup>5</sup>and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,

5 <sup>6</sup>That the triumphing of the wicked is <sup>7</sup>short, and the joy of the <sup>8</sup>hypocrite but for a moment?

6 <sup>9</sup>Though his excoellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds;

7 Yet he shall perish for ever <sup>8</sup>like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?

8 He shall fly away <sup>9</sup>as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 <sup>10</sup>The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 <sup>11</sup>His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands <sup>12</sup>shall restore <sup>13</sup>their goods.

11 His bones <sup>12</sup>are full of <sup>13</sup>the sin of his youth, <sup>14</sup>which shall lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue;

13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still <sup>14</sup>within his mouth:

14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, <sup>15</sup>it is the gall of aspe within him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poison of aspe: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see <sup>18</sup>the <sup>19</sup>river, [the floods, the brooks <sup>20</sup>of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow it down: <sup>19</sup>according to <sup>20</sup>his substance shall the restitution be, and <sup>21</sup>he shall not rejoice therein.

19 Because he hath <sup>20</sup>oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 <sup>21</sup>Surely he shall not <sup>22</sup>feel quietness <sup>23</sup>in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 <sup>24</sup>There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.

23 <sup>24</sup>When he is about <sup>25</sup>to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain <sup>26</sup>it upon him <sup>27</sup>while he is eating.

24 <sup>28</sup>He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow <sup>29</sup>of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, <sup>26</sup>the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: <sup>27</sup>terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness <sup>27</sup>shall be hid in his secret places <sup>28</sup>as a fire not blown shall consume him; <sup>29</sup>it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage <sup>30</sup>appointed unto him by God.

## CHAPTER 21.

1 Job sheweth that even in the judgment of man he hath reason to be grieved. 7 Sometimes the wicked do so prosper, as they despise God. 16 Sometimes their destruction is manifest. 21 The happy and unhappy are alike in death. 27 The judgment of the wicked is in another world.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>3</sup> V. 12. tent. —<sup>3</sup> V. 16. call. —<sup>3</sup> giveth. —<sup>3</sup> must intreat. —<sup>3</sup> V. 17. and I stink to (F). *Sw. Schl. De. Di.* —<sup>7</sup> the children of my (mother's) womb (comp. ch. 3. 10). *G. Schl. De.* —<sup>9</sup> V. 18. despise. —<sup>9</sup> when I would arise, they speak.

—<sup>10</sup> V. 19. abhor. —<sup>11</sup> V. 23. noted. —<sup>12</sup> V. 25. Or, swaggar; *Heb. Goel.* —<sup>13</sup> at last, *Kamp. Hi.; Ut.* (and one coming afterwards). —<sup>14</sup> V. 26. after this my skin hath been mangled. *Sw. De. (Text doubtful).* —<sup>15</sup> when stripped off, *Ec. De. Di. Hi.* (comp. *M. survey.*); from *Ps. with Versions. (Text doubtful).*

—<sup>16</sup> V. 27. to my joy, *Sw.* —<sup>17</sup> I.e. with longing. —<sup>18</sup> V. 28. If ye say, How will we persecute him? —<sup>19</sup> (ibid.). —<sup>20</sup> V. 29. (Text untranslatable).

—<sup>21</sup> (Text doubtful). —<sup>22</sup> Chap. 20. <sup>23</sup> V. 2. Lit. because of my inward hastening (or excitement). —<sup>24</sup> V. 3. know to hear a reproof putting me to shame. —<sup>25</sup> V. 4. But spirit answereth me from my understanding, *Sw. De.* —<sup>26</sup> V. 5. impious.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>3</sup> V. 10. his wealth. —<sup>6</sup> V. 11. were full of his youth (i.e. of youthful vigour). *Sw. Schl. De. Di.* —<sup>7</sup> V. 17. brooks, the rivers, the torrents. —<sup>8</sup> V. 18. though large be his gain, *Sw. De. Di.* —<sup>9</sup> V. 20. Because he knew no rest. —<sup>10</sup> V. 21. Nothing escaped his eating; therefore shall his prosperity not endure. —<sup>11</sup> V. 22. miserable. —<sup>12</sup> V. 23. Lit. Let it be (P). —<sup>13</sup> as his food, *Ec. Di.* Or, into his flesh, *De. Hi. (Text doubtful).* —<sup>14</sup> V. 24. If he flee, &c., —<sup>15</sup> the bow —<sup>16</sup> V. 26. is laid up for his treasures. —<sup>17</sup> let it feed on that which is left in his tent.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>20</sup> Chap. 20. V. 26. <sup>27</sup> is laid up for his children, *Psalm. Me.*

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1500

= ch. 16. 10.  
 & 17. 2.

† Feb.  
shortened;

to Judg. 18.  
19

Ch. 29. 9.  
 & 40 4.  
 Pa. 29. 9.

Ps. 17. 10,  
14.  
2. 73. 3. 13

† Heb. are

Id. Pa. 73, 5.

f ch. 36. 11.  
l Or,

g ch. 22. 17.  
h Ex. 5 2.  
i 70 2.

Feb. 25. 3.  
Mar. 3. 14.  
Feb. 22. 18.

Prov. 1. 10  
1 ch. 18. 6.

in Luke 12,  
46.

283 5.  
 Jani. 17 18  
 289 5

† Herb.  
etoulech

[ That is,  
the punish-  
ment of his

• Ex. 20 S.  
• Pa. 75 A

Jer. 25. 13.  
Rev. 14. 10.  
A. 12. 11.

9 Isai. 40. 12  
 & 45. 9.  
 Rom. 11. 36

† Heb. in Ad  
very perfec-

the strength  
of his per-  
section.

volk pelle.  
r ch. 20. 11.

† Heb. the  
font of the

laborer  
of the  
wicked.

Var.  
you also

yet, *Etc.*

pute...

feel it is  
—10 p.

—19 V.  
Lit. the

have the  
of the v

**B**UT God answered and said,  
<sup>2</sup> Hear diligently my speech, and let  
 this be <sup>3</sup> your consolation:  
<sup>4</sup> Suffer me that I may speak; and after  
 that I have spoken, <sup>5</sup> I touch on.  
<sup>6</sup> As for me, is my complaint <sup>7</sup> to man?  
<sup>8</sup> And if it were so, why <sup>9</sup> should not my  
 spirit be <sup>10</sup> troubled?  
<sup>11</sup> Mark me, and be astonished, <sup>12</sup> and  
 lay your hand upon your mouth.  
<sup>13</sup> Even when I <sup>14</sup> remember I am afraid,  
 and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.  
<sup>15</sup> Wherefore do the wicked live, become  
 old, yea, are mighty in power?  
<sup>16</sup> Their seed is established in their sight  
 with them, and their offspring before  
 their eyes.  
<sup>17</sup> Their houses <sup>18</sup> are safe from fear, <sup>19</sup> nei-  
 ther is the rod of God upon them.  
<sup>20</sup> Their bull gendereth, and fallett not;  
 their cow calveth, and <sup>21</sup> eateth not her  
 calf.  
<sup>22</sup> They send forth their little ones like  
 a flock, and their children dance.  
<sup>23</sup> They take the timber and harp, and  
 rejoice at the sound of the <sup>24</sup> organ.  
<sup>25</sup> They spend their days <sup>26</sup> in health,  
 and in moment go down to the <sup>27</sup> grave.  
<sup>28</sup> Therefore they say unto God, De-  
 part from us; for we desire not the  
 knowledge of thy ways.  
<sup>29</sup> What is the Almighty, that we should  
 serve him? and what profit should we  
 have, if we pray unto him?  
<sup>30</sup> Lo, their good is not in their hand:  
 the counsel of the wicked <sup>31</sup> is far <sup>32</sup> from  
 me.  
<sup>33</sup> How oft is the candle of the  
 wicked put out! and how oft cometh their  
 destruction <sup>34</sup> upon them! God = distributeth <sup>35</sup> sorrows in his anger.  
<sup>36</sup> They <sup>37</sup> are as stubble before the  
 wind, and as chaff that the storm <sup>38</sup> car-  
 rieth away.  
<sup>39</sup> God layeth up <sup>40</sup> his iniquity <sup>41</sup> for  
 his children: <sup>42</sup> he rewardeth him, and  
 he shall know it <sup>43</sup>.  
<sup>44</sup> His eyes shall <sup>45</sup> see his destruction,  
 and <sup>46</sup> he shall <sup>47</sup> drink of the wrath of  
 the Almighty.  
<sup>48</sup> For what <sup>49</sup> pleasure hath he in his  
 house after him, when the number of his  
 months is cut off in the midst?  
<sup>50</sup> Shall any teach God knowledge? see-  
 ing <sup>51</sup> he judgeth those that are high.  
<sup>52</sup> One dieth <sup>53</sup> in his full strength, being  
 whole at ease and quiet.  
<sup>54</sup> His <sup>55</sup> breasts are full of milk, and  
 his bones are moistened with marrow.  
<sup>56</sup> And another dieth in the bitterness  
 of his soul, and <sup>57</sup> never eateth with pleasure <sup>58</sup>.  
<sup>59</sup> They shall <sup>60</sup> lie down alike in the dust,  
 and the worms shall cover them.  
<sup>61</sup> Behold, I know your thoughts, and  
 the devices <sup>62</sup> which ye wrongfully imagine  
 against me.  
<sup>63</sup> For ye say, <sup>64</sup> Where is the house of  
 the prince? and where are <sup>65</sup> the dwell-  
 ing places <sup>66</sup> of the wicked?

29 Have ye not asked them that go by  
the way? and do ye not 21 know their  
22 tokens,  
30 21 That the wicked  $\beta$  22 is reserved to  
the day of destruction? they shall be  
brought forth to 22  $\beta$  21 the day of wrath.  
31 Who shall declare his way 22 to his  
face? and who shall repay him what he  
hath done?  
32 Yet 21 shall he be 22 brought to the  
grave, and 22 shall 21 remain in 22 the  
tomb.  
33 The clods of the valley 22 shall be 22  
sweet unto him, and every man 21 shall  
draw 21 after him, as there 22 are innumerable  
before him.  
34 How then comfort ye me in vain,  
22 seeing in 22 your answers there remain-  
eth 20 falsehood?

## CHAPTER 22.

1 Eliphaz sheweth that man's goodness profiteth not  
 God. 5 He accuseth Job of diverse sins 22 He  
 exhorteth him to repentance, with promises of  
 mercy.

1 **W**HEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered  
1 and said,  
2 **C**an a man be profitable! unto God,  
3 as he that is wise may be! profitable  
unto himself?  
4 **I**f it any<sup>s</sup> pleasure to the Almighty,  
5 that thou art righteous? or is it gain to  
6 him, that thou makeest thy ways perfect?  
7 **W**ill he reprove thee<sup>s</sup> for fear of  
8 thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?  
9 **A**re not thy wickedness great? and thine  
iniquities infinite?  
10 **F**or thou hast<sup>s</sup> taken a pledge from  
11 thy brother for nought, and <sup>†</sup>stripped  
12 the naked of their clothing.  
13 **T**hou hast not given water to the  
14 weary to drink, and thou<sup>s</sup> hast with-  
15 holden bread from the hungry.  
16 **B**ut as for <sup>†</sup>the mighty man, he had  
17 the earth; and the <sup>†</sup>honourable man  
18 dwelt in it.  
19 **T**hou hast sent widows away empty,  
20 and the arms of <sup>†</sup>the fatherless have been  
21 broken.  
22 **T**herefore <sup>†</sup>snare<sup>s</sup> are round about  
23 thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;  
24 **B**ecause of darkness<sup>s</sup>, that thou canst not  
25 see; and abundance of <sup>†</sup>waters cover  
26 thee.  
27 **I**f thou God in the height of heaven<sup>s</sup>,  
28 as behold <sup>†</sup>the height of the stars, how  
29 high they are!  
30 **A**nd thou sayest, **I** <sup>†</sup>How doth God  
31 know? can he judge through the dark  
32 cloud?  
33 **T**hick clouds are a covering to him,  
34 that he seeth not; and he walketh <sup>†</sup>in  
35 the circuit<sup>s</sup> of heaven.  
36 **H**ast thou marked<sup>s</sup> the old way  
37 which wicked men have trodden?  
38 **W**hich<sup>s</sup> were cut down out of time,  
39 <sup>†</sup>whose foundation was overflown with a  
40 flood:  
41 **W**hich said unto God, Depart from  
42 us; and <sup>†</sup>what<sup>s</sup> can the Almighty do  
43 for<sup>s</sup> them?

Eccles. 7. 17. † Heb. a flood was poured upon their sin.  
7. 11. 3 Pet. 2. 5. 2 ch. 21. 14. † Ps. 4. 6. † Or, to

VAR. REND.—<sup>21</sup> V. 29. take notice of.  
 torical examples, De.—<sup>22</sup> V. 30. Or, the  
 (P) the day of calamity; that they are lea  
 at, Schm. De. and partly Sw. Hi. Eu  
 Read.—<sup>23</sup> V. 32. is he.—<sup>24</sup> watch is  
 Ro. Ol. Hi. Me.—<sup>25</sup> V. 33. are.—<sup>26</sup> I d  
 were.—<sup>27</sup> V. 34. and as for.—<sup>28</sup> I d  
 falsehood.—Chap. 22.—<sup>29</sup> V. 2. unto God!  
 wise man is (only).—<sup>30</sup> V. 3. i. interest  
 V. 4. Or, for the pity. Sw. De. f  
 vault.—<sup>31</sup> V. 7. for the pity. Sw. De. f  
 vault.—<sup>32</sup> V. 15. Will thou keep—

VAR. READ.—V. 30.  $\beta$  is not reserved to  
that he is not led to, *Me.*—Chap. 22. *V.*  
light is become dark. *Sent. Me.*

[illegible]

**Question:**

22 i.e. M  
 spared  
 away  
 are  
 cept ov  
 with.  
 thing  
 Kay, 2  
 a. 21. 2  
 16. up  
 — 6 F.

11. 8. 1

YAR. RENN. *Chap. 21.* <sup>1</sup> V. 2 *i.e.* the consolation  
you afford me, *Rowell.* <sup>2</sup> V. 4. Or, of a man, *Di.*  
*Hi.* <sup>3</sup> V. 5. or why <sup>4</sup> impatient. <sup>5</sup> V. 6. think there-  
on. <sup>6</sup> V. 12. pipe. <sup>7</sup> V. 13. Sheol. <sup>8</sup> V. 14. And  
yet, *Ec.* <sup>9</sup> V. 16. Or, be far, *Ge. Ec. De. Di.* <sup>10</sup>  
*Ec.* <sup>11</sup> V. 17, 18. How oft. <sup>12</sup> (How oft) are they  
<sup>13</sup> upon them? or doth (God) dis-  
tribute <sup>14</sup> V. 19. God (as ye say); *see* <sup>15</sup> *ca.* 20. 10.  
<sup>16</sup> let him requite it to himself, that he may  
feel it. <sup>17</sup> V. 20. Let his own eyes. <sup>18</sup> let him  
<sup>19</sup> V. 21. *i.e.* interest (*ca.* 22. 3. <sup>20</sup> V. 22. it is  
he that. <sup>21</sup> V. 24. *Perpho.* troughs, *Ec. Scal. De.*  
<sup>22</sup> V. 25. hath never tasted happiness. <sup>23</sup> V. 23.  
*Lit.* the tent of the dwelling-places.

VAR. READ. — *Chap.* 21. *V.* 16.  $\beta$  Behold, they have their prosperity in their hand; the counsel of the wicked is far from him, *Sept. Ms. Comp.* *ca.* 22. 13.



Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1250.

Job. 10. 2.

1 Prov. 7. 9.

1 Ps. 14. 11.

† Heb.

set forth his

face in

secret.

1 John 2. 20.

† Heb.  
violently  
take.

1 Prov. 14.  
7.

1 Or,  
he trusteth  
not his own  
life.

1 Ps. 11. 4.

Prov. 15. 2.

† Heb.  
are not.

† Heb.  
cleaved up.

1 James 1.  
17.

1 ch. 4. 17.

1 ch. 15. 14.

1 ch. 130. 3.

1 ch. 143. 2.

1 Ps. 22. 6.

13 <sup>13</sup> They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 <sup>14</sup> The murderer rising with the light hilleth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

15 <sup>15</sup> The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me: and <sup>16</sup> disfigureth his face.

16 <sup>16</sup> In the dark they <sup>17</sup> dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the daytime <sup>18</sup>; they know not the light.

17 <sup>17</sup> For the morning is to them even as the shadow of death <sup>18</sup>; if one know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He is swift <sup>19</sup> as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he <sup>20</sup> be-holdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat consume the snow waters: so doth the grave those which have sinned.

20 The womb <sup>21</sup> shall forget him; the worm shall feed <sup>22</sup> sweetly on him; he shall be no more remembered; and wickedness <sup>23</sup> shall be broken as a tree.

21 He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

22 <sup>22</sup> He draweth also <sup>23</sup> the mighty with his power: he riseth up, <sup>24</sup> and no man is sure of life <sup>25</sup>.

23 <sup>23</sup> Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he restandeth; yet <sup>24</sup> his eyes are upon their ways.

24 They are exalted for a little while, <sup>25</sup> but they are gone and brought low; they are taken out of the way as all other, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

25 And if it be not so now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

#### CHAPTER 25.

*Bilddad sheweth that man cannot be justified before God.*

1 <sup>1</sup> THEN answered Bilddad the Shuhite, and said,

2 Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not his light arise?

4 How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean that is born of a woman?

5 Behold <sup>6</sup> even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

6 How much less man, that is a worm? and the son of man, which is a worm?

#### CHAPTER 26.

1 <sup>1</sup> Job, reproving the uncharitable spirit of Bilddad, 5 acknowledgeth the power of God to be infinite and unsearchable.

2 <sup>2</sup> BUT Job answered and said,

3 How hast thou helped him that is without power? how savest thou the arm that hath no strength?

4 How hast thou counselled him that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

VAR. READ.—13 F. 13. Yonder men.—13 F. 16. Or, break.—13 F. 17. So Ev. Hi. Or, For deep shade is to them all (as it were) morning. Scal. De. Di.—13 F. 18. (as) on the face of.—13 F. 19. (lit. turneth not to).—13 F. 20. forgetteth.—13 F. 21. is.—13 F. 22. Yet he (God) prolongeth the life of.—13 F. 23. though despairing of life (?). Ev. Scal. De. Di.—13 F. 24. and are no more; they consume away, they perish as all other, and are.—13 F. 25. 1 F. 5. even the moon.—13 F. 6. maggot.

VAR. READ.—F. 23. 3 He alloweth him to stay himself in safety, Hu. (transposing two words).

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 <sup>5</sup> Dead things are formed <sup>6</sup> from under <sup>7</sup> the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

6 <sup>6</sup> Hell is naked before him, and <sup>7</sup> destruction hath no covering.

7 <sup>7</sup> He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.

8 <sup>8</sup> He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He <sup>10</sup> holdeth back the face of his throne, and spreadeth his cloud upon it.

10 <sup>10</sup> He hath compassed the waters with bounds, <sup>11</sup> until the day and night come to an end.

11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.

12 <sup>12</sup> He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through <sup>13</sup> the proud.

13 <sup>13</sup> By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these are <sup>15</sup> parts of his ways: but how little a portion <sup>16</sup> is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

#### CHAPTER 27.

1 <sup>1</sup> Job protesteth his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The blessings which the wicked have are turned into curses.

2 <sup>2</sup> MOREOVER Job continued his parable, and said,

3 As God liveth, who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul;

4 <sup>4</sup> All the while my breath is in me, and the spirit of God is in my nostrils;

5 <sup>5</sup> My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

6 <sup>6</sup> God forbid that I should justify you: till I die <sup>7</sup> I will not remove mine integrity from me.

7 <sup>7</sup> My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: my heart shall not reproach me so long as I live.

8 <sup>8</sup> Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.

9 <sup>9</sup> For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

10 <sup>10</sup> Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

11 <sup>11</sup> Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?

12 <sup>12</sup> Will I teach you with the hand of God: that which is with the Almighty will I not conceal.

13 <sup>13</sup> Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it; why then are ye thus altogether vain?

14 <sup>14</sup> This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty.

15 <sup>15</sup> If his children be multiplied, it is because of his iniquity.

16 <sup>16</sup> His strength shall be broken, and he shall be brought down, and he shall be brought low, and he shall be brought down, and he shall be brought low.

17 <sup>17</sup> His strength shall be broken, and he shall be brought down, and he shall be brought low, and he shall be brought down, and he shall be brought low.

18 <sup>18</sup> His strength shall be broken, and he shall be brought down, and he shall be brought low, and he shall be brought down, and he shall be brought low.

19 <sup>19</sup> His strength shall be broken, and he shall be brought down, and he shall be brought low, and he shall be brought down, and he shall be brought low.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1250.

1 Or, with the inhabitants.

1 Ps. 138. 4.

1 Prov. 15. 11.

1 Job. 4. 12.

1 ch. 2. 6.

1 Ps. 26. 2.

1 Job. 2. 2.

1 Prov. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

1 Job. 24. 4.

Before CHRIST c. 1250.  
 15 Those that remain of him  $\beta$  shall be buried  $\beta$  in death  $\beta$ ; and  $\beta$  his widows shall not weep.  
 16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;  
 17 He may prepare it, but the just shall put it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.  
 18 He buildeth his house as a  $\beta$  moth, and  $\beta$  as a booth that the keeper maketh.  
 19 The rich man shall lie down  $\beta$ , but  $\beta$  he shall not be gathered  $\beta$ ; he openeth his eyes, and he is not.  
 20 Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.  
 21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth; and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.  
 22 For God  $\beta$  shall cast  $\beta$  upon him, and  $\beta$  not spare:  $\beta$  he would fain flee out of his hand.  
 23 Men  $\beta$  shall clap  $\beta$  their hands at him, and  $\beta$  shall hiss  $\beta$  him out of his place.

CHAPTER 28.

1 There is a knowledge of natural things. 12 But wisdom is an excellent gift of God.  
 1 SURELY there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold  $\beta$  where they find it.  
 2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and  $\beta$  brass is molten out of the stone.  
 3 He setteth an end to  $\beta$  darkness, and searcheth out  $\beta$  all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.  
 4  $\beta$  The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant  $\beta$ ; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.  
 5 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread:  $\beta$  and under it is turned up as it were fire.  
 6 The stones of it are the place of  $\beta$  sapphires; and  $\beta$  it hath  $\beta$  dust of gold.  
 7 There is a path which  $\beta$  no fowl knoweth, and  $\beta$  which the vulture's eye hath not seen:  
 8 The lion's whelps  $\beta$  have not trodden it, nor the  $\beta$  fierce lion passed by it.  
 9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.  
 10 He cutteth out  $\beta$  rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.  
 11 He bindeth  $\beta$  the floods  $\beta$   $\beta$  from overflowing; and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.  
 12 But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding?

VAR. REND.— $\beta$  V. 15. Or, by death. *Ew. Schl. De. Di.*— $\beta$  V. 19. He leeth down rich.  $\beta$  V. 22. cast- $\beta$   $\beta$  doth not.  $\beta$  V. 23. clasp.  $\beta$  V. 24. hiss. —  
 Chap. 28.  $\beta$  V. 1. Or, For.  $\beta$  which they find. —  
 V. 2. man melteth stone into copper. —  $\beta$  V. 3. Man.  $\beta$  the darkness.  $\beta$  the furthest limits. —  $\beta$  V. 4. He sinketh a shaft far from a sojourner (i.e. he from human dwellings); (there) the forgotten thing, away from the feet of passers by, away from men they hover. *De. Di. (Text obscure).* —  $\beta$  V. 5. but smother her there hath been an upturning as it by  $\beta$ . —  $\beta$  V. 6. Lit. the sapphire (i.e. lapis lazuli). —  $\beta$  that. *Schl. De. Or.* these (i.e. the sapphires, shining to the gleaming spots, which Pliny calls "gold-dust" and "gold" of the lapis lazuli). *Hi. N. he (i.e. man).* *Ew. Di.* —  $\beta$  V. 7. A path (there)-  $\beta$  Omit. —  $\beta$  V. 8. Lit. The sons of pride (i.e. the wild beasts). —  $\beta$  Omit. —  $\beta$  V. 10. Rather, channels. *Ew. Schl. De. Di.* —  $\beta$  V. 11. streams. —  $\beta$  weeping (i.e. dripping).  
 VAR. READ.—Chap. 27.  $\beta$  V. 15.  $\beta$  shall not. *Of. Ew.* —  $\beta$  V. 18.  $\beta$  spider. *Sept.* (one of two renderings). *Is. Me. Hi.* —  $\beta$  V. 19.  $\beta$  shall not do so again, *Is. Pes. Ew. Me. De. Di. (pte.).* — Chap. 28.  $\beta$  V. 4.  $\beta$  He breaketh a channel) out of the ground, (where),  $\beta$ . *Me.*

13 Man knoweth not  $\beta$  the  $\beta$  price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.  
 14 The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me.  
 15 It  $\beta$  cannot be gotten for  $\beta$  gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.  
 16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.  
 17 The gold and the  $\beta$  crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for  $\beta$  jewels of fine gold.  
 18 No mention shall be made of  $\beta$  coral, or of  $\beta$  pearls: for the price of wisdom is above  $\beta$  rubies.  
 19 The topes of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.  
 20 Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding?  
 21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air.  
 22 Destruction and death say, We have heard  $\beta$  the fame  $\beta$  thereof with our ears.  
 23 God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.  
 24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and  $\beta$  seeth under the whole heaven;  
 25 To make the weight for the winds; and  $\beta$  he weigheth  $\beta$  the waters by measure.  
 26 When he  $\beta$  made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:  
 27 Then did he see it, and  $\beta$  declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.  
 28 And unto man he said, Behold,  $\beta$  the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

CHAPTER 29.

Job bewaileth himself of his former prosperity and honour.  
 MOREOVER Job  $\beta$  continued hisparable, and said,  
 2 Oh that I were  $\beta$  as in months past, as in the days when God preserved me;  
 3 When his  $\beta$  candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through darkness;  
 4 As I was in the days of my  $\beta$  youth, when  $\beta$  the  $\beta$  secret of God  $\beta$  was upon my tabernacle;  
 5 When the Almighty was yet with me, when my children were about me;  
 6 When  $\beta$  I washed my steps with butter, and  $\beta$  the rock poured  $\beta$  me out rivers of oil;  
 7 When I went out to the gate  $\beta$  through the city, when I prepared my seat in the  $\beta$  street;  
 8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and stood up.  
 9 The princes refrained talking, and  $\beta$  laid their hand on their mouth.  
 10 The nobles held their peace, and their  $\beta$  tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.  
 11 When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me:  
 12 Because  $\beta$  I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him.

VAR. REND.— $\beta$  V. 15. fine gold. *Ew. De. Di.*; or, bronze. *Hi.*— $\beta$  V. 17. glass. —  $\beta$  V. 18. pearls. *De.*— $\beta$  crystal. *De.*— $\beta$  corals. *De.*— $\beta$  V. 23. Abaddon (ch. 28. 6). —  $\beta$  i.e. only a report. —  $\beta$  V. 25. to weigh. — Chap. 29.  $\beta$  V. 4. ripeness. *Hi.* autumn. —  $\beta$  friendship. —  $\beta$  watched over my tent. —  $\beta$  V. 7. up to. —  $\beta$  public place (i.e. the space by the gate, which constituted the Oriental forum).  
 VAR. READ.— $\beta$  V. 13.  $\beta$  the way thereof. *Sept. Di. Me. Hi. (L.) Comp. v. 23.*

Before CHRIST c. 1250.  
 1 Prov. 8. 13.  $\beta$  ver. 22. *Mem. 11. 33. 24.*  
 1 Heb. Fine gold shall not be given for it.  
 2 Prov. 3. 13. 14. 15. 16. 10, 11, 12. 16. 16.  
 1 Or, wealth of fine gold.  
 1 Heb. *Mem. 13.*  
 1 Or. *Aspen. 1 ver. 14.*  
 1 Prov. 18. 2. 1 Pa. 128. 7.  
 1 ch. 28. 23. 1 Or. number it. 1 Dent. 4. 6. 1 Pa. 111. 16. 1 Prov. 1. 7. 11. 9. 10. 1 Eccles. 12. 12.  
 1 Heb. added to take up. 1 See ch. 7. 1 ch. 18. 6. 1 Or. lamp. 1 Pa. 16. 26.  
 1 Pa. 24. 14.  
 1 Gen. 40. 1 Dent. 32. 13. 1 23. 24. 1 ch. 30. 17. 1 Pa. 81. 16. 1 Heb. with me.  
 1 ch. 31. 5. 1 Heb. The robe of the nobles was hid. 1 Ps. 137. 6.  
 1 Pa. 72. 13. 1 Prov. 31. 13. 1 24. 11.



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1220.

† Deut. 26.

† Ps. 132, 9.

† Isai. 59, 17.

† Ps. 10, 10.

† Eph. 6, 14.

† 1 Thess. 5, 8.

† Num. 10, 31.

† Prov. 29, 7.

† Ps. 56, 6.

† Prov. 30, 14.

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

† Heb. the

13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a diadem.

15 I was as eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

16 I was a father to the poor: and the cause which I knew not I searched out.

17 And I brake off the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

18 Then I said, I shall die  $\beta$  in my nest  $\beta$ , and I shall multiply my days as the sand.

19 My root was spread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

20 My glory was fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain, and they opened their mouth wide as for the latter rain.

24 If I laughed on them, they believed it not; and the light of my countenance they cast not down.

25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one that comforteth the mourners.

### CHAPTER 30.

1 Job's honour is turned into extreme contempt. 15 His prosperity into calamity.

BUT now they that are younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.

2 Yea, whereto might the strength of their hands profit me, in whom old age was perished?

3 For want and famine they were solitary; fleeing into the wilderness in former time desolate and waste.

4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots for their meat.

5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after a thief.)

6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in caves of the earth, and in the rocks.

7 Among the bushes they brayed; under the nettles they were gathered together.

8 They were children of fools, yea, children of base men: they were viler than the earth.

9 And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.

10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, and spare not to spit in my face.

11 Because he hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.

VAR. REND.—6 V. 14. Justice.—7 V. 16. of him which.—8 V. 18. Or, the phoenix, Jewish tradition. Ex. Sch. De. Hi.—10 V. 19. shall be.—11 V. 19. shall lie.—12 V. 20. shall renew itself.

13 V. 24. I laughed towards them when they despaired. Ex. De. Di. Chap. 30. 1 V. 2. men in whom vigour is.—3 V. 3. Who for want and famine are shrivelled up; which do gnaw the desert.—5 on the eve of ruin and destruction. Fi.

6 V. 4. salt-wort.—7 root of the broom.—8 V. 5, 7, 8. are.—9 V. 5. men cry.—10 V. 6. cliffs.—11 V. 7. bray.—12 V. 8. are scourged out of the land.—13 V. 11. Similarly De., with Heb. margin, 'cord,' i.e. tent-cord—life, metaphorically (ch. 4. 21).

VAR. REND.—Chap. 29. V. 18.  $\beta$  with the sweet cane (a long-lived plant), Me. and probably Pesh. (L.); like the stem of a palm-tree, Sept.—Chap. 30. V. 11.  $\beta$  Yea, they loose their girdle and insult me, Heb. text, Hi. partly Sch. For they spy at the door and insult me, Pesh. Me. (i. pte.)

12 Upon my right hand rise the youth; they push away my feet, and they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They mar my path, they set forward my calamity,  $\beta$  they have no helper.

14 They came upon me as a while breaking in of waters: in the desolation they rolled themselves upon me.

15 Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue my soul as the wind: and my warfare passeth away as a cloud.

16 And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

17 My bones are pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no rest.

18 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed: it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.

20 I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not.

21 Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.

22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride upon it, and  $\beta$  dissolveth my substances.

23 For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house appointed for all living.

24 Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the grave, though they cry in his destruction.

25 Did not I weep for him that was in trouble? was not my soul grieved for the poor?

26 When I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for light, there came darkness.

27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.

28 I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, and I cried in the congregation.

29 I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owls.

30 My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.

31 My harp also is turned to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.

### CHAPTER 31.

Job maketh a solemn protestation of his integrity in several duties.

I MADE a covenant with mine eyes: why then should I think upon a maid?

3 For what portion of God is there? from above? and what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

4 Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

5 Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

6 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hastened to deceit;

VAR. REND.—12 V. 12. the brood (of them), Br. De. Di. Me.—13 their paths of.—14 V. 14. count.—15 through a wide breach.—16 roll.—17 V. 15. honour.—18 V. 17. (and fall off) me.—19 gnawing (pains).—20 V. 21. persecute (ch. 18. 9).—21 V. 22. of assemblage.—22 V. 24. Yet not on a ruin should he stretch out his hand; or should they profit by the calamity thereof? Sch. Hi. (but text seems doubtful).—23 V. 25. Lit. whose day was hard. Comp. 1 Sam. 15.—24 V. 27. i.e. advanced upon me.—25 V. 28. jackals.—26 ostriches.—27 V. 30. (and fallible) me (v. 17).—28 V. 31. pipe.—Chap. 31. 1 V. 1. he.—2 V. 2. Supply rather, would be mine.—3 V. 3. hypocritical, De.

VAR. REND.—V. 18.  $\beta$  none restraineth them, (L.).—V. 22.  $\beta$  So Heb. marg.; dissolve me with crashing (of the storm), Heb. text, Ex. Gt. Da.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1220.

† ch. 12, 12.

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

† Heb. my

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1580.

† Heb. let  
him touch  
me in  
judgment  
of justice.

4 See Num.  
14. 20.  
Eccles. 11. 8.

5 Rom. 8. 9.  
Matt. 5. 29.

6 Lev. 24. 16.  
Deut. 20. 29.  
25. 26.

7 Gen. 12. 11.  
12.  
13.

8 Gen. 2. 26.  
Lev. 20. 10.  
Deut. 20. 22.

9 See ver. 26.  
10 Ps. 64. 21.

11 Job. 24. 12.  
Prov. 14. 31.  
25. 2.

12 Job. 24. 12.  
13. 10.

13 Or, did he  
not feel  
his own  
weakness?

14 That is,  
the widow.

15 See Deut.  
24. 13.

16 Job. 22. 9.  
17 Or, the  
charcoal-burner.

18 Job. 10. 6.  
19 Job. 1. 13.  
20 Matt. 20. 28.

21 Job. 10. 6.  
22 Job. 10. 6.

23 Job. 10. 6.  
24 Job. 10. 6.

25 Job. 10. 6.  
26 Job. 10. 6.

27 Job. 10. 6.  
28 Job. 10. 6.

29 Job. 10. 6.  
30 Job. 10. 6.

31 Job. 10. 6.  
32 Job. 10. 6.

33 Job. 10. 6.  
34 Job. 10. 6.

35 Job. 10. 6.  
36 Job. 10. 6.

37 Job. 10. 6.  
38 Job. 10. 6.

39 Job. 10. 6.  
40 Job. 10. 6.

41 Job. 10. 6.  
42 Job. 10. 6.

43 Job. 10. 6.  
44 Job. 10. 6.

45 Job. 10. 6.  
46 Job. 10. 6.

47 Job. 10. 6.  
48 Job. 10. 6.

49 Job. 10. 6.  
50 Job. 10. 6.

51 Job. 10. 6.  
52 Job. 10. 6.

53 Job. 10. 6.  
54 Job. 10. 6.

55 Job. 10. 6.  
56 Job. 10. 6.

6 † Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity.  
7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

8 Then let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;

10 Then let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her.

11 For this is an heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished by the judges.

12 For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maid-servant, when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?

15 Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb?

16 If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;

17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have guided her from my mother's womb);

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

20 If my loins have not been blessed me, and if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate;

22 Then let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from the bone.

23 For destruction from God was a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

24 If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, Thou art my confidence;

25 Or if I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much;

26 If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness;

27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath kissed my hand;

28 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied the God that is above.

29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found me;

30 Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to my soul?

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied?

32 The stranger did not lodge in the street: but I opened my doors to the traveller.

33 If I covered my transgressions; as Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

34 Did I fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, and went not out of the door?

35 Oh that one would hear me! I beseech, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as a crown to me.

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof complain;

39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof without money, or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life:

40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of barley. The words of Job are ended.

† Heb. caused the soul of the owners thereof to aspire, or, breathe out.  
‡ Gen. 2. 15. † Or, noxious weeds.

## CHAPTER 32.

1 Elisha is angry with Job and his three friends. 2 Because wisdom cometh not from age, he reproacheth them for not satisfying of Job. 15 His soul is vexed.

SO these three men ceased to answer Job, because he was righteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elisha the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.

4 Now Elisha had waited till Job had spoken, because they were older than he.

5 When Elisha saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Elisha the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I am young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

9 Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what to say.

12 Yes, I attended unto you, and beheld, there was none of you that was convinced Job, or that answered his words:

13 Last ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not directed his words

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 1580.

† Or, after  
the manner  
of men.

1 Gen. 2. 8.  
2 Prov. 22. 18.  
3 Hos. 6. 7.

4 Ex. 23. 2.  
5 Job. 23. 6.

6 Or, behold,  
my sign is  
that which  
the Almighty  
will answer  
me.

7 Job. 23. 22.  
8 Heb. pray.

9 James 3. 4.  
10 Heb. the  
strength  
thereof.

11 Kings 21. 19.

† Heb. from  
answering.

12 Job. 23. 22.

13 Gen. 22. 31.

14 Heb. his soul.

15 Heb. as-  
pected Job  
in words.

16 Heb. older  
for days.

17 Heb. few  
of days.

18 Job. 23. 18.

19 Heb. feared.

20 Kings 2. 12.

21 Job. 23. 18.

22 Job. 23. 18.

23 Prov. 2. 6.

24 Eccl. 2. 26.

25 Dan. 1. 17.

26 Job. 23. 18.

27 Matt. 11. 25.

28 James 1. 5.

29 1 Cor. 1. 26.

30 Heb. standings.

31 Heb. words.

32 Jer. 9. 23.

33 1 Cor. 1. 26.

34 Or, ordered his words.

VAR. READ. — V. 12. Abaddon (ch. 26. 6). — V. 12. Nay, (but). — V. 22. my shoulder. — V. 30. (But I suffered not... soul). — V. 31. If the men of my tent have not said, Where is one to be found (that there were one!) who is not filled with his viands (H. flesh)? Sch. Sw. Schl. De. Di. But see VAR. READ.

VAR. READ. — Chap. 31. V. 31. If the men of my tent have said, Oh that we could glut ourselves with his flesh! (i.e. If my servants have cherished ill-will towards me), Sept. probably Theod. partly Fulg. H. Schults.

VAR. READ. — V. 33. So Turp. Del. Oak. Or, like men, Sw. Schl. Di. (with H. marg.). — V. 34. Because I feared... and... terrified. — V. 35. behold my mark (=attestation): let the Almighty answer me! — V. 36. (Oh that I had the indictment which mine adversary hath written! Sw. Schl. Di. — Chap. 32. V. 3. Or, neither, Di. — V. 8. it is a spirit in man, and the breath of the Almighty, that... V. 9. Old... Understand rather, of themselves. — V. 12. i.e. refuted. — V. 13. (But take heed) that ye say not, We found wisdom; God, not man, can put him to flight, Sw. De. Di. Ht. — V. 14. Whereas. — VAR. READ. — Chap. 32. V. 1. If their eyes. Pesh. Gel. — V. 3. (and thus had imputed guilt to) God, Jewish tradition; Gel. Rüstsch.

Before  
CH R I S T  
cr. 1850.

† Heb. they  
removed  
speeches  
from them-  
selves.

† Heb.  
words.

† Heb. the  
spirit of my  
belly.

† Heb. is  
not opened.

† Heb.  
that I may  
breathe.

g Lev. 19. 15.  
Dant. 1. 17.  
e ch. 19.  
Prov. 30. 25.  
Matt. 23. 16.

against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered no more: <sup>16</sup> they left off speaking <sup>17</sup>.

16 When I had waited <sup>17</sup>, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more;)

17 I said, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of matter, <sup>19</sup> the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly is as wine which hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.

20 I will speak, <sup>21</sup> that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, neither <sup>22</sup> let me give flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing my maker would soon take me away.

### CHAPTER 33.

1 *Elihu sheweth himself instead of God, with sincerity and reason with Job. 8 By accusation God from giving man an account of his ways, by his greatness. 14 God calleth man to repentance by visions, 19 by afflictions, 23 and by his ministry. 31 He inviteth Job to attention.*

1 **WHEREFORE**, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken <sup>3</sup> in my mouth.

3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up.

6 Behold, I am according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am formed out of the clay.

7 Behold, thy terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken <sup>9</sup> in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying,

9 I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me, the counteth me for his enemy.

11 For he putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou strive against him? for <sup>14</sup> he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 Then <sup>17</sup> he openeth the ears of men, and <sup>18</sup> sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life <sup>19</sup> from perishing by the sword.

19 He is chastened also with pain upon

his bed, <sup>20</sup> and the multitude of his bones with strong pains:

20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul <sup>21</sup> dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and <sup>22</sup> his bones that were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness:

24 Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a ransom.

25 His flesh <sup>26</sup> shall be fresher <sup>27</sup> than a child's: he shall return <sup>28</sup> to the days of his youth:

26 He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see <sup>29</sup> his face with joy: <sup>30</sup> for he will render <sup>31</sup> unto man his righteousness.

27 He shall looketh upon men, and say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not:

28 He shall deliver <sup>29</sup> his soul from going into the pit, and <sup>30</sup> his life shall see the light.

29 Lo, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man,

30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.

31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not, <sup>34</sup> hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

### CHAPTER 34.

1 *Elihu accuseth Job for charging God with injustice. 10 God omnipotent cannot be unjust. 21 Men must humble himself unto God. 34 Elihu reproacheth Job.*

1 **FURTHERMORE** Elihu answered and said,

2 Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.

5 For Job hath said, I am righteous: and God hath taken away my judgment.

6 Should I lie against my right? my wound is incurable without transgression.

7 What man is like Job, who drinketh up scorning like water?

8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.

9 For he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should deliver himself with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: is far be it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.

11 For he hath said, I will not contend with thee, O God: neither will I contend with thee, O Almighty: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

12 Therefore I will hold my tongue, I will not answer thee, O God: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

13 For he hath said, I will not contend with thee, O God: neither will I contend with thee, O Almighty: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

14 Therefore I will hold my tongue, I will not answer thee, O God: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

15 For he hath said, I will not contend with thee, O God: neither will I contend with thee, O Almighty: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

16 Therefore I will hold my tongue, I will not answer thee, O God: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

17 For he hath said, I will not contend with thee, O God: neither will I contend with thee, O Almighty: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

18 Therefore I will hold my tongue, I will not answer thee, O God: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

19 For he hath said, I will not contend with thee, O God: neither will I contend with thee, O Almighty: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

20 Therefore I will hold my tongue, I will not answer thee, O God: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

21 For he hath said, I will not contend with thee, O God: neither will I contend with thee, O Almighty: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

22 Therefore I will hold my tongue, I will not answer thee, O God: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

23 For he hath said, I will not contend with thee, O God: neither will I contend with thee, O Almighty: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

24 Therefore I will hold my tongue, I will not answer thee, O God: for thou art righteous, and I am wicked.

Before  
CH R I S T  
cr. 1850.

† Ps. 107. 28.  
† Heb. means of desires.

† Heb. words.

† Heb. the spirit of my belly.

† Heb. is not opened.

† Heb. that I may breathe.

† Heb. shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not.

† Heb. shall deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

† Heb. shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

† Heb. shall looketh upon men, and say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not.

† Heb. shall deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

† Heb. shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

† Heb. shall looketh upon men, and say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not.

† Heb. shall deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

† Heb. shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

† Heb. shall looketh upon men, and say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not.

† Heb. shall deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

† Heb. shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

† Heb. shall looketh upon men, and say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not.

† Heb. shall deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

† Heb. shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

† Heb. shall looketh upon men, and say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not.

† Heb. shall deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

† Heb. shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

† Heb. shall looketh upon men, and say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not.

† Heb. shall deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

† Heb. shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

† Heb. shall looketh upon men, and say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not.

† Heb. shall deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 15. are.—<sup>2</sup> answer.—<sup>3</sup> words.—<sup>4</sup> words.—<sup>5</sup> words.—<sup>6</sup> words.—<sup>7</sup> words.—<sup>8</sup> words.—<sup>9</sup> words.—<sup>10</sup> words.—<sup>11</sup> words.—<sup>12</sup> words.—<sup>13</sup> words.—<sup>14</sup> words.—<sup>15</sup> words.—<sup>16</sup> words.—<sup>17</sup> words.—<sup>18</sup> words.—<sup>19</sup> words.—<sup>20</sup> words.—<sup>21</sup> words.—<sup>22</sup> words.—<sup>23</sup> words.—<sup>24</sup> words.—<sup>25</sup> words.—<sup>26</sup> words.—<sup>27</sup> words.—<sup>28</sup> words.—<sup>29</sup> words.—<sup>30</sup> words.—<sup>31</sup> words.—<sup>32</sup> words.—<sup>33</sup> words.—<sup>34</sup> words.—<sup>35</sup> words.—<sup>36</sup> words.—<sup>37</sup> words.—<sup>38</sup> words.—<sup>39</sup> words.—<sup>40</sup> words.—<sup>41</sup> words.—<sup>42</sup> words.—<sup>43</sup> words.—<sup>44</sup> words.—<sup>45</sup> words.—<sup>46</sup> words.—<sup>47</sup> words.—<sup>48</sup> words.—<sup>49</sup> words.—<sup>50</sup> words.—<sup>51</sup> words.—<sup>52</sup> words.—<sup>53</sup> words.—<sup>54</sup> words.—<sup>55</sup> words.—<sup>56</sup> words.—<sup>57</sup> words.—<sup>58</sup> words.—<sup>59</sup> words.—<sup>60</sup> words.—<sup>61</sup> words.—<sup>62</sup> words.—<sup>63</sup> words.—<sup>64</sup> words.—<sup>65</sup> words.—<sup>66</sup> words.—<sup>67</sup> words.—<sup>68</sup> words.—<sup>69</sup> words.—<sup>70</sup> words.—<sup>71</sup> words.—<sup>72</sup> words.—<sup>73</sup> words.—<sup>74</sup> words.—<sup>75</sup> words.—<sup>76</sup> words.—<sup>77</sup> words.—<sup>78</sup> words.—<sup>79</sup> words.—<sup>80</sup> words.—<sup>81</sup> words.—<sup>82</sup> words.—<sup>83</sup> words.—<sup>84</sup> words.—<sup>85</sup> words.—<sup>86</sup> words.—<sup>87</sup> words.—<sup>88</sup> words.—<sup>89</sup> words.—<sup>90</sup> words.—<sup>91</sup> words.—<sup>92</sup> words.—<sup>93</sup> words.—<sup>94</sup> words.—<sup>95</sup> words.—<sup>96</sup> words.—<sup>97</sup> words.—<sup>98</sup> words.—<sup>99</sup> words.—<sup>100</sup> words.—<sup>101</sup> words.—<sup>102</sup> words.—<sup>103</sup> words.—<sup>104</sup> words.—<sup>105</sup> words.—<sup>106</sup> words.—<sup>107</sup> words.—<sup>108</sup> words.—<sup>109</sup> words.—<sup>110</sup> words.—<sup>111</sup> words.—<sup>112</sup> words.—<sup>113</sup> words.—<sup>114</sup> words.—<sup>115</sup> words.—<sup>116</sup> words.—<sup>117</sup> words.—<sup>118</sup> words.—<sup>119</sup> words.—<sup>120</sup> words.—<sup>121</sup> words.—<sup>122</sup> words.—<sup>123</sup> words.—<sup>124</sup> words.—<sup>125</sup> words.—<sup>126</sup> words.—<sup>127</sup> words.—<sup>128</sup> words.—<sup>129</sup> words.—<sup>130</sup> words.—<sup>131</sup> words.—<sup>132</sup> words.—<sup>133</sup> words.—<sup>134</sup> words.—<sup>135</sup> words.—<sup>136</sup> words.—<sup>137</sup> words.—<sup>138</sup> words.—<sup>139</sup> words.—<sup>140</sup> words.—<sup>141</sup> words.—<sup>142</sup> words.—<sup>143</sup> words.—<sup>144</sup> words.—<sup>145</sup> words.—<sup>146</sup> words.—<sup>147</sup> words.—<sup>148</sup> words.—<sup>149</sup> words.—<sup>150</sup> words.—<sup>151</sup> words.—<sup>152</sup> words.—<sup>153</sup> words.—<sup>154</sup> words.—<sup>155</sup> words.—<sup>156</sup> words.—<sup>157</sup> words.—<sup>158</sup> words.—<sup>159</sup> words.—<sup>160</sup> words.—<sup>161</sup> words.—<sup>162</sup> words.—<sup>163</sup> words.—<sup>164</sup> words.—<sup>165</sup> words.—<sup>166</sup> words.—<sup>167</sup> words.—<sup>168</sup> words.—<sup>169</sup> words.—<sup>170</sup> words.—<sup>171</sup> words.—<sup>172</sup> words.—<sup>173</sup> words.—<sup>174</sup> words.—<sup>175</sup> words.—<sup>176</sup> words.—<sup>177</sup> words.—<sup>178</sup> words.—<sup>179</sup> words.—<sup>180</sup> words.—<sup>181</sup> words.—<sup>182</sup> words.—<sup>183</sup> words.—<sup>184</sup> words.—<sup>185</sup> words.—<sup>186</sup> words.—<sup>187</sup> words.—<sup>188</sup> words.—<sup>189</sup> words.—<sup>190</sup> words.—<sup>191</sup> words.—<sup>192</sup> words.—<sup>193</sup> words.—<sup>194</sup> words.—<sup>195</sup> words.—<sup>196</sup> words.—<sup>197</sup> words.—<sup>198</sup> words.—<sup>199</sup> words.—<sup>200</sup> words.—<sup>201</sup> words.—<sup>202</sup> words.—<sup>203</sup> words.—<sup>204</sup> words.—<sup>205</sup> words.—<sup>206</sup> words.—<sup>207</sup> words.—<sup>208</sup> words.—<sup>209</sup> words.—<sup>210</sup> words.—<sup>211</sup> words.—<sup>212</sup> words.—<sup>213</sup> words.—<sup>214</sup> words.—<sup>215</sup> words.—<sup>216</sup> words.—<sup>217</sup> words.—<sup>218</sup> words.—<sup>219</sup> words.—<sup>220</sup> words.—<sup>221</sup> words.—<sup>222</sup> words.—<sup>223</sup> words.—<sup>224</sup> words.—<sup>225</sup> words.—<sup>226</sup> words.—<sup>227</sup> words.—<sup>228</sup> words.—<sup>229</sup> words.—<sup>230</sup> words.—<sup>231</sup> words.—<sup>232</sup> words.—<sup>233</sup> words.—<sup>234</sup> words.—<sup>235</sup> words.—<sup>236</sup> words.—<sup>237</sup> words.—<sup>238</sup> words.—<sup>239</sup> words.—<sup>240</sup> words.—<sup>241</sup> words.—<sup>242</sup> words.—<sup>243</sup> words.—<sup>244</sup> words.—<sup>245</sup> words.—<sup>246</sup> words.—<sup>247</sup> words.—<sup>248</sup> words.—<sup>249</sup> words.—<sup>250</sup> words.—<sup>251</sup> words.—<sup>252</sup> words.—<sup>253</sup> words.—<sup>254</sup> words.—<sup>255</sup> words.—<sup>256</sup> words.—<sup>257</sup> words.—<sup>258</sup> words.—<sup>259</sup> words.—<sup>260</sup> words.—<sup>261</sup> words.—<sup>262</sup> words.—<sup>263</sup> words.—<sup>264</sup> words.—<sup>265</sup> words.—<sup>266</sup> words.—<sup>267</sup> words.—<sup>268</sup> words.—<sup>269</sup> words.—<sup>270</sup> words.—<sup>271</sup> words.—<sup>272</sup> words.—<sup>273</sup> words.—<sup>274</sup> words.—<sup>275</sup> words.—<sup>276</sup> words.—<sup>277</sup> words.—<sup>278</sup> words.—<sup>279</sup> words.—<sup>280</sup> words.—<sup>281</sup> words.—<sup>282</sup> words.—<sup>283</sup> words.—<sup>284</sup> words.—<sup>285</sup> words.—<sup>286</sup> words.—<sup>287</sup> words.—<sup>288</sup> words.—<sup>289</sup> words.—<sup>290</sup> words.—<sup>291</sup> words.—<sup>292</sup> words.—<sup>293</sup> words.—<sup>294</sup> words.—<sup>295</sup> words.—<sup>296</sup> words.—<sup>297</sup> words.—<sup>298</sup> words.—<sup>299</sup> words.—<sup>300</sup> words.—<sup>301</sup> words.—<sup>302</sup> words.—<sup>303</sup> words.—<sup>304</sup> words.—<sup>305</sup> words.—<sup>306</sup> words.—<sup>307</sup> words.—<sup>308</sup> words.—<sup>309</sup> words.—<sup>310</sup> words.—<sup>311</sup> words.—<sup>312</sup> words.—<sup>313</sup> words.—<sup>314</sup> words.—<sup>315</sup> words.—<sup>316</sup> words.—<sup>317</sup> words.—<sup>318</sup> words.—<sup>319</sup> words.—<sup>320</sup> words.—<sup>321</sup> words.—<sup>322</sup> words.—<sup>323</sup> words.—<sup>324</sup> words.—<sup>325</sup> words.—<sup>326</sup> words.—<sup>327</sup> words.—<sup>328</sup> words.—<sup>329</sup> words.—<sup>330</sup> words.—<sup>331</sup> words.—<sup>332</sup> words.—<sup>333</sup> words.—<sup>334</sup> words.—<sup>335</sup> words.—<sup>336</sup> words.—<sup>337</sup> words.—<sup>338</sup> words.—<sup>339</sup> words.—<sup>340</sup> words.—<sup>341</sup> words.—<sup>342</sup> words.—<sup>343</sup> words.—<sup>344</sup> words.—<sup>345</sup> words.—<sup>346</sup> words.—<sup>347</sup> words.—<sup>348</sup> words.—<sup>349</sup> words.—<sup>350</sup> words.—<sup>351</sup> words.—<sup>352</sup> words.—<sup>353</sup> words.—<sup>354</sup> words.—<sup>355</sup> words.—<sup>356</sup> words.—<sup>357</sup> words.—<sup>358</sup> words.—<sup>359</sup> words.—<sup>360</sup> words.—<sup>361</sup> words.—<sup>362</sup> words.—<sup>363</sup> words.—<sup>364</sup> words.—<sup>365</sup> words.—<sup>366</sup> words.—<sup>367</sup> words.—<sup>368</sup> words.—<sup>369</sup> words.—<sup>370</sup> words.—<sup>371</sup> words.—<sup>372</sup> words.—<sup>373</sup> words.—<sup>374</sup> words.—<sup>375</sup> words.—<sup>376</sup> words.—<sup>377</sup> words.—<sup>378</sup> words.—<sup>379</sup> words.—<sup>380</sup> words.—<sup>381</sup> words.—<sup>382</sup> words.—<sup>383</sup> words.—<sup>384</sup> words.—<sup>385</sup> words.—<sup>386</sup> words.—<sup>387</sup> words.—<sup>388</sup> words.—<sup>389</sup> words.—<sup>390</sup> words.—<sup>391</sup> words.—<sup>392</sup> words.—<sup>393</sup> words.—<sup>394</sup> words.—<sup>395</sup> words.—<sup>396</sup> words.—<sup>397</sup> words.—<sup>398</sup> words.—<sup>399</sup> words.—<sup>400</sup> words.—<sup>401</sup> words.—<sup>402</sup> words.—<sup>403</sup> words.—<sup>404</sup> words.—<sup>405</sup> words.—<sup>406</sup> words.—<sup>407</sup> words.—<sup>408</sup> words.—<sup>409</sup> words.—<sup>410</sup> words.—<sup>411</sup> words.—<sup>412</sup> words.—<sup>413</sup> words.—<sup>414</sup> words.—<sup>415</sup> words.—<sup>416</sup> words.—<sup>417</sup> words.—<sup>418</sup> words.—<sup>419</sup> words.—<sup>420</sup> words.—<sup>421</sup> words.—<sup>422</sup> words.—<sup>423</sup> words.—<sup>424</sup> words.—<sup>425</sup> words.—<sup>426</sup> words.—<sup>427</sup> words.—<sup>428</sup> words.—<sup>429</sup> words.—<sup>430</sup> words.—<sup>431</sup> words.—<sup>432</sup> words.—<sup>433</sup> words.—<sup>434</sup> words.—<sup>435</sup> words.—<sup>436</sup> words.—<sup>437</sup> words.—<sup>438</sup> words.—<sup>439</sup> words.—<sup>440</sup> words.—<sup>441</sup> words.—<sup>442</sup> words.—<sup>443</sup> words.—<sup>444</sup> words.—<sup>445</sup> words.—<sup>446</sup> words.—<sup>447</sup> words.—<sup>448</sup> words.—<sup>449</sup> words.—<sup>450</sup> words.—<sup>451</sup> words.—<sup>452</sup> words.—<sup>453</sup> words.—<sup>454</sup> words.—<sup>455</sup> words.—<sup>456</sup> words.—<sup>457</sup> words.—<sup>458</sup> words.—<sup>459</sup> words.—<sup>460</sup> words.—<sup>461</sup> words.—<sup>462</sup> words.—<sup>463</sup> words.—<sup>464</sup> words.—<sup>465</sup> words.—<sup>466</sup> words.—<sup>467</sup> words.—<sup>468</sup> words.—<sup>469</sup> words.—<sup>470</sup> words.—<sup>471</sup> words.—<sup>472</sup> words.—<sup>473</sup> words.—<sup>474</sup> words.—<sup>475</sup> words.—<sup>476</sup> words.—<sup>477</sup> words.—<sup>478</sup> words.—<sup>479</sup> words.—<sup>480</sup> words.—<sup>481</sup> words.—<sup>482</sup> words.—<sup>483</sup> words.—<sup>484</sup> words.—<sup>485</sup> words.—<sup>486</sup> words.—<sup>487</sup> words.—<sup>488</sup> words.—<sup>489</sup> words.—<sup>490</sup> words.—<sup>491</sup> words.—<sup>492</sup> words.—<sup>493</sup> words.—<sup>494</sup> words.—<sup>495</sup> words.—<sup>496</sup> words.—<sup>497</sup> words.—<sup>498</sup> words.—<sup>499</sup> words.—<sup>500</sup> words.—<sup>501</sup> words.—<sup>502</sup> words.—<sup>503</sup> words.—<sup>504</sup> words.—<sup>505</sup> words.—<sup>506</sup> words.—<sup>507</sup> words.—<sup>508</sup> words.—<sup>509</sup> words.—<sup>510</sup> words.—<sup>511</sup> words.—<sup>512</sup> words.—<sup>513</sup> words.—<sup>514</sup> words.—<sup>515</sup> words.—<sup>516</sup> words.—<sup>517</sup> words.—<sup>518</sup> words.—<sup>519</sup> words.—

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 1280.

1. Ps. 12. 13.  
Prov. 24. 12.  
Eccl. 32. 30.  
Matt. 16. 27.  
Rom. 8. 14.  
1 Cor. 1. 10.  
1 Pet. 1. 17.  
Rev. 22. 12.

1. Heb.  
act. of 1st

1. Heb.  
supra. idem.

1. Ps. 104. 29.  
1 Cor. 2. 19.  
Eccl. 12. 1.

1. Gen. 12. 1.  
1 Sam. 23. 3.  
1 Sam. 23. 34.

1. Deut. 10. 1.  
1. 1.  
2 Chr. 19. 34.  
Act. 2. 11.

1. Gen. 1. 6.  
Ephes. 6. 6.  
Col. 1. 27.

1. 1 Cor. 1. 15.  
1. 15. 12. 20.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

1. 1. Heb. they  
themselves.

11 <sup>1</sup> For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty <sup>1</sup> pervert judgment.

13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath <sup>1</sup> disposed <sup>1</sup> the whole world?

14 <sup>1</sup> If he set his heart <sup>1</sup> upon man, if he <sup>1</sup> gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;

15 All flesh <sup>1</sup> shall perish together, and man <sup>1</sup> shall turn again unto dust.

16 If now thou hast understanding, hear this <sup>1</sup>: hearken to the voice of my words.

17 Shall even he that hateth right <sup>1</sup> govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

18 <sup>1</sup> Is it <sup>1</sup> fit to say <sup>1</sup> to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, Ye are ungodly?

19 <sup>1</sup> How much less <sup>1</sup> to him that <sup>1</sup> accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for <sup>1</sup> they all are the work of his hands.

20 In a moment <sup>1</sup> shall they die, and <sup>1</sup> the people shall be troubled <sup>1</sup>: at midnight, and pass away: and <sup>1</sup> the mighty <sup>1</sup> shall be <sup>1</sup> taken away without hand.

21 <sup>1</sup> For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 <sup>1</sup> There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he <sup>1</sup> will not lay upon man more than right <sup>1</sup>: that he should <sup>1</sup> enter into judgment with God.

24 <sup>1</sup> He <sup>1</sup> shall break <sup>1</sup> in pieces mighty men <sup>1</sup> without <sup>1</sup> number, and set others in their stead.

25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are <sup>1</sup> destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men <sup>1</sup> in the open sight of others;

27 Because they <sup>1</sup> turned back <sup>1</sup> from him, and <sup>1</sup> would not consider any of his ways:

28 So that they <sup>1</sup> cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he <sup>1</sup> heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he <sup>1</sup> giveth quietness <sup>1</sup>, who then <sup>1</sup> can make trouble <sup>1</sup>? and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only.

30 <sup>1</sup> That the <sup>1</sup> hypocrite reign not, lest <sup>1</sup> the people be enured <sup>1</sup> to sin.

31 Surely it is meet to be said <sup>1</sup> unto God, <sup>1</sup> I have born chastisement, <sup>1</sup> I will not offend any more <sup>1</sup>:

32 <sup>1</sup> That which I see not teach thou me: if I have done <sup>1</sup> iniquity, I will do no more.

33 <sup>1</sup> Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not <sup>1</sup>: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 <sup>1</sup> Let men <sup>1</sup> of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me <sup>1</sup>.

35 <sup>1</sup> Job hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom.

36 <sup>1</sup> My desire is that <sup>1</sup> Job may be tried unto the <sup>1</sup> end because of his answers <sup>1</sup> for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth his hands among us, and multiplieth his ways against God.

### CHAPTER 35.

1 *Comparison is not to be made with God, because our good or evil cannot extend unto him. Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith.*

**E**LIHU spake moreover, and said, 2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidest, <sup>1</sup> My righteousness is more than God's?

3 For <sup>1</sup> thou saidest, What advantage will it be unto thee? and, What profit shall I have, <sup>1</sup> if I be cleansed <sup>1</sup> from my sin?

4 <sup>1</sup> I will answer thee, and <sup>1</sup> thy companions with thee.

5 <sup>1</sup> Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou <sup>1</sup> against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 <sup>1</sup> If thou be righteous, what giveth thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?

8 Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art; and thy righteousness may profit the son of man.

9 <sup>1</sup> By reason of the multitude of oppressions <sup>1</sup> they make the oppressed to cry <sup>1</sup>: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, <sup>1</sup> Where is God my maker, who giveth songs in the night;

11 Who <sup>1</sup> teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 <sup>1</sup> There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.

13 <sup>1</sup> Surely God will not hear <sup>1</sup> vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.

14 <sup>1</sup> Although thou sayest thou <sup>1</sup> shalt not see him, yet <sup>1</sup> judgment is before him; therefore <sup>1</sup> trust thou in him.

15 But now, because <sup>1</sup> it is not so, <sup>1</sup> he hath <sup>1</sup> visited in his anger <sup>1</sup>; yet <sup>1</sup> he knoweth it not in great extremity <sup>1</sup>:

16 <sup>1</sup> Therefore doth Job open <sup>1</sup> his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

### CHAPTER 36.

1 *Eliphaz sheweth how God is just in his usage. 16 How Job's sins hinder God's blessings. 24 God's words are to be magnified.*

**E**LIHU also proceeded, and said, 2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee <sup>1</sup> that I have yet <sup>1</sup> to speak on God's behalf <sup>1</sup>.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.

4 For truly my words <sup>1</sup> shall not be <sup>1</sup> false: <sup>1</sup> he that is perfect in knowledge is with thee.

5 Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth

**V**AR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 34. Men of understanding will say to me, and (every) wise man who heareth me. —<sup>2</sup> V. 36. Perhaps. Oh that, *Ev. Schl. De. Di.* —<sup>3</sup> uttermost.—<sup>4</sup> in the manner of.—*Chap. 35.*

1 V. 2. So *Ev. De. Or.* I am righteous before God. *Schl. Di. Hi.* —<sup>2</sup> V. 3. more than. —<sup>3</sup> V. 9. men cry. —<sup>4</sup> V. 12. Then. —<sup>5</sup> V. 13. hypocrites, *De.* —<sup>6</sup> V. 14. canst. —<sup>7</sup> the cause. —<sup>8</sup> V. 16. But Job openeth.—*Chap. 36.* 1 V. 2. *Lit.* words for God. —<sup>2</sup> V. 4. are not. —<sup>3</sup> one.

**V**AR. REVD.—*Chap. 35.* V. 15. <sup>1</sup> his anger visiteth not, *Hi.* (pts.). —<sup>2</sup> *Lit.* he hath but scant knowledge of.... *Last word untranslated; Sept. Vulg. read transgression, adding one letter.*

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 1280.

† Heb. of heart.  
e ch. 35. 16.  
1 Or. *My father, not Job be tried.*

e ch. 31. 13.  
e ch. 34. 9.

1 Or, by it more than by my sin?

† Heb. I will return to thee words.

e ch. 34. 9.

e ch. 33. 12.  
d Prov. 9. 24.  
Jer. 7. 19.

e ch. 22. 2. 3.  
Ps. 16. 2.  
Prov. 9. 12.  
Rom. 11. 33.

f Ex. 2. 23.

g Is. 51. 13.  
A Ps. 48. 8.  
e 77. 6.  
e 169. 5.

Acts 16. 25.  
1 Ps. 94. 11.  
d Prov. 1. 7.

1 ch. 27. 9.  
Prov. 15. 29.  
1 Isai. 1. 15.

1 ch. 9. 11.  
1 Ps. 37. 5. 6.  
1 That is, God.

1 Ps. 89. 31.  
1 That is, Job.

1 ch. 34. 35.  
37.  
e 38. 2.

† Heb. that there are yet words for God.

**V**AR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 13. laid (upon him), *Schl. Hi. Or.* founded, *De. Di.* —<sup>2</sup> V. 14. If he were to consider himself (alone), and. —<sup>3</sup> V. 15. would. —<sup>4</sup> V. 19. 20. Omit. —<sup>5</sup> V. 20. a people are convulsed. —<sup>6</sup> is. —<sup>7</sup> V. 23. needeth not long to consider a man. —<sup>8</sup> V. 24. breaketh. —<sup>9</sup> in enquiry. —<sup>10</sup> V. 25. crushed (ch. 5. 4). —<sup>11</sup> V. 29. i.e. by overthrowing the tyrants. —<sup>12</sup> will impute guilt. —<sup>13</sup> V. 30. impious. —<sup>14</sup> V. 31. For doth he (or, one) say.... —<sup>15</sup> Or, though doing no evil, *Ev.* —<sup>16</sup> V. 33. Shall he recompense it according to thy mind? for thou hast rejected, so that thou must choose, and not I.

**V**AR. REVD.—*Chap. 34.* V. 18. <sup>1</sup> Which saith, *Sept. Vulg. Ev. Di. (pts.).* —<sup>2</sup> V. 29. <sup>1</sup> alarm, *Gr. Hi.* (Transposition of a letter.). —<sup>3</sup> V. 30. <sup>1</sup> That maketh an impious man king because of the snares of the people, *Sept. Targ. Vulg. Gei. (pts.).*

Before  
CH. 18  
cf. 15. 33.

a ch. 9. 4.  
a 12. 13, 16.  
a 17. 23.  
a 20. 6.

† Heb.  
heart.

† Or,  
afflicted.

† Ps. 33. 18.  
a 34. 15.

† Ps. 118. 8.  
† Job. 10. 10.

† Job. 33. 16.  
23.

† Job. 21. 30.  
1. a. 19. 30.

† Heb. they  
shall pass  
away by the  
sword.

† Rom. 2. 1.

a ch. 15. 32.  
a 23. 16.

† Ps. 45. 33.

† Heb. Their  
evil dieth.

† Or,  
accompanies.

† Or,  
afflicted.

† Ps. 18. 19.  
a 21. 5.

† Heb. the  
rest of thy  
table.

† Ps. 33. 8.  
† Ps. 35. 8.

† Or, judgment  
and justice  
should up-  
hold them.

† Ps. 40. 7.

† Heb. were  
the sides.

† Prov. 11. 4.

† Ps. 65. 18.

† See Hebr.  
11. 25.

† Job. 40. 13.

† Rom. 11. 34.

† Cor. 2. 16.

† ch. 34. 3.

† ch. 34. 10.

† Ps. 92. 3.

† Rev. 13. 1.

† 1 Cor. 13. 1.

† Ps. 90. 2.

† Job. 24. 37.

† Heb. 1. 13.

† Ps. 147. 3.

† Prov. 2. 20.

a ch. 37. 3.

† Heb.  
the roots.

not any: <sup>a</sup>he is mighty in strength <sup>a</sup>and  
† wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked:  
but giveth right to the poor.

7 <sup>a</sup>He withdraweth not his eyes from the  
righteous: <sup>a</sup>but <sup>a</sup>with kings are they  
throned; yea, he doth establish  
them for ever, and they are exalted<sup>1</sup>.

8 And <sup>a</sup>if they be bound in fetters, and  
be holden in cords of affliction;

9 Then he sheweth them their work,  
and their transgressions that they have  
exceeded.

10 <sup>a</sup>He openeth also their ear to disci-  
pline, and commandeth that they return  
from iniquity.

11 If they obey and serve him, they  
shall <sup>a</sup>spend their days in prosperity,  
and their years in pleasures.

12 But if they obey not, <sup>a</sup>they shall  
perish by the sword, and <sup>a</sup>they shall die<sup>7</sup>  
without knowledge.

13 But the hypocrites in heart <sup>a</sup>heap  
up <sup>a</sup>wrath: they cry not when he bindeth  
them.

14 <sup>a</sup>† They die in youth, and their life is  
<sup>a</sup>among the unclean<sup>10</sup>.

15 He delivereth the poor <sup>a</sup>in his af-  
fliction, and openeth their ears <sup>a</sup>in op-  
pression.

16 <sup>a</sup>Even so would he have removed  
these out of the strait<sup>11</sup>: <sup>a</sup>into a broad  
place, where there is no straitness; and  
† that which <sup>a</sup>should be <sup>a</sup>set on thy  
table <sup>a</sup>should be <sup>a</sup>full of fatness.

17 But thou <sup>a</sup>hast fulfilled<sup>14</sup> the judg-  
ment of the wicked: <sup>a</sup>judgment and jus-  
tice take hold on thee.

18 <sup>a</sup>Because there is wrath, beware lest he  
take thee away with his stroke<sup>15</sup>: <sup>a</sup>then  
is a great ransom cannot <sup>a</sup>deliver thee<sup>16</sup>.

19 <sup>a</sup>Will he esteem thy riches? no,  
not gold, nor all the forces of strength<sup>17</sup>.

20 Desire not the night, when <sup>a</sup>people  
<sup>a</sup>are cut off<sup>19</sup> in their place.

21 Take heed, <sup>a</sup>regard not iniquity: for  
<sup>a</sup>this hast thou chosen rather than <sup>a</sup>af-  
fliction.

22 Behold, God <sup>a</sup>exalteth by his power:  
<sup>a</sup>who teacheth like him?

23 <sup>a</sup>Who hath enjoined him his way?  
or <sup>a</sup>who can say, Thou hast wrought in-  
iquity?

24 Remember that thou <sup>a</sup>magnify his  
work, <sup>a</sup>which men behold<sup>24</sup>.

25 Every man may see it; man may be-  
hold it afar off.

26 Behold, God <sup>a</sup>is great, and we <sup>a</sup>know  
him not, neither can the number of his  
years be searched out.

27 For he <sup>a</sup>maketh small<sup>28</sup> the drops  
of water: they <sup>a</sup>pour down<sup>29</sup> rain <sup>a</sup>ac-  
cording to the vapour thereof<sup>30</sup>.

28 <sup>a</sup>Which the clouds do drop and distil  
upon man abundantly.

29 Also can any understand the spread-  
ings of the clouds, or the <sup>a</sup>noise of his  
tabernacle?

30 Behold, he <sup>a</sup>spreadeth his light<sup>31</sup> upon  
it, and <sup>a</sup>covereth <sup>a</sup>the bottom of the sea.

VAR. REND.—<sup>a</sup> V. 5. of. —<sup>a</sup> V. 7. yea, with kings  
on the throne—there maketh he them to sit for ever  
and be exalted. —<sup>a</sup> Vs. 11, 12. Omit. —<sup>a</sup> V. 12. breathe  
their last. —<sup>a</sup> V. 13. impious. —<sup>a</sup> cherish. —<sup>a</sup> V. 14.  
as that of the unclean (i.e. those consecrated to im-  
pure rites). —<sup>a</sup> V. 15. through. —<sup>a</sup> V. 16. So too  
he hath enticed thee out of the jaws of distress.  
—<sup>a</sup> V. 17. At 17. art become full of. —<sup>a</sup> V. 18. For  
beware lest wrath entice thee to mockery, *Schl. De.*  
(*Text doubtful*). —<sup>a</sup> and let not the greatness of the  
ransom mislead thee. —<sup>a</sup> V. 19. (So *Ge.*, altering two  
points, to make sense.) —<sup>a</sup> Vs. 20, 31. peoples.  
—<sup>a</sup> V. 20. *Lt.* go up (as dust)? —<sup>a</sup> V. 21. Or, humility,  
*Hi.* —<sup>a</sup> V. 22. doeth loftily. —<sup>a</sup> V. 24. whereof men  
do sing. —<sup>a</sup> V. 27. draweth up. —<sup>a</sup> V. 24. *lit.* filter.  
—<sup>a</sup> Or at his vapour, *Schl. De. Di.* —<sup>a</sup> V. 29. crashings.  
—<sup>a</sup> *Or* covert (Ps. 18. 11). —<sup>a</sup> V. 30. around him.—  
<sup>a</sup> covereth it over with, *Schl. Di. Hi.*

31 For <sup>a</sup>by them <sup>a</sup>judgeth he <sup>a</sup>the  
people<sup>31</sup>; he <sup>a</sup>giveth meat in abundance.  
32 <sup>a</sup>With clouds he covereth the light<sup>32</sup>;  
and <sup>a</sup>commandeth it not to shine by the  
cloud that cometh betwixt<sup>33</sup>.  
33 <sup>a</sup>The noise thereof sheweth concern-  
ing it, <sup>a</sup>the cattle also concerning <sup>a</sup>the  
vapour <sup>a</sup>β<sup>33</sup>.

## CHAPTER 37.

1 God is to be feared because of his great works.  
15 His wisdom is unsearchable in them.

AT this also my heart trembleth, and  
is moved out of his place.

2 <sup>a</sup>Hear attentively the noise of his  
voice, and the <sup>a</sup>sound that goeth out of  
his mouth.

3 He directeth it under the whole heav-  
en, and his <sup>a</sup>lightning unto the <sup>a</sup>ends  
of the earth.

4 After it <sup>a</sup>a voice roareth: he thunder-  
eth with the voice of his excellency; and  
he will not stay them when his voice is  
heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his  
voice; <sup>a</sup>great things doeth he, which we  
cannot comprehend.

6 For <sup>a</sup>he saith to the snow, <sup>a</sup>Be thou  
on the earth; <sup>a</sup>† likewise to the <sup>a</sup>small  
rain <sup>a</sup>3, and to the <sup>a</sup>great rain of his  
strength<sup>4</sup>.

7 He sealeth up the hand of every man;  
but <sup>a</sup>β that all men may know his  
work<sup>5</sup>.

8 Then the beasts <sup>a</sup>go into dens, and  
remain in their <sup>a</sup>places.

9 <sup>a</sup>Out of the <sup>a</sup>south cometh the whirl-  
wind: and cold out of the <sup>a</sup>7 north.

10 <sup>a</sup>By the breath of God frost is given:  
and the breadth of the waters is strait-  
ened.

11 <sup>a</sup>Also by watering he wearyeth the  
thick cloud: he scattereth <sup>a</sup>† his bright  
cloud<sup>6</sup>.

12 And <sup>a</sup>it is <sup>a</sup>turned round about by  
his counsels: that they may <sup>a</sup>do what-  
soever he commandeth them upon the  
face of the <sup>a</sup>world in the earth<sup>10</sup>.

13 <sup>a</sup>He causeth it to come, whether  
for <sup>a</sup>correction, or <sup>a</sup>for his land, or <sup>a</sup>for  
mercy<sup>11</sup>.

14 Harken unto this, O Job: stand still,  
and <sup>a</sup>consider the wondrous works of  
God.

15 Dost thou know <sup>a</sup>when God dis-  
posed <sup>a</sup>12 them, and <sup>a</sup>caused the light of  
his cloud to shine?

16 <sup>a</sup>Dost thou know the balancings of  
the clouds, the wondrous works of <sup>a</sup>him  
which is perfect in knowledge?

17 <sup>a</sup>How thy garments are warm <sup>a</sup>16, when  
he quieteth the earth by the south wind?

VAR. REND.—<sup>a</sup> V. 31. thereby. —<sup>a</sup> V. 32. He hath  
covered both hands with light. —<sup>a</sup> giveth it charge  
against the adversary, *Ev. Di. Or.* —<sup>a</sup> as one who  
hitteth his mark, *De.* —<sup>a</sup> V. 33. His roaring sheweth  
tidings of him; the cattle even, of one who is  
coming up, *Ev. Di. Di. But see Var. Read.*  
*Chap. 37.* <sup>a</sup> V. 2. muttering, *Rodwell.* —<sup>a</sup> V. 6.  
*Rather, Fall.* —<sup>a</sup> rain-shower. —<sup>a</sup> shower of his  
mighty rains. —<sup>a</sup> V. 8. lairs. —<sup>a</sup> V. 9. *Lit.* chamber;  
comp. ch. 9. 9. —<sup>a</sup> *Lit.* (cloud-) dispelling ones.  
—<sup>a</sup> V. 11. He freighteth also the clouds with plen-  
tiful moisture; he spreadeth abroad his light-  
ning-clouds. —<sup>a</sup> V. 12. they are. —<sup>a</sup> 10 earthly world.  
—<sup>a</sup> V. 13. Whether for a rod, if (it be proper)  
for his earth (or, for the land thereof), or for  
kindness he cause it to come, *Ev. Schl. Di.* (*Text  
doubtful*). —<sup>a</sup> V. 15. how God enjoineth. —<sup>a</sup> caus-  
eth. —<sup>a</sup> V. 17. Or, Thou whose, *Ev. Di. Di.*  
Or, parenthetically referring to the stillness before the  
storm in ch. 38. 1 (Thy garments are hot, *etc.*), *Hi.*  
VAR. READ.—*Chap. 36.* V. 33. β who maketh anger  
to glow against injustice, *Hi. Bi.* following out  
traces of reading in *Targ. Sept. Pesch. Symm. Theod.*  
*Chap. 37.* V. 7. β So *Vulg. Ol.*; that all men of  
his making may come to knowledge, *Heb. text,  
Schl. De. Di.*

Before  
CH. 18  
cf. 15. 33.

a ch. 17. 13.  
a 23. 25.

† Ps. 136. 28.  
Acts 14. 17.

† Ps. 147. 6.  
† 1 Kings 18.  
41. 25.

† Heb. that  
which  
goeth up.

† Heb. Hear  
in hearing.

† Heb. light.

† Heb.  
wings of  
the earth.

† Ps. 23. 2.  
a 23. 25.

† Job. 1. 2.  
a 23. 25.

† Rev. 15. 2.  
† Ps. 147. 24.  
17.

† Heb. and  
the shower  
of rain,  
and to the  
showers of  
rain of his  
strength.

† Ps. 104. 7.

† Heb.  
Out of the  
chamber.

† Heb.  
muttering  
winds.

† Job. 23. 25.  
20.

† Ps. 147. 22.  
16. 30.

† Heb.  
the cloud of  
his light.

† Ps. 148. 8.  
a 23. 25.

† 1 Sam. 2. 14.  
20.

† 1 Sam. 2. 14.  
20.

† 1 Sam. 2. 14.  
20.

† Heb.  
a rod.

† Job. 23. 25.  
20.

† 1 Sam. 2. 14.  
20.

† Job. 11. 2.

† Ps. 136. 28.

† Job. 23. 25.  
20.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1850.

Gen. 1. 6.  
Isa. 40. 26.

Job. Gold.

Tim. 6.

ch. 36. 1.

Isa. 1. 2.

Matt. 11.

Cor. 1. 28.

18 Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?

19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; for we cannot order our speech by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

21 And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds; but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

22 Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God is terrible majesty.

23 Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

24 Men do therefore fear him: he respecteth not any that are wise of heart.

## CHAPTER 38.

1 God challengeth Job to answer. 4 God, by his mighty works, convinceth Job of ignorance, 31 and of imbecility.

THEN the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

3 Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and thou answer thou me.

4 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

6 Whereupon are the foundations thereof? fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof?

7 When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy?

8 Or who shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had issued out of the womb?

9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddling-band for it,

10 And I brake up for it my deereed place, and set bars and doors,

11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?

12 Hast thou commanded the morning since thy days; and caused the dayspring to know his place;

13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light is withdrawn, and the high arm shall be broken.

16 Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?

17 Have the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where is the way where light dwelleth? and as for darkness, where is the place thereof?

20 That thou shouldst take it to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldst know the paths to the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou that because thou wast born? or because the number of thy days is great?

22 Hast thou entered into the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail,

23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

24 By what way is the light parted, which scattereth the east wind upon the earth?

25 Who hath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;

26 To cause it to rain on the earth, where no man is; on the wilderness, wherein there is no man;

27 To satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

28 Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?

30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of the Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?

32 Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?

33 Knowest thou the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, Here we are?

36 Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom, or who can stay the bottles of heaven?

38 When the dust groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill the appetite of the young lions,

40 When they couch in their dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?

41 Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

VAR. READ.—10 V. 18. surveyed unto the breadths.—11 V. 19. to the abode of light.—12 V. 21. Thou knowest it (ironically).—13 for...and.—14 V. 24. (and how) spreadeth.—15 V. 25. rainstorm.

16 V. 31. fifters, *Ev. Schl. De. Di. Hi.*—17 More probably, Sirius, *Stern, Nö. Schr.*; *Heb. Kimah.*

18 V. 32. i.e. according to tradition, the signs of the zodiac; or, more probably, the Hyades, *Stern, Nö. Schr.*—19 *Heb. Aish* (i.e. probably Alcyone, the brightest star among the Pleiades, *Stern, Nö. Schr.*).—20 *Heb. her.*—21 V. 33. determine the influence thereof on.—22 V. 36. Or, dark clouds, *Di. Hi. Me.*—23 Or, appearances (in the sky), *Schau, Ev. Di. Hi. More probably, eye, La.*—24 V. 37. tilt.

25 V. 38. runneth into a molten mass.—26 V. 41. when they.

VAR. READ.—V. 24. 3 wind, *Ev. Me.*—V. 30. 3 The waters close together like a stone, and the face of the deep hideth itself, *Me.* transposing the verbs.—V. 32. 3 comfort (Aish for her sons), *Me. Hi. (pts.)*

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1850.

Or, et.

Ps. 135. 7.

Ex. 9. 18.

Joah. 10. 11.

Isa. 30. 30.

Isa. 13. 11.

Rev. 16. 21.

ch. 26. 26.

Ps. 107. 35.

Ps. 147. 8.

Jer. 14. 22.

Ps. 147. 16.

Heb. is taken.

g ch. 37. 10.

ch. 8. 9.

Amos. 8. 1.

Or, The seven stars.

Heb. Cima.

Heb. Cestil.

Or, The twelve signs.

Heb. guide them.

Jer. 31. 36.

Heb. Behold us?

ch. 38. 8.

Ps. 51. 6.

Eccles. 3. 26.

Heb. who can cause to be down.

Or, When the dust is turned into mire.

Heb. is poured.

Ps. 104. 21.

Isa. 14. 15.

Heb. the life.

Ps. 147. 9.

Matt. 6. 26.

VAR. READ.—15 V. 18. Canst.—16 mirror.—17 V. 20. or hath a man (ever) demanded that he should.—18 V. 21. Or, Thus then men cannot see the light, which is brilliant in the sky, when a wind has passed over and cleared them, *Ev. Schl. Di.*

19 V. 22. upon.—20 V. 23. Or, but unto justice and full righteousness he doth no violence, *Ev. De. Di. Hi.*—Chap. 38. 1 V. 2. i.e. the divine counsel.—3 V. 6. Lit. sunk.—4 V. 10. made abrupt (lit. broke) my boundary for it, *Ev. De. Di.*—5 V. 13. skirts.

6 V. 14. That it might change like clay under a seal, and that (all things) might stand forth as in, *De. Di. Hi.*—7 V. 15. might be.—8 Omis.—9 V. 16. ground.—10 V. 17. revealed.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 38. V. 10. 3 made, *Sept. Psal. Vulg. Me.*

Before  
CHRIST  
at 1620.

## CHAPTER 39.

1 Of the wild goats and hinds. 5 Of the wild ass. 9 The unicorn. 13 The peacock, stork, and ostrich. 19 The horse. 25 The hawk. 27 The eagle.

**K**NOWEST thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when the hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bew themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn<sup>1</sup>; they go forth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath rent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

6 Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the barren land his dwellings.

7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the driver.

8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?

10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather it into thy barn?

13 Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or wings and feathers unto the ostrich?

14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.

16 She is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not hers: her labour is in vain without fear;

17 Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he imparted to her understanding.

18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?

20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? is the glory of his nostrils as the terrible?

21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on to meet the armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierce-

ness and rage: neither believeth he that it is the sound of the trumpet.

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up at thy command, and make her nest on high?

28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place,

29 From thence she seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and where the slain are, there is she.

## CHAPTER 40.

1 Job humbleth himself to God. 2 God stretcheth him up to show his righteousness, power, and wisdom.

**M**OREOVER the LORD answered Job, and said,

2 Shall he that contendeth with the Almighty instruct him? he that reproveth God, let him answer it.

3 Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

4 Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.

6 Then answered the LORD unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 Gird up thy loins now like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?

9 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with a voice like him?

10 Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.

11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one that is proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

15 Behold now the behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Now, his strength is in his loins, and his force is in the navel of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

18 His bones are as like bars of iron.

19 He is the chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.

20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field play.

21 V. 24. etc. for joy. 22. as often as it soundeth. 23. his. 24. his. 25. his. 26. his. 27. his. 28. his. 29. his. 30. his. 31. his. 32. his. 33. his. 34. his. 35. his. 36. his. 37. his. 38. his. 39. his. 40. his. 41. his. 42. his. 43. his. 44. his. 45. his. 46. his. 47. his. 48. his. 49. his. 50. his. 51. his. 52. his. 53. his. 54. his. 55. his. 56. his. 57. his. 58. his. 59. his. 60. his. 61. his. 62. his. 63. his. 64. his. 65. his. 66. his. 67. his. 68. his. 69. his. 70. his. 71. his. 72. his. 73. his. 74. his. 75. his. 76. his. 77. his. 78. his. 79. his. 80. his. 81. his. 82. his. 83. his. 84. his. 85. his. 86. his. 87. his. 88. his. 89. his. 90. his. 91. his. 92. his. 93. his. 94. his. 95. his. 96. his. 97. his. 98. his. 99. his. 100. his.

**VAR. READ.—**Chap. 39. 1 V. 4. in the open country. 2 V. 7. tumult. 3 heareth. 4 V. 9. 10. wild bull. Houghton. 5 V. 10. to. 6 V. 12. Or, gather thy flour, i.e. thy grain. Schw. Ew. Schl. De. 7 V. 13. The wing of the (female) ostrich beateth joyously: is it a kindly pinion and plumage? Ew. Schl. De. Di. (contrasting the habits of the ostrich with those of the stork, the bird named from its 'kindness' towards its young.) 8 V. 18. At the fit season. 9 Lit. laetheth herself. 10 V. 19. courage. 11 i.e. neighing; so Schl. Rather, shaking (i.e. the mane). De. Me. H. 12 V. 20. Doest thou make him bound as a locust? 13 his majestic snorting. 14 V. 23. javelin.

**VAR. READ.—**Chap. 39. 7. 18.  $\beta$  in running, Hl. (1.)

Before  
CHRIST  
at 1620.

† Heb. by the word; 9 Jer. 48. 11. Chas. 4.

† Matt. 24. 28. Luke 12. 2.

† ch. 22. 2.

† Exod. 9. 1. ch. 41. 1. 2. ch. 22. 2. 3. ch. 22. 2.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

† ch. 22. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1320.

† Heb. as  
expresseth.  
10 Or, will  
any take  
him in his  
right, or  
have his  
nose with a  
pin?  
ch. 41. 1, 2.

† That is, a  
whole, or a  
whirlpool.  
10 Ps. 104. 26.  
Isa. 57. 1.  
† Heb.  
which thou  
dreadest?  
10 Is. 37. 36.

\* Rom. 11.  
3.  
10 Ps. 79. 9.  
Dove. 10. 14.  
Ps. 11.  
2. 30. 12.  
1 Cor. 10. 24.  
25.  
10 Or,  
strife.

† Heb.  
strong  
pieces of  
shield.

**VAR. REND.**—12 Ps. 21, 22. lotus, *A.W. Sch. Sw. de.*—13 V. 23. torrent.—14 V. 23. If a river force (his way), he trembleth not; he is without care (even) when a Jordan rusheth upon.—15 V. 24. Let (any) take him [spoken defiantly, or, men take him] while he looketh on (?); let (any) bore (or, men bore) through his nose with snares.—*Chap. 41.* 1 V. 1. i.e. the crocodile.—2 press down his tongue with a cord.—3 V. 2. a rush-rope.—4 Or, spike.—5 V. 6. traffic with.—6 Heb. Canaanites.—7 F. 8. think upon.—8 thou wilt do so no more.—9 V. 9. his hope.—10 V. 10. He is not sure enough to.—11 V. 11. Or, assaulted, Me.—12 V. 12. Or, take his babbling in silence, nor his proud talk, nor his graceful (?) ordering (of words), Me.—13 V. 13. Into the double row of his teeth?—14 V. 15. Lit. channels of shields.—15 V. 19. torches.

**VAR. REND.**—*Chap. 41.* 1. Ps. 9—12. 8 (Me. places these verses, which seem to break the connection, immediately before ch. 38. 1, as an introductory speech of the LORD. *Suppl.* And the LORD said, *before v. 9.*)—2 V. 9. (will) he also fight against my (appearance)? *Me.* (1.)—3 V. 10. 8, *Me.* (2.)—4 V. 11. 8 and prospered (ch. 9. 4), *Me.* (1.)

21 He lieth under the <sup>12</sup>shady trees, in the cover of the reed, and fens.  
22 The <sup>13</sup>shady trees cover him with their shadow; the willows of the <sup>14</sup>brook compass him about.  
23 <sup>15</sup>Behold, † he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into <sup>16</sup>his mouth.  
24 <sup>17</sup>He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pierceth through snares <sup>18</sup>.

## CHAPTER 41.

*Of God's great power in the leviathan.*

**C**ANST thou draw out <sup>1</sup>the leviathan with an hook? or <sup>2</sup>his tongue with a cord <sup>3</sup>† which thou lettest down? <sup>4</sup>Canst thou <sup>5</sup>put <sup>6</sup>an hook <sup>7</sup>into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a <sup>8</sup>thorn?

<sup>9</sup>Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words unto thee?

<sup>10</sup>Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

<sup>11</sup>Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

<sup>12</sup>Shall the companions <sup>13</sup>make a banquet of <sup>14</sup>him? shall they part him among the <sup>15</sup>merchants?

<sup>16</sup>Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears? <sup>17</sup>8 Lay thine hand upon him, † remember the battle, <sup>18</sup>do no more.

<sup>19</sup>8 Behold, <sup>20</sup>the hope of him <sup>21</sup>is in vain: shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?

<sup>22</sup>None <sup>23</sup>is so fierce that <sup>24</sup>he dare stir him up: who then is able to stand before me?

<sup>25</sup>Who hath <sup>26</sup>prevented me, <sup>27</sup>that I should repay him? <sup>28</sup>whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.

<sup>29</sup>I will not <sup>30</sup>conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion <sup>31</sup>.

<sup>32</sup>Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come <sup>33</sup>to him [with his double bridle]? <sup>34</sup>

<sup>35</sup>Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth are terrible round about.

<sup>36</sup>His <sup>37</sup>† scales are <sup>38</sup>his pride, shut up together as with a close seal.

<sup>39</sup>One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

<sup>40</sup>They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

<sup>41</sup>By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.

<sup>42</sup>Out of his mouth go <sup>43</sup>burning lamps <sup>44</sup>, and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot <sup>21</sup>or caldron <sup>22</sup>.  
21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and <sup>23</sup>† sorrow is turned into joy before him <sup>24</sup>.  
23 † The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm <sup>25</sup>in themselves <sup>26</sup>; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a <sup>27</sup>piece of the <sup>28</sup>nether mill-stone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of <sup>26</sup>breakings they <sup>27</sup>purify themselves <sup>28</sup>.

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot <sup>29</sup>hold: the spear, the dart, nor the <sup>30</sup>habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The <sup>29</sup>arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are <sup>30</sup>counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 <sup>31</sup>† Sharp stones <sup>32</sup>are under him: he spreadeth <sup>33</sup>sharp pointed things <sup>34</sup>upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; <sup>33</sup>one would think the deep to be hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, <sup>34</sup>who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the <sup>35</sup>children of pride <sup>36</sup>.

## CHAPTER 42.

*1 Job submitteth himself unto God. 7 God, preferring Job's cause, maketh his friends submit themselves, and accepteth him. 10 He magnifieth and bleaseth Job. 15 Job's age and death.*

**T**HEN Job answered the LORD, and <sup>1</sup>said,

<sup>2</sup>I know that thou <sup>3</sup>canst do every thing, and that <sup>4</sup>I no thought can be withholden from thee.

<sup>5</sup>† Who is he that hideth counsel without knowledge? <sup>6</sup>therefore have I uttered that I understood not; <sup>7</sup>things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

<sup>8</sup>† Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: <sup>9</sup>I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me <sup>10</sup>.

<sup>11</sup>† I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee.

<sup>12</sup>Wherefore I <sup>13</sup>† abhor myself <sup>14</sup>, and repent in dust and ashes.

<sup>15</sup>† And it was so, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me the thing that is right, as my servant Job hath.

<sup>16</sup>Therefore take unto you now <sup>17</sup>seven bullocks and seven rams, and <sup>18</sup>go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall <sup>19</sup>pray for you: for <sup>20</sup>† I will accept: lest I deal with you <sup>21</sup>after your folly <sup>22</sup>, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job.

<sup>23</sup>And it was so, that after these things, <sup>24</sup>the LORD said, Behold, I have forgiven thee, as thou hast said.

<sup>25</sup>Therefore take unto thee <sup>26</sup>seven bullocks and seven rams, and <sup>27</sup>go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall <sup>28</sup>pray for you: for <sup>29</sup>† I will accept: lest I deal with you <sup>30</sup>after your folly <sup>31</sup>, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job.

**VAR. REND.**—16 V. 20. Rather, with rushes, *Ev. De. Dt.*—17 V. 23. before him danceth terror.—18 V. 23. upon him.—19 V. 24. *Omit.*—20 V. 25. despair.—21 lose themselves.—22 V. 25. If one lay at him with a sword, it will not.—23 V. 28. Lit. child of the bow.—24 V. 29. club is, *De.*—25 V. 32. Sharp pointed things.—26 threshing-sledge.—27 V. 34. i.e. wild beasts.—28 V. 34. A citation of the Lord's words in ch. 38. 2. Counsel—the divine counsel.—29 V. 4. Citation of words of the Lord, ch. 38. 3. 40. 7. *Ev. Schl. De.*; or, of Job, ch. 18. 23. *H.*—30 V. 5. had.—31 V. 6. retract.—32 V. 8. over-hastily, *Hi.*

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1320.

† Heb.  
sorrow re-  
joiceth.  
† Heb. The  
fallings.

† Or,  
breastplate.

† Heb.  
Sharp  
pieces of  
poleward.

† Or,  
who behove  
themselves  
without  
fear.

\* Gen. 18.  
15.  
Matt. 19. 26.  
Mark 10. 27.  
Lk. 16. 36.  
Luk. 18. 27.  
† Or, no  
thought of  
things can be  
hindered.  
ch. 28. 2.  
e Ps. 40. 5.  
e 131. 1.  
e 139. 6.  
ch. 38. 3.  
e 40. 7.  
e Ezra 9. 6.  
ch. 40. 6.

/ Num. 23. 1.  
/ Matt. 5.  
24.  
e Gen. 30.  
17.  
James 5. 15.  
16.  
1 John 5. 16.  
† Heb.  
his face,  
or, person.  
1 Sam. 25.  
35.  
Mal. 1. 8.



Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1200.

† Heb. the  
face of Job.

† Heb. 14. 7.  
138. 1.

† Heb. add-  
ed all that  
had been to  
Job unto the  
devil.

Isa. 40. 2.

1 See  
ch. 19. 12.

— ch. 8. 7.

James 5. 11.

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the Lord commanded them: the Lord also accepted of Job.

10 And the Lord turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the Lord gave Job twice as much as he had before.

11 Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the Lord had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an earring of gold.

12 So the Lord blessed the latter end

of Job more than his beginning: for he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses.

13 He had also seven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first, Jemima; and the name of the second, Kezia; and the name of the third, Kerem-happuch.

15 And in all the land were no women found so fair as the daughters of Job: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

16 After this lived Job an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, even four generations.

17 So Job died, being old and full of days.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1200.

— See  
ch. 1. 1.

— ch. 1. 1.

— ch. 1. 1.

— Gen. 2. 4.

## THE BOOK OF PSALMS.

### PSALM 1.

1 The happiness of the godly. 4 The unhappiness of the ungodly.

BLESSED is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

4 The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

### PSALM 2.

1 The kingdom of Christ. 10 Kings are exhorted to accept it.

WHY do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his anointed, saying,

3 Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion.

7 I will declare it the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, Thy son art thou; this day have I begotten thee.

8 Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Prov. 14. 20. Isa. 50. 10. Jer. 17. 7. Rom. 9. 33. & 10. 11.

### PSALM 3.

The security of God's protection.

A Psalm of David, when he fled from Abimelech his son.

LORD, how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many there be which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selah.

3 But thou, O Lord, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head.

4 I cried unto the Lord with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah.

5 I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O Lord; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah.

### PSALM 4.

1 David prayeth for audience. 2 He reprovehth and exhorteth his enemies. 3 Man's happiness is in God's favour.

To the chief Musician on David.

HEAR me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; I have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

VAR. RECD.—V. 11. So He. Hu. De. Pr.; shaka. Ge. Ew. Hi.—V. 12. So Psal. Ge. De. W. He. De. Pu. Pe. Kamp. (doubtfully); Kiss (or, do homage purely, Ag. Symm. Jer.; Embrose instruction (Sept. Targ. Vulg. Ew.—Rather, on—) for— easily.—Happy.—Ps. 3. 1 V. 2. A musical term of uncertain signification: Sept., 'interlude or symphony'; Ew. De. Eie., 'forte'; V. 3. around.—V. 5. am awaked.—sustaineth, Ew. Hu. De. Pe.—V. 8. be, Hu. De. Pe.—Pe. 4. & Telle. (i.e. string)

Prov. 4. 14, 15.

1 Cor. 13. 12.

Isa. 26. 4.

Jer. 15. 17.

Isa. 119. 35, 47, 92.

Josh. 1. 8.

Ps. 119. 1, 97.

Jer. 17. 8.

Ezek. 47. 12.

† Heb. fade.

Gen. 30. 2, 23.

Isa. 3. 10.

Job 31. 13.

Ps. 35. 5.

Isa. 17. 13.

Isa. 29. 5.

Hos. 13. 3.

Ps. 37. 18.

Nah. 1. 7.

John 10. 14.

2 Tim. 2. 19.

1007.

Ps. 46. 6.

Acts 6. 23, 26.

1 Cor. 14. 20.

† Heb. meditate.

Ps. 45. 7.

John 1. 41.

Jer. 8. 1.

Luke 19. 14.

Ps. 11. 4.

Ps. 27. 13.

139. 8.

Prov. 1. 26.

1 Cor. 13. 12.

† Heb. oriented.

† Heb. upon Zion, the hill of my holiness.

2 Sam. 5. 7.

1 Cor. 13. 12.

1 Cor. 13. 12.

1 Cor. 13. 12.

Acts 13. 23. Hebr. 1. 5. & 5. 5. A Ps. 22. 27.

1 Cor. 13. 12. Dan. 7. 13, 14. See John 17. 4, 5.

VAR. RECD.—V. 9. restored the prosperity, Ew. Ol. Bo. Di. Kue.—V. 11. Heb. kesita (so in Gen. 33. 17).—V. 12. 4. s. Dove.—i.e. Cassia.—10 i.e. Horn of eye-paint.—Ps. 1. 1 V. 1. Happy.—i.e. assembly, Ew. Hi. Hu. De.—V. 3. rivulets.—V. 5. do, Ew. He. Hu. De.—V. 6. taketh notice of, Hi. Hu.—Ps. 2. 1 V. 1. peoples.—V. 6. (Saying.) But I—I have fixed, Bo. Hu. De. Eie. Pe.

1 Tim. 2.  
19.  
2 Pet. 2. 9.  
2 Eph. 4. 26.  
1 Cor. 13. 12.  
2 Cor. 22. 3.  
1 Pet. 10. 16.  
1 Tim. 17. 19.  
2 Sam. 12. 12.  
1 Pet. 37. 8.  
1 Cor. 2. 1.  
1 Sam. 2. 3.  
1 Tim. 2. 12.  
1 Tim. 2. 12.  
1 Tim. 2. 12.  
1 Tim. 2. 12.  
1 Tim. 2. 12.  
1 Tim. 2. 12.  
1 Tim. 2. 12.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Selah.  
3 But know that the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.  
4 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah.  
5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and put your trust in the LORD.  
6 There be many that say, Who will shew us any good? O LORD, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.  
7 Thou hast put thy gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their corn and their wine increased.  
8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

## PSALM 5.

1 David prayeth, and professeth his study in prayer, that God favoureth not the wicked: David, professing his faith, prayeth unto God to guide him, 10 to destroy his enemies, 11 and to preserve the godly.

To the chief Musician upon Neginoth, A Psalm of David.

GIVE ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.

2 Harken unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for unto thee will I pray.

3 My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part is very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchre; they flatter with their tongue.

10 Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels; eat them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as with a shield.

13 Or, from their counsels. 14 Let. 15. 12. 16 Heb. thou convertest them. 17 Ps. 116. 12. 18 Heb. thou convertest them.

## PSALM 6.

1 David's complaint in his sickness. 8 By faith he triumpheth over his enemies. To the chief Musician on Neginoth, upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am weak: O LORD, heal me; for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O LORD, how long?

4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.

5 For in death there is no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks?

6 I am weary with my groaning; I all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears.

7 Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

8 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return and be ashamed suddenly.

## PSALM 7.

1 David prayeth against the malice of his enemies, professing his innocence. 10 By faith he seeth his defence, and the destruction of his enemies.

1 Shigionoth of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the words of Cush the Benjamite.

O LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:

2 Let not the tear my soul like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is none to deliver.

3 O LORD my God, if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy):

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. Selah.

6 Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and awake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: thou shalt therefore return thou on high.

8 The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, according to mine righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.

11 God will judge the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.

1 Ps. 2. 4.  
2 Ps. 62. 2.  
3 Ps. 62. 2.  
4 Ps. 12.  
5 Ps. 12.  
6 Ps. 12.  
7 Ps. 12.  
8 Ps. 12.  
9 Ps. 12.  
10 Ps. 12.  
11 Ps. 12.  
12 Ps. 12.  
13 Ps. 12.  
14 Ps. 12.  
15 Ps. 12.  
16 Ps. 12.  
17 Ps. 12.  
18 Ps. 12.  
19 Ps. 12.  
20 Ps. 12.  
21 Ps. 12.  
22 Ps. 12.  
23 Ps. 12.  
24 Ps. 12.  
25 Ps. 12.  
26 Ps. 12.  
27 Ps. 12.  
28 Ps. 12.  
29 Ps. 12.  
30 Ps. 12.  
31 Ps. 12.

1 Or, upon the eighth: See 1 Chr. 15. 21.  
2 Ps. 12, title.  
3 Ps. 28. 1.  
4 Jer. 10. 24.  
5 Jer. 46. 28.  
6 Ps. 61. 4.  
7 Hos. 6. 1.  
8 Ps. 90. 12.  
9 Ps. 20. 9.  
10 Ps. 11.  
11 Ps. 117.  
12 Ps. 117.  
13 Ps. 117.  
14 Ps. 117.  
15 Ps. 117.  
16 Ps. 117.  
17 Ps. 117.  
18 Ps. 117.  
19 Ps. 117.  
20 Ps. 117.  
21 Ps. 117.  
22 Ps. 117.  
23 Ps. 117.  
24 Ps. 117.  
25 Ps. 117.  
26 Ps. 117.  
27 Ps. 117.  
28 Ps. 117.  
29 Ps. 117.  
30 Ps. 117.  
31 Ps. 117.

1 Hab. 3. 1.  
2 Sam. 10. 102.  
3 Or, business.  
4 Ps. 31. 15.  
5 Ps. 28. 13.  
6 Ps. 50. 21.  
7 Heb. not a deliverer.  
8 Ps. 31. 16.  
9 Ps. 31. 16.  
10 Ps. 31. 16.  
11 Ps. 31. 16.  
12 Ps. 31. 16.  
13 Ps. 31. 16.  
14 Ps. 31. 16.  
15 Ps. 31. 16.  
16 Ps. 31. 16.  
17 Ps. 31. 16.  
18 Ps. 31. 16.  
19 Ps. 31. 16.  
20 Ps. 31. 16.  
21 Ps. 31. 16.  
22 Ps. 31. 16.  
23 Ps. 31. 16.  
24 Ps. 31. 16.  
25 Ps. 31. 16.  
26 Ps. 31. 16.  
27 Ps. 31. 16.  
28 Ps. 31. 16.  
29 Ps. 31. 16.  
30 Ps. 31. 16.  
31 Ps. 31. 16.

1 Ps. 94. 2.  
2 Ps. 44. 23.  
3 Ps. 18. 20.  
4 Ps. 24.  
5 Ps. 16. 7.  
6 1 Chr. 28. 9.  
7 Ps. 120. 1.  
8 Jer. 11. 20.  
9 Jer. 17. 10.  
10 Rev. 3. 23.  
11 Heb. My brother is upon God.  
12 Ps. 125. 4.  
13 Or, God is a righteous judge.

VAR. REVD.—2 V. 2. Or, deubtly marvellously with (ch. 17. 7). De, and substantially Ge. Ol.  
3 Or, devoted toward him. Sw. Ol.  
4 Or, angry, but, Sept. Hi. De. Eia. consider in. Sw. Hi. De. F. 8. maketh me dwell solitarily. See Deut. 32. 28.—F. 8. 1 Title. Perhaps, flutes, Ge. De. doubtfully.—F. 8. do I set in order, Ge. Hi. De. F. 8. look out.—F. 8. boastful.—F. 8. do. destroyest.—F. 8. abhorreth.—F. 7. may.—F. 8. do.—F. 8. Rather, plain.—F. 9. Lit. certainty.  
11 Or, a great gulf, Hi. De. F. 9. 10. Hold them as guilty.—F. 8. down, Sw. Hi. Hi.—F. 11. take refuge.—F. 12. dost.

VAR. REVD.—Ps. 6. 1 Title. i.e. strings.—2 Lit. eighth—either, on the octave (below), i.e. in the bass, Ge. De.; or, on the eighth tone, Sw. Hi.—3 V. 2. languish away.—F. 7. vexation.—F. 10. be turned back.—F. 7. 1 Title. Perhaps, a hymn of ecstasy, Sw. E3. De.—F. 1. have I taken refuge. (So frequently).—F. 6. Or, against, Hi. Hi. De.—F. 8. thou that hast ordained judgment!—F. 7. And let.—F. 7. 8. peoples, Sw. Hi. De.—F. 7. V. 8. and over it.—F. 8. will or doth.—F. 10. shield is upon.—F. 11. is a righteous judge, and a God that is angry.

• Deut. 28. 41.  
• Deut. 28. 42.  
• Ps. 64. 7.  
• Job 15. 25.  
Isa. 32. 11.  
• Jer. 4. 1.  
James 1. 13.  
† Heb. He hath dipped a pit.  
• Ps. 7. 16.  
• Ps. 7. 16.  
• Ps. 9. 15.  
• Ps. 10. 2.  
• Ps. 10. 3.  
• Ps. 22. 12.  
• Ps. 141. 10.  
Prov. 5. 22.  
• Ps. 27. 17.  
Eccl. 10. 8.  
• 1 Kin. 3. 22.  
Ecc. 9. 23.

12 <sup>11</sup> If he turn not <sup>11</sup>, he will = what his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he <sup>13</sup> ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors <sup>13</sup>.

14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived <sup>14</sup> mischief, and brought forth falsehood.

15 He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.

16 His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high.

## PSALM 8.

God's glory is magnified by his works, and by his love to man.

To the chief Musician upon 1 Gittith, A Psalm of David.

**O** LORD our Lord, how <sup>2</sup> excellent is thy name in all the earth! <sup>2</sup> who <sup>2</sup> hast set thy glory <sup>2</sup> above the heavens. <sup>3</sup> Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou <sup>3</sup> ordained strength <sup>3</sup> because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still <sup>3</sup> the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I <sup>3</sup> consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him <sup>5</sup> a little lower than the angels <sup>5</sup>, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; <sup>6</sup> thou hast put <sup>6</sup> <sup>6</sup> things under his feet:

7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, <sup>8</sup> and whatsoever passeth <sup>8</sup> through the paths of the seas.

9 O LORD our Lord, how <sup>9</sup> excellent is thy name in all the earth!

## PSALM 9.

1 David praiseeth God for executing of judgment. 11 He incited others to praise him. 13 He prayeth that he may have cause to praise him.

To the chief Musician upon 1 Muth-labben, A Psalm of David.

**I** WILL praise thee, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O <sup>2</sup> thou most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, <sup>3</sup> they shall <sup>3</sup> fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For <sup>4</sup> thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou <sup>4</sup> satest in the throne judging <sup>4</sup> right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast <sup>5</sup> put out their name for ever and ever.

6 Thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.

7 But the LORD <sup>7</sup> shall endure <sup>7</sup> for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And <sup>8</sup> he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the <sup>8</sup> people in uprightness.

9 The LORD also will <sup>9</sup> be a <sup>9</sup> refuge for the oppressed, a <sup>9</sup> refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that <sup>10</sup> know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zion: <sup>11</sup> declare among the <sup>11</sup> people his doings.

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood, he <sup>12</sup> remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the <sup>12</sup> humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble <sup>13</sup> which I <sup>13</sup> suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion: <sup>14</sup> I will <sup>14</sup> rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit <sup>15</sup> that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 The LORD <sup>16</sup> is <sup>16</sup> known by the judgment <sup>16</sup> which he executeth <sup>16</sup>: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. <sup>16</sup> Higgaion. Selah <sup>16</sup>.

17 The wicked <sup>17</sup> shall be turned into hell <sup>17</sup>, and all the nations <sup>17</sup> that forget God.

18 For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: <sup>18</sup> the expectation of the poor shall not perish for ever.

19 Arise, O LORD; let not man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put <sup>20</sup> them in fear <sup>20</sup>: O LORD <sup>20</sup> that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

## PSALM 10.

1 David complaineth to God of the outrage of the wicked. 13 He prayeth for remedy. 15 He professeth his confidence.

**W**HY standest thou afar off, O LORD? why hidest thou <sup>1</sup> thyself in times of trouble?

2 The wicked in <sup>2</sup> his pride doth persecute the poor: <sup>2</sup> let them be <sup>2</sup> taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked <sup>3</sup> boasteth of his <sup>3</sup> heart's desire, and <sup>3</sup> blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth <sup>3</sup>.

4 The wicked, <sup>4</sup> through the pride of his countenance, <sup>4</sup> will not seek after God: <sup>4</sup> God is not in all his <sup>4</sup> thoughts.

5 His ways are always <sup>5</sup> grievous; <sup>5</sup> his judgments are far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, <sup>5</sup> he puffeth at them.

6 Or, all his thoughts are, There is no God. Ps. 14. 1. Prov. 24. 7. Isa. 46. 11. Ps. 12. 3.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>6</sup> V. 6. The enemy are come to an end, (they are) desolations for ever.—<sup>6</sup> V. 7. will sit.—<sup>6</sup> V. 8. 11. peoples.—<sup>6</sup> V. 9. So may the LORD.—<sup>6</sup> V. 10. high tower, Pe.—<sup>6</sup> V. 13. Because he that requirer blood.—<sup>6</sup> V. 14. that I may.—<sup>6</sup> V. 16. hath made himself known, he hath executed judgment.—<sup>6</sup> V. 17. must return to the Underworld (Sheol).—<sup>6</sup> V. 20. terror upon (or, before) them.—<sup>6</sup> V. 20. (This psalm forms the second part of Ps. 9, H. De. De. Cook; Ew. Hs., following Sept. Vulg., would unite them into one.)—<sup>6</sup> V. 2. Through the pride of the wicked the afflicted is on fire.—<sup>6</sup> V. 3. Or they (the latter) are, He. Ew. De. De.—<sup>6</sup> V. 2. the covetous remoneth, (yes,) contemneth the LORD, Ew. H. De.—<sup>6</sup> V. 4. in the haughtiness of his countenance (saith), He will not require; 'There is no God,' is the sum of his devices, De. Ps. de.—<sup>6</sup> V. 5. sure.

1 Or, The devices of the strong are come to a perpetual end; and their proud and about their about hath shown destroyed, Or.  
• Ps. 108. 12.  
• Ps. 111. 12.  
• Ps. 124. 12.  
• Ps. 127. 7.  
• Ps. 127. 8.  
• Ps. 127. 9.  
• Ps. 127. 10.  
• Ps. 127. 11.  
• Ps. 127. 12.  
• Ps. 127. 13.  
• Ps. 127. 14.  
• Ps. 127. 15.  
• Ps. 127. 16.  
• Ps. 127. 17.  
• Ps. 127. 18.  
• Ps. 127. 19.  
• Ps. 127. 20.  
• Ps. 127. 21.  
• Ps. 127. 22.  
• Ps. 127. 23.  
• Ps. 127. 24.  
• Ps. 127. 25.  
• Ps. 127. 26.  
• Ps. 127. 27.  
• Ps. 127. 28.  
• Ps. 127. 29.  
• Ps. 127. 30.  
• Ps. 127. 31.  
• Ps. 127. 32.  
• Ps. 127. 33.  
• Ps. 127. 34.  
• Ps. 127. 35.  
• Ps. 127. 36.  
• Ps. 127. 37.  
• Ps. 127. 38.  
• Ps. 127. 39.  
• Ps. 127. 40.  
• Ps. 127. 41.  
• Ps. 127. 42.  
• Ps. 127. 43.  
• Ps. 127. 44.  
• Ps. 127. 45.  
• Ps. 127. 46.  
• Ps. 127. 47.  
• Ps. 127. 48.  
• Ps. 127. 49.  
• Ps. 127. 50.  
• Ps. 127. 51.  
• Ps. 127. 52.  
• Ps. 127. 53.  
• Ps. 127. 54.  
• Ps. 127. 55.  
• Ps. 127. 56.  
• Ps. 127. 57.  
• Ps. 127. 58.  
• Ps. 127. 59.  
• Ps. 127. 60.  
• Ps. 127. 61.  
• Ps. 127. 62.  
• Ps. 127. 63.  
• Ps. 127. 64.  
• Ps. 127. 65.  
• Ps. 127. 66.  
• Ps. 127. 67.  
• Ps. 127. 68.  
• Ps. 127. 69.  
• Ps. 127. 70.  
• Ps. 127. 71.  
• Ps. 127. 72.  
• Ps. 127. 73.  
• Ps. 127. 74.  
• Ps. 127. 75.  
• Ps. 127. 76.  
• Ps. 127. 77.  
• Ps. 127. 78.  
• Ps. 127. 79.  
• Ps. 127. 80.  
• Ps. 127. 81.  
• Ps. 127. 82.  
• Ps. 127. 83.  
• Ps. 127. 84.  
• Ps. 127. 85.  
• Ps. 127. 86.  
• Ps. 127. 87.  
• Ps. 127. 88.  
• Ps. 127. 89.  
• Ps. 127. 90.  
• Ps. 127. 91.  
• Ps. 127. 92.  
• Ps. 127. 93.  
• Ps. 127. 94.  
• Ps. 127. 95.  
• Ps. 127. 96.  
• Ps. 127. 97.  
• Ps. 127. 98.  
• Ps. 127. 99.  
• Ps. 127. 100.  
• Ps. 127. 101.  
• Ps. 127. 102.  
• Ps. 127. 103.  
• Ps. 127. 104.  
• Ps. 127. 105.  
• Ps. 127. 106.  
• Ps. 127. 107.  
• Ps. 127. 108.  
• Ps. 127. 109.  
• Ps. 127. 110.  
• Ps. 127. 111.  
• Ps. 127. 112.  
• Ps. 127. 113.  
• Ps. 127. 114.  
• Ps. 127. 115.  
• Ps. 127. 116.  
• Ps. 127. 117.  
• Ps. 127. 118.  
• Ps. 127. 119.  
• Ps. 127. 120.  
• Ps. 127. 121.  
• Ps. 127. 122.  
• Ps. 127. 123.  
• Ps. 127. 124.  
• Ps. 127. 125.  
• Ps. 127. 126.  
• Ps. 127. 127.  
• Ps. 127. 128.  
• Ps. 127. 129.  
• Ps. 127. 130.  
• Ps. 127. 131.  
• Ps. 127. 132.  
• Ps. 127. 133.  
• Ps. 127. 134.  
• Ps. 127. 135.  
• Ps. 127. 136.  
• Ps. 127. 137.  
• Ps. 127. 138.  
• Ps. 127. 139.  
• Ps. 127. 140.  
• Ps. 127. 141.  
• Ps. 127. 142.  
• Ps. 127. 143.  
• Ps. 127. 144.  
• Ps. 127. 145.  
• Ps. 127. 146.  
• Ps. 127. 147.  
• Ps. 127. 148.  
• Ps. 127. 149.  
• Ps. 127. 150.  
• Ps. 127. 151.  
• Ps. 127. 152.  
• Ps. 127. 153.  
• Ps. 127. 154.  
• Ps. 127. 155.  
• Ps. 127. 156.  
• Ps. 127. 157.  
• Ps. 127. 158.  
• Ps. 127. 159.  
• Ps. 127. 160.  
• Ps. 127. 161.  
• Ps. 127. 162.  
• Ps. 127. 163.  
• Ps. 127. 164.  
• Ps. 127. 165.  
• Ps. 127. 166.  
• Ps. 127. 167.  
• Ps. 127. 168.  
• Ps. 127. 169.  
• Ps. 127. 170.  
• Ps. 127. 171.  
• Ps. 127. 172.  
• Ps. 127. 173.  
• Ps. 127. 174.  
• Ps. 127. 175.  
• Ps. 127. 176.  
• Ps. 127. 177.  
• Ps. 127. 178.  
• Ps. 127. 179.  
• Ps. 127. 180.  
• Ps. 127. 181.  
• Ps. 127. 182.  
• Ps. 127. 183.  
• Ps. 127. 184.  
• Ps. 127. 185.  
• Ps. 127. 186.  
• Ps. 127. 187.  
• Ps. 127. 188.  
• Ps. 127. 189.  
• Ps. 127. 190.  
• Ps. 127. 191.  
• Ps. 127. 192.  
• Ps. 127. 193.  
• Ps. 127. 194.  
• Ps. 127. 195.  
• Ps. 127. 196.  
• Ps. 127. 197.  
• Ps. 127. 198.  
• Ps. 127. 199.  
• Ps. 127. 200.

• Ps. 61.  
• Ps. 61, title.  
• Ps. 146. 12.

• Ps. 112. 6.  
• See Matt. 11. 25.  
• A. 21. 16.  
1 Cor. 1. 27.  
† Heb. founded.  
• Ps. 64. 16.  
• Ps. 111. 2.  
• Job 7. 17.  
Ps. 146. 3.  
Heb. 3. 6.

g Gen. 1. 26.  
28.  
1 Cor. 15. 27.  
Heb. 2. 8.  
† Heb. Fists of the air, and the fish of the sea, <sup>8</sup> and whatsoever passeth <sup>8</sup> through the paths of the seas.  
1 Cor. 1. 27.

1022.

• Ps. 5. 11.  
• Ps. 56. 2.  
• Ps. 53. 16.

† Heb. thou hast made my judgment.  
† Heb. in righteousness.  
• Deut. 9. 16.  
• Prov. 10. 7.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>11</sup> V. 12. So Hi. De.; Surely he will turn. Ew. Hs.—<sup>11</sup> V. 13. maketh his arrows flaming.—<sup>11</sup> V. 14. he conceiveth.—<sup>11</sup> V. 15. bringeth.—<sup>11</sup> Ps. 8.

1 Title. i.e. belonging to Gath or to a wine-press: either an instrument or tune from Gath (Tur. Ew. Hs.); or, a march of the Gittite guard, 3 Sam. 15. 18 (Hi. De.); or, a vintage-hymn (Sept. Vulg.).

2 Ps. 1. 9. glorious.—<sup>2</sup> V. 2. established a power (or defence).—<sup>2</sup> V. 5. lack but little of God, Hs. Hs. De. Key; little less than God, Ge. Hi. Pe.—<sup>2</sup> V. 8. travelling. B. Gr. (referring to man).—<sup>2</sup> V. 9.

1 Title. (Sense quite uncertain; supposed to be the name of a tune).—<sup>1</sup> V. 3. Or, Because.—<sup>1</sup> V. 8, because they, Hs. De. Pe. V. 1. β thou whose majesty is high, Sept. Cook (I); whose majesty reacheth, Ew. Hi. Ric. De. (pt.) (Rendering of A.V. is ungrammatical.)

Ps. 38. 6.  
Ezek. 8. 11.  
Lev. 24. 15.  
Rev. 18. 7.  
† Heb. unto  
generation and  
generation.

Psalm. 2. 14.  
† Heb.  
desires.

Job 30. 13.  
Ps. 12. 2.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

Exod. 8. 14.  
Ps. 17. 11.

† Heb. Aids  
themselves.

Ps. 17. 13.  
Mic. 7. 2.

† Heb. in  
the secret  
place.

† Heb. He  
breacheth  
himself.

† Heb. into  
his strong  
portion.

Job 22. 13.  
Ps. 73. 11.

Ezek. 8. 12.  
Ps. 2. 2.

† Heb. Aids  
themselves.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

† Heb.  
iniquity.

6 <sup>a</sup> He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: <sup>b</sup> for I shall <sup>c</sup> never be in adversity.

7 <sup>a</sup> His mouth is full of cursing and <sup>b</sup> deceit and <sup>c</sup> fraud: <sup>d</sup> under his tongue is mischief <sup>e</sup> and <sup>f</sup> vanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: <sup>a</sup> in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: <sup>b</sup> his eyes <sup>c</sup> are privily set against the <sup>d</sup> poor.

9 <sup>a</sup> He lieth in wait <sup>b</sup> secretly as a lion in his <sup>c</sup> den: he lieth in wait to catch the <sup>d</sup> poor: <sup>e</sup> he doth catch the <sup>f</sup> poor, <sup>g</sup> when he draweth him into <sup>h</sup> his net.

10 <sup>a</sup> He croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall <sup>b</sup> by his strong ones <sup>c</sup>.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: <sup>a</sup> he hideth his face; he will never see <sup>b</sup> it.

12 Arise, O LORD: O God, <sup>a</sup> lift up thine hand: forget not the <sup>b</sup> humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require <sup>a</sup> it.

14 Thou hast seen it; for thou beholdest mischief and <sup>a</sup> spite, to <sup>b</sup> requite it with <sup>c</sup> thine hand: the <sup>d</sup> poor <sup>e</sup> committeeth himself unto thee; <sup>f</sup> thou art the helper of the fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seek out his wickedness <sup>a</sup> till thou find none.

16 The LORD is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.

17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

18 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

19 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

20 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

21 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

22 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

23 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

24 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

25 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

26 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

27 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

28 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

29 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

30 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

31 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

32 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

33 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

34 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

35 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

36 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

37 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

38 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

39 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

40 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

41 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

42 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

43 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

44 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

45 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt cause <sup>a</sup> thine ear to hear:

46 To <sup>a</sup> judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that <sup>b</sup> the man of the earth may no more <sup>c</sup> oppress <sup>d</sup> him.

## PSALM 12.

1 David, destitute of human comfort, craveth help of God. 3 He comforteth himself with God's judgments on the wicked, and confidence in God's tried promise.

To the chief Musician. <sup>a</sup> Upon <sup>b</sup> Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

HELPER, LORD; for <sup>a</sup> the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2 <sup>a</sup> They speak <sup>b</sup> vanity every one with his neighbour: <sup>c</sup> with flattering lips and with <sup>d</sup> a double heart do they speak.

3 The LORD shall <sup>a</sup> cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh <sup>b</sup> proud things:

4 Who have said, <sup>a</sup> With our tongue will we prevail; <sup>b</sup> our lips <sup>c</sup> are our own: who <sup>d</sup> are lord over us?

5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, <sup>a</sup> now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him in safety <sup>b</sup> from him that <sup>c</sup> puffeth at him.

6 The words of the LORD are <sup>a</sup> pure words: as silver tried in a furnace <sup>b</sup> of earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve <sup>a</sup> them from this generation <sup>b</sup> for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, when <sup>a</sup> the vilest men are exalted.

9 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

10 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

11 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

12 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

13 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

14 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

15 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

16 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

17 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

18 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

19 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

20 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

21 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

22 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

23 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

24 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

25 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

26 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

27 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

28 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

29 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

30 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

31 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

32 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

33 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

34 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

35 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

36 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

37 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

38 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

39 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

40 LORD, thou shalt arise, O LORD, thou shalt be glorified.

## PSALM 13.

1 David complaineth of delay in help. 3 He prayeth for preventing grace. 5 He boasteth of divine mercy.

To the chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

HOW long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O LORD my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of death;

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.

5 But I have trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

## PSALM 14.

1 David describeth the corruption of a natural man. 4 He convinceth the wicked by the light of their conscience. 7 He glorieth in the salvation of God.

To the chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

THE fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good.

2 The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God.

3 They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

5 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

6 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

7 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

8 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

9 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

10 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

11 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

12 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

13 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

14 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

15 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

16 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

17 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

18 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

19 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

20 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

21 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

22 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

23 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

24 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

25 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

26 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

27 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

28 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

29 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

30 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

31 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

32 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

33 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

34 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

35 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

36 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

37 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

38 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

39 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

40 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

41 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

42 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

43 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

44 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

45 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

46 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

47 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

48 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

49 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

50 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

51 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

52 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

53 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

54 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

55 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

56 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

57 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

58 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

59 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

60 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

61 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

62 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

63 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

64 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

65 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

66 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

67 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

68 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

69 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

70 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

71 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

72 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

73 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

74 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

75 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

76 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

77 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

78 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

79 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

80 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

81 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

82 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

83 There is none that doeth good, no, not one.



† Heb. The  
thunder of  
his (that  
is of every  
one of them)  
is as a lion  
thundering  
in the forest.  
† Heb.  
cattle.  
† Heb.  
precious  
his face.  
\* Ps. 144. 1.  
\* Ps. 144. 1.  
† Heb. by thy  
word.  
† Heb.  
from  
men by their  
hand.  
\* Ps. 72. 12. Luke 14. 28. James 5. 5. † Or,  
their children are full. \* 1 John 2. 2. \* Ps. 4. 6, 7. & 14. 11. & 65. 4.

12 † Like as a lion that is greedy of his  
prey, and as it were a young lion flurk-  
ing in secret places.  
13 Arise, O LORD, †† disappoint him,  
cast him down: deliver my soul from  
the wicked, † which is † thy sword:  
14 † From men † which are † thy hand,  
O LORD, from men † of the world, † which  
have their portion in this life, † and whose  
belly thou fillest with thy hid treasure:  
† they † are full † of children, and leave  
the rest of their substance to their babes.  
15 As for me, † I will † behold thy face  
in righteousness: † I will † be satisfied,  
when I awake, with thy likeness.

## PSALM 18.

David praisteth God for his manifold and marvellous  
blessings.

To the chief Musician. A Psalm of David, the  
servant of the LORD, who spake unto the LORD  
the words of this song in the day that the LORD  
delivered him from the hand of all his enemies,  
and from the hand of Saul: And he said,

I WILL love thee, O LORD, my  
strength.

2 The LORD is my rock, and my fort-  
ress, and my deliverer; my God, † my  
strength, † in whom I will trust †; my  
buckler, and the horn of my salvation,  
and my high tower.

3 I will call upon the LORD, † who is  
worthy to be praised: so shall I be † saved  
from mine enemies.

4 The sorrows of death compassed  
me, and the floods of ungodly men  
made me afraid.

5 The sorrows of hell compassed me  
about: the snares of death prevented  
me.

6 In my distress I called upon the LORD,  
and cried unto my God: he heard my  
voice out of his temple, and my cry came  
before him, even into his ears.

7 Then the earth shook and trembled;  
the foundations also of the hills moved  
and were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke † out of † his  
nostrils, and fire out of his mouth de-  
voured coals: † fire was kindled by it.<sup>10</sup>

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came  
down: and darkness was under his feet.

10 And he rode upon a cherub, and  
did fly: † yea, † he did fly upon the  
wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place;  
his pavilion round about him were dark  
waters and thick clouds of skies.

12 At the brightness that was before  
him his thick clouds passed, hail stones  
and coals of fire.

13 The LORD also thundered in the hea-  
vens, and the Highest gave † his voice;  
hail stones and coals of fire.

14 Yea, he sent out his arrows, and  
scattered them; and he shot out light-  
nings, and discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters  
were seen, and the foundations of the  
world were discovered at thy rebuke, O

LORD, at the blast of the breath of thy  
nostrils.

16 He sent from above, he took me,  
he drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong  
enemy, and from them which hated me:  
for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of  
my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

19 He brought me forth also into a  
large place; he delivered me, because he  
delighted in me.

20 The LORD rewarded me according  
to my righteousness; according to the  
cleanness of my hands hath he recom-  
pensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the  
LORD, and have not wickedly departed  
from my God.

22 For all his judgments were before  
me, and I did not put away his statutes  
from me.

23 I was also upright † before him, and  
I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath the LORD recom-  
pensed me according to my righteous-  
ness, according to the cleanness of my  
hands † in his eyesight.

25 With the merciful thou wilt shew  
thyself merciful; with an upright man  
thou wilt shew thyself upright.

26 With the pure thou wilt shew  
thyself pure; and with the froward thou  
wilt shew thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted peo-  
ple; but thou wilt bring down high looks.

28 For thou wilt light my candle:  
the LORD my God will enlighten my  
darkness.

29 For by thee I have run through  
a troop: and by my Lord I have  
leaped over a wall.

30 As for God, † his way is perfect: † the  
word of the LORD is tried: he is a  
buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 For who is God save the LORD? or  
who is a rock save our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with  
strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hinds'  
feet, and setteth me upon my high  
places.

34 He teacheth my hands to war, so  
that a bow of steel is broken by mine  
arms.<sup>34</sup>

35 Thou hast also given me the shield  
of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath  
holden me up, and thy gentleness  
hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under  
me, so that my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and  
overtaken them: neither did I turn again  
till they were consumed.<sup>37</sup>

38 I have wounded them that they were  
not able to rise: they are fallen under  
my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength  
unto the battle: thou hast subdued un-  
der me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks  
of mine enemies; that I might destroy  
them that hate me.

41 They cried, but there was none to save  
them: † even unto the LORD, but he an-  
swered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the

VAR. RECD.—17 V. 24. So.—18 V. 25—28. dost.  
17 V. 28. perverse.—18 V. 28. lamp (1 Kings  
11. 36; 15. 4.)—19 doth.—20 V. 29. do I leap.  
21 V. 30. take refuge.—22 V. 32. The God, who.—  
23 V. 33. 34. Who.—24 V. 34. mine arms can bend a  
bow of bronze.—25 V. 35. condescension, Kay;  
graciousness, Ps. 40.—26 V. 37. I had consumed  
them.—27 V. 40. made mine enemies turn their  
backs unto me.

VAR. RECD.—V. 29. Or, do I dash to pieces, Ew.  
Ol. De. La.—y fence, La. (L.)

VAR. RECD.—11 V. 13. come before.—12 V. 13, 14.  
by.—13 Or, whose portion in life is of the  
world. Ew. Ol. De.—14 Rather, have their fill.  
15 V. 15. let me, Ew. Ps. Driver.—Ps. 18. 1 V. 2.  
high crag.—rock wherein I find refuge, Ew. De.  
Hi. Ps.—shield. Comp. Gen. 15. 1.—V. 3. I  
call.—and I am, Ew. Hs. Hi. De.—V. 4, 5.  
cords.—V. 4. torrents of wickedness.—V. 5. Sheol  
(the Underworld).—V. 5, 18. come before.—  
V. 8. in.—burnt forth from it.—V. 10. came  
swooping.—V. 12. From.—V. 12. passed away.  
Or, there passed through his thick clouds hail,  
de, Hs. De.—V. 15. i. e. beds.

VAR. RECD.—Ps. 18. V. 4. waves (as in the  
parallel passage, 2 Sam. 22. 5), Ew. Hs. Ol. De.—  
V. 7. heavens (40. c. 8), Ew.—V. 15. the sea  
(40. c. 16), Ew. Hs. Ol. Hs. De.

\* Ps. 144. 7.  
† Or, great  
waters.

\* Ps. 31. 8.  
\* 118. 5.

\* 1 Sam. 24.  
19.

† Heb. with.

\* 1 Sam. 26.  
23.

† Heb. before his  
eyes.

\* 1 Kings 5.  
28.

\* Lev. 26. 23.  
24, 27. 4.  
Prov. 2. 24.

† Or,  
wroth.

\* Ps. 101. 5.  
Prov. 6. 17.

\* Job 18. 6.  
† Heb. lamp.

\* Job 29. 3.  
† Or,  
broken.

\* Deut. 32. 4.  
Dan. 4. 37.  
Rev. 15. 3.

\* 1 Kings 11. 3.  
\* 119. 140.  
Prov. 30. 5.

† Or,  
refused.

\* Ps. 17. 7.  
\* Deut. 28.

\* 1 Sam. 2. 2.  
\* Ps. 86. 3.  
Isa. 46. 5.

\* Ps. 91. 2.  
\* 2 Sam. 3.

\* Hab. 3. 19.  
\* Deut. 28. 12.

\* 2 Sam. 29.  
\* Ps. 144. 1.

† Or, with  
his weak-  
ness thou  
hast multi-  
plied me.

\* Prov. 4. 12.  
† Heb. mine  
enemies.

† Heb. accus-  
ed to bow.

\* Job 27. 9.  
\* 2 Sam. 11.

\* Prov. 1. 22.  
Isa. 1. 15.

\* Jer. 11. 11.  
\* 2 Sam. 12.

\* Micah 5. 18.  
Zech. 7. 12.









1 Or, My heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.  
2 Ps. 26. 6.  
3 Ps. 102. 1.  
4 Ps. 102. 17.  
5 Ps. 102. 17.  
6 Ps. 102. 17.  
7 Ps. 102. 17.  
8 Ps. 102. 17.  
9 Ps. 102. 17.  
10 Ps. 102. 17.  
11 Ps. 102. 17.  
12 Ps. 102. 17.  
13 Ps. 102. 17.  
14 Ps. 102. 17.  
15 Ps. 102. 17.  
16 Ps. 102. 17.  
17 Ps. 102. 17.  
18 Ps. 102. 17.  
19 Ps. 102. 17.  
20 Ps. 102. 17.  
21 Ps. 102. 17.  
22 Ps. 102. 17.  
23 Ps. 102. 17.  
24 Ps. 102. 17.  
25 Ps. 102. 17.  
26 Ps. 102. 17.  
27 Ps. 102. 17.  
28 Ps. 102. 17.  
29 Ps. 102. 17.  
30 Ps. 102. 17.  
31 Ps. 102. 17.

8 | When thou saidst, "Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek."  
9 Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.  
10 "When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up."

11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies.  
12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.  
13 I had fainted, unless I had believed to the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living.  
14 Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

2 Sam. 16. 7, 8. Ps. 33. 11. Acts 9. 1. Ps. 56. 13. 114. 9. 2. 148. 8. Jer. 17. 29. Ezek. 26. 20. Ps. 31. 24. & 62. 1, 5. 228. 8. Rom. 25. 9. Heb. 2. 2.

PSALM 28.

1 David prayeth earnestly against his enemies. 8 He bleaseth God 9 He prayeth for the people.

A Psalm of David.

UNTO thee will I cry, O LORD my rock; be not silent to me: least, if thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.  
2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands toward thy holy oracle.  
3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, / which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.  
4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them the work of their hands: render to them their desert.  
5 Because they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.  
6 Blessed be the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.  
7 The LORD is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.  
8 The LORD is my strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed.  
9 Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever.

PSALM 29.

1 David exhorteth princes to give glory to God, 3 by reason of his power, 11 and protection of his people.

A Psalm of David.

GIVE unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength.  
2 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.  
3 The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the LORD is upon many waters.

2 Sam. 30. 21. Job 37. 4, 5. Or, great waters.

4 The voice of the LORD is powerful; the voice of the LORD is full of majesty.  
5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars: yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lebanon.  
6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lebanon and Sirion like a young unicorn.  
7 The voice of the LORD divideth the flames of fire.  
8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh.  
9 The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple doth every one speak of his glory.  
10 The LORD sitteth upon the flood; yea, the LORD sitteth King for ever.  
11 The LORD will give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

PSALM 30.

1 David praiseth God for his deliverance. 4 He exhorteth others to praise him by examples of God's dealing with him.

A Psalm and Song at the dedication of the house of David.

I WILL extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made me foes to rejoice over me.  
2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.  
3 O LORD, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.  
4 Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.  
5 For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.  
6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.  
7 LORD, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.  
8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made supplication.  
9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?  
10 Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, be thou my helper.  
11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness.  
12 To the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

PSALM 31.

1 David shewing his confidence in God craveth his help, 7 He rejoiceth in his mercy. 9 He prayeth in calamity. 19 He praiseth God for his goodness.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

IN thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; I let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.  
3 Bow down thine ear to me; deliver

V. 6. wild bull in his youth. — V. 7. cleaveth out. — V. 9. strippeth. — in his palace every one saith, Glory! — V. 10. Or, sat enthroned at, He. Hu. De. Ps. Kay. (The word rendered 'flood,' is elsewhere applied only to the Deluge of Noah.) — Ps. 39. V. 3. Rheol. — V. 5. a life-time (passeth) in his favour. — V. 6. But as for me. — V. 7. hadst. — V. 8. (A colon should stand here, the next two verses containing the words of the supplication.) — V. 11. didst turn... didst put... girdedst. — V. 12. glory (or, praise) may sing, Ec. Ol. Hi.

1 Heb. in power.  
2 Heb. in majesty.  
3 Ps. 114. 4.  
4 Deut. 3. 9.  
5 Heb. outstretched.  
6 Numb. 13. 26.  
7 Job 30. 1.  
8 Heb. to be in pain.  
9 Or, every which of us delivereth, &c.  
10 Gen. 6. 17.  
11 Job 30. 23.  
12 Ps. 10. 16.  
13 Ps. 28. 4.

1042.  
2 Deut. 30. 1.  
3 Sam. 6. 11.  
4 2 Sam. 22.  
5 Ps. 30. 9.  
6 2 Sam. 19. 24.  
7 2 Sam. 19. 24.  
8 2 Sam. 19. 24.  
9 2 Sam. 19. 24.  
10 1 Chr. 16. 4.  
11 Ps. 97. 13.  
12 Or, to the memorial.  
13 Ps. 108. 9.  
14 Isai. 30. 20.  
15 Isai. 30. 20.  
16 Isai. 30. 20.  
17 2 Cor. 4. 17.  
18 Heb. there is but a moment in his anger.  
19 Ps. 68. 3.  
20 Heb. in the morning.  
21 Ps. 126. 5.  
22 Heb. singing.  
23 Job 29. 18.  
24 Heb. entreated strength for my mourning.  
25 Ps. 104. 29.  
26 Ps. 6. 5.  
27 Ps. 68. 1.  
28 Ps. 117.  
29 Isai. 12. 18.  
30 2 Sam. 6. 14.  
31 Isai. 61. 3.  
32 Jer. 31. 4.  
33 That is, my tongue, or, my soul, see Gen. 49. 6.  
34 Ps. 16. 9.  
35 Isai. 37. 8.

Ps. 22. 5.  
25. 2.  
71. 1.  
Isai. 49. 23.  
Ps. 148. 1.  
Ps. 71. 2.

V. 10. Or, For... have forsaken me, but the LORD taketh me up. He. Ol. Hi. De. and virtually Ec. — V. 11. level (Ps. 148. 10). — V. 14. let thine heart be strong. — Ps. 28. 1 V. 2. chancel. (1 Kings 6. 5). — V. 7. Or, was, He. Hi. Hu. De. — V. 9. carry them (Is. 40. 11). — Ps. 29. 1 V. 1. As merry. Ps. Kay. sons of God, Sept. Ge. Ec. Hi. Hu. Ol. De. Ps. Comp. Ps. 89. 6. — V. 2. holy adornment. — V. 8. MSS. Sept. Psal. Ol. 26. Hu. Gr.

skin, Sept

10. 2. 10.  
10. 2. 3.  
10. 2. 4.

10. 2. 5.  
10. 2. 6.

10. 2. 7.  
10. 2. 8.

10. 2. 9.  
10. 2. 10.

10. 2. 11.  
10. 2. 12.

10. 2. 13.  
10. 2. 14.

10. 2. 15.  
10. 2. 16.

10. 2. 17.  
10. 2. 18.

10. 2. 19.  
10. 2. 20.

10. 2. 21.  
10. 2. 22.

10. 2. 23.  
10. 2. 24.

10. 2. 25.  
10. 2. 26.

10. 2. 27.  
10. 2. 28.

10. 2. 29.  
10. 2. 30.

10. 2. 31.  
10. 2. 32.

10. 2. 33.  
10. 2. 34.

10. 2. 35.  
10. 2. 36.

10. 2. 37.  
10. 2. 38.

10. 2. 39.  
10. 2. 40.

10. 2. 41.  
10. 2. 42.

10. 2. 43.  
10. 2. 44.

10. 2. 45.  
10. 2. 46.

10. 2. 47.  
10. 2. 48.

10. 2. 49.  
10. 2. 50.

10. 2. 51.  
10. 2. 52.

10. 2. 53.  
10. 2. 54.

10. 2. 55.  
10. 2. 56.

10. 2. 57.  
10. 2. 58.

10. 2. 59.  
10. 2. 60.

10. 2. 61.  
10. 2. 62.

10. 2. 63.  
10. 2. 64.

10. 2. 65.  
10. 2. 66.

10. 2. 67.  
10. 2. 68.

10. 2. 69.  
10. 2. 70.

10. 2. 71.  
10. 2. 72.

10. 2. 73.  
10. 2. 74.

10 "The LORD <sup>†</sup>bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he <sup>†</sup>maketh the devices of the <sup>†</sup>people of none effect.

11 "The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart <sup>†</sup>to all generations.

12 "Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people <sup>†</sup>whom he hath <sup>†</sup>chosen for his own inheritance.

13 "The LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 "He fashioneth their hearts alike; <sup>†</sup>he <sup>†</sup>considereth all their works.

16 "There is no king <sup>†</sup>saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 "An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver <sup>†</sup>us by his great strength.

18 "Behold, the eye of the LORD is <sup>†</sup>upon them that fear <sup>†</sup>him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

19 To deliver their soul from death, and <sup>†</sup>to keep them alive in famine.

20 "Our soul waiteth for the LORD: <sup>†</sup>he is our help and our shield.

21 For our <sup>†</sup>heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

## PSALM 34.

1 David praiseth God, and exhorteth others there-to by his experience. 8 They are blessed that trust in God. 15 The privileges of the righteous.

A Psalm of David, when he changed his behaviour before Abimelech; who drove him away, and he departed.

I WILL "bless the LORD at all times: his praise <sup>†</sup>shall continually be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her <sup>†</sup>boast in the LORD: <sup>†</sup>the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O "magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.

4 I "sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5 <sup>†</sup>β They looked unto him, and were lightened: and <sup>†</sup>their faces were not <sup>†</sup>β ashamed.

6 "This poor man cried, and the LORD heard him, and <sup>†</sup>saved him out of all his troubles.

7 "The angel of the LORD "encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8 O "taste and see that the LORD is good: <sup>†</sup> blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 "O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him.

10 "The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: <sup>†</sup> but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.

11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: <sup>†</sup> I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

12 "What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?"

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from <sup>†</sup>speaking guile.

14 "Depart from evil, and do good; <sup>†</sup>seek peace, and pursue it.

15 "The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.

16 "The face of the LORD is against them that do evil, <sup>†</sup>to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 <sup>†</sup>β The righteous cry <sup>†</sup>β, and "the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 "The LORD is nigh <sup>†</sup>unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be <sup>†</sup>of a contrite spirit.

19 "Many are the afflictions of the righteous: <sup>†</sup> but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: <sup>†</sup> not one of them is broken.

21 "Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous <sup>†</sup>shall be desolate.

22 The LORD "redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

† John 19. 36. Ps. 94. 32. Or, shall be guilty. 12 Sam. 4. 9. 1 Kings 1. 29. Ps. 71. 23. 100. 4. Lam. 3. 36.

## PSALM 35.

1 David prayeth for his own safety, and his enemies confusion. 11 He complaineth of their wrongful dealing. 22 Thereby he inciteth God against them.

A Psalm of David.

PLEAD "my cause, O LORD, with them that strive with me: <sup>†</sup> fight against them that fight against me.

2 "Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, <sup>†</sup> and stop the way <sup>†</sup> against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 "Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be <sup>†</sup>turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 "Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the LORD <sup>†</sup>β chase them <sup>†</sup>β.

6 Let their way be <sup>†</sup>dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD <sup>†</sup>β persecute them <sup>†</sup>β.

7 For without cause have they <sup>†</sup>hid for me <sup>†</sup>β their net in a pit, which <sup>†</sup>β without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let <sup>†</sup> destruction come upon him <sup>†</sup> at unawares; and <sup>†</sup> let his net that he hath hid catch himself: <sup>†</sup> into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: <sup>†</sup> it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 "All my bones shall say, LORD, "who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?"

11 "False witnesses <sup>†</sup> did rise up; <sup>†</sup> they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 "They rewarded <sup>†</sup> me evil for good to the <sup>†</sup>spilling of my soul.

13 But as for me, <sup>†</sup> when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I <sup>†</sup> humbled my soul with fasting; <sup>†</sup> and my prayer <sup>†</sup> returned into mine own bosom.

14 I <sup>†</sup> behaved myself <sup>†</sup> as though <sup>†</sup> he had been my friend or brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

† Heb. walked. † Heb. as a friend, as a brother to me.

VAR. READ.—V. 21. Misfortune, He. Ol. Hi. Hu. —<sup>†</sup> 3. counted guilty. Comp. Ps. 5. 10.—Ps. 35. 1 V. 3. Or, and battle axe, Ew. Hu. —<sup>†</sup> V. 5. Rather, push them down.—V. 8. Or, let him fall therein with a crash, Hi. De. —<sup>†</sup> V. 11. Unjust.—Ps. 11. 12. rise.—lay.—reward.—V. 12. bereavement.—

V. 13. Or, is requited, Hu. (doubtfully), Rio. V. 13. READ.—V. 17. β Lit. (They) cry; Sept. Pesh. Targ. Ew., like A.V., supply "The righteous"; Hi. and De. would transpose vs. 15 and 16.—Ps. 35. Vs. 5, 6. β Hu. De. would transpose the last words of vs. 5 and 6.—V. 7. β their net, a pit, Hi. Ol. Hu. De. Ps. doubtfully. (Two words transposed: rendering of A.V. untenable).

10. 17. 10.  
Jer. 44. 11.  
Amos 9. 6.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

10. 17. 10.  
10. 17. 10.

† Heb.  
bailing.  
Ps. 35. 17.  
Job 30. 1.  
Job 16. 9.  
Job 14. 9.  
Ps. 37. 12.  
Lam. 2. 16.

† Heb. v.  
only one.  
Ps. 32. 39.  
Ps. 32. 39.  
31. & 40.  
10. & 111. 1.

† Heb.  
straw.  
Ps. 12. 4.  
Ps. 32. 34.  
Ps. 32. 34.

† Heb.  
Folly.  
Ps. 32. 19.  
Job 15. 12.  
Prov. 6. 12.  
10. 10.

Ps. 32. 4.  
109. 2.  
119. 161.  
Lam. 2. 12.  
John 15. 20.  
Ps. 32. 12.

Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

† Heb.  
oh, our soul.  
Lam. 2. 16.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
Ps. 32. 12.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the  $\beta$  subjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not; they did tear me, and ceased not: 16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their teeth. 17 Lord, how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions,  $\dagger$  my darling from the lions. 18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye that hate me without a cause.

20 For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me, and said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.

22 But thou hast seen, O Lord: keep not silence: O Lord, be not far from me.

23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the Lord be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness and of thy praise all the day long.

Ps. 100. 20. & 122. 18. Ps. 32. 16. Rom. 12. 18. 1 Cor. 10. 12. Ps. 32. 12. & 11. 24. & 71. 24.

## PSALM 36.

1 The grievous estate of the wicked. 5 The excellency of God's mercy. 10 David prayeth for favour to God's children.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David the servant of the LORD.

THE transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

2 For he hath flattered himself in his own eyes:  $\dagger$  until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: he hath left off to be wise, and to do good.

4 He deviseth mischief upon his bed;

he setteth himself in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.

5 Thy mercy, O Lord, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness is like the great mountains: thy judgments are a great deep: O Lord, thou preservest man and beast.

7 How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures.

9 For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

## PSALM 37.

David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.

A Psalm of David.

RET not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

3 Trust in the Lord, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thyself also in the Lord; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

6 And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.

7 Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth.

10 For a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

16 A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1. Ps. 37. 1.

• Job 38. 15.  
Ps. 10. 12.  
Eccl. 30. 21.  
• Ps. 1. 6.  
• Job 30. 21.

• Job 30. 21.  
Ps. 33. 10.

† Heb. the  
promission  
of Israel.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Prov. 2. 22.

• ver. 9.

• Job 12. 22.

• Prov. 16. 9.

1 Or.  
established.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

• Ps. 122. 2.

17 For "the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord "knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be "for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and "in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall be as "the "fat of lambs: they shall consume; "into smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and "payeth not "again: but "the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

22 "For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth: and they that be cursed of him "shall be cut off.

23 "The steps of a good man are "ordered by the Lord: and he delighteth in his way.

24 "Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed "begging bread.

26 "He is "ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed.

27 "Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord "loveth "judgment, and forsaketh not "his saints: they are preserved for ever: "but "the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 "The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 "The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of "judgment.

31 "The law of his God is in his heart; none of his steps "shall slide.

32 The wicked "watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The Lord "will not leave him in his hand, nor "condemn him when he is judged.

34 "Wait on the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: "when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.

35 "I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like "a green bay tree.

36 "Yet he "passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for "the end of that man is peace.

38 "But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the "end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But "the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength "in the time of trouble.

40 And "the Lord shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, "because they trust in him.

VAR. READ.—V. 20. beauty of the pastures.—

—V. 21. cannot pay, De. and virtually He.

—V. 22. justice.—V. 31. Omit.

—V. 32. a tree flourishing in his native soil, Kay (partly).—V. 37. there is a future (posterior) Of. Hu. De. to the man of peace, He. Hi.

—V. 38. posterity.

VAR. READ.—V. 23. β his saints for ever.

23 Evildoers are destroyed, and the seed, cc., Sept. (partly), Howbig, Hi. Hu. Eccl. Ol. and similarly Ric.

(The psalm is an alphabetical one, but, as the text stands, is without a verse beginning with Ain.

The word corresponding to "evildoers," would very closely resemble the one which is rendered "ever.")

—V. 32. β And I passed by, Sept. Peak. Jer. Hi. Ric. De.

## PSALM 38.

David moveth God to take compassion of his pitiful case.

A Psalm of David, 1<sup>st</sup> to bring to remembrance.

1 "LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For "thine arrows stick fast in me, and "thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; "neither is there any "rest in my bones because of my sin.

4 For "mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too "heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt because of my foolishness.

6 I am "troubled; "I am bowed down greatly; "I go "mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a "loathsome disease: and there is "no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am "feeble and sore broken: "I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for "the light of mine eyes, it also "is gone from me.

11 "My lovers and my friends "stand aloof from me: "sore; and "my kinsmen "stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life "lay snares for me: and they that seek my hurt "speak mischievous things, and "imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But "I, as a deaf man, "heard not; "and "I was as a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was "as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For "in thee, O Lord, "do I hope: thou wilt "hear, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, Hear me, "lest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when my "foot slippeth, they "magnify themselves against me.

17 For I am ready "to halt, and my "sorrow is continually before me.

18 For I "will "declare mine iniquity; I "will be "sorry for my sin.

19 But "mine enemies "are lively, and they are strong: "and they that "hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also "that render evil for good are mine adversaries; "because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O LORD: O my God, "be not far from me.

22 Make haste "to help me, O Lord "my salvation.

## PSALM 39.

1 David's care of his thoughts. 4 The consideration of the brevity and vanity of life. 7 the reverence of God's judgments, 10 and prayer, are his bridle of impetuosity.

To the chief Musician, even to "Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

I SAID, I will "take heed to my ways, I that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep "my mouth with a bridle, "while the wicked is before me.

† Heb. a bridle, or, muzzle for my mouth. β Ps. 141. 3. Jam. 2. 2. Col. 4. 6.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 38. 1. Title. Or, for the remembrance (fragrance, &c.) offering (Lev. 2. 2), Eccl. De. Ric.

—V. 6. bent. —V. 11. in a squall wise: so Ps. 42. 9. —V. 7. burning. —V. 8. benumbed.

—V. 11. plague. —V. 13, 14. hear. am ... am become. —V. 17. pain. —V. 18. Or, must, He. De. Pe.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 38. V. 19. β mine enemies without cause are many (or strong), Howbig. Ol. He. Hi. Hu.

• Ps. 70. title.  
• Ps. 6. 1.  
• Job 6. 4.  
• Ps. 32. 4.  
• Ps. 6. 2.  
† Heb. peace, or, health.  
• Eccl. 2. 2.  
• Ps. 40. 12.  
† Matt. 11. 28.  
† Heb. varied.

• Ps. 35. 14.  
• Job 30. 22.  
• Ps. 42. 2.  
• Job 7. 5.  
• ver. 5.  
• Job 34. 24.  
• Ps. 51. 1.  
• Ps. 40. 11.  
• Ps. 5. 7.  
• ver. 9.

† Heb. is not with me.  
• Ps. 31. 11.  
• Luke 10. 58.  
† Heb. varied.

† Or, my neighbour.  
• Luke 25. 40.

• 3 Sam. 17. 1.  
• 3 Sam. 16. 7.  
• Ps. 35. 20.  
• 3 Sam. 16. 10.  
• Ps. 30. 2, 9.

† Or, that do I wait for.  
• Ps. 36. 16.  
• Ps. 39. 12.  
† Or, answer.

• Ps. 12. 4.  
• Deut. 32. 25.  
• Ps. 35. 26.  
† Heb. for halting.

• Ps. 35. 15.  
• Ps. 32. 5.  
• Prov. 28. 13.  
• 3 Cor. 7. 9.  
• ver. 10.

† Heb. being living, are strong.

• Ps. 35. 19.  
• Ps. 35. 12.  
† See 1 Pet. 2. 12.

• Job 34. 12.  
• Ps. 35. 22.  
† Heb. for my help.

• Ps. 57. 1.  
• Eccl. 2. 6.  
• Job 12. 2.

• 1 Chr. 16. 41.  
• Ps. 51. 1.  
• Ps. 68. 4.  
• Job 12. 2.

• 1 Kin. 2. 4.  
• 2 Kin. 10. 31.  
• Col. 4. 6.

d Ps. 36. 18.

troubled.

g Ver. 30. 9.

f Ps. 90. 12.

h 119. 84.

g Or, what

times I have

here.

g Ps. 90. 4.

g Ver. 11.

f Ps. 68. 2.

h 144. 4.

† Heb.

settled.

† Heb.

an image.

† Cor. 7. 31.

James 6. 16.

h Job 27. 17.

Eccl. 2. 26.

h 2. 14.

Lev. 21. 30.

h 2. 14.

† Ps. 28. 13.

† Ps. 28. 13.

† Ps. 44. 13.

h 79. 4.

h Lev. 10. 3.

Job 40. 4. 8.

Ps. 38. 13.

h 2 Sam. 16. 10.

Job 2. 10.

Job 9. 34.

h 18. 21.

† Heb.

conflict.

† Heb. that which is to

be desired

for him to

make enemy.

g Job 4. 19.

h 13. 28.

Isa. 50. 9.

3 Cor. 8. 6.

h 20. 20. 31.

2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, <sup>1</sup> even from good; and my sorrow was <sup>2</sup> stirred.

3 My heart was hot within me, while I was musing: the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue,

4 LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth, and mine age as a nothing: before thee: <sup>6</sup> verily every man <sup>7</sup> at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah.

6 Surely every man walketh in <sup>7</sup> a vain show: surely they are disquieted in vain: <sup>8</sup> he heareth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not <sup>9</sup> the reproach of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because <sup>10</sup> thou didst <sup>11</sup> it.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the <sup>11</sup> blow of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest <sup>12</sup> his beauty <sup>13</sup> to consume away like a moth: surely every man is <sup>14</sup> vanity. Selah.

12 Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, <sup>15</sup> as all my fathers were.

13 O spare me, that I may recover <sup>14</sup> strength, before I go hence, and <sup>15</sup> be no more.

Hos. 5. 12. <sup>1</sup> ver. 5. <sup>2</sup> Lev. 26. 25. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 119. 19. Ps. 11. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 17. <sup>3</sup> 2. 11. <sup>4</sup> Gen. 47. 9. <sup>5</sup> Job 14. 5. 6. <sup>6</sup> Job 14. 10. 11. 12.

PSALM 40.

1 The benefit of confidence in God. 2 Obedience is the best sacrifice. 11 The sense of David's exile inflames his prayer.

To the chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

I <sup>1</sup> WAITED patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 He brought me up also out of <sup>3</sup> an horrible pit, out of <sup>4</sup> the miry clay, and <sup>5</sup> set my feet upon a rock, and <sup>6</sup> established my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: <sup>7</sup> my mouth shall see <sup>8</sup> it, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

4 Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and <sup>5</sup> respecteth not <sup>6</sup> the proud, nor such as <sup>7</sup> turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O LORD my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, <sup>6</sup> and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: <sup>7</sup> thy cannot be reckoned up in order <sup>8</sup> unto thee: <sup>9</sup> if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.

6 Sacrifice and <sup>7</sup> offering thou didst not desire; <sup>8</sup> mine ears hast thou <sup>9</sup> opened: <sup>10</sup> desire;

1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. <sup>1</sup> 51. 16. <sup>2</sup> 56. 2. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13. <sup>3</sup> 12. 7. Hebr. 10. 5. <sup>4</sup> Heb. digged. <sup>5</sup> Ex. 31. 6.

VAR. REND.—Ps. 39. 1 V. 2. and had no comfort, (i.e. from the contemplation of it), De. Kay.

1 V. 5. but a breath.—V. 6. Surely as a shadow doth man walk to and fro; surely for a breath are they disquieted. Ps. de.—V. 9. am...open...hast done.—V. 11. a breath.—V. 13. Look away from me.—V. 14. brightness. Comp. Job 7. 19; 10. 20, 31.—V. 40. 1 V. 2. the pit of destruction.

2 V. 4. Happy. 3 hath not inclined unto.

4 V. 5. Or, none can be compared, Ge. He. He. Hi. De. 5 V. 6. meat-offering. 6 ears hast thou digged for me; i.e. either so hast thou revealed to me, Ge. He. Ps.; or more generally, given me the faculty of hearing revelations, He. Hi.; or of hearing in order to obey, He. De. Moll.

burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not <sup>7</sup> required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I <sup>8</sup> come: in the volume of the book it is <sup>9</sup> written of me.

8 I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is <sup>9</sup> within my heart.

9 I have <sup>10</sup> preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, <sup>11</sup> I have not <sup>12</sup> restrained my lips, O LORD, <sup>13</sup> thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: <sup>12</sup> let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: <sup>13</sup> mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore <sup>14</sup> my heart <sup>15</sup> faileth me.

13 Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help me.

14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 Let them be <sup>16</sup> desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation <sup>17</sup> say continually, The LORD be magnified.

17 But I am poor and needy; yet <sup>18</sup> the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

PSALM 41.

1 God's care of the poor. 4 David complaineth of his enemies' treachery. 10 He seeks to God for succour.

To the chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

BLESSED <sup>1</sup> is he that considereth <sup>2</sup> the poor: the LORD will deliver him <sup>3</sup> time of trouble.

2 The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be <sup>4</sup> blessed upon the earth: <sup>5</sup> and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will <sup>6</sup> strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: <sup>7</sup> thou wilt <sup>8</sup> make all his bed <sup>9</sup> in his sickness.

4 I said, LORD, be merciful unto me: <sup>5</sup> heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if <sup>7</sup> he come to see me, he <sup>8</sup> speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth <sup>9</sup> iniquity to itself; <sup>10</sup> when he goeth abroad, he telleth <sup>11</sup> it.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise <sup>8</sup> my hurt.

8 An evil disease <sup>9</sup> say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more.

9 Yea, <sup>10</sup> mine own familiar friend in

VAR. REND.—V. 6. asked.—V. 7. am come: in the volume of the book it is prescribed to me, He. He. Ps. Kay; am come with the volume of the book that is written for me, Ge. He. He. (paraphr.) De.—V. 9. published (2 Sam. 1. 20).—V. 11. held (v. 11).—V. 13. appeared.—V. 14. Happy.—V. 15. corrupted happy.—V. 16. My port.—V. 17. all his lying down thou wilt turn (or change; viz. by restoring him to health).—V. 18. one.—V. 19. falsehood.—V. 20. malice, He. He. Hi. and substantially He. De.—V. 21. Or, Some wickedness, Ge. He. He. Kay.

h Luke 11.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Job 4. 2.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

h Ps. 119. 10.

1 Ovid. 7.  
John 13. 18.  
1 Heb.  
magnified.

whom I trusted, / which did eat of my bread, hath <sup>†</sup>lifted up his heels <sup>†</sup>against me.

10 But thou, O Lord, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite thee.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and <sup>†</sup>settest me before thy face for ever.

13 <sup>†</sup>Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

## PSALM 42.

1 David's zeal to serve God in the temple. 5 He encourages his soul to trust in God.

To the chief Musician, 11 Maschil, <sup>†</sup>for the sons of Korah.

AS the hart <sup>†</sup>panteth after the water brooks, <sup>†</sup>so panteth my soul after thee, O God.

2 <sup>†</sup>My soul thirsteth for God, for <sup>†</sup>the living God: when shall I come and <sup>†</sup>appear before <sup>†</sup>God?

3 <sup>†</sup>My tears have been my meat day and night, while <sup>†</sup>they continually say unto me, Where <sup>†</sup>is thy God?

4 <sup>†</sup>When I remember these things, <sup>†</sup>I pour out my soul in me: <sup>†</sup>for I had gone with the multitude, <sup>†</sup>I went with them <sup>†</sup>to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept <sup>†</sup>holyday.

5 <sup>†</sup>Why art thou <sup>†</sup>cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me? <sup>†</sup>hope thou in God: for I shall yet <sup>†</sup>praise him <sup>†</sup>for the help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul <sup>†</sup>is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the <sup>†</sup>Hermionites, from <sup>†</sup>the hill Misar.

7 <sup>†</sup>Deep calleth unto deep at the <sup>†</sup>noise of the waterpouts; <sup>†</sup>all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 <sup>†</sup>Yet the Lord will <sup>†</sup>command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and <sup>†</sup>in the night his song <sup>†</sup>shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? <sup>†</sup>why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

10 <sup>†</sup>As with a <sup>†</sup>sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; <sup>†</sup>while they say daily unto me, Where <sup>†</sup>is thy God?

11 <sup>†</sup>Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? <sup>†</sup>hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, <sup>†</sup>who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

## PSALM 43.

1 David, praying to be restored to the temple, promises to serve God joyfully. 5 He encourages his soul to trust in God.

1 <sup>†</sup>JUDGE me, O God, and <sup>†</sup>plead my cause against an <sup>†</sup>ungodly nation: O deliver me <sup>†</sup>from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 <sup>†</sup>My heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my eyes are vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy.

3 <sup>†</sup>My heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my eyes are vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy.

4 <sup>†</sup>My heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my eyes are vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy.

5 <sup>†</sup>My heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my eyes are vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy.

6 <sup>†</sup>My heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my eyes are vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy.

7 <sup>†</sup>My heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my eyes are vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy.

8 <sup>†</sup>My heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my eyes are vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy.

9 <sup>†</sup>My heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my eyes are vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy.

10 <sup>†</sup>My heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my eyes are vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy.

11 <sup>†</sup>My heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my eyes are vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy: <sup>†</sup>my heart is vexed, because of the oppression of the enemy.

2 For thou art the God of <sup>†</sup>my strength: why dost thou cast me off? <sup>†</sup>why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

3 <sup>†</sup>O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto <sup>†</sup>thy holy hill, and to thy <sup>†</sup>tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God <sup>†</sup>my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

5 <sup>†</sup>Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? <sup>†</sup>hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, <sup>†</sup>who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

## PSALM 44.

1 The church, in memory of former favours, 7 complains of their present evils. 17 Professing her integrity, 25 she fervently prayeth for success.

To the chief Musician 11 for the sons of Korah. Maschil.

WE have heard with our ears, O God, <sup>†</sup>our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old.

2 <sup>†</sup>How <sup>†</sup>thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and <sup>†</sup>plantedst them; how thou didst afflict the people, and <sup>†</sup>cast them out.

3 <sup>†</sup>For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did they their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, <sup>†</sup>because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 <sup>†</sup>Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for Jacob.

5 Through thee <sup>†</sup>will we push down our enemies: through thy name <sup>†</sup>will we tread them under that rise up against us.

6 <sup>†</sup>For <sup>†</sup>I will not trust in my bow, neither <sup>†</sup>shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast <sup>†</sup>put them to shame that hated us.

8 <sup>†</sup>In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Selah.

9 But <sup>†</sup>thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to <sup>†</sup>turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 <sup>†</sup>Thou hast given us <sup>†</sup>like sheep appointed for meat; and hast <sup>†</sup>scattered us among the heathen.

12 <sup>†</sup>Thou sellest thy people <sup>†</sup>for nought, and <sup>†</sup>dost not increase <sup>†</sup>thy wealth by <sup>†</sup>their price.

13 <sup>†</sup>Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

14 <sup>†</sup>Thou makest us a byword among the heathen, <sup>†</sup>a shaking of the head among the people.

15 <sup>†</sup>My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me.

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; <sup>†</sup>by reason of the enemy and avenger.

17 <sup>†</sup>All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, <sup>†</sup>neither have our <sup>†</sup>steps declined from thy way;

19 <sup>†</sup>Though thou hast <sup>†</sup>sore broken us in <sup>†</sup>the place of <sup>†</sup>dragons, and covered us <sup>†</sup>with the shadow of death.

20 <sup>†</sup>Remember, O God, our captivity, from the days of old, and say, <sup>†</sup>Why have we not been brought back again?

21 <sup>†</sup>Remember, O God, our captivity, from the days of old, and say, <sup>†</sup>Why have we not been brought back again?

22 <sup>†</sup>Remember, O God, our captivity, from the days of old, and say, <sup>†</sup>Why have we not been brought back again?

23 <sup>†</sup>Remember, O God, our captivity, from the days of old, and say, <sup>†</sup>Why have we not been brought back again?

24 <sup>†</sup>Remember, O God, our captivity, from the days of old, and say, <sup>†</sup>Why have we not been brought back again?

• Ps. 38. 7.  
• Ps. 48. 9.  
• Ps. 40. 11.  
• 47. 3.  
/ Ps. 3. 4.

† Heb. the splendour of my joy.

† Heb. the splendour of my joy.

• Ex. 13. 26.  
• 27.  
• Ps. 78. 4.

• Ex. 14. 17.  
Deut. 7. 1.  
• Ps. 78. 56.  
• 80. 8.

• Deut. 8. 17.  
Josh. 24. 12.

• Deut. 4. 37.  
• 7. 7. 8.  
• Ps. 74. 12.

• Dan. 8. 4.

• Ps. 33. 16.  
Hos. 1. 7.

• Ps. 40. 14.  
• 41. 1.  
• 42. 1.  
• 43. 1.

• 1 Cor. 13. 17.  
Deut. 32. 15.  
Josh. 7. 5.  
• 12.

• Rom. 8. 36.  
† Heb. as sheep of meat.

• Deut. 4. 37.  
• 52. 54.  
• Ps. 60. 1.

• 1a. 52. 3. 4.  
Jer. 15. 12.

† Heb. without riches.

• Deut. 28. 37.  
• Ps. 79. 4.  
• 80. 6.

• Jer. 34. 9.  
• 3 Kings 19. 3.

• Job 16. 4.  
• Ps. 29. 7.

• Ps. 6. 2.  
• Dan. 9. 12.

• Job 23. 11.  
• Ps. 119. 51.  
• 157.

• Or, prince.

• 1a. 36. 13.  
• 53. 7.

• Ps. 33. 4.



\* Job 11. 12.  
\* Ps. 35. 31.  
\* Job 31. 14.  
\* Ps. 139. 1.  
\* Jer. 17. 10.  
\* Rom. 8. 35.

\* Ps. 7. 6.  
\* & 25. 32.  
\* & 29. 4. 5.  
\* & 75. 65.  
\* ver. 9.  
\* Job 13. 24.  
\* Ps. 13. 1.  
\* & 55. 14.  
\* Ps. 119. 25.  
† Heb. a  
help for us.

\* Ps. 69.  
\* & 50. title.  
† Or. of in-  
struction.  
† Heb.  
buildeth, or  
buildeth up.

\* Luke 4. 22.  
\* Isai. 40. 2.  
\* Jer. 4. 12.  
\* Rev. 1. 14.  
\* & 19. 15.  
\* Isai. 9. 6.  
\* & 55. 6. 2.  
† Heb. pro-  
phet thus.  
ride these.

\* Ps. 32. 2.  
\* Hebr. 1. 8.

\* Ps. 33. 5.  
† Or. O God.  
\* Isai. 61. 1.  
\* All Kings 1.  
\* 35. 67.  
\* Ps. 21. 2.  
\* & Cant. 1. 3.  
† Cant. 6. 4.  
\* See  
1 Kin. 8. 19.

\* See  
Deut. 31. 13.  
\* Ps. 56. 6.  
\* Isai. 54. 5.  
\* Ps. 32. 39.  
\* & 72. 10.  
\* Isai. 67. 25.  
\* & 60. 5.  
† Heb.  
thy face.  
\* Rev. 19. 7.  
5.

VAR. READ.—<sup>9</sup> V. 20. had.—<sup>10</sup> V. 21. Would.—  
<sup>11</sup> V. 22. Nay, *Hi. De.* and in effect *Hu.*—*Ps. 45.*  
<sup>1</sup> Title. *i.e.* lilies, probably the name of a tree.—  
<sup>2</sup> V. 1. *Lit.* bubbling (with).—<sup>3</sup> I am speaking; my  
work is of (or, for) a king.—<sup>4</sup> V. 2. even.—<sup>5</sup> V. 4.  
on behalf, *Ps.*—<sup>6</sup> V. 5. peoples shall.—<sup>7</sup> V. 6.  
*So He. Ps. De. Ps. Kay. H. Sch.* Thy throne of  
(?) God, *i.e.* thy divine throne (1 Chr. 29. 22), *Ge. Hu. Moll.*; similarly *Sw. Hi.*—<sup>8</sup> V. 8. out of ivory  
palaces hath music, *Ps. Ec.*—<sup>9</sup> V. 9. are.—<sup>10</sup> be-  
loved or dear ones. *Ge. Hu. Ps. De.*—<sup>11</sup> V. 10. sec.—<sup>12</sup> V. 11. And let the  
king desire, *Ec. Sw. Ol. He.*; And if the king desire  
thy beauty (for he is thy lord), then, *Hi. Hu.* (doubt-  
fully) *De. Ps.*—<sup>13</sup> V. 12. And, daughter of Tyre,  
with gifts shall the rich, *Ec., Hi. Hu.* (after *Jer.*);  
And the daughter of Tyre, with gifts shall they  
intreat thy favour, even the rich, *Ec., He. Sw. De. Ps.*—<sup>14</sup> V. 13. All glorious is the king's daughter  
in the inner palace, *Ps. Ec.*  
VAR. READ.—*Ps. 45. V. 4. & Omitt. Psal. Ol. Bb.*  
*Hu. Gr.* (as accidentally repeated from v. 2. There  
is no 'in' in the Hebrew).

20 If we have forgotten the name of  
our God, or stretched out our hands to  
a strange god;  
21 Shall not God search this out?  
for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.  
22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all  
the day long; we are counted as sheep  
for the slaughter.  
23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord?  
arise, cast us not off for ever.  
24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and  
forgettest our affliction and our oppres-  
sion?  
25 For our soul is bowed down to the  
dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth.  
26 Arise for our help, and redeem us  
for thy mercies' sake.

## PSALM 45.

1 The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom. 10  
The duty of the church, and the benefits thereof.  
To the chief Musicians upon a Shoshannim, for the  
sons of Korah, [Maschil, a Song of loves.

MY heart is inditing a good mat-  
ter: I speak of the things which I  
have made touching the king: my tongue  
is the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer than the children of  
men: grace is poured into thy lips:  
therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.  
3 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O  
most mighty, with thy glory and thy  
majesty.

4 And in thy majesty thou art ride prosper-  
ously because of truth and meekness  
and righteousness; and thy right hand  
shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart  
of the king's enemies; whereby the peo-  
ple shall fall under thee.

6 Thy throne, O God, is for ever and  
ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a  
right sceptre.

7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest  
wickedness: therefore God, thy God,  
hath anointed thee with the oil of  
gladness above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments smell of myrrh, and  
aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory pa-  
laces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 Kings' daughters were among thy  
honourable women: upon thy right  
hand did stand the queen in gold of  
Ophir.

10 Harken, O daughter, and consider,  
and incline thine ear; forget also thine  
own people, and thy father's house;

11 Shall the king greatly desire thy  
beauty: for he is thy Lord; and worship  
thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre shall be  
there with a gift; even the rich among  
the people shall intreat thy favour.

13 The king's daughter is all glorious  
within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

14 She shall be brought unto the king  
in raiment of needlework: the virgins  
her companions that follow her shall be  
brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall  
they be brought: they shall enter into  
the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy  
children, whom thou mayest make princes  
in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to be remem-  
bered in all generations: therefore shall  
the people praise thee for ever and  
ever.

## PSALM 46.

1 The confidence which the church hath in God. 3  
An exhortation to behold it.  
To the chief Musicians [for the sons of Korah. A  
Song upon Alamoth.]

GOD is our refuge and strength, a  
very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the  
earth be removed, and though the moun-  
tains be carried into the midst of the  
sea;

3 Though the waters thereof roar and  
be troubled, though the mountains shake  
with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 There is a river, the streams whereof  
shall make glad the city of God, the  
holy place of the tabernacles of the most  
High.

5 God is in the midst of her; she shall  
not be moved: God shall help her, and  
that right early.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms  
were moved: he uttered his voice, the  
earth melted.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us; the  
God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

8 Come, behold the works of the Lord,  
what desolations he hath made in the  
earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto the  
end of the earth; he breaketh the bow,  
and cutteth the spear in sunder; he  
burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I am God:  
I will be exalted among the heathen, I  
will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us; the  
God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

<sup>a</sup> Josh. 2. 9. 24. <sup>b</sup> ver. 11. Num. 14. 9. <sup>c</sup> 1 Chr. 13. 12.  
<sup>d</sup> high place for us. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 9. 9. <sup>f</sup> Ps. 68. 1. <sup>g</sup> Isai. 2. 4.  
<sup>h</sup> Ezek. 39. 9. <sup>i</sup> Is. 2. 11, 17. <sup>j</sup> ver. 7.

## PSALM 47.

The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain  
the kingdom of Christ.

To the chief Musicians, A Psalm [for the sons of  
Korah.]

CLAP your hands, all ye people;  
about unto God with the voice of  
triumph.

2 For the Lord most high is terrible;  
he is a great King over all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us,  
and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our inheritance for  
us, the excellency of Jacob whom he  
loved. Selah.

5 God is gone up with a shout, the  
Lord with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing  
praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 For God is the King of all the

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 14. on tapestry, *Ps.*; on cus-  
hions, *Hi. Ec.*—<sup>17</sup> V. 17. peoples.—*Ps. 46. 1* Title.  
by.—<sup>2</sup> for sopranos, *Ge. De.*—<sup>3</sup> V. 3. foam.  
—<sup>4</sup> V. 4. make.—<sup>5</sup> *Lit.* dwelling-places.—<sup>6</sup> V. 5.  
when the morning dawns, *Ps. Ec.* Comp. *Ec. 14*  
*27.*—<sup>7</sup> *Ps. 47. 1* V. 1, 3, 9. peoples.—<sup>8</sup> *Vs. 3, 4*  
*Or.* subdueth.... chooseth. *Ec. Hu. Ol. De.*; hath  
subdued.... hath chosen, *Hi. Ec.*

VAR. READ.—*Ps. 46. V. 2. & Sw. Ol. Hu. De.*  
*Kamp. Moll. Gr.* think it probable that a verse  
identical with the refrain vs. 7, 11, has dropped  
out here.

\* Cant. 1. 4.

\* 1 Pet. 2. 9.  
\* Rev. 1. 6.  
\* & 20. 6.  
\* Mal. 1. 12.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

\* 1 Cor. 1. 4.

1 Cor. 14.  
15, 16.  
1 Or, every  
one that  
hath under-  
standing.  
1 Chr. 14.  
31.  
Ps. 38. 1.  
48. 10.  
47. 1.  
52. 1. Rev. 19. 6. 1 Or, The voluntary of the people are gathered  
unto the people of the God of Abraham. 2 Sam. 4. 11, 12. 1 Ps. 59. 15.

## PSALM 48.

The ornaments and privileges of the church.

A Song and Psalm 1 for the sons of Korah.

1 Or, of.  
Ps. 46. 4.  
47. 3.  
1. 2. 3.  
Mic. 4. 1.  
Zech. 4. 3.  
Ps. 30. 2.  
Jer. 3. 18.  
Lam. 2. 13.  
Dan. 8. 9.  
11. 14.  
Ezek. 20. 6.  
Isai. 14. 12.  
1 Sam. 5. 33.  
2 Sam. 10.  
6. 14, 15, 16.  
7.  
Is. 15. 15.  
Ezek. 13. 12.  
Ezek. 27.  
38.  
1 Jer. 13. 17.  
1 ver. 1, 2.  
Isai. 1. 2.  
Mic. 4. 1.  
Ps. 36. 3.  
40. 10.  
Ps. Deut. 20.  
38.  
Jer. 7. 9.  
Ps. 113.  
Mal. 1. 11.  
14.  
1 Heb. Set  
your heart  
to his habi-  
tation.  
1 Or,  
raise up.  
1 Isai. 58. 11.

earth: sing ye praises | with under-  
standing.  
8 God reigneth upon the heathen: God  
sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.  
9 The princes of the people are ga-  
thered together, <sup>even</sup> the people of the  
God of Abraham: for the shields  
of the earth belong unto God: he is  
greatly exalted.  
10 Rev. 19. 6. 1 Or, The voluntary of the people are gathered  
unto the people of the God of Abraham. 2 Sam. 4. 11, 12. 1 Ps. 59. 15.

## PSALM 48.

The ornaments and privileges of the church.

A Song and Psalm 1 for the sons of Korah.

GREAT is the Lord, and greatly to  
be praised in the city of our God,  
in the mountain of his holiness.  
2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of  
the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the  
sides of the north, the city of the  
great King.  
3 God is known in her palaces for a  
refuge.  
4 For, lo, the kings were assembled,  
they passed by together.  
5 They saw it, and so they marvelled;  
they were troubled, and hasted away.  
6 They took hold upon them there,  
and pain, as of a woman in travail.  
7 Thou breakest the ships of Tarshish  
with an east wind.  
8 As we have heard, so have we seen  
in the city of the Lord of hosts, in  
the city of our God: God will establish  
it for ever. Selah.  
9 We have thought of thy lovingkind-  
ness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.  
10 According to thy name, O God, so  
is thy praise unto the ends of the  
earth: thy right hand is full of righte-  
ousness.  
11 Let mount Zion rejoice, let the daugh-  
ters of Judah be glad, because of thy  
judgments.  
12 Walk about Zion, and go round about  
her: tell the towers thereof.  
13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, con-  
sider her palaces: that ye may tell it  
to the generation following.  
14 For this God is our God for ever  
and ever: he will be our guide even  
unto death.

## PSALM 49.

1 An earnest persuasion to build the faith of reser-  
vation, not on worldly power, but on God. 16  
Worldly prosperity is not to be admired.  
To the chief Musician. A Psalm 1 for the sons of  
Korah.

HEAR this, all ye people; give ear, all  
ye inhabitants of the world:  
2 Both low and high, rich and poor,  
together.  
3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom;  
and the meditation of my heart shall be  
of understanding.  
4 I will incline mine ear to a parable:  
I will open my dark saying upon the  
harp.

VAR. RECD.—Ps. 7. a psalm to make one wise,  
Ge. He.; a psalm of contemplation, De.; in skilful  
strains, Ew. Ric. Ps.—V. 9. (to be) a, Hi. Hu.  
De. Pe. Kay.—hath shewn himself, De.—Ps. 48.  
V. 2. the uttermost north, Ew. He. Hu. Ca.; the  
corner of the north, Hi. De. Moll.—V. 3. hath  
made himself.—V. 4. Or, came onward, Ew.  
Hi. De.

VAR. RECD.—Ps. 47. V. 9.  $\beta$  with, Sept. Pesk. Ew.  
Ez. Gr. (pts.); with the people of, Ol. La.—  
Ps. 48. V. 14.  $\beta$  through all ages, Sept. Symm. Vulg.  
Ge. Ew. Ha. Ric.: more than 100 MSS. also read as  
one word (though of doubtful meaning): the con-  
servations are the same as those of 'upon Muth', Ps.  
9, and 'Alamoth', Ps. 46. Hi. Ez. De. suppose it  
to be a musical term, the latter believes the original  
conclusion of the Ps. (after 'guide') to have been  
lost.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days  
of evil, when the iniquity of my heels  
shall compass me about?  
6 They that trust in their wealth,  
and boast themselves in the multitude  
of their riches;  
7 None of them can by any means re-  
deem his brother, nor give to God a  
ransom for him:  
8 For the redemption of their soul is  
precious, and it ceaseth for ever:  
9 That he should still live for ever, and  
not see corruption.  
10 For he seeth that wise men die,  
likewise the fool and the brutish per-  
son perish, and leave their wealth to  
others.  
11 Their inward thought is, that their  
houses shall continue for ever, and their  
dwelling places to all generations; they  
call their lands after their own names.  
12 Nevertheless man being in honour  
abideth not: he is like the beasts that  
perish.  
13 This their way is their folly: yet  
their posterity approve their say-  
ings. Selah.  
14 Like sheep they are laid in the  
grave; death shall feed on them; and  
the upright shall have dominion over  
them in the morning; and their beauty  
shall consume in the grave from  
their dwelling.  
15 But God will redeem my soul from  
the power of the grave: for he shall  
receive me. Selah.  
16 Be not thou afraid when one is made  
rich, when the glory of his house is in-  
creased;  
17 For when he dieth he shall carry  
nothing away: his glory shall not descend  
after him.  
18 Though while he lived he blessed  
his soul: and men will praise thee, when  
thou doest well to thyself.  
19 He shall go to the generation of  
his fathers;  $\beta$  they shall never see  
light.  
20 Man that is in honour, and under-  
standeth not, is like the beasts that  
perish.

## PSALM 50.

1 The majesty of God in the church. 5 His order  
to gather saints. 7 The pleasure of God is not in  
ceremonies, 14 but in sincerity of obedience.

A Psalm 1 of Asaph.

THE mighty God, even the Lord,  
hath spoken, and called the earth  
from the rising of the sun unto the going  
down thereof.  
2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty,  
God hath shined.  
3 Our God shall come, and shall not  
keep silence: a fire shall devour be-  
fore him, and it shall be very tempe-  
stuous round about him.  
4 He shall call to the heavens from  
above, and to the earth, that he may  
judge his people.

VAR. RECD.—Ps. 49. V. 5. them that would trip  
me up compasseth, Ge. Ew. He. Hi. De.—V. 6.  
19. Which.—V. 8. so that he must leave that  
alone.—V. 9. the pit.—V. 11. Or, which had  
called.—V. 13. is their way which have folly (or  
vain confidence), Ew. Hi. Ric. De. He. (partly).  
7 and after whom men, Hi. Ric. De.—V. 14, 15.  
Underworld (Sheol).—V. 14. is their shepherd.  
10 shall the Underworld consume away until it have  
no dwelling (out of its tenement, Kay), Hu. De. Ps.  
11 V. 19. Thou shalt, He. Hu. Hi. Kay; it shall, Ew.  
De.—Ps. 60. 1. 1. God of gods, Ge. Ew. Hu. Ps.  
—V. 3. devoureth... it is.—V. 4. hath called.

VAR. RECD.—Ps. 49. V. 11.  $\beta$  Their graves are  
their houses, Sept. Pesk. Turp. Ew. Ol. Ric. Gr. Gr.  
(two letters transposed).—V. 14.  $\beta$  consume away;  
Sheol is, Ew. Hi. Ric. Moll (pts).—V. 19.  $\beta$  he,  
Sept. Pesk. Gr.

1 Ps. 36. 4.  
Job 31. 24.  
25.  
Ps. 53. 7.  
4. 22. 10.  
Mark 10. 17.  
1 Tim. 6. 17.  
2 Matt. 16. 26.  
Job 32. 14.  
19.  
9 Ps. 39. 46.  
4 Reel. 2. 14.  
1 Prov. 11. 4.  
Eccl. 2. 15.  
11. 21.  
1 Heb. to  
generation  
and genera-  
tion.  
4 Gen. 4. 17.  
1 ver. 30.  
Ps. 36. 5.  
4. 22. 7.  
1 Luke 12.  
30.  
1 Heb. de-  
light in  
their mouth.  
1 Ps. 47. 3.  
Rev. 2. 23.  
Mal. 4. 3.  
Luke 22. 30.  
1 Cor. 6. 2.  
Rev. 2. 26.  
5. 20. 4.  
1 Job 4. 21.  
Ps. 30. 11.  
1 Or,  
strength.  
1 Or, the  
grave being  
on habi-  
tation, I  
carry  
one of them.  
1 Ps. 53. 13.  
Hos. 13. 14.  
1 Heb. from  
the hand of  
the Lord.  
1 Or, hail.  
1 Job 27. 19.  
1 Heb.  
in his life.  
1 Deut. 29. 19.  
Luke 12. 19.  
1 Heb. The  
soul shall  
go.  
1 Gen. 18. 14.  
1 Job 23. 30.  
Ps. 52. 15.  
1 ver. 12.  
1 Reel. 3. 19.

1 Or, for  
Asaph, See  
1 Chr. 17. 1.  
25. 2.  
2 Chr. 29. 30.  
1 Neh. 9. 22.  
Isai. 9. 6.  
Jer. 28. 14.  
1 Ps. 48. 2.  
1 Deut. 32. 2.  
Ps. 96. 1.  
1 Lev. 10. 2.  
Num. 16. 26.  
Ps. 97. 3.  
1 Deut. 7. 30.  
1 Deut. 32. 36.  
4. 22. 10.  
Isai. 1. 2.  
Mic. 6. 1. 2.



Ps. 54. 6. thou hast done it: and I will wait on thy name; for it is good before thy saints.

PSALM 53.

1 David describeth the corruption of a natural man. 4 He condemneth the wicked by the light of their own consciences. 6 He glorifieth in the salvation of God.

To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Maschil, A Psalm of David.

THE fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that doeth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; there is none that doeth good, nor one.

4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon God.

5 There were they in great fear, where no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: thou hast put them to shame, because God hath despised them.

6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

PSALM 54.

1 David, complaining of the Ephraims, prayeth for salvation. 4 Upon his confidence in God's help he promitteth sacrifice.

To the chief Musician on Negnoth, Maschil, A Psalm of David. 2 When the Ephraims came and said to Saul, Both not David hide himself with us?

SAVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. Selah.

4 Behold, God is mine helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: cut them off in thy truth.

6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O Lord; for it is good.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

PSALM 55.

1 David in his prayer complaineth of his fearful sin. 9 He prayeth against his enemies, of whose wickedness and treachery he complaineth. 16 He comforteth himself in God's preservation of him, and confession of his enemies.

To the chief Musician on Negnoth, Maschil, A Psalm of David.

GIVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise.

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness. Selah.

8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me that did magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him:

13 But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 We took sweet counsel together, and walked unto the house of God in company.

15 Let death seize upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the Lord shall save me.

17 Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for there were many with me.

19 God shall hear, and afflict them, even he that abideth of old. Selah.

20 Because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

21 He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him: he hath broken his covenant.

22 The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn aways.

23 Cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

24 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 53. 1 Title. i.e. Sickness; perhaps he some of a fever which might in full have been, O heal the sickness of thy people, He.—2 V. 3. 2. tainted or sour Comp. Job 15. 16.—3 V. 4. So. He. De.; not learnt it? Ge. He. and substantially i.e. Comp. Isa. 9. 2, and see Ps. 14. 4.—4 V. 5. 1st. for God had.—5 V. 6. or restoreth the prosperity, He. Ol. B. K. Ps. 54. 1 Title. i.e. tings.—6 V. 5. faithfulness.—7 V. 6. sacrifice and thus willingly (Ex. 25. 3).  
VAR. READ.—Ps. 53. V. 9. declare thy name, and it is good, in the presence of, He. He. De. (1).—Ps. 53. V. 4. Will they not learn it, all the orders of iniquity? Sept. Vulg. He. (gt.).—V. 5. B in this verse, see Ps. 14. 5, 6.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 55. 1 V. 2. am restless.—2 moan aloud, Kay.—3 V. 3. mischief.—4 persecute.—5 V. 11. oppression.—6 public place (lit. the 'broad place' of the gate, the Oriental forum).—7 V. 13. familiar friend.—8 V. 14. amid the throng.—9 V. 15. i.e. living (Num. 16. 20).—10 Sheol (the Underworld).—11 Rather, in their hearts.—12 V. 17. would I complain, and moan.—13 Heb. heard.—14 V. 18. Or, that they should not come night me, He. De.—15 fighting with me.—16 V. 19. Rather, is enthroned.—17 Which have no changes (i.e. are unceasingly bad, Kamp. He. and substantially De.) and. (The 'Selah' must be regarded as parenthetical: He. suggests that the words have perhaps been misplaced from end of v. 15).—18 V. 22. Or, will not for ever, He. Hi. Kay.—19 V. 23. depth of the pit, He. He. Hi. De. Ps. 55. V. 15. So Heb. marg. Sept. He. De. Ps.; desolation be, Heb. text, He. Ge. He. Kay.—V. 19. So Sept. Ps. Vulg. He. Ps. (with change of points); answer, Heb. text, He. Hi. De.

† Ps. 54. 4.  
† Heb. men  
of blood  
and deceit.  
† Heb. shall  
not half  
their days.  
† Job 15. 29.  
† Prov. 10. 27.  
Ecc. 7. 17.

† Or.  
A golden  
Psalms  
of David.  
† Ps. 56. 1.  
† 1 Sam. 21.  
11.  
† Ps. 57. 1.  
† Heb. Mine  
enemies.  
† Ps. 54. 5.  
† Ps. 57. 3.  
† ver. 10, 11.  
† Ps. 118. 6.  
† Isai. 21. 3.  
† Hebr. 13. 6.

† Ps. 59. 2.  
† 140. 3.  
† Ps. 71. 10.

† Mal. 3. 16.

† Rom. 8. 21.  
† ver. 4.

† Ps. 116. 8.

† Job 33. 20.

† Or.  
Daring not,  
a golden  
Psalm.

† 1 Sam. 23.  
† Ps. 144.  
title.

† Ps. 56. 1.  
† Ps. 17. 8.  
† Ps. 57. 3.

† Ps. 138. 8.  
† Ps. 144. 5, 7.

† Or. He re-  
proacheth  
him that  
would over-  
come me up.  
† Ps. 56. 1.  
† Ps. 40. 11.  
† Ps. 43. 3.  
† Ps. 61. 7.

† Ps. 50. 14.  
† Ps. 54. 21.  
† Ps. 54. 3.  
† ver. 11.  
† Ps. 108. 5.  
† Ps. 71. 15, 16.  
† Ps. 13. 15.

VAR. REND.—Ps. 56. 1 Title. i.e. The mute dove of them that are far off.—3 (Sense not known.)—4 V. 2. haughtily. *Kay*, with all moderns.—5 V. 4. Through God I. *Ev. He. De.*—6 V. 8. according as (as though, *Ev.*) they waited, *He.* and virtually *He.*; because that they have waited, *De.*—7 V. 7. peoples.—8 V. 9. know I that.—9 V. 10. the (comp. Prov. 13. 13; 16. 20).—10 Through the Lord do I.—11 V. 12. thank-offerings, *He. Hu. Hi. De. Fe.*—12 V. 13. *yca*, with (a) for (?) at end of verse.—Ps. 57. 1 Title. i.e. Destroy not.—2 V. 4. will [am ready to] lie down, *He. Ol. De.*—VAR. READ.—Ps. 56. 1. 7. So *Hi. De.* For their iniquity, repay them! *Ev. Ol. Hu. He.* (1).

† bloody and deceitful men † shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

## PSALM 56.

1 David, praying to God in confidence of his word, complaineth of his enemies. 2 He professeth his confidence in God's word, and prometh to praise him.

To the chief Musician upon 1 Jonath-elem-rechokim. 3 Michtam of David, when the 6 Philistines took him in Gath.

BE merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me: 3 O thou most High.

3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; 5 I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, 7 when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: 9 are they not in thy book?

9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this 7 I know; for 8 God is for me.

10 In God will I praise his word: 11 in the Lord will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: 14 will not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

## PSALM 57.

1 David in prayer fleeing unto God complaineth of his dangerous case. 2 He encourageth himself to praise God.

To the chief Musician, 1 Al-tachith, Michtam of David, when he fled from Saul in the cave.

BE merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: 2 yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God that performeth all things for me.

3 He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all the earth.

6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they

have digged a pit before me; into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves, Selah.

7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

## PSALM 58.

1 David reproveth wicked judges, 3 describeth the nature of the wicked, 5 denoteth them to God's judgments, 10 wherof the righteous shall rejoice. To the chief Musician, 1 Al-tachith, Michtam of David.

DO ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: they stoppeth her ear:

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O Lord.

7 Let them melt away as waters when they continually: when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath.

10 The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

## PSALM 59.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from his enemies. 6 He complaineth of their enmity. 8 He trusteth in God. 11 He prayeth against them. 16 He prateeth God.

To the chief Musician, 1 Al-tachith, Michtam of David; when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

VAR. REND.—3 V. 6: they are fallen into the midst of it.—4 V. 7. Or, firm (Ps. 51. 10).—5 V. 11 I will awake the dawn.—Ps. 58. 1 Title. (Sense not known.)—2 V. 1. the dumbness of justice: *Ev. De. W.*—3 the, *Ev. Hu. De. Gr.*—4 V. 2. 3. weigh out.—5 V. 3. they that speak lies.—6 V. 7. cut off.—7 V. 8. melteth into them as the untimely, *Ec.* that never saw.—8 V. Or, cactus-plant.—9 (Used as an article of food, see Var. Read.)—10 whirl them away, as well as raw as the ripe (i.e. both the raw meat and the which is already cooked, *He. De.*; or, both the meat and the hot embers, *He.*; or, both the meat and the burning [dry, *Ev.*] thorns, *De. W. Ga. Ol. Fe.*).—11 V. 11. *Heb.* fruit.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 58. 1. 1. 8 gods [sarcastically] of the unjust judges, *Heb. Ev. Ol. De. Gei. (pt. 1)*.—2 V. 7. cut off as grass, *La.* (comp. Ps. 37. 2).—3 V. 9. 8 prepare, *Gr.* (1).

1 Ps. 55. 6.  
2 Sam. 24. 11.  
3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: <sup>4</sup> the mighty are gathered against me; <sup>5</sup> not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Lord.  
4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: <sup>6</sup> awake <sup>7</sup> to help me, and behold.  
5 Thou therefore, O Lord God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.  
6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.  
7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: <sup>8</sup> swords are in their lips: for <sup>9</sup> who, say they, doth hear?  
8 But <sup>10</sup> thou, O Lord, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.  
9 <sup>11</sup> Because of his strength will I wait upon thee <sup>12</sup> for God is <sup>13</sup> my defence.  
10 <sup>14</sup> The God of my <sup>15</sup> mercy shall <sup>16</sup> prevent me: God shall let <sup>17</sup> me see my desire upon <sup>18</sup> mine enemies.  
11 <sup>19</sup> Slay them not, lest my people forget: <sup>20</sup> scatter them <sup>21</sup> by thy power; and <sup>22</sup> bring them down <sup>23</sup> to the dust, O Lord our shield.  
12 <sup>24</sup> For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even <sup>25</sup> be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.  
13 <sup>26</sup> Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and <sup>27</sup> let them <sup>28</sup> know that God ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. Selah.  
14 And <sup>29</sup> at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.  
15 Let them <sup>30</sup> wander up and down <sup>31</sup> for meat, <sup>32</sup> and grudge if they be not satisfied.  
16 But <sup>33</sup> I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.  
17 Unto thee, <sup>34</sup> O my strength, will I sing: <sup>35</sup> for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

## PSALM 60.

1 David, complaining to God of former judgment, & now, upon better hope, prayeth for deliverance. 6 Comforting himself in God's promises, he exhorteth that help wherever he trusteth.

To the chief Musician <sup>1</sup> upon <sup>2</sup> Shushan-eduth, [Mich-tam of David, to teach: when he strove with Achish-nebath, and with Gath-achah, when Isiah returned, and smote of Edom in the valley of salt twelve thousand.

O GOD, <sup>3</sup> thou hast cast us off, thou hast been displeased; <sup>4</sup> O turn thyself to <sup>5</sup> us again. 2 Thou hast made the <sup>6</sup> earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: <sup>7</sup> heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh. 3 <sup>8</sup> Thou hast awed thy people hard things: <sup>9</sup> thou hast made us to drink the wine of <sup>10</sup> astonishment. 4 <sup>11</sup> Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, <sup>12</sup> that it may be displayed <sup>13</sup> because of the truth <sup>14</sup> Selah.

VAR. RECD.—Ps. 59. 1 V. 10. i.e. come before (Ps. 51. 3). 2 V. 11. make them wander to and fro (Num. 23. 15). 3 V. 12. A sin of their mouth is the word of their lips; let them therefore.— 4 V. 12. Or, learn, Hi. De.— 5 V. 15. if they be not satisfied, yet must they pass the night, He. Hu. De. Ps. Kay.— 6 V. 6. Title. i.e. The lily of testimony.— 7 V. 1. Lit. broken us down.— 8 restore, Ge. Hu. De.— 9 V. 2. land.— 10 V. 3. bewildered. 11 V. 4. for them to flee unto. (The banner a rallying point for the fugitives, Jer. 4. 6.)

VAR. RECD.—Ps. 59. 9. Upon thee, O my strength, I will wait, 10 MSS. Sept. Targ. Vulg. Be. Hu. De. Ps. (i.). 11 V. 10. My God with his, Sept. Vulg. Be. Hu. De. Ps. (i.). 12 V. 11. 3. (make them fugitives by thy power, and vagabonds, Psal. La. (i.) Comp. Gen. 4. 15.— 13 Ps. 60. V. 4. 5. before the bow, Sept. Vulg. Ge. Ev. Ol. Hi. Hu. Ps. (i.)

5 <sup>1</sup> That thy beloved may be delivered; save with thy right hand, and hear <sup>2</sup> me. 6 God hath <sup>3</sup> spoken <sup>4</sup> in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will <sup>5</sup> divide <sup>6</sup> Shechem, and mete out <sup>7</sup> the valley of Succoth. 7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine; <sup>8</sup> Ephraim also is the <sup>9</sup> strength of mine head; <sup>10</sup> Judah is my <sup>11</sup> lawgiver; 8 <sup>12</sup> Moab is my washpot; <sup>13</sup> over Edom will I cast out my shoe: <sup>14</sup> Philistia, <sup>15</sup> I will triumph, thou because of me <sup>16</sup> Selah. 9 Who will bring me into the <sup>17</sup> strong city? who will lead me into Edom? 10 <sup>18</sup> Will not thou, O God, which <sup>19</sup> hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which didst <sup>20</sup> not go <sup>21</sup> out with our armies? 11 Give us help from trouble: for <sup>22</sup> vain is the <sup>23</sup> help of man. 12 Through God <sup>24</sup> we shall do valiantly: for he is it that shall <sup>25</sup> tread down our enemies.

1 Heb. city of strength? 2 Sam. 11. 1. & 12. 26. 3 ver. 1. Ps. 44. 2. & 108. 11. 4 Josh. 7. 12. 5 Ps. 118. 8. & 144. 3. 6 Heb. salvation. 7 Num. 24. 18. 8 1 Chr. 19. 15. 9 Isai. 63. 4.

## PSALM 61.

1 David fleeth to God upon his former experience. 4 He voweth perpetual service unto him, because of his promises.

To the chief Musician upon Neghinah, A Psalm of David.

HEAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer. 2 From the end of the earth <sup>1</sup> will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that is <sup>2</sup> higher than I. 3 For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy. 4 <sup>5</sup> I will abide in thy tabernacle <sup>6</sup> for ever: <sup>7</sup> I will <sup>8</sup> trust <sup>9</sup> in the covert of thy wings, Selah. 5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast <sup>10</sup> given me <sup>11</sup> the heritage of those that fear thy name. 6 <sup>12</sup> Thou wilt <sup>13</sup> prolong the king's life: and his years <sup>14</sup> as many generations. 7 <sup>15</sup> He shall abide <sup>16</sup> before God for ever: O prepare mercy <sup>17</sup> and truth, which may preserve him. 8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

## PSALM 62.

1 David professing his confidence in God dis-courageth his enemies. 8 In the same confidence he encourageth the godly. 9 No trust is to be put in worldly things. 11 Power and mercy belong to God.

To the chief Musician, to <sup>1</sup> Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

TRULY <sup>1</sup> my soul <sup>2</sup> waiteth upon <sup>3</sup> God: from him cometh my salvation. 2 He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my <sup>4</sup> defence; <sup>5</sup> I shall not be <sup>6</sup> greatly moved. 3 How long will I ye <sup>7</sup> imagine mischief <sup>8</sup> against a man? <sup>9</sup> ye shall be slain all of you: <sup>10</sup> as a bowing wall shall ye be, and as <sup>11</sup> a tottering fence.

VAR. RECD.—7 V. 6. Or, by (Ps. 89. 35), Hu. De.— 8 V. 7. Or, defence.— 9 sceptre.— 10 V. 8. Or, unto (as to a slave), He. Hu. De.— 11 Rather, shout (vic. ironically, greeting me as king, Num. 23. 21), Ge. He. Hi. Kay; cry, Ev. De.— 12 V. 10. So Be. He. Hi.; Hast not thou, O God, cast us off? and dost not, O God, Hu. De.— 13 Ps. 61. 1 V. 2. do.— 14 Or, too high for me, He. Hi. De. Kay.— 15 V. 4. O let me sojourn in thy tent, Be. Hu. Hi. De.— 16 let me take refuge.— 17 V. 5. granted, Hi. De. De.— 18 V. 6. Or, O, Hi. Hu. De.— 19 V. 7. Let him sit, Be. Hi. Hu. De.— 20 V. 8. 1 V. 1. Lit. is devotion unto, De. De.— 21 V. 3. rush.— 22 (how long) will ye be dashing at him, all of you, as at a bowing wall, Sept. V. 5. 3. us, Heb. Test, and most moderns.— 23 V. 8. 3. upon Philistia is my triumph, Hu. (pte.) Comp. Ps. 108. 9.— 24 Ps. 62. V. 2. 3. Omit, an ancient MS. at Cambridge, Neubauer. Comp. v. 6.

Ps. 88. 8.  
 1 Heb. 4.  
 2 In ward parts.  
 3 ver. 1, 2.  
 4 Ps. 32.  
 5 1 Sam. 1.  
 6 Ps. 42.  
 7 Lam. 2. 19.  
 8 Ps. 18. 2.  
 9 Ps. 29. 4.  
 10 Ps. 29. 11.  
 11 Ps. 102. 18.  
 12 Rom. 3. 4.  
 13 Or, alike.  
 14 Job 21. 25.  
 15 Ps. 32. 7.  
 16 Lam. 2. 17.  
 17 Job 23. 14.  
 18 Rev. 19. 1.  
 19 Or, strength.  
 20 Ps. 88. 15.  
 21 103. 8.  
 22 Dan. 9. 9.  
 23 Job 24. 11.  
 24 Prov. 24. 12.  
 25 Jer. 32. 19.  
 26 Ezech. 7. 27.  
 27 Ephes. 4. 8.

4 They only consult to cast *him* down from his *excellency*: they delight in lies: *they* bless with *their* mouth, but *they* curse *inwardly*. Selah.  
 5 *My* soul, wait thou only upon God; for *my* expectation is from him.  
 6 He only is *my* rock and *my* salvation: *he* is *my* defence; *I* shall not be moved.  
 7 *In* God is *my* salvation and *my* glory: the rock of *my* strength, and *my* refuge, is in God.  
 8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, *pour* out your heart before him: God is *a* refuge for us. Selah.  
 9 Surely men of low degree are *vanity*, and men of high degree are *a* lie: to be laid in the balance, *they* are *altogether* *lighter* than vanity.  
 10 Trust not in *oppression*, and become not vain in robbery: *if* riches *increase*, set not your heart upon *them*.  
 11 God hath spoken *once*; twice have *I* heard *this*; that *power* *belongeth* unto God.  
 12 *Also* unto thee, O Lord, *belongeth* *mercy*: for *thou* renderest to every man according to *his* work.  
 22. 30. Matt. 16. 27. Rom. 2. 6. 1 Cor. 3. 8. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Rev. 22. 12.

## PSALM 63.

1 David's thirst for God. 4 His manner of blessing God. 9 His confidence of his enemies' destruction, and his own safety.

A Psalm of David, when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

O GOD, thou art *my* God: *early* will *I* seek thee, *my* soul thirsteth for thee, *my* flesh longeth for thee in *a* dry and *thirsty* land: *where* no water is;  
 2 To see *thy* power and *thy* glory, so as *I* have seen thee in the sanctuary.  
 3 Because *thy* lovingkindness is better than life, *my* lips shall praise thee.  
 4 Thus will *I* bless thee *while* *I* live: *I* will lift up *my* hands in *thy* name.  
 5 *My* soul shall be *satisfied* as with *marrow* and *fatness*; and *my* mouth shall praise thee with *joyful* lips:  
 6 When *I* remember thee upon *my* bed, *and* meditate on thee in the night watches.  
 7 Because thou hast been *my* help, *therefore* *in* the shadow of *thy* wings will *I* rejoice.  
 8 *My* soul followeth hard after thee: *thy* right hand upholdeth me.  
 9 But those that seek *my* soul, to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.  
 10 *Thy* shall *fall* by *thy* sword: *they* shall be *a* portion for *foxes*.  
 11 But the king shall rejoice in God; *every* one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

## PSALM 64.

1 David prayeth for deliverance, complaining of his enemies. 7 He promitteth himself to see such an evident destruction of his enemies, as the righteous shall rejoice at it.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

H EAR *my* voice, O God, in *my* prayer: preserve *my* life from fear of the enemy.

VAR. READ.—*4* V. 4. Or, dignity.—*5* V. 7. Upon God (resteth).—*6* V. 9. Let *a* breath.—*7* Or, like *a* breath, *Ew. Hi. De. Bie.*—*8* V. 10. fraud.—*9* spring up.—*10* V. 11. Or, One thing hath God spoken: yea, two things are there which *I* have heard, *Hi. De.*—*11* V. 12. And that, *Hi. De.*—*Ps. 63.* *1* V. 1. earnestly.—*2* V. 2. So (*i.e.* with the same longing) have *I* gazed upon thee in the sanctuary, to behold (*Beholding, Ew. Kay*), &c. *De. Ol.*—*3* V. 4. So.—*4* V. 6. *I.*—*5* V. 7. and in *do.* *I.*—*6* V. 9. But they, unto destruction do they seek after *my* soul; they, *Ew. Hi. Bie. De.*—*7* V. 10. be spilled into the hands of (*Jer. 18. 21*).—*8* jackals, *Houghton.*

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:  
 3 Who whet *their* tongue like *a* sword, and bend *their* bows to shoot *their* arrows, even bitter words:  
 4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.  
 5 They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?  
 6 They search out iniquities; they accomplish *a* diligent search: both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.  
 7 But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly *shall* they be wounded.  
 8 So they shall make *their* own tongue to fall upon themselves: *so* all that see them shall flee away.  
 9 And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of *his* doing.  
 10 The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

## PSALM 65.

1 David praiseth God for his grace. 4 The blessedness of God's chosen by reason of his grace. To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of David.

PRAISE waiteth for thee, O God, in *Sion*: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.  
 2 Thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come.  
 3 Iniquities prevail against me: as for *our* transgressions, thou shalt purge them away.  
 4 Blessed is the man whom thou choicest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in *thy* courts: *we* shall be satisfied with the goodness of *thy* house, *even* of *thy* holy temple.  
 5 By terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of *our* salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of *them* that are afar off upon the sea:  
 6 Which by *thy* strength setteth fast the mountains; being girded with power:  
 7 Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of *their* waves, and the tumult of the people.  
 8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at *thy* tokens: thou makest *their* outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.  
 9 Thou visitest the earth, and *waterest* it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for *them*.  
 10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: *thou* settest the furrows thereof: *thou* makest it soft with showers: *thou* blessest the springing thereof.

VAR. READ.—*Ps. 64.* *1* V. 6. (Text difficult, and probably corrupt.) *Ester.* plot diligently sought out.—*2* V. 8. So shall they be made to stumble, *their* own tongue being against them, *Hi. De. Kay.* *Or*, shake the head, *Hi. De.*—*3* V. 9. and understand, *Hi. Hu. Hi. De.*—*4* V. 1. Thine is devotion for praise, *De.* and effect *Hi.*; Thine is devotion, yea praise, *Ge. Hu.*—*5* V. 2. do.—*6* V. 4. Happy.—*4* O let us, *Hi. De. Kay.*—*5* V. 5. dost.—*6* V. 7. people.—*7* V. 8. So that they which—*8* raising.—*9* V. 9. provident.—*10* for so thou dost prepare it (the earth).

VAR. READ.—*Ps. 64.* *1* V. 8. And the hidden sin of *their* own tongue shall cause them to stumble, *Hi.*—*Ps. 65.* *1* V. 5. *so* the nations that are afar off, *Weir* (after *Psalm*: text, as it stands, is extremely harsh).

Ps. 11. 1.  
 2 Heb. 4.  
 3 Ps. 32. 7.  
 4 Jer. 2. 1.  
 5 Ps. 11. 1.  
 6 Ps. 11. 1.  
 7 Ps. 11. 1.  
 8 Ps. 11. 1.  
 9 Ps. 11. 1.  
 10 Ps. 11. 1.  
 11 Ps. 11. 1.  
 12 Ps. 11. 1.  
 13 Ps. 11. 1.  
 14 Ps. 11. 1.  
 15 Ps. 11. 1.  
 16 Ps. 11. 1.  
 17 Ps. 11. 1.  
 18 Ps. 11. 1.  
 19 Ps. 11. 1.  
 20 Ps. 11. 1.  
 21 Ps. 11. 1.  
 22 Ps. 11. 1.  
 23 Ps. 11. 1.  
 24 Ps. 11. 1.  
 25 Ps. 11. 1.  
 26 Ps. 11. 1.  
 27 Ps. 11. 1.  
 28 Ps. 11. 1.  
 29 Ps. 11. 1.  
 30 Ps. 11. 1.  
 31 Ps. 11. 1.  
 32 Ps. 11. 1.  
 33 Ps. 11. 1.  
 34 Ps. 11. 1.  
 35 Ps. 11. 1.  
 36 Ps. 11. 1.  
 37 Ps. 11. 1.  
 38 Ps. 11. 1.  
 39 Ps. 11. 1.  
 40 Ps. 11. 1.  
 41 Ps. 11. 1.  
 42 Ps. 11. 1.  
 43 Ps. 11. 1.  
 44 Ps. 11. 1.  
 45 Ps. 11. 1.  
 46 Ps. 11. 1.  
 47 Ps. 11. 1.  
 48 Ps. 11. 1.  
 49 Ps. 11. 1.  
 50 Ps. 11. 1.  
 51 Ps. 11. 1.  
 52 Ps. 11. 1.  
 53 Ps. 11. 1.  
 54 Ps. 11. 1.  
 55 Ps. 11. 1.  
 56 Ps. 11. 1.  
 57 Ps. 11. 1.  
 58 Ps. 11. 1.  
 59 Ps. 11. 1.  
 60 Ps. 11. 1.  
 61 Ps. 11. 1.  
 62 Ps. 11. 1.  
 63 Ps. 11. 1.  
 64 Ps. 11. 1.  
 65 Ps. 11. 1.  
 66 Ps. 11. 1.  
 67 Ps. 11. 1.  
 68 Ps. 11. 1.  
 69 Ps. 11. 1.  
 70 Ps. 11. 1.  
 71 Ps. 11. 1.  
 72 Ps. 11. 1.  
 73 Ps. 11. 1.  
 74 Ps. 11. 1.  
 75 Ps. 11. 1.  
 76 Ps. 11. 1.  
 77 Ps. 11. 1.  
 78 Ps. 11. 1.  
 79 Ps. 11. 1.  
 80 Ps. 11. 1.  
 81 Ps. 11. 1.  
 82 Ps. 11. 1.  
 83 Ps. 11. 1.  
 84 Ps. 11. 1.  
 85 Ps. 11. 1.  
 86 Ps. 11. 1.  
 87 Ps. 11. 1.  
 88 Ps. 11. 1.  
 89 Ps. 11. 1.  
 90 Ps. 11. 1.  
 91 Ps. 11. 1.  
 92 Ps. 11. 1.  
 93 Ps. 11. 1.  
 94 Ps. 11. 1.  
 95 Ps. 11. 1.  
 96 Ps. 11. 1.  
 97 Ps. 11. 1.  
 98 Ps. 11. 1.  
 99 Ps. 11. 1.  
 100 Ps. 11. 1.





1 *Or, for her, she came.*  
 2 *Ps. 114. 4, 5.*  
 3 *Deut. 1. 11.*  
 4 *1 Kings 9. 2.*  
 5 *Ps. 67. 1, 2.*  
 6 *& 123. 15, 16.*  
 7 *Deut. 32. 8.*  
 8 *2 Kings 6. 17.*  
 9 *Dea. 7. 10.*  
 10 *Hebr. 12. 23.*  
 11 *Deut. 9. 18.*  
 12 *Or, even many thousands.*  
 13 *Acts 1. 9.*  
 14 *Eph. 4. 2.*  
 15 *Judg. 5. 12.*  
 16 *Acts 5. 4.*  
 17 *23.*  
 18 *† Heb. in the man.*  
 19 *1 Tim. 1. 13.*  
 20 *Ps. 78. 60.*  
 21 *Deut. 32. 39.*  
 22 *Prov. 4. 23.*  
 23 *Rev. 1. 15.*  
 24 *& 20. 1.*  
 25 *Ps. 110. 4.*  
 26 *Hab. 2. 13.*  
 27 *Ps. 45. 20.*  
 28 *1 Num. 21. 23.*  
 29 *Ex. 16. 22.*  
 30 *Ps. 68. 30.*  
 31 *Or, read.*  
 32 *1 Kings 21. 19.*  
 33 *1 Chr. 13. 8.*  
 34 *2.*  
 35 *2 Chr. 16. 14.*  
 36 *Ps. 47. 5.*  
 37 *Or, ye that are of the fountain of Israel.*  
 38 *Deut. 32. 39.*  
 39 *Isa. 48. 1.*  
 40 *1 Sam. 9. 21.*  
 41 *Or, with their company.*  
 42 *Ps. 80. 42. 8.*  
 43 *1 Kings 10. 10, 24.*  
 44 *2 Chr. 22. 23.*  
 45 *Ps. 72. 10.*  
 46 *& 76. 11.*  
 47 *Is. 60. 16, 17.*

**VAR. REND.**—<sup>13</sup> V. 14. *Lit.* snowed, i.e. perhaps, was as a fall of snow; whether of the naked bodies of the slain, *Thotack, De. Burrows*; or of the broken masses and glittering armour of the fugitives, *Ps. 68. De. (alt.)*.—<sup>14</sup> V. 15. A hill of God is.—<sup>15</sup> A hill of many peaks is.—<sup>16</sup> V. 16. are ye so envious, ye hills of many peaks?—<sup>17</sup> hath desired.—<sup>17</sup> V. 17. told twice over.—<sup>19</sup> *Lit.* Sinai in the sanctuary (i.e. Zion is a second Sinai; *So B5. De.*; or, Sinai is holiness, *Ev. Kay*. See *Var. Read.*—<sup>20</sup> V. 18. i.e. thy captives; comp. *Judg. 5. 12.*—<sup>21</sup> amongst, *He. Hi. De. Pe.*; of (consisting of), *B5. Ev. Kay* (comp. *Kara 8. 20.*)—<sup>22</sup> even amongst the rebellious, to dwell (there), O LORD God! *He. Hi. De.*; the rebellious also shall dwell with the LORD God, *De W. Ev. Hu.*—<sup>23</sup> V. 19. day by day he beareth our burdens for us; God is, *Ev. Hu. Kamp. De.*—<sup>24</sup> V. 20. God is to us a.—<sup>25</sup> escapes.—<sup>26</sup> V. 21. smite in pieces.—<sup>27</sup> V. 22. *Supply rather*, thy foes, *Ev. Hu. Kamp. Pe.*; comp. *Amos 9. 1-5.*—<sup>28</sup> V. 23. in blood; that the tongue of thy dogs may have its portion of the enemy.—<sup>29</sup> V. 24. into, &c., *Hu. Pe.*; in holiness, *Ev. Hi. De. Kay*.—<sup>30</sup> V. 25. go... follow after: in the midst of.—<sup>31</sup> V. 26. ye of. Comp. *Isa. 48. 1.*—<sup>32</sup> V. 27. *Omit.*—<sup>33</sup> company.—<sup>34</sup> V. 29. From, *Hi. De.*; also *Hu. Pe. Land*, but joining 'from thy temple' to v. 28, and with 'Unto' for at.—<sup>35</sup> V. 30. the beast of the reeds.  
**VAR. READ.**—V. 17. *β* (come) from Sinai in holiness, *Hi.* (Pa. 77. 13); come from Sinai into the sanctuary, *Pe. Land*.—V. 23. *β* So *He. Hi. De.*; Command, O God, *Sept. B5. Hu. Ol. Hu. Scher. Ris.*

men<sup>25</sup>, 'the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the<sup>26</sup> people, <sup>27</sup>till every one<sup>27</sup>: *β* I scatter thou<sup>β</sup> the people that delight in war.  
 31 'Princes shall come out of Egypt; 'Ethiopia shall <sup>32</sup>soon 'stretch out<sup>32</sup> her hands unto God.  
 32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Selah:  
 33 To him<sup>33</sup> that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old; lo, 'he doth <sup>34</sup>send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.  
 34 'Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Israel, and his strength is in the <sup>35</sup>clouds.  
 35 O God, 'thou art terrible out of thy holy <sup>36</sup>places: the God of Israel is he that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

## PSALM 69.

1 David complaineth of his affliction. 12 He prayeth for deliverance. 22 He denoteth his earnestness to destruction. 30 He praiseth God with thanksgiving.

To the chief Musician upon *Shushannim*, A Psalm of David.

SAVE me, O God; for 'the waters are come in unto my soul.  
 2 'I sink in <sup>†</sup>deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into <sup>†</sup>deep waters, where the floods overflow me.  
 3 'I am weary of my crying; my throat is dried: 'mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.  
 4 They that 'hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: 'then I restored that which I took not away.<sup>5</sup>  
 5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my <sup>†</sup>sins are not hid from thee.  
 6 Let not them that wait on thee, O LORD God of hosts, be ashamed<sup>7</sup> for my sake<sup>8</sup>: let not those that seek thee be confounded<sup>9</sup> for my sake<sup>9</sup>, O God of Israel.  
 7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.  
 8 'I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.  
 9 'For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; 'and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.  
 10 'When I 'wept, and chastened my soul with <sup>†</sup>fasting, that was to my reproach.  
 11 'I made sackcloth also my garment; and I became a proverb to them.  
 12 They that sit in the gate<sup>12</sup> speak against me; and 'I was the song of the <sup>†</sup>drunkards.  
 13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O LORD, 'is an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.  
 14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: 'let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of 'the deep waters.  
 15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit<sup>15</sup> shut her mouth upon me.

**VAR. REND.**—<sup>25</sup> V. 30. peoples.—<sup>27</sup> So *He. Ge. De.*; but text and sense doubtful.—<sup>31</sup> V. 31. stretch out quickly.—<sup>32</sup> V. 32. Or, place. (Honorific plural for singular).—<sup>33</sup> Ps. 69. 1. Title, i.e. Lilies.—<sup>34</sup> V. 4. Or, what I took not away, I must then restore. *Hu. De. Pe.*—<sup>35</sup> V. 6. through me.—<sup>36</sup> V. 16. wept (with) my soul in, *Ev. Hi. De.* (Jer. 12. 17).—<sup>37</sup> V. 12. talk of.  
**VAR. READ.**—V. 30. *β* So *Sept. Ev. B5. Hu. Hi.* (changing points); he hath scattered, Text, *He. De.*

16 Hear me, O LORD: <sup>1</sup>for thy loving-kindness <sup>is</sup> good: <sup>2</sup>turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And <sup>3</sup>hide not thy face from thy servant: <sup>4</sup>for I am in trouble: <sup>5</sup>hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known <sup>1</sup>my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and <sup>1</sup>I am full of heaviness: and <sup>2</sup>I <sup>3</sup>looked for some <sup>4</sup>to take pity, but there was none; and for <sup>5</sup>comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; <sup>2</sup>and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

22 <sup>1</sup>Let their table become a snare before them: and <sup>2</sup>that which should have been for their welfare, <sup>3</sup>let it become a trap.

23 <sup>1</sup>Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 <sup>1</sup>Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 <sup>1</sup>Let <sup>2</sup>their <sup>3</sup>habitation be desolate; and <sup>4</sup>let none dwell in their tents.

26 <sup>1</sup>For <sup>2</sup>they persecute <sup>3</sup>him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk <sup>4</sup>to the grief <sup>5</sup>of <sup>6</sup>those whom thou hast wounded.

27 <sup>1</sup>Add <sup>2</sup>iniquity unto their iniquity: <sup>3</sup>and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them <sup>1</sup>be blotted out of the book of the living, <sup>2</sup>and not be written with the righteous.

29 But <sup>1</sup>I am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

30 <sup>1</sup>I will praise the name of God with a song, <sup>2</sup>and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

31 <sup>1</sup>This also <sup>2</sup>shall please the LORD better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 <sup>1</sup>The <sup>2</sup>humble shall see <sup>3</sup>this, and be glad: <sup>4</sup>and <sup>5</sup>your heart shall live <sup>6</sup>that seek God.

33 For the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not <sup>1</sup>his prisoners.

34 <sup>1</sup>Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, <sup>2</sup>and every thing that <sup>3</sup>moveth therein.

35 <sup>1</sup>For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 <sup>1</sup>The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

PSALM 70.

David soliciteth God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly. To the chief Musician. A Psalm of David. <sup>1</sup>to bring to remembrance.

**MAKE** haste, <sup>2</sup>O God, to deliver me; <sup>3</sup>make haste <sup>4</sup>to help me, O LORD.

<sup>5</sup>Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

<sup>6</sup>Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha, aha.

<sup>7</sup>Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as

love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

<sup>8</sup>But <sup>9</sup>I am poor and needy: <sup>10</sup>make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no tarrying.

PSALM 71.

David, in confidence of faith, and experience of God's favour, prayeth both for himself, and against the enemies of his soul. <sup>14</sup>He promiseth constancy. <sup>17</sup>He prayeth for perseverance. <sup>19</sup>He praiseth God, and promiseth to do it cheerfully.

**I**N <sup>1</sup>thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: <sup>2</sup>I let me never be <sup>3</sup>put to confusion.

<sup>4</sup>Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: <sup>5</sup>incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

<sup>6</sup>Be thou my strong <sup>7</sup>habitation, whereunto <sup>8</sup>I may continually resort: thou hast given <sup>9</sup>commandment <sup>10</sup>to save me; for thou art my <sup>11</sup>rock and my fortress.

<sup>12</sup>Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

<sup>13</sup>For thou art <sup>14</sup>my hope, O LORD God: thou art my trust from my youth.

<sup>15</sup>By thee have I been hidden <sup>16</sup>up <sup>17</sup>from the womb: thou art <sup>18</sup>he that took me out of <sup>19</sup>my mother's bowels: <sup>20</sup>my praise shall be continually of thee.

<sup>21</sup>I <sup>22</sup>am as a wonder <sup>23</sup>unto many; but thou art my strong refuge.

<sup>24</sup>Let my mouth be filled with thy praise and with thy honour all the day.

<sup>25</sup>Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.

<sup>26</sup>For mine enemies speak against me; and they that <sup>27</sup>lay wait for my soul <sup>28</sup>take counsel together.

<sup>29</sup>Saying, God hath forsaken him: <sup>30</sup>persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him.

<sup>31</sup>O God, be not far from me: O my God, <sup>32</sup>make haste for my help.

<sup>33</sup>Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.

<sup>34</sup>But <sup>35</sup>I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

<sup>36</sup>My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for <sup>37</sup>I know not the numbers thereof.

<sup>38</sup>I will <sup>39</sup>go in the strength <sup>40</sup>of the LORD God: <sup>41</sup>I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.

<sup>42</sup>O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.

<sup>43</sup>Now also <sup>44</sup>when I am old and grey-headed, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed <sup>45</sup>thy <sup>46</sup>strength unto <sup>47</sup>this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.

<sup>48</sup>Thy righteousness also, O God, <sup>49</sup>is very high, who hast done great things: <sup>50</sup>O God, who is like unto thee?

<sup>51</sup>Thou, who hast shewed <sup>52</sup>me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken <sup>53</sup>me

VAR. REND.—Ps. 71. <sup>1</sup>V. 1. ashamed (as Ps. 31. 1). <sup>2</sup>V. 2. bow down (ib.). <sup>3</sup>V. 3. Be to me a rock of, He. De. Kay. <sup>4</sup>crag. <sup>5</sup>V. 6. Upon... supported (Ps. 23. 10). <sup>6</sup>my benefactor from, Ge. He. Hu. Ps. <sup>7</sup>V. 7. am become as a portent. <sup>8</sup>V. 11. pursue. <sup>9</sup>V. 16. come with the mighty note. <sup>10</sup>V. 18. Lit. arm. <sup>11</sup>even (i.e. a fresh: Ps. 22. 30). <sup>12</sup>V. 19. reacheth even on high.

VAR. REND.—Ps. 71. <sup>1</sup>V. 3. <sup>2</sup>Sept. renders almost as Ps. 31. 2: hence Hi. Schr. would read, as there, <sup>3</sup>Be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence, supposing that the verse here had become partly illegible, and that the reading in the text arose from an attempt to restore it. <sup>4</sup>V. 20. <sup>5</sup>as, Heb. text, and all moderns (L.).

1022. <sup>1</sup>Ps. 23. 2. <sup>2</sup>Ps. 31. 1. <sup>3</sup>Ps. 31. 1. <sup>4</sup>Ps. 17. 6. <sup>5</sup>Ps. 31. 2. <sup>6</sup>Heb. Be thou to me for a rock of habitation. <sup>7</sup>Ps. 44. 4. <sup>8</sup>Ps. 140. 1, 4. <sup>9</sup>Jer. 17. 7, 17. <sup>10</sup>As Ps. 9, 10. <sup>11</sup>Ps. 42. 2. <sup>12</sup>Ps. 18. 2. <sup>13</sup>Zeph. 3. 1. <sup>14</sup>1 Cor. 4. 9. <sup>15</sup>As Ps. 33. 22. <sup>16</sup>1 ver. 18. <sup>17</sup>Heb. watch, or, observe. <sup>18</sup>Ps. 33. 17. <sup>19</sup>Ps. 33. 1. <sup>20</sup>Ps. 22. 11. <sup>21</sup>Ps. 22. 19. <sup>22</sup>Ps. 22. 22. <sup>23</sup>Ps. 21. 22. <sup>24</sup>Ps. 70. 1. <sup>25</sup>Ps. 35. 4. <sup>26</sup>Ps. 40. 14. <sup>27</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>28</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>29</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>30</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>31</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>32</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>33</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>34</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>35</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>36</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>37</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>38</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>39</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>40</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>41</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>42</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>43</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>44</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>45</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>46</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>47</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>48</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>49</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>50</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>51</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>52</sup>Ps. 34. 2. <sup>53</sup>Ps. 34. 2.

VAR. REND.—Ps. 72. while they are at peace. <sup>2</sup>Ps. 25. encampment. <sup>3</sup>V. 25. of the smart. <sup>4</sup>V. 31. And this. <sup>5</sup>V. 32. let your heart revive, <sup>6</sup>Ps. 70. <sup>7</sup>Title. See Ps. 38.

VAR. REND.—Ps. 69. <sup>1</sup>V. 20. <sup>2</sup>It is very sick: I, <sup>3</sup>Comp. Jer. 14. 19; 15. 18.

again, and shalt bring  $\beta$  me up again from the  $^{12}$  depths of the earth.  
 $^{21}$   $^{14}$  Thou shalt increase  $^{14}$  my greatness, and  $^{15}$  comfort me on every side  $^{15}$ .  
 $^{22}$  I will also praise thee  $\dagger$  with the psalter, even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou  $^{16}$  Holy One of Israel.  
 $^{23}$  My lips shall greatly rejoice  $^{16}$  when I  $^{16}$  sing unto thee; and  $^{17}$  my soul, which thou hast redeemed.  
 $^{24}$  My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

## PSALM 72.

1 David, praying for Solomon, sheweth the goodness and glory of his, in type, and in truth, of Christ's kingdom. 12 He bleaseth God.

A Psalm 11<sup>o</sup> for Solomon.

GIVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

2 He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

4 He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth.

7 In his days shall  $\beta$  the righteous flourish; and abundance of peace shall so long as the moon endureth.

8 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.

9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.

11 Yes, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And he shall live, and to him shall be given  $^{10}$  of the gold of Sheba: his prayer also shall be made  $^{11}$  for him continually; and daily shall he be praised  $^{12}$ .

1 Or, of.

2 Ps. 137.

3 Title.

101A.

4 Isai. 11. 3.

5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12.

6 Ps. 84. 10.

7 Isai. 31. 17.

8 Isai. 7.

9 Isai. 11. 4.

10 ver. 7, 17.

11 Ps. 89. 36.

12 37.

13 38.

14 39.

15 40.

16 41.

17 42.

18 43.

19 44.

20 45.

21 46.

22 47.

23 48.

24 49.

25 50.

26 51.

27 52.

28 53.

29 54.

30 55.

31 56.

32 57.

33 58.

34 59.

35 60.

36 61.

37 62.

38 63.

39 64.

40 65.

41 66.

42 67.

43 68.

44 69.

45 70.

46 71.

47 72.

48 73.

49 74.

50 75.

51 76.

52 77.

53 78.

54 79.

55 80.

56 81.

57 82.

58 83.

59 84.

60 85.

61 86.

62 87.

63 88.

64 89.

65 90.

66 91.

16 There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men shall be blessed in him: all nations shall call him blessed.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen.

20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

## PSALM 73.

1 The prophet, prevailing in a temptation, sheweth the occasion thereof, the prosperity of the wicked, the wound given thereby, distress, the victory over it, knowledge of God's purpose, in destroying of the wicked, and sustaining the righteous.

1A Psalm of Asaph.

TRULY God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped:

3 For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is as firm as a rock.

5 They are not in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued like other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment.

7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than heart could wish.

8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they speak loftily.

9 They set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore shall their people return hither: and waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

13 Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocence.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children.

16 When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me;

17 let there be an abundance, let them bloom out of the city. Let his name increase itself (Heb. propagate).

18 bless themselves. Or, through. happy. Ps. 73. 1. V. 3. boastful. V. 4. fetters for, He, Ps. 73. 1. V. 5. about their neck. V. 6. about their neck. V. 7. forth from, He, Ps. 73. 1. V. 8. mock. V. 9. in. V. 10. i.e. by the multitude following each one of them. Or, thither (P), i.e. after them (P). V. 11. had said.

12 have been faithless to.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 73. V. 4.  $\beta$  they have no tortures: sound and stalwart is their strength (or, their body), Eccl. 1. 10. B. D. (dividing words differently).

V. 7.  $\beta$  Out of a fatty heart (Ps. 17. 10) their iniquity cometh forth, Sept. Psal. Ge. Eccl. 1. 10. B. D. (i.e.) V. 8.  $\beta$  are they satisfied with bread, Heb. La.

VAR. READ.—V. 20. deep waters.—V. 21. O multiply.—V. 22. turn thyself to comfort me.—V. 23. for I will, He. Hu. Ric. Ps. 72. 1. Title. Or by.—V. 2. 4. 8. Let him.—V. 3. Let the mountains, and similarly throughout to v. 8, and again cv. 16, 17; so Eccl. Hi. Hu. Ol. De. Ps. Gr.—V. 4. bear.—V. 5. in.—V. 6. V. 10. Or, sea-coasts.—V. 7. render.—V. 8. dues.—V. 9. 12–14. Rather, delivereth.—V. 10. spareth.—V. 11. saveth.—V. 12. redeemeth.—V. 13. their blood, Eccl. Hi. Hu. Ol. Ps. and in effect De.—V. 14. That he (the poor, cv. 12, 13) may live, and give to him, Eccl. Hi. Hu. Ps. Ps.; That he (the poor) may live, and he (the king) will give to him, De.—V. 15. Lit. and he (or, one) shall pray.—V. 16. Lit. shall he (or, one) bless him (A.V. understands 'he', as often in Hebrew, in the sense of 'one': one shall bless him—he shall be blessed).

VAR. READ.—Ps. 72. V. 7.  $\beta$  righteousness, 3 MSS. Sept. Psal. Vulg. La. Gr. Comp. Isa. 45. 8.—V. 9.  $\beta$  So Ge. Hi. De., but questionably. Foemen, Ol. Hu. Ch. Gr. (I).

11 Km. 4. 28.  
 12 Ps. 72. 28.  
 13 Heb.  
 14 Heb. shall be as men to continue his father's name for ever.  
 15 Gen. 12. 2.  
 16 23. 18.  
 17 Jer. 4. 2.  
 18 Luth. 1. 68.  
 19 1 Chr. 28. 14.  
 20 Ps. 46. 12.  
 21 100. 6.  
 22 Eccl. 15. 11.  
 23 Ps. 77. 14.  
 24 128. 4.  
 25 Neh. 9. 3.  
 26 Num. 16. 5.  
 27 Lech. 14. 2.

1 Or.  
 2 A Psalm for Asaph.  
 3 Ps. 88.  
 4 Title.  
 5 Or, Ps.  
 6 Heb. shall be as men to continue his father's name for ever.  
 7 Gen. 12. 2.  
 8 23. 18.  
 9 Jer. 4. 2.  
 10 Luth. 1. 68.  
 11 1 Chr. 28. 14.  
 12 Ps. 46. 12.  
 13 100. 6.  
 14 Eccl. 15. 11.  
 15 Ps. 77. 14.  
 16 128. 4.  
 17 Neh. 9. 3.  
 18 Num. 16. 5.  
 19 Lech. 14. 2.

11 Km. 4. 28.  
 12 Ps. 72. 28.  
 13 Heb.  
 14 Heb. shall be as men to continue his father's name for ever.  
 15 Gen. 12. 2.  
 16 23. 18.  
 17 Jer. 4. 2.  
 18 Luth. 1. 68.  
 19 1 Chr. 28. 14.  
 20 Ps. 46. 12.  
 21 100. 6.  
 22 Eccl. 15. 11.  
 23 Ps. 77. 14.  
 24 128. 4.  
 25 Neh. 9. 3.  
 26 Num. 16. 5.  
 27 Lech. 14. 2.



Job 11. 20.  
Ps. 50. 2.  
Jer. 23. 19.  
Rev. 14. 10.  
& 16. 19.  
† Prov. 23. 29.  
† Ps. 73. 10.  
† Ps. 101. 8.  
Jer. 48. 25.  
† Ps. 89. 17.  
† 148. 14.

8 For <sup>1</sup>in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine <sup>2</sup>is red; it is <sup>3</sup>'full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: <sup>4</sup>but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.  
9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.  
10 <sup>1</sup>All the horns <sup>2</sup>of the wicked also will I cut off; but <sup>3</sup>the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

## PSALM 76.

1 A declaration of God's majesty in the church. 11  
An exhortation to serve him reverently.

To the chief Musician on <sup>1</sup>Maginith, A Psalm or Song  
of Asaph. <sup>2</sup>

IN <sup>1</sup>Judah is God known: his name is great in Israel.

2 In Salem also is his <sup>2</sup>tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zion.

3 <sup>1</sup>There brake he the <sup>2</sup>arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah.

4 <sup>1</sup>Thou art more glorious <sup>2</sup>than the <sup>3</sup>mountains of prey.

5 <sup>1</sup>The south-east is spoiled; <sup>2</sup>they <sup>3</sup>have slept <sup>4</sup>their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 <sup>1</sup>At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, even thou, art to be feared: and <sup>2</sup>who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?

8 <sup>1</sup>Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; <sup>2</sup>the earth feared, and was still.

9 When God <sup>2</sup>arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Selah.

10 <sup>1</sup>Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: <sup>2</sup>the remainder of wrath shall thou restrain <sup>3</sup>to <sup>4</sup>restrain <sup>5</sup>to <sup>6</sup>restrain.

11 <sup>1</sup>Vow, and pay unto the Lord your God: <sup>2</sup>'let all that be round about him bring presents <sup>3</sup>unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He <sup>2</sup>shall out off the spirit of princes: <sup>3</sup>as is terrible to the kings of the earth.

## PSALM 77.

1 The psalmist sheweth what fierce combat he had with diffidence. 10 The victory which he had by consideration of God's great and gracious works.

To the chief Musician, <sup>2</sup>to Jeduthun, A Psalm of Asaph.

I <sup>1</sup>cried unto God with my voice, <sup>2</sup>and <sup>3</sup>even unto God with my voice; and <sup>4</sup>he gave <sup>5</sup>ear unto me.

2 <sup>1</sup>In the day of my trouble I <sup>2</sup>sought the Lord: <sup>3</sup>'my sore ran <sup>4</sup>in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 <sup>1</sup>I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and <sup>2</sup>my spirit was <sup>3</sup>overwhelmed. Selah.

† Ps. 29.  
† Ps. 134.  
† Or, for Asaph.  
† Ps. 4.  
† Ps. 10. 15.  
† Jer. 23. 19.  
† Heb. my hand.  
† Ps. 142. 3.  
† 143. 4.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 4. foameth. —<sup>2</sup> Or, yea, even, *Ev. Hu. De. Ps. 76. 1 Title. L. E. Strings.* —<sup>3</sup> V. 2. covert (*Jer. 23. 26*). —<sup>4</sup> V. 2. flashings. —<sup>5</sup> V. 4. All-bright (*His enlightened*) art thou, *Kay.* —<sup>6</sup> V. 4. and glorious, from (*i.e.* coming down from, *Ira. 31. 4*). *Sept. Kimchi, Ol. Hu. Bie. Ps.* —<sup>7</sup> V. 5. sleep. —<sup>8</sup> V. 10. For. —<sup>9</sup> V. 11. with a residue of wrath wilt thou gird thyself, *He. Hu. De. Kay.* —<sup>10</sup> V. 12. doth. —<sup>11</sup> V. 1. will cry. (*Va. 1, 3, 6 (to 'heart')*), and of course 7-9, for grammatical reasons, are regarded by *He.* as the echo of the Psalmist's emotions in the past, and placed accordingly in inverted commas. —<sup>12</sup> V. 3. my hand was stretched (*His poured*) forth. —<sup>13</sup> V. 3. If I think of God, then I moan: if I muse, my spirit is, *Ev. De.* and substantially *He. Hu. De.*

VAR. READ.—*Ps. 76. Title. <sup>1</sup> Sept. adds, on the Assyrian.* —*V. 4. <sup>1</sup> Majestic art thou, Hu. (L.); Terrible art thou, Sept. Turp. Hu. Gr. (comp. *ev. 7, 12*).* —*V. 10. <sup>1</sup> The residue of wrath shall hold festival to thee, Sept. Vulg. Bō. Ev. (L.)*

4 Thou <sup>2</sup>holdest mine eyes waking <sup>3</sup>: I <sup>4</sup>am so troubled that I cannot <sup>5</sup>sleep.

5 <sup>1</sup>I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I <sup>2</sup>call to remembrance / my <sup>3</sup>song in the night: <sup>4</sup>I commune with <sup>5</sup>mine own heart: and my spirit made <sup>6</sup>diligent search.

7 <sup>1</sup>Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he <sup>2</sup>be favourable no more?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth <sup>9</sup>his promise fail <sup>10</sup>for evermore?

9 Hath God <sup>1</sup>forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.

10 And I said, <sup>11</sup>This is <sup>12</sup>my iniquity <sup>13</sup>: will he <sup>14</sup>remember the years of the right hand of the most High <sup>15</sup>.

11 I will <sup>1</sup>remember the works of the Lord: <sup>2</sup>surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 <sup>1</sup>Thy way, O God, is <sup>2</sup>in the sanctuary: <sup>3</sup>who is so great a God as our God?

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 Thou hast with <sup>1</sup>thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: <sup>2</sup>thine arrows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder <sup>1</sup>was in the heaven <sup>2</sup>: the lightnings lightened the world: <sup>3</sup>the earth trembled and shook.

19 Thy way <sup>1</sup>is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, <sup>2</sup>and thy footsteps <sup>3</sup>are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

## PSALM 78.

1 An exhortation both to learn and to preach the law of God. 9 The story of God's wrath against the incredulous and disobedient. 17 The brazen being rejected, God chose Judah, Simeon, and David.

† Maschi of Asaph.

GIVE ear, O my people, to my <sup>1</sup>law: <sup>2</sup>I incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

3 <sup>1</sup>I will open my mouth in a parable: I will <sup>2</sup>utter dark sayings of old: <sup>3</sup>'Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 <sup>1</sup>We will not hide them <sup>2</sup>from their children, <sup>3</sup>'showing to the generation to come the praises of the Lord, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done.

5 For <sup>1</sup>he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel.

6 For <sup>1</sup>he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel.

7 For <sup>1</sup>he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel.

8 For <sup>1</sup>he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel.

9 For <sup>1</sup>he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel.

10 For <sup>1</sup>he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel.

11 For <sup>1</sup>he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel.

12 For <sup>1</sup>he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel.

13 For <sup>1</sup>he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel.

14 For <sup>1</sup>he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel.

† Deut. 32. 7.  
† Ps. 145. 4.  
† Jer. 23. 19.  
† Ps. 44. 3.  
† Ps. 4. 4.

† Ps. 74. 1.  
† Ps. 145. 1.  
† Rom. 2. 4.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.  
† 1. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 148. 13.

† Ps. 73. 17.  
† Ps. 23. 11.  
† Ps. 6. 6.  
† Deut. 32. 22.  
† Jer. 23. 19.  
† Ps. 145. 1.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.

† Heb. to generation and generation.  
† 1. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 145. 1.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.

† Heb. to generation and generation.  
† 1. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 145. 1.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.

† Heb. to generation and generation.  
† 1. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 145. 1.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.

† Heb. to generation and generation.  
† 1. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 145. 1.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.

† Heb. to generation and generation.  
† 1. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 145. 1.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.

† Heb. to generation and generation.  
† 1. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 145. 1.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.

† Heb. to generation and generation.  
† 1. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 145. 1.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.

† Heb. to generation and generation.  
† 1. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 148. 13.  
† Ps. 145. 1.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.

which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:

6 That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments:

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of Ephraim, being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

10 They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;

11 And forgot his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, in the field of Zoan.

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and he made the waters to stand as an heap.

14 In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths.

16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.

19 Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore the Lord heard this, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel;

22 Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven,

24 And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like as the seed of the sea:

28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire;

30 They were not estranged from their lust. But while their meat was yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel.

32 For all this they sinned still, and believed not by their wondrous works.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>4</sup> V. 6. that they might.—<sup>5</sup> V. 8. Or, set not firm their heart. *Ev. Hs. Hi. Pe.*—<sup>6</sup> V. 13. *clava.*—<sup>7</sup> V. 15. *Omit.*—<sup>8</sup> V. 16. *crag* (Num. 20. 9. 10).—<sup>9</sup> V. 18. *Lit. soul.*—<sup>10</sup> V. 23. And (or, Yet) he.—<sup>11</sup> V. 24. gave.—<sup>12</sup> V. 25. *Lit.* the food of the mighty. (Comp. Ps. 108. 20).—<sup>13</sup> V. 30. *lust*; *their.*

33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did flatter him by their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy.

43 How he had wrought his signs in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan:

44 And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and frogs, which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.

47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycomore trees with frost.

48 He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them.

50 He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence;

51 And smote all the firstborn in Egypt; the chief of their strength in the tabernacles of Ham:

52 But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary, even to this mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:

57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>14</sup> V. 33. make to vanish in a breath, *Pe.*—<sup>15</sup> V. 34. earnestly.—<sup>16</sup> V. 37. Or, firm.—<sup>17</sup> V. 41. pained.—<sup>18</sup> V. 44. Nile-cannals.—<sup>19</sup> V. 45. dog-fleas.—<sup>20</sup> V. 47. Sense of original quite uncertain: from the context, perhaps, the lightning. *Hi.*—<sup>21</sup> V. 49. (even) a mission of the angels of misfortune. *Ev. Hi. Hs. De. Eay.*—<sup>22</sup> V. 51. Rather, beginning (Gen. 49. 9).—<sup>23</sup> V. 54. unto his holy border.

fully like their fathers: they were turned aside <sup>58</sup> like a deceitful bow.  
<sup>59</sup> For they provoked him to anger with their <sup>59</sup> high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.  
<sup>60</sup> When God heard <sup>60</sup> this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel:  
<sup>61</sup> So that he forsook the <sup>61</sup> tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men;  
<sup>62</sup> And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.  
<sup>63</sup> He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.  
<sup>64</sup> The fire consumed their young men; and <sup>64</sup> their maidens were not <sup>64</sup> given to marriage.  
<sup>65</sup> Their priests fell by the sword; and <sup>65</sup> their widows made no lamentation.  
<sup>66</sup> Then the Lord <sup>66</sup> awaked as one out of sleep, and <sup>66</sup> like a mighty man <sup>66</sup> that shouteth by reason <sup>66</sup> of wine.  
<sup>67</sup> And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put <sup>67</sup> them to <sup>67</sup> a perpetual reproach.  
<sup>68</sup> Moreover he refused the <sup>68</sup> tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim:  
<sup>69</sup> But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion <sup>69</sup> which he loved.  
<sup>70</sup> And he <sup>70</sup> built his sanctuary like <sup>70</sup> high palaces <sup>70</sup>, like the earth which he hath <sup>70</sup> established for ever.  
<sup>71</sup> He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:  
<sup>72</sup> From following <sup>72</sup> the ewes great with young he brought him <sup>72</sup> to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.  
<sup>73</sup> So he fed them according to the <sup>73</sup> integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

## PSALM 79.

*1 The psalmist in his prayer, lamenteth of the desolation of Jerusalem. 8 He prayeth for deliverance, 13 and promitteth thankfulness.*

A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of Asaph.

**O** GOD, the heathen are come into <sup>1</sup> thine inheritance; <sup>1</sup> thy holy temple have they defiled; <sup>1</sup> they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.  
<sup>2</sup> The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.  
<sup>3</sup> Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem; <sup>3</sup> and there was none to bury them.  
<sup>4</sup> We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.  
<sup>5</sup> How long, Lord? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy <sup>5</sup> jealousy burn like fire?  
<sup>6</sup> Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have <sup>6</sup> not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have <sup>6</sup> not called upon thy name.  
<sup>7</sup> For they have devoured Jacob, and laid <sup>7</sup> waste his dwelling place.  
<sup>8</sup> O remember not against us <sup>8</sup> former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily <sup>8</sup> prevent us: for we are <sup>8</sup> brought very low.  
<sup>9</sup> Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, <sup>9</sup> for thy name's sake.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 60. dwelling-place.—<sup>2</sup> V. 63. praised in song.—<sup>3</sup> V. 65. So He. De. Ps. Kay; overcome, Sch. Ge. Be. Hi.—<sup>4</sup> V. 68. upon them.—<sup>5</sup> V. 67. tent.—<sup>6</sup> V. 69. the high heavens, Ev. Hs. Hi. De. Ps.—<sup>7</sup> V. 79. <sup>1</sup> V. 7. his homeland (a pastoral term) waste.—<sup>8</sup> V. 8. As marjyn, Ev. He. Hi. De. Hs. Ps. Comp. Jer. 11. 10.—<sup>9</sup> come before.

<sup>10</sup> Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God? let <sup>10</sup> him be <sup>10</sup> known among the heathen in our sight <sup>10</sup> by the revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed.  
<sup>11</sup> Let <sup>11</sup> the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of thy power <sup>11</sup> preserve thou those that are appointed to die;  
<sup>12</sup> And render unto our neighbours <sup>12</sup> sevenfold into their bosom <sup>12</sup> their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.  
<sup>13</sup> So <sup>13</sup> we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: <sup>13</sup> we will shew forth thy praise <sup>13</sup> to all generations.

## PSALM 80.

*1 The psalmist in his prayer, lamenteth of the miseries of the church. 8 God's former favours are turned into judgments. 14 He prayeth for deliverance.*

To the chief Musician <sup>1</sup> upon <sup>1</sup> Shushannim. <sup>1</sup> Mith. A Psalm <sup>1</sup> of Asaph.

**G**IVE ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph <sup>1</sup> like a flock; <sup>1</sup> thou that <sup>1</sup> dwellest between <sup>1</sup> the cherubims, <sup>1</sup> shine forth.  
<sup>2</sup> Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh stir up thy strength, and <sup>2</sup> come and save us.  
<sup>3</sup> Turn us again, O God, <sup>3</sup> and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.  
<sup>4</sup> O Lord God of hosts, how long <sup>4</sup> wilt thou be angry <sup>4</sup> against the prayer of thy people?  
<sup>5</sup> Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure.  
<sup>6</sup> Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours; and our enemies laugh among themselves.  
<sup>7</sup> Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.  
<sup>8</sup> Thou hast brought <sup>8</sup> a vine out of Egypt: <sup>8</sup> thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.  
<sup>9</sup> Thou <sup>9</sup> preparedst room before it, and <sup>9</sup> didst cause it to take deep root, and it <sup>9</sup> filled the land.  
<sup>10</sup> The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were <sup>10</sup> like <sup>10</sup> the <sup>10</sup> goodly cedars.  
<sup>11</sup> She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her <sup>11</sup> branches <sup>11</sup> unto the river.  
<sup>12</sup> Why hast thou <sup>12</sup> thus broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?  
<sup>13</sup> The bear out of the wood doth <sup>13</sup> waste it, and <sup>13</sup> the wild beast of <sup>13</sup> the field doth <sup>13</sup> devour it.  
<sup>14</sup> Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: <sup>14</sup> look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;  
<sup>15</sup> And <sup>15</sup> the vineyard which <sup>15</sup> thy right hand hath planted, and the <sup>15</sup> branch that thou madest strong <sup>15</sup> for thyself.  
<sup>16</sup> It is burned with fire, it is cut down: <sup>16</sup> they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.  
<sup>17</sup> Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.  
<sup>18</sup> So will not we go <sup>18</sup> back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 10. there be made.—<sup>2</sup> Omit.—<sup>3</sup> Ps. 80. <sup>1</sup> Title. i.e. Lilies (of) testimony; comp. Ps. 60.—<sup>4</sup> V. 1. So Re. Or, situate (or, art) enthroned upon.—<sup>5</sup> V. 4. Or, in spite of.—<sup>6</sup> V. 9. it put forth its roots and.—<sup>7</sup> V. 10. Heb. as marjyn (Ps. 104. 16).—<sup>8</sup> V. 11. shoots.—<sup>9</sup> V. 13. tear.—<sup>10</sup> that which moveth in.—<sup>11</sup> Feed off.—<sup>12</sup> V. 15. the stock (or, shoot) which, Turp. Ps. Ge. Be. Hi.; the place which, Re. Ki.; defend (?) what, De. Hu.—<sup>13</sup> Heb. son; underrooted literally by Ge. He. Hi. Hu. De. Ps.—<sup>14</sup> V. 18. Or, and who is not turned, Hu. Be. Hi.

(ver. 8, 7.)

19 'Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

## PSALM 81.

1 An exhortation to a solemn praising of God. 4 God challengeeth that duty by reason of his benefits. 5 God, exhorting to obedience, complaineth of their disobedience, which provoketh their own heart.

To the chief Musician \* upon Gittith, A Psalm [of Asaph].

SING aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltory.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

4 For this was a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he went out through the land of Egypt: where I heard a language that I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered from the pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; / I answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I proved thee at the waters of Meribah. Selah.

8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto me;

9 There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Israel would none of me.

12 So I gave them up unto their own hearts: lust: and they walked in their own counsel: I proved thee at the waters of Meribah. Selah.

13 Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Israel had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the Lord should have submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat: and with honey out of the rock should I have satisfied them.

## PSALM 82.

1 The psalmist, having exhorted the judges, 5 and reproved their negligence, 8 prayeth God to judge.

A Psalm [of Asaph].

GOD standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 I defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 81. 1 Title. See Ps. 8.—2 V. 3. at the full moon, (even) upon our.—3 V. 5. forth over, Hi. De. Kay (Ex. 11. 4); forth against, Sw. Hu. Ps.—4 the speech of one that I had not known, Hi. De. Kay, and substantially, Sw. Gr. Comp. Ex. 6.—5 V. 8. against.—6 V. 12. stubbornness.—7 V. 13. would hearken.—8 would walk.—9 V. 14. Quickly would I subdue.—10 and turn.—11 V. 15. submit.—12 endure.—13 V. 16. fed, Sw. Hi. Kay.—14 Heb. as margin (Deut. 32. 14).—15 did I satisfy, Sw. Hi.—Ps. 82. 1 V. 1. God.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High.

7 But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

## PSALM 83.

1 A complaint to God of the enemies' conspiracies. 3 A prayer against them that oppress the church.

A Song or Psalm [of Asaph].

KEEP not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.

3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones.

4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they have consulted together with one consent: they are confederate against thee:

6 The tabernacles of Edom, and the Ishmaelites; of Moab, and the Hagarenes;

7 Geshur, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre;

8 Sassa also is joined with them: they have helped the children of Lot. Selah.

9 Do unto them as unto the Midianites; as to Sissera, as to Jabin, at the brook of Kison:

10 Wakened perished at En-dor: they became as dung for the earth.

11 Make their nobles like Oreb, and like Zeeb: yea, all their princes as Zebah, and as Zalmunna;

12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind.

14 As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire;

15 So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O Lord.

17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:

18 That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the most high over all the earth.

## PSALM 84.

1 The prophet, longing for the communion of the sanctuary, 4 sheweth how blessed they are that dwell therein. 5 He prayeth to be restored unto it.

To the chief Musician \* upon Gittith, A Psalm [for the sons of Korah].

HOW amiable are thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts!

2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 83. 1 V. 6. tents.—2 Hagarites (1 Chr. 5. 10, 20).—3 V. 9. torrent.—4 V. 13. Let. homer.—5 V. 15. a whirl (of dust), Gr. Sw. and most moderns (comp. Isa. 17. 13).—6 V. 19. YAHWEH, Kay, with nearly all moderns.—Ps. 84. 1 V. 1. dwelling-places.—2 V. 2. do cry aloud unto.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 83. V. 8. Geshur, La. (I.)

Job 29. 19.  
Prov. 24. 11.  
Mic. 3. 1.  
Ps. 11. 2.  
Ps. 74. 2.  
Heb. moved.  
Ver. 1.  
Ps. 52.  
John 10. 24.  
Job 21. 22.  
Ps. 96. 12.  
Ezek. 31. 16.  
Mic. 7. 3, 7.  
Ps. 8. 8.  
Rev. 11. 13.

1 Or, for Asaph.  
Ps. 25. 1.  
Ps. 35. 22.  
Ps. 109. 1.  
Ps. 2. 1.  
Acts 4. 24.  
Ps. 61. 13.  
Ps. 37. 5.  
Ps. 21. 20.  
Ps. 35. 22.  
Jer. 31. 19.  
Ps. 21. 24.

1 Heb. heart.  
Ps. 3. 9.  
Ps. 10. 11.

1 Heb. they have been as unto the children of Lot.  
Num. 31. 7.  
Judg. 7. 22.  
Judg. 4. 16, 24.  
Ps. 8. 21.  
Ps. 8. 9.  
Zeph. 1. 17.  
Judg. 7. 20.  
Judg. 8. 12, 21.  
Isa. 17. 13, 14.  
Ps. 35. 3.  
Deut. 32. 22.  
Ps. 37. 17.  
Ps. 35. 4, 26.

Ps. 59. 13.  
Ps. 6. 2.  
Ps. 92. 8.

Ps. 8. title.  
1 Or, of.  
1023.  
Ps. 27. 4.  
Ps. 44. 1, 2.  
Ps. 64. 1.  
Ps. 96. 2.  
Ps. 119. 20.





/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ Ps. 13.

/ writeth up the people, that this was born there. Selah.  
7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all my springs are in thee.

## PSALM 88.

A prayer containing a grievous complaint.  
A Song or Psalm (for the sons of Korah, to the chief musician upon 1 Mahalath 2 Leannoth, 3 Maschil of 4 Heman the Karkite.

O LORD 8 God of my salvation, 9 I have cried day and night 10 before thee:  
2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry;  
3 For my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto 4 the grave.  
4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:

5 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more: and they are / out off from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth against me, and 8 thou hast afflicted me with all thy waves. Selah.

9 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come forth.

10 Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: LORD, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

11 Will thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise and praise thee? Selah.

12 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction?

13 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

14 But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and in the morning 15 shall my prayer prevent 16 thee.

17 LORD, why castest thou off my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me?

18 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

19 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

20 Thy 21 came round about me daily like water; they 22 compassed me about together.

23 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance 24 into darkness.

## PSALM 89.

1 The psalmist prateich God for his covenant, 2 for his wonderful power, 3 for the care of his church, 4 for his favour to the kingdom of David, 5 then complaining of contrary events, 6 he expresses his prophetic, and blessed God.

2 Maschil of 3 Ethan the Karkite.

VAR. REVD.—V. 6. peoples.—V. 7. And as well singing as dancing (shall they say), De.; As well the singers as the dancers (shall say), He. and virtually Kay; Both they that sing and they that dance (even all, etc.), Pe.—7 i.e. every source of delight.—Ps. 88. 1. Title. See Ps. 88.—8 i.e. to sing. Or, to afflict.—V. 1. in the day (time) that I have called by night, Hi. De. But see Var. Read.—V. 3. Sheol.—V. 5. Adrift, He. Hu. De. Ps. Kay; My couch (in), Ew. Hi. B6. Comp. Job 17. 13.—V. 6. dark places.—V. 9. is wasted away.—V. 10. shadows (etymologically, weak ones).

—V. 11. Abaddon (Job 38. 6).—V. 12. doth my prayer come before.—V. 17. have come.—V. 18. have compassed.—V. 18. Rather, are-darkness, Ew. He. Hu. De. Ps. Kay. Comp. Job 17. 14.

VAR. REVD.—Ps. 87. V. 7. As well singing as dancing shall be) all that have their habitation, B6. Hu. (after Sept.).—Ps. 88. V. 1. β my God, I have called by day, (and) at night my cry is, Weir. Comp. v. 13.

I WILL sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant.

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah.

5 And 6 the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation 7 of the saints.

8 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the sons 9 of the mighty can be likened unto the LORD?

10 God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

11 O LORD God of hosts, who is a strong LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?

12 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

13 Thou hast broken 14 Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

15 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

16 The north and the south thou hast created them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy name.

17 Thou hast 18 a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

19 Justice and judgment are thy habitation: thy throne is mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

20 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of thy countenance.

21 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

22 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.

23 For 24 the LORD is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our king.

25 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

26 I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:

27 With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.

28 The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

29 And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.

30 But 31 my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him: and I in my name shall his horn be exalted.

32 I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

33 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation.

34 Also I will make him my firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.

35 I will make him my firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.

36 I will make him my firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.

37 I will make him my firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.

38 I will make him my firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

/ Ps. 101. 1.

= Isai. 58. 2.

= ver. 4, 36.

p. ver. 4.

Isai. 9. 7.

Jer. 34. 17.

= Deut. 11. 31.

= Sam. 7. 14.

= Ps. 119. 13.

Jer. 9. 13.

† Heb. pre-  
fere my  
statute.

= Sam. 7. 14.

1 Kings 11. 31.

= Sam. 7. 13.

† Heb. I will  
not make  
void from  
him.† Heb. to be  
as Amos 4. 2.† Heb.  
I will  
be.

= Sam. 7. 13.

= Luke 1. 32.

John 12. 34.

= ver. 4, 39.

= Ps. 73. 17.

Jer. 33. 30.

= 1 Chr. 10. 9.

= Ps. 64. 9.

= 60. 1. 10.

= Deut. 32. 19.

= Ps. 73. 30.

= Ps. 74. 7.

= Lam. 5. 16.

= Ps. 90. 12.

= Ps. 64. 13.

= 79. 4.

† Heb.  
brightness.  
/ ver. 30.

p. Ps. 79. 5.

= Ps. 78. 63.

= Job 7. 7.

= 10. 9.

= 14. 1.

= Ps. 30. 5.

= 119. 64.

= Ps. 69. 9.

= Hebr. 11. 5.

= 9 Sam. 7. 15.

Isai. 58. 2.

= Ps. 54. 3.

= Ps. 80. 9.

= 19.

p. Ps. 74. 22.

= Ps. 61. 13.

† Or.  
A Prayer,  
being a  
Psalm of  
Moses.

= Deut. 32. 1.

28 = My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

29 = His seed also will I make to endure for ever, and his throne as the days of heaven.

30 = If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments;

31 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;

32 Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 = Nevertheless my lovingkindness I will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 = Once have I sworn = by my holiness that I will not lie unto David.

36 = His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.

37 It shall be established for ever as the moon <sup>13</sup>, and as a faithful witness in heaven <sup>13</sup>. Selah.

38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: thou hast profaned his crown by casting it to the ground.

40 = Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is = a reproach to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.

44 Thou hast made his glory to cease, and / cast his throne down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.

46 = How long, LORD? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire?

47 = Remember how short my time is: I <sup>16</sup> wherefore hast thou made all men in vain <sup>16</sup>?

48 = What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death? <sup>17</sup> shall he deliver his soul from the hand of <sup>18</sup> the grave <sup>18</sup>? Selah.

49 = Lord, where are thy former lovingkindnesses, which thou = swarest unto David = in thy truth?

50 = Remember, LORD, the reproach of thy servants; = for, I do bear in my bosom <sup>19</sup> the reproach of all the mighty people <sup>19</sup>.

51 = Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.

52 = Blessed be the LORD for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

## PSALM 90.

1 = Moses, setting forth God's providence, 3 complaint of human frailty, 7 divine chastishments, 10 and brevity of life, 13 He prayeth for the knowledge and sensible experience of God's good providence.

1 A Prayer \* of Moses the man of God.

VAR. READ.—<sup>14</sup> V. 35. Or, One thing, He. De. Kay. <sup>15</sup> V. 37. : and (or, as, Ew.) there is a faithful witness in the skies! <sup>16</sup> V. 47. unto what vanity hast thou created all the sons of men! <sup>17</sup> V. 48. that shall. <sup>18</sup> Sheol. <sup>19</sup> V. 50. the whole of many peoples (i.e. the burden of them, Num. 11. 14), Kay; also De. (but supposing 'in my bosom' to mean 'in the midst of my land'.)

VAR. READ.—Ps. 89. V. 50. β the shame of many peoples, Lō. Ric. (as Ezek. 34. 29; 36. 6).

LORD, = thou hast been our dwelling place <sup>1</sup> in all generations.

2 = Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever <sup>2</sup> thou <sup>3</sup> hadst formed <sup>1</sup> the earth and the world <sup>3</sup>, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.

3 Thou turnest man <sup>4</sup> to destruction <sup>4</sup>; and sayest, = Return, ye children of men.

4 = For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday <sup>5</sup> [when it is past], and as a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; = they are as a sleep: in the morning <sup>6</sup> they are like grass which <sup>6</sup> groweth up.

6 = In the morning it flourisheth, = and groweth up <sup>7</sup>; in the evening it is out down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 = Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days = are passed away in thy wrath: we = spend our years [as a tale that is told].

10 = The days of our years are threescore years <sup>10</sup>; and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength <sup>11</sup> labour and sorrow; for it is soon out off, and we fly away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? <sup>12</sup> who even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath <sup>12</sup>!

12 = So teach us to number our days, that we may <sup>13</sup> apply our hearts unto <sup>13</sup> wisdom.

13 Return, O LORD, how long <sup>14</sup>? and let it <sup>15</sup> repent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O satisfy us <sup>15</sup> early with thy mercy; = that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let = thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17 = And let the <sup>16</sup> beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and = establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

## PSALM 91.

1 The state of the pious. 3 Their safety. 9 Their habitation. 11 Their enemies. 14 Their friend: with the effects of them all.

HE that dwelleth in the secret place <sup>1</sup> of the most High <sup>1</sup> shall abide <sup>1</sup> under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 = I will say <sup>2</sup> of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 90. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. gavest birth to, He. Hs. Pe. <sup>2</sup> V. 3. into crumbling (dust). <sup>3</sup> V. 4. when it is passing away, Ew. He. Ol. De.; for they pass away, Hs. Hi. <sup>4</sup> V. 5. become. <sup>5</sup> So He. Hi. De.; hasteth away, He. Hs. Ew. <sup>6</sup> V. 6. Or, and then hasteth away. <sup>7</sup> V. 9. betake themselves. <sup>8</sup> So Hi.; bring our years to an end as a fleeting sound, Ew. De. (Job 37. 2). <sup>9</sup> V. 10. and ten, or perchance, by reason of strength, fourscore years; and their pride is, Pe. de. <sup>10</sup> V. 11. or thy wrath, as befitteth the fear of thee? He. Hi. Hs. De. Pe. <sup>11</sup> V. 12. bring home a heart of, Kay (after He. Hs. De.). <sup>12</sup> V. 13. O LORD! how long? (Ps. 6. 3). <sup>13</sup> V. 14. Heb. in the morning. <sup>14</sup> V. 17. graciousness (Ps. 37. 4). <sup>15</sup> V. 91. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. that abideth, Ew. Hs. Hi. Hs. De. Pe. (with colon at end of v.)

VAR. READ.—Ps. 90. V. 2. β the earth and the world was born (pt.), Sept. Ew. Bb. Ol. Hi. Ew. De. <sup>3</sup> V. 3. β So Ew. He. (assuming a sudden change of person, as Job 13. 4); Saith, Sept. Psal. Vulg. Le Clerc, Pe.; Say thou, Hi. Ric. (pt., with same change of person as Hab. 2. 15; Job 13. 4).

= Deut. 32. 27.

Ezek. 12. 13.

† Heb. in generation and generation.

= Ps. 100. 5.

= Gen. 1. 12.

Ezek. 13. 7.

= 1 Pet. 2. 2.

† Or, when he hath passed.

= Ps. 72. 10.

= Ps. 100. 1.

= Isai. 40. 1.

† Heb. to be changed.

= Job 14. 2.

= Ps. 92. 7.

= Gen. 1. 12.

= Job 12. 17.

= Ps. 12. 12.

† Heb. turned away.

† Or, as a manifestation.

† Heb. As for the days of our years, in them are seventy years.

= Ps. 39. 4.

† Heb. come to us.

† Deut. 32. 28.

= Ps. 125. 14.

= Ps. 65. 4.

= 140. 2.

= Hab. 2. 2.

= Ps. 77. 4.

= Ps. 124. 12.

= Ps. 77. 5.

= 23. 28.

= 23. 7.

† Heb. judge.

= Ps. 77. 5.

= Ps. 140. 1.

Ps. 126. 7. 3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.  
 4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.  
 5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;  
 6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.  
 7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.  
 9 Because thou hast made the Lord, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation;

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.  
 12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.

16 With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

Ps. 127. 1. 1 The prophet exhorteth to praise God, 4 for his great works, 6 for his judgments on the wicked, 10 and for his goodness to the pious.

A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day.  
 1 It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High:

2 To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night,

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish: it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 But thou, Lord, art most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O Lord, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish: all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

11 Mine eye also shall see mine desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

Ps. 128. 1. 1 The prophet exhorteth to praise God, 4 for his great works, 6 for his judgments on the wicked, 10 and for his goodness to the pious.

A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day.  
 1 It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High:

2 To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night,

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish: it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 But thou, Lord, art most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O Lord, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish: all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

11 Mine eye also shall see mine desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the Lord shall flourish in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourish in their youth.

15 To shew that the Lord is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

PSALM 93.  
 The majesty, power, and holiness of Christ's kingdom.

THE Lord reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the Lord is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is established, that it cannot be moved.

2 Thy throne is established for old: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O Lord, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 The Lord on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever.

PSALM 94.  
 The prophet, calling for justice, complaineth of arrogance and impiety. 6 He teacheth God's providence. 12 He sheweth the blessedness of affliction. 16 God is the defender of the afflicted.

1 The prophet, calling for justice, complaineth of arrogance and impiety. 6 He teacheth God's providence. 12 He sheweth the blessedness of affliction. 16 God is the defender of the afflicted.

2 LORD God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.

3 Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

4 Lord, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

5 How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

6 They break in pieces thy people, O Lord, and afflict thine heritage.

7 Yet they say, The Lord shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teachest him out of thy law;

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the Lord will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.

VAR. REVD. Ps. 93. 1. Planted in the house of the Lord, they shall flourish. Ps. 93. 1. hath clothed himself. Ps. 93. 1. hath clothed himself with strength. Ps. 93. 1. carry themselves proudly, Ps. 93. 1. So De; instructeth, He. Hi. Hw. Ps. 93. 1. even he that teacheth man knowledge? Ps. 93. 1. A breath. Ps. 93. 1. Happy.

Ps. 93. 1. carry themselves proudly, Ps. 93. 1. So De; instructeth, He. Hi. Hw. Ps. 93. 1. even he that teacheth man knowledge? Ps. 93. 1. A breath. Ps. 93. 1. Happy.

Ps. 93. 1. carry themselves proudly, Ps. 93. 1. So De; instructeth, He. Hi. Hw. Ps. 93. 1. even he that teacheth man knowledge? Ps. 93. 1. A breath. Ps. 93. 1. Happy.

Ps. 93. 1. carry themselves proudly, Ps. 93. 1. So De; instructeth, He. Hi. Hw. Ps. 93. 1. even he that teacheth man knowledge? Ps. 93. 1. A breath. Ps. 93. 1. Happy.

Ps. 93. 1. carry themselves proudly, Ps. 93. 1. So De; instructeth, He. Hi. Hw. Ps. 93. 1. even he that teacheth man knowledge? Ps. 93. 1. A breath. Ps. 93. 1. Happy.

Ps. 93. 1. carry themselves proudly, Ps. 93. 1. So De; instructeth, He. Hi. Hw. Ps. 93. 1. even he that teacheth man knowledge? Ps. 93. 1. A breath. Ps. 93. 1. Happy.

• Pa. 34. 16

18 <sup>7</sup> When I said, \* My foot slippeth ;  
thy mercy, O LORD, held <sup>8</sup> me up.  
19 In the multitude <sup>9</sup> of my thoughts  
within me, the comforts delight my soul.  
20 Shall the throne of iniquity have  
fellowship with thee, which \* frameth  
mischief by a law ?  
21 \* They gather themselves <sup>10</sup> together  
against the soul of the righteous, and  
\* condemn the innocent blood.  
22 But the LORD is <sup>11</sup> my <sup>12</sup> defence ; and  
my God is the rock of my refuge.  
23 And \* he shall bring upon them their  
own iniquity, and shall cut them off <sup>13</sup> in  
their own wickedness ; yea, the LORD our  
God shall cut them off.

**PSALM 93.**  
1 An exhortation to praise God, 3 for his greatness, 6 and for his goodness, 8 and not to tempt him.

**O** COME, let us sing unto the Lord :  
 2 Let us make a joyful noise to the  
 rock of our salvation.  
 3 Let us come before his presence with  
 thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise  
 unto him with psalms.  
 4 For the Lord is a great God, and a  
 great King above all gods.  
 5 In his hand are the deep places of  
 the earth : the strength of the hills is  
 in his also.  
 6 The sea is his, and he made it : and  
 his hands formed the dry land.  
 7 O come, let us worship and bow down :  
 let us kneel before the Lord our maker.  
 8 For he is our God ; and we are the  
 people of his pasture, and the sheep of  
 his hand. To day if ye will hear his  
 voice,  
 9 Harden not your heart, as in the  
 provocation, and as in the day of  
 temptation in the wilderness :  
 10 When your fathers tempted me, proved  
 me, and saw my work.  
 11 Forty years long was I grieved with  
 this generation, and said, It is a people  
 that do err in their heart, and they have  
 not known my ways :  
 12 Unto whom I sware in my wrath  
 that they should not enter into my rest.

† Heb. *contestation*. † Ps. 78. 12, 40, 56. † 1 Cor. 10. 9. † Num. 14. 22.  
‡ Hebr. 2. 10, 17. on Num. 14. 23, 28, 30. Hebr. 2. 11, 18. & 4. 3, 5.  
† Heb. *if they enter into my rest*.

PSALM 96.

1 An exhortation to praise God, 4 for his greatness,  
8 for his kingdom, 11 for his general judgment.

**1 Chr. 16.**  
**22-33.**  
**Ps. 33. 2.**

1 <sup>1</sup>Bring unto the LORD, ye sons of the might,  
 2 <sup>2</sup>Bring forth<sup>1</sup> his salvation from day to day.  
 3 Declare his glory among the heathen,  
 4 his wonders among all <sup>3</sup>people.  
 4 For <sup>4</sup>the LORD <sup>4</sup>is great, and <sup>4</sup>greatly  
 to be praised: <sup>4</sup>he is to be feared above  
 all gods.  
 5 For <sup>5</sup>all the gods of the nations are  
 idols: <sup>5</sup>but the LORD made the heavens.  
 6 <sup>6</sup>Honour and majesty are before him:  
 strength and <sup>6</sup>beauty are in his sanctuary.  
 7 <sup>7</sup>Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds  
 of the <sup>7</sup>people, give unto the LORD glory  
 and strength.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 18. If I say... holdeth.—<sup>2</sup> V. 19. Rather, <sup>3</sup> *carries*.—<sup>4</sup> V. 21. in troops.—<sup>5</sup> V. 22. high tower.—<sup>6</sup> V. 23. for, *Bw. Hi. De.*—<sup>7</sup> Ps. 95. <sup>8</sup> *V. 4. treasures... are, Ge.; summita, &c. Hi. De. Di. He. Hu. (Very uncertain.)*—<sup>9</sup> V. 8. at Meribah.—<sup>10</sup> *Mas. sah.*—<sup>11</sup> V. 9. saw also, *Bw. Hi. Hu.* (understanding 'work', of vengeance, as Ps. 64. 9; Isa. 28. 21); though they saw, *Ge. He. De.* (comp. Num. 14. 22).—<sup>12</sup> Ps. 98. <sup>13</sup> V. 2. tell the tidings of (Isa. 52. 7).—<sup>14</sup> V. 3. 7, 10, 13. peoples.—<sup>15</sup> V. 6. Splendour.

VAR. READ.—Fr. 96. V. 1. *β Sept.* prefixes here for a title, 'When the temple was built after the captivity.'

8 Give unto the LORD the glory <sup>†</sup>due  
unto his name: bring an offering, and  
come into his courts.  
9 O worship the LORD <sup>†</sup>in <sup>†</sup>the beauty  
of holiness <sup>†</sup>: fear before him, all the  
earth.  
10 Say among the heathen <sup>†</sup>that <sup>†</sup>the  
LORD reigneth: the world also <sup>†</sup>shall be  
established that it shall not <sup>†</sup>be moved:  
<sup>†</sup>he shall judge the <sup>†</sup>people righteously.  
11 <sup>†</sup>Let the heavens rejoice, and let the  
earth be glad; <sup>†</sup>let the sea roar, and  
the fulness thereof.  
12 Let the field be joyful, and all that  
are therein: then shall all the trees of  
the wood rejoice.  
13 Before the LORD: for he cometh, for  
he cometh to judge the earth: <sup>†</sup>he shall  
judge the world with righteousness, and  
the <sup>†</sup>people with his truth.

PSALM 97.

**T**HE LORD reigneth; let the earth  
rejoice; let the multitude of is-  
sues be glad thereof;  
2 Clouds and darkness are round about  
him: righteousness and judgment are  
the basis of his throne;  
3 A fire goeth before him, and burneth  
up his enemies round about.  
4 His lightnings enlightened the world:  
the earth law, and trembled.  
5 The hills melted like wax at the  
presence of the LORD, at the presence  
of the Lord of the whole earth.  
6 The heavens declare his righteous-  
ness, and all the people see his glory.  
7 Confounded be all they that serve  
graven images, that boast themselves of  
idols: <sup>8</sup> worship him, all ye gods.  
9 Zion heard, and was glad; and the  
daughters of Judah rejoiced because of  
thy judgments, O LORD.  
10 For thou, LORD, art high above all  
the earth: thou art exalted far above  
all gods.  
11 Ye that love the LORD, hate evil:  
he preserveth the souls of his saints;  
he delivereth them out of the hand of  
the wicked.

11 'Light is sown for the righteous, and  
gladness for the upright in heart.  
12 'Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous ;  
'and give thanks ! at the remembrance  
of his holiness.

Prov. 2. 3. p Ps. 37. 29, 40. Dan. 3. 23. & 2. 22, 27.  
Ps. 112. 4. Prov. 4. 18. r Ps. 33. 1. s Ps. 30. 4. | Or, 6

1 The psalmist exhorteth the Jews, & the Gentiles,  
and all the creatures to praise God.

**A Psalm.**  
**O SING** unto the Lord a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.  
 2 The Lord hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.  
 3 He hath remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.  
 4 Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.  
 5 Sing unto the Lord with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.  
 6 Ps. 49. 6. 5. 50. 10. Luke 2. 30, 31. 2 S. 6. Acts 12. 1 Ps. 134. 1 Ps. 135. 1

VAR. REND.—<sup>4</sup>V. 9. holy adornment.—  
....cannot (Ps. 93. 1).—Ps. 97. <sup>1</sup>V. 1.  
coasts.—<sup>2</sup>V. 2. foundation.—<sup>3</sup>V. 6. pe-  
<sup>4</sup>V. 7. are.—Ps. 98. <sup>1</sup>V. 3. for.—<sup>2</sup>V.  
(Isa. 51. 3).

† Name of  
his mother.

6 Ps. 28. 2.  
 & 130. 2.  
 1 Or, *in the  
 glorious  
 sanctuary.*  
 2 Ps. 92. 1.  
 & 97. 1.  
 Rev. 11. 12.  
 & 19. 6.  
 3 ver. 12.  
 Ps. 67. 4.  
 & 92. 2.  
 4 Ps. 68. 26.  
 5 Ps. 92. 7.  
 &c.  
 6 Ps. 67. 4.  
 Rev. 12. 11.

\_\_\_\_\_

1

• Pa. 92. 10.  
t Hob  
many. or.  
small fish

b 1 Lani. 02. 9  
c 1 Kan. 8. 12  
Pa. 10. 12.

1 Or, establishment.

Feb. 19. 2.  
 Mar. 20. 2.  
 Dec. 7. 20.  
 Feb. 2. 2.

/ Ex. 19. 11.  
 Pa. 77. 10.  
 2 100. 22.

8 July. 1. 1.  
 10. 1. 1.  
 11. 1. 1.  
 12. 1. 1.

1. 20. 4.  
 2. 20. 4.  
 3. 20. 1.  
 4. 20. 1.

237. 12.  
A Hebr. 1. 6  
1 Pa. 22. 12.

En. 10. 11.  
Fr. 22. 2.  
2 DC. 4.

in Pa. 3d. 1d.  
 & 37. 37.  
 & 101. 3.  
 Andon 1. 15.

• Ps. 37, 32.  
 & 37, 20.  
 & 107, 27.

9 July 22 22  
the morning.

a Pa. 22. 2.  
 2 Pa. 1.  
 Ind. 22. 20.  
 A Pa. 11. 11.

Pa. 77. 10.  
 & 82. 10. 2.  
 705. 3. 2122.  
 0. 8. 170. 10.

Ex. 13. 6.  
Lond. 29. 16.  
200. 3

d'Ami. 52 10  
Laker 1 20,  
31.  
- Ami 22 2

1 Or.

recovered.  
/ Lahn 1. 34,  
55, 72.  
7. 8. 33. 33.

**Y. 19. 4**

Or, see  
opla. —  
melody

Num. 10. 10.  
1 Chr. 13. 38.  
2 Chr. 29. 27.

Ps. 94. 11.  
Ec.

Isa. 55. 12.

Ps. 96. 10.  
13.

Ps. 93. 1.

Ps. 93. 23.  
Ps. 10. 16.  
Ps. 50. 1.

1 Heb.  
2 Ps. 93. 23.  
3 Ps. 93. 23.

4 Ps. 93. 23.  
5 Ps. 93. 23.  
6 Ps. 93. 23.

7 Ps. 93. 23.  
8 Ps. 93. 23.  
9 Ps. 93. 23.

10 Ps. 93. 23.  
11 Ps. 93. 23.  
12 Ps. 93. 23.

13 Ps. 93. 23.  
14 Ps. 93. 23.  
15 Ps. 93. 23.

16 Ps. 93. 23.  
17 Ps. 93. 23.  
18 Ps. 93. 23.

19 Ps. 93. 23.  
20 Ps. 93. 23.  
21 Ps. 93. 23.

22 Ps. 93. 23.  
23 Ps. 93. 23.  
24 Ps. 93. 23.

25 Ps. 93. 23.  
26 Ps. 93. 23.  
27 Ps. 93. 23.

28 Ps. 93. 23.  
29 Ps. 93. 23.  
30 Ps. 93. 23.

31 Ps. 93. 23.  
32 Ps. 93. 23.  
33 Ps. 93. 23.

34 Ps. 93. 23.  
35 Ps. 93. 23.  
36 Ps. 93. 23.

37 Ps. 93. 23.  
38 Ps. 93. 23.  
39 Ps. 93. 23.

40 Ps. 93. 23.  
41 Ps. 93. 23.  
42 Ps. 93. 23.

43 Ps. 93. 23.  
44 Ps. 93. 23.  
45 Ps. 93. 23.

46 Ps. 93. 23.  
47 Ps. 93. 23.  
48 Ps. 93. 23.

49 Ps. 93. 23.  
50 Ps. 93. 23.  
51 Ps. 93. 23.

52 Ps. 93. 23.  
53 Ps. 93. 23.  
54 Ps. 93. 23.

55 Ps. 93. 23.  
56 Ps. 93. 23.  
57 Ps. 93. 23.

58 Ps. 93. 23.  
59 Ps. 93. 23.  
60 Ps. 93. 23.

61 Ps. 93. 23.  
62 Ps. 93. 23.  
63 Ps. 93. 23.

64 Ps. 93. 23.  
65 Ps. 93. 23.  
66 Ps. 93. 23.

67 Ps. 93. 23.  
68 Ps. 93. 23.  
69 Ps. 93. 23.

70 Ps. 93. 23.  
71 Ps. 93. 23.  
72 Ps. 93. 23.

73 Ps. 93. 23.  
74 Ps. 93. 23.  
75 Ps. 93. 23.

76 Ps. 93. 23.  
77 Ps. 93. 23.  
78 Ps. 93. 23.

79 Ps. 93. 23.  
80 Ps. 93. 23.  
81 Ps. 93. 23.

82 Ps. 93. 23.  
83 Ps. 93. 23.  
84 Ps. 93. 23.

85 Ps. 93. 23.  
86 Ps. 93. 23.  
87 Ps. 93. 23.

88 Ps. 93. 23.  
89 Ps. 93. 23.  
90 Ps. 93. 23.

6 With trumpets and sound of cornet<sup>s</sup> make a joyful noise before the Lord, the King.

7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap their hands: let the hills be joyful together.

9 Before the Lord; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

## PSALM 99.

1 The prophet, setting forth the kingdom of God in Zion, 2 exhorteth all, by the example of forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.

THE Lord reigneth; let the people tremble: let the earth be moved.

2 The Lord is great in Zion; and he is high above all the people.

3 Let them praise thy great and terrible name: for it is holy.

4 The king's strength also loveth judgment: thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

5 Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool; for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among them that call upon his name; they called upon the Lord, and he answered them.

7 He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O Lord our God: thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 Exalt the Lord our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the Lord our God is holy.

## PSALM 100.

1 An exhortation to praise God cheerfully, 2 for his goodness, 3 and for his power.

MAKE a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands.

2 Serve the Lord with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves; we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

5 For the Lord is good: his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

## PSALM 101.

David maketh a vow and profession of godliness.

I WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them

that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.

4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me.

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

## PSALM 102.

1 The prophet in his prayer maketh a grievous complaint, 2 He taketh comfort in the eternity and mercy of God, 3 The mercies of God are to be recorded, 4 He sustains his weakness by the unchangeableness of God.

A Prayer of the afflicted, when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the Lord.

HEAR my prayer, O Lord, and let my cry come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.

3 For my days are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burned as an hearth.

4 My heart is smitten, and I withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my skin.

6 I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.

7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the housetop.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are mad against me are sworn against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping,

10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

11 My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass.

12 But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the set time, is come.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shall fear the name of the Lord, and all the kings of the earth thy glory.

16 When the Lord shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory.

17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise his prayer.

18 This shall be written for the generation to come; and the people which shall be created shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the Lord behold the earth;

20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose those that are appointed to death;

21 For he will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise his prayer.

22 This shall be written for the generation to come; and the people which shall be created shall praise the Lord.

Josh. 23. 6.  
1 Sam. 12. 80.  
Ps. 40. 4.  
Ps. 125. 5.

Matt. 7. 23.  
2 Tim. 2. 19.  
Ps. 16. 27.  
Prov. 6. 17.

1 Or, perfect

2 Heb. shall not be established.

3 Heb. shall not be established.

4 Heb. shall not be established.

5 Heb. shall not be established.

6 Heb. shall not be established.

7 Heb. shall not be established.

8 Heb. shall not be established.

9 Heb. shall not be established.

10 Heb. shall not be established.

11 Heb. shall not be established.

12 Heb. shall not be established.

13 Heb. shall not be established.

14 Heb. shall not be established.

15 Heb. shall not be established.

16 Heb. shall not be established.

17 Heb. shall not be established.

18 Heb. shall not be established.

19 Heb. shall not be established.

20 Heb. shall not be established.

21 Heb. shall not be established.

22 Heb. shall not be established.

23 Heb. shall not be established.

24 Heb. shall not be established.

25 Heb. shall not be established.

26 Heb. shall not be established.

27 Heb. shall not be established.

28 Heb. shall not be established.

29 Heb. shall not be established.

30 Heb. shall not be established.

31 Heb. shall not be established.

32 Heb. shall not be established.

33 Heb. shall not be established.

34 Heb. shall not be established.

35 Heb. shall not be established.

† Ps. 23. 23.

† Heb. officed.

A Job 21. 31.

A Isai. 34. 10.

A Ps. 90. 2.

Hab. 1. 12.

† Gen. 1. 1.

† Heb. 1. 10.

† Isai. 24. 4.

A 51. 4.

A 65. 17.

A 66. 32.

Rom. 8. 20.

† Pet. 3. 7.

10, 11, 12.

A ver. 12.

† Heb. stand.

A Mat. 3. 6.

Hebr. 12. 3.

James 1. 17.

p Ps. 60. 36.

21 To <sup>2</sup> declare the name of the LORD in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem;  
22 When the <sup>2</sup> people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.

23 He <sup>10</sup> weakened my strength in the way; <sup>11</sup> he <sup>11</sup> shortened my days.

24 I <sup>11</sup> said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: <sup>12</sup> thy years are throughout all generations.

25 Of old hath thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but <sup>2</sup> thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them; and they shall be changed:

27 But <sup>2</sup> thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

## PSALM 103.

1 An exhortation to bless God for his mercy, 15 and for the constancy thereof.

A Psalm of David.

BLESS <sup>2</sup> the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name.

2 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:

3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who <sup>2</sup> healeth all thy diseases;

4 Who <sup>2</sup> redeemeth thy life from <sup>1</sup> destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that <sup>2</sup> thy youth <sup>2</sup> is renewed like the eagle's.

6 The LORD executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.

7 He made known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel.

8 The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and <sup>2</sup> plentiful in mercy.

9 He will not always chide: neither will he keep <sup>2</sup> his anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For <sup>2</sup> as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he <sup>2</sup> removed our transgressions from us.

13 Like as a father pitieth <sup>2</sup> his children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame; <sup>2</sup> he remembereth that we are dust.

15 As for man, <sup>2</sup> his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and <sup>2</sup> the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness <sup>2</sup> unto children's children;

18 To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

19 The LORD hath prepared his <sup>2</sup> throne in the heavens; and <sup>2</sup> his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that <sup>2</sup> do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye <sup>2</sup> his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

Hebr. 1. 14. A Gen. 32. 3. Josh. 5. 14. Ps. 66. 17. A Dan. 7. 9, 10. Hebr. 1. 14.

A ver. 23.

Ps. 100. 1.

A 146. 1.

A Ps. 130. 8.

Isai. 53. 24.

Matt. 9. 2.

A Mark 2. 8.

A 10. 11.

A Luke 7. 47.

A Rom. 15. 20.

Ps. 107. 2.

Jer. 17. 14.

A Ps. 34. 28.

A 46. 12.

A Ps. 53. 12.

A Isai. 40. 31.

A Ps. 146. 7.

A Ps. 147. 19.

A Ex. 24. 6, 7.

Num. 14. 18.

Deut. 5. 30.

A Neh. 9. 17.

A Ps. 80. 15.

Jer. 32. 18.

† Heb. great of mercy.

A Ps. 30. 5.

Isai. 37. 16.

Jer. 3. 16.

Mic. 7. 16.

A Ezra 9. 13.

A Ps. 57. 10.

Eph. 3. 18.

† Heb. according to the height of the heavens.

A Isai. 43. 25.

A Mic. 7. 18.

A Ps. 78. 39.

A Gen. 3. 19.

Eccles. 12. 7.

A Ps. 90. 5.

A 1 Pet. 1. 24.

A Job 14. 1.

A James 1. 10, 11.

† Heb. it is not.

A Job 7. 10.

A 20. 9.

A Ex. 20. 6.

A Deut. 7. 9.

A Ps. 114. 4.

A Ps. 47. 2.

A Dan. 4. 25.

A 34. 28.

A Ps. 148. 2.

† Heb. might in strength.

A Ps. 78. 25.

A Matt. 6. 10.

A Hebr. 1. 14.

22 Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: / bless the LORD, O my soul.

## PSALM 104.

1 A meditation upon the mighty power, 7 and wonderful providence of God. 21 God's glory is eternal. 32 The prophet voweth perpetually to praise God.

BLESS <sup>2</sup> the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; <sup>2</sup> thou art clothed with <sup>2</sup> honour and majesty.

2 Who coverest <sup>2</sup> thyself with light as with a garment: <sup>2</sup> who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: / who maketh the clouds his chariot: <sup>2</sup> who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

4 Who maketh <sup>2</sup> his angels spirits; <sup>2</sup> his ministers <sup>2</sup> as flaming fire:

5 Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.

6 Thou coverdest it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

7 At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hastened away.

8 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys <sup>2</sup> unto the place which thou <sup>2</sup> hast founded for them.

9 Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; <sup>2</sup> that they turn not again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth <sup>2</sup> the springs into the valleys, which <sup>2</sup> run among the hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses <sup>2</sup> quench their thirst.

12 By them <sup>2</sup> shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which <sup>2</sup> sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: <sup>2</sup> the earth is satisfied with <sup>2</sup> the fruit of thy works.

14 He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: <sup>2</sup> that he may bring forth <sup>2</sup> food out of the earth;

15 And <sup>2</sup> wine that maketh glad the heart of man, <sup>2</sup> and <sup>2</sup> oil to make his face to shine; <sup>2</sup> and bread which strengtheneth man's heart <sup>2</sup> <sup>2</sup>.

16 The trees of the LORD are <sup>2</sup> full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon, <sup>2</sup> which he hath planted;

17 Where the birds make their nests: as for the stork, the fir trees are her house.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; and the rocks for <sup>2</sup> the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for <sup>2</sup> seasons: the sun <sup>2</sup> knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein <sup>2</sup> all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather them-

VAR. READ.—Ps. 104. 1 V. 1. splendour. — V. 4. his messengers the winds, his ministers the *Fr. He. Hs. [or, Oek. Pe.]* (comp. Ps. 143. 8); his messengers [*or, angels*] to be winds, his ministers to be *Kay*; his messengers of winds, his ministers of *De. Hs.* — V. 8. The mountains rose, the valleys sank. *Sw. Hi. De. Pe.* — *hadst.* — V. 10. forth — *watercourses*; they. — V. 12. do. — V. 13. maketh the face bright with oil. *Sw. Hs. Pe. De.*; brighter than oil. *Hi. Kay.* — V. 19. set seasons (*i.e. seasons*, Lev. 23. 4).

VAR. READ.—Ps. 104. Ps. 14. 15. *β De.* would break this up into two verses, thus:—To bring forth food out of the earth, and that wine should make glad the heart of man: To make the face bright with oil, and that bread should strengthen man's heart.

[No change in *text.*]

VAR. READ.—V. 22. peoples. — V. 23. Insert, hath. — V. 24. will say. — Ps. 103. 4 V. 4. the pit. — V. 5. thine age, Ge.





## PSALM 106.

1 The psalmist exhorteth to praise God. 4 He prayeth for pardon of sin, as God did with the fathers. 7 The story of the people's rebellion, and God's mercy. 9 He concludeth with prayer and praise.

**PRAISE** ye the LORD. "O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness at all times.

4 Remember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation;

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt: they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked him at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

11 And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

13 They soon forgot his works; they waited not for his counsel:

14 But trusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their request; but sent leanness into their soul.

16 They envied Moses also in the camp, and Aaron the saint of the LORD.

17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of Abiram.

18 And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.

19 They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

21 They forgot God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt;

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red sea.

23 Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they despised his pleasant land, they believed not his word:

25 But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:

27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joined themselves also unto Balaam-Beer, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that they went ill with Moses for their sakes:

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom the LORD commanded them:

35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 And they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.

37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.

40 Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

41 And he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.

44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry:

45 And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 Save us, O LORD our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.

48 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the LORD.

1 Judg. 2. 18. = Ps. 51. 1. & 69. 16. Isai. 43. 7. Lam. 3. 32. Jer. 44. 12. & 1 Chr. 16. 26. Ps. 41. 12. † Heb. *Shaloh-jah.*

## PSALM 107.

1 The psalmist exhorteth the redeemed, in praising God, to observe his manifold providence, 4 over travellers, 10 over captives, 17 over sick men, 23 over seamen, 33 and in divers varieties of life.

**GIVE** thanks unto the LORD, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the LORD say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south.

4 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

VAR. READ.—V. 30. So *Ge. He. Hu.*; wrought mediation, *Sept. Hi. Dr.* and substantially *Ps. Key.*

V. 33. rebelled against his (i.e. God's).—V. 37. Heb. *Shedim*: see *Deut. 32. 17.*—V. 43. rebelled against.—*Ps. 107. 17. 3. As seamen.* Comp. *Isa. 40. 12.*—V. 4. desert way, *Ev. He. Hi. De. Ps.*; lit. desert of a way.

VAR. READ.—*Ps. 107. 7. 3. So Le Clerc, Hu. Ps.*; comp. *Isa. 43. 5. 6.*—V. 4. 3 desert without a way, *Le Clerc, On. Luc. Gel.* (v. 49).

† Heb.

Hallelujah.

1 Chron.

16. 26.

Ps. 107. 1.

&amp; 118. 1.

&amp; 136. 1.

Ps. 40. 5.

Ps. 15. 2.

Acas 26. 16.

Gal. 5. 9.

Ps. 119. 122.

Lev. 26. 40.

1 Kings 8.

77.

Deut. 9. 5.

Ex. 16. 11.

12.

Ex. 9. 16.

Ex. 16. 21.

Ps. 18. 15.

Nah. 1. 4.

Isai. 63.

11. 13, 14.

Ex. 14. 30.

Ex. 14. 27.

28. &amp; 15. 3.

Ps. 14. 31.

&amp; 15. 1.

Ex. 15. 24.

&amp; 16. 2.

&amp; 17. 2.

Ps. 78. 11.

† Heb. They made haste, they forsook.

Num. 63.

4. 33.

Ps. 78. 18.

1 Cor. 10. 6.

† Heb. hastened to leave.

Num. 11. 31.

Ps. 78. 39.

† Isai. 10. 16.

Num. 16. 1.

18.

Num. 16.

31. 32.

Deut. 11. 6.

Num. 16.

35. 46.

Ex. 32. 4.

Ex. 32. 11.

Rom. 1. 23.

Ps. 78. 11.

15.

Ps. 78. 51.

&amp; 105. 27.

Ex. 32. 10.

11. 23.

Deut. 9. 19.

29.

Ex. 10. 10.

Ex. 30. 13.

Ex. 32. 13.

&amp; 32. 30.

Deut. 8. 7.

Ex. 3. 19.

Ex. 30. 6.

† Heb.

a land of desire.

Ex. 31. 8.

Num. 14.

27.

Num. 14. 23.

18.

Ps. 95. 11.

Ex. 30. 16.

Hos. 5. 11.

18.

Ex. 8. 8.

Deut. 32. 40.

† Heb.

To make them fall.

Lev. 26. 32.

Ps. 44. 11.

Ex. 30. 32.

Num. 25. 2. 3. &amp; 31. 16. Deut. 4. 2. &amp; 32. 17. Hos. 9. 10. Rev. 2. 14.

Num. 25.

7. 8.

Num. 26.

11. 12. 13.

Num. 26.

13.

Ps. 61. 7.

Num. 26. 12.

Deut. 1. 27.

Num. 26.

10.

Judg. 1. 32.

27. 29. 30.

Deut. 2. 2.

Judg. 2. 2.

18.

Judg. 2. 2.

2. 3. 5. 6.

1 Cor. 8. 6.

Judg. 2. 12.

15. 17. 18.

Ps. 22. 23.

Deut. 7. 14.

Judg. 2. 4.

16. 15.

&amp; 2 Kings 14.

12.

Isai. 37. 3.

Ex. 14. 28.

&amp; 28. 28.

Lev. 17. 7.

Deut. 20. 17.

2 Chr. 11. 13.

1 Cor. 10. 28.

Num. 26.

Ex. 30.

14. 20. 31.

Lev. 17. 7.

Num. 15. 28.

Ex. 30. 28.

Judg. 2. 24.

Ps. 78. 20.

Deut. 9. 28.

Judg. 2. 14.

Hos. 5. 27.

Isai.

Judg. 2. 25.

Nah. 9. 27.

1 Cor.

Or, transported.

or, weak-

ness.

Judg. 2. 9.

&amp; 2. 3.

&amp; 2. 7.

Ex. 30.

Hos. 5. 27.

Lev. 26.

41. 42.

Ex. 2. 2.

Ps. 106. 1.

&amp; 118. 1.

&amp; 136. 1.

Ps. 119. 62.

Ps. 137.

Ps. 106. 1.

Ps. 106. 6.

Isai. 43. 14.

Ex. 27. 14.

21. 4. 10.

Ex. 30.

27. 28.

† Heb. from

the sea.

or, ver. 40.

Deut. 28.

10.

6 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.  
 7 And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.  
 8 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!  
 9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.  
 10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron;  
 11 Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemned the counsel of the most High:  
 12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and there was none to help.  
 13 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.  
 14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.  
 15 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!  
 16 For he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.  
 17 Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, were afflicted.  
 18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they draw near unto the gates of death.  
 19 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.  
 20 He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.  
 21 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!  
 22 And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing.  
 23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;  
 24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.  
 25 For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.  
 26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their soul is melted because of trouble.  
 27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end.  
 28 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.  
 29 He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.  
 30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.  
 31 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!  
 32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.  
 33 He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the water springs into dry ground;  
 34 A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.  
 35 He turneth the wilderness into a

standing water, and dry ground into water springs.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.  
 38 He bleaseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the wilderness, where there is no way.

41 Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock.

42 The righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all iniquity shall stop in her mouth.

43 Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

## PSALM 108.

1 David encourageth himself to praise God. 5 He prayeth for God's assistance according to his promise. 11 His confidence in God's help.

A Song or Psalm of David.

O GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.  
 2 Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine; Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is the strength of mine head; Judah is my lawgiver;

9 Moab is my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe; over Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city? Who will lead me into Edom?

11 Wilt thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

## PSALM 109.

1 David, complaining of his slanderous enemies, under the person of Judas denoteth that he sheweth their sin. 21 Complaining of his own misery, he prayeth for help. 29 He promitteth thankfulness.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HOLD not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

VAR. RECD.—10 V. 39. the oppression of adversity.

11 V. 40, 41. Or, He that ... no way: Even he hath set, *Hi. De.* 12 V. 42. see. 13 stoppeth.

14 V. 43. let him. 15 and let them consider. Ps. 108. 1 V. 2. I will awake the dawn! 2 V. 3. peoples. 3 V. 7. Or, by, *Hu. De.* 4 V. 8. defence. 5 sceptre. 6 V. 9. Or, unto (see Ps. 60. 8).

7 V. 11. Or, Hast not thou, O God, cast us off? and dost not, *Hu. De.* (ib. v. 10).

VAR. RECD.—Ps. 108. V. 4. 5 unto, *Ps. Hu. Hi. De.* Comp. Ps. 57. 10.

Gen. 12. 2.

17. 16, 30.

Rx. 1. 7.

3 Kings 10.

32.

1 Job 18. 21.

36.

1 Or, void place.

1 Num. 2. 8.

Ps. 113. 7, 8.

1 Or, after.

2 Ps. 78. 58.

3 Job 28. 19.

4 Ps. 53. 6.

5 Job 5. 16.

6 Ps. 63. 11.

7 Prov. 10. 11.

8 Rom. 3. 19.

9 Ps. 64. 9.

10 Jer. 9. 18.

11 Hos. 14. 9.

Ps. 57. 7.

Ps. 57. 8—

11.

1 Or, abies.

2 Ps. 37. 5.

11.

3 Ps. 60. 5.

&c.

Gen. 49. 10.

Ps. 60. 3.

Ps. 60. 12.

Ps. 53. 1.

1 Heb. mouth of death.

2 Heb. have opened themselves.

VAR. RECD.—3 V. 7. a straight.—4 V. 10. Or, sat, *Hu. Hi. De. Kay.*—5 V. 12. stumbled.—6 V. 17. *Insert, the way of.*—7 V. 17, 18. Or, were ... abhorred ... drew; and similarly to v. 41. *Hu. Hi. De. Kay.* (See only to v. 30).—8 V. 20. the pits wherein they lay.—9 V. 34. a salt waste.

## PSALM 106.

1 The psalmist exhorteth to praise God. 4 He prayeth for pardon of sin, as God did with the fathers. 7 The story of the people's rebellion, and God's mercy. 41 He concludeth with prayer and praise.

**PRAISE** ye the LORD. "O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 "Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise?

3 "Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness at all times.

4 "Remember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation;

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 "We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked him at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known.

9 "He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness."

10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

11 "And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.

12 "Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

13 "† They soon forgot his works; they waited not for his counsel:

14 "But † lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

15 "And he gave them their request; but † sent leanness into their soul.

16 "They envied Moses also in the camp, and Aaron the saint of the LORD.

17 "The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of Abiram.

18 "And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.

19 "They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

21 They forgot God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt;

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red sea.

23 "Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they despised † the pleasant land, they believed not his word:

25 "But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

26 "Therefore he † lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:

27 "† To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.

28 "They joined themselves also unto Bala-peor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them.

30 "Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.

32 "They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:

33 "Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 "They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom the LORD commanded them:

35 "But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 And they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.

37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.

40 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people, inasmuch that he abhorred † his own inheritance.

41 And he gave them into the hand of the heathen, and they that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 "Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.

44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry:

45 "And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 "He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 "Save us, O LORD our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.

48 "Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. † Praise ye the LORD.

† Judg. 3. 18. \* Ps. 51. 1. & 60. 16. Isai. 63. 7. Lam. 3. 32. Jer. 44. 12. \* 1 Chr. 16. 25, 26. \* Ps. 41. 12. † Heb. Beshibhah.

## PSALM 107.

1 The psalmist exhorteth the redeemed, to praise God, to observe his manifold providences, 4 over travellers, 10 over captives, 17 over sick men, 23 over seamen, 33 and in diverse variations of life.

**GIVE** thanks unto the LORD, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the LORD say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south.

4 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

VAR. READ.—\* V. 30. So Ge. He. Hw.; wrought mediation, Sept. Hi. De. and substantially Ps. 137.

\* V. 37. Heb. Shedim: see Dent. 32. 17. \* V. 46. rebelled against.—Ps. 107. \* V. 48. comp. Isai. 49. 12. \* V. 4. desert way, He. Hw. H. H. Pe.; lit. desert of a way.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 107. \* V. 3. So Le Clerc, Hw.; comp. Isai. 43. 5, 6. \* V. 4. desert without a way, Le Clerc, Ol. Luz. Gel. (s. 40).

VAR. READ.—Ps. 106. 1 V. 3. HAPPY.—\* V. 7. considered.—\* V. 9. a pasture land.—\* V. 20. 4. e. swaro (Ex. 6. 8).—\* V. 23. Bala-peor.

ver. 13, 19, 20. Ps. 30. 15. *Hebrews* 1. 11. *1 Kings* 6. 21.

6 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.

7 And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

8 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron;

11 Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemned the counsel of the most High:

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and there was none to help.

13 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.

14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.

15 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they draw near unto the gates of death.

19 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.

20 He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.

21 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

22 And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;

24 These see the works of the Lord, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end.

28 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the water springs into dry ground;

34 A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 He turneth the wilderness into a

standing water, and dry ground into waterings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are diminished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the wilderness, where there is no way.

41 Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock.

42 The righteous shall see it, and rejoice; and all iniquity shall stop at her mouth.

43 Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the Lord.

## PSALM 108.

1 David encourageth himself to praise God. 5 He prayeth for God's assistance according to his promise. 11 His confidence in God's help.

A Song or Psalm of David.

O GOD, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.

2 Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine; Manasse is mine; Ephraim also is the strength of mine head; Judah is my lawgiver;

9 Moab is my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe; over Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

11 Will not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

## PSALM 109.

1 David, complaining of his dangerous enemies, under the person of Judas derideth them. 16 He sheweth their sin. 21 Complaining of his own misery, he prayeth for help. 29 He promiseth thankfulness.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HOLD not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

3 For the mouth of the righteous is open, and his tongue is ready.

4 My peace is as an oil, and my heart as incense, and my heart as a censer, and my heart as a censer.

5 My heart is as a censer, and my heart as a censer, and my heart as a censer.

6 My heart is as a censer, and my heart as a censer, and my heart as a censer.

Gen. 12. 2.

17. 16, 20.

Ex. 1. 7.

1 Kings 10.

32.

Job 15. 21.

26.

1 Cor.

1 Sam. 2. 2.

Ps. 113. 7.

1 Cor. after.

Ps. 78. 28.

Job 28. 19.

Ps. 52. 6.

Job 5. 16.

Ps. 63. 11.

Prov. 10. 11.

Rom. 3. 19.

Ps. 64. 9.

Jer. 9. 13.

Hos. 14. 9.

Ps. 57. 7.

Ps. 57. 8.

11.

1 Cor. adian.

Ps. 57. 5.

11.

Ps. 60. 5.

26.

Gen. 40. 10.

Ps. 60. 9.

Ps. 60. 12.

Ps. 52. 1.

1 Heb.

mouth of

deceit.

1 Heb. have

opened

themselves.

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 7. a straight.—<sup>4</sup> V. 10. Or, sat, *He. He. De. Kay.*—<sup>5</sup> V. 12. stumbled.—<sup>6</sup> V. 17. *Insert, the way of.*—<sup>7</sup> V. 17, 18. Or, were, *abhorred*—<sup>8</sup> drew; and similarly to v. 41. *He. He. De. Kay.* (*He. only to v. 30.*)—<sup>9</sup> V. 30. the pits wherein they lay.—<sup>10</sup> V. 34. a salt waste.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me without a cause.  
 4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.  
 5 And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.  
 6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let <sup>2</sup> Satan stand at his right hand.  
 7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and let his prayer become sin.  
 8 Let his days be few; and let another take his office.  
 9 Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.  
 10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places.  
 11 Let the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour.  
 12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.  
 13 Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their name be blotted out.  
 14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the Lord; and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.  
 15 Let them be before the Lord continually, that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth.  
 16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.  
 17 As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him.  
 18 As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.  
 19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.  
 20 Let this be the reward of mine adversaries from the Lord, and of them that speak evil against my soul.  
 21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.  
 22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.  
 23 I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.  
 24 My knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness.  
 25 I became also as a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they shook <sup>11</sup> their heads.  
 26 Help me, O Lord my God: O save me according to thy mercy.  
 27 That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, Lord, hast done it.  
 28 Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let thy servant rejoice.  
 29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.  
 30 I will greatly praise the Lord with

my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude.  
 31 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from those that condemn his soul.

## PSALM 110.

1 The kingdom, & the priesthood, & the conquest, & the p. of Christ.  
 A Psalm of David.

THE LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.  
 2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.  
 3 Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, as in the beauties of holiness, as from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.  
 4 The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedek.  
 5 The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath.  
 6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the pieces with the dead bodies; he shall wound the heads over many countries.  
 7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up the head.

Ps. 68. 21. Heb. 2. 12. Or, great. 1 Judg. 7. 4, 6.

## PSALM 111.

1 The psalmist by his example teacheth others to praise God for his glorious, & real glorious works. 10 The fear of God breedeth true wisdom.

PRaise ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD with my whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.  
 2 The works of the LORD are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.  
 3 His work is honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever.  
 4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the LORD is gracious and full of compassion.  
 5 He hath given rest unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant.  
 6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.  
 7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment; all his commandments are sure.  
 8 They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.  
 9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend is his name.  
 10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

Eccles. 12. 12. Or, good measure. Prov. 2. 4. Heb. 1. 14.

VAR. REND.—Ps. 31. standeth.—Ps. 110. 1 V. 3. are. warfare: in holy adornments, (as) from the womb of the morning, thine is the dew of thy youth (i.e. of thy young men).—V. 4. smite the heads in pieces over a wide country, He. Hu. Ps. and substantially Ev. Hi. Comp. Ps. 68. 31.—V. 7. Of the brook shall he drink.—Ps. 111. 1 V. 1. Or, their company, Hi. De. Ric.—V. 3. Or, after all the purposes thereof, De. 26. Hi.—V. 3. magnificent.—V. 4. Lit. made a memorial for his, &c.—V. 7. 4. faithfulness.—V. 10. i.e. discretion, Key. Comp. Prov. 3. 4. VAR. READ.—Ps. 110. V. 3. upon the holy mountains, (as from the womb of the morning, is to thee the dew, &c.), were then 80 MSS. Symm. Jer. Hoab. De W. Ol. Hu. (J.).

VAR. REND.—Ps. 109. 1 V. 4. More lit. am (all) prayer, Key.—V. 6. So Hi. De.: an accuser, Ev. He. Hu. Ps. Key.—V. 10. far from their ruined homes, Key, &c. (lit. from their ruins).—V. 11. Lit. lay snares for.—Vs. 17, 18. Yea.—Vs. 17, 18. it came.—V. 17. it is.—V. 19. raiment wherein he foldeth himself.—V. 23. shaken off.—V. 25. am become.—V. 26. shake.—V. 28. they stood up, and are put to shame; but thy servant will.

Ps. 31. 23. & 111. 1. Ps. 109. 2. & 110. 1. & 111. 1. 1 Heb. from the judges of his soul.

Mat. 22. 44. Luke 20. 42. Acts 2. 34. 1 Cor. 15. 25. Heb. 1. 13. 1 Prov. 1. 22. See Ps. 45. 4, 7.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

1 Or, more than the morning: thou shalt have the morning.

## PSALM 112.

1 *Godliness hath the promises of this life, & of the life to come.* 10 *The prosperity of the godly shall be an ensign to the wicked.*

**PRAISE**† ye the LORD. 1 *Blessed is the man that feareth the LORD, that delighteth greatly in his commandments.*

2 *His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.*

3 *His wealth and riches shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.*

4 *Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: As is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.*

5 *A good man shall sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion.*

6 *Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.*

7 *He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD. His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see his desire upon his enemies.*

8 *He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.*

9 *The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.*

## PSALM 113.

1 *An exhortation to praise God for his excellency, & for his mercy.*

**PRAISE**† ye the LORD. *Praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.*

2 *Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.*

3 *From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD's name is to be praised.*

4 *The LORD is high above all nations, and his glory above the heavens.*

5 *Who is like unto the LORD our God, who dwelleth on high.*

6 *Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth.*

7 *He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;*

8 *That he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his people.*

9 *He maketh the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.*

## PSALM 114.

1 *An exhortation, by the example of the dumb creatures, to fear God in his church.*

**WHEN** Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of strange language;

2 *Judah was his sanctuary, and Israel his dominion.*

3 *The sea saw it, and fled: Jordan was driven back.*

4 *The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.*

5 *What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?*

VAR. READ.—Ps. 112. 1 V. 1. Happy.—2 V. 4. *sweth.*—3 *gracious* (in opposition to 'light,')—*W. Ol. De.*—4 V. 5. O well is the man that—*Key, &c.*—5 *mercy* (Ps. 37. 21, 36).—*Ps. 5. 6.* maintain his cause in judgment. For.—*Ps. 9. 9.* is.—*Ps. 10. 10.* *seeth* and is vexed; he doth.—*Ps. 10. 11.* *perisheth.*—*Ps. 112. 1 V. 6.* *casteth* his looks—*low, on heaven and, Kay.*

6 *Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs?*

7 *Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob;*

8 *Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.*

## PSALM 115.

1 *Because God is truly glorious, & idols are vanity, & he exhorteth to confidence in God. 13 God is to be blessed for his blessings.*

**NOT** unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 *Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is now their God?*

3 *But our God is in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.*

4 *Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.*

5 *They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:*

6 *They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:*

7 *They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.*

8 *They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.*

9 *O Israel, trust thou in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.*

10 *O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.*

11 *Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.*

12 *The LORD hath been mindful of us: he will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron.*

13 *He will bless them that fear the LORD, both small and great.*

14 *The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.*

15 *Ye are blessed of the LORD which made heaven and earth.*

16 *The heaven, even the heavens, are the LORD's: but the earth hath been given to the children of men.*

17 *The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.*

18 *But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.*

## PSALM 116.

1 *The psalmist professeth his love and duty to God for his deliverance. 12 He studieth to be thankful.*

**I** LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications.

2 *Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.*

3 *The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.*

4 *Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.*

5 *Gracious is the LORD, and righteous: yes, our God is merciful.*

6 *The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.*

7 *Return unto thy rest, O my soul; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.*

8 *For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.*

9 *I will walk before the LORD in the land of the living.*

Ex. 17. 6. Num. 30. 11. Ps. 107. 35.

See Isai. 44. 11. Ezek. 36. 32.

Ps. 48. 2. 10. 79. 10. Job. 2. 17.

1 Chron. 16. 26. Ps. 136. 6. Dan. 4. 35.

Deut. 4. 35. Ps. 135. 15. 16. 17. Jer. 10. 2. &c.

Ps. 135. 18. Isai. 44. 9. 10. 11. Josh. 2. 8. Hab. 2. 18. 19.

See Ps. 118. 2. 4. & 135. 19. 20. Ps. 33. 20. Prov. 30. 5.

Ps. 136. 1. 4. Heb. xlii.

Gen. 1. 1. Gen. 1. 1. Ps. 96. 5.

Ps. 6. 5. & 10. 11, 12. Isai. 38. 18. Ps. 113. 2. Dan. 2. 20.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

Ps. 18. 1. Heb. xlii.

2 Cor. 4.

13.

A Ps. 31. 22.

1 Rom. 3. 4.

1 ver. 18.  
Ps. 22. 25.  
Jonah 2. 9.

A Ps. 72. 14.

A Ps. 119.

125.

A Ps. 66. 14.

A Lev. 7. 12.

Ps. 50. 14.

A ver. 22.

A ver. 14.

A Ps. 98. 8.

A 100. 4.

A 125. 2.

A Rom. 15.

11.

A Ps. 103. 5.

A 1 Chron.

14. 6. 24.

Ps. 105. 1.

A 107. 1.

A 126. 1.

A See Ps.

115. 9, 20.

A Ps. 120. 1.

A Heb. out

of deliver.

A Ps. 118. 19.

A Ps. 57. 1.

A 56. 4. 11.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

A 106. 3.

10 "I believed, therefore have I spoken":  
I was greatly afflicted:

11 "I said in my haste, 'All men are liars.

12 What shall I render unto the LORD  
for all his benefits toward me?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and  
call upon the name of the LORD.

14 "I will pay my vows unto the  
LORD 'now in the presence of all his  
people."

15 Precious in the sight of the LORD  
is the death of his saints.

16 "O LORD, truly "I am thy servant;  
I am thy servant, and "the son of thine  
handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee "the sacrifice of  
thanksgiving, and will call upon the  
name of the LORD.

18 "I will pay my vows unto the LORD  
"now in the presence of all his people.

19 In the "courts of the LORD's house,  
in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise  
ye the LORD.

## PSALM 117.

An exhortation to praise God for his mercy and  
truth.

O "PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations:  
praise him, all ye "people.

2 For his merciful kindness is great toward  
us: and "the truth of the LORD  
endureth for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

## PSALM 118.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy. 5  
The psalmist by his experience sheweth how  
good it is to trust in God. 19 Under the type  
of the psalmist the coming of Christ in his  
kingdom is expressed.

O "GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for  
he is good: because his mercy  
endureth for ever.

2 "Let Israel now say, that his mercy  
endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his  
mercy endureth for ever.

4 Let them now that fear the LORD say,  
that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 "I called upon the LORD in distress:  
the LORD answered me, and "set me in  
a large place.

6 "The LORD is "on my side; I will not  
fear: what can man do unto me?

7 "The LORD taketh my part with them  
that help me: therefore shall "I see my  
salvation upon them that hate me.

8 "It is better to trust in the LORD  
than to put confidence in man.

9 "It is better to trust in the LORD  
than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about: but  
in the name of the LORD will I "destroy  
them.

11 They "compassed me about; yea, they  
compassed me about: but in the name  
of the LORD I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about "like bees;  
they are quenched "as the fire of thorns:  
for in the name of the LORD I will  
"destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I  
might fall: but the LORD helped me.

14 "The LORD is my strength and song,  
and is become my "salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and "salvation  
is in the "tabernacles of the righteous:  
the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

16 "The right hand of the LORD is

exalted: the right hand of the LORD  
doeth valiantly.

17 "I shall not die, but live, and "de-  
clare the works of the LORD.

18 The LORD hath "chastened me sore:  
but he hath not given me over unto  
death.

19 "Open to me the gates of righteous-  
ness: I will "go into them, and I will  
praise the LORD:

20 "This "gate of the LORD, "into which  
the righteous "shall enter.

21 I will praise thee: for thou hast  
"heard me, and "art become my "salva-  
tion.

22 "The stone which the builders refused  
is become the head "stone of the corner.

23 "This is the LORD's doing; it is  
marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the LORD hath  
made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD:  
O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosper-  
ity.

26 "Blessed be he that "cometh in the  
name of the LORD: we "have blessed  
you out of the house of the LORD.

27 God is the LORD, "which hath shewed  
us "light: "bind the sacrifice with cords,  
even "unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will praise  
thee: "thou art my God, I will exalt  
thee.

29 "O give thanks unto the LORD; for  
he is good: for his mercy endureth  
for ever.

## PSALM 119.

This psalm containeth sundry prayers, praises,  
and professions of obedience.

## ALEPHE.

BLESSED are the "BLESSED are the  
"way, "who walk in the law of the  
LORD.

2 Blessed are they that keep his "tes-  
timonies, and that seek him with the  
whole heart.

3 "They also do no iniquity: "they walk  
in his ways.

4 Thou hast "commanded us to keep thy  
precepts "diligently.

5 O that my ways were directed to keep  
thy statutes!

6 "Then shall I not be ashamed, when  
I have respect unto all thy command-  
ments.

7 "I will praise thee with uprightness  
of heart, when "I shall have learned "thy  
righteous "judgments.

8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me  
not utterly.

## BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse  
his way? by taking heed "thereto according  
to thy word.

10 With my whole heart have I "sought  
thee: O let me not "wander from thy  
commandments.

11 "Thy word have I hid in mine heart,  
that I might not sin against thee.

12 Blessed art thou, O LORD: "teach me  
thy statutes.

13 With my lips have I "declared all  
the "judgments of thy mouth.

14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy  
testimonies, as much as in all riches.

15 I will "meditate in thy precepts, and  
have respect unto thy ways.

VAR. REND.—V. 19. enter.—V. 20. is the gate.  
V. 26. Rather, entereth (vs. 19, 20). He. Ha. De.  
the words which follow belong to "Blessed" (Deut.  
31. 5); so Heb. accers, He. Ha. De. "bless."  
V. 27. and he hath shown upon us, Kay, Ps. (Num.  
6. 25); hath given us light, He. Ha. (Ex. 12. 21).  
"up to.—Ps. 119. 1 Ps. 1. 2. Happy.—V. 1. up-  
right in.—V. 2. i.e. admonitions, Kay: so through-  
out. See Ex. 25. 18.—V. 3. Who.—V. 4. ordained  
thy precepts that we should keep them.—V. 7. 7.  
13, 20, 30, 62. ordinances (Ps. 10. 9).

VAR. REND.—V. 10. I believe, when I speak, He.  
Ha.; I believe, for I must speak (i.e. confess it),  
Pe.—V. 11. alarm (Ps. 31. 22).—V. 13. Let.  
deliverances.—V. 14, 18. yea, I will (pay them).  
—V. 16. Ah, LORD! for.—Ps. 117. 1 V. 1. peo-  
ples.—Ps. 118. 1 Vs. 14, 15, 21. deliverance.  
—V. 15. tents.  
VAR. READ.—Ps. 116. V. 14. B Omitt. Hl. (anticip-  
ated by mistake from v. 18).

16 I will 'delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

**GIMEL.**

17 'Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word.

18 'Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.

19 'I am a stranger in the earth: hide not the commandments from me.

20 'My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy 'judgments at all times.

21 Thou 'hast rebuked 'the proud: that are cursed, which 'do 'err from thy commandments.

22 'Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies.

23 Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant did 'meditate in thy statutes.

24 'Thy testimonies also are my delight and 'my counsellors.

**DALETH.**

25 'My soul cleaveth unto the dust: 'quicken thou me according to thy word.

26 I have declared my ways, and thou hast heard me: 'teach me thy statutes.

27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so 'shall I 'talk of thy wondrous works.

28 'My soul 'melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.

29 Remove from me the way of 'lying: and grant me thy law graciously.

30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy 'judgments have I 'laid before me.

31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O LORD, put me not to shame.

32 I will run the way of thy commandments, 'when thou shalt 'enlarge my heart.

**HE.**

33 'Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it 'unto the end.

34 'Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yes, I shall observe it with my whole heart.

35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I 'delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to 'covetousness.

37 'Turn away mine eyes from 'beholding vanity; and 'quicken thou me in thy 'law.

38 'Establish thy word unto thy servant, who is 'devoted 'to thy fear.

39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments are good.

40 Behold, I have 'longed after thy precepts: 'quicken me in thy righteousness.

**VAU.**

41 'Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, 'even thy salvation, according to thy word.

42 'So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word.

43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judgments.

44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.

45 And 'I will 'walk 'at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

46 'I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed.

47 And I will 'delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved  $\beta$ .

48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments,  $\beta$  which I have loved  $\beta$ ; and I will 'meditate in thy statutes.

**ZAIN.**

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which 'thou hast caused me to 'hope.

50 This is my 'comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.

51 The proud have had me greatly 'in derision: 'yeu have I not 'declined from thy law.

52 I remembered thy 'judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.

53 'Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

55 'I have remembered thy name, O LORD, in the night, and have kept thy law.

56 This 'I had, because I 'kept thy precepts.

**CHETH.**

57 'Thou art my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words.

58 I intreated thy 'favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me 'according to thy word.

59 I 'thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.

61 The 'bands of the wicked have 'robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.

62 'At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy righteous 'judgments.

63 I am a companion of all 'them that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

64 'The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: 'teach me thy statutes.

**TETH.**

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good 'judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.

67 'Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou art 'good, and doest good; 'teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have 'forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.

70 'Their heart is as fat as grease; but I 'delight in thy law.

71 'It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.

72 'The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

**JOD.**

73 'Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: 'give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

74 'They that fear thee will be 'glad when they see me; because 'I have hoped in thy word.

75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are 'right, and 'that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be 'for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

77 'Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for 'thy law is my delight.

q ver. 15.

r ver. 74, 81, 157.  
s Rom. 15. 4.  
t Jer. 20. 7.  
u Job 23. 11.  
v Ps. 44. 18.  
ver. 157.

s Ezra 9. 2.

y Ps. 62. 6.

z Ps. 16. 5.  
Jer. 16. 14.  
Lam. 3. 24.  
a Heb. 12. 19.  
Job 11. 5.  
v ver. 41.  
b Luke 18. 17, 18.

c Or, companions.

d Acts 16. 23.

e Ps. 33. 5.  
f ver. 12, 36.

g Jer. 71.  
h Ps. 31. 19.  
i Heb. 12. 11.  
j Ps. 106. 1.  
k Ps. 107. 1.  
l Ps. 107. 1.  
m Ps. 107. 1.

n Ps. 112. 26.  
o Job 13. 4.  
p Ps. 109. 2.  
q Ps. 17. 10.  
r Ps. 10. 10.  
s Acts 23. 27.  
t ver. 36.

u ver. 67.  
v Ps. 120. 11.

w ver. 127.  
x Ps. 119. 10.  
y Prov. 8. 10.  
z Ps. 11. 19.

a Job 10. 8.  
b Ps. 103. 3.  
c Ps. 134. 5.  
d Ps. 139. 14.  
e Ps. 144. 1.  
f Ps. 34. 2.

g Ps. 49. 147.  
h Heb. 11. 17.  
i Ps. 119. 15.

j Heb. 10. 36.

k ver. 41.  
l ver. 36, 47.  
m Ps. 174.

VAR. READ.—1 V. 21. dost rebuke. — $\beta$  Or, cursed is they which, Sept. Kamp. De. Ric. — $\gamma$  V. 27. estate. — $\delta$  V. 29. falsehood. — $\epsilon$  V. 30. Or, accounted meet. Ht. Ric.; esteemed, Gr. — $\zeta$  V. 32. r thou dost. — $\eta$  V. 47. ways. — $\theta$  V. 33. Or, rich tendeth. De. Ric. — $\iota$  V. 48. let me.

VAR. READ.—Ps. 119. V. 47.  $\beta$  Insert, exceedingly, &c. Ev.

VAR. READ.—16 V. 49. seeing that. —17 V. 50. that. —18 V. 53. ordinances. Hu. De. —19 V. 53. Burning zeal. —20 V. 56. is mine, that I have, Ev. He. Ric. De. Ric. —21 V. 61. surrounded. —22 V. 60. i.e. discomfited. —23 V. 74. Or, Let them that... be, Ev. Ht. De.

VAR. READ.—V. 48.  $\beta$  Omis. Ev. Ht. De. Ric. (repeated by mistake from v. 67).



Ps. 35. 3.  
p ver. 66.  
s ver. 33.

78 Let the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: but I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

CAPT.

Ps. 73. 26.  
s ver. 64.  
p ver. 74, 114.  
p ver. 123.  
Ps. 69. 3.  
d Job 30. 30

81 My soul fainteth for thy salvation: but I hope in thy word.

82 Mine eyes fall for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

83 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke; yet do I not forget thy statutes.

Ps. 30. 4.  
s Rev. 6. 10.

84 How many are the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?

Ps. 35. 7.  
p ver. 127.

85 The proud have digged pits for me, which are not after thy law.

† Heb. faithfulness.

86 All thy commandments are faithful: yet they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.

Ps. 70. 7.  
Ps. 35. 19.  
d Job 30. 30

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.

s ver. 60.

88 Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

LAMENT.

Ps. 88. 2.  
s Matt. 24. 35.

89 For ever, O Lord, thy word is settled in heaven.

1 Pet. 1. 23.  
† Heb. to generation and generation.

90 Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth.

Ps. 60. 1.

91 They continue this day according to thine ordinances: for all are thy servants.

† Heb. sanctified.

92 Unless thy law had been my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.

Ps. 119. 23.

93 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.

Ps. 119. 23.

94 I am thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.

Ps. 119. 23.

95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.

Ps. 119. 23.

96 I have seen an end of all perfection: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

MEDIT.

Ps. 119. 23.

97 O how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day.

Ps. 119. 23.

98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me.

Ps. 119. 23.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.

Ps. 119. 23.

100 I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

Ps. 119. 23.

101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

Ps. 119. 23.

102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.

Ps. 119. 23.

103 How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!

Ps. 119. 23.

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

MEDIT.

Ps. 119. 23.

105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

Ps. 119. 23.

106 I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.

Ps. 119. 23.

107 I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O Lord, according unto thy word.

Ps. 119. 23.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, the free-

will offerings of my mouth, O Lord, and teach me thy judgments.

109 My soul is continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.

111 Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they are the rejoicing of my heart.

112 I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes always, even unto the end.

SABBATH.

113 I hate vain thoughts: but thy law do I love.

114 Thou art my hiding place and my shield: I hope in thy word.

115 Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be ashamed of my hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.

118 Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes: for their deceit is falsehood.

119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AID.

121 I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.

122 Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.

123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.

125 I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

126 It is time for thee, Lord, to work: for they have made void thy law.

127 Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

128 Therefore shall I esteem all my precepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.

PE.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130 The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments.

132 Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, for thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

134 Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

135 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and teach me thy statutes.

136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

TEARFUL.

137 Righteous art thou, O Lord, and upright are thy judgments.

138 Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded are righteous and very faithful.

139 My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

VAR. READ.—<sup>33</sup> V. 118. them that are double minded.—<sup>34</sup> V. 118. makest light of, Ps.—<sup>35</sup> V. 118. shuddereth.

VAR. READ.—V. 119. <sup>3</sup> Thou countest, 3. <sup>1</sup> Aq. Symm. Jer. (1); I count, Sept. Ec.—<sup>2</sup> I keep all thy precepts esteem I unto myself, Gr. <sup>3</sup> Ec.—<sup>4</sup> y So He. Hi.; thy precepts, Sept. Psal. <sup>5</sup> Heb. Ec. Ol. Hu. Kamp. Gr. De.

VAR. READ.—<sup>36</sup> V. 78. have subverted (Lam. 3. 36).  
<sup>37</sup> V. 83. wine-akin, Kells.—<sup>38</sup> V. 85. who.—  
<sup>39</sup> V. 86. falsely do they, &c.—<sup>40</sup> V. 95. Omit.—  
<sup>41</sup> V. 96. Thy commandments make.—<sup>42</sup> mine.—  
<sup>43</sup> V. 100. aged.—<sup>44</sup> V. 106. have performed.  
VAR. READ.—V. 79. <sup>3</sup> So Heb. marg. Ec. De.; they shall know, Heb. text, Hi. Hu. Ps. Kay.

Ps. 12. 6.  
a 15. 25.  
a 19. 9.  
Prov. 20. 8.  
† Heb. *inward*,  
or, *replied*.  
+ reg. 131.  
Ps. 19. 2.  
Joan. 17. 17.  
† Heb.  
+ found me.  
+ ver. 77.  
+ ver. 34, 24,  
108.

140 \* Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.  
141 I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.  
143 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth.  
145 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are my delights.  
146 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.

## KOPH.

† Or, *that I may sleep*.  
+ Ps. 5. 2.  
+ a 11. 2.  
+ a 120. 6.  
+ ver. 74.  
+ Ps. 63. 1, 6.

143 I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O Lord: I will keep thy statutes.  
146 I cried unto thee: save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.  
147 I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word.

+ ver. 115, 116.

148 Mine eyes prevent the night watches, that I might meditate in thy word.  
149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O Lord, quicken me according to thy judgment.  
150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.  
151 Thou art near, O Lord; and all thy commandments are truth.  
152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for ever.

## REX.

+ Lam. 3. 1.

153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.  
154 Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.  
155 Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.  
156 Great are thy tender mercies, O Lord: quicken me according to thy judgments.

+ Ps. 51. 1.

157 Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.  
158 I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word.

+ Ps. 64. 18.

159 Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O Lord, according to thy lovingkindness.  
160 Thy word is true from the beginning; and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

+ ver. 85.

## SCHIN.

+ Job. The *hymning* of thy word is true.

161 Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.  
162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.  
163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I love.  
164 Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.

+ Lam. 26. 1.

165 Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them.  
166 Lord, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.  
167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.  
168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my ways are before thee.

+ Lam. 26. 1.

## TAU.

+ Prov. 2. 8.

169 Let my cry come near before thee, O Lord: give me understanding according to thy word.  
170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

+ Job. 34. 17.

171 \* My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.  
172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteousness.  
173 Let thine hand help me; for I have chosen thy precepts.  
174 I have longed for thy salvation, O Lord; and thy law is my delight.  
175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.  
176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

## PSALM 120.

1 David prayeth against Doeg, 3 reproveh his tongue, 5 complaineth of his necessary conversation with the wicked.

## A Song of degrees.

I N my distress I cried unto the Lord, and he heard me.  
2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.  
3 What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?  
4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.  
5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in Mesecah, that I dwell in the tents of Kedar!  
6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.  
7 I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

+ Gen. 26. 12. 1 Sam. 28. 1. Jer. 40. 23, 20. Or, a man of peace.

## PSALM 121.

The great safety of the godly, who put their trust in God's protection.

## A Song of degrees.

I WILL lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.  
2 My help cometh from the Lord, which made heaven and earth.  
3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber.  
4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.  
5 The Lord is thy keeper: the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand.  
6 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.  
7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul.  
8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

## PSALM 122.

1 David professeth his joy for the church, 6 and prayeth for the peace thereof.

## A Song of degrees of David.

I WAS glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the Lord.  
2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.  
3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together:  
4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 171. pour forth.—<sup>2</sup> for thou teachest.—<sup>3</sup> Ps. 120. <sup>1</sup> Title. steps (Ezek. 40. 23, 34), Sept. H.; progressions (in allusion to a peculiarity sometimes observable in the structure of these Psalms), Gr. De W. De Hart; goings up (Ps. 122. 4), He. Ha. Be. Pe.—<sup>2</sup> V. 3. he (i.e. God) do unto thee? or what shall he add unto thee, He. He. De. Kamp. Liebeck. Fe.—<sup>3</sup> the false tongue do for (to, i.e. against, He. Bg.) thee? or what can it add for (to, i.e. against, He. Bg.) thee? AE. Kimchi. De W. Ha. Rie.—<sup>4</sup> V. 4. broom-plant.—<sup>5</sup> V. 6. full long. Kay.—<sup>6</sup> Ps. 121. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. O whence...?—<sup>2</sup> V. 2. Never may he suffer, &c.; never may he slumber that keepeth thee! He. Ol. Pe. Kay. Kamp. Moll.—<sup>3</sup> V. 7. 8. keep (as vs. 3—5).—<sup>4</sup> Ps. 122. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. do.—<sup>5</sup> V. 2, 3. Jerusalem; Jerusalem, which art.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 141. Or, young, Sept. Vulg. Gr. Or.—<sup>2</sup> V. 142. Omit.—<sup>3</sup> V. 144. Thy testimonies are righteousnesses for evermore.—<sup>4</sup> V. 145, 146. was cried.—<sup>5</sup> V. 152. Long since have I known from thy testimonies.—<sup>6</sup> V. 155. Deliverance.—<sup>7</sup> V. 156. did loathe (them).—<sup>8</sup> V. 160. The sum of thy word is truth.—<sup>9</sup> V. 163. there is no stumbling block before.





Num. 31.  
24, 25, 26,  
27.  
Ps. 126. 17,  
18.

Josh. 12. 7.  
Ps. 78. 58.  
130. 21, 22.

Ex. 3. 15.  
Ps. 108. 12.  
Heb. to generation and generation.

Deut. 32. 26.

Ps. 116. 4,  
5, 6, 7, 8.

Ps. 116. 9,  
10.

Ps. 124. 2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

Ps. 106. 1,  
2.

10 \* Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;  
11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of Canaan:

12 \* And gave their land for an heritage, an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 \* Thy name, O Lord, *endureth* for ever; and thy memorial, O Lord, † throughout all generations.

14 \* For the Lord will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.

15 \* The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;

17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.

19 \* Bless the Lord, O house of Israel: bless the Lord, O house of Aaron:

20 Bless the Lord, O house of Levi: ye that fear the Lord, bless the Lord.

21 Blessed be the Lord out of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the Lord.

## PSALM 136.

An exhortation to give thanks to God for particular mercies.

O \* GIVE thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: \* for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

2 O give thanks unto \* the God of gods: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

3 O give thanks to the Lord of lords: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 To him \* who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

5 \* To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

6 To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

7 \* To him that made great lights: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

8 The sun \* to rule by day: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

10 \* To him that smote Egypt in their firstborn: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

11 \* And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

12 \* With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

13 \* To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

15 \* But † overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

16 \* To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

17 \* To him which smote great kings: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

18 \* And slew famous kings: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

19 \* Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

20 \* And Og the king of Bashan: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

21 \* And gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

22 \* Even an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

23 Who \* remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

25 \* Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

## PSALM 137.

1 The constancy of the Jews to captivity. 7 The prophet curseth Edom and Babel.

BY the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

2 We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they said, \* Wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

4 How shall we sing the Lord's song in a † strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her censing.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

7 Remember, O Lord, \* the children of Edom in the † day of Jerusalem: who said, † Raise it, raise it, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Babylon, † who art to be † destroyed; happy shall he be, † that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against † the stones.

## PSALM 138.

1 David praiseth God for the truth of his word. 4 He prophesieth that the kings of the earth shall praise God. 7 He professeth his confidence in God.

A Psalm of David.

I WILL praise thee with my whole heart: \* before the gods will I sing praises unto thee.

2 I will worship \* toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy loving-kindness and for thy truth: for thou hast \* magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and \* strengthenedst me \* with strength in my soul.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing \* in the ways of the Lord: \* for great is the glory of the Lord.

6 \* Though the Lord be high, yet \* hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.

7 \* Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 \* The Lord will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O Lord, *endureth* for ever: \* forsake not the works of thine own hands.

## PSALM 139.

1 David praiseth God for his allseeing providence, 17 and for his infinite mercies. 19 He doleth the wicked. 26 He prayeth for sincerity.

To the chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

O LORD, \* thou hast searched me, and knowest me.

2 \* Thou knowest my downsitting and

VAR. REED.—Ps. 137. 1 V. 3. (Exact sense uncertain.) Had made us wall, Ge. H. Dr.; we mad against us (Ps. 138. 9), Dr. *deserted* (Ps. 137. 7), to the children of Edom the (see Chab. 11, 12), Ps. 138. 1 V. 3. *deserted* me proud.

2 V. 6. of — Or, that, Dr. Dr.

VAR. REED.—Ps. 137. V. 8. *β* thou oppress Targ. Pesh. Ex. Hi. Bb. Bie. (et.).

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

Ps. 138. 2.  
138. 2.  
138. 2.

mine uprising, thou <sup>1</sup>understandest my thought afar off.  
<sup>2</sup>Thou <sup>1</sup>compasses my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

For there is not a word in my tongue, but lo, O LORD, <sup>2</sup>thou knowest it also-gether.

Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: <sup>2</sup>if I make my bed in <sup>2</sup>hell, behold, thou art there.

If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

If I say, Surely the darkness shall <sup>2</sup>cover me; <sup>2</sup>even the night shall be <sup>2</sup>light about me.

Yes, <sup>2</sup>the <sup>2</sup>darkness <sup>2</sup>hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: <sup>2</sup>the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

For thou hast <sup>2</sup>possessed my reins: thou <sup>2</sup>hast covered <sup>2</sup>me in my mother's womb.

I will praise thee; for <sup>2</sup>I am fearfully and wonderfully made: <sup>2</sup>marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth <sup>2</sup>right well.

My <sup>2</sup>substance was <sup>2</sup>not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and <sup>2</sup>curiously wrought <sup>2</sup>in the lowest parts of the earth.

Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book <sup>2</sup>all my members were written, <sup>2</sup>which in continuance were fashioned <sup>2</sup>when as yet there was none of them.

How precious also are thy thoughts unto me <sup>2</sup>O God! how great is the sum of them!

If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

Surely thou wilt <sup>2</sup>slay the wicked, O God: <sup>2</sup>depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

For they <sup>2</sup>seek against <sup>2</sup>take thy name <sup>2</sup>in vain.

Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and <sup>2</sup>am not I grieved with <sup>2</sup>those that rise up against thee?

I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

And see if there be any <sup>2</sup>wicked way <sup>2</sup>in me, and <sup>2</sup>lead me in the way everlasting.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. hast sifted.—<sup>2</sup>V. 8. Shedd.—<sup>3</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>4</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>5</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>6</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>7</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>8</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>9</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>10</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>11</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>12</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>13</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>14</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>15</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>16</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

Ps. 139. <sup>1</sup>V. 11. Lit. bruises (Gen. 2. 15); see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup>and night shall be the, Sw. He. Hi. Hu. De.—<sup>3</sup>V. 12. Yes (or, Even).—<sup>4</sup>V. 13. formed.—<sup>5</sup>didst weave (Job 10. 11).—<sup>6</sup>V. 15. bones were.—<sup>7</sup>Lit. variegated (Ex. 35. 36).—<sup>8</sup>V. 16. were all of them written, even the days which were ordered.—<sup>9</sup>V. 17. And to me how precious (or, hard, Me. Hi. Hu.) are thy thoughts.—<sup>10</sup>V. 19. O that thou wouldst....—<sup>11</sup>V. 20. Lit. say: see Var. Read.—<sup>12</sup>Or, lift themselves up.—<sup>13</sup>V. 21. do not I loathe.—<sup>14</sup>V. 24. way of idolatry, Ge.; way of (i.e. leading to) sorrow, Hi. De.

## PSALM 140.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg. 8 He prayeth against them. 12 He comforteth himself by confidence in God.

To the chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

DELIVER ME, O LORD, from the evil man: <sup>2</sup>preserve me from the <sup>2</sup>violent man;

Which imagines mischiefs in <sup>2</sup>his heart; <sup>2</sup>continually <sup>2</sup>are they gathered together for <sup>2</sup>war.

They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; <sup>2</sup>adders' poison is under their lips. Selah.

Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; <sup>2</sup>preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Selah.

I said unto the LORD, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; <sup>2</sup>lest they exalt themselves. Selah.

As for the head of those that compass me about, <sup>2</sup>let <sup>2</sup>the mischief of their own lips cover them.

Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into <sup>2</sup>deep pits, that they rise not up again.

Let not <sup>2</sup>an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

I know that the LORD will <sup>2</sup>maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

## PSALM 141.

1 David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 7 and his life safe from snare.

A Psalm of David.

LORD, I cry unto thee: <sup>2</sup>make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

Let <sup>2</sup>my prayer be <sup>2</sup>set forth before thee <sup>2</sup>as incense; and <sup>2</sup>the lifting up of my hands <sup>2</sup>as the evening sacrifice.

Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: <sup>2</sup>and let me not eat of their dainties.

Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be <sup>2</sup>an excellent oil, which shall not break my head: <sup>2</sup>for <sup>2</sup>yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

β <sup>2</sup>Or bones are scattered <sup>2</sup>at the

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 2. Rather, do they stir up.—<sup>2</sup>V. 10. floods.—<sup>3</sup>V. 14. V. 5. as oil for the head: let not mine head refuse it. <sup>4</sup>It still is that that my prayer is against their wickednesses, De. Pe. (Passage very obscure, and probably corrupt, Ol. Hu., or defective, Bb.).—<sup>5</sup>V. 8. Their judges are hurled down the sides of the crag; and they hear (or, shall hear; or, should they hear...? Sw.) my words that, De.; also Hu., but regarding the meaning as very doubtful.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

Var. Read.—Ps. 140. <sup>1</sup>V. 8. 9. β Selah. 9 They lift up their heads round about me: let, Hu. Pe. De. (.)—Ps. 141. V. 7. β Their, Spt. (Cod. Al., as also other MSS. known to Theodoret and Jerome) Pe. Bb.

12 Chr. 30. 13.  
Ps. 15. 13.  
123. 1. 2.  
† Heb. make  
me my soul  
bare.  
\* Ps. 119. 110.  
140. 5.  
142. 3.  
† Ps. 24. 6.  
† Heb.  
pass over.

\* Ps. 57. title.  
† Or, A  
Psalm of  
David,  
giving  
instruction.  
\* 1 Sam. 28. 1.  
142. 3.  
\* Ps. 102,  
title.  
141. 26. 16.  
\* Ps. 140. 4.  
\* Ps. 140. 5.  
† Ps. 102. 30.  
† Or, Look  
on the right  
hand, and  
over.  
\* Ps. 31. 11.  
142. 5. 12.  
† Heb.  
perished  
from me.  
† Heb. no  
man sought  
after my  
soul.  
\* Ps. 46. 1.  
91. 2.  
\* Ps. 16. 5.  
73. 26.  
73. 27.  
Ezra. 3. 24.  
\* Ps. 57. 12.  
† Ps. 116. 4.  
\* Ps. 31. 3.  
† Ps. 12. 6.  
110. 17.

\* Ps. 31. 1.

\* Job 14. 2.  
\* Ec. 54. 7.  
Job 4. 17.  
\* 9. 2.  
18. 14.  
\* Ps. 130. 2.  
Eccles. 7. 30.  
Rom. 2. 20.  
Gal. 2. 16.  
\* Ps. 77. 3.  
142. 2.

\* Ps. 77. 4.  
10. 11.

\* Ps. 68. 9.  
\* Ps. 68. 1.

\* Ps. 38. 1.  
† Or, for I  
am become  
like, &c.  
\* Ps. 68. 4.  
† See Ps. 44.  
5.

\* Ps. 5. 8.  
† Ps. 35. 1.  
† Heb.  
hide me  
with thee.

VAR. RECD. — \* V. 8. For. — \* pour not out my soul (Iss. 53. 12). — \* V. 10. pass by (John 8. 59). — Ps. 142. 1 V. 1. will cry. — will. — \* V. 2. will pour. — \* will shew. — \* V. 3. is. — \* knowest. — \* do walk. — \* V. 4. O, look — behold, for — is. — \* 10 will. — \* 11 escape hath failed. — \* 12 careth. — \* 13 V. 5. have cried — have said. — \* 14 V. 7. So Ge. He. Ht.; through me shall the righteous crown themselves, De. Kay. — Ps. 143. 1 V. 3. crushed. — \* Or, are for ever dead, He. Hs. De. — \* V. 4. appalled.

grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth. 8 \* But 'mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Lord: in thee is my trust; \* I leave not my soul destitute. 9 Keep me from \* the snares which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity. 10 \* Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal \* I escape.

## PSALM 142.

David sheweth that in his trouble all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

\* Maschil of David; A Prayer \* when he was in the cave.

I \* CRIED unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD \* did I make my supplication. 2 \* I \* poured out my complaint before him; \* I shewed before him my trouble. 3 \* When my spirit \* was overwhelmed within me, then thou \* knewest my path. 4 \* In the way wherein I \* walked have they privily laid a snare for me. 5 \* I looked on my right hand, and behold, but \* there \* was no man that \* would know me; \* I refuge \* failed \* me; \* I no man \* cared for my soul. 5 \* I \* cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, 15 \* Thou art my refuge and \* my portion in the land of the living. 6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I. 7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: \* the righteous shall compass me about; \* for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

## PSALM 143.

1 David prayeth for favour in judgment. 2 He complaineth of his griefs. 3 He strengtheneth his faith by meditation and prayer. 7 He prayeth for grace, 9 for deliverance. 10 for sanctification, 12 for destruction of his enemies.

A Psalm of David.

H E A R my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: \* in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.

2 And \* enter not into judgment with thy servant: for \* in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath \* smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that \* have been long dead.

4 \* Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is \* desolate.

5 \* I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 \* I stretch forth my hands unto thee: \* my soul stretcheth after thee, as a thirsty land, Selah.

7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, \* lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: \* cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for \* I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I \* flee unto thee to hide me.

10 \* Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: \* thy spirit is good; lead me into \* the land of uprightness. 11 \* Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble. 12 And of thy \* mercy \* cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for \* I am thy servant.

## PSALM 144.

1 David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man. 5 He prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies. 9 He prayeth to praise God. 11 He prayeth for the happy state of his kingdom.

A Psalm of David.

B L E S S E D be the LORD \* my strength, \* which teacheth my hands \* to war, and my fingers to fight:

2 \* My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and \* he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people \* under me.

3 \* LORD, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

4 \* Man is like to \* vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 \* Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: \* touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 \* Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and \* destroy them.

7 \* Bend thine \* hand from above; \* rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of \* strange children;

8 Whose mouth \* speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will \* sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery \* and an instrument \* of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 \* It is he that giveth \* salvation unto kings: who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 \* Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our \* sons \* may be \* as plants grown up in their youth; \* that our daughters \* may be \* as corner \* stones, \* polished after the similitude of a palace:

13 \* That our \* garners \* may be \* full, affording \* all manner of store; \* that our sheep \* may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our \* streets:

14 \* That our \* oxen \* may be \* strong to labour; \* that there be no breaking in, nor going out; \* that there be no complaining \* in our streets.

15 \* Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the LORD.

## PSALM 145.

1 David praiseth God for his justice, 5 for his goodness, 11 for his kingdom, 14 for his providence, 17 for his saving mercy.

David's — Psalm of praise.

VAR. RECD. — \* V. 10. let thy good spirit lead me in a level land, Kay. — \* V. 12. lovingkindness (Ps. 81. — Ps. 144. 1 V. 4. a breath (Ps. 39. 5). — \* V. 5. discomfit. — \* V. 9. Omis. — \* V. 10. Who giveth. — \* V. 11. (There should be a full stop here, the following verses being a fragment from some other Psalm, without any connexion with what precedes, so Bw. Ht. Hs. De. Pe. Kamp. Moll.) — \* V. 12. Whose, Ec. Hs. Ps. (or, Because our, Ht. De.) — \* V. 12, 13, 14. are. — \* V. 12, 13, 14. whose (or, because our). — \* V. 12. Rather, pillars. — \* V. 13. Omis. — \* V. 14. great with young. — \* 15. no break and no rallying forth (or, going forth to surround, Ec.; or, into captivity, Ge. Kay.), Hs. Pe. and pass. Bw. — \* Or, neither any battle-cry, Ec. Pe. VAR. RECD. — Ps. 144. V. 2. β the peoples, and MSS. Targ. Pesk. De. Comp. Ps. 138. 47.







Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

1. Jos. 2. 26.  
2. 1 Sam. 6. 12.  
3. 66. 4.  
4. Jer. 7. 11.  
5. Ps. 107. 11.  
6. Luke 7. 20.  
7. Ps. 8. 4.  
8. ch. 10. 24.  
9. Job 27. 9.  
10. ch. 15. 1.  
11. 1 Sam. 1. 18.  
12. Jer. 11. 11.  
13. 14. 12.  
14. Zach. 6. 18.  
15. Mic. 2. 4.  
16. Ze. 1. 7. 12.  
17. James 4. 3.  
18. 2 John 2. 14.  
19. var. 22.  
20. Ps. 112. 1.  
21. 123.  
22. var. 23.  
23. Ps. 81. 11.  
24. Job 4. 8.  
25. ch. 14. 16.  
26. 15. 1.  
27. Job 2. 11.  
28. Jer. 6. 13.  
29. Or, one of the simple.  
30. Ps. 23. 13.  
31. 15.  
32. Ps. 112. 7.

ch. 4. 21.  
7. 1.

† Heb.  
glorify thy  
name.  
ch. 2. 14.  
Mat. 23. 34.

1 Kings 3.  
3. 13.  
James 1. 3.

Ps. 94. 11.  
ch. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 2.  
3. 1.  
Ps. 68. 2.

ch. 4. 28.

1 John 3. 19.  
20.  
ch. 30. 22.  
Jer. 11. 13.  
1 Sam. 1. 28.  
Ps. 120. 5.  
ch. 5. 20.  
ch. 5. 2.  
Eccl. 24.  
ch. 7. 5.  
1 Sam. 1. 18.  
ch. 14. 16.  
ch. 7. 27.

VAR. RECD.—13 F. 23. Or, to, Be. De.—15 F. 27. calamity.—16 F. 23. earnestly.—Chap. 2. 1 F. 8. To guard.—2 preserve.—V. 10. Or, For wisdom shall enter.—be, Loc. Be. De.—4 V. 17. spouse, Ge. De. Rev. Ht.—V. 18. sinketh down.—shades (Ps. 98. 10).

23 Turn you <sup>12</sup> at my reproof: behold, <sup>13</sup> I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.  
24 ¶ Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;  
25 But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:  
26 I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;  
27 When your fear cometh as desolation, and your <sup>14</sup> destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.  
28 ¶ Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:  
29 For that they have hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the Lord:  
30 They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.  
31 Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.  
32 For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.  
33 But whose hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

### CHAPTER 2.

1 Wisdom promisseth godliness to her children, 10 and safety from evil company, 30 and direction in good ways.

M Y son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee;  
2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding;  
3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and lift up thy voice for understanding;  
4 If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures;  
5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the Lord, and find the knowledge of God.  
6 ¶ For the Lord giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.  
7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: <sup>8</sup> he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.  
8 ¶ He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.  
9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.  
10 ¶ When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;  
11 Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:  
12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;  
13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness;  
14 Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked;  
15 Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths:  
16 To deliver thee from the strange woman, from the stranger which flattereth with her words;  
17 Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God.  
18 For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.

19 None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.  
20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous.  
21 ¶ For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.  
22 ¶ But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 An exhortation to obedience, 5 to faith, 7 to mortification, 9 to devotion, 11 to patience, 13 The happy gain of wisdom, 19 The power, 21 and the benefits of wisdom, 27 An exhortation to charity, 30 peaceableness, 31 and contentedness, 33 The cursed state of the wicked.

M Y son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments:  
2 For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.  
3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart:  
4 So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man.  
5 ¶ Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.  
6 In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.  
7 ¶ Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the Lord, and depart from evil.  
8 It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones.  
9 Honour the Lord with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase:  
10 So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.  
11 ¶ My son, despise not the chastening of the Lord; neither be weary of his correction:  
12 For whom the Lord loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.  
13 ¶ Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding.  
14 For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.  
15 She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.  
16 Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.  
17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.  
18 She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.  
19 The Lord by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens.  
20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew.  
21 ¶ My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion:  
22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.  
23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.  
24 When thou liest down, thou shalt

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

Ps. 97. 28.  
Job 18. 17.  
Job 28. 28.  
Eccl. 10. 25.  
1 Or, pinched up.

Deut. 8. 1.  
Eccl. 16. 20.  
1 Heb. years of life.  
2 Ps. 119. 106.  
3 Ex. 13. 9.  
Deut. 8. 6.  
ch. 6. 21.  
4 Jer. 17. 1.  
5 Cor. 3. 3.  
6 Ps. 111. 10.  
7 1 Sam. 2. 26.  
8 Job 28. 18.  
9 Act. 2. 47.  
10 Rom. 14. 18.  
11 Or, good success.  
12 Ps. 37. 3. &  
13 Jer. 9. 23.  
14 1 Chr. 28. 2.  
15 Job 10. 22.  
16 Rom. 12. 12.  
17 Job 1. 1.  
18 ch. 16. 6.  
19 Heb. medicine.  
20 Heb. watering, or, moistening.  
21 Job 31. 24.  
22 Ex. 22. 29.  
23 Eccl. 10. 25.  
24 Deut. 32. 2.  
25 Mal. 2. 10.  
26 2c.  
27 Luke 14. 13.  
28 Deut. 28. 8.  
29 Job 3. 17.  
30 Ps. 94. 12.  
31 Heb. 12. 5.  
32 Rev. 8. 19.  
33 Deut. 8. 4.  
34 Eccl. 8. 34. 2a.  
35 Heb. the more that dwelleth and understandeth.  
36 Job 28. 13.  
37 Ps. 19. 10.  
38 ch. 8. 4.  
39 Eccl. 11. 19.  
40 Eccl. 16. 16.  
41 Matt. 13. 44.  
42 ch. 8. 18.  
43 1 Tim. 4. 5.  
44 Matt. 11. 20.  
45 2c.  
46 Ps. 2. 9.  
47 Eccl. 10. 24.  
48 Eccl. 10. 25.  
49 Job 28. 12.  
50 Eccl. 11. 15.  
51 Or, prepared.  
52 Gen. 1. 9.  
53 Deut. 28. 28.  
54 Job 28. 28.  
55 ch. 1. 9.  
56 Ps. 3. 5. & 4. 5.

VAR. RECD.—7 F. 22. unfaithful.—Chap. 3. 1 F. 4. i.e. discernment, De.; estimation, Ev. Hi. 26.—2 F. 6. make plain.—V. 8. refreshment.—V. 10. stream over.—V. 15. corals.—V. 20. were broken up, Rev. Hi. Be. (Gen. 1. 6); brake forth Loc. De. VAR. RECD.—Chap. 2. V. 8. 3 flesh, Sept. Pesh. Ev. Hi. 26.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

f p. 91. 5.  
a 112. 7.

g Rom. 13. 7.  
Gal. 6. 10.

† Heb.  
the curse  
thereof.

a Lev. 19. 13.  
Deut. 26. 15.

† Or,  
Practice no  
evil.

† Rom. 13.  
18.

a p. 37. 1.  
a 73. 3.  
ch. 24. 1.

† Heb.  
a man of  
violence.

† Ps. 25. 14.  
a Lev. 26.  
16, 18.

a p. 37. 23.  
Zech. 5. 4.  
Mal. 2. 2.

a p. 1. 3.  
a James 6. 5.  
† 1 Pet. 5. 3.

† Heb.  
curseth  
the souls.

a p. 34. 11.  
ch. 1. 8.

a 1 Chr. 29.  
1.

a 1 Chr. 28.  
29.  
2. p. 6. 4.  
a ch. 7. 2.

a ch. 2. 2, 3.

f 2 Thess. 3.  
10.

g Matt. 13.  
44.  
Luke 10. 42.

a 1 Sam. 2.  
30.

† ch. 1. 9.  
a 3. 23.

† Or she  
shall com-  
pare thee  
with a wreath  
of glory.

† ch. 3. 2.

† Ps. 19. 36.  
a p. 91. 11.  
12.

a p. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 10, 13.

a p. 36. 4.  
Isa. 57. 20.

not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down,  
and thy sleep shall be sweet.

25 / Be not afraid of sudden fear, nei-  
ther of the desolation of the wicked,  
when it cometh.

26 For the Lord shall be thy confidence,  
and shall keep thy foot from being taken.

27 ¶ Withhold not good from † them  
to whom it is due, when it is in the  
power of thine hand to do it.

28 ¶ Say not unto thy neighbour, Go,  
and come again, and to-morrow I will  
give; when thou hast it by thee.

29 / Devise not evil against thy neigh-  
bour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

30 ¶ Strive not with a man without  
cause, if he have done thee no harm.

31 ¶ Envy thou not † the † oppressor,  
and choose none of his ways.

32 For the froward is abomination to  
the LORD: but his † secret is with the  
righteous.

33 ¶ The curse of the LORD is in the  
house of the wicked: but † he blesseth  
the habitation of the just.

34 ¶ Surely he scorneth the scorners:  
but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 The wise shall inherit glory: but  
† shame † shall be the promotion of fools.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Solomon, to persuade obedience, 3 sheweth what  
instruction he had of his parents, 5 to study wi-  
sdom, 14 and to shun the path of the wicked. 20  
He exhorteth to faith, 21 and sanctification.

HEAR, O ye children, the instruction  
of a father, and attend to know un-  
derstanding.

2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake  
ye not my law.

3 For I was † my father's son, † tender  
and † only beloved in the sight of my  
mother.

4 ¶ He taught me also, and said unto  
me, Let thine heart retain my words:  
keep my commandments, and live.

5 ¶ Get wisdom, get understanding: forget  
it not; neither decline from the words  
of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall pre-  
serve thee: † love her, and she shall keep  
thee.

7 ¶ Wisdom is the principal thing;  
therefore get wisdom: and with all thy  
getting get understanding.

8 ¶ Exalt her, and she shall promote  
thee: she shall bring thee to honour,  
when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head † an or-  
nament of grace: † a crown of glory  
shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my say-  
ings: and the years of thy life shall  
be many.

11 I have taught thee in the way of wi-  
sdom: I have led thee in right paths.

12 When thou goest, † thy steps shall not  
be straitened: and when thou runnest,  
thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction; let her  
not go: keep her; for she is thy life.

14 ¶ Enter not into the path of the  
wicked, and go not in the way of evil  
men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from  
it, and pass away.

16 ¶ For they sleep not, except they have  
done mischief; and their sleep is taken  
away, unless they cause some to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wickedness,  
and drink the wine of violence.

VAR. RECD.—7 V. 31. man of violence.—8 V. 32.  
Or, friendship, *Ev. De. Hi.*—9 V. 35. Or, fools  
carry away shame, *Targ. Psal. Ge. De.*; similarly  
Hi. B6.—Chap. 4. 1 V. 3. a son unto my father.—  
2 an only one.—3 V. 4. So he taught me.—5 V. 7.  
Or, The beginning of wisdom: 'Get wisdom,' *Ec.  
De. B6.*—at the cost of, *Ev. Hi. De.*—6 V. 9. a  
wreath.

18 ¶ But the path of the just is as  
the shining light, that shineth more  
and more unto the perfect day.

19 ¶ The way of the wicked is as dark-  
ness: they know not at what they stum-  
ble.

20 ¶ My son, attend to my words; in-  
cline thine ear unto my sayings.

21 ¶ Let them not depart from thine  
eyes; keep them in the midst of thine  
heart.

22 For they are life unto those that find  
them, and † health to all their flesh.

23 ¶ Keep thy heart † with all dil-  
gence; for out of it are the † issues of  
life.

24 Put away from thee † a froward mouth,  
and perverse lips put far from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let  
thine eyelids look straight before thee.

26 ¶ Ponder the path of thy feet, and  
let all thy ways be † established.

27 ¶ Turn not to the right hand nor to  
the left: remove thy foot from evil.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Solomon exhorteth to the study of wisdom. 3 He  
sheweth the mischief of ungodliness and riot. 15  
He exhorteth to contentment, liberality, and  
charity. 23 The wicked are overthrown with their  
own sins.

MY son, attend unto my wisdom, and  
bow thine ear to my understanding:

2 That thou mayest regard discretion,  
and that thy lips may keep knowledge.

3 ¶ For the lips of a strange woman  
drop as an honeycomb, and her † mouth  
is smoother than oil:

4 But her end is † bitter as wormwood,  
sharp as a two-edged sword.

5 / Her feet go down to death; her  
steps take hold on † hell.

6 Lest † thou shouldst ponder † the path  
of life, her ways are moveable, † that  
thou canst not know them.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children,  
and depart not from the words of my  
mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her, and  
come not nigh the door of her house:

9 Lest thou give † thine honour † unto  
others, and thy years unto the cruel:

10 Lest strangers be filled with † thy  
wealth; and thy labours be in the house  
of a stranger:

11 And thou † mourn at the last, when  
thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

12 And say, How have I † hated instruc-  
tion, and my heart † despised reproof;

13 And have not obeyed the voice of  
my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to  
them that instructed me!

14 I was almost in all † evil in the midst  
of the congregation and assembly.

15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own cys-  
tern, and running waters out of thine  
own well.

16 ¶ Let thy fountains be dispersed a-  
broad, and rivers of waters in the  
streets.

17 Let them be only thine own, and not  
strangers' with thee.

18 ¶ Let thy fountain be blessed: and  
rejoice with † the wife of thy youth.

19 ¶ Let her be as the loving hind and  
VAR. RECD.—7 V. 23. *Lat. As margin; or, all that  
is kept.*—8 *Bathor.* sources.—9 V. 26. So *Ev.  
Hi.*; Make plain, *Ge. De.*—10 direct.—Chap. 5.  
1 V. 3. *Shool.*—2 V. 4. she should enter upon *(Ev.  
make plain, etc. for herself), Ge. De.*—3 but she  
knoweth it not.—4 V. 9. thy vigour, *De. and  
effect Ev.*—5 V. 11. moan.—6 V. 14. i.e. misfortune  
(punishment), *Ev. Fi. Hi.*; wickedness, *De.*—7 V. 15.  
So *De.*; So shall, *Sob. Fl.*—8 V. 18. Or, So shall  
and thou shalt, *Ev. Ev.*—9 have joy of.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 4. V. 18, 19. 3 *Hi. De. vult*  
transpose these two verses.—Chap. 5. V. 26. 3 *Lat.*  
not thy fountains be dispersed abroad, neither  
rivers, *Sept. Ev. Ev.*

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

g Matt. 1.  
16, 46.

g Rom. 3.

† 1 Sam. 2. 1.  
Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

† Job 12. 14.  
† Job 12. 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

pleasant roe; let her breasts <sup>10</sup> satisfy  
thee at all times; and <sup>†</sup> she then ravished  
always with her love.

20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished  
with <sup>†</sup> a strange woman, and embrace  
the bosom of a stranger?

21 = For the ways of man are before the  
eyes of the Lord, and he <sup>†</sup> pondereth  
all his goings <sup>11</sup>.

22 = His own iniquities shall take the  
wicked himself, and he shall be holden  
with the cords of his <sup>†</sup> sins.

23 = He shall die without instruction;  
and in the greatness of his folly <sup>12</sup> he  
shall go astray <sup>12</sup>.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Against secretship, 6 idleness, 12 and mischief-  
ness. 16 Shows things hateful to God. 20 The  
blowings of obedience. 26 The mischief of whor-  
dom.

MY son, = if thou be surety for thy  
friend, <sup>†</sup> if thou hast stricken thy  
hand <sup>1</sup> with a stranger,

2 Thou art snared with the words of  
thy mouth, thou art taken with the words  
of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thy-  
self, when thou art come into the hand  
of thy friend; go, <sup>†</sup> humble thyself, and  
make sure <sup>2</sup> thy friend.

4 = Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor  
slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand  
of the hunter, and as a bird from the  
hand of the fowler.

6 = Go to the ant, thou sluggard; con-  
sider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no <sup>2</sup> guide, overseer, or  
ruler,

8 Provideth her meat in the summer,  
and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 = How long wilt thou sleep, O slug-  
gard? when wilt thou arise out of thy  
sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a  
little folding of the hands to sleep:

11 = So shall thy poverty come as <sup>†</sup> one  
that travelleth, and thy want as <sup>†</sup> an  
armed man <sup>1</sup>.

12 = A naughty person, a wicked man,  
walketh with a froward mouth.

13 = He winketh with his eyes, <sup>†</sup> he  
speaketh <sup>†</sup> with his feet, <sup>†</sup> he teacheth <sup>†</sup>  
with his fingers;

14 Forwardness is in his heart, <sup>†</sup> he de-  
viseth mischief continually; <sup>†</sup> he <sup>†</sup> soweth  
discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come  
suddenly; suddenly shall he <sup>†</sup> be broken  
without remedy.

16 = These six things doth the Lord  
hate; yea, seven are an abomination <sup>†</sup> to  
him:

17 = A proud look, = a lying tongue, and  
= hands that shed innocent blood,

18 = An heart that deviseth wicked im-  
aginations, <sup>†</sup> feet that be swift in running  
to mischief,

19 = A false witness that <sup>†</sup> speaketh lies,  
and he <sup>†</sup> that soweth discord among bre-  
thren.

20 = My son, keep thy father's com-  
mandment, and forsake not the <sup>12</sup> law of  
thy mother:

21 = Bind them continually upon thine  
heart, and tie them about thy neck.

22 = When thou goest, it shall lead thee;  
when thou sleepest, <sup>†</sup> it shall keep thee;  
and when thou awakest, it shall talk with  
thee.

23 = For <sup>13</sup> the commandment is a lamp;  
and <sup>13</sup> the law <sup>13</sup> is light; and reproofs  
of instruction are the way of life:

24 = To keep thee from the evil woman,  
from the flattery <sup>†</sup> of the tongue of a  
strange woman.

25 = Lust not after her beauty in thine  
heart; neither let her take thee with her  
eyelids.

26 For <sup>14</sup> by means of a whorish wo-  
man a man is brought to <sup>14</sup> a piece of  
bread: <sup>†</sup> and <sup>†</sup> the adulteress will <sup>†</sup> hunt  
for the precious life.

27 Can a man take fire in his bosom,  
and his clothes not be burned?

28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his  
feet not be burned?

29 So he that goeth in to his neigh-  
bour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall  
not be innocent.

30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal  
to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;

31 But <sup>†</sup> if he be found, <sup>†</sup> he <sup>15</sup> shall re-  
store sevenfold; if he <sup>15</sup> shall give all the  
substance of his house.

32 But whose committeth adultery with  
a woman / lacketh <sup>†</sup> understanding: he  
that doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonour shall he get;  
and his reproach shall not be wiped  
away.

34 For jealousy is the rage of a man:  
therefore he will not spare in the day of  
vengeance.

35 = He will not regard any ransom;  
neither will he rest content, though thou  
givest many gifts.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Solomon persuadeth to a sincere and kind fami-  
liarity with wisdom. 6 In an example of his own  
experience, he sheweth 10 the cunning of an whore,  
22 and the desperate simplicity of a young man.  
24 He doth not from such wickedness.

MY son, keep my words, and = lay up  
my commandments with thee.

2 = Keep my commandments, and live;  
and my <sup>1</sup> law as the apple of thine eye.

3 = Bind them upon thy fingers, write  
them upon the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister;  
and call understanding thy kinswoman:

5 = That they may keep thee from the  
strange woman, from the stranger which  
flattereth with her words.

6 = For at the window of my house I  
looked through my casement.

7 And beheld among the simple ones, I  
discerned among <sup>†</sup> the youths, a young  
man / void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her  
corner; and he went the way to her  
house,

9 = In the twilight, <sup>†</sup> in the evening, in  
the <sup>2</sup> black and dark night <sup>2</sup>:

10 And, behold, there met him a woman  
with the attire of an harlot, and subtil  
of heart.

11 = She is loud and stubborn; <sup>†</sup> her feet  
abide not in her house:

12 Now is she without, now in the streets,  
and leth in wait at every corner.)

13 So she caught him, and kissed him,  
and <sup>†</sup> with an impudent face said unto  
him.

14 = I have peace offerings with me <sup>2</sup>;  
this day have I payed my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee,

VAR. REND. — 13 V. 23. a. — 14 V. 26. So Umbreit,  
Hi. De.; a whorish woman is worth but, Sept. Bo. Be.  
— 15 V. 31. Rather, must. — Chap. 7. 1 V. 2.  
teaching. — 2 V. 9. Lit. pupil of the night (i.e. its  
blackest moment) and in darkness. — 3 V. 14. There  
have been peace-offerings owing by, De. Be. Hi.

ch. 11. 15.  
27. 16.  
28. 16.  
29. 16.  
30. 16.  
31. 16.

1 Or, as  
that thou  
prevail with  
thy friend.

2 Ps. 122. 4.

3 Job 12. 7.

4 ch. 24. 28.  
24.

5 ch. 10. 4.  
13. 4.  
20. 4.

6 Job 15. 12.  
Ps. 119.  
ch. 20. 10.  
Mic. 2. 1.  
ver. 13.  
Heb. com-  
eth forth.

7 Jer. 19. 11.  
2 Chr. 26.  
16.

8 Heb.  
of his soul.

9 Ps. 57.  
h. 101. 1.

10 Heb.  
emptiness.

11 Ps. 128. 2.  
1.

12 Isai. 1. 16.  
Gen. 4. 6.  
Isai. 29. 7.  
Rom. 2. 15.  
Ps. 32. 12.  
ver. 18. 5. 9.

13 ver. 1. 6.  
Eph. 4. 1.  
ch. 1. 3.  
2. 7. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

ch. 3. 23.  
24.

ch. 3. 11.  
y. Ps. 19. 8.  
h. 119. 105.  
1 Or, com-  
mends.

ch. 2. 16.  
2. 3.  
2. 5.

1 Or, of the  
strange  
tongue.

2 Matt. 5. 28.  
ch. 29. 5.  
Gen. 39. 14.

3 Heb. the  
woman of a  
man, or, a  
man's wife.

4 ch. 15.  
15.

5 ch. 22. 1, 4.

6 ch. 7. 7.  
† Heb.  
heart.

† Heb.  
He will not  
accept the  
face of any  
ransom.

ch. 2. 1.

5 Lev. 18. 5.  
Gen. 4. 9.  
Isai. 55. 2.

6 Deut. 32.  
10.

7 Deut. 6. 3.  
h. 11. 18.  
ch. 2. 3.  
h. 6. 21.

ch. 2. 16.  
2. 3.  
2. 24.

† Heb.  
the com-  
m.

7 ch. 6. 22.  
2. 9. 4. 16.

8 Job 24. 15.

† Heb. in  
the evening  
of the day.

9 ch. 3. 13.  
1 Tim. 5.  
13.

10 Titus 2. 5.

11 Heb. she  
strengthen-  
ed her face,  
and said.

† Heb.  
Peace offer-  
ings are  
upon thee.

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 1000.

h. Isai. 19. 9.

† Heb. in  
his hand.  
† Or, the  
new moon.  
† ch. 2. 2.  
= Ps. 19. 2.  
† Heb.  
suddenly.= Eccles. 9.  
13.= Neh. 12.  
36.  
= Ps. 3. 12.  
= S. 5.  
= V. 16.= ch. 1. 20.  
= V. 3.

= ch. 22. 30.

† Heb. the  
abomination  
of my lips.† Heb.  
sworn.= Job 28. 15.  
= Ps. 19. 10.  
= 119. 127.  
= ch. 14. 15.  
= S. 4. 7.  
= 16. 16.  
† Or,  
subtly.  
= ch. 16. 6.

diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.

16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with <sup>4</sup>carved works, with <sup>5</sup>fine linen of <sup>6</sup>Egypt.17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.  
18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.19 For the goodman <sup>1</sup>is not at home, he is gone a long journey:20 He hath taken <sup>2</sup>a bag of money <sup>3</sup>† with him, and will come home <sup>4</sup>at <sup>5</sup>the day appointed <sup>6</sup>.21 With <sup>1</sup>her much fair speech she caused him to yield, <sup>2</sup>with the flattering of her lips she forced him.22 He goeth after her <sup>1</sup>straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, <sup>2</sup>or as a fool to the correction of the stocks <sup>3</sup>;23 Till a dart strike through his liver; <sup>4</sup>as a bird hatched to the snare, and knoweth not that it is <sup>5</sup>for his life.24 <sup>1</sup>Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.

25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.

26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, <sup>1</sup>many strong men have been slain by her.27 <sup>1</sup>Her house is the way to <sup>2</sup>hell, going down to the chambers of death.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 The fame, 6 and evidency of wisdom. 10 The excellency, 12 the nature, 15 the power, 18 the riches, 22 and the eternity of wisdom. 32 Wisdom is to be desired for the blessedness it bringeth.

DOTH not <sup>1</sup>wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?2 <sup>1</sup>She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths <sup>2</sup>;

3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear; for I will speak of <sup>1</sup>excellent things; and the opening of my lips <sup>2</sup>shall be right things.7 For my mouth <sup>1</sup>shall speak <sup>2</sup>truth; and wickedness <sup>3</sup>is <sup>4</sup>an abomination to my lips.8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; <sup>1</sup>there is nothing <sup>2</sup>† froward or perverse in them.9 They are all plain to him that understandeth, and <sup>1</sup>right to them that find knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.

11 <sup>1</sup>For wisdom is better than <sup>2</sup>rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.12 I wisdom <sup>1</sup>dwell with <sup>2</sup>prudence <sup>3</sup>, and find out knowledge of <sup>4</sup>witty inventions <sup>5</sup>.13 <sup>1</sup>The fear of the LORD is to hateevil: <sup>1</sup>pride, and arrogance, and the evil way, and <sup>2</sup>the froward mouth, do I hate.14 Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; <sup>1</sup>I have strength.15 <sup>1</sup>By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.

17 <sup>1</sup>I love them that love me; and <sup>2</sup>those that seek me <sup>3</sup>early shall find me.18 <sup>1</sup>Riches and honour are with me; yea, durable riches and righteousness.19 <sup>1</sup>My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.20 I <sup>1</sup>lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.

22 <sup>1</sup>The LORD <sup>2</sup>possessed me <sup>3</sup>in the beginning <sup>4</sup>10 of his way, before his works of old.23 <sup>1</sup>I was <sup>2</sup>set up <sup>3</sup>from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.24 When <sup>1</sup>there were no depths, I was brought forth; when <sup>2</sup>there were no fountains abounding with water.25 <sup>1</sup>Before the mountains were settled, before the hills were I brought forth:26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor <sup>1</sup>the <sup>2</sup>highest part of the dust <sup>3</sup>12 of the world.27 When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set <sup>1</sup>a compass upon the face of the depth:28 When he established the clouds above: when <sup>1</sup>he strengthened the fountains of the deep <sup>2</sup>13.29 <sup>1</sup>When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when <sup>1</sup>he appointed the foundations of the earth:30 <sup>1</sup>Then I was by him, as <sup>2</sup>one brought up with him <sup>3</sup>14; and I was daily <sup>4</sup>his delight <sup>5</sup>15, rejoicing always before him;31 <sup>1</sup>Rejoicing in <sup>2</sup>the habitable part of his earth <sup>3</sup>16; and <sup>4</sup>my delights <sup>5</sup>17 were with the sons of men.32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for <sup>1</sup>19 blessed are they that keep my ways.

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34 <sup>1</sup>Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.35 For whoso findeth me findeth life, and <sup>1</sup>20 shall <sup>2</sup>† obtain <sup>3</sup>20 favour of the LORD.36 But he that <sup>1</sup>21 sinneth against <sup>2</sup>me <sup>3</sup>21, wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 The discipline, 4 and doctrine of wisdom. 12 The custom, 16 and ever of folly.

WISDOM hath <sup>1</sup>built her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:2 <sup>1</sup>She hath killed <sup>2</sup>† her beasts; <sup>3</sup>she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.3 <sup>1</sup>She hath set <sup>2</sup>her table, she hath also furnished her table.4 <sup>1</sup>She hath killed <sup>2</sup>† her beasts; <sup>3</sup>she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.5 <sup>1</sup>She hath killed <sup>2</sup>† her beasts; <sup>3</sup>she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.6 <sup>1</sup>She hath killed <sup>2</sup>† her beasts; <sup>3</sup>she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.7 <sup>1</sup>She hath killed <sup>2</sup>† her beasts; <sup>3</sup>she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.8 <sup>1</sup>She hath killed <sup>2</sup>† her beasts; <sup>3</sup>she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.9 <sup>1</sup>She hath killed <sup>2</sup>† her beasts; <sup>3</sup>she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 16. linen of many colours from.—<sup>2</sup> V. 20. the money-bag.—<sup>3</sup> (only) at the full moon.—<sup>4</sup> V. 22. So De. (though the rendering involves a transposition of two words); and as (one in) fetters to the correction of a fool, *Et*; or as when a steel-trap (springs up) for the correction of a fool, *Et*.—<sup>5</sup> V. 23. *i.e.* with peril of.—<sup>6</sup> V. 27. Sheol.—<sup>7</sup> Chap. 8. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. In the top of high places by the way, in the place where the paths meet she taketh her stand.—<sup>2</sup> V. 6. So Ge. De.; evident, *Hi*.—<sup>3</sup> V. 26. <sup>1</sup> V. 7. thinketh.—<sup>2</sup> V. 9. *Rather*, straight.—<sup>3</sup> V. 11. *corals*.—<sup>4</sup> V. 12. Or. inhabit (—am at home with) subtilty.—<sup>5</sup> Or, deeds of discretion (as ch. 1. 4.)VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 17. earnestly.—<sup>2</sup> V. 21. formed. *Be. 26. Hi. Ec. (Deut. 32. 6);* produced, *De. Sept. Targ. Targ.* created. The word is the same as that which in ch. 4. 7. is rendered 'get'.—<sup>3</sup> V. 21. *Be. Hi. De. Comp. Job 40. 19.*—<sup>4</sup> V. 23. *Be. De.* woven (*i.e.* formed or wrought), *Hi. Be. 25.*—<sup>5</sup> V. 26. first earth-cloths, *Hi.*; heaps of earth-cloths, *Be.*—<sup>6</sup> V. 28. the fountains of the deep storming mightily, *Hi. 26.*; showed their might, *De.*; were fixed firmly, *Ec.*—<sup>7</sup> V. 30. a master workman.—<sup>8</sup> V. 31. his earthy works.—<sup>9</sup> V. 31. his earthy works.—<sup>10</sup> V. 32. happy.—<sup>11</sup> V. 35. hath of.—<sup>12</sup> V. 36. misanth.—<sup>13</sup> V. 36. misanth.—<sup>14</sup> V. 36. misanth.—<sup>15</sup> V. 36. misanth.

**Before CHRIST c. 1000.**  
*ch. Rom. 10. 12.*  
*ch. 8. 1, 2.*  
*ver. 14.*  
*ver. 18.*  
*ch. 6. 22.*  
*Mat. 11. 25.*  
*ver. 8.*  
*Cast. 5. 1.*  
*Eccl. 10. 1.*  
*Job. 6. 27.*  
*1 Matt. 7. 6.*  
*1 Pet. 1. 5.*  
*1 Matt. 12. 12.*  
*1 Job. 28. 28.*  
*ch. 1. 7.*  
*ch. 3. 2, 3.*  
*10.*  
*10. 27.*  
*1 Job. 28. 4, 7.*  
*ch. 15. 28.*  
*1 Job. 7. 11.*  
*1 ver. 4.*  
*ch. 20. 17.*  
*1 Heb. of conceit.*  
*1 ch. 1. 18.*  
*1 7. 27.*  
*ch. 15. 28.*  
*1 17. 21.*  
*1 18. 12.*  
*1 19. 13.*  
*1 20. 14.*  
*1 21. 15.*  
*1 22. 16.*  
*1 23. 17.*  
*1 24. 18.*  
*1 25. 19.*  
*1 26. 20.*  
*1 27. 21.*  
*1 28. 22.*  
*1 29. 23.*  
*1 30. 24.*  
*1 31. 25.*  
*1 32. 26.*  
*1 33. 27.*  
*1 34. 28.*  
*1 35. 29.*  
*1 36. 30.*  
*1 37. 31.*  
*1 38. 32.*  
*1 39. 33.*  
*1 40. 34.*  
*1 41. 35.*  
*1 42. 36.*  
*1 43. 37.*  
*1 44. 38.*  
*1 45. 39.*  
*1 46. 40.*  
*1 47. 41.*  
*1 48. 42.*  
*1 49. 43.*  
*1 50. 44.*  
*1 51. 45.*  
*1 52. 46.*  
*1 53. 47.*  
*1 54. 48.*  
*1 55. 49.*  
*1 56. 50.*  
*1 57. 51.*  
*1 58. 52.*  
*1 59. 53.*  
*1 60. 54.*  
*1 61. 55.*  
*1 62. 56.*  
*1 63. 57.*  
*1 64. 58.*  
*1 65. 59.*  
*1 66. 60.*  
*1 67. 61.*  
*1 68. 62.*  
*1 69. 63.*  
*1 70. 64.*  
*1 71. 65.*  
*1 72. 66.*  
*1 73. 67.*  
*1 74. 68.*  
*1 75. 69.*  
*1 76. 70.*  
*1 77. 71.*  
*1 78. 72.*  
*1 79. 73.*  
*1 80. 74.*  
*1 81. 75.*  
*1 82. 76.*  
*1 83. 77.*  
*1 84. 78.*  
*1 85. 79.*  
*1 86. 80.*  
*1 87. 81.*  
*1 88. 82.*  
*1 89. 83.*  
*1 90. 84.*  
*1 91. 85.*  
*1 92. 86.*  
*1 93. 87.*  
*1 94. 88.*  
*1 95. 89.*  
*1 96. 90.*  
*1 97. 91.*  
*1 98. 92.*  
*1 99. 93.*  
*1 100. 94.*

**Before CHRIST c. 1000.**  
*1 Ps. 107. 48.*  
*ver. 6.*  
*ch. 17. 9.*  
*1 Cor. 13. 4.*  
*1 Pet. 4. 8.*  
*ch. 26. 3.*  
*1 Heb. of conceit.*  
*ch. 18. 7.*  
*1 21. 23.*  
*1 Job. 31. 24.*  
*1 Ps. 52. 7.*  
*ch. 15. 11.*  
*1 Tim. 6. 17.*  
*1 Or, conceit is err.*  
*1 Ps. 15. 3.*  
*1 Eccles. 5.*  
*1 James 3. 2.*  
*1 Heb. of conceit.*  
*1 Gen. 24. 23.*  
*1 26. 18.*  
*1 Ps. 27. 22.*  
*ch. 15. 9.*  
*1 15. 21.*  
*1 Job. 15. 21.*  
*1 Ps. 146. 19.*  
*1 Matt. 5. 6.*  
*1 John 4. 14.*  
*1 Ps. 27. 9.*  
*1 10. 30.*  
*1 Ps. 15. 5.*  
*1 Matt. 7. 24.*  
*1 16. 18.*  
*1 ch. 9. 11.*  
*1 Heb. of conceit.*  
*1 Job 15. 32.*  
*1 22. 16.*  
*1 Ps. 55. 23.*  
*1 Eccles. 7. 17.*  
*1 Job 8. 13.*  
*1 11. 20.*  
*1 Ps. 112. 10.*  
*1 ch. 11. 7.*  
*1 Ps. 1. 6.*  
*1 27. 30.*  
*1 Ps. 27. 23.*  
*1 11. 30.*  
*1 125. 1.*  
*1 ver. 25.*  
*1 Ps. 27. 30.*  
*1 Heb. of conceit.*  
*1 Lev. 19. 33.*  
*1 Deut. 25. 13.*  
*1 16.*  
*1 ch. 16. 11.*  
*1 20. 10, 13.*  
*1 Balance of death.*  
*1 Heb. of conceit.*  
*1 ch. 10. 3.*

## CHAPTER 10.

From this chapter to the five and twentieth are sundry observations of moral virtues, and their contrary vices.

**THE** proverbs of Solomon. **A** wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

**2** Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.

**3** **THE** LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

**4** He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

**5** He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepest in harvest is a son that causeth shame.

**6** Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

**7** The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

**8** The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall.

**9** He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

**10** He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but a prating fool shall fall.

**11** The mouth of a righteous man is a

well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

**12** Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

**13** In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

**14** Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

**15** The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.

**16** The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

**17** He is the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof perisheth.

**18** He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

**19** In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

**20** The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.

**21** The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.

**22** The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it.

**23** It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

**24** The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

**25** As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

**26** As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him.

**27** The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

**28** The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

**29** The way of the LORD is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

**30** The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

**31** The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

**32** The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

## CHAPTER 11.

**A** FALSE balance is abomination to the LORD: but a just weight is his delight.

**2** When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

**3** The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

**4** Riches profit not in the day of wrath: neither will riches deliver in the day of anger.

**5** The righteous shall be as a tree that beareth fruit: the wicked shall be as a chaff that is blown away.

**6** The righteous shall be as a tree that beareth fruit: the wicked shall be as a chaff that is blown away.

**7** The righteous shall be as a tree that beareth fruit: the wicked shall be as a chaff that is blown away.

**8** The righteous shall be as a tree that beareth fruit: the wicked shall be as a chaff that is blown away.

**9** The righteous shall be as a tree that beareth fruit: the wicked shall be as a chaff that is blown away.

**10** The righteous shall be as a tree that beareth fruit: the wicked shall be as a chaff that is blown away.

**VAR. READ.**—**Chap. 9.** **1** V. 10. All-holy, De. **7.** **12.** and **3.** V. 14. Or, throne, Ec. **Hi.** **7.** **13.** shades. **Sheol.** **Chap. 10.** **1** V. 3. push-  
 away the mischievous desire. **Ec. 7. 6.** **So** **Fl.**  
 a. and substantially **Hi.** (comp. **Hab. 2. 17.**) the  
 mouth of the wicked concealeth violence, **Ec. 8. 1.**  
**Ec. 9. 4.** is found out: so **Ec. 26.** will  
 me to feel it, **Ec. 8. Hi.**  
**VAR. READ.**—**Chap. 10.** **1** V. 10. She that rebuketh  
 only is a peace-maker, **Sept. Psal. Kenn. Ec. La.**



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1000.p. 22. 12.  
ch. 13. 12.y. ch. 6. 17.  
11. 12.  
Rev. 12. 12.ch. 13. 12.  
13. 12.ch. 10. 6.  
10.ch. 13. 12.  
13. 12.1 Or.  
abundant.1 Sam. 2.  
2.

ch. 12. 12.

p. 22. 12.  
ch. 13. 12.  
James 2. 2.

ch. 13. 12.

ch. 11. 12.  
12.

1 Heb. abn.

ch. 13. 12.

Job 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 24. 24.

Or. abund.

ch. 12. 12.

Rev. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

ch. 12. 12.

piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.

20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

22 Lying lips are abomination to the Lord: but they that deal truly are his delight.

23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.

25 Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.

27 The slothful man hunteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.

28 In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

## CHAPTER 13.

A WISE son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

11 Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.

VAR. READ. — 13. 1. are. — 14. Or, misfortune. *he. Hi.* — 15. V. 25. i.e. friendly. *Ec. De.* — 16. V. 26. pieth out (a way) for (i.e. directeth), *Sch. Ge. Sw.*; pieth out (i.e. reconnoitres), *Loc.* — 17. V. 27. 80 *Be. he.*; will not start his prey, *Sch. De.* — 18. diligence as that is diligent, *Be. Be.* — 19. is a man's precious possession, *De. Hi.* — 20. V. 22. is immortality, *Loc.* — 21. *Chap. 13.* — 22. V. 23. eateth good from. — Or, desire of the faithless is. — 23. V. 5. maketh to sink (Gen. 24. 30) and causeth shame, *Loc. De.*; shaveth corruptly and shamefully, *Sw. Hi.* — 24. V. 6. reserveth an upright way. — 25. V. 7. feigneth, *Sw. De.* — 26. V. 8. no threat, *Hi. Fl. De.* — 27. V. 10. 7 pride there only, *Sw. Hi. De.* — 28. V. 11. Heb. it of a breath (i.e. by means of airy projects): so it — by (or, on) the hand (i.e. gradually, as much as he can grasp and manage at a time).

VAR. READ. — V. 28. 3 can spy out his pasture, *ch. Hi. De. (pts.)* — Chap. 13. V. 11. 3 in haste, *1. 23. 22.*, *Sept. Vulg. Hi. Sw. 23.*

13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.

16 Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly.

17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador is health.

18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.

20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

21 Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.

23 Much food is the tillage of the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of judgment.

24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

## CHAPTER 14.

EVERY wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the Lord: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

5 A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not his lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

10 The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrow, but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

VAR. READ. — 10. V. 13. is pledged by it (viz. to fulfil his obligations to it at some future time), *Sch. Sw. Hi. De.* — 11. is repaid, *V. 14.* teaching, *V. 15.* Rather, graciousness, *Sw. and similarly De.* — 16. the faithless is stiff, *V. 19.* and, *De.* — 17. V. 20. be the worse for it, *V. 23.* swept away, *V. 18.* righteousness, *Sw. De.* — Chap. 14. V. 1. Women's wisdom. — (their) folly, *V. 4.* clear, *V. 5.* breatheth, *V. 7.* and thou wilt not perceive, *Elster, De. 23.* — V. 8. Or, look well to, *Be. Hi. De.* — V. 9. Or, The trespass-offering mocketh fools (viz. because they offend so frequently, that they are never free from the obligation of offering one: see Lev. 6. 1-7), *De.* — goodwill, *De.* — V. 11. tent.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1000.13 Chr. 23.  
16.

1 Or, shall be in peace

1 ch. 10. 11.

17. 12. 27.

18. 22.

2 Sam. 24.

1 ch. 12. 23.

1 Heb. spreadeth.

1 Heb. an ambassador of faithful men.

1 ch. 18. 5.

1 ver. 12.

1 Heb. shall be broken.

1 Ps. 13. 10.

1 Job 27. 16.

1 ch. 28. 6.

1 Eccl. 2. 26.

1 ch. 12. 11.

1 ch. 10. 12.

1 23. 15.

1 23. 13.

1 20. 15, 17.

1 Ps. 34. 10.

1 37. 2.

1 ch. 24. 3.

1 Ruth 4. 11.

1 Job 12. 4.

1 ch. 12. 6.

1 Eccl. 20. 16.

1 23. 12.

1 ch. 12. 17.

1 ver. 25.

1 fch. 8. 9.

1 17. 24.

1 ch. 10. 22.

1 Heb. the bitterness of his soul.

1 Job 8. 12.

1 ch. 12. 25.

1 Rom. 6. 21.









Before  
CHRIST  
cd. 1000.ch. 6. 9.  
ch. 10. 4.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.

15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver him, he will yet thou must do it again.

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the Lord shall stand.

22 The desire of a man is to his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

23 The fear of the Lord tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

24 A slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked is devoted to iniquity.

29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

## CHAPTER 20.

WINE is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whose provoketh him to anger is sinners against his own soul.

3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water: but a man of understanding will draw it out.

6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?

7 The just was walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.

8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

10 Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the Lord.

11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the Lord hath made even both of them.

13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

16 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 A bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

18 Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.

19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him: that flattereth with his lips.

20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil: but wait on the Lord, and he shall save thee.

23 Divers weights are an abomination unto the Lord; and a false balance is not good.

24 Man's goings are of the Lord; how can a man then understand his own way?

25 It is an snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of a man is the candle of the Lord, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upheld by mercy.

29 The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey head.

30 The bluntness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

31 Heb. is a purging medicine against evil.

## CHAPTER 21.

THE king's heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the Lord pondereth the hearts.

3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice.

4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.

5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 11. i.e. character, *Int. De.*—8 V. 14. bad.—9 V. 16. hold him in pledge.—10 V. 19. hath open lips.—11 V. 20. the blackest (*Int.* the pupil of).—12 V. 25. to a man rashly to cry, Holy!—13 V. 30. A sharp-cutting, *De.*14 chambers of the body.—*Chap. 21.* 1 V. 2. weigher of hearts is the LORD.—2 V. 4. (even) the tillage.VAR. READ.—*Chap. 20.* V. 16. 3 strangers, *Heb. text, *Ex. Hi. De.**Before  
CHRIST  
cd. 1000.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.  
ch. 10. 13.

Before  
CH. 1000.

ch. 10. 2.  
12. 11.  
20. 31.

2 Pet. 2. 2.  
† Heb. use  
them, or  
dwell with  
them.

ver. 19.  
ch. 19. 13.  
23. 23.  
27. 13.

† Heb. a  
woman of  
consideration.

† Heb.  
an house  
of society.

† James 4. 3.  
† Heb. is not  
favoured.

ch. 18. 23.  
Matt. 7. 2.  
18. 20. 24.  
James 2. 18.

ch. 17. 4.  
23.  
18. 14.

ch. 10. 23.

Or, speak.

ch. 11. 2.  
Isa. 44. 5, 4.

ver. 9.  
† Heb. in the  
land of the  
dead.

Ps. 112. 3.  
Matt. 23. 3, 4.

ch. 15. 9.  
Matt. 1. 2.  
Eccles. 9.  
14. 20.

ch. 13. 13.  
13. 13.  
2. 18. 21.

James 2. 3.  
† Heb. in the  
growth of  
pride.

ch. 15. 4.  
Ps. 27. 26.  
2. 113. 9.

ch. 15. 9.  
Isa. 66. 3.  
Jer. 6. 20.

Amos 5. 22.  
† Heb. in  
enrichment.

ch. 19. 4.  
y. ch. 17. 4.

† Heb. a  
witness  
of his.

Or,  
considereth.

VAR. READ.—5 F. drag them away.—4 F. 8. a  
guilty man is very forward.—5 straight.—6 F. 12.  
One that is righteous (i.e. God). *Ev. Fl. De.*—  
7 overthrowing the wicked in misfortune.  
8 F. 15. dismay. *Loc. Ev. Hi. 26. De.*—9 V. 16. will  
rest.—10 *Rather*, shades.—11 F. 18. is. *V. 19.*  
a brawling woman and vexation.—12 V. 20. costly  
treasure.—13 V. 24. A proud man which is puffed  
up, is called a scoffer, even one that dealeth in  
the presumptuousness of pride. *Loc. Ev. Hi. De.*—  
14 V. 25. Or, Men covet. *De.*—15 V. 27. Or, for a  
wicked crime. *Hi. De.*—16 V. 28. hearkeneth shall  
speak. *Ev. De.*—17 V. 29. *Rather*, setteth right. *Ev.*  
VAR. READ.—*Chap. 21.* F. 6.  $\beta$  is a vapour driven  
to and fro, (even) snares of death. 5 MSS., *Sept.*  
and *Vulg.* (partly). *Be. De. (1.)*: (He that getteth  
treasures by, &c.) pursueth a breath into the snares  
of death. *Sept. Ev. Hi.*—F. 29.  $\beta$  giveth heed to  
(or, discerneth, *Hi.*) *Heb. marg. Sept. Loc. De.*

6 / The getting of treasures by a lying  
tongue  $\beta$  is a vanity tossed to and fro  
of them that seek death.  $\beta$   
7 The robbery of the wicked shall  $\beta$  de-  
stroy them  $\beta$ ; because they refuse to do  
judgment.  
8 The way of  $\alpha$  man  $\beta$  is froward and  
strange  $\alpha$ ; but  $\alpha$  for the pure, his work  
is right.  
9  $\beta$  It is better to dwell in a corner of  
the housetop, than with  $\alpha$  brawling  
woman in  $\alpha$  wide house.  
10  $\beta$  The soul of the wicked desireth  
evil: his neighbour  $\dagger$  findeth no favour  
in his eyes.  
11  $\beta$  When the scorner is punished, the  
simple is made wise: and when the wise  
is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.  
12  $\beta$  The righteous man wisely con-  
sidereth the house of the wicked:  $\dagger$  but  
God overthroweth the wicked for their  
wickedness.  
13  $\beta$  Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry  
of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but  
shall not be heard.  
14  $\beta$  A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and  
a reward in the bosom strong wrath.  
15  $\beta$  Is joy to the just to do judgment:  
—but  $\beta$  destruction shall be  $\alpha$  to the work-  
ers of iniquity.  
16 The man that wandereth out of the  
way of understanding  $\beta$  shall remain  $\beta$  in  
the congregation of the  $\beta$  dead.  
17 He that loveth  $\beta$  pleasure shall be a  
poor man: he that loveth wine and oil  
shall not be rich.  
18  $\beta$  The wicked  $\beta$  shall be  $\beta$  a ransom  
for the righteous, and the transgressor  
for the upright.  
19  $\beta$  It is better to dwell  $\dagger$  in the wilder-  
ness, than with  $\beta$  contentious and an  
angry woman  $\beta$ .  
20  $\beta$  There is  $\beta$  treasure to be desired  $\beta$   
and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but  
a foolish man spendeth it up.  
21  $\beta$  He that followeth after righteous-  
ness and mercy findeth life, righteousness,  
and honour.  
22  $\beta$  A wise man scaleteth the city of the  
mighty, and casteth down the strength  
of the confidence thereof.  
23  $\beta$  Whoso keepeth his mouth and his  
tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.  
24  $\beta$  Proud and haughty scorner is his  
name, who dealeth  $\dagger$  in proud wrath  $\beta$ .  
25  $\beta$  The desire of the slothful killeth  
him: for his hands refuse to labour.  
26  $\beta$  He coveteth  $\beta$  greedily all the day  
long: but the  $\beta$  righteous giveth and  
spareth not.  
27  $\beta$  The sacrifice of the wicked is abomi-  
nation: how much more, when he  
bringeth it  $\beta$   $\dagger$  with a wicked mind  $\beta$ .  
28  $\beta$   $\dagger$  A false witness shall perish: but  
the man that  $\beta$  heareth speaketh  $\beta$  con-  
stantly.  
29  $\beta$  A wicked man hardeneth his face:  
but as for the upright, he  $\beta$   $\dagger$  directeth  
his way.

30  $\beta$  There is no wisdom nor understand-  
ing nor counsel against the Lord.

31  $\beta$  The horse  $\beta$  prepared against the  
day of battle: but  $\beta$  safety is of the  
Lord.

Acts 5. 26.  $\alpha$  Ps. 20. 7.  $\beta$  22. 17. *Isa.* 21. 1.  $\alpha$  Ps. 3. 6.

## CHAPTER 22.

A  $\beta$  GOOD name is rather to be chosen  
than great riches, and  $\beta$  loving favour  
rather than silver and gold.

2  $\beta$  The rich and poor meet together:  
the Lord is the maker of them all.

3  $\beta$  A prudent man foreseeth the evil,  
and hideth himself: but the simple pass  
on, and are punished.

4  $\beta$  By humility and the fear of the  
Lord are  $\beta$  riches, and honour, and life.

5  $\beta$  Thorns and snares are in the way of  
the froward: he that doth keep his soul  
 $\beta$  shall be  $\beta$  far from them.

6  $\beta$  Train up a child  $\beta$  in the way he  
should go: and when he is old, he will  
not depart from it.

7  $\beta$  The rich ruleth over the poor, and  
the borrower is servant  $\dagger$  to the lender.

8  $\beta$  He that soweth iniquity shall reap  
wars: and the rod of his anger shall  
 $\beta$  fail.

9  $\beta$  He that hath a bountiful eye shall  
be blessed; for he giveth of his bread  
to the poor.

10  $\beta$  Cast out the scorner, and contention  
shall go out; yea, strife and reproach  
shall cease.

11  $\beta$  He that loveth pureness of heart,  
 $\beta$  for the grace of his lips  $\beta$  the king  
shall be his friend.

12 The eyes of the Lord preserve know-  
ledge, and he overthroweth  $\beta$  the words  
of the transgressor.

13  $\beta$  The slothful man saith, There is a lion  
without, I shall be slain in the streets.

14  $\beta$  The mouth of strange women is a  
deep pit: he that is abhorred of the  
Lord shall fall therein.

15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of  
a child; but  $\beta$  the rod of correction shall  
drive it far from him.

16 He that oppresseth the poor  $\beta$  to in-  
crease his riches  $\beta$ , and he that giveth to  
the rich,  $\beta$  shall surely come  $\beta$  to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the  
words of the wise, and apply thine heart  
unto my knowledge.

18 For  $\beta$  is a pleasant thing if thou  
keep them  $\dagger$  within thee;  $\beta$  they shall  
withal be fitted in  $\beta$  thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the Lord,  
I have made known to thee this day,  
I even to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee  $\beta$  excellent  
things in counsels and knowledge,

21 That I might make thee know the  
certainty of the words of truth;  $\beta$  that  
thou mightest  $\beta$  answer the words of  
truth  $\beta$  to them that  $\beta$  send unto  $\beta$  thee?

22  $\beta$  Bob not the poor, because he is  
poor:  $\beta$  neither oppress the afflicted in  
the gate:

23  $\beta$  For the Lord will plead their cause,  
and rebuke them.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 22.*  $\beta$  V. 4. The wages of  
humility, and, &c., are. *Ev. Be.*: The reward of  
humility is the fear of the Lord, even, *De.*—  
 $\beta$  V. 5. holdeth himself.— $\beta$  V. 6. So *Ev. 26.*; ac-  
cording to the tenor of his way, *Loc. Purgatory*; in  
the manner of a child, *De.*— $\beta$  V. 8. So *Fl. Loc.*  
*De.* Or, be made ready, *Saks. Ge.*; come surely,  
*Ev.* (supposing 'his' to allude to God).— $\beta$  V. 11.  
having gracious lips, *Ev. Hi. De.*— $\beta$  V. 16. doth  
but bring him gain, *Ev. Hi. 26.*; bringeth gain to  
himself, *De.*—bringeth only, *Ev. Hi. 26.*; cometh  
only, *De.*— $\beta$  V. 18. let them be ready altogether  
upon.— $\beta$  V. 21. Or, bring back.— $\beta$  send, *Loc. Hi. 26.*  
VAR. READ.—*Chap. 22.*  $\beta$  V. 21.  $\beta$  ask, *Sept. Ev. De.*

Before  
CH. 1000.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

1. 2. 10. 10.  
1. 2. 10. 10.

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 1000.

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 1000.

ch. 6. 1.  
a. 11. 16.

ch. 20. 16.  
Dent. 19.

ch. 27. 17.  
ch. 23. 10.  
Or. Avand.  
Heb. ead.  
Heb. ead.

ch. 23. 14.

ch. 7. 12.  
Eccl. 7. 26.  
Or. ead.  
Heb. ead.  
Isa. 5. 11.  
22.  
Gen. 49.  
12.  
ch. 20. 1.  
Eph. 4. 18.  
Pa. 75. 2.  
ch. 9. 2.

Or. ead.  
Heb. ead.  
Heb. ead.  
Jer. 5. 3.  
Heb. ead.  
Isa. 5. 11.  
Eph. 4. 19.  
Pa. 75. 2.  
Isa. 5. 11.

Pa. 27. 1.  
Eccl. 7. 26.  
ch. 23. 1.  
Eccl. 7. 26.  
Prov. 1. 18.  
Pa. 10. 7.

ch. 21. 22.  
Eccl. 7. 26.  
Heb. ead.  
Heb. ead.  
ch. 11. 14.  
Eccl. 7. 26.  
Luk. 14. 31.  
Pa. 10. 5.  
ch. 14. 6.  
Rom. 1. 20.  
Heb. ead.  
Pa. 22. 4.  
Isa. 5. 11.  
John 3. 14.

ch. 21. 2.  
Job 24. 11.  
Jer. 23. 19.  
Rom. 7. 2.  
Rev. 2. 26.  
ch. 23. 1.  
Isa. 5. 1.  
Pa. 10. 5.  
ch. 11. 10.

CHAPTER 23.  
WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler,  
consider diligently what is before  
thee:

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou  
be a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for  
they are deceitful meat.

4 Labour not to be rich: cease  
from thine own wisdom.

5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that  
which is not? for riches certainly make  
themselves wings; they fly away as an  
eagle toward heaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of him that  
hateth: an evil eye, neither desire thou his  
dainty meats:

7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so  
is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee,  
but his heart is not with thee.

8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shall  
thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

9 Speak not in the ears of a fool: for  
he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 Remove not the old landmark; and  
enter not into the fields of the fatherless:

11 For their redeemer is mighty; he  
shall plead their cause with thee.

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction,  
and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

13 Withhold not correction from the  
child: for if thou beatest him with the  
rod, he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod,  
and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my  
heart shall rejoice, even mine.

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy  
lips speak right things.

17 Let not thine heart envy sinners:  
but be thou in the fear of the LORD  
all the day long.

18 For surely there is an end; and  
thine expectation shall not be cut off.

19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise,  
and guide thine heart in the way.

20 Be not among winebibbers; among  
riotous eaters of flesh.

21 For the drunkard and the glutton  
shall come to poverty: and drowsiness  
shall clothe a man with rage.

22 Hearken unto thy father that  
berat thee, and despise not thy mother when  
she is old.

23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also  
wisdom, and instruction, and understand-  
ing.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 23. 1 V. 1. Or, who, Loc. Hi.  
De.—3 V. 4. leave thine understanding alone (vic.  
s applied to the means of acquiring wealth), Sw.  
De.—3 V. 5. but let thine eyes glance upon it, and  
it is gone! Loc. Ew. and substantially De. Hi.—  
F. 7. So Be. FL. 26.; he is as though he had a  
ruined soul. Ew. Hi.—5 V. 14. Sheol.—6 V. 17.  
let it envy), Hi. De.—7 V. 18. a future.—8 V. 20.  
to Be. Hi. 26. De.; riotous abusers of their own  
evil, Ge. Ew. FL.—9 V. 21. riotous (Dent. 21. 20).  
VAR. REND.—Chap. 23. V. 7. β as one that cal-  
culateth, De. (gts.)

24 The father of the righteous shall  
greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a  
wise child shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother shall  
be glad, and she that bare thee shall  
rejoice.

26 My son, give me thine heart, and  
let thine eyes observe my ways.

27 For a whore is a deep ditch; and  
a strange woman is a narrow pit:

28 She also lieth in wait as for a  
prey, and increaseth the transgressors  
among men.

29 Who hath woe? who hath sor-  
row? who hath contentions? who hath  
babbling? who hath wounds without  
cause? who hath redness of eyes?

30 They that tarry long at the wine;  
they that go to seek mixed wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it  
is red, when it giveth his colour in  
the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

32 At the last it biteth like a serpent,  
and stingeth like a adder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange wo-  
men, and thine heart shall utter  
perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth  
down in the midst of the sea, or as  
he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 They have stricken me, shall thou  
say, and I was not sick; they have beaten  
me, and I felt it not: when shall I  
awake? I will seek it yet again.

## CHAPTER 24.

BE not thou envious against evil men,  
neither desire to be with them.

2 For their heart studieth destruction,  
and their lips talk of mischief.

3 Through wisdom is an house builded;  
and by understanding it is established:

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers  
be filled with all precious and pleasant  
riches.

5 A wise man is strong; yea, a man  
of knowledge increaseth strength.

6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make  
thy war: and in multitude of counsellors  
there is safety.

7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he  
openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He that deviseth to do evil shall  
be called a mischievous person.

9 The thought of foolishness is sin: and  
the scorner is an abomination to men.

10 If thou faint in the day of adversity,  
thy strength is small.

11 If thou forbear to deliver them  
that are drawn unto death, and those  
that are ready to be slain;

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it  
not; doth not he that pondereth the  
heart consider it? and he that keepeth  
thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall  
not he render to every man according  
to his work?

13 My son, eat thou honey, because it  
is good: and the honeycomb, which is  
sweet to thy taste:

14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom  
be unto thy soul: when thou hast found

VAR. REND.—10 V. 25. Let... and let her that  
bare thee.—11 V. 28. Or, against, Ew. Hi.—13 V. 29.  
Lit. Whose is Oh? whose is woe?—13 complainings.  
—14 V. 30. try.—15 V. 31. glideth down smoothly.  
—16 V. 33. Rather, things, Ew. Hi. De.—Chap. 24.

1 V. 6. with wise guidance thou shalt wage war  
unto thine own self, De. and is effect Loc. Hi.—  
2 V. 8. is called an intriguer; lit. a master of  
(wicked) devices (ca. 12. 2; 14. 17).—3 V. 9. Sin is  
an undertaking of folly, De.; is a foolish (i.e. short-  
sighted) cunning, Hi.—4 V. 11. Deliver.—5 Insert,  
keep back (Job 33. 18).—6 V. 12. Or, him, Sept.  
Ew. Hi.—7 weigheth.—8 V. 14. know wisdom for

VAR. REND.—V. 26. β find pleasure in, Heb. text,  
Hi. 26. De.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 1000.

ch. 23. 18.

ch. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

Job. 10. 9.

it, "then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:

16 For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the Lord see it, and turn away his wrath from him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 For thou thyself because of evil shalt, neither be thou envious at the wicked:

20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, fear thou the Lord and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change:

22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These things also belong to the wise; it is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:

25 But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 Every man shall kiss his lips that giveth a right answer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

31 And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction.

33 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

#### CHAPTER 25.

1 Observations about kings, and about avoiding causes of quarrels, and sundry causes thereof.

THESE are also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out.

2 It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable.

4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.

6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men:

7 For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldst be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and discover not a secret to another:

10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

11 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.

15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue bridleth the bone.

16 Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.

18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a man, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall reward thee.

23 The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

24 It is better to dwell in the corner of the house, than with a brawling woman, and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27 It is not good to eat much glory: for men to search their own glory is not glory.

28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

#### CHAPTER 26.

1 Observations about fools, 12 about sluggards, 17 and about contentious brawlers.

AS snow in summer, and as rain in a fool, harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.

2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come.

3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

VAR. REND.—F. 9. ; but reveal not the secret of.

VAR. REND.—F. 11. baskets, Ge. Ex. De.—F. 12. F. 13. F. 14. F. 15. F. 16. F. 17. F. 18. F. 19. F. 20. F. 21. F. 22. F. 23. F. 24. F. 25. F. 26. F. 27. F. 28. F. 29. F. 30. F. 31. F. 32. F. 33. F. 34. F. 35. F. 36. F. 37. F. 38. F. 39. F. 40. F. 41. F. 42. F. 43. F. 44. F. 45. F. 46. F. 47. F. 48. F. 49. F. 50. F. 51. F. 52. F. 53. F. 54. F. 55. F. 56. F. 57. F. 58. F. 59. F. 60. F. 61. F. 62. F. 63. F. 64. F. 65. F. 66. F. 67. F. 68. F. 69. F. 70. F. 71. F. 72. F. 73. F. 74. F. 75. F. 76. F. 77. F. 78. F. 79. F. 80. F. 81. F. 82. F. 83. F. 84. F. 85. F. 86. F. 87. F. 88. F. 89. F. 90. F. 91. F. 92. F. 93. F. 94. F. 95. F. 96. F. 97. F. 98. F. 99. F. 100.

VAR. REND.—F. 1. F. 2. F. 3. F. 4. F. 5. F. 6. F. 7. F. 8. F. 9. F. 10. F. 11. F. 12. F. 13. F. 14. F. 15. F. 16. F. 17. F. 18. F. 19. F. 20. F. 21. F. 22. F. 23. F. 24. F. 25. F. 26. F. 27. F. 28. F. 29. F. 30. F. 31. F. 32. F. 33. F. 34. F. 35. F. 36. F. 37. F. 38. F. 39. F. 40. F. 41. F. 42. F. 43. F. 44. F. 45. F. 46. F. 47. F. 48. F. 49. F. 50. F. 51. F. 52. F. 53. F. 54. F. 55. F. 56. F. 57. F. 58. F. 59. F. 60. F. 61. F. 62. F. 63. F. 64. F. 65. F. 66. F. 67. F. 68. F. 69. F. 70. F. 71. F. 72. F. 73. F. 74. F. 75. F. 76. F. 77. F. 78. F. 79. F. 80. F. 81. F. 82. F. 83. F. 84. F. 85. F. 86. F. 87. F. 88. F. 89. F. 90. F. 91. F. 92. F. 93. F. 94. F. 95. F. 96. F. 97. F. 98. F. 99. F. 100.

VAR. REND.—F. 14. 20. future.—F. 16. stumble under adversity, Hi. De.—F. 22. their years, Hi. De.—F. 23. also are by the wise (a super-scription to what follows).—F. 26. He that giveth a right answer kisseth the lips.—F. 34. See ch. 6. 11.—Chap. 25. 1 F. 2. glory.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 708.

1 Matt. 18.

1 Luke 12.

1 Rom. 12.

1 1 Cor. 12.

1 2 Cor. 12.

1 Gal. 6. 12.

1 Eph. 4. 12.

1 Phil. 2. 12.

1 1 Thess. 5. 12.

1 2 Thess. 2. 12.

1 1 Tim. 5. 12.

1 2 Tim. 2. 12.

1 Tit. 2. 12.

1 Philem. 12.

1 Heb. 13. 12.

1 1 Pet. 3. 12.

1 2 Pet. 1. 12.

1 1 John 4. 12.

1 2 John 1. 12.

1 3 John 1. 12.

1 Rev. 22. 12.

1 1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 2 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Gal. 6. 12.

1 Eph. 4. 12.

1 Phil. 2. 12.

1 1 Thess. 5. 12.

1 2 Thess. 2. 12.

1 1 Tim. 5. 12.

1 2 Tim. 2. 12.

1 Tit. 2. 12.

1 Philem. 12.

1 Heb. 13. 12.

1 1 Pet. 3. 12.

1 2 Pet. 1. 12.

1 1 John 4. 12.

1 2 John 1. 12.

1 3 John 1. 12.

1 Rev. 22. 12.

1 1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 2 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Gal. 6. 12.

1 Eph. 4. 12.

1 Phil. 2. 12.

1 1 Thess. 5. 12.

1 2 Thess. 2. 12.

1 1 Tim. 5. 12.

1 2 Tim. 2. 12.

1 Tit. 2. 12.

1 Philem. 12.

1 Heb. 13. 12.

1 1 Pet. 3. 12.

1 2 Pet. 1. 12.

1 1 John 4. 12.

1 2 John 1. 12.

1 3 John 1. 12.

1 Rev. 22. 12.

1 1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 2 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Gal. 6. 12.

1 Eph. 4. 12.

1 Phil. 2. 12.

1 1 Thess. 5. 12.

1 2 Thess. 2. 12.

1 1 Tim. 5. 12.

1 2 Tim. 2. 12.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh damage.

7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 As the great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors: so.

11 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.

15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; he grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death,

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.

22 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.

24 He that hateth lieth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;

25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not; for there are seven abominations in his heart.

26 Whose hatred is covered with deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 Observations of self-love, of true love, of care to avoid offences, and of the household care.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 27. 1 V. 3. vexation. Comp. Job 6. 2, 3.—V. 5. hidden (i.e. never shewing itself in action).—V. 6. abundant, *Ge. Fl. De.*—V. 9. So *Be. De.*; but the, &c.—(cometh) of the counsels of the soul, *Sw. Euter.*—V. 13. hold him in pledge.—V. 16. restraineth, *Ge. Sw. Hi.*—V. 17. goeth to meet oil with his right hand, *Hi. 26.*; oil cometh against his right hand, *Sw.* (he resembles a man who would take up oil with his fingers).—V. 20. Sheol.—V. 21. *Omit.*—V. 22. and a man according to his boasting, *Sw.* (according to that which is his boast, *Hi. 26.*; according to his reputation, *De.*); so let a man be to the mouth which praiseth him, *Ge. Fl.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 27. V. 9.  $\beta$  and sweetness for a man's soul (cometh) of the counsels of his friend (transposition of two words), *Vulg.* (quoted approvingly by *De.*); but by cares a soul is rent asunder, *Hi.* (after *Sept.*).—V. 19.  $\beta$  As water flowing ever forward, so is the heart of a man toward man, *Stern* (cited approvingly by *De.*).—V. 21.  $\beta$  so a man (is proved) by the mouth of him that praiseth him, *Sept. Penn. Targ.*; so is a man according to his deeds, *Reifmann* (L.)

BOAST not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

3 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

4 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.

5 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy?

6 Open rebuke is better than secret love.

7 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

8 The full soul loatheth a honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

9 As a bird that wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth from his place.

10 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.

11 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

12 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

13 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.

14 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

15 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

16 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

17 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and she bewrayeth herself.

18 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

19 Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

20 As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.

21 Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

22 As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.

23 Though thou shouldst bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle,

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 708.

1 Luke 12.

1 19. 20.

1 James 4. 12.

1 1 Cor. 12.

1 2 Cor. 12.

1 Gal. 6. 12.

1 Eph. 4. 12.

1 Phil. 2. 12.

1 1 Thess. 5. 12.

1 2 Thess. 2. 12.

1 1 Tim. 5. 12.

1 2 Tim. 2. 12.

1 Tit. 2. 12.

1 Philem. 12.

1 Heb. 13. 12.

1 1 Pet. 3. 12.

1 2 Pet. 1. 12.

1 1 John 4. 12.

1 2 John 1. 12.

1 3 John 1. 12.

1 Rev. 22. 12.

1 1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 2 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Gal. 6. 12.

1 Eph. 4. 12.

1 Phil. 2. 12.

1 1 Thess. 5. 12.

1 2 Thess. 2. 12.

1 1 Tim. 5. 12.

1 2 Tim. 2. 12.

1 Tit. 2. 12.

1 Philem. 12.

1 Heb. 13. 12.

1 1 Pet. 3. 12.

1 2 Pet. 1. 12.

1 1 John 4. 12.

1 2 John 1. 12.

1 3 John 1. 12.

1 Rev. 22. 12.

1 1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 2 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Gal. 6. 12.

1 Eph. 4. 12.

1 Phil. 2. 12.

1 1 Thess. 5. 12.

1 2 Thess. 2. 12.

1 1 Tim. 5. 12.

1 2 Tim. 2. 12.

1 Tit. 2. 12.

1 Philem. 12.

1 Heb. 13. 12.

1 1 Pet. 3. 12.

1 2 Pet. 1. 12.

1 1 John 4. 12.

1 2 John 1. 12.

1 3 John 1. 12.

1 Rev. 22. 12.

1 1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 2 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Gal. 6. 12.

1 Eph. 4. 12.

1 Phil. 2. 12.

1 1 Thess. 5. 12.

1 2 Thess. 2. 12.

1 1 Tim. 5. 12.

1 2 Tim. 2. 12.



Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 700.

† Heb. not  
thy heart.  
† Heb.  
strength.

† Heb. to  
generation  
and gene-  
ration?  
† Pa. 104. 14.

† Heb. Hfe.

o Lev. 28.  
17, 26.  
Pa. 53. 5.

† Or, by men  
of under-  
standing  
and wisdom  
shall they  
blame him  
he prolonged.

o Mat. 12. 18.  
† Heb. with-  
out food.

o Pa. 10. 3.  
o Ro. 1. 22.  
o 1 Kings 18.  
15, 21.

Mat. 2. 7.  
o 14. 4.  
Eph. 5. 11.

o Pa. 52. 6.  
o John 7. 17.  
† Cor. 5. 15.

1 John 2.  
30, 27.  
o ver. 19.  
ch. 18. 1.

o ch. 29. 3.  
† Or,  
foolish  
plutons.

o Job 27. 16.  
17.  
o ch. 18. 22.  
Eccl. 5. 26.

† Heb.  
by increase.  
o Zach. 7. 11.

o Pa. 65. 14.  
o 109. 7.  
ch. 15. 8.

o ch. 26. 27.  
o Mat. 6. 33.  
† Heb.

o ch. 11. 10.  
o 29. 2.  
Eccl. 20. 6.

† Or,  
ought for.  
o Pa. 32. 3.

o 1 John 1. 8.  
9, 10.  
o Pa. 16. 8.

o ch. 28. 17.  
o Rom. 2. 5.  
o 11. 20.

o 1 Pet. 5. 8.  
o 14. 14.  
16, 22.

Mat. 2. 16.  
o Gen. 9. 6.  
o Ex. 31. 16.

yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

23 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds.

24 For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation?

25 The hay <sup>11</sup> appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are <sup>12</sup> gathered.

26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price <sup>13</sup> of the <sup>14</sup> field.

27 And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

## CHAPTER 28.

General observations of impiety and religious integrity.

THE wicked see when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge <sup>1</sup> the state thereof shall be prolonged.

3 <sup>2</sup> A poor man <sup>3</sup> that oppresseth the poor is like a sweeping rain <sup>4</sup> which leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked: <sup>5</sup> but such as keep the law contend with them.

5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the Lord understand all things.

6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that <sup>7</sup> is perverse in his ways <sup>8</sup>, though he be rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that <sup>9</sup> is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

8 He that by usury and <sup>10</sup> unjust gain increaseth his substance, <sup>11</sup> he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.

9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, <sup>12</sup> even his prayer shall be abomination.

10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: <sup>13</sup> but the upright shall have good things in possession <sup>14</sup>.

11 The rich man is wise <sup>15</sup> in his own conceit: but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

12 When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but when the wicked rise, <sup>16</sup> a man is hidden <sup>17</sup>.

13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

14 Happy is the man <sup>18</sup> that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; <sup>19</sup> so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

16 The prince that wanteth <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup> <sup>637</sup> <sup>638</sup> <sup>639</sup> <sup>640</sup> <sup>641</sup> <sup>642</sup> <sup>643</sup> <sup>644</sup> <sup>645</sup> <sup>646</sup> <sup>647</sup> <sup>648</sup> <sup>649</sup> <sup>650</sup> <sup>651</sup> <sup>652</sup> <sup>653</sup> <sup>654</sup> <sup>655</sup> <sup>656</sup> <sup>657</sup> <sup>658</sup> <sup>659</sup> <sup>660</sup> <sup>661</sup> <sup>662</sup> <sup>663</sup> <sup>664</sup> <sup>665</sup> <sup>666</sup> <sup>667</sup> <sup>668</sup> <sup>669</sup> <sup>670</sup> <sup>671</sup> <sup>672</sup> <sup>673</sup> <sup>674</sup> <sup>675</sup> <sup>676</sup> <sup>677</sup> <sup>678</sup> <sup>679</sup> <sup>680</sup> <sup>681</sup> <sup>682</sup> <sup>683</sup> <sup>684</sup> <sup>685</sup> <sup>686</sup> <sup>687</sup> <sup>688</sup> <sup>689</sup> <sup>690</sup> <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> <sup>695</sup> <sup>696</sup> <sup>697</sup> <sup>698</sup> <sup>699</sup> <sup>700</sup> <sup>701</sup> <sup>702</sup> <sup>703</sup> <sup>704</sup> <sup>705</sup> <sup>706</sup> <sup>707</sup> <sup>708</sup> <sup>709</sup> <sup>710</sup> <sup>711</sup> <sup>712</sup> <sup>713</sup> <sup>714</sup> <sup>715</sup> <sup>716</sup> <sup>717</sup> <sup>718</sup> <sup>719</sup> <sup>720</sup> <sup>721</sup> <sup>722</sup> <sup>723</sup> <sup>724</sup> <sup>725</sup> <sup>726</sup> <sup>727</sup> <sup>728</sup> <sup>729</sup> <sup>730</sup> <sup>731</sup> <sup>732</sup> <sup>733</sup> <sup>734</sup> <sup>735</sup> <sup>736</sup> <sup>737</sup> <sup>738</sup> <sup>739</sup> <sup>740</sup> <sup>741</sup> <sup>742</sup> <sup>743</sup> <sup>744</sup> <sup>745</sup> <sup>746</sup> <sup>747</sup> <sup>748</sup> <sup>749</sup> <sup>750</sup> <sup>751</sup> <sup>752</sup> <sup>753</sup> <sup>754</sup> <sup>755</sup> <sup>756</sup> <sup>757</sup> <sup>758</sup> <sup>759</sup> <sup>760</sup> <sup>761</sup> <sup>762</sup> <sup>763</sup> <sup>764</sup> <sup>765</sup> <sup>766</sup> <sup>767</sup> <sup>768</sup> <sup>769</sup> <sup>770</sup> <sup>771</sup> <sup>772</sup> <sup>773</sup> <sup>774</sup> <sup>775</sup> <sup>776</sup> <sup>777</sup> <sup>778</sup> <sup>779</sup> <sup>780</sup> <sup>781</sup> <sup>782</sup> <sup>783</sup> <sup>784</sup> <sup>785</sup> <sup>786</sup> <sup>787</sup> <sup>788</sup> <sup>789</sup> <sup>790</sup> <sup>791</sup> <sup>792</sup> <sup>793</sup> <sup>794</sup> <sup>795</sup> <sup>796</sup> <sup>797</sup> <sup>798</sup> <sup>799</sup> <sup>800</sup> <sup>801</sup> <sup>802</sup> <sup>803</sup> <sup>804</sup> <sup>805</sup> <sup>806</sup> <sup>807</sup> <sup>808</sup> <sup>809</sup> <sup>810</sup> <sup>811</sup> <sup>812</sup> <sup>813</sup> <sup>814</sup> <sup>815</sup> <sup>816</sup> <sup>817</sup> <sup>818</sup> <sup>819</sup> <sup>820</sup> <sup>821</sup> <sup>822</sup> <sup>823</sup> <sup>824</sup> <sup>825</sup> <sup>826</sup> <sup>827</sup> <sup>828</sup> <sup>829</sup> <sup>830</sup> <sup>831</sup> <sup>832</sup> <sup>833</sup> <sup>834</sup> <sup>835</sup> <sup>836</sup> <sup>837</sup> <sup>838</sup> <sup>839</sup> <sup>840</sup> <sup>841</sup> <sup>842</sup> <sup>843</sup> <sup>844</sup> <sup>845</sup> <sup>846</sup> <sup>847</sup> <sup>848</sup> <sup>849</sup> <sup>850</sup> <sup>851</sup> <sup>852</sup> <sup>853</sup> <sup>854</sup> <sup>855</sup> <sup>856</sup> <sup>857</sup> <sup>858</sup> <sup>859</sup> <sup>860</sup> <sup>861</sup> <sup>862</sup> <sup>863</sup> <sup>864</sup> <sup>865</sup> <sup>866</sup> <sup>867</sup> <sup>868</sup> <sup>869</sup> <sup>870</sup> <sup>871</sup> <sup>872</sup> <sup>873</sup> <sup>874</sup> <sup>875</sup> <sup>876</sup> <sup>877</sup> <sup>878</sup> <sup>879</sup> <sup>880</sup> <sup>881</sup> <sup>882</sup> <sup>883</sup> <sup>884</sup> <sup>885</sup> <sup>886</sup> <sup>887</sup> <sup>888</sup> <sup>889</sup> <sup>890</sup> <sup>891</sup> <sup>892</sup> <sup>893</sup> <sup>894</sup> <sup>895</sup> <sup>896</sup> <sup>897</sup> <sup>898</sup> <sup>899</sup> <sup>900</sup> <sup>901</sup> <sup>902</sup> <sup>903</sup> <sup>904</sup> <sup>905</sup> <sup>906</sup> <sup>907</sup> <sup>908</sup> <sup>909</sup> <sup>910</sup> <sup>911</sup> <sup>912</sup> <sup>913</sup> <sup>914</sup> <sup>915</sup> <sup>916</sup> <sup>917</sup> <sup>918</sup> <sup>919</sup> <sup>920</sup> <sup>921</sup> <sup>922</sup> <sup>923</sup> <sup>924</sup> <sup>925</sup> <sup>926</sup> <sup>927</sup> <sup>928</sup> <sup>929</sup> <sup>930</sup> <sup>931</sup> <sup>932</sup> <sup>933</sup> <sup>934</sup> <sup>935</sup> <sup>936</sup> <sup>937</sup> <sup>938</sup> <sup>939</sup> <sup>940</sup> <sup>941</sup> <sup>942</sup> <sup>943</sup> <sup>944</sup> <sup>945</sup> <sup>946</sup> <sup>947</sup> <sup>948</sup> <sup>949</sup> <sup>950</sup> <sup>951</sup> <sup>952</sup> <sup>953</sup> <sup>954</sup> <sup>955</sup> <sup>956</sup> <sup>957</sup> <sup>958</sup> <sup>959</sup> <sup>960</sup> <sup>961</sup> <sup>962</sup> <sup>963</sup> <sup>964</sup> <sup>965</sup> <sup>966</sup> <sup>967</sup> <sup>968</sup> <sup>969</sup> <sup>970</sup> <sup>971</sup> <sup>972</sup> <sup>973</sup> <sup>974</sup> <sup>975</sup> <sup>976</sup> <sup>977</sup> <sup>978</sup> <sup>979</sup> <sup>980</sup> <sup>981</sup> <sup>982</sup> <sup>983</sup> <sup>984</sup> <sup>985</sup> <sup>986</sup> <sup>987</sup> <sup>988</sup> <sup>989</sup> <sup>990</sup> <sup>991</sup> <sup>992</sup> <sup>993</sup> <sup>994</sup> <sup>995</sup> <sup>996</sup> <sup>997</sup> <sup>998</sup> <sup>999</sup> <sup>1000</sup>

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 700.

13 *meet together: "the Lord lighteneth both their eyes."*  
14 *"The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever."*  
15 *"The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame."*  
16 *When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall."*  
17 *"Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul."*  
18 *"Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he."*  
19 *A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer."*  
20 *Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him."*  
21 *He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length."*  
22 *An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression."*  
23 *"A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit."*  
24 *Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not."*  
25 *"The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe."*  
26 *"Many seek the ruler's favour; but every man's judgment cometh from the Lord."*  
27 *An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked."*

## CHAPTER 30.

1 *Agur's confession of his faith.* 7 *The two points of his prayer.* 10 *The meanness are not to be wronged.* 11 *Four wicked generations.* 15 *Four things insatiable.* 17 *Parents are not to be despised.* 18 *Four things hard to be known.* 21 *Four things intolerable.* 24 *Four things exceeding wise.* 29 *Four things hateful.* 32 *Wrath is to be prevented.*

**T**HE words of Agur the son of Jakeh, *1* *Lev. 11.* *the prophecy:* *2* *the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel  $\beta$  and  $\gamma$  Ical,* *3* *Surely I am more brutish than any man, and have not the understanding of a man."*  
3 *I neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of the holy."*  
4 *"Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?"*  
5 *"Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him."*

**VAR. READ.**—13 *V. 13.* the eyes of them both.—13 *V. 18.* cannot be reined in: comp. Ex. 32. 22, 23.—14 *V. 21.* a spoil household, *De.*; ingratitude (?), *Ex.*—15 *V. 23.* the humble in spirit obtaineth honour.—16 *V. 24.* the adoration, and telleth. Comp. Lev. 5. 1.—Chap. 30. 1 *V. 1.* of Massa, *Hi.* 26. 23. *Mt.* 23. *De.*: comp. Gen. 25. 14.—can I avail anything? *Gen.*—2 *V. 2.* For I am too brutish to be a man, *Fl.* *De.* *Hi.*—3 *V. 3.* All-holy, *De.*—4 *V. 4.* and then descended?—5 *V. 5.* take refuge.

**VAR. READ.**—Chap. 30. 1 *V. 1.*  $\beta$  the man said: I have wearied myself, O God (for God, *Hi.* *Ge.* 23.), I have wearied myself, O God (for God, *Hi.* *Ge.* 23.), *De.* *Hi.*—I am consumed away, *Be.* *Mt.* 23. *De.* (*ps.*); have made an end (i.e. given up the search), *Mt.* 23. (*ps.*)

6 *Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar."*  
7 *Two things have I required of thee;  $\dagger$  deny me them not before I die:*  
8 *Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food  $\dagger$  convenient for me:*  
9 *"Lest I be full, and  $\dagger$  deny thee, and say, Who is the Lord? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain."*  
10 *"Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty."*  
11 *There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother."*  
12 *There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness."*  
13 *There is a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up."*  
14 *There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men."*  
15 *The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. There are three things that are never satisfied, yea, four things say not,  $\dagger$  It is enough:*  
16 *"The grave; and the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire that saith not, It is enough."*  
17 *"The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it."*  
18 *There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:*  
19 *The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid."*  
20 *Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness."*  
21 *For three things the earth is disquieted, and  $\dagger$  for four which it cannot bear:*  
22 *"For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;*  
23 *"For an odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress."*  
24 *There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are exceeding wise:*  
25 *"The ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;*  
26 *"The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;*  
27 *The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;*  
28 *"The spider taketh hold with her hands,  $\dagger$  and is in kings' palaces."*  
29 *There be three things which go well, yea, four are comely in going:*  
30 *A lion which is strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;*  
31 *A greyhound; an he goat also; and a king,  $\dagger$  against whom there is no rising up."*  
32 *If thou hast done foolishly in lifting*

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 700.

g Deut. 4. 2. & 13. 31. Rev. 22. 18.  $\dagger$  Heb. withhold not from me.  $\dagger$  Matt. 6. 11.  $\dagger$  Heb. of my allowance.  $\dagger$  Deut. 6. 12.  $\dagger$  Job. 9. 25. 26. Job 31. 24. 25. 26. Hosas 13. 6.  $\dagger$  Heb. holie things.  $\dagger$  Heb. heart not with thy tongue.  $\dagger$  Luke 18. 11.  $\dagger$  Pa. 131. 1. ch. 17. m Job 29. 17. Pa. 58. 2. & 57. 4. ch. 12. 18.  $\dagger$  Amos 8. 4.  $\dagger$  Heb. wealth.  $\dagger$  ch. 27. 30. Hab. 2. 5.  $\dagger$  Gen. 9. 22.  $\dagger$  Lev. 20. 9. ch. 20. 20. & 23. 22.  $\dagger$  Or, the brook.  $\dagger$  Heb. heart.  $\dagger$  ch. 19. 10. Eccles. 10. 7.  $\dagger$  Heb. water, made wise.  $\dagger$  ch. 6. 6. &c.  $\dagger$  Pa. 104. 18.  $\dagger$  Heb. gathered together.  $\dagger$  Or, horse.  $\dagger$  Heb. part in the loins.

**VAR. READ.**—7 *V. 8.* falsehood.—8 *V. 10.* suffer for it.—9 *V. 16.* Sheol.—10 *Va.* 21—23. *Lit.* Under.—11 *V. 21.* under four it cannot endure.—12 *V. 23.* So *Ex.* *De.*; dispossesseth, *Ge.* *Hi.*—13 *V. 26.* crags.—14 *V. 28.* So *Ex.* *Hi.*; The lizard thou canst take with the hands, *De.* and in *Ge.* 26.—15 and yet she.—16 *V. 31.* So *Ex.* 26. *De.*; warhorse, *Bo.* *Schu.* *Ge.* *Fl.* *Hi.*; lit. girt up or slim in loins.—17 So *Schu.* *Fl.* *Ex.*; when his people (or army) is with him, *Pococke.* *Ge.* *Mt.* 23. *De.*

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 700.

Job 21. 5.  
Eccl. 4. 4.  
Eccl. 8. 8.  
Mic. 7. 16.

cir. 1015.  
a ch. 30. 1.

b Is. 49. 18.  
c ch. 8. 9.  
d Deut. 17. 17.  
e Neh. 13. 26.  
f ch. 7. 26.  
g Hosea 6. 11.  
h Eccl. 10. 17.

i Hosea 4. 11.  
j Heb. alter.  
k Heb. of all the sons of affliction.

l Ps. 104. 18.  
m Heb. bitter of soul.  
n Sam. 1. 10.  
o Job 29. 13, 14.

p Sam. 19. 4.  
q Eccl. 4. 16.  
r Heb. the sons of destruction.

s Lev. 19. 15.  
t Deut. 1. 16.  
u Job 29. 12.  
v Jer. 1. 17.

w ch. 12. 4.  
x ch. 18. 22.  
y ch. 19. 14.

up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil,  
lay thine hand upon thy mouth.  
Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

## CHAPTER 31.

Lemuel's lesson of chastity and temperance. 6  
The afflicted are to be comforted and defended. 10  
The praise and properties of a good wife.

THE words of king Lemuel, the prophecy that his mother taught him.

What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.

It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink.

Let them drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.

Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts.

Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction.

Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy.

Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night.

She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household are clothed with scarlet.

She maketh herself coverings of tapestry: her clothing is silk and purple.

Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

She maketh fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praileth her.

Many daughters I have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the Lord, she shall be praised.

Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 700.

Rom. 11. 11.  
Luke 12. 48.  
Mich. 6. 11.  
Heb. 11. 11.

Heb. 11. 11.

Heb. 11. 11.  
Eph. 4. 15.  
Heb. 11. 11.  
Or, doth give.

ch. 12. 4.

Or, doth give.

Or, have given.

## ECCLESIASTES;

OR,

## THE PREACHER.

## CHAPTER 1.

The preacher sheweth that all human courses are vain: 4 because the creatures are restless in their courses, 9 they bring forth nothing new, and all old things are forgotten, 12 and because he hath found it so in the studies of wisdom.

THE words of the Preacher, the son of David, king in Jerusalem.

Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all is vanity.

What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.

The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose.

The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.

All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun.

Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.

There is no remembrance of former

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 5. must arise, *Hi. De.*—<sup>2</sup> V. 6. unto, *Hi. De.*—<sup>3</sup> V. 7. whether the rivers go—<sup>4</sup> V. 8. Or, weariness (i.e. are ever toiling), *Gr. De.*—<sup>5</sup> V. 10. in the ages which were.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 977.

a ver. 12.  
b ch. 7. 27.  
c ch. 12. 5, 9, 10.

d Ps. 30. 8.  
e ch. 22. 9.  
f ch. 14. 4.  
g ch. 12. 8.

h Rom. 8. 20.  
i ch. 8. 22.  
j Ps. 104. 5.  
k ch. 119. 90.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 3. For.—*Chap. 31.*—<sup>2</sup> V. 1. So *Ec. Kamp.*; Lemuel, king of Massa, which, *Hi. 26. Mulaui, De.*—<sup>3</sup> V. 10. corals.—<sup>4</sup> V. 11. neither doth he lack.—<sup>5</sup> V. 15. Or, a task unto, *Ge. Hi. Ec.*—<sup>6</sup> V. 16. of.—<sup>7</sup> V. 24. *Lit. the Canaanite.*—<sup>8</sup> V. 25. dignity.—<sup>9</sup> laugheth at the.—<sup>10</sup> V. 26. upon.—<sup>11</sup> V. 28. happy.—<sup>12</sup> V. 30. *Heb. a breath.*—*Chap. 1.*

<sup>1</sup> V. 2. *Heb. A breath; so always.*

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 31.*—<sup>1</sup> V. 3.  $\beta$  them (*fem.*) that destroy, *Ge. Loc. Fl. Nö. De.* and substantially *Ec. MSAI. (pla.)*. [The Hebrew text will not bear the meaning given by A.V.]—<sup>2</sup> V. 4.  $\beta$  or for princes (to cry), Where is strong drink? *Heb. wary. Fl. De.*

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 977.

Ps. 134. 4.  
Eccl. 12. 8.  
John 1. 1.

Job 12. 15.  
Ps. 134. 4.

Heb. 11. 11.  
Ps. 134. 4.

ch. 12. 11.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 57.

1 ver. 1.

ch. 2. 19.

1 Or, *to*  
afflict them.

ch. 7. 13.

† Heb.  
defect.

1 Kings 2.

12. 13.

10. 7. 20.

ch. 2. 9.

† Heb. had  
very much.

ch. 2. 12.

17. 23. 25.

1 Thess. 2.

15.

ch. 12. 12.

7 things; neither shall there be any remembrance of 7 things that are to come with those that shall come after.

13 ¶ I the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem.

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: these sore travail hath God given to the sons of man to be exercised therewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisdom than all they that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For in much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

### CHAPTER 2.

1 The vanity of human courses in the works of pleasure. 12 Though the wise be better than the fool, yet both have one event. 13 The vanity of human labour, in leaving it they know not to whom. 21 Nothing better than joy in our labour; but that is God's gift.

I SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also is vanity.

2 I said of laughter, It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 I sought in mine heart to give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards:

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:

7 I got me servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before me:

8 I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, as musical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and this was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all was vanity and vexation of spirit, and there was no profit under the sun.

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly: for what can the man do that cometh after the king? even that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also is vanity.

16 For there is no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise man? as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the sun: because I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. This is also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he leave it for his portion. This also is vanity and a great evil.

22 ¶ For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun?

23 For all his days are sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 ¶ There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it was from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten herewith? more than I? 26 For God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and know-

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 57.

ch. 3. 22.

2. 5. 16.

2. 9. 9.

ch. 1. 3.

15.

ch. 1. 17.

7. 25.

1 Or, in  
these things  
which have  
been already  
done.

1 Heb. that  
there is an  
equality in  
wisdom  
more than  
in folly. 4.

1 Prov. 17.

24.

ch. 4. 1.

1 Ps. 40. 10.

ch. 2. 5, 2.

† Heb.

happeneth

to me, even

to me.

† Heb.

laboured.

1 Ps. 40. 10.

† Heb.

laboured.

1 Ps. 40. 10.

† Heb.

laboured.

1 Ps. 40. 10.

† Heb.

laboured.

1 Ps. 40. 10.

† Heb. give.

ch. 1. 3.

2. 9. 9.

ch. 3. 12.

12. 22.

2. 5. 16.

2. 15.

1 Or, delight  
his senses.

† Heb.

before him.

1 Ps. 7. 1.

1 Ps. 7. 1.

ch. 3. 12.

12. 22.

2. 5. 16.

2. 15.

1 Or, delight  
his senses.

† Heb.

before him.

1 Ps. 7. 1.

1 Ps. 7. 1.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 11. Or, men, *Ew. He. Gl. De.* 26. —8 V. 12. 1. —9 V. 16. have gotten great wisdom, more also. —10 V. 18. vexation. —Chap. 2. 1 V. 2. Rather, bringeth. —2 V. 3. treat my flesh with. —

while mine heart leed (me), *Kx. Hl. Gl. De.*; or, behaved itself, *Ge. Or. De.* ('perhape'). —4 V. 5. parks (*Heb.* paradises). —5 V. 8. (even) coaches and coaches, *Rashi*; litters and litters, *Bc. Gr.* Or, ladies and ladies (i.e. a harem), *Ge. De.* and similarly *Kx. Her. Hl. Gr.* (Sense exceedingly doubtful: *Sept. Pers.* 'counsellors'). —6 V. 9. Or, stood by (*viz.* to assist), *Her. Ew. Gl. Gr.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 8. β A word seems to have dropped out here; perhaps 'the fat things' *Dan. 11. 24*, *Gr.*

VAR. READ.—7 V. 10. had joy from. —8 Vs. 11, 17, 26. pursuit of wind: so always, see ch. 1. 14. —9 V. 12. So *Kx. He. 26*: is the man who can come after the king, after one who they have made (king) long ago? *Gl. De.* —10 V. 14. but I. —11 V. 15. will it happen. —12 am. —13 i.e. an anomaly, *Kx. Hl. Gr. De.* —14 V. 16. in the days to come all will long ago have been. —15 V. 17. was. —16 V. 21. with, *Kx. Her. Hl. Gl. Gr. De.* —17 skill. —18 V. 22. striving. —19 V. 23. Or, all his days his travail is sorrows and grief, *Her. Gl. Gr.* —20 V. 25. enjoy. —21 Lit. except me: so *Kx. Gr. See Var. Read.*

VAR. READ.—V. 25. β [him for 'me': a few MSS. *Sept. Pers. Jer.*]; without him, *Luz. De.*; save from him, *Hl. Ew. Gr.* (!)

Digitized by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 977.  
¶ Job 37. 14,  
17.  
Prov. 23. 5.

ledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail: to gather and to heap up, that <sup>he</sup> may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 By the necessary change of time, vanity is added to human travail. 11 There is an equality in God's works. 16 But as for man, God shall judge his works there, and here he shall be like a beast.

TO every thing there is a season, and <sup>a</sup> time to every purpose under the heaven:

2 A time <sup>†</sup> to be born, and <sup>a</sup> time to die; <sup>a</sup> time to plant, and <sup>a</sup> time to pluck up that which is planted;

3 A time to kill, and <sup>a</sup> time to heal; <sup>a</sup> time to break down, and <sup>a</sup> time to build up;

4 A time to weep, and <sup>a</sup> time to laugh; <sup>a</sup> time to mourn, and <sup>a</sup> time to dance;

5 A time to cast away <sup>†</sup> stones, and <sup>a</sup> time to gather stones together; <sup>a</sup> time to embrace, and <sup>a</sup> time <sup>†</sup> to refrain from embracing;

6 A time to get, and <sup>a</sup> time to lose; <sup>a</sup> time to keep, and <sup>a</sup> time to cast away;

7 A time to rend, and <sup>a</sup> time to sew; <sup>a</sup> time to keep silence, and <sup>a</sup> time to speak;

8 A time to love, and <sup>a</sup> time to hate; <sup>a</sup> time of war, and <sup>a</sup> time of peace.

9 What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he labourerth?

10 I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.

11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set <sup>†</sup> the world in their heart, <sup>†</sup> so that <sup>a</sup> no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that there is no good in them, but for <sup>a</sup> man to rejoice, and to do good <sup>†</sup> in his life.

13 And also <sup>†</sup> that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy <sup>†</sup> the good of <sup>†</sup> all his labour, it is the gift of God.

14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: <sup>†</sup> nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God <sup>†</sup> doeth it, that men should fear before him.

15 That which <sup>†</sup> hath been is now <sup>†</sup>; and that which is to be hath already been; and God <sup>†</sup> requireth <sup>†</sup> that which is past.

16 And moreover <sup>†</sup> I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there.

17 I said in mine heart, <sup>†</sup> God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for <sup>†</sup> there is <sup>a</sup> time <sup>†</sup> there <sup>†</sup> for every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart <sup>†</sup> concerning the estate of the sons of men, <sup>†</sup> that God might manifest <sup>†</sup> them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

e ver. 17.  
ch. 3. 6.

† Heb.  
to bear.  
b Hebr. 9. 27.

e Joel 3. 16.  
1 Cor. 7. 10.  
† Heb. to be for  
† Or, seek.

d Amos 5. 13.

e Luke 14.  
28.

f ch. 1. 3.

g ch. 1. 13.

h ch. 9. 17.  
Rom. 11. 23.

i ver. 22.

k ch. 2. 24.

l James 1. 17.

m ch. 1. 9.

† Heb.  
that which  
is driven  
away.  
n ch. 5. 8.

o Rom. 8. 6,  
7, 8.  
d Cor. 4. 1.  
s Thess. 1.  
6, 7.

p ver. 1.  
† Or, that  
they might  
clear God,  
and ver. 4.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 5. i.e. upset, Ev. He. Gr. (Mark 13. 2); gather away (Isa. 5. 2). Vain. 23. Or, cast (2 Kings 3. 19, 25). Ht. De.—3 V. 11. So Bacon, Ev. worldliness, Ge. Ex. Lac.; eternity, Ht. He. Gl. 23. De. Or, save only that, &c., Ev. Gl. 23.; yet without any man being able to, &c., De.—4 V. 12. So Ev. He. 23. (comp. ch. 2. 25; 7. 20); get him good, Ge. Ex. Ht. Gl. De. and in effect Ht. Or.—5 V. 12. good in (ch. 2. 24).—6 V. 14. hath so made.—7 V. 15. is hath been long ago.—8 seeketh again (i.e. to bring back, renew, Vulg. Ev. Ex. Ht. De. 23.—9 V. 17. i.e. with him, He. 23.; but see Var. Read.—10 V. 18. It is because of the sons of men, that God might prove them.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 17. β he hath set a time, Houb. Ht. Lac. Gr. De. (pt.)

19 For <sup>†</sup> that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them <sup>†</sup>: yea the one dieth, so dieth the other; <sup>†</sup> yea they have all one breath; so that <sup>a</sup> man hath no preeminence above <sup>a</sup> beast: for all is vanity.

20 All go unto one place; <sup>†</sup> all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 Who knoweth the spirit <sup>†</sup> of man <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast <sup>†</sup> that <sup>†</sup> goeth downward to the earth?

22 Wherefore I <sup>†</sup> perceive that there is nothing better, than that <sup>a</sup> man should rejoice in his own works; for <sup>†</sup> that is his portion: <sup>†</sup> for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Vanity is increased unto men by oppression, 4 by envy, 5 by folly, 7 by covetousness, 9 by solitariness, 13 by unbelief.

SO I returned, and considered all the <sup>†</sup> oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comfort; and on the <sup>†</sup> side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comfort.

2 Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.

3 Yea, better is <sup>†</sup> he than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 Again, I considered all travail, and <sup>†</sup> every <sup>†</sup> right work, that <sup>†</sup> for this <sup>a</sup> man is envied of his neighbour. This is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

5 The fool foldeth his hands together, and catcheth his own flesh.

6 Better is <sup>†</sup> an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.

7 Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one alone, <sup>†</sup> and there is not <sup>†</sup> a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labour; neither is his <sup>†</sup> eye satisfied with riches; <sup>†</sup> neither saith he, For whom <sup>†</sup> do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail.

9 Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for <sup>†</sup> he hath not another to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone?

12 And if <sup>†</sup> one prevail against <sup>†</sup> him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

13 Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, <sup>†</sup> who will no more be admonished.

14 For out of prison <sup>†</sup> he cometh <sup>†</sup> to reign; whereas also <sup>†</sup> he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall <sup>†</sup> stand up in his stead.

VAR. READ.—1 V. 19. the sons of men are a hap, and beasts are a hap; yea, all have one hap, Ht. Ev. He. Gl. De. 23.—2 V. 22. perceived.—Chap. 4. 1 V. 3. But.—4 V. 4. skilful.—5 V. 8. without.—6 For whom, then, (saith he).—7 V. 12. a man.—8 the one.—9 V. 14. Or, came he forth.—10 although (for, Ev. Ht.) in his kingdom he is (or was) born poor, &c., De.—11 V. 15. I saw all the sun, on the side of the child, to wit, the second one, that should, &c., Ht. Ev. Ht. Gl. Gr. 23. De.

VAR. READ.—V. 21. β whether it, Sept. Targ. Pesh. Vulg. Lac. Ex. He. Ht. Her. Gl. Gr. 23. De. (pt.)

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 977.

g Ps. 42. 12.

h 72. 22.  
ch. 2. 14.

i Gen. 3. 19.

† Heb. of the  
sons of men.

† Heb. 6.  
accordingly.

† ver. 13.  
ch. 2. 24.

h 3. 12.  
ch. 11. 9.

h ch. 2. 10.  
ch. 4. 12.

h 14. 14.

h ch. 3. 16.  
2. 5.

† Heb. hand.

h Job 3. 17.  
de.

h Job 2. 11.  
16. 21.  
ch. 4. 2.

† Heb. all  
the right-  
ness of  
work.

† Heb. this  
is the cry  
of <sup>a</sup> man  
from his  
neighbour.

† Prov. 4. 10.  
23. 22.

† Prov. 15.  
14. 17.

† M. 5.

† Prov. 27.  
20.

† John 1. 16.

g Ps. 23. 6.

† Heb. who  
hath not  
yet been  
admonished.



Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 177.

g Job 9. 23.  
Isai. 46. 19.  
Job 49. 19.  
1 Job, the  
number of  
the days of  
his vanity.  
A Ps. 102. 11.  
A 100. 25.  
A 104. 4.  
A Ps. 63. 14.  
ch. 5. 7.

g Prov. 13.  
30.  
A 22. 1.

g Or. Anger.  
2 Cor. 7.  
10.

g See  
Ps. 141. 5.  
Prov. 13. 18.  
A 15. 31, 32.

g A Ps. 110. 13.  
ch. 2. 3.  
† Heb.  
sourd.

g Es. 23. 8.  
Deut. 16.  
19.

g Prov. 14.  
17.  
A 16. 22.

g James 1. 19.

† Heb. out  
of wisdom.

† Or, as  
good as an  
inheritance,  
you, better  
twice.

g ch. 11. 7.  
† Heb.  
wisdom.

g Job 12. 14.  
ch. 1. 13.  
Isai. 14. 27.

g ch. 3. 4.  
Deut. 28. 47.

† Heb.  
made.

g ch. 8. 14.

g Pro. 25. 16.  
g Rom. 12. 3.

VAR. REND.—<sup>13</sup> V. 11. Omit. —<sup>14</sup> For. —<sup>15</sup> Or,  
words. *Ev. H. Elder, Gr. De. Comp. ch. 12. 12.*  
*Chap. 7. 1. V. 1. good. V. 2. can. — V. 7. For.*  
<sup>6</sup> V. 9. vexed; for vexation. —<sup>7</sup> V. 11. *So Sept. Gr. De.;*  
*as good as, Kn. Her. Hi. Gi. Zō.;* good compared  
with, *Ev. — V. 13. Lit. shade (Ps. 91. 1).* —<sup>7</sup> V. 14.  
hath made even the one as well as. —<sup>8</sup> i.e. after  
his death, *He. Ht. De. (ch. 6. 12).*

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 7. V. 7. 3.* As it is impossible  
to explain satisfactorily this 'For,' *De.* supposes a  
verse to have dropped out, beginning (like *ev. 1, 2, 3, 5, 8*) with 'Better.' —<sup>7</sup> he suggests (comp. *Prov. 16. 8*), 'Better is a little with righteousness than  
great revenues without right; For,' &c. *Gr.* for  
oppression would read 'perversity' (two letters trans-  
posed), supposing the paradoxes quoted *ev. 1-6* to  
be intended. —<sup>7</sup> destroyeth the heart of the cir-  
cumspet, *Gr.* (after an old Jewish explanation).  
<sup>7</sup> V. 12. *β* as a shadow, *Turk. Gr. and (second time)*  
*Sept. Pesk.*

man <sup>12</sup>; neither may he contend with  
him that is mightier than he.  
<sup>11</sup> <sup>13</sup> ¶ <sup>14</sup> Seeing there be many <sup>15</sup> things  
that increase vanity, what is man the  
better?

<sup>12</sup> For who knoweth what is good for  
man in this life, † all the days of his vain  
life which he spendeth as <sup>13</sup> a shadow;  
for 'who can tell a man what shall be  
after him under the sun?

## CHAPTER 7.

<sup>1</sup> Remedies against vanity are, a good name, <sup>2</sup>  
mortification, <sup>7</sup> patience, <sup>11</sup> wisdom. <sup>23</sup> The  
difficulty of wisdom.

A GOOD NAME is better than <sup>1</sup> pre-  
cious ointment; and the day of death  
than the day of one's birth.

<sup>2</sup> ¶ It is better to go to the house of  
mourning, than to go to the house of  
feasting; for that is the end of all men;  
and the living <sup>3</sup> will lay it to his heart.

<sup>3</sup> ¶ Sorrow is better than laughter: <sup>4</sup> for  
by the sadness of the countenance the  
heart is made better.

<sup>4</sup> The heart of the wise is in the house  
of mourning; but the heart of fools is  
in the house of mirth.

<sup>5</sup> ¶ It is better to hear the rebuke of the  
wise, than for a man to hear the song  
of fools.

<sup>6</sup> ¶ For as the † crackling of thorns under  
a pot, so is the laughter of the fool:  
this also is vanity.

<sup>7</sup> ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise  
man mad; and <sup>8</sup> a gift destroyeth the  
heart.

<sup>8</sup> Better is the end of a thing than the  
beginning thereof: and <sup>9</sup> the patient in  
spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

<sup>9</sup> ¶ Be not hasty in thy spirit to be  
angry: for anger <sup>10</sup> resteth in the bosom  
of fools.

<sup>10</sup> Say not thou, What is the cause that  
the former days were better than these?  
for thou dost not enquire † wisely con-  
cerning this.

<sup>11</sup> ¶ Wisdom is <sup>12</sup> good with <sup>13</sup> an in-  
heritance: and by it there is profit <sup>14</sup> to  
them that see this.

<sup>12</sup> For wisdom is <sup>15</sup> a defence <sup>16</sup>, and  
money is <sup>17</sup> a defence <sup>18</sup>; but the excel-  
lency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth  
life to them that have it.

<sup>13</sup> Consider the work of God: for 'who  
can make that straight, which he hath  
made crooked?

<sup>14</sup> ¶ In the day of prosperity be joyful,  
but in the day of adversity consider:  
God <sup>15</sup> also hath † set the one over a-  
gainst <sup>16</sup> the other, to the end that man  
should find nothing <sup>17</sup> after him.

<sup>15</sup> All things have I seen in the days of  
my vanity: <sup>16</sup> there is a just man that  
perisheth in his righteousness, and there  
is a wicked man that longeth his life  
in his wickedness.

<sup>16</sup> ¶ Be not righteous over much; <sup>17</sup> nei-

ther make thyself over wise: why should-  
est thou † destroy thyself?

<sup>17</sup> Be not over much wicked, neither be  
thou foolish: <sup>18</sup> why shouldest thou die  
† before thy time?

<sup>18</sup> ¶ It is good that thou shouldst take  
hold of this; yea, also from <sup>19</sup> this  
withdraw not thine hand: for he that  
feareth God shall <sup>20</sup> come forth of <sup>21</sup> them  
all.

<sup>19</sup> ¶ Wisdom strengtheneth the wise  
more than ten <sup>20</sup> mighty men <sup>21</sup> which are  
in the city.

<sup>20</sup> ¶ For there is not a just man upon  
earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.  
<sup>21</sup> Also † take no heed unto all words  
that are spoken; lest thou hear thy ser-  
vant curse thee:

<sup>22</sup> For oftentimes also thine own heart  
knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast  
cursed others.

<sup>23</sup> ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom:  
† I said, I will be wise; but it was far  
from me.

<sup>24</sup> ¶ That which is <sup>25</sup> far off, and <sup>26</sup> ex-  
ceeding deep, who can find it out?

<sup>25</sup> ¶ I applied mine heart to know, and  
to search, and to seek out wisdom, and  
the reason of things, and to know <sup>26</sup> the  
wickedness of folly, even of foolishness  
and <sup>27</sup> madness:

<sup>26</sup> ¶ And I find more bitter than death  
the woman, <sup>27</sup> whose heart is snares and  
nets, and her hands as bands: <sup>28</sup> whose  
pleaseth God shall escape from her; but  
the sinner shall be taken by her.

<sup>27</sup> Behold, this have I found, saith  
† the preacher, <sup>28</sup> consulting one by one,  
to find out the account:

<sup>28</sup> Which yet my soul <sup>29</sup> seeketh, but I  
find not <sup>30</sup>; <sup>31</sup> one man among a thousand  
have I found; but a woman among all  
those have I not found.

<sup>30</sup> Lo, this only have I found, <sup>31</sup> that  
God hath made man upright; but <sup>32</sup> they  
have sought out many inventions.

## CHAPTER 8.

<sup>1</sup> Kings are greatly to be respected. <sup>6</sup> The divine  
providence is to be observed. <sup>12</sup> It is better  
with the godly in adversity, than with the wicked  
in prosperity. <sup>16</sup> The work of God is unsearchable.

WHO is as the wise man? and who  
knoweth the <sup>1</sup> interpretation of a  
thing? <sup>2</sup> ¶ A man's wisdom maketh his  
face to shine, <sup>3</sup> and <sup>4</sup> the boldness of  
his face shall be changed.

<sup>2</sup> I counsel thee to keep the king's com-  
mandment, <sup>3</sup> and that in regard of the  
oath <sup>4</sup> of God.

<sup>3</sup> ¶ Be not hasty to go out of thy sight:  
stand not in <sup>4</sup> an evil thing; for he do-  
eth whatsoever pleaseth him.

<sup>4</sup> ¶ Where the word of a king is, there  
is <sup>5</sup> power; and <sup>6</sup> who may say unto him,  
What doest thou?

<sup>5</sup> Whoso keepeth <sup>6</sup> the commandment  
† shall feel no evil thing: and a wise  
man's heart <sup>7</sup> discerneth both time and  
judgment.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 18. the one.—<sup>19</sup> the other.—  
<sup>11</sup> i.e. escape both extremes, *Kn. Umbreit, 26.;*  
discharge himself of, *Gi. Gr. De. (after Rabbim).*  
<sup>12</sup> V. 19. rulers (or, magistrates, *Gr.*) —<sup>13</sup> V. 24.  
*So Kn. Ht. Ev.;* That which is, *He. De.*  
<sup>14</sup> V. 25. wickedness to be folly, and foolishness.  
<sup>15</sup> V. 26. who is (all) snares, and her heart as, *Hi.*  
*Gi. De.* —<sup>16</sup> V. 28. sought, but I found not, *Her.*  
*Ev. De. Zō.—Chap. 8. 1 V. 1. Or, solution of the*  
*matter, Ev. Lux.—V. 2. i.e. by. See*  
*1 Kings 2. 43.—V. 3. i.e. any plan of conspiracy,*  
*Kn. Her. He. De.—V. 4. Seeing the... is with.*  
<sup>5</sup> V. 5. a. <sup>7</sup> knoweth (that there is), *Her. Ev. Gi.*  
*and similarly De.—V. 6. viz. on the despot, Her.*  
*Ev. Gi. De.; or, opportunity (viz. to rebel), Kn.*  
*Gr.*

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 8. V. 1. β* but the stubborn-  
faced is hated, *Sept. Pesk. Gr. (pts.)*

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 177.

† Heb. as  
deceives? <sup>1</sup>  
g Job 13. 22.  
Ps. 39. 23.  
Prov. 16. 27.

† Heb.  
not in thy  
time? <sup>2</sup>

g Prov. 21. 23.  
A 20. 5.  
ch. 2. 14, 15.

† 1 Kings 3.  
10.

g 2 Chr. 2. 22.  
Prov. 20. 3.  
Rom. 2. 23.

† Heb. give  
not thine  
heart, but  
thy mind.

g Rom. 1. 22.  
g Job 28. 12.  
20.

† Heb. I and  
my heart  
compared.

g ch. 1. 17.  
A 2. 12.

g Ps. 3. 3.  
A 20. 14.

† Heb. he  
before God,  
ch. 1. 1, 2.

g Or, weighing  
one  
thing after  
another, to  
find out the  
reason.

g Job 32. 22.  
Ps. 12. 1.

g Gen. 1. 27.  
g Gen. 2. 6.  
7.

g Prov. 4. 9.  
A 17. 14.

g See Acts 6.  
11.

† Heb. the  
strength.

g Deut. 28.  
10.

g 1 Chr. 28.  
24.

g Rom. 17. 12.  
Rom. 18. 4.

g ch. 20. 4.  
g Job 24. 12.

† Heb. shall  
know.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 377.

/ ch. 3. 1.  
/ Prov. 24.  
ch. 4. 12.  
ch. 9. 13.  
ch. 10. 14.  
/ Or, how it  
shall be?  
/ A. Ps. 6.  
7.  
/ Job 14. 6.  
/ Or,  
causing of  
weeping.

/ Ps. 118. 6.  
2. 140. 21.  
2. 141. 21.

/ Isai. 65. 20.  
Rom. 2. 1.

/ Ps. 37. 11.  
10, 19.  
Prov. 1. 32.  
2. 10.

/ Isai. 2. 10.  
11.  
Matt. 23.  
24, 25.

/ Ps. 73. 14.  
ch. 2. 14.  
ch. 7. 13.  
2. 9. 1, 2, 3.

/ ch. 2. 24.  
ch. 13. 23.  
ch. 9. 7.

/ Job 5. 2.  
ch. 3. 11.  
Rom. 11. 23.

/ Ps. 73. 14.

/ Heb. 1.  
Gen. 11.  
ch. 8. 14.

/ Job 21. 7.  
Ps. 73. 12.  
12.

/ Mat. 2. 15.

6 ¶ Because <sup>1</sup>to every purpose <sup>2</sup>there is time and judgment, <sup>3</sup>therefore the <sup>4</sup>misery of man is great upon him.

7 ¶ For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him [when it shall be]? 8 ¶ There is no man that hath power <sup>9</sup>over the <sup>10</sup>spirit to retain the <sup>11</sup>spirit; neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no discharge in death war; neither shall <sup>12</sup>wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: <sup>14</sup>there is <sup>15</sup>a time wherein one man ruleth over another <sup>16</sup>to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, <sup>17</sup>who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: <sup>18</sup>this is also vanity.

11 ¶ Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

12 ¶ ¶ Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely <sup>17</sup>I know that <sup>18</sup>it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just men, unto whom it <sup>15</sup>happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked men, to whom it <sup>16</sup>happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also is vanity.

15 ¶ Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: <sup>17</sup>for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

16 ¶ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also there is death neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes):

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that <sup>18</sup>a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea farther; though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

# CHAPTER 9.

1 Like things happen to good and bad. 4 There is a necessity of death unto men. 7 Comfort is all their portion in this life. 11 God's providence ruleth over all. 13 Wisdom is better than strength.

¶ FOR all this <sup>1</sup>I considered in my heart <sup>2</sup>even to <sup>3</sup>declare <sup>4</sup>all this, <sup>5</sup>that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God; no man knoweth either love or <sup>6</sup>hated by all that is before them.

2 ¶ All things come alike to all: there is

one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth.

3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead.

4 ¶ For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die: but <sup>6</sup>the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for <sup>7</sup>the memory of them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

7 ¶ Go thy way, <sup>8</sup>eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God <sup>9</sup>now accepteth <sup>10</sup>thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 ¶ Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, <sup>10</sup>all the days of thy vanity: for that is thy portion in <sup>11</sup>this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth <sup>12</sup>to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in <sup>13</sup>the grave, whither thou goest.

11 ¶ I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 ¶ This wisdom have I seen also <sup>4</sup>under the sun, and it seemed great unto me: 14 ¶ There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city: yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 ¶ Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless <sup>2</sup>the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wise men <sup>3</sup>are heard in quiet more <sup>4</sup>than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 ¶ Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but <sup>5</sup>one sinner destroyeth much good.

# CHAPTER 10.

1 Observations of wisdom and folly: 16 of riot, 18 slothfulness, 19 and money. 20 Men's thoughts of Kings ought to be reverent.

1 DEAD <sup>2</sup>flies cause the ointment of the <sup>3</sup>apothecary to send forth a

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 2. Or, to swear, Gr. De.—<sup>4</sup> V. 7. hath long ago accepted.—<sup>5</sup> V. 9. Omit.—<sup>6</sup> V. 10. to do with (—according to) thy might, that do.—<sup>7</sup> Sheol.—<sup>8</sup> V. 13. also have I seen as wisdom.—<sup>9</sup> V. 17. heard in quiet are better.—<sup>10</sup> Chap. 10. 17. V. Or, Deadly, Sept. Ex. Her. De.—<sup>11</sup> perfumer to stink and ferment: so is.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 2. Add the evil; to, Sept. Peab. Vulg. Houb. Gr. V. 9. Omit, Sept. Peab. Turg. Gr. De. (repeated accidentally).

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 377.

/ Job 14. 21.  
Isai. 63. 16.  
/ Job 7. 2, 9,  
10.  
Isai. 26. 14.

/ ch. 8. 13.

/ Heb.  
Act. or,  
Eccl. 10. 14.

/ ch. 2. 10.  
Act. or,  
Eccl. 10. 14.  
ch. 8. 13.

/ Amos 2.  
14, 15.  
Jer. 9. 23.

/ ch. 8. 7.

/ Prov. 29. 6.  
Luke 12. 30.  
29.  
/ 17. 30, Ac.  
1 Thess. 5. 1.

/ 2. 30. 31.  
20. 14.—21.

/ Prov. 23. 23.  
/ 24. 5.  
ch. 7. 19.  
ver. 18.

/ Mark 6. 2, 3.

/ ver. 18.  
/ Josh. 7. 1,  
11, 12.

/ Heb. Flies  
of death.



Before  
CHRIST  
dr. 977.

† Heb.  
his heart.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

† Heb.  
a Prov. 13.  
16.

stinking savour: *See doth* a little folly  
him that is in reputation for wisdom  
and honour.

2 A wise man's heart is at his right  
hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walk-  
eth by the way, this wisdom faileth him,  
and he saith to every one that he is a  
fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up  
against thee, leave not thy place; for  
yielding *pacifieth* great offences.

5 There is an evil which I have seen  
under the sun, as an error which pro-  
ceedeth from the ruler:

6 Folly is set in great dignity, and the  
rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants upon horses, and  
princes walking as servants upon the  
earth.

8 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into  
it; and whose breaketh an hedge, a ser-  
pent shall bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt  
therewith; and he that cleaveth wood  
shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not  
whet the edge, then must he put to more  
strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

11 Surely the serpent will bite *without*  
enchantment; and a babbler is  
no better.

12 The words of a wise man's mouth  
are gracious; but the lips of a fool  
will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his  
mouth is foolishness; and the end of  
his talk is mischievous madness.

14 A fool also is full of words: a  
man cannot tell what shall be; and  
what shall be after him, who can tell  
him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth  
every one of them, because he know-  
eth not how to go to the city.

16 Woe to thee, O land, when thy  
king is a child, and thy princes eat in  
the morning!

17 Blessed art thou, O land, when thy  
king is the son of nobles, and thy  
princes eat in due season, for strength,  
and not for drunkenness!

18 By much slothfulness the building  
decayeth; and through idleness of the  
hands the house droppeth through.

19 A feast is made for laughter,  
and wine maketh merry: but  
money answereth all things.

20 Curse not the king, nor rich in  
thy thought; and curse not the rich in  
thy bedchamber: for a bird of the  
air shall carry the voice, and that which  
hath wings shall tell the matter.

## CHAPTER 11.

1 Directions for charity. 7 Death in life, 9 and  
the day of judgment in the days of youth, are  
to be thought on.

VAR. READ.—*V. 1.* weightier than, *Peek. Rash.*  
*Sw. Ka. Her. Hi. De. Gl. Zō.* (The v. illustrators ch.  
9. 13.)—*V. 4.* Or, letteth alone (i.e. avoids),  
*Her. De.*—*V. 5.* like (resembling), *Gl. Gr. De.*  
—*magistrate.*—*V. 9.* quarrieth, *Hi. Zō.* the pro-  
fit of skillful disposal is wisdom's, *Sw. De.*; the  
greater profit is to use wisdom skillfully, *Hi. Zō.*  
—*V. 11.* If... biteth, then the charmer (Heb. he  
that has the tongue) hath no profit, *Sept. Her. Sw.*  
*Hi. Gl. Zō. De.*—*V. 15.* Or, a man who, *Sw. Hi.*  
*De.*—*V. 16.* Or, slave, *Her. Gr.*—*V. 19.* They  
make sport of corn and wine and oil [see Var.  
Read.] that, *Sept. Peek. Gr.*—*Insert, life.*—*and*  
money answereth with (procureth) everything.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 10.* *V. 1.* But a little wisdom  
is more precious than much glory that cometh of  
folly, *Sept. Gr.*—*V. 19.* But add, and oil, *Sept.*  
*Peek. Gr.*

CAST thy bread upon the waters:  
for thou shalt find it after many  
days.

2 Give a portion to seven, and also  
to eight; for thou knowest not what  
evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they  
empty themselves upon the earth: and if  
the tree fall toward the south, or toward  
the north, in the place where the tree  
faileth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not  
sow; and he that regardeth the clouds  
shall not reap.

5 As thou knowest not what is the  
way of the spirit, so nor how the bones  
do grow in the womb of her that is  
with child: even so thou knowest not  
the works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in  
the evening withhold not thine hand: for  
thou knowest not whether it shall prosper,  
either this or that, or whether they  
both shall be alike good.

7 Truly the light is sweet, and a  
pleasant thing it is for the eyes to be-  
hold the sun.

8 But if a man live many years, and  
rejoice in them all; yet let him remem-  
ber the days of darkness; for they shall  
be many. All that cometh is vanity.

9 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth;  
and let thy heart cheer thee in the days  
of thy youth, and walk in the ways of  
thine heart, and in the sight of thine  
eyes: but know thou, that for all these  
things God will bring thee into judg-  
ment.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy  
heart, and put away evil from thy  
flesh: for childhood and youth are  
vanity.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 The Creator is to be remembered in due time.  
2 The preacher's care to edify. 13 The fear of  
God is the chief antidote of vanity.

REMEMBER now thy Creator in  
the days of thy youth, while the evil  
days come not, nor the years draw nigh;  
when thou shalt say, I have no plea-  
sure in them;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the  
moon, or the stars, be not darkened,  
nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the  
house shall tremble, and the strong men  
shall bow themselves, and the grinders  
cease because they are few, and those  
that look out of the windows be dark-  
ened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the  
streets, when the sound of the grinding  
is low, and he shall rise up at the voice  
of the bird, and all the daughters of  
music shall be brought low;

5 Also when they shall be afraid of that  
which is high, and fears shall be in the  
way, and the almond tree shall flourish,  
and the grasshopper shall be a burden,  
and desire shall fail: because man goeth

unto his long home, and the mourners  
shall come;—

6 Remember thy Creator in the days of  
thy youth, before the evil days come,  
and the years draw nigh, and thou shalt  
say, I have no pleasure in them:

7 Remember thy Creator in the days of  
thy youth, before the evil days come,  
and the years draw nigh, and thou shalt  
say, I have no pleasure in them:

8 Remember thy Creator in the days of  
thy youth, before the evil days come,  
and the years draw nigh, and thou shalt  
say, I have no pleasure in them:

9 Remember thy Creator in the days of  
thy youth, before the evil days come,  
and the years draw nigh, and thou shalt  
say, I have no pleasure in them:

10 Remember thy Creator in the days of  
thy youth, before the evil days come,  
and the years draw nigh, and thou shalt  
say, I have no pleasure in them:

11 Remember thy Creator in the days of  
thy youth, before the evil days come,  
and the years draw nigh, and thou shalt  
say, I have no pleasure in them:

12 Remember thy Creator in the days of  
thy youth, before the evil days come,  
and the years draw nigh, and thou shalt  
say, I have no pleasure in them:

13 Remember thy Creator in the days of  
thy youth, before the evil days come,  
and the years draw nigh, and thou shalt  
say, I have no pleasure in them:

14 Remember thy Creator in the days of  
thy youth, before the evil days come,  
and the years draw nigh, and thou shalt  
say, I have no pleasure in them:

15 Remember thy Creator in the days of  
thy youth, before the evil days come,  
and the years draw nigh, and thou shalt  
say, I have no pleasure in them:

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 277.

d Job 17. 12.  
e Jer. 8. 17.  
f Job 34. 13.  
Ps. 90. 2.  
g ch. 3. 21.  
h Nu. 16. 22.  
i Ps. 119. 10.  
j Job 34. 13.  
k Ps. 119. 10.  
l Ps. 119. 10.  
m Ps. 119. 10.  
n Ps. 119. 10.  
o Ps. 119. 10.  
p Ps. 119. 10.  
q Ps. 119. 10.  
r Ps. 119. 10.  
s Ps. 119. 10.  
t Ps. 119. 10.  
u Ps. 119. 10.  
v Ps. 119. 10.  
w Ps. 119. 10.  
x Ps. 119. 10.  
y Ps. 119. 10.  
z Ps. 119. 10.

to <sup>1</sup>his long home, and <sup>2</sup>the mourners  
go about the streets:  
6 Or over the silver cord be loosed, or  
the golden bowl be broken, or the  
pitcher be broken at the fountain, or  
the wheel broken at the cistern.  
7 <sup>1</sup>Then shall the dust return to the  
earth as it was: <sup>2</sup>and the spirit shall  
return unto God <sup>3</sup>who gave it.  
8 <sup>1</sup>¶ Vanity of vanities, saith the preach-  
er: all is vanity.  
9 And <sup>1</sup>¶ moreover, because <sup>2</sup>the preach-  
er was wise, he <sup>3</sup>still taught the people  
knowledge; yea, he <sup>4</sup>gave good heed,  
and sought out, and <sup>5</sup>set in order many  
proverbs.  
10 The preacher sought to find out <sup>1</sup>con-  
ceptable words: and <sup>2</sup>that which was

written was upright, <sup>1</sup>even <sup>2</sup>β words of  
truth.  
11 The words of the wise are as goads,  
and <sup>2</sup>as nails fastened by the masters of  
assemblies, <sup>3</sup>which are <sup>4</sup>given from one  
shepherd.  
12 And <sup>1</sup>¶ further, by these<sup>2</sup>, my son, be  
admonished: of making many books there  
is no end; and <sup>3</sup>much <sup>4</sup>study is a  
weariness of the flesh.  
13 <sup>1</sup>¶ Let us hear the conclusion of the  
whole matter: <sup>2</sup>¶ Fear God, and keep his  
commandments: for this <sup>3</sup>is the whole  
duty of man.  
14 For <sup>1</sup>¶ God shall bring every work in-  
to <sup>2</sup>judgment, with <sup>3</sup>every secret thing,  
whether <sup>4</sup>it be good, or whether <sup>5</sup>it be  
evil.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 277.

1 ch. 1. 18.  
1 Or,  
reading.  
1 Or, The  
end of the  
matter,  
even as that  
which has  
been heard, is.  
m Deut. 6. 2.  
d 10. 13.  
n ch. 11. 9.  
Matt. 12. 29.  
Acts 17. 30.  
31.  
Rom. 2. 16.  
d 16. 10, 13.  
1 Cor. 2. 5.  
2 Cor. 8. 10.

## THE SONG OF SOLOMON.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 The church's love unto Christ. 5 She con-  
fesseth her deformity, 7 and prayeth to be  
diverted to his flock 8 Christ directeth her  
to the shepherd's tents: 9 and shewing his  
love to her, 11 giveth her gracious promises. 12 The  
church, and Christ congratulate one another.

1 THE <sup>1</sup>song of songs, which is Solo-  
mon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of  
his mouth: <sup>1</sup>for thy love is better than  
wine.

3 <sup>1</sup>Because of the savour of thy good  
ointments thy <sup>2</sup>name is as ointment  
spoured forth; therefore do the <sup>3</sup>virgins  
love thee.

4 Draw me, <sup>1</sup>we will run after thee:  
the king <sup>2</sup>hath brought me into his  
chambers: we will be glad and rejoice  
in thee, we will remember <sup>4</sup>thy love more  
than wine: <sup>5</sup>the upright love thee.

5 I am black, but comely, O ye daugh-  
ters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar,  
as the curtains of Solomon.

6 Look not upon me, because I am  
black, because the sun hath <sup>1</sup>looked  
upon me: my mother's children were  
angry with me; they made me the  
keeper of the vineyards; but mine own  
vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth,  
where thou feedest, where thou makest  
thy flock to rest at noon: for why should  
I be as one that <sup>2</sup>turneth aside? <sup>3</sup>β  
by the flocks of thy companions?

8 <sup>1</sup>¶ If thou know not, O thou fairest  
among women, go thy way forth by the  
footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids  
beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, <sup>1</sup>and O my love,

<sup>2</sup>to a company of horses in Pharaoh's  
chariots.

10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows of  
jewels, thy neck with chains of gold.

11 We will make thee <sup>1</sup>borders of gold  
with studs of silver.

12 <sup>1</sup>¶ While the king sitteth at his table,  
my spikenard sendeth forth the smell  
thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh is my wellbeloved  
unto me; <sup>2</sup>he shall lie all night <sup>3</sup>betwixt  
my breasts.

14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of  
10 grapes in the vineyards of En-gedi.

15 Behold, thou art fair, I my love;  
behold, thou art fair; <sup>1</sup>thou hast doves  
eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, my beloved,  
yea, pleasant: also our bed is green.

17 The beams of our house are <sup>1</sup>cedar,  
and our <sup>2</sup>rafters <sup>3</sup>of fir.

### CHAPTER 2.

1 The mutual love of Christ and his church. 2 The  
hope, 10 and calling of the church. 14 Christ's  
care of the church. 16 The profession of the  
church, her faith and hope.

I AM the <sup>1</sup>rose of Sharon, and the lily  
of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so <sup>1</sup>is my  
love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of  
the wood, so <sup>1</sup>is my beloved among the  
sons. <sup>2</sup>¶ I sat down under his shadow with  
great delight, <sup>3</sup>and his fruit as sweet to  
my <sup>4</sup>taste.

4 <sup>1</sup>¶ He <sup>2</sup>brought <sup>3</sup>β me to the <sup>4</sup>banquet-  
ing house, and <sup>5</sup>his banner over me <sup>6</sup>was  
love.

5 Stay me with <sup>1</sup>flagons, <sup>2</sup>comfort me  
with apples: for I am sick of love.

6 His left hand is under my head, and his  
right hand hath doth embrace me.

7 <sup>1</sup>¶ I charge you, O ye daughters of  
Jerusalem, by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up,  
nor awake <sup>2</sup>my love, till he <sup>3</sup>please.

8 <sup>1</sup>¶ The voice of <sup>2</sup>my beloved <sup>3</sup>behold, he  
cometh leaping upon the mountains,  
skipping upon the hills.

9 My beloved is like a roe or a young  
hart: behold, he standeth behind our

VAR. READ.—F. 11. *Lit. rows (as v. 10).*—F. 12.  
which lieth.—F. 14. *henna, Houghton.*—F. 15.  
thine eyes are (as) doves. Comp. ch. 4. 1.—F. 17.  
cedars.—F. 18. *are fir.*—F. 1. *Rather, nar-*  
*cissus, Houghton.*—F. 2. *See on Isa. 33. 9.*—F. 4. *hath*  
*brought.*—F. 5. *cakes of raisins.*—F. 7.  
or.—F. 10.—F. 15. *Hark!*

VAR. READ.—F. 2. *Bring, Sept. Gr.*  
*(pte.; comp. v. 5.)*—F. 4. *heap upon me (tokens of),*  
*Symm. Gr. (transposition).*

Before  
CHRIST  
written  
chr. 1014.

1 Kings 4.  
2.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 10.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 1014.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

1 ch. 4. 1.  
1 Heb.  
thy love.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 104.

† Heb.  
flourishing.  
c ver. 13.

f ver. 10.

g ch. 2. 13.

h Ps. 92. 13.  
Ezek. 13. 22.

i ch. 6. 3.  
2. 7. 10.  
ch. 4. 6.  
ver. 9.  
ch. 5. 14.  
j Or.  
of division.

k Lam. 26. 9.

l ch. 5. 7.

m ch. 3. 7.  
2. 4.

n ch. 3. 5.

o Or. a bed.

10 wall, he looketh forth at the windows,  
† shewing himself through the lattice.  
10 My beloved spake, and said unto me,  
\* Rise up, my love, my fair one, and  
come away.

11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain  
is over and gone;  
12 The flowers appear on the earth; the  
time of the singing of birds is come, and  
the voice of the turtle is heard in our  
land.

13 The fig tree putteth forth her  
green figs, and the vines with the tender  
grape give a good smell. Arise, my  
love, my fair one, and come away.

14 O my dove, that art in the clefts  
of the rock, in the secret places of the  
stairs, let me see thy countenance, † let  
me hear thy voice; for sweet is thy voice,  
and thy countenance is comely.

15 Take us the foxes, the little foxes,  
that spoil the vines: for our vines  
are tender grapes.

16 My beloved is mine, and I am his:  
he feedeth among the lilies.

17 Until the day break, and the shadows  
fly away, turn, my beloved, and be  
thou like a roe or a young hart upon  
the mountains of β Bether.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The church's fight and victory in temptation.  
6 The church glorieth in Christ.

BY night on my bed I sought him  
whom my soul loveth: I sought him,  
but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city  
in the streets, and in the broad ways: I  
will seek him whom my soul loveth: I  
sought him, but I found him not.

3 The watchmen that go about the city  
found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him  
whom my soul loveth?

4 It was but a little that I passed from  
them, but I found him whom my soul  
loveth: I held him, and would not let  
him go, until I had brought him into  
my mother's house, and into the chamber  
of her that conceived me.

5 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jeru-  
salem, by the roses, and by the hinds  
of the field, that ye stir not up, nor  
awake my love, till he please.

6 Who is this that cometh out of  
the wilderness like pillars of smoke,  
perfumed with myrrh and frankincense,  
with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which is Solomon's;  
threescore valiant men are about it,  
of the valiant of Israel.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in  
war: every man hath his sword upon his  
thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself a char-  
riot of the wood of Lebanon.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver,  
the bottom thereof of gold, the covering  
of it of purple, the midst thereof being  
paved with love, for the daughters of  
Jerusalem.

VAR. READ.—V. 9. in through.—V. 13. spiceth.

—11 in bloom.—V. 15. vineyards are in bloom.

—V. 17. cool, lit. blow (comp. Gen. 3. 8).—

14 mountains of division, i. e. cloven mountains, Sept.  
Bochart, Ge. De.; or, mountains which part thee  
and me, Bw. He. Hi. Gi.—Chap. 3. V. 5. or.—

V. 6. come up.—pasture-land.—V. 7. It is  
Solomon's couch.—mighty men (name of a spe-  
cial class of warriors, 2 Sam. 23. 8).—V. 8. against  
a nightly fear.—V. 9. litter, Sept. Gr.; state-bed,  
Ew. De.—V. 10. cushion, De. Gr.—Perhaps, car-  
petted as a token of love from, Vaihinger, De. But  
see Var. Read.

VAR. READ.—V. 17. β spices, Pesh. Theod. Meier.  
Gr. (comp. ch. 8. 14).—Chap. 3. Vs. 10, 11. β inlaid  
with ebony. O ye daughters of Jerusalem, go forth,  
and behold, O ye daughters of Zion, Gr. (slight  
alteration in two words).

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and  
behold β king Solomon with the crown  
wherewith his mother crowned him in  
the day of his espousals, and in the  
day of the gladness of his heart.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Christ setteth forth the graces of the church. 8  
He sheweth his love to her. 16 The church prayeth  
to be made fit for his presence.

BEHOLD, thou art fair, my love;  
behold, thou art fair; † thou art  
doves' eyes: within thy locks: thy  
hair is as a flock of goats, that ap-  
pear from Mount Gilead.

2 Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep  
that are even shorn, which came up from  
the washing; whereof every one bear  
twins, and none is barren among them.

3 Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet,  
and thy speech is comely: thy tem-  
ples are like a piece of a pomegranate  
within thy locks.

4 Thy neck is like the tower of David  
builded for an armoury, wherein  
there hang a thousand bucklers, all  
shields of mighty men.

5 Thy two breasts are like two young  
roes that are twins, which feed among  
the lilies.

6 Until the day break, and the shadows  
fly away, β I will get me to the  
mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of  
frankincense.

7 Thou art all fair, my love; there is  
no spot in thee.

8 Come with me from Lebanon, my  
spouse, with me from Lebanon: look  
from the top of Amanah, from the top  
of Shenir, and Hermon, from the mons-  
tains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast ravished my heart, my  
sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my  
heart with one of thine eyes, with one  
chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my  
spouse! how much better is thy love  
than wine! and the smell of thine oin-  
tments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the  
honeycomb: honey and milk are under  
thy tongue; and the smell of thy gar-  
ments is like the smell of Lebanon.

12 A garden inclosed is my sister, my  
spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain  
sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard of  
pomegranates, with pleasant fruits;  
camphire, with spikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and  
cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense;  
myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well  
of living waters, and streams from  
Lebanon.

16 Awake, O north wind; and come,  
thou south; blow upon my garden, that  
the spices thereof may flow out. Let  
my beloved come into his garden, and  
eat his pleasant fruits.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Christ exhorteth the church with his calling. 2  
The church having a taste of Christ's love is  
sick of love. 3 A description of Christ by his  
graces.

I AM come into my garden, my sister,  
my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh  
with my spice; I have eaten my honey-  
comb with my honey; I have drunk my

VAR. READ.—V. 11. marriage.—Chap. 4. V. 1.  
thine eyes are (as) doves.—Vs. 1, 2. behind thy  
veil.—V. 1. couch on the side of.—V. 3. Either,  
the roof of thy mouth, Hi.—V. 4. Perhaps, in  
terraces, Meier, De.—V. 9. So Hi. De.; or, em-  
boldened me, Ew. Gi. Gr.—V. 13. Heb. a para-  
dise.—precious.—henna.—V. 15. garden-  
fountain.

VAR. READ.—V. 6. β Omis, Sept. (true reading), Theod.

c ch. 1. 13.  
2. 13.

b ch. 4. 2.  
1 Or. out  
of, Gr.  
c ch. 4. 6.

d ch. 4. 7.

e ch. 7. 4.  
/ Neh. 3. 13.

f See Prov.  
5. 12.  
ch. 7. 3.

g ch. 2. 17.  
† Heb.  
brother.

h Eph. 5. 32.

i Deut. 2. 8.

j Or.  
thine enemy  
my heart.

k ch. 1. 2.

l Prov. 24.  
13. 14.  
ch. 4. 1.

m Gen. 3. 7.  
Ew. De.  
14. 6. 7.

n Heb.  
honey.

o Or.  
cypress.  
ch. 1. 14.

p John 4. 13.  
2. 7. 38.

q ch. 3. 1.

r ch. 4. 16.

s ch. 4. 11.

**Before CHRIST**  
cir. 104.

*1 Luke 13.  
7. 10.  
John 3. 29.  
13. 14.  
1 Or, and he  
dresses  
with incense.  
2 Rev. 2. 10.*

wine with my milk: eat, O friends;  
drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.  
2 ¶ I sleep, but my heart waketh: <sup>1</sup> it  
is the voice of my beloved <sup>2</sup> that knock-  
eth, saying, Open to me, my sister, my  
love, my dove, my undefiled: for my  
head is filled with dew, and my locks  
with the drops of the night.  
3 I have put off my coat: how shall I  
put it on? I have washed my feet; how  
shall I defile them?  
4 My beloved put in his hand by the  
hole of the door, and my bowels were  
moved <sup>1</sup> for him.<sup>2</sup>  
5 I rose up to open to my beloved; and  
my hands dropped with myrrh, and my  
fingers with <sup>2</sup> sweet smelling<sup>3</sup> myrrh,  
upon the handles of the lock.  
6 I opened to my beloved; but my be-  
loved had withdrawn himself, and was  
gone: my soul failed when he spake:  
7 I sought him, but I could not find  
him; I called him, but he gave me no  
answer.  
8 ¶ The watchmen that went about the  
city found me, they smote me, they  
wounded me; the keepers of the walls  
took away my veil from me.  
9 I charge you, O daughters of Jeru-  
salem, if ye find my beloved, <sup>4</sup> that ye  
tell him, that I am sick of love.<sup>5</sup>  
10 ¶ What is thy beloved more than an-  
other beloved, O thou fairest among  
women? what is thy beloved more than  
another beloved, that thou dost so charge  
us?  
11 My beloved is white and ruddy, <sup>†</sup> the  
chiefest among ten thousand.  
12 His head is as the most fine gold,  
his locks are <sup>2</sup> bushy, and black as a  
raven.  
13 His eyes are as <sup>2</sup> the eyes of doves  
by the rivers of waters, washed with  
milk, and fitly set.  
14 His cheeks are as <sup>2</sup> a bed of spices,  
as <sup>2</sup> a <sup>2</sup> sweet flowers<sup>3</sup>; his lips <sup>2</sup> like  
lilies, dropping <sup>2</sup> sweet smelling<sup>3</sup> myrrh.  
15 His hands are as gold rings set  
with the <sup>10</sup> beryl: his <sup>11</sup> belly is as bright  
ivory <sup>12</sup> overlaid with sapphires.  
16 His legs are as pillars of marble, set  
upon sockets of fine gold: his counte-  
nance is as Lebanon, excellent as the  
cedars.  
17 His <sup>13</sup> mouth is most sweet: yea, he  
is altogether lovely. This is my beloved,  
and this is my friend, O daughters of  
Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER 6.

*1 The church professeth her faith in Christ. 4  
Christ sheweth the graces of the church, 10  
and his love towards her.*

**WHITHER** is thy beloved gone, O  
thou fairest among women? whither  
is thy beloved turned aside? that we  
may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his  
garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in  
the gardens, and to gather lilies.

3 I am my beloved's, and my beloved  
is mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

4 ¶ Thou art beautiful, O my love, as  
Tirzah, comely as Jerusalem, <sup>5</sup> terrible as  
an army with banners.

**VAR. READ.—**Chap. 5. 1 V. 2. hark! my beloved is  
snoozing. — 2 V. 5. 13. effluent. — 3 V. 7. mantle.  
— 4 V. 8. what will ye tell him? That, &c. —  
V. 11. Or, flowing. Gl. Gr. — 5 V. 12. Omit.  
watercourses, bathed in. — 5 V. 13. Lit. towers of  
skies. But see Var. Read. — V. 14. cylinders.  
— 16. Topaz. — 17. body is a piece of ivory work.  
— V. 16. Lit. palate.  
**VAR. READ.—**Chap. 6. V. 4. β within me, many  
28. and editions. Sw. Gr. — V. 13. β beds, a few  
23. Sept. Aq. Symp. Targ. Vulg. Be. Gr. (st.)  
— y rearing perfumes, Sept. Targ. Vulg. Sw. Hi.  
Gr. (pts.)

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for  
I they have overcome me: thy hair is <sup>2</sup> as  
a flock of goats <sup>1</sup> that appear from <sup>1</sup>  
Gilead.

6 ¶ Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep  
which go up on the washing, whereof  
every one beareth twins, and there is not  
one barren among them.

7 ¶ As a piece of a pomegranate are thy  
temples <sup>2</sup> within thy locks<sup>3</sup>.

8 There are threescore queens, and four-  
score concubines, and <sup>2</sup> virgins without  
number.

9 My dove, my undefiled is but one; she  
is the only one of her mother, she is the  
choice one of her that bare her. The  
daughters saw her, and <sup>2</sup> blessed her<sup>4</sup>;  
yea, the queens and the concubines, and  
they praised her.

10 ¶ Who is she that looketh forth as  
the <sup>2</sup> morning, fair as the moon, clear as  
the sun, <sup>3</sup> and terrible as an army with  
banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts  
to see the fruits of the valley, and <sup>2</sup> to  
see whether the vine flourished, and the  
pomegranates budded.

12 ¶ Or ever I was aware, my soul  
made me like <sup>2</sup> the chariots of <sup>2</sup> Ammi-  
nadib.

13 Return, return, O Shulamite; return,  
return, that we may <sup>2</sup> look upon thee.  
What will ye see in the Shulamite? As  
it were the <sup>2</sup> company of two armies<sup>3</sup>.

## CHAPTER 7.

*1 A further description of the church's graces.  
2 The church professeth her faith and desire.*

**HOW** beautiful are thy feet <sup>1</sup> with  
shoes, O <sup>2</sup> prince's daughter <sup>3</sup>! the  
joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the  
work of the hands of a cunning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round goblet,  
which wanteth not <sup>2</sup> liquor: thy belly is  
like an heap of wheat set about with  
lilies.

3 Thy two breasts are like two young  
roes that are twins.

4 Thy neck is as a tower of ivory;  
thine eyes like the fishpools in Heshbon,  
by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy nose is  
as the tower of Lebanon which looketh  
toward Damascus.

5 Thine head upon thee is like <sup>2</sup> Carmel,  
and the hair of thine head like  
<sup>2</sup> purple; the king is <sup>2</sup> thined in the gal-  
leries<sup>4</sup>.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou,  
O love, <sup>2</sup> for delights <sup>3</sup>!

7 This thy stature is like to a palm  
tree, and thy breasts to clusters <sup>2</sup> of  
grapes<sup>3</sup>.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm tree,  
I will take hold of the boughs thereof:  
<sup>2</sup> now also thy breasts shall <sup>2</sup> be as clus-  
ters of the vine, and the smell of thy  
nose like apples;

9 And the roof of thy mouth like the  
best wine <sup>2</sup> for my beloved <sup>3</sup>, that goeth

**VAR. READ.—**Chap. 6. 1 V. 5. couching on the  
side of. — 2 V. 7. behind thy veil. — 3 V. 8. dam-  
sels. — 4 V. 9. called her happy. — 5 V. 10. dawn.  
— 6 V. 12. brought (?) me to, Sw. Hi. — 7 So Sept.  
Vulg. (comp. on ch. 7. 1); my noble people, Sw.  
Hi. (Text probably corrupt). — 8 V. 13. gaze at thee.  
Why will ye gaze upon a (or, the) Shulamite, as at  
a Hi. — 9 dance of Mahanaim, Sw. Hi.; dance of a  
double choir, Gl. — Chap. 7. 1 V. 1. in the. — 2 away-  
ings, Sw.; or, roundings, Ge. Sw. Hi. — 3 V. 5. As  
margin, Gl. Gr. — 4 purple; a king lettered by the  
rings! (i.e. this is the greatest wonder of all), Sw.  
Hi. — 5 A king's purple (mantle), bound in folds  
(?), Gr. (after Ps. Vulg. and a Greek version). —  
6 V. 7. (of dates). — 7 V. 8. and let thy breasts.  
**VAR. READ.—**Chap. 7. V. 1. β daughter of Ammi-  
nadib, Sept. Gr. (comp. ch. 6. 12). — V. 6. (st.)  
daughter of delight, Aq. Gr. (dividing one word into  
two). — V. 9. β Omit, Hi. (inserted from v. 10).

**Before CHRIST**  
cir. 104.

*1 Or, they  
have, they  
me up  
d ch. 4. 1.  
e ch. 4. 2.  
f ch. 4. 2.*

*g ver. 4.*

*h ch. 7. 13.*

*† Heb. i.  
know not.  
1 Or, set  
me on the  
chariots of  
my willing  
people.  
Or, of  
Mahanaim,  
Gen. 31. 2.*

*i Ps. 45. 13.*

*† Heb.  
mixture.*

*k ch. 4. 5.*

*l ch. 4. 4.*

*1 Or,  
crimson.  
† Heb.  
bound.*

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 104.

† Heb. *completely*.  
Or, of the *mountain*.  
ch. 2. 14.  
2. 6. 2.  
e Ps. 45. 11.  
f ch. 6. 11.  
† Heb. *open*.  
g Gen. 20.  
14.  
h Matt. 12.  
22.

down <sup>7</sup>† sweetly, <sup>8</sup> causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.<sup>9</sup>  
10 ¶ I am my beloved's, and <sup>10</sup> his desire is to awake me.  
11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.  
12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us see if the vine flourish, whether the <sup>12</sup> tender grape <sup>12</sup> appear, <sup>12</sup> and the pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves.  
13 The <sup>13</sup> mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates <sup>13</sup> are all manner of <sup>13</sup> pleasant fruits, new and old, which I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 The loss of the church to Christ. 6 The reformation of love. 8 The calling of the Gentiles. 14 The church prayeth for Christ's coming.

O THAT thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, <sup>1</sup>† I should not be despised.

2 I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's house, <sup>2</sup>† who would instruct me <sup>2</sup>†: I would cause thee to drink of <sup>2</sup> spiced wine <sup>2</sup> of the juice of <sup>2</sup> my pomegranate <sup>2</sup>.

3 <sup>3</sup>† His left hand should <sup>3</sup> be under my head, and his right hand <sup>3</sup> should embrace me.

4 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, <sup>4</sup>† that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, until he please.

5 <sup>5</sup>† Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I <sup>5</sup>† raised thee <sup>5</sup>† up under the apple tree:

there thy mother brought <sup>6</sup> thee forth: there she brought thee forth <sup>6</sup> that bare <sup>6</sup> thee.

6 ¶ Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; <sup>7</sup> jealousy is <sup>7</sup>† cruel as <sup>7</sup>† the grave <sup>7</sup>†: the <sup>7</sup>† coals thereof are <sup>7</sup>† coals of fire, <sup>7</sup>† which <sup>7</sup>† hath a most vehement flame <sup>7</sup>†.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: <sup>8</sup>† if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.

8 ¶ We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she be a wall, we will build upon her a <sup>9</sup> palace of silver: and if she be a door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.

10 I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found <sup>10</sup>† favour.

11 Solomon had a vineyard at <sup>11</sup> Baal-hamon; <sup>11</sup>† he let out the vineyard unto <sup>11</sup> keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand pieces of silver.

12 My vineyard, which is mine, is <sup>12</sup> before me <sup>12</sup>†: thou, O Solomon, must <sup>12</sup> have a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: <sup>13</sup>† cause me to hear it.

14 ¶ <sup>14</sup>† Make haste, my beloved, and <sup>14</sup>† be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 104.

† Heb. *in*.  
† Heb. *in*.  
† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

## THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

## ISAIAH.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 700.

e Num. 12.  
6.  
f Deut. 22. 1.  
Jer. 2. 12.  
2. 6. 10.  
2. 22. 20.  
Ezek. 26. 4.  
Mic. 1. 2.  
2. 6. 1. 2.  
ch. 5. 1. 2.  
e Jer. 8. 7.

1 Isaiah complaineth of Judah for her rebellion. 5 He lamenteth her judgments. 10 He upbraideth her whole service. 18 He comforteth to repentance with promises and threatenings. 21 Revailing their wickedness, he denounceth God's judgments. 25 He promitteth grace, 28 and threateneth destruction to the wicked.

THE <sup>1</sup> vision of Isaiah the son of <sup>1</sup> Amos, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, <sup>2</sup>† I have nourished and brought up children, <sup>2</sup>† and they have rebelled against me.

3 <sup>3</sup>† The ox knoweth his owner, and the

ass his master's crib: but Israel <sup>4</sup> doth not know, my people <sup>4</sup> doth not consider.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people <sup>4</sup> laden with iniquity, <sup>4</sup>† a seed of evildoers, children that <sup>4</sup> are corrupters <sup>4</sup>†: they have forsaken the LORD, they have <sup>4</sup>† provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger <sup>4</sup>†, they are <sup>4</sup>† gone away backward.

5 ¶ Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will <sup>5</sup>† revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; <sup>6</sup>† but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: <sup>6</sup>† they have not been <sup>6</sup>† closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

7 <sup>7</sup>† Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, <sup>7</sup>† as overthrown by strangers <sup>7</sup>†.

8 And the daughter of Zion is left <sup>8</sup>† as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, <sup>8</sup>† as a <sup>8</sup>† beleagued city.

9 <sup>9</sup>† Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us very small remnant, we should have been as <sup>9</sup>† Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the LORD, ye

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 700.

† Heb. *in*.  
† Heb. *in*.  
† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

† Heb. *in*.

VAR. REND.—<sup>7</sup> V. 9. Perhaps, smoothly (Prov. 23. 31).  
—<sup>8</sup> moving gently the lips of those that are asleep, De.—<sup>9</sup> V. 12. vine-blossom be opened.—<sup>10</sup> V. 18. precious.—<sup>11</sup> Chap. 8. <sup>11</sup> V. 2. Or, thou wouldst, Sw. Gl. De.—<sup>12</sup> (Here put comma).—<sup>13</sup> pomegranates, Sw. Gl. De.—<sup>14</sup> V. 8. Rather, Let his left hand, Sw. Gl. De.—<sup>15</sup> V. 5. pasture according to vowel thee.—<sup>16</sup> (Masculine pronoun according to vowel points; feminine according to Ps. Ec. Hi. De. Gr.)

—<sup>17</sup> V. 9. ardent love, Sw. Gl. De.—<sup>18</sup> obstinate (Isa. 48. 4).—<sup>19</sup> Sheol.—<sup>20</sup> flashes.—<sup>21</sup> even a flame of (i. e. sent by) Yah (Ps. 68. 4).—<sup>22</sup> V. 9. battlement, Sw. Hi. De.—<sup>23</sup> V. 10. Lit. peace.—<sup>24</sup> V. 11. 4. e. tenants.—<sup>25</sup> V. 12. i. e. in my own power.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 8. V. 2. and into the chamber of her that conceived me, Sept. Ps. Gr. (ch. 2. 4).—<sup>2</sup> V. 6. the flames thereof are flames of Yah, Sw. Hi. Ol. B5. (combining the reading of Ben Asher with that of Ben Naphtali).—<sup>3</sup> V. 11. <sup>3</sup> Baal-hermon, Gr. (Judg. 3. 3).

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 1. <sup>1</sup> V. 4. do corruptly.—<sup>2</sup> reviled the Holy One of Israel, De.—<sup>3</sup> V. 6. present out (i. e. cleansed).—<sup>4</sup> V. 8. booth.—<sup>5</sup> Or, fort of watch, Ge. (in Thea.) Hi. Ex. (virtually); see 2 Ch. 32. 29.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 1. V. 7. <sup>7</sup> as though destroyed by a flood, Lo. Adam Clarke (l.).

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 700.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

rulers of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah.

11 To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of the goats.

12 When ye come <sup>to</sup> appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?

13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them.

15 And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

16 Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

21 O how is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

23 Thy princes are rebellions, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies:

25 And I will turn my hand upon thee, and I will purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin.

26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.

27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.

28 O and the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the Lord shall be consumed.

29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.

30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf withereth, and as a garden that is dried up.

31 And the strong shall be as tow, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

32 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

33 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

34 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

35 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the strong shall be as tow, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

32 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

33 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

34 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

35 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

36 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

37 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

38 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

39 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

40 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

41 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

42 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

43 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

44 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

45 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

46 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

47 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

48 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

49 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

50 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

51 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

52 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

53 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

54 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

55 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

56 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

57 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

58 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

59 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

60 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

61 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

62 And the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw, and the tower of the high tower shall be as a tower of straw.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 700.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

p. Dec. 22, 23.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 700.

y ver. 11.

1 Or, the  
idols shall  
utterly pass  
away.

ver. 10.

Isa. 10. 3.

Luke 12. 30.

Rev. 6. 16.

A. 9. 6.

1 Heb.

the dust.

a. 3 Thea. 1. 9.

a. 30. 23.

Mag. 5. 21.

Heb. 12. 34.

ch. 30. 23.

a. 31. 7.

1 Heb.

the dust of his  
silver, &c.

1 Or, which  
they made  
for him.

a ver. 19.

over. 10. 19.

Pa. 146. 3.

Jer. 17. 5.

y Job 57. 3.

a Jer. 37. 31.

a. 26. 9.

b Lev. 26. 36.

a. 30.

2 Kings 24.

14.

1 Heb.

an  
ambition in  
covetous-  
ness.

1 Or, abridg  
of speech.

a Eccles. 10.

16.

1 Heb. 8/1

on the  
band.

Gen. 14. 22.

1 Heb.

blender up.

a Mic. 3. 12.

f Gen. 13.

13.

a. 16. 20. 21.

a. 19. 1.

a Eccles. 8.

13.

a Ps. 128. 2.

a. 11. 6.

a Eccles. 8.

13.

1 Heb. done

to him.

a ver. 4.

1 ch. 8. 16.

1 Or, they  
which will  
destroy them.

1 Heb.

condole up.

a Mic. 6. 2.

1 Or, burst.

bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the Lord alone shall be exalted: in that day.

18 And the idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

20 In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

21 To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

#### CHAPTER 3.

1 The great confusion which cometh by sin. 9 The impudence of the people. 12 The oppression and countenance of the rulers. 16 The judgments which shall be for the pride of the women.

FOR, behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water;

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent orator.

4 And I will give children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let this ruin be under thy hand:

7 In that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be an healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: make me not ruler of the people.

8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings are against the Lord, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 The show of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul, for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

12 As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and they destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The Lord standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 The Lord will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have eaten up

the vineyard; the spoil of the poor is in your houses.

15 What mean ye that ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord God of hosts.

16 Moreover the Lord saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks, and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the Lord will discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their heels, and their round tires like the moon.

19 The chains, and the bracelets, and the mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the tablets, and the earrings,

21 The rings, and nose jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins,

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the vails.

24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war.

26 And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she being desolate shall sit upon the ground.

#### CHAPTER 4.

In the extremity of evil, Christ's kingdom shall be a sanctuary.

AND in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only let us be called by thy name, that we may escape.

2 In that day shall the branch of the Lord be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely: for them that are escaped of Israel.

3 And it shall come to pass, that he that is left in Zion, and he that remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem:

4 When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.

5 And the Lord will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory shall be a defence.

6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

VAR. REND.—<sup>9</sup> V. 18. shall utterly vanish.—

<sup>10</sup> V. 21. Rather, fissures.—<sup>11</sup> crags.—<sup>12</sup> V. 22. in whose nostrils is a breath.— Chap. 3. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. di-

viner.—<sup>3</sup> V. 3. skilled enchanter.—<sup>4</sup> V. 4. wilful-

ness.—<sup>5</sup> V. 5. storm at.—<sup>6</sup> at.—<sup>7</sup> V. 9. achieved

misfortune.—<sup>8</sup> V. 10. of.—<sup>9</sup> V. 11. achievement.

<sup>10</sup> V. 13. peoples.—<sup>11</sup> V. 14. elders.—<sup>12</sup> (saying,) 'So then'.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 22. <sup>8</sup> Omit. Sept. Diestel.— Chap. 3. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. <sup>3</sup> Omit. Hi. Kn. Ch. (Gloss).

VAR. REND.—<sup>13</sup> V. 18. little suns. Ev.: pieces of

network. Hi. De.—<sup>14</sup> V. 19. eardrops.—<sup>15</sup> fine vails

<sup>16</sup> V. 20. sashes. Ray.—<sup>17</sup> scent-bottles.—

<sup>18</sup> amulets.—<sup>19</sup> V. 22. festival-roses.—<sup>20</sup> cloaks.—

<sup>21</sup> purses.—<sup>22</sup> V. 23. linen shifts.—<sup>23</sup> diadems.—

<sup>24</sup> mantles.—<sup>25</sup> V. 24. rope. Chap. 4. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. Omit.

<sup>2</sup> V. 2. sprouting (almost always—planted collectively).—<sup>3</sup> hand.—<sup>4</sup> V. 2. enrolled unto him

(or, as living).—<sup>5</sup> V. 4. Or, bless.—<sup>6</sup> V. 8. the whole place, Ge. Hi. Ev. Kn. Ch.—<sup>7</sup> V. 8. Or, the (i.e. Zion).—<sup>8</sup> booth.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 700.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Under the parable of a vineyard God censureth his severe judgment. 5 His judgments upon covetousness, 11 upon lasciviousness, 13 upon impiety, 20 and upon infidelity. 25 The execrations of God's judgments.

NOW will I sing <sup>1</sup> to my wellbeloved a song of <sup>1</sup> my beloved's touching <sup>2</sup> his vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard <sup>3</sup> in a very fruitful hill:

3 And he <sup>4</sup> fenced it <sup>5</sup>, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also <sup>6</sup> made a winepress therein: and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, <sup>7</sup> judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: <sup>8</sup> I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be <sup>9</sup> trodden down:

6 And I will <sup>10</sup> lay it waste: <sup>11</sup> it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briars and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For the vineyard of the Lord of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah <sup>12</sup> his pleasant plant: and he looked for <sup>13</sup> judgment, but behold <sup>14</sup> oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

8 <sup>15</sup> Woe unto them that join <sup>16</sup> house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, <sup>17</sup> that <sup>18</sup> they may be placed also in the midst of the earth!

9 <sup>19</sup> In mine ears said the Lord of hosts, <sup>20</sup> of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant.

10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one <sup>21</sup> bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah.

11 <sup>22</sup> Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, <sup>23</sup> still wine <sup>24</sup> inflame them!

12 And <sup>25</sup> the harp, and the <sup>26</sup> viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but <sup>27</sup> they regard not the work of the Lord, neither consider the operation of his hands.

13 <sup>28</sup> Therefore my people are gone into captivity, <sup>29</sup> because they have no knowledge; and <sup>30</sup> their honourable men are famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore <sup>31</sup> hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, <sup>32</sup> shall descend <sup>33</sup> into it.

15 And <sup>34</sup> the mean man <sup>35</sup> shall be brought down, and the mighty man <sup>36</sup> shall be <sup>37</sup> humbled, and the eyes of the lofty <sup>38</sup> shall be <sup>39</sup> humbled:

16 But the Lord of hosts <sup>40</sup> shall be exalted <sup>41</sup> in judgment, and <sup>42</sup> God that is holy <sup>43</sup> shall be sanctified <sup>44</sup> in righteousness.

Pa. 88. 6.  
Cont. 5. 13.  
ch. 27. 2.  
Jer. 2. 31.  
Mic. 2. 11, 12.  
Mark 12. 1.  
Luke 20. 9.

1 Heb. the  
sons of the  
son of God.

2 Or, made  
a wall about  
it.

3 Heb.  
housed.

4 Dent. 28.  
ch. 1. 2. 3.  
Rom. 3. 4.

5 Ps. 80. 12.

6 Heb. for  
a dwelling.

7 Heb.  
plant of his  
pleasures.

8 Heb.  
a creek.

9 Mic. 2. 2.  
1 Heb. 2.

10 ch. 28. 14.  
11 Or, this  
is upon me  
as a mark  
of the LORD,  
etc.

12 Heb. 17.  
13 Lev. 4c.

14 Gen. 28. 12.  
15 Prov. 23.  
26. 28.  
Eccl. 10. 17.

16 Jer. 22.  
17 Or, per-  
son, person.

18 Amos 6. 1.  
6.

19 Job 24. 27.  
20 Ps. 81.

21 Mic. 1. 6.  
22 ch. 1. 2.  
23 Luke 19. 44.

24 Heb.  
their glory  
are men of  
families.

25 ch. 2. 3.  
26 17.

27 Or, the  
help God.

28 Heb.  
the God  
the help.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 5. 1 V. 1. of... upon. But see  
VAR. READ.—2 Lit. on a horn, the son of fatness.  
3 V. 2. digged it up. 4 V. 6. make a full  
end of it. 5 V. 7. justice. 6 Vs. 3, 15, 16. is.  
7 V. 8. and ye must. 8 V. 12. palsy. 9 V. 13.  
unawares. 10 V. 14. Sheol (the Underworld).  
11 descendeth. 12 V. 15. are. 13 V. 16. through.  
14 hath shown himself holy.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. V. 1. <sup>1</sup> love, Lo. Ca. (supposing  
a mark of abbreviation to have been overlooked).

17 Then shall the lambs feed <sup>18</sup> after their manner <sup>19</sup>, and the waste places of <sup>20</sup> the fat ones shall <sup>21</sup> strangers eat.

18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of <sup>19</sup> vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:

19 <sup>20</sup> That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it!

20 <sup>21</sup> Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

21 Woe unto them that are <sup>22</sup> wise in their own eyes, and prudent <sup>23</sup> in their own sight!

22 <sup>24</sup> Woe unto them that are <sup>25</sup> mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:

23 Which <sup>26</sup> justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore <sup>27</sup> as <sup>28</sup> the fire devoureth the stubble, and <sup>29</sup> the flame consumeth the chaff <sup>30</sup>, so <sup>31</sup> their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the <sup>32</sup> law of the Lord of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

25 <sup>33</sup> Therefore is the anger of the Lord kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and <sup>34</sup> the hills <sup>35</sup> did tremble, and their carcasses <sup>36</sup> were <sup>37</sup> torn <sup>38</sup> in the midst of the streets.

26 <sup>39</sup> For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

27 <sup>40</sup> And he <sup>41</sup> will lift <sup>42</sup> up an ensign to the nations from far, and <sup>43</sup> will <sup>44</sup> hiss <sup>45</sup> unto them from <sup>46</sup> the end of the earth: and, behold, <sup>47</sup> they shall come with speed swiftly:

28 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither <sup>48</sup> shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken:

29 <sup>49</sup> Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like <sup>50</sup> a whirlwind:

30 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it.

31 And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if one <sup>51</sup> look unto the land, <sup>52</sup> behold darkness and <sup>53</sup> sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Isaiah, in a vision of the Lord in his glory, 5 being terrified, is confirmed for his message. 9 He sheweth the obstinacy of the people unto their desolation. 13 A remnant shall be saved.

IN the year that <sup>1</sup> king Uzziah died I <sup>2</sup> saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and <sup>3</sup> his train filled the <sup>4</sup> temple.

2 Above <sup>5</sup> it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered

VAR. READ.—17 V. 17. even as on their pasture, Ge. Hi.—18 V. 18. wickedness, or, hypocrisy.

17 V. 23. Lt. heroes.—18 V. 24. flaming lay sinketh in, Ew. De. (alt.).—19 Lt. teaching.—20 V. 25. do. 21 as as refuse.—22 V. 26. lifeth.—23 hisseth: present tense to end of v. 29.—Chap. 6. 1 V. 1. Or, palace (Pa. 29. 9).—2 V. 2. Or, him.

VAR. READ.—V. 17. <sup>1</sup> lambs (or, kids), Sept. Secker. Lo. A. Clarke, Ew. Ca. (i.).—V. 30. <sup>2</sup> (Similarly Ew., altering a vowel-point). Behold darkness, (first) affliction, and (afterwards) light; it becometh dark in the sky thereof, Ge. De. with Heb. text. (Text doubtful).

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 700.

ch. 10. 16.

ch. 66. 5.  
Jer. 17. 18.  
Ac. 1. 16.  
2 Pet. 2. 2, 4.

1 Heb.  
that say  
concerning  
evil, it is  
good, &c.

2 Prov. 3. 7.  
Rom. 1. 18.  
5. 15, 16.

3 Heb.  
before their  
face.

4 ver. 11.  
5 Prov. 17.  
15.  
6 24. 24.

7 Ex. 15. 16.  
8 Heb.  
the tongue  
of fire.

9 Job 18. 16.  
10 Rom. 1. 18.  
11 Amos 2. 9.

12 Kings 22.  
13, 17.

13 Jer. 4. 24.

14 Or,  
as dung.

15 Lev. 26. 14.  
16 Ac. 3. 15.  
17, 21.

18 10. 4.  
19 ch. 11. 13.  
20 ch. 7. 15.

21 Dent. 28.  
22 Ps. 72. 6.  
23 Mal. 1. 11.

24 Joel 2. 7.  
25 Dan. 4. 6.  
26 Jer. 5. 16.

27 ch. 4. 22.  
28 Jer. 4. 23.  
29 Lam. 3. 2.  
30 Ezek. 34. 7.

31 Or,  
distress.

32 Or, when  
it is light,  
it shall be  
dark in the  
distress  
thereof.

33 ch. 700.

34 2 Kings 18.

35 1 Kings 22.  
36 John 12. 41.  
37 Rev. 4. 3.

38 Or,  
the skirts  
thereof.



Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 7. 22.

ch. 7. 22.

† Heb. this  
ord to this.

† Heb. 4. 8.

† Heb. his  
glory is the  
fulfillment of the  
whole earth.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

his face, and with twain he covered his  
feet, and with twain he did fly.  
3 And <sup>†</sup>one <sup>†</sup>cried unto another, and  
said, <sup>†</sup>Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of  
hosts: <sup>†</sup>the whole earth is full of his  
glory.  
4 And the posts of the <sup>†</sup>door moved at  
the voice of him that cried, and <sup>†</sup>the  
house was filled with smoke.  
5 <sup>†</sup>Then said I, Woe is me! for I am  
 undone; because I am a man of unclean  
lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people  
of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen  
the King, the Lord of hosts.  
6 Then flew one of the seraphims unto  
me, having a <sup>†</sup>live coal <sup>†</sup>in his hand,  
which he had taken with the tongs from  
of <sup>†</sup>the altar:  
7 And he <sup>†</sup>said <sup>†</sup>upon my mouth, and  
said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and  
mine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin  
purged.  
8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord,  
saying, Whom shall I send, and who will  
go for <sup>†</sup>us? <sup>†</sup>Then said I, <sup>†</sup>Here am I;  
send me.  
9 And he said, Go, and tell this people,  
<sup>†</sup>Hear ye <sup>†</sup>indeed, but understand not;  
and see ye <sup>†</sup>indeed, but perceive not.  
10 Make <sup>†</sup>the heart of this people fat,  
and make their ears heavy, and shut  
their eyes; <sup>†</sup>lest they see with their  
eyes, and hear with their ears, and un-  
derstand with their heart, and convert,  
and be healed.  
11 Then said I, Lord, how long? And he  
answered, <sup>†</sup>Until the cities be wasted with-  
out inhabitant, and the houses without  
man, and the land be <sup>†</sup>tutterly desolate.  
12 <sup>†</sup>And the Lord have removed men  
far away, and <sup>†</sup>there be a great forsak-  
ing in the midst of the land.  
13 <sup>†</sup>But yet in it shall be a tenth,  
and it shall return, and shall be eaten:  
as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose  
substance is in them, when they cast  
their leaves: so <sup>†</sup>the holy seed shall be  
the substance thereof.  
14 <sup>†</sup>Jer. 31. 31. <sup>†</sup> Mic. 7. 12. <sup>†</sup> Heb. desolate with desolation.  
15 <sup>†</sup> Kings 25. 11. <sup>†</sup> Or, when it is returned, and hath been brought.  
16 <sup>†</sup> Or, when it is, when. <sup>†</sup> Ezra 9. 2. <sup>†</sup> Mal. 2. 15. <sup>†</sup> Rom. 11. 5.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Ahas, being troubled with fear of Rezin and  
Pekah, is comforted by Isaiah. 10 Ahas, having  
liberty to choose a sign, and refusing it, hath  
for a sign, Christ promised. 17 His judgment  
is prophesied to come by Assyria.

AND it came to pass in the days of  
Ahas the son of Jotham, the son of  
Ussiah, king of Judah, that Rezin the  
king of Syria, and Pekah the son of  
Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward  
Jerusalem to <sup>†</sup>war against it, but could  
not prevail against it.  
2 And it was told the house of David,  
saying, Syria <sup>†</sup>is confederate with  
Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and  
the heart of his people, as the trees of  
the wood are moved with the wind.  
3 Then said the Lord unto Isaiah, Go  
forth now to meet Ahas, the son of  
Jehashub thy son, at the end of the  
conduit of the upper pool in the <sup>†</sup>high-  
way of the fuller's field:  
4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be  
quiet; fear not, neither be fainthearted  
for <sup>†</sup>the two tails of these <sup>†</sup>smoking fire-  
brands, for the fierce anger of Rezin  
with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son  
of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel  
against thee, saying,  
6 Let us go up against Judah, and vex  
it, and let us make a breach therein for  
us, and set a king in the midst of it,  
even the son of Tabeal:  
7 Thus saith the Lord God, <sup>†</sup>It shall  
not stand, neither shall it come to pass.  
8 <sup>†</sup>For the head of Syria is Damascus,  
and the head of Damascus is Rezin;  
and within threescore and five years  
shall Ephraim be broken, <sup>†</sup>that it be  
not a people.  
9 And the head of Ephraim is Samaria,  
and the head of Samaria is Remaliah's  
son. <sup>†</sup>If ye will not believe, surely ye  
shall not be established.  
10 <sup>†</sup>Moreover the Lord spake again  
unto Ahas, saying,  
11 <sup>†</sup>Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy  
God; <sup>†</sup>ask it either in the depth, or  
in the height above.  
12 But Ahas said, I will not ask, neither  
will I tempt the Lord.  
13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of  
David; <sup>†</sup>Is it a small thing for you to weary  
men, but will ye weary my God also?  
14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give  
you a sign; <sup>†</sup>Behold, a virgin shall con-  
ceive, and bear a son, and <sup>†</sup>she shall call  
his name <sup>†</sup>Immanuel.  
15 <sup>†</sup>Butter and honey shall he eat, <sup>†</sup>that  
he may know <sup>†</sup>to refuse the evil, and  
choose the good.  
16 <sup>†</sup>For before the child shall know to  
refuse the evil, and choose the good, the  
land <sup>†</sup>that thou abhorrest shall be for-  
saken of <sup>†</sup>both her kings.  
17 <sup>†</sup>The Lord shall bring upon thee,  
and upon thy people, and upon thy  
father's house, days that have not come  
from the day that <sup>†</sup>Ephraim departed  
from Judah; even the king of Assyria.  
18 And it shall come to pass in that  
day, <sup>†</sup>that the Lord <sup>†</sup>shall him for the  
fly that is in the uttermost part of the  
rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that  
is in the land of Assyria.  
19 And they shall come, and shall rest  
all of them in <sup>†</sup>the desolate valleys,  
and in <sup>†</sup>the holes of the rocks, and upon  
all thorns, and upon all <sup>†</sup>bushes.  
20 In the same day shall the Lord shave  
with a <sup>†</sup>razor that is <sup>†</sup>hired, namely,  
by them beyond <sup>†</sup>the river, by the king of  
Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet:  
and it shall also <sup>†</sup>consume the beard.  
21 And it shall come to pass in that  
day, <sup>†</sup>that a man shall nourish a young  
cow, and two sheep;  
22 And it shall come to pass, for the  
abundance of milk <sup>†</sup>that they shall give  
he shall eat <sup>†</sup>butter: for <sup>†</sup>butter and  
honey shall every one eat <sup>†</sup>that is left  
in the land.  
23 And it shall come to pass in that day,  
that every place shall be, where there  
were a thousand vines at a thousand  
silverlings, <sup>†</sup>it shall even be for briars  
and thorns.  
24 With arrows and with bows shall men  
come thither; because all the land shall  
become briars and thorns.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 7. 22.

ch. 7. 22.

† Heb. this  
ord to this.

† Heb. 4. 8.

† Heb. his  
glory is the  
fulfillment of the  
whole earth.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

† Heb. 7. 19.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>†</sup> V. 3. kept crying.—<sup>†</sup> V. 6. (hot)  
stone.—<sup>†</sup> V. 12. the forsaken tract be large, *Koy*.  
—<sup>†</sup> V. 13. And if there should yet be a tenth in  
it, this shall again be consumed; (yet), as the  
terebinth and the oak, though cut down, have their  
stump remaining, (even so) a sacred seed (shall be)  
the stock thereof.—*Chap. 7.* <sup>†</sup> V. 1. take it by as-  
sault.—<sup>†</sup> V. 2. Or, hath encamped in, *Ge. Hi. E.*  
*Lac.*—<sup>†</sup> V. 4. these two tails of.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>†</sup> V. 11. Or, deep unto Sheol, *Ver-*  
*sions* (except *Sept.*), *Lo. Ev. De. Ca.*—<sup>†</sup> V. 12. try.  
—<sup>†</sup> V. 14. So *Sept. Ps. 74. 10. Lo. Ev. De. Kay.*  
young woman, (virtually) *Ge. Hi. Ca. Neapolebar.*  
(The Hebrew prefixes the article, which A. V. defen-  
sibly regards as that of species, like 'the lion').—  
<sup>†</sup> V. 15. God with us.—<sup>†</sup> V. 15, 22. Curdled milk.  
—<sup>†</sup> V. 15. when he shall know.—<sup>†</sup> V. 16. whose two  
kings thou abhorrest shall be unpeopled.—<sup>†</sup> V. 18.  
canals.—<sup>†</sup> V. 19. the valleys of the steep hills.  
—<sup>†</sup> V. 20. hired beyond.—<sup>†</sup> V. 20. sweep away.  
VAR. RECD.—*Chap. 7.* <sup>†</sup> V. 8. *Om.* (as an inter-  
polation), *Ge. Hi. Ev. St. Ka. Ksa.*—<sup>†</sup> V. 14. *β* those  
shall, *Greek versions.*

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 741.

25 And on all hills that <sup>16</sup> shall be <sup>16</sup> digged with the mattock, <sup>17</sup> there shall not come thither the fear <sup>17</sup> of briars and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 In Maher-shalal-hash-baz, he prophesied that Syria and Israel shall be subdued by Assyria. 6 Judah likewise for their infidelity. 9 God's judgments shall be irresistible. 11 Comfort shall be to them that fear God. 19 Great afflictions to Israel.

**M**OREOVER the LORD said unto me, I take thee a great roll, and I write in it with a man's pen: <sup>2</sup> concerning

2 Maher-shalal-hash-baz. 3 And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, 4 Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah.

3 And I went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said she unto me, <sup>4</sup> Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz.

4 For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, <sup>5</sup> the riches of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 ¶ The LORD spake also unto me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoice in <sup>7</sup> Besin and Remaliah's son;

7 Now therefore, behold, the LORD bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even <sup>8</sup> the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, <sup>9</sup> he shall reach even to the neck; and <sup>10</sup> the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

9 ¶ <sup>11</sup> Associate yourselves, O ye people, y and ye shall be broken in pieces; y and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall not stand: <sup>11</sup> for God is with us.

11 ¶ For the LORD spake thus to me with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, <sup>13</sup> A confederacy, to all them to whom <sup>14</sup> this people shall say, <sup>15</sup> A confederacy <sup>16</sup> is: neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

14 And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

15 And many among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 Bind up the <sup>17</sup> testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

**VAR. READ.**—<sup>16</sup> V. 23. were.—<sup>17</sup> thou shalt not come thither for fear, *Ge. Hi. Ks. De. Ch.*—*Chap. 8.* <sup>1</sup> V. 1. common characters.—<sup>2</sup> to (i. e. this is inscribed to);—<sup>3</sup> i. s. Swift of spoil, hasty of prey, *Sw.*—<sup>4</sup> V. 6. Or, dreadeth, *Hi.*—<sup>5</sup> V. 9. Be angry, O ye peoples.—<sup>6</sup> V. 12. The LORD of hosts, him shall ye count holy.—<sup>7</sup> V. 14. Or, And thus he shall be shown to be holy, *Hi. Ks.*—<sup>8</sup> V. 16. admonition, *Ch.*—<sup>9</sup> teaching.

**VAR. READ.**—*Chap. 8.* <sup>1</sup> V. 9. <sup>2</sup> Take knowledge, *Sept. Lo. Gr. Ch. (1).*—<sup>3</sup> Omit, *Gr. Ch. (to restore symmetry).*—<sup>4</sup> V. 12. <sup>5</sup> A holy thing, *Secker, Lo. A. Clarke, Gr. Ch. (1);* comp. *ew. 12, 14.*

17 And I will wait upon the LORD, that he hide his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.

18 Behold, I and the children whom the LORD hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 ¶ And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living <sup>20</sup> to the dead?

20 ¶ To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because <sup>21</sup> there is no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through hardly besetted and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward.

22 And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness.

## CHAPTER 9.

1 What joy shall be in the midst of afflictions, by the kingdom and birth of Christ. 3 The judgments upon Israel for their pride, 13 for their impurities, 15 and for their impieties.

**N**EVERTHELESS the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations.

2 The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, and hast increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they divide the spoil.

4 For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of <sup>5</sup> Midian.

5 ¶ For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; <sup>6</sup> but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.

6 ¶ For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called <sup>7</sup> Wonderful,

**VAR. READ.**—<sup>10</sup> V. 18. portents.—<sup>11</sup> Vs. 19, 20. (then shall ye answer.) Should not a people seek unto their God? (Should they seek unto) the dead on behalf of the living? To the teaching and to the admonition (v. 16). Truly thus will (the people) speak, for whom no day breaketh, (or, if they speak not thus, there is no daybreak for them), *Hi. Ge. Kay. Or.* (Are not the people wont to seek unto their gods, even unto the dead instead of the living?) To the teaching and to the admonition. Truly thus, &c. (as above), *Sw.*—<sup>12</sup> V. 21. i. e. the land.—*Chap. 9.* <sup>1</sup> V. 1. Yet (it doth) not (continue) dark, where (now) is affliction; as in the former time he brought to shame the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, so in the time to come he bringeth it to honour, even the tract by the sea, the other side of Jordan, Galilee (or, the District) of the nations. So all moderns.—<sup>2</sup> V. 4. i. e. his burdensome yoke.—<sup>3</sup> driver.—<sup>4</sup> V. 5. every boot of him that tramps (or, that is booted) in the tumult (or, noisily), and the cloak rolled in blood, is for burning, *Lo. Sw. Bb. De. Ch.*; or, all the armour of him that is armed in, &c., *Gr. Hi. Ks.*—<sup>5</sup> V. 6. is.—<sup>6</sup> Or, Wonderful Counsellor, *Sw. Ks. Ch.*

**VAR. READ.**—*Chap. 9.* <sup>1</sup> V. 3. <sup>2</sup> increased his, 21 MSS. *Eng. marg. Pesk. Turp. Ge. Sw. Ks. De. Ch.* (Both readings are pronounced alike.)

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 741.

ch. 24. 8.  
y Hab. 2. 3.  
y Luke 2. 26.  
28.

y Hebr. 2. 12.

y Ps. 71. 7.

y Job. 3. 8.

y 1 Sam. 28. 5.

ch. 19. 3.

y ch. 25. 8.

y Ps. 106. 28.

y Luke 16. 20.

y Mic. 3. 6.

y Heb. no morning.

y Rev. 16. 11.

ch. 5. 20.

ch. 9. 1.

chr. 740.

ch. 5. 22.

y 5 Kin. 15. 32.

y 2 Chr. 16. 20.

y Lev. 26. 24.

y 2 Kings 17.

y 1 Chr. 5. 26.

chr. 771.

chr. 740.

populous.

y Matt. 6. 16.

y Eph. 5. 8. 14.

y 1 Or. to him.

y Judg. 5. 20.

y When thou wast.

y Job. 10. 8.

y 16. 5.

y Judg. 7. 22.

Ps. 53. 9.

y 1 Or. to him.

y 1 Or. When the whole

battle of the

courts.

y Gen. 48. 19.

y ch. 64. 15.

y 16. 5.

y 16. 5.

y Heb. marg.

y ch. 7. 14.

y Luke 2. 11.

y John 3. 16.

y Mat. 23. 18.

y 1 Cor. 15. 23.

y Judg. 13. 18.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 715

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

11 Kings 13.  
14.  
15.  
16.  
17.  
18.  
19.  
20.  
21.  
22.  
23.  
24.  
25.  
26.  
27.  
28.  
29.  
30.  
31.  
32.  
33.  
34.  
35.  
36.  
37.  
38.  
39.  
40.  
41.  
42.  
43.  
44.  
45.  
46.  
47.  
48.  
49.  
50.  
51.  
52.  
53.  
54.  
55.  
56.  
57.  
58.  
59.  
60.  
61.  
62.  
63.  
64.  
65.  
66.  
67.  
68.  
69.  
70.  
71.  
72.  
73.  
74.  
75.  
76.  
77.  
78.  
79.  
80.  
81.  
82.  
83.  
84.  
85.  
86.  
87.  
88.  
89.  
90.  
91.  
92.  
93.  
94.  
95.  
96.  
97.  
98.  
99.  
100.

Counsellor <sup>6</sup>, 'The mighty God, The  
'everlasting Father', 'The Prince of  
Peace.

7 Of the increase of his government and  
peace <sup>7</sup> there shall be no end, upon the  
throne of David, and upon his kingdom,  
to order it, and to establish it <sup>8</sup> with  
judgment and with justice <sup>9</sup> from hence-  
forth even for ever. The seal of the  
Lord of hosts will perform this.

8 The Lord sent a word into Jacob,  
and it was lighted upon Israel.

9 And all the people shall know, even  
Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria,  
that say in the pride and stoutness of  
heart,

10 The bricks are fallen down, but we  
will build with hewn stones: the syc-  
mores are cut down, but we will change  
them into cedars.

11 Therefore the Lord <sup>11</sup> shall set up  
the adversaries of <sup>12</sup> Benin against him,  
and <sup>13</sup> join his enemies together <sup>14</sup>.

12 The Syrians <sup>15</sup> before, and the Philis-  
tines behind <sup>16</sup>; and they shall devour  
Israel <sup>17</sup> with open mouth. <sup>18</sup> For all this  
his anger is not turned away, but his  
hand is stretched out still.

13 <sup>19</sup> For <sup>20</sup> the people turneth not unto  
him that smiteth them, neither do they  
seek the Lord of hosts.

14 Therefore the Lord will cut off from  
Israel head and tail, branch and rush,  
in one day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he is  
the head; and the prophet that teacheth  
lies, he is the tail.

16 For <sup>21</sup> the leaders of this people  
cause them to err; and <sup>22</sup> they that are led  
of them are <sup>23</sup> destroyed.

17 Therefore the Lord <sup>24</sup> shall have no  
joy in their young men, neither shall have  
mercy on their fatherless and widows:  
for every one is an <sup>25</sup> hypocrite and an  
evildoer, and every mouth speaketh <sup>26</sup> folly.  
For all this his anger is not turned  
away, but his hand is stretched out still.

18 <sup>27</sup> For wickedness <sup>28</sup> burneth as the  
fire: it shall devour the briars and thorns,  
and shall kindle in the thickets of the  
forest, and <sup>29</sup> shall mount up like  
the lifting up of <sup>30</sup> smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the Lord of  
hosts <sup>31</sup> in the land darkened, and the  
people shall be as the fuel of the fire:  
no man shall spare his brother.

20 And he shall <sup>32</sup> snatch on the right  
hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat  
on the left hand, and they shall not  
be satisfied: <sup>33</sup> they shall eat every man  
the flesh of his own arm.

21 Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim,  
Manasseh: and they together shall be  
against Judah. For all this his anger  
is not turned away, but his hand is  
stretched out still.

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The use of tyrants & Assyria, the rod of  
hypocrites, for his pride shall be broken. 20 A  
remnant of Israel shall be saved. 24 Israel is  
comforted with promise of deliverance from  
Assyria.

WOE unto them that decree unright-  
eous decrees, and <sup>1</sup> that write  
grievousness which they have prescribed;  
2 To turn aside the needy from judg-

ment, and to take away the right from  
the poor of my people, that widows may

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 715.

2 Kings 19.  
23.

† Heb. from  
the east  
and west  
to the  
west.

† Heb.  
number.

See  
2 Kin. 14. 7.  
3 Chron.  
20. 20.

ch. 7. 3.

2 Sam. 9. 27.

ch. 6. 13.

† Heb. in,  
or, among.

ch. 20. 23.

† Or, in.

ch. 20. 23.

2 Sam. 9. 27.

2 Sam. 9. 28.

ch. 47. 6.

† Or, but he  
shall lift up  
his staff.

ch. 14. 26.

ch. 54. 7.

2 Sam. 11. 23.

2 Kings 19. 23.

† Judg. 7. 25.

ch. 14. 26.

ch. 14. 26.

ch. 14. 26.

† Heb. shall  
renew.

Ps. 105. 15.

2 Sam. 9. 24.

1 John 2. 20.

1 Sam. 13. 23.

1 Sam. 11. 4.

† Heb. Cry  
about with  
the voice.

1 Sam. 25. 44.

† Judg. 18. 7.

1 John 21. 14.

1 John 21. 14.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

1 Sam. 22. 1.

it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briars in one day;

18 And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when 19 a standardbearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

20 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall more again stay upon him that smote them: but shall stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, in truth.

21 The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

22 For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

23 For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite 25 thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

25 For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

26 And the Lord of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Midian at the rock of Oreb: and as his rod was upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

28 He is come to Aloth, he is passed to Migron; at Michmas he hath laid up his baggage: over the passage they have taken up their lodging at Geba; Ramah is afraid; Gibeon of Saul is led.

29 As yet say thy voice, O daughter of Gallim: because it to be heard unto Laish, O poor Anathoth.

30 Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim gather themselves to see.

31 As yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shall shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

32 Behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

33 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

VAR. REWD. — 16 F. 18. garden-land. — 17 it. — 18 a sick man pith away. Bw. &c. — 19 F. 21. Lit. God the mighty one. So Ch. 9. 6. — 20 F. 22. but. — 21 consumption is strictly decided upon, overflowing. — 22 F. 23. YARWAM (Ex. 6. 8). — 23 doth work consumption, and the strict decision. — 24 F. 24. when he smiteth. — 25 F. 25. (shall be turned) to. — 26 F. 27. burst by reason of fat. Bw. &c. — 27 F. 28. i.e. baggage. — 28 F. 29. through. — 29 F. 30. hearth, O Laish. — 30 Or, Aniyah? (i.e. Bethany?) Anathoth. Hl. Gr. — 31 F. 31. save their goods by fight. — 32 F. 32. to day, shaking. — 33 F. 34. majestic.

VAR. REWD. — F. 27. β from off your shoulders, Sept. Lo. — F. 30. β answer her, O Anathoth! Pesh. Lo. Bw. Ch. (p.c.)

## CHAPTER 11.

1 The peaceable kingdom of the Branch out of the root of Jesse. 10 The victorious restoration of Israel, and vocation of the Gentiles.

AND there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2 And the spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord:

3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

4 But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

6 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice's den.

9 They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

10 And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Patros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

13 The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them.

15 And the Lord shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dryshod.

16 And there shall be an highway for

VAR. REWD. — Chap. 11. 1 F. 1. stock. — F. 3. he shall smell a sweet savour. Ge. Hi. De. or, he shall draw his breath. Bw. Meier. Naeg. Ch. — F. 3. 4. give sentence. — F. 8. eyeball of the basilisk. — F. 10. it shall come to pass (that) the root. — F. 11. resting-place. — F. 11. Or, coats. — F. 13. Or, vexatious in. Ge. Bw. Kx. — F. 15. Lit. lay under a ban. But see Var. Read. — 11 into seven channels.

VAR. REWD. — Chap. 11. F. 15. β dry up, Sept. Pesh. Turp. Vulg. Lo. Diestel.



Before  
CH XIII  
cf. 712.1 ch. 15. 12.  
Ezek. 31. 14.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

1 ch. 22.

7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing.

8 Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou also become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viola: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.

15 Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened not the house of his prisoners;

18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of 17 those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcass trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the seed of widows shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with 13 cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew: saith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a possession for the bitter, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke

depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that king Ahas died was this burden.

29 Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a scorpion, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.

30 And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and none shall be alone in his appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

## CHAPTER 15.

## The lamentable state of Moab.

THE burden of Moab. Because in the night Ar of Moab is laid waste, and brought to silence; because in the night Kir of Moab is laid waste, and brought to silence;

He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over Medeba: on all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut off.

In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, weeping abundantly.

And Heshbon shall cry, and Elealeh: their voice shall be heard even unto Jahas: therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

My heart shall cry out for Moab; his fugitives shall flee unto Zoar, a haven of three years old: for by the mounting up of Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Horonaim they shall raise up a cry of destruction.

For the waters of Nimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing. Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the willows.

For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Eglaïm, and the howling thereof unto Beer-elim.

For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

Before  
CH XIII  
cf. 712.

e 3 Chr. 20.

Job 9. 12.

e 23. 13.

Ps. 32. 11.

Prov. 19. 21.

e 21. 30.

ch. 43. 13.

Dan. 4. 21.

30.

e Kings 15.

e 20. 725.

e 2 Chr. 26.

6.

1 Or, adder.

e Kings 15.

6.

1 Or,

shall not be alone.

1 Or,

assemblies.

e Ps. 87. 1, 2.

e 1/18. 16.

1 Or,

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

e 1/18. 16.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>a</sup> V. 8. cometh.—<sup>b</sup> Ps. 9, 11, 15. Sheol.

—<sup>c</sup> V. 8. shades.—<sup>d</sup> bell-wethers, *Kay* (lit. he-goats).

—<sup>e</sup> V. 11. psalteries.—<sup>f</sup> maggot, *Kay*.—<sup>g</sup> V. 12.

hitting One.—<sup>h</sup> 11 lay low.—<sup>i</sup> V. 13. assembly.

—<sup>j</sup> V. 13. recesses.—<sup>k</sup> V. 15. art.—<sup>l</sup> V. 16. Omst.

—<sup>m</sup> V. 17. released not his prisoners homewards.

—<sup>n</sup> V. 19. wrapped up (as in a winding-sheet).

—<sup>o</sup> Summ.—<sup>p</sup> V. 21. Or, adversaries, *Targ. Ge. Kx.*

—<sup>q</sup> V. 22. offshoot and offspring.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>r</sup> Ps. 19, 20.  $\beta$  as a carcass trodden

under foot. Those that are gone down to the

sees of the pit, with those shalt thou not be

led, *Sw.*—<sup>s</sup> V. 21.  $\beta$  heape, i.e. ruins, *Ht. Ch. (L.)*;

tribe ones, *Sw.* (two letters inserted).

VAR. REVD.—<sup>a</sup> V. 28. oracle (ch. 13. 1).—<sup>b</sup> V. 29.

entire Philistia.—<sup>c</sup> basiliak.—<sup>d</sup> flying.—<sup>e</sup> V. 31.

faint, O Philistia, all of thee.—<sup>f</sup> There shall be no

stragglers in his troops.—<sup>g</sup> Chap. 15. 1 V. 1. oracle:

so always.—<sup>h</sup> Or, Yea, Ge. *Ht. Ch.*—<sup>i</sup> V. 2.

howlth. (The future in v. 2-7 should be perfecta

or presents).—<sup>j</sup> V. 3. broad places.—<sup>k</sup> V. 5. (and)

the third Eglath, *Sw. Kx. Ch.*—<sup>l</sup> V. 6. herbage.

—<sup>m</sup> V. 7. torrent.—<sup>n</sup> V. 9. are.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>o</sup> Chap. 14. V. 32.  $\beta$  nations, *Sep. Pesh.*

*Targ. Gr. Ch.*—<sup>p</sup> Chap. 15. V. 5.  $\beta$  So *Targ. Ge. Sw. Nary.*

*Ch.*; bars (i.e. defences) reached, *consp. points*,  *Vulg. Del.*

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 72.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 Moab is exhorted to yield obedience to Christ's kingdom. 6 Moab is threatened for her pride. 8 The prophet bewails her. 13 The judgment of Moab.

SEND ye the  $\beta$  lamb to the ruler  $\beta$  of the land  $\beta$  from  $\beta$  Sela to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion.

2 For it shall be, that, as  $\alpha$  a wandering bird  $\beta$  (cast out of the nest), so the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of  $\beta$  Arnon.

3  $\dagger$  Take counsel,  $\beta$  execute judgment; make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

4  $\beta$  Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab;  $\beta$  be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the  $\dagger$  extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth,  $\dagger$  the oppressors are consumed out of the land.

5 And  $\beta$  in mercy  $\beta$  shall the throne be established; and  $\beta$  he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David,  $\beta$  judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.

6  $\dagger$  We have heard of the  $\beta$  pride of Moab;  $\beta$  as is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath;  $\beta$  but his lies shall not be so.

7 Therefore shall Moab  $\beta$  howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the foundations of Kir-hareseth shall ye  $\beta$  mourn; surely they are  $\beta$  stricken.

8 For  $\beta$  the fields of Heshbon languish, and  $\beta$  the vine of Sibmah;  $\beta$  the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof; they  $\beta$  are come even unto Jaser: they wandered through  $\beta$  the wilderness, her branches  $\beta$  are  $\beta$  stretched out, they  $\beta$  are gone  $\beta$  over the sea.

9 Therefore  $\beta$  I will bewail with the weeping of Jaser the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears,  $\beta$  O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for  $\beta$  the abounding for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest  $\beta$  is fallen.

10 And  $\beta$  gladness is taken away, and joy out of the  $\beta$  plentiful field  $\beta$ ; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore  $\beta$  my bowels shall sound like a harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-hareseth.

12  $\dagger$  And it shall come to pass,  $\beta$  when it is seen that Moab is weary on  $\beta$  the high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail  $\beta$ .

13 This is the word that the Lord hath spoken concerning Moab  $\beta$  since that time  $\beta$ .

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 16.  $\beta$  V. 1. lambs.— $\beta$  V. 2. wandering birds, a scattered nest.— $\beta$  V. 3. make a decision.— $\beta$  V. 5. through.— $\beta$  there shall sit upon it in continuance in the tent of David a judge, both seeking right, and ready in justice.— $\beta$  V. 6. the untruth of his babbling.— $\beta$  V. 7. Or, raisin-cakes, Ev. De. Ca.— $\beta$  being sorely.— $\beta$  V. 8. Or, whose choice branches overcame the lords of nations. Lo. Hi. De. Ca.— $\beta$  reached....strayed into.— $\beta$  V. 9. went.— $\beta$  V. 9. upon thy fruitage and upon thy vintage the shout of battle.— $\beta$  V. 10. garden-land.— $\beta$  V. 12. when Moab appeareth when he wearied himself, &c., and cometh, &c., that he shall not prevail, Ge. Hi. De. Or., and prevailth not (or, but is not able, Ev.), (then shall Moab be ashamed of Chemosh, and turn unto YAHWEH), Ev. Ca. (Latter words restored from Jer. 48. 13).

— $\beta$  V. 13. heretofore.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16.  $\beta$  V. 1.  $\beta$  does (Ps. 73. 10), ye rulers, Gr. (conjecture).— $\beta$  V. 4.  $\beta$  So ewel-points, Vulg. Vir. nra. Dr.: Let the outcasts of Moab dwell with thee, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Lo. Ge. Hi. Ev. Ca. (pts.).

14 But now the Lord hath spoken, saying, Within three years,  $\beta$  as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and feeble.

## CHAPTER 17.

1 Syria and Israel are threatened. 6 A remnant shall forsake idolatry. 9 The east of Israel's enemies.

THE burden of Damascus. Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Aroer are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and  $\beta$  none shall make them afraid.

3 The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall be as the glory of the children of Israel, saith the Lord of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and  $\beta$  the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

5 And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and respecteth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Mesphaim.

6  $\dagger$  Yet  $\beta$  gleanings grapes  $\beta$  shall be left  $\beta$  in it, as the shaking  $\beta$  of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the  $\beta$  outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the Lord God of Israel.

7 At that day shall a man  $\beta$  look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands; neither shall respect that which his fingers have made, either the  $\beta$  groves, or the images.

9  $\dagger$  In that day shall his strong cities be as  $\beta$  a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch,  $\beta$  which  $\beta$  they left  $\beta$  because of the children of Israel: and there shall be desolation.

10 Because thou hast forgotten  $\beta$  the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore  $\beta$  shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and  $\beta$  shalt set it with strange slips:

11 In the day  $\beta$  shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning  $\beta$  shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: but the  $\beta$  harvest shall be  $\beta$  a heap  $\beta$  in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12  $\dagger$   $\beta$  Woe to  $\beta$  the multitude of many people, which  $\beta$  make a noise  $\beta$  like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters!

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall rebuke them, and they shall see far off, and  $\beta$  shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like  $\beta$  a rolling thing  $\beta$  before the whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he is not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 God in care of his people will destroy the idols, &c. 7 An access thereby shall grow unto the church.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 17.  $\beta$  V. 1. Oracles.— $\beta$  V. 6. gleanings.— $\beta$  thereof, as at the striking— $\beta$  branches of the fruit-tree.— $\beta$  V. 8. Asherah.— $\beta$  V. 9. the forsaken tract (Ch. 6. 12) of the wood land and the summit, Ge. Hi. De. Ev.— $\beta$  and forsook.— $\beta$  V. 10. 11. didst.— $\beta$  V. 11. Or, harvest of the harvest (shall be), De. Ev. Ca.: or, vest shall see, Ge. Hi. Ev.— $\beta$  V. 12. Ah— $\beta$  murmuring.— $\beta$  V. 13. whirling dust.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 72.

ch. 16.  
10.  
not comp.

ch. 70.  
1. Jer. 48.  
2. Jer. 48.  
3. Jer. 48.  
4. Jer. 48.  
5. Jer. 48.  
6. Jer. 48.  
7. Jer. 48.  
8. Jer. 48.

ch. 16.

Jer. 48.

ch. 70.  
ch. 16.

Jer. 48.

Or, as  
Lange.

Ps. 13.

Or, as  
Lange.

Or, as  
Lange.

Or, as  
Lange.

Or, as  
Lange.

Or, as  
Lange.

488



Before  
CH 18 T  
car. 714.

y Ps. 100. 3.  
ch. 79. 23.  
Hosea 5. 23.  
Ephes 2. 10.

a 2 Kings 16.  
17.

† Heb.  
by the hand  
of Isaiah.

2 Zech. 13. 4.  
1 Sam. 19.  
24.

† Mic. 1. 8.  
11.

† Heb.  
the captivity of  
Egypt.

2 Sam. 10.  
4.

ch. 2. 17.  
Jer. 13. 23.  
26.

† Mic. 1. 11.  
y Heb.  
nakedness.

2 Kings 16.  
21.

ch. 20. 5, 7.  
26. 6.

† Or.  
country.  
Jer. 47. 4.

saying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance.

## CHAPTER 20.

A type prefiguring the shameful captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.

IN the year that 1 Tartan came unto 1 Ashdod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him,) and fought against Ashdod, and took it;

2 At the same time spake the Lord 3 by Isaiah the son of Amos, saying, Go and loose 4 the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, 5 walking naked and barefoot.

3 And the Lord said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years 4 for a sign and 5 wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia;

4 So shall the king of Assyria lead away 1 the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, 2 even with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.

5 And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their glory.

6 And the inhabitant of this 2 1ale shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we 4 flee for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and how shall we escape?

## CHAPTER 21.

1 The prophet, bewailing the captivity of his people, seeth in a vision the fall of Babylon by the Medes and Persians. 11 Edom, scorning the prophet, is moved to repentance. 13 The set time of Arabia's calamity.

THE 1 burden of the desert of the sea. As 2 whirlwinds in the south pass through; so it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.

2 A 1 grievous vision is declared unto me; 3 the 2 treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, 4 and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam: besiege, O Media; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore 4 are my loins filled with pain: 5 pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I 6 was bowed down 7 at the hearing of it; 8 I 9 was dismayed 10 at the seeing of it.

4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: 7 the night of my pleasure hath he 8 turned into fear unto me.

5 6 Prepare the table, 7 watch in the watchtower; 8 eat, drink; 9 arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 8 And 9 he saw 10 a chariot 11 with a couple of horsemen 12, 13 a chariot 14 of asses, and 15 a chariot 16 of camels; 17 and he hearkened 18 diligently with much heed: 8 And 10 he cried, A lion 12: 9 My lord 10, I stand continually upon the watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward 11 whole nights:

9 And, behold, 12 here cometh 14 15 a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen 16.

a Zech. 9. 16.

† Heb.  
heard.

ch. 23. 1.

ech. 13. 17.  
Jer. 49. 34.

ch. 13. 5.  
2. 16. 11.

ech. 13. 5.

† Or.  
My mind  
wandered.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

† Heb. put.  
Dan. 5. 2.

And he answered and said, 1 Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and 2 all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 3 O my 14 threshing, and the 4 corn of my floor 15: that which I have heard of the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.

11 4 The 5 burden of Dumah, He calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, 17 what of 17 the night? Watchman, 17 what of 17 the night?

12 The watchman said, The morning 15 cometh, and also the night 16: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return, come.

13 4 The 1 burden upon Arabia. In the 15 forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies 7 of Dedanim.

14 20 The inhabitants of the land of Tema 1 brought water to him that was thirsty 20, 8 they prevented with their bread him that thirsted.

15 For they fled 11 from the sword, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, 2 according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of 7 Kedar shall fail:

17 And the residue of the number of 7 archers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar, shall be diminished: for the Lord God of Israel hath spoken 4.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 The prophet lamenteth the invasion of Jewry by the Persians. 5 He reproveh their human wisdom and worldly joy. 15 He prophesieth Shebna's deprivation, 20 and Eliakim, prefiguring the kingdom of Christ, his substitution.

THE 1 burden of the valley of vision. What alleth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the house-tops?

2 Thou that art full of stir, a tumultuous city, 3 a joyous city: thy slain are not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.

3 All thy rulers are fled together, 2 they are bound 1 by the archers: 4 all that are found in thee are bound together, which have fled 3 from far.

4 Therefore said I, Look away from me: 4 I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 For 12 is a day of trouble, and of troubling down, and of perplexity 4 by the Lord God of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.

6 4 And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and 7 Kir 1 uncovered the shield.

7 And 4 it shall come to pass, that 1 thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array 1 at the gate.

8 4 And he discovered the covering of Judah, and 4 thou didst look in that day to the armour 7 of the house of the forest.

9 4 Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool.

10 And ye have numbered the houses of

Before  
CH 18 T  
car. 714.

a Jer. 12. 5.  
Rev. 14. 4.  
2. 22. 2.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 1.  
Jer. 21. 1.

Before CHRIST cir. 712.  
i Neh. 3. 14.  
i See ch. 37. 26.  
i Joel 1. 12.  
i See Rom. 9. 3.  
ch. 14. 1. 14.  
i ch. 36. 12.  
i Cor. 15. 22.  
i ch. 5. 2.  
p 1 Sam. 2. 14.  
Ezek. 36. 13.  
p 2 Kings 18. 21.  
ch. 36. 3.  
i 2 Kings 4. 6.  
i Or, O ha.  
i See 2 Sam. 15. 14.  
i Matt. 22. 50.  
i Or, the LORD who covered thee with an aerial covering, and clothed thee personally, shall now, &c. ver. 14.  
i Heb. the mystery of a man.  
i Beth. 7. 8.  
i Heb. large of towns.  
i 2 Kings 18. 14.  
i Job 12. 14.  
i Rev. 4. 7.  
i Num. 9. 8.  
i Or, instruments of death.  
dr. 712.  
i Jer. 53. 22.  
i ch. 47. 4.  
i Ezek. 36. 13.  
i Jer. 1. 2.  
i Amos 1. 9.  
i Ezek. 9. 4.  
i See 12. 14.  
i Heb. silent.  
Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall.  
11 Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.  
12 And in that day did the Lord God of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:  
13 And behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: let us eat and drink; for to-morrow we shall die.  
14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the Lord of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord God of hosts.  
15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto Shebna, which is over the house, and say,  
16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, as he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, and that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock?  
17 Behold, the Lord will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee.  
18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy lord's house.  
19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down.  
20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant Elishakim the son of Hilkiah:  
21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.  
22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.  
23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.  
24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.  
25 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for the Lord hath spoken it.  
Before CHRIST cir. 712.  
i Ezek. 37. 3.  
d ch. 19. 18.  
i ch. 22. 2.  
i Heb. from afar off.  
i See Ezek. 28. 3, 12.  
i Heb. to pollute.  
i Heb. girdle.  
i Or, concerning a merchant-men.  
i Heb. Canaan.  
i Or, strengths.  
i Rev. 18. 22.  
i ver. 1.  
i Pa. 73. 9.  
i ver. 1.  
i Ezek. 37. 23, 30.  
i Heb. it shall be as Tyre as the song of an harlot.  
i Rev. 17. 2.  
i See. 14. 20, 21.  
i Heb. old.

CHAPTER 23.

1 The miserable overthrow of Tyre. 17 Their unhappy return.

THE burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chittim it is revealed to them.

3 Be still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished.  
3 And by great waters the seed of

Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and she is a mart of nations.  
4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins.  
5 As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.  
6 Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

7 Is this your joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth?  
9 The Lord of hosts hath purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.  
10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tarshish: there is no more strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the Lord hath given a commandment against the merchant city, to destroy the strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, pass over to Chittim; there also shalt thou have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chaldeans; this people was not, till the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; and he brought it to ruin.

14 Howl, ye ships of Tarshish: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years shall Tyre be as an harlot.

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the Lord will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

18 And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the Lord: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the Lord, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

CHAPTER 24.

1 The doleful judgments of God upon the land, and a remnant shall joyfully praise him in his judgments which advance his kingdom.

BEHOLD, the Lord maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant,

VAR. RECD.—V. 3. Omit.—so that she became.—V. 4. I have not travelled.—brought.—have I nourished.—V. 5. When the report cometh to Egypt, they shall.—V. 10. The Nile.—the girdle is gone.—V. 12. virgin-daughter.—V. 13. So Ge. Hi. ('it'—the land); or, is no more; Asahur hath appointed it for desert-beasts, Ch. (or, ... for a wilderness, Be.)—V. 15. fare as in the song of the.—V. 18. stately.—Chap. 24. V. 1. Or, land, Lo. Ge. Hi. Kn.: so throughout.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 23. V. 13. β Canaanites, &c. Schr. Ch. (formerly); Chittim, Meir.

VAR. RECD.—V. 11. basin.—V. 15. deputy (H. sociate).—V. 17. hurl thee violently, O man, Hi. ch. 47. 4. hurl thee with a manly throw, Ge. De.—erect thee lightly.—V. 18. roll thee up.—thou shame.—V. 21. bind.—V. 23. peg.—V. 23. seat of honour.—Chap. 23. V. 1. oracle.—V. 2. 6. Rather, sea-coast.—V. 3. on great waters was.

Before CHRIST cir. 712.  
i Ezek. 37. 3.  
d ch. 19. 18.  
i ch. 22. 2.  
i Heb. from afar off.  
i See Ezek. 28. 3, 12.  
i Heb. to pollute.  
i Heb. girdle.  
i Or, concerning a merchant-men.  
i Heb. Canaan.  
i Or, strengths.  
i Rev. 18. 22.  
i ver. 1.  
i Pa. 73. 9.  
i ver. 1.  
i Ezek. 37. 23, 30.  
i Heb. it shall be as Tyre as the song of an harlot.  
i Rev. 17. 2.  
i See. 14. 20, 21.  
i Heb. old.  
dr. 712.  
i Heb. personally face thereof.  
i Or, prince.  
i Hosai 4. 9.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 712.

1 Es. 7. 12.  
12.

so with his master; <sup>4</sup> as with the maid, so with her mistress; <sup>5</sup> as with the buyer, so with the seller; <sup>6</sup> as with the lender, so with the borrower; <sup>7</sup> as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

<sup>8</sup> The <sup>9</sup> land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the Lord hath spoken this word.

<sup>4</sup> The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, <sup>†</sup> the haughty people of the earth do languish.

† Heb. the  
height of  
the pop. etc.

1 Gen. 2. 17.  
Num. 32. 23.

<sup>5</sup> The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, <sup>6</sup> changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

1 Mal. 4. 6.

<sup>6</sup> Therefore hath <sup>4</sup> the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are <sup>5</sup> desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

1 ch. 14. 8, 9.  
Joel 1. 10, 12.

<sup>7</sup> The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh.

1 Jer. 7. 26.  
2. 16, 9.  
2. 16, 10.  
Ezek. 26. 13.  
Rev. 2. 11.  
Rev. 16. 22.

<sup>8</sup> The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.

<sup>9</sup> They shall not drink wine with a song; strongly drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

<sup>10</sup> The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

<sup>11</sup> There is a crying <sup>†</sup> for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.

1 ch. 17. 5, 6.

<sup>12</sup> In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten <sup>13</sup> with destruction.

<sup>13</sup> When thus it shall be <sup>14</sup> in the midst of the <sup>15</sup> land among the <sup>16</sup> people, <sup>17</sup> there shall be as the shaking <sup>18</sup> of an olive tree, and as <sup>19</sup> the gleanings grapes <sup>20</sup> when the vintage is done.

<sup>14</sup> They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the Lord, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

1 Or.  
wailings.

1 Mal. 1. 11.

† Heb. wailing.

† Heb. Learn-

ness to me,

or, My

secret to me.

1 Jer. 5. 11.

1 Rev. 1. 11.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

1 Rev. 17. 17.

<sup>15</sup> Wherefore glorify ye the Lord in the <sup>16</sup> <sup>†</sup> fires, even <sup>17</sup> the name of the Lord God of Israel in the <sup>18</sup> isles of the sea.

<sup>16</sup> From the <sup>†</sup> uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, <sup>17</sup> even glory to the righteous <sup>18</sup>. But I said, <sup>19</sup> My leanness, my leanness <sup>20</sup> <sup>†</sup> was unto me! <sup>21</sup> the <sup>22</sup> treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously <sup>23</sup>; yea, the <sup>24</sup> treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously <sup>25</sup>.

<sup>17</sup> Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

<sup>18</sup> And it shall come to pass, that he who shall flee from the noise of the fear shall fall from the pit, and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for the windows <sup>19</sup> from on high <sup>20</sup> are open, and <sup>21</sup> the foundations of the earth do shake.

<sup>19</sup> The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

<sup>20</sup> The earth shall <sup>21</sup> reel to and fro <sup>22</sup>

VAR. RECD.—<sup>2</sup> Ps. 3. 13. Or, earth. *Sw. De. Ch.*—<sup>3</sup> V. 5. violated.—<sup>4</sup> V. 6. a.—<sup>5</sup> punished (*lit. dealt with as trespassers*).—<sup>6</sup> V. 10. It is broken down, a city of solitude (same word as 'waste' in Gen. 1. 1), *Ch.*—<sup>7</sup> V. 11. because of the wine (*i.e.* vineyards) in the fields (or without), *Sw. Ks. De. Ch.*—<sup>8</sup> V. 12. to ruins.—<sup>9</sup> V. 13. For so shall it be.—<sup>10</sup> people.—<sup>11</sup> as at the striking.—<sup>12</sup> at the grape-gleanings.—<sup>13</sup> V. 14. (But these), *Lo.*—<sup>14</sup> V. 15. Perhaps, east countries (*i.e.* lights), *Ge. Ew. De. But see Var. Read.*—<sup>15</sup> Or, coasts, *Sw. Ch.*—<sup>16</sup> V. 16. (saying), Splendid is the lot of the righteous, *Ch.*—<sup>17</sup> Misery, misery (*lit. pining*) is my lot, *Ch.*—<sup>18</sup> barbarous... barbarously.—<sup>19</sup> V. 18. on high (= of heaven).—<sup>20</sup> V. 20. stagger.

VAR. RECD.—*Chap. 24. V. 15. β coasts, Sept. Lo. Hl. Ch. (1).*

like a drunkard, and shall <sup>23</sup> be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

<sup>21</sup> And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall <sup>†</sup> punish the host of the high ones <sup>22</sup> that are <sup>23</sup> on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

<sup>22</sup> And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the <sup>23</sup> pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be <sup>†</sup> visited.

<sup>23</sup> Then the <sup>†</sup> moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the Lord of hosts shall <sup>†</sup> reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and <sup>†</sup> before his <sup>24</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>488</sup>



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 725

See ch. 17.  
2.  
28. 14.

Deut. 28.  
28.  
ch. 1. 2.  
Jer. 8. 7.

Deut. 28.  
14.  
ch. 48. 1, 7.  
28. 24. 5, 21,  
24.

ch. 4. 11.  
Jer. 26.  
21.

ch. 11. 14.  
21.

ch. 725.  
1. ver. 2.  
1. ver. 4.

† Heb.  
brother.

ch. 30. 30.  
Ezek. 13. 11.

1. ver. 1.  
† Heb.  
with feet.

1. ver. 1.  
† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

14 desolate, and the 14 habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: "there shall be the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire: for "it is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and "he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall beat off from the 12 channel of the river unto the 12 stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were 17 ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lord in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 The prophet threateneth Ephraim for their pride and drunkenness. 5 The residue shall be advanced in the kingdom of Christ. 7 He rebuketh their error. 9 The-ir unthankfulness to learn, 14 and their security. 18 Christ the sure foundation is promised. 19 The-ir security shall be tried. 23 They are incited to the consideration of God's discreet providence.

WOE to "the crown of pride, 1 to the drunkards of Ephraim, 2 whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which 3 are on the head of the fat valleys of them that are overcome with wine!

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with 2 the hand.

3 "The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be trodden under feet:

4 And "the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he 4 teareth it up.

5 ¶ In that day shall the Lord of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people.

6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

7 ¶ But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink 6 are out of the way; 7 the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean. 9 ¶ Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand? doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.

10 For precept 11 must be upon precept, precept upon precept; 12 line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

11 For with 11 stammering lips and another tongue 1 will he speak to this people.

12 To whom he said, This is 11 the rest wherewith ye may cease 11 the weary to rest; and this is 11 the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the Lord 13 was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; 14 line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they 14 might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

14 ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the Lord, ye scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with 15 hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: 16 for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

16 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay 16 in Zion for a foundation 16 a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not 16 make haste.

17 Judgment also will I 17 lay to the line 17, and righteousness 17 to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away 17 the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.

18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with 18 hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be 18 trodden down by it.

19 From the time that 19 it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be 19 a vexation only 19 to understand 19 the report.

20 ¶ For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it.

21 For the Lord shall rise up as is mount Perazim, he shall be wroth as is the valley of Gibeon, that he may do his work, 21 his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your hands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord God of hosts 22 a consumption, even determined 22 upon the whole earth.

23 Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the 25 sitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in 25 the principal wheat and the appointed barley 25 and the 25 rice in their 25 place?

26 ¶ For 26 his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him 26.

27 For the 27 sitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the 27 sitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

VAR. REVD.—11 V. 12. the (—your) rest; cause ye.

12 V. 13. Therefore. 13 shall be. 14 may.

15 V. 15. 18. Sheol.—16 V. 16. Perhaps, hasten away, Ge. Hi. He. Do.—17 V. 17. appoint for a rule.

18 for a.—19 V. 19. As often as.—20 nought but shuddering.—21 V. 21. Or, (the) revelation (v. 8.)

22 V. 22. consumption and the strict decision. Comp. ch. 10. 22.—23 V. 23. 27. fennel-flower.—24 V. 24. wheat by rows (?), and barley in the assigned plot, and spelt in the border thereof.—25 V. 25. He correcteth each as is fitting, his God instructing him, Vitrinas, Key, Naag, Ch. (comp. mssgrs.).

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 28. V. 16. 8 So Sept. Kappa, Ch.; I am he that hath laid. Heb. text, He. De. (pts.).—V. 25. 8 wheat and barley, Wellhausen, Ch.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 725

See ch. 17.  
2.  
28. 14.

Deut. 28.  
28.  
ch. 1. 2.  
Jer. 8. 7.

Deut. 28.  
14.  
ch. 48. 1, 7.  
28. 24. 5, 21,  
24.

ch. 4. 11.  
Jer. 26.  
21.

ch. 11. 14.  
21.

ch. 725.  
1. ver. 2.  
1. ver. 4.

† Heb.  
brother.

ch. 30. 30.  
Ezek. 13. 11.

1. ver. 1.  
† Heb.  
with feet.

1. ver. 1.  
† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

† Heb.  
swalloweth.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 725.

Pa. 92. 5.  
Jer. 23. 10.

chr. 712.

Or. 6

Orul, that

is, the lion

a. Esch. 63.

15. 16.

Or.

of the city.

1. Rom. 5.

1.

With

out of the

hands.

a. ch. 5. 19.

1. Heb. p. 99.

a. ch. 23. 5.

a. ch. 23. 5.

1. Job 21. 18.

ch. 17. 14.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

1. ch. 23. 13.

28 <sup>28</sup> Bread-corn  $\beta$  is bruised  $\beta$ ; because <sup>28</sup> he will not ever be threshing it, nor <sup>28</sup> break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen <sup>28</sup>.  
29 This also cometh forth from the Lord of hosts, <sup>29</sup> which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in <sup>29</sup> working.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 <sup>1</sup> God's heavy judgment upon Jerusalem. 7 <sup>7</sup> The unbelief of her enemies. 9 <sup>9</sup> The senselessness, 13 <sup>13</sup> and deep hypocrisy of the Jews. 18 <sup>18</sup> A promise of sanctification to the godly.

1 <sup>1</sup> WOE <sup>1</sup> to <sup>1</sup> Ariel, to Ariel, <sup>1</sup> the city <sup>1</sup> where David <sup>1</sup> dwelt: add ye year to year; let <sup>1</sup> them <sup>1</sup> kill sacrifices <sup>1</sup>.

2 <sup>2</sup> Yet <sup>2</sup> I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: <sup>2</sup> and it shall be unto me <sup>2</sup> as Ariel <sup>2</sup>.

3 <sup>3</sup> And <sup>3</sup> I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and <sup>3</sup> I will raise forts against thee.

4 <sup>4</sup> And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, <sup>4</sup> out of the ground, and thy speech shall <sup>4</sup> whisper out of the dust.

5 <sup>5</sup> Moreover the multitude of thy <sup>5</sup> strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be <sup>5</sup> as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be <sup>5</sup> as an instant suddenly.

6 <sup>6</sup> Thou shalt be visited of <sup>6</sup> the Lord of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire.

7 <sup>7</sup> And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be <sup>7</sup> as a dream of a night vision.

8 <sup>8</sup> It shall even be as when an hungry man dreameth, and behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

9 <sup>9</sup> Stay yourselves, and wonder; <sup>9</sup> cry ye out, and cry <sup>9</sup>: they are drunken, <sup>9</sup> but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

10 <sup>10</sup> For <sup>10</sup> the Lord hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath <sup>10</sup> closed <sup>10</sup> your eyes:  $\beta$  the prophets <sup>10</sup> and your rulers, <sup>10</sup>  $\beta$  the seers <sup>10</sup> hath he covered.

11 <sup>11</sup> And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, saying, <sup>11</sup> Deliver to one that is learned, saying, <sup>11</sup> Read this, I pray thee: <sup>11</sup> he shall say, I cannot; for it is sealed:

12 <sup>12</sup> And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, <sup>12</sup> Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

13 <sup>13</sup> Wherefore the Lord said, <sup>13</sup> Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart

far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by <sup>14</sup> the precept of men:

14 <sup>14</sup> Therefore, behold, <sup>14</sup> I will <sup>14</sup> proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: <sup>14</sup> for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

15 <sup>15</sup> Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the Lord, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

16 <sup>16</sup> Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the <sup>16</sup> work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed <sup>16</sup> say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

17 <sup>17</sup> Is it not yet a turned thing while, and Lebanon shall be <sup>17</sup> little into <sup>17</sup> a fruitful field <sup>17</sup>, and the <sup>17</sup> fruitful field <sup>17</sup> shall be esteemed as a forest?

18 <sup>18</sup> And <sup>18</sup> in that day shall the deaf hear the words of <sup>18</sup> the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

19 <sup>19</sup> The meek also <sup>19</sup> shall increase their joy in the Lord, and <sup>19</sup> the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.

20 <sup>20</sup> For the terrible one is brought to nought, and <sup>20</sup> the scorner is consumed, and all that <sup>20</sup> watch for iniquity are out off:

21 <sup>21</sup> That make <sup>21</sup> a man <sup>21</sup> an offender for a word, and <sup>21</sup> lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just <sup>21</sup> for a thing of nought.

22 <sup>22</sup> Therefore thus saith the Lord, <sup>22</sup> who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 <sup>23</sup> But <sup>23</sup> when he seeth <sup>23</sup>  $\beta$  his children <sup>23</sup>, <sup>23</sup> the work of mine hands, in <sup>23</sup> the midst of him, they shall <sup>23</sup> sanctify my name, and <sup>23</sup> shall fear the God of Israel.

24 <sup>24</sup> They also <sup>24</sup> that erred in spirit <sup>24</sup> shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

## CHAPTER 30.

1 <sup>1</sup> The prophet threateth the people for their confidence in Egypt, 8 and contempt of God's word. 18 God's mercies towards his church. 27 God's wrath, and the people's joy, in the destruction of Assyria.

WOE <sup>1</sup> to the rebellious children, saith the Lord, <sup>1</sup> that take counsel, but not of me; and that <sup>1</sup> cover with a covering <sup>1</sup>, but not of my spirit, <sup>1</sup> that they may add sin to sin:

2 <sup>2</sup> That walk to go down into Egypt, and <sup>2</sup> have not asked <sup>2</sup> at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt:

3 <sup>3</sup> Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

4 <sup>4</sup> For his princes were at <sup>4</sup> Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hane.

5 <sup>5</sup> They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 <sup>6</sup>  $\beta$  The burden of the beasts of the south <sup>6</sup>: into the land of trouble and

VAR. READ.—11 V. 14. continue.—12 V. 16. Out on your perverseness! Shall the potter be esteemed as the clay, that the work should .... and that .... should, &c.?—13 V. 17. garden-land.—14 V. 18. a. 15 V. 21. men.—16 V. 23. So *Sw.* (second edition); or, when he, (even) his children, shall see the work of my hands in, *De.*—17 count holy.—Chap. 30. 1 V. 1. weave a web.

VAR. READ.—V. 23.  $\beta$  Omit, *Sw.* (formerly), *Kn.* (gloss).—Chap. 30. V. 6.  $\beta$  Omit, *Ge. Hi. Ev. Kn. Ch.* (inaccurate marginal note).

VAR. READ.—28 V. 28. Is bread-corn crushed? Nay, *Hi. Kn. De.*—28 drive the wheel of his cart and his horses; he doth not crush it.—27 V. 29. wisdom.—Chap. 29. 1 V. 1. *i. e.* God's hon, *Ge. Sw. Hi. Ch.*; or, God's hearth, (formerly *Hi.*) *Kn. De.*—Lit. encompassed—the feasts go round.—2 V. 2. Then.—but.—*i. e.* an Ariel indeed.—7 V. 5. Yet.—8 V. 6. A visitation shall there be from.—9 V. 9. Play the puzzled (now), but ye shall be amazed (then); blind yourselves (now), but ye shall stare blindly (then).—10 V. 10. your eyes, the prophets.

VAR. READ.—V. 23.  $\beta$  is threshed, *Targ. Pesh. Ev. Ch.*—Chap. 29. V. 10.  $\beta$  Omit, *Ge. Hi. Ev. Kn. Ch.* (gloss).

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 715.

(Deut. 8. 15.

1 Jer. 37. 7.

1 Or, to her.  
ver. 16.

ch. 7. 4.  
1 Heb. 2. 2.  
1 Heb. the  
latter day.

1 Deut. 28.

ch. 1. 4.  
ver. 1.

1 Jer. 11. 31.  
Amos 2. 13.

1 Jer. 11. 31.  
Amos 2. 13.

1 Kings  
21. 12.

1 Mic. 2. 11.

1 Or, friend.

1 Ps. 68. 3.

1 ch. 20. 5.

1 Jer. 19. 11.

1 Heb. the  
bottle of  
potters.

1 ver. 7.  
ch. 7. 4.

1 Matt. 23.  
27.

1 Lev. 26. 8.  
Deut. 28. 23.

1 Jer. 23. 10.  
Josh. 23. 10.

1 Or, a tree  
bearing  
branches,  
or, a branch;  
or, a meat.

1 Ps. 12. 12.  
1 Jer. 17. 7.

1 ch. 65. 9.

1 Kings 22.  
27.

1 Ps. 127. 2.

1 Or,  
oppression.

1 Ps. 74. 9.  
Amos 6. 11.

anguish, from whence come the young  
and old lion<sup>2</sup>, the viper and fiery  
serpent, they will carry<sup>3</sup> their riches up-  
on the shoulders of young asses, and their  
treasures upon the bunches of camels, to  
a people that shall not profit them.

7 For the Egyptians shall help in  
vain, and to no purpose: therefore have  
I cried concerning this, Their strength  
is to sit still.

8 Now go, write it before them in a  
table, and note it in a book, that it may  
be for the time to come for ever and  
ever:

9 That this is a rebellious people, ly-  
ing children, children that will not hear  
the law of the Lord:

10 Which say to the seers, See not;  
and to the prophets, Prophecy not unto  
us right things, speak unto us smooth  
things, prophecy deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside  
out of the path, cause the Holy One of  
Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One  
of Israel, Because ye despise this word,  
and trust in oppression and perverseness,  
and stay thereon:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to  
you as a breach ready to fall, swelling  
out in a high wall, whose breaking  
cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And the shall break it as the break-  
ing of the potters' vessel that is broken  
in pieces; he shall not spare: so that  
there shall not be found in the bursting of  
it a sherd to take fire from the hearth,  
or to take water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord God,  
the Holy One of Israel; In returning and  
rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and  
in confidence shall be your strength:  
and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee  
upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and  
we will ride upon the swift; therefore  
shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 One thousand shall flee at the re-  
buke of one; at the rebuke of five shall  
ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon  
the top of a mountain, and as an ensign  
on an hill.

18 And therefore will the Lord wait,  
that he may be gracious unto you, and  
therefore will he be exalted, that he  
may have mercy upon you: for the  
Lord is a God of judgment: blessed are  
all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion  
at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no  
more: he will be very merciful unto thee  
at the voice of thy cry; when he  
shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Lord give you the  
bread of adversity, and the water of  
affliction, yet shall not thy teachers  
be removed into a corner any more, but  
thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word  
behind thee, saying, This is the way,  
walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right  
hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of  
thy graven images of silver, and the  
ornament of thy molten images of gold:  
thou shalt cast them away as a men-  
struous cloth; thou shalt say unto it,  
Get thee hence.

23 Then shall he give the rain of thy  
seed, that thou shalt sow the ground  
withal; and bread of the increase of the  
earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous:  
in that day shall thy cattle feed in large  
pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young  
asses that eat the ground shall be clean  
providers, which hath been winnowed  
with the shovel and with the fan.

25 And there shall be upon every  
high mountain, and upon every high  
hill, rivers and streams of waters in the  
day of the great slaughter, when the  
towers fall.

26 Moreover the light of the moon shall  
be as the light of the sun, and the light  
of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the  
light of seven days, in the day that  
the Lord bindeth up the breach of his  
people, and healeth the stroke of their  
wound.

27 Behold, the name of the Lord  
cometh from far, burning with his  
anger, and the burden thereof is  
heavy: his lips are full of indignation,  
and his tongue as a devouring fire:

28 And his breath, as an overflow-  
ing stream, shall reach to the midst  
of the neck, to sift the nations with  
the sieve of vanity: and there shall be  
a bridle in the jaws of the people,  
causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night  
when a holy solemnity is kept; and  
gladness of heart, as when one goeth  
with a pipe to come into the moun-  
tain of the Lord, to the mighty One  
of Israel.

30 And the Lord shall cause his glo-  
rious voice to be heard, and shall shew  
the lighting down of his arm, with the  
indignation of his anger, and with the  
flame of a devouring fire, with scatter-  
ing, and storm, and hailstones.

31 For through the voice of the Lord  
shall the Assyrian be beaten down,  
his high fort shall be smote with a rod.

32 And it is every place where the  
grounded staff shall pass, which the Lord  
shall lay upon him, it shall be with  
tabrets and harps: and in battles of  
shaking will he fight with it.

33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yea,  
for the king it is prepared: he hath  
made it deep and large: the pile thereof  
is fire and much wood; the breath of  
the Lord, like a stream of brimstone, doth  
kindle it.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 The prophet sheweth the counsel folly in trusting  
to Egypt, and forsaking of God. 6 He sheweth  
the fruit of conversion. 8 He sheweth the fall of Assyria.

VAR. READ.—17 F. 22. overlaying.—18 F. 24. so-  
voury (Ht. salted).—19 F. 25. lofty (ch. 57. 7).  
20 rivulets and watercourses (ch. 44. 4), in—21 F. 27.  
in—22 in thick uplifting of smoke. Comp. Judg.  
20. 28.—23 F. 28. his breath is as—24 F. 28. reach-  
ing even to—25 F. 28. annihilation.—26 people—  
27 F. 29. feast.—28 the.—29 F. 30. the bursting (of  
clouds), Gs. Ht. De. Ca.—30 storm of rain—  
31 F. 31. Or, when he (the Lord) shall smite with  
the rod, Ht. De. Ca.—32 every stroke of the  
staff of doom, which, &c. shall.—33 F. 33. a burning  
place (Heb. Tophet) hath been ordered long ago.

VAR. READ.—F. 30. 6 Omit, Sept. Lo. Ge. Ht. Ka.  
Rus. (gloss.)

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 713.

ch. 30. 2.  
Is. 34. 6.  
Is. 34. 17.  
Is. 34. 18.  
Is. 34. 19.  
Is. 34. 20.  
Is. 34. 21.  
Is. 34. 22.

Is. 34. 23.  
Is. 34. 24.  
Is. 34. 25.  
Is. 34. 26.  
Is. 34. 27.  
Is. 34. 28.  
Is. 34. 29.  
Is. 34. 30.

Is. 34. 31.  
Is. 34. 32.  
Is. 34. 33.  
Is. 34. 34.  
Is. 34. 35.  
Is. 34. 36.  
Is. 34. 37.  
Is. 34. 38.

Is. 34. 39.  
Is. 34. 40.  
Is. 34. 41.  
Is. 34. 42.  
Is. 34. 43.  
Is. 34. 44.  
Is. 34. 45.  
Is. 34. 46.

Is. 34. 47.  
Is. 34. 48.  
Is. 34. 49.  
Is. 34. 50.  
Is. 34. 51.  
Is. 34. 52.  
Is. 34. 53.  
Is. 34. 54.

Is. 34. 55.  
Is. 34. 56.  
Is. 34. 57.  
Is. 34. 58.  
Is. 34. 59.  
Is. 34. 60.  
Is. 34. 61.  
Is. 34. 62.

Is. 34. 63.  
Is. 34. 64.  
Is. 34. 65.  
Is. 34. 66.  
Is. 34. 67.  
Is. 34. 68.  
Is. 34. 69.  
Is. 34. 70.

Is. 34. 71.  
Is. 34. 72.  
Is. 34. 73.  
Is. 34. 74.  
Is. 34. 75.  
Is. 34. 76.  
Is. 34. 77.  
Is. 34. 78.

Is. 34. 79.  
Is. 34. 80.  
Is. 34. 81.  
Is. 34. 82.  
Is. 34. 83.  
Is. 34. 84.  
Is. 34. 85.  
Is. 34. 86.

Is. 34. 87.  
Is. 34. 88.  
Is. 34. 89.  
Is. 34. 90.  
Is. 34. 91.  
Is. 34. 92.  
Is. 34. 93.  
Is. 34. 94.

Is. 34. 95.  
Is. 34. 96.  
Is. 34. 97.  
Is. 34. 98.  
Is. 34. 99.  
Is. 34. 100.  
Is. 34. 101.  
Is. 34. 102.

Is. 34. 103.  
Is. 34. 104.  
Is. 34. 105.  
Is. 34. 106.  
Is. 34. 107.  
Is. 34. 108.  
Is. 34. 109.  
Is. 34. 110.

Is. 34. 111.  
Is. 34. 112.  
Is. 34. 113.  
Is. 34. 114.  
Is. 34. 115.  
Is. 34. 116.  
Is. 34. 117.  
Is. 34. 118.

Is. 34. 119.  
Is. 34. 120.  
Is. 34. 121.  
Is. 34. 122.  
Is. 34. 123.  
Is. 34. 124.  
Is. 34. 125.  
Is. 34. 126.

WOE to them that go down to Egypt for help; and that stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Lord: Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evil-doers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the Lord shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is helped shall fall down, and they all shall fall together.

For thus hath the Lord spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the Lord of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

As birds flying, so will the Lord of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it.

Turn ye unto him from whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted. For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin.

Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the Lord, whose fire is in Zion, and his furnace in Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER 32.

The blessings of Christ's kingdom. Desolation is foretold. 12. Desolation is promised to succeed.

BEHOLD, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment. And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly.

The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful.

For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the Lord, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

The instruments also of the churl are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right.

But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he stand.

Rise up, ye women that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech: Many days and years I shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and gird sackcloth upon your loins.

They shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers; yea, upon all the houses of joy in the joyous city.

Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks;

Until the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.

And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.

And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;

When it shall hail, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place.

Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth their feet of the ox and the ass.

## CHAPTER 33.

God's judgments against the enemies of the church. 13. The privileges of the godly.

WOE to them that spoil, and that waste not spoiled, and deal treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

O Lord, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

The Lord is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness.

And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of salvation: the fear of the Lord is his treasure.

Behold, thy valiant ones shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.

VAR. REVD.—10 V. 8. to.—11 V. 10. Probably, in a year and some days, *Ev. Ka.*—12 V. 14. *hmm.*—13 *the Mound (Heb. Ophel) and the Watch-tower.*—14 *the caves.*—15 V. 13. *become.*—16 V. 15, 16. *garden-land.*—17 V. 16. *justice.*—18 V. 19. *at the falling of.*—19 V. 20. *Happy.*—20 *Chap. 33.*—21 V. 1. *barbarously.*—22 V. 2. *see.*—23 *are.*—24 V. 4. *is.*—25 *he runneth.*—26 V. 5. *justice.*—27 V. 6. *wealth.*—28 V. 7. *cry.*—29 *weep.*

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 33. V. 7. *the valiant ones.* *Lo. Hi. Ka. Ca. (pts.)* [The vowel-points imply the ungrammatical rendering 'when I appear to them.']

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 713.

Or, be established.  
d Amos 6. 1.  
Is. 34. 1.  
Days above a year.

Heb. the fields of desire.  
ch. 34. 13.  
Isaiah 3. 6.

Or, burning upon, &c.  
ch. 23. 2.  
ch. 27. 10.  
Or, cliffs and watch-towers.  
A Ps. 104. 30.  
Joel 2. 30.  
ch. 29. 17.  
Is. 30. 2.

Is. 31. 18.

ch. 30. 30.  
Is. 30. 11.

Or, and the city shall be utterly ahead.  
ch. 30. 34.

chr. 713.  
ch. 31. 2.  
Is. 3. 10.

ch. 26. 9.

d Ps. 97. 9.

Heb. salvations.  
Or, messengers.  
Is. 31. 15.  
Is. 37.



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 712.

f Job. 1. 6.

s 2 Kings 14.

14. 16. 17.

1 ch. 24. 4.

1 Or, without

any.

1 Ps. 12. 5.

1 Ps. 7. 14.

ch. 20. 4.

1 ch. 2. 14.

1 ch. 20. 1.

1 Ps. 15. 2.

1 Ps. 4. 4.

1 Heb. 14.

1 righteousness.

1 Heb. up-

rightness.

1 Or, delects.

1 Heb.

blends.

1 Ps. 119. 27.

1 Heb.

high, or,

high place.

1 Heb. the

land of far

distance.

1 1 Cor. 1.

32.

1 Heb.

weighty.

2 2 Kings 19.

32.

1 Jer. 50.

10.

1 Or,

ridiculous.

1 Ps. 68. 12.

1 Ps. 46. 5.

1 Ps. 125. 1. 2.

1 ch. 27. 32.

1 ch. 54. 2.

1 Heb. bread

of speech,

or, words.

1 y Jam. 4. 12.

1 Heb.

stretch-

er.

1 Ps. 20. 18.

1 Or, they

have for-

feited.

1 Jer. 50. 20.

1 Ps. 68. 1.

1 Deut. 28. 1.

1 Heb.

the fulness

thereof.

1 Ps. 68. 1.

1 Deut. 28. 1.

1 Heb.

the fulness

thereof.

1 Ps. 68. 1.

1 Deut. 28. 1.

1 Heb.

the fulness

thereof.

1 Ps. 68. 1.

1 Deut. 28. 1.

1 Heb.

the fulness

thereof.

8 The highways he waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed and hewn down: Sharon is like a wilderness; and Bashan and Carmel shake off their fruits.

10 Now will I rise, saith the Lord; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself. 11 Ye shall conceive<sup>10</sup> chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you.

12 And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: as thorns out up shall they be burned in the fire.

13 Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and ye that are near, acknowledge my might.

14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. 15 Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?

16 He that walketh uprightly, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

17 He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

18 Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off.

19 Thine ears shall meditate terror: where is the scribe? where is the recorder? where is he that counted the towers?

20 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, that thou canst not understand.

21 Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

22 But there the glorious Lord will be unto us a place of broad rivers and of streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

23 For the Lord is our judge, the Lord is our lawgiver, the Lord is our king; he will save us.

24 Thy tacklings are loosed; they shall not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

25 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity.

#### CHAPTER 34.

1 The judgments wherewith God revengeth his church. 11 The desolation of her enemies. 16 The certainty of the prophecy.

COME near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the Lord is up-

on all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.

5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the Lord is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bosra, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For it is the day of the Lord's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

11 But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for owls.

14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island; and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl shall also rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 Seek ye out of the book of the Lord, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for by my mouth it hath been commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

#### CHAPTER 35.

1 The joyful flourishing of Christ's kingdom. 3 The weak are encouraged by the virtues and privileges of the gospel.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 34. 1 V. 2. Lit. laid them under the ban (Josh. 8. 9). 2 V. 5. hath been ban. 3 V. 7. wild bulls, Houghton. 4 oxen. 5 V. 11. wasteness (Gen. 1. 2). 6 wilderness (4b.). 7 V. 12. As for the nobles, thereof, none shall be there to proclaim the kingdom, Ge. Br. 8 V. 13. jackals. 9 V. 14. wild cat (?). 10 wolves (?). 11 night fairy, Ch. (Hob. Lilith). 12 V. 15. ATOWDAKE. 13 V. 15, 16. (Text corrupt, Kn. Ruc.)

VAR. READ.—Chap. 34. V. 12. of the kingdom, Weir, Ch. V. 16. 8 his mouth, a few MSS. Feat. Rev. Ol. Kn.; the mouth of the Lord, a few MSS. La.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 712.

1 Jer. 2. 28.

1 Ps. 122. 22.

1 Jer. 2. 7.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.

1 Jer. 2. 12.



Before  
CHRIST  
716.  
2 Kings  
19. 1, &c.

AND <sup>1</sup>it came to pass, when king Hese-  
kiah heard it, that he rent his clothes,  
and covered himself with sackcloth, and  
went into the house of the LORD.  
<sup>2</sup> And he sent Eliakim, who was over  
the household, and Shebna the scribe,  
and the elders of the priests covered  
with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet  
the son of Amos.  
<sup>3</sup> And they said unto him, Thus saith  
Hesekiah, This day is a day of trouble,  
and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for  
the children are come to the birth, and  
there is not strength to bring forth.  
<sup>4</sup> It may be the LORD thy God will  
hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the  
king of Assyria his master hath sent  
to reproach the living God, and will re-  
prove the words which the LORD thy  
God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy  
prayer for the remnant that is left.  
<sup>5</sup> So the servants of king Hesekiah  
came to Isaiah.  
<sup>6</sup> ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus  
saith ye say unto your master, Thus  
saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the  
words that thou hast heard, wherewith  
the servants of the king of Assyria have  
blasphemed me.  
<sup>7</sup> Behold, I will <sup>1</sup>send a blast upon  
him, and <sup>1</sup>he shall hear a rumour, and  
return to his own land; and I will  
cause him to fall by the sword in his  
own land.  
<sup>8</sup> ¶ So Rabshakeh returned, and found  
the king of Assyria warring against  
Lihmah: for he had heard that he was  
departed from Lachish.  
<sup>9</sup> And he heard say concerning Tirha-  
kah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth  
to make war with thee. And when he  
heard it, he sent messengers to Hese-  
kiah, saying,  
<sup>10</sup> Thus shall ye speak to Hesekiah  
king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God,  
in whom thou trustest, deceive thee,  
saying, Jerusalem shall not be given  
into the hand of the king of Assyria.  
<sup>11</sup> Behold, thou hast heard what the  
kings of Assyria have done to all lands  
by destroying them utterly; and shalt  
thou be delivered?  
<sup>12</sup> Have the gods of the nations de-  
livered them which my fathers have  
destroyed, as Goman, and Haran, and  
Reseph, and the children of Eden which  
were in Telassar?  
<sup>13</sup> Where is the king of Hamath, and  
the king of Arphad, and the king of the  
city of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah?  
<sup>14</sup> ¶ And Hesekiah received the letter  
from the hand of the messengers, and  
read it: and Hesekiah went up unto the  
house of the LORD, and spread it before  
the LORD.  
<sup>15</sup> And Hesekiah prayed unto the LORD,  
saying,  
<sup>16</sup> O LORD of hosts, God of Israel,  
that dwellest between the cherubims,  
thou art the God, even thou alone, of  
all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast  
made heaven and earth.  
<sup>17</sup> ¶ Incline thine ear, O LORD, and  
hear: open thine eyes, O LORD, and see:  
and hear all the words of Sennacherib,  
which hath sent to reproach the living  
God.  
<sup>18</sup> Of a truth, LORD, the kings of As-  
syria have laid waste all the nations, and  
their countries,  
<sup>19</sup> And have cast their gods into the  
fire: for they were no gods, but the  
work of men's hands, wood and stone:  
therefore they have destroyed them.  
<sup>20</sup> Now therefore, O LORD our God,

save us from his hand, that all the  
kingdoms of the earth may know that  
thou art the LORD, even thou only.  
<sup>21</sup> ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amos sent  
unto Hesekiah, saying, Thus saith the  
LORD God of Israel, Whereas thou hast  
prayed to me against Sennacherib king  
of Assyria:  
<sup>22</sup> This is the word which the LORD  
hath spoken concerning him; The virgin,  
the daughter of Zion, hath de-  
spised thee, and laughed thee to scorn;  
the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken  
her head at thee.  
<sup>23</sup> Whom hast thou reproached and  
blasphemed? and against whom hast thou  
exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine  
eyes on high? even against the Holy  
One of Israel.  
<sup>24</sup> ¶ By thy servants hast thou re-  
proached the LORD, and hast said, By  
the multitude of my chariots am I come  
up to the height of the mountains, to  
the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut  
down the tall cedars thereof, and the  
choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter  
into the height of his border, and  
the forest of his Carmel.  
<sup>25</sup> I have digged, and drunk water;  
and with the sole of my feet have I  
dried up all the rivers of the be-  
sieged places.  
<sup>26</sup> Hast thou not heard long ago,  
how I have done it; and of ancient  
times, that I have formed it? now  
have I brought it to pass, that thou  
shouldest be to lay waste defended  
cities into ruinous heaps.  
<sup>27</sup> Therefore their inhabitants were  
dismayed and confounded: they were as  
the grass of the field, and as the green  
herb, as the grass on the housetops, and  
as corn blasted before it be grown up.  
<sup>28</sup> But I know thy abode, and thy  
going out, and thy coming in, and thy  
rage against me.  
<sup>29</sup> Because thy rage against me, and  
thy tumult, is come up into mine ears,  
therefore will I put my hook in thy  
nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and  
I will turn thee back by the way by  
which thou camest.  
<sup>30</sup> And this shall be a sign unto thee,  
Ye shall eat this year such as groweth  
of itself; and the second year that  
which springeth of the same: and in  
the third year sow ye, and reap, and  
plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.  
<sup>31</sup> And the remnant that is escaped  
of the house of Judah shall again take  
root downward, and bear fruit upward:  
<sup>32</sup> For out of Jerusalem shall go forth  
a remnant, and they that escape out  
of mount Zion: the seal of the LORD  
of hosts shall do this.  
<sup>33</sup> Therefore thus saith the LORD con-  
cerning the king of Assyria, He shall not  
come into this city, nor shoot an arrow  
there, nor come before it with shields,  
nor cast a bank against it.  
<sup>34</sup> By the way that he came, by the  
same shall he return, and shall not come  
into this city, saith the LORD.  
<sup>35</sup> For I will defend this city to save  
it for mine own sake, and for my ser-  
vant David's sake.  
<sup>36</sup> Then the angel of the LORD went  
forth, and smote in the camp of the  
Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and  
five thousand: and when they arose

Before  
CHRIST  
716.

Or,  
protection.

Hab.  
found.

Or,  
put a spirit  
into him.

Jer. 49. 23.

Don. 9. 13.

Hab.  
lands.  
Hab.  
given.

Hab. By  
the hand of  
thy servants.

Hab. the  
children of  
the nations  
thereof, and  
the abode of  
the fir trees  
thereof.

Or, the  
great and  
his fruitful  
field.

Or, found  
and cleared.

Or, Hast  
thou not  
heard how I  
have made it  
long ago,  
and formed  
it of ancient  
times?

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

Or, I should  
be ready to  
be kind  
unto thee, and  
defended thee  
from being  
ruined.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 37. 1. V. 7. put (such) a spirit  
in him, that.—2. V. 16. Or, sit upon, H. De. &c.  
—3. V. 17. he hath.

VAR. REND.—4. V. 22. virgin-daughter.—5. V. 24. re-  
cesses.—6. V. 25. his furthest height.—7. V. 26. his garden  
land.—8. V. 26. will I dry.—9. V. 26. canals of Egypt.  
—10. V. 26. that long ago made it, that in ancient  
days I fashioned it?—11. V. 26. in laying.—12. V. 28. And.  
—13. V. 29. recklessness.—14. Or, ring.—15. V. 30.  
the.—16. V. 30. men.

Before  
CHRIST  
712.

early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.  
37 ¶ So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.  
38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Sennacherib his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 38.

1 *Hesekiah, having received a message of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened. 8 The sun went ten degrees backward, for a sign of that promise. 9 His song of thanksgiving.*

IN those days was Hesekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet the son of Amos came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, ¶ Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hesekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the Lord,

3 And said, Remember now, O Lord, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hesekiah wept sore.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord to Isaiah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hesekiah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will defend this city.

7 And this shall be a sign unto thee from the Lord, that the Lord will do this thing that he hath spoken;

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahas, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 ¶ The writing of Hesekiah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

10 I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see the Lord, even the Lord, in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.

12 Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off with pining sickness: from day even to night will thou make an end of me.

13 I reckoned till morning, that, as a lion, so will he break all my bones: from day even to night will thou make an end of me.

14 Like a crane or a swallow, so

did I chatter: I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fail with looking upward: O Lord, I am oppressed; undertake for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done for me: I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O Lord, by these things men live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit: so will thou recover me, and make me to live.

17 Behold, for peace I had great bitterness: but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.

18 For the grave cannot praise thee, death can not celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day: the father to the children shall make known thy truth.

20 The Lord was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the Lord.

21 For Isaiah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay it for a plaster upon the boil, and he shall recover.

22 Hesekiah also had said, What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the Lord?

CHAPTER 39.

1 *Meredach-baladan, sending to visit Hesekiah because of the wonder, hath notice of his treasures. 2 Isaiah, understanding thereof, foretelleth the Babylonian captivity.*

AT that time Merodach-baladan, the son of Beladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present to Hesekiah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

2 And Hesekiah was glad of them, and showed them the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hesekiah shewed them not.

3 ¶ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hesekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hesekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Babylon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hesekiah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Isaiah to Hesekiah, Hear the word of the Lord of hosts:

6 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the Lord.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they

VAR. READ.—17 V. 15. *i.e.* promised.—18 *i.e.* I will walk humbly, *Ge. Hi. Or.* (that) should walk at ease, *De. Ch.*; or, in festal procession (*Ps. 42. 4*), *Ex.*—19 according to, *Hi.*; or, in spite of, *De. Ch.* or, (which should follow) upon, *Ba. De.*—20 V. 16 *i.e.* by such acts of mercy, altogether through them, *De. But see Var. Read.*—21 V. 17. for (my) welfare, *Ge. Ex. De. Kay.*—22 and, *De.*—23 V. 18 are gone.—24 V. 20. Or, *is.*—25 V. 21. And Isaiah said (*see 2 Kings 20. 7. 8.*)—26 V. 22. said.—*Chap. 39. 1 V. 1. a letter (Ch. 37. 14).*

VAR. READ.—V. 16. *So* (through them) hath every one the life of his spirit, *Ex. Hi.*

712.  
a 2 Kings 20.  
1. Ba.  
2 Chron.  
32. 24.  
b 2 Sam. 17.  
32.

† Heb. *How always concerning thy house.*  
c Heb. 12. 14.

† Heb. *with great weeping.*

d ch. 37. 35.  
e 2 Kings 20.  
1. Ba.  
ch. 7. 11.

† Heb. *depress by, and with the sun.*

f Ps. 37. 13.  
g 115. 2.

h Job 7. 4.

i Or, *from the thorn.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 38. 1 V. 3. *i.e.* devoted.—2 V. 8. of the steps (over the space) which it hath gone down on (the clock of) steps of Ahas by reason of the sun, *De. (partly Hi. Ka.)*—3 steps.—4 V. 10. *quiet, Ge. Ex. Ka. De.*—5 Let me go, *Driver* (said in despair)—6 V. 10. 19. 19. Sheol.—7 V. 11. *Heb. YAH.*—8 V. 12. So *Ex. Luz.*; or, habitation, *Lo. Ge. Hi. Ka. De. Ch.*—9 *Lit.* plucked up.—10 joined together, *Targ. Ex. Ge. (in Th.) De.*—11 was going to.—12 V. 12. 13. *i.e.* in a single day.—13 V. 13. So *Ex.*; or, I was patient, *De. Nasp.*—14 Or, was he breaking.—15 V. 14. swift, *Tristram.*—16 crane, *Hi. Ex. De. Tristram.*  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 37. 1 V. 38. *So 2 Kings 19. 37.*—Chap. 38. 1 V. 11. *So Ol. Ex. Hi. Ch. De.* (*transposition*); (place of) ceasing, *Heb. text. Ge. Hi. De. (formerly).*—V. 13. *So* I cried (as a lion, while he was breaking, *see*), *Targ. Lo. Hu. Ch. Gr. (i.)*

Before  
CHRIST  
713.

a ch. 38. 11.  
i Or, *case me.*  
j Job 7. 11.  
k 10. 1.

l Or, *on my peace came great bitterness.*

† Heb. *thou hast loved my soul from the pit.*

a Ps. 6. 5.  
b Ps. 9.  
c 88. 11.  
d 115. 17.  
e Eccl. 9. 10.  
f Deut. 4. 9.  
g 6. 7.  
h Ps. 78. 4. 6.

i 2 Kings 20.  
7.

j 2 Kings 20.  
8.

ch. 712.  
k 2 Kings 20.  
12. &c.

l 2 Chr. 32.  
21.

m Or, *spicery.*

n Or, *jewels.*  
† Heb. *precious, or, invaluables.*

712.

o Jer. 50. 8.

Before  
CHRIST  
712.† Psalmid.  
Dan. 1. 2, 3,  
7.  
† 1 Sa. 3. 18.† ch. 712.  
† Heb. to  
the heart.  
† Or,  
appointed  
time.† See Job 42.  
10.  
† ch. 61. 7.  
† Mat. 3. 3.  
† Mark 1. 3.  
† Luke 3. 4.  
† John 1. 23.  
† Mal. 3. 1.  
† Ps. 66. 4.  
† ch. 69. 2.  
† ch. 66. 2.† Or, a straight  
place.  
† Or, a plain  
place.† Job 14. 2.  
† Ps. 90. 5.  
† 102. 11.  
† 108. 15.† James 1. 10.  
† 1 Pet. 1. 24.  
† ch. 108. 16.  
† John 12. 24.  
† 1 Pet. 1. 23.† Or, O, those  
that tell  
good tidings  
to Zion.  
† ch. 41. 27.  
† 52. 7.† Or, O, those  
that tell  
good tidings  
to Jeru-  
salem.† Or,  
against the  
strong.  
† ch. 59. 16.  
† ch. 59. 18.  
† Rev. 22. 12.† Or, recom-  
pense for  
his work.  
† ch. 40. 4.  
† ch. 49. 10.  
† Eze. 34. 26.  
† 37. 24.† John 10. 11.  
† Heb. 11. 30.  
† 1 Pet. 2. 23.  
† 1. 4.  
† Rev. 7. 17.† Or, that  
give such.  
† Ps. 20. 4.  
† Heb.† A force.  
† Job 21. 22.  
† 26. 22, 23.  
† 1 Cor. 2. 16.† Heb.  
man of his  
counsel.† Heb. made  
him under-  
stand.† Heb.  
under-  
standings?† Heb.  
under-  
standings?† Heb.  
under-  
standings?† Heb.  
under-  
standings?

take away; and † they shall be † eunuchs  
in the palace of the king of Babylon.  
8 Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, † Good  
is the word of the Lord which thou hast  
spoken. He said moreover, † For there  
shall be peace and † truth in my days.

## CHAPTER 40.

1 The promulgation of the gospel. 3 The preach-  
ing of John Baptist. 9 The preaching of the  
apostles. 12 The prophet by the omnipotence of  
God, 18 and his incomparableness, 25 comforteth  
the people.

COMFORT ye, comfort ye my people,  
saith your God.

2 Speak ye † comfortably to Jerusalem,  
and cry unto her, that her † warfare is  
accomplished, that her iniquity is † pardoned:  
1<sup>st</sup> for she † hath received of the  
Lord's hand double<sup>2</sup> for all her † sins.

3 † The voice of him that † crieth in the  
wilderness, † Prepare ye<sup>4</sup> the way of  
the Lord, † make straight in the desert  
a highway for our God.

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and  
every mountain and hill shall be made  
low: † and the † crooked shall be made  
low: † straight, and the rough places † plain:

5 And the glory of the Lord shall be  
revealed, and all flesh shall see it to-  
gether: for the mouth of the Lord  
hath spoken it.

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said,  
What shall I cry? † All flesh is grass,  
and all the goodness thereof is as the  
flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower † fadeth:  
because † the † spirit of the Lord † bloweth  
upon it: surely the people † are grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower † fadeth:  
but † the word of our God shall stand  
for ever.

9 † O Zion, that bringest good tid-  
ings, get thee up into the high mountain;  
† O Jerusalem, that bringest good tid-  
ings, lift up thy voice with strength;  
lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the  
cities of Judah, Behold your God!

10 Behold, the Lord God will come  
with strong † hand, and † his arm shall  
rule for him: behold, † his reward is  
with him, and † his work before him.

11 He shall † feed his flock like a shep-  
herd: he shall gather the lambs with his  
arm, and carry them in his bosom, and  
shall gently lead those † that are with  
young.

12 † Who hath measured the waters  
in the hollow of his hand, and meted  
out heaven with the span, and compre-  
hended the dust of the earth in † a mea-  
sure, and weighed the mountains in  
scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 † Who hath directed the Spirit of the  
Lord, or being † his counsellor hath  
taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and  
who † instructed him, and taught him in  
the path of judgment, and taught him  
knowledge, and shewed to him the way  
of † understanding?

15 Behold, the nations † are as a drop of  
a bucket, and are counted as the small  
dust of the balance; behold, † he taketh  
up the † isles as a very little thing.

16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn,  
nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a  
burial offering.

17 All nations before him † are as † no-  
thing: and † they are counted to him  
like to nothing<sup>11</sup>, and vanity.

18 † To whom then will ye † liken God? or  
what likeness will ye compare unto him?  
19 † The workman melteth<sup>12</sup> a graven  
image<sup>13</sup>, and the goldsmith spreadeth it  
over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 † He that † is so impoverished that he  
hath no oblation<sup>14</sup> chooseth a tree that  
will not rot; he seeketh unto him a  
cunning workman<sup>15</sup> to prepare a graven image,  
that shall not be moved.

21 † Have ye not known? have ye not  
heard<sup>16</sup>? hath it not been told you from  
the beginning? have ye not understood  
from the foundations of the earth?

22 † It is he that sitteth upon the circle  
of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof  
are as grasshoppers; that † stretcheth  
out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth  
them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 That bringeth the † princes to nothing;  
he maketh the judges of the earth as  
vanity.

24 † Yea, they shall not be<sup>17</sup> planted;  
1<sup>st</sup> yea, they shall not be<sup>18</sup> sown: 1<sup>st</sup> yea,  
their stock shall not take<sup>19</sup> root in the  
earth: 1<sup>st</sup> and he shall also blow<sup>17</sup> upon  
them, and they shall wither, and the whirl-  
wind shall take them away as stubble.

25 † To whom then will ye † liken me, or  
shall I<sup>18</sup> be equal? saith the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold  
who hath created these things, that bring-  
eth out their host by number: † he calleth  
them all<sup>19</sup> by names by the greatness of  
his might, for that † he is strong in power;  
not one<sup>20</sup> is faithless.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speak-  
est, O Israel, My way is hid from the  
Lord, and my † judgment is passed over  
from me? God?

28 † Hast thou not known? hast thou  
not heard, that the everlasting God, the  
Lord, the Creator of the ends of the  
earth, fainteth not, neither is weary:  
† there is no searching of his under-  
standings.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to  
them that † are so might he increaseth  
strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be  
weary, and the young men shall utterly  
fall:

31 But they that wait upon the Lord  
shall † renew their strength; they shall  
mount up with wings<sup>21</sup> as eagles; they  
shall run, and not be weary; and they  
shall walk, and not faint.

## CHAPTER 41.

1 God expostulateth with his people, about his  
mercies to the church, 10 about his promise,  
21 and about the vanity of idols.

KEEP silence before me, O † islands;  
and let the † people renew their  
strength: let them come near; then let  
them speak: let us come near together to  
judgment.

2 Who raised up † the righteous men  
from the east, called him to his foot<sup>2</sup>,

16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn,  
nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a  
burial offering.

17 All nations before him † are as † no-  
thing: and † they are counted to him  
like to nothing<sup>11</sup>, and vanity.

18 † To whom then will ye † liken God? or  
what likeness will ye compare unto him?  
19 † The workman melteth<sup>12</sup> a graven  
image<sup>13</sup>, and the goldsmith spreadeth it  
over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 † He that † is so impoverished that he  
hath no oblation<sup>14</sup> chooseth a tree that  
will not rot; he seeketh unto him a  
cunning workman<sup>15</sup> to prepare a graven image,  
that shall not be moved.

21 † Have ye not known? have ye not  
heard<sup>16</sup>? hath it not been told you from  
the beginning? have ye not understood  
from the foundations of the earth?

22 † It is he that sitteth upon the circle  
of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof  
are as grasshoppers; that † stretcheth  
out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth  
them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 That bringeth the † princes to nothing;  
he maketh the judges of the earth as  
vanity.

24 † Yea, they shall not be<sup>17</sup> planted;  
1<sup>st</sup> yea, they shall not be<sup>18</sup> sown: 1<sup>st</sup> yea,  
their stock shall not take<sup>19</sup> root in the  
earth: 1<sup>st</sup> and he shall also blow<sup>17</sup> upon  
them, and they shall wither, and the whirl-  
wind shall take them away as stubble.

25 † To whom then will ye † liken me, or  
shall I<sup>18</sup> be equal? saith the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold  
who hath created these things, that bring-  
eth out their host by number: † he calleth  
them all<sup>19</sup> by names by the greatness of  
his might, for that † he is strong in power;  
not one<sup>20</sup> is faithless.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speak-  
est, O Israel, My way is hid from the  
Lord, and my † judgment is passed over  
from me? God?

28 † Hast thou not known? hast thou  
not heard, that the everlasting God, the  
Lord, the Creator of the ends of the  
earth, fainteth not, neither is weary:  
† there is no searching of his under-  
standings.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to  
them that † are so might he increaseth  
strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be  
weary, and the young men shall utterly  
fall:

31 But they that wait upon the Lord  
shall † renew their strength; they shall  
mount up with wings<sup>21</sup> as eagles; they  
shall run, and not be weary; and they  
shall walk, and not faint.

## CHAPTER 41.

1 God expostulateth with his people, about his  
mercies to the church, 10 about his promise,  
21 and about the vanity of idols.

KEEP silence before me, O † islands;  
and let the † people renew their  
strength: let them come near; then let  
them speak: let us come near together to  
judgment.

2 Who raised up † the righteous men  
from the east, called him to his foot<sup>2</sup>,

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 712.† Dan. 4. 26.  
† Ps. 66. 2.† ver. 18.  
† ch. 66. 4.  
† Acts 17. 29.  
† ch. 41. 4. 7.  
† ch. 12. 24.  
† Jer. 10. 2.  
† Ec.† Heb. in power  
of children.  
† ch. 41. 7.  
† Jer. 10. 4.† Ps. 29. 1.  
† Acts 14. 17.  
† Rom. 1. 23.  
† Ec.† Or,  
from that  
moment, &c.  
† Job 1. 2.  
† ch. 61. 2.  
† ch. 66. 2.  
† 66. 2.  
† Jer. 10. 2.† Job 12. 21.  
† Ps. 107. 29.† ver. 18.  
† Gen. 4. 15.  
† Ec.

† Ps. 107. 4.

† Ps. 147. 5.  
† Rom. 11. 22.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.† Ps. 147. 5.  
† Rom. 11. 22.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.† Ps. 107. 5.  
† Heb.  
change.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 712.

See Gen. 14. 14.  
Act. 26.  
2. 45. 1.

Heb. in peace.  
ver. 26.  
ch. 44. 7.  
2. 45. 10.

ch. 45. 10.  
2. 45. 10.  
2. 45. 12.

Rev. 1. 17.  
2. 28. 12.  
f. ch. 40. 19.

Heb. Be strong.  
ch. 40. 19.  
Or, founder.

Or, the  
nothing.

Or, saying  
of the ruler.  
It is good.

ch. 40. 20.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

Ps. 138. 4.  
ch. 41. 1.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.  
2. 45. 12.

'gave the nations before him, and made  
him rule over kings? he gave them as the  
dust to his sword, and as driven stubble  
to his bow.

3 He pursued them, and passed safely;  
even by the way that he had not gone  
with his feet.

4 'Who hath wrought and done it,  
calling the generations from the begin-  
ning? I the Lord, the 'first, and 'with  
the last; I am he.

5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends  
of the earth were afraid, drew near, and  
came.

6 'They helped every one his neighbour;  
and every one said to his brother, 'Be of  
good courage.

7 'So the carpenter encouraged the  
goldsmith, and he that smootheth with  
the hammer him that smote the anvil,  
saying, It is ready for the soldering;  
and he fastened it with nails, 'that it  
should not be moved.

8 But thou, Israel, art my servant, Jacob  
whom I have 'chosen, the seed of Abra-  
ham my 'friend.

9 'Thou whom I have taken from the  
ends of the earth, and called thee from  
the 'chief men thereof, and said unto  
thee, 'Thou art my servant; I have chosen  
thee, and not cast thee away.

10 'I 'fear thou not; 'for I am with  
thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy  
God; I will strengthen thee; yea, I will  
help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with  
the right hand of my righteousness.

11 Behold, all they that were incensed  
against thee shall be 'ashamed and con-  
founded: they shall be as nothing; and  
'they that strive with thee shall  
perish.

12 'Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not  
find them, even them that contended  
with thee: 'they that war against thee  
shall be as nothing, and as a thing of  
nought.

13 'For I the Lord thy God will hold  
thy right hand, saying unto thee, 'Fear  
not; I will help thee.

14 'Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye  
men of Israel; I will help thee, saith  
the Lord, and thy redeemer, the Holy  
One of Israel.

15 Behold, 'I will make thee a new  
sharp threshing instrument having  
teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains,  
and beat them small, and shalt make  
the hills as chaff.

16 'Thou shalt 'fan them, and the wind  
shall carry them away, and the whirl-  
wind shall scatter them: and thou shalt  
rejoice in the Lord, and 'shalt glory in  
the Holy One of Israel.

17 'When the poor and needy seek water,  
and there is none, and their tongues  
faileth for thirst, I the Lord will hear  
them, 'I the God of Israel will not  
forake them.

18 I will open 'rivers 'in high places',  
and fountains in the midst of the val-  
leys: I will make the 'wilderness a pool  
of water, and the dry land springs of  
water.

19 I will plant in the wilderness the  
cedar, the 'shittah tree, and the myrtle,  
and the oil tree; I will set in the  
desert the fir tree, and the 'pine, and  
the 'box tree together.

20 'That they may see, and know, and  
consider, and understand together, that  
the hand of the Lord hath done this,  
and the Holy One of Israel hath created  
it.

21 'Produce your cause, saith the Lord;

bring forth your strong reasons, saith  
the King of Jacob.

22 'Let them bring them forth, and  
show us what shall happen: let them  
show the former things, what they be,  
that we may 'consider them, and know  
the latter end of them; or declare us  
things for to come.

23 'Shew the things that are to come  
hereafter, that we may know that ye are  
gods: yea, 'do good, or do evil, that we  
may be dimayed, and behold it together.

24 Behold, 'ye are 'of nothing, and your  
work 'of nought: an abomination is he  
that chooseth you.

25 I 'have raised up one from the  
north, and he 'shall come: 'from the  
rising of the sun 'shall he call upon  
my name: and he 'shall 'come upon  
princes as upon mortar, and as the  
potter treadeth clay.

26 'Who hath declared from the begin-  
ning, that we may know? and beforetime,  
that we may say, 'He is righteous? 'yes,  
there is none that sheweth, yea, there is  
none that declareth, yea, there is none  
that heareth your words.

27 'The first 'I shall say to Zion, Be-  
hold, behold them: and I will give to Jeru-  
salem one that bringeth good tidings.

28 'For I beheld, and there was no man;  
even among them, and there was no coun-  
sellor, that when I asked of them, could  
answer a word.

29 'Behold, they are all vanity; their  
works are nothing: their molten images  
are wind and confusion.

## CHAPTER 42.

1 The office of Christ, granted with meekness  
and constancy. 6 God's promise unto him. 10 An  
exhortation to rejoice in his gospel. 17  
He reproeth the people of incredulity.

BEHOLD 'my servant, whom I up-  
hold; mine elect, in whom my soul  
'delighteth; 'I have put my spirit upon  
him: he shall bring forth 'judgment to  
the Gentiles.

2 He shall not cry, nor 'lift up', nor  
cause his voice to be heard in the street.

3 A bruised reed shall he not break,  
and the 'smoking flax shall he not  
'quench: he shall bring forth 'judgment  
unto truth.

4 He shall not fall nor be 'discouraged,  
till he have set 'judgment in the earth:  
'and the isles shall wait for his 'law.

5 'Thus saith God the Lord, 'he that  
created the heavens, and stretched them  
out; 'he that spread forth the earth,  
and that which cometh out of it; 'he  
that giveth breath unto the people upon  
it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

6 'I the Lord have called thee in right-  
eousness, and will hold thine hand, and  
will 'keep thee, and give thee for a  
covenant of the people, for 'a light of  
the Gentiles;

7 'To open the blind eyes, to 'bring  
out the prisoners from the prison, and  
them that sit in 'darkness out of the  
prison house.

8 I am the Lord: that is my name:  
and my 'glory will I not give to another,  
neither my praise to graven images.

VAR. REVD.—10 V. 25. raised.—11 came.—12 both.

13 cometh.—14 Lit. deputies: see Neh. 4. 14.

15 V. 26. He (or, It) is right.—16 V. 27. I the first  
gave as herald of good unto Zion, even unto Jeru-  
salem (one that said), Behold, behold them, De  
Dien. Laus. Ch. (substantially) Hi. Bw.) Or, (I) the  
first (said), Behold, behold them, unto Zion, and  
gave, &c., Lo. Ge. De. Chap. 42. 1 V. 1. 3. 4.

(the) religion, Ch. (substantially) Ge. Bw. De. See 2 Kings 17. 26—28. V. 2. i. e. about. V. 3.  
according unto.—V. 4. teaching. (ch. 2. 4).—V. 6.  
Or, form, Ew. Ch.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 41. V. 25. 3. trample, Targ.  
(one of two renderings), Lo. Laus. (1).

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 712.

ch. 45. 21.

Heb. set  
over them.

ch. 45. 9.  
2. 45. 7. 8.  
2. 45. 9.  
2. 45. 13. 19.

Jer. 10. 5.  
Ch. 115. 8.  
Ch. 44. 9.  
1 Cor. 5. 4.

Or, worse than  
nothing.

Or, worse than  
a viper.

2 Ears 1. 2.  
2 ver. 2.  
Ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

ch. 45. 9.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 712.

Ps. 33. 3.  
2. 40. 3.  
2. 98. 1.  
Ps. 107. 33.  
† Heb.  
the faintest  
thereof.

ch. 31. 6.  
† Or,  
behave  
himself  
mightily.

† Heb.  
convulse,  
or, conv. up.

Ps. 97. 7.  
2. 44. 11.  
2. 46. 16.

ch. 43. 8.  
Heb. 12. 3.  
See John 9.  
30, 41.

Rom. 2. 21.

† Or, him.

† Or, in  
snaring all  
the young  
men of  
them.

† Heb. a  
travelling.  
† Heb.  
for the  
after time?

2 Kings 23.

1 Hos. 7. 9.

chr. 712.  
a ver. 7.  
p ver. 31.  
ch. 44. 2.  
31. 24.  
ch. 44. 6.  
ch. 43. 6.  
2. 45. 4.  
Ps. 64. 12.  
2. 91. 3. Re.  
f. Dem. 31.  
4. 2.

9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

10 Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the villages that Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory unto the Lord, and declare his praise in the islands.

13 The Lord shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall prevail against his enemies.

14 I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: now will I cry like a travelling woman; I will destroy and devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will dry up the pools.

16 And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

17 They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

18 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

19 Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the Lord's servant?

20 Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not.

21 The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make it honourable.

22 But this is a people robbed and spoiled; they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken and hear for the time to come?

24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the Lord, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and he hath set him on fire round about, yet he knew not, and it burned him, yet he laid it not to heart.

## CHAPTER 43.

1 The Lord comforteth the church with his promises. 8 He appealeth to the people for witness of his omnipotence. 14 He foretelleth them the destruction of Babylon, 18 and his wonderful deliverance of his people. 22 He reproveh the people as inexcusable.

BUT now thus saith the Lord that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called thee by thy name; thou art mine.

2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through

the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou shalt walk through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

3 For I am the Lord thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.

4 Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life.

5 Fear not: for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west;

6 I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

7 Even every one that is called by my name: for I have created him by my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

8 Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, It is truth.

10 Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

11 I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no saviour.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was no strange god among you: therefore ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, that I am God.

13 Yea, before the day was I am he: and there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall let it?

14 Thus saith the Lord, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel: For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry is in the ships.

15 I am the Lord, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.

16 Thus saith the Lord, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;

17 Which bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall be down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

18 Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Be still, I will do a new thing: now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a desert, and the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 43. v. 3. give—F. A. 11

—peoples.—v. 7. and whom I have created.

whom I have formed, yea, prepared.—v. 12. Or, prophesied.—v. 13. from the east.

forth, He. De. Ch.—v. 14. Or, into the ships.

their shouting, Ge. Ka. De. Ch. Kay.—v. 15. I will even make a desert, and rivers in the desert.

—v. 19. will ye not give heed to it?—v. 20. The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

VAR. REVD.—v. 11. Sela.—v. 15. habitable lands.—v. 16. rough places smooth.—Omit.—v. 19. devoted to God.—v. 20. Omit.—v. 21. was....make, to.

**Before CHRIST ch. 712.**  
 9 *Ps. 122. 1.*  
 10 *Luke 1. 74.*  
 11 *Ps. 118. 1.*  
 12 *Mal. 1. 12.*  
 13 *Amos 5. 23.*  
 14 *Heb.*  
 15 *Heb. made me drunk, or, abundantly comforted.*  
 16 *ch. 1. 14.*  
 17 *Mal. 1. 17.*  
 18 *ch. 44. 28.*  
 19 *ch. 30. 26.*  
 20 *Jer. 1. 19.*  
 21 *Isaiah. 52. 12.*  
 22 *ch. 1. 14.*  
 23 *ch. 1. 24.*  
 24 *Heb. inter-rogative.*  
 25 *Mal. 2. 7. 8.*  
 26 *ch. 47. 6.*  
 27 *Leam. 2. 5.*  
 28 *Or, help present.*  
 29 *Ps. 78. 4.*  
 30 *Ps. 124. 1.*  
 31 *Isaiah. 5. 12.*

11 <sup>12</sup> This people have I <sup>13</sup> formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.  
 12 <sup>14</sup> But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; <sup>15</sup> but thou <sup>16</sup> hast <sup>17</sup> been weary of me, O Israel.  
 13 <sup>18</sup> Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.  
 14 <sup>19</sup> Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.  
 15 <sup>20</sup> I, even I, am he that blot out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.  
 16 <sup>21</sup> Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.  
 17 <sup>22</sup> Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers have transgressed against me.  
 18 <sup>23</sup> Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.  
 19 **CHAPTER 44.**  
 1 <sup>1</sup> God comforteth the church with his promises. 7 The vanity of idols, 9 and folly of idol makers. 21 He exhorteth to praise God for his redemption and omnipotency.  
 2 <sup>2</sup> YET now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen:  
 3 <sup>3</sup> Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee: Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, I Jesurun, whom I have chosen.  
 4 <sup>4</sup> For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thine seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:  
 5 <sup>5</sup> And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water courses.  
 6 <sup>6</sup> One shall say, I am the LORD's; and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob: and another shall subscribe with his hand unto the LORD, and surname himself by the name of Israel.  
 7 <sup>7</sup> Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; <sup>8</sup> I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God.  
 8 <sup>9</sup> And who, as I, shall call me, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people, and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them?  
 9 <sup>10</sup> Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, <sup>11</sup> there is no God; I know not any.  
 10 <sup>12</sup> They that make a graven image are all of them vanity; and their delicate things shall not profit; and they are their own witnesses: they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.  
 11 <sup>13</sup> Who hath formed a god, or molten

**VAR. READ.—**12 *V. 21. The people which I have.*  
 13 *V. 22. much less hast thou, Ec. Ch.*  
 14 *V. 23. Or, consecrated princes.*  
 15 *V. 24. Or, destruction.*  
 16 *Chap. 44. 17. 2. See Deut. 15.*  
 17 *V. 3. proclaim the name of Jacob, Hi. De.*  
 18 *Or, call Jacob by name, Ec. So Ge. Ec. De.*  
 19 *mark on his hand, Sept. Hi. Ks. Ch.*  
 20 *give bountiful titles.*  
 21 *V. 7. I call thee repeatedly? De.*  
 22 *him.*  
 23 *Omit.*  
 24 *V. 8. heretofore.*  
 25 *V. 9. 10. an image.*  
 26 *VAR. READ.—Chap. 44. V. 9. 8. their witnesses.*  
 27 *They (are) is marked in Heb. Bible as an interpolation. Psal. omits.]*

**Before CHRIST ch. 712.**  
 1 *Jer. 10. 6.*  
 2 *Mal. 2. 14.*  
 3 *Ps. 77. 7.*  
 4 *ch. 1. 26.*  
 5 *ch. 17.*  
 6 *ch. 45. 16.*  
 7 *ch. 44. 19.*  
 8 *ch. 41. 5.*  
 9 *Jer. 10. 2.*  
 10 *Ec.*  
 11 *Or, with an axe.*

2 <sup>2</sup> a graven image? <sup>3</sup> that is profitable for nothing?  
 3 <sup>4</sup> Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed; and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together.  
 4 <sup>5</sup> The smith <sup>6</sup> with the tongs both <sup>7</sup> worketh in the coals, and fashioneth <sup>8</sup> it with hammers, and worketh <sup>9</sup> it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.  
 5 <sup>10</sup> The carpenter stretcheth out his rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house.  
 6 <sup>11</sup> He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, <sup>12</sup> which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish it.  
 7 <sup>13</sup> Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself: yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread: yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.  
 8 <sup>14</sup> He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:  
 9 <sup>15</sup> And the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image; he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.  
 10 <sup>16</sup> They have not known nor understood: for they have shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand.  
 11 <sup>17</sup> And none considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten it; and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree?  
 12 <sup>18</sup> He feedeth on ashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not a He in my right hand?  
 13 <sup>19</sup> Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou art my servant: I have formed thee; thou art my servant: O Israel, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.  
 14 <sup>20</sup> I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee.  
 15 <sup>21</sup> Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel.  
 16 <sup>22</sup> Thus saith the LORD, thy redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD that maketh all things; <sup>23</sup> that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;  
 17 <sup>24</sup> that frustrateth the tokens of the

**VAR. READ.—**10 *V. 11. Or, the fellows thereof (i.e. the worshippers of the idol). Hi. Ks. De. Ch.*  
 11 *V. 12. Heb. an axe and. See Var. Read.—*  
 12 *V. 14. holm-oak.*  
 13 *V. 15. and reareth for himself some, Ch.*  
 14 *V. 20. followeth after.*  
 15 *V. 21. O Jacob; and Israel, for shouldst not forget me, Versions, Hi.*  
 16 *V. 24. stretched.*  
 17 *spread.*  
 18 *VAR. READ.—V. 12. 8 sharpeneth an axe, and, Sept. Psal. De. Ch. Weir.*



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 712.

1 Cor. 1. 30.  
g Zach. 1. 6.

† Heb.  
matthe.

1 See Jer.  
50. 39.  
21. 32, 34.  
2 Chr. 36.  
24. 23.  
Ezra 1. 1.  
Ec. 46. 13.

chr. 712.  
a ch. 41. 13.  
1 Or.  
strong-  
ened.  
b ch. 41. 3.  
Dan. 5. 30.  
c ch. 40. 4.  
d Ps. 107. 16.

e ch. 41. 32.  
f Ez. 32. 12.  
17.  
ch. 43. 1.  
g ch. 44. 1.  
h 1 Theos. 4.  
i.  
j Deut. 4. 35.  
39.  
k 23. 39.  
ch. 44. 9.  
l ch. 44. 9.  
m ver. 14, 18.  
n Ps. 118. 23.  
o Ps. 103. 15.  
ch. 37. 30.  
p Mal. 1. 11.  
q Amos 2. 6.  
r Ps. 72. 3.  
s Ps. 71. 1.

p ch. 64. 8.  
q ch. 39. 16.  
Jer. 18. 6.  
Rom. 9. 20.

r Jer. 31. 9.  
s Isai. 39. 35.  
ch. 48. 5.  
Jer. 37. 5.  
Gen. 1. 25.  
37.  
t Gen. 2. 1.  
y ch. 41. 3.

liars, and maketh diviners mad; that  
turneth wise men backward, / and maketh  
their knowledge foolish; 26 That confirmeth  
the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of  
his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem,  
Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities  
of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will  
raise up the decayed places thereof: 27  
That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I  
will dry up thy rivers: 28 That saith of Cyrus,  
He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure:  
even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be  
built; and to the temple, Thy foundation  
shall be laid.

## CHAPTER 45.

1 God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake. 5 By his  
omnipotency he challengeth obedience. 20 He  
convinceth the idols of vanity by his saving  
power.

THUS saith the LORD to his anointed,  
I to Cyrus, whose right hand I have  
holden: to subdue nations before him;  
and I will loose the loins of kings, to  
open before him the two leaved gates;  
and the gates shall not be shut; 2 I will  
go before thee, and make the crooked  
places straight: 4 I will break in  
pieces the gates of brass, and cut in  
sunder the bars of iron:

3 And I will give thee the treasures of  
darkness, and hidden riches of secret  
places, that thou mayest know that I,  
the LORD, which call thee by thy name,  
am the God of Israel.

4 For Jacob my servant's sake, and  
Israel mine elect, I have even called  
thee by thy name: I have surnamed  
thee, though thou hast not known me.  
5 I am the LORD, and there is none  
else, there is no God beside me: I  
girded thee, though thou hast not known  
me:

6 That they may know from the rising  
of the sun, and from the west, that there  
is none beside me. I am the LORD, and  
there is none else.

7 I form the light, and create dark-  
ness: I make peace, and create evil: I  
the LORD do all these things.

8 Drop down, ye heavens, from above,  
and let the skies pour down righteous-  
ness: let the earth open, and let them  
bring forth salvation, and let righteous-  
ness spring up together; I the LORD have  
created it.

9 Woe unto him that striveth with his  
Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the  
potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay  
say to him that fashioneth it, What  
maketh thou? or thy work, He hath no  
hands?

10 Woe unto him that saith unto his  
father, What begettest thou? or to the  
woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One  
of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of  
things to come: I will concerning my sons,  
and concerning the work of my hands  
I will command ye.

12 I have made the earth, and created  
man upon it: I, even my hands, have  
stretched out the heavens, and all their  
host have I commanded.

13 I have raised him up in righteous-

ness, and I will direct all his ways:  
he shall build my city, and he shall  
let go my captives, not for price nor  
reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

14 Thus saith the LORD, The labour  
of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia  
and of the Sabaeans, men of stature,  
shall come over unto thee, and they shall  
be thine: they shall come after thee;  
in chains they shall come over, and they  
shall fall down unto thee, they shall make  
supplication unto thee, saying, Surely  
God is in thee; and there is none else,  
there is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God that hidest  
thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed, and also con-  
founded, all of them: they shall go to con-  
fusion together that are makers of idols.

17 But Israel shall be saved, in the  
LORD with an everlasting salvation: ye  
shall not be ashamed nor confounded  
world without end.

18 For thus saith the LORD that created  
the heavens; God himself that formed  
the earth and made it; he hath estab-  
lished it, he created it not in vain, he  
formed it to be inhabited: I am the  
LORD; and there is none else.

19 I have not spoken in secret, in a  
dark place of the earth: I said not  
unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in  
vain: I the LORD speak righteousness.  
I declare things that are right.

20 Assemble yourselves and come; draw  
near together, ye that are escaped of the  
nations: they have no knowledge that  
set up the wood of their graven image,  
and pray unto a god that cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea,  
let them take counsel together: who  
hath declared this from ancient time;  
who hath told it from that time? Have  
not I the LORD? and there is no  
God else beside me; a just God and a  
Saviour; there is none beside me.

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, all  
the ends of the earth: for I am God,  
and there is none else.

23 I have sworn by myself, the word  
is gone out of my mouth in righteous-  
ness, and shall not return: that unto  
me every knee shall bow, every tongue  
shall swear.

24 Surely, shall one say, in the  
LORD have I hoped: righteousness and  
strength: even to him shall men come;  
and all that are incensed against him  
shall be ashamed.

25 In the LORD shall all the seed  
of Israel be justified, and shall glory.

## CHAPTER 46.

1 The idols of Babylon could not save themselves.  
3 God saveth his people to the end. 4 Idols are  
not comparable to God for power, 12 or present  
salvation.

BELOWETH down, Nebo stoopeth.  
Their idols were upon the beasts,  
and upon the cattle: your carriages  
were heavy laden; they are a burden  
to the weary beast.

VAR. READ.—V. 13. smooth.—V. 14. The  
wealth of Egypt, and the gains of Ethiopia, and  
—V. 17. through.—V. 18. (he is the God)  
Ht. De. Ch.—(he it was that established it, he  
made it not for a waste [Gen. 1. 3], but formed  
to be inhabited), Ht. De. Ch.—V. 18. place  
to the land of darkness.—V. 19. Or, truth, Ht.  
Kn.—V. 21. viz. your arguments.—V. 22. For  
(or, righteousness), even a promise (Ht. a verb)  
and it shall not be reversed, Ge. Ht. Ez. Ht. Ch.  
—V. 24. one said unto me, in the LORD have I  
—V. 25. Rather, Through.—Chap. 46. V. 1. I  
given to.—to.—the things ye carried away.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 46. V. 24. B Through the  
LORD alone, shall it be said, are acts of, Lat. B  
palaographical grounds.

VAR. READ.—V. 23. Let her.—V. 24. Let the founda-  
tions of the temple.—Chap. 45. V. 1. that I  
may.—that the gates may.—V. 2. swelling  
ground smooth.—V. 4. given thee an honourable  
title (A. 44. 5).—V. 5. Omit.—V. 7. That.—  
I am the LORD that.—V. 8. Or, salvation grow up,  
Ht. Ez. De.—V. 9. a potsherd among, De. Kap.  
(Obscure).—V. 11. (Here put semicolon). Will ye  
question me, Weir, Ch.—V. 11. for my sons and for the  
work of my hands leave me to care, Ge. Ez. De. Ch.  
VAR. READ.—V. 11. I will ye lay commands upon  
me? Weir, Ch. (slightly emending one letter).



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 712

1 Pa. 36. 3.

1 Pa. 79. 9.

ch. 43. 26.

ver. 11.

Ezek. 30. 9.

14. 22. 44.

1 Pa. 78. 32.

1 Pa. 66. 10.

1 Or.

for silver.

See Ezek.

32. 30. 31. 22.

p ver. 9.

1 See Deut.

32. 36. 37.

Ezek. 30. 9.

ch. 48. 2.

1 Deut. 32.

39.

1 ch. 41. 4.

1 44. 4.

Ezek. 1. 17.

1 Ez. 12. 15.

1 Pa. 102. 26.

1 Or.

the palm

of my right

hand shall

spread out.

1 ch. 40. 26.

1 y. ch. 41. 22.

1 44. 9.

1 44. 7.

1 44. 30. 31.

1 ch. 45. 1.

1 ch. 44. 26.

1 44. 1, 2.

1 ac.

1 ch. 45. 19.

1 d. ch. 61. 1.

1 Zech. 5. 6.

9. 11.

1 ch. 62. 14.

1 44. 6. 34.

1 ver. 30.

1 Pa. 32. 8.

1 Dest. 32.

29.

1 Pa. 81. 12.

1 Pa. 119.

1 165.

1 Gen. 22. 17.

1 Hos. 1. 10.

1 ch. 52. 11.

1 Jer. 50. 8.

1 Zech. 5. 45.

1 Zech. 3. 6. 7.

1 Rev. 18. 4.

1 Ez. 19. 4.

5. 6.

1 ch. 44. 22.

33.

1 See ch. 41.

1 17. 18.

1 Ez. 17. 6.

1 Num. 20.

1 11.

1 Pa. 106. 41.

1 ch. 57. 31.

1 ch. 41. 1.

1 1. 1. 2.

1 Jer. 1. 8.

1 Mat. 1. 20.

1 31.

1 Luke 1. 15.

1 John 10. 26.

1 Gal. 1. 15.

1 ch. 11. 4.

1 41. 15.

1 Hosea 6. 8.

1 Hebr. 4. 12.

1 Rev. 1. 16.

1 d. ch. 51. 16.

1 Pa. 45. 5.

1 ch. 48. 1.

1 Zech. 3. 8.

when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldst say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time that thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a transgressor from the womb.

9 ¶ For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain from thee, that I cut thee not off.

10 Behold, I have redeemed thee, but not with silver: I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

11 ¶ For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I am he; I am the first, I also am the last.

13 Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together.

14 All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these things? The Lord hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm shall be on the Chaldeans.

15 I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord God, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

17 Thus saith the Lord, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the Lord thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldst go.

18 O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

19 Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ¶ Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth; say ye, The Lord hath redeemed his servant Jacob.

21 And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

### CHAPTER 40.

1 Christ, being sent to the Jews, complaineth of them. 5 He is sent to the Gentiles with gracious promises. 12 God's love is perpetual to his church. 18 The ample restoration of the church. 24 The powerful deliverance out of captivity.

LISTEN, O ye isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; The Lord hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

3 And said unto me, Thou art my ser-

vant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

4 Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment is with the Lord, and my work with my God.

5 ¶ And now, saith the Lord, that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the Lord, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldst be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the Lord, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the Lord that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee.

8 Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

9 That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.

10 They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

12 Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

13 ¶ Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the Lord hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

14 But Zion said, The Lord hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.

15 Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee.

16 Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.

18 ¶ Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. As I live, saith the Lord, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and bind them on thee, as a bride doeth.

VAR. REKD.—V. 4. right.—V. 5. recompence.—V. 5. for I am.—V. 5. become.—V. 7. So Ge. Ex. Lev.; or, who is deeply despised, Ez. 34. 31, or, whose life is despised, Hi. De. Ch. 10. of Israel's Holy One that choose.—V. 8. Or, form, Ez. 40. 10. land.—V. 9. on all bare heights.—V. 10. heat-fancy (i.e. mirage).

VAR. READ.—Chap. 40. V. 5. So Heb. Vulg. Symm. Theod.; and that Israel unto him may be gathered, Heb. marg. some MSS. Sept. Ag. most moderns. (Both readings are pronounced also in Hebrew: comp. Pa. 100. 3.)—V. 7. 7. 7. who is despised of persons (virtually) Tur. Ge. He. Ch. 10. in the soul, Vitrings, Ez. Naeq. Weir; or, as (his) soul, Hi. De. Digitized by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 712.

† See ch. 54.  
1. 1.  
Isaiah 2. 4.  
to 10. 30.  
† ch. 60. 4.  
† Matt. 3. 9.  
Rom. 11.  
11, 12, &c.

† ch. 60. 4.  
† ch. 60. 20.  
† Heb.  
Isaiah.

† Ps. 77. 11.  
ver. 7.  
to 16. 15.  
to 60. 16.

† Heb.  
Isaiah.

† Heb.  
Isaiah.

† Ps. 72. 9.  
Ps. 14. 7. 7.  
Ps. 14. 7. 7.

† Rom. 3. 5.  
to 5. 25.  
to 10. 11.

† Matt. 12.  
to 16. 11.  
to 16. 11.

† Heb.  
Isaiah.

† Heb.  
Isaiah.

† ch. 60. 20.  
† Rev. 14. 20.  
to 16. 6.

† Or,  
new edition.

† ch. 60. 16.  
† ch. 60. 16.

† Deut. 32. 1.  
to 3. 6.  
to 3. 6.

† See 2. 14.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 22. 3.  
† Prov. 1. 24.  
to 16. 15.

† ch. 60. 4.  
to 16. 15.

† Num. 11.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 50. 1.  
to 16. 11.

† Ps. 100. 9.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 10. 31.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 10. 31.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 10. 31.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 10. 31.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 10. 31.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 10. 31.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 10. 31.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 10. 31.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 10. 31.  
to 16. 11.

† ch. 10. 31.  
to 16. 11.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and <sup>12</sup>the land of thy destruction, <sup>13</sup>shall even now be too narrow by reason of <sup>14</sup>the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

20 <sup>15</sup>The children which thou shalt have, <sup>16</sup>after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place is too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who said, I begotten am these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and <sup>17</sup>removing to and fro <sup>18</sup>; and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where had they been?

22 <sup>19</sup>Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the <sup>20</sup>Gentiles, and set up my standard to the <sup>21</sup>people; and they shall bring thy sons in <sup>22</sup>their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders.

23 <sup>23</sup>And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with <sup>24</sup>their face toward the earth, and <sup>25</sup>lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord: for <sup>26</sup>they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

24 <sup>27</sup>Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or <sup>28</sup>the <sup>29</sup>lawful captive <sup>30</sup>be delivered?

25 But thus saith the Lord, Even the <sup>31</sup>captives of the mighty <sup>32</sup>shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible <sup>33</sup>shall be delivered: <sup>34</sup>for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with <sup>35</sup>sweet wine; and all flesh shall know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and <sup>36</sup>thy Redeemer, the <sup>37</sup>mighty One of Jacob.

### CHAPTER 50.

1 Christ sheweth that the dereliction of the Jews is not to be imputed to him, by his ability to save, &c. by his obedience in that work, &c. and by his confidence in that assistance, 10. An exhortation to trust in God, and not in ourselves.

THUS saith the Lord, Where is <sup>1</sup>the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? or which of my <sup>2</sup>creditors is it to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities <sup>3</sup>have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? <sup>4</sup>Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, <sup>5</sup>at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the <sup>6</sup>rivers a wilderness: <sup>7</sup>their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 <sup>8</sup>I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

4 <sup>9</sup>The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to <sup>10</sup>speak a word in season to <sup>11</sup>him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 <sup>12</sup>The Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.

6 <sup>13</sup>I gave my back to the smiters, and

my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 <sup>14</sup>For the Lord God will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. <sup>15</sup>He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is mine adversary? let him come near to me.

8 Behold, the Lord God will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? <sup>9</sup>lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; <sup>10</sup>the moth shall eat them up.

9 <sup>11</sup>Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? <sup>12</sup>let him trust in the name of the Lord, and stay upon his God.

10 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with <sup>13</sup>sparks: <sup>14</sup>walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. <sup>15</sup>This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

### CHAPTER 51.

1 An exhortation, after the pattern of Abraham, to trust in Christ, 3 by reason of his comfortable promises, 4 of his righteous salvation, 7 and man's mortality. 8 Christ by his sanctified arm defendeth his from the fear of man, 17. Thus will the afflictions of Jerusalem, 21 and promisseth deliverance.

HEarken to me, <sup>2</sup>ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the Lord: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

3 Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: <sup>4</sup>for I called him alone, and <sup>5</sup>blessed him, and increased him.

3 For the Lord shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the Lord; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

4 <sup>6</sup>Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: <sup>7</sup>for <sup>8</sup>a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest <sup>9</sup>for a light of the people.

5 <sup>10</sup>My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people: <sup>11</sup>the law shall wait upon me, and <sup>12</sup>on mine arm shall they trust.

6 <sup>13</sup>Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for <sup>14</sup>the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die <sup>15</sup>in like manner: <sup>16</sup>but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

7 <sup>17</sup>Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people <sup>18</sup>in whose heart is my law; <sup>19</sup>fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

8 For <sup>20</sup>the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 <sup>21</sup>Awake, awake, <sup>22</sup>put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake, <sup>23</sup>as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. <sup>24</sup>Art thou not it that hath <sup>25</sup>cut <sup>26</sup>Rahab, and <sup>27</sup>wounded the dragon?

VAR. REND. — <sup>2</sup>V. 11. gird yourselves with. — <sup>3</sup>firebrands. — <sup>4</sup>get you into the flame. — Chap. 51. 1 V. 2. yet I. — <sup>5</sup>Vs. 4, 7. teaching. — <sup>6</sup>V. 4. religion (ch. 43. 1). — <sup>7</sup>V. 6. trust suddenly, *Isr. De.* — <sup>8</sup>V. 9. hewed in pieces. — <sup>9</sup>i.e. Egypt (see *Lxx.*). — <sup>10</sup>pierced.

VAR. REND. — Chap. 51. V. 6. like gnats, *Weir, Ch.* (*De Dies. Ge. Ew.*), do, also render thus, but an emendation is required; *see* *Google*

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 712.

† Lam. 3. 20.

† Ezek. 3. 2, 3.

† Rom. 9. 22, 23, 24.

† Heb. the master of my cause?

† Job 13. 28. Ps. 102. 26. ch. 51. 6.

† ch. 51. 6.

† Ps. 23. 4.

† 2 Chron. 20. 30.

† Ps. 70. 7.

† John 9. 29.

† Ps. 16. 4.

† ver. 7. † Rom. 9. 20, 21, 22.

† Rom. 4. 1. † Heb. 11. 11, 12.

† Gen. 12. 1, 2.

† Gen. 24. 1, 2.

† Ps. 102. 12. ch. 40. 1. † ch. 52. 9. ver. 12.

† Gen. 12. 10. † Job 2. 3. † ch. 2. 3. † ch. 43. 4.

† ch. 43. 4. † ch. 46. 12. † ch. 46. 12. † Rom. 1. 16.

† Ps. 67. 4. † ch. 46. 9.

† ch. 40. 9. † Rom. 1. 16. † ch. 40. 26.

† Ps. 102. 26. † Mat. 24. 35. † Ps. 3. 12.

† ch. 50. 9. † ver. 1.

† Ps. 37. 31. † Mat. 10. 28.

† Acts 5. 41. † ch. 50. 9. † Ps. 44. 23. ch. 52. 1.

† Ps. 92. 1. † Rev. 11. 17.

† Ps. 44. 1. † Job 28. 12.

† Ps. 37. 4. † ch. 50. 9.

† Ps. 74. 12, 13. † ch. 51. 6.

† ch. 51. 6. † Ezek. 39. 3.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 712.

2 Es. 14. 21.  
ch. 48. 16.  
ch. 53. 26.

1 Cor. 1. 3.  
p. 118. 6.

1 ch. 40. 6.  
1 Pet. 1. 24.

1 Job 9. 8.  
p. 104. 2.  
ch. 40. 22.  
2 Es. 1.  
2 Es. 34. 26.

1 Or, made  
himself.

1 Job 30. 7.  
1 Zech. 9. 11.

1 Job 36. 13.  
p. 70. 12.  
Job 31. 28.

1 Deut. 18. 15.

1 ch. 20. 31.  
John 3. 24.  
ch. 40. 8.

1 p. ch. 65. 17.  
2 Es. 25. 2.

1 ch. 53. 1.  
1 Job 31. 50.  
Jer. 50. 15.

1 16.  
2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

1 2 Es. 25. 2.  
p. 70. 12.

10 Art thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

11 Therefore the redeemed of the Lord shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

12 I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldst be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass;

13 And forgettest the Lord thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exiles hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I am the Lord thy God, that divided the sea, whose waves roared: the Lord of hosts is his name.

16 And I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the Lord the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung them out.

18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up.

19 These two things are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword: by whom shall I comfort thee?

20 Thy sons have fainting, they lie at the head of all the streets as a wild bull in a net, they are full of the fury of the Lord, the rebuke of thy God.

21 Therefore bear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine: 22 Thus saith thy Lord the Lord, and thy God, that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again:

23 But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over.

## CHAPTER 52.

1 Christ persuadeth the church to believe his free redemption, 7 to receive the ministers thereof, 9 to joy in the power thereof, 11 and to free themselves from bondage, 13 Christ's kingdom shall be exalted.

AWAKE, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised, and the unclean.

VAR. READ.—V. 14. shall speedily. and he shall. 15. neither shall his bread. 15. V. 15. stirreth up. 15. so that the waves thereof roar.

15. V. 17. bewildering. 15. V. 19. (Remove comma.) 15. how (?), Ew. Lxx. De. 15. V. 20. an antelope.

VAR. READ.—V. 19. β who shall, Bē. (virtually), CA. La.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the Lord, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord God, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore what have I here, saith the Lord, that my people is taken away for nought? that they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the Lord; and my name continually every day is blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in that day, that I am he that doth speak: behold, it is I.

7 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth!

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the Lord shall bring again Zion.

9 Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the Lord hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

10 The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

11 Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the Lord.

12 For ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the Lord will be your rearward.

13 Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.

14 As many were astonished at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of man.

15 So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for which which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

## CHAPTER 53.

1 The prophet, complaining of incredulity, exclaims the scandal of the cross, 4 by the beauty of his passion, 10 and the good reason thereof.

WHO hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed?

2 For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.

3 He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with

VAR. READ.—Chap. 52. V. 2. were sold. V. 3. (to do) here. 3. for. how! V. 8. Hark! thy watchmen lift up the voice; they sing together.

8. V. 9. shout. V. 13. Or, as moria, Temp. Lo. Ge. Hi. Ks. CA. V. 14. appalled. 15. (his visage was so marred unlike to a man, and his form unlike to the sons of men.) V. 15. So. A. Theod. Vulg. AE. He. Kay, Pusey; astonish (or, startle), Ge. Hi. Ew. Lxx. Ks. Ock. De. 15. kings. 15. perceptive.

Chap. 53. V. 1. Rather, revelation, Ew. He. CA. (See CA. 23. 9.) V. 2. was. V. 2. grew. V. 2. had.

Or, comeliness (rather, majesty): that we should respect him, and, Sym. Lo. Ge. Hi. Ew. V. 3. 7, was. V. 3. 4. Lit. pains.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 53. V. 2. β us, Ew. (2.)

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 713.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

1 Es. 48. 2.  
ch. 53. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 712.

Or, he hid  
his face  
from me.

Heb. as an  
hiding of  
face from  
himself,  
from me.

glo. 1. 10. 11.

Mat. 5. 17.

Heb. 3. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

grief: and if we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we were esteemed him not.

4 Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

6 All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he opened not his mouth.

8 He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken.

9 And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

10 Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul as an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his hand.

11 He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities.

12 Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

13 Cor. 5. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 24. Rom. 6. 9. Eph. 3. 27. 1 Th. 1. 10. John 1. 2. 3. 2 Pet. 1. 2. 1 John 1. 2. 1 John 2. 1. 1 John 3. 1. 1 John 4. 1. 1 John 5. 1. 1 John 6. 1. 1 John 7. 1. 1 John 8. 1. 1 John 9. 1. 1 John 10. 1. 1 John 11. 1. 1 John 12. 1. 1 John 13. 1. 1 John 14. 1. 1 John 15. 1. 1 John 16. 1. 1 John 17. 1. 1 John 18. 1. 1 John 19. 1. 1 John 20. 1. 1 John 21. 1.

# CHAPTER 54.

1 The prophet, for the comfort of the Gentiles, prophesies the amplification of their church, 4 their safety, 6 their certain deliverance out of affliction, 11 their fair edification, 15 and their sure preservation.

SING. O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children

VAR. REVD.—V. 2, 10. Lit. sickness.—V. 3. re-  
gard.—V. 4. Lit. sickness.—V. 11. whereas.

VAR. REVD.—V. 4. Lit. pierced.—V. 11. leading to.  
V. 6. Lit. made to light.—V. 7. though he  
embled himself, and.—V. 11. opened.—V. 12. So Ev.

(for 'prison' read 'oppression.') Or, Through  
pression and through judgment (punishment) he  
s taken away, Hi. Ka. Ray. CA.—V. 9. or, as for his  
eration (—contempraries), who considered that

Ge. (on Isaiah), De. Ca.; or, who considereth his  
time, Vitrings, Kay; or, who can think out his  
eration, He. Seinecke. Naeg.—V. 10. were they  
icken, (virtually) Tur. Ge. Hi.; or, (and) for the  
oke due unto them, Ev.—V. 9. men appoint—

V. 11. Lit. deaths.—V. 11. although.—V. 10. Or,  
if his soul should make, Lo. De.; or, place  
present) itself as, Ge. Ka.—V. 10. 11. should.

V. 11. Free from (so Ge. Hi.; By reason of,  
the travail, &c. he should see and.—V. 12. and  
self should.—V. 12. among.—V. 10. Or, many,  
Or, a great company, Ev.—V. 11. whereas he  
borne.

AR. REVD.—V. 9. B oppressor. Ev. (1.)—  
mb (Lit. mounds), s MSS. Lo. Ev. B5. (pt.)

of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord.

2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;

3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed; neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

5 For thy Maker is thine husband; the Lord of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall be called.

6 For the Lord hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

7 For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee, for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer.

9 For this as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee.

11 O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children.

14 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be afraid from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee.

15 Behold, I shall surely gather thee together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather thee together I shall gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather thee together I shall gather together, but not by me.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

17 No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt overcome. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 54. 1 V. 2. let them stretch forth... unrestrained.—V. 3. nations.—V. 6. how can a wife of youth be...! Ev. CA.—V. 8. vehement.—V. 10. may.—V. 11. my covenant of.—V. 11. s. cement.—Lit. black eye-paint (comp. 2 Kings 9. 30).—V. 12. Rather, battlements.—V. 13. rubies.—V. 13. border.—V. 13. disciples.—V. 14. Through.—V. 14. be far (viz. in thought).—V. 15. they may stir up (strife), Ev. CA.; or, if any gather together, Ge. Ka. De.—V. 16. Or, stirreth up (strife), Ev. CA.—V. 17. fall because of thee, Ka. De.; or, fall away unto thee, Ge. Hi. Ev.—V. 18. a weapon.—V. 17. prove guilty.—V. 18. which is.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 54. V. 9. B as the days of Noah is this, a few MSS. (mentioned also by Kimchi), Verses (except Sept.), Houb. Lo. De.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 54. V. 9. B as the days of Noah is this, a few MSS. (mentioned also by Kimchi), Verses (except Sept.), Houb. Lo. De.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 54. V. 9. B as the days of Noah is this, a few MSS. (mentioned also by Kimchi), Verses (except Sept.), Houb. Lo. De.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 54. V. 9. B as the days of Noah is this, a few MSS. (mentioned also by Kimchi), Verses (except Sept.), Houb. Lo. De.

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 712.

Or, he hid  
his face  
from me.

Heb. as an  
hiding of  
face from  
himself,  
from me.

glo. 1. 10. 11.

Mat. 5. 17.

Heb. 3. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 24.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 712.

a Job. 4. 14.  
e John. 3. 17.  
Rev. 21. 6.  
e Matt. 13.  
e Matt. 14.  
e Matt. 14.  
e Matt. 14.  
e Matt. 14.

e Matt. 11.  
28.

e ch. 54. 8.

e ch. 51. 13.

Jer. 32. 40.

e Sam. 7. 9.

Isa. 60. 22.

Acts 13. 24.

John 16.

Rev. 1. 5.

Jer. 30. 23.

Deut. 9. 25.

Hosea 3. 5.

e ch. 56. 13.

Ephes. 2. 11.

e ch. 60. 8.

e ch. 60. 9.

Acts 5. 13.

e Ps. 26. 6.

Matt. 3. 23.

e ch. 11. 11.

John 7. 24.

e ch. 21. 1.

2 Cor. 6. 1.

Hebr. 3. 13.

e ch. 1. 16.

† Heb.

the man of

the unity.

1 Ezech. 6. 17.

e Ps. 130. 7.

Jer. 3. 12.

† Heb.

he will multi-

ply to

perdition.

e Sam. 7. 10.

e Ps. 103. 11.

Deut. 32. 3.

e ch. 54. 9.

e ch. 55. 10.

e ch. 55. 14.

e Ps. 142. 1.

e ch. 14. 8.

e ch. 14. 8.

e ch. 14. 8.

e ch. 14. 8.

e ch. 14. 8.

## CHAPTER 55.

1 The prophet, with the promises of Christ, calleth to faith, 6 and to repentance. 8 The happy success of them that believe.

1 HO, ye every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and be that hath no money; ye come, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.

2 Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

3 Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David.

4 Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

5 Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the Lord thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel: for he hath glorified thee.

6 Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near:

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and let the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

8 For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord.

9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

10 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.

13 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the Lord for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be out of.

## CHAPTER 56.

1 The prophet exhorteth to sanctification. 3 He promitteth it shall be general without respect of persons. 8 He inveigheth against blind watchmen.

THUS saith the Lord, Keep ye judgment, and do justice: for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

3 Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the Lord, speak, saying, The Lord hath utterly separated me from his people:

neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the Lord unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them will I give in mine house, and within my walls, a place, and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the Lord, to serve him, and to love the name of the Lord, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

7 Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lord God which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, Yet will I gather others to him, beside those that are gathered unto him.

9 All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will all ourselves with strong drink; and to morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant.

## CHAPTER 57.

1 The blessed death of the righteous. 3 God reproach the Jews for their unbelief. 13 He speaketh evangelical promises to the penitent.

THE righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart; and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

2 He shall enter into peace: he shall rest in his bed, and one walking in his uprightness.

3 But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorcerers, the seed of the adulterers and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? ye are not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood.

5 Enflaming yourselves with idols, under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the cliffs of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered thyself to another.

VAR. REVD. — 5 F. 5. trophy. — 5 F. 6. aliens. — 7 minister unto. — 7 F. 7. peoples. — 7 F. 8. YANWEE.

(So always) — 10 of him that are gathered. — 11 F. 10 raving (or, dreaming). — 12 F. 11. from the first of them even to the last. — Chap. 57. 1 F. 1. Or, godly.

— 3 So De. ; from (or, by, Be.) the wickedness about him, Land. — 3 F. 2. He entereth; or, May be enter. — they rest; or, may they rest.

5 F. 5. hard by the terebinths, most moderns since Calais. — 6 torrent-valleys. — 7 F. 6. torrent-valley. — 8 pacify myself for. — 7 F. 8. i.e. memorial.

VAR. REVD. — Chap. 55. 1 F. 1. Ah. — 2 F. 2. gains. — 3 F. 3. loving-kindnesses (Ps. 89. 40). — 4 F. 4. gave. — peoples. — 5 ruler. — 7 F. 5. a nation. — 8 thee. — Chap. 56. 1 F. 1. Observe right. — 2 F. 2. Happy. — 3 F. 3. alien. — 4 will separate.

1 Or, equity.  
e ch. 46. 12.  
Matt. 5. 2.  
e 4. 17.  
Rom. 13.  
11. 12.  
e ch. 56. 13.  
e See Deut.  
28. 1, 2, 3.  
Acts 5. 27.  
e 10. 1, 2.  
26.  
e 17. 4.  
e 18. 7.  
1 Pet. 1. 1.

1 Or, equity.  
e ch. 46. 12.  
Matt. 5. 2.  
e 4. 17.  
Rom. 13.  
11. 12.  
e ch. 56. 13.  
e See Deut.  
28. 1, 2, 3.  
Acts 5. 27.  
e 10. 1, 2.  
26.  
e 17. 4.  
e 18. 7.  
1 Pet. 1. 1.

1 Or, equity.

1 Or, equity.

1 Or, equity.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 712.

1 Tim. 3.

e John. 1. 12.

1 John 2. 1.

e ch. 2. 2.

1 Rev. 1. 1.

1 Rev. 12. 1.

1 Rev. 12. 14.

1 Rev. 2. 5.

1 Matt. 3. 12.

1 Mark 11. 17.

1 Matt. 1. 11.

1 Ps. 147. 2.

ch. 11. 12.

1 John 10. 10.

1 Rev. 1. 10.

1 Rev. 14. 14.

1 Heb. to his

gathered.

1 Matt. 11. 9.

1 Matt. 11. 9.

1 Phil. 2. 8.

1 Or.

1 Ps. 147. 2.

ch. 11. 12.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

1 Heb.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 688.

Or, *And* 10  
Is for thyself  
larger than  
thou? 16.

18, 21, 22.  
23, 24, 25-30.

1 Or, *Thus*  
proceedest  
even.

1 Or, *thus*  
rejoicest  
the Holy.

2 ch. 20, 6.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

1 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

2 ch. 16, 23.  
2 ch. 16, 23.

than me, and art gone up; thou hast  
enlarged thy bed, and I made thee a co-  
venant with them; thou lovedst their  
bed 10 I where thou sawest 10.

9 And I that wastest to the king with  
ointment, and didst increase thy per-  
fumes, and didst send thy messengers  
far off, and didst debase thyself even un-  
to 10 hell.

10 Thou art wearied 12 in the great-  
ness of thy way; yet saidst thou not,  
There is no hope: thou hast heard the  
life of thine hand 14; therefore thou wast  
not grieved.

11 And of whom hast thou been afraid  
or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast  
not remembered me, nor laid it to thy  
heart? have not I held my peace even of  
old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness, 13 and  
thy works; for 15 they shall not profit  
thee.

13 ¶ When thou criest, let thy com-  
panies deliver thee; but the wind shall  
carry them all away; vanity shall take  
them; but he that putteth his trust in  
me shall possess the land, and shall in-  
herit my holy mountain 15.

14 And 19 shall say 19, Cast ye up, cast  
ye up, prepare the way, take up the  
stumblingblock out of the way of my  
people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty One  
that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is  
Holy; I dwell in the high and holy  
place, with him also that is of a con-  
trite and humble spirit, to revive the  
spirit of the humble, and to revive the  
heart of the contrite ones.

16 For I will not contend for ever,  
neither will I be always wroth: for the  
spirit should fail before me, and the souls  
which I have made.

17 For the iniquity of his covetousness  
was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me,  
and was wroth, and he went on  
forwardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and will heal  
him: I will lead him also, and will re-  
store comforts unto him and to his  
mourners.

19 ¶ I create the fruit of the lips;  
Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to  
him that is near, saith the Lord; and  
I will heal him 21.

20 But the wicked are like the troubled  
sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters  
cast up mire and dirt.

21 ¶ There is no peace, saith my God,  
to the wicked.

## CHAPTER 58.

1 The prophet, being sent to reprove hypocrisy,  
3 expresseth a counterfeit fast and a true. 3  
He declareth what promises are due unto god-  
liness, 13 and to the keeping of the sabbath.

CRY aloud, spare not, lift up thy  
voice like a trumpet, and shew my  
people their transgression, and the house  
of Jacob their sins.

2 Yet they seek me daily, and I delight  
to know my ways, as a nation that did  
righteousness, and forsook not the ordi-  
nances of their God: they seek of me the  
ordinances of justice; they take de-  
light in approaching to God 2.

VAR. REND.—10 V. 8. thou didst see the hand,  
Ht. Ex. De. Ch.; or, thou selectedst a place. Lo. Ge.

11 V. 9. Sbeol. 12 V. 10. wast. 13 with. 14  
didst get renewal of thy strength. 15 V. 12. but  
as for thy works. 16 V. 13. heaps (of idols). 17  
a breath. 18 (Full stop). 19 V. 14. one said.

20 V. 18. repay with comfort him and. 21 V. 19.  
(Thus) saith the Lord, that createth the fruit of  
the lips, Perfect peace (ch. 26, 3) to the far-off and  
to the near, and I will heal them (Ht. him), Ht.  
Ex. De. Ks. 22 V. 20. for. Chap. 58. 1 V. 2.  
desire. 2 Judgments. 3 desire that God would  
approach. V. De. de.

3 ¶ Wherefore have we fasted, say they,  
and thou seest not? wherefore have we  
afflicted our soul, and thou takest no  
knowledge? Behold, in the day of your  
fast ye find pleasure, and exact all  
your labour.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate,  
and to smite with the fist of wickedness:  
ye shall not fast as ye do this day,  
to make your voice to be heard on high.

5 Is it such a fast that I have chosen?  
Is it a day for a man to afflict his soul?  
Is it to bow down his head as a bul-  
rush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes  
under him? wilt thou call this a fast,  
and an acceptable day to the Lord?

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen?  
To loose the bands of wickedness,  
to undo the heavy burdens, and to let  
the oppressed go free, and that ye  
break every yoke?

7 Is it not to deal thy bread to the  
hungry, and that thou bring the poor  
that are cast out to thy house? when  
thou seest the naked, that thou cover  
him; and that thou hide not thyself  
from thine own flesh?

8 ¶ Then shall thy light break forth  
as the morning, and thine health shall  
spring forth speedily; and thy righteous-  
ness shall go before thee; and the glory  
of the Lord shall be thy reward.

9 Then shall thou call, and the Lord  
shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he  
shall say, Here I am. If thou take away  
from the midst of thee the yoke, the  
putting forth of the finger, and speak-  
ing vanity;

10 And if thou draw out thy soul to  
the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul;  
then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and  
thy darkness be as the noon day:

11 And the Lord shall guide thee con-  
tinually, and satisfy thy soul in drought,  
and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt  
be like a watered garden, and like a  
spring of water, whose waters fail not.

12 And they that shall be of thee shall  
build the old waste places: thou shalt  
raise up the foundations of many genera-  
tions; and thou shalt be called, The re-  
pairer of the breach, The restorer of  
paths to dwell in.

13 ¶ If thou turn away thy foot from  
the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on  
my holy day, and call the sabbath a de-  
light, the holy of the Lord, honour-  
able; and shalt honour him, not do-  
ing thine own ways, nor finding thine  
own pleasure, nor speaking thine  
own words:

14 ¶ Then shalt thou delight thyself in  
the Lord; and I will cause thee to  
ride upon the high places of the  
earth, and feed thee with the heritage  
of Jacob thy father: for the month of  
the Lord hath spoken it.

## CHAPTER 59.

1 The damnable nature of sin. 2 The sins of  
the Jews. 3 Calamity is for sin. 4 Salvation  
is only of God. 5 The covenant of the Re-  
deemer.

BEHOLD, the Lord's hand is not  
shortened, that it cannot save;  
neither his ear heavy, that it cannot  
hear:

2 But your iniquities have separated be-  
tween you and your God, and your sins  
have hid his face from you, that he  
will not hear.

3 For your hands are defiled with

VAR. REND.—4 V. 3. clutch at business. 5 V. 4. do  
not so fast this day as. 6 V. 6. fetters. 7 thongs  
of the yoke. 8 V. 9. mischief. 9 V. 10. minis-  
ter thy sustenance (Ht. thy appetite). 10 V. 12. i.e.  
frequented regions. 11 V. 13. (and) the holy of the  
Lord honourable. 12 It. 13. clenching at business.  
14 Understand rather, vain. 15 V. 14. land.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 688.

2 Mal. 2. 16.  
3 Lev. 16.  
29, 31.  
4 Job. 27.

1 Or, things  
whereunto  
ye give  
oblation.

1 Heb.  
26, 27.

1 Kings 21.  
9, 10, 11.

1 Or, ye  
fast not as  
this day.

2 Zach. 7. 5.  
3 Lev. 16. 22.

1 Or, ye  
afflict his  
soul for a  
day?

3 Ruth. 4. 3.  
4 Job. 2. 2.

2 Dan. 9. 3.  
3 Jonah 3. 6.

3 Neh. 5. 10.  
11, 12.

1 Heb. the  
sins of the  
fathers.

1 Jer. 36. 9.  
2 Heb.  
breath.

1 Ezek. 18. 7.  
10.

1 Mat. 23. 23.  
1 Or.  
afflict.

1 Job. 31. 19.  
1 Gen. 29. 14.

1 Neh. 5. 5.  
2 Job. 11. 17.

1 Ez. 14. 19.  
2 ch. 12. 12.

1 Heb. shall  
gather them  
up.

2 Ps. 12. 2.  
1 Heb.  
droughts.

1 Heb. be,  
or, desire.

1 ch. 61. 4.

1 ch. 54. 2.

1 Job 22. 26.  
2 Dent. 22. 12.

1 Ez. 23. 30.  
2 ch. 1. 30.

1 Job. 4. 4.

1 Num. 11. 23.  
2 ch. 30. 2.

1 Or, have  
made him  
hide.

1 ch. 1. 15.



Before  
CHRIST  
dr. 608.

Job 15. 36.  
Ps. 7. 16.  
1 Or,  
address.

1 Or, that  
which is  
spiritual is  
as if there  
break out a  
viper.  
Job 8. 14,  
15.

Prov. 1. 16.  
Rom. 2. 15.

† Heb.  
breathing.

1 Or, right.  
Ps. 135. 1.  
Prov. 2. 15.

Job 9. 15.

A Deut. 28.  
Job 6. 16.  
Amos 8. 9.

1 ch. 35. 14.  
Ezek. 7. 15.

† Matt. 12.  
34.

1 Or, is  
accounted  
mad.

† Heb. 4  
was evil in  
his eyes.

1 Ezek. 22.  
30.

1 Mark 6. 6.

1 Ps. 98. 1.  
ch. 63. 8.

1 Ephes. 6.  
14, 17.

1 Thes. 5. 8.

1 ch. 63. 6.

† Heb. re-  
compence.

1 Ps. 118. 3.  
Mal. 1. 11.

blood, and your fingers with iniquity;  
your lips have spoken lies, your tongue  
hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor any  
pleadeth for truth: they trust in  
vanity, and speak lies; they conceive  
mischief, and bring forth iniquity.

5 They hatch cockatrice's eggs, and  
weave the spider's web: he that eateth  
of their eggs dieth, and [that which is  
crushed breaketh out into a viper.

6 Their webs shall not become garments,  
neither shall they cover themselves  
with their works: their works are  
works of iniquity, and the act of violence  
is in their hands.

7 Their feet run to evil, and they  
make haste to shed innocent blood:  
their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity;  
wasting and destruction are in their  
paths.

8 The way of peace they know not;  
and there is no judgment in their  
goings: they have made them crooked  
paths: whosoever goeth therein shall not  
know peace.

9 Therefore is judgment far from us,  
neither doth justice overtake us: we  
wait for light, but behold obscurity; for  
brightness, but we walk in darkness.

10 We grope for the wall like the  
blind, and we grope as if we had no  
eyes: we stumble at noon day as in the  
night; we are in desolate places as  
dead men.

11 We roar all like bears, and mourn  
ourselves like doves: we look for judgment,  
but there is none; for salvation, but it is  
far off from us.

12 For our transgressions are multiplied  
before thee, and our sins testify against  
us: for our transgressions are with us;  
and as for our iniquities, we know  
them;

13 In transgressing and lying against the  
LORD, and departing away from our God,  
speaking oppression and revolt, conceiv-  
ing and uttering from the heart words  
of falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away back-  
ward, and justice standeth afar off: for  
truth is fallen in the street, and  
equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth falleth<sup>15</sup>; and he that  
departeth from evil<sup>16</sup> maketh himself a  
prey<sup>17</sup>; and the LORD saw it, and it  
displeased him that there was no judg-  
ment.

16 And he saw that there was no man,  
and wondered that there was no  
intercessor: therefore his arm brought  
salvation unto him; and his righteousness,  
it sustained him.

17 For he put on righteousness as a  
breastplate, and an helmet of salvation  
upon his head; and he put on the gar-  
ments of vengeance for clothing, and was  
clothed with zeal as a cloak.

18 According to their deeds, accord-  
ingly he will repay, fury to his adver-  
saries, recompence to his enemies; to the  
islands he will repay recompence.

19 So shall they fear the name of the  
LORD from the west, and his glory from

the rising of the sun. When the enemy  
shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of  
the LORD shall lift up a standard against  
him.

20 And the Redeemer shall come to  
Zion, and unto them that turn from  
transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

21 As for me, this is my covenant with  
them, saith the LORD: My spirit that is  
upon thee, and my words which I have  
put in thy mouth, shall not depart out  
of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy  
seed's seed, saith the LORD, from hence-  
forth and for ever.

## CHAPTER 60.

1 The glory of the church in the abundant access  
of the Gentiles, 15 and the great blessings after  
a short affliction.

ARISE, and shine; for thy light is come,  
and the glory of the LORD is risen  
upon thee.

2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover  
the earth, and gross darkness the people:  
but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and  
his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the Gentiles shall come to thy  
light, and kings to the brightness of  
thy rising.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and  
see: all they gather themselves together,  
they come to thee: thy sons shall come  
from far, and thy daughters shall be  
nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow to-  
gether, and thine heart shall be fear,  
and be enlarged; because the abun-  
dance of the sea shall be converted un-  
to thee, the forces of the Gentiles  
shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover  
thee, the dromedaries of Midian and  
Ephah; all they from Sheba shall  
come: they shall bring gold and in-  
cense; and they shall shew forth the  
praises of the LORD.

7 All the flocks of Kedar shall be  
gathered together unto thee, the rams  
of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee: they  
shall come up with acceptance on mine  
altar, and I will glorify the house of  
my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud,<sup>8</sup>  
and as the doves to their windows?

9 Surely the isles shall wait for me,  
and the ships of Tarshish first, to  
bring thy sons from far, their silver  
and their gold with them, unto the  
name of the LORD thy God, and to the  
Holy One of Israel, because he hath  
glorified thee.

10 And the sons of strangers shall  
build up thy walls, and their kings  
shall minister unto thee: for in my  
wrath I smote thee, but in my favour  
have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open  
continually; they shall not be shut day  
nor night; that men may bring unto  
thee the forces of the Gentiles, and  
that their kings may be brought.

12 For the nation and kingdom that  
will not serve thee shall perish; yea,  
those nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Lebanon shall come  
unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree,

Before  
CHRIST  
dr. 608.

Rev. 18. 1.  
1 Or, yet  
about night.

1 Rom. 11. 25.  
1 2 Tim. 1. 10.

1 Ephes. 1. 14.

1 Or, light-  
ning; for  
thy light  
cometh.

1 Mat. 4. 2.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

1 ch. 44. 4.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 59. 1 V. 4. speaketh publicly  
in righteousness (or truthfulness). Ew. Hi. De. Or.  
preferreth his suit with justice. Lo. Ka. in truth  
(or, faithfulness). 2 V. 5. basilisks. 3 V. 6. will  
not serve for. can men. 4 V. 8. justice. 5 V. 9.  
righteousness. 6 V. 10. Perhaps, among those full  
of life. Ew. De. Ka. Ch.; or, in fruitful places. Ge. Hi.  
7 V. 11. murmur. 8 V. 12. present to. 9 V. 14.  
right. 10 V. 12. hath stumbled. 11 V. 12. public place (Ps. 55.  
12). 12 V. 12. uprightiness. 13 V. 15. And truth is not to  
be found. 14 Rather, is made a prey. 15 V. 16. was  
stupefied, because. 16 Or, champion. Ge. Hi. Ew.  
Ka. Ch. 17 V. 17. victory (lit. deliverance). 18  
V. 18. sea-coasts.

VAR. REND.—V. 19, 20. So accents. Turp. Push.  
Rather. For it (or, he) shall come like a rushing  
stream, which a blast of the LORD hath driven,  
but as a redeemer shall it (or, he) come. Ge. Hi.  
Ka. De. Ch. Chap. 60. 1 V. 2. peoples. 2 V. 3.  
5, 11, 16. nations. 3 V. 4. borne on the. 4 V. 4.  
be lightened. 5 V. 4. throb. 6 V. 7. i.e. my dwelling  
house. 7 V. 8. clouds. 8 V. 10. aliens. 9 V. 11.  
their kings in a captive train. 10 V. 13. Predicted  
plane.

VAR. READ.—V. 9. β gather themselves unto, B.  
Get. (pts.)

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 603.

a. Sec. 1. Chr.  
28. 2.  
p. 128. 7.  
c. ch. 49. 23.  
Rev. 9. 9.  
c. Heb. 12.  
21.  
Rev. 14. 1.

d. ch. 49. 28.  
c. 61. 6.  
c. 62. 11, 12.  
c. 63. 21.

/ch. 26. 1.

p. Rev. 21. 28.  
c. 24. 2.

a. Zach. 2. 8.  
c. See Amos.  
8. 2.

c. ch. 32. 1.  
p. Rev. 21. 27.  
p. Rev. 21. 27.

Mat. 5. 8.  
c. ch. 61. 2.  
Min. 12. 12.  
Joan. 16. 2.  
c. ch. 30. 28.  
c. 65. 11.  
Eph. 3. 10.  
Mat. 12. 21.  
21, 22.

c. ch. 11. 2.  
Luk. 4. 18.  
John 1. 28.  
c. 1. 26.  
p. Rev. 21. 27.

c. ch. 17. 5.  
c. ch. 17. 13.  
c. ch. 49. 7.  
Rev. 9. 24.

c. See Lev.  
25. 38.

c. ch. 34. 8.  
c. 62. 4.  
c. 63. 16.  
Mat. 4. 1, 2.

3. Thum. 1.  
7. 9. 9.  
c. ch. 47. 12.

Mat. 5. 1.  
c. ch. 20. 71.  
c. ch. 30. 21.  
c. ch. 31. 1.

c. ch. 49. 8.  
c. 24. 12.  
c. 24. 12.  
22-26.

c. Ephes. 2.  
12.

c. ch. 18. 6.  
c. ch. 17.  
c. 24. 12.

1. Pet. 2. 9, 10.  
Rev. 1. 6.  
c. 1. 10.

c. ch. 49. 5.  
11, 16.  
c. ch. 49. 2.

Zach. 9. 12.

and the <sup>11</sup> box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and <sup>12</sup> I will make <sup>13</sup> the place of my feet glorious. <sup>14</sup> The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the Lord, 'The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

<sup>15</sup> Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.

<sup>16</sup> Thou shalt also suck the milk of the <sup>17</sup> Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

<sup>17</sup> For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for copper iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and <sup>18</sup> thine exactors <sup>19</sup> righteousness.

<sup>18</sup> Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call <sup>19</sup> thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

<sup>19</sup> The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

<sup>20</sup> Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the Lord shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

<sup>21</sup> Thy people also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

<sup>22</sup> A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the Lord will hasten it in his time.

## CHAPTER 61.

1 The office of Christ. 4 The forwardness, 7 and blessings of the faithful.

THE Spirit of the Lord is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

<sup>2</sup> To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

<sup>3</sup> To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified.

<sup>4</sup> And they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

<sup>5</sup> And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vine-dressers.

<sup>6</sup> But ye shall be named the Priests of the Lord: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

<sup>7</sup> For your shame ye shall have

double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

<sup>8</sup> For I the Lord love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with them.

<sup>9</sup> And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offering among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the Lord hath blessed.

<sup>10</sup> I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels.

<sup>11</sup> For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord God will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

## CHAPTER 62.

1 The fervent desire of the prophet to confirm the church in God's promises. 5 The office of the ministers (unto which they are invited) in preaching the gospel, 10 and preparing the people thereto.

FOR Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.

<sup>2</sup> And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the Lord shall name.

<sup>3</sup> Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the Lord, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

<sup>4</sup> Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hephzibah, and thy land Benhah: for the Lord delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

<sup>5</sup> For as a young man marryeth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God rejoice over thee.

<sup>6</sup> I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: I ye that make mention of the Lord, keep not silence,

<sup>7</sup> And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

<sup>8</sup> The Lord hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured:

<sup>9</sup> But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the Lord; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness.

<sup>10</sup> Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 603.

a. Pa. 11. 7.  
c. ch. 1. 11.  
18.  
c. ch. 55. 8.

/ch. 64. 22.

a. Hab. 2. 12.

a. Pa. 128. 9.  
16.

c. ch. 49. 12.  
Rev. 31. 2.

† Heb.  
death as  
a priest.

a. Pa. 73. 2.  
c. 58. 11.  
c. ch. 49. 12.  
c. 62. 7.

a. ch. 60. 3.

a. See ver. 4.  
12.  
c. 65. 15.

c. Zach. 9. 12.

d. Hosai. 1.  
10.

1. Pet. 2. 10.  
c. ch. 49. 14.  
c. 54. 6, 7.

/ch. 54. 1.  
† That is,  
My delight  
is in her.

† That is,  
I married.

† Heb. with  
the joy of the  
bridegroom.

c. ch. 48. 19.  
c. 53. 7.

† Or,  
ye that are  
the LORD's  
remembrances.

† Heb.  
almonds.

c. ch. 61. 11.  
Zeph. 3. 10.

† Heb. 17 / I  
give, &c.

d. Deut. 28.  
31, 32.  
Jer. 6. 17.

1. See Deut.  
12. 12.  
12. 22, 23.  
c. 12. 11, 12.

a. ch. 40. 3.  
c. 57. 14.  
c. ch. 11. 12.

VAR. REND. <sup>11</sup> V. 13. Probably, larch. <sup>12</sup> that I say. <sup>13</sup> V. 16. that thy Redeemer is the. <sup>14</sup> V. 17. thy governors. <sup>15</sup> V. 23. The smallest. <sup>16</sup> the least. Chap. 61. <sup>17</sup> Ps. 1. 11. YAHWEH. <sup>18</sup> V. 2. a coronet. <sup>19</sup> mantle. <sup>20</sup> oaks. <sup>21</sup> V. 5. aliens. <sup>22</sup> Vs. 6, 9. nations. <sup>23</sup> V. 6. Or, to their glory shall ye succeed, Seed, Rashi, Hi. Ew. Ka.

VAR. REND. <sup>1</sup> V. 8. justice. <sup>2</sup> wrongful violence, CA. <sup>3</sup> give them a recompence faithfully. <sup>4</sup> V. 10. putteth on a priestly coronet. <sup>5</sup> V. 11. sprouting (ch. 4. 2). Chap. 62. <sup>6</sup> V. 1. torch. <sup>7</sup> V. 2. nations. <sup>8</sup> V. 6. are the Lord's remembrancers. <sup>9</sup> V. 8. aliens. <sup>10</sup> V. 9. garnered. <sup>11</sup> gathered. <sup>12</sup> my holy courts. <sup>13</sup> V. 10. peoples.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 63.  
o. Zach. 9. 9.  
Matt. 21. 3.  
John 12. 13.  
ch. 50. 10.  
Rev. 22. 13.  
1 Or,  
recompense.  
v. 4.

11 Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, \*Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, thy reward is with him, and his work before him.  
12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD; and thou shalt be called, Bought out, A city not forsaken.

CHAPTER 63.

1 Christ sheweth who he is, 2 what his victory over his enemies 7 and what his mercy toward his church, 10 In his last words he remembereth his free mercy, 15 The church in their prayer, 17 and complaint, profess their faith.

WHO is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bosrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat?

3 I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and ytrample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

4 For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

5 And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and I will make them drunken in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their Saviour.

9 In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

10 But they rebelled, and vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

11 Then he remembered the days of

old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his holy Spirit within him?

12 That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name?

13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD scanned him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name.

15 Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained?

16 Doubtless thou art our father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, art our father, our redeemer; thy name is from everlasting.

17 O LORD, why hast thou made us to err from thy ways, and hastened our heart from thee? Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance.

18 The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary.

19 We are thine: thou never barest rule over them, I therefore was not called by thy name.

Numb. 10. 35. Ps. 90. 13. v. 7. & 23. 19. ch. 63. 12. Ps. 74. 7. 1 Or, thy name was not called upon them. ch. 63. 1.

CHAPTER 64.

1 The church propheth for the illustration of God's power, 5 Celebrating God's mercy, 6 and his confession of their natural corruption, 9 and complaint of their affliction.

OH that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence.

2 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire kindleth the waters to boil: to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may tremble at thy presence!

3 When thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou earnest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence.

4 For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh righteousness, those that re-

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 64.  
p. Ez. 44. 28.  
a. 22. 11. 12.  
Numb. 16.  
12. 14. 26.  
Jer. 5. 2. 6.  
1 Or, sheep-  
heads, or  
Ps. 77. 20.  
p. Numb. 11.  
17. 25.  
Neb. 9. 20.  
Dan. 4. 6.  
Ez. 13. 6.  
p. Ez. 44. 28.  
Joel. 2. 2.  
p. Jer. 5. 2.  
p. Jer. 7. 23.  
p. Deut. 32.  
10. 16.  
Ps. 90. 12.  
p. Ps. 29. 10.  
1 Or, the  
multitude.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
Neb. 9. 20.  
p. Deut. 32. 6.  
1 Chr. 21. 6.  
20. 26. 27.  
p. Job 41. 21.  
p. Jer. 9. 2.  
1 Or, we  
deserve from  
overturning to  
thy name.  
p. Ps. 119. 28.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 64.  
p. Ez. 44. 28.  
a. 22. 11. 12.  
Numb. 16.  
12. 14. 26.  
Jer. 5. 2. 6.  
1 Or, sheep-  
heads, or  
Ps. 77. 20.  
p. Numb. 11.  
17. 25.  
Neb. 9. 20.  
Dan. 4. 6.  
Ez. 13. 6.  
p. Ez. 44. 28.  
Joel. 2. 2.  
p. Jer. 5. 2.  
p. Jer. 7. 23.  
p. Deut. 32.  
10. 16.  
Ps. 90. 12.  
p. Ps. 29. 10.  
1 Or, the  
multitude.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
Neb. 9. 20.  
p. Deut. 32. 6.  
1 Chr. 21. 6.  
20. 26. 27.  
p. Job 41. 21.  
p. Jer. 9. 2.  
1 Or, we  
deserve from  
overturning to  
thy name.  
p. Ps. 119. 28.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 64.  
p. Ez. 44. 28.  
a. 22. 11. 12.  
Numb. 16.  
12. 14. 26.  
Jer. 5. 2. 6.  
1 Or, sheep-  
heads, or  
Ps. 77. 20.  
p. Numb. 11.  
17. 25.  
Neb. 9. 20.  
Dan. 4. 6.  
Ez. 13. 6.  
p. Ez. 44. 28.  
Joel. 2. 2.  
p. Jer. 5. 2.  
p. Jer. 7. 23.  
p. Deut. 32.  
10. 16.  
Ps. 90. 12.  
p. Ps. 29. 10.  
1 Or, the  
multitude.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
Neb. 9. 20.  
p. Deut. 32. 6.  
1 Chr. 21. 6.  
20. 26. 27.  
p. Job 41. 21.  
p. Jer. 9. 2.  
1 Or, we  
deserve from  
overturning to  
thy name.  
p. Ps. 119. 28.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.  
p. Jer. 21. 22.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 63. 1 V. 1. Or, crimson (lit. bright-coloured).—2 bending to and fro, De.; tossing (his head), Ge.—3 i.e. promise.—4 V. 2. his.—5 Vs. 3. 6. peoples.—6 Vs. 3. 6. life-stream (lit. sap).—7 V. 3. have stained.—8 V. 5. was stupefied, but.—9 V. 6. stamp upon.—10 with.—11 Vs. 9, 10. himself.—12 V. 10. grieved.—13 V. 11. Or, one remembered the days of old, (and) the deliverer of his people. Mentioned in AE. Ge. ('probable'). Or, his people remembered the ancient days of (i) Moses, Ht. Ew. De. ('Moses' may be a gloss, Ch.).

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 63. V. 3. 6. So Turp.; so I trode, all moderns (pt.).—y trampled (pt.).—5 was (pt.).—6 stamped upon (pt.).—y made them drunk, Lxx. De. (pt.); brake them to pieces, Lo. Ge. Ht. Ew. Ka. Ch. (The railing of the great Oriental class of MSS. and Turp.).—6 brought down (pt.). V. 6. 6. So Heb. marg. and nearly all moderns. Heb. text, with which the versions agree, may be rendered either there was no (real) affliction (Ge.), or 'he was not an adversary'—he was a zealous friend (Dahle, Kap). Both readings are pronounced alike.

VAR. RECD.—14 i.e. the people.—15 V. 12. caused his glorious arm to go to the right hand of Moses.—16 V. 13. through the pasture-land.—17 stumbled not.—18 V. 15. restrain themselves toward me.—19 V. 16. for Abraham is.—20 acknowledged.—21 our redeemer was thy name from of old.—22 V. 17. do not thou make.—23 harden.—24 V. 18. Or, Thy sacred people they have well nigh (f) driven out, Lxx. Seiercke. (Text doubtful).—25 V. 19. become (as) those over whom thou hast never borne rule, who have not been.—Chap. 64. 1 V. 1. Or, quake, Ge. Ka. De. Ch.—2 V. 2. fire kindleth brushwood, (as when) fire.—3 Vs. 2. 3. at thy presence, when thou doest terrible things, &c.; (oh) that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down (or, quake)....! Ht. Ew. De. Ch.—4 V. 4. a God beside thee who would perform.—5 V. 5. with joy waiteth.

VAR. RECD.—V. 11. 6. So Turp. Sept.; absepherda, The Massore (ancient Jewish criticism) De. Ch.—V. 14. 6. guided him, Sept. Turp. Presb. Vulg. Lo. Ew. (1.)

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 658.

Mal. 3. 6.

Phil. 3. 3.

Pa. 30. 3. 6.

Hosea 7. 7.

Heb. 10. 1.

Heb. 10. 1.

as Job 6. 4.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

ch. 35. 16.

member thee in thy ways: behold, <sup>6</sup>thou art wroth; for we have sinned: <sup>7</sup>in those is continuance, <sup>8</sup>and we shall be moved <sup>9</sup>β.

<sup>6</sup> But we are all as an unclean thing, and all <sup>7</sup>our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, <sup>10</sup>have taken us away.

<sup>7</sup> And <sup>8</sup>there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stretcheth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast <sup>9</sup>β consumed us, <sup>10</sup>because β of our iniquities.

<sup>8</sup> But now, O Lord, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are <sup>9</sup>the work of thy hand.

<sup>9</sup> β Be not <sup>10</sup>wroth very sore, O Lord, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, <sup>11</sup>we are all thy people.

<sup>10</sup> Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.

<sup>11</sup> Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: and all <sup>12</sup>our pleasant things are laid waste.

<sup>12</sup> Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O Lord? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

## CHAPTER 65.

<sup>1</sup> The calling of the Gentiles. <sup>2</sup> The Jews, for their incredulity, idolatry, and hypocrisy, are rejected. <sup>3</sup> A remnant shall be saved. <sup>11</sup> Judgments on the wicked, and blessings on the godly. <sup>17</sup> The blessed state of the new Jerusalem.

<sup>1</sup> I AM sought of <sup>2</sup>them that asked not for me; I <sup>3</sup>am found of <sup>4</sup>them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that <sup>5</sup>β was not called β by my name.

<sup>2</sup> I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which <sup>3</sup>walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts;

<sup>3</sup> A people <sup>4</sup>that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; <sup>5</sup>that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense <sup>6</sup>upon altars of brick;

<sup>4</sup> Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, <sup>5</sup>which eat swine's flesh, and <sup>6</sup>broth of abominable things is in their vessels;

<sup>5</sup> Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

<sup>6</sup> Behold, <sup>7</sup>it is written before me: <sup>8</sup>I will not keep silence, <sup>9</sup>but will recompense, even recompense <sup>10</sup>into their bosom.

<sup>7</sup> Your iniquities, and <sup>8</sup>the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the Lord, <sup>9</sup>which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their <sup>10</sup>former work <sup>11</sup>β into their bosom.

<sup>8</sup> Thus saith the Lord, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one

saith, Destroy it not; for <sup>9</sup>a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

<sup>9</sup> And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine <sup>10</sup>elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

<sup>10</sup> And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

<sup>11</sup> But <sup>12</sup>ye are they <sup>13</sup>that forsake the Lord, that forget <sup>14</sup>my holy mountain, that prepare <sup>15</sup>a table for <sup>16</sup>that troop, and that furnish the drink offering unto <sup>17</sup>that number.

<sup>12</sup> Therefore will I number you to <sup>13</sup>the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: <sup>14</sup>because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose <sup>15</sup>that wherein I delighted not.

<sup>13</sup> Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:

<sup>14</sup> Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit.

<sup>15</sup> And ye shall leave your name <sup>16</sup>for a curse unto <sup>17</sup>my chosen: <sup>18</sup>for the Lord God shall slay thee, and <sup>19</sup>call his servants by another name:

<sup>16</sup> That he who bleaseth himself in the earth shall bless himself <sup>17</sup>in the God of truth; and <sup>18</sup>he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of <sup>19</sup>truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

<sup>17</sup> For, behold, I create <sup>18</sup>new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor <sup>19</sup>come into mind.

<sup>18</sup> But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in <sup>19</sup>that which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

<sup>19</sup> And <sup>20</sup>I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the <sup>21</sup>voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

<sup>20</sup> There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for <sup>21</sup>the child shall die an hundred years old; <sup>22</sup>but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed.

<sup>21</sup> And <sup>22</sup>they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

<sup>22</sup> They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for <sup>23</sup>as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and <sup>24</sup>mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

<sup>23</sup> They shall not labour in vain, <sup>24</sup>nor bring forth for <sup>25</sup>trouble; for <sup>26</sup>they are the seed of the blessed of the Lord, and their offspring with them.

<sup>24</sup> And it shall come to pass, that <sup>25</sup>before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

<sup>25</sup> The <sup>26</sup>wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: <sup>27</sup>and dust shall be the ser-

VAR. READ.—<sup>6</sup> V. 11. as for you.—<sup>7</sup> Fortune; Heb. Gad.—<sup>8</sup> Destiny; Heb. Meni.—<sup>9</sup> V. 13. I have destined you for.—<sup>10</sup> V. 15. and.—<sup>11</sup> but he shall.—<sup>12</sup> V. 16. by.—<sup>13</sup> (the) Amen; (i.e. the) oath, Targ.—<sup>14</sup> V. 20. he that dieth at a hundred years shall die a child, Lo.—<sup>15</sup> V. 23. sudden trouble.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 658.

Joel 3. 14.

Jer. 15. 22.

Mat. 24. 22.

Rom. 11. 5.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

Before  
CHRIST  
died.

pent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the LORD.

## CHAPTER 66.

1 The glorious God will be served in humble simplicity. 6 He comforteth the humble with the marvellous generation, 10 and with the gracious benefits of the church. 15 God's severe judgments against the wicked. 19 The Gentiles shall have an holy church, 24 and see the damnation of the reprobate.

THUS saith the LORD, "The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: <sup>1</sup>where is the house that <sup>1</sup>ye build unto me? and <sup>2</sup>where is the place of <sup>2</sup>my rest?

<sup>3</sup>For all those things hath mine hand made, and <sup>3</sup>all those things have been," saith the LORD: "but <sup>4</sup>to this man will I look, <sup>4</sup>even <sup>4</sup>to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and <sup>4</sup>trembleth at my word.

<sup>5</sup>He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that <sup>6</sup>burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. <sup>7</sup>Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

<sup>8</sup>I also <sup>8</sup>will choose <sup>8</sup>their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; <sup>9</sup>because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear; but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

<sup>10</sup>Hear the word of the LORD, <sup>10</sup>ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, <sup>11</sup>'Let the LORD <sup>11</sup>be glorified: but <sup>11</sup>he shall appear to <sup>11</sup>your joy,' and they shall be ashamed.

<sup>12</sup>A <sup>12</sup>voice of <sup>12</sup>noise from the city, a <sup>13</sup>voice from the temple, a <sup>13</sup>voice of the LORD that rendereth recompence to his enemies.

<sup>14</sup>Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

<sup>15</sup>Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? <sup>16</sup>Shall the earth be made to bring forth <sup>16</sup>in one day? or <sup>17</sup>shall a nation be <sup>17</sup>born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

<sup>18</sup>Shall I bring to the birth, and not <sup>18</sup>cause to bring forth? saith the LORD: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy God.

<sup>19</sup>Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

<sup>20</sup>That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the <sup>20</sup>abundance of her glory.

<sup>21</sup>For thus saith the LORD, Behold, <sup>21</sup>I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the <sup>21</sup>13 Gentiles like <sup>21</sup>13 a flowing stream <sup>21</sup>13: then shall ye <sup>21</sup>13 suck, ye

shall be <sup>21</sup>borne upon her sides, and be comforted upon her knees.

<sup>22</sup>As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem.

<sup>23</sup>And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and <sup>23</sup>your bones shall flourish like <sup>23</sup>an herb <sup>23</sup>15: and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and his indignation toward his enemies.

<sup>24</sup>For, behold, the LORD will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

<sup>25</sup>For by fire and by <sup>25</sup>his sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many.

<sup>26</sup>They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens <sup>26</sup>16 bind <sup>26</sup>16 some <sup>26</sup>16 trees in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the LORD.

<sup>27</sup>For I know their works and their thoughts: <sup>27</sup>17 they shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my glory.

<sup>28</sup>And I will <sup>28</sup>17 set a sign <sup>28</sup>17 among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tarshish, <sup>28</sup>17 Ptol, and Lud, that draw the bow, to Tubal, and Javan, to the <sup>28</sup>17 isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; <sup>28</sup>17 and they shall declare my glory among the <sup>28</sup>17 Gentiles.

<sup>29</sup>And they shall bring all your brethren <sup>29</sup>17 for <sup>29</sup>21 an offering <sup>29</sup>21 unto the LORD out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in <sup>29</sup>17 litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel <sup>29</sup>21 bring <sup>29</sup>21 an offering <sup>29</sup>21 in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.

<sup>30</sup>And I will also take of them for <sup>30</sup>17 priests <sup>30</sup>17 and for <sup>30</sup>17 Levites, saith the LORD.

<sup>31</sup>For as <sup>31</sup>17 the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain.

<sup>32</sup>And <sup>32</sup>17 it shall come to pass, that <sup>32</sup>17 from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, <sup>32</sup>17 shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

<sup>33</sup>And they shall go forth, and look upon <sup>33</sup>17 the carcases of the men that have <sup>33</sup>17 transgressed against me: for their <sup>33</sup>17 worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>15</sup> V. 14. young grass.—<sup>15</sup> V. 15. *Swamp*, rather, image (vs. of Asherah). *H. m. sup.* (probably).—<sup>17</sup> V. 18. the time.—<sup>17</sup> V. 18. *work*.—<sup>19</sup> upon.—<sup>20</sup> sea-coasts.—<sup>21</sup> V. 20. *Lk.* a *new* offering.—<sup>24</sup> V. 24. used to bring.—<sup>25</sup> the earth offering.—<sup>27</sup> V. 24. rebelled (ca. 1. 2).

VAR. RECD.—*Chap. 66.* V. 17. *8* *Heb.* *sup.* *but* 'one' (sem.)—see Var. Rend.; many MSS. read *one* even in the text. *Revised text* has 'one' (sup. alluding to the officiating priest; so *H. m. sup.* *Text* probably corrupt, *Ca.*)—*V. 19.* *8* *Ps.* *sup.* *Ka. Grätz, Ca.* (*Del. inclines*).—*V. 21.* *8* and *his*, many *Heb.* MSS. (including nearly all the oldest, and all the versions).

a 1 Kings 2.  
27.  
2 Chr. 6. 18.  
Matt. 5. 34.  
25.  
Acts 7. 46.  
49.  
17. 34.

b ch. 57. 15.  
c 61. 1.  
Ps. 34. 18.  
24. 17.  
d Rom 9. 4.  
e 10. 2.  
Prov. 28. 14.  
ver. 5.

e ch. 1. 11.  
f Deut. 28.  
15.

† Heb.  
maketh a  
memorial of,  
Lev. 2. 2.

g Or.  
devotes.

h Prov. 1. 34.  
ch. 66. 12.  
Jer. 7. 12.  
a ver. 8.

i ch. 5. 19.  
k 2 Thess. 1.  
10.  
Tit. 2. 12.

l Or, *lament*.

l Or.  
brightness.  
ch. 48. 18.  
e 60. 5.  
m ch. 66. 16.

VAR. RECD.—*Chap. 66.* 1 V. 1. what manner of house will.—<sup>2</sup> what manner of place for.—<sup>3</sup> V. 2. so all these things arose.—<sup>4</sup> on.—<sup>5</sup> V. 3. 4. According as they.—<sup>6</sup> Even so I.—<sup>7</sup> V. 4. freaks (of fortune) for them.—<sup>8</sup> V. 5. glorify himself, that we may look on.—<sup>9</sup> but.—<sup>10</sup> V. 6. sound.—<sup>10</sup> thunder (*Heb.* crashing).—<sup>11</sup> V. 8. Is a country brought forth.—<sup>12</sup> is a nation.—<sup>13</sup> V. 12. 19. nations.—<sup>14</sup> V. 12. an overflowing torrent.

Before  
CHRIST  
died.

a ch. 2. 2.  
b 1. 1.

c ch. 24. 1. 1.

d ch. 1. 1.

e ch. 1. 1.

f ch. 1. 1.  
g ch. 1. 1.  
h ch. 1. 1.

i ch. 1. 1.

j ch. 1. 1.

k ch. 1. 1.  
l Or.  
m ch. 1. 1.

n ch. 1. 1.  
o ch. 1. 1.  
p ch. 1. 1.  
q ch. 1. 1.

r ch. 1. 1.  
s ch. 1. 1.  
t ch. 1. 1.  
u ch. 1. 1.

# THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET JEREMIAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

*1 The time, 3 and the calling of Jeremiah. 11 His prophetic visions of an almond rod and a smoking pot. 15 His heavy message against Judah. 17 God encourages him with his promise of assistance.*

THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that were in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin: 2 To whom the word of the Lord came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirtieth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

5 Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, I cannot speak: for I am a child.

7 But the Lord said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord.

9 Then the Lord put forth his hand, and touched my mouth. And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree.

12 Then said the Lord unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the Lord came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a seething pot; and the face thereof is toward the north.

14 Then the Lord said unto me, Out of the north shall an evil shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the Lord; and they shall come, and they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.

16 And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 ¶ Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them.

18 For, behold, I have made thee this day a fenced city, and an iron pillar, and brazen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I am with thee, saith the Lord, to deliver thee.

## CHAPTER 2.

*1 God, having showed his former kindness, exhorteth with the Jews their causeless revolt, beyond any example. 14 They are the cause of their own calamities. 20 The sins of Judah. 21 Her confidence is rejected.*

MOREOVER the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

2 Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lord; I remember thee, the kindness of thy youth, the love of thine espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown.

3 Israel was holiness unto the Lord, and the firstfruits of his increase: all that he devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the Lord.

4 Hear ye the word of the Lord, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel:

5 Thus saith the Lord, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and are become vain?

6 Neither said they, Where is the Lord that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The priests said not, Where is the Lord? and they that handle the law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit.

9 Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the Lord, and with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass over the Isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing.

11 Hath a nation changed their gods, which are yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory for that which doth not profit.

VAR. READ.—16 V. 17. make thee (indeed) dismayed.—*Chap. 2.* 1 V. 1. And.—2 V. 2. favourably (lit. for thee).—3 V. 2. i. e. consecrated.—4 V. 3. was his first fruits of.—5 V. 3. devoured him were counted guilty.—6 V. 4. i. e. false gods.—7 V. 5. the garden land.—8 V. 10. sea-coasts (Isa. 40. 15).

Before CHRIST cir. 623.

1 Kings 18.

2 Kings 4.

29.

89. 1.

Job 32.

Luke 13. 25.

1 Pet. 1. 13.

2 Es. 3. 12.

ver. 8.

1 Or. breast to pieces.

1 Isai. 50. 7.

ch. 6. 27.

2 Is. 20.

3 ver. 8.

1 Or. for thy sake.

2 Jerk. 16. 8.

25. 30.

23. 3. 19.

Hor. 2. 15.

3 Deut. 2. 7.

2 Es. 10. 5, 6.

4 Isai. 1. 18.

Rev. 14. 4.

5 Job. 12. 14.

6 Isai. 63. 9.

11. 13.

12. 13.

13. 13.

14. 13.

15. 13.

16. 13.

17. 13.

18. 13.

19. 13.

20. 13.

21. 13.

22. 13.

23. 13.

24. 13.

25. 13.

26. 13.

27. 13.

28. 13.

29. 13.

30. 13.

31. 13.

32. 13.

33. 13.

34. 13.

35. 13.

36. 13.

37. 13.

38. 13.

39. 13.

40. 13.

Before CHRIST cir. 623.

2 Es. 31.

18.

1 Ch. 6. 10.

ch. 31. 7, 8.

ch. 32. 1.

ch. 33. 3.

ch. 34. 1.

ch. 35. 12.

13.

2 Kings 25.

15. 10. 12.

16. 12. 13.

17. 13.

18. 13.

19. 13.

20. 13.

21. 13.

22. 13.

23. 13.

24. 13.

25. 13.

26. 13.

27. 13.

28. 13.

29. 13.

30. 13.

31. 13.

32. 13.

33. 13.

34. 13.

35. 13.

36. 13.

37. 13.

38. 13.

39. 13.

40. 13.

41. 13.

42. 13.

43. 13.

44. 13.

45. 13.

46. 13.

47. 13.

48. 13.

49. 13.

50. 13.

51. 13.

52. 13.

53. 13.

54. 13.

55. 13.

56. 13.

57. 13.

58. 13.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 5. took knowledge of.

—these: I appoint.—2 V. 6. Alas! O.—3 V. 6, 7.

—4 V. 8, 17. them.—5 V. 11. Lit. a wakeful

early) tree.—6 V. 12. am wakeful over.

7 V. 13. Lit. blown upon.—8 V. 14. the.—9 V. 15. Lit. pen itself.—10 V. 15. Or. am about to.—11 V. 16. old my session upon.—12 V. 16. because they.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 14. β be blown (i. e. mailed), Sept. Ex. Hi. Graf (i.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 632.

a Isai. 1. 3.  
ch. 6. 19.  
a. 28. 9.  
ch. 17. 13.  
a. 18. 14.  
Joha. 4. 14.  
a. 28. 4.  
23.

† Heb.  
become a  
spoil?  
a Isai. 1. 7.  
ch. 4. 7.  
† Heb. pass  
out their  
vices.

a. ch. 68. 7, 9.  
† Or, feed on  
thy cross.  
Deut. 32. 20.  
Isai. 8. 5.  
ch. 4. 18.  
a. Deut. 22.  
10.

a. Is. 30. 1, 2.  
† Josh. 13. 3.  
a Isai. 2. 9.  
Hosea 5. 3.  
a. Ex. 19. 8.  
Josh. 24. 18.  
Judg. 10. 16.  
1 Sam. 13.  
10.

† Or, serve.  
Deut. 18. 5.  
Isai. 57. 5, 7.  
ch. 3. 6.  
a. Ex. 24. 15.  
16.

a. Is. 13. 17.  
Ps. 44. 8.  
a. 50. 8.  
Is. 5. 1, 2.  
a. 60. 21.  
Mat. 21. 23.  
Mark 12. 1.  
Luke 20. 9.  
a. Deut. 32.  
22.

Isai. 1. 21.  
a. 4. 4.  
a. Job 9. 30.  
a. Deut. 32.  
24.

Job 14. 17.  
Hos. 12. 13.  
† Prov. 30.  
15.  
ch. 7. 3.  
† Or, O swift  
drummary.

a. Job 20. 4.  
a. ch. 16. 4.  
† Or, O wild  
as, &c.  
† Heb.  
tangled.

† Heb.  
the desire of  
her heart.  
† Or, reverse it  
a. ch. 13.  
13.  
† Or.  
Is the case  
desperate?

† Deut. 32. 16.  
the neck.

VAR. READ.—11 V. 12. amazed.—13 V. 15. Or, ruined, *Sw. Hi. Graf.*—13 V. 17. Perhaps, Is it not this that doth procure it.—14 V. 18. i.e. the Nile.—15 For.—16 wast laying thyself down as an.—17 V. 21. branches.—18 V. 22. Rather, nation.—19 Iye.—20 Ingrained, *Henderoon.*—21 V. 23. take knowledge of.—22 young she-camel running about hither and thither.—23 V. 24. In her greed; who can hinder her lust?—24 V. 25. i.e. It is in vain.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 16. *B. Rather, break (or, shall break), Pesh. Rash. Kimchi, Li. B6.; feed (or, shall feed) upon, Heb. points (probably), Sw. Graf. PS.*—V. 20. *B. thou hast, Sept. Vulg. Hi. Graf. Narg. Ke. (ptv.) Comp. Mic. 4. 13.—So Heb. marg. Turp.; serve, Heb. text, Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Graf. (L.).*

12 \* Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very 11 desolate, saith the Lord.

13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 ¶ Is Israel a servant? is he a home-born slave? why is he spoiled?

15 The young lions roared upon him, and yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are 12 burned without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes 13 have broken 14 the crown of thy head.

17 Hast thou not procured this 15 unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, when he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of 16 Shihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river?

19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, and that thy fear is not in thee, saith the Lord God of hosts.

20 ¶ For of old time 17 I have 18 broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and 19 thou saidst, I will not 17 transgress; 18 when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou 15 wanderest, 19 playing the 18 harlot.

21 Yet I had 16 planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into 17 the degenerate 17 plant of a strange vine unto me?

22 For though thou 16 wash thee with 16 nitre, and take thee much 17 soap, yet 16 thine iniquity is 20 marked before me, saith the Lord God.

23 How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim? see thy way 17 in the valley, 21 know what thou hast done: 17 thou art a swift-dromedary traversing her ways 22;

24 ¶ A wild ass 17 used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind 23 at 17 her pleasure; in her occasion who can 17 turn her away? 23 all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.

25 Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but 17 thou saidst, 24 There is no hope 24: no; for I have loved 17 strangers, and after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets.

27 Saying to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast brought me forth: for they have turned 17 their back unto me, and not their face: but ch. 3. 13. † Or, begotten me. † Heb. the hinder part of the neck.

in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But 27 where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for according to the number of thy cities 28 are thy gods 28, O Judah.

29 Wherefore will ye 29 plead with me: ye all have transgressed against me, saith the Lord.

30 In vain have I 17 smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath 17 devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 ¶ 31 O generation, see ye 31 the word of the Lord. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, 32 We are 32 lords; 32 we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people 33 have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also 33 taught the wicked ones thy ways 33.

34 Also in thy skirts is found 34 the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: 34 I have not found it by 34 secret search, but upon all these 34.

35 Yet thou sayest, 35 Because I am innocent, surely his anger 35 shall turn from me. Behold, 35 I will 35 plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy 36 way? 36 thou 36 also shalt 36 be 36 ashamed of 36 Egypt, 36 as thou wast 36 ashamed of 36 Assyria.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from 36 him, and 37 thine hands upon thine head: for the Lord hath rejected thy confidence, and thou shalt not prosper 37 in them.

a Isai. 30. 2. ch. 37. 7. a Chr. 28. 16, 20, 31.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 God's great mercy in Judah's vile whoredom. 6 Judah is worse than Israel. 12 The promise of the gospel to the penitent. 20 Israel reproved, and called by God, maketh a solemn confession of their sins.

1 THEY 1 say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her again? shall not that land be greatly polluted? but thou hast 1 played the harlot with many lovers; 1 yet return 1 again to me, saith the Lord.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto 2 the 2 high places 2, and see where thou hast not been lien with. 2 In the ways 2 hast thou sat for them, as the Arabian in the wilderness; 2 and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.

3 Therefore the 2 showers have been withholden, and there hath 2 been no latter rain; and thou hast 2 a 2 whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art 2 the 2 guide of my youth?

VAR. READ.—V. 23. are thy gods become.—25 V. 29, 35. dispute.—27 V. 31. O men of this generation, observe ye, even ye, *Sw. De.;* or, O generation that ye are 1 observe ye, *Hi. Graf. PS.*—28 a large.—V. 32. Or, accustomed thy ways to those evil things, *Sw. Hi. Graf. Ke. PS.*—29 V. 34. thou hast not found them breaking through (houses), but because of all these things (i.e. thine apostacy) hast thou murder the poor. (*Obscure.*)—31 V. 35. Of a truth.—32 hath turned.—33 V. 36. i.e. course of action.—34 shalt also.—35 brought to shame through.—36 V. 37. i.e. Egypt.—37 with.—Chap. 1 V. 1. and wilt thou return.—V. 2. 1 hills.—V. 4. Dost.—lover (*Nt. familiar friend*).  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 1. *B. Id. as marg. 70* err, And the word of the Lord came unto me Mich. Sw. Graf. Narg.

|                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                          |
|------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHMIST<br>cir. 612 | 5 = Will he reserve his anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldst.                                                                                                                                           | † pleasant land, † a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations; † and I said, Thou shalt call me, My father; and shalt not turn away from me.                                                                                            | Before<br>CHMIST<br>cir. 612             |
| Ps. 77, 12.                  | 6 The Lord said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.                                                   | 20 ¶ Surely as a wife treacherously departed from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the Lord.                                                                                              | † Heb. land of doves.                    |
| Isa. 58, 10.                 | 7 And I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous sister Judah saw it.                                                                                                                                          | 21 A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the Lord their God.                                                         | † Heb. an heritage of doves, or, beauty. |
| Isa. 58, 11.                 | 8 And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.                                                    | 22 Return ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou art the Lord our God.                                                                                                        | † Heb. from after me.                    |
| Isa. 58, 12.                 | 9 And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.                                                                                                                                  | 23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the Lord our God is the salvation of Israel.                                                                                     | † Heb. friend.                           |
| Isa. 58, 13.                 | 10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but † feignedly, saith the Lord.                                                                                                                                          | 24 For shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.                                                                                                     | † Heb. 61, 9.                            |
| Isa. 58, 14.                 | 11 And the Lord said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath justified herself more than treacherous Judah.                                                                                                                                                                     | 25 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God.                     | Isa. 61, 10.                             |
| Isa. 58, 15.                 | 12 Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever.                                          | CHAPTER 4.                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | Isa. 61, 11.                             |
| Isa. 58, 16.                 | 13 Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Lord thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers / under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the Lord.                                                            | 1 God calleth Israel by his promises. 2 He exhorteth Judah to repentance by fearful judgments. 3 A grievous lamentation for the woe of Judah.                                                                                          | Isa. 61, 12.                             |
| Isa. 58, 17.                 | 14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the Lord; for I am married unto you, and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion:                                                                                                            | IF thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the Lord, I will return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.                                                                        | Isa. 61, 13.                             |
| Isa. 58, 18.                 | 15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.                                                                                                                                                               | 2 And thou shalt swear, The Lord liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall thy glory.                                                                       | Isa. 61, 14.                             |
| Isa. 58, 19.                 | 16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the Lord, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the Lord: neither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit it; neither shall that be done any more. | 3 For thus saith the Lord to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns.                                                                                                                    | Isa. 61, 15.                             |
| Isa. 58, 20.                 | 17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the Lord; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the Lord, to Jerusalem: neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart.                                          | 4 Circumcise yourselves to the Lord, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem: lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings. | Isa. 61, 16.                             |
| Isa. 58, 21.                 | 18 In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers.                                                                       | 5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defended cities.                                                 | Isa. 61, 17.                             |
| Isa. 58, 22.                 | 19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 6 Set up the standard toward Zion: retire, stay not: for I will bring evil from the north, and a great destruction.                                                                                                                    | Isa. 61, 18.                             |
| Isa. 58, 23.                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 7 The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.                         | Isa. 61, 19.                             |
| Isa. 58, 24.                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 8 For this gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the Lord is not turned back from us.                                                                                                                      | Isa. 61, 20.                             |
| Isa. 58, 25.                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 9 And it shall come to pass at that day,                                                                                                                                                                                               | Isa. 61, 21.                             |

VAR. REWD.—V. 5. retain. —V. 6. everlastingly. —V. 7. spoken (it), but hast, *Ev. Graf, PS.*—V. 8. those evil things, and hast prevailed. —V. 9. did? she would go.—V. 10. play. —V. 11. 7. She will return. —V. 12. that even because. —V. 13. 8, 10, 11. Rather, false. —V. 14. 9. (*Sense obscure.*) —V. 15. 11. proved herself to be righteous. —V. 16. 12. my face. —V. 17. towards. —V. 18. 14. your husband (i.e. lord); see ch. 31, 82. —V. 19. 15. mine. —V. 20. it be made. —V. 21. 19. 10. 82. —V. 22. I thought (i.e. said) how I would.

VAR. REWD.—V. 8. she saw, *Ps. 138, Ev. Les. Graf (1); comp. Esak. 23, 13, Vulg. omits.*—V. 18. 8. I went, and out of all countries, *Sept. Ev. Ht.*

VAR. REWD.—V. 19. an heritage the most glorious among the nations, *Ev. Ht. Graf, Ke. PS.*—V. 20. thought. —V. 21. wouldst. —V. 22. woman. —V. 23. lover (i.e. as mortgag). —V. 24. 21. is. —V. 25. bare hills. —V. 26. because. —V. 27. 23. Rather, tumult (of pilgrims) on, *Torr. Ev. Graf, Ke. PS. (Text apparently imperfect.)* —V. 28. 24. and the shame (i.e. Baal). —V. 29. 25. Let us. —V. 30. cover. —V. 31. 26. 1. I will return. —V. 32. 27. 1. and will not waver; And wilt swear, *As the.* —V. 33. 2. justice. —V. 34. then shall the nations, *Ev. Ht. Ke. PS.*—V. 35. by, *Ev. Ht. Graf, Ke.*—V. 36. for you a.—V. 37. 5. cry aloud. —V. 38. 6. save your goods by fight (Isa. 10. 31). —V. 39. 7. nations.



Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 612

p. 104. 19.  
2 Thess. 2.  
11.  
ch. 5. 12.  
16. 18.

ch. 51. 1.  
Book 17. 10.  
100. 12. 15.

Or, a fuller  
wind than  
these.

ch. 1. 14.  
† Heb. utter  
judgments.

u. 28. 28.  
40.  
Lam. 4. 19.  
Hosea 1. 6.

u. 1. 16.  
James 4. 8.

y. ch. 5. 14.

ch. 5. 15.

3 Kings 25.  
1. 4.

p. 107. 17.  
Isai. 40. 1.  
ch. 2. 17. 19.

Isai. 15. 5.  
16. 11.  
21. 2.  
23. 4.  
ch. 5. 1. 14.  
See Isai.

† Heb.  
the walls of  
my heart.

u. 42. 7. 24.  
Ezek. 7. 24.  
ch. 10. 20.

f. Rom. 16.  
19.

g. Isai. 24. 19.  
Gen. 1. 2.

Isai. 6. 25.  
Ezek. 38. 30.

h. Zeph. 1. 3.

i. ch. 5. 10.  
18.  
20. 11.  
48. 28.

VAR. READ.—<sup>10</sup> F. 9. i.e. understanding.—<sup>11</sup> F. 10. Also i. O.—<sup>12</sup> F. 11. (As) a sharp wind from the bare hills.—<sup>13</sup> Or, i. the way (v. 18) of, *H. Graf*.—<sup>14</sup> F. 11. 12. not for fanning, nor for cleansing; A stormy (i.e. full) wind from these (i.e. my people) cometh upon me: now will I also hold my session upon them, *H. Graf*.—<sup>15</sup> F. 13. cometh. chariots are.—<sup>16</sup> F. 14. thoughts of iniquity.—<sup>17</sup> F. 15. hark, one.—<sup>18</sup> F. 16. concerning.—<sup>19</sup> i.e. besiegers.—<sup>20</sup> F. 18. i.e. the fruit of thy wickedness.—<sup>21</sup> yes.—<sup>22</sup> F. 19. I writhe in pain! The walls of my heart! My heart moaneth for me! I cannot hold my peace! For, *PS*.—<sup>23</sup> F. 23. waste and wild (Gen. 1. 2).—<sup>24</sup> F. 24. to and fro.—<sup>25</sup> F. 25. garden-land (was become) the.

saith the LORD, that the <sup>10</sup> heart of the king shall perish, and the <sup>10</sup> heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

<sup>10</sup> Then said I, <sup>11</sup> Ah, Lord God! surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

<sup>11</sup> At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, <sup>12</sup> A dry wind of the high places <sup>13</sup> in the wilderness <sup>14</sup> toward the daughter of my people, <sup>15</sup> not to fan, nor to cleanse,

<sup>16</sup> Even <sup>17</sup> a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also <sup>18</sup> will I <sup>19</sup> give sentence against them.

<sup>13</sup> Behold, he <sup>15</sup> shall come up as clouds, and <sup>16</sup> his chariots shall be <sup>17</sup> as a whirlwind: <sup>18</sup> his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

<sup>14</sup> O Jerusalem, <sup>15</sup> wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy <sup>16</sup> vain thoughts lodge within thee?

<sup>15</sup> For <sup>17</sup> a voice <sup>18</sup> declareth <sup>19</sup> from Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount Ephraim.

<sup>16</sup> Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish <sup>18</sup> against Jerusalem, that <sup>19</sup> watchers come <sup>20</sup> from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah.

<sup>17</sup> As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

<sup>18</sup> Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this <sup>19</sup> thy wickedness <sup>20</sup> because it is bitter, <sup>21</sup> because <sup>22</sup> it reacheth unto thine heart.

<sup>19</sup> My bowels, my bowels! <sup>20</sup> I am pained at <sup>21</sup> my very heart; <sup>22</sup> my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because <sup>23</sup> thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

<sup>20</sup> Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are <sup>21</sup> my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

<sup>21</sup> How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?

<sup>22</sup> For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: <sup>23</sup> they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

<sup>23</sup> I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was <sup>24</sup> without form, and void <sup>25</sup>; and the heavens, and they had no light.

<sup>24</sup> I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved <sup>25</sup> lightly.

<sup>25</sup> I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and <sup>26</sup> all the birds of the heavens were fled.

<sup>26</sup> I beheld, and, lo, the <sup>27</sup> fruitful place was <sup>28</sup> wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and by his fierce anger.

<sup>27</sup> For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; <sup>28</sup> yet will I not make a full end.

<sup>28</sup> For this <sup>29</sup> shall the earth mourn, and <sup>30</sup> the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and <sup>31</sup> will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

<sup>29</sup> The whole <sup>30</sup> city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

<sup>30</sup> And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clovest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, <sup>31</sup> though thou reatest <sup>32</sup> thy face <sup>33</sup> with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; <sup>34</sup> thy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

<sup>31</sup> For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zion, that bewaileth herself <sup>32</sup>, that <sup>33</sup> spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul <sup>34</sup> is wearied because of <sup>35</sup> murderers.

## CHAPTER 5.

<sup>1</sup> The judgments of God upon the Jews, for their perverseness, <sup>2</sup> for their adultery, <sup>3</sup> for their impiety, <sup>4</sup> for their contempt of God, <sup>5</sup> and for their great corruption in the civil state, <sup>6</sup> and ecclesiastical.

<sup>1</sup> Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, <sup>2</sup> if ye can find a man, <sup>3</sup> if there be any that <sup>4</sup> executeth judgment, that seeketh <sup>5</sup> the truth; <sup>6</sup> and I will pardon it.

<sup>2</sup> And <sup>3</sup> though they say, <sup>4</sup> The LORD liveth; surely they <sup>5</sup> swear falsely.

<sup>3</sup> O LORD, <sup>4</sup> are not thine eyes upon the truth <sup>5</sup> thou hast <sup>6</sup> stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.

<sup>4</sup> Therefore I said, Surely <sup>5</sup> these are poor: they are foolish: for <sup>6</sup> they know not the way of the LORD, nor the <sup>7</sup> judgment of their God.

<sup>5</sup> I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for <sup>6</sup> they have known the way of the LORD, and the judgment of their God: but these <sup>7</sup> have altogether <sup>8</sup> broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

<sup>6</sup> Wherefore <sup>7</sup> a lion out of the forest shall alay them, <sup>8</sup> and a wolf of the evenings shall spoil them, <sup>9</sup> a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings <sup>10</sup> are increased.

<sup>7</sup> How shall I pardon thee for this? <sup>8</sup> thy children have forsaken me, and <sup>9</sup> sworn by them <sup>10</sup> that are no gods: <sup>11</sup> when I had <sup>12</sup> fed them to the full <sup>13</sup>, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' <sup>14</sup> houses.

<sup>8</sup> They were as <sup>9</sup> fed horses in the morning: <sup>10</sup> every one <sup>11</sup> neighed after his neighbour's wife.

<sup>9</sup> Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: <sup>10</sup> and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

<sup>10</sup> Go ye up upon her walls, and de-

VAR. READ.—<sup>10</sup> F. 30. thine eyes.—<sup>11</sup> F. 31. given a deep sigh.—<sup>12</sup> fainteth before the.—<sup>13</sup> Chap. 1. F. 1. exerciseth justice.—<sup>14</sup> good faith.—<sup>15</sup> F. 2. As the.—<sup>16</sup> F. 3. i.e. dost thou not look for God?—<sup>17</sup> F. 4. And.—<sup>18</sup> they.—<sup>19</sup> religion (i. 42. 1).—<sup>20</sup> F. 5. 10. house.—<sup>21</sup> F. 7. Wherefore should I pardon thee?

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 4. F. 25. § land, Sept. Targ. Ps. Hi. Graf, PS.—<sup>2</sup> Chap. 5. F. 7. § So versions, and MSS. Ev.; made them swear, *Exegetical* part comp. Prov. 2. 17): so Hi. &c.—<sup>3</sup> F. 8. § instil home, Fürst (pts.). A.V. violates Heb. grammar.

Before CHRIST  
ch. 62.  
ver. 18.  
ch. 1. 20.  
ch. 13. 26.  
ch. 15. 10.  
ch. 15. 15.  
ch. 16. 13.

10 <sup>1</sup>But make not a full end: take away her <sup>11</sup>battlements; for they are not the Lord's.

11 For <sup>12</sup>the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the Lord.

12 <sup>13</sup>They have belied the Lord, and said, <sup>14</sup>It is not he; neither shall evil come upon us; <sup>15</sup>neither shall we see sword nor famine;

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be <sup>16</sup>done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, <sup>15</sup>behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

15 Lo, I will bring a <sup>16</sup>nation upon you <sup>17</sup>from far, O house of Israel, saith the Lord: it is <sup>18</sup>a mighty <sup>19</sup>nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thine <sup>18</sup>harvest, and thy bread, <sup>19</sup>which thy sons and thy daughters should eat; <sup>20</sup>they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall <sup>21</sup>impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustest, with <sup>22</sup>the sword.

18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the Lord, I <sup>23</sup>will not make a full end with you.

19 <sup>24</sup>And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, <sup>25</sup>Wherefore doeth the Lord our God all these things unto us? then shall thou answer them, Like as ye have <sup>26</sup>for-saken me, and served strange gods in your land, so <sup>27</sup>shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not your's.

20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,

21 Hear now this, O <sup>22</sup>foolish people, and without <sup>23</sup>understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

22 <sup>24</sup>Fear ye not me? saith the Lord: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the <sup>25</sup>bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the Lord our God, <sup>25</sup>that giveth rain, both the <sup>26</sup>former and the latter, in his season: <sup>27</sup>he reserveth unto us <sup>28</sup>the appointed weeks of the <sup>29</sup>harvest.

25 <sup>30</sup>Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withheld good things from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked men: <sup>27</sup>they <sup>28</sup>lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As <sup>28</sup>a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen <sup>29</sup>fat, they shine: yea, they overpass <sup>30</sup>the deeds <sup>31</sup>of the wicked: <sup>32</sup>they judge not <sup>33</sup>the cause, the cause of the fatherless, <sup>34</sup>yet they <sup>35</sup>prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge.

VAR. REWD.—<sup>11</sup> V. 10. tendrils.—<sup>13</sup> V. 13. be it.—<sup>15</sup> V. 15. Rather, an eye-replenished.—<sup>16</sup> V. 17. they shall eat up thy sons and thy daughters.—<sup>18</sup> V. 18. batter.—<sup>19</sup> V. 19. weapons of war.—<sup>20</sup> V. 20. Lit. the weeks the statutes of.—<sup>21</sup> V. 21. the common measure, Hi. Ke.; or, in deeds, Ew. PS.—<sup>22</sup> V. 22. wickedness.—<sup>23</sup> V. 23. that they might, Ke. PS.; or, that they might make it so, Ew. Graf.

29 <sup>30</sup>Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lord: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

30 <sup>31</sup>A wonderful <sup>32</sup>and <sup>33</sup>horrible thing is committed in the land;

31 The prophets prophesy <sup>32</sup>falsely, and the priests <sup>33</sup>bear rule <sup>34</sup>by their means; and my people <sup>35</sup>love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The enemies sent against Judah, 4 encourage themselves, 6 God setteth them on work because of their sins. 9 The prophet lamenteth the judgments of God because of their sins. 18 He proclaimeth God's wrath. 26 He calleth the people to mourn for the judgment on their sins.

O YE children of Benjamin, <sup>1</sup>gather yourselves to flee <sup>2</sup>out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in <sup>3</sup>Tekoa, and set up <sup>4</sup>a sign of fire in <sup>5</sup>Beth-haccerem: <sup>6</sup>for evil <sup>7</sup>appeareth out of <sup>8</sup>the north, and great destruction.

2 <sup>9</sup>I have likened the daughter of Zion to a comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks <sup>4</sup>shall come <sup>5</sup>unto her; they <sup>6</sup>shall pitch <sup>7</sup>their tents against her round about; they <sup>8</sup>shall feed <sup>9</sup>every one in his place.

4 <sup>10</sup>Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up <sup>11</sup>at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away for the shadows of the evening are stretched out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

6 <sup>7</sup>For thus hath the Lord of hosts said, Hew ye down <sup>8</sup>13 trees, and I cast a mount against Jerusalem: this is the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 <sup>9</sup>As a <sup>10</sup>fountain <sup>11</sup>casteth out <sup>12</sup>her waters, so she <sup>13</sup>casteth out <sup>14</sup>her wickedness: <sup>15</sup>violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, lest <sup>9</sup>my soul <sup>10</sup>depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 <sup>11</sup>Thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Israel as a vine: <sup>12</sup>3 turn back thine <sup>13</sup>hand as a grapegatherer <sup>14</sup>into the <sup>15</sup>baskets.

10 To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold, their <sup>11</sup>ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, <sup>12</sup>the word of the Lord is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the Lord; <sup>12</sup>I am weary with holding in: <sup>13</sup>31 I will pour <sup>32</sup>it out <sup>33</sup>upon the children <sup>34</sup>abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with <sup>35</sup>as that is full of days.

12 And their houses shall be turned unto others, with <sup>36</sup>their fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lord.

13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to <sup>37</sup>covetousness; and from the

VAR. REWD.—<sup>21</sup> V. 30. Rather, An appalling.—<sup>22</sup> V. 31. at their beck (Hi. hands), Hi. Graf, PS.—<sup>23</sup> Chap. 6. <sup>24</sup> V. 1. save your goods by flight.—<sup>25</sup> As if—Blowing of trumpets.—<sup>26</sup> An ensign on.—<sup>27</sup> Is imminent from.—<sup>28</sup> V. 2. The comely and delicate one will I destroy (Hi. have I destroyed), even the daughter of Zion, Hi. Graf, Ke. (Text obscure).—<sup>29</sup> V. 3. come.—<sup>30</sup> Have pitched.—<sup>31</sup> feed.—<sup>32</sup> V. 4. Consecrate.—<sup>33</sup> V. 5. go up.—<sup>34</sup> V. 6. her trees.—<sup>35</sup> V. 7. cistern.—<sup>36</sup> keepeth fresh, Hi. Graf, PS.—<sup>37</sup> V. 8. i.e. be parted.—<sup>38</sup> V. 9. unto, Ew.; against, Hi. Graf.—<sup>39</sup> shoots.—<sup>40</sup> V. 11. in the street.

VAR. REWD.—<sup>41</sup> Chap. 6. <sup>42</sup> V. 9. 3 turning the, Hi. Graf (i.).—<sup>43</sup> V. 11. 3 Trouble as a conjecture; do thou pour, Heb. text, all moderns.

Before CHRIST  
ch. 62.

Mal. 6. 5.  
Jeremiah's  
children.  
Hiddekel.  
ch. 23. 14.  
Hos. 6. 10.  
ch. 14. 16.  
Ezek. 13. 6.  
Or, take  
into their  
hands.  
Mic. 3. 11.

ch. 62.

Neh. 3. 14.  
ch. 1. 14.  
E. 4. 6.  
Or, dwell-  
ing at home.  
E. Kings 25.  
1. 6.  
ch. 4. 17.

ch. 5. 17.  
Joel 3. 9.  
ch. 15. 8.

Or, pour  
out the en-  
gine of shot.

Am. 57. 30.

g. Ps. 56. 9.  
10. 11.  
ch. 30. 8.  
ch. 37. 12.  
23.

Isaiah 23.  
18.  
Hos. 9. 12.  
1. Heb. be  
housed, or  
disappointed.

ch. 7. 26.  
Acts 7. 51.  
Rom. 12. 6.  
12.

ch. 30. 8.

ch. 30. 9.

ch. 9. 21.

Dest. 23.  
30.  
ch. 6. 10.

Isa. 56. 11.  
ch. 6. 10.

Isa. 14. 18.

Mic. 3. 11.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 612p ch. 8. 11.  
Ezek. 12. 10.  
† Heb.  
Isa. 40. 10.  
g ch. 4. 10.  
h 14. 13.  
i 22. 17.  
j ch. 3. 3.  
k 8. 12.i Mat. 9. 20.  
ch. 12. 15.  
j Luk. 4. 4.  
k Luk. 16. 20.  
l Matt. 11.  
m 59.n Mat. 21. 11.  
o 59. 1.  
p ch. 25. 4.  
q Ezek. 2. 17.  
r Hab. 2. 1.s Mat. 1. 2.  
t Prov. 1. 21.u Ps. 60. 6.  
v Is. 7. 7, 8, 9.  
w Is. 1. 11.  
x Is. 52. 5.  
y Amos 6. 31.  
z Mic. 6. 6.  
aa ch. 10. 6.ab ch. 1. 15.  
ac 2. 15.  
ad 10. 22.  
ae 40. 41.  
af 46. 45.

ag Is. 5. 20.

ah ch. 4. 31.  
ai 13. 21.  
aj 49. 26.  
ak 50. 45.al ch. 4. 8.  
am ch. 25. 26.  
an Mic. 1. 10.  
ao Ezek. 13. 10.ap ch. 1. 18.  
aq 13. 20.  
ar ch. 5. 22.  
as ch. 9. 4.  
at Ezek. 22. 18.

prophet even unto the priest every one  
dealeth falsely.

14 They <sup>14</sup> have <sup>15</sup> healed <sup>16</sup> also the <sup>17</sup> hurt  
of the daughter <sup>18</sup> of my people alighty,  
saying, Peace, peace; when there is no  
peace.

15 Were they <sup>16</sup> ashamed <sup>17</sup> when they  
had <sup>18</sup> committed abomination? <sup>19</sup> nay,  
they were <sup>20</sup> not at all ashamed, neither  
<sup>21</sup> could they blush: therefore they shall  
fall among them that fall: at the time  
that I visit them they shall <sup>22</sup> be cast  
down <sup>23</sup>, saith the Lord.

16 Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in  
the ways, and see, and ask for the 'old  
paths, where is the good way, and walk  
therein, and ye shall find 'rest for your  
souls. But they said, We will not walk  
therein.

17 Also I set <sup>18</sup> watchmen over you, say-  
ing, Hearken to the sound of the trum-  
pet. But they said, We will not hearken.

18 Therefore hear, ye nations, and  
know: <sup>19</sup> O congregation, what is among  
them?

19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring  
evil upon this people, even <sup>20</sup> the fruit of  
their thoughts, because they have not  
hearkened unto my words, <sup>21</sup> nor to my  
law, but <sup>22</sup> rejected it.

20 To what purpose cometh there to  
me incense <sup>21</sup> from Sheba, and the sweet  
came from a far country? <sup>22</sup> your burnt  
offerings are not acceptable, nor your  
sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Be-  
hold, I will lay stumblingblocks before  
this people, and the fathers and the  
sons together shall fall upon them; the  
neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, a peo-  
ple cometh from the 'north country, and  
a great nation shall be raised from the  
<sup>23</sup> sides of the earth.

23 They <sup>24</sup> shall lay <sup>25</sup> hold on bow and  
spear; they are cruel, and have no mer-  
cy: their voice <sup>26</sup> roareth like the sea;  
and they ride upon horses, set in array  
as men for war against thee, O daughter  
of Zion.

24 We have heard the fame thereof: our  
hands wax feeble: <sup>25</sup> anguish hath taken  
hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in  
travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk  
by the way; for <sup>26</sup> the sword of the  
enemy and fear is <sup>27</sup> on every side.

26 O daughter of my people, gird  
thee with sackcloth, <sup>27</sup> and wallow thyself  
in ashes: <sup>28</sup> make thee mourning, as for  
an only son, most bitter lamentation: for  
the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee for <sup>28</sup> a tower and  
a fortress among my people <sup>29</sup>, that thou  
mayest know and try their way.

28 They <sup>29</sup> are all grievous revolters,  
walking with slanders: <sup>30</sup> they are brass  
and iron; they are all <sup>31</sup> corrupters.

29 The bellows <sup>30</sup> are burned, the lead  
is consumed of the fire <sup>31</sup>; the founder  
melteth in vain: for the wicked are not  
<sup>32</sup> plucked away <sup>33</sup>.

30 Reprobate silver shall men call  
them, because the Lord hath rejected  
them.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Jeremiah is sent to call for true repentance, to  
prevent the Jews' captivity. 8 He reproacheth their  
confidence, 12 up the commands of Shiloh. 17  
He threatneth them for their idleness. 21 He  
reproacheth the sacrifices of the disobedient. 23 He  
exhorteth to mourn for their abominations in  
Tophet, 33 and the judgments for the same.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from  
the Lord, saying,

1 Stand in the gate of the Lord's  
house, and proclaim there this word, and  
say, Hear the word of the Lord, all ye  
of Judah, that enter in at these gates  
to worship the Lord.

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God  
of Israel, Amend your ways and your  
doings, and I will cause you to dwell in  
this place.

3 Trust ye not in lying words, saying,  
The temple of the Lord, The temple of the  
Lord, The temple of the Lord, are <sup>4</sup> these.

4 For if ye thoroughly amend your ways  
and your doings; if ye thoroughly <sup>5</sup> exe-  
cute judgment between a man and his  
neighbour;

6 If ye oppress not the stranger, the fa-  
therless, and the widow, and shed not  
innocent blood in this place, neither  
walk after other gods to your hurt:

7 Then will I cause you to dwell in  
this place, in the land that I gave to  
your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 Behold, <sup>9</sup> ye trust in lying words,  
that cannot profit.

9 Will ye steal, murder, and commit  
adultery, and swear falsely, and burn in-  
cense unto Baal, and walk after other  
gods whom ye know not;

10 And come <sup>11</sup> and stand before me  
in this house, <sup>12</sup> which is called by my  
name, and say, We are <sup>13</sup> delivered to do  
all these abominations?

11 Is this house, which is called by my  
name, become a den of robbers in your  
eyes? Behold, even I have seen it, saith  
the Lord.

12 But go ye now unto <sup>13</sup> my place which  
was in Shiloh, where I set my name at  
the first, and see <sup>14</sup> what I did to it for  
the wickedness of my people Israel.

13 And now, because ye have done all  
these works, saith the Lord, and I spake  
unto you, rising up early and speaking,  
but ye heard not; and I <sup>15</sup> called you,  
but ye answered not:

14 Therefore will I do unto this house,  
which is called by my name, wherein ye  
trust, and unto the place which I gave  
to you and to your fathers, as I have  
done to <sup>15</sup> Shiloh.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight,  
as I have cast out all your brethren,  
even the whole seed of Ephraim.

16 Therefore <sup>17</sup> pray not thou for this  
people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for  
them, neither make intercession to me:  
for I will not hear thee.

17 Seest thou not what they do in  
the cities of Judah and in the streets of  
Jerusalem?

18 The children gather wood, and the  
fathers kindle the fire, and the women  
knead their dough, to make cakes to the  
queen of heaven, and to pour out  
drink offerings unto other gods, that they  
may provoke me to anger.

19 Do they provoke me to anger? saith  
the Lord: do they not provoke themselves to  
the confusion of their own faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God:  
Behold, mine anger and my fury shall

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 612u Is. 1. 22.  
v Or. Refuse  
altar.

ch. 600.

ch. 24. 1.

ch. 22. 11.  
ch. 22. 12.

ch. 2. 11.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 7. 1 V. 4. i. s. these buildings.  
2 V. 5. Nay, but. 3 V. 9. 10. What? steal  
whom ye knew not? And then ye come  
4 V. 10. delivered—in order to.

VAR. RECD.—17 V. 14. busied themselves about heal-  
ing (ch. 8. 11; 51. 9). —19 (The reading in ch. 8. 11.)

20 V. 15. They will have to be. —21 for they have—  
—22 nevertheless, they are. —23 can. —24 stumble.

25 V. 19. and as for my teaching, they have. —  
26 V. 22. furthest parts. —27 V. 23. lay. —28 V. 25.

there is a sword unto the enemy, terror (Ps. 31. 13).

29 V. 27. an amayer among my people, a fortress.  
(Sense obscure). —30 V. 28. going about. —31 corrupt

doors. —32 V. 29. puff, (that the lead may be, &c.,  
Graf; or, are sufficed with the fire; the lead is  
spent, H.) —33 separated.

VAR. RECD.—17 V. 18. Text manifestly corrupt,  
Graf; the testimony which is against them, Ag. (see  
Field). J. D. Michælis (transposing a word); O con-  
gregation (of Israel), that which cometh, Sw. (i.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 600.

f/Am. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; I put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 ¶ For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt; concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices:

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

24 ¶ But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels and in the imagination of their evil heart, and went backward, and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day I have even sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them.

26 ¶ Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but hardened their neck: they did worse than their fathers.

27 ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

28 ¶ But thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the Lord their God, nor receiveth correction: truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 ¶ Cut off thine hair, O Jerusalem, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the Lord hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the Lord: they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart.

32 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

33 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

34 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

35 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

36 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

37 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

38 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

39 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

40 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

41 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

42 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

43 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

44 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

45 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

46 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

47 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

48 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of their graves:

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the Lord of hosts.

4 ¶ Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord; Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return?

5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem? sicken back by a perpetual backsliding: they hold fast deceit, they refuse to return.

6 ¶ I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle.

7 Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judgment of the Lord.

8 How do ye say, We are wise, we are the law of the Lord is with us? Lo, certainly in vain made he it; the pen of the scribes is in vain.

9 ¶ The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the Lord; and what wisdom is in them?

10 Therefore will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

11 ¶ For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

12 ¶ Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the Lord.

13 ¶ I will surely consume them, saith the Lord: there shall be no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the fig tree, and the leaf shall fade, and the things that I have given them shall pass away from them.

14 ¶ Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defended cities, and let us be silent there: for the Lord our God hath put us to silence, and he hath consumed us.

15 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

16 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

17 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

18 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

19 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

20 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

21 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

22 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

23 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

24 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

25 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

26 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

27 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

28 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

29 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

30 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

31 And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 600.

f/Am. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

f/Is. 1. 11.  
ch. 6. 30.  
Amos 5. 21.  
Is. Hos. 1. 13.

VAR. READ.—V. 27. And.—V. 28. good things.—V. 29. Lit. thy crown.—bare heights.—V. 31. 32. The Tophet.—V. 32. for want of room. VAR. READ.—Chap. 7. V. 27. β Omit, Sept. Mo. Hi. n. (Marginal note.)

VAR. READ.—Chap. 8. V. 3. β Omit, Sept. Pesch. Ev. Hi. Graf.—V. 10—12. β Omit, Sept. Hi. Bi. (Interpolated from ch. 6. 13—15.)—V. 13. β I will give them to those who shall pass over them, Hi. Graf, and partly Ke. PS. (pts.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 600.

y ch. 9. 15.  
a 23. 15.  
Or, poison.  
ch. 14. 19.  
ch. 4. 15.  
Judg. 5.  
22.  
ch. 47. 3.  
† Heb.  
the fulness  
thereof.  
Ps. 50. 4, 5.  
Eccles. 10.  
11.  
† Heb.  
upon.  
† Heb. be-  
cause of the  
country of  
them that  
are far off.  
d. Isai. 39.  
Deut. 32.  
21.  
Isai. 1. 4.  
ch. 4. 19.  
a 23. 15.  
a 14. 17.  
g Joel 2. 6.  
Nab. 3. 10.  
a Gen. 3. 10.  
25.  
a 48. 11.  
ch. 46. 11.  
a 51. 8.  
† Heb.  
gone up?

ch. 600.

† Heb. *Will give my head, &c.*  
a Isai. 23. 4.  
ch. 4. 19.  
a 15. 17.  
a 14. 17.  
Lam. 3. 11.  
a 2. 46.  
ch. 8. 7. 8.  
a Ps. 64. 5.  
Lam. 39. 4.  
12. 13.  
d. 1 Sam. 2.  
13.  
Hosea 4. 1.  
ch. 12. 6.  
Mic. 7. 5. 6.  
Or,  
friend.  
ch. 6. 28.  
Or, moth.

g Isai. 1. 25.  
Mal. 3. 3.  
a Hor. 11. 8.

and given us water of gall to drink, because we have sinned against the Lord. 15 We looked for peace, but no good came, and for a time of health, and behold trouble!

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, and have devoured the land, and all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the Lord.

18 ¶ When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart is faint in me.

19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people, because of them that dwell in a far country: Is not the Lord in Zion? is not her king in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, and with strange vanities?

20 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 Is there no balm in Gilead? is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

#### CHAPTER 9.

1 Jeremiah lamenteth the Jews for their manifold sins, 9 and for their judgment. 12 Disobedience is the cause of their bitter calamity. 17 He exhorteth to mourn for their destruction. 23 and to trust not in themselves, but in God. 25 He threateneth both Jews and Gentiles.

O H that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them: for they be all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And they bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they know not me, saith the Lord.

4 Take ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will walk with slanders.

5 And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the Lord.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for how shall I do? for the daughter of my people?

VAR. READ.—<sup>29</sup> V. 15. hearing (A. 14. 19).—<sup>30</sup> terror. —<sup>31</sup> V. 16. and they came, and devoured.—<sup>32</sup> was... dwelt.—<sup>33</sup> V. 17. even basilisks.—<sup>34</sup> V. 18. My source of brightness (see Ps. 39. 14) in sorrow, even my heart. *De Dieu, Hi. Or.* (O for) a brightening to me in sorrow! my heart, *Ev. Graf.* (Reading uncertain).—<sup>35</sup> V. 19. from.—<sup>36</sup> V. 20. Or, helped.—<sup>37</sup> V. 21. a mourner.—<sup>38</sup> V. 22. Rather, is no bandage applied to the daughter of my people.—*Chap. 9.* 1 V. 3. tongue as their bow of falsehood, and they use not their might in (H. according to) good faith.—<sup>39</sup> V. 4. useth trickery.—<sup>40</sup> goeth about.—<sup>41</sup> V. 5. deceive.—<sup>42</sup> never.—<sup>43</sup> V. 7. yea, how (terribly) will I act, *Hi. Graf.* or, for how (else) could I act, *Ev. Ke. PS.*

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 9.* V. 7. because of the wickedness of, *Sept. Ev. Hi. Graf.*

8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: one speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in his heart he layeth his wait.

9 ¶ Shall I not visit them for these things? saith the Lord: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are burned up, so that none can pass through them; neither can men hear the voice of the cattle; neither the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And I will make Jerusalem a heap, and a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ Who is the wise man, that shall understand this? and who is he to whom the mouth of the Lord hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

13 And the Lord saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have walked after the imagination of their own heart, and after Basalim, which their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel: Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

16 I will scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will send a sword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning women, that they may come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast us out.

20 ¶ Yet hear the word of the Lord, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, and the young men from the streets.

22 ¶ Speak, Thus saith the Lord, Even the carcasses of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather them.

23 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches:

24 But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 8. a sharpened (?) arrow, *Sept. Ps. Ev. (after Heb. marg.).* But see Var. Read.—<sup>2</sup> V. 10. homesteads.—<sup>3</sup> i.e. prairie.—<sup>4</sup> and they hear not.—<sup>5</sup> V. 11. jackals.—<sup>6</sup> V. 12. he may.—<sup>7</sup> is perished.—<sup>8</sup> V. 13. teaching.—<sup>9</sup> V. 14. the Basals.—<sup>10</sup> So throughout.—<sup>11</sup> V. 16. the.—<sup>12</sup> V. 19. Rather, they have cast down our dwellings.—*Ev. Graf. Ke. PS.*—<sup>13</sup> V. 20. Yea.—<sup>14</sup> V. 22. And.

VAR. READ.—*V. 8.* a murderous arrow. *Sept. text. Sept. Vulg. Ge. 36. Ke. PS.* (transposing letters).—*V. 22.* β Omit. *Sept. Ev. Graf.*

|                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                              |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 600 | me, that I am the Lord which exercise<br>lovingkindness, <sup>20</sup> judgment, and righte-<br>ousness, in the earth: <sup>21</sup> for in these things<br>I delight, saith the Lord.<br>25 <sup>25</sup> Behold, the days come, saith the<br>Lord, that <sup>26</sup> I will <sup>27</sup> punish all <sup>28</sup> them<br>which are circumcised with the uncircum-<br>cised <sup>29</sup> ;<br>28 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and<br>the children of Ammon, and Moab, and<br>all that are <sup>30</sup> in the <sup>31</sup> utmost corners<br>that dwell in the wilderness: for all<br>these nations are uncircumcised, and all<br>the house of Israel are <sup>32</sup> uncircumcised<br>in the heart. | from the ends of the earth; he maketh<br>lightnings <sup>33</sup> with rain, and bringeth<br>forth the wind out of his treasures.<br>14 <sup>14</sup> Every man is <sup>15</sup> brutish <sup>16</sup> in his<br>knowledge: <sup>17</sup> every founder is <sup>18</sup> confound-<br>ed by the graven image <sup>19</sup> ; <sup>20</sup> for his molten<br>image is falsehood, and there is no breath<br>in them.<br>15 They are vanity, and the work of er-<br>rors: in the time of their visitation <sup>21</sup> they<br>shall perish.<br>16 <sup>16</sup> The portion of Jacob is not like<br>them: for <sup>17</sup> he is the former of all<br>things; and <sup>18</sup> Israel is the rod of <sup>19</sup> his<br>inheritance: <sup>20</sup> The Lord of hosts is his<br>name.<br>17 <sup>17</sup> Gather up thy wares <sup>18</sup> out of the<br>land, <sup>19</sup> O <sup>20</sup> inhabitant of the fortress <sup>21</sup> .<br>18 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I<br>will <sup>22</sup> sell out the inhabitants of the<br>land <sup>23</sup> at this once <sup>24</sup> , and will distress<br>them; that they may <sup>25</sup> find it so <sup>26</sup> .<br>19 <sup>19</sup> Woe is me for my <sup>20</sup> hurt: my<br>wound is grievous: but I said, <sup>21</sup> Truly<br>thou art <sup>22</sup> a grief, and <sup>23</sup> I must bear it.<br>20 <sup>20</sup> My <sup>21</sup> tabernacle is spoiled, and all<br>my cords are broken: my children are<br>gone forth of me, and they are not: there<br>is none to stretch forth my tent any<br>more, and to set up my curtains.<br>21 For the pastors are become brutish,<br>and have not sought the Lord: therefore<br>they <sup>22</sup> shall not prosper <sup>23</sup> , and all their<br>flocks <sup>24</sup> shall be <sup>25</sup> scattered.<br>22 <sup>22</sup> Behold, the noise of the bruit is<br>come <sup>23</sup> , and a great commotion out of<br>the <sup>24</sup> north country, to make the cities of<br>Judah desolate, and <sup>25</sup> a den of <sup>26</sup> dragons.<br>23 <sup>23</sup> O Lord, I know that the <sup>24</sup> way of<br>man is not in himself: <sup>25</sup> it is not <sup>26</sup> in<br>man that walketh to direct his steps.<br>24 O Lord, <sup>25</sup> correct me, but <sup>26</sup> with judg-<br>ment <sup>27</sup> ; not in thine anger, lest thou<br>bring me to nothing.<br>25 <sup>25</sup> Pour out thy fury upon <sup>26</sup> the hea-<br>then <sup>27</sup> : that know thee not, and upon<br>the families that call not on thy name:<br>for they have eaten up Jacob, and de-<br>voured him, and consumed him, and have<br>made his habitation desolate. | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 600 |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------|

## CHAPTER 10.

1 The unequal comparison of God and idols. 17 The prophet exhorteth to flee from the calamity to come. 18 He lamenteth the spoil of the tabernacle by foolish pastors. 22 He maketh an humble supplication.

HEAR ye the word which the Lord speaketh unto you, O house of Israel.

2 Thus saith the Lord, <sup>3</sup> Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for <sup>4</sup> the heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the <sup>5</sup> customs of the <sup>6</sup> people are vain: for <sup>7</sup> one cutteth <sup>8</sup> a tree <sup>9</sup> out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workmen, with the axe.

4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they <sup>10</sup> fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are <sup>11</sup> upright as the palm tree <sup>12</sup>, but <sup>13</sup> speak not: they must needs be <sup>14</sup> borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for <sup>15</sup> they cannot do evil, neither also is <sup>16</sup> it in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as <sup>17</sup> there is none <sup>18</sup> like unto thee, O Lord; <sup>19</sup> thou art great, and thy name is great in might.

7 Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for <sup>20</sup> to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as <sup>21</sup> among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

8 But they are <sup>22</sup> altogether <sup>23</sup> brutish and foolish: <sup>24</sup> the stock is a doctrine of vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and <sup>25</sup> gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple is their clothing: they are all <sup>26</sup> the work of cunning men.

10 But the Lord is the <sup>27</sup> true God, he is <sup>28</sup> the living God, and <sup>29</sup> everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 <sup>30</sup> Thus shall ye say unto them, <sup>31</sup> The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, <sup>32</sup> even <sup>33</sup> they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens <sup>34</sup>.

12 He <sup>35</sup> hath made the earth by his power, he hath <sup>36</sup> established the world by his wisdom, and <sup>37</sup> hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 <sup>38</sup> When he uttereth his voice, there is <sup>39</sup> a <sup>40</sup> multitude of waters in the heavens, and <sup>41</sup> he causeth the vapours to ascend

## CHAPTER 11.

1 Jeremiah proclaimeth God's covenant, & rebuketh the Jews disobeying thereof, 11 prophesieth evils to come upon them, 18 and upon the men of Anathoth, for conspiring to kill Jeremiah.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and <sup>3</sup> speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel: <sup>4</sup> Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, <sup>5</sup> from <sup>6</sup> the iron furnace <sup>7</sup>, saying, <sup>8</sup> Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may perform the <sup>9</sup> oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey,

VAR. READ.—<sup>5</sup> V. 13. into.—<sup>6</sup> V. 14. bereft of.—<sup>7</sup> ashamed of the image.—<sup>8</sup> V. 17. Trust up thy pack (and carry it).—<sup>9</sup> thou that attieest in distress.

—<sup>10</sup> V. 18. this time.—<sup>11</sup> V. 19. breach.—<sup>12</sup> my.

—<sup>13</sup> Lit. sickness.—<sup>14</sup> V. 20. tent.—<sup>15</sup> V. 21. prosper not.—<sup>16</sup> are.—<sup>17</sup> V. 22. Hark, a brut; behold, it cometh.—<sup>18</sup> jackals.—<sup>19</sup> V. 23. for.—<sup>20</sup> V. 24. in justice.—<sup>21</sup> Chap. 11. <sup>22</sup> V. 4. i.e. a furnace hot enough to melt iron.

VAR. READ.—V. 16. <sup>16</sup> The Former of all things he is, Sept. Mo. Ev. Hi. Graf.—V. 18. <sup>18</sup> he found (of the enemy), Vulg. (pts).—<sup>19</sup> Chap. 11. <sup>20</sup> V. 3. speak thou, Sept. Psal. (hear thou.... and speak) <sup>21</sup> H. Kue. Graf (pt.).

Before  
CHRIST  
dr. 632.

† Heb.  
Amos. 27.  
Deut. 27.  
15-26.  
† Rom. 2. 13.  
James 1. 23.

† ch. 7. 13.  
24.  
† ch. 13. 15.  
y ch. 7. 26.  
† ch. 7. 17.  
† 7. 24.  
† 7. 24.  
† 7. 24.  
† Or, sub-  
servient.

† Ezek. 22.  
23.  
Ezek. 6. 9.

† Ezek. 20.  
13.

† Heb. to go  
forth of.  
† Ps. 18. 51.  
Prov. 1. 24.  
Isa. 1. 13.  
ch. 14. 13.  
Ezek. 13. 14.  
Mic. 5. 4.  
Zech. 7. 13.  
in Deut. 28.  
27, 28.  
† Heb. evil.  
† ch. 8. 23.

† Heb.  
shame,  
ch. 5. 24.  
Hos. 9. 10.  
† Ez. 28. 10.  
ch. 7. 16.  
† ch. 14. 11.  
† 1 John 4. 18.

† Heb. evil.  
† Ps. 10. 10.  
Isa. 1. 11.  
† ch.

† Heb. What  
is to my  
beloved in  
my house.  
† Ezek. 14.  
26, 27.

† Hag. 2. 12.  
12. 14.  
Time 1. 12.

† Or, when  
they evil is.  
† Prov. 2. 14.  
† Ps. 28. 8.  
Rom. 11. 17.

† Isa. 2. 2.  
ch. 2. 21.  
† ch. 13. 18.

† Heb. the  
evil with  
his bread.  
† Ps. 53. 4.  
† Ps. 77. 12.  
† 116. 9.  
† 148. 2.

as it is this day. Then answered I, and said, 'So be it, O Lord.

6 Then the Lord said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them not.

9 And the Lord said unto me, 'A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

10 They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars to that shameful thing, even altars to burn incense unto Baal.

14 Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble.

15 What hath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought lewdness with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? When thou doest evil, shall thou rejoice?

16 The Lord called thy name, 'A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult' he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the Lord of hosts, that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Baal.

18 And the Lord hath given me knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou shewest me their doings.

19 But I was like a lamb or an ox: thus it was brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the land of the

living, that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But, O Lord of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the Lord of the men of Anathoth, that seek thy life, saying, 'Prophesy not in the name of the Lord, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine:

23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathoth, even the year of their visitation.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 Jeremiah, complaining of the wicked's prosperity, by faith testifies that God admonisheth him of his brethren's treachery against him, and lamenteth his heritage. 14 He promitteth to the penitent return from captivity.

1 RIGHTEOUS art thou, O Lord, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: thou art near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O Lord, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end.

5 If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou hast trusted, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the swelling of Jordan?

6 For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.

7 I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given thee the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore have I hated it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me as a speckled bird, the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, come to devour.

10 Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion

VAR. REED.—12. 20. Or, committed, &c. H. Graf. (Ps. 37. 3).—Chap. 12. 1. Or, Righteous wastest thou be... if I should... will I debate the matter with thee... secure. 2. to... 2. separate them (ch. 6. 29). 3. Ltt. congregate. 4. F. & the whole field wither? For... therein the beasts... 5. F. 6. runnest... weary... if in a land of peace... thou art confident... 6. pride (L. thickened). 7. F. 6. alone. 8. F. 7. cast off. H. F. 7. cast. 9. F. 7. 2. Is mine heritage... vulture? Are vultures round about her?—12. 12. bringing them him. 13. F. 10. shepherds.

VAR. REED.—Chap. 12. 7. 5. & art a fugitive, H. (1.)

VAR. REED.—7. 8. brought.—7. 10. have gone.—7. 13. are.—7. 14. But as for thee, pray not.—7. 15. to work the wicked device? Sw. Graf, Ke. See Var. Read. mayest rejoice.—7. 16. a rushing mighty sound.—7. 17. chosen to do, H. 10. F. 18. gave.—11. knew.—15. F. 19. mild lamb.—13. led (Laz. 53. 7).—14. Ltt. bread.

VAR. REED.—7. 14. & in the time of, many MSS. Sept. Pass. Vulg. Targ. Graf (1.).—7. 15. & (Excited text untranslatable). Can vows and hallowed flesh remove from thee thy wickedness (or, thy calamity)? Sept. Sw. H. Graf, Ke.





Before  
CHRIST  
c. 62

ch. 2. 8.  
1. 10. 7.  
ch. 2. 20.  
2. 2. 6.  
Ezek. 6. 13.  
† Heb. after  
when got?

ch. 201.  
† Heb. the  
words of the  
divine, or,  
revelations.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

ch. 2. 24.

1. 10. 2. 20.

ch. 17. 13.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

† Heb.  
† Heb. as  
called upon  
us. 1. 10.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

neighings, the lewdness of thy whore-  
dom, <sup>13</sup> and thine abominations <sup>14</sup> on the  
hills in the <sup>15</sup> fields. Woe unto thee, O  
Jerusalem! <sup>17</sup> wilt thou not be made  
clean? <sup>†</sup> when shall it once be <sup>17</sup>?

## CHAPTER 14.

1 <sup>1</sup> The princes famine? <sup>2</sup> counsel Jeremiah to pray.  
10 <sup>10</sup> The Lord will not be intruded for the peo-  
ple. <sup>13</sup> Lying prophets are no excuse for them.  
17 <sup>17</sup> Jeremiah is moved to complain for them.

THE word of the Lord that came to  
Jeremiah concerning <sup>†</sup> the <sup>1</sup> dearth.  
2 <sup>2</sup> Judah mourneth, and <sup>†</sup> the gates there-  
of languish; they <sup>3</sup> are <sup>4</sup> black <sup>5</sup> unto the  
ground; and <sup>6</sup> the cry of Jerusalem is  
gone up.

3 <sup>3</sup> And their nobles have sent their <sup>4</sup> lit-  
tle ones to the waters: they came to the  
pits, and found no water; they re-  
turned with their vessels empty; they  
were <sup>6</sup> ashamed and confounded, <sup>†</sup> and cov-  
ered their heads.

4 <sup>4</sup> Because the ground is <sup>5</sup> chapt, for there  
was no rain in the earth, the plowmen  
were ashamed, they <sup>7</sup> covered their heads.  
5 <sup>5</sup> Yea, the hind also calved in the field,  
and forsook it, because there was no  
grass.

6 <sup>6</sup> And <sup>7</sup> the wild asses did stand <sup>8</sup> in the  
high places, <sup>9</sup> they snuffed up the  
wind like dragons; their eyes did fail,  
because there was no grass.

7 <sup>7</sup> O Lord, though our iniquities testify  
against us, do thou <sup>8</sup> be <sup>9</sup> for thy name's  
sake; for our backslidings are many;  
we have sinned against thee.

8 <sup>8</sup> O the hope of Israel, the saviour  
thereof in time of trouble, why should-  
est thou be as a stranger in the land,  
and as a wayfaring man that turneth a-  
side to tarry for a night?

9 <sup>9</sup> Why shouldest thou be as a man  
astonied, as a mighty man <sup>†</sup> that cannot  
save? yet thou, O Lord, <sup>†</sup> art in the  
midst of us, and <sup>†</sup> we are called by thy  
name; leave us not.

10 <sup>10</sup> Thus saith the Lord unto this peo-  
ple, <sup>†</sup> Thus have they loved to wander,  
they have not refrained their feet, there-  
fore the Lord doth not accept them;  
he will now remember their iniquity,  
and visit their sins.

11 <sup>11</sup> Then said the Lord unto me, <sup>†</sup> Pray  
now for this people for their good.

12 <sup>12</sup> When they fast, I will not hear  
their cry; and <sup>†</sup> when they offer burnt  
offering and <sup>†</sup> an oblation <sup>†</sup>, I will not  
accept them: but <sup>†</sup> I will consume them  
by the sword, and by the famine, and by  
the pestilence.

13 <sup>13</sup> <sup>†</sup> Then said I, <sup>†</sup> Ah, Lord God!  
behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye  
shall not see the sword, neither shall ye  
have famine; but I will give you <sup>†</sup> as-  
sured peace <sup>†</sup> in this place.

14 <sup>14</sup> Then the Lord said unto me, <sup>†</sup> The  
prophets prophesy lies in my name: <sup>†</sup> I  
sent them not, neither have I command-  
ed them, neither spake unto them: they  
prophesy unto you a false vision and  
divination, and a thing of nought <sup>†</sup>, and  
the descent of their heart.

15 <sup>15</sup> Therefore thus saith the Lord con-  
cerning the prophets that prophesy in  
my name, and I sent them not, <sup>†</sup> yet  
they say, Sword and famine shall not be  
in this land: By sword and famine shall  
those prophets be consumed.

16 <sup>16</sup> And the people to whom they pro-  
phesy shall be cast out in the streets of  
Jerusalem because of the famine and the  
sword; <sup>†</sup> and they shall have none to  
bury them, them, their wives, nor their  
sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour  
their wickedness upon them.

17 <sup>17</sup> Therefore thou shalt say this word  
unto them; <sup>†</sup> Let mine eyes run down  
with tears night and day, and let them  
not cease: <sup>†</sup> for the virgin daughter of  
my people is broken with a great breach,  
with a very grievous blow.

18 <sup>18</sup> If I go forth into <sup>†</sup> the field, then  
behold the slain with the sword; and if  
I enter into the city, then behold them  
that are sick with famine; yea, both the  
prophet and the priest <sup>†</sup> go about <sup>†</sup> into  
a land that they know not.

19 <sup>19</sup> Hast thou utterly rejected Judah?  
hath thy soul loathed Zion? why hast thou  
smitten us, and <sup>†</sup> there is no healing for  
us? <sup>†</sup> We looked for peace, and there is  
no good; and for the time of healing,  
and behold <sup>†</sup> trouble!

20 <sup>20</sup> We acknowledge, O Lord, our wicked-  
ness, <sup>†</sup> and the iniquity of our fathers:  
for <sup>†</sup> we have sinned against thee.

21 <sup>21</sup> Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake,  
do not disgrace the throne of thy glory:  
remember, break not thy covenant with  
us.

22 <sup>22</sup> Are there any among <sup>†</sup> the vanities of  
the <sup>†</sup> Gentiles that can cause rain?  
or can the heavens give showers? <sup>†</sup> art  
not thou he, O Lord our God? there-  
fore we will wait upon thee <sup>†</sup>: for thou  
hast made all these things.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 <sup>1</sup> The utter rejection and mournful judgment of  
the Jews <sup>10</sup> Jeremiah, complaining of their  
spite, requies a promise for himself, <sup>13</sup> and a  
reproaching for them. <sup>15</sup> He prays, <sup>19</sup> and  
reneweth a gracious promise.

THEN said the Lord <sup>1</sup> unto me,  
Though <sup>†</sup> Moses and Samuel stood  
before me, yet my mind could not be to-  
ward this people: cast them out of my  
sight, and let them go forth.

2 <sup>2</sup> And it shall come to pass, if they say  
unto thee, Whither shall we go forth?  
then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith  
the Lord; <sup>†</sup> Such as are for death, to  
death; and such as are for the sword,  
to the sword; and such as are for the  
famine, to the famine; and such as are  
for the captivity, to the captivity.

3 <sup>3</sup> And I will <sup>†</sup> appoint over them four  
kinds, saith the Lord: the sword to  
slay, and the dogs to <sup>†</sup> tear, and <sup>†</sup> the  
fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of  
the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 <sup>4</sup> And <sup>†</sup> I will <sup>†</sup> cause them to be re-  
moved into <sup>†</sup> all kingdoms of the earth,  
because of <sup>†</sup> Manasseh the son of Heze-  
kiah king of Judah, for that which he  
did in Jerusalem.

5 <sup>5</sup> For <sup>†</sup> who shall have pity upon thee,  
O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan thee?  
or who shall go aside <sup>†</sup> to ask how thou  
doest?

6 <sup>6</sup> Thou hast <sup>†</sup> forsaken me <sup>†</sup>, saith the  
Lord, thou art <sup>†</sup> gone backward: there-  
fore <sup>†</sup> will I stretch out my hand against  
thee, and destroy thee; <sup>†</sup> I am weary  
with repenting.

7 <sup>7</sup> And I will fan them with a fan in  
the gates of the <sup>†</sup> land; I will bereave

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 601

1. 10. 2. 20.

ch. 2. 1.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

ch. 2. 20.

Ezek. 7. 13.

1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.  
1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

ch. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

1. 10. 2. 20.

VAR. REKD.—<sup>15</sup> V. 27. even.—<sup>16</sup> field.—<sup>17</sup> how  
long yet are thou to be made clean!—*Chap. 14.*  
<sup>1</sup> V. 1. droughts.—<sup>2</sup> V. 2. bow down mourning.—  
<sup>3</sup> V. 3. man ones for water.—<sup>4</sup> V. 4. dismayed.  
—<sup>5</sup> hath been.—<sup>6</sup> are.—<sup>7</sup> have covered.—<sup>8</sup> V. 6.  
on.—<sup>9</sup> bare hills.—<sup>10</sup> herbage.—<sup>11</sup> V. 12. Or, a  
meal-offering.—<sup>12</sup> V. 13. Alas!

VAR. REKD.—*Chap. 14.* V. 13. <sup>†</sup> peace and con-  
tinuance, *Sept. Ht. Gra/ (L).*—V. 14. <sup>†</sup> a vain divina-  
tion, *Graf (L).*

VAR. REKD.—<sup>13</sup> V. 18. Perhaps, beg their way, *Graf*,  
*Gr.*—<sup>14</sup> V. 19. terror.—<sup>15</sup> V. 20. even.—<sup>16</sup> V. 22.  
nations.—<sup>17</sup> art thou not the Lord our God? and  
on thee do we wait.—*Chap. 15.* <sup>1</sup> V. 1. But the  
Lord said.—<sup>2</sup> V. 3. worry, *PS. (lit. drag along).*  
<sup>3</sup> V. 4. make them a shuddering unto, *Ht. Graf*,  
*PS. See on Deut. 38. 25.*—<sup>4</sup> V. 5. Yea.—<sup>5</sup> V. 6.  
cast me off.—<sup>6</sup> V. 6. <sup>†</sup> Lit. I stretched out... de-  
stroyed... fanned... bereaved... destroyed.—  
<sup>7</sup> V. 7. Or, earth, *Es. Graf.*

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 60.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

10, who  
ch. 10, 12.  
ch. 1, 2.  
Amos 4, 10.  
11.

them of children, I will destroy<sup>6</sup> my people, since<sup>7</sup> they return not from their ways.  
8 Their widows are increased: <sup>8</sup> to me<sup>8</sup> above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them I against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused<sup>9</sup> him to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city.<sup>9</sup>

9 She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; <sup>9</sup> her sun is gone down while it was yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

10 ¶ Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth curse me.

11 The LORD said, Verily <sup>11</sup> it shall be well with <sup>11</sup> thy remnant<sup>11</sup>; verily I will cause<sup>12</sup> the enemy to <sup>12</sup> entreat thee<sup>12</sup> evil<sup>12</sup> in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.

12 Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel<sup>13</sup>?

13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the <sup>13</sup> spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make <sup>14</sup> thee to y pass with <sup>14</sup> thine enemies<sup>14</sup> into a land which thou knowest not: for a <sup>14</sup> fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you<sup>14</sup>.

15 ¶ O LORD, <sup>15</sup> thou knowest<sup>15</sup> <sup>15</sup> I remember me, and visit me, and <sup>15</sup> revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away<sup>16</sup> in thy longsuffering: <sup>16</sup> know that<sup>16</sup> for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and <sup>16</sup> thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: <sup>16</sup> for I am <sup>16</sup> called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

17 I eat not in the assembly of the <sup>17</sup> mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my <sup>18</sup> pain perpetual, and my wound <sup>18</sup> incurable, which refuseth to be healed? <sup>18</sup> will thou be <sup>18</sup> altogether unto me as a <sup>18</sup> liar, and I as waters that I fail?

19 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, <sup>19</sup> If thou return, then will I <sup>19</sup> bring thee a gain<sup>19</sup>, and thou shalt <sup>19</sup> stand before me; and if thou <sup>19</sup> take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brazen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but <sup>20</sup> they shall not prevail against thee: for I am with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

VAR. REND.—<sup>8</sup> V. 8. at my beck. — <sup>9</sup> pangs and terrors to fall upon her suddenly. — <sup>10</sup> V. 11. i.e. the remainder of thy life, *Sym.* (probably *Targ.* *Ag.*) *Gr.* — <sup>11</sup> become thy suppliant. — <sup>12</sup> V. 12. Is there an iron that will... and bronze. Or, Can one break iron, northern iron, and bronze? *Ge. Hemderson.* *Gr.* — <sup>13</sup> V. 14. thine enemies to pass. — <sup>14</sup> V. 15. because of. — <sup>15</sup> take knowledge. — <sup>16</sup> V. 16. because I was. — <sup>17</sup> V. 17. *Rabbar*, laughter, *Hi. Ke. Graf.* *PS.* — <sup>18</sup> V. 18. very sick. — <sup>19</sup> thou art becoming. — <sup>20</sup> desolating (stream). — <sup>21</sup> V. 19. Or, cause thee again to, *Graf. Naeg. PS.*

VAR. REND.—*Chap. 15.* V. 11. <sup>11</sup> With nearly the same points, I loose thee (—set thee free) for good, *Job. marg.*; thy loving (shall be) for good, *Winer.* <sup>12</sup> S. (alternative), *Heb. test (l.).* — *Vs. 13, 14.* <sup>13</sup> In-epolated in a corrupt form from *ch. 17, 2, 4* (which see), *Hi. Graf.* (*See* rearranges the whole passage, *s. 9—15.*) — *V. 14.* <sup>14</sup> y serve, *MSS., Sept. Pesh. Kyp. Ew. Hi. Graf.* (comp. *ch. 17, 4.*) — *V. 15.* <sup>15</sup> Omit, *Kyp.* — *V. 19.* <sup>19</sup> give thee a habitation, *Sept. Gr. (pt.)*

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 The prophet, under the types of abstaining from marriage, from houses of mourning and feasting, foretells the utter ruin of the Jews, 10 because they were worse than their fathers. 14 Their return from captivity shall be stranger than their deliverance out of Egypt. 16 God will doubly recompense their iniquity.

THE word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,

2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place.

3 For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land;

4 They shall die of <sup>4</sup> grievous deaths; they shall not be <sup>4</sup> lamented; neither shall they be buried; but they shall be <sup>4</sup> as dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and their <sup>4</sup> carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

5 For thus saith the LORD, <sup>5</sup> Enter not into the house of <sup>5</sup> mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, even lovingkindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them, nor cut themselves, nor <sup>6</sup> make themselves bald for them:

7 Neither shall men <sup>7</sup> tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall men <sup>7</sup> give them the cup of consolation to <sup>7</sup> drink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Behold, <sup>9</sup> I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, <sup>10</sup> Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, <sup>11</sup> Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law;

12 And ye have done <sup>12</sup> worse than your fathers; for, behold, <sup>12</sup> ye walk every one after the <sup>12</sup> imagination of his evil heart, that <sup>12</sup> they may not hearken unto me:

13 ¶ Therefore will I <sup>13</sup> cast you out of this land <sup>13</sup> into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; <sup>13</sup> where I will not shew you favour.

14 ¶ Therefore, behold, the <sup>14</sup> days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

15 But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 60.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.

ch. 15, 2.  
ch. 22, 12.  
19.  
28, 22.  
Ps. 53, 10.  
ch. 4, 2.  
s. 9, 22.  
Ps. 79, 2.  
ch. 7, 23.  
24, 20.  
Ezek. 34, 17, 25, 22.  
1 Or, mourning food.



Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 688.

in Zach. 7. 7.  
= Zach. 7. 4.  
= Ps. 107. 28.  
4. 116. 17.  
p. ch. 21. 14.  
4. 29. 27.  
Lam. 4. 11.  
Amos 1. 4.  
7. 10. 12.  
4. 2. 4.  
2. Kings 25.  
ch. 25. 11.

and from the <sup>14</sup> plain, and from the mountains, and from the <sup>15</sup> south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing <sup>16</sup> sacrifices of praise <sup>17</sup> unto the house of the Lord.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 Under the type of a potter is shewed God's absolute power in disposing of nations. 11 Judgments threatened to Judah for her strange revolts. 18 Jeremiah prophesied against his conspirators.

chr. 688.

THE word which came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and behold, he wrought a work on the wheels.

4 And the vessel that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 Then the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

6 O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the Lord. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel.

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it;

8 If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant it;

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: I will return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of Israel hath done a very horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave the snow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing

waters be forsaken that come from another place?

15 Because my people hath forgotten me, they have burned incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from the ancient paths, to walk in paths, is a way not cast up;

16 To make their land desolate, and a perpetual hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.

17 I will scatter them with an east wind before the enemy: I will shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 Then said they, Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah: for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O Lord, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

20 Shall evil be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death: let their young men be slain by the sword in battle.

22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.

23 Yet, Lord, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me: forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of thine anger.

## CHAPTER 19.

Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel is shewed the desolation of the Jews for their sins.

THUS saith the Lord, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests;

2 And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the east gate; and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee.

3 And say, Hear ye the word of the Lord, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem: Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle.

4 Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with the blood of innocents;

5 They have built also the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with fire for burnt offerings unto Baal, which I com-

VAR. REVD.—14 V. 14. (Lit. foreign, i.e. whose sources are foreign, *Hi. Ke.*); or, that hurry along, *Ex. Graf, Bunsen.* 15 Lit. be plucked up. See Var. Read. 16 V. 15. Yet. 17 vain gods, and these. 18 V. 16. an astonishment. 19 shake. 20 V. 18. teaching. 21 V. 21. spill them into the hands (see Ps. 68. 10). 22 slain of death. 23 smitten. 24 V. 23. i.e. count them offenders. —Chap. 19. 1 V. 1. buy. —elders. 2 V. 2. potsherd gate. 3 V. 4. counted this place strange.

VAR. REVD.—V. 14. y dry up, *Ge. Graf, De. Ke.* PS. (Transposing two letters.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 688.

ch. 2. 13.  
28.  
2. 21.  
4. 13. 22.  
4. 17. 13.  
1. ch. 10. 15.  
4. 16. 19.  
= ch. 6. 14.  
= ch. 19. 8.  
4. 29. 12.  
4. 50. 12.  
1. Kings 9.  
5.  
Lam. 9. 15.  
Mic. 4. 15.  
p. ch. 18. 26.  
4. 29. 12.  
2. See ch. 2. 27.  
1. ch. 11. 19.  
1. Lev. 10. 11.  
Mal. 2. 7.  
John 7. 46.  
1. Or, for the tongue, u Ps. 109. 4. 5.  
= ver. 22.  
4. 29. 12.  
4. 57. 4.

y Ps. 109. 10.  
10.  
† Heb. pour them out.

ver. 20.

† Heb. For death. 4. 29. 12.  
4. 109. 14.  
ch. 11. 20.  
4. 15. 15.

chr. 688.

Joel. 13.  
2. Kings 22. 10.  
ch. 7. 31.  
† Heb. the men gate.  
ch. 17. 30.  
1. Sam. 2. 11.  
2. Kings 21. 12.  
4. Dent. 22. 20.  
Isai. 65. 11.  
ch. 2. 13, 17.  
4. 15. 8.  
4. 17. 13.  
2. Kings 21. 14.  
ch. 2. 24.  
1. ch. 2. 24.  
4. 29. 25.  
y Lev. 18. 21.

1. Or, that he made me marvel, as clay in the hand of the potter.  
† Heb. returned and made.  
1. Isai. 46. 9.  
Rom. 9. 20, 21.  
1. Isai. 64. 8.  
ch. 1. 14.  
4. Ezek. 18. 21.  
4. 29. 11.  
ch. 26. 3.  
Joel. 3. 10.

2. Kings 17. 21.  
ch. 7. 2.  
4. 25. 5.  
4. 26. 13.  
4. 26. 14.  
g ch. 2. 25.  
4. ch. 2. 10.  
1. Cor. 5. 1.  
1. ch. 2. 20.  
1. Or, my guide for a rock, or for the voice of Lebanon: I shall let the running waters be for Judah for the strange cold waters.

VAR. REVD.—14 V. 28. lowlands. —15 south country. —16 thanksgivings (Lev. 7. 12). —Chap. 18. 1 V. 3. was at. 2 Lit. two wheels. 3 V. 4. And whosoever. 4 he made. 5 Ps. 7. 9. one. 6 Ps. 7. 9. may. 7 Ps. 8. 10. But if. 8 Vs. 8. 10. I repent. 9 V. 11. am framing. 10 devising. 11 V. 12. Yet they go on saying. 12 i.e. It is in vain. 13 practise the stubbornness. 14 V. 14. Lit. Doth the snow of Lebanon fall from, &c., *Ex. Ht. Graf, Ke. PS.*; or, cease to flow from the rock unto the field, *De. Diew, De W. B.* (Obscure.)

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 18. V. 14. β Doth the snow of Lebanon fall from the rock of the Almighty (comp. Ex. 3. 1), *Bunsen*, and virtually *Get* after *Versions* (p.).

Before  
CHRIST  
dr. 605.

1 Josh. 15. 2.

1 Lev. 26. 17.  
Deut. 28.  
26.

1 Ps. 79. 2.  
ch. 7. 33.  
16. 4.  
24. 20.  
1 ch. 10. 16.  
24. 10.  
25. 13.

1 Lev. 26.  
26.  
Deut. 28.  
23.  
Isa. 9. 10.  
Lam. 4. 10.

1 So ch. 31.  
63. 64.

1 Ps. 2. 9.  
Isa. 30. 16.  
Lam. 4. 2.  
1 Heb.  
be heated.  
p ch. 7. 32.

1 Kings 22.  
10.  
1 Kings 23.  
12.  
ch. 23. 29.  
Zeph. 1. 5.  
ch. 7. 15.

1 See 3 Chr.  
20. 5.

1 ch. 7. 26.  
27. 23.

dr. 605.  
1 1 Chr. 26.  
14.

1 That is,  
Far removed  
about.  
Ps. 31. 13.  
ver. 10.  
ch. 4. 26.  
24. 20.  
25. 13.

VAR. RECD.—Ps. 6, 13, 14. the Tophet.—F. 7. pour out. Comp. ch. 5. 1.—7 V. 8. an astonishment.—Lit. blows.—V. 11. for want of room.—10 F. 13. (By omitting an article which renders the text untranslatable.)—11 even.—Chap. 20. 1 V. 1. officer.—3 Jeremiah prophecy.—3 V. 2. upper.—4 at.—5 V. 3. i. e. Terror on every side.  
VAR. RECD.—Chap. 19. V. 11. β Omit, Sept. Ht. (As interpolated from ch. 7. 32.)

manded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my mind:

6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called 'Tophet, nor 'The valley of the son of Hinnom, but 'The valley of slaughter.

7 And I will 'make void 'the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; 'and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their 'carcasses will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city 'desolate, and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the 'plagues thereof.

9 And I will cause them to eat the 'flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege and straits, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

10 'Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee,

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts: 'Even so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot 'be made whole again: β and they shall 'bury them in Tophet, 'till there be no place 'to bury.

12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even make this city as Tophet:

13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled 'as the place of Tophet, 'because of 'all the houses upon whose 'roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and 'have poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jeremiah from 'Tophet, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in 'the court of the LORD's house; and said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because 'they have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

# CHAPTER 20.

1 Pashur, smiting Jeremiah, rooteth a new name, and a fearful doom. 7 Jeremiah complaineth of contempt, 10 of treachery, 14 and of his birth.

NOW Pashur the son of 'Immer the priest, who was also chief 'governor in the house of the LORD, heard 'that Jeremiah prophesied 'these things.

2 Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that were in the 'high gate of Benjamin, which was 'by the house of the LORD.

3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The LORD hath not called thy name Pashur, but 'Magor-missabib.

4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Ba-

bylon, and he shall carry them captive unto Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover I 'will deliver all the 'strength of this city, and all the 'labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon.

6 And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast 'propheesied lies.

7 ¶ O LORD, thou 'hast deceived 'me, and I 'was 'deceived: β 'thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: 'I am in derision 'daily, every one mocketh me.

8 For 'since I spake, I cried out, 'I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD was 'made a reproach unto me, and a derision, 'daily.

9 'Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was 'in mine heart as a 'burning fire shut up in my bones, and I 'was weary with forbearing, and 'I could not 'stay it.

10 ¶ For I 'heard the 'defaming of many, 'fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. 'All my familiars 'watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him.

11 But 'the LORD is with me as a 'mighty terrible one: 'therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not 'prevail: they shall be greatly 'shamed; for they shall not prosper: 'their 'cresting confusion 'shall never be forgotten.

12 But, O LORD of hosts, that 'triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, 'let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I 'opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for 'he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.

14 ¶ 'Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad.

16 And let that man be as the cities which the LORD 'overthrew, and repeated not: and let him 'hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noonday:

17 'Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great with me.

18 'Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to 'see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

# CHAPTER 21.

1 Ezekiel sendeth to Jeremiah to enquire the event of Nebuchadnezzar's war. 3 Jeremiah foretelleth a hard siege and miserable captivity. 9 He counselleth the people to fall to the Chaldeans, 11 and upbraideth the king's house.

VAR. RECD.—F. 5. stores.—7 profits.—F. 1. didst entice (v. 10).—1 'let myself be enticed.—10 F. 7. 3. all the day long.—11 F. 8. whenever I speak, I must shout; I must cry. Violence and spoil: for.—12 V. 9. And when I say a name; that it becometh.—13 weary myself to hold it in, but cannot.—14 V. 10. have heard.—15 whispering. H. H. De. Graf.—16 terror.—17 watch.—F. 11. fierce warrior.—18 ashamed, because they have not prospered, with an everlasting reproach.—20 F. 12. Or, committed (ch. 11. 20).

Before  
CHRIST  
dr. 605.

1 2 Kings 24. 17.  
25. 1.  
26. 1.  
27. 1.

1 ch. 11. 1.  
16.  
2 ch. 11.  
25. 1.  
10.  
entire.  
1 ch. 1. 7.  
1.  
1 ch. 1. 1.

1 Job 21. 1.  
Ps. 2. 1.  
1 Job 21. 1.  
Job 21. 1.  
1 Job 21. 1.  
1 Job 21. 1.  
1 Job 21. 1.  
1 Job 21. 1.  
1 Job 21. 1.

1 ch. 11. 1.  
1 ch. 11. 1.  
1 ch. 11. 1.  
1 ch. 11. 1.  
1 ch. 11. 1.  
1 ch. 11. 1.  
1 ch. 11. 1.  
1 ch. 11. 1.

1 Gen. 22. 1.  
1 ch. 11. 1.

1 Job 21. 1.

1 Job 21. 1.  
1 Lam. 1. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 600.  
ch. 28. 1.  
1 Kings 23.  
18.  
ch. 29. 25.  
47. 3.  
ch. 27. 5, 7.

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, when king Zedekiah sent unto him: Pashur the son of Melchiah, and Zephaniah the son of Maa-seiah the priest, saying,  
2 Enquire, I pray thee, of the Lord for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us; if so be that the Lord will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

3 ¶ Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah:

4 Thus saith the Lord God of Israel: Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence.

7 And afterward, saith the Lord, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy.

8 ¶ And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lord: Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be unto him for a prey.

10 For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the Lord: it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, Hear ye the word of the Lord:

12 O house of David, thus saith the Lord: Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

13 Behold, I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the Lord; which say, Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Lord: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 He exhorteth to repentance, with promises and threats. 10 The judgment of Shalum, 13 of Jehoiakim, 20 and of Coniah.

THUS saith the Lord; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word,

2 And say, Hear the word of the Lord, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants,

and thy people that enter in by these gates:

3 Thus saith the Lord; Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

5 But if ye will not hear these words, I swear by myself, saith the Lord, that this house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the Lord, God of Israel, the God of Judah, Thou art Gilead unto me, and the head of Lebanon: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

7 And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast them into the fire.

8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this great city?

9 Then they shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

10 ¶ Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: but weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

11 For thus saith the Lord touching Shalum the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, which went forth out of this place; He shall not return thither any more:

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 ¶ Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work:

14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and I lay chambers, and cutteth him out windows, and it is cieled with cedar, and is painted with vermilion.

15 Shall thou reign, because thou shalt closest thyself in cedar? said not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the Lord.

17 But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah: They shall not lament for him, saying, Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!

19 He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.

20 ¶ Go up to Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 22. 1 V. 7. consecrate.—V. 14. Heb. painting it. See Var. Read.—V. 15. art eager about cedar-work, Graf. (Oleusee).—V. 19. after from.—V. 20. Abaxim.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 22. V. 14. β his windows, inlaying it. H. Graf. PS.—V. 15. β viest with Ahaz, Sept. (cod. Vat. L. ex; or viest with Ahab, Sept. (cod. Alex. & Prider-August.) (Comp. 1 Kings 22. 39.)

VAR. READ.—Chap. 21. 1 V. 9. falleth away.—V. 12. every.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 21. V. 7. β which, Sept. Pesh. w. H. Graf.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 600.  
ch. 21. 12.

See ver. 17.

ch. 17. 22.

Heb. for David upon his throne.

Hebr. 6. 13, 17.

Isai. 27. 34.  
ch. 21. 14.

Deut. 29.  
24. 25.

1 Kings 9. 6.

2 Kings 22.

17.

2 Chr. 24.

25.

2 Kings 22.

30.

1 ver. 11.

1 Chr. 2.

15, with

2 Kings 23.

30.

2 Kings 22.

24.

2 Kings 22.

35.

ver. 18.

Lev. 19. 12.

Deut. 24.

14, 15.

Mic. 3. 10.

Hab. 2. 9.

James 5. 4.

Heb.

through-

phased.

Or, my

violence.

2 Kings 22.

25.

Ps. 128. 2.

Isai. 2. 10.

Isai. 19. 6.

Or,

insurrection.

ch. 16. 4, 6.

See 1 Kin.

18. 30.

Published

1859.

2 Kings 22.

30.

ch. 20. 30.

6.

889.

Before  
CHRIST† Heb. prop-  
hetical.y ch. 2. 22.  
s ch. 7. 23. &c.s ch. 3. 1.  
s ver. 30.† Heb.  
(inhabitant).

s ch. 6. 24.

s See 3 Kin.  
3. 6. 1.1 Chr. 5. 11.  
ch. 37. 1.d Cant. 6. 6.  
Hag. 2. 23.

s ch. 34. 30.

J Kings 24.  
15.2 Chr. 36.  
10.† Heb. 1/19  
my mind.s ch. 14.  
ch. 45. 25.g Ps. 31. 12.  
ch. 45. 25.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

s ch. 34. 30.

21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity;  
but thou saidst, I will not hear. <sup>2</sup> This  
hath been thy manner from thy youth,  
that thou obeyedst not my voice.

22 The wind shall eat up all thy  
pastors, and thy lovers shall go into cap-  
tivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed  
and confounded for all thy wickedness.

23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that makest  
thy nest in the cedars, how gracious  
shalt thou be when pangs come upon  
thee, the pain as of a woman in travail!

24 As I live, saith the Lord, though  
Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of Ju-  
dah, <sup>2</sup> were the signet upon my right  
hand, yet <sup>3</sup> would I pluck thee thence;

25 And I will give thee into the hand  
of them that seek thy life, and into the  
hand of them whose face thou fearest,  
even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar  
king of Babylon, and into the hand of  
the Chaldeans.

26 And I will cast thee out, and thy  
mother that bare thee, into another coun-  
try, where ye were not born; and there  
shall ye die.

27 But to the land wherunto they desire  
to return, thither shalt thou not return.  
28 Is this man Coniah a despised broken  
idol? is he a vessel wherein is no  
pleasure? wherefore are they cast out,  
he and his seed, and are cast into a land  
which they know not?

29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word  
of the Lord.

30 Thus saith the Lord, Write ye this  
man childless, a man that shall not  
prosper in his days: for no man of  
his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the  
throne of David, and ruling any more in  
Judah.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 <sup>1</sup> He prophesieth a restoration of the scattered  
flock. <sup>2</sup> Christ shall rule and save them. <sup>3</sup>  
Against false prophets, and mockers of the  
true propheta.

WOE be unto the pastors that de-  
stroy and scatter the sheep of my  
pasture: saith the Lord.

2 Therefore thus saith the Lord God  
of Israel against the pastors that feed  
my people: Ye have scattered my flock,  
and driven them away, and have not  
visited them: behold, I will visit upon  
you the evil of your doings, saith the Lord.

3 And I will gather the remnant of  
my flock out of all countries whither I have  
driven them, and will bring them again  
to their folds; and they shall be fruitful  
and increase.

4 And I will set up shepherds over  
them which shall feed them: and they  
shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, nei-  
ther shall they be lacking, saith the Lord.

5 Behold, the days come, saith the  
Lord, that I will raise unto David a  
righteous Branch, and a King shall reign  
and prosper, and shall execute  
judgment and justice in the earth.

6 In his days Judah shall be saved,  
and Simeon shall dwell safely: and this  
is his name whereby he shall be called.

THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUS-  
NESS.

VAR. REND.—<sup>6</sup> V. 22. feed on.—<sup>7</sup> V. 22. wilt  
thou sigh, *Ev. Hl. Graf, PS.*; pitiable wilt thou be,  
*Ge.*—<sup>8</sup> V. 24. be—<sup>9</sup> will.—<sup>10</sup> V. 25. hurl thee.  
<sup>11</sup> V. 27. Lift up their soul.—<sup>12</sup> V. 28. piece of  
work.—<sup>13</sup> V. 28. hurried.—<sup>14</sup> V. 30. Or, prospereth not.

Chap. 23. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. *s.e.* given heed unto.—<sup>2</sup> V. 5.  
*Rather*, a righteous sprout; or (collectively), righteous  
sprouts, *Graf, Kne.*—<sup>3</sup> *Rather*, be (*Ev. Hl. Ks. PS.*),  
or, they (*i.e.* the dynasty, *Graf, Kne.*), shall reign  
royally.—<sup>4</sup> V. 6. The Lord is our righteousness.  
[Rendering necessary from the analogy of other  
proper names.]

VAR. REND.—Chap. 23. <sup>1</sup> V. 6. Jerusalem, *Gr.*  
(comp. ch. 33. 16; a lapse of the pen as in Zeph. 3. 14.)

7 Therefore, behold, the days come,  
saith the Lord, that they shall no more  
say, The Lord liveth, which brought up  
the children of Israel out of the land of  
Egypt;

8 But, The Lord liveth, which brought  
up and which led the seed of the house  
of Israel out of the north country, and  
from all countries whither I had driven  
them; and they shall dwell in their own  
land.

9 Mine heart within me is broken  
because of the prophets: all my bones  
shake; I am like a drunken man, and  
like a man whom wine hath overcome,  
because of the Lord, and because of the  
words of his holiness.

10 For the land is full of adulterers;  
for because of swearing the land  
mourneth; the pleasant places of the  
wilderness are dried up, and their course  
is evil, and their force is not right.

11 For both prophet and priest are  
profane; yea, in my house have I found  
their wickedness, saith the Lord.

12 Wherefore their way shall be unto  
them as slippery ways in the darkness:  
they shall be driven on, and fall therein:  
for I will bring evil upon them, even  
the year of their visitation, saith the  
Lord.

13 And I have seen <sup>1</sup> folly in the pro-  
phets of Samaria; they prophesied in  
Baal, and caused my people Israel to  
err.

14 I have seen also in the prophets  
of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they  
commit adultery, and walk in lies: they  
strengthen also the hands of evildoers,  
that none doth return from his wicked-  
ness: they are all of them unto me as  
Bodom, and the inhabitants thereof as  
Gomorrhah.

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord of  
hosts concerning the prophets: Behold,  
I will feed them with wormwood, and  
make them drink the water of gall: for  
from the prophets of Jerusalem is  
profaneness gone forth into all the  
land.

16 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Hear-  
ken not unto the words of the prophets  
that prophesy unto you: they make you  
vain: they speak a vision of their own  
heart, and not out of the mouth of the  
Lord.

17 They say still unto them that despise  
me, The Lord hath said, Ye shall have  
peace; and they say unto every one that  
walketh after the imagination of his  
own heart, No evil shall come upon  
you.

18 For who hath stood in the counsel  
of the Lord, and hath perceived and  
heard his word, and heard his word,  
and heard his word, and heard his word?

19 Behold, a whirlwind of the Lord  
is gone forth in fury, even a grievous  
whirlwind: it shall blow grievously  
upon the head of the wicked.

20 The anger of the Lord shall not  
return, until he have executed, and till  
he have performed the thoughts of his  
heart: in the latter days ye shall con-  
sider it perfectly.

21 I have not sent these prophets, yet

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 9. (*Howling*). Of the propheta.  
Mine heart within me is broken.—<sup>2</sup> V. 16. a curse.  
homesteads.—<sup>3</sup> *s.e.* prairie.—<sup>4</sup> becomes.—<sup>5</sup>  
their might (or, heroism) untruth.—<sup>6</sup> V. 13.  
through.—<sup>7</sup> V. 14. But I have seen.—<sup>8</sup> V. 15.  
poisonous water.—<sup>9</sup> V. 16. In the stubbornness.  
17 V. 18. Yea.—<sup>10</sup> V. 18. 22. council.—  
17 V. 18. let him see and hear.—<sup>11</sup> V. 19. storm.  
whirling storm.—<sup>12</sup> whirl.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 18. let him cause his word  
to be seen and heard! *Hl. (ps.)*—<sup>2</sup> So *Heb. many*;  
text, my.

Before  
CHRISTs ch. 16. 14.  
15.s ver. 3.  
1. and ch. 2. 6.s See *Heb.*  
2. 16.s ch. 1. 7. &  
2. 2.s *Heb.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.s *Gr.* 2. 2.  
3.

Before CHRIST 588.  
 a ver. 18.  
 a ch. 24. 5.  
 a Ps. 128. 7.  
 a Amos 9. 2.  
 a 1 Kings 8.  
 a Ps. 120. 7.  
 a Judg. 8. 7.  
 a 1. 22. 36.  
 a Heb. with whom is.  
 a Duet. 18.  
 a ch. 14. 14.  
 a ch. 14.  
 a 1. 21.  
 a ver. 30.  
 a Heb. who upon.

they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.  
 22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.  
 23 As I a God at hand, saith the Lord, and not a God afar off?  
 24 Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the Lord. Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the Lord.  
 25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.  
 26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart;  
 27 Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Babel.  
 28 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the Lord.  
 29 Is not my word like as a fire? saith the Lord; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?  
 30 Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lord, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.  
 31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lord, that use their tongues, and say, He saith.  
 32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the Lord, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the Lord.  
 33 And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is the burden of the Lord? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the Lord.  
 34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the Lord, I will even punish that man and his house.  
 35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the Lord answered? and, What hath the Lord spoken?  
 36 And the burden of the Lord shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the Lord of hosts our God.  
 37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the Lord answered thee? and, What hath the Lord spoken?  
 38 But since ye say, The burden of the Lord; therefore thus saith the Lord; Because ye say this word, The burden of the Lord, and I have sent unto you,

saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the Lord;  
 39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence;  
 40 And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

## CHAPTER 24.

1 Under the type of good and bad figs, 4 he foretold the restoration of them that were in captivity, 8 and the desolation of Judah and the rest.

THE LORD shewed me, and, behold, Two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the Lord, after that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon had carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon.

One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe; and the other basket had very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad.

Then said the Lord unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel: Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans for their good.

For I will set mine eyes, upon them for good, and I will bring them again to this land: and I will build them, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck them up.

And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the Lord: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the Lord, So will I give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them that dwell in the land of Egypt:

And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 Jeremiah reproving the Jews' disobedience to the prophets, 8 foretelling the seventy years' captivity, 12 and after that, the destruction of Babylon, 15 Under the type of a cup of wine he foretold the destruction of all nations, 34 The boasting of the shepherds.

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah

VAR. READ.—V. 39. Or, take you up, Sept. Vulg. Psal. Graf. PS. from before me.— Chap. 24. 1. F. 1. A more accurate form of the name of the king commonly called 'Nebuchadrezzar.'—craftsmen (2 Kings 24. 14).—V. 5. Put comma here.—V. 8. make.—V. 9. make them a shuddering unto (ch. 15. 4).—a.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 24. V. 9. 9. Omit, Sept. Ev. Hl. Graf.—Chap. 25. V. 1. 1. 1. The text of this chapter is disfigured by numerous interpolations, some of which are absent from Sept.; Hl. Bl. Kue. (partly also Ev. Graf. PS.)

Before CHRIST 588.  
 a Hoses 4. 6.  
 a ver. 32.

a ch. 30. 11.

chr. 588.  
 a Amos 7. 1.  
 a 8. 1.  
 a 1 Kings 24.  
 a 12. 2.  
 a 2 Chr. 34.  
 a 10.  
 a Job. ch. 28.  
 a 24. 2.  
 a 20. 2.

a Heb. for budmen.

a Heb. the captivity.

a ch. 12. 18.  
 a 29. 10.  
 a ch. 32. 41.  
 a 23. 7.  
 a 45. 10.

a Duet. 30. 6.  
 a ch. 22. 29.  
 a Ezek. 11. 19.

a ch. 26. 26, 27.  
 a ch. 31. 33.  
 a 32. 35.

a ch. 29. 13.  
 a 29. 17.  
 a 2 Chr. ch. 45.

a Heb. for removing, or, vacation.

a Duet. 28.  
 a 29. 27.  
 a 1 Kings 9. 7.  
 a 2 Chr. 7. 20.

a ch. 13. 4.  
 a 29. 14.  
 a 34. 17.

a Ps. 44. 13.  
 a 14.  
 a ch. 29. 16.  
 a 28.

607.  
 ending.  
 608.  
 beginning.

VAR. READ.—V. 22. then they should be causing. and turning.—V. 26, 27. How long (shall this last)? Is it in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies, and the prophets of the deceit of their own heart; Are they thinking (I say) to De Mes. Graf. Ar.—V. 27. forgot.—V. 28. hath he straw to do with.—V. 31. oracle oracles.—V. 32. some.—Or, utterance. (A play upon the word, which means both load or burden, and utterance. So to cut.)—V. 33, 39. and I will cast you off.—V. 36. t. s. the misuse of the term 'burden', shall be a 'burden' of guilt.—neither

VAR. READ.—V. 23. 1. Ye are the burden, Sept. Vulg. Hl. Graf. PS. (grouping the letters differently.)



Before  
CHMIST  
cir. 606.

c. ch. 24. 1.

b. ch. 1. 2.  
From 622  
till 606.

c. ch. 7. 13.  
a. 11. 7. 10.

a. 12. 10. 11.  
a. 12. 12.  
a. 17. 22.

a. 18. 12.  
a. 20. 12.  
a. 20. 21.

d. ch. 7. 13.  
28.

a. 26. 5.  
a. 29. 15.

c. Kings 17.  
13.

ch. 18. 11.  
c. 20. 15.

Joshua 3. 8.  
J. Dent. 32.  
31.

ch. 7. 19.  
a. 32. 30.

g. ch. 1. 15.  
a. ch. 27. 6.

a. 43. 10.  
See 15. 44.  
20. 4. 10.

ch. 40. 2.  
ch. 18. 16.

† Heb. I will  
utter  
terror from  
them.

h. Isai. 24. 7.  
ch. 7. 24.

a. 14. 8.  
Ezek. 38.  
13.

Hosae 2. 11.  
a. 27. 18. 23.

† Read 12. 4.  
= 3 Chr. 26.  
21. 22.

† Ps. 1. 1.  
ch. 29. 14.

Dea. 9. 3.  
= Beginning  
cir. 603.

2 Kin. 24. 1.  
ending  
cir. 603.

Ezra 1. 1.  
† Heb. void  
upon.

a. Isai. 13. 19.  
a. 14. 22.

a. 24. 1. 20.  
a. 47. 1.

ch. 50. 2. 13.  
23. 20. 40. 46.

a. 51. 25. 26.  
g. ch. 50. 9.

a. 51. 27. 28.  
g. ch. 50. 41.

g. ch. 27. 7.  
g. ch. 50. 49.

a. 51. 6. 24.  
a. 51. 6. 24.

Job 21. 20.  
Ps. 72. 6.

Isa. 31. 17.  
Rev. 14. 10.

† ch. 51. 7.  
Ezek. 32.  
24.

Mal. 3. 11.

in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that was the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon:

2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying,

3 From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the Lord hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye have not hearkened.

4 And the Lord hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lord hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the Lord; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts; Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the Lord, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.

12 And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the Lord, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 For many nations, and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

15 For thus saith the Lord God of Israel unto me; Take the wine cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations to whom I send thee, to drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the Lord's hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the Lord had sent me:

18 To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as it is this day;

19 Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people; 20 And all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ashkelon, and 21 Assah, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod.

22 Edom, and Moab, and the children of Ammon,

23 And all the kings of Tyros, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which are beyond the sea,

24 Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all that are in the utmost corners,

25 And all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert,

26 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes,

27 And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: as the king of Sheshach shall drink after them.

28 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Drink ye, and be drunken, and sneeze, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

29 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

30 For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city, which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the Lord of hosts.

31 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The Lord shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation: he shall give a shout, as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

32 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the Lord hath a controversy with the nations, he will plead with all flesh; he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the Lord.

33 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

34 And the slain of the Lord shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

35 Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your

Before  
CHMIST  
cir. 604.

a. ver. 9. 11.

a. ch. 20. 4.

a. ch. 24. 8.

a. ver. 24.

a. Job 1. 1.

a. ch. 47. 1.

a. 2.

a. See Isai. 20. 1.

a. ch. 42. 2.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

a. ch. 42. 1.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 25. 1 V. 3. these three and twenty years. — 2 V. 4. 5. to hear; saying. — 3 V. 5. i.e. then shall ye dwell. — 4 V. 10. lamp. — 5 V. 16. reel to and fro, and behave themselves madly.

VAR. READ.—V. 9. β So a few MSS. Targ. Pesh. Vulg. Ec. and to Nebuchadrezzar, &c., Heb. text; omit. Sept. Hi. Graf. Kue. PS. — V. 11. β the whole earth. S. p. Hi. Graf. — V. 12. β Omit. Sept. Ec. Hi. Graf. — V. 13. β Sept. here inserts the prophecies against foreign nations (chaps. 46—51 in our Bible).

VAR. READ.—V. 20. 24. i.e. mercenaries (ch. 38. 57). — 7 V. 20. Gaza. — 8 V. 22. Isle (or, coast). — 9 i.e. 10 V. 23. corner-clipped (ch. 9. 25). — 11 V. 25. i.e. Babylon (written in cypers). — 12 V. 30. housestead. — 13 V. 32. furthest parts. — 14 V. 34. dust. — 15 V. 34—36. noble ones.

VAR. READ.—V. 18. β Omit. Sept. Hi. Kue. — V. 23. β Omit. Sept. Ec. Hi. Bl. Kue. Graf. — V. 24. β your days for being slaughtered are fulfilled; and I will dash you to pieces, old MS. at St. Petersburg (Chvolson), (substantially Ge.) Hi. Graf. PS. Partly favoured by the points.

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 600.

† Heb. a  
word of  
death.

† Heb.  
flight shall  
come from  
the shep-  
herds, and  
company  
from, etc.  
Amos 4. 14.

† Ps. 7. 2.  
† Heb. a  
conviction.

slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like <sup>†</sup>a pleasant vessel.

35 And <sup>†</sup>the shepherd <sup>17</sup>shall have <sup>17</sup>no way to flee, nor the <sup>18</sup>principal of the flock to escape.

36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the <sup>19</sup>principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the Lord hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable <sup>15</sup>habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the Lord.

38 He hath forsaken <sup>4</sup>his covert, as the lion: <sup>10</sup>for their land is <sup>†</sup>desolate because of the <sup>β</sup>fierceness of the oppressor <sup>β</sup>, and because of his fierce anger.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 *Jeremiah by promises and threatenings exhorteth to repentance. 8 He is therefore apprehended, 10 and arraigned, 12 His apology, 16 He is quit in judgment, by the example of Micah, 20 and of Urijah, 24 and by the care of Ahikam.*

IN the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord; Stand in <sup>4</sup>the court of the Lord's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the Lord's house, <sup>4</sup>all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; <sup>4</sup>diminish not a word:

3 <sup>4</sup>If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may <sup>4</sup>repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord; <sup>4</sup>If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my <sup>4</sup>law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, <sup>4</sup>whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending them, but ye have not hearkened;

6 Then will I make this house like <sup>4</sup>Shiloh, and will make this city <sup>4</sup>a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the Lord.

8 <sup>4</sup>Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the Lord had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the Lord, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the Lord.

10 <sup>4</sup>When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the Lord, and sat down <sup>4</sup>in the entry of the new gate of the Lord's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, <sup>4</sup>This man is worthy to die; <sup>4</sup>for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 <sup>4</sup>Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The Lord sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now <sup>4</sup>amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the Lord your God; and the Lord will <sup>4</sup>re-

pent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, <sup>4</sup>I am in your hand: do with me <sup>4</sup>as seemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the Lord hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears.

16 <sup>4</sup>Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the Lord our God.

17 <sup>4</sup>Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 <sup>4</sup>Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; <sup>4</sup>Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house <sup>4</sup>as the high places of a forest.

19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put him <sup>4</sup>at all to death? <sup>4</sup>did he not fear the Lord, and besought <sup>4</sup>the Lord, and the Lord <sup>4</sup>repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? <sup>4</sup>Thus might we <sup>4</sup>procure great evil against our souls.

20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the Lord, Urijah the son of Shemaiah of Kirjath-jearim, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah:

21 And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt;

22 And Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, namely, Elnathan the son of Achbor, and certain men with him into Egypt.

23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the <sup>4</sup>common people.

24 Nevertheless <sup>4</sup>the hand of Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give <sup>4</sup>him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 *Under the type of bonds and gales he prophesieth the subduing of the neighbour kings unto Nebuchadnezzar. 8 He exhorteth them to yield, and not to believe the false words of the like he doth to Ezekiah. 19 He foretelleth the remnant of the vessels shall be carried to Babylon, and there continue until the day of visitation.*

IN the beginning of the reign of <sup>β</sup>Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word unto Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus <sup>4</sup>saith the Lord to me; Make thee <sup>4</sup>bonds and yokes<sup>1</sup>, and put them upon thy neck.

3 And send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which <sup>4</sup>come

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 18. wooded heights.—<sup>3</sup> V. 19. to death (emphatically). <sup>4</sup> But we are like to—

<sup>1</sup> V. 24. i.e. Jeremiah.—Chap. 27. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. thongs and poles [together making a yoke].—<sup>1</sup> V. 3. are come.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 27. V. 1. <sup>β</sup> Zedekiah, *Prph.* Mo. Ex. &c. See v. 3. (V. 1 is omitted in Sept.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 600.

• ch. 28. 5.  
† Heb. as it  
is good and  
right in  
your eyes.

• See Acts 5.  
24, &c.

chr. 710.  
p. Mic. 1. 1.

q. Mic. 3. 12.

• 2 Chr. 22.  
25.

† Heb. the  
face of the  
LORD.

• Es. 23. 14.  
2 Sam. 24.  
16.

• Acts 5. 29.

chr. 600.

† Heb.  
sons of the  
people.  
• 2 Kings 22.  
13, 14.  
ch. 35. 14.

chr. 600.

• See ver. 3.  
13, 20.  
ch. 28. 1.

† Or, the  
LORD  
said.

• ch. 28. 10.  
12.

• So Esch. 4.  
1. 12. 3.

• 24. 3, &c.

470.  
ending.  
60.  
beginning.  
• ch. 19. 18.

• Ezek. 3.  
10.  
Matt. 23.  
24.

• Acts 20. 27.  
• ch. 28. 2.  
• ch. 18. 5.  
• Jer. 4. 5.

• Lev. 24. 14.  
• ch. 28. 25.  
12.

• ch. 7. 13.  
25.  
• ch. 11. 7.  
25. 24. 4.

• 1 Sam. 4.  
19. 11.  
Ps. 78. 60.  
ch. 7. 13. 14.  
1 Sam. 4. 18.  
ch. 24. 3.

Or, the  
door.

Heb. The  
judgment of  
break in for  
the name.  
ch. 28. 4.

• v. 7. 2.

• v. 2. 12.

VAR. READ.—<sup>16</sup> V. 34. precious.—<sup>17</sup> V. 25. have.

—<sup>18</sup> V. 37. homesteads.—<sup>19</sup> V. 38. yea.—Chap. 26.

V. 4. teaching.

VAR. READ.—V. 38. <sup>β</sup> oppressing sword, some MSS.

†. Targ. Ex. Hi. Graf (1.)

Before  
CHRIST  
1838.

1 Or, con-  
cerning  
their mas-  
ters, saying.

2 Ps. 115. 16.

3 Is. 46. 4.

4 Jer. 15. 12.

5 Jer. 15. 16.

6 Dan. 4. 17.

7 Jer. 23. 22.

8 Jer. 23. 24.

9 Jer. 23. 25.

10 Jer. 23. 26.

11 Jer. 23. 27.

12 Jer. 23. 28.

13 Jer. 23. 29.

14 Jer. 23. 30.

15 Jer. 23. 31.

16 Jer. 23. 32.

17 Jer. 23. 33.

18 Jer. 23. 34.

19 Jer. 23. 35.

20 Jer. 23. 36.

21 Jer. 23. 37.

22 Jer. 23. 38.

23 Jer. 23. 39.

24 Jer. 23. 40.

25 Jer. 23. 41.

26 Jer. 23. 42.

27 Jer. 23. 43.

28 Jer. 23. 44.

29 Jer. 23. 45.

30 Jer. 23. 46.

31 Jer. 23. 47.

32 Jer. 23. 48.

33 Jer. 23. 49.

34 Jer. 23. 50.

35 Jer. 23. 51.

36 Jer. 23. 52.

37 Jer. 23. 53.

38 Jer. 23. 54.

39 Jer. 23. 55.

40 Jer. 23. 56.

41 Jer. 23. 57.

42 Jer. 23. 58.

43 Jer. 23. 59.

44 Jer. 23. 60.

45 Jer. 23. 61.

46 Jer. 23. 62.

47 Jer. 23. 63.

48 Jer. 23. 64.

49 Jer. 23. 65.

50 Jer. 23. 66.

51 Jer. 23. 67.

52 Jer. 23. 68.

53 Jer. 23. 69.

54 Jer. 23. 70.

55 Jer. 23. 71.

56 Jer. 23. 72.

57 Jer. 23. 73.

58 Jer. 23. 74.

59 Jer. 23. 75.

60 Jer. 23. 76.

61 Jer. 23. 77.

62 Jer. 23. 78.

63 Jer. 23. 79.

64 Jer. 23. 80.

65 Jer. 23. 81.

66 Jer. 23. 82.

67 Jer. 23. 83.

68 Jer. 23. 84.

69 Jer. 23. 85.

to Jerusalem unto Zedekiah king of Judah;

4 And command them to say unto their masters. Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

5 I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, my servant; and the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come: and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the Lord, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon.

10 For they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the Lord; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 I spake also to Zedekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the Lord hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the Lord, yet they prophesy a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the Lord; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the vessels of the Lord's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city be laid waste?

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the Lord be with them, let them now make intercession to the Lord of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the Lord, and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

19 For thus saith the Lord of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and

concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city.

20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem;

21 Yea, thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remain in the house of the Lord, and in the house of the king of Judah, and of Jerusalem;

22 They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the Lord; then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 Hananiah prophesieth falsely the return of the vessels, and of Jeconiah. 5 Jeremiah, warning it to be true, sheweth that the oracles will declare who are true prophets. 10 Hananiah breaketh Jeremiah's yoke. 12 Jeremiah relieth of an iron yoke. 15 and foretelleth Hananiah's death.

AND it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month, that Hananiah the son of Azur the prophet, which was of Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the Lord, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon.

3 Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the Lord's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went into Babylon, saith the Lord: for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the Lord,

6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said, Amen: the Lord do so: the Lord perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the Lord's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into this place.

7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.

9 The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that the Lord hath truly sent him.

10 Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Lord; Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

12 Then the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah the prophet, after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

Before  
CHRIST  
1838.

2 Kings 24. 14, 15.

3 Kings 24. 14.

4 Kings 24. 14.

5 Kings 24. 14.

6 Kings 24. 14.

7 Kings 24. 14.

8 Kings 24. 14.

9 Kings 24. 14.

10 Kings 24. 14.

11 Kings 24. 14.

12 Kings 24. 14.

13 Kings 24. 14.

14 Kings 24. 14.

15 Kings 24. 14.

16 Kings 24. 14.

17 Kings 24. 14.

18 Kings 24. 14.

19 Kings 24. 14.

20 Kings 24. 14.

21 Kings 24. 14.

22 Kings 24. 14.

23 Kings 24. 14.

24 Kings 24. 14.

25 Kings 24. 14.

26 Kings 24. 14.

27 Kings 24. 14.

28 Kings 24. 14.

29 Kings 24. 14.

30 Kings 24. 14.

31 Kings 24. 14.

32 Kings 24. 14.

33 Kings 24. 14.

34 Kings 24. 14.

35 Kings 24. 14.

36 Kings 24. 14.

37 Kings 24. 14.

38 Kings 24. 14.

39 Kings 24. 14.

40 Kings 24. 14.

41 Kings 24. 14.

42 Kings 24. 14.

43 Kings 24. 14.

44 Kings 24. 14.

45 Kings 24. 14.

46 Kings 24. 14.

47 Kings 24. 14.

48 Kings 24. 14.

49 Kings 24. 14.

50 Kings 24. 14.

51 Kings 24. 14.

52 Kings 24. 14.

53 Kings 24. 14.

54 Kings 24. 14.

55 Kings 24. 14.

56 Kings 24. 14.

57 Kings 24. 14.

58 Kings 24. 14.

59 Kings 24. 14.

60 Kings 24. 14.

61 Kings 24. 14.

62 Kings 24. 14.

63 Kings 24. 14.

64 Kings 24. 14.

65 Kings 24. 14.

66 Kings 24. 14.

67 Kings 24. 14.

68 Kings 24. 14.

69 Kings 24. 14.

70 Kings 24. 14.

VAR. REND.—<sup>3</sup> V. 6. wild beasts.—<sup>4</sup> V. 7. time of his own.—<sup>5</sup> V. 8. Or, fully delivered them into, He.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 28. <sup>1</sup> V. 9. shall be known as the prophet whom the Lord hath truly sent.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 502.

4 Deut. 28.  
44.  
ch. 27. 7.

4 ch. 27. 6.

4 ch. 20. 21.  
Reek. 12.  
22.

1 Deut. 12. 5.  
ch. 20. 22.  
1 Heb.  
revolt.  
cir. 505.

cir. 502.

2 Kings 24.  
12, 13.  
ch. 25. 26.  
2 Ps. 4.  
1 Or, chamber-  
lain's.

8 ver. 28.

8 Rev. 6. 16.  
1 Tim. 2. 2.

4 ch. 14. 14.  
22. 21.  
27. 14, 15.  
28. 14, 15.

4 ver. 21.  
4.

4 ch. 600.

23 Chron.  
22. 21. 22.  
23. 1. 1.  
ch. 22. 12.  
27. 22.

4 Rev. 6. 16.  
1 Heb. and  
and revolt.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 13. hast made.—<sup>2</sup> V. 16. spoken  
revolt (Deut. 13. 5).—<sup>3</sup> Chap. 29. 1 V. 2. queen-mother.  
—<sup>4</sup> Or, courtiers.—<sup>5</sup> craftsmen.—<sup>6</sup> V. 10. for.—  
<sup>7</sup> V. 11. a future and a hope.

13 Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus  
saith the Lord: Thou hast broken the  
yokes of wood; but thou shalt make  
for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the  
God of Israel: I have put a yoke of  
iron upon the neck of all these nations,  
that they may serve Nebuchadrezzar king  
of Babylon; and they shall serve him:  
and I have given him the beasts of the  
field also.

15 ¶ Then said the prophet Jeremiah  
unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now,  
Hananiah; The Lord hath not sent  
thee; but thou makest this people to  
trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Be-  
hold, I will cast thee from off the face  
of the earth: this year thou shalt die,  
because thou hast taught rebellion  
against the Lord.

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the  
same year in the seventh month.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 Jeremiah sendeth a letter to the captives in  
Babylon, to be quiet there, 8 and not to believe  
the dreams of their prophets, 10 and that they  
shall return with grace after seventy years. 15  
He foretelleth the destruction of the rest for  
their disobedience. 20 He sheweth the fearful  
end of Ahab and Zedekiah, two lying prophets.  
24 Jeremiah writeth a letter against Jeremiah.  
25 Jeremiah readeth his doom.

NOW these are the words of the letter  
that Jeremiah the prophet sent from  
Jerusalem unto the residue of the elders  
which were carried away captives, and to  
the priests, and to the prophets, and to  
all the people whom Nebuchadrezzar had  
carried away captive from Jerusalem to  
Babylon:

2 (After that Jeconiah the king, and the  
queen, and the eunuchs, and the  
princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the  
carpenters, and the smiths, were de-  
parted from Jerusalem;)

3 By the hand of Elnah the son of Sha-  
phan, and Gemariah the son of Hilkiah,  
(whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent unto  
Babylon to Nebuchadrezzar king of Baby-  
lon) saying,

4 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God  
of Israel, unto all that are carried away  
captives, whom I have caused to be car-  
ried away from Jerusalem unto Babylon;

5 Build ye houses, and dwell in them;  
and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of  
them;

6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and  
daughters; and take wives for your sons,  
and give your daughters to husbands,  
that they may bear sons and daughters;  
that ye may be increased there, and not  
diminished.

7 And seek the peace of the city whither  
I have caused you to be carried away cap-  
tives, and pray unto the Lord for it: for  
in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

8 ¶ For thus saith the Lord of hosts,  
the God of Israel; Let not your prophets  
and your diviners, that be in the midst of  
you, deceive you, neither hearken to your  
dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.

9 ¶ For they prophesy falsely unto you  
in my name: I have not sent them, saith  
the Lord.

10 ¶ For thus saith the Lord, That after  
seventy years be accomplished at Baby-  
lon I will visit you, and perform my good  
word toward you, in causing you to re-  
turn to this place.

11 For I know the thoughts that I think  
toward you, saith the Lord, thoughts of  
peace, and not of evil, to give you an  
expected end.

12 Then shall ye call upon me, and ye  
shall go and pray unto me, and I will  
hearken unto you.

13 And ye shall seek me, and find me,  
when ye shall search for me: with all  
your heart.

14 And I will be found of you, saith the  
Lord; and I will turn away your cap-  
tivity, and I will gather you from all  
the nations, and from all the places  
whither I have driven you, saith the  
Lord; and I will bring you again into  
the place whence I caused you to be  
carried away captive.

15 ¶ Because ye have said, The Lord  
hath raised us up prophets in Babylon;  
16 Know that thus saith the Lord of  
the king that sitteth upon the throne of  
David, and of all the people that dwell  
eth in this city, and of your brethren  
that are not gone forth with you into  
captivity;

17 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Be-  
hold, I will send upon them the sword,  
the famine, and the pestilence, and will  
make them like vile figs, that cannot be  
eaten, they are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the  
sword, with the famine, and with the pes-  
tilence, and will deliver them to be re-  
moved to all the kingdoms of the earth,  
to be for a curse, and an astonishment,  
and an hissing, and a reproach, among all  
the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened to  
my words, saith the Lord, which I sent  
unto them by my servants the prophets,  
rising up early and sending them; but ye  
would not hear, saith the Lord.

20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of the  
Lord, all ye of the captivity, whom I  
have sent from Jerusalem to Babylon:

21 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the  
God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Ko-  
liah, and of Zedekiah the son of Maase-  
lah, which prophesy a lie unto you in  
my name; Behold, I will deliver them  
into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of  
Babylon; and he shall slay them before  
your eyes;

22 And of them shall be taken up a  
curse by all the captivity of Judah which  
are in Babylon, saying, The Lord make  
thee like Zedekiah and like Ahab, whom  
the king of Babylon roasted in the fire;

23 Because they have committed vil-  
lany in Israel, and have committed adu-  
ltery with their neighbours' wives, and  
have spoken lying words in my name,  
which I have not commanded them;  
11 even I know, and am a witness, saith  
the Lord.

24 ¶ Thus shalt thou also speak to She-  
maiah the Nehelamite, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, the  
God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast  
sent letters in thy name unto all the  
people that are at Jerusalem, and to  
Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest,  
and to all the priests, saying,

26 The Lord hath made thee priest in  
the stead of Jehoiada the priest, that  
ye should be officers in the house of the  
Lord, for every man that is mad,  
and maketh himself a prophet, that thou  
shouldst put him in prison, and in the  
stocks;

27 Now therefore why hast thou not re-  
proved Jeremiah of Anathoth, which  
maketh himself a prophet to you?

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 14. Or, restore your prosperity,  
Ez. 36. 38. Kux. So always.—<sup>2</sup> V. 15. Whereas.  
<sup>3</sup> V. 16. Surely.—<sup>4</sup> V. 18. make a shuddering  
(ch. 15. 4).—<sup>5</sup> V. 23. folly (i.e. lewdness, Judg. 20. 6).

<sup>6</sup> but.—<sup>7</sup> V. 26. there.—<sup>8</sup> 13 Id. overcraers.—  
14 the stocks (ch. 20. 2).—<sup>9</sup> collar.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 29. V. 16—20. 3 Omit, Sept.  
Hi. Bleek.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 606.

4 Dan. 9. 2,  
8c.

4 Lev. 26. 39,  
40, 42.  
Deut. 30. 1,  
8c.

4 ch. 24. 7.

4 Deut. 4. 7.  
Ps. 22. 6.  
Isa. 55. 6.

4 ch. 23. 5, 8.  
4 30. 3.  
4 22. 27.

4 ch. 24. 10.

4 ch. 24. 8.

4 Deut. 23.  
25.  
2 Chron.  
29. 8.

4 ch. 15. 4.  
4 24. 9.  
4 24. 17.

4 Heb. for a  
curse.

4 ch. 26. 6.  
ch. 42. 18.  
4 ch. 25. 4.  
4 22. 23.

4 See Gen.  
48. 20.  
Isa. 63. 15.

4 Dan. 3. 6.

4 ch. 23. 14.

4 206.  
1 Or,  
dreamer.

4 2 Kings  
23. 18.  
ch. 21. 1.

4 ch. 30. 1.  
4 2 Kings 9.  
11.

4 Acts 26. 24.  
4 ch. 20. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 600.

a ver. 5.

ch. 28. 15.

e ch. 28. 16.

† Heb.  
revolt.

a ver. 18.

ch. 32. 44.

Exek. 32.

25.

Amos 9. 14.

ch. 16. 15.

† Or, there

is fear, and

not peace.

† Heb.

a male.

e ch. 4. 21.

& C 24.

d Joel 2. 11.

31.

Amos 8. 15.

Zeph. 1. 14.

Ec.

e Dan. 12. 1.

f Isai. 55. 3.

4.

Exek. 24.

32.

& 37. 24.

Hosea 2. 5.

g Luke 1. 69.

Acts 2. 30.

& 13. 25.

f Isai. 41. 13.

& 43. 5.

& 44. 2.

ch. 46. 27.

28.

† ch. 2. 18.

& Amos 9. 8.

† ch. 4. 27.

on Ps. 6. 1.

Isai. 27. 8.

ch. 10. 24.

& 46. 28.

a 2 Chr. 26.

ch. 15. 18.

† Heb.

ing up, or,

praising.

e ch. 8. 22.

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, This captivity is long; ye build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.  
29 And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet.  
30 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,  
31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the Lord concerning Shemaiah the Nehelamite; Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:  
32 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the Lord; because he hath <sup>†</sup>taught rebellion against the Lord.

# CHAPTER 30.

1 God sheweth Jeremiah the return of the Jews.  
4 After their trouble they shall have deliverance. 10 He comforteth Jacob. 18 Their return shall be gracious. 20 Wrath shall fall on the wicked.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord God of Israel, saying, Write these all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For, lo, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the Lord: and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

4 ¶ And these are the words that the Lord spake concerning Israel and concerning Judah.

5 ¶ For thus saith the Lord; We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness?

7 ¶ Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him:

9 But they shall serve the Lord their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them.

10 ¶ Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the Lord; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed I will save thee from afar, and thy seed I will save thee from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid.

11 For I am with thee, saith the Lord, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Thy bruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no healing medicines.

14 ¶ All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not: for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, and with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; because thy sins were increased.

15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee.

16 Therefore all they that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.

17 ¶ For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lord; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after.

18 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwelling-places; and the city shall be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them.

21 And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the Lord.

22 And ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

23 Behold, the whirlwind of the Lord goeth forth with fury, a continuing whirlwind: it shall fury, fall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it.

# CHAPTER 31.

1 The restoration of Israel. 10 The publication thereof. 15 Elah mourning is comforted. 18 Ephraim repeating is brought home again. 22 Christ is promised. 27 His care over the church. 31 His new covenant. 33 The standing, 38 and amplitude of the church.

AT the same time, saith the Lord, I will be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the Lord, The people which were left of the sword I found grace in the wilderness: even Israel, when I went to cause him to rest.

3 The Lord hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee.

4 Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: thou shalt again be adorned with thy tabrets.

VAR. REND.—5 F. 15, thy breach. — 6 F. 17, of a bandage. — 7 F. 18, wound (Isai. 31. 4). — 8 be inhabited. — 9 F. 19, diminished. — 10 regarded. — 11 F. 21, most noble. — 12 Ephraim's courage. — 13 F. 23, a storm. — 14 a storm. — 15 whirl. — Chap. 31. 1 F. 2, I will certainly find (He. hath found), He. Great. — 3 I will go to cause him, even Israel, He. Great. — 5 F. 3, I have continued lovingkindness unto thee.

VAR. READ.—F. 22—23 I interpolated, He. (Graf), Kme. (F. 22 is wanting in Sept. & Vulg. & occurs in a more original form in 24 & 25).

VAR. REND.—16 F. 32, spoken revolt (ca. 28. 16). — Chap. 30. 1 F. 3, Surely. — 2 F. 11, according to justice (ca. 10. 24), for I cannot. — 3 F. 13, Or, thou hast no medicines for (thy) sore, (nor any) plaster, Graf.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 30. Vs. 10, 11. 3 Omit, Sept. Jo. H. Kue. (Interpolated from ch. 46. 27, 28.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 600.

a ver. 5.

ch. 28. 15.

e ch. 28. 16.

† Heb.  
revolt.

a ver. 18.

ch. 32. 44.

Exek. 32.

25.

Amos 9. 14.

ch. 16. 15.

† Or, there

is fear, and

not peace.

† Heb.

a male.

e ch. 4. 21.

& C 24.

d Joel 2. 11.

31.

Amos 8. 15.

Zeph. 1. 14.

Ec.

e Dan. 12. 1.

f Isai. 55. 3.

4.

Exek. 24.

32.

& 37. 24.

Hosea 2. 5.

g Luke 1. 69.

Acts 2. 30.

& 13. 25.

f Isai. 41. 13.

& 43. 5.

& 44. 2.

ch. 46. 27.

28.

† ch. 2. 18.

& Amos 9. 8.

† ch. 4. 27.

on Ps. 6. 1.

Isai. 27. 8.

ch. 10. 24.

& 46. 28.

a 2 Chr. 26.

ch. 15. 18.

† Heb.

ing up, or,

praising.

e ch. 8. 22.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 606.

1 Isai. 60. 21.

1 Amos 9. 14.

1 Heb. pro-  
phane them.

Deut. 30. 6.

1 Isai. 53. 3.

1 Mic. 4. 2.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

1 Isai. 12. 5.

6.

and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

5 <sup>1</sup>Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall <sup>2</sup>cast them as common things.

6 For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon the <sup>3</sup>mount Ephraim shall cry, <sup>4</sup>Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the Lord our God.

7 For thus saith the Lord; <sup>1</sup>Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout <sup>2</sup>among the <sup>3</sup>chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O Lord, save thy people, the remnant of Israel.

8 Behold, I will bring them <sup>1</sup>from the north country, and <sup>2</sup>gather them from the <sup>3</sup>coasts of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither.

9 <sup>1</sup>They shall come with weeping, and with <sup>2</sup>supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk <sup>3</sup>by the <sup>4</sup>river of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my <sup>5</sup>firstborn.

10 <sup>1</sup>Hear the word of the Lord, O ye nations, and declare <sup>2</sup>in the <sup>3</sup>isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel <sup>4</sup>will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock.

11 For <sup>1</sup>the Lord hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him <sup>2</sup>from the hand of him that was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in <sup>1</sup>the height of Zion, and shall flow together to <sup>2</sup>the <sup>3</sup>goodness of the Lord, <sup>4</sup>for wheat, and <sup>5</sup>for wine, and <sup>6</sup>for oil, and <sup>7</sup>for the <sup>8</sup>young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as <sup>9</sup>watered garden; and they shall not <sup>10</sup>sorrow any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, <sup>1</sup>both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.

14 And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my <sup>1</sup>goodness, saith the Lord.

15 <sup>1</sup>Thus saith the Lord; <sup>2</sup>A voice <sup>3</sup>was heard in <sup>4</sup>Ramah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; <sup>5</sup>Rahel weeping for her children <sup>6</sup>refused to be comforted for her children, because <sup>7</sup>they <sup>8</sup>were not.

16 Thus saith the Lord; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Lord; and <sup>1</sup>they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope <sup>1</sup>in thine end <sup>2</sup>saith the Lord, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 <sup>1</sup>I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself <sup>2</sup>thus; Thou <sup>3</sup>hast chastised <sup>4</sup>me, and I <sup>5</sup>was chastised <sup>6</sup>as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: <sup>7</sup>turn thou me, and I <sup>8</sup>shall be turned <sup>9</sup>; for thou art the Lord my God.

19 Surely <sup>1</sup>after that I <sup>2</sup>was turned <sup>3</sup>, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth.

20 <sup>1</sup>Is Ephraim my dear son <sup>2</sup>? is he <sup>3</sup>a pleasant child <sup>4</sup>? <sup>5</sup>For since I spake <sup>6</sup>

against him, I do earnestly remember him still: <sup>1</sup>therefore my bowels <sup>2</sup>are troubled for him; <sup>3</sup>I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the Lord.

21 Set these up waymarks, <sup>1</sup>make thee <sup>2</sup>high heaps <sup>3</sup>; <sup>4</sup>set thine heart toward the highway, <sup>5</sup>even the way which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities.

22 <sup>1</sup>How long wilt thou <sup>2</sup>go about <sup>3</sup>, O thou <sup>4</sup>backsliding daughter? for the Lord hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall <sup>5</sup>compass a man.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; <sup>1</sup>As yet they shall <sup>2</sup>use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity: <sup>3</sup>The Lord bless thee, O habitation of justice, and <sup>4</sup>mountain of holiness.

24 And there shall dwell <sup>1</sup>in Judah itself, and <sup>2</sup>in all <sup>3</sup>the cities thereof together, <sup>4</sup>husbandmen, and they <sup>5</sup>that <sup>6</sup>go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every <sup>1</sup>sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 <sup>1</sup>Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that <sup>2</sup>I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have <sup>1</sup>watched over them, <sup>2</sup>to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, <sup>3</sup>to build, and to plant, saith the Lord.

29 <sup>1</sup>In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten <sup>2</sup>a sour grape <sup>3</sup>, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 <sup>1</sup>But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 <sup>1</sup>Behold, the <sup>2</sup>days come, saith the Lord, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:

32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, <sup>1</sup>although I was <sup>2</sup>an husband <sup>3</sup>unto them, saith the Lord:

33 <sup>1</sup>But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel: After those days, saith the Lord, <sup>2</sup>I will put my <sup>3</sup>law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts: <sup>4</sup>and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for <sup>1</sup>they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lord: for <sup>2</sup>I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.

35 <sup>1</sup>Thus saith the Lord, <sup>2</sup>which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which <sup>3</sup>divideth <sup>4</sup>the sea <sup>5</sup>when the waves thereof roar; <sup>6</sup>The Lord of hosts is his name:

36 <sup>1</sup>If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the Lord, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the Lord; <sup>1</sup>If heaven

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 606.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

1 Isai. 32. 18.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup>V. 5. Rather, eat the fruit (Deut. 28. 6). PS.—<sup>2</sup>V. 6. mountains of.—<sup>3</sup>V. 7. for.—<sup>4</sup>V. 8. first.—<sup>5</sup>V. 8. furthest parts.—<sup>6</sup>V. 9. unto.—<sup>7</sup>V. 10. Or, sea-coasts.—<sup>8</sup>V. 12. 14. good things.—<sup>9</sup>V. 12. to the.—<sup>10</sup>V. 13. pine.—<sup>11</sup>V. 13. and.—<sup>12</sup>V. 15. is.—<sup>13</sup>V. 15. refuseth.—<sup>14</sup>V. 17. for thy time to come.—<sup>15</sup>V. 18. didst correct.—<sup>16</sup>V. 20. received correction.—<sup>17</sup>V. 21. will return.—<sup>18</sup>V. 19. had turned (away from thee).—<sup>19</sup>V. 20. a dear son unto me.—<sup>20</sup>V. 21. son of carcases.—<sup>21</sup>that so often as I speak.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup>V. 21. posts.—<sup>2</sup>V. 22. turn hither and thither.—<sup>3</sup>V. 21. become a sutor for, *Hi.*; *or*, lovingly cherish, *Ke. PS.*; *or*, turn into (*P.*); *or*, metaphorically, *Fr.*—<sup>4</sup>V. 23. They shall again.—<sup>5</sup>V. 24. therein Judah, and all.—<sup>6</sup>V. 31. (some as husbandmen, and they (*i.e.* some) shall.—<sup>7</sup>V. 25. pining (*v. 12*).—<sup>8</sup>V. 29. sour grapes.—<sup>9</sup>V. 27. *Lit.* a lord (*comp. Hos. 2. 16*).—<sup>10</sup>V. 33. teaching.—<sup>11</sup>V. 35. stirreth up.—<sup>12</sup>so that.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 606.

1 Neh. 2. 1.  
Zech. 14.  
10.  
1 Esak. 40. 8.  
Zech. 2. 1.

1 Chr. 28.  
13.  
Neh. 3. 28.  
1 Joel 3. 17.

cir. 580.  
1 Kings 25.  
1. 2.  
ch. 29. 1.

1 Neh. 3. 25.  
ch. 31. 1.  
1 Esak. 21.  
1 Esak. 14.

ch. 24. 2.

ch. 34. 2.  
ch. 18. 25.  
ch. 31. 1.  
ch. 32. 2.

ch. 27. 22.  
f. ch. 31. 4.  
ch. 32. 2.

1 Lev. 25. 34.  
26. 32.  
Ruth 4. 4.

1 Gen. 28. 18.  
Zech. 11.  
13.

1 Gen. 28. 18.  
Zech. 11.  
13.  
1 Gen. 28. 18.  
Zech. 11.  
13.

VAR. RECD. — 33 F. 39. straight forward unto. — 34 F. 40. even. — 40 and. — 41 torrent-valley. Chap. 32. 1 Ps. 2. 8. 12. watch. — 2 F. 10. wrote it in. — 3 F. 10. 11. 12. 14. Or, deed. — 4 F. 11. Then.

VAR. RECD. — Chap. 31. F. 39. 3 to Gibeah, Pesh. (virtually), Or. (inserting one letter). — Chap. 32. F. 11. 3 Omil, Hl. (gloss.)

above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath. I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD <sup>4</sup>from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth <sup>5</sup>over against it upon <sup>6</sup>the hill Gareb, and shall compass about <sup>7</sup>to Goath-<sup>8</sup>.

40 And the whole valley <sup>9</sup>of the dead bodies, <sup>10</sup>and of <sup>11</sup>the ashes, and all the fields unto the <sup>12</sup>brook of Kidron, = unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, <sup>13</sup>shall be holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

## CHAPTER 32.

1 Jeremiah, being imprisoned by Zedekiah for his prophecy, 6 buyeth Hanameel's field. 13 Baruch must preserve the evidences, as tokens of the people's return. 18 Jeremiah in his prayer complaineth to God. 26 God confirmeth the captivity for their sins, 36 and promiseth a gracious return.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD = in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up = in the court of the prison, which was in the king of Judah's house.

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, = Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it;

4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the LORD. = though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper.

6 ¶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came unto me in the court of the prison according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even = seventeen shekels of silver.

10 And I = subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed <sup>12</sup>according to the law and custom, and that which was open:

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 ¶ And I charged Baruch before them, saying,

14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, I prayed unto the LORD, saying,

17 Ah Lord God! behold, = thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest lovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the LORD of hosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast made thee a name, as at this day;

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, a land flowing with milk and honey;

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law: they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans, that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it:

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on it.

VAR. RECD. — F. 14. Or, deeds. — F. 15. houses. — F. 17. Alias. — F. 19. whose. — F. 20. doings. (Ex. 10. 12). — 31 both. — F. 24. mounds. — F. 25. 4. — F. 25. whereas.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 586.

ch. 31. 4.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

1 Esak. 14.  
1 Esak. 14.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 550.

ch. 18. 13.

ch. 3. 7.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

ch. 3. 12.

this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of <sup>14</sup> Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth: <sup>15</sup> for the children of <sup>14</sup> Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Lord.

31 For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day: <sup>2</sup> that I should remove it from before my face.

32 Because of all the evil of the children of <sup>14</sup> Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, <sup>1</sup> they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the <sup>2</sup> back, and not the face: though I taught them, <sup>3</sup> rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they <sup>4</sup> set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to <sup>5</sup> cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto <sup>6</sup> Molech: <sup>7</sup> which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.

36 <sup>1</sup> And now therefore thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, <sup>2</sup> It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, I will <sup>3</sup> gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them <sup>4</sup> to dwell safely:

38 And they shall be <sup>5</sup> my people, and I will be their God:

39 And I will <sup>6</sup> give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me <sup>7</sup> for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:

40 And <sup>8</sup> I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away <sup>9</sup> from them, <sup>10</sup> to do them good; but <sup>11</sup> I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yes, <sup>12</sup> I will rejoice over them to do them good, and <sup>13</sup> I will plant them in this land <sup>14</sup> assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the Lord: <sup>1</sup> Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 And <sup>2</sup> fields shall be bought in this land, <sup>3</sup> whereof ye say, <sup>4</sup> It is desolate without man or beast: it is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses in <sup>5</sup> the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the <sup>6</sup> valley, and in the cities of the <sup>7</sup> south: for <sup>8</sup> I will cause their captivity to return, saith the Lord.

## CHAPTER 33.

1 God promiseth to the captivity a gracious return, <sup>2</sup> a joyful state, <sup>3</sup> a settled government, <sup>4</sup> Christ the branch of righteousness, <sup>5</sup> a continuance of kingdom and priest-hood, <sup>6</sup> and a stability of a blessed seed.

MOREOVER the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet <sup>1</sup> shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord the <sup>2</sup> maker thereof, the Lord that formed it, to establish it; <sup>3</sup> the Lord is his name;

3 <sup>4</sup> Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and <sup>5</sup> mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down <sup>1</sup> by <sup>2</sup> the mounts, and <sup>3</sup> by the sword;

5 <sup>4</sup> They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but <sup>5</sup> it is <sup>6</sup> to fall them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold, <sup>1</sup> I will <sup>2</sup> bring it health and cure <sup>3</sup>, and I will cure them, and will <sup>4</sup> reveal unto them the abundance of peace and <sup>5</sup> truth.

7 And <sup>1</sup> I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, <sup>2</sup> as at the first.

8 And I will <sup>3</sup> cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will <sup>4</sup> pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have <sup>5</sup> sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>2</sup> it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall <sup>3</sup> fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the Lord: Again there shall be heard in this place, <sup>1</sup> which ye say <sup>2</sup> shall be <sup>3</sup> desolate without man and without beast, <sup>4</sup> even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,

11 The <sup>1</sup> voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that <sup>2</sup> shall say, <sup>3</sup> Praise <sup>4</sup> the Lord of hosts: for the Lord is good: for his mercy <sup>5</sup> endureth for ever: and of them that <sup>6</sup> shall bring <sup>7</sup> the sacrifice of praise <sup>8</sup> into the house of the Lord. For <sup>9</sup> I will cause to return the captivity of the land, <sup>10</sup> as at the first, saith the Lord.

12 Thus saith the Lord of hosts: <sup>1</sup> Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be <sup>2</sup> an habitation <sup>3</sup> of shepherds causing <sup>4</sup> their flocks to lie down.

13 <sup>1</sup> In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the <sup>2</sup> vale, and in the cities of the <sup>3</sup> south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks <sup>4</sup> pass again <sup>5</sup> under the hands <sup>6</sup> of him that telleth <sup>7</sup> them, saith the Lord.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 33.* <sup>1</sup> V. 1. watch.—<sup>2</sup> V. 3. secret (*H. inaccessible*).—<sup>3</sup> V. 4. because of, *Hi. PS.*—<sup>4</sup> V. 6. apply to it a bandage, with healing.—<sup>5</sup> Or, roll. *Hi. Graf.*—<sup>6</sup> continuance.—<sup>7</sup> V. 8. sinned against me.—<sup>8</sup> V. 9. *i.e.* Jerusalem.—<sup>9</sup> V. 10. is.—<sup>10</sup> V. 11. say, Give thanks unto.—<sup>11</sup> bringing the thanksgiving (*Lev. 7. 12*).—<sup>12</sup> V. 12. a pasture.—<sup>13</sup> V. 13. low-land.—<sup>14</sup> south-country.—<sup>15</sup> at the beck.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 33.* *Ps. 4. 5. 8 sword, to fight with the Chaldeans, and, Sept. Mo. Hi. (Corrupt, Graf.)*

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 550.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.

ch. 33. 2, 3.



Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 580.

y. ch. 23. 5.  
& 31. 27, 31.  
s. ch. 29. 10.  
s. Isai. 4. 2.  
s. ch. 23. 5.  
b. ch. 23. 6.

† Heb.  
Jerusalem  
telahim.

† Heb. There  
shall not be  
cut off from  
David.

s. Sam. 7.  
16.  
1 Kings 2.  
4.

Ps. 89. 39.  
36.  
Luke 1. 32.  
32.

s. Rom. 12. 1.  
s. 13. 16.  
1 Pet. 2. 5.  
5.

Rev. 1. 4.  
s. Ps. 89. 37.  
Isai. 14. 9.  
ch. 31. 34.  
ver. 25.

† Ps. 89. 34.  
s. Gen. 13. 16.  
s. 13. 5.  
s. 21. 17.  
ch. 31. 37.

† ver. 30.  
Gen. 8. 22.

† Ps. 74. 16.  
17.  
s. 104. 19.  
ch. 31. 35.  
36.

† ch. 31. 37.  
s. ver. 7, 11.  
Ezra 2. 1.

A ver. 21, 22.

† ver. 30.  
Gen. 8. 22.

† Ps. 74. 16.  
17.  
s. 104. 19.  
ch. 31. 35.  
36.

† ch. 31. 37.  
s. ver. 7, 11.  
Ezra 2. 1.

chr. 580.  
s. 1 Kings  
26. 1. Ec.  
ch. 30. 1.  
s. 12. 4.

b. ch. 1. 16.  
† Heb. the  
dominion of  
his hand.

† Heb. the  
dominion of  
his hand.

† Heb. the  
dominion of  
his hand.

† Heb. the  
dominion of  
his hand.

† Heb. the  
dominion of  
his hand.

† Heb. the  
dominion of  
his hand.

† Heb. the  
dominion of  
his hand.

† Heb. the  
dominion of  
his hand.

† Heb. the  
dominion of  
his hand.

† Heb. the  
dominion of  
his hand.

14 <sup>β</sup> Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that 'I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of Judah. 15 <sup>γ</sup> In those days, and at that time, will I cause the 16 <sup>δ</sup> Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and 17 <sup>ε</sup> he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

16 <sup>δ</sup> In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be called, 17 <sup>ε</sup> The LORD <sup>18</sup> our righteousness.

17 <sup>ε</sup> For thus saith the LORD; † David shall never 'want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel;

18 Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to 'offer burnt offerings, and to kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 <sup>ζ</sup> And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying,

20 <sup>η</sup> Thus saith the LORD; 'If ye can break my covenant <sup>19</sup> of the day, and my covenant <sup>20</sup> of the night, <sup>21</sup> and that there should not be day and night in their season;

21 <sup>θ</sup> Then may also / my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers.

22 <sup>ι</sup> As <sup>23</sup> the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured: so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me.

23 Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,

24 Consider thou not what this people have spoken, saying, 'The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? <sup>25</sup> thus they have despised <sup>26</sup> my people, <sup>27</sup> that they should be <sup>28</sup> no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the LORD; If 'my covenant shall not be with day and night, and if I have not <sup>26</sup> appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;

26 <sup>27</sup> Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: for = I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them <sup>β</sup>.

#### CHAPTER 34.

1 Jeremiah prophesieth the captivity of Zedekiah and the city. 8 The princes and the people having dismissed their bondsmen, contrary to the covenant of God, reassume them. 12 Jeremiah, for their disobedience, plucketh them and Zedekiah into the hands of their enemies.

THE word which came unto Jeremiah <sup>1</sup> from the LORD, 'when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, and <sup>2</sup> all the kingdoms of the earth <sup>3</sup> of his dominion, and all the <sup>4</sup> people, fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, 'I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and <sup>3</sup> he shall burn it with fire:

3 And 'thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and <sup>4</sup> he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon.

VAR. REND.—<sup>14</sup> V. 15. Rather, Sprout (ch. 23. 5). —<sup>17</sup> Or, they (ibid.). —<sup>18</sup> V. 16. The LORD is (ibid.). —<sup>19</sup> V. 20. with... even. —<sup>21</sup> V. 24. and they despise. —<sup>22</sup> so that they are. — Chap. 34. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. land... peoples.

VAR. READ.—Vs. 14—26. <sup>β</sup> are omitted by Sept. Ht.; partly by Me.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword:

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with <sup>6</sup> the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, <sup>7</sup> so shall they burn odours for thee; and <sup>8</sup> they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in Jerusalem,

7 When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against Lachish, and against Azekah: for <sup>8</sup> these defended cities remained of the cities of Judah.

8 <sup>9</sup> This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, to proclaim <sup>10</sup> liberty unto them;

9 <sup>11</sup> That every man should let; his manservant, and every man his maid-servant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free: <sup>12</sup> that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother.

10 <sup>13</sup> Now when <sup>14</sup> all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, <sup>15</sup> heard that every one should let <sup>16</sup> his manservant, and every one his maid-servant, go free, <sup>17</sup> that none should serve <sup>18</sup> themselves of them any more, <sup>19</sup> then they <sup>20</sup> obeyed, and let them go.

11 But <sup>21</sup> afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

12 <sup>22</sup> Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,

14 At the end of <sup>15</sup> seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hebrew, which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were <sup>16</sup> now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had <sup>17</sup> made a covenant before me <sup>18</sup> in the house <sup>19</sup> which is called by my name:

16 But ye turned and <sup>20</sup> polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had let go free, to return to his pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: <sup>18</sup> behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, 'to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you <sup>19</sup> to be <sup>20</sup> removed into <sup>21</sup> all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, <sup>19</sup> when <sup>20</sup> they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof, <sup>21</sup>

19 The princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the priests,

VAR. REND.—<sup>3</sup> V. 10. Then... obeyed, every one letting... not serving... they even... <sup>7</sup> F. 17. a shuddering unto (ch. 15. 4). —<sup>8</sup> V. 18. (the calf which they cut... parts thereof).

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 580.

† See 2 Chr. 36. 10.

† Dan. 2. 46.  
s. ch. 22. 14.

† 2 Kings 25. 10.

† 2 Chron. 11. 10.

† Lev. 25. 10.

† Lev. 25. 39-41.

† 2 Chr. 36. 10.

† 2 Chr. 36. 10.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

† Ez. 34. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 600.

ch. 7. 22.  
16. 4.  
12. 7.

See ch. 27.  
5. 11.  
27. 8.  
29. 1, 2, 8.  
32. 7, 12.  
34. 11.  
34. 2, 4.

ch. 607.

3 Kings  
10. 15.  
1 Chr. 2. 55.  
1 Kings 6.  
4.

3 Kings 12.  
10. 15.  
1 Chr. 2. 18.  
12.  
1 Heb.  
Jerusalem.  
or, 10. 15.  
3 Kings 10.  
15.

Ex. 30. 12.  
Eph. 6. 2, 3.

1. 22. 32.

and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf; 20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which are gone up from you.

22 Behold, I will command, saith the Lord, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.

# CHAPTER 35.

1 By the obedience of the Rechabites. 12 Jeremiah condemneth the disobedience of the Jews. 18 God blesseth the Rechabites for their obedience.

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the Lord in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the Lord into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habaziah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites;

4 And I brought them into the house of the Lord, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaiah, a man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Maaseiah the son of Shallum, the keeper of the door:

5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor your sons for ever:

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any; but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; that ye may live many days in the land where ye be strangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,

13 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the Lord.

14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their

father's commandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

16 Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me:

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them; because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you,

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man to stand before me for ever.

# CHAPTER 36.

1 Jeremiah causeth Baruch to write his prophecy. 5 and publicly to read it. 11 The princes, having intelligence thereof by Mithatiah, send Jehudi to fetch the roll, and read it. 19 They will Baruch to hide himself, and Jeremiah, 20 The king Jehoiakim, being afflicted thereby, heareth part of it, and burneth the roll. 27 Jeremiah denounceth his judgment. 33 Baruch writeth a new copy.

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Take thee a roll of a book, and write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against Judah, and against all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day.

3 It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jeremiah called Baruch the son of Neriah: and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the Lord, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying, I am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the Lord:

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the Lord in the ears of the people in the Lord's house upon the fasting day: and also thou shalt read therein in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities.

7 It may be that they will present their supplication before the Lord, and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the Lord hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the Lord in the Lord's house.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 607.

2 Chr. 36.  
15.  
ch. 7. 13.  
8. 25. 3.  
ch. 7. 28.  
8. 25. 4.  
ch. 18. 11.  
8. 25. 4, 5.

1 Prov. 1. 24.  
Isai. 66. 12.  
8. 25. 4.  
ch. 7. 13.

† Heb. There shall not a man be cut off from Jonadab the son of Rechab to stand, &c.  
= ch. 15. 19.

Isai. 6. 1.  
Ezek. 2. 9.  
Zech. 5. 1.  
ch. 30. 2.  
ch. 35. 15.  
8. 25.  
ch. 25. 3.  
ever. 7.  
ch. 36. 3.  
ch. 18. 8.  
Jonah 3. 8.

ch. 32. 12.  
See ch. 45. 1.

1 Lev. 16. 29.  
23. 27—  
23.  
Acts 27. 9.  
1 ver. 3.  
† Heb. their supplication shall fall.

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 661

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the Lord to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem.

10 Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the Lord, in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe, in the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the Lord's house, in the ears of all the people.

11 ¶ When Michaiah the son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the Lord,

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, even Elishama the scribe, and Delaiah the son of She-mariah, and Elnathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Hananiah, and all the princes.

13 Then Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nekhaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Baruch read it in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other: and said unto Baruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?

18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book.

19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide these thou, and Jeremiah; and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Elishama the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Elishama the scribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in the winter-house in the ninth month: and there was a fire on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pass, that when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless Elnathan and Delaiah and Gemariah had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son of Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: but the Lord hid them.

27 ¶ Then the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah hath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of Judah, Thus saith the Lord; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

30 Therefore thus saith the Lord of Jehoiakim king of Judah; He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David: and his dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

31 And I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.

32 ¶ Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words.

## CHAPTER 37.

1 The Egyptians having raised the siege of the Chaldeans, King Zedekiah cometh to Jerusalem to pray for the people. 2 Jeremiah prophesieth the Chaldeans' certain return and victory. 11 He is taken for a fugitive, beaten, and put in prison. 16 He narrates Zedekiah's of the captivity. 18 Interesting for his liberty, he obtains some favour.

AND king Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned instead of Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah.

2 ¶ But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the Lord, which he spake by the prophet Jeremiah.

3 And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, Pray now unto the Lord our God for us.

4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison.

5 ¶ Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they departed from Jerusalem.

6 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

7 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Shall ye say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me to enquire of me; Behold, Pharaoh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land.

8 ¶ And the Chaldeans shall come again,

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 661

Or. of the  
king.

cr. 661.

ch. 22. 22.

ch. 22. 22.

Heb. with  
upon.

ch. 22. 22.

Heb. as  
king.

cr. 222.

2 Kings 24.

17.

2 Chron. 36.

10.

ch. 22. 22.

2 Chron.

36. 12. 14.

Heb. by the  
hand of the  
prophet.

ch. 21. 1, 2.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

2 Chron.

36. 12.

See Amos  
2. 12.

2 Kings  
22. 11.  
1. ch. 24. 22.  
2. 27. 1.

VAR. RECD.—V. 10. i.e. inner.—V. 16. turned shuddering one to another.—V. 22.—V. 18. would pronounce (i.e. dictate).—V. 23. the chafing-dish.—V. 23. columns.—Lit. the scribe's knife.

10 in the chafing-dish.  
VAR. RECD.—Chap. 36. V. 9. 8 eighth, Sept. Gr. (synchronising with Chaldean invasion, Josephus, Antiquities, x. 6, 1).

VAR. RECD.—V. 26. a royal prince, Ew. Hf. Graf, Ke.—Chap. 37. V. 7. 8. And.—got them up.

|                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>500.                                        | and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 2 Thus saith the LORD, 'He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chaldeans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.                                                                             | Before<br>CHRIST<br>500.       |
| † Heb. <i>swell.</i>                                            | 9 Thus saith the LORD: Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.                                                                                                                                                      | 3 Thus saith the LORD, 'This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which shall take it.                                                                                                                                                                                    | † ch. 21. 9.                   |
| † ch. 21. 4, 5.                                                 | 10 'For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there remained but wounded men among them, yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.                                                                 | 4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt. | † ch. 21. 10. & 22. 3.         |
| † Heb. <i>flourish through.</i>                                 | 11 ¶ And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chaldeans was broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army,                                                                                                                                                            | 5 Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the king is not he that can do any thing against you.                                                                                                                                                                                         | † See ch. 26. 11.              |
| † ver. 1.                                                       | 12 Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin, to separate himself thence in the midst of the people.                                                                                                                                              | 6 'Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hammelech, that was in the court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: so Jeremiah sunk in the mire.                                                       | † Heb. <i>peace.</i>           |
| † Heb. <i>made to ascend.</i>                                   | 13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, whose name was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chaldeans.                                                                                       | 7 ¶ Now when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate of Benjamin;                                                                                                                    | † ch. 37. 21.                  |
| † Or, <i>to slip away from them in the midst of the people.</i> | 14 Then said Jeremiah, It is false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans. But he hearkened not to him: so Irijah took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes.                                                                                                                       | 8 Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | † Or, <i>of the king.</i>      |
| † Heb. <i>fallen-hand, or, a lie.</i>                           | 15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe: for they had made that the prison.                                                                                                                   | 9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for there is no more bread in the city.                                                                    | † ch. 39. 16.                  |
| † ch. 26. 26.                                                   | 16 ¶ When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many days;                                                                                                                                                                  | 10 Then the king commanded Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.                                                                                                                                      | † Heb. <i>he will die.</i>     |
| † ch. 26. 6.                                                    | 17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there any word from the LORD? And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.                               | 11 So Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.                                                                                               | † Heb. <i>in thine hand.</i>   |
| † Or, <i>cells.</i>                                             | 18 Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?                                                                                                                  | 12 And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jeremiah did so.                                                                                                                                                |                                |
|                                                                 | 19 Where are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land?                                                                                                                                          | 13 'So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.                                                                                                                                                                               | † ver. 6.                      |
| † Heb. <i>let my supplication fall.</i>                         | 20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.                                                                        | 14 ¶ Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the third entry that is in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.                                                                                              | † ch. 37. 21.                  |
| † ch. 22. 2. & 26. 12, 23.                                      | 21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison. | 15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?                                                                                                                                             | † Or, <i>principal.</i>        |
| † ch. 26. 9. & 28. 6.                                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 16 So Zedekiah the king sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, As the LORD liveth, that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.                                                                                              | † ch. 37. 21.                  |
|                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel: If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king of Babylon's                                                                                                                                                    | † Isai. 57. 16.                |
|                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | † 2 Kings 24. 12. & ch. 28. 3. |

## CHAPTER 38.

1 Jeremiah, by a false suggestion, is put into the dungeon of Malchiah. Ebed-melech, by suit, getteth him some enlargement. 16 Upon secret conference he counsaileth the king by yielding to save his life. 24 By the king's instructions he counsaileth the conference from the princes.

THEN Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and Pashur the son of Malchiah, heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

VAR. READ.—3 F. 11. had got them up.—4 F. 12. take a possession. *Hi.* Or, claim his share (as a priest). *Ew. P.S.* (Sense doubtful).—5 F. 13. Lit. master of oversight.—6 F. 16. Lit. house of the pit.—7 Perhaps, vaults, *Graf, Kc. P.S.*—8 F. 20. Lit. fall (ch. 28. 7).—9 F. 21. watch.—Chap. 38. 1 V. 1. was speaking.

VAR. READ.—3 F. 4. since (ch. 29. 28).—5 F. 6. a royal prison (ch. 36. 26).—6 V. 6. 13, 28. watch.—7 V. 6. Lit. pit. So throughout.—8 F. 7. Or, chambers (2 Kings 23. 11).—9 F. 15. thou wilt....! VAR. READ.—Chap. 38. F. 10. β threo, *Ew. Hi. Graf* (1.)

Before  
CHRIST  
588.over 28.  
ch. 22. 4.  
& 24. 2.p 1 Sam. 31.  
6.† Heb. Men  
of my  
people.q ch. 20. 4.  
& 41. 10.  
r var. 10.† Heb. thou  
shalt burn,  
&c.

s ch. 27. 20.

t ch. 27. 15.

† Heb. they  
were silent  
from him.  
u ch. 27. 21.  
& 29. 14.580.  
v Kings 25.  
1-4.  
ch. 24. 4-7.

583.

b ch. 24. 17.

princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me.

20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the word that the LORD hath shewed me:

22 And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those women shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chaldeans: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee:

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.

28 So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jerusalem was taken: and he was there when Jerusalem was taken.

## CHAPTER 39.

1 Jerusalem is taken. 4 Zedekiah is made blind, and sent to Babylon. 5 The city is ruined, 9 the people captivated. 11 Nebuchadrezzar's charge for the good usage of Jeremiah. 15 God's promise to Ebed-melech.

¶ IN the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nergal-shareser, Samgar-nebo, Sarchim, Rab-saris, Nergal-shareser, Rab-mag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain.

5 But the Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah.

7 Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Babylon.

8 ¶ And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem.

9 Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.

11 ¶ Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebuzar-adan, Rab-saris, and Nergal-shareser, Rab-mag, and all the king of Babylon's princes.

14 ¶ Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and committed him unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

15 ¶ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that day before thee.

17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

## CHAPTER 40.

1 Jeremiah, being set free by Nebuzar-adan, goeth to Gedaliah. 7 The dispersed Jews repair unto him. 12 Johanan revealing Nebuchadrezzar's conspiracy is not believed.

¶ THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, after that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken him being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem

VAR. RECD.—3 V. 23. And.—9 V. 25. See on ch. 39. 7.—10 V. 27. heard of.—11 V. 28. to Chap. 39. r. 3. And it came to pass, when Jerusalem was taken, that all the princes, &c. Hi. Graf. (To form the beginning of ch. 39: see Var. Read.)—1 V. 3, 13. chief eunuch (or, chamberlain), Ge. Schr. &c.—2 V. 3, 13. i.e. chief magian (or, learned man), Ge. Schr. &c.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 39. Vs. 1, 2, β Interpolated from the margin (Mo. Ex. Hi. Graf.).

Before  
CHRIST  
588.v Kings 25.  
4, 5.  
ch. 24. 7.  
2c.f ch. 22. 4.  
h 28. 19, 22.i Kings 22.  
32.j 24. repeat  
of (16)  
2c. 12.  
ch. 4. 12.k Ezek. 12.  
13, com-  
pared with  
ch. 22. 4.l Heb. with  
the women  
of the house,  
or, friends.m Kings 25.  
4, 5.  
h 28. 12.n Kings 25.  
11, 22.  
ch. 25. 13.  
2c.o Or, chief  
military.p Heb. chief  
of the com-  
mandment,  
or, through-  
out the army.q 2c. 11.  
var. 10, 11.  
2c.r See Gen.  
27. 26.s Heb. in  
that day.t Heb. by the  
hand of.u Heb. upon  
upon him.v ch. 28. 25.  
2c. ch. 3.w ch. 28. 25.  
2c.x ch. 22. 2.  
12.

y Dan. 9. 12.

z ch. 22. 2.  
4, 5.aa 2c. 11.  
2c.

ab ch. 22. 14.

ac Or,  
military.

VAR. RECD.—3 V. 2. 14d. executioners. So to read of book.—4 V. 14. And, Mo. Ex. &c. (See Var. Read. below.)—5 watch.

VAR. READ.—Vs. 4-13. β Omit, Sept. No. Ex. 22. (except vs. 11, 12), Bl. Graf. (Interpolated from ch. 52. 7-16.)

Before  
CHRIST  
588.

ch. 40. 7.

Dent. 28.

28. 25.

Dea. 9. 11.

Or, now

Ishmael

Ishmael

Ishmael

Ishmael

Ishmael

Gen. 30. 13.

2 Kings 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

25. 25.

and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, The Lord thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

3 Now the Lord hath brought it, and done according as he hath said: because ye have sinned against the Lord, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which I were upon thine hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come; and I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, all the land is before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

5 Now while he was not yet gone back, he said, Go back also to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, / whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.

6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mispah; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

7 Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon;

8 Then they came to Gedaliah to Mispah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan swore unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chaldeans: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mispah, to serve the Chaldeans, which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

11 Likewise when all the Jews that were in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mispah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

13 Moreover Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mispah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Baalis the king of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah to slay thee? But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, believed them not.

15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mispah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Judah perish?

16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.

## CHAPTER 41.

1 Ishmael, treacherously, killing Gedaliah and others, purpeth with the residue to flee unto the Ammonites. 11 Johanan recovereth the captives, and minded to flee into Egypt.

NOW it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, seven ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mispah; and there they did eat bread together in Mispah.

2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land.

3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, even with Gedaliah, at Mispah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew it,

5 That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, even fourscore men, having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring them to the house of the Lord.

6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mispah to meet them, sweeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbore, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain, because of Gedaliah, was it, which Aas the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Mispah, even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mispah, whom Nebuzar-adan the captain of

Before  
CHRIST  
588.

m See ch. 41.

10.

f Heb. to

scribe these

in scroll?

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

25.

AR. REND.—Chap. 40. 1 V. 5. (A. V. seems to be grammatical.) But since one returneth not (from ylon), then go back, *Hi*. (taking the phrase as *Hei* to 'if it seem ill...forbear' in v. 4). Or, *ty* I have spoken the word, and continue, and it is not be reversed (getting behold, all the land be reversed in a parenthesis); yea, go back *reversing* the permission to 'forbear', *Graf*.—sent.—V. 10. shall have, *Gr*. (the captains had up to this time in the field, v. 7.)

VAR. REND.—Chap. 41. 1 V. 1. *Lit.* of the kingdom. 2 and. 3 V. 8. *Lit.* hidden things. 4 V. 10. royal princesses (A. 36. 26).

VAR. REND.—Chap. 41. V. 5. *β* Salem, *Sept.* (cod. Vat.), (*Hi*. formerly), *Graf* (1.).—V. 6. *β* as they were going along and weeping. *Sept.* *Hi*. *Graf*, *Gr*.—V. 9. *β* was a great pit, *Sept.* *Mo*. *Hi*. *Eze*. *Graf*.

Before  
CHRIST  
888.

ch. 40. 14.

ch. 40. 7,  
8, 12.

13 Sam. 3.  
12.

13 Sam. 19.  
27, 28.

ch. 40. 8.

ch. 40. 8.  
13.  
24. 11.

1 Or, Let our  
supplication  
fall before  
thee.  
2 1 Sam. 7.  
6.  
2 12. 19.  
Isai. 37. 4.  
James 5. 16.  
3 Lev. 30. 22.  
4 Ezra 9. 21.

1 Kings 22.  
14.  
1 Sam. 3.  
18.  
Acts 20. 20.  
9 Gen. 31. 20.

A Dent. 4. 3.  
ch. 7. 28.

the guard had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the Ammonites.

11 ¶ But when Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by the great waters that are in Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mispah, cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareah.

15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to the Ammonites.

16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mispah, after that he had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of Chimham, which is by Beth-lehem, to go to enter into Egypt,

18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.

CHAPTER 42.

1 Johanan deserveth Jeremiah to acquire of God, promising obedience to his will. 7 Jeremiah assurcth him of safety in Judea, 13 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reproveth their hypocrisy, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.

THEN all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jesaniah the son of Hosai, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near.

1 Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and pray for us unto the Lord thy God, even for all this remnant; (for we are left but a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us.)

2 That the Lord thy God may shew us the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.

4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the Lord your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, that whatsoever thing the Lord shall answer you, I will declare it unto you; I will keep nothing back from you.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The Lord be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the Lord thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the Lord our God, to whom we send thee: that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the Lord our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ten days,

that the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah.

8 Then called he Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest.

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build you, and not pull you down, and I will plant you, and not pluck you up: for I repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the Lord: for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 ¶ But if ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the Lord your God,

14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

15 And now therefore hear the word of the Lord, ye remnant of Judah: Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; If ye wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to sojourn there;

16 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword, which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there ye shall die.

17 ¶ So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 ¶ The Lord hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah; Go ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I have admonished you this day.

20 For ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the Lord your God, saying, Pray for us unto the Lord our God; and according unto all that the Lord our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it.

21 And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the Lord your God, nor any thing for the which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire to go and to sojourn.

CHAPTER 43.

1 Johanan, deserting Jeremiah's prophesy, carrieth Jeremiah and others into Egypt. 8 Jeremiah prophesieth by a type the conquest of Egypt by the Babylonians.

VAR. REND.—V. 9. Lit. cause to fall.—V. 10. procure you mercy.—V. 16. fear.—V. 20. have led yourselves into Egypt.—V. 20. have gone astray at the peril of your lives, De W. H.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 43. V. 12. β dwell in. Vulg. Aq. Eze. Ht. Graf, PS. (ps.)

VAR. REND.—V. 14. i. e. turned.—V. 16. Or, courtiers.—V. 17. inn (?). Eze. Graf, Ke.—Chap. 42. 1 V. 1. Called Azariah, ch. 43. 2.—V. 5. against.

VAR. READ.—V. 17. β by the hurdles, Jos. Aq. Ht.—γ Chemoham, Heb. text.

Before  
CHRIST  
353.

ch. 43. 1.

ch. 40. 11.  
13.

ch. 41. 10.

ch. 39. 10.  
ch. 7.

ch. 2. 14.

ch. 44. 1.  
called  
Hanan,  
Isa. 50. 6.353  
ending.

ch. 23. 9.

ch. 27. 6.  
See Rom.  
14. 13.

ch. 44. 13.

ch. 44. 13.  
ch. 13. 2.  
Zech. 11. 9.

ch. 44. 23.

† Heb.  
sterns, or  
standing  
images.† Or, The  
houses of the  
sons.

ch. 23. 9.

ch. 44. 13.  
ch. 44. 13.  
13.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 43. 1. V. 9. mortar.

Probably, pavement of brick, PS.—V. 10. Or, tapestry.  
Bc. Graf. Kc. (Obscure).—V. 12. wrap himself  
in.—V. 13. wrappeth himself in.—V. 13. pillars.—

—V. 13. the House of the Sun—Heliopolis.

AND it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the Lord their God, for which the Lord their God had sent him to them, even all these words.

2 Then spake Asariah the son of Hoshaiab, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the Lord our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there:

3 But Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Babylon.

4 So Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the Lord, to dwell in the land of Judah.

5 But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah;

6 Even men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that Nebusar-adan the captain of the guard had left with Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah.

7 So they came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the Lord: thus came they even to Tahpanhes.

8 Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brick-kiln, which is at the entry of Pharaoh's house in Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, / my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Egypt, and deliver such as are for death to death; and such as are for captivity to captivity; and such as are for the sword to the sword.

12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the images of the gods of Egypt, that is in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall be burn with fire.

## CHAPTER 44.

1 Jeremiah expresseth the desolation of Judah for their idolatry. 11 He prophesieth their destruction, who commit idolatry in Egypt. 15 The obstinacy of the Jews. 20 Jeremiah threatneth them for the same, and for a sign prophesieth the destruction of Egypt.

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at Migdol, and at Tahpanhes, and at Noph, and in the country of Pathros, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem,

and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day they are a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein.

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went to burn incense, and to serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.

6 Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and I was kindled in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted and desolate, as at this day.

7 Therefore now thus saith the Lord, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; Wherefore commit ye this great evil against your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none to remain;

8 In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt; they shall even be consumed by the sword, and by the famine; and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwell in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken

VAR. READ.—Chap. 43. 1. V. 8. burned up.—V. 8. out (them) off from you. Comp. ch. 15. 7.—V. 9. Heb. his wives.—V. 12. take away (ch. 15. 15).—V. 15. burned.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 44. V. 9. his princes, Sept. Bc. Graf, PS.

Before  
CHRIST  
357.

ch. 9. 11.

ch. 34. 23.

ch. 19. 6.  
Deut. 13.

ch. 23. 17.

ch. 23. 15.

ch. 23. 25.  
ch. 23. 4.  
ch. 23. 5.  
ch. 23. 19.

ch. 43. 13.

Num. 14.

ch. 7. 19.

Heb. out of the midst of Judah.

ch. 23. 6.

1 ver. 12.

ch. 43. 13.

Heb. wickedness, or, punishments, &amp;c.

Heb. contrite.

Ps. 51. 17.

Prov. 23. 14.

Lev. 17. 10.

ch. 20. 6.

ch. 21. 10.

Amos 9. 4.

ch. 42. 15.

16, 17, 22.

ch. 44. 13.

ch. 43. 11.

Heb. if it were not.

1 ver. 23.



Before  
CHRIST  
557.

180ch. 6. 14.  
180ver. 28.  
180Num. 30. 12.  
180Deut. 22. 23.  
180Judg. 11. 36.  
180Or, / name  
of hostess.  
180ch. 7. 12.  
180Heb.  
180bread.

ch. 7. 12.

Or,  
handmaids?

g ch. 22. 11,  
16, 24.  
g ver. 6.

a Dan. 9. 11,  
12.

b ver. 14,  
ch. 52. 7.

c ver. 15, &c.

d Gen. 22. 16,  
e Gen. 30. 20.

f ch. 1. 18.  
g ch. 22. 11,  
16, 24.  
h ver. 12.

i ver. 14,  
16, 24.

j ver. 17, 22,  
24.  
k Heb. from  
the same.

VAR. REHD.—7 F. 17. the whole word which hath gone.—8 F. 19. burn.—9 pour.—10 do.—11 to make her image, *Rashi, Graf, PS. (Sense doubtful.)*—12 F. 21. i.e. the repeated acts of idolatry.—13 F. 22. hands.—14 shall.—15 F. 22. going.—16 word.

unto us in the name of the Lord, 'we will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do <sup>7</sup> 'whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the <sup>8</sup> 'queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for <sup>9</sup> 'then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 'And when we <sup>10</sup> 'burned incense to the queen of heaven, and <sup>11</sup> 'poured out drink offerings unto her, <sup>12</sup> 'did we make her cakes <sup>13</sup> 'to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our men?

20 'Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him <sup>14</sup> 'that answer, saying,

21 The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the Lord remember <sup>15</sup> 'them, and came it not into his mind?

22 So that the Lord could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land <sup>16</sup> 'a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, 'as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Lord, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; 'therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the Lord, all Judah 'that are in the land of Egypt:

25 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; 'Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your <sup>17</sup> 'hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye <sup>18</sup> 'will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Lord, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, 'I have sworn by my great name, saith the Lord, that 'my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord God liveth.

27 'Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt 'shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet <sup>19</sup> 'a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are <sup>20</sup> 'gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose <sup>21</sup> 'words shall stand, 'mine, or their's.

29 'And this shall <sup>22</sup> 'be a sign unto you, saith the Lord, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall <sup>23</sup> 'surely stand against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the Lord; Behold, 'I will give Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave 'Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

## CHAPTER 45.

1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instructed and comforted him.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he <sup>1</sup> 'had written <sup>2</sup> 'these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, unto thee, O Baruch;

3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the Lord hath added grief to my sorrow; I <sup>4</sup> 'fainted in <sup>5</sup> 'my sighing, and I find no rest.

4 'Thou shalt thou say unto him, The Lord saith thus; Behold, 'that which I have bidden will <sup>6</sup> 'break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, <sup>7</sup> 'even this whole land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek <sup>8</sup> 'them not: for, behold, 'I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the Lord: but thy life will I give unto thee <sup>9</sup> 'for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

## CHAPTER 46.

1 Jeremiah prophesied the overthrow of Pharaoh's army at Carchemish, 12 and the conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. 22 He comforted Jacob in their chastisement.

THE word of the Lord which came to Jeremiah the prophet <sup>1</sup> 'against <sup>2</sup> 'the Gentiles;

2 'Against Egypt, <sup>3</sup> 'against the army of Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates <sup>4</sup> 'in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

3 'Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and <sup>5</sup> 'get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore <sup>6</sup> 'have I seen <sup>7</sup> 'them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are <sup>8</sup> 'beaten down, and are <sup>9</sup> 'fled apace, and look not back: for <sup>10</sup> 'fear was round about <sup>11</sup> 'them, saith the Lord.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall <sup>12</sup> 'stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.

7 Who is this that cometh up <sup>13</sup> 'as a flood?, whose waters <sup>14</sup> 'are moved <sup>15</sup> 'as the rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like <sup>16</sup> 'a flood', and his waters <sup>17</sup> 'are moved <sup>18</sup> 'like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and <sup>19</sup> 'rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; <sup>20</sup> 'the Ethiopians and <sup>21</sup> 'the Lybians, that handle the shield; and the <sup>22</sup> 'Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.

VAR. REHD.—17 F. 29. the. — Chap. 45. 1 F. 1 wrote.—2 F. 2. am weary with.—3 F. 4. and that is the whole earth.—Chap. 46. 1 F. 1. 2. concerning.—2 F. 1. nations.—3 F. 2. at.—4 F. 4. Or mount the chargers.—5 F. 5. do I see.—6 F. 6. terror is on every side (ch. 6. 25).—7 F. 7. 8. the Nile.—8 F. 7. 8. toss themselves.—9 F. 9. rush madly.—10 (they of) Cush and Put.—11 Lydian.

Before  
CHRIST  
557.

180ch. 6. 22.  
180Ezek. 2. 1.  
180Isa. 23. 2.  
180ch. 23. 2.

ch. 6. 27.  
ch. 23. 1.  
ch. 23.

180Ezek. 2. 1.

ch. 23. 22.

ch. 23. 1.  
ch. 23. 22.

ch. 6. 27.  
ch. 23. 15.  
1801 Kings 22.  
1802 Chron. 25.  
180Isa. 22.  
180Published  
180presently.

ch. 23. 12.  
18011. 22.  
180Nab. 2. 1.  
1802. 2. 14.

180Heb.  
180Arche in  
180pagan.

180Heb. and  
180a. 2. 2. 2.

ch. 6. 23.  
ch. 23.

180Dan. 11. 16.  
180Rev. 1. 6.  
1807. 8.

ch. 6. 2.  
Dan. 11. 22.

180Heb. Cush  
180Heb. Put.  
1801. 2. 22.

Before CHRIST ch. 607.

1 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Lord.

27 ¶ But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make him afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.

CHAPTER 47.

The destruction of the Philistines.

THE word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah the prophet <sup>1</sup> against the Philistines, <sup>2</sup> before that Pharaoh smote <sup>3</sup> Gaza.

2 Thus saith the Lord; Behold, waters rise up <sup>4</sup> out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and fall that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 And I will make of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to their children for feebleness of hands:

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, and to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remaineth: for the Lord will spoil the Philistines, the remnant of the country <sup>5</sup> of the Captor <sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup> <sup>8</sup> <sup>9</sup> <sup>10</sup> <sup>11</sup> <sup>12</sup> <sup>13</sup> <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup>

VAR. REND. — <sup>13</sup> V. 10. But. — <sup>13</sup> YAHWEH.  
<sup>14</sup> V. 11. fetch. — <sup>15</sup> virgin-daughter. — <sup>16</sup> Lit.  
there is no plaster for thee. — <sup>17</sup> V. 14. i.e. Mem-  
phis. — <sup>16</sup> forth. — <sup>17</sup> hath devoured. — <sup>20</sup> V. 15. is  
ye strong one (i.e. Apis (?)). *Ew. Hi. Graf. PS.*  
*Lit. he ... him.* — <sup>20</sup> V. 17. desolation. — <sup>23</sup> V. 18.  
Tabor. — <sup>24</sup> a Carmel. — <sup>25</sup> V. 19. ruined (ch. 2. 15).  
<sup>26</sup> V. 20. Or, a gadfly, *Hi. Rō. Graf. Ke. PS.*  
V. 22. is like (the sound of) the serpent which  
lideth, *Hi. Graf. Ke.* — <sup>26</sup> Vs. 22. 23. Omit.  
V. 24. is. — <sup>20</sup> V. 25. Amon (i.e. Amen, an Egypt-  
an solar deity). — <sup>31</sup> i.e. Thebes.  
VAR. READ. — Chap. 46. V. 15.  $\beta$  hath Khaph (i.e.  
Apis, the Egyptian Hapi) thy chosen one fled, *(Sept.*  
*ranki)*, virtually Mich. La. (dividing one word, and  
*glibly altering another*). — V. 17.  $\beta$  Call ye (*Sept.*  
*alg. Hi. PS.*) the name of Pharaoh..., Desolation,  
*Sept. Psch. Vulg. Ew. Hi. Graf. PS.*

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 600.

Is. 15. 5.

1 Heb.

weeping  
with weep-

ing. ch. 51. 6.

Or, a  
moaned tree.

Is. 17. 6.

Num. 31.

Judg. 11. 40.

See Isa. 54.

1, 2.

ch. 43. 12.

Is. 40. 3.

ch. 6. 26.

ver. 18.

Ps. 44. 6.

ver. 20.

See Judg.

5. 22.

Is. 13. 5.

9.

1 Kings 20.

6.

Or, magni-

fiedly.

Is. 1. 13.

7 Heb.

stead.

Judg. 11. 34.

1 Kin. 11. 7.

Is. 10. 10.

1 Kings 13.

29.

Is. 10. 6.

ver. 9, 18.

1 Heb.

the chief of.

ch. 50. 37.

Is. 46. 18.

Is. 51. 97.

See Is. 14.

9. 4.

Is. 4. 5.

Is. 47. 1.

ch. 46. 19.

Num. 31.

Is. 13. 2.

ver. 6.

1 Heb.

Is. 46. 19.

Deut. 2.

36.

Is. 4. 13.

Is. 10. 7.

See Num.

21. 12.

ver. 6.

ver. 41.

Amos 2. 2.

Is. 7. 10.

See Is. 30.

30. 21.

cr. 600.

ch. 23. 15.

57.

5 For in the going up of Luhith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Horonaim  $\beta$  the enemies  $\beta$  have heard a cry of destruction.

6 A Flea, say ye your lives, and be like the heath in the wilderness.

7 For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and Chemosh shall go forth into captivity with his priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the Lord hath spoken.

9 Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 For Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of Beth-el their confidence.

14 How say ye, 'We are mighty and strong men for the war?'

15 Moab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter, saith the King, whose name is the Lord of hosts.

16 The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, 'How is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod!'

18 Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee, and he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O inhabitant of Aroer, stand by the way, and spy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in Arnon, that Moab is spoiled.

21 And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon Jahazah, and upon Mephaath,

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-diblahaim,

23 And upon Kirjathaim, and upon Beth-gumul, and upon Beth-meon.

24 And upon Kerioth, and upon Bosrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.

25 The horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the Lord.

26 Make ye him drunken: for he magnified himself against the Lord: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

VAR. READ.—F. 6. Or, destitute (ch. 17. 6).—F. 6. 21. table-land. St.—F. 13. tilters, and they shall tilt him.—F. 13. 12. flags.—F. 15. Perhaps, her cities one (i.e. the foe) goeth up, Bē. Ke.—F. 17. i.e. acceptor.—F. 20. yea.

VAR. READ.—F. 5. Heb. the enemies of...; or, changing a vowel, my enemies. Sept. Ew. Hi. omit, reading simply 'they.'—F. 15.  $\beta$  The spoiler of Moab and of her cities is gone up, Ew. Graf (pts.).

27 For was not Israel a derision unto thee? was he found among thieves: for since thou speakest of him, thou shalt skippest for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Moab, leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogance, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.

30 I know his wrath, saith the Lord: but it shall not be so; his lies shall not so effect it.

31 Therefore will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; mine heart shall mourn for the men of Kir-heres.

32 O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jazer: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses:  $\beta$  none shall tread with shouting; their shouting shall be no shouting.

34 From the cry of Heabon even unto Elealeh, and even unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from Zoar even unto Horonaim, as an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nimrim shall be desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the Lord, him that setteth on the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore mine heart shall sound as for Moab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kir-heres: because the riches that he hath gotten are perished.

37 For every head shall be bald, and every beard clipped: upon all the hands shall be cuttings, and upon the loins sackcloth.

38 There shall be lamentation generally upon all the house-tops of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the Lord.

39 Broken shall howl, saying, How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision and a dismay to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the Lord: Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.

41 Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of woman in her pangs.

42 And Moab shall be destroyed from being a people, because he hath magnified himself against the Lord.

43 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the Lord.

VAR. READ.—F. 27. as often as thou speakest, I shakest thyself.—F. 28. on the further side.—F. 30. I, even I.—F. 31. the truth that they have wrought.—F. 31. for the men of Kir-heres there shall be mourning.—F. 32. more than Jazer's weeping: thy shoots passed.

32 reached.—F. 33. garden-land.—F. 34. (and) the third Eglath, Ew. Graf, Ke.—F. 35. growth up to.—F. 36. soundeth.—F. 37. are.—F. 38. entirely.—F. 39. public places.—F. 40. How is it broken-down! they howl.—F. 40. sweep.—F. 41. The cities are, Ew. Graf, Ke.

VAR. READ.—F. 33.  $\beta$  the treacher shall not tread, Graf (f.).

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 600.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Is. 40. 3.

Before  
CHRIST  
cl. 600.See ch. 11.  
15.Num. 31.  
40.Num. 34.  
17.Reb.  
chap. 1.Num. 31.  
8.Reb. as  
captivity.ch. 49. 6.  
20.

ch. 600.

Or.  
Apoc.Ezek. 31.  
20.

A. 25. 2.

Amos 1. 13.

Zeph. 2. 10.

Or.  
Jerom.

Ezek. 35. 5.

Amos 1. 14.

Isa. 25. 11.

ch. 4. 8.

Or.  
Jerom.1 Kings 11.  
5, 33.

ch. 41. 17.

Or.  
Jerom.

ch. 31. 16.

ch. 31. 18.

Or.  
Jerom.

ch. 25. 38.

Or.  
Jerom.

ch. 25. 38.

Or.  
Jerom.

ch. 25. 38.

Or.  
Jerom.

ch. 25. 38.

Or.  
Jerom.

ch. 25. 38.

Or.  
Jerom.

ch. 25. 38.

Or.  
Jerom.

ch. 25. 38.

Or.  
Jerom.

ch. 25. 38.

Or.  
Jerom.

44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for <sup>1</sup> I will bring upon it, <sup>2</sup> once upon Moab, the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

45 They that fled <sup>3</sup> stood under the shadow of Heshbon <sup>4</sup> because of the force <sup>5</sup>; but <sup>6</sup> a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and <sup>7</sup> shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the <sup>8</sup> tumultuous ones <sup>9</sup>.

46 <sup>1</sup> Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chemosh perisheth: for thy sons are taken <sup>2</sup> captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 <sup>1</sup> Yet will I <sup>2</sup> bring again the captivity <sup>3</sup> of Moab <sup>4</sup> in the latter days, saith the LORD. Thus far <sup>5</sup> is the judgment of Moab.

## CHAPTER 49.

1 The judgment of the Ammonites. 5 Their restoration. 7 The judgment of Edom. 23 of Damascus. 25 of Kedar, 30 of Hazor, 34 and of Elam. 38 The restoration of Elam.

CONCERNING <sup>1</sup> the Ammonites, thus saith the LORD; Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth <sup>2</sup>  $\beta$  [their king] <sup>3</sup> inherit <sup>4</sup> Gad, and his people dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in <sup>1</sup> Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her <sup>2</sup> daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Israel <sup>3</sup> be heir unto <sup>4</sup> them that <sup>5</sup> were his heirs <sup>6</sup>, saith the LORD.

3 Howl, O Heshbon, for <sup>1</sup>  $\beta$  Ai is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, gird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro <sup>2</sup> by the hedges; for <sup>3</sup>  $\gamma$  [their king] shall go into captivity, and his <sup>4</sup> priests and his princes together.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, <sup>1</sup>  $\delta$  [thy flowing water]? O <sup>2</sup> backsliding daughter! that trusted in her treasures, <sup>3</sup> saying, Who shall come unto me?

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord God of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

6 And <sup>1</sup> afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ammon, saith the LORD.

7 <sup>1</sup> Concerning Edom, thus saith the Lord of hosts; <sup>2</sup> Is wisdom no more in Teman? <sup>3</sup> Is counsel perished from the prudent? <sup>4</sup> is their wisdom vanished?

8 <sup>1</sup> Flee ye, <sup>2</sup> turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of <sup>3</sup> Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, the time that I will visit him.

9 <sup>1</sup> If <sup>2</sup> grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave some? gleaners grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy <sup>3</sup> till they have enough.

10 <sup>1</sup> But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and <sup>2</sup> he is not.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>25</sup> V. 45. have stood, i.e. halted.—<sup>26</sup> powerless.—<sup>27</sup> sons of tumult (i.e. warriors).—<sup>28</sup> V. 47. Or, restore the prosperity. So always.

—<sup>29</sup> Chap. 49. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. take possession of. —<sup>30</sup> V. 2. small towns. —<sup>31</sup> dispossess. —<sup>32</sup> possessed him.

—<sup>33</sup> V. 3. in the sheepfolds. —<sup>34</sup> V. 4. the fertility of  $\gamma$  valley. Sw. Graf. Or.  $\gamma$  valley (i.e. its population) pinch away. Hi.  $\gamma$  V. 9. Or. If as grapegatherers they come to thee, they will leave no.

—<sup>35</sup> V. 10. For.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>36</sup> Chap. 49. Vs. 1, 3, 3.  $\gamma$  Milcom, Sept.  $\gamma$  V. 10. Vulg. Sw. Hi. Graf. PS. (etc.).—<sup>37</sup> V. 3.  $\beta$  Ar.

—<sup>38</sup> V. 15). Graf (1.)

11 Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve <sup>2</sup> them alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

12 For thus saith the Lord: Behold, <sup>3</sup> they <sup>4</sup> whose judgment was not to drink of the cup <sup>5</sup> have assuredly drunken <sup>6</sup>; and <sup>7</sup> art thou be that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of it.

13 For <sup>1</sup> I have sworn by myself, saith the Lord, that <sup>2</sup> Bosrah shall become <sup>3</sup> a desolation <sup>4</sup>, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14 I have heard a <sup>1</sup> rumour from the Lord, and an ambassador is sent <sup>2</sup> unto the <sup>3</sup> heathen, saying, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For, lo, I will make thee small among the <sup>1</sup> heathen, and despised among men.

16 Thy terrorfulness hath deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: <sup>1</sup> though thou shouldst make thy <sup>2</sup> nest as high as the eagle, <sup>3</sup> I will bring thee down from thence, saith the Lord.

17 Also Edom shall be <sup>1</sup> a desolation <sup>2</sup>; <sup>3</sup> every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

18 <sup>1</sup> As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah, and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the Lord, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from <sup>1</sup> the swelling of Jordan against the <sup>2</sup> habitation of the strong <sup>3</sup>; but I will suddenly make <sup>4</sup> him run away from <sup>5</sup> her <sup>6</sup> and <sup>7</sup> who <sup>8</sup> is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her <sup>9</sup>; for <sup>10</sup> who is like me? and who will <sup>11</sup> appoint me the time <sup>12</sup>? and <sup>13</sup> who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

20 Therefore hear the counsel of the Lord, that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely <sup>1</sup> the least of the flock shall draw them out <sup>2</sup>; surely <sup>3</sup> he shall make their habitations desolate with them <sup>4</sup>.

21 <sup>1</sup> The earth <sup>2</sup> is moved <sup>3</sup> at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the <sup>4</sup> Red sea.

22 Behold, <sup>1</sup> he shall come up and <sup>2</sup> fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bosrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

23 <sup>1</sup> Concerning Damascus. Hamath is confounded, and Arpad: for they have heard evil tidings: they are <sup>2</sup> fainthearted <sup>3</sup>; <sup>4</sup> there is sorrow <sup>5</sup> on the sea; it <sup>6</sup> cannot be quiet.

24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and <sup>2</sup> fear hath seized on her: <sup>3</sup> anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in travail.

25 <sup>1</sup> How is <sup>2</sup> the city of praise not left, the city of <sup>3</sup>  $\beta$  my joy <sup>4</sup>!

VAR. REVD.—<sup>25</sup> V. 12. to whom it pertained not.—<sup>26</sup> shall assuredly drink.—<sup>27</sup> V. 13. an astonishment.

—<sup>28</sup> Vs. 14, 17. revelation. Sw. (Isa. 28. 9).—<sup>29</sup> V. 14. among.—<sup>30</sup> Vs. 14, 15. nations.—<sup>31</sup> V. 19. pride (ch. 12. 5).—<sup>32</sup> is evergreen pasture, Graf.—<sup>33</sup> V. 17. the flock (Edom).—<sup>34</sup> V. 17. it, i.e. the pasture.

—<sup>35</sup> V. 17. I will appoint over it him who is chosen, Sw. Graf. (Terz. Josh. 1. 1).—<sup>36</sup> V. 19. implied me. (Job 9. 19).—<sup>37</sup> V. 20. they shall drag them along, the weak ones of the flock.—<sup>38</sup> V. 20. their pasture shall be appalled at them.

—<sup>39</sup> V. 21. quaketh, PS.—<sup>40</sup> V. 22. swoop.—<sup>41</sup> V. 24. a trembling, PS.—<sup>42</sup> V. 25. (So  $\delta$ , but, but the meaning is obscure.)

VAR. REVD.—<sup>43</sup> V. 23.  $\beta$  with an unrest as of the sea, which, Not few MSS. Graf (1.).—<sup>44</sup> V. 25.  $\beta$  Omis, Turg. Peak. Vulg.

Before  
CHRIST  
cl. 600.ch. 36. 23.  
Obad. 14.Gen. 22. 14.  
Isa. 44. 23.  
Amos 6. 3.Isa. 34. 6.  
& 63. 1.

Obad. 1, 2.

Obad. 4.

Job 30. 27.

Amos 9. 2.

ch. 18. 18.  
& 50. 13.Gen. 19. 26.  
Deut. 29. 22.ch. 30. 40.  
Amos 4. 11.ch. 30. 44.  
Isa. 13. 5.

Ez. 18. 11.

Or, over me in judgment.

Job 41. 10.

ch. 30. 44.

ch. 30. 44.

Or.  
Jerom.

ch. 4. 13.

ch. 60. 41.

Isa. 17. 1.

Isa. 57. 13.

Amos 1. 2.

Zech. 9. 1, 2.

Or.  
Jerom.

Isa. 37. 20.

Or, as on me.

Isa. 18. 3.

ch. 4. 21.

ch. 6. 24.

ch. 30. 8.

ch. 62. 41.

ver. 23.

ch. 30. 9.

ch. 41. 41.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 600.  
e ch. 50. 20.  
s. 1. 1.  
p Amos 1. 4.

chr. 600.  
y Isai. 21. 12.

Judg. 6. 2.  
Job 1. 2.  
Ps. 120. 1.

e ch. 6. 26.  
s. 46. 5.  
n ver. 6.  
† Heb. *Mid*  
greatly.

= Ezek. 28.  
11.  
† Or, *that*  
is *as*.  
y Amos. 22. 9.  
Deut. 33.  
29.

Mic. 7. 16.  
s ver. 26.  
Ezek. 8. 10.  
e ch. 9. 26.  
s. 25. 25.

† Heb. *run*  
off *into* *cor-*  
*ners*, *or*,  
*that* *have*  
*the* *corners*  
*of* *their*  
*hair* *pollen*.

e ch. 9. 11.  
s. 10. 22.  
Mal. 1. 3.  
e ver. 16.  
e ch. 26. 26.

805.  
y Isai. 21. 6.  
s ver. 28.

e ch. 9. 16.  
s. 46. 2.  
s See ch. 43.  
10.

e ch. 44. 47.  
ver. 6.

806.  
y Isai. 18. 1.  
s. 21. 1.  
e ch. 67. 1.

† Heb. *by*  
*the* *hand*  
*of* *Jeremiah*.

† Heb. *8/9*  
*up*.

† Isai. 48. 1.  
s. 41. 44.

† See ch. 43.  
12. 12.  
e ch. 51. 48.

† Isai. 13. 17.  
14. 20.  
ver. 29, 40.

VAR. REND.—*7* V. 23. *See* on ch. 39. 1.—*28* smote.  
*End* of *reading*.—*29* V. 29. *Terror*.—*31* ch. 6. 23).  
—*32* V. 32. *corner-clipped* (ch. 9. 26).—*33* V. 33. *jackals*.  
—*34* V. 34. *concerning*.—*35* V. 38. *king* and *princes*.  
—*36* Chap. 50. 1. V. 1. *concerning*.—*37* V. 2. *ashamed*.  
—*38* *doll*-*images*, *Ew*.—*39* V. 3. *are* *led*, *they* *are*  
*gone* (ch. 9. 10).

26 Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be out off in that day, saith the Lord of hosts.

27 And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall consume the palaces of Ben-hadad.

28 ¶ Concerning Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite<sup>28</sup>, thus saith the Lord; Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil<sup>29</sup> the men of the east.

29 Their tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them, <sup>30</sup> Fear is on every side.

30 ¶ Flee, I get you far off, dwell deep. O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the Lord; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arise, get you up unto<sup>31</sup> the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the Lord, which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will scatter into all winds<sup>32</sup> them that are<sup>33</sup> in the utmost corners<sup>34</sup>; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the Lord.

33 And Hazor shall be a dwelling for dragons, and a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide there, nor any son of man dwell in it.

34 ¶ The word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah the prophet against Elam in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, saying,

35 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Behold, I will break<sup>35</sup> the bow of Elam, the chief of their might.

36 And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come.

37 For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, even my fierce anger, saith the Lord; and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them:

38 And I will set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence<sup>38</sup> the king and the princes<sup>39</sup>, saith the Lord.

39 ¶ But it shall come to pass in the latter days, that I will bring again the captivity of Elam, saith the Lord.

## CHAPTER 50.

1, 2, 3, 35 The judgment of Babylon. 4, 17, 33 The redemption of Israel.

THE word that the Lord spake<sup>1</sup> against Babylon and against the land of the Chaldeans, which Jeremiah the prophet.

2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, <sup>3</sup> Bel is confounded, Merodach is broken in pieces; her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.

3 ¶ For out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart<sup>4</sup>, both man and beast.

4 ¶ In those days, and in that time,

saith the Lord, the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, saying and weeping: they shall go<sup>5</sup>, and seek the Lord their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the Lord in a perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been a lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their restingplace.

7 All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not<sup>7</sup>, because they have sinned against the Lord, the habitation of justice, even the Lord, the hope of their fathers.

8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows shall be as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain<sup>9</sup>.

10 And Chaldea shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the Lord.

11 ¶ Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown fat<sup>11</sup> as the heifer set at grass, and as the bullow as bulls<sup>12</sup>;

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindmost of the nations shall be a wilderness<sup>13</sup>, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the Lord it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Babylon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the Lord.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath been given her hand<sup>15</sup>, her foundations are fallen, her walls are thrown down: for it is the vengeance of the Lord: take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ Israel is a scattered sheep: the lions have driven him away: first the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will

VAR. REND.—*5* V. 4. they shall go, weeping as they go.—*6* V. 5. thitherward.—*7* V. 7. are not guilty.—*8* V. 9. skilful warrior, who returneth not empty (2 Sam. 1. 23).—*9* V. 11. Though.—*10* are.—*11* triumph (Ps. 94. 3).—*12* leap.—*13* an.

*14* As *marg*, *PS*.—*15* V. 12. the hindmost of the nations! a wilderness....—*16* V. 13. i.e. surrendered.—*17* Perhaps, battlements, *Sept*, *Graf*, *Ke*, *PS*.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 50. V. 5. *So Graf* (1); join yourselves, *Heb. text* (?), *Ew. H. Ke*.—V. 11. *So Sept. Vulg. Sw. (etc.)*; that thresheth, *Heb. text*, *MS. Graf, Ke*.

Before  
CHRIST  
805.

/ *Wasson* 1.  
11.

/ *Wasson* 2. 12.  
12.  
Ps. 136. 4. 4.  
ch. 21. 9.  
Ezek. 73. 26.

/ *Wasson* 3. 2.  
ch. 21. 31.  
Isa. 22. 40.

/ *Wasson* 4. 17.  
Isa. 52. 1. 2.

/ *Wasson* 5. 2.  
ch. 2. 28.

/ *Wasson* 6. 2.  
ch. 2. 28.

/ *Wasson* 7. 7.  
ch. 40. 2. 2.

/ *Wasson* 8. 2. 2.  
Deut. 9. 24.

/ *Wasson* 9. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 10. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 11. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 12. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 13. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 14. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 15. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 16. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 17. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 18. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 19. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 20. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 21. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 22. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 23. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 24. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 25. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 26. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 27. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 28. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 29. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 30. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 31. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 32. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 33. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 34. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 35. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 36. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 37. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 38. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.

/ *Wasson* 39. 2. 2.  
Isa. 21. 4.



Before  
CHRIST  
1865.

f. ch. 40. 26.  
s. 50. 30, 37.

g. ch. 20. 8.  
Rev. 18. 4.

h. ch. 50. 15.  
28.

i. ch. 25. 14.  
s. Rev. 17. 4.

j. Rev. 14. 8.  
m. ch. 25. 16.

n. Isai. 31. 9.  
Rev. 14. 8.  
s. 18. 2.

o. ch. 48. 30.  
Rev. 18. 9.  
11, 19.

p. ch. 48. 11.  
q. Isai. 13. 14.  
s. ch. 50. 16.

r. Rev. 18. 8.  
s. Ps. 37. 6.

t. ch. 50. 28.  
u. ch. 48. 4.

v. Heb. psal. 13. 17.  
ver. 30.

w. ch. 50. 45.  
x. ch. 50. 28.

y. Nah. 2. 1.  
z. 2. 14.

† Heb.  
Isai. 13.  
omit.

b. Rev. 17. 1.  
15.

c. ch. 25. 13.  
Amos 6. 2.

† Heb. by  
his soul.

d. Nah. 2. 15.  
† Heb.  
Isai.

e. ch. 50. 15.  
f. Gen. 1. 6.  
ch. 10. 13.  
Ac.

g. Job 9. 8.  
Ps. 104. 2.

h. Isai. 40. 22.  
i. ch. 10. 12.

j. Or, noise.  
Ps. 133. 7.

k. ch. 10. 14.  
l. Or,  
to move  
brutish  
them to  
flee.

m. ch. 50. 2.  
n. ch. 10. 15.

o. ch. 10. 16.

p. Isai. 10. 5.  
15.

q. ch. 50. 28.  
r. Or, in  
the, or, by  
thee.

s. ch. 50. 2.  
t. ch. 10. 15.

u. ch. 10. 16.

v. Isai. 10. 5.  
15.

w. ch. 50. 28.  
x. Or, in  
the, or, by  
thee.

y. ch. 50. 2.  
z. ch. 10. 15.

† Heb.  
Isai.

† Heb.  
Isai.

† Heb.  
Isai.

† Heb.  
Isai.

† Heb.  
Isai.

† Heb.  
Isai.

† Heb.  
Isai.

† Heb.  
Isai.

† Heb.  
Isai.

† Heb.  
Isai.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, and they that are thrust through in her streets.

5 For Israel hath not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the Lord of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel.

6 Rise out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the Lord's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompense.

7 Babylon hath been a golden cup in the Lord's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations are mad.

8 Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and let us go every one into his own country: for her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies.

10 The Lord hath brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us declare in Zion the work of the Lord our God.

11 Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the Lord hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes, for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the vengeance of the Lord, the vengeance of his temple.

12 Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the bulwarks: for the Lord hath both devised and done that which he speaketh against the inhabitants of Babylon.

13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness.

14 The Lord of hosts hath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillers; and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

15 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 Every man is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image; for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

18 They are vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 The portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all things: and Israel is the rod of his inheritance, the Lord of hosts is his name.

20 Thou art my battle axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms.

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the Lord.

25 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the Lord, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the Lord.

27 Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet against the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillers.

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow; for every purpose of the Lord shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Babylon have been born to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed; they became as women; they have burned her dwellingplaces; her bars are broken.

31 One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one end.

32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel: The daughter of Babylon is like a threshingfloor, it is time to thresh her; yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 The violence done to me and to my flesh be upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say.

36 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a

VAR. READ.—F. 5. Or, widowed.—for their land (Chaldea) is.—F. 6. that which she hath committed.—F. 7. behaved themselves madly.—F. 8. fetch.—F. 10. Lit. righteousnesses.—F. 11. put on (H. fill), Ge. Ke. —F. 12. towards.—F. 16. into.—F. 17. bereft of.—F. 18. abashed of the image.—F. 19. (So ch. 10. 18.) Or, of the rod; so Heb. text.—F. 20. man, PS. (Prov. 25. 18).

VAR. READ.—Fs. 15–19. s. Omit, H. Graf. (Interpolated from ch. 10. 12–16.)

VAR. READ.—F. 23, 28, 57. governors... puties.—F. 25. mount of destruction (Ps. 135).—F. 27. Or, on earth.—F. 28. Lit. consecrate.—F. 27. scribe (comp. Lenormant. Assyrian technical term).—F. 28. trembleth and doth sorrow.—F. 28. is.—F. 28. are become.—F. 28. i.e. the.—F. 31. runneth.—F. 31. from end to end.—So Ge. (after Kiriak); rather, pools, H. elsewhere.—F. 33. at the time when it is den (i.e. made level by treading).—F. 33. hath cast me out from my delights, H. Graf.—F. 35. my (eaten) flesh.—F. 35. spring.

Before  
CHRIST  
500.ch. 25. 9.  
12.  
[Or, shake  
themselves.  
ver. 37.p ch. 25. 26.  
q ch. 12. 19.  
ch. 40. 23.  
Dan. 4. 30.p See Isai. 2.  
7. 6.ch. 25. 26.  
40.  
ver. 26.Isai. 46. 1.  
ch. 50. 2.

ver. 25.

[Or, let out.  
p Kings 19.  
7.ch. 50. 2.  
ver. 25.Or, visit  
upon.Isai. 46. 22.  
2. 27. 12.  
Rev. 18. 20.  
41.[Or, Both  
Babylon in  
is fall, O ye  
slaves of Je-  
rusalem, and  
Babylon, &c.  
Or, the  
country.ch. 44. 28.  
Isa. 36. 18.  
4. 73. 4.

ver. 47.

ch. 40. 25.  
Amos 9. 2.  
Obad. 4.

ch. 50. 28.

dwellingplace for dragons, an astonish-  
ment, and an hissing, without an inhabit-  
ant.

38 They shall roar together like lions:

they shall yell as lions' whelps.

39 In their heat I will make them drunk,  
they shall rejoice, and sleep a perpetual  
sleep, and not wake, saith the Lord.40 I will bring them down like lambs to the  
slaughter, like rams with their goats.41 How is  $\beta$   $\gamma$  Shearhah taken! and  
how is the praise of the whole earth  
surprised! how is Babylon become an  
astonishment among the nations!42 The sea is come up upon Babylon:  
she is covered with the multitude of the  
waves thereof.43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry  
land, and a wilderness, a land where-  
in no man dwelleth, neither doth any son  
of man pass thereby.44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon,  
and I will bring forth out of his mouth  
that which he hath swallowed up: and  
the nations shall not flow together any  
more unto him: yea, the wall of  
Babylon shall fall.45 My people, go ye out of the midst  
of her, and deliver ye every man his soul  
from the fierce anger of the Lord.46 And I lest  $\gamma$  your heart faint, and ye  
fear  $\gamma$  for the rumour that shall be heard  
in the land: a rumour shall both  $\gamma$   
come one year, and after that in another  
year shall come a rumour, and violence  
in the land, ruler against ruler.47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that  
I will  $\gamma$  do judgment upon the graven  
images of Babylon: and her whole land  
shall be confounded, and all her slain  
shall fall in the midst of her.48 Then the heaven and the earth, and  
all that is therein, shall sing for Baby-  
lon: for the spoilers shall come unto  
her from the north, saith the Lord.49 As Babylon hath caused the slain  
of  $\gamma$  Israel to fall, so  $\gamma$  Babylon shall  
fall  $\gamma$  the slain of  $\gamma$  all the earth.50 Ye that have escaped the sword, go  
away, stand not still: remember the Lord  
afar off, and let Jerusalem come into  
your mind.51 We are confounded, because we have  
heard reproach: shame hath covered our  
faces: for strangers are come into the  
sanctuaries of the Lord's house.52 Wherefore, behold, the days come,  
saith the Lord, that I will do judgment  
upon her graven images: and through all  
her land the wounded shall groan.53 Though Babylon should mount up to  
heaven, and though she should fortify the  
height of her strength, yet from me shall  
spoilers come unto her, saith the Lord.54 A sound of a cry cometh from the  
land of the Chaldeans:55 Because the Lord hath spoiled Baby-  
lon, and destroyed out of her the greatvoice; when her waves do roar like  
great waters, a noise of their voice  
is uttered:56 Because the spoiler is come upon her,  
even upon Babylon, and her mighty men  
are taken, every one of their bows is  
broken: a for the Lord  $\gamma$  God of recom-  
pences shall surely requite.57 And I will make drunk her princes,  
and her wise men, her captains, and  
her rulers, and her mighty men: and  
they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and  
not wake, saith the King, whose name  
is the Lord of hosts.58 Thus saith the Lord of hosts: The  
broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly  
broken, and her high gates shall be  
burned with fire; and the people shall  
labour in vain, and the folk in the  
fire, and they shall be weary.59 The word which Jeremiah the pro-  
phet commanded Seraiah the son of  
Neriah, the son of Maseiah, when he  
went with Zedekiah the king of Ju-  
dah into Babylon in the fourth year of  
his reign: And this Seraiah was  $\gamma$  a  
quiet prince.60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the  
evil that should come upon Babylon,  
even all these words that are written  
against Babylon.61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When  
thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see,  
and shalt read all these words;62 Then shalt thou say, O Lord,  
thou hast spoken against this place, to  
cut it off, that none shall remain in  
it, neither man nor beast, but that it  
shall be desolate for ever.63 And it shall be, when thou hast made  
an end of reading this book, that thou  
shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into  
the midst of Euphrates:64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Baby-  
lon sink, and shall not rise from the evil  
that I will bring upon her: and they  
shall be weary. Thus far are the words  
of Jeremiah.

## CHAPTER 52.

1 Zedekiah rebelleth. 4 Jerusalem is besieged and  
taken. 8 Zedekiah's sons killed, and his own  
eyes put out. 12 Nebuzar-adan burneth and  
spoileth the city. 21 He carrieth away the cap-  
tives. 31 Evil-merodach advanceth Zedekiah.ZEDEKIAH was a son and twenty  
years old when he began to reign,  
and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.  
And his mother's name was Hamutal the  
daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.2 And he did that which was evil in the  
eyes of the Lord, according to all that  
Zedekiah had done.3 For through the anger of the Lord  $\gamma$  it  
came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah,  
till he had cast them out from his pres-  
ence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the  
king of Babylon.4 And it came to pass in the ninth  
year of his reign, in the tenth month, in  
the tenth day of the month, that Nebu-  
chadrezzar king of Babylon came, he and  
all his army, against Jerusalem, and  
pitched against it, and built forts against  
it round about.5 So the city was besieged unto the  
eleventh year of king Zedekiah.VAR. READ.— $\gamma$  F. 37. Iockals.— $\gamma$  F. 38. may.—  
F. 39. (Yet) when they wax warm (with lust), I  
prepare.— $\gamma$  F. 41. i.e. Babylon.— $\gamma$  F. 43.  
separate.— $\gamma$  F. 44. is fallen.— $\gamma$  F. 46. And (be-  
re) lest.— $\gamma$  for a rumour shall.— $\gamma$  (shall be)  
F. 49. As the slain of Jerusalem have fallen  
Babylon, so the slain of Babylon shall fall (i.e.  
be fallen) in, Gr. (see Var. Read.).: Babylon must  
1. O ye slain ones of Israel, according as through  
Babylon have fallen the slain of, Hi. Ew. Graf.  
Babylon have fallen.— $\gamma$  F. 50. from afar.—  
F. 53. her strong height.— $\gamma$  F. 54. Hark!  
F. 55. loud sound; and their waves (i.e. the con-  
quering hosts).VAR. READ.—F. 41.  $\beta$  it, Sept. Black. (See on ch.  
25.)— $\gamma$  Vs. 44—49.  $\beta$  Omit, Sept. Black.— $\gamma$  F. 49.  $\gamma$   
Jerusalem, Gr. (Laper of the pen, comp. ch. 33. 30, 33).  
— $\gamma$  the slain in, Pesh. Gr.Before  
CHRIST  
500.A Ps. 94. 1.  
ch. 50. 26.  
ver. 24.  
[Or, 30.A ch. 46. 18.  
4. 48. 15.[Or, The  
walls of  
broad Baby-  
lon.

I ver. 44.

[Or, made  
hollow.m Hab. 2. 13.  
568.[Or, on the  
half of.[Or, prince  
of Mivkash,  
or, chief  
chamber-  
lain.m ch. 50. 2.  
30.  
ver. 29.† Heb. de-  
solation.o Rev. Rev.  
18. 21.

p ver. 58.

508.

a 2 Kings 24.  
18.† Heb.  
reigned.

509.

a 2 Kings 25.  
1—27.ch. 39. 1.  
Zech. 8. 13.





## LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The miserable estate of Jerusalem by reason of her sin. 12 She complaineth of her grief, 18 and comforteth God's judgment to be righteous.

HOW doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people! <sup>1</sup>How is she become as a widow: she that was great among the nations, and <sup>2</sup>princess among the provinces, how is she become tributary! <sup>3</sup>She weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks: <sup>4</sup>among all her lovers <sup>5</sup>she hath none to comfort her: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

<sup>6</sup>Judah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and <sup>7</sup>because of great servitude: <sup>8</sup>she dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her <sup>9</sup>between the straits.

<sup>10</sup>The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she is in bitterness.

<sup>11</sup>Her adversaries <sup>12</sup>are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the Lord hath afflicted her <sup>13</sup>for the multitude of her transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

<sup>14</sup>And from the daughter of Zion all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

<sup>15</sup>Jerusalem <sup>16</sup>remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant things that she had <sup>17</sup>in the days of old, when her people <sup>18</sup>fell into the hand of the enemy, and none <sup>19</sup>did help her: the adversaries <sup>20</sup>saw her, and did mock <sup>21</sup>at her sabbaths.

<sup>22</sup>Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is <sup>23</sup>removed: all that honoured her despite her, because <sup>24</sup>they have seen her nakedness: <sup>25</sup>yea, she is <sup>26</sup>sight, and turneth backward.

<sup>27</sup>Her filthiness is in her skirts: she <sup>28</sup>remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: <sup>29</sup>she had no comforter. O Lord, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself.

<sup>30</sup>The adversary hath spread out his hand upon <sup>31</sup>all her pleasant things: for she hath seen that <sup>32</sup>the heathen entered into her sanctuary, <sup>33</sup>whom thou didst command that <sup>34</sup>they should not enter into thy congregation.

<sup>35</sup>All her people <sup>36</sup>sigh, <sup>37</sup>they seek <sup>38</sup>bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat <sup>39</sup>to <sup>40</sup>relieve the soul: see, O Lord, and consider; for I am become vile.

<sup>41</sup>Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see <sup>42</sup>if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the Lord hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce anger.

<sup>43</sup>From <sup>44</sup>above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: he hath <sup>45</sup>spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made me desolate and faint all the day.

<sup>46</sup>The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wretched, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall, the Lord hath delivered me into their hands, from whom I am not able to rise up.

<sup>47</sup>The Lord hath <sup>48</sup>trodde under foot <sup>49</sup>all my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath called <sup>50</sup>an assembly <sup>51</sup>against me to crush my young men: <sup>52</sup>the Lord hath trodden <sup>53</sup>the virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a winepress.

<sup>54</sup>For these things I weep: <sup>55</sup>mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because <sup>56</sup>the comforter that should <sup>57</sup>relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

<sup>58</sup>Zion spreadeth forth her hands, and <sup>59</sup>there is none to comfort her: the Lord hath commanded concerning Jacob, that <sup>60</sup>his adversaries should be round about him: <sup>61</sup>Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them.

<sup>62</sup>The Lord is <sup>63</sup>righteous; for I have rebelled against his <sup>64</sup>commandment: hear, I pray you, all <sup>65</sup>people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

<sup>66</sup>I called for my lovers, <sup>67</sup>but <sup>68</sup>they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, <sup>69</sup>while they sought their meat to <sup>70</sup>relieve their souls.

<sup>71</sup>Behold, O Lord; for I am in distress: my bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: <sup>72</sup>abroad the sword bereaveth, at home <sup>73</sup>there is as death.

<sup>74</sup>They have heard that I sigh: <sup>75</sup>there is none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done <sup>76</sup>it: thou <sup>77</sup>shalt bring <sup>78</sup>it: the day that thou hast called <sup>79</sup>it, and they shall be like unto me.

<sup>80</sup>Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and <sup>81</sup>my heart is faint.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 Jeremiah lamenteth the misery of Jerusalem. 20 He complaineth thereof to God.

HOW <sup>1</sup>hath the Lord covered <sup>2</sup>the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, <sup>3</sup>and cast down from heaven unto the earth <sup>4</sup>the beauty of Israel, and remembered not <sup>5</sup>his footstool in the day of his anger!

<sup>6</sup>The Lord hath swallowed up all the <sup>7</sup>habitations of Jacob, <sup>8</sup>and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah;

<sup>9</sup>VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup>V. 13. on high.—<sup>2</sup>V. 15. Per-  
haps, lightly regarded, Ge. De W.—<sup>3</sup>a solemn  
feast.—<sup>4</sup>the winepress for the virgin-daughter of  
Judah.—<sup>5</sup>V. 17. those round about him should  
be his adversaries.—<sup>6</sup>V. 18. peoples.—<sup>7</sup>V. 21.  
bringest.—<sup>8</sup>Chap. 2. <sup>1</sup>V. 1. doth...cover.—<sup>9</sup>V. 2.  
hath.—<sup>10</sup>V. 2. homesteads (pastoral figure).  
VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup>Chap. 1. V. 21. <sup>1</sup>bringest the day,  
thou callest the time, Sept. Th. S. Davidson.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 688.

1 Or, It is  
nothing.  
† Heb. pass  
by the way  
a. Dan. 9. 12.  
a. Esch. 72.  
b. 17. 20.  
g. Deut. 28.  
68.

1 Incl. 62. 3.  
Rev. 14. 19.  
20.  
a. 19. 15.

1 Or, the  
winepress of  
the virgin,  
68.

1 Incl. 13. 17.  
a. 14. 17.  
ch. 2. 16.  
† ver. 2. 9.

† Heb. living  
back.

a. Jer. 4. 31.  
d. ver. 2. 9.

a. Neh. 9. 32.  
Dan. 9. 7. 14.  
14. 12.

† Heb.  
mouth.

g. ver. 2. 14.  
a. ver. 11.

1 Job 20. 27.  
Incl. 16. 11.  
Jer. 4. 19.  
a. 48. 22.

1 Incl. 11. 2.  
a. Deut. 28.  
28.

1 Esch. 7. 15.  
† ver. 2.

1 Incl. 18.  
a. a.

1 Or, pre-  
destined.

a. Ps. 100. 15.  
a. ch. 5. 17.

a. Matt. 11.  
22.

a. 2 Sam. 1. 19.  
e. 1 Chr. 28. 2.

1 Ps. 92. 5.  
a. 122. 7.  
d. ver. 17. 21.  
ch. 5. 68.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 688.

1 Incl. 47. 7.

1 Kara 4. 20.

1 Jer. 13. 17.

1 Job 7. 6.

1 Ps. 6. 6.

1 Jer. 4. 20.

1 a. 10. 16.

1 ver. 19.

1 Jer. 6. 16.

1 Jer. 30. 27.

1 Heb. for the  
gracious-  
ness of  
servitude.

1 a. Deut. 28.

1 64. 68.

1 ch. 2. 8.

1 Deut. 28.

1 63. 64.

1 Jer. 30. 14.

1 15.

1 Dan. 9. 7. 36.

1 Jer. 30. 28.

1 Or.

1 double.

1 ver. 10.

1 1 Kings 6.

1 61.

1 Heb. is  
become a re-  
moving, or,  
wondering.

1 Jer. 13.

1 22. 26.

1 Incl. 14. 27.

1 a. 28. 28.

1 Inc. 2. 10.

1 Deut. 28.

1 20.

1 Incl. 47. 7.

1 ver. 2. 17.

1 21.

1 ver. 7.

1 Or.

1 double.

1 Jer. 31. 21.

1 Deut. 22. 3.

1 Neh. 13. 1.

1 Jer. 30. 9.

1 a. 28. 28.

1 ch. 2. 28.

1 a. 4. 4.

1 Or, to  
make the  
and to come  
again.

1 VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. <sup>1</sup>V. 1. she is become a  
widow that was great among the nations: a prin-  
cess among provinces, she is become a vassal, PS.  
(Each verse of the first three chapters consists of  
three members. These are sometimes confused by  
the Hebrew punctuation, which was followed by  
A. V.)—<sup>2</sup>V. 3. pursuers.—<sup>3</sup>a. in the midst of  
her.—<sup>4</sup>V. 5. have become the head (Deut. 28. 44).  
—<sup>5</sup>V. 6. splendour.—<sup>7</sup>V. 7. Or, re-  
membereth, Sw. Ke. PS.—<sup>8</sup>expulsion.—<sup>9</sup>from.  
—<sup>10</sup>Or, now that.—<sup>11</sup>Or, fall by.—<sup>12</sup>Or, doth.  
—<sup>13</sup>Or, have seen...have mocked.—<sup>14</sup>extin-  
guishment (H. enforced cessation).—<sup>15</sup>V. 8. be-  
come an impurity.—<sup>16</sup>she herself also.—<sup>17</sup>V. 9.  
remembered.—<sup>18</sup>V. 10. concerning whom.—  
—<sup>19</sup>V. 11. have been sighing, have been seeking.—  
—<sup>20</sup>Ps. 11. 18. revive.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 608.

† Heb. made  
to touch.

e Ps. 80. 39.

f Ps. 74. 11.

g Ps. 80. 46.

h Isai. 68. 10.

i ver. 5.

† Heb. all  
the desirable  
of the ops.

k Ezek. 34. 25.

l Jer. 6. 4.

m Jer. 30. 16.

n Jer. 52. 12.

o Ps. 80. 13.

p Ps. 80. 40.

q Isai. 5. 4.

r Or, hedge.

s Isai. 1. 8.

t ch. 1. 4.

u Zeph. 3. 18.

v Jer. 31. 30.

w Deut. 28. 30.

x Jer. 31. 30.

y Jer. 31. 30.

z Jer. 31. 30.

aa Jer. 31. 30.

ab Jer. 31. 30.

ac Jer. 31. 30.

ad Jer. 31. 30.

ae Jer. 31. 30.

af Jer. 31. 30.

ag Jer. 31. 30.

ah Jer. 31. 30.

ai Jer. 31. 30.

aj Jer. 31. 30.

ak Jer. 31. 30.

al Jer. 31. 30.

am Jer. 31. 30.

an Jer. 31. 30.

ao Jer. 31. 30.

ap Jer. 31. 30.

aq Jer. 31. 30.

ar Jer. 31. 30.

as Jer. 31. 30.

at Jer. 31. 30.

au Jer. 31. 30.

av Jer. 31. 30.

aw Jer. 31. 30.

ax Jer. 31. 30.

ay Jer. 31. 30.

az Jer. 31. 30.

ba Jer. 31. 30.

bb Jer. 31. 30.

bc Jer. 31. 30.

bd Jer. 31. 30.

be Jer. 31. 30.

bf Jer. 31. 30.

bg Jer. 31. 30.

bh Jer. 31. 30.

bi Jer. 31. 30.

bj Jer. 31. 30.

bk Jer. 31. 30.

bl Jer. 31. 30.

bm Jer. 31. 30.

bn Jer. 31. 30.

bo Jer. 31. 30.

bp Jer. 31. 30.

bq Jer. 31. 30.

br Jer. 31. 30.

bs Jer. 31. 30.

bt Jer. 31. 30.

bu Jer. 31. 30.

bv Jer. 31. 30.

bw Jer. 31. 30.

bx Jer. 31. 30.

by Jer. 31. 30.

bz Jer. 31. 30.

ca Jer. 31. 30.

cb Jer. 31. 30.

cc Jer. 31. 30.

cd Jer. 31. 30.

ce Jer. 31. 30.

cf Jer. 31. 30.

cg Jer. 31. 30.

ch Jer. 31. 30.

he hath † brought them down to the ground: he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his fierce anger all the horn of Israel: he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he hath burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, which devoureth round about.

4 He hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew all that were pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: he poured out his fury like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently taken away his tabernacle, as if it were in a garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the Lord hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

7 The Lord hath cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces: they have made a noise in the house of the Lord, as in the day of a solemn feast.

8 The Lord hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion: he hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars: her king and her princes are among the Gentiles: the law is no more; her prophets also find no vision from the Lord.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.

11 Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings swoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where is corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness to thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach is great like the sea: who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee; and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity: but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

VAR. READ.—† V. 3. every.—burned up.—V. 4. was.—eye: in the tent...he poured.—V. 5. is become.—V. 6. intreated.—covert (Jer. 23. 33).—Oswi.—Or, appointed seasons.—rejoiced.—V. 7. 8. and he hath made.—languish.—V. 9. teaching.—V. 12. keep saying.—V. 13. testify unto, Th.—V. 14. Or, restore thy prosperity. Ex. Ol. B. K. x. —oracles of falsehood and of seduction.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 5. Jerusalem, Gr. (comp. her palaces). A lapse of the pen, as in Jer. 32. 30, 32.)

15 All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that was called The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?

16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed her up: certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen it.

17 The Lord hath done that which he had devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zion, let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every street.

20 Behold, O Lord, and consider to whom thou hast done this. Shall the women eat their fruit, and children eat of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day my terrors round about, so that in the day of the Lord's anger none escaped nor remained: those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 The faithful bewail their calamities. 22 By the mercies of God they nourish their hope. 37 They acknowledge God's justice. 55 They pray for deliverance, 64 and vengeance on their enemies.

I AM the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought me into darkness, but not into light.

3 Surely against me he is turned; he hath turned his hand against me all the day.

4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old; he hath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, and compassed me with gall and travel.

6 He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.

7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.

8 Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked.

10 He was unto me as a bear lying in wait, and as a lion in secret places.

11 He hath turned aside my ways, and pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.

13 He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

VAR. READ.—V. 18. torrent.—V. 22. hidden.—nursing, Ec. 7. 2. Ke.—V. 23. hidden.—(v. 7).—nursed.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 2. Me hath he led and brought.—V. 3. doth he turn his hand again and again.—V. 4. wasted away, i.e. toil.—V. 6. Or, everlastingly, Meier, Ka. (see Ps. 143. 3).—V. 10. is.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 608.

† Heb. made  
to touch.

e Ps. 80. 39.

f Ps. 74. 11.

g Ps. 80. 46.

h Isai. 68. 10.

i ver. 5.

† Heb. all  
the desirable  
of the ops.

k Ezek. 34. 25.

l Jer. 6. 4.

m Jer. 30. 16.

n Jer. 52. 12.

o Ps. 80. 13.

p Ps. 80. 40.

q Isai. 5. 4.

r Or, hedge.

s Isai. 1. 8.

t ch. 1. 4.

u Zeph. 3. 18.

v Jer. 31. 30.

w Deut. 28. 30.

x Jer. 31. 30.

y Jer. 31. 30.

z Jer. 31. 30.

aa Jer. 31. 30.

ab Jer. 31. 30.

ac Jer. 31. 30.

ad Jer. 31. 30.

ae Jer. 31. 30.

af Jer. 31. 30.

ag Jer. 31. 30.

ah Jer. 31. 30.

ai Jer. 31. 30.

aj Jer. 31. 30.

ak Jer. 31. 30.

al Jer. 31. 30.

am Jer. 31. 30.

an Jer. 31. 30.

ao Jer. 31. 30.

ap Jer. 31. 30.

aq Jer. 31. 30.

ar Jer. 31. 30.

as Jer. 31. 30.

at Jer. 31. 30.

au Jer. 31. 30.

av Jer. 31. 30.

aw Jer. 31. 30.

ax Jer. 31. 30.

ay Jer. 31. 30.

az Jer. 31. 30.

ba Jer. 31. 30.

bb Jer. 31. 30.

bc Jer. 31. 30.

bd Jer. 31. 30.

be Jer. 31. 30.

bf Jer. 31. 30.

bg Jer. 31. 30.

bh Jer. 31. 30.

bi Jer. 31. 30.

bj Jer. 31. 30.

bk Jer. 31. 30.

bl Jer. 31. 30.

bm Jer. 31. 30.

bn Jer. 31. 30.

bo Jer. 31. 30.

bp Jer. 31. 30.

bq Jer. 31. 30.

br Jer. 31. 30.

bs Jer. 31. 30.

bt Jer. 31. 30.

bu Jer. 31. 30.

bv Jer. 31. 30.

bw Jer. 31. 30.

bx Jer. 31. 30.

by Jer. 31. 30.

bz Jer. 31. 30.

ca Jer. 31. 30.

cb Jer. 31. 30.

cc Jer. 31. 30.

cd Jer. 31. 30.

ce Jer. 31. 30.

cf Jer. 31. 30.

cg Jer. 31. 30.

ch Jer. 31. 30.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 352.

Job 30. 9.

Ps. 69. 12.

ver. 63.

Jer. 9. 15.

† Heb.

† Memorab.

Prov. 30. 17.

† Or, rolled

up the

ashes.

† Heb. good.

Ps. 31. 22.

† Or,

Remember.

Jer. 9. 15.

† Heb.

Jered.

† Heb. made

to return to

my heart.

Mal. 3. 6.

† Isai. 30. 2.

Ps. 16. 5.

Jer. 22. 5.

Jer. 10. 16.

Ps. 130. 6.

Isai. 30. 18.

Mic. 7. 7.

Ps. 87. 7.

Ps. 94. 13.

Isai. 54. 11.

Jer. 18. 17.

Eccl. 3. 10.

† Job 40. 6.

† Isai. 54. 13.

Isai. 54. 13.

Ps. 94. 16.

† Isai. 54. 13.

Isai. 54. 13.

† Heb. from

his heart.

† Or,

a superior.

† Heb. 1. 13.

† Or,

south.

Ps. 22. 9.

† Job 2. 10.

Isai. 64. 7.

Amos 2. 6.

† Prov. 10. 3.

† Or,

a superior.

† Mic. 7. 9.

Ps. 68. 4.

† Dan. 2. 5.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

Isai. 2. 2, 17.

14 I was a derision to all my people; and their song all the day.

15 He hath filled me with bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.

16 He hath also broken my teeth with gravel stones, he hath covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgot prosperity.

18 And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the Lord.

19 Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.

21 This I recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.

22 For it is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23 They are new every morning: great is thy faithfulness.

24 The Lord is my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

25 The Lord is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the Lord.

27 It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28 He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it upon him.

29 He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach.

31 For the Lord will not cast off for ever.

32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth.

35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the most High.

36 To subvert a man in his cause, the Lord approveth not.

37 Who is he that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the Lord commandeth it not?

38 Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not evil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins?

40 Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the Lord.

41 Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.

42 We have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast covered with anger, and hast not pitied.

44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that our prayer should not pass through.

45 Thou hast made us as the offscour-

ing and refuse in the midst of the people.

46 All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.

47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and destruction.

48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission.

50 Till the Lord look down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth mine heart, because of all the daughters of my city.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird, without cause.

53 They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.

54 Waters flowed over mine head; then I said, I am cut off.

55 I called upon thy name, O Lord, out of the low dungeon.

56 Thou hast heard my voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

57 Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul; thou hast redeemed my life.

59 O Lord, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and all their imaginations against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O Lord, and all their imaginations against me.

62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day.

63 Behold their sitting down, and their rising up; I am their music.

64 Render unto them a recompence, O Lord, according to the work of their hands.

65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.

66 Persecute and destroy them in anger, from under the heavens of the Lord.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 Zion breatheth her pitiful estate. 12 She comforteth her sins. 21 Edom is threatened. 22 Zion is comforted.

HOW is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured out in the top of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people is become cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 45. peoples.—20 V. 47. the pit (Jer. 48. 43).—21 devastation, PS. (Word only found here).—22 V. 48. breach (Jer. 6. 14).—23 V. 49. pouth.—24 Lit. is not silent.—25 V. 51. palmeth me (lit. my soul).—26 V. 52. Thee that without cause are mine enemies have, &amp;c.—27 V. 53. Lit. pit (Jer. 17. 16).—28 Rather, stones, Sw. Th. Ke. (Jer. 17. 16).—29 V. 54. viz. in past time.—30 lowest pit (Ps. 88. 6).—31 V. 55. hearest.—32 sighing, Sw. Th. Ke. (Ps. 88. 6).—33 V. 56. song.—34 V. 65. a covering of the understanding.—35 V. 66. Pursue them in anger, and destroy them.—Chap. 4. 1 V. 1. hallowed stones PS.—2 V. 3. jackals.

VAR. READ.—V. 51. β weeping for, B5, Th. Reuss. Chap. 4. V. 2. β stones, Hu. (preferring one letter).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 352.

ch. 2. 16.

Isai. 54. 6.

Isai. 51. 19.

Jer. 4. 12.

ch. 2. 16.

ch. 2. 16.

Ps. 77. 2.

ch. 1. 16.

Isai. 63. 13.

† Heb.

my soul.

† Or, more

than all.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ps. 33. 7.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 28.

d Pa. 28. 15.  
e See ch. 2.  
11. 12.  
f Job 24. 8.

l Or,  
impud.

g Gen. 15. 26.

† Heb.  
darker than  
blackness.

h ch. 5. 10.  
i Job 1. 6.  
j Nah. 2. 10.

k Ps. 103. 8.

† Heb.  
Jew said.

l ch. 2. 25.

m Isai. 49. 15.

n Deut. 28. 37.

o 2 Kings 6. 25.

p Jer. 7. 30.

q Deut. 32. 23.

r Jer. 21. 14.

s Jer. 5. 31.

t ch. 6. 12.

u ch. 14. 16.

v Isai. 11. 31.

w Jer. 22. 24.

x Jer. 22. 24.

y Jer. 22. 24.

z Jer. 22. 24.

aa Jer. 22. 24.

ab Jer. 22. 24.

ac Jer. 22. 24.

ad Jer. 22. 24.

ae Jer. 22. 24.

af Jer. 22. 24.

ag Jer. 22. 24.

ah Jer. 22. 24.

ai Jer. 22. 24.

aj Jer. 22. 24.

ak Jer. 22. 24.

al Jer. 22. 24.

am Jer. 22. 24.

an Jer. 22. 24.

ao Jer. 22. 24.

ap Jer. 22. 24.

aq Jer. 22. 24.

ar Jer. 22. 24.

as Jer. 22. 24.

4 The tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread, and no man breaketh it unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet / embrace dung-hills.

6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

7 Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing was of sapphire:

8 Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain with hunger: for these pine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field.

10 The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The LORD hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jerusalem.

13 For the sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her priests, that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her.

14 They have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, so that men could not touch their garments.

15 They cried unto them, Depart ye; it is unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn there.

16 The anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation that could not save us.

18 They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

20 The breath of our nostrils, the an-

painted of the LORD, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen.

21 Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the land of Us; the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will discover thy sins.

CHAPTER 5.

A pitiful complaint of Zion in prayer unto God.

1 REMEMBER, O LORD, what is come upon us: consider, and behold our reproach.

2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood is sold unto us.

5 Our necks are under persecution: we labour, and have no rest.

6 We have given the hand to the Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, and to be satisfied with bread.

7 Our fathers have sinned, and we are not; and we have borne their iniquities.

8 Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with the peril of our lives because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 Our skin was black like an oven because of the terrible famine.

11 They ravished the women in Zion, and the maids in the cities of Judah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not honoured.

13 They took the young men to grind, and the children fell under the wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their music.

15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 The crown is fallen from our head: we are unto us, that we have sinned!

17 For this our heart is faint; for these things our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation.

20 Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, and forsake us so long time?

21 Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.

22 But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

VAR. RECD.—19 F. 21. over.—Chap. 5. 17. cometh to us for price.—2 F. 5. Upon our heads we are pursued: we are wearied.—3 F. 6. Egypt, and to Assyria.—4 F. 9. got.—5 F. 10. growth.—6 burning heat of.—7 F. 11. have ravished.—8 F. 12. are.—9 F. 13. The young men have borne the mill.—10 youths have stumbled.—11 F. 18. jackals (Ps. 63. 10).—12 F. 19. utterly rejected.—13 F. 22. Thou canst not have (Mt. except thou hast, &c.) utterly rejected us, and be exceeding.... Ew. 78.

Before  
CHRIST  
ch. 28.

d Jer. 22. 24.  
e Jer. 22. 24.  
f Job 24. 8.

l Or,  
impud.

g Gen. 15. 26.

† Heb.  
darker than  
blackness.

h ch. 5. 10.  
i Job 1. 6.  
j Nah. 2. 10.

k Ps. 103. 8.

† Heb.  
Jew said.

l ch. 2. 25.

m Isai. 49. 15.

n Deut. 28. 37.

o 2 Kings 6. 25.

p Jer. 7. 30.

q Deut. 32. 23.

r Jer. 21. 14.

s Jer. 5. 31.

t ch. 6. 12.

u ch. 14. 16.

v Isai. 11. 31.

w Jer. 22. 24.

x Jer. 22. 24.

y Jer. 22. 24.

z Jer. 22. 24.

aa Jer. 22. 24.

ab Jer. 22. 24.

ac Jer. 22. 24.

ad Jer. 22. 24.

ae Jer. 22. 24.

af Jer. 22. 24.

ag Jer. 22. 24.

ah Jer. 22. 24.

ai Jer. 22. 24.

aj Jer. 22. 24.

ak Jer. 22. 24.

al Jer. 22. 24.

am Jer. 22. 24.

an Jer. 22. 24.

ao Jer. 22. 24.

ap Jer. 22. 24.

aq Jer. 22. 24.

ar Jer. 22. 24.

as Jer. 22. 24.

# THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 The time of Ezekiel's prophecy at Chebar. 4 His vision of four cherubims, 15 of the four wheels, 26 and of the glory of God.

NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of Chebar, that the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of king Jehoiachin's captivity,

3 The word of the LORD came expressly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the river Chebar; and the hand of the LORD was there upon him.

4 And I looked, and, behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire <sup>1</sup>infoldding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot; and they sparkled like the colour of burnished brass.

8 And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.

10 As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side; and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle.

11 Thus were their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and two covered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth

by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour of a beryl; and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings were full of eyes round about them four.

19 And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, whether the spirit was to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

21 When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

22 And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings.

26 And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 150.

† Heb.  
captivity.

† ver. 3.  
ch. 2. 15, 28,  
10. 13, 20,  
28.

† ch. 2.  
8. 30 Matt.

† Acts 7. 38.  
10. 11.

† Rev. 19. 11.  
ch. 6. 2.

† 2 Kings  
24. 12, 13.

† Heb.  
Jehoiachin.

† 1 Kings 18.  
41.

† 3 Kin. 19. 18.  
ch. 2. 14, 28.

† 2. 1.  
† ch. 1.

† Jer. 52. 29.  
2. 28. 29.

† Jer. 1. 14.  
2. 4. 6.

† 2. 1.  
† Heb.  
stretching  
forth.

† Rev. 4. 6.  
ch. 10. 4.

† 2. 1.  
† ver. 10.  
ch. 10. 14.

† Heb.  
straight  
forth.

† Dan. 10. 15.  
Rev. 1. 12.

† ch. 10. 4.  
21.

† ver. 11.  
ch. 10. 11.

† 2. 1.  
† Num. 2. 19.

† Num. 2. 2.  
19.

† Num. 2. 2.  
19.

† Num. 2. 2.  
19.

† Or.  
divided  
above.

† Gen. 1. 3.  
ch. 10. 22.

† ver. 20.  
ch. 10. 17.

† Rev. 4. 5.  
2. 28. 3. 10.

† Matt. 24.  
27.

† ch. 10. 9.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 4. Lit. taking hold of (Ex. 2. 24).—Vs. 4, 27. Exact sense uncertain; probably, flashing metal, Sept.—2 V. 9, 12. in the direction of his face, *Klie. Ke.*—3 V. 10. it was as the face of a man; and they four had.—4 V. 11. And their faces and, *Hd. Sw. Ke.*—5 parted above, *Hd. Hl. Ke.*—6 V. 15.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 1. 7. 8, 9. the faces of them four, *Sept. Hl.*—Vs. 11, 16, 20. 3 Omit, *Sept. Hl.*—V. 15. β in the midst of the living creatures was the appearance as of, *Sept. Hl. Sw.*

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 150.

† ch. 10. 9.  
10.  
† Dan. 10. 6.

† ver. 12.

† Or.  
stretch.

† ch. 10. 12.  
2. 28. 3. 10.

† ch. 10. 16.  
17.

† ver. 12.

† ch. 10. 17.  
† Or.  
of Hl.

† ver. 19.  
20.

† ch. 10. 17.

† Or.  
of Hl.

† ch. 10. 1.

† ch. 10. 5.  
7. ch. 43. 2.

† Dan. 10. 6.  
Rev. 1. 15.

† Job 27. 4.  
5.

† Ps. 29. 3, 4.  
2. 28. 32.

† ch. 10. 1.

† Ex. 24. 10.

† ch. 2. 2.

† Rev. 4. 2.  
2. 10. 1.

VAR. REVD.—8 V. 15. by their.—9 V. 16. chrysolite.—10 V. 17. toward.—11 Ps. 20, 21. beside.—12 Ps. 20, 21. So *De W. Sw. Ke.*; as *mary.*, *Sept. Hd. Hl.*—13 V. 22. there was a likeness upon, *do.*, of a firmament.—14 V. 22. for them, *Sw.*; for these (i.e. for one pair of the four cherubs), *Ke.*—15 for them, *Sw.*; for those (i.e. for the other pair), *Ke.*—16 V. 24. *Hd. Shaddai.*—17 a rushing sound.—18 V. 25. they, *Ke.*—19 V. 27. shut up, *Hl. Hl.*

VAR. REVD.—V. 22. β wings, the one touching, *Sept. Hl. Sw.*—γ insert, their faces, *Sw. with Sept. (Cod. Hl.)*; comp. *Isa. 6. 2.*

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 500.

ch. 3. 23.  
Is. 4.  
ch. 2. 23.  
Dan. 5. 17.  
Act. 9. 4.  
Rev. 1. 17.

ch. 2. 26.

† Heb.  
nation.  
ch. 3. 25.  
ch. 30. 14.  
31. 20.

ch. 3. 9.  
† Heb. hard  
of foot.

ch. 3. 11.  
30. 27.  
ch. 33. 33.

g. Jer. 1. 4.  
Luka 12. 4.  
Or. rebelli.  
A. Isai. 9. 16.  
Jer. 6. 28.  
Mic. 7. 4.

ch. 3. 9.  
1 Pet. 2. 14.  
ch. 3. 9.  
30. 27.  
Jer. 1. 7.  
17.

on ver. 5.  
† Heb.  
rebelli.  
n. Rev. 10. 9.  
ch. 8. 2.  
Jer. 1. 9.  
p. ch. 3. 1.

the appearance of the brightness round about. "This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *Ezekiel's commission. 6 His instruction. 9 The roll of his heavy prophecy.*

AND he said unto me, Son of man, "stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And "the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, "to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day.

4 "For they are "impudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD God.

5 "And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet I shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

6 ¶ And thou, son of man, be not afraid of their words, though "briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, "though they be a rebellious house.

7 "And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are "most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee: Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and "eat that I give thee.

9 ¶ And when I looked, behold, "an hand was "sent unto me; and, lo, "a roll of a book was therein;

10 And he spread it before me; and it was written within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 *Ezekiel catcheth the roll. 4 God encourageth him. 15 God sheweth him the rule of prophecy. 22 God shutteth and openeth the prophet's mouth.*

MOREOVER he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; "eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I "eat it; and it was in my mouth "as honey for sweetness.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel;

6 Not to many "people; "of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. Surely, "had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened "unto thee.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 2. a.—3 V. 3. unto rebellious heathen which have.—3 V. 4. And the children are impudent (Heb. stiff-faced) and hard-hearted.—4 V. 6. for.—5 V. 9. put forth, Curry.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 1. And. (There should be no break).—2 V. 6. peoples.—3; but I have sent thee unto them; they can hearken, Ge. Hs. Hi. Ke. (Text hard).  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 6. β dismayed at, Sept. Presb. Hi. Ew.

7 But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; "for they will not hearken unto me; "for all the house of Israel are "impudent and "hardhearted.

8 Behold, I have made thy face "strong against their faces, and thy forehead "strong against their foreheads.

9 "As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: "fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, "though they be a rebellious house.

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them. "Thus saith the LORD God; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then "the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the LORD "β from his place.

13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that "touched one another, and the noise of the wheels "over against "them, and a noise of a great rushing.

14 So "the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but "the hand of the LORD was strong upon me.

15 ¶ Then I came to them of the captivity at Tel-abib, that dwell by the river of Chebar, and "I sat where they sat, and remained there "astonished among them seven days.

16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

17 "Son of man, I have made thee "a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked was "shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; "but thou hast delivered thy soul.

20 Again, When a "righteous man doth turn from his "righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 ¶ And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth "into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, "the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I saw by the river of Chebar: "and I fell on my face.

VAR. REVD.—4 V. 7. Heb. hard of forehead—5 stiff-hearted.—6 V. 7. β hard.—7 V. 9. β As.—8 V. 12. 14. a spirit, Sw. a wind, Eri. Ke.—9 Insert comma (the following words belong to "ing"). Kile. Ke.—10 V. 13. by the side of.—11 V. 15. where they sat, there I sat, Heb. and Hs. Ke.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 12. β when the glory the LORD was lifted up, Hi. (A).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 500.

John 12. 38.  
ch. 2. 23.  
† Heb. off  
of forehead,  
and hard  
of foot.

Jer. 30. 7.  
Jer. 1. 18.  
A. Hs.  
Micah 2. 4.  
Jer. 1. 18.  
12.  
ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.  
ver. 5.

Is. 4.  
Jer. 1. 18.  
A. Hs.  
12.  
12.  
12.  
12.  
12.  
12.

ver. 12.  
ver. 5.

† Heb.  
12.  
12.  
12.  
12.  
12.  
12.

12.  
12.  
12.  
12.

ch. 2. 1.  
A. Hs.

ch. 2. 1.  
12.  
12.  
12.

ch. 2. 1.  
John 1. 18.  
12.

12.  
12.

12.  
12.  
12.  
12.

12.  
12.  
12.

12.  
12.

12.  
12.

12.  
12.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 1000.

ch. 2. 2.

ch. 2. 2.

ch. 24. 27.  
Luk. 1. 20.  
22.Heb.  
a man  
representing.ch. 24. 27.  
Luk. 1. 20.  
22.

f. ver. 11.

g. ver. 9. 22.

ch. 12. 4. 5.

Or, chief

ch. 21. 22.

Or, a flat

ch. 21. 22.

Heb. a man

ch. 12. 4.

11.

ch. 24. 27.

ch. 27.

Revelation

from 1. 12.

ch. 22.

Heb. a man

ch. 27.

1. Num. 14.

24.

Heb. a day

for a year.

a day for a

year.

ch. 2. 22.

Heb. from

the side.

Or, open.

Or, open.

f. Num. 9. 2.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 4. 1. V. 1. a. — 2. F. 2. camps.  
— 3. V. 5. the years of their iniquity do I make  
to be to thee as a number of days, (even as). —  
4. V. 6. Omit. — 5. for forty days, one day for a  
year, do I appoint it to thee. — 6. V. 7. And. —  
7. V. 12. their bread defiled.

bread<sup>7</sup> among the Gentiles, whither I  
will drive them.

14 Then said I, 'Ah Lord God! behold,  
my soul hath not been polluted: for  
from my youth up even till now have I  
not eaten of /that which dieth of itself,  
or is torn in pieces; neither came there  
an abominable flesh into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo I have  
given thee cow's dung for man's dung,  
and thou shalt prepare thy bread there-  
with.

16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of  
man, behold, I will break the staff of  
bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat  
bread by weight, and with care; and  
they shall drink water by measure, and  
with astonishment:

17 That they may want bread and  
water, and be astonished one with an-  
other, and shall consume away for their in-  
iquity.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 Under the type of a hair, 5 is shown the judg-  
ment of Jerusalem for their rebellion, 12 by  
famine, sword, and dispersion.

AND thou, son of man, take thee a  
sharp knife, take thee a barber's ra-  
zor, and cause it to pass upon thine  
head and upon thy beard: then take  
these balances to weigh, and divide the  
hair.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third  
part in the midst of the city, when  
the days of the siege are fulfilled: and  
thou shalt take a third part, and smite  
about it with a knife: and a third part  
thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I  
will draw out a sword after them.

3 Thou shalt also take thereof a few  
in number, and bind them in thy  
skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and cast  
them into the midst of the fire, and  
burn them in the fire: for thereof shall  
a fire come forth into all the house of  
Israel.

5 Thus saith the Lord God; This is  
Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of  
the nations and countries that are round  
about her.

6 And she hath changed my judgments<sup>2</sup>  
into wickedness more than the nations,  
and my statutes more than the coun-  
tries that are round about her: for they  
have refused my judgments and my sta-  
tutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God;  
Because ye have multiplied more than the  
nations that are round about you, and  
have not walked in my statutes, neither  
have kept my judgments, neither have  
done according to the judgments of the  
nations that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God;  
Behold, I, even I, am against thee, and  
will execute judgments in the midst of  
thee in the sight of the nations.

9 And I will do in thee that which I  
have not done, and whereunto I will not  
do any more the like, because of all  
thine abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers shall eat the  
sons in the midst of thee, and the sons  
shall eat their fathers; and I will exe-  
cute judgments in thee, and will whole  
remnant of thee will I scatter into all  
the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord

VAR. READ.—V. 17. pine (Lev. 23. 29).—Chap. 5.  
1. V. 2. by. — 2. V. 6. So. — 3. rebelled against, *Chap. 5.*  
*Heb. Hi. Ke.* — 4. Or, unto. — 5. Insort, against.  
6. V. 7. are in turmoil, *Ch. Hi. Ke.* — 7. ordinances,  
*Ch. Hi.*; see 2 Kings 17. 26. 33.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 5. V. 7. 3 are rebellious, *Heb.*  
(1.) — 7 but, several *MSS. Pesch. Syr. Hi. Comp.*  
ch. 11. 12.

Before  
CHRIST  
1000.

Acts 10. 16.

Ex. 22. 31.

Lev. 11. 40.

Lev. 17. 15.

Deut. 14. 2.

Lev. 22. 6.

Lev. 22. 28.

Ps. 106. 16.

Lev. 2. 1.

ch. 5. 12.

ch. 14. 12.

ver. 10.

ch. 15. 19.

ch. 11. 11.

Lev. 26. 26.

ch. 26. 22.

504.

See Lev.

21. 5.

Lev. 7. 20.

ch. 24. 20.

ver. 12.

ch. 4. 1.

ch. 4. 2, 9.

Jer. 40. 6.

ch. 32. 16.

Heb.

wings.

Jer. 41. 1.

ch. 2.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.

ch. 14.





Before  
CHRIST  
584.

1 ver. 6.

† Heb.  
upon them.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

1 ver. 7.

9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense <sup>†</sup> thee according to thy ways and thine abominations <sup>that</sup> are in the midst of thee; <sup>†</sup> and ye shall know that I am the Lord that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.

11 Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of their's: neither shall there be wailing for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for the vision <sup>†</sup> is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return: <sup>†</sup> neither shall any strengthen himself <sup>†</sup> in <sup>†</sup> the iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, <sup>†</sup> even to make <sup>†</sup> all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

15 The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

17 All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak as <sup>†</sup> water.

18 They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be <sup>†</sup> removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the Lord: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: because it is <sup>†</sup> the stumblingblock of their iniquity.

20 As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: but they made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things <sup>†</sup> therein: therefore have I set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it.

22 My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 Make a chain: for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy places shall be defiled.

25 Destruction cometh: and they shall seek peace, and there shall be none.

26 Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour: then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and according to their <sup>†</sup> desires will I judge them; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

# CHAPTER 8.

1 Ezekiel, in a vision of God at Jerusalem, is shown the image of jealousy, the chambers of imagery, the mourners for Tammuz, the worshippers towards the sun, the wrath for their idolatry.

AND it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord God fell there upon me.

2 Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of a fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the colour of amber.

3 And he put forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; where was the seat of the image of jealousy, which provoketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that I saw in the plain.

5 Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? even the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, pouredtray upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery?

VAR. RECD.—<sup>21</sup> V. 25. instruction; comp. Deut. 17. 11. <sup>22</sup> V. 26. chief. <sup>23</sup> V. 27. appalment. <sup>24</sup> V. 28. judgments, *Ew. Ke.* <sup>25</sup> V. 29. flashing metal. <sup>26</sup> V. 30. a spirit, *Ew.*; a wind, *Hi. Ke.* <sup>27</sup> V. 31. gate of the inner (court). <sup>28</sup> V. 32. of. <sup>29</sup> V. 33. idol-blocks, *Ge.*; doll-images, *Ew.*

VAR. RECD.—*Chap. 8. V. 2. a man, Sept. Howb. Ew. Hi. (i.)*

Before  
CHRIST  
584.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

1 ver. 22.

Before  
CHRIST  
384.  
1 ch. 9. 9.

= Joel 2. 17.  
= ch. 11. 1.  
= Jer. 2. 27.  
= 23. 33.  
= Deut. 4. 19.  
= Kings 23. 4. 11.  
= Jer. 51. 26.  
= Jer. 44. 17.  
10 r.  
= There  
any thing  
lighter than  
to command.  
= ch. 5. 12.  
= 16. 42.  
= 54. 12.  
= ch. 5. 11.  
= 7. 4. 9.  
= 9. 5. 10.  
= Prov. 1. 28.  
= Isai. 1. 15.  
= Jer. 11. 11.  
= 14. 12.  
= Micah 3. 4.  
= Zech. 7. 12.

chr. 384.

† Heb.  
which is  
turned.  
† Heb.  
a weapon of  
histracting  
in place.  
= Lev. 16. 4.  
= ch. 10. 2, 6.  
= Rev. 15. 6.  
† Heb. upon  
his side.  
= See ch. 3.  
= 8. 4.  
= 10. 4. 10.  
= 11. 22. 23.  
† Heb. march  
a march.  
= Eze. 12. 7.  
= Rev. 7. 5.  
= 9. 4.  
= 12. 12. 17.  
= 20. 4.  
= Ps. 119.  
= 53. 126.  
= Jer. 12. 17.  
= 2 Cor. 12. 21.  
= 2 Pet. 2. 2.  
† Heb.  
mine own.  
= ver. 10.  
= ch. 5. 11.  
= 3 Chr. 28.  
17.  
† Heb. to  
destruction.  
= Jer. 9. 4.  
= Jer. 35. 20.  
= 1 Pet. 4. 17.  
= ch. 6. 11.  
= 12. 16.

for they say, 'The Lord seeth us not; the Lord hath forsaken the earth.  
13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the Lord's house which was toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for 'Tammuz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the Lord's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the Lord, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the Lord, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east.

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 ¶ Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

### CHAPTER 9.

1 A vision, whereby to shew the preservation of some, & the destruction of the rest. 8 God cannot be tempted for them.

HE cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, β Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near β, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter weapon in his hand; and one man among them was clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn β by his side; and they went in, and stood beside the brazen altar.

3 And β the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the β cherub whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which had the writer's inkhorn β by his side;

4 And the Lord said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

5 ¶ And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:

6 Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house.

7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that

I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, 'Ah Lord God! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem?

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: for they say, 'The Lord hath forsaken the earth, and the Lord seeth not.

10 And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but I will recompense their way upon their head.

11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn β by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

### CHAPTER 10.

1 The vision of the coals of fire, to be scattered over the city. 8 The vision of the cherubims.

THEN I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

2 And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, even under the β cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of fire from between the cherubims, and scatter them over the city. And he went in in my sight.

3 Now the cherubims stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court.

4 ¶ Then the glory of the Lord went up from the β cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the Lord's glory.

5 And the sound of the cherubims' wings was heard even to the outer court, as β the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, that when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels. And one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubims unto the fire that was between the cherubims, and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen: who took it, and went out.

7 ¶ And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a man's hand under their wings.

8 ¶ And when I looked, behold β the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a β beryl stone.

10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 = When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had. 13 As for the wheels, I it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

VAR. REND. - 3 V. 9. As many. Ke. - Chap. 1 v. 1. upon. - V. 8. Or, south. - V. 1. El Shaddai. - V. 9. Omicron. - chrysolite. - V. 11. toward. - VAR. REND. - Chap. 10. V. 2. β cherubim, Peab. Turry. Vulg. Ht.

VAR. REND. - 6 V. 14. Is. Adonis. - 7 V. 16. Or, as it were, Ht. Ke. - Chap. 9. 1 V. 2, 3, 11. on. - 3 V. 4, 6. cross. - VAR. REND. - Chap. 9. V. 1. β Draw nigh, ye that do, Peab. Ht. Hs. Ke. (pt.). - V. 3. β cherubim (plural), Sept. Ht. (and in effect Ke.). - see ch. 10. 2. - V. 6. β consecrated ones (2 Chr. 26. 18), Sept. Gr.

Before  
CHRIST  
384.  
1 Num. 14.  
= 24. 22.  
= Josh. 12.  
= 12. 12.  
= 1 Kings  
22. 17.  
= ch. 12.  
= 14.  
= 15.  
= 16.  
= 17.  
= 18.  
= 19.  
= 20.  
= 21.  
= 22.  
= 23.  
= 24.  
= 25.  
= 26.  
= 27.  
= 28.  
= 29.  
= 30.  
= 31.  
= 32.  
= 33.  
= 34.  
= 35.  
= 36.  
= 37.  
= 38.  
= 39.  
= 40.  
= 41.  
= 42.  
= 43.  
= 44.  
= 45.  
= 46.  
= 47.  
= 48.  
= 49.  
= 50.  
= 51.  
= 52.  
= 53.  
= 54.  
= 55.  
= 56.  
= 57.  
= 58.  
= 59.  
= 60.  
= 61.  
= 62.  
= 63.  
= 64.  
= 65.  
= 66.  
= 67.  
= 68.  
= 69.  
= 70.  
= 71.  
= 72.  
= 73.  
= 74.  
= 75.  
= 76.  
= 77.  
= 78.  
= 79.  
= 80.  
= 81.  
= 82.  
= 83.  
= 84.  
= 85.  
= 86.  
= 87.  
= 88.  
= 89.  
= 90.  
= 91.  
= 92.  
= 93.  
= 94.  
= 95.  
= 96.  
= 97.  
= 98.  
= 99.  
= 100.



before  
CHRIST  
504.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 The type of Ezekiel's removing. 8 It showed the captivity of Zedekiah. 17 Ezekiel's scrambling sheweth the Jews' devotion. 21 The Jews' presumptuous proverb is reproved. 25 The speediness of the vision.

THE word of the Lord also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, as they that go forth into captivity.

5 Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: for I have set thee for a sign unto the house of Israel.

7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine hand; and I brought it forth in the twilight, and I bare it upon my shoulder in their sight.

8 ¶ And in the morning came the word of the Lord unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, hast not the house of Israel said, The rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou?

10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; This burden concerneth the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that are among them.

11 Say, I am your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: they shall remove and go into captivity.

12 And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with his eyes.

13 My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chaldeans; yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them.

15 And they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

16 But I will leave a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

17 Moreover the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

VAR. REND.—Chap. 12. 1 Ps. 3, 4. Or, captivity (v. 7). 2 Ps. 3. Properly, remove as though to go into captivity (v. 7). 3 That H. Ew. is for; E. — V. 4. but thou thyself. — V. 6, 7, 12. darkness. H. Ew. Ke. — V. 6, 11. portent, Fairbairn. — V. 10. among whom they (i.e. the exiles) are. H. Ke.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 12. V. 3. β Omit, Sept. Hi.; comp. v. 4. ('at even'). — V. 5. β Omit, Sept. Targ. Vulg. Hi. — V. 6. β went, Sept. Pesh. Targ. Vulg. Hi.; comp. v. 12.

18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord God of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel; They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may be desolate from all that is therein, because of the violence of all them that dwell therein.

20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

21 ¶ And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what is that proverb that ye have in the land of Israel, saying, The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth?

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord God; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel; but say unto them, The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

24 For there shall be no more any vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Israel.

25 For I am the Lord: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord God.

26 ¶ Again the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

27 Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth is for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far off.

28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; There shall none of my words be prolonged any more: but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 13.

1 The reproof of lying prophets. 10 and their unpurposed mortar. 17 Of prophets and

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto them that prophesy out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of the Lord;

3 Thus saith the Lord God; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that follow their own spirit, and have seen nothing!

4 O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes in the deserts.

5 Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel to stand in the battle in the day of the Lord.

6 They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The Lord saith: and the Lord hath not sent them: and they have made others to hope that they would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The Lord saith it; albeit I have not spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you, saith the Lord God.

9 And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine

VAR. REND.—V. 19. in. — V. 23. shall (v. 25). — Chap. 13. 1 V. 3. that which they have seen, Ew. Hi. Ke. — V. 5. before. — V. 6. hood. — hope for the word to be confirmed. Ew. H. Schrö.

Before  
CHRIST  
504.

1 Or, secret, or, secret, or, secret.  
2 Ezra 2. 10, 21.  
3 Neh. 7. 1.  
4 Ps. 39. 30.  
5 ch. 30. 26.  
6 ch. 11. 10, 12.  
7 Jer. 6. 14.  
8 ch. 11.  
9 Or, a  
10 ch. 22. 22.  
11 ch. 22. 22.

2 ver. 9, 21,  
3 ch. 14. 8.

4 Jer. 6. 14.  
5 22. 2.  
6 ch. 30. 26.  
7 ch. 11. 2.  
8 ver. 2.

9 Or, others.  
10 2 Pet. 2. 14.

11 See Prov.  
22. 21.  
12 Micah 3. 3.

13 Or, into  
gardens.

14 ver. 9.

15 Jer. 22. 14.

lies: they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel; neither shall they enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

10 ¶ Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, 'Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up a wall, and lo, others daubed it with untempered mortar?'

11 Say unto them which daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall fall: there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend it.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed it?

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in my fury to consume it.

14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mortar, and I will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that daubed it;

16 To wit, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord God.

17 ¶ Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them.

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the women that sew pillows to all armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls!

19 Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive that come unto you?

20 And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies?

21 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls, to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly.

22 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

23 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not

return from his wicked way, by promising him life!

24 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 14.

1 God answereth idolaters according to their own heart. 2 They are exhorted to repent, for fear of judgment, by means of ancient prophecies.

12 God's irrevocable sentence of famine, 15 of noisome beasts, 17 of the sword, 19 and of pestilence. 23 A remnant shall be reserved for example of others.

THEN came certain of the elders of Israel unto me, and sat before me.

2 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: should I be enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Every man of the house of Israel that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the Lord will answer him, that cometh according to the multitude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

6 ¶ Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; Repent, and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Israel, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Israel, which separateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the Lord will answer him by myself:

8 And I will set my face against that man, and will make him a sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

9 And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the Lord have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh unto him;

11 That the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions; but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord God.

12 ¶ The word of the Lord came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me, by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the staff of

Before  
CHRIST  
504.

1 Or, that I should come his life.  
2 Heb. by quickening him.  
3 ver. 6, 40.  
4 ch. 12. 24.  
5 Micah 3. 6.  
6 ver. 9.  
7 ch. 14. 8.  
8 14. 7.

ch. 504.  
9 ch. 8. 1.  
10 20. 1.  
11 22. 31.

ch. 7. 19.  
ver. 4, 7.  
2 Kings 2. 13.

10r, others.

1 Lev. 17. 10.  
2 20. 3, 5, 6.  
3 Jer. 44. 11.  
4 ch. 15. 7.  
5 Num. 24. 10.  
6 Deut. 29. 27.  
7 ch. 5. 18.  
8 Jer. 6. 14.  
9 1 Kings 22. 23.  
10 Jer. 12. 16.  
11 Jer. 4. 10.  
12 2 Thess. 2. 11.

13 2 Pet. 2. 15.

14 ch. 11. 20.  
15 27. 27.

16 Lev. 24. 23.  
17 Isai. 3. 1.  
18 ch. 4. 16.  
19 8. 14.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 9. register (Ezra 2. 62).—<sup>2</sup> V. 10. they.—<sup>3</sup> V. 10, 11, 14. 15. whited palaces. Comp. Micah. 28. 27.—<sup>4</sup> V. 13. cause to break forth.—<sup>5</sup> V. 18. coverings upon all joints of the hand, *Hi. Ew.*—<sup>6</sup> V. Ew. *Hd.*; Ye do, *Hi. Ke.*—<sup>7</sup> and preserve alive souls unto yourselves? *Hd. and similitarily Ew.*; but your own souls ye save alive! *Hi. Ke.*—<sup>8</sup> V. 19. ye have polluted.—<sup>9</sup> V. 20. coverings, *Hi. Ew.*—<sup>10</sup> for them to fly away, *Hi. Ke. Gr.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 13. V. 11. *β* break forth, (*pts.*) *Hi.* (after *Sept. Pesh.*); also *Hd.* *Ew. Ke.*, but without changing the text.—V. 15. *β* men shall say of, *Pesh. Targ. Hi. Ew. (pt.)*—V. 20. *β* Omit, *Sept. Pesh. Hi. Gr.*

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 22. *As marg. Hi. Ew. Ke.*—Chap. 14. <sup>1</sup> V. 3. cherished.—<sup>2</sup> idol-blocks, *Ge.*; doll-images, *Ew. So throughout.*—<sup>3</sup> Vs. 4, 7. cherished.—<sup>4</sup> V. 8. make him to be astonished (Deut. 28. 27), for, *Hd. Ke. Hi.*—<sup>5</sup> V. 9. let him himself be enticed, and then speaketh.—<sup>6</sup> enticed (Jer. 20. 7).—<sup>7</sup> V. 13. a.—<sup>8</sup> committing unfaithfulness. Comp. Lev. 28. 40.—<sup>9</sup> and.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 14. V. 4. *β* So *Heb. marg.*; according to it, (even), *Heb. text, Ke.*; by myself, *Hi. Ew. (v. 7)*. (*Targ.* has both 'him that cometh' and 'by myself'.)

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 584.

Jer. 15. 1.  
ver. 14, 15.  
Jer. Jer. 7.  
16.  
11. 14.  
14. 11.

Prov. 11.  
5.

Lev. 26. 22.  
ch. 3. 17.

Or,  
Jerome.

ver. 14, 15.  
23.

Hob. in the  
midst of 44.

Jer. 24. 28.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 31. 3. 4.  
29. 9.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

Jer. 24. 23.  
ch. 5. 12.

the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:

14 Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they should deliver but their own souls by their righteousness, saith the Lord God.

15 If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:

16 Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 Or if I bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I cut off man and beast from it:

18 Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

19 Or if I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:

20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter: they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord God; How much more when I send my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

22 Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 15.

1 By the unfruitfulness of the vine branch for any work, he shows the rejection of Jerusalem.

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the vine tree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. Is it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

7 And I will set my face against them: they shall go out from one fire, and another fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a trespass, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 16.

1 Under the similitude of a wretched infant, he shows the natural state of Jerusalem. 2 God's extraordinary love towards her. 3 Her most grievous abominations. 4 Her mother, matching her mother, and excusing her sisters, Adam and Samaria, collect for judgments. 5 Mercy is promised her in the end.

AGAIN the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Jerusalem; Thy birth, and thy nativity is of the land of Canaan; thy father was an Amorite, and thy mother an Hittite.

4 And as for thy nativity, in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water to supple thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the lothing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

6 And when I passed by thee, and saw thee, I polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee, when thou wast in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live.

7 I have caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to be famous, to excellent ornaments: thy breasts were fashioned, and thine hair is grown; whereas thou wast naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I swore unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil.

10 I clothed thee also with brodered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put bracelets upon thy hands, and a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and brodered work; thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil; and thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

14 And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord God.

15 But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, and playdest the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and playdest the harlot thereupon: the like things shall not come, neither shall it be so.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 16. 1 V. 4. cleanse. — 2 V. 5. so abhorred was. — 3 V. 6, 22. trampling. Hi. Ke. as marry. Ge. Sw. De. — 4 V. 6. In thy blood (For thy blood's sake, Hi.) live! Ke. — 5 V. 7. made thee to be myriads as, &c., and thou didst increase and wax great, and thou camest. — 6 So Ge. Sw.; into beauty of cheeks. Hi. Ke. — 7 formed themselves, and thine hair did grow. — 8 V. 10, 13, 18. variegated (Ex. 28. 36). — 9 V. 10. dolphins (Ex. 28. 2). — 10 bound thy head (Ex. 29. 9). — 11 V. 12. ring upon thy nose. — 12 V. 16. Or, had never, Hi. — 13 should, Hi. Ke.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr.

ch. 28. 4.  
2. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

ch. 28. 4. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
584† Heb. of a  
male.

Ezek. 2. 3.

Beh. a  
man of  
real.

1 Kings 16.

Ps. 107. 37.

Lam. 57. 8.

Jer. 7. 31.

Is. 52. 35.

Is. 59. 36.

Is. 63. 37.

Is. 63. 38.

Is. 63. 39.

Is. 63. 40.

Is. 63. 41.

Is. 63. 42.

Is. 63. 43.

Is. 63. 44.

Is. 63. 45.

Is. 63. 46.

Is. 63. 47.

Is. 63. 48.

Is. 63. 49.

Is. 63. 50.

Is. 63. 51.

Is. 63. 52.

Is. 63. 53.

Is. 63. 54.

Is. 63. 55.

Is. 63. 56.

Is. 63. 57.

Is. 63. 58.

Is. 63. 59.

Is. 63. 60.

Is. 63. 61.

Is. 63. 62.

Is. 63. 63.

Is. 63. 64.

Is. 63. 65.

Is. 63. 66.

Is. 63. 67.

Is. 63. 68.

Is. 63. 69.

Is. 63. 70.

Is. 63. 71.

Is. 63. 72.

Is. 63. 73.

Is. 63. 74.

Is. 63. 75.

Is. 63. 76.

Is. 63. 77.

Is. 63. 78.

Is. 63. 79.

Is. 63. 80.

Is. 63. 81.

Is. 63. 82.

Is. 63. 83.

Is. 63. 84.

Is. 63. 85.

Is. 63. 86.

Is. 63. 87.

Is. 63. 88.

Is. 63. 89.

Is. 63. 90.

Is. 63. 91.

Is. 63. 92.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images of men, and didst commit whoredom with them,

18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for a sweet savour: and thus it was, saith the Lord God.

20 Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. <sup>16</sup> Is this of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord God);

24 That thou hast also built unto thee an high place, and hast made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place in every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28 Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldst not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chaldea; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman;

31 In that thou buiddest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest hire;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband!

33 They give gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and thirdest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lord:

36 Thus saith the Lord God; Because thy faithfulness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

42 So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

43 Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore I also will recompense thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord God: and thou shalt not commit this lewdness above all thine abominations.

44 Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that lotheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which lotheth their husbands and their children: your mother was an Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

46 And thine elder sister is Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Sodom and thy daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, as if that were a very little thing, thou wast corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

48 As I live, saith the Lord God, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her

doms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

50 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lord:

51 Thus saith the Lord God; Because thy faithfulness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

52 Behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

53 And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

54 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

55 They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

56 And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

57 So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

58 Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore I also will recompense thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord God: and thou shalt not commit this lewdness above all thine abominations.

59 Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter.

60 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that lotheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which lotheth their husbands and their children: your mother was an Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

61 And thine elder sister is Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Sodom and thy daughters.

62 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, as if that were a very little thing, thou wast corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

63 As I live, saith the Lord God, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

64 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her

doms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

65 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lord:

66 Thus saith the Lord God; Because thy faithfulness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

67 Behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

68 And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

69 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

70 They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

71 And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

72 So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

73 Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore I also will recompense thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord God: and thou shalt not commit this lewdness above all thine abominations.

74 Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter.

75 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that lotheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which lotheth their husbands and their children: your mother was an Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

76 And thine elder sister is Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Sodom and thy daughters.

77 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, as if that were a very little thing, thou wast corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

78 As I live, saith the Lord God, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

79 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her

doms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

80 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lord:

Before  
CHRIST  
584/ ver. 20.  
Jer. 2. 34.g Jer. 13. 23.  
Lam. 1. 8.  
ch. 22. 9.  
Is. 62. 32.  
Hosea 2. 10.  
Is. 6. 10.  
Nah. 2. 1.† Heb. with  
judgments  
of.Lev. 20. 10.  
Deut. 22. 22.  
ch. 23. 48.  
Gen. 9. 6.  
Ex. 21. 12.  
See ver. 10.  
Is. 62.h ver. 24. 31.  
ch. 23. 26.  
Hosea 2. 3.† Heb. in-  
struments  
of thine  
corruption.= ch. 23. 46.  
47.  
Is. 6. 5.  
7.Deut. 12.  
15.  
3 Kings 23.  
9.Jer. 20. 9.  
Is. 58. 13.  
g ch. 8. 8.  
Is. 52. 10. 48.g ch. 23. 27.  
ch. 5. 13.h ver. 22.  
Pa. 76. 48.  
ch. 9. 10.Is. 11. 31.  
Is. 23. 23.

n ver. 3.

Deut. 22.  
23.  
Is. 1. 10.† Heb.  
lower than  
them.† Or, that  
was led as a  
small thing.g 3 Kings 21.  
9.  
ch. 5. 6. 7.  
ver. 48. 51.Matt. 10.  
15.Is. 11. 34.  
Is. 62. 10.

VAR. REND.—<sup>16</sup> V. 18. didst.—<sup>18</sup> V. 19. food (Lev. 16 V. 20. Was.—<sup>17</sup> Vs. 24. 31. 39. alcove, H. K.; see Num. 25. 8.—<sup>18</sup> V. 24. a raised—<sup>19</sup> Vs. 25. 31. thy raised height.—<sup>20</sup> V. 21. allotted.—<sup>21</sup> V. 28. didst play. V. 29. didst... multiply.—<sup>22</sup> with the mer-  
hand, even with. Comp. ch. 17. 4.—<sup>23</sup> V. 32.  
c. K.; O. H. Ew.—<sup>24</sup> Omit. Kie. Ke.—  
t. hast given... hast hired.—<sup>25</sup> V. 34. seeing  
tradition; money, Sept. Vulg. Ge. Ke. <sup>21</sup> in—  
idol-blocks.—<sup>22</sup> V. 37. unto whom thou hast  
been pleasant.—<sup>23</sup> V. 38. make thee to be the  
blood of.—<sup>24</sup> V. 39. raised heights.—<sup>25</sup> V. 42. bring  
my fury to rest in thee.—<sup>26</sup> V. 43. I will not do  
wickedly because of, H. K. Kie. Ke. (vis. by allowing  
Jerusalem to remain unpunished; Lev. 19. 29).—  
<sup>27</sup> V. 48. the carelessness of rest.



Before  
CHRIST  
204.

6 Gen. 13.  
13.  
12. 18. 20.  
12. 18. 21.  
6 Gen. 19.  
24.

4 Jer. 3. 11.  
Matt. 13.  
41, 42.

6 See Isai. 1.  
2.  
6 ver. 60.  
61.  
6 Jer. 20. 16.

9 ch. 14. 23.  
23.

† Heb. for a  
report, or,  
hearing.

† Heb.  
pride, or,  
concoction.

2 Kings 16.  
2.

2 Chr. 26.  
15.

Isai. 7. 1.  
14. 24.

† Heb.  
from.

6 ver. 27.

6 Or, speak.

6 ch. 21. 46.

† Heb.  
horse thorn.

6 ch. 17. 13.  
16.

6 Deut. 20.  
12, 14.

6 Ps. 106.  
45.

6 Jer. 23. 40.  
40.

6 ch. 20. 45.  
45.

6 Isai. 54. 1.  
66. 4.

6 Gal. 6. 26.  
26.

6 Jer. 21. 21.  
21.

6 Hos. 2.  
13, 20.

6 ver. 61.

6 Rom. 8.  
13.

and in her daughters, neither did she  
strengthen the hand of the poor and  
needy.

50 And they were haughty, and com-  
mitted abomination before me: therefore  
I took them away <sup>as I saw good</sup>.

51 Neither hath Samaria committed half  
of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied  
thine abominations more than they, and  
hast justified thy sisters in all thine  
abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also, which hast judged <sup>as</sup> thy  
sisters, bear thine own shame for thy  
sins that thou hast committed more  
abominable than thou: yea, be thou con-  
founded also, and bear thy shame, in  
that thou hast justified thy sisters.  
53 When I shall bring again their cap-  
tivity, / the captivity of Sodom and her  
daughters, and the captivity of Samaria  
and her daughters, then <sup>will</sup> I bring  
again the captivity of <sup>thy</sup> captives in  
the midst of them:

54 That thou mayest bear thine own  
shame, and mayest be <sup>confounded</sup> in  
all that thou hast done, in that thou  
art <sup>a</sup> comfort unto them.

55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her  
daughters, shall return to their former  
estate, and Samaria and her daughters  
shall return to their former estate, then  
thou and thy daughters shall return to  
your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sodom was not  
mentioned <sup>as</sup> thy mouth in the day  
of thy pride.

57 Before thy wickedness was discovered,  
as at the time of <sup>thy</sup> reproach of  
the daughters of <sup>†</sup> Syria, and all that are  
round about her, / the daughters of the  
Philistines, which I despise thee round  
about.

58 Thou hast borne <sup>as</sup> thy lewdness  
and thine abominations, saith the Lord.

59 For thus saith the Lord God: I will  
even deal with thee as thou hast done,  
which hast despised the oath in break-  
ing the covenant.

60 Nevertheless I will remember my  
covenant with thee in the days of thy  
youth, and I will establish unto thee  
an everlasting covenant.

61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways,  
and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive  
thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger:  
and I will give them unto thee for  
daughters, but not by <sup>thy</sup> covenant.

62 And I will establish my covenant  
with thee; and thou shalt know that I  
am the Lord:

63 That thou mayest remember, and be  
confounded, and never open thy mouth  
any more because of thy shame, when I  
am pacified toward thee for all that thou  
hast done, saith the Lord God.

# CHAPTER 17.

1 Under the parable of two eagles and a vine,  
it is shown God's judgment upon Jerusalem  
for receiving from Babylon to Egypt, 2d God  
promiseth to plant the cedar of the gospel.

chr. 204.

AND the word of the Lord came unto  
me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and  
speak a parable unto the house of Israel;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God:

VAR. REVD.—<sup>20</sup> V. 49. take hold of. —<sup>20</sup> V. 50. so  
soon as I saw it. See Gen. 18. 21. —<sup>20</sup> V. 52. Or,  
in that thou hast protected, <sup>†</sup> Hi. (ironically, viz. by  
meriting all the punishment herself.) —<sup>20</sup> V. 54.  
ashamed for. —<sup>20</sup> V. 55. a lesson in, <sup>†</sup> Hi. Ke. (was  
not thy sister Sodom) a moral in. —<sup>20</sup> V. 56. must  
bear. —<sup>20</sup> V. 61. though they be not  
of, <sup>†</sup> Hi. Ke.; but not because of, <sup>†</sup> Hi. Hi. Be.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 16. V. 50. <sup>β</sup> as thou sawest,  
Ag. Symm. Theod. Vulg. Be. (pt.). —<sup>20</sup> V. 53. <sup>β</sup> will I  
bring again, Sept. Vulg. Hi. Be. —<sup>20</sup> V. 57. <sup>β</sup> as now,  
to be the, Sept. Vulg. Hi. Be.

"A great eagle with great wings, long-  
winged, full of feathers, which had <sup>†</sup> divers  
colours, came unto Lebanon, and took  
the highest branch of the cedar:

4 He cropped off the top of his young  
twig, and carried it into a land of traf-  
fic: he set it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and  
planted it in <sup>a</sup> fruitful field; he placed  
it by great waters, and set it <sup>as</sup> a  
willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading  
vine <sup>of</sup> low stature, whose branches  
turned <sup>†</sup> toward him, and the roots there-  
of were under him: so it became a vine,  
and brought forth branches, and shot  
forth sprigs.

7 There was also another great eagle  
with great wings and many feathers:  
and behold, / this vine did bend her roots to-  
ward him, and shot forth her branches  
toward him, that he might water it <sup>†</sup> by  
the furrows <sup>of</sup> her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good <sup>†</sup> soil by  
great waters, that it might bring forth  
branches, and that it might bear fruit,  
that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God:  
Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up  
the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit  
thereof, that it wither? shall it wither  
in all the leaves of her spring, even with-  
out great power or many people to pluck  
it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, being planted, shall it  
prosper? shall it not utterly wither,  
when the east wind toucheth it? it shall  
wither in the furrows where it grew.

11 Moreover the word of the Lord  
came unto me, saying,

12 Say now to the rebellious house,  
Know ye not what these things mean? tell  
them, Behold, the king of Babylon <sup>is</sup>  
come <sup>†</sup> to Jerusalem, and hath taken <sup>†</sup> the  
king thereof, and the princes thereof, and  
led them <sup>†</sup> with him <sup>†</sup> to Babylon:

13 And hath taken <sup>†</sup> of the king's seed,  
and made a covenant with him, and  
hath taken <sup>†</sup> an oath of him: he hath  
also taken <sup>†</sup> the mighty of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be <sup>†</sup> base,  
that it might not lift itself up, <sup>†</sup> but  
that by keeping of his covenant it might  
stand.

15 But he rebelled against him in send-  
ing his ambassadors into Egypt, that they  
might give him horses and much  
people. Shall he prosper? shall he es-  
cape that doeth such things? or shall he  
break the covenant, and be delivered?

16 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely  
in the place where the king dwelleth that  
made him king, whose oath he despised,  
and whose covenant he brake, even with  
him in the midst of Babylon he shall die.

17 Neither shall Pharaoh with his  
mighty army and great company make  
for him in the war, <sup>†</sup> by casting up  
mounts, and building forts, to cut off many  
persons:

18 Seeing he despised the oath by break-  
ing the covenant, when, lo, he had <sup>†</sup> given  
his hand, and hath done all these things,  
he shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God:  
As I live, surely mine oath that he hath  
despised, and my covenant that he hath  
broken, even it will I recompense upon  
his own head.

20 And I will spread my net upon him,

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 17. <sup>1</sup> V. 6. to the end that its  
branches should turn. —<sup>20</sup> V. 7. from the  
beds. —<sup>20</sup> V. 9. all her fresh-sprouting leaves shall  
wither; neither with great power and many people  
shall any be able to lift it up (again) out of, <sup>†</sup> Hi.  
Ke. —<sup>20</sup> V. 11. And. —<sup>20</sup> V. 12. came. —<sup>20</sup> V. 13.  
took. —<sup>20</sup> V. 12. to himself (see A. G.). —<sup>20</sup> V. 13.  
took also.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 204.

6 See 12. 18.  
6 Heb. con-  
coction.

6 2 Kings 16.  
12.

6 Heb. put  
it in a field  
of seed.

6 Deut. 2. 7.

6 Isai. 66. 4.

6 ver. 24.

6 ver. 13.

6 Heb. field.

6 2 Kings 16.  
7.

6 ch. 20. 18.  
Matt. 13.  
14.

6 ch. 2. 4.  
2. 13. 4.

6 ver. 2.

6 2 Kings 20.  
11-13.

6 2 Kings 16.  
17.

6 2 Chron.  
36. 23.

6 Heb.  
brought him  
to see him.

6 ver. 4.

6 ch. 20. 14.

6 Heb.  
to keep his  
covenant, as  
promised to it.

6 2 Kings 16.  
24.

6 ch. 20. 13.

6 Deut. 2. 7.

6 Isai. 66. 13.

6 ch. 2. 4.

6 Jer. 2. 1.

6 ch. 2. 4.

6 1 Chr. 20.  
10.

6 Isai. 6. 6.

6 ch. 20. 13.

6 ch. 2. 4.

6 Jer. 2. 1.

6 ch. 2. 4.

6 1 Chr. 20.  
10.

6 Isai. 6. 6.

6 ch. 20. 13.

6 ch. 2. 4.

6 Jer. 2. 1.

6 ch. 2. 4.

6 1 Chr. 20.  
10.

6 Isai. 6. 6.

6 ch. 20. 13.

6 ch. 2. 4.

6 Jer. 2. 1.

6 ch. 2. 4.

6 1 Chr. 20.  
10.

6 Isai. 6. 6.

6 ch. 20. 13.

6 ch. 2. 4.

6 Jer. 2. 1.

6 ch. 2. 4.

Before  
CHRISTch. 29.  
ch. 12. 14.1. 11. 1.  
2. 12. 1.  
3. 13. 2.  
4. 14. 3.  
5. 15. 4.  
6. 16. 5.  
7. 17. 6.  
8. 18. 7.  
9. 19. 8.  
10. 20. 9.  
11. 21. 10.  
12. 22. 11.  
13. 23. 12.  
14. 24. 13.  
15. 25. 14.  
16. 26. 15.  
17. 27. 16.  
18. 28. 17.  
19. 29. 18.  
20. 30. 19.  
21. 31. 20.  
22. 32. 21.  
23. 33. 22.  
24. 34. 23.  
25. 35. 24.  
26. 36. 25.  
27. 37. 26.  
28. 38. 27.  
29. 39. 28.  
30. 40. 29.  
31. 41. 30.  
32. 42. 31.  
33. 43. 32.  
34. 44. 33.  
35. 45. 34.  
36. 46. 35.  
37. 47. 36.  
38. 48. 37.  
39. 49. 38.  
40. 50. 39.  
41. 51. 40.  
42. 52. 41.  
43. 53. 42.  
44. 54. 43.  
45. 55. 44.  
46. 56. 45.  
47. 57. 46.  
48. 58. 47.  
49. 59. 48.  
50. 60. 49.

1. 11. 1.

2. 12. 1.  
3. 13. 2.

30.

Jer. 31. 20.  
Lam. 3. 7.1. 11. 1.  
2. 12. 1.  
3. 13. 2.  
4. 14. 3.  
5. 15. 4.  
6. 16. 5.  
7. 17. 6.  
8. 18. 7.  
9. 19. 8.  
10. 20. 9.  
11. 21. 10.  
12. 22. 11.  
13. 23. 12.  
14. 24. 13.  
15. 25. 14.  
16. 26. 15.  
17. 27. 16.  
18. 28. 17.  
19. 29. 18.  
20. 30. 19.  
21. 31. 20.  
22. 32. 21.  
23. 33. 22.  
24. 34. 23.  
25. 35. 24.  
26. 36. 25.  
27. 37. 26.  
28. 38. 27.  
29. 39. 28.  
30. 40. 29.  
31. 41. 30.  
32. 42. 31.  
33. 43. 32.  
34. 44. 33.  
35. 45. 34.  
36. 46. 35.  
37. 47. 36.  
38. 48. 37.  
39. 49. 38.  
40. 50. 39.  
41. 51. 40.  
42. 52. 41.  
43. 53. 42.  
44. 54. 43.  
45. 55. 44.  
46. 56. 45.  
47. 57. 46.  
48. 58. 47.  
49. 59. 48.  
50. 60. 49.1. 11. 1.  
2. 12. 1.3. 13. 2.  
4. 14. 3.5. 15. 4.  
6. 16. 5.7. 17. 6.  
8. 18. 7.9. 19. 8.  
10. 20. 9.11. 21. 10.  
12. 22. 11.13. 23. 12.  
14. 24. 13.15. 25. 14.  
16. 26. 15.17. 27. 16.  
18. 28. 17.19. 29. 18.  
20. 30. 19.21. 31. 20.  
22. 32. 21.23. 33. 22.  
24. 34. 23.25. 35. 24.  
26. 36. 25.27. 37. 26.  
28. 38. 27.29. 39. 28.  
30. 40. 29.31. 41. 30.  
32. 42. 31.33. 43. 32.  
34. 44. 33.35. 45. 34.  
36. 46. 35.37. 47. 36.  
38. 48. 37.39. 49. 38.  
40. 50. 39.41. 51. 40.  
42. 52. 41.43. 53. 42.  
44. 54. 43.

and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and I will plead with him there for his <sup>10</sup> trespass that he hath trespassed <sup>10</sup> against me.

21 And <sup>11</sup> all his <sup>11</sup> fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the Lord have spoken it.

22 <sup>12</sup> Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>12</sup> I will also <sup>12</sup> take of the highest <sup>12</sup> branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs <sup>13</sup> a tender one, and will <sup>13</sup> plant it upon <sup>13</sup> a high mountain and eminent:

23 <sup>14</sup> In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and <sup>15</sup> under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the Lord <sup>16</sup> have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: <sup>17</sup> I the Lord have spoken and have done it.

## CHAPTER 18.

1 <sup>1</sup> God reproveth the unjust parable of sour grapes. 2 <sup>2</sup> He sheweth how he dealeth with a just father: 3 <sup>3</sup> with a wicked son of a just father: 4 <sup>4</sup> with a just son of a wicked father: 5 <sup>5</sup> with a wicked man repenting: 6 <sup>6</sup> with a just man revolting. 7 <sup>7</sup> He defendeth his justice, and exhorteth to repentance.

THE word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb <sup>1</sup> concerning the land of Israel, saying, The <sup>2</sup> fathers <sup>2</sup> have eaten <sup>2</sup> sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge? 3 <sup>3</sup> As I live, saith the Lord God, ye shall not have occasion any more to use this proverb in Israel.

4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: <sup>4</sup> the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

5 <sup>5</sup> But if a man be just, and do <sup>5</sup> that which is lawful and right,

6 <sup>6</sup> And hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the <sup>7</sup> idols of the house of Israel, neither hath <sup>8</sup> defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to <sup>9</sup> a monstrous woman,

7 <sup>10</sup> And hath not <sup>10</sup> oppressed any, but hath restored to the debtor his <sup>11</sup> pledge, hath spoiled none by <sup>12</sup> violence, hath <sup>13</sup> given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 <sup>14</sup> He that hath not given forth upon <sup>15</sup> usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, <sup>16</sup> hath executed true judgment between man and man,

9 <sup>17</sup> Hath walked in my statutes, and he kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely <sup>18</sup> live, saith the Lord God.

10 <sup>19</sup> If he beget a son that is <sup>20</sup> a robber, a shedder of blood, and <sup>21</sup> that doeth as the like to any <sup>22</sup> one of these things,

11 <sup>23</sup> And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife,

12 <sup>24</sup> Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by <sup>25</sup> violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his

eyes to the <sup>26</sup> idols, hath <sup>27</sup> committed abomination,

13 <sup>28</sup> Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; <sup>29</sup> his blood shall be upon him.

14 <sup>30</sup> Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, <sup>31</sup> and considereth <sup>32</sup> them, and doeth not such like,

15 <sup>33</sup> That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the <sup>34</sup> idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 <sup>35</sup> Neither hath oppressed any, <sup>36</sup> hath not withhelden the <sup>37</sup> pledge, neither hath spoiled by <sup>38</sup> violence, but hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 <sup>39</sup> That hath taken off his hand from the poor, <sup>40</sup> that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 <sup>41</sup> As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by <sup>42</sup> violence, and did <sup>43</sup> that which is not good among his <sup>44</sup> people, lo, even <sup>45</sup> the shall die <sup>46</sup> in his iniquity.

19 <sup>47</sup> Yet say ye, <sup>48</sup> Why? <sup>49</sup> doth <sup>50</sup> not the son <sup>51</sup> bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 <sup>52</sup> The soul that sinneth, it shall die. <sup>53</sup> The son shall not <sup>54</sup> bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father <sup>55</sup> bear the iniquity of the son: <sup>56</sup> the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, <sup>57</sup> and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 <sup>58</sup> But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 <sup>59</sup> All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: <sup>60</sup> in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.

23 <sup>61</sup> Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

24 <sup>62</sup> But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? <sup>63</sup> All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: <sup>64</sup> in his <sup>65</sup> trespass that he hath trespassed, and <sup>66</sup> in his sin that he hath sinned, <sup>67</sup> in them shall he die.

25 <sup>68</sup> Yet ye say, <sup>69</sup> The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 <sup>70</sup> When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth <sup>71</sup> in them <sup>72</sup>; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 <sup>73</sup> Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall <sup>74</sup> save his soul alive.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 14. yea, seeth.—8 V. 16. taken in.—9 V. 18. fellow-tribesmen (Lev. 19. 16).

10 V. 19. 22. 24. for.—11 V. 19. Why doth.

12 V. 20. 20. bear in (i.e. bear part of; Num. 11. 17).

13 V. 24. unfaithfulness that he hath committed.

14 V. 26. therefore.—15 V. 27. keep.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 14. <sup>14</sup> and feareth, Sept. Vulg. (ps.). V. 17. <sup>17</sup> (withdrawn his hand from) iniquity (v. 8), Sept. Sw. Ht.

Before  
CHRIST

ch. 3. 4, 17.

1. 11. 1.  
2. 12. 1.3. 13. 2.  
4. 14. 3.5. 15. 4.  
6. 16. 5.7. 17. 6.  
8. 18. 7.9. 19. 8.  
10. 20. 9.11. 21. 10.  
12. 22. 11.13. 23. 12.  
14. 24. 13.15. 25. 14.  
16. 26. 15.17. 27. 16.  
18. 28. 17.19. 29. 18.  
20. 30. 19.21. 31. 20.  
22. 32. 21.23. 33. 22.  
24. 34. 23.25. 35. 24.  
26. 36. 25.27. 37. 26.  
28. 38. 27.29. 39. 28.  
30. 40. 29.31. 41. 30.  
32. 42. 31.33. 43. 32.  
34. 44. 33.35. 45. 34.  
36. 46. 35.37. 47. 36.  
38. 48. 37.39. 49. 38.  
40. 50. 39.41. 51. 40.  
42. 52. 41.43. 53. 42.  
44. 54. 43.45. 55. 44.  
46. 56. 45.47. 57. 46.  
48. 58. 47.49. 59. 48.  
50. 60. 49.51. 61. 50.  
52. 62. 51.53. 63. 52.  
54. 64. 53.55. 65. 54.  
56. 66. 55.57. 67. 56.  
58. 68. 57.59. 69. 58.  
60. 70. 59.61. 71. 60.  
62. 72. 61.63. 73. 62.  
64. 74. 63.65. 75. 64.  
66. 76. 65.67. 77. 66.  
68. 78. 67.69. 79. 68.  
70. 80. 69.71. 81. 70.  
72. 82. 71.73. 83. 72.  
74. 84. 73.75. 85. 74.  
76. 86. 75.77. 87. 76.  
78. 88. 77.79. 89. 78.  
80. 90. 79.81. 91. 80.  
82. 92. 81.83. 93. 82.  
84. 94. 83.85. 95. 84.  
86. 96. 85.

Before  
CHRIST  
1894.g ver. 14.  
4 ver. 26.ch. 7. 3.  
23. 30.Matt. 2. 3.  
Rev. 2. 3.  
Or, others.Ephes. 4.  
22. 25.g ver. 23.  
23. 30.  
26. 11. 19.  
26. 26.1 Lam. 3. 23.  
ver. 23.ch. 23. 11.  
3 Feb. 3. 9.

Or, others.

23 Because he <sup>16</sup>considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 <sup>17</sup>Yet saith the house of Israel. The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 <sup>18</sup>Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. <sup>19</sup>Repent, and turn <sup>20</sup>yourselves from all your transgressions; <sup>21</sup>so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 <sup>22</sup>Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

32 For <sup>23</sup>I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn <sup>24</sup>yourselves, and live ye.

## CHAPTER 19.

1 *A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the parable of lions which taken in a pit, 10 and for Jerusalem, under the parable of a wasted vine.*

MOREOVER <sup>1</sup>take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel.

2 And say, What <sup>2</sup>is thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: <sup>4</sup>it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 <sup>5</sup>The nations also <sup>6</sup>heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with <sup>7</sup>chains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now when she saw that <sup>8</sup>she had waited, and her hope <sup>9</sup>was lost, then she took <sup>10</sup>another of her whelps, and made him a young lion.

6 <sup>11</sup>And he went up and down among the lions, <sup>12</sup>he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he <sup>13</sup>knew <sup>14</sup>their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

8 <sup>15</sup>Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: <sup>16</sup>he was taken in their pit.

9 <sup>17</sup>And they put him in ward <sup>18</sup>in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon <sup>19</sup>the mountains of Israel.

10 <sup>20</sup>Thy mother <sup>21</sup>is <sup>22</sup>like a vine <sup>23</sup>in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.

11 And she had <sup>24</sup>strong rods <sup>25</sup>for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and <sup>26</sup>her stature was exalted <sup>27</sup>among the thick branches, and <sup>28</sup>she appeared in her height with the multitude of <sup>29</sup>her branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the east wind dried up her fruit: her strong

rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed <sup>30</sup>them.

13 And now she <sup>31</sup>is planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.

14 <sup>32</sup>And fire is gone out <sup>33</sup>of a rod of her <sup>34</sup>branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. <sup>35</sup>This is a lamentation, and <sup>36</sup>shall be for <sup>37</sup>a lamentation.

## CHAPTER 20.

1 *God rebuketh as he consulted by the elders of Israel, 2 he sheweth the story of their rebellion in Egypt, 10 in the wilderness, 27 and in the land, 35 he promiseth to gather them by the people, 45 Under the name of a forest he sheweth the destruction of Jerusalem.*

AND it came to pass in the seventh <sup>1</sup>year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that <sup>2</sup>certain of the elders of Israel came to enquire of the Lord, and sat before me.

2 Then came the word of the Lord unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: Are ye come to enquire of me? <sup>4</sup>As I live, saith the Lord God, <sup>5</sup>I will not be enquired of by you.

4 Wilt thou <sup>6</sup>judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge <sup>7</sup>them? <sup>8</sup>cause them to know the abominations of their fathers.

5 <sup>9</sup>And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: In the day when <sup>10</sup>I chose Israel, and <sup>11</sup>lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself <sup>12</sup>known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, <sup>13</sup>I am the Lord your God;

6 <sup>14</sup>In the day that <sup>15</sup>I lifted up mine hand unto them, <sup>16</sup>to bring them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, sowing with milk and honey, <sup>17</sup>which <sup>18</sup>is the glory of all lands:

7 Then said I unto them, <sup>19</sup>Cast ye away every man <sup>20</sup>the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with <sup>21</sup>the idols of Egypt: <sup>22</sup>I am the Lord your God.

8 But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake <sup>23</sup>the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will <sup>24</sup>pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt.

9 <sup>25</sup>But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt.

10 <sup>26</sup>Wherefore I <sup>27</sup>caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness.

11 <sup>28</sup>And I gave them my statutes, and <sup>29</sup>shewed them my judgments, <sup>30</sup>which <sup>31</sup>a man do, he shall even live <sup>32</sup>in them.

12 Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I <sup>33</sup>am the Lord that sanctify them.

13 But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they <sup>34</sup>despised my judgments, which <sup>35</sup>a man do, he shall even live <sup>36</sup>in them; and my sabbaths they greatly <sup>37</sup>polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

14 <sup>38</sup>But I wrought for my name's sake,

VAR. READ.—11 F. 14. Or, from her rod of staff. Fw.—12 is become.—Chap. 20. 1 F. 6. Even in that day. 2 F. 7, 8, 16, 19, 24, 31, 39. idol-blocks (or, doll-images). 3 F. 11, 13. through (Lev. 18. 5). 4 F. 12. the Lord do.

Before  
CHRIST  
1894.July 2. 12.  
2 Kings 24.  
26.  
ch. 17. 12.  
Lam. 4. 22.

ch. 23. 1.

ch. 24. 1.

ch. 16. 2.

Or, plumed

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 26.

ch. 16. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

Or, answer

and re-

ver. 4. 26.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

F. 2. 4.

VAR. READ.—16 F. 28. seeth.—17 F. 30. Or, that it be not to you a stumblingblock of (—unto) iniquity. Hi. Ke.—Chap. 19. 1 F. 4. And the nations.—2 F. 4. 9. hooks (Isa. 37. 29).—3 F. 5. her hope failed, and, Hd. Ke. (after Ew.).—4 F. 7. knew his palaces, Schrö. Currey. Or, knew their widows, Hd. Ke.—5 F. 10. was.—(in the time of) thy rest, Hd. Ke.—7 F. 11. (growing up) into.—8 Heb. its (or, his).—9 high among the clouds.—10 F. 11, 12. Heb. it.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 19. F. 5. β he was banished from her, Sept. Hi. (i.).—F. 7. β destroyed (rather, brought evil to, Ps. 74. 3) their palaces, Targ. Ag. Houb. Ev. Henderson (L.).—F. 11. β a strong rod, Sept. Hi.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 663.

1 Sam. 14.

Ps. 11.

108. 20.

1 ver. 6.

1 ver. 13, 24.

1 Num. 15.

Ps. 37.

Amos 8. 25.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

1 Jer. 7. 43.

that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also "I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands;

16 "Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for their heart went after their idols.

17 "Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I am the LORD your God; I walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them;

20 "And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the LORD your God.

21 "Notwithstanding the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them; which if a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.

22 "Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that I would scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;

24 "Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore I gave them also statutes that were not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass "through the fire" all that I opened the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they might know that I am the LORD.

27 "Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD God; Yet in this your fathers have blasphemed me, in that they have committed a trespass against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their drink offerings.

29 Then I said unto them, What is the high place wherunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bamah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when

ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Israel? As I live, saith the LORD God, I will not be enquired of by you.

32 And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone.

33 "As I live, saith the LORD God, surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you:

34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead with you face to face.

36 "Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the LORD God.

37 And I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:

38 And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

39 As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the LORD God; Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.

40 For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the LORD God, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the firstfruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered: and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen.

42 "And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers.

43 And ye shall remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and ye shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed.

44 "And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have wrought with you for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the LORD God.

45 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

46 "Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop thy word toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field:

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD: Thus saith the LORD God; Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 663.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

1 ver. 2.

AR. REVD.—"F. 20, the LORD am.—"F. 26. (Ex. 13. 12).—"F. first-openeth (ib.).—"F. 27. unfaithfulness.—"F. 29. Or, was.—"F. 10. i. high.

AR. REVD.—Chap. 20. F. 26. β Omit, Sept. Hl.—29. β then said, Ew. (pts.)

VAR. REVD.—11 F. 33. be king.—12 Ps. 34, 35, 41. peoples.—13 F. 39. but hereafter ye shall surely (?) hearken unto me, and pollute, Ew. Hl. Ke.—14 F. 40. See Ex. 25. 2.—15 F. 41. shew myself holy (Lev. 10. 3).—16 F. 46. south-country, by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
508.

c. ch. 21. 4.

green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces <sup>1</sup>from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, Ah Lord God! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

# CHAPTER 21.

1 Ezekiel prophesied against Jerusalem with a sign of sighing. 2 The sharp and bright sword, 16 against Jerusalem, 25 against the kings, 28 and against the Ammonites.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 <sup>1</sup>Son of man, say thy face toward Jerusalem, and drop thy sword toward <sup>2</sup>the holy places, and prophecy against the land of Israel,

3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee <sup>4</sup>the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh <sup>5</sup>from the south to the north:

5 That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it shall not return any more.

6 Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of thy loins; and with bitterness sigh before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and

8 all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as <sup>9</sup>water: behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the LORD God.

8 <sup>1</sup>Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophecy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, <sup>10</sup>A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: <sup>11</sup>should we then make mirth?

11 It contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree <sup>12</sup>.

12 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of <sup>13</sup>the slayer.

13 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the princes of Israel: <sup>14</sup>terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: <sup>15</sup>smite therefore upon thy thigh.

15 Because it is <sup>16</sup>a trial, and what if the sword contemn even the rod? <sup>17</sup>it shall be no more, saith the LORD God.

17 Then therefore, son of man, prophecy, and <sup>18</sup>smite <sup>19</sup>thine hands together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword of the great <sup>20</sup>men that are slain, which <sup>21</sup>entereth into their <sup>22</sup>privy chambers.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 21. 1 V. 7. be dulled.—2 melt into.—3 V. 10. or shall we make mirth (saying), The sceptre of my son contemneth all wood? De W. Kie. Ke.—4 the rod (= punishment) of my son despiseth all wood (i.e. exceeds in severity all ordinary punishments), He.—5 V. 12. with my people are they delivered unto the sword.—6 V. 13. For the trial hath been made, Ge. Sw. Ke.—7 if even the contemning sceptre should be no more? Kie. Ke. Scard.; should the despising rod not be? He.—8 V. 14. one that is.—9 cometh round upon them.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 21. V. 2. <sup>1</sup>their holy place, 4 MSS. Presb.—V. 14. <sup>2</sup>yea, bend thy hand for a third sword, H. Bunsen (Sept. also 'third').

15 I have set the <sup>16</sup>point of the sword against all their gates, that <sup>17</sup>their heart may faint, and <sup>18</sup>their ruins be multiplied: <sup>19</sup>ah! it is made <sup>20</sup>bright, it is <sup>21</sup>wrapped up <sup>22</sup>for the slaughter.

16 <sup>1</sup>Go thee one way or other, <sup>2</sup>either on the right hand, <sup>3</sup>or on the left, whithersoever thy face is set <sup>4</sup>.

17 I will also <sup>18</sup>smite mine hands together, and <sup>19</sup>I will <sup>20</sup>cause my fury to rest: I the LORD have said it.

18 <sup>1</sup>The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

19 Also, thou son of man, <sup>20</sup>appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and <sup>21</sup>choose thou a place, <sup>22</sup>choose <sup>23</sup>it <sup>24</sup>at the head of the way to the city.

20 <sup>1</sup>Appoint a way, that the sword may come to <sup>2</sup>Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah <sup>3</sup>in Jerusalem the defenced.

21 For the king of Babylon <sup>22</sup>stood at the <sup>23</sup>parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: <sup>24</sup>he made <sup>25</sup>his arrows bright, he consulted with <sup>26</sup>images, he looked <sup>27</sup>in the liver.

22 <sup>1</sup>At his right hand <sup>2</sup>was the divination <sup>3</sup>for Jerusalem, to appoint <sup>4</sup>captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, <sup>5</sup>to lift up the voice with shouting, <sup>6</sup>to appoint battering rams against the gates, to cast a mount, and to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight: <sup>24</sup>to them that <sup>25</sup>have sworn oaths <sup>26</sup>, but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the LORD God; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, <sup>25</sup>I say, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 <sup>1</sup>And thou, <sup>2</sup>profane wicked prince of Israel, <sup>3</sup>whose day is come, <sup>4</sup>when iniquity shall have an end.

26 Thus saith the LORD God; Remove this <sup>27</sup>indemn, and take off the crown: this shall not be the same: <sup>28</sup>exalt him that is low, and abase him that is high.

27 <sup>1</sup>I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: <sup>2</sup>and it shall be no more <sup>3</sup>, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it him.

28 <sup>1</sup>And thou, son of man, prophecy

VAR. REND.—V. 15. waving, Sw. Hl. Hl. Ke.—11 there be many to stumble over, Hl. Ke. (Jer. 6. 16).—12 glittering.—13 As many.—14 Hl. Ke. drawn, Hl. Ke.—15 V. 16. Unite thyself to the right hand (toward the south, Sw.); set thyself toward the left (toward the north, Sw.), whithersoever thy face is appointed, Hl. Ke.; Turn thee backwards (see Var. Read.), I get thee to the right! set thee forwards (!) get thee to the left! O whether is thy face appointed? Hl.—16 V. 17. bring.—17 V. 19. make.—18 engrave thou (1-3) a hand (i.e. a sign-post), engrave.—19 V. 20. into.—20 V. 21. standeth.—21 shaketh with the arrows, he enquireth of the teraphim, he looketh.—22 V. 22. In.—23 is the lot, Sw. Hl. Ke.—24 V. 23. which have sworn oaths to them (to the Chaldees, ch. 17. 16), Ge. Messer, Presb.; which have received solemn oaths (viz. from God, ch. 17. 48), Hl. Ke.; also He. (who suppose however that threats of destruction to be alined to).—25 V. 26. wicked slain one (i.e. doomed to be slain), Presb. Hl. Sw. Ke. Currie.—26 V. 22. 23. at the time of the iniquity of the end.—27 V. 23. mitre (Hl. 4).—28 the low shall be exalted, and the high abased.—29 V. 27. this also shall not be.

VAR. READ.—V. 16. <sup>1</sup>Turn thee back, 5 MSS. (1).—V. 19. <sup>2</sup>Omit, Sept. Hl.—V. 20. <sup>3</sup>At the head of the way shalt thou set it, Sept. Hl.—y and Jerusalem in her midst, Sept. Hl.—V. 23. there shall also be no sign, Hl.

Before  
CHRIST  
509.

1 On  
glittering,  
Sw. Hl.  
2 Sw. Hl.  
3 On  
despising,  
Sw. Hl.  
4 Sw.  
5 On  
despising,  
Sw. Hl.  
6 Sw. Hl.  
7 Sw. Hl.  
8 Sw. Hl.  
9 Sw. Hl.  
10 Sw. Hl.

11 Sw. Hl.  
12 Sw. Hl.  
13 Sw. Hl.

14 Sw. Hl.  
15 Sw. Hl.  
16 Sw. Hl.  
17 Sw. Hl.  
18 Sw. Hl.  
19 Sw. Hl.  
20 Sw. Hl.  
21 Sw. Hl.  
22 Sw. Hl.  
23 Sw. Hl.  
24 Sw. Hl.  
25 Sw. Hl.  
26 Sw. Hl.  
27 Sw. Hl.  
28 Sw. Hl.  
29 Sw. Hl.

30 Sw. Hl.  
31 Sw. Hl.  
32 Sw. Hl.  
33 Sw. Hl.  
34 Sw. Hl.  
35 Sw. Hl.  
36 Sw. Hl.  
37 Sw. Hl.  
38 Sw. Hl.  
39 Sw. Hl.  
40 Sw. Hl.  
41 Sw. Hl.  
42 Sw. Hl.  
43 Sw. Hl.  
44 Sw. Hl.  
45 Sw. Hl.  
46 Sw. Hl.  
47 Sw. Hl.  
48 Sw. Hl.  
49 Sw. Hl.  
50 Sw. Hl.

Before  
CHRIST  
000.

ch. 20. 1.  
ch. 22. 5, 6.  
Lev. 2. 9,  
10.  
Lev. 9. 10.  
ch. 12. 22.  
ch. 13. 20.  
ch. 17. 13.  
1000. Cause  
to be written.  
A Jer. 47. 6.  
7.  
1000. 15. 14.  
ch. 14. 20.  
ch. 15. 15.  
ch. 7. 8.  
ch. 14. 19.  
ch. 22. 22.  
= ch. 22. 20,  
21.  
1 Or,  
be angry.  
ch. 22. 20.

## 000.

ch. 20. 4.  
ch. 22. 20.  
1 Or,  
proud for.  
ch. 24. 9.  
ch. 2. 1.  
1 Heb. city  
of blood.  
1 Heb. made  
her house.  
ch. 16. 1.  
ch. 18. 21. 16.  
ch. 22. 22.  
1 Kings 9. 7.  
ch. 14. 15.  
Dan. 9. 16.  
1 Heb.  
polluted of  
sins, much.  
Lev. 1. 2.  
Mic. 1. 2.  
Lev. 3. 2.  
1 Heb.  
sins.  
Dan. 7. 14.  
ch. 22. 22.  
22.  
Or, deceit.  
ver. 22.  
Lev. 18. 20.  
ch. 22. 22.  
1 Heb. man  
of sinners.  
Lev. 12. 1.  
Lev. 19. 14.  
ch. 14. 4.  
11.  
ch. 20. 11.  
Cor. 5. 1.  
Lev. 18. 19.  
ch. 18. 4.  
12.  
Or,  
very one.  
Lev. 18. 20.  
20. 10.  
Lev. 22. 22.  
ch. 2. 2.  
ch. 14. 11.  
11. every  
one.  
ch. 18. 15.

VAR. READ.—<sup>20</sup> V. 23. drawn for the slaughter: it furnished that it may devour [so Ge. Ke.; furnished to the utmost. *Ev. Hs. Psalms*], in order that may glitter:—<sup>20</sup> V. 29. (Should be in a parenthesis).—<sup>21</sup> Or, lay thee (i.e. Ammon). *Hd. Ke. rrvy*.—<sup>22</sup> V. 30. Put back (thy sword).—<sup>23</sup> V. 31. 2. Chap. 22. 1. V. 2. then cause her to know.—<sup>24</sup> V. 3. And <sup>25</sup> V. 4. idol-blocks (or, doll-images).—<sup>26</sup> V. 5. full of turmoil.—<sup>27</sup> V. 6. and in thee, according to their might, in order, *Ev. Hs. Ke.*—<sup>28</sup> V. 10. unclean by reason of impurity (Lev. 12. 2).  
VAR. READ.—V. 20.  $\beta$  it, *III. Bunsen*.

and say, Thus saith the Lord God concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach; even say thou, 'The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furnished, to consume because of the glittering'.  
<sup>29</sup> Whiles they / see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked, whose day is come, when their iniquity shall have an end.  
<sup>30</sup> Shall I cause it to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy nativity.  
<sup>31</sup> And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutish men, and skilful to destroy.  
<sup>32</sup> Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou shalt be no more remembered: for I the Lord have spoken it.

## CHAPTER 22.

1 A catalogue of sins in Jerusalem. 13 God will burn them as dross in his furnace. 23 The general corruption of prophets, priests, princes, and people.

**M**OREOVER the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,  
<sup>2</sup> Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge the bloody city? yea, thou shalt shew her all her abominations.  
<sup>3</sup> Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord God, The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that her time may come, and maketh idols against herself to defile herself.  
<sup>4</sup> Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years: therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.  
<sup>5</sup> Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art infamous and much vexed.  
<sup>6</sup> Behold, the princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their power to shed blood.  
<sup>7</sup> In thee have they set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherless and the widow.  
<sup>8</sup> Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast profaned my sabbaths.  
<sup>9</sup> In thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness.  
<sup>10</sup> In thee have they discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was set apart for pollution.  
<sup>11</sup> And I one hath committed abomination with his neighbour's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and another in thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter.  
<sup>12</sup> Or, by lewdness.  $\beta$  Lev. 18. 9.  $\beta$  20. 17.

12 In thee have they taken gifts to shed blood; thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the Lord God.

13 Behold, therefore I have smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

14 Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee, I the Lord have spoken it, and will do it.

15 And I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy filthiness out of thee.

16 And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

17 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they are brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.

20 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.

22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the Lord have poured out my fury upon you.

23 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation.

25 There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

26 Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.

27 Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

28 And her prophets have daubed with untimpered mortar, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord God, when the Lord hath not spoken.

29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully.

30 And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mine

Before  
CHRIST  
000.

Ex. 23. 8.  
Deut. 16. 18.  
ch. 27. 25.  
Ex. 22. 23.  
Lev. 22. 30.  
Deut. 22. 19.  
ch. 15. 12.  
Deut. 22.  
18.  
Jer. 3. 21.  
ch. 22. 28.  
ch. 21. 17.  
See ch. 21.  
7.  
y ch. 17. 24.  
Deut. 4. 27.  
ch. 23. 64.  
ch. 12. 14.  
15.  
ch. 22. 27.  
ch. 22. 28.  
1 Or, shall be profaned.  
ch. 9. 16.  
ch. 6. 7.  
Isa. 1. 22.  
Jer. 6. 25.  
See Pa. 119. 119.  
1 Heb.  
dross.  
1 Heb.  
According to the gathering.  
ch. 22. 20.  
21, 22.  
ch. 20. 2.  
23.  
ver. 21.  
f Hosai 6. 9.  
g Matt. 23.  
h Mic. 2. 11.  
Lev. 3. 3.  
1 Mal. 2. 8.  
1 Heb.  
offered violence to.  
Lev. 22. 2.  
1 Sam. 9. 20.  
1 Lev. 10. 10.  
Jer. 18. 19.  
ch. 44. 20.  
Lev. 1. 23.  
ch. 22. 2.  
Mic. 2. 2.  
9, 10, 11.  
Lev. 3. 2.  
ch. 13. 10.  
ch. 13. 6, 7.  
ch. 21. 28.  
Jer. 5. 25.  
ch. 18. 13.  
1 Or, deceit.  
Ex. 23. 9.  
Lev. 19. 28.  
ch. 22. 7.  
1 Heb. with-out right.  
Jer. 5. 1.  
ch. 13. 28.  
Pa. 106. 28.  
= ver. 22.

VAR. READ.—V. 13. Or, into. *Hi.*—<sup>14</sup> Or, upon. *Hi.*—<sup>15</sup> V. 16. *As mortar*, *Ge. Hs. Hd. Ke.*—<sup>16</sup> V. 27. captains.  $\beta$  11. V. 28. for them with whitened plaster.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 22. V. 25.  $\beta$  princes, *Sept. Hi. Ke.* ('prophets' in  $\beta$  28).

Before  
CHRIST  
303.

ch. 9. 10.  
& 11. 21.  
& 16. 45.

indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: \*their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 23.

1 The whoredoms of Aholah and Aholibah. 23 Aholibah is to be plagued by her lovers. 24 The prophet reproacheth the adulterers of them both, and sheweth their judgments.

THE word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were \*two women, the daughters of one mother:

3 And \*they committed whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in \*their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them were Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister: and \*they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus were their names; Samaria is \*Aholah, and Jerusalem \*Aholibah.

5 And Aholah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on \*the Assyrians her neighbours.

6 Which were clothed with blue, \*captains and rulers\*, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 Thus she \*committed her whoredoms with them, with all them that were the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted; with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredoms brought from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she doted.

10 These \*discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became \*famous among women; for they had executed judgment upon her.

11 And \*when her sister Aholibah saw this, \*she was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms \*more than her sister in her whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the Assyrians her neighbours, \*captains and rulers\* clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, that they took both one way.

14 And \*that she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men portrayed upon the wall, the images of the Chaldeans portrayed with vermillion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire \*upon their heads, all of them \*princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Chaldeas, the land of their nativity:

16 \*And \*as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chaldeas.

17 And the Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and \*her mind was alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then \*my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt.

20 For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou \*calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians for the paps \*of thy youth.

22 Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith the Lord God; \*Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side;

23 The Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, \*Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, and all the Assyrians with them: \*all of them desirable young men, \*captains and rulers\*, great lords, and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, which shall set against thee buckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and I will \*see judgment according to their judgments.

25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.

27 Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of them \*whom thou hatest, into the hand of them \*from whom thy mind is alienated:

29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give her cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord God; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: \*thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.

34 Thou shalt even drink it and suck it out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and \*pluck off thine own

VAR. READ.—Chap. 23. 1 F. 4. became.—F. 4. i. e.

Her tent.—i. e. My tent in her.—F. 5. 12. (Text hard). Assyrians drawing nigh, Sched. Curvey; warrior Assyrians, Ev.—F. 6. 12, 23. go-

governors (Neh. 5. 15) and deputies (ib. 4. 14).—

F. 7. 30, 37, 39, 49. See ch. 22. 3.—F. 9. Omit.

F. 9. 10, i. e. a talk: see marg.—F. 14. yet, Ev.

F. 15. with dyed attire pendant.—F. 15. 16,

23. knights.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 23. F. 13. β she, Ev. (L.);

comp. Jer. 3. 8.

Before  
CHRIST  
304.

ch. 23.

ver. 1.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

ch. 23.

Before  
CHRIST  
800.

1 Jer. 2. 28.  
2 31.  
3 15. 25.  
4 ch. 12. 15.  
5 1 Kings 14. 5.  
6 Heb. 9. 28.  
7 ch. 20. 4.  
8 25. 2.  
9 Or, *shall be*.  
10 1st. 16. 2.  
11 ch. 16. 28.  
12 ver. 48.  
13 ch. 16. 20.  
14 21. 28. 4.  
15 23. 28. 23.  
16 ch. 22. 2.

17 1 Kings 21. 5.  
18 1 Heb. *convey*.  
19 1st. 17. 2.  
20 1st. 2. 2.  
21 1 Kings 9. 2.  
22 Jer. 4. 28.  
23 1 Heb. *honourable*.  
24 1st. 1. 4.  
25 1st. 17. 7.  
26 Amos 5. 8.  
27 4. 6.  
28 Prov. 7. 17.  
29 ch. 16. 15.  
30 1st. 16. 2.  
31 1 Heb. *of the multitude of men*.  
32 Or, *disgrace*.  
33 Heb. *whoredoms*.

34 1st. 16. 28.  
35 ver. 27.  
36 1st. 16. 28.  
37 Heb. *for a remembrance and spoil*.  
38 ch. 16. 40.  
39 Or, *single them out*.  
40 1st. 16. 28.  
41 1st. 16. 21.  
42 ver. 27.  
43 1st. 16. 28.  
44 2. 6.  
45 ver. 25.  
46 1st. 20. 26.  
47 2. 4.  
48 25. 4.

breasts: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.  
35 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.  
36 ¶ The Lord said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt thou judge Aboliah and Aboliahah? yea, declare unto them their abominations;  
37 That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for whom through the fire, to devour them.  
38 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths.  
39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day unto my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.  
40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men far to come from far, unto whom a messenger was sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments.  
41 And sateest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil.  
42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men of the common sort were brought Sabaeans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.  
43 Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she with them?  
44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Aboliah and unto Aboliahah, the lewd women.  
45 ¶ And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood, because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands.  
46 For thus saith the Lord God; I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them to be removed and spoiled.  
47 ¶ And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.  
48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.  
49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Under the parable of a boiling pot, is showed the irreparable destruction of Jerusalem. 16 By the sign of Ezekiel not mourning for the death of his wife, 19 is showed the calamity of the Jews to be beyond all sorrow.

**A** GAIN in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the

month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,  
2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, even of this same day: the king of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem this same day.  
3 ¶ And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Set on a pot, set it on, and also pour water into it:  
4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, the thigh and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones.  
5 Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones of under it, and make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.  
6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it.  
7 For her blood is in the midst of her: she set it upon the top of a rock; she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;  
8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered.  
9 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.  
10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.  
11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and that the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed.  
12 She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great scum went forth out of her: her scum shall be in the fire.  
13 In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee.  
14 ¶ The Lord have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord God.  
15 ¶ Also the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,  
16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears mourn down.  
17 ¶ Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, bind the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not thy lips, and eat not the bread of men.  
18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.  
19 ¶ And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so?  
20 Then I answered them, The word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

Before  
CHRIST  
800.  
1 1 Kings 22. 1.  
2 Jer. 30. 1.  
3 32. 4.  
4 ch. 17. 12.  
5 See Jer. 1. 18.  
6 ch. 11. 3.  
7 Or, *asp.*  
8 ch. 22. 2.  
9 28. 27.  
10 ver. 9.  
11 See 1 Sam. 8. 2.  
12 Joel 2. 3.  
13 Obad. 11.  
14 Nah. 2. 10.  
15 Lev. 17. 12.  
16 Lev. 12. 16.  
17 Mat. 7. 2.  
18 ver. 6.  
19 Nah. 2. 1.  
20 Hab. 2. 12.  
21 ch. 22. 12.  
22 ch. 5. 12.  
23 2. 12.  
24 16. 48.  
25 1st. 16. 15.  
26 ch. 5. 11.  
27 1st. 16. 28.  
28 Heb. *pe*.  
29 Heb. *be silent*.  
30 Jer. 16. 5.  
31 6. 7.  
32 See Lev. 10. 6.  
33 31. 30.  
34 1st. 16. 28.  
35 Micah 3. 7.  
36 Heb. *upper lip*. And so ver. 27.  
37 Lev. 18. 46.  
38 ch. 12. 9.  
39 27. 12.

VAR. RECD.—V. 36. then.—V. 42. Rather, *think carefully*, *Ed. Hd. Be.* therein; and to, *1. Ke.* As *marry*, *Ge. Hd. Ke.* V. 43. Shall that is aged commit adulteries? *Hi. He.* Now will her own whoredom itself commit adultery! *Hi. Ke.* Shall they now commit whoredoms with her? *He.*—V. 45. *Omit.*  
VAR. RECD.—V. 42.  $\beta$  with a loud noise did they g therein, even unto the men of the common brought from, *Sept. Hi.*

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 24. 1 V. 3. the.—V. 5. a pile (of wood) for (P), *Hd. Ke.* V. 6. 11, 12. rust.—V. 6. thereon, *1. Ke.* V. 7. 8. naked.—V. 9. I also will.—V. 10. dress.—V. 12. exhausted her labours, *Ed. Hi. Ke.* V. 13. Or, Because of thy filthy, *Ed. Hi.* brought.—V. 17. Sign in silence, *Ge. Ke. Ke.*  
VAR. RECD.—Chap. 24. V. 5.  $\beta$  pile upon the wood. *Newcome, Ed. Hi.*; comp. e. 10.—V. 14.  $\beta$  will I, *Sept. Peak. Targ. Vulg.*; but comp. ch. 23. 40.



Before  
CHRIST  
500.

Jer. 7. 14.

Jer. 22. 22.

Ps. 57. 4.

† Heb.

the pity of your soul.

ch. 23. 47.

Jer. 16. 6.

ver. 17.

Job 27. 15.

Ps. 78. 64.

Lev. 26. 29.

ch. 33. 10.

1 Sam. 20. 2.

ch. 4. 6, 11.

Jer. 17. 14.

John 13. 19.

ch. 16. 20.

ch. 4. 7.

ch. 5. 5.

v. 32.

† Heb.

the lifting up of their soul.

ch. 23. 31.

fch. 2. 26.

ch. 30. 21.

ch. 32. 22.

v. 34.

21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

24 Thus saith the Lord God, I will be a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Also, thou son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

26 That he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with thine ears?

27 In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

## CHAPTER 25.

1 God's vengeance, for their iniquity against the Jews, upon the Ammonites; 8 upon Moab and their: 13 upon Edom, 15 and upon the Philistines.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against the Ammonites, and prophesy against them;

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God; Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make Rabbah a stable for camels, and the Ammonites a couchingplace for flocks; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

6 For thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast clapped thine hands, and stamped with the feet, and rejoiced in heart with all thy despite against the land of Israel;

7 Behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

8 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Because that Moab and Seir do say, Behold, the house of Judah is like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from his cities which are on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Beth-jeshimoth, Beal-meon, and Kirjathaim,

10 Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites may not be remembered among the nations.

11 And I will execute judgments upon Moab; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Teman; and they of Dedan shall fall by the sword.

14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a desperate heart, to destroy it for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cherethims, and destroy the remnant of the sea coast.

17 And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

## CHAPTER 26.

1 Tyrus, for insulting against Jerusalem, is threatened. 7 The power of Nebuchadnezzar against her. 15 The mourning and attainment of the sea at her fall.

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is broken that was the gates of the people: she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, now she is laid waste;

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.

5 It shall be a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God: and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

6 And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain by the sword; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast

Var. Rend.—V. 13. unto Dedan shall they, *Be.* Chap. 26. V. 2. peoples.—V. 3. Or, as I bring up the sea, wave after wave, *Hi. He.*—V. 4, 14. a naked.—V. 6. i.e. subject cities or villages: see *Joab* 17. 11.

Var. Rend.—Chap. 26. V. 1. β (The number of the month has accidentally dropped out. *Be. Hi. Ke. He. Ka.*)—V. 2. β she that was filled, *Sept. Targ.*

Before  
CHRIST  
500.

v. 4.

1 Or, against the children of Ammon.

ch. 21. 28.

2 Chron.

28. 17.

Ps. 137. 7.

Jer. 49. 7, 4.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

Obad. 19.

ch. 33. 10.

† Heb. by revenging revenge.

1 Or, they shall fall by the sword.

2 Chron.

28. 17.

Ps. 137. 7.

Jer. 49. 7.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

ch. 33. 10.

Var. Rend.—V. 21. pomp (ch. 30. 18).—V. 22. Or, the longing of your soul. *Ge. Ew. Ke.*—V. 22. upper Hip (Lev. 13. 45).—V. 23. moan.—V. 24. shall be.—V. 24. 27. portent (ch. 12. 6).—V. 25. whereunto they lift up their soul.—Chap. 25. V. 4. encampments.—V. 5. pasture.—V. 7. peoples.—V. 9. in every quarter, *Hi. Ew. Ke.*

Before  
CHRIST  
Rm.† Heb.  
according to  
the enter-  
ings of a city  
border up.† Heb.  
house  
of the dealer.A. Isai. 14.  
11.  
Is. 24. 8.  
Jer. 7. 34.  
Is. 23. 10.  
Is. 23. 12.  
Is. 23. 13.  
Is. 23. 14.  
Is. 23. 15.  
Is. 23. 16.Is. 23. 16.  
Is. 23. 17.  
Is. 23. 18.  
Is. 23. 19.Is. 23. 19.  
Is. 23. 20.† Heb.  
from ships.Is. 23. 21.  
Is. 23. 22.  
Is. 23. 23.  
Is. 23. 24.  
Is. 23. 25.  
Is. 23. 26.Is. 23. 26.  
Is. 23. 27.Is. 23. 27.  
Is. 23. 28.Is. 23. 28.  
Is. 23. 29.Is. 23. 29.  
Is. 23. 30.Is. 23. 30.  
Is. 23. 31.Is. 23. 31.  
Is. 23. 32.Is. 23. 32.  
Is. 23. 33.Is. 23. 33.  
Is. 23. 34.Is. 23. 34.  
Is. 23. 35.Is. 23. 35.  
Is. 23. 36.Is. 23. 36.  
Is. 23. 37.Is. 23. 37.  
Is. 23. 38.Is. 23. 38.  
Is. 23. 39.Is. 23. 39.  
Is. 23. 40.

a mount against thee, and 'lift up 'the  
buckler<sup>6</sup> against thee.  
9 And he shall set engines of 'war  
against thy walls, and with his 'axes  
he shall break down thy towers.  
10 By reason of the abundance of his  
horses their dust shall cover thee: thy  
walls shall shake at the noise of the  
horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the  
chariots, when he shall enter into thy  
gates, 'as men enter into a city wherein  
is made a breach.  
11 With the hoofs of his horses shall  
he tread down all thy streets: he shall  
slay thy people by the sword, and thy  
strong 'garrisons shall go down to the  
ground.  
12 And they shall make a spoil of thy  
riches, and make a prey of thy mer-  
chandise: and they shall break down thy  
walls, and destroy 'thy pleasant houses:  
and they shall lay thy stones and thy  
timber and thy dust in the midst of the  
water.  
13 'And I will cause the noise of 'thy  
songs to cease; and the sound of thy  
harps shall be no more heard.  
14 And 'I will make thee 'like the top  
of a 'rock: thou shalt be a place to  
spread nets upon; thou shalt be built  
no more: for I the Lord have spoken  
it, saith the Lord God.  
15 'Thus saith the Lord God to Tyrus:  
Shall not the 'isles 'shake at the sound  
of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when  
the slaughter is made in the midst of  
thee?  
16 Then all the 'princes of the sea  
shall 'come down from their thrones,  
and lay away their robes, and put off  
their broidered garments: they shall  
clothe themselves with 'trembling; they  
shall sit upon the ground, and 'be at-  
tonished at thee.  
17 And they shall take up a 'lamenta-  
tion for thee, and say to thee, How  
art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited  
11 of seafaring men 11, the renowned  
city, which wast 'strong in the sea,  
she and her inhabitants which 'cause  
thee 'terror to be on all 12 that haunt  
it 12!  
18 Now shall 'the 'isles tremble in the  
day of thy fall: yea, the 'isles that are  
in the sea shall be troubled at thy de-  
parture.  
19 For thus saith the Lord God: When  
I shall make thee a desolate city, like  
the cities that are not inhabited; when  
I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and  
great waters shall cover thee;  
20 When I shall bring thee down 'with  
them that descend into the pit, with the  
people of old time, and shall set thee  
in the low parts of the earth, in places  
desolate of old, with them that go down  
to the pit, that thou be not inhabited 'β;  
and I shall set glory 'β in the land of  
the living;  
21 'I will make thee 'a terror, and  
thou shalt be no more: 'though thou be  
sought for, yet shalt thou never be found  
again, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 27.

1 The rich supply of Tyrus. 2 The great and  
unrecoverable fall thereof.

VAR. READ.—' F. 8. set.—' i. e. a wall of shields,  
under cover of which the walls could be approached.  
Ex. H. H. Ke.—' V. 9. attack.—' swords, Fair-  
bairn.—' V. 11. pillars (i. e. the symbols of Baal  
in the temples: comp. 2 Kings 10. 26), H. H. Ke.  
—' V. 15. 18. coasts.—' V. 17. Lit. from the seas.  
—' her inhabitants.

VAR. READ.—' F. 17. β caused her, Sept. H. Ke.—  
' V. 30. β nor spread glory, Hi. (pt.); nor be establish-  
ed, Sw. (after Sept.)

THE word of the Lord came again  
unto me, saying,  
2 Now, thou son of man, 'take up a  
lamentation for Tyrus;  
3 And say unto Tyrus, 'O thou that art  
situate at the entry of the sea, which  
art 'a merchant of the people for many  
isles, Thus saith the Lord God: O Ty-  
rus, thou hast said, 'I am '† of perfect  
beauty.  
4 Thy borders are in the '† midst of  
the seas, thy builders have perfected thy  
beauty.  
5 They have '† made all thy ship boards  
of 'fir trees of 'Senir: they have taken  
cedars from Lebanon to make masts  
for thee.  
6 Of the oaks of Bashan have they made  
thine oars; 'β '† the company of the  
Ashurites 'β have made thy benches of  
ivory 'β, brought out of 'the isles of  
Chittim.  
7 Fine linen with broidered work from  
Egypt was 'that which thou spreadest  
forth to be thy sail; 'β blue and purple  
from the isles of Elishah was 'that which  
covered thee.  
8 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad  
were thy mariners: thy wise men, O  
Tyrus, that were in thee, were thy pilots.  
9 The ancients of 'Gebel and the wise  
men thereof were in thee thy '† calkers:  
all the ships of the sea with their mariners  
were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.  
10 They of Persia and of Lud and of  
'Phut were in thine army, thy men of  
war; they hanged the shield and helmet  
in thee; they set forth thy comeliness.  
11 The men of Arvad 'with thine army  
were '† upon thy walls round about, and  
'the Gammadims '† were in thy towers:  
they hanged their shields upon thy walls  
round about; they have made 'thy  
beauty perfect.  
12 'A Tarshish was thy '† merchant by  
reason of the multitude of all kind of  
riches: with silver, iron, tin, and lead,  
they '† traded in thy fairs.  
13 'Javan, Tubel, and Meshech, they  
were thy '† merchants: '† they traded  
—the persons of men and vessels of brass  
in thy '† market.  
14 They of the house of 'Togarmah  
traded in thy fairs '† with horses and  
horsemen and mules.  
15 The men of 'Dedan were thy '† mer-  
chandise; many 'isles were the '† merchan-  
dise of thine hand: they brought thee  
12 for a present 12 horns of ivory and  
ebony.  
16 β Syria was thy '† merchant by reason  
of the multitude of '† the wares of thy  
making: they '† occupied in thy fairs  
with emeralds, purple, and broidered work,  
and fine linen, and '† coral, and '† agate.  
17 Judah, and the land of Israel, they  
were thy '† merchants: they traded in  
thy market '† wheat of '† Minnith, and  
13 Pannag, and honey, and oil, and  
'† balm.

VAR. READ.—' Chap. 27. ' V. 3, 6, 15. coasts.—  
' F. 5. cypress.—' V. 6. thy deck (or rudder,  
Raski, Schrö.; lit. beam) have they made of ivory,  
(inlaid) in larch, Hi. Ke.—' V. 7. thy sail, that  
it might be to thee for a banner (i. e. serve thee  
as a flag).—' i. e. thy awning.—' V. 11. Or, they  
were thine army, Hi.—' brave warriors, H. E.  
Rö. Ke.—' V. 12, 16, 18. i. e. customer.—' V. 12,  
14, 16, 19, 22. Rather, traded for thy wares, Ex. H. H.  
Hi. Ke.—' V. 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 23, 24. i. e. dealers.  
—' V. 17. with the persons of, &c., did they  
trade for thy wares.—' V. 15, 21. customers.—  
12 Rather, for payment.—' V. 16, 18. pearls, De.—  
15 V. 17. (Meaning very uncertain.) Comfits, Targ.  
Ex. H. H.; millet, Peck.

VAR. READ.—' Chap. 27. ' F. 6. β in larch (or, box,  
Bö. Ex.), Hi. Ke.—' V. 16, β Edom, MSS. Sept. Ag.  
Peck, Ex. Hi.

Before  
CHRIST  
Rm.e. ch. 19. 1.  
Is. 23. 17.  
Is. 23. 18.  
Is. 23. 19.  
Is. 23. 20.  
Is. 23. 21.  
Is. 23. 22.† Heb.  
perfect of  
beauty.  
† Heb.  
heart.  
† Heb. budli.  
e. Deut. 3. 9.† Or, they  
have made  
thy benches  
of ivory and  
ivory and  
ivory.  
† Heb. the  
calkers.  
† Jer. 2. 10.  
† Or, purple  
and scarlet.† Kings 5.  
18.  
Ps. 82. 7.  
† Or,  
stoppers  
of oaks.  
† Heb.  
strongmen.  
† Jer. 46. 9.  
ch. 30. 8.  
Is. 23. 5.

† ver. 5.

† Gen. 10. 4.  
† Chr. 20.  
36.

† Gen. 10. 2.

† Rev. 18.  
13.† Or, mer-  
chandise.  
† Gen. 10. 3.  
ch. 24. 5.

† Gen. 10. 7.

† Heb.  
thy words.† Heb.  
cypress-wood.† Kings 5.  
18.  
Is. 23. 7.  
Acts 12. 20.† Judg. 11.  
33.  
† Jer. 5. 22.

† Or, reddish.

Before  
CHRIST  
589.1 Cr.  
Mixed.

Gen. 25. 2.

† Heb. cloth of  
freedom.

Gen. 25. 12.

1 Kings 10. 1.

Isai. 60. 7.

† Heb. they were  
the merchants  
of thy hand.

Gen. 10. 7.

1 Kings 10. 1.

Ps. 72. 10.

Isai. 60. 6.

Gen. 11. 31.

2 Kings 19. 12.

Gen. 25. 2.

† Heb. excellent  
things.

Gen. 25. 2.

† Heb. foldings.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

† Heb. heart.

1 Cr. mixed.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

Isai. 57. 16.

Isai. 62. 14.

Gen. 25. 2.

18 Damascus was thy <sup>9</sup> merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; <sup>10</sup> in the wine of Helbon, and white wool.

19 Dan also <sup>17</sup> and Javan <sup>18</sup> going to and fro <sup>9</sup> occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

20 Dedan was thy <sup>9</sup> merchant in <sup>10</sup> precious clothes <sup>11</sup> for chariots. <sup>12</sup> Arabia, and all the princes of Kediar, <sup>13</sup> they occupied with these <sup>14</sup> in lambs, and rams, and goats: <sup>15</sup> in these were they thy <sup>16</sup> merchants <sup>17</sup>.

22 The <sup>10</sup> merchants of Shebe and Raamah, they were thy <sup>11</sup> merchants: they <sup>12</sup> occupied in thy fairs <sup>13</sup> with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.

23 Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Shebe <sup>9</sup>, Ashur, y and Chilmad, were thy <sup>10</sup> merchants <sup>11</sup>.

24 These were thy <sup>10</sup> merchants in <sup>11</sup> all sorts of <sup>12</sup> things, in blue <sup>13</sup> clothes, and broidered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandises <sup>14</sup>.

25 The ships of Tarshish <sup>15</sup> did sing of thee in thy market <sup>16</sup>: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious <sup>17</sup> in the midst of the seas.

26 Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: <sup>18</sup> the east wind hath broken thee in the <sup>19</sup> midst of the seas.

27 Thy riches, and thy <sup>10</sup> fairs, thy merchandises, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandises, and all thy men of war, that are in thee, <sup>11</sup> and <sup>12</sup> in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the <sup>13</sup> midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

28 The <sup>14</sup> suburbs <sup>15</sup> shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And <sup>16</sup> all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard <sup>17</sup> against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall <sup>18</sup> cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow themselves in the ashes:

31 And they shall <sup>19</sup> make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart and bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall <sup>20</sup> take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, <sup>21</sup> What city is like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?

33 When thy wares <sup>22</sup> went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandises.

34 <sup>23</sup> In the time when <sup>24</sup> thou shalt be broken <sup>25</sup> by the seas in <sup>26</sup> the depths of the waters <sup>27</sup> thy merchandises and all thy company in the midst of thee <sup>28</sup> shall fall <sup>29</sup>.

35 <sup>30</sup> All the inhabitants of the <sup>31</sup> isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the <sup>32</sup> people shall hiss at thee; <sup>33</sup> thou shalt be <sup>34</sup> a terror, and <sup>35</sup> never shalt be any more.

## CHAPTER 28.

1 <sup>1</sup> God's judgment upon the prince of Tyrus for his sacrilegious pride. 11 <sup>2</sup> A lamentation of his grave. 24 <sup>3</sup> The restoration of Israel. The judgment of Sidon. 24 <sup>4</sup> The restoration of Israel.

THE word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord God: Because thine heart is lifted up, and <sup>1</sup> thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in <sup>2</sup> the seat of God, <sup>3</sup> in the <sup>4</sup> midst of the seas; <sup>5</sup> yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

3 Behold, <sup>6</sup> thou art wiser than Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures:

5 <sup>7</sup> By thy great wisdom <sup>8</sup> and by <sup>9</sup> thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches:

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God: Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God;

7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations; and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.

8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas.

9 Wilt thou yet <sup>10</sup> say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of him that <sup>11</sup> slayeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths of <sup>12</sup> the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

11 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, <sup>13</sup> take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God: <sup>14</sup> Thou <sup>15</sup> art sealed up the sum <sup>16</sup> of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in <sup>17</sup> Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the <sup>18</sup> sardius, topas, and the diamond, the <sup>19</sup> beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the <sup>20</sup> emerald, and the <sup>21</sup> carbuncle <sup>22</sup>, and <sup>23</sup> y gold: the workmanship of <sup>24</sup> thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in <sup>25</sup> the day that thou wast created.

14 <sup>26</sup> Thou <sup>27</sup> art the <sup>28</sup> anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee <sup>29</sup> as <sup>30</sup> a throne upon <sup>31</sup> the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of <sup>32</sup> the stones of fire.

Before  
CHRIST  
590.

Gen. 25. 13.

Jer. 12. 14.

Gen. 25. 21.

† Heb. heaven.

† Heb. shall not be for ever.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

Gen. 25. 2.

VAB. REND.—16 V. 18. with.—17 V. 19. Wedan, Ge. Hā. Mo. Ke. Fairb.—18 V. 20. cloths of tapestry.—19 V. 21. were the customers of thy hand.—20 V. 22. gorgeous.—21 mantles.—22 V. 23. were thy caravans, thy merchandises, Ge. Ee. Ke.—23 V. 27. wares.—24 V. 28. pasture-grounds, Hi. Ke.—25 V. 30. over.—26 V. 33. came.—27 V. 34. from.—28 are fallen.

VAB. READ.—V. 19. <sup>1</sup> from Uzal (Gen. 10. 27). MSS. Sept. Peah. Aq. Boek. Ee. Hā. Hi. Ke. Curry.—V. 21. 24. <sup>2</sup> in them was thy traffick, Hi. (pts.).—V. 23. <sup>3</sup> these were thy dealers, Sept.—<sup>4</sup> as thine apprentice in traffick, Hi. (pts.).—V. 27. <sup>5</sup> Omit, many MSS. Sept. Peah. Targ. Hi.—V. 34. <sup>6</sup> Now art thou broken from the seas; into, 3 MSS. Sept. Peah. Vulg. Ee. Hi. (pts.). Contrast cā. 26. 17.

VAB. REND.—29 V. 35. See v. 3.—30 V. 36. peoples.—Chap. 28. 1 V. 2. a.—2 V. 5. in.—3 V. 12. that sealst up the fabric, Klie. Ke. (The king compared to the keystone of some great building).—4 V. 13. carbuncle.—5 beryl.—6 So Scharf; caskets, Jerome. Ge. Hi.—7 V. 14. wast.—8 So Hā. Klie. Ke.; far (f)—covering cherub, Jer. Ge. Bo.—9 Omit.

VAB. READ.—Chap. 28. V. 12. <sup>1</sup> 32 deftly-made silver ring 3 MSS. Sept. Aq. Peah. Vulg. Ben Asher. Hi.—Similarly Be. (pt.); comp. Jer. 22. 24.—V. 13. <sup>2</sup> Add the figure, the agate, and the amethyst (Ex. 28. 19). Sept. Ee. Hi.—3 (Sense very obscure.) With gold hast thou filled thy treasures and thy storehouses, from, Sept. Peah.—V. 14. <sup>4</sup> Beside thee, &c., have I placed thee, (pts.). Hi. (with Sept. 3 similarly Peah).

Before  
CHRIST  
1860.

p. ver. 14.

p. ver. 14.

\* ch. 22, 23.

† Heb. *terrore*.

\* ch. 2, 3.

\* ch. 2, 3.

\* ch. 2, 3.

† Lam. 24, 12.

\* Jer. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

\* ch. 22, 23.

15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, set thy face against Zidon, and prophesy against it.

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I am against thee, O Zidon; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her.

23 ¶ For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Thus saith the Lord God: When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jacob.

26 And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them; and they shall know that I am the Lord their God.

## CHAPTER 29.

1 The judgment of Pharaoh for his treachery to Israel. 2 The desolation of Egypt. 13 The restoration thereof after forty years. 17 Egypt the reward of Nebuchadrezzar. 21 Israel shall be restored.

IN the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, ¶ Son of man, set thy face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and against all Egypt: ¶ Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that hath in the midst of his rivers,

which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

4 But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the Lord, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel.

7 ¶ When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the Lord: because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

10 Therefore I am against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and desolate, from the tower of Syene even unto the border of Ethiopia.

11 ¶ No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

12 ¶ And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord God: At the end of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation; and they shall be there a base kingdom.

15 It shall be the base of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth their iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I am the Lord God.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyrus: every head was made bald, and every shoulder was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.

Before  
CHRIST  
1860.

\* See ch. 22, 1.

† Lam. 27, 23.

ch. 22, 4.

† Heb. *face of the field*.

\* Jer. 6, 3.

\* ch. 2, 4.

\* ch. 23, 23.

\* Jer. 7, 23.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

\* ch. 24, 30.

VAR. REVD.—10 V. 17. Or, together with, Sept. Hi. 11 Vs. 19, 25. peoples.—12 V. 22. get me glory, honour; comp. Ex. 14. 4.—13 V. 22, 25. have own myself holy.—14 V. 23. fall.—15 V. 24. fretting (Lev. 12, 51).—Chap. 29. 1 V. 3. t. e. crocodile.—2 Vs. 4, 5, 10. Nile-canal (Ex. 7, 17—19). VAR. REVD.—V. 16. β the covering cherub shall destroy thee, Hi. (after Sept. Symm.)

VAR. REVD.—Vs. 3, 9. Nile.—4 V. 7. take.—5 dost lean.—6 breakest.—7 makest.—8 totter. Ge. Ex. Hi. Ke.—6 V. 10. Migdol to.—7 V. 13. For.—8 peoples.—9 V. 16. in that they do turn.—10 V. 18. rubbed bare.—11 V. 19. Or, carry off her abundance, Hi. Ke. VAR. REVD.—Chap. 29. V. 6. β thou hast, Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Hi. (L).—V. 7. β with the, Heb. marg. Sw. Hi.

Before  
CHRIST  
572.Or, for his love.  
Jer. 23. 9.  
Ps. 132. 17.  
y ch. 26. 27.

20 I have given him the land of Egypt <sup>12</sup>for his labour wherewith he <sup>13</sup>serv'd against it <sup>14</sup>because they wrought for me <sup>15</sup>saith the Lord God.

21 ¶ In that day <sup>16</sup>I will cease <sup>17</sup>the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth <sup>18</sup>and I will give thee <sup>19</sup>the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

## CHAPTER 30.

1 The desolation of Egypt and her helpers. 20 The arm of Babylon shall be strengthened to break the arm of Egypt.

572.

THE word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy ye, Thus saith the Lord God; <sup>3</sup>Howl ye, Woe worth the day!

Isa. 12. 6.

Isa. 7. 7, 12.  
Isa. 8. 1.  
Zeph. 1. 7.

3 For <sup>4</sup>the day is near, even the day of the Lord <sup>5</sup>is near, a cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen.

Or, few.

Isa. 20. 19.  
Jer. 30. 15.

4 And the sword shall come upon Egypt, and great <sup>6</sup>pain shall be in <sup>7</sup>Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, and they <sup>8</sup>shall take away her <sup>9</sup>multitude, and <sup>10</sup>her foundations shall be broken down.

Isa. 18. 11.  
Isa. 27. 10.Isa. 28. 23.  
Isa. 26.

5 <sup>1</sup>Ethiopia, and <sup>2</sup>Libya, and <sup>3</sup>Lydia, and <sup>4</sup>all the <sup>5</sup>mingled people, and <sup>6</sup>Chub, and the <sup>7</sup>men of the <sup>8</sup>land that is in league, <sup>9</sup>shall fall with them by the sword.

Or, from Israhel to Syria.

Isa. 20. 10.  
Isa. 20. 13.

6 Thus saith the Lord: They also that uphold Egypt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: <sup>7</sup>from the tower of <sup>8</sup>Syene shall they fall in by the sword, saith the Lord God.

7 And <sup>8</sup>they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted.

Isa. 18. 11.  
Isa. 27. 10.

8 And they shall know that I am the Lord, when I have set a fire in Egypt, and when all her helpers shall be <sup>9</sup>destroyed.

Isa. 18. 11.  
Isa. 27. 10.

9 In that day <sup>1</sup>shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, <sup>2</sup>as in <sup>3</sup>the day of Egypt: for, lo, it cometh.

Isa. 20. 13.

10 Thus saith the Lord God: <sup>1</sup>I will also make the <sup>2</sup>multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon.

Isa. 20. 7.

11 He and his people with him, <sup>2</sup>the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.

Isa. 13. 5.  
Isa. 27. 10.

12 And <sup>1</sup>I will make the <sup>2</sup>ivers dry, and <sup>3</sup>sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and <sup>4</sup>all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the Lord have spoken it.

Isa. 19. 1.  
Isa. 43. 12.  
Isa. 44. 26.  
Zeph. 1. 2.

13 Thus saith the Lord God: <sup>1</sup>I will also <sup>2</sup>destroy the <sup>3</sup>idols, and I will cause <sup>4</sup>their <sup>5</sup>images to cease out of Noph; <sup>6</sup>and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: <sup>7</sup>and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.

Isa. 19. 16.  
Isa. 20. 14.

14 And I will make <sup>1</sup>Pathros desolate,

and will set fire in <sup>2</sup>Zoan, and will execute judgments in No.

15 And I will pour my fury upon <sup>1</sup>Sin, the strength of Egypt; and <sup>2</sup>I will cut off the multitude of No.

16 And I will <sup>1</sup>set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and <sup>2</sup>Noph shall have distresses daily <sup>3</sup>saith the Lord.

17 The young men of <sup>1</sup>Aven and of <sup>2</sup>Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these cities shall go into captivity.

18 <sup>1</sup>At Tahapanhes also the day shall be <sup>2</sup>darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, I have <sup>1</sup>broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, <sup>2</sup>it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will <sup>1</sup>break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Pharaoh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will <sup>1</sup>strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and <sup>2</sup>they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

## CHAPTER 31.

1 A relection unto Pharaoh, 3 of the glory of Assyria, 10 and the full thereof for pride. 18 The like destruction of Egypt.

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; <sup>3</sup>Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 ¶ Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon <sup>4</sup>with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters <sup>5</sup>made him great, the deep <sup>6</sup>set him up on high <sup>7</sup>with her rivers running round about his <sup>8</sup>plants, and sent out her <sup>9</sup>little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore <sup>6</sup>his height was exalted

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 16. in Noph (shall come) enemies in the day time, *Hi. Ke.* (*Zeph. 2. 6.*)  
<sup>2</sup> V. 17 *i.e.* On. (Punishment does 'wickedness, idolatry' chosen probably to allude to its false worship, *Hi. Ke.*—<sup>3</sup> V. 2. hold up, *Hi. Ke.*—<sup>4</sup> V. 4. nourished him.—<sup>5</sup> V. 10, 14. clouds.—<sup>6</sup> V. 4. nourished him.—<sup>7</sup> V. 16. *β* the waters shall be dispersed, *Sept.* (those, *viz.* which defend it. See *Nah. 3. 8.*)

Before  
CHRIST  
572.Isa. 20. 12.  
Isa. 20. 13.  
Isa. 20. 14.  
Isa. 20. 15.Isa. 20. 16.  
Isa. 20. 17.Isa. 20. 18.  
Isa. 20. 19.Isa. 20. 20.  
Isa. 20. 21.Isa. 20. 22.  
Isa. 20. 23.Isa. 20. 24.  
Isa. 20. 25.Isa. 20. 26.  
Isa. 20. 27.Isa. 20. 28.  
Isa. 20. 29.Isa. 20. 30.  
Isa. 20. 31.Isa. 20. 32.  
Isa. 20. 33.Isa. 20. 34.  
Isa. 20. 35.Isa. 20. 36.  
Isa. 20. 37.Isa. 20. 38.  
Isa. 20. 39.Isa. 20. 40.  
Isa. 20. 41.Isa. 20. 42.  
Isa. 20. 43.Isa. 20. 44.  
Isa. 20. 45.Isa. 20. 46.  
Isa. 20. 47.Isa. 20. 48.  
Isa. 20. 49.Isa. 20. 50.  
Isa. 20. 51.Isa. 20. 52.  
Isa. 20. 53.Isa. 20. 54.  
Isa. 20. 55.Isa. 20. 56.  
Isa. 20. 57.Isa. 20. 58.  
Isa. 20. 59.Isa. 20. 60.  
Isa. 20. 61.Isa. 20. 62.  
Isa. 20. 63.Isa. 20. 64.  
Isa. 20. 65.Isa. 20. 66.  
Isa. 20. 67.Isa. 20. 68.  
Isa. 20. 69.Isa. 20. 70.  
Isa. 20. 71.Isa. 20. 72.  
Isa. 20. 73.Isa. 20. 74.  
Isa. 20. 75.Isa. 20. 76.  
Isa. 20. 77.Isa. 20. 78.  
Isa. 20. 79.Isa. 20. 80.  
Isa. 20. 81.Isa. 20. 82.  
Isa. 20. 83.Isa. 20. 84.  
Isa. 20. 85.Isa. 20. 86.  
Isa. 20. 87.Isa. 20. 88.  
Isa. 20. 89.Isa. 20. 90.  
Isa. 20. 91.

Before  
CH 11 S 1  
555.† Or, whom  
is seed them  
flourish.  
c. ch. 17. 22.  
Dan. 4. 12.† Gen. 2. 8.  
4. 13. 30.  
g. ch. 28. 13.

g. Dan. 5. 20.

† Heb.  
in doing he  
should do  
unto him.  
a. ch. 20. 7.  
c. ch. 27. 4.  
h. 28. 5.h. Isai. 18. 6.  
ch. 28. 6.† Or, stand  
upon them  
others for  
their light.  
† Ps. 22. 12.  
† ch. 22. 12.† Heb.  
to be black.

a. ch. 28. 15.

c. Isai. 14. 15.

g. Isai. 14. 8.

g. ch. 22. 21.

† Lam. 4. 20.

† ver. 2.  
ch. 28. 19.c. ch. 28. 10.  
h. 28. 19, 21.  
24, 26.

VAR. READ.—<sup>4</sup>V. 8. plane. —<sup>5</sup>V. 9. Omit. —  
<sup>6</sup>V. 13. do. —<sup>7</sup>are. —<sup>8</sup>V. 14. strong ones. (c. ch. 21).  
Hs. —<sup>9</sup>Vs. 15—17. Sheol. —<sup>10</sup>V. 16. did com-  
fort themselves. —<sup>11</sup>V. 17. Or, which, as his arm  
(i.e. his help), had. Ke.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 31. V. 14.  $\beta$  stand upon (= trust to, c. ch. 33. 26) themselves (in their pride),  
many MSS. Sept. Targ. H. Ke. (sc.)

above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, I when he shot forth.

6 All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the cheesnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; and he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither  $\beta$  their trees stand up  $\beta$  in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when he went down to the grave, I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him; unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwell under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. This is Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 32.

1 A lamentation for the fearful fall of Egypt.  
11 The sword of Babylon shall destroy it. It shall be brought down to hell, among all the uncircumcised nations.

AND it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him,  $\beta$ Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou art as a whale in the sea: and thou  $\beta$ camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God; I will therefore spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimmest, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord God.

9 I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 For thus saith the Lord God; The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them; and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord God.

15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be desolate of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the Lord.

16 This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters

Before  
CH 11 S 2  
557.c. ch. 27. 2.  
ver. 16.c. ch. 19. 2.  
6.

h. 26. 13.

c. ch. 20. 2.

† Or,  
dragon.

d. ch. 24. 12.

c. ch. 12. 18.

h. 17. 20.

Hosea 7. 13.

f. ch. 29. 5.

g. ch. 31. 12.

a. ch. 31. 12.

† Or, the  
land of thy  
captivity.† Or,  
captivity.

† Isai. 18. 10.

Joel 2. 31.

h. 2. 15.

Amos 8. 9.

Mat. 24. 29.

Rev. 4. 17.

13.

† Heb.  
lights of the  
night in  
heaven.† Heb.  
them dark.† Heb.  
provides to  
anger, or,  
grief.

c. ch. 27. 25.

c. ch. 26. 14.

h. Jer. 46. 26.

ch. 20. 4.

c. ch. 28. 7.

c. ch. 29. 19.

c. ch. 29. 12.

g. ch. 29. 11.

† Heb. de-  
scend from  
the fountains  
thereof.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

† Heb. de-  
scend from  
the fountains  
thereof.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

g. ch. 29. 11.

Before  
CHRIST  
557.

557.

ch. 33. 20.  
& 31. 14.

ch. 31. 2.  
18.

v. ver. 31, 34.  
8c.

ch. 28. 10.

1 Or.  
the sword  
is laid.

a. Isai. 1. 31.  
2 Is. 9. 10.  
ver. 37.

v. ver. 19, 26.  
8c.

v. ver. 24, 26.  
20, 30.

a. Isai. 14.  
15.

ch. 26. 17.  
30.

ver. 26, 28.  
26, 27, 28.

1 Or.  
dismissing.

a. Jer. 60. 24.  
8c.

a. ver. 31.

a. ver. 33.

Gen. 10. 2.  
ch. 37. 13.  
& 38. 2.

v. ver. 19, 26.  
8c.

a. ver. 31.  
Isai. 14. 18.  
19.

† Heb. with  
weapons of  
their war.

of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude<sup>9</sup>, saith the Lord God.

17 ¶ It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the 8 month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast<sup>10</sup> them down, *even* her<sup>β</sup>, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 β Whom dost thou pass in<sup>13</sup> beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: <sup>14</sup> she is delivered to the sword<sup>15</sup>; draw her and all her multitudes.

21 The strong among the mighty shall speak<sup>16</sup> to him out of the midst of hell with them that<sup>16</sup> help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain β by the sword.

22 As<sup>17</sup> Asshur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which<sup>18</sup> caused terror in the land of the living.

24 There is<sup>19</sup> Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which<sup>18</sup> are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which<sup>18</sup> caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about<sup>17</sup> him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: <sup>18</sup> though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: <sup>17</sup> he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

26 There is<sup>19</sup> Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, <sup>18</sup> though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 And<sup>19</sup> they shall not lie<sup>19</sup> with the mighty that are fallen β of the uncircumcised β, which are gone down to<sup>15</sup> hell with their weapons of war: and<sup>20</sup> they have laid their swords<sup>20</sup> under their heads, <sup>21</sup> but their<sup>21</sup> iniquities<sup>22</sup> shall be<sup>22</sup> upon their bones, <sup>18</sup> though they were the

terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou<sup>23</sup> shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.

29 There is<sup>19</sup> Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which<sup>24</sup> with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they<sup>25</sup> shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; <sup>26</sup> with their terror they are ashamed of their might<sup>26</sup>; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, *even* Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword<sup>β</sup>, saith the Lord God.

32 For I have caused my terror β in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, *even* Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

### CHAPTER 33.

1 According to the duty of a watchman, in warning the people, 7 Ezekiel is admonished of his duty. 10 God sheweth the justice of his ways towards the penitent, and towards reprobates. 17 He maintaineth his justice. 21 Upon the news of the taking of Jerusalem, he prophesieth the desolation of the land. 30 God's judgment upon the mockers of the prophets.

A GAIN the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them,

† When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman:

3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 ¶ So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

8 When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel; Thus ye speak,

VAR. READ.—V. 28. Thou also (via. Egypt, H. Ke.). —V. 29. for, H. Ke.; for all, H. Ke. —do. —V. 30. for, H. Ke.; for all, H. Ke. —V. 31. Omit, Sept. H. Ke. (ca. 24, 26).

VAR. READ.—V. 31. Omit, Sept. H. Ke. (ca. 24, 26). Heb. marg., Symm. Vulg., &c.; put the terror him, Heb. text, Sept. Peab. H. Ke. (ca. 24, 26).

VAR. READ.—V. 18. chant it: for Egypt and for, &c., shall they chant it. —V. 18. it. —Is. as, Ke. —V. 19. Or, fortune, Ben Shasheth, Sw. —V. 20. the sword is ready (it, given). —V. 21. of. —V. 21. 27. Sheol. —V. 21. helped (via. while he was on earth). —V. 22. Or, it. —V. 22. 27. because. —V. 27. They lie not, H. Ke. Schrö.; should they not lie? Sw. H. Ke., and its effect Sept. Peab. —V. 27. whose swords are laid. —V. 30. Ke. (placing the colon after heads, and referring their to Meshech and Tubal); and whose, Sw. H. Ke. Schrö. (referring it to the 'mighty fallen'). —are.

VAR. READ.—V. 17. β Insert, twelfth (v. 1), H. Ke. —V. 18. β thou, Sw. H. Ke. (pt.). —V. 19. β Sept. arranges these v. differently, their Hebrew text reading apparently as follows:—In the midst of them that are slain by the sword shall they fall with her, and all her multitude shall be laid down. And the strong among the mighty shall speak to thee, (saying,) Be thou in the depth of the pit: whom dost thou pass in excellence? Go down and lie with the uncircumcised, in the midst of them that are slain. —V. 21. β of old, Sept. Dath. H. Ke. (Gen. 6. 4).

Before  
CHRIST  
557.

ch. 34. 28.  
16 Isai. 49. 14.  
ch. 37. 11.  
13 Amos. 14. 14.  
ch. 34. 23.  
12 Jer. 2. 2.  
13 Jer. 2. 2.  
14 Jer. 2. 2.  
15 Jer. 2. 2.  
16 Jer. 2. 2.  
17 Jer. 2. 2.  
18 Jer. 2. 2.  
19 Jer. 2. 2.  
20 Jer. 2. 2.  
21 Jer. 2. 2.  
22 Jer. 2. 2.  
23 Jer. 2. 2.  
24 Jer. 2. 2.  
25 Jer. 2. 2.  
26 Jer. 2. 2.  
27 Jer. 2. 2.  
28 Jer. 2. 2.  
29 Jer. 2. 2.  
30 Jer. 2. 2.  
31 Jer. 2. 2.  
32 Jer. 2. 2.  
33 Jer. 2. 2.  
34 Jer. 2. 2.  
35 Jer. 2. 2.  
36 Jer. 2. 2.  
37 Jer. 2. 2.  
38 Jer. 2. 2.  
39 Jer. 2. 2.  
40 Jer. 2. 2.  
41 Jer. 2. 2.  
42 Jer. 2. 2.  
43 Jer. 2. 2.  
44 Jer. 2. 2.  
45 Jer. 2. 2.  
46 Jer. 2. 2.  
47 Jer. 2. 2.  
48 Jer. 2. 2.  
49 Jer. 2. 2.  
50 Jer. 2. 2.  
51 Jer. 2. 2.  
52 Jer. 2. 2.  
53 Jer. 2. 2.  
54 Jer. 2. 2.  
55 Jer. 2. 2.  
56 Jer. 2. 2.  
57 Jer. 2. 2.  
58 Jer. 2. 2.  
59 Jer. 2. 2.  
60 Jer. 2. 2.  
61 Jer. 2. 2.  
62 Jer. 2. 2.  
63 Jer. 2. 2.  
64 Jer. 2. 2.  
65 Jer. 2. 2.  
66 Jer. 2. 2.  
67 Jer. 2. 2.  
68 Jer. 2. 2.  
69 Jer. 2. 2.  
70 Jer. 2. 2.  
71 Jer. 2. 2.  
72 Jer. 2. 2.  
73 Jer. 2. 2.  
74 Jer. 2. 2.  
75 Jer. 2. 2.  
76 Jer. 2. 2.  
77 Jer. 2. 2.  
78 Jer. 2. 2.  
79 Jer. 2. 2.  
80 Jer. 2. 2.  
81 Jer. 2. 2.  
82 Jer. 2. 2.  
83 Jer. 2. 2.  
84 Jer. 2. 2.  
85 Jer. 2. 2.  
86 Jer. 2. 2.  
87 Jer. 2. 2.  
88 Jer. 2. 2.  
89 Jer. 2. 2.  
90 Jer. 2. 2.  
91 Jer. 2. 2.  
92 Jer. 2. 2.  
93 Jer. 2. 2.  
94 Jer. 2. 2.  
95 Jer. 2. 2.  
96 Jer. 2. 2.  
97 Jer. 2. 2.  
98 Jer. 2. 2.  
99 Jer. 2. 2.  
100 Jer. 2. 2.

saying, If our transgressions and our sins be upon us, and we pine away in them, how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not live thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right;

15 If the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but so for them, their way is not equal.

18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

20 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, I will judge you every one after his ways.

21 And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

22 Now the hand of the Lord was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but we are many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Ye eat with the blood, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence.

28 For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I am the Lord, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their dominations which they have committed.

30 Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking I against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the Lord.

31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come), then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

Mat. 12. 22. † Heb. a song of love. † 1 Sam. 3. 20. † 2 Ch. 2. 5.

## CHAPTER 34.

1 A reproof of the shepherds. 7 God's judgment against them. 11 His providence for his flock. 20 The kingdom of Christ.

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds; We be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves; should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

5 And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;

8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;

10 Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against the shepherds: and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my

Before  
CHRIST  
557.

Jer. 44. 2.  
6. 27.  
ch. 36. 26.  
35.  
† Heb. desolation and destruction.  
† ch. 7. 24.  
† 24. 21.  
† 30. 4. 7.  
† ch. 4. 2, 3, 6.  
† Or, of them.  
† 1 Sam. 29. 13.  
† ch. 14. 1.  
† 20. 1, &c.  
† Heb. according to the meaning of the people.  
† Or, my people sit before them.  
† ch. 8. 1.  
† Ps. 78. 36.  
37.  
† Jer. 29. 13.  
† Heb. they make laws, or, jests.  
† ch. 2. 5.

557.

ch. 32. 24.  
† Jer. 22. 1.  
Zech. 11. 17.  
† 1 Sam. 24. 11.  
Zech. 11. 16.  
† ch. 23. 25.  
38.  
† Mic. 3. 1, 2.  
2.  
Zech. 11. 5.  
† ver. 16.  
Zech. 11. 16.  
† Luke 15. 4.  
† 1 Pet. 2. 5.

† ch. 28. 21.  
28.  
† 1 Kings 22. 17.  
Matt. 9. 36.  
† Or, without a shepherd, and so ver.  
† 1 Sam. 5. 9.  
Jer. 12. 9.  
ver. 8.

† ver. 4. &c.

† ver. 2. 10.

† ch. 2. 10.  
Heb. 15.  
17.  
† ver. 2. &c.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 33. † V. 12. stumble.—† V. 25. I-blocks (or doll-images).

VAR. READ.—Chap. 33. V. 21. † eleven, a few S. Pesh. Ev. Hi. Kss. Gr.

VAR. READ.—V. 31. they do that which is pleasant in their mouths (i.e. that which is to their taste), &c.; in their mouth they make (therefrom) love-songs, Schrö.—Chap. 34. † V. 4. rigour (Lev. 25. 43).

VAR. READ.—V. 31. † pleasant things are in their mouth (i.e. they only come to be amused), Hi. (after Sept. Pesh.)



Before  
CHRIST  
557.

† Heb.  
According to the  
meaning.

ch. 39. 1.  
Joel 2. 2.

Isa. 65. 9,  
10.

Jer. 22. 3.  
Isa. 34. 3.  
Isa. 37. 21, 22.

Isa. 37. 21, 22.

Isa. 37. 21, 22.

Isa. 60. 11.  
Mic. 4. 6.

Mat. 18. 11.  
Mark 2. 17.

Luke 10. 23.  
Isa. 10. 1.

Amos 6. 1.  
Jer. 10. 24.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

Isa. 30. 27.  
Isa. 30. 27.

flock from their mountain, that they may not be meat for them.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

12 ¶ As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.

13 And ¶ I will bring them out from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 ¶ I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall they fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.

16 ¶ I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God; ¶ Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the goats.

18 ¶ I will give a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures; and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them; ¶ Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and ¶ I will judge between cattle and cattle.

23 And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

24 And ¶ I the Lord will be their God, and my servant David ¶ a prince among them; ¶ I the Lord have spoken it.

25 And ¶ I will make with them a covenant of peace, and I will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will ¶ make them and the places round about ¶ my hill ¶ a blessing; and I will ¶ cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be ¶ showers of blessing.

27 And ¶ the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the Lord, when I have ¶ broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more ¶ be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of

the land devour them; but ¶ they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a plant [of] ¶ Brenown, and they shall be no more ¶ consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

30 Thus shall they know that ¶ I the Lord their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord God.

31 ¶ And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord God.

# CHAPTER 35.

The judgment of mount Seir for their hatred of Israel.

MOREOVER the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

¶ Son of man, ¶ set thy face against mount Seir, and ¶ prophecy against it.

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O mount Seir, I am against thee, and ¶ I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee ¶ most desolate.

4 ¶ I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

5 ¶ Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed the blood of the children of Israel ¶ by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, in the time ¶ that their iniquity had an end:

6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will ¶ prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: ¶ sith thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir ¶ most desolate, and cut off from it ¶ him that passeth out and him that returneth.

8 ¶ And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 ¶ I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

10 Because thou hast said, These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it; ¶ whereas the Lord was there:

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will even do ¶ according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee.

12 And thou shalt know that I am the Lord, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume.

13 Thus ¶ with your mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard them.

14 Thus saith the Lord God; ¶ When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.

15 ¶ As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: ¶ thou

V. 1. REVD. — 7 F. 29. plantation, unto. — Chap. 35. 1 F. 5. spilled. — 3 unto the hands (Pa. 62. 10). — 2 of the iniquity of the end (ca. 21. 30). — 3 F. 6. make thee to be, Ha. Ke. (ca. 16. 28). — 4 F. 2. be inhabited. — 5 F. 11. Rather, shall judge.

V. 17. REVD. — 29. 8 prosperity, Sept. Psal. Targ. — 31. 8 Ye are my flock, the flock of my pasture, Sept. Hi. — Chap. 35. 1. 11, 12 in thee, Sept. Hi. Ex. (1.).

Before  
CHRIST  
557.

Before  
CHRIST  
187.

shall be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Idumea, even all of it: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

## CHAPTER 36.

1 The land of Israel is comforted, both by destruction of the heathen, who spitefully used it, and by the blessings of God promised unto it. 16 Israel was rejected for their sin, and shall be restored without their desert. 25 The blessings of Christ's kingdom.

ALSO, thou son of man, prophesy unto the mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord:

2 Thus saith the Lord God; Because the enemy hath said against you, Aha, even the ancient high places are our's in possession:

3 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God; I because they have made you desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and I ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people:

4 Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which I became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that are round about;

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with despisive minds, to cast it out for a prey. 6 Prophecy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have borne the shame of the heathen:

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I have lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that are about you, they shall bear their shame.

8 But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Israel; for they are at hand to come.

9 For, behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be builded:

11 And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring forth; and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better unto you than at your beginnings: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

12 Yes, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth bereave them of men.

13 Thus saith the Lord God; Because they say unto you, Thou land devourerest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations:

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither shalt thou bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord God.

15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou

cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord God.

16 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me as the uncleanness of a removed woman.

18 Wherefore I poured my fury upon them for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols wherewith they had polluted it:

19 And I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: according to their way and according to their doings I judged them.

20 And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These are the people of the Lord, and are gone forth out of his land.

21 But I had pity for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went.

23 And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I am the Lord, saith the Lord God, when I shall be sanctified in you before their eyes.

24 For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.

25 Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

26 A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.

27 And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

28 And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

29 I will also save you from all your uncleanness: and I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you.

30 And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen.

31 Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations.

32 Not for your sakes do I this, saith the Lord God, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel.

33 Thus saith the Lord God; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also cause you to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.

Before  
CHRIST  
187.

Lev. 18. 25.  
27. 28.  
Jer. 2. 7.  
Lev. 15. 19.  
26.

ch. 16. 34.  
28.  
23. 27.

ch. 23. 15.

ch. 7. 2.  
16. 20.  
29. 24.

Isai. 52. 5.  
Rom. 9. 24.

ch. 20. 9.  
16.

Ps. 104. 2.

ch. 20. 41.  
28. 23.

Or. your.  
ch. 34. 18.  
27. 31.

Isai. 52. 15.  
Hebr. 10. 22.

Jer. 23. 2.  
Jer. 32. 20.  
ch. 11. 19.

ch. 11. 19.  
27. 14.

ch. 22. 26.  
27. 25.

Jer. 30. 22.  
ch. 11. 20.  
27. 27.

Matt. 1. 21.  
Rom. 11. 26.

See  
Ps. 106. 16.  
ch. 31. 29.

ch. 34. 27.

ch. 16. 61.  
63.

Lev. 26. 20.  
ch. 6. 9.  
20. 43.

Deut. 9. 5.  
ver. 22.

ver. 10.

in ver. 26.  
Isai. 54. 13.  
21. 4.  
Amos 9. 11.

Jer. 31. 27.  
28.

ch. 26. 9.  
27. 4, 13.

Or. 17.  
26.

See Jer.  
13. 7.

Nam. 13.  
22.

Or. none  
to fast.

ch. 34. 29.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 36. v. 15. peoples.  
VAR. READ.—Chap. 36. v. 13—15. B nation, Heb. text, Versions, Ec. Hi. Ke. —V. 14. y So Heb. marg., Versions. Ht.: cause to stumble. Heb. text, Hd. Ke. Schrö. (two letters transposed).

VAR. READ.—v. 15. stumble.—v. 17. woman's impurity.—v. 18, 25. idol-blocks (or, doll-images).—v. 20. men said of.—v. 23. shew myself holy.

Before  
CHRIST  
357.

1 Isai. 51. 3.  
ch. 25. 13.  
Joel 2. 2.

ch. 17. 24.  
Ez. 37. 14.  
Ez. 37. 16.

See  
ch. 14. 3.  
Ez. 37. 14, 31.  
ver. 10.

1 Heb.  
flesh of half  
things.

cir. 257.

ch. 1. 3.  
ch. 3. 14.  
Ez. 3.  
Ez. 11. 24.  
Luke 6. 1.

1 Or,  
champan.

c Deut. 28.  
39.  
1 Sam. 2. 6.  
John 8. 21.  
Rom. 4. 17.  
3 Cor. 1. 9.  
d Ps. 104. 30.  
ver. 9.

ch. 6. 7.  
ch. 35. 13.  
Joel 2. 27.  
Ez. 2. 17.

1 Or, breath.

/ Ps. 104. 30.  
ver. 5.

g Rev. 11.  
11.

A Ps. 141. 7.  
Isai. 49. 14.

Isai. 38. 19.  
Hosea 13.  
14.  
ch. 28. 24.  
ver. 25.

ch. 34. 27.

See Num.  
17. 3.  
3 Chr. 11.  
18. 14.  
Ez. 13. 9.  
Ez. 20. 11, 18.

35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of Eden; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities are become fenced, and are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the Lord build the ruined places, and plant that which was desolate: I the Lord have spoken it, and I will do it.

37 Thus saith the Lord God: I will yet for this be enquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them; I will increase them with men like a flock.

38 As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

#### CHAPTER 37.

1 By the resurrection of dry bones, 11 the dead hope of Israel is revived. 13 By the uniting of two sticks, 18 is shewed the incorporation of Israel into Judah. 30 The promises of Christ's kingdom.

THE hand of the Lord was upon me, and he carried me out in the spirit of the Lord, and set me down in the midst of the valley which was full of bones,

2 And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were very many in the open valley; and, lo, they were very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord God, thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, Prophecy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the Lord.

5 Thus saith the Lord God unto these bones: Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live:

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

7 So I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.

8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but there was no breath in them.

9 Then said he unto me, Prophecy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord God: Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.

11 Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts.

12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel.

13 And ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,

14 And shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the Lord have spoken it, and performed it, saith the Lord.

15 The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for the children of Israel

his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and for all the house of Israel his companions:

17 And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand.

18 ¶ And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, Will thou not shew us what thou meanest by these?

19 ¶ Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, even with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand before their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

22 And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:

23 Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwellings, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And David my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.

25 ¶ And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children's children for ever: and my servant David shall be their prince for ever.

26 Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

28 ¶ And the heathen shall know that I the Lord do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

#### CHAPTER 38.

1 The army, and malice of Gog. 14 God's judgment against him.

AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 ¶ Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

VAR. REND.—Chap. 37. 1 F. 23. idol-blocks (or, doll-images). — 2 V. 27. dwelling-place (Ex. 25. 10). — 3 V. 27. 2 of the. — 4 Ps. 2. 2. Or, the prince of Boaz. Ge. Hi. Hi. Ki. Forth. VAR. REND.—Chap. 37. 1 V. 23. 3 from all their backslidings, Sept. Ew. Hi. — 2 V. 23. 3 (Rev. 18. 24). — 3 V. 23. 3 (Rev. 18. 24).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 257.

See  
ver. 25. 24.

ch. 22. 9.  
Ez. 37. 14.

g Ezek. 14. 6.  
ver. 14. 17.

ch. 13. 1.

ch. 22. 24.

1 Isai. 11.  
12.  
Jer. 22. 24.  
Ez. 37. 14.  
Hosea 11. 11.  
ch. 28. 24.  
25.  
John 3. 21.

ch. 25. 24.  
25.

1 Isai. 49. 11.  
Jer. 22. 24.  
Ez. 37. 14.  
25.  
Hosea 11. 11.  
Leviticus 1. 24.

ver. 22.  
John 3. 21.

ch. 25. 24.  
25.  
ch. 28. 24.  
25.  
Hosea 11. 11.  
Amos 9. 25.

ver. 24.  
John 3. 21.

Ps. 68. 1.  
Jer. 22. 24.  
Jer. 22. 24.  
ch. 25. 24.  
25.

12 Cor. 5. 21.  
13 Lev. 22. 1.  
14 ch. 27. 1.

John 1. 24.  
ch. 22. 24.  
25.

ch. 22. 24.  
25.

ch. 25. 24.  
25.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>chr. 587.                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | After<br>CHRIST<br>chr. 587.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1 Kings 19.<br>ch. 38. 4.<br>ch. 39. 2.<br>Job. 23. 12.<br>1 Or, 23. 12.<br>ch. 27. 16.<br>ch. 30. 1.<br>Gen. 30. 2.<br>ch. 27. 14. | 4 And 'I will turn thee back', and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, / all of them clothed with all sorts of armour', even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords: 5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet: 6 Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee. 7 'Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them. 8 'After many days 'thou shalt 'be visited': in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is 'brought back' from the sword, and is gathered out of many 'people, against 'the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall 'dwell safely all of them. 9 Thou shalt ascend and come 'like a storm, thou shalt be 'like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many 'people with thee. 10 Thus saith the Lord God: It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt 'think an evil thought: 11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates, 12 'To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon 'the desolate places that are now inhabited, 'and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land. 13 'Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all 'the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil? 14 'Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God: 'In that day when my people of Israel 'dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it? 15 'And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many 'people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army: 16 / And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall 'be sanctified' in thee, O Gog, before their eyes. 17 Thus saith the Lord God: Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them? 18 And it shall come to pass 'at the | same time when 'Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, that my fury shall come up in my 10 face. 19 For 'in my jealousy 'and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, 'Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel: 20 So that 'the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, 'and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground. 21 And I will 'call for 'a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord God: 'every man's sword shall be against his brother. 22 And I will 'plead against him with 'pestilence and with blood; and 'I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many 'people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and 'great hailstones, fire, and brimstone. 23 Thus will I magnify myself, and 'sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the Lord. CHAPTER 39. 1 God's judgment upon Gog. 3 Israel's victory. 11 Gog's burial in Ramon-pog. 17 The feast of the Jews. 23 Israel, having been plagued for their sins, shall be gathered again with eternal favour. THEREFORE, 'thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal: 2 And I will 'turn thee back, and I will leave but the sixth part of 'thee, 'and will cause thee to come up from 'the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel: 3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand. 4 'Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: 'I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured. 5 Thou shalt fall upon 'the open field: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God. 6 'And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell 'carelessly in 'the isles: and they shall know that I am the Lord. 7 'So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them 'pollute my holy name any more: 'and the heathen shall know that I am the Lord, the Holy One in Israel. 8 'Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord God; this is the day 'whereof I have spoken. 9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall 'set on fire and burn 'the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the 'handstaves, and the spears, and they shall 'burn them with fire 'seven years: 10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall 'burn the weapons with fire: 'and they shall | ch. 36. 5, 6.<br>ch. 39. 25.<br>A Ps. 89. 46.<br>1 Hag. 2. 6, 7.<br>Rev. 16. 18.<br>= Hosen 4.<br>= Jer. 4. 24.<br>Mal. 1. 4, 6.<br>1 Or, towers, or, cities.<br>= Ps. 106. 16.<br>p ch. 14. 17.<br>1 Judg. 7. 22.<br>1 Sam. 15. 20.<br>2 Chr. 20. 23.<br>1 Isai. 64.<br>1 Jer. 25. 31.<br>ch. 35. 17.<br>1 Ps. 11. 6.<br>Isai. 29. 6.<br>ch. 30. 20.<br>= ch. 13. 11.<br>Rev. 16. 21.<br>= ch. 36. 20.<br>1 Ps. 9. 16.<br>ch. 37. 26.<br>ch. 39. 7.<br>rev. 16.<br>= ch. 36. 2, 3.<br>1 Or, with sticks, or, plagues; or, draw thee back with the word of his teeth, as ch. 38. 4.<br>ch. 38. 13.<br>1 Heb. the sides of the world.<br>ch. 38. 21.<br>ver. 17.<br>ch. 32. 27.<br>1 Heb. wing.<br>1 Heb. to devour.<br>1 Heb. the face of the field.<br>ch. 38. 23.<br>Amos 1. 4.<br>1 Or, confidently.<br>1 Ps. 78. 10.<br>p ver. 22.<br>1 Lev. 18. 21.<br>ch. 30. 20.<br>ch. 38. 16.<br>23.<br>1 Rev. 16. 17.<br>ch. 31. 4.<br>ch. 38. 17.<br>1 Or, Jonathan.<br>1 Or, make a fire of them.<br>= Isai. 16. 3. |

VAR. READ.—'V. 4. decoy thee.—'gorgeously ch. 23. 12).—'V. 8. Or, receive the commandment, Hi.; similarly De W. KHe.—'Or, turned away, Ec. Hi.—'V. 8, 9, 15, 22. peoples.—'V. 16. shew myself holy.—'V. 18. in that day, in the day when. (Hi. KHe. regard this v. as a quotation from the earlier prophecy mentioned v. 17).

VAR. READ.—Chap. 39. V. 7. β guard (i.e. a reserve: see v. 8) to me, Sept. Hi. Mc.—V. 14. β beat thyself, Sept. Ec. Hi.

VAR. READ.—'V. 18. nostril.—Chap. 39. 1 V. 1. prince of Roah, of (ch. 38. 2).—'V. 2. decoy thee and guide.—'V. 6. sea-coasts.—'V. 9. Kindle and make fire with.—'Kindle fires with them.—'V. 10. kindle fire with the weapons,

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 827.

Or,  
mouths.

That is,  
The multitude  
of Gog.

Deut. 31.  
ver. 14, 16.

ch. 38. 23.

Hab.  
The multitude  
of nations.

ver. 12.

Hab.  
build.

That is,  
The multitude.

ver. 12.

Rev. 19. 17.

Hab.  
to the feet of  
every wing.

Isa. 19. 6.  
& 24. 5.

Jer. 12. 9.  
Zeph. 1. 7.

Or,  
slaughter.

ver. 4.  
Rev. 19.  
18.

Hab.  
great goats.

Deut. 22.  
14.

Ps. 22. 13.

Ps. 73. 6.  
ch. 38. 4.

Rev. 19. 18.

ch. 38. 14.  
23.

Ex. 7. 4.

ver. 7, 20.

ch. 38. 15.  
19, 20, 23.

Deut. 31.  
17.

Isa. 50. 2.

Lev. 26. 25.

ch. 38. 19.

Jer. 30. 3.  
18.

ch. 34. 13.  
& 38. 34.

ch. 30. 40.  
Hosea 1. 11.

spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord God.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place <sup>7</sup>there of graves <sup>7</sup>in Israel, the valley of the <sup>2</sup>passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the <sup>9</sup>noes of the <sup>10</sup>passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it <sup>11</sup>The valley of <sup>11</sup>Hamon-gog.

12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, <sup>2</sup>that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that <sup>2</sup>I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.

14 And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury <sup>13</sup>β with the passengers <sup>13</sup>β those that remain upon the face of the earth, <sup>7</sup>to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the <sup>13</sup>passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he <sup>†</sup>set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of <sup>11</sup>Hamon-gog.

16 And <sup>β</sup>also the name of the city shall be <sup>†</sup>Hamonah<sup>β</sup>. Thus shall they <sup>†</sup>cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God; <sup>†</sup>Speak <sup>†</sup>unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, <sup>†</sup>Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my <sup>†</sup>sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, <sup>†</sup>even a great sacrifice <sup>†</sup>upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 <sup>†</sup>Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of <sup>†</sup>goats, of bullocks, all of them <sup>†</sup>fattings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 <sup>†</sup>Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, <sup>†</sup>with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God.

21 <sup>†</sup>And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and <sup>†</sup>my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 <sup>†</sup>So the house of Israel shall know that I am the Lord their God from that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore <sup>†</sup>hid I my face from them, and <sup>†</sup>gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 <sup>†</sup>According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord God: <sup>†</sup>Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the <sup>†</sup>whole

house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name;

26 <sup>†</sup>β After that they have borne <sup>†</sup>β their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they <sup>†</sup>dwelt safely in their land, and none <sup>†</sup>made them afraid.

27 <sup>†</sup>When I have brought them again from the <sup>†</sup>people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and <sup>†</sup>am sanctified <sup>†</sup>in them in the sight of many nations;

28 Then shall they know that I am the Lord their God, <sup>†</sup>which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

29 <sup>†</sup>Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have <sup>†</sup>poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God.

## CHAPTER 40.

1 The time, manner, and end of the vision. 6 The description of the east gate, 30 of the north gate, 34 of the south gate, 38 of the west gate, 42 of the north gate. 50 Eight tables. 61 The chambers. 65 The porch of the house.

IN the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after that <sup>†</sup>the city was smitten, in the selfsame day <sup>†</sup>the hand of the LORD was upon me, and brought me thither.

2 <sup>†</sup>In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, <sup>†</sup>and set me upon a very high mountain, <sup>†</sup>by which was as the frame of a city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a man, whose appearance was <sup>†</sup>like the appearance of <sup>†</sup>β brass, <sup>†</sup>with a line of flax in his hand, <sup>†</sup>and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, <sup>†</sup>Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I might shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew <sup>†</sup>them unto thee art thou brought hither: <sup>†</sup>declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And he said to a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long <sup>†</sup>by the <sup>†</sup>cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

6 <sup>†</sup>Then came he unto the gate <sup>†</sup>which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed <sup>†</sup>broad; <sup>†</sup>and the other threshold of the gate, which <sup>†</sup>was one reed <sup>†</sup>broad.

7 And every <sup>†</sup>little chamber <sup>†</sup>was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the <sup>†</sup>little chambers <sup>†</sup>were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate <sup>†</sup>within was one reed.

8 <sup>†</sup>He measured also the porch of the gate <sup>†</sup>within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate <sup>†</sup>was inward.

VAR. READ.—V. 26. And they shall bear.—<sup>13</sup> shall dwell.—<sup>16</sup> shall make.—V. 27. people.—<sup>13</sup> have shewn myself holy.—Chap. 40. V. 1. each of one.—V. 6. Rather, deep.—even 21 one threshold, B<sup>5</sup>. H<sup>8</sup>. K<sup>8</sup>.—V. 7. guard-room (1 Kings 14. 28).—<sup>†</sup>guard-rooms: so always for 'little chambers'.—V. 7-9. on the side of the house (i.e. the temple), K<sup>8</sup>.

VAR. READ.—V. 24. β And they shall forget. B<sup>5</sup>. F<sup>8</sup>. H<sup>8</sup>. (pt.).—Chap. 40. V. 3. β Inert, B<sup>5</sup>. (ch. 1. 1).—Sept. B<sup>5</sup>; so also in effect H<sup>8</sup>. K<sup>8</sup>.—V. 8. β Omit, B<sup>5</sup>. M<sup>8</sup>.—Sept. B<sup>5</sup>. F<sup>8</sup>. H<sup>8</sup>. Th<sup>8</sup>.

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 827.

1 Deut. 31.

1 Lev. 24. 1.

ch. 38. 23.

ch. 38. 23.

ch. 38. 23.

ch. 38. 23.

1 Hab. by way of denoting.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

1 Jer. 31. 1.

| Before<br>CHRIST<br>574                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | After<br>CHRIST<br>574                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
|-----------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                                         | 10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.                                                                        | 25 And there were windows in it and in the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.                                                                                                      |
|                                         | 11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.                                                                                                                                                    | 26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof were before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.                                                                                    |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, broad. | 12 The <sup>8</sup> space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the <sup>8</sup> space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.                                      | 27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.                                                                                                                                                 |
| 11 Kings 6. 4                           | 13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.                                                                                                                  | 28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures;                                                                                                                                                             |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 14 $\beta$ He <sup>10</sup> made also posts <sup>10</sup> of three-score cubits, <sup>11</sup> even unto the post of <sup>11</sup> $\beta$ the court <sup>12</sup> round about the gate <sup>12</sup> .                                                              | 29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows in it and in the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.        |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 15 And from the <sup>12</sup> face of the gate of the entrance unto the <sup>12</sup> face of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits.                                                                                                                         | 30 $\beta$ And the <sup>14</sup> arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits <sup>14</sup> broad.                                                                                                                                                         |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 16 And there were <sup>14</sup> narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the <sup>14</sup> arches: and windows were round about <sup>14</sup> inward: and upon each post were palm trees.              | 31 And the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof were toward the <sup>20</sup> utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight steps.                                                                                                             |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 17 Then brought he me into the outward court, and, lo, there were <sup>12</sup> chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: thirty <sup>12</sup> chambers were upon the pavement.                                                                       | 32 $\gamma$ And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.                                                                                                                                                          |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 18 And the pavement <sup>16</sup> by the side of the gates over against <sup>16</sup> the length of the gates was the lower pavement.                                                                                                                                | 33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court <sup>14</sup> without, an hundred cubits eastward <sup>16</sup> and northward.                                                                            | 34 And the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.                                                                                         |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 20 $\gamma$ And the gate of the outward court <sup>14</sup> that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.                                                                                                                   | 35 $\gamma$ And he brought me to the north gate, and measured it according to these measures;                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. | 36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.                                                                                   |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 22 And their windows, and their <sup>14</sup> arches, and their palm trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof were before them.                         | 37 And the $\beta$ posts thereof were toward the <sup>20</sup> utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.                                                                                    |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 23 And <sup>19</sup> the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.                                                                                               | 38 And <sup>21</sup> the chambers and the entries thereof were <sup>21</sup> by the $\beta$ posts of the $\gamma$ gates, where they <sup>22</sup> washed the burnt offering.                                                                                                       |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. | 24 $\gamma$ After that he brought me toward the south: and he measured $\beta$ the posts thereof and the <sup>14</sup> arches thereof according to these measures.                                                                                                   | 39 $\gamma$ And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to lay thereon the burnt offering and the sin offering and the trespass offering.                                                                                              |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 40 And at the <sup>24</sup> side without, <sup>24</sup> as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate <sup>24</sup> were two tables; and on the other <sup>24</sup> side, <sup>24</sup> which was at <sup>24</sup> the porch of the gate, were two tables.                        |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the <sup>24</sup> side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacrifices.                                                                                                                         |
| † Heb. <sup>14</sup> arches, or, porch. |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 42 $\gamma$ And the four tables were <sup>27</sup> of hewn                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |

AR. REND.—7 V. 11. (each) gateway, B<sup>5</sup>. H<sup>4</sup>. H<sup>1</sup>.  
 8 V. 12. barrier.—9 V. 13. Viz. on the opposite side of the gateway.—10 V. 14. made out also (the) posts to be, H<sup>4</sup>. Ke. (Text corrupt).—  
 11 V. 15. front.—12 V. 16. 36. fittings, K<sup>1</sup>.  
 13 V. 17. 18. was by, etc., answerable unto.—  
 14 V. 19. Rather, as also; i.e. he measured similarly on the north side.—15 V. 23. one, Ke.

AR. READ.—V. 14.  $\beta$  And the work of the guard-rooms and of the posts was forty cubits; and the posts of the guard-rooms (was), B<sup>5</sup>.  
 V. 24.  $\beta$  Insert, the guard-rooms thereof, and, B<sup>5</sup>. H<sup>4</sup>. Ew. Comp. v. 23, 33.

VAR. REND.—30 V. 31, 37. i.e. outer.—31 V. 38. there was a call with the entry thereof, Ew. Ke.—  
 32 rined (2 Chr. 4. 6).—33 V. 39. (Should stand before v. 38, Curry).—34 V. 40, 41. Lit. shoulder.—  
 35 V. 40. northward, as one... of the gate.—  
 36 belonging to, B<sup>5</sup>. Ke. Schrö.—37 V. 42. Moreover, four tables.

VAR. READ.—V. 30.  $\beta$  Omit, 3 MSS. (more formerly) Sept. Ew. H<sup>4</sup>. B<sup>5</sup>.—V. 37.  $\beta$  portals (1.), Sept. Vulg. H<sup>4</sup>. Ew. (vs. 31, 34).—V. 38.  $\beta$  portal, H<sup>4</sup>. Ew. (pt).—  
 — $\gamma$  east gate, Ew. H<sup>4</sup>. (comp. v. 40).

Before  
CHRIST  
5741 Or,  
entrance,  
or, the two  
thresholds.  
2 1 Chron. 6.  
31.1 Lev. 6. 25.  
Num. 3. 27.  
28. 23. 28.  
2 18. 8.  
1 Chron. 9.  
23.  
2 Chron.  
13. 11.  
Ps. 134. 1.1 Or, word,  
or, ori-  
entation: And  
so ver. 46.  
2 Num. 18.  
31.1 ch. 44. 18.  
2 1 Kings 2.  
23.  
ch. 48. 19.  
2 44. 14, 16.y 1 Kings 6.  
2.1 Kings 7.  
21.1 Or,  
entrance.1 Kings 6.  
30.  
2 Chron. 2.  
2.

VAR. READ.—<sup>2</sup> F. 43. long. —<sup>3</sup> F. 47. Omit. —  
Chap. 41. 1 Ps. 1. 15, 21, 23. nave (1 Kings 6. 3). —  
<sup>2</sup> F. 2. Lit. shoulders. —<sup>3</sup> F. 3. I.e. to the Most  
Holy place. —<sup>4</sup> posts. —<sup>5</sup> I.e. in height. Ke.

VAR. READ.—<sup>6</sup> F. 43. <sup>β</sup> So Targ. Bb. Rb. Ke. And  
they had an edge of one span, and a border in-  
wards, fastened on round about; and above upon  
the tables were coverings to shelter them from the  
rain and from the drought, *Ec. Hi. (from Sept.  
and partly Vulg.)*; comp. ch. 43. 13, 17. —<sup>7</sup> F. 44. <sup>β</sup>  
And he brought me into the inner court; and be-  
hold, *Sept. Ec. Hi.* — of two cells in the inner  
court, one at the side of the north gate, with its  
prospect toward the south, and the other at the  
side of the south gate, *Sept. Bb. Ec. Hi. Ke. Th.*  
—<sup>8</sup> F. 48. <sup>β</sup> So *Klie. Ke. Add.* fourteen cubits, and  
the shoulders of the gate were, *Sept. Bb. Hi. Ec.  
Th. (understanding the 'length,' v. 49, of the space  
across the entrance, as 1 Kings 6. 3).* —<sup>9</sup> F. 49. <sup>β</sup>  
twelve, *Sept. Bb. Ec. Hi. Th. (1.)* —<sup>10</sup> by ten steps  
went they, *Sept. Bb. Ec. Hi. Th. (1.)* —<sup>11</sup> Chap. 41.  
F. 1. <sup>β</sup> posts, *Sept. Ec. Hi. (1.)* —<sup>12</sup> F. 3. <sup>β</sup> So *Ke.*;  
shoulders, *Sept. Bb. Ec. Hi. Th. (referring the 'two  
cubits' to the thickness of the posts, measured from  
east to west).*

stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit  
and an half long, and a cubit and an  
half broad, and one cubit high: where-  
upon also they laid the instruments  
wherewith they slew the burnt offering  
and the sacrifices.

43 <sup>β</sup> And within were hooks, an hand  
broad, fastened round about; and upon  
the tables was the flesh of the offering <sup>β</sup>.  
44 <sup>β</sup> And without the inner gate were <sup>β</sup>  
the chambers of the singers in the  
inner court, which was at the side of  
the north gate; and their prospect was  
toward the south: one at the side of  
the east gate y having the prospect to-  
ward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This <sup>12</sup> cham-  
ber, whose prospect is toward the south,  
is for the priests, the keepers of the  
charge of the house.

46 And the <sup>13</sup> chamber whose prospect  
is toward the north is for the priests,  
the keepers of the charge of the altar:  
these are the sons of Zadok among the  
sons of Levi, which come near to the  
Lord to minister unto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hundred  
cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad,  
four square; and the altar <sup>20</sup> that was be-  
fore the house.

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch  
of the house, and measured each post of  
the porch, five cubits on this side, and  
five cubits on that side: and the breadth  
of the gate was <sup>β</sup> three cubits on this  
side, and three cubits on that side.

49 The length of the porch was twenty  
cubits, and the breadth <sup>β</sup> eleven cubits;  
and y he brought me by the steps where-  
by they went up to it: and there were  
pillars by the posts, one on this side,  
and another on that side.

## CHAPTER 41.

The measures, parts, chambers, and ornaments of  
the temple.

AFTERWARD he brought me to the  
temple, and measured the posts, six  
cubits broad on the one side, and six cu-  
bits broad on the other side, which was  
the breadth of the tabernacle.

3 And the breadth of the door was  
ten cubits; and the sides of the door  
were five cubits on the one side, and five  
cubits on the other side; and he mea-  
sured the length thereof, forty cubits:  
and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured  
the post of the door, two cubits; and  
the door, six cubits; and the breadth of  
the door, seven cubits.

4 So he measured the length thereof,  
twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty

cubits, before the temple: and he said  
unto me, This is the most holy place.

5 After he measured the wall of the  
house, six cubits; and the wall of the  
every side chamber, four cubits, round  
about the house on every side.

6 And the side chambers were three,  
one over another, and thirty in order;  
and they entered into the wall which  
was of the house for the side chambers  
round about, that they might have hold,  
but they had not hold in the wall of the  
house.

7 And there was an enlarging, and a  
winding about still upward to the side  
chambers: for the winding about of the  
house went still upward round about the  
house: therefore the breadth of the  
house was still upward, <sup>β</sup> and so in-  
creased from the lowest chamber to the  
highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house  
round about: the foundations of the  
side chambers were a full reed of six  
great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was  
for the side chamber without, was five  
cubits: and that which was left was  
the place of the side chambers that were  
within.

10 And between the chambers was the  
width of twenty cubits round about  
the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers  
were toward the place that was left, one  
door toward the north, and another door  
toward the south: and the breadth of the  
place that was left was five cubits round  
about.

12 Now the building that was before the  
separate place at the end toward the  
west was seventy cubits broad; and the  
wall of the building was five cubits thick  
round about, and the length thereof  
ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hun-  
dred cubits long; and the separate place,  
and the building, with the walls thereof,  
an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the  
house, and of the separate place toward  
the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the  
building over against the separate place  
which was behind it, and the galleries  
thereof on the one side and on the other  
side, an hundred cubits, with the inner  
temple, and the porches of the court;

16 The door posts, and the narrow  
windows, and the galleries round about  
their three stories, over against the

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> F. 4. in front of the nave (12 of  
the Holy place). —<sup>2</sup> F. 3. See 1 Kings 6. 3. —<sup>3</sup> F. 4.  
came upon. Bb. Ke. —<sup>4</sup> F. 7. a broadening and so  
overlapping increasing with each story: —  
for that which surrounded the house, the higher it  
rose, surrounded the house the more, *Ec. Hi. Th.*  
while altering the text, arrives at a similar result.  
house grew broader. —<sup>11</sup> F. 8. an height round  
about the house, *Ke.* (an elevation upon which  
the side-chambers were built). —<sup>12</sup> of six cubits  
to the joint. *Ke.* Or perhaps, to the ceiling: —  
perly, the line of junction between one story  
and the next above it; so *Hd. Klie. Currys.* (*See  
above*). —<sup>13</sup> F. 9, 10. between the side-chambers  
pertaining to the house and the cells, *Bb. Ec.  
Th.* —<sup>14</sup> F. 11. the between the side-chambers and  
temple, *Ec. Hi.* —<sup>15</sup> F. 15. in front of the  
temple, —<sup>16</sup> F. 16. to the front of the three  
stories were venerated.

VAR. READ.—<sup>17</sup> F. 7. <sup>β</sup> So virtually *Ke.*; and  
went up from, *Sept. Pesh. Vulg. Symm. Bb. Ec.*  
Comp. 1 Kings 6. 8. —<sup>18</sup> F. 11. 8. Counting the  
gallery of the place that was left. The width of the  
trace in *Sept. (1.)* —<sup>19</sup> F. 13, 16. 6 cubits. 16  
the inner nave, and the outer porch, were  
in (1 Kings 6. 15), and the windows closed at  
16), *Sept. Bb. Ec.* and in the same way.

Before  
CHRIST  
5741 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.  
2 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.  
3 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.  
4 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.1 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.  
2 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.  
3 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.1 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.  
2 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.  
3 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.1 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.  
2 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.  
3 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.1 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.1 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.1 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.1 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.1 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.1 1 Kings 6.  
1. 1. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
874

† Heb.  
clothing of  
wood.

† Or, and  
the ground  
unto the  
windows.

† Heb.  
measures.

† Kings 6.  
23

† See ch. 1.  
10.

† Heb. post.

† Ex. 20, 1.

† ch. 44, 16.  
Mal. 1, 7.  
12.

† Ex. 20, 8.  
1 Kings 6.  
21—35.

† ch. 44, 16.  
ver. 16.

† ch. 41, 18.

† ch. 41, 14.

VAR. REND.—<sup>18</sup> V. 16. (Should be in parenthesis: *Hi. Be. regard it as a gloss.*)—<sup>19</sup> V. 17. i.e. the porch, *Hi.*—<sup>20</sup> on. —<sup>21</sup> See 1 Kings 6. 29.

<sup>20</sup> Insert, the. —<sup>22</sup> V. 21. door-posts. —<sup>23</sup> So effect *Ke.* (the front of the sanctuary resembled front of the nave); the front of the sanctuary an appearance such as is the appearance (— as is well known), *Bö. Ex.*—<sup>24</sup> V. 25. was dwork (perhaps, cornice) in front, *Ke.*

<sup>25</sup> closed. —<sup>26</sup> Heb. shoulders. —<sup>27</sup> (upon) woodwork. —<sup>28</sup> Chap. 42. V. 1. to the cells. —<sup>29</sup> re. —<sup>30</sup> V. 2. (Even) to the front of the. —<sup>31</sup> the door on the north (?). *Bö. Ke.*—<sup>32</sup> of. —<sup>33</sup> V. 3. 3 cubits. Over against, *So.*—<sup>34</sup> of. —<sup>35</sup> V. 3. belonged to. —<sup>36</sup> the d story, *Ke.*—<sup>37</sup> V. 4. 5, 7, 8, 11, 12, 13. cells.

<sup>38</sup> R. s. a. s. V. 16—18. about. —<sup>39</sup> And from, and without; 18. Were there made, *Bö. Hi.* after *Sept.* (Omission of 'by measure. And.')

<sup>40</sup> V. 20. 3 for, *Bö. (1.)*—<sup>41</sup> γ (Marked as doubtful) *eb. text.* Omit, 11 MSS. *Sept. Psal. Vulg. Bö.*

<sup>42</sup> V. 23. 3 Add, and the breadth two cubits, *Bö. Ex. Hi.*—<sup>43</sup> base, *Sept. Bö. Ex. Hi. Ke.*—<sup>44</sup> Chap. 42. V. 2. β toward the north, *Ex. Hi.*

door, † ciele<sup>17</sup> with wood round † about, † and from the ground up to the windows, † and the windows were covered<sup>18</sup>;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and † without, and † by all the wall round about † within and without<sup>21</sup>, by † measure.

18 And it was made † with † cherubims and palm trees, so that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two faces;

19 † So that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: it was made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were † cherubims and palm trees made, † and on β the wall † of the temple.

21 The † posts of the † temple were squared, and † the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other<sup>24</sup>.

22 † The altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits β; and the corners thereof, and the † length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is † the table that is † before the Lord.

23 † And the † temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubims and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there † were thick planks upon the face<sup>25</sup> of the porch without.

26 And there were † narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the † sides of the porch, and upon the side chambers of the house, and † thick planks<sup>26</sup>.

### CHAPTER 42.

1 The chambers for the priests. 13 The use thereof. 19 The measures of the outward court.

THEN he brought me forth into the utter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me † into † the chamber<sup>1</sup> that † was over against the separate place, and which † was before the building toward the north.

2 † Before the length of an † hundred cubits β † was the north door<sup>2</sup>, and the breadth † was fifty † cubits.

3 Over against the twenty cubits which † were for † the inner court, and over against the pavement which † was for † the utter court, was † a gallery against gallery in † three stories<sup>3</sup>.

4 And before the † chambers was a walk

of ten cubits breadth † inward, a way β of one cubit β; and their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper † chambers were shorter: for the galleries † were higher than these, † than † the lower, and † than the middlemost of the building.

6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the building was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that was without † over against<sup>13</sup> the † chambers, toward the utter court † on the forepart<sup>14</sup> of the † chambers, the length thereof was fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the † chambers that were in the utter court was fifty cubits: † and so, before the temple were an hundred cubits.

9 And β from under these chambers was β † the entry † on the east side, † as one goeth into them from the utter court.

10 † The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the † east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And † the way before them was like † the appearance of the † chambers which were toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they: and † all their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to † the doors of the † chambers that were toward the south † was a door in the head<sup>15</sup> of the way, even the way directly before the wall † toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 † Then said he unto me, The north † chambers and the south † chambers, which are before the separate place, they be holy † chambers, where the priests that approach unto the Lord † shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and † the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering: for the place is holy.

14 † When the priests † enter therein<sup>16</sup>, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the utter court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they are holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to those things which are for the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east † side with the measuring reed, five hundred β reeds, with the measuring † reed round about.

17 He † y measured the north side, five hundred β reeds, with the measuring † reed round about.

18 He † y measured the south side, five hundred β reeds, with the measuring reed.

VAR. REND.—<sup>10</sup> V. 4. (leading) into the inner court.

<sup>11</sup> V. 5. took away from these, (to wit, from—<sup>12</sup> Vs. 5, 9. from—<sup>13</sup> V. 7. by the side of—<sup>14</sup> in the front. —<sup>15</sup> Vs. 8. but. —<sup>16</sup> Vs. 10. On the breadth of the wall, &c. building, were cells. With a way before them like—<sup>17</sup> Vs. 11, 12. with all their goings out, and according to their fashions. And as their doors, so were also, *Ke.* and substantially *Bö. Ex.*—<sup>18</sup> V. 12. there was a door at the beginning.—<sup>19</sup> Or, the way from, *Ex. Ke.*—<sup>20</sup> V. 14. enter in (*vis.* to the sanctuary).

VAR. REND.—<sup>21</sup> V. 4. β an hundred cubits long, *Sept. Psal. Ex. Hi. Ke.*—<sup>22</sup> V. 9. β So *Heb. marg. Bö. Ex.*; from underneath it (appeared) these cells: having, *Heb. text. Klie. Ke.*—<sup>23</sup> V. 10. β south, *Sept. Bö. Ex. Hi. Ke.* (v. 12).—<sup>24</sup> Vs. 16, 17, 18. β So *Klie. Ke.*; cubits, *Sept. Bö. Hi. Th.*; in effect *Ex. He.*—<sup>25</sup> Vs. 16, 17, 18. † y reed. He turned about, and, *Sept. Bö. Ex. Hi.* (v. 19). Digitized by Google

Before  
CHRIST  
874

† Or, did  
eat of these.

† Or, and the  
building  
consisted  
of the lower  
and the  
middlemost.

† Or, from  
the place.

† Or, he that  
brought me.

† Or, as  
he came.

over 4.

d Lev. 6, 19,  
20.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.

† Lev. 2, 3,  
10.



Before  
CHRIST  
574.

g ch. 10. 5.  
4 ch. 45. 2.

19 ¶ He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred  $\beta$  reeds with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides: sit had a wall round about, <sup>21</sup> five hundred  $\beta$  reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and <sup>22</sup> the profane place <sup>23</sup>.

## CHAPTER 43.

1 The returning of the glory of God into the temple. 7 The sin of Israel hindered God's presence. 10 The prophet exhorted them to repentance, and observation of the law of the house. 13 The measures, 18 and the ordinances of the altar.

AFTERWARD he brought me to the gate, even the gate that looketh toward the east:

2 And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and <sup>3</sup> his voice <sup>4</sup> was like a noise of many waters: <sup>5</sup> and the earth shined with his glory.

3 And <sup>2</sup> it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to <sup>3</sup> the vision that I saw; when I came to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision that I saw by the river Chebar; and I fell upon my face.

4 And the glory of the Lord came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect is toward the east.

5 <sup>6</sup> So the spirit <sup>7</sup> look me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, <sup>8</sup> the glory of the Lord filled the house.

6 And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house; and <sup>7</sup> the man stood by me.

7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, <sup>8</sup> the place of my throne, and <sup>9</sup> the place of the soles of my feet, <sup>10</sup> where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name, shall <sup>11</sup> the house of Israel <sup>12</sup> no more defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by <sup>13</sup> the carcasses of their kings  $\beta$  in their high places  $\beta$ .

8 ¶ In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, <sup>9</sup> and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and <sup>10</sup> the carcasses of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 ¶ Thou son of man, <sup>11</sup> shew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities:  $\beta$  and let them measure the  $\beta$  pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the form of the house, and the <sup>2</sup> fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof,  $\beta$  and all the forms thereof  $\beta$ , and all the laws thereof: and write it in their sight, that they may keep  $\gamma$  the whole form  $\gamma$  thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

12 This is the law of the house; Upon

the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about shall be most holy. Behold, this is the law of the house.

13 ¶ And these are the measures of the altar after the cubits: <sup>1</sup> The cubit is a cubit and an hand breadth; even the <sup>2</sup> bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the <sup>3</sup> edge thereof round about shall be  $\beta$  a span: and this shall be the <sup>4</sup> higher place <sup>5</sup> of the altar.

14 And from  $\beta$  the bottom upon the ground even to the lower settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle even to the greater settle shall be four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 <sup>16</sup> So <sup>17</sup> the altar <sup>18</sup> shall be four cubits; and from <sup>19</sup> the <sup>20</sup> altar and upward shall be <sup>21</sup> four horns.

16 And the <sup>22</sup> altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four <sup>23</sup> squares thereof.

17 And the settle shall be fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the four <sup>24</sup> squares thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit; and the <sup>25</sup> bottom thereof shall be a cubit about; and <sup>26</sup> his stairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord God: These are the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt offerings thereon, and to <sup>27</sup> sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to <sup>28</sup> the priests the Levites that be of the seed of Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord God, <sup>29</sup> a young bullock for a sin offering.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou <sup>30</sup> cleanse and <sup>31</sup> purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he <sup>32</sup> shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, without the sanctuary.

22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a <sup>33</sup> kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the Lord, and the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the Lord.

25 Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a <sup>34</sup> goat for a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish.

26 Seven days shall they <sup>35</sup> purge the altar and purify it; and they shall  $\beta$  consecrate themselves  $\beta$ .

27 ¶ And when these days are expired, it shall be, that upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your peace offerings; and I will accept you, saith the Lord God.

Before  
CHRIST  
574.

g ch. 45. 2.

g ch. 45. 2.  
4 ch. 45. 2.

¶ Heb.   
house.

¶ Heb.   
Ap.

¶ Heb.   
that is, the   
threshold of   
God.

¶ Heb.   
that is, the   
horn of the   
altar.

¶ See Book   
20. 22.

¶ Lev. 1. 2.

¶ ch. 44. 12.

¶ Ex. 29. 22.

12.

Lev. 2. 14.

15.

ch. 44. 12.

19.

¶ Ex. 29. 24.

¶ Lev. 12. 11.

¶ Lev. 2. 12.

¶ Ex. 29. 22.

Lev. 2. 22.

¶ Heb.   
that is, the   
altar.

Ex. 29. 24.

Lev. 2. 22.

¶ Lev. 2. 1.

¶ Or,   
that is, the   
altar.

Lev. 2. 22.

Ex. 29. 24.

Ex. 29. 24.

Ex. 29. 24.

Ex. 29. 24.

Ex. 29. 24.

Ex. 29. 24.

Ex. 29. 24.

Ex. 29. 24.

Ex. 29. 24.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 20. Or, cubits, Sept. Vulg. B<sup>5</sup>. Hi. Thr. Ex. He.—<sup>2</sup> that which was profane (i.e. the outside).—Chap. 43. <sup>3</sup> V. 2. the noise of him, Ex. He.—<sup>4</sup> V. 3. the appearance, Ex. was like, Ex., and is called Hi.—<sup>5</sup> V. 5. Or, And a wind, He.—<sup>6</sup> V. 6. a.—<sup>7</sup> V. 7. Understand, Behold here, Hi. Ke.—<sup>8</sup> for ever. My holy name will.—<sup>9</sup> V. 8. with (only).—<sup>10</sup> V. 11. disposition, Ke.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 43. V. 7. when they be dead, several MSS. (including ancient one at St. Petersburg), Turg. Homb. B<sup>5</sup>. Ex. Hi. (pt.).—V. 10.  $\beta$  with his appearance and his, Sept. Ex. Hi.—V. 11.  $\beta$  Omit, MSS. Sept. Ex. Hi.— $\gamma$  all the rights, Sept. Ex. Hi.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 13. viz. in depth, Sept.—<sup>2</sup> base (V), Curvey.—<sup>3</sup> V. 15. And the hearth, G<sup>5</sup>. Ex. He.—<sup>4</sup> V. 15. 16. hearth.—<sup>5</sup> V. 15. the four.—

<sup>6</sup> V. 16. 17. sides.—<sup>7</sup> V. 17. Heb. bosom.—<sup>8</sup> 14 steps (Ex. 20. 26).—<sup>9</sup> V. 18. throw blood against it (Lev. 1. 5).—<sup>10</sup> V. 20. Lit. free it from sin (Lev. 8. 15): so ex. 22. 23.—<sup>11</sup> V. 20. 21. Lit. make atonement for.—<sup>12</sup> V. 22. 23. shaggy back.—<sup>13</sup> V. 24. install it, Turg. Jer. Ex. H<sup>5</sup>. Ke. (lit. fill the hand thereof, Ex. 28. 41).

VAR. READ.—V. 13, 14.  $\beta$  a span. 14. And this shall be the height of the altar: from, Sept. Ex. Hi.—V. 26.  $\beta$  as Mary, Sept. Pesch. Hi. See 2 Chron. 12. 3.

Before  
CHRIST  
874

## CHAPTER 44.

1 The east gate assigned only to the prince. & The priests reprov'd for polluting of the sanctuary. 3 Idolaters unworthy of the priest's office. 15 The sons of Zadok are accepted thereof. 17 Ordinances for the priests.

THEN he brought me back the way of the 'gate of the outward' sanctuary \* which looketh toward the east; and it was shut.

2 Then said the Lord unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; \* because the Lord, the God of Israel, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 It is for the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to 'eat bread before the Lord; \* he shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 ¶ Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I looked, and, 'behold, the glory of the Lord filled the house of the Lord: / and I fell upon my face.

5 And the Lord said unto me, 'Son of man, I mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the Lord, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the 'rebellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; O ye house of Israel, 'let it suffice you of all your abominations,

7 'In that ye have brought into my sanctuary † strangers, = uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, even my house, when ye offer \* my bread, \* the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant \* because of all your abominations.

8 And ye have not \* kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; \* No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that is among the children of Israel.

10 ¶ And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall even bear their iniquity.

11 ¶ Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, \* having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and \* they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and \* caused the house of Israel to fall into \* iniquity; therefore have I \* lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 ¶ And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, \* in the most holy place: but they shall \* bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 ¶ But I will make them \* keepers of the charge of the house, for all the ser-

vice thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 ¶ But the priests the Levites, \* the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary \* when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me / the fat and the blood, saith the Lord God:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to \* my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, \* they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 ¶ They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves † with any thing that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, even into the utter court to the people, \* they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy \* chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments.

20 = Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.

21 = Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a \* widow, nor her that is † put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow † that had a priest before.

23 And \* they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And \* in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine \* assemblies; \* and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no \* dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

26 And \* after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, \* unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, \* he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord God.

28 And \* it shall be unto them for an inheritance: \* I am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession.

29 ¶ They shall eat the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; and \* every † dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs.

30 And the \* first of all the firstfruits of all things, and every † oblation of all, of every sort of your † oblations, shall be the priest's: ye \* shall also give unto the priest the first of your † dough, \* that he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is \* dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

Before  
CHRIST  
874

b ch. 40. 46.  
a 43. 19.  
i Sam. 2.

d ver. 10.  
e Deut. 10. 3.  
f ver. 7.

g ch. 41. 22.

h Ex. 28. 29.  
40. 43  
i 20. 27, 28.

i Ex. 28. 40.  
43.  
a 30. 22.

i Or, in wearing places.  
† Heb. or, with sweat.

h ch. 42. 14.

i ch. 46. 20.  
See Ex. 29.  
a 20. 29.

Lev. 6. 27.  
Matt. 23.  
17, 19.

a Lev. 21. 3.  
a Lev. 10. 9.

a Lev. 21. 7.  
13. 14.

† Heb. from forth of a priest.

a Lev. 10. 10.  
11.  
ch. 23. 26.  
Mal. 2. 7.

a Deut. 17. 8.  
ac.

a Ch. 19. 5.  
10.

a See ch. 29. 26.

a Lev. 21. 1.  
ac.

a Num. 6. 10.  
a 19. 11, ac.

a ver. 17.

a Lev. 4. 3.  
a Num. 18. 20.

a Deut. 10. 9.  
a 18. 1, 2.

a Josh. 13. 14, 33.

a Lev. 6. 18.  
22. a 7. 6.

a Lev. 27. 31.  
23.  
compared with Num. 18. 14.

i Or, devoted.

i Or, chief.

a Ex. 18. 2.  
a 22. 29, 30.  
a 23. 19.

a 18. 13, 15.  
a Num. 15. 20.

a Prov. 30. 27.  
a Mal. 3. 10.  
a Ex. 22. 31.  
Lev. 23. 8.

AR. REND.—Chap. 44. 1 V. 1. outer gate of the. 2 V. 7. beside all your own. 3 V. 10. But 1. = 6 V. 10. 12. idol-blocks, Ge.: doll-images, s Ps. 11. 14. And. 6 V. 15. Lit. were unto, a stumbling-block of (ch. 18. 30). = 7 V. 13. to the things which be most holy.

VAR. REND.—6 V. 19. cells. = 9 V. 24. appointed seasons (Lev. 23. 2). = 10 V. 28. this, i.e. the words 'I am.' ac., Ev. H. Re. = 11 V. 29. as marry (Lev. 27. 21). = 12 V. 30. See Ex. 25. 2. = 13 See Num. 15. 20.

Before  
CHRIST  
54.

## CHAPTER 45.

1 The portion of land for the sanctuary, 6 for the city, 7 and for the prince. 9 Ordinances for the prince.

**MOREOVER**, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall <sup>1</sup>offer an oblation<sup>1</sup> unto the LORD, <sup>2</sup>the holy portion of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand <sup>3</sup>reeds, and the breadth shall be 8 ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary <sup>4</sup>five hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the <sup>5</sup>suburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: <sup>4</sup>and in it shall be the sanctuary and the most holy place.

4 <sup>6</sup>The holy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 <sup>7</sup>And <sup>8</sup>the five and twenty thousand of length, and <sup>9</sup>the ten thousand of breadth, shall <sup>10</sup>also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession <sup>11</sup>for twenty chambers.

6 <sup>12</sup>And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, <sup>13</sup>over against <sup>14</sup>the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

7 <sup>15</sup>And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and <sup>16</sup>the length shall be over against one of the <sup>17</sup>portions, from the west border unto the east border.

8 <sup>18</sup>In the land shall be his <sup>19</sup>possession in Israel: and <sup>20</sup>my princes shall no more oppress my people; <sup>21</sup>and the rest of the land shall they give <sup>22</sup>to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

9 <sup>23</sup>Thus saith the Lord God: <sup>24</sup>Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: <sup>25</sup>remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, <sup>26</sup>take away your exactions from my people <sup>27</sup>saith the Lord God.

10 Ye shall have just <sup>28</sup>balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the <sup>29</sup>shekel shall be twenty gerahs: fifteen shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.

13 <sup>30</sup>This is the oblation that ye shall offer: the sixth part of an ephah <sup>31</sup>of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah <sup>32</sup>of an homer of barley:

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part

of a bath out of the oor, which is an homer of ten baths; for ten baths are an homer:

15 And one <sup>33</sup>lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for <sup>34</sup>peace offerings: <sup>35</sup>to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord God.

16 All the people of the land <sup>36</sup>shall give this oblation <sup>37</sup>for the prince in Israel.

17 And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all <sup>38</sup>solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the <sup>39</sup>peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord God: In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and <sup>40</sup>cleanse the sanctuary:

19 <sup>41</sup>And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put <sup>42</sup>it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month <sup>43</sup>for every one that erreth, and for <sup>44</sup>Aim (that is simple: so shall ye <sup>45</sup>reconcile the house.

21 <sup>46</sup>In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of <sup>47</sup>seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

22 And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land <sup>48</sup>a bullock for a sin offering.

23 And <sup>49</sup>seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a <sup>50</sup>kid of the goats daily <sup>51</sup>for a sin offering.

24 <sup>52</sup>And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah.

25 In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, <sup>53</sup>shall he do the like in the <sup>54</sup>feast of <sup>55</sup>the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

## CHAPTER 46.

1 Ordinances for the prince in his worship, 9 and for the people. 18 An order for the prince's inheritance. 19 The courts for building and baking.

**THUS** saith the Lord God: The gate <sup>1</sup>of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

2 <sup>2</sup>And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

4 And the burnt offering that <sup>3</sup>the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath

VAR. READ.—13 V. 17. the appointed season.—14 V. 18. See ch. 43. 20.—15 V. 20. make offerings for (Lev. 16. 16).—16 V. 21. In the feast (viz. that shaggy buck).—17 V. 21. In the feast (viz. that weeks), shall he do the like during.

VAR. READ.—V. 21. So Ex. 24. with Fest (1.); a week of, Ex. (1.)

VAR. READ.—Chap. 45. 1 V. 1. See Ex. 25. 2.—2 So Hs. Ke. Or. cubits. 36. Ew. Hi. Tsr. —3 V. 2. pasture-ground (Num. 35. 2).—4 V. 4. An holy, &c., shall it. —5 V. 5. Omit. —6 cells. —7 V. 6. hard by. —8 V. 7. In length it shall be answerable unto any one of the (other). —9 V. 8. For a domain shall it be unto him, for a. —10 But shall give the land. —11 V. 9. cease to expel my people from their possessions. —12 V. 13. out of.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 45. 1. 1. 20 twenty, Sept. Hi. Ke.; see v. 3.—7 V. 5. 5 for cities to dwell in, Sept. Hi. Ew. Ke.

Before CHRIST 574.  
ch. 44. 34.  
ver. 7, 11.  
1 Heb. the gift of his hand.  
Deut. 16. 17.  
1 ver. 2.  
2 Ex. 23. 16.  
-17.  
Deut. 16. 16.  
ver. 3.  
ch. 44. 2.  
ver. 2.  
Ex. 29. 22.  
Lev. 23. 2.  
1 Heb. a son of his year.  
2 Heb. covering by washing.  
v. 23. 16.  
44. 2.  
1 ver. 23.  
day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.  
5 \*And the meat offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs <sup>as he</sup> shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.  
6 And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.  
7 And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.  
8 \*And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.  
9 \*But when the people of the land shall come before the Lord in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.  
10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.  
11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.  
12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the Lord, one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.  
13 \*Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the Lord of a lamb of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it every morning.  
14 And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the Lord.  
15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt offering.  
16 \*Thus saith the Lord God; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it shall be their possession by inheritance.  
17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the year of liberty; after it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.  
18 Moreover the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.  
19 \*After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there was a place on the two sides westward.  
20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, where

they shall bake the meat offering; that they bear <sup>thence</sup> not out into the utter court, \*to sanctify the people.  
21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the court there was a court.  
22 In the four corners of the court there were courts joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four corners were of one measure.  
23 And there was a row of building round about in them, round about them four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about.  
24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

CHAPTER 47.

1 The vision of the holy waters. 6 The virtue of them. 13 The borders of the land. 22 The division of it by lot.

AFTERWARD he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward for the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar.  
2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.  
3 And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters were to the ancles.  
4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the loins.  
5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.  
6 \*And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.  
7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were very many trees on the one side and on the other.  
8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.  
9 And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whithersoever the river cometh.  
10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from En-gedi even to En-galaim; they shall be a place to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many.  
11 But the miry places thereof and the

Before CHRIST 574.  
m Lev. 2. 6, 7.  
n ch. 44. 19.  
1 Heb. a court in a corner of a court, and a court in a corner of a court.  
1 Or, made with boiling places.  
† Heb. covered.  
o See ver. 26.  
p Joel 3. 18.  
q Zech. 13. 1.  
r 14. 6.  
s Rev. 22. 1.  
t ch. 40. 2.  
† Heb. waters of the ancles.  
† Heb. waters of swimming.  
† Heb. Hyacinth.  
u ver. 12.  
v Rev. 22. 2.  
1 Or, plain: See Deut. 2. 17.  
2 4. 49.  
3 Josh. 3. 16.  
† Heb. two rivers.  
d Num. 34. 6.  
e Josh. 23. 4.  
f ch. 48. 28.

AR. READ.—Chap. 46. 1 V. 9, 11. appointed seal. 2 V. 19. Heb. shoulder. 3 cells. 4 at furthest end.  
AR. READ.—Chap. 46. V. 17. β the inheritance of sons shall be theirs, Sept. Presb. H. (1.)

VAR. READ.—V. 22. closed courts, Gr. Ec.—Chap. 47. 1 V. 1, 2. Heb. shoulder. 2 V. 2. to that which. 3 V. 5, 6, 9, 12. torrent. 4 V. 8. district (Josh. 22. 10. H. circle). 5 Arabah (Deut. 1. 1). 6 V. 9. living souls wherewith it swarmed. 7 Lit. twin torrents. Or, double torrent, Hs. Ke. 8 V. 11. fens.

Before  
CHRIST  
274.

Or, and  
that which  
shall not be  
healed.

ver. 7.

† Heb. shall  
come up.

Job 8. 16.

Ps. 1. 3.

Jer. 17. 8.

Or,

principal.

Or, for  
brasses and  
crown.

Rev. 22. 3.

Gen. 48. 5.

1 Chr. 5. 1.

ch. 48. 4, 5.

Or, cover.

Gen. 12. 7.

Ez. 12. 17.

Ez. 17. 6.

Ez. 26. 2.

Ez. 28. 18.

ch. 20. 5, 6.

24. 66.

ch. 48. 20.

ch. 48. 1.

Num. 34. 8.

Num. 34. 8.

2 Sam. 8. 5.

Or,

the middle  
village.

Num. 34. 9.

ch. 48. 1.

† Heb. from  
between.

Num. 20. 12.

Deut. 32. 31.

Ps. 81. 7.

ch. 48. 20.

Or,

Meribah.

Or,

valley.

Or, covered  
Teman.

See

Ephes. 3. 6.

Rev. 7. 9.

10.

Rom. 10.

Gal. 3. 26.

Col. 3. 11.

ch. 47. 15.

ac.

† Heb. one  
portion.

marshes thereof I shall not be healed; they shall be given to sat.

12 And \*by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, I shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary; and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof I for medicine.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; This shall be the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Israel: \*Joseph shall have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: concerning the which I I lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall \*fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this shall be the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, the way of Hethlon, as men go to =Zedad;

16 \*Hamath, \*Berthah, Sibraim, which is between the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath; \*Hazar-hattion, which is by the coast of Hauran.

17 And the border from the sea shall be \*Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus, and the northward, and the border of 10 Hamath. β And this β is the north side.

18 And the east side 11 ye shall measure † from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from Gilead, and from the land of Israel by Jordan, from the border unto the east sea 11. β And this β is the east side.

19 And the south side southward, from Tamar even to the waters of 12 strife in Kadesh 12, the river to 13 the great sea. β And this β is the south side 12 southward.

20 The west side also shall be the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hamath. This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, \*and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: \*and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel.

23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord God.

#### CHAPTER 48.

1. 23 The portions of the twelve tribes, 8 of the sanctuary, 15 of the city and suburbs, 21 and of the prince. 20 The dimensions and gates of the city.

NOW these are the names of the tribes. \* From the north end 1 to the coast of the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus 2 northward, to the coast 2 of Hamath 2; for these are his sides east and west 2; † a portion for Dan.

VAR. REVD. — \* F. 16. i.e. the middle Hazar. — V. 17. on the north, the border on the north shall be, Hi. Ke. — 11 V. 18. between Hauran and Damascus and Gilead, and the land of Israel, shall be the Jordan: from the (north) border unto the east sea shall ye measure it, Hi. Ke. 12 V. 19. Or, Meribah-Kadesh (Num. 27. 14). 13 V. 19. Or, (Num. 34. 5), unto. — Chap. 48. 1 V. 1. by the side, Hi. Ke. — 2, even on the north by the side, Hi. Ke. 3, the east side (and) the west shall be his, Es. Ke. VAR. REVD. — Chap. 47. Vs. 17–19. β This, old MS. at St. Petersburg, Pesk. Ev. Hi.; comp. v. 20.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Asher.

3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Naphtali.

4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Manasseh.

5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Ephraim.

6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reuben.

7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Judah.

8 ¶ And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand \* reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the Lord shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; \* toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and \* toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and \* toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and \* toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the Lord shall be in the midst thereof.

11 \* It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok; which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, \* as the Levites went astray.

12 \* And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them, a thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

13 And \* over against the border of the priests the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 \* And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the \*firstfruits of the land: for it is holy unto the Lord.

15 ¶ And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for 10 suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

17 And the 10 suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length \* over against the oblation of the holy portions shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be \* over against the oblation of the holy portions; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto 11 them that serve 11 the city.

VAR. REVD. — \* F. 8. See ch. 45. 1. — \* Or, and there shall be 10 suburbs. — 11 V. 18. It shall even be theirs, as it were an oblation of the oblation of the land. — \* F. 12. 18. hard by. — \* F. 14. 8. Hi. Ke. — 10 Vs. 15, 17. pasture-ground. — 11 V. 19. the cultivators (i.e. husbandmen) of, Es. Ke.

Before  
CHRIST  
284.

ch. 41.

ch. 42.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

10. 7.

Before  
CHRIST  
574

19 <sup>1</sup> And <sup>11</sup> they that serve <sup>11</sup> the city shall <sup>12</sup> serve it <sup>13</sup> out of all the tribes of Israel.

1 ch. 45. 6.

20 All the oblation *shall* be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer <sup>12</sup> the holy oblation foursquare, with <sup>13</sup> the possession of the city.

1 ch. 4. 7.

21 ¶ And the residue *shall* be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, <sup>14</sup> over against <sup>15</sup> the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward <sup>16</sup> over against <sup>16</sup> the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, <sup>15</sup> over against the portions <sup>15</sup> for the prince: and <sup>16</sup> it shall be the holy oblation; and <sup>16</sup> the sanctuary of the house *shall* be in the midst thereof.

1 ver. 5, 10.

22 <sup>17</sup> Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, *being* in the midst of *that* which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin shall have <sup>1</sup> a portion.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, Simeon shall have a portion.

25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, Issachar a portion.

26 And by the border of Issachar, from

the east side unto the west side, Zebulun a portion.

27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar unto <sup>1</sup> the waters of <sup>1</sup> strife in Kadesh, and to the <sup>18</sup> river toward <sup>18</sup> the great sea.

29 = This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord God.

30 ¶ And these are the <sup>19</sup> goings out <sup>19</sup> of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred <sup>20</sup> measures.

31 = And the gates of the city *shall* be after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred <sup>20</sup> measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, *with* their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand <sup>20</sup> measures: = and the name of the city from *that* day *shall* be, <sup>1</sup> The Lord is there.

Before  
CHRIST  
574

1 ch. 47. 19.

† Heb. Meribah-Kadesh.  
m ch. 47. 14, 21, 22.

n Rev. 21. 12, &c.

o Jer. 33. 16.

† Heb. Jehu nah-shimach: See Ez. 17. 15. Judg. 6. 34. p Jer. 3. 17. Joel 3. 21. Zech. 3. 10. Rev. 21. 3. & 22. 3.

## THE BOOK OF DANIEL.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 *Jehoiakim's captivity.* 3 *Ashpenaz taketh Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah.* 8 *They refusing the king's portion do prosper with grapes and water.* 17 *Their excellency in wisdom.*

IN the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah = came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with = part of the vessels of the house of God: which he carried = into the land of Shinar to the house of his god; = and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god.

3 ¶ And the king spake unto Ashpenaz the master of his = eunuchs, that he should bring = certain of the children of Israel, and of the king's seed, and of the = princes;

4 Children = in whom was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and / whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the Chaldeans.

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of = the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might = stand before the king.

6 Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah:

7 = Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: = for he gave unto Daniel the name of Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, of Shadrach; and to Mishael, of Meshach; and to Azariah, of = Abednego.

8 ¶ But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself = with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.

9 = Now God had = brought Daniel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces = worse liking than the children which are of your = sort? then shall ye make me endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Daniel to = Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us = pulse to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 606

a Gen. 41. 46.

x Kings 24. 17.

ch. 4. 8. & 5. 13.

a Dent. 22.

Ezek. 4. 12. Hosea 9. 3.

† See Gen. 29. 31.

Ps. 106. 46. Prov. 16. 7.

† Heb. *toran*, or, *countenance*?

Or, The steward.

† Heb. of pulse.

† Heb. that we may eat, &c.

AR. REND.—<sup>19</sup> V. 19. cultivate it (i.e. the residue, — <sup>19</sup> V. 20. a fourth part as the holy oblation. Ge. Hi. Ke. — <sup>19</sup> V. 21. in front of. — <sup>19</sup> hard the (other) portions (shall it be). — <sup>19</sup> the holy tention and. — <sup>19</sup> V. 22. Thus. — <sup>19</sup> V. 28. torrent ). — <sup>19</sup> V. 30. i.e. outskirt. — <sup>19</sup> V. 30, 33, 35. (of, cubits, Ec. Hi.) by measure. — Chap. 1. 3. i.e. courtiers. — nobles (Esther 1. 3).

VAR. REND.—<sup>3</sup> V. 9. And God. — <sup>4</sup> V. 11, 16. Heb. the Melzar; probably an official title, perhaps the chief butler, Haug. (Theod. Amelsar or Amersar, treating what in the Hebrew appears to be the article, as part of the proper name.)

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. V. 7. 8 Probably for 'Abed-nebo, i.e. servant of Nebo (Isa. 46. 1): so Hi. Ke. Gr. Sehr. Lenormant, Fuller.

Before  
CHRIST  
606.

a 1 Kings 2.  
18.  
James 1. 5.  
17.

a Acts 7. 22.  
1 Or, he  
made Daniel  
understand.

a Num. 12. 6.  
2 Chr. 36. 3.  
ch. 5. 11.  
12. 18.  
a 10. 1.

603.

a Gen. 41. 66.

a 1 Kis. 10. 1.

† Heb.

wisdom of

under-

standing.

a ch. 8. 28.

a 10. 1.

He lived to

see that glorious time of the return of his people from the Babylonian

captivity, though he did not die then. So still is used, Ps. 110. 1. & 112. 2.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Nebuchadnezzar, forgetting his dream, requir-eth

it of the Chaldeans, by promises and threaten-

ings. 10 They acknowledging their inability are

judged to die. 14 Daniel obtaining some respite

findeth the dream. 19 He blesseth God. 24 He

staying the decree is brought to the king. 31

The dream. 36 The interpretation. 45 Daniel's

avowment.

AND the 3<sup>d</sup> second year of the reign

of Nebuchadnezzar Nebuchadnezzar

dreamed dreams, & wherewith his spirit

was troubled, and his sleep brake from

him.

2 Then the king commanded to call

the magicians, and the astrologers, and

the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to

show the king his dreams. So they came

and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have

dreamed a dream, and my spirit was trou-

bled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the

king in Syriack, 'O king, live for ever:

tell thy servants the dream, and we will

show thee the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the

Chaldeans, The thing is gone from

me: if ye will not make known unto

me the dream, with the interpretation

thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and

your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the

interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of

me gifts and rewards and great honour:

therefore shew me the dream, and the

interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let

the king tell his servants the dream, and

we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know

of certainty that ye would gain the

time, because ye see the thing is gone

from me.

9 But if ye will not make known

unto me the dream, there is but one

decree for you: for ye have prepared

lying and corrupt words to speak before

me, till the time be changed: therefore

tell me the dream, and I shall know

that ye can shew me the interpretation

thereof.

10 The Chaldeans answered before the

king, and said, There is not a man upon

the earth that can shew the king's mat-

ter: 7 therefore there is no king, lord,

nor ruler, that asked such things at any

magician, or astrologer, or Chaldean.

11 And it is a rare thing that the

king requireth, and there is none other

that can shew it before the king, except

the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry

and very furious, and commanded to de-

stroy all the wise men of Babylon.

13 And the decree went forth that the

wise men should be slain; and they sought

Daniel and his fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Daniel answered with coun-

sel and wisdom to Arioch the captain

of the king's guard, which was gone forth

to slay the wise men of Babylon:

15 He answered and said to Arioch the

king's captain, Why is the decree so

hasty from the king? Then Arioch

made the thing known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of

the king that he would give him time,

and that he would shew the king the

interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and

made the thing known to Hananiah, Mi-

shael, and Asariah, his companions:

18 That they would desire mercies of

the God of heaven concerning this secret:

¶ that Daniel and his fellows should not

perish with the rest of the wise men of

Babylon.

19 ¶ Then was the secret revealed unto

Daniel in a night vision. Then Daniel

blessed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and said, 'Blessed

be the name of God for ever and ever:

for wisdom and might are his:

21 And he changeth the times and the

seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth

up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the

wise, and knowledge to them that know

understanding:

22 He revealeth the deep and secret

things: he knoweth what is in the dark-

ness, and the light dwelleth with him.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou

God of my fathers, who hast given me

wisdom and might, and hast made known

unto me now what we desired of thee:

for thou hast now made known unto us

the king's matter.

24 ¶ Therefore Daniel went in unto Ari-

och, whom the king had ordained to

destroy the wise men of Babylon: he

went and said thus unto him; Destroy

not the wise men of Babylon: bring me

in before the king, and I will shew unto

the king the interpretation.

25 Then Arioch brought in Daniel before

the king in haste, and said thus unto

him, I have found a man of the captives

of Judah, that will make known unto

the king the interpretation.

26 The king answered and said to Daniel,

whose name was Belteshazzar, Art

thou able to make known unto me the

dream which I have seen, and the inter-

pretation thereof?

27 Daniel answered in the presence of

the king, and said, The secret which the

king hath demanded cannot the wise

men, the astrologers, the magicians,

the soothsayers, shew unto the king:

28 But there is a God in heaven that

revealeth secrets, and maketh known to

the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be

in the latter days. Thy dream, and the

visions of thy head upon thy bed, are

these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts

came into thy mind upon thy bed, what

VAR. RECD.—5 V. 20. lettered men.—6 Rather,

enchanters.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 2. 27. lettered men.—

2 V. 2. 27. enchanters.—3 V. 4. to the king; (Ara-

maic), Lenormant (=that which follows is in Ara-

maic); comp. Ezra 4. 7. From this point to the end

of ch. 7 the language of the original is Aramaic, called

'Chaldee' in the marg.—4 V. 5. 8. Or, com-

mand is gone forth from me, Gr. Hb.; is assured

of me, Peck. A.E. Hc.—5 V. 9. If then.—6 will.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 1. 1 twelfth, Ev. Her.

Before  
CHRIST  
606.

a 1 Kings 2.  
18.  
James 1. 5.  
17.

a Acts 7. 22.  
1 Or, he  
made Daniel  
understand.

a Num. 12. 6.  
2 Chr. 36. 3.  
ch. 5. 11.  
12. 18.  
a 10. 1.

603.

a Gen. 41. 66.

a 1 Kis. 10. 1.

† Heb.

wisdom of

under-

standing.

a ch. 8. 28.

a 10. 1.

He lived to

see that glorious time of the return of his people from the Babylonian

captivity, though he did not die then. So still is used, Ps. 110. 1. & 112. 2.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Nebuchadnezzar, forgetting his dream, requir-eth

it of the Chaldeans, by promises and threaten-

ings. 10 They acknowledging their inability are

judged to die. 14 Daniel obtaining some respite

findeth the dream. 19 He blesseth God. 24 He

staying the decree is brought to the king. 31

The dream. 36 The interpretation. 45 Daniel's

avowment.

AND the 3<sup>d</sup> second year of the reign

of Nebuchadnezzar Nebuchadnezzar

dreamed dreams, & wherewith his spirit

was troubled, and his sleep brake from

him.

2 Then the king commanded to call

the magicians, and the astrologers, and

the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to

show the king his dreams. So they came

and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have

dreamed a dream, and my spirit was trou-

bled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the

king in Syriack, 'O king, live for ever:

tell thy servants the dream, and we will

show thee the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the

Chaldeans, The thing is gone from

me: if ye will not make known unto

me the dream, with the interpretation

thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and

your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the

interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of

me gifts and rewards and great honour:

therefore shew me the dream, and the

interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let

the king tell his servants the dream, and

we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know

of certainty that ye would gain the

time, because ye see the thing is gone

from me.

9 But if ye will not make known

unto me the dream, there is but one

decree for you: for ye have prepared

lying and corrupt words to speak before

me, till the time be changed: therefore

tell me the dream, and I shall know

that ye can shew me the interpretation

thereof.

10 The Chaldeans answered before the

king, and said, There is not a man upon

the earth that can shew the king's mat-

ter: 7 therefore there is no king, lord,

nor ruler, that asked such things at any

magician, or astrologer, or Chaldean.

11 And it is a rare thing that the

king requireth, and there is none other

that can shew it before the king, except

the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry

and very furious, and commanded to de-

stroy all the wise men of Babylon.

13 And the decree went forth that the

wise men should be slain; and they sought

Daniel and his fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Daniel answered with coun-

sel and wisdom to Arioch the captain

of the king's guard, which was gone forth

to slay the wise men of Babylon:

15 He answered and said to Arioch the

king's captain, Why is the decree so

hasty from the king? Then Arioch

made the thing known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of

the king that he would give him time,

Before  
CHRIST  
603.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

Before  
CHRIST  
603.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

1 ver. 28.

should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, I but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

31 ¶ Thou, O king, I sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof was terrible.

32 ¶ This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass, 33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

36 ¶ This is the dream: and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 ¶ Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

38 ¶ And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all: Thou art this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided: but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

45 ¶ Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

46 ¶ Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Daniel, and

said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel sat in the gate of the king.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Nebuchadnezzar dedicateth a golden image in Dura. 8 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego are accused for not worshipping the image. 15 They, being threatened, make a good confession. 19 God delivereth them out of the furnace. 28 Nebuchadnezzar seeing the miracle blesseth God.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king made an image of gold, whose height was three score cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon.

2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up: and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

4 Then an herald cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O people, nations, and languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up:

6 And whose falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of music, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

8 ¶ Wherefore at that time certain Chaldeans came near, and accused the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, O king, live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And whose falleth not down and worshippeth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-

Nebuchadnezzar. 16 V. 43. deputies (Neh. 4. 14). Chap. 3. 1 V. 2. 3, 27. Lit. satraps. 3 V. 2. 3, 27. deputies. 4 V. 2. 3, 27. governors (Neh. 5. 15).

4 V. 2. 3. generals, Haug; magistrates, Hi. Pu.; arch-astrologists, Ew.—5 V. 2. 3. judges (Hi. law-guardsians, M. Müller).—6 V. 2. 3. lawyers, Ge. R. V. 26.—7 V. 5. 10, 15. symphony (name of a Greek musical instrument, probably a kind of bagpipe, Ge. Hi. Ew. 26. R. Schr.).—8 V. 8. Lit. ate the flesh of comp. Job 19. 22).

VAR. READ.—Chap. 8. V. 1. β. Add. In the eighteenth (twenty-eighth, Ew.) year, Sept. Theod.

VAR. READ.—13 V. 30. that the interpretation it be made known.—14 V. 31. look.—15 V. 35. one stroke, Ke.



Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 850.

† Chald.  
have not  
regard upon  
thee.

† Or, of  
purpose, as  
Ec. 11. 13.

† As Ex. 28.  
22.  
Luke 13. 9.  
9. 5. 2.  
2 Kings 13.  
26.

† Matt. 10.  
19.

† Chald.  
filled.

† Chald.  
mighty of  
strength.

† Or, mantle.  
† Or, harness.

† Chald.  
word.  
† Or, speak.

† Or, governors.

† As Teal. 42. 2.  
† Chald.  
there is no  
hurt in  
them.

† Job 1. 6.  
4. 25. 7.  
Ps. 34. 7.  
† Chald.  
door.

nego; these men, O king, † have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 ¶ Then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Then they brought these men before the king.

14 Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, *Is it* † true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, do not ye serve † ye gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and † dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; *well*: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; † and who † that God shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, † we † are not careful † to answer thee in this matter.

17 † If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us † out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 ¶ Then was Nebuchadnezzar † full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: † therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than † it was wont † to be heated.

20 And he commanded the † most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their † coats, their hosen, and their † hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore because the king's † commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the † flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego.

23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonished, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his † counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, † walking in the midst of the fire, and † they have no hurt; and the † form of the fourth is like † the Son of God †.

26 ¶ Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the † mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach,

and Abed-nego, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come *either*. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And the † princes, † governors, and † captains, and the king's † counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, † upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their † coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

28 Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that † trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.

29 † Therefore † I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak † any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, shall be † cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: † because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then the king † promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.

# CHAPTER 4.

1 Nebuchadnezzar confoundeth the magicians could not interpret. 2 Daniel heareth the dream. 19 He interpreteth it. 28 The story of the event.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king, † unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 † I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders † that the high God hath wrought toward me.

3 † How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! his kingdom is † an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion † is from generation to generation.

4 ¶ I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace: 5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, † and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head † troubled me.

6 † Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream.

7 † They came in the † magicians, the † astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the † soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 ¶ But at the last Daniel came in before me, † whose name was Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, † and in whom is the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, saying,

9 O Belteshazzar, † master of the † magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; † I saw, and behold † a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: † the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 4. 1 Vs. 7, 9. lettered 2 V. 7. enchanter. 3 astrologers.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 850.

— Matt. 11.  
26.

† Ps. 22. 7.  
Jer. 4. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
I shew to  
ministry us.

† Chald.  
ever.

† Chald.  
2. 1.

† Chald.  
multiplying.

† Chald.  
made to  
propagat.

chr. 850.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
I shew to  
ministry us.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† ver. 34.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
2. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
2. 1.

† Chald.  
2. 1.

† Chald.  
1. 1.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

† Chald.  
Ec. 1. 25.  
Ec. 1. 25.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 570.

a Ps. 108. 20.  
ver. 17. 22.  
b Deut. 28. 1.  
ch. 8. 13.  
Zech. 14. 5.  
Jud. 14.  
† Chald.  
with Sept.  
p Matt. 3. 10.  
c Mark. 21. 14.  
d ch. 11. 13.  
e 12. 7.  
f Ps. 9. 16.  
g ch. 2. 21.  
h 2. 21.  
i ver. 25, 28.

a Gen. 41. 5.  
15.  
ch. 8. 2, 13.  
b ver. 8.  
c ver. 8.

a See 2 Sam.  
13. 20.  
Job. 29. 7.  
b ver. 10, 11.  
12.

b ch. 2. 22.  
c Jer. 27. 4.  
7. 5  
d ver. 12.

e ch. 5. 21.

f ver. 28.  
ch. 5. 21.  
8.

a Ps. 108. 20.  
b ver. 17, 22.  
c Ps. 68. 18.  
d Jer. 27. 5.

b Matt. 21. 12.  
Luk. 19. 18.  
11 Ps. 4. 5.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, <sup>a</sup> a watcher and <sup>a</sup> an holy one came down from heaven;  
14 He cried aloud, and said thus, <sup>a</sup> Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: <sup>a</sup> let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:  
15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, <sup>a</sup> even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:  
16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven <sup>a</sup> times pass over him.  
17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent <sup>a</sup> that the living may know <sup>a</sup> that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.  
18 This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation thereof, <sup>a</sup> forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou art able; <sup>a</sup> for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee.  
19 ¶ Then Daniel, <sup>a</sup> whose name was Belteshazzar, was astonished for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, <sup>a</sup> the dream be to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.  
20 <sup>a</sup> The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;  
21 Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:  
22 <sup>a</sup> It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, <sup>a</sup> and thy dominion to the end of the earth.  
23 <sup>a</sup> And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, <sup>a</sup> even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, <sup>a</sup> and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;  
24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the most High, which is come upon my lord the king:  
25 That they shall <sup>a</sup> drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee <sup>a</sup> to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, <sup>a</sup> till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and <sup>a</sup> giveth it to whomsoever he will.  
26 And whereas <sup>a</sup> they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, <sup>a</sup> after that <sup>a</sup> thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule.  
27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and <sup>a</sup> break off thy sins by <sup>a</sup> righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor;

<sup>a</sup> if it may be <sup>a</sup> a lengthening of thy tranquillity.  
28 ¶ All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar.  
29 At the end of twelve months he walked <sup>a</sup> in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon.  
30 The king <sup>a</sup> spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?  
31 ¶ While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell <sup>a</sup> a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee.  
32 And <sup>a</sup> they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.  
33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.  
34 And <sup>a</sup> at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him <sup>a</sup> that liveth for ever, whose dominion is <sup>a</sup> an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation:  
35 And <sup>a</sup> all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and <sup>a</sup> he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and <sup>a</sup> none can stay his hand, or say unto him, <sup>a</sup> What doest thou?  
36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; <sup>a</sup> and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my 10 counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was <sup>a</sup> added unto me.  
37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, <sup>a</sup> all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: <sup>a</sup> and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Belshazzar's impious feast. 5 A handwriting, unknown to the magicians, troubleth the king. 10 At the commendation of the queen Daniel is brought. 17 He, rejecting the king of pride and idolatry, 25 readeth and interpreteth the writing. 30 The monarchy is translated to the Medes.

BELSHAZZAR the king <sup>a</sup> made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.  
2 Belshazzar, whilst he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels <sup>a</sup> which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his 1 wives, and his concubines, might drink therein.  
3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his 1 wives, and his concubines, drank in them.  
4 They drank wine, <sup>a</sup> and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.  
5 ¶ In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaster

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 570.

a Ps. 41. 1.  
b Jer. 22. 19.  
c Jer. 22. 19.  
d Jer. 22. 19.  
e Jer. 22. 19.  
f Jer. 22. 19.  
g Jer. 22. 19.  
h Jer. 22. 19.  
i Jer. 22. 19.  
j Jer. 22. 19.

ch. 500.  
a ver. 23.

ch. 13. 7.  
Rev. 4. 10.  
a Ps. 10. 16.  
ch. 8. 14.  
b 7. 16.  
Mic. 4. 7.  
Luk. 1. 23.  
a Isai. 60.  
15. 17.  
c Ps. 115. 5.  
d 133. 6.  
e Job 24. 29.  
f Job 9. 12.  
Isai. 45. 9.  
Rom. 9. 20.  
f ver. 26.

e Job 42. 12.  
Prov. 22. 4.  
Matt. 6. 33.  
d Ps. 33. 4.  
Rev. 12. 3.  
k 16. 7.  
e Ex. 18. 11.  
ch. 3. 20.

ch. 530.  
a Esth. 1. 5.

b ch. 1. 2.  
Jer. 32. 19.  
c Jer. 27. 17.  
d Jer. 27. 17.  
e Jer. 27. 17.  
f Jer. 27. 17.  
g Jer. 27. 17.  
h Jer. 27. 17.  
i Jer. 27. 17.  
j Jer. 27. 17.

c Rev. 9. 20.

d ch. 4. 21.

VAR. REND.—<sup>a</sup> Ps. 15. 23, but.—<sup>b</sup> V. 26. Or, it was.  
<sup>c</sup> 800000 as, <sup>d</sup> Hi. Sw. 25. Ke.—<sup>e</sup> V. 27. Or, redeem.  
<sup>f</sup> Sept. Vulg. AE. Hi. 25. —<sup>g</sup> Or, almsgiving, <sup>h</sup> Sept. Vulg.; benevolence, <sup>i</sup> Hi. Scar.

VAR. REND.—<sup>a</sup> V. 35. Lit. strike.—<sup>b</sup> 10 coun-  
cillors.—<sup>c</sup> Chap. 5. 1 Ps. 2, 23. princesses.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 552.

† Chald.  
bright-  
ness.  
ver. 8.  
† Chald.  
changed 14.

† Or.  
glories.  
Isa. 6. 27.

† Chald.  
blazing,  
ver. 22.

† Nah. 2. 10.  
† ch. 2. 8.  
† & 6. 5.

† Chald.  
with night.  
† Isai. 47. 13.

† Or.  
purple.  
† ch. 6. 2.  
† ch. 8. 27.  
† & 4. 7.

† ch. 2. 1.  
† Chald.  
bright-  
ness.  
ver. 6.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† & 3. 3.  
† & 4. 5. 19.

† Or. grand-  
father.  
ver. 2.

† Or. grand-  
father.  
ver. 2.

† Or. of an  
interpreter.  
† ch. 6. 2.

† Or. of a  
divisor.  
† Chald.  
beasts.  
† ch. 1. 7.

† Or. grand-  
father.  
ver. 2.

† Or. of an  
interpreter.  
† ch. 6. 2.

† Or. of a  
divisor.  
† Chald.  
beasts.  
† ch. 1. 7.

† Or. grand-  
father.  
ver. 2.

† Or. of an  
interpreter.  
† ch. 6. 2.

† Or. of a  
divisor.  
† Chald.  
beasts.  
† ch. 1. 7.

† Or. grand-  
father.  
ver. 2.

† Or. of an  
interpreter.  
† ch. 6. 2.

† Or. of a  
divisor.  
† Chald.  
beasts.  
† ch. 1. 7.

† Or. grand-  
father.  
ver. 2.

† Or. of an  
interpreter.  
† ch. 6. 2.

† Or. of a  
divisor.  
† Chald.  
beasts.  
† ch. 1. 7.

† Or. grand-  
father.  
ver. 2.

† Or. of an  
interpreter.  
† ch. 6. 2.

† Or. of a  
divisor.  
† Chald.  
beasts.  
† ch. 1. 7.

† Or. grand-  
father.  
ver. 2.

† Or. of an  
interpreter.  
† ch. 6. 2.

† Or. of a  
divisor.  
† Chald.  
beasts.  
† ch. 1. 7.

of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and his knees smote one against another.

7 The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise men: but they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonished. 10 Now the queen <sup>10</sup> by reason of the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: and the queen spake and said, O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed:

11 There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom is the spirit of the holy gods: and in the days of thy father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made master of the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers;

12 Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my father brought out of Jewry?

14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

15 And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour:

19 And for the majesty that he gave him, all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down:

20 But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:

21 And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven: till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this;

23 But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.

25 And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, and UPHARSIN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE, God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it;

27 TEKEL, Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PERES, Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain.

31 And Darius the Median took the kingdom, to bring about threescore and two years old.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 Daniel is made chief of the presidents. 4 They conspiring against him obtain an idolatrous decree. 10 Daniel, accused of the breach thereof, is cast into the lions' den. 18 Daniel is saved. 24 His adversaries devoured, 25 and God magnified by a decree.

IT pleased Darius to set over the kingdom an hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom; 2 And over these three presidents; of whom Daniel was first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.

4 Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 552.

† Jer. 27. 7.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

† ch. 2. 4.  
† ch. 2. 4.

VAR. REND. — Ps. 7. 11, 15. enchanters. — Ps. 7. 11. astrologers. — Ps. 7. 15. 23. rule, as one of the board of three (ch. 6. 2). *Hi. Sw. 26. Ke. ; similarly H.* (The word is different from that meaning 'third'). — Ps. 7. 9. upon. — Ps. 7. 10. i.e. the queen-mother. *Sw. Hi. Ps. Ke. — 7. 11. lettered men. — 7. 12. Lit. loosing of knots; so v. 16. — 7. 16. purple (Ezra 8. 15).*

VAR. REND. — 10. Ps. 25. (Should be pronounced *M'ne, M'ne, T'kel*). — 11. i.e. numbered. — 12. weighed. — 13. i.e. and they are dividing! *gr. and in pieces! Sw. Ps. (with a play on the word Persians). — 14. Ps. 28. (Read, Pres.) i.e. divided. — Chap. 6. 1 Ps. 1-4, 6, 7. satrap. — 7. 2. one.*

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 187.Or, come  
transluc-  
cently.  
1 Heb. 2. 3.  
rev. 21.  
ch. 2. 4.Or,  
mutilated.Zech. 1. 18.  
1 S. 15.  
15. 15.  
1 Chul.  
remains  
of.1 Kings 6.  
4. 44.  
1 S. 7.  
1 Sam. 2. 4.  
1 S. 16. 17.  
1 S. 2. 1. 4.  
1 S. 2. 1.  
1 S. 2. 1.  
1 S. 2. 1.

2. 6.

1 S. 1. 6.  
1 S. 2. 1.  
1 S. 2. 1.1 Mark  
6.

1 S.

1 S. 2. 1.  
1 S. 2. 1.

1 S.

1 S.

1 S.

1 S.

1. **REND.**—<sup>3</sup> V. 7. deputies.—<sup>4</sup> councillors.—  
rriors.—<sup>6</sup> for the king to establish a. H.  
1.—<sup>7</sup> Vs. 11, 15. See v. 6, marg.—<sup>8</sup> V. 18.  
bines, Ge. 26. Ke. (Sense uncertain.)

find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, 'King Darius, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together, 'to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men were assembled, and found Daniel praying and making supplication before his God.

12 ¶ Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, which is of the children of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him; and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men were assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 ¶ And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

18 ¶ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting; neither were instruments of music brought before him; and his sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever.

22 ¶ My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

24 ¶ And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ Then king Darius wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 ¶ I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, and steadfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.

28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 Daniel's vision of four beasts. 9 Of God's kingdom. 15 The interpretation thereof.

IN the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the things that he saw.

2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

9 ¶ I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 187.  
1 ch. 3. 26.  
1 Hebr. 11.  
33.1 Hebr. 11.  
33.  
1 Deut. 19.  
19.1 Esch. 9. 10.  
See Deut.  
24. 16.  
2 Kings 14.  
8.

1 ch. 4. 1.

1 ch. 3. 29.  
1 Esch. 3. 7.  
1 ch. 4. 24.1 ch. 2. 44.  
1 S. 2. 34.  
1 S. 2. 14. 27.  
1 S. 2. 1. 23.  
1 ch. 4. 2.1 Hebr.  
hand.  
1 ch. 1. 21.  
1 Esch. 1. 1, 2.1 ch. 5. 53.  
1 Num. 12. 6.  
1 Esch. 3. 7.  
1 Chul.  
new.  
1 ch. 2. 23.  
1 Or,  
words.

1 Rev. 12. 1.

1 Deut. 28.  
49.  
2 Sam. 1. 22.  
Jer. 4. 7, 13.  
1 S. 2. 25.  
1 Esch. 17. 3.  
1 Hebr. 1. 6.1 Or,  
wharveth.  
1 ch. 2. 23.  
1 Or,  
it raised  
up one  
dominion.

1 ch. 2. 2, 22.

1 ch. 3. 40.  
1 ver. 19, 22.1 ch. 2. 41.  
1 Rev. 13. 1.  
1 ver. 20, 21.  
24.1 ch. 8. 9.  
1 Rev. 9. 7.  
1 Pa. 12. 3.1 Rev. 12. 5.  
1 Rev. 12. 5.  
1 Rev. 20. 4.  
1 Pa. 20. 2.  
1 ver. 18, 22.  
1 Pa. 104. 3.  
1 Rev. 1. 14.

VAB. REND.—<sup>3</sup> V. 23. Omit.—<sup>10</sup> V. 24. See ch. 3. 8.  
Chap. 7. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. burst forth.—<sup>2</sup> V. 6. Or, toward, H.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 553.

p. Ezek. 1. 15,  
16.  
p. Ps. 50. 3.  
p. 97. 3.  
Isa. 50. 23.  
p. 54. 16.

1 Kings 22.  
p. 6. 17.  
p. 10. 17.  
Heb. 12. 22.  
Rev. 8. 11.  
Rev. 20. 4,  
12.

Rev. 19. 20.  
† Child.  
p. 10. 17.  
p. 10. 17.  
p. 10. 17.

Ezek. 1. 26.  
Matt. 24. 30.  
26. 64.  
Rev. 17. 13.  
Rev. 18. 17.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
Ephes. 1. 22.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4, 7, 8.  
2. 10. 1, 2.

Matt. 11. 37.  
20. 18.  
John 3. 27.  
1 Cor. 15. 17.  
Ephes. 1. 22.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

1 Cor. 15. 17.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.  
p. 2. 4.

the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

15 I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

17 These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.

18 But the saints of the most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting king-

dom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart.

## CHAPTER 8.

1 Daniel's vision of the ram and he goat. 12 The two thousand days of service. 15 Gabriel comforteth Daniel, and interpreteth the vision.

IN the third year of the reign of king Belshazzar a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at Shushan in the palace, which is in the province of Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of Ulai.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground; and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land.

10 And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, he magnified himself, even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.

13 Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto me that certain saints which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation?

14 And he said unto me, Two thousand three hundred days: then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

15 And he said unto me, Stand up now; for the vision is yet for many days.

16 I stood up, and said, Now shall I be cleansed.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 553.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.  
1 Cor. 12. 12.

VAR. READ.—V. 13. a son, Ps. Ke. do.—V. 22. Or, done unto, Hi. So. Ke.

VAR. READ.—V. 23. word, Sw. So. Ke.—V. 24. Or, behaved proudly, Sw. Ps.; so v. 12. prepared, Hi. Sw. So.—V. 25. means, Hi. Sw. So.—V. 26. So. Ke. (substantially), transgression which maketh desolate, Ps.; horrible transgression, Hi. Sw. So. Comp. ch. 9. 27. 11. 31. 12. 11.

VAR. READ.—V. 8. V. 8. 14. a sight of four. Other four, Sept. Theod. Fr.—V. 11. So. Heb. marg. Theod. Sw.; from him he took away, &c., Heb. marg. Psal. Vulg. Hi. Ke.

Before  
CH H 18 T  
cl. 638.

† Heb.  
covering  
morning.

† Heb.  
justified.

9 See ch. 12.  
5.

1† Pet. 1. 10.  
11.

8 Ezek. 1. 6.  
ch. 12. 47.

4 ch. 9. 21.  
Luk. 1. 19.

8 Ezek. 1. 29.  
Ezek. 1. 17.

8 Ezek. 1. 29.  
Luk. 9. 38.

8 Ezek. 1. 29.  
† Heb. made  
me stand  
upon my  
knees.

† Heb. covered  
my face.

ch. 9. 27.  
8. 11. 27.  
28. & 12. 7.

8 Heb. 2. 3.  
9 ver. 8.

ch. 11. 2.  
Ezek. 1. 17.

ch. 11. 4.  
† Heb. are  
accomplished.

8 Deut. 28.  
26.

9 ver. 6.  
9 ver. 17.

15. 17.  
9 ver. 12.

ch. 11. 26.  
9 ver. 10.

ch. 7. 28.  
† Heb. pro-  
phets of  
the holy ones.

ch. 11. 22.  
26. 28.

9 ver. 11.  
ch. 11. 28.

† Or.  
prophecy.

ch. 11. 28.  
9 ver. 11.

9 Job 24. 26.  
Lam. 4. 6.

ch. 24. 26.  
9 ver. 11.

8 Ezek. 12. 27.  
ch. 12. 28.

ch. 12. 28.  
Rev. 22. 10.

ch. 7. 28.  
ch. 10. 8. 34.

ch. 6. 2. 3.  
9 See ver. 14.

to give both the sanctuary and the host  
to be trodden under foot? 14 And he said unto  $\beta$  me, Unto thee thousand and three hundred  $\dagger$  days; then shall the sanctuary be  $\dagger$  cleansed.

15  $\dagger$  And it came to pass, when I, *even* I Daniel, had seen the vision, and  $\dagger$  sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me  $\dagger$  as the appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a man's voice  $\dagger$  as  $\dagger$  the voice of Uriah, which called, and said,  $\dagger$  Gabriel, make this  $\dagger$  vision to be understood.

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was  $\dagger$  afraid, and  $\dagger$  fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for  $\dagger$  at the time of the end shall be the vision  $\dagger$ .

18  $\dagger$  Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground:  $\dagger$  but he touched me, and  $\dagger$  set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation:  $\dagger$  for  $\dagger$  at the time appointed the end shall be  $\dagger$ .

20  $\dagger$  The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the kings of Media and Persia.

21  $\dagger$  And the rough goat is the king of  $\dagger$  Grecia: and the great horn that is between his eyes  $\dagger$  is the first king.

22  $\dagger$  Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not  $\dagger$  in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors  $\dagger$  are come to the full, a king  $\dagger$  of fierce countenance, and understanding  $\dagger$  dark sentences  $\dagger$ , shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty,  $\dagger$  but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully,  $\dagger$  and shall prosper, and  $\dagger$  practise,  $\dagger$  and shall destroy the mighty and the  $\dagger$  holy people.

25 And  $\beta$  through his  $\dagger$  policy also  $\beta$  he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand;  $\dagger$  and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and  $\dagger$  by peace  $\dagger$  shall destroy many:  $\dagger$  he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be  $\dagger$  broken without hand.

26  $\dagger$  And the vision of the evening and the morning which was  $\dagger$  told is true:  $\dagger$  wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days.

27  $\dagger$  And I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; afterward I rose up,  $\dagger$  and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision,  $\dagger$  but none understood  $\dagger$ .

#### CHAPTER 9.

1 Daniel, considering the time of the captivity,  $\dagger$  maketh confession of sins,  $\dagger$  and prayeth for the restoration of Jerusalem. 2 Gabriel informeth him of the seventy weeks.

IN the first year  $\dagger$  of Darius the son of I Assuerus, of the seed of the Medes,  $\dagger$  which was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans;

2 In the first year of his reign I Daniel understood by  $\dagger$  books the number of the years, whereof the word of the Lord came to  $\dagger$  Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.

ch. 638.

ch. 1. 21.  
ch. 1. 21.

† Or.  
in which  
he dwelt.

9 3 Ch. 26.  
21.

9 Jer. 26. 11.  
12. & 29. 10.

VAR. READ.—7 F. 17. terrified.—8 the vision is for the time of the end.—9 F. 19. it is for the season of the end.—10 F. 21. Heb. Javan (Gen. 10. 3).—11 F. 22. with.—12 F. 23. Or, wiles, Ps.—13 F. 24. do.—14 F. 25. cunning.—15 in (their) security.—16 F. 26. spoken of, Hi. 26. Ke. (e. 14).—17 nevertheless.—18 F. 27. for, Ew.—Chap. 9. 1 F. 2. the books (i.e. the writings of the prophets).

VAR. READ.—F. 14.  $\beta$  him, Versions, Hi. Ew.—F. 23.  $\beta$  against the saints shall be his cunning, and, Sept. Gr.: comp. ch. 11. 28.

3  $\dagger$  And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek  $\dagger$  by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the Lord my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5  $\dagger$  We have sinned, and  $\dagger$  have committed iniquity,  $\dagger$  and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:

6  $\dagger$  Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, righteousness  $\dagger$  belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are near, and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their  $\dagger$  trespass that they have trespassed  $\dagger$  against thee.

8 O Lord, to us  $\dagger$  belongeth  $\dagger$  confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses,  $\dagger$  though we have rebelled against him;

10  $\dagger$  Neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea,  $\dagger$  all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the  $\dagger$  law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he hath  $\dagger$  confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil:  $\dagger$  for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem.

13  $\dagger$  As  $\dagger$  is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us:  $\dagger$  yet  $\dagger$  made we not our prayer before the Lord our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the Lord  $\dagger$  watched upon  $\dagger$  the evil, and brought it upon us: for the Lord our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth:  $\dagger$  for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast  $\dagger$  gotten thee  $\dagger$  renown, as at this day;  $\dagger$  we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16  $\dagger$  O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem,  $\dagger$  thy holy mountain: because for our sins,  $\dagger$  and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people  $\dagger$  are become a reproach to all that are about us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications,  $\dagger$  and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary  $\dagger$  that is desolate,  $\dagger$  for the Lord's sake.

18  $\dagger$  O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes,  $\dagger$  and behold our  $\dagger$  desolation,  $\dagger$  and the city which is called by thy name.

VAR. READ.—3 F. 3. for.—3 F. 5. dealt perversely (1 Kings 8. 47).—4 F. 7. unfaithfulness that they have committed (Lev. 26. 40).—5 F. 9. because.—6 F. 14. been wakeful over (Jer. 1. 12).—7 and.

Before  
CH H 18 T  
cl. 638.

9 Neh. 1. 4.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
James 5. 2.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

9 Neh. 1. 12.  
Jer. 10. 10.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 532.

Jer. 32. 20.

† Heb.

whereupon  
thy name  
is called.

† Heb. cause

to fall.

Jer. 30. 7.

Is. 79. 9.

Is. 102. 15, 16.

Ps. 28. 5.

Is. 61. 24.

ch. 8. 16.

† Heb. with

weakness,

or, faint.

ch. 8. 18.

ch. 10. 10.

Is. 10. 16.

† Heb.

to make

the abject

of under-

standing.

† Heb. word.

ch. 10. 12.

ch. 10. 11.

19.

† Heb. a man

of desire.

Matt. 26.

† They begin

from the

30th of Ar-

reth.

See Num.

14. 24.

Book. 4. 6.

† Or.

to restrain.

† Or.

to send up.

Lam. 4. 22.

Is. 50. 10.

Is. 53. 11.

Jer. 28. 5.

Jer. 9. 12.

Jer. 14. 6.

† Heb.

prophet.

Ps. 44. 7.

Luke 1. 33.

John 1. 43.

Hebr. 9. 11.

ver. 32.

Matt. 24. 15.

Es. 4. 34.

E. 6. 1, 15.

R. 7. 1. Ac.

Web. 2. 1, 2.

5. 6. R.

† Or, to build

again Jerusalem

as 2 Sam. 15. 26. Ps. 71. 36.

John 1. 41.

Is. 61. 4. 1. Heb. shall return and be built.

† Or, branch, or,

detach. † Heb. 4. 6, 17, 18. A. 5. 15. † Heb. in strength of times.

Is. 43. 8. Matt. 15. 13. Luke 24. 34. 46. † Pot. 2. 21. 2. 5. 16. † Or, and

shall have nothing. John 14. 30. or, and [the Jews] they shall be no more

thy people. ch. 11. 17. † Or, and the prince's [Messiah's, ver. 25] future

people. † Matt. 27. 7. Luke 19. 44. † Matt. 24. 2. † Matt. 24. 6. 14.

† Is. 41. 7, 8. ch. 10. 10. † Heb. shall be set up for den-

otations. † Or, † Is. 41. 43. 6. 55. 9. Jer. 31. 31. Is. 66. 50. 61. 62.

† Is. 52. 11. Matt. 26. Rom. 5. 10. 19. Heb. 9. 26.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 18. cast: see Jer. 38. 23.—<sup>2</sup> V. 21.

came night to.—<sup>3</sup> Ps. 21. 27. meat-offering.—<sup>4</sup> V. 22.

teach thee.—<sup>5</sup> Ps. 7. 23. a word.—<sup>6</sup> V. 23. de-

solations, and the city † which is called by thy name: for we do not † present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies. 19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

20 ¶ And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the Lord my God for the holy mountain of my God; 21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man † Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly † swiftly, † touched me † about the time of the evening † oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to † give thee skill and † understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications † the † commandment † was † came forth, and † I am come to † shew thee †; for thou art † greatly beloved: therefore † understand the matter, and consider † the vision.

24 † Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, † to finish the transgression, and † to make an end of † sin, † and to make reconciliation for iniquity, † and to bring in everlasting righteousness, † and to seal up the vision and † prophecy †, † and to anoint † the most Holy.

25 † Know therefore and understand, that † from the going forth of the commandment † to restore and to build Jerusalem unto † the Messiah † the Prince † shall be † seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks †; the street † shall be built again †, and † the wall †, † even † in troublous times.

26 And after † threescore and two weeks † shall † Messiah be cut off, †; but not for himself †; † and † the people of † the prince that shall come † shall destroy the city † and the sanctuary; † and † the end thereof † shall be † with † a flood, and unto the end † of the war † desolations are determined †.

27 And he shall confirm † the covenant with † many for one week; and † in the midst † of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the † oblation to cease,

† Or, to build again Jerusalem: as 2 Sam. 15. 26. Ps. 71. 36. † John 1. 41. † Is. 61. 4. 1. Heb. shall return and be built. † Or, branch, or, detach. † Heb. 4. 6, 17, 18. A. 5. 15. † Heb. in strength of times. † Is. 43. 8. Matt. 15. 13. Luke 24. 34. 46. † Pot. 2. 21. 2. 5. 16. † Or, and shall have nothing. John 14. 30. or, and [the Jews] they shall be no more thy people. ch. 11. 17. † Or, and the prince's [Messiah's, ver. 25] future people. † Matt. 27. 7. Luke 19. 44. † Matt. 24. 2. † Matt. 24. 6. 14. † Is. 41. 7, 8. ch. 10. 10. † Heb. shall be set up for denotations. † Or, † Is. 41. 43. 6. 55. 9. Jer. 31. 31. Is. 66. 50. 61. 62. † Is. 52. 11. Matt. 26. Rom. 5. 10. 19. Heb. 9. 26.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 18. cast: see Jer. 38. 23.—<sup>2</sup> V. 21. came night to.—<sup>3</sup> Ps. 21. 27. meat-offering.—<sup>4</sup> V. 22. teach thee.—<sup>5</sup> Ps. 7. 23. a word.—<sup>6</sup> V. 23. declare (it).—<sup>7</sup> Consider the word, and understand.—<sup>8</sup> V. 24. seal (i.e. ratify) vision and prophet.—<sup>9</sup> V. 25. Lst. one anointed, a prince [or, ruler, as 1 Sam. 10. 1].—<sup>10</sup> So He. Ps. 7. 23. seven weeks; and for threescore and two weeks shall be, &c., Heb. accents, Hi. Bl. Her. E. Ke. —<sup>11</sup> V. 26. shall be built again, with public place.—<sup>12</sup> V. 27. aqueduct, Ps. 105. 1. He. E. Ke. —<sup>13</sup> V. 28. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>14</sup> V. 29. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>15</sup> V. 30. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>16</sup> V. 31. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>17</sup> V. 32. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>18</sup> V. 33. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>19</sup> V. 34. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>20</sup> V. 35. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>21</sup> V. 36. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>22</sup> V. 37. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>23</sup> V. 38. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>24</sup> V. 39. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>25</sup> V. 40. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>26</sup> V. 41. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>27</sup> V. 42. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>28</sup> V. 43. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>29</sup> V. 44. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>30</sup> V. 45. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>31</sup> V. 46. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>32</sup> V. 47. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>33</sup> V. 48. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>34</sup> V. 49. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>35</sup> V. 50. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>36</sup> V. 51. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>37</sup> V. 52. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>38</sup> V. 53. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>39</sup> V. 54. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>40</sup> V. 55. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>41</sup> V. 56. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>42</sup> V. 57. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>43</sup> V. 58. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>44</sup> V. 59. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>45</sup> V. 60. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>46</sup> V. 61. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>47</sup> V. 62. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>48</sup> V. 63. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>49</sup> V. 64. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>50</sup> V. 65. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>51</sup> V. 66. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>52</sup> V. 67. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>53</sup> V. 68. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>54</sup> V. 69. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>55</sup> V. 70. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>56</sup> V. 71. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>57</sup> V. 72. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>58</sup> V. 73. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>59</sup> V. 74. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>60</sup> V. 75. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>61</sup> V. 76. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>62</sup> V. 77. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>63</sup> V. 78. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>64</sup> V. 79. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>65</sup> V. 80. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>66</sup> V. 81. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>67</sup> V. 82. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>68</sup> V. 83. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>69</sup> V. 84. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>70</sup> V. 85. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>71</sup> V. 86. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>72</sup> V. 87. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>73</sup> V. 88. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>74</sup> V. 89. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>75</sup> V. 90. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>76</sup> V. 91. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>77</sup> V. 92. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>78</sup> V. 93. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>79</sup> V. 94. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>80</sup> V. 95. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>81</sup> V. 96. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>82</sup> V. 97. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>83</sup> V. 98. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>84</sup> V. 99. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>85</sup> V. 100. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>86</sup> V. 101. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>87</sup> V. 102. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>88</sup> V. 103. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>89</sup> V. 104. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>90</sup> V. 105. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>91</sup> V. 106. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>92</sup> V. 107. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>93</sup> V. 108. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>94</sup> V. 109. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>95</sup> V. 110. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>96</sup> V. 111. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>97</sup> V. 112. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>98</sup> V. 113. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>99</sup> V. 114. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>100</sup> V. 115. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>101</sup> V. 116. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>102</sup> V. 117. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>103</sup> V. 118. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>104</sup> V. 119. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>105</sup> V. 120. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>106</sup> V. 121. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>107</sup> V. 122. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>108</sup> V. 123. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>109</sup> V. 124. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>110</sup> V. 125. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>111</sup> V. 126. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>112</sup> V. 127. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>113</sup> V. 128. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>114</sup> V. 129. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>115</sup> V. 130. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>116</sup> V. 131. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>117</sup> V. 132. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>118</sup> V. 133. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>119</sup> V. 134. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>120</sup> V. 135. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>121</sup> V. 136. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>122</sup> V. 137. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>123</sup> V. 138. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>124</sup> V. 139. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>125</sup> V. 140. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>126</sup> V. 141. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>127</sup> V. 142. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>128</sup> V. 143. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>129</sup> V. 144. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>130</sup> V. 145. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>131</sup> V. 146. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>132</sup> V. 147. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>133</sup> V. 148. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>134</sup> V. 149. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>135</sup> V. 150. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>136</sup> V. 151. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>137</sup> V. 152. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>138</sup> V. 153. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>139</sup> V. 154. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>140</sup> V. 155. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>141</sup> V. 156. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>142</sup> V. 157. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>143</sup> V. 158. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>144</sup> V. 159. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>145</sup> V. 160. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>146</sup> V. 161. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>147</sup> V. 162. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>148</sup> V. 163. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>149</sup> V. 164. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>150</sup> V. 165. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>151</sup> V. 166. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>152</sup> V. 167. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>153</sup> V. 168. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>154</sup> V. 169. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>155</sup> V. 170. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>156</sup> V. 171. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>157</sup> V. 172. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>158</sup> V. 173. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>159</sup> V. 174. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>160</sup> V. 175. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>161</sup> V. 176. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>162</sup> V. 177. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>163</sup> V. 178. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>164</sup> V. 179. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>165</sup> V. 180. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>166</sup> V. 181. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>167</sup> V. 182. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>168</sup> V. 183. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>169</sup> V. 184. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>170</sup> V. 185. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>171</sup> V. 186. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>172</sup> V. 187. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>173</sup> V. 188. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>174</sup> V. 189. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>175</sup> V. 190. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>176</sup> V. 191. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>177</sup> V. 192. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>178</sup> V. 193. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>179</sup> V. 194. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>180</sup> V. 195. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>181</sup> V. 196. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>182</sup> V. 197. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>183</sup> V. 198. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>184</sup> V. 199. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>185</sup> V. 200. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>186</sup> V. 201. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>187</sup> V. 202. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>188</sup> V. 203. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>189</sup> V. 204. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>190</sup> V. 205. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>191</sup> V. 206. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>192</sup> V. 207. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>193</sup> V. 208. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>194</sup> V. 209. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>195</sup> V. 210. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>196</sup> V. 211. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>197</sup> V. 212. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>198</sup> V. 213. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>199</sup> V. 214. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>200</sup> V. 215. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>201</sup> V. 216. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>202</sup> V. 217. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>203</sup> V. 218. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>204</sup> V. 219. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>205</sup> V. 220. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>206</sup> V. 221. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>207</sup> V. 222. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>208</sup> V. 223. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>209</sup> V. 224. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>210</sup> V. 225. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>211</sup> V. 226. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>212</sup> V. 227. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>213</sup> V. 228. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>214</sup> V. 229. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>215</sup> V. 230. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>216</sup> V. 231. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>217</sup> V. 232. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>218</sup> V. 233. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>219</sup> V. 234. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>220</sup> V. 235. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>221</sup> V. 236. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>222</sup> V. 237. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>223</sup> V. 238. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>224</sup> V. 239. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>225</sup> V. 240. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>226</sup> V. 241. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>227</sup> V. 242. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>228</sup> V. 243. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>229</sup> V. 244. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>230</sup> V. 245. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>231</sup> V. 246. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>232</sup> V. 247. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>233</sup> V. 248. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>234</sup> V. 249. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>235</sup> V. 250. shall be cut off, &c., Heb. E. Ke. —<sup>236</sup> V.

Before  
CH R18T  
ch. 58.  
Gen. 48. 1.  
ch. 5. 28.  
ch. 5. 28.  
ver. 1.  
Hab. 2. 3.  
ver. 9.  
ch. 8. 16.  
ch. 8. 16.  
ver. 10.  
Jer. 1. 2.  
ver. 8.  
Or, this  
servant of  
my lord.

chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia. 14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

16 And, behold, /one like the similitude of the sons of men touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision <sup>14</sup> my <sup>10</sup> crowns are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, I fear not: peace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of <sup>11</sup> Grecia shall come.

21 But I will show thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: <sup>12</sup> and there is none that <sup>1</sup> holdeth with me <sup>13</sup> in these things <sup>13</sup>, = but Michael your prince.

CHAPTER 11.

1 The overthrow of Persia by the king of Grecia. 2 Leagues and conflicts between the kings of the south and of the north. 30 The invasion and tyranny of the Romans.

1 ALSO I in the first year of <sup>4</sup> Darius the Mede, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and <sup>5</sup> by his strength <sup>3</sup> through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grecia.

3 And <sup>4</sup> a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and <sup>6</sup> do according to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, <sup>4</sup> his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; <sup>5</sup> and not to <sup>3</sup> his posterity, / nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those.

5 And the king of the south shall be strong, <sup>6</sup> and one of his princes; and he <sup>7</sup> shall be strong above him, and have dominion: his dominion shall be a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they <sup>1</sup> shall join themselves together; <sup>2</sup> for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make <sup>1</sup> an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and <sup>1</sup> he that beget her, and he that strengthened her in these times.

7 But <sup>8</sup> out of <sup>8</sup> a branch of her roots shall <sup>9</sup> one stand up in his <sup>7</sup> estate, which shall come <sup>9</sup> with an <sup>8</sup> army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their <sup>9</sup> princes, and with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue <sup>10</sup> more years than <sup>10</sup> the king of the north.

9 So the king of the south shall come into his kingdom, <sup>11</sup> and shall return into his own land.

10 But his sons <sup>11</sup> shall <sup>12</sup> be stirred up <sup>12</sup>, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and <sup>13</sup> one shall certainly come, <sup>14</sup> and overflow, and pass through: <sup>15</sup> then shall he return, and <sup>16</sup> be stirred up <sup>17</sup>, <sup>18</sup> come to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; <sup>12</sup> but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up <sup>13</sup>; and he shall cast down <sup>14</sup> many thousands: but he shall not be strengthened by it.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come <sup>15</sup> faster certain years with a great army and with much <sup>16</sup> riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also <sup>17</sup> the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and east up a mount, and take <sup>18</sup> the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall <sup>19</sup> not withstand, neither <sup>20</sup> his chosen people, neither shall there <sup>21</sup> be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him <sup>22</sup> shall do according to his own will, and <sup>23</sup> none shall stand before him <sup>24</sup>, <sup>25</sup> glorious land, <sup>26</sup> which by his hand shall be consumed <sup>27</sup>.

17 He shall also <sup>28</sup> set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup> <sup>637</sup> <sup>638</sup> <sup>639</sup> <sup>640</sup> <sup>641</sup> <sup>642</sup> <sup>643</sup> <sup>644</sup> <sup>645</sup> <sup>646</sup> <sup>647</sup> <sup>648</sup> <sup>649</sup> <sup>650</sup> <sup>651</sup> <sup>652</sup> <sup>653</sup> <sup>654</sup> <sup>655</sup> <sup>656</sup> <sup>657</sup> <sup>658</sup> <sup>659</sup> <sup>660</sup> <sup>661</sup> <sup>662</sup> <sup>663</sup> <sup>664</sup> <sup>665</sup> <sup>666</sup> <sup>667</sup> <sup>668</sup> <sup>669</sup> <sup>670</sup> <sup>671</sup> <sup>672</sup> <sup>673</sup> <sup>674</sup> <sup>675</sup> <sup>676</sup> <sup>677</sup> <sup>678</sup> <sup>679</sup> <sup>680</sup> <sup>681</sup> <sup>682</sup> <sup>683</sup> <sup>684</sup> <sup>685</sup> <sup>686</sup> <sup>687</sup> <sup>688</sup> <sup>689</sup> <sup>690</sup> <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> <sup>695</sup> <sup>696</sup> <sup>697</sup> <sup>698</sup> <sup>699</sup> <sup>700</sup> <sup>701</sup> <sup>702</sup> <sup>703</sup> <sup>704</sup> <sup>705</sup> <sup>706</sup> <sup>707</sup> <sup>708</sup> <sup>709</sup> <sup>710</sup> <sup>711</sup> <sup>712</sup> <sup>713</sup> <sup>714</sup> <sup>715</sup> <sup>716</sup> <sup>717</sup> <sup>718</sup> <sup>719</sup> <sup>720</sup> <sup>721</sup> <sup>722</sup> <sup>723</sup> <sup>724</sup> <sup>725</sup> <sup>726</sup> <sup>727</sup> <sup>728</sup> <sup>729</sup> <sup>730</sup> <sup>731</sup> <sup>732</sup> <sup>733</sup> <sup>734</sup> <sup>735</sup> <sup>736</sup> <sup>737</sup> <sup>738</sup> <sup>739</sup> <sup>740</sup> <sup>741</sup> <sup>742</sup> <sup>743</sup> <sup>744</sup> <sup>745</sup> <sup>746</sup> <sup>747</sup> <sup>748</sup> <sup>749</sup> <sup>750</sup> <sup>751</sup> <sup>752</sup> <sup>753</sup> <sup>754</sup> <sup>755</sup> <sup>756</sup> <sup>757</sup> <sup>758</sup> <sup>759</sup> <sup>760</sup> <sup>761</sup> <sup>762</sup> <sup>763</sup> <sup>764</sup> <sup>765</sup> <sup>766</sup> <sup>767</sup> <sup>768</sup> <sup>769</sup> <sup>770</sup> <sup>771</sup> <sup>772</sup> <sup>773</sup> <sup>774</sup> <sup>775</sup> <sup>776</sup> <sup>777</sup> <sup>778</sup> <sup>779</sup> <sup>780</sup> <sup>781</sup> <sup>782</sup> <sup>783</sup> <sup>784</sup> <sup>785</sup> <sup>786</sup> <sup>787</sup> <sup>788</sup> <sup>789</sup> <sup>790</sup> <sup>791</sup> <sup>792</sup> <sup>793</sup> <sup>794</sup> <sup>795</sup> <sup>796</sup> <sup>797</sup> <sup>798</sup> <sup>799</sup> <sup>800</sup> <sup>801</sup> <sup>802</sup> <sup>803</sup> <sup>804</sup> <sup>805</sup> <sup>806</sup> <sup>807</sup> <sup>808</sup> <sup>809</sup> <sup>810</sup> <sup>811</sup> <sup>812</sup> <sup>813</sup> <sup>814</sup> <sup>815</sup> <sup>816</sup> <sup>817</sup> <sup>818</sup> <sup>819</sup> <sup>820</sup> <sup>821</sup> <sup>822</sup> <sup>823</sup> <sup>824</sup> <sup>825</sup> <sup>826</sup> <sup>827</sup> <sup>828</sup> <sup>829</sup> <sup>830</sup> <sup>831</sup> <sup>832</sup> <sup>833</sup> <sup>834</sup> <sup>835</sup> <sup>836</sup> <sup>837</sup> <sup>838</sup> <sup>839</sup> <sup>840</sup> <sup>841</sup> <sup>842</sup> <sup>843</sup> <sup>844</sup> <sup>845</sup> <sup>846</sup> <sup>847</sup> <sup>848</sup> <sup>849</sup> <sup>850</sup> <sup>851</sup> <sup>852</sup> <sup>853</sup> <sup>854</sup> <sup>855</sup> <sup>856</sup> <sup>857</sup> <sup>858</sup> <sup>859</sup> <sup>860</sup> <sup>861</sup> <sup>862</sup> <sup>863</sup> <sup>864</sup> <sup>865</sup> <sup>866</sup> <sup>867</sup> <sup>868</sup> <sup>869</sup> <sup>870</sup> <sup>871</sup> <sup>872</sup> <sup>873</sup> <sup>874</sup> <sup>875</sup> <sup>876</sup> <sup>877</sup> <sup>878</sup> <sup>879</sup> <sup>880</sup> <sup>881</sup> <sup>882</sup> <sup>883</sup> <sup>884</sup> <sup>885</sup> <sup>886</sup> <sup>887</sup> <sup>888</sup> <sup>889</sup> <sup>890</sup> <sup>891</sup> <sup>892</sup> <sup>893</sup> <sup>894</sup> <sup>895</sup> <sup>896</sup> <sup>897</sup> <sup>898</sup> <sup>899</sup> <sup>900</sup> <sup>901</sup> <sup>902</sup> <sup>903</sup> <sup>904</sup> <sup>905</sup> <sup>906</sup> <sup>907</sup> <sup>908</sup> <sup>909</sup> <sup>910</sup> <sup>911</sup> <sup>912</sup> <sup>913</sup> <sup>914</sup> <sup>915</sup> <sup>916</sup> <sup>917</sup> <sup>918</sup> <sup>919</sup> <sup>920</sup> <sup>921</sup> <sup>922</sup> <sup>923</sup> <sup>924</sup> <sup>925</sup> <sup>926</sup> <sup>927</sup> <sup>928</sup> <sup>929</sup> <sup>930</sup> <sup>931</sup> <sup>932</sup> <sup>933</sup> <sup>934</sup> <sup>935</sup> <sup>936</sup> <sup>937</sup> <sup>938</sup> <sup>939</sup> <sup>940</sup> <sup>941</sup> <sup>942</sup> <sup>943</sup> <sup>944</sup> <sup>945</sup> <sup>946</sup> <sup>947</sup> <sup>948</sup> <sup>949</sup> <sup>950</sup> <sup>951</sup> <sup>952</sup> <sup>953</sup> <sup>954</sup> <sup>955</sup> <sup>956</sup> <sup>957</sup> <sup>958</sup> <sup>959</sup> <sup>960</sup> <sup>961</sup> <sup>962</sup> <sup>963</sup> <sup>964</sup> <sup>965</sup> <sup>966</sup> <sup>967</sup> <sup>968</sup> <sup>969</sup> <sup>970</sup> <sup>971</sup> <sup>972</sup> <sup>973</sup> <sup>974</sup> <sup>975</sup> <sup>976</sup> <sup>977</sup> <sup>978</sup> <sup>979</sup> <sup>980</sup> <sup>981</sup> <sup>982</sup> <sup>983</sup> <sup>984</sup> <sup>985</sup> <sup>986</sup> <sup>987</sup> <sup>988</sup> <sup>989</sup> <sup>990</sup> <sup>991</sup> <sup>992</sup> <sup>993</sup> <sup>994</sup> <sup>995</sup> <sup>996</sup> <sup>997</sup> <sup>998</sup> <sup>999</sup> <sup>1000</sup>

18 After this shall he turn his face toward the <sup>22</sup> isles, and shall take many: but a <sup>23</sup> prince <sup>24</sup> for his own behalf <sup>25</sup> shall cause <sup>26</sup> the reproach offered by him to cease: <sup>27</sup> without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn <sup>28</sup> upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward

VAR. READ.—<sup>5</sup> V. 7. Omit.—<sup>7</sup> place: so in ex. 20, 21, 38.—<sup>9</sup> unto the, *Hi. Her. Kils. Ew.*; against the, *Ke. 26.*—<sup>10</sup> V. 8. molten images.—<sup>10</sup> then shall he desire for (some) years from, *Hi. Kils. Ew. 26.*—<sup>11</sup> V. 9. And he shall come into the kingdom of the king of the south.—<sup>12</sup> V. 10. stir up war.—<sup>13</sup> V. 11. Or, and.—<sup>14</sup> V. 12. And the multitude shall lift itself up, and his heart shall be high.—<sup>15</sup> V. 13. substance.—<sup>16</sup> V. 16. pleasant (*ch. 8. 9*).—<sup>17</sup> with destruction in his hand, *Ge. II. Her. 26. Ke.*—<sup>18</sup> V. 17. an upright purpose in his mind, *Ke.*—<sup>19</sup> Or, to destroy it (*viz.* the Egyptian land), *Ex. 26. Gr.*—<sup>20</sup> V. 17, 24, 30. Or, it (*viz.* his plan), *Hi. Her. Pu. 26. Fuller*; the land, *Ew.*—<sup>21</sup> V. 17, 18. Omit.—<sup>22</sup> V. 18. Or, coasts.—<sup>23</sup> captain.—<sup>24</sup> Or, yea, his own reproach shall be cause to return, *Hi. Ew. 26.*

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 11. V. 15. 3 stand with his chosen ones, but there shall not, Sept. Her. Fuller.*—*V. 17. 3 make equal conditions with him (I.), Sept. Theod. Vulg. De W. Hi. Gr.; also Ew. 26. (but without changing text).*

Before  
CH R18T  
ch. 584.  
Or,  
in his place,  
or, edify,



Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 534

a July 20, 8.  
Ps. 37, 38.  
Ezek. 36. 21.

† Or,  
in his place,  
ver. 7.

† Heb. *over*  
that *cannot*  
an *excuse*  
to pass over.

† Or,  
in his place.

a ch. 7, 8.  
a. 8, 9, 23,  
25.

p ver. 10.  
q ch. 8, 10,  
11, 25.

† Fulfilled  
cir. 171.

† Or,  
into the  
praisable  
and *fit*, &c.

† Heb.  
thought  
he.

† Fulfilled  
cir. 170.

† ver. 10, 22.

† Heb.  
their hearts.

a ver. 20,  
25, 30.  
ch. 8, 18.

p ver. 29.  
† Fulfilled  
cir. 169.

a ver. 23.

† Fulfilled  
cir. 169.

b Num. 24,  
34.  
Jer. 2, 10.

a ver. 23.

a ch. 8, 11,  
12, 11.

† Or,  
satisfied.

† Or, *come*  
to *desire*.

† Mal. 2, 7.  
† Heb. 11,  
35, &c.

the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle.

21 And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

22 And with the arms of a flood shall they be overthrown from before him, and shall be broken: yea, also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league made with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: yea, and he shall forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table: but it shall not prosper: for yet the end shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches: and his heart shall be against the holy covenant: and he shall do exploits, and return to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south: but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifices, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

33 And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be helped with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And some of them of understanding

shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

38 But in his estate shall he honour the God of fathers: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge, and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow, and pass over.

41 He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.

42 He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

† Heb. and forth. † Ex. 11, 8. † Jer. 4, 10. † Ps. 42, 2. † 2 Thess. 2, 4. † Or, greatly. † Heb. *corruption* of *delight* of *holiness*. † 2 Thess. 2, 8. Rev. 19, 20.

## CHAPTER 12.

1 Michael shall deliver Israel from their troubles.  
2 Daniel to inform of the times.

AND at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

3 And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

† Or, teachers. † Prov. 4, 18. † Mat. 13, 43. † 1 John, 2, 20. † 1 Cor. 15, 42, 43.

VAR. REVD. — F. 35, the. — F. 36, Omit. — Strictly decreed (Isa. 10, 23). — F. 37, Or, gods. — Hi. Her. 26, Ke. — F. 38, fortresses. — F. 39, So. — And he shall do to the strong fortresses. — F. 40, Ke. — with the help of; as to (7) the, Ec. 26, 4; whooe shall acknowledge him, he will, — a reward. — F. 41, 43, pleasant (ca. 8, 9). — F. 42, tents. — F. 41, Chap. 12, 1 F. 3, the many.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 534

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.  
1 Pet. 1, 7.

† Or,  
by them.

a ch. 8, 13,  
19.

a ch. 8,  
p ver. 10.

a ch. 7, 8, 20,  
2, 25.

a Thess. 2, 4.  
Rev. 12, 1, 2.

a ch. 8, 11,  
20, 25.

a ch. 9, 27.

a 1 Tim. 4, 13.

a 1 Cor. 15, 42, 43.

† Or, *for*  
the *times*.

† Heb.  
the *angel*  
God, to be  
sent to *show*  
you, he shall  
know, a  
good, whom,  
&c.

† Or,  
fortresses.

† Heb.  
of *corruption*,  
or, *production*.

† Heb. *shape*  
of *holiness*.

† Heb.  
of *corruption*.

† Heb.  
of *corruption*.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

a ch. 12, 20,  
21.

VAR. REVD. — F. 19, forts. — F. 20, one that shall cause a raiser of taxes to pass over. — F. 21, 24, in (their) security. — F. 22, the arms of the flood shall be swept. — Or, a prince in league (with him), He. Ec. — F. 24, but (only). — F. 25, his meat (ca. 1, 5: comp. Hi. Her. 23, 9). — F. 28, carry out (viz. his purpose), Hi. Her. 23, 9. — F. 29, not as the former, so shall be. — F. 30, E. Cyprus. Comp. Num. 24, 24. — F. 31, (even) the fortress. — Or, horrible abomination. Hi. Her. Ec. — F. 33, the many. — F. 33–35, stumble.



Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 728.

Amos 8. 10.  
1 Kings 13.  
28.  
Amos 8. 5.  
† Heb. make  
domestic.  
ver. 5.  
Ps. 50. 12.  
13.  
Isa. 5. 5.  
Ezek. 23.  
50, 51.

Ezek. 23.  
35.

Or.  
friendly.  
† Heb.  
to her heart.

Josh. 7. 26.  
Isa. 65. 10.

Jer. 2. 2.  
Ezek. 16. 6.  
23, 60.

Ec. 15. 1.

† That is,  
My husband.

† That is,  
My lord.

Ec. 23. 13.  
Josh. 23. 7.  
Ps. 18. 4.

Zech. 12. 2.  
Job. 5. 23.  
Isa. 11. 6-9.

Ezek. 34. 28.

Ps. 44. 9.  
Isa. 7. 4.  
Ezek. 30. 9.  
10.

Zech. 9. 10.

Isa. 56. 5.  
Jer. 31. 4.

Jer. 31. 23.  
34.

John 17. 3.

A Zech. 8. 12.

(ch. 1. 4.

Jer. 31. 27.

Zech. 10. 9.

(ch. 1. 6.

ch. 1. 10.  
Zech. 13. 9.

Isa. 9. 26.  
1 Pet. 2. 10.

(ch. 1. 2.

Jer. 2. 23.

† Heb.  
of progen.

† Heb.  
to him.

Deut. 21.  
13.

ch. 10. 2.

† Heb.  
a standing,  
or, statue,  
or, pillar.

Isa. 19. 19.

Ec. 26. 6.

Judg. 17. 5.

VAR. READ.—

Ps. 13. 17. the Baals.—

Ps. 15. 4. e.

Trouble.—

7 So De W. Si. Ws. Or, respond. Hi.

Ec. Ke.—

11 I will also cause all her mirth to  
cease, her feasts days, her new moons,  
and her sabbaths, and all her solemn  
feasts.

12 And I will † destroy her vines and  
her fig trees, † whereof she hath said,  
These are my rewards that my lovers  
have given me: and I will make them  
a forest, and the beasts of the field shall  
eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her the days  
of Baalim, wherein she burned incense  
to them, and she † decked herself with  
her earrings and her jewels, and she  
went after her lovers, and forgot me,  
saith the LORD.

14 Therefore, behold, I will allure her,  
and bring her into the wilderness, and  
speak † comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards  
from thence, and † the valley of † Achor  
for a door of hope: and she shall † sing  
there, as in † the days of her youth, and  
as in the day when she came up out  
of the land of Egypt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith the  
LORD, that thou shalt call me † Iah!;  
and shalt call me no more † Baali.

17 For I will take away the names of  
Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall  
no more be remembered by their name.

18 And in that day will I make a † covenant  
for them with the beasts of the field,  
and with the fowls of heaven, and with  
the creeping things of the ground: and  
I will break the bow and the sword  
and the battle out of the † earth, and  
will make them to † lie down safely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for  
ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in  
righteousness, and in judgment, and in  
lovingkindness, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in  
faithfulness: and † thou shalt know the  
LORD.

21 And it shall come to pass in that  
day, I will † hear, saith the LORD, I  
will † hear the heavens, and they shall  
† hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall † hear the corn,  
and the wine, and the oil; and they  
shall † hear Jesreel.

23 And I will sow her unto me in the  
† earth; † and I will have mercy upon  
her that had not obtained mercy; † and  
I will say to † them which were  
not my people, † Thou art my people;  
and they shall say, † Thou art my  
God.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 By the apostasy of an adulteress, 4 is shewed  
the desolation of Israel before their restoration.

THEN said the LORD unto me, Go  
yet, love a woman beloved of † her  
friend, yet † an adulteress, according to  
the love of the LORD toward the chil-  
dren of Israel, who look to other gods,  
and love † flagons of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces  
of silver, and for an homer of barley,  
and an † half homer of barley.

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt  
abide for me many days; thou shalt  
not play the harlot, and thou shalt not  
be for another man: so will I also be for  
thee.

4 For the children of Israel shall † abide  
many days † without a king, and without  
a prince, and without a sacrifice, and  
without † an image, and without an  
ephod, and without † teraphim:

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel  
return, and seek the LORD their God,  
and † David their king; and shall † fear  
the LORD and his goodness in the † last-  
er days.

ch. 3. 4. 1 Jer. 30. 9. Ezek. 34. 23, 24. 27. 28, 29.  
Jer. 30. 24. Ezek. 37. 2, 3, 14. Dan. 2. 28. Micah 4. 1.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 God's judgments against the sins of the people,  
8 and of the priests, 13 and against their idolatry.  
15 Judah is exhorted to take warning by  
Israel's calamity.

HEAR the word of the LORD, ye chil-  
dren of Israel: for the LORD hath  
a † controversy with the inhabitants of  
the land, because there is no truth, nor  
mercy, nor † knowledge of God in the  
land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing,  
and stealing, and committing adultery,  
they break † out, and † blood toucheth  
blood.

3 Therefore shall the land mourn, and  
every one that dwelleth therein shall  
languish, with the beasts of the field,  
and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the  
fishes of the sea also shall be taken  
away.

4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove  
another: † for thy people are as they  
that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou † fall in the day,  
and the prophet also shall † fall with thee  
in the night, and I will † destroy thy  
mother.

6 My people are † destroyed † for lack  
of knowledge: because thou hast rejected  
knowledge, I will also reject thee, that  
thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing  
thou hast forgotten the law of thy God,  
I will also forget thy children.

7 As they were increased, † so they  
sinned against me: † therefore will I  
change their glory into shame.

8 They † eat up † the sin of my people,  
and they † set their heart on their  
iniquity.

9 And there shall be, † like people, like  
priest: and I will † punish them for their  
ways, and † reward them their doings.

10 For they shall eat, and not have  
enough: they shall commit whoredom,  
and shall not increase: because they have  
left off to take heed to the LORD.

11 Whoredom and wine and new wine  
shall † take away the † heart.

12 My people ask counsel at their  
stocks, and their staff declareth unto  
them: for the spirit of whoredoms hath  
caused them to err, and they have gone  
a whoring from under their God.

13 They sacrifice upon the tops of the  
mountains, and burn incense upon the  
hills, under oaks and poplars and † elms,  
because the shadow thereof is good:  
therefore your daughters † shall commit  
whoredom, and your spouses † shall  
commit adultery.

14 I will not punish your daughters  
when they commit whoredom, nor your  
spouses when they commit adultery: for  
themselves † are separated † with whores,  
and they sacrifice with † harlots: there-  
fore the people that † doth not under-  
stand shall † fall.

VAR. READ.—

Ps. 5. shudder towards, Ke. Ps.  
Ws. (Mic. 7. 17).—

Chap. 4. 1. 1. Or, goodness  
(ch. 6. 4).—

2. There is nothing but. —

3. into  
(houses).—

4. So Psal. Hi. Si. Ws. (Text very  
obscure).—

5. V. 5. stumble. —

6. V. 6. i. e. by reason  
of. —

7. The more. —

8. V. 8. eat. —

9. Or,  
sin-offering. Hi. —

10. V. 11. understanding (Jer.  
5. 21). —

11. V. 12. teraphims. —

12. Or, 13. V. 14. go  
aside, Hinderson. —

13. the temple-harlots (Gen. 38. 21).  
VAR. READ.—

Chap. 4. 7. 7. They have exchanged  
their Glory (i. e. YAHWEH) for Shame (i. e. Baal).  
Gel. Houtman. Comp. Jer. 2. 11.

Before  
CHRIST  
cr. 728.

Jer. 20. 4.  
1.  
Isa. 2. 2.

cr. 728.

Isa. 1. 13.

Jer. 23. 20.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.

Jer. 23. 2.



Before  
CHRIST  
c. 780.

• Ps. 9. 16.

Prov. 5. 22.

d Ps. 90. 8.

• Rom. 1. 32.

f Jer. 2. 2.

• Or.

the rector

will conse.

• Or. from

waking.

• Or.

with heat

through

wine.

• Or.

applied.

• Fulfilled

cir. 773.

g ch. 8. 7.

h Kja. 15.

10, 14, 25.

30.

i Isai. 64. 7.

h Ps. 106. 33.

j ch. 8. 7.

† Heb.

upristed.

• ch. 5. 5.

• Isai. 9. 13.

• ch. 11. 11.

g Rec.

2 Kings 18.

19.

h 17. 4.

ch. 6. 13.

4. 9. 2.

h 12. 1.

g Rec. 12.

12.

• Lev. 26. 14.

h 26. 16.

Deut. 28.

15, 16.

2 Kings 17.

12, 13.

† Heb. opul.

• Micah 6. 4.

• Job 25. 9.

10.

Ps. 78. 36.

Jer. 2. 10.

Zeck. 7. 8.

• Or.

chastened.

• ch. 11. 7.

• Ps. 78. 57.

g Ps. 78. 34.

ch. 5. 15.

• Tit. 1. 16.

cir. 780.

• ch. 5. 8.

† Heb. the

roof of the

mouth.

• Deut. 28.

9.

Jer. 4. 13.

Hab. 1. 5.

ch. 6. 7.

d Ps. 78. 34.

ch. 5. 15.

• Tit. 1. 16.

now 'their own doings have beset them about; they are 'before my face. 3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes 'with their lies.

4 β They are all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, <sup>1</sup> who ceaseth <sup>1</sup> raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened β.

5 β In the day of our king the princes have made <sup>2</sup> him sick β <sup>1</sup> with <sup>2</sup> bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorn.

6 For they have <sup>3</sup> made ready <sup>3</sup> their heart like an oven, whilst they lie in wait; β their baker β sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, and <sup>4</sup> have devoured <sup>4</sup> their judges; <sup>4</sup> all their kings <sup>4</sup> are fallen: <sup>4</sup> there is none among them that calleth unto me.

8 Ephraim <sup>5</sup> he hath mixed himself among the <sup>5</sup> people; Ephraim is a cake not turned.

9 Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not: yea, gray hairs are <sup>6</sup> there and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the <sup>7</sup> pride of Israel testified to his face: and <sup>7</sup> they do not return to the Lord their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 γ Ephraim also is like a silly dove without <sup>8</sup> heart: <sup>8</sup> they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria.

12 <sup>9</sup> When they shall go, <sup>9</sup> I <sup>9</sup> will spread my net upon them; <sup>9</sup> I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; <sup>9</sup> I will chastise them, <sup>9</sup> as their congregation hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: <sup>10</sup> destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: though <sup>10</sup> I <sup>10</sup> have redeemed <sup>10</sup> them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 <sup>11</sup> And they have not cried unto me with their heart, <sup>11</sup> when they howled <sup>11</sup> upon their beds: <sup>11</sup> they <sup>11</sup> assemble themselves β for corn and wine, and they rebel against me.

15 Though I <sup>12</sup> have <sup>12</sup> bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.

16 <sup>13</sup> They return, but not <sup>13</sup> to the most High <sup>13</sup>: <sup>13</sup> they are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision <sup>13</sup> in the land of Egypt.

#### CHAPTER 8.

1, 12 Destruction is threatened for their impiety, and idolatry.

SET <sup>1</sup> the trumpet to <sup>1</sup> thy <sup>1</sup> mouth. He shall come <sup>1</sup> as an eagle against the house of the LORD, because <sup>1</sup> they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 <sup>2</sup> Israel shall cry unto me, My God, <sup>2</sup> we know thee.

3 <sup>3</sup> Israel hath cast off the thing that is good: the enemy shall pursue him.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 4. i. e. stirring the fire.—<sup>2</sup> V. 5. themselves.—<sup>3</sup> V. 6. the fever.—<sup>4</sup> V. 6. Lit. brought near. (Obscure; perhaps corrupt.)—<sup>5</sup> V. 7. keep devouring.—<sup>6</sup> V. 8. peoples.—<sup>7</sup> V. 10. Or. Excellency. Hi. (ch. 5. 5.)—<sup>8</sup> V. 11. understanding (ch. 4. 11).—<sup>9</sup> V. 12. The more they go, the more I. Ew.—<sup>10</sup> V. 13. would redeem.—<sup>11</sup> V. 14. but howl.—<sup>12</sup> V. 15. trained, Hi. Si. Ke.—<sup>13</sup> V. 16. upwards.—<sup>14</sup> Chap. 8. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. Heb. palate.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 7. V. 4. β 'They are all adulterers' should close c. 3. Continue. 'As an oven...; (e. 5) Even so, Houtsma.—<sup>2</sup> V. 5. β The day (i. e. festival) of our king the princes have opened. Versions, Secker, B6. Hi. Wü. Selwyn (pt.).—<sup>3</sup> V. 6. β their anger, Targ. Pesh. B6. Wü. (pt.).—<sup>4</sup> V. 14. β cut themselves (Deut. 14. 1), some MSS. Sept. Mich. Houtsma (1.).

4 <sup>1</sup> They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew it not: <sup>1</sup> of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

5 γ <sup>2</sup> Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast thee off; <sup>2</sup> mine anger is kindled against them: <sup>2</sup> how long will it be ere they attain to innocency?

6 For from Israel was it also: the workman made it; therefore it is not God: but the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces.

7 For <sup>3</sup> they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no stalk: the bnd shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, <sup>3</sup> the strangers shall swallow it up.

8 <sup>4</sup> Israel <sup>4</sup> is swallowed up: now <sup>4</sup> shall they be <sup>4</sup> among the <sup>4</sup> Gentiles: <sup>4</sup> as a vessel wherein is no pleasure.

9 For <sup>5</sup> they are gone up to Assyria, <sup>5</sup> a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim <sup>5</sup> hath hired lovers.

10 Yea, though they <sup>6</sup> have hired <sup>6</sup> among the nations, now <sup>6</sup> will I gather them, and they shall <sup>6</sup> sorrow: <sup>6</sup> a little <sup>6</sup> for the burden of <sup>6</sup> the king β of princes.

11 Because Ephraim hath made <sup>7</sup> many altars to sin, altars <sup>7</sup> shall be <sup>7</sup> unto him to sin.

12 <sup>8</sup> I have written to him <sup>8</sup> the <sup>8</sup> great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange thing.

13 <sup>9</sup> <sup>9</sup> They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it: <sup>9</sup> but the Lord accepteth them not: <sup>9</sup> now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: <sup>9</sup> they shall return to Egypt.

14 <sup>10</sup> For Israel hath forgotten <sup>10</sup> his Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but <sup>10</sup> I shall devour a fire upon his cities, and <sup>10</sup> I shall rend the palaces thereof.

• Jer. 14. 10, 12. ch. 5. 4. & 9. 4. Amos 5. 22. g ch. 2. 9. • Deut. 30. 68. ch. 9. 3, 6. & 11. 5. • Deut. 32. 14. • Jer. 2. 10. • 1 Kings 13. 21. • Jer. 17. 27. Amos 2. 1.

#### CHAPTER 9.

The distress and captivity of Israel for their sin and idolatry.

REJOICE not, O Israel, <sup>1</sup> for joy, as other people <sup>1</sup>: for thou <sup>1</sup> hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a <sup>2</sup> reward <sup>2</sup> upon every corner.

2 <sup>2</sup> The floor and the <sup>2</sup> winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine <sup>2</sup> shall fall in her <sup>2</sup>.

3 <sup>3</sup> They shall not dwell in <sup>3</sup> the Lord's land; <sup>3</sup> but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and <sup>3</sup> they shall eat unclean things <sup>3</sup> in Assyria.

4 <sup>4</sup> They shall not offer wine offerings to the Lord, <sup>4</sup> neither <sup>4</sup> shall they be pleasing unto him: <sup>4</sup> their sacrifices <sup>4</sup> shall be unto them as the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their read <sup>4</sup> <sup>4</sup> for their soul shall not come <sup>4</sup> into the house of the Lord.

g 2 Kings 17. 6. ch. 11. 11. & ch. 2. 4. • Jer. 2. 23. ch. 2. 14. (Lev. 17. 11.)

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 5. He hath cast off thy calf (steer), O Samaria, Ec. Hi. Comp. c. 2.—<sup>2</sup> V. 6. Or, shall surely be.—<sup>3</sup> V. 6. Or, are they.—<sup>4</sup> V. 10. hire.—<sup>5</sup> V. 10. Or, sorrow.—<sup>6</sup> V. 10. Or, begin to be diminished (through) Mary. Hi. Ke. Or, presently set them (i. e. the nations set the Israelites) free (from), Ge.—<sup>7</sup> V. 11. have been.—<sup>8</sup> V. 12. manifold.—<sup>9</sup> Chap. 3. V. 1. exultingly, as the peoples.—<sup>10</sup> Harlot's hire.—<sup>11</sup> V. 2. Lit. shall lie to her (i. e. Israel).—<sup>12</sup> V. 3. Or, shall their sacrifices be pleasing unto him? Ec. Ke. Wü.—<sup>13</sup> shall be (merely) for their cast: it shall not come.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 8. V. 10. β and, set & MSS., Sept. Ag. Turp. Pesh. Vulg. Houb. Numb. (virtually 84). Gr. by Google









Before  
CHRIST  
c. 800.

x Jer. 30. 7.

y Isai. 13. 6.

z ch. 2. 1.

a See Deut.

13. 6. 7.

b 16. 11, 14.

c 13.

d Heb.

grievous.

e House 6. 3.

f Ps. 50. 15.

g Jer. 9. 10.

h ch. 3. 3.

i Or, habita-

tions.

j Job 38. 41.

k Ps. 104. 21.

l 145. 15.

m 1 Kings 17.

n 2. 15. 2.

o 15. 2.

p 15. 2.

q 15. 2.

r 15. 2.

s 15. 2.

t 15. 2.

u 15. 2.

v 15. 2.

w 15. 2.

x 15. 2.

y 15. 2.

z 15. 2.

a 15. 2.

b 15. 2.

c 15. 2.

d 15. 2.

e 15. 2.

f 15. 2.

g 15. 2.

h 15. 2.

i 15. 2.

j 15. 2.

k 15. 2.

l 15. 2.

m 15. 2.

n 15. 2.

o 15. 2.

p 15. 2.

q 15. 2.

r 15. 2.

s 15. 2.

t 15. 2.

u 15. 2.

v 15. 2.

w 15. 2.

x 15. 2.

y 15. 2.

z 15. 2.

a 15. 2.

b 15. 2.

c 15. 2.

d 15. 2.

e 15. 2.

f 15. 2.

g 15. 2.

h 15. 2.

i 15. 2.

j 15. 2.

k 15. 2.

l 15. 2.

m 15. 2.

n 15. 2.

o 15. 2.

p 15. 2.

q 15. 2.

r 15. 2.

the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD.

15 <sup>a</sup>Alas for the day! for <sup>b</sup>the day of the LORD <sup>c</sup>is at hand, and as a destruction from <sup>d</sup>the Almighty <sup>e</sup>shall it come.

16 <sup>f</sup>Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, <sup>g</sup>yea, <sup>h</sup>joy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 <sup>i</sup>β The <sup>j</sup>seed <sup>k</sup>'is rotten' under their clods, <sup>l</sup>the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do <sup>m</sup>the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O LORD, <sup>n</sup>to thee will I cry: for <sup>o</sup>the fire hath devoured <sup>p</sup>the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field <sup>q</sup>cry also unto thee: for <sup>r</sup>the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 <sup>s</sup>He sheweth unto <sup>t</sup>them the terribleness of God's judgment. 2 <sup>u</sup>He exhorteth to repentance, 13 <sup>v</sup>He prescribeth a fast, 15 <sup>w</sup>promiseth a blessing thereon. 21 <sup>x</sup>He comforteth them with present, 25 and future blessings.

<sup>y</sup>BLOW ye the trumpet in Zion, and <sup>z</sup>sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for <sup>a</sup>the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 <sup>b</sup>A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: <sup>c</sup>a great people and a strong; <sup>d</sup>there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years <sup>e</sup>of many generations.

3 <sup>f</sup>A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as <sup>g</sup>the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 <sup>h</sup>The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 <sup>i</sup>Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devour-eth the stubble, <sup>j</sup>as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the <sup>k</sup>people shall be much pained: <sup>l</sup>all faces <sup>m</sup>shall gather blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not <sup>n</sup>break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path; and when they fall <sup>o</sup>β upon the sword, they shall not <sup>p</sup>be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall <sup>q</sup>enter in at the windows <sup>r</sup>like a thief.

10 <sup>s</sup>The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: <sup>t</sup>the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

11 <sup>u</sup>And the LORD shall utter his voice before <sup>v</sup>his army: for his camp is very great: <sup>w</sup>for <sup>x</sup>he is strong that executeth

his word: for the <sup>y</sup>day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and <sup>z</sup>who can abide it?

12 <sup>a</sup>Therefore also now, saith the LORD, <sup>b</sup>turn ye <sup>c</sup>even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with <sup>d</sup>mourning:

13 And <sup>e</sup>rend your heart, and not <sup>f</sup>your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is <sup>g</sup>gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 <sup>h</sup>Who knoweth <sup>i</sup>if he will return and repent, and leave <sup>j</sup>a blessing behind him; even <sup>k</sup>a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

15 <sup>l</sup>β Blow the trumpet in Zion, <sup>m</sup>sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, <sup>n</sup>sanctify the congregation, <sup>o</sup>assemble the elders, <sup>p</sup>gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: <sup>q</sup>let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep <sup>r</sup>between the porch and the altar, and let them say, <sup>s</sup>Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the <sup>t</sup>heathen should <sup>u</sup>rule over <sup>v</sup>them: <sup>w</sup>wherefore should they say among the <sup>x</sup>people, Where is their God?

18 <sup>y</sup>Then <sup>z</sup>will the LORD <sup>a</sup>be jealous for his land, <sup>b</sup>and pity his people.

19 Yea, the LORD will answer and say <sup>c</sup>unto his people, Behold, I will send you <sup>d</sup>corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the <sup>e</sup>heathen:

20 But <sup>f</sup>I will remove far off from you <sup>g</sup>the <sup>h</sup>northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face <sup>i</sup>toward the east sea, and his hinder part <sup>j</sup>toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because <sup>k</sup>the hath done great things.

21 <sup>l</sup>Fear not, O land: be glad and rejoice: for the LORD <sup>m</sup>will do <sup>n</sup>great things.

22 Be not afraid, <sup>o</sup>ye beasts of the field: for <sup>p</sup>the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you <sup>q</sup>the former rain <sup>r</sup>moderately, and <sup>s</sup>he will cause <sup>t</sup>to come down for you <sup>u</sup>the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years <sup>v</sup>that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, <sup>w</sup>my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am <sup>x</sup>in the midst of Israel, and that <sup>y</sup>I am the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

For 11. <sup>z</sup> Lev. 26. 5. Ps. 22. 25. See Lev. 26. 25. Mic. 6. 16. Jer. 31. 12. Lev. 26. 11, 12. Ezek. 37. 25, 27. Isai. 44. 5, 21. 22. Jer. 31. 12.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>a</sup> V. 15. Or, the Destructive; Heb. Shaddai. See on Isai. 12. 6.—<sup>b</sup> V. 17. Or, is shrivelled up, W<sup>c</sup>.—<sup>c</sup> V. 19. i.e. prairie (so ch. 2. 22).—<sup>d</sup> Chap. 2. 1 V. 6. peoples are in anguish. <sup>e</sup> withdraw their colour, Ge. Ht. Ke. W<sup>c</sup>.; or, gather a finish, Sw.—<sup>f</sup> V. 7. L<sup>c</sup>tt. entangle.—<sup>g</sup> V. 8. behind.—<sup>h</sup> So Ge.; or, break off (their march), Ht. W<sup>c</sup>.

VAR. RECD.—<sup>i</sup> Chap. 1. V. 17. β The oxen leap upon their stalls, Me. (after Sept.).—<sup>j</sup> Chap. 2. V. 8. β into the clutch of, Or. (i.).—<sup>k</sup> γ feel pain, La. (transposition of letters).

VAR. RECD.—<sup>l</sup> V. 15. L<sup>c</sup>tt. smiting (of the breast).—<sup>m</sup> V. 17. 19. nations.—<sup>n</sup> V. 17. As mercy, Ge. Ht. Be. K<sup>c</sup>.—<sup>o</sup> peoples.—<sup>p</sup> V. 18. 19. 20. the LORD jealous.—<sup>q</sup> pitied.—<sup>r</sup> answered and said, L<sup>c</sup>tt. Be. Ht. De. Ke. W<sup>c</sup>.—<sup>s</sup> V. 20. northern.—<sup>t</sup> Ge. Ht. Be. K<sup>c</sup>.—<sup>u</sup> V. 21. doeth.—<sup>v</sup> V. 22. R<sup>c</sup>tt. right measure, Ge. Ht. W<sup>c</sup>.; L<sup>c</sup>tt. according to rightness.—<sup>w</sup> hath caused.



Before  
CHRIST  
700.

1 Jer. 51. 20.

Ezek. 2. 2.

1 Or.

Babylon.

1 Or.

Babylon.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

5 I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of <sup>2</sup>Aren, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of <sup>3</sup>Eden: and the people of Syria shall go into captivity: unto Kir, saith the Lord.

6 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of <sup>4</sup>Gaza, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to Edom:

7 But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will turn mine hand against Ekron: and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord God.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of <sup>5</sup>Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of <sup>6</sup>Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall devour the palaces of Bosrah.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have stripped up the women with child of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border:

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of <sup>7</sup>Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the Lord.

16 But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

17 And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the Lord.

18 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of <sup>8</sup>Moab, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime:

19 But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of <sup>9</sup>Kirioth: and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet:

20 And I will cut off the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the Lord.

21 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have despised the law of the Lord, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them

to err, after the which their fathers have walked:

22 But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

23 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes; 7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek: and a man and his father will go in unto the same maid, to profane my holy name:

24 And they lay themselves down upon clothes laid to pledge by every altar, and they drink the wine of the condemned in the house of their god.

25 Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.

26 Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorites.

27 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for Nazarites: Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the Lord.

28 But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink, and commanded the prophets, saying, Prophecy not.

29 Behold, a cart is pressed under you, as a cart is pressed <sup>3</sup>that is full of sheaves.

30 Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself:

31 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

32 And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the Lord.

† Heb. he cast, or, he. † Ps. 2. 17. † Heb. strong of his cast.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The necessity of God's judgment against Israel. The publication of it, with the reason thereof.

HEAR this word that the Lord hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying,

2 You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all?

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, and the Lord hath not done it?

7 Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear?

9 The lion hath roared, who will not fear?

10 The lion hath roared, who will not fear?

11 The lion hath roared, who will not fear?

12 The lion hath roared, who will not fear?

13 The lion hath roared, who will not fear?

14 The lion hath roared, who will not fear?

Before  
CHRIST  
700.

1 Jer. 51. 20.

Ezek. 2. 2.

1 Or.

Babylon.

1 Or.

Babylon.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

Ezek. 16. 5.

VAR. REND.—<sup>2</sup> V. 5. *i.e.* Vanity or Idols.—<sup>3</sup> *i.e.* Pleasure.—<sup>4</sup> V. 6. 9. *i.e.* complete.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. V. 5. *β* On, Sept. (gtr.); also Sw. H., assuming an allusion to the worship of Baalbek: comp. Gen. 41. 46. (On, an Egyptian name for the sun.)

VAR. REND.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 8. Or, cast lots for. *Sw.*—<sup>2</sup> them that have been fired.—<sup>3</sup> V. 13. I straiten myself under you, as a cart is straitened. *Rav. Ps.*: I will press you down, as a cart presseth. *Ge. Sw. K.*—<sup>4</sup> V. 14. refuge. *Sw. Ps.*—Chap. 3.

1 K. 5. Shall a snare rise (start, *Ps. G. Rom.*) from the ground, without taking anything?

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 13. *β* I make it better beneath you, as a cart, to tereth, *He.*



Before  
CHRIST  
787.1 Isai. 50. 21.  
ch. 2. 7.  
ch. 6. 10.

Micah 3.

11.

Ps. 24. 14.

Ps. 97. 10.

Rom. 12. 9.

Eccl. 32. 30.

2 Kings 19.

Isai. 2. 14.

Jer. 9. 17.

Jer. 12. 15.

Nab. 1. 10.

Isai. 1. 19.

Jer. 17. 13.

Isai. 15.

Isai. 25.

2 Pet. 2. 4.

Jer. 20. 7.

Isai. 2. 8.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

Isai. 1. 11.

\* turn aside the poor in the gate from their right.

13 Therefore \*the prudent \*shall keep silence in that time; for it is an evil time.

14 Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the Lord, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken.

15 \* Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: \* it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph.

16 Therefore the Lord, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all the streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and \* such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for \* I will pass through thee, saith the Lord.

18 \* Woe unto you that desire the day of the Lord! to what end is it for you? \* the day of the Lord is darkness, and not light.

19 \* As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the Lord be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

21 \* I hate, I despise your feast days, and \* I will not smell \* in your solemn assemblies.

22 \* Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.

24 \* But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.

25 \* Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel?

26 \* But ye have borne \* in the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chidon \* your images, the star of your god, \* which ye made to yourselves.

27 \* Therefore will I \* cause you to go into captivity \* beyond Damascus, saith the Lord, \* whose name is The God of hosts.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The wantonness of Israel. 7 shall be plagued with desolation, 12 and their incorrigibility.

WOE \* to them that \* are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, \* which are named \* chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came!

2 \* Pass ye unto Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hamath the great: then go down to Gath of the Philistines: \* be they better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

3 Ye that \* put far away the \* evil day, and \* cause the seat of violence to come near;

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

ch. 5. 18. Jer. 9. 10. Jer. 5. 12. ver. 12. Ps. 94. 20. Jer. 17. 13.

stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 \* That \* chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of music, \* like David;

6 That drink wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: \* but they are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph.

7 \* Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 \* The Lord God hath sworn by himself, saith the Lord the God of hosts, I abhor \* the excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is \* by the sides of the house, \* Is there yet any with thee? and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, \* Hold thy tongue: \* for I may not make mention of the name of the Lord.

11 For, behold, \* the Lord commandeth, and he will smite the great house with breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 \* Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow \* there with oxen? \* for ye have turned \* judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into \* hemlock:

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, \* I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the Lord the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the \* entering in of Hamath unto the \* river of the wilderness.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The judgments of the grasshoppers, 4 and of the fire, are described by the prayer of Amos. 7 By the wall of a plumbline is signified the rejection of Israel. 10 Amos' complaint of Amos. 14 Amos' prayer for his calling, 15 and Amos' judgment.

THUS hath the Lord God shewed unto I me; and, behold, he formed I grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord God, forgive, I beseech thee: \* by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

3 \* The Lord repented for this: It shall not be, saith the Lord.

4 \* Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord God called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up \* a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease, I beseech thee: \* by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

6 The Lord repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord God.

7 \* Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.

VAR. REVD. — 3 F. 13. keepeth. — 10 F. 21. smell no sweet savour (Isa. 11. 3). — 11 F. 24. Lid. never drying. — 12 F. 26. So shall ye take up (vix. on the road to exile). Ra. E. Graf. Schr. Oort. — 13 the stake or column (abrine. Sept. Pesh. Ge. Dozy, Ps.). of your king, and the pedestal of. Sc. Ps. — 14 F. 27. Or, And I will. — Chap. 6. 1 F. 1. renowned ones of the. VAR. REVD. — Chap. 5. F. 26. β Sakkuth (an Assyrian name for Moloch) your king, and Kewan (i.e. Saturn: so also Pesh. AE. Eaur, Kew.) your god-star, your images, Schr.

VAR. REVD. — Chap. 6. F. 12. β with oxen the sea, Hl. De. Oort. (dividing words differently).

Before  
CHRIST  
787.

Or, sheweth with superlatives

Isai. 5. 12

Or, greater

1 Chr. 22. 1

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Isai. 5. 12

Or,

Before  
CHRIST  
727.

4 Sam. 13.

1 Sam. 26. 17.

2 Sam. 11. 2.

1 Sam. 2. 8.

1 Sam. 2. 18.

1 Sam. 2. 26.

1 Sam. 2. 28.

1 Sam. 2. 30.

1 Sam. 2. 32.

1 Sam. 2. 34.

1 Sam. 2. 36.

1 Sam. 2. 38.

1 Sam. 2. 40.

1 Sam. 2. 42.

1 Sam. 2. 44.

1 Sam. 2. 46.

1 Sam. 2. 48.

1 Sam. 2. 50.

1 Sam. 2. 52.

1 Sam. 2. 54.

1 Sam. 2. 56.

1 Sam. 2. 58.

1 Sam. 2. 60.

1 Sam. 2. 62.

1 Sam. 2. 64.

1 Sam. 2. 66.

1 Sam. 2. 68.

1 Sam. 2. 70.

1 Sam. 2. 72.

1 Sam. 2. 74.

1 Sam. 2. 76.

1 Sam. 2. 78.

1 Sam. 2. 80.

1 Sam. 2. 82.

1 Sam. 2. 84.

1 Sam. 2. 86.

1 Sam. 2. 88.

1 Sam. 2. 90.

1 Sam. 2. 92.

1 Sam. 2. 94.

1 Sam. 2. 96.

1 Sam. 2. 98.

1 Sam. 2. 100.

1 Sam. 2. 102.

1 Sam. 2. 104.

1 Sam. 2. 106.

1 Sam. 2. 108.

1 Sam. 2. 110.

1 Sam. 2. 112.

1 Sam. 2. 114.

1 Sam. 2. 116.

1 Sam. 2. 118.

1 Sam. 2. 120.

1 Sam. 2. 122.

1 Sam. 2. 124.

1 Sam. 2. 126.

1 Sam. 2. 128.

1 Sam. 2. 130.

1 Sam. 2. 132.

1 Sam. 2. 134.

1 Sam. 2. 136.

1 Sam. 2. 138.

1 Sam. 2. 140.

1 Sam. 2. 142.

1 Sam. 2. 144.

1 Sam. 2. 146.

1 Sam. 2. 148.

1 Sam. 2. 150.

1 Sam. 2. 152.

1 Sam. 2. 154.

1 Sam. 2. 156.

1 Sam. 2. 158.

1 Sam. 2. 160.

1 Sam. 2. 162.

1 Sam. 2. 164.

1 Sam. 2. 166.

1 Sam. 2. 168.

1 Sam. 2. 170.

1 Sam. 2. 172.

1 Sam. 2. 174.

1 Sam. 2. 176.

1 Sam. 2. 178.

1 Sam. 2. 180.

8 And the LORD said unto me, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Israel: I will not again pass by them any more:

9 And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I will rise against the house of Jeroboam with the sword.

10 ¶ Then Amasiah the priest of Beth-el sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Amasiah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there:

13 But a prophesy not again any more at Beth-el: for it is the king's chapel, and it is the king's court.

14 ¶ Then answered Amos, and said to Amasiah, I was no prophet, neither was I a prophet's son; but I was an herdsman, and a gatherer of sycamore fruit:

15 And the LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Israel.

16 ¶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and drop not thy word against the house of Isaac.

17 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

### CHAPTER 8.

1 By a basket of summer fruit is shewed the propinquity of Israel's end, & Oppression is reproved. 11 A famine of the word threatened.

THUS hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and behold a basket of summer fruit.

2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the Lord unto me, The end is come upon my people of Israel; I will not again pass by them any more.

3 And the songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord God: there shall be many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast them forth with silence.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fall.

5 Saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may set forth wheat: making the ephah small, and the shekel great; and falsifying the balances? by deceit?

6 That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat?

7 The LORD hath sworn by the excellency of Jacob, Surely I will never forget any of their works.

8 Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth there-

in? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord God, that I will darken the earth in the clear day:

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD:

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst.

14 They that swear by the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy God, O Dan, liveth; and, The manner of Beer-sheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

### CHAPTER 9.

1 The certainty of the desolation. 11 The restoring of the tabernacle of David.

I SAW the Lord standing upon the altar; and he said, Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake; and cut them in the head; all of them; and I will lay the last of them with the sword: he that flieth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

2 ¶ Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down:

3 And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them:

4 And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord God of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall melt; and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

6 It is he that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD is his name.

7 Are ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the LORD. Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the Philistines from Caphtor, and the Syrians from Kir?

8 Behold, the eyes of the Lord God are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saying that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD.

9 For, lo, I will command, and I will

Before  
CHRIST  
727.

m ch. 9. 5.

721.

1 Job 5. 14.

1 Isai. 12. 10.

2 Jer. 59. 10.

3 Mic. 1. 5. 6.

4 Isai. 15. 2. 3.

5 Jer. 48. 37.

6 Ezek. 7. 18.

7 Jer. 4. 24.

8 Zach. 12. 10.

9 1 Sam. 3. 1.

10 Ps. 74. 9.

11 Ezek. 7. 26.

12 Hos. 4. 15.

13 Deut. 9. 21.

14 Heb. xvi. 2.

15 Sam. 2. 3.

16 2. 18. 28.

17 2. 19. 23.

18 2. 24. 14.

19 ch. 5. 8.

20 1 Or. shepher, or, troop.

21 1 Or. wound them.

22 1 Ps. 68. 21.

23 1 Hab. 2. 13.

24 1 ch. 2. 14.

25 1 Ps. 135. 6.

26 1 Jer. 51. 40.

27 1 Obad. 4.

28 1 Lev. 26. 33.

29 1 Deut. 28. 45.

30 1 Jer. 5. 12.

31 1 Lev. 17. 10.

32 1 Jer. 44. 11.

33 1 Mic. 1. 8.

34 1 ch. 5. 4.

35 1 Or. sphere.

36 1 Heb. accusations.

37 1 Ps. 104. 3.

38 1 12.

39 1 Or. bundles.

40 1 ch. 5. 8.

41 1 ch. 4. 12.

42 1 Jer. 47. 4.

43 1 Deut. 2.

44 1 Jer. 47. 4.

45 1 ch. 1. 5.

46 1 Jer. 47. 4.

47 1 Jer. 30. 11.

48 1 2. 31. 35.

49 1 Obad. 14.

50 1 17.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 8. forgive.—<sup>2</sup> V. 13. Or, royal temple. Ps.; national temple, *Kee*.—<sup>3</sup> V. 14. am. *Resp.* 8. <sup>1</sup> V. 2. Heb. kaitis. <sup>2</sup> Heb. kets. <sup>3</sup> for. <sup>4</sup> V. 2. Or, palace, *Sw. Hi. Gandell*; comp. <sup>5</sup> 6. 5. <sup>6</sup> *Lit.* many the corpses: in every place e. hath cast (them) forth; hual:—<sup>7</sup> V. 4. pant *re* (ch. 2. 7).—<sup>8</sup> V. 5. of.

VAR. REVD.—<sup>1</sup> V. 8. the Nile.—<sup>2</sup> tossed up, and sink again, as the Nile, *Sw. Hi. Ps.*—<sup>3</sup> V. 14. As thy god Hveth, O Dan! And, As the way.—<sup>4</sup> Chap. 9. <sup>1</sup> V. 1. capital.—<sup>2</sup> thresholds, *Ge. Ew. Ke*.—<sup>3</sup> Or, break them in pieces upon the heads of. *Ge. Ew. Hi. Ke*.—<sup>4</sup> V. 6. like the Nile, and shall sink again like the Nile of Egypt.—<sup>5</sup> V. 6. his vault upon.

Before  
CHRIST  
787.

† Heb. *come*  
to meet.

† Heb.  
*stone*.

ch. 6. 5.

Acts 13. 16.

17.

† Heb.  
*ledge, or,*  
*wall*.

Obad. 19.

Num. 24.

18.

† Heb. upon

whom my

name is

called.

\*† sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least † grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, † which say, The evil shall not overtake me nor prevent us.

11 ¶ In that day will I raise up the † tabernacle of David that is fallen, and † close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up her ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old:

12 † That they may possess the remnant of † Edom, and of all the † heathen, † which are called by my name, saith the Lord that doeth this.

13 Behold, † the days come, saith the Lord, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that † soweth seed; † and the mountains shall drop † sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

14 † And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and † they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

15 And I will plant them upon their land, and † they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the Lord thy God.

Before  
CHRIST  
787.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

1st Cor. 1.

## OBADIAH.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 587.

Isa. 31. 11.

Isa. 34. 5.

Ezek. 25. 14.

Isa. 13. 16.

Isa. 31. 15.

Mal. 1. 3.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

Isa. 49. 14.

1 The destruction of Edom, 3 for their pride, 10 and for their wrong unto Jacob. 17 The salvation and victory of Jacob.

THE vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord God † concerning Edom; † We have heard a † rumour from the Lord, and an ambassador is sent among the † heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the † heathen: thou art greatly despised.

3 ¶ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts † of the rock, whose habitation is high; † that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 † Though thou exalt † thyself as the eagle, and though thou † set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the Lord.

5 If † thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not † have stolen? till they had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, † would they not leave † some grapes?

6 How are the † things of Esau searched out! how are his hidden things sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have † brought thee † even to the border: † the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; † they that eat thy bread † have laid a † wound under thee: † there is none understanding † in him.

8 † Shall I not in that day, saith the Lord, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau?

9 And thy † mighty men, O † Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off † by slaughter.

10 ¶ For thy † violence † against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and † thou shalt be cut off for ever.

11 In the day † that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers † carried away † captive his † forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and † cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them.

12 But † thou shouldst not † have † looked on † the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; † neither shouldst thou † have † rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; † neither shouldst thou † have † spoken proudly in the day of distress.

13 † Thou shouldst not † have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, † thou shouldst not † have † looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid † hands on their † substance in the day of their calamity.

14 † Neither shouldst thou † have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; † neither shouldst thou † have † delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 † For the day of the Lord is near upon all the † heathen; † as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: † thy reward † shall return upon thine own head.

16 † For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shall all the † heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall † swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 ¶ But upon mount Zion † shall be † deliverance, and † there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their † possessions.

18 And the house of Jacob † shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the Lord hath spoken it.

19 And they of the † south † shall possess the mount of Esau; † and they of the † plain the † Philistines; and they shall possess the † fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria; and Benjamin shall possess Gilead.

20 And the † captivity of this † host of the children of Israel † shall possess that † of the Canaanites, even † unto Zarephath; and the † captivity of Jerusalem, which is in Sepharad, † shall possess the cities of the † south.

21 And † saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the † kingdom shall be the Lord's.

VAR. REND.—F. 12. 13. Lit. do not. —F. 12. 13. feared thine eyes. —F. 12. 14. Lit. and not. —F. 15. that thou hast accomplished. —F. 19. 20. south-country. —F. 19. 20. south-country. —F. 20. Rather, captives. —F. 20. 21. (See above.)

VAR. READ.—F. 17. 8 dispossessiones. Sept. Vulg. Hi. Kae. R. Williams (pt.). —F. 18. 9 country. Sept.—F. 20. 8 who are in the land. (after Targ. and virtually Sept.) shall possess the land, &c. Digitized by Google

VAR. REND.—F. 9. Lit. shake to and fro. —F. 11. booth. —F. 12. nations.—OBADIAH. —F. 1. revelation. Sw. See on Isa. 28. 9. —F. 2. 1, 2, 15. nations. —F. 5. steal. —F. 7. brought thee on thy way. —F. 8. snare. —F. 11. Lit. of thy standing. . . of the strangers carrying away. —F. substance (c. 13).

VAR. READ.—OBADIAH. F. 7. 8 (So Targ.; Heb. only 'thy bread.') Omit. Sept. Hi. (glves from Ps. 41. 9.) —F. 9. 10. 8; For slaughter, for violence, Sept. Peah. Vulg. Newcome, R. Williams. Comp. Joel 3. 10.

# JONAH.

## CHAPTER 1.

1 *Jonah, sent to Nineveh, fleeth to Tarshish. 4 He is swallowed by a large fish. 11 thrown into the sea. 17 and swallowed by a fish.*

NOW the word of the LORD came unto <sup>1</sup>Jonah the son of Amittai, saying, <sup>2</sup>Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it: for <sup>3</sup>their wickedness is come up before me.

<sup>3</sup>But Jonah <sup>4</sup>rose up to flee unto <sup>5</sup>Tarshish from the presence of the LORD, and went down to <sup>6</sup>Joppa: and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish / from the presence of the LORD.

<sup>4</sup>¶ But <sup>5</sup>the LORD <sup>6</sup>sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was <sup>7</sup>like to be broken.

<sup>8</sup>Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and <sup>9</sup>cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to <sup>10</sup>lighten it of them. But Jonah was gone down <sup>11</sup>into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

<sup>12</sup>So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, <sup>13</sup>call upon thy God, <sup>14</sup>if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

<sup>15</sup>And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us <sup>16</sup>cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.

<sup>17</sup>Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, <sup>18</sup>for whose cause this evil is upon us? What is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou?

<sup>19</sup>And he said unto them, I am an Hebrew; and I fear <sup>20</sup>the LORD, the God of heaven, <sup>21</sup>which hath made the sea and the dry land.

<sup>22</sup>Then were the men <sup>23</sup>exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

<sup>24</sup>¶ Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea <sup>25</sup>may be calm unto us? for the sea <sup>26</sup>is wrought, and was <sup>27</sup>tempestuous.

<sup>28</sup>And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; <sup>29</sup>so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest is upon you.

<sup>30</sup>Nevertheless the men <sup>31</sup>tried hard to bring it to the land; <sup>32</sup>but they could not: for the sea <sup>33</sup>wrought, and was <sup>34</sup>tempestuous against them.

<sup>35</sup>Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and <sup>36</sup>lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O LORD, <sup>37</sup>hast done as it pleased thee.

<sup>38</sup>So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: <sup>39</sup>and the sea <sup>40</sup>ceased from her raging.

<sup>41</sup>Then the men <sup>42</sup>feared the LORD exceedingly, and <sup>43</sup>offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.

<sup>44</sup>¶ Now the LORD had <sup>45</sup>prepared a

great fish to swallow up Jonah. And <sup>46</sup>Jonah was in the <sup>47</sup>belly of the fish three days and three nights.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 *The prayer of Jonah. 10 He is delivered from the fish.*

THEN Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly,

<sup>2</sup>And said, I <sup>3</sup>cried <sup>4</sup>by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, <sup>5</sup>and he heard me; out of the belly of <sup>6</sup>hell cried I, and thou <sup>7</sup>heardest my voice.

<sup>8</sup>For thou <sup>9</sup>hadst cast me into the deep, in the <sup>10</sup>midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: <sup>11</sup>all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

<sup>12</sup>¶ Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again <sup>13</sup>toward thy holy temple.

<sup>14</sup>The <sup>15</sup>waters compassed me about, even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

<sup>16</sup>I went down to the <sup>17</sup>bottoms of the mountains; <sup>18</sup>the earth <sup>19</sup>with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life <sup>20</sup>from <sup>21</sup>corruption, O LORD my God.

<sup>22</sup>When my soul fainted within me I remembered the LORD: <sup>23</sup>and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

<sup>24</sup>They that observe <sup>25</sup>lying vanities forsake <sup>26</sup>their own mercy.

<sup>27</sup>¶ But I will <sup>28</sup>sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay <sup>29</sup>that that I have vowed: <sup>30</sup>Salvation is of the LORD.

<sup>31</sup>¶ And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 *Jonah, sent again, preacheth to the Ninevites. 8 Upon their repentance, 10 God repenteth.*

AND the word of the LORD came unto <sup>2</sup>Jonah the second time, saying, <sup>3</sup>Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

<sup>4</sup>So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nineveh was an <sup>5</sup>exceeding great city of three days' journey.

<sup>6</sup>And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and <sup>7</sup>he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

<sup>8</sup>¶ So the people of Nineveh <sup>9</sup>believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

<sup>10</sup>¶ For word <sup>11</sup>came unto the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered <sup>12</sup>him with sackcloth, <sup>13</sup>and sat in ashes.

<sup>14</sup>¶ And he caused it to be proclaimed and <sup>15</sup>published through Nineveh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:

<sup>16</sup>But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto

Before CHRIST cl. 802.

1 Kings 14.

1 Called,

Mat. 12, 32,

Joan.

Gen. 30, 11,

ch. 3, 2, 8,

8, 11.

Gen. 16,

20, 31.

Exo. 3, 4,

James 5, 4,

Rev. 18, 8,

ch. 2,

Joan.

1 Cor. 2, 16,

Acts 9, 36,

Gen. 4, 10,

Job 1, 18,

2, 7.

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

1 Sam. 24,

Ps. 137, 38,

Joel 2, 14,

Joan. 7,

16, 18,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Prov. 16, 33,

Isa. 1, 26,

Joan. 7, 30,

1 Sam. 16,

2, 7.

Dr. J. B.

100 A.H.

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Ps. 137, 38,

Eccl. 10, 20,

Before CHRIST cl. 1187

cl. 802.

1 Matt. 12,

ch. 16, 4,

Luke 11, 30,

1 Heb.

bowels.

1 Ps. 130, 1,

2, 130, 1,

142, 1,

Lam. 3, 58,

56,

1 Or,

out of mine

affliction.

1 Ps. 68, 2,

1 Or, the

grave.

1 Lam. 14, 9,

1 Ps. 68, 4,

1 Heb.

honor.

1 Ps. 42, 7,

1 Ps. 31, 22,

1 Kings 8,

36,

1 Ps. 69, 1,

Lam. 3, 58,

1 Heb.

mis-

take of.

1 Ps. 16, 10,

1 Or, the just.

1 Ps. 18, 6,

2 Kings 17,

15,

1 Ps. 31, 6,

Jer. 10, 8,

1 Jer. 19,

1 Ps. 50, 14,

28,

1 Jer. 17,

18,

1 Hos. 14, 2,

1 Heb. 12, 13,

1 Ps. 3, 2,

1 Heb. 8,

1 Gen. 30, 8,

1 Jer. 36, 6,

1 Jer. 10,

1 See Deut.

1, 28,

1 Matt. 12,

41,

1 Luke 11, 32,

1 Job 2, 8,

1 Chr. 30,

1 Joel 2, 15,

1 Heb. said,

1 Heb.

great men.

AR. REND.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 3. 4. Tartessus. — 2. cease their trouble. — 3 innermost parts.

11, 12. grew more and more. — 4 V. 17. And the

RD. AR. READ.—Chap. 1. V. 8. 8 Omitt, 2 MSS. (Kena.), 4 (Cod. Vat.), Grimm, Eustable.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 2. Sheol. — 2 V. 3. didst. — 3 V. 8. i.e. their state of favour with God.

Chap. 3. 1 V. 6 And the matter.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 6. 6 Sheol, Ew. Comp. Job 17, 16.

Digitized by Google





Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 700.

Job 1. 20.  
Isa. 16. 2.  
Ez. 24. 15.  
Jer. 7. 29.  
Ez. 6. 24, 27.  
5. & 46. 27.  
4 Lam. 4. 8.

Eccl. 7. 26.  
Ez. 7. 26. 4.  
Gen. 31. 29.  
4 Lam. 4. 8.

Or, *defamed.*

Jer. 2. 2.

Amos 2. 13.  
Ez. 16. 10.  
Hos. 2. 6.  
2 Sam. 1. 17.

Hos. with  
lamentation  
of lamentation.

ch. 1. 15.

Or, *lament of weeping.*

Deut. 28. 6, 9.

Or, *Prophecy not as they prophesy.*

† Heb. *Drop, &c.*

Amos 2. 2.

Isa. 16. 10.  
Amos 2. 25.  
5. 7. 16.

Or, *shortened?*

† Heb. *upright?*

† Heb. *over against a garment.*

Or, *where.*

Deut. 18.

Jer. 18. 25.

Jer. 2. 2.

Or, *with the sword, and the sword.*

Isa. 18. 2.

Jer. 4. 4, 7.

Jer. 31. 10.

Isa. 26. 27.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

Isa. 2. 5.

16 Make thee 'bald, and poll thee for thy 'delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the 'eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 Against oppression. 4 A lamentation. 7 A reproof of iniquity and idolatry. 12 A promise of restoring Jacob.

WOE to them 'that devise iniquity, and 'work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because 'it is in the power of their hand.

2 And they covet 'fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the LORD: Behold, against 'this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: 'for this time is evil.

4 ¶ In that day shall one 'take up 'a parable against you, and lament 'with 'a doleful lamentation; and say, We be utterly spoiled: 'he 'hath changed 'the portion of my people: how 'hath he removed 'it from me! 'turning away he hath divided 'our fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none that shall 'cast a cord 'by lot in the congregation of the LORD.

6 ¶ 'Prophecy ye not, say they to them that prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them; 'that they shall not take shame!.

7 ¶ O thou that art named 'the house 'of Jacob, is the spirit of the LORD 'stratened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh 'uprightly?

8 ¶ Even 'of late my people is risen up 'as an enemy; ye pull off the robe 'with the garment; from them that pass by securely as men averse from war.

9 The 'women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your 'rest: because it is 'polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction.

11 If a man 'walking in 'the spirit 'and falsehood do he, saying, I will 'prophecy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 ¶ I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together 'as 'the sheep of Bozrah, 'as the flock in the midst of their 'fold: 'they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.

13 The breaker is come up before them: they have broken 'up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and 'their king 'shall pass 'be-

VAR. READ.—'F. 16. vulture, *Tristram*.—Chap. 2. 1. F. 4. an ode (Isa. 14. 4), upon.—Or, the lamentation. All is lost, *Ge. Ev. Ht. Co.*—'changeth.—

'doth he remove.—'he divideth unto the rebellious.—F. 6. for a.—'F. 6. Prophecy (*Ht. drop*, as Amos 7. 16) ye not, (thus) they prophesy; they shall not prophesy of these things, *Ev. Ht. Co.*—

'reproaches remove not.—F. 7. So *Pe.*, *Ke. Rath-r*, What a saying, *Ev. Co. Lond.* Or, Is (this) a thing to be said, *Ht. De.*—'O house.—'impatient.—

'F. 8. But of late my people would rise up, *Ke. (or, stir [me] up, Ca.)*, Or, But one has now long been setting up my people, *Ev.*—'F. 11. wind.—'F. 12. sheep into a fold.—

'F. 13. through.—'F. 13. passeth.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. F. 8. But against my people one setteth himself, *Ht. (i.)*—'y, as an enemy against him that is at peace with him: ye pull off the cloak, *Ev. (pts.)*

fore them, 'and the LORD on the head of them.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 The cruelty of the princes. 5 The falsehood of the prophets. 8 The security of them both.

AND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel: 'Is it not for you to know judgment?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also 'eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and 'chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and 'as flesh within the caldron.

4 Then 'shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 ¶ Thus saith the LORD 'concerning the prophets that make my people err, that 'bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and 'he that putteth not into their mouths, they even 'prepare war against him.

6 'Therefore night shall be unto you, 'that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, 'that ye shall not divine; 'and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover 'their 'lips; 'for there is no answer of God.

8 ¶ But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the LORD, and of 'judgment, and of might, 'to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of the house of Israel, that abhor judgment, and pervert all equity.

10 'They build up Zion with 'blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity.

11 'The heads thereof judge for reward, and 'the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money; 'yet will they lean upon the LORD, and say, Is not the LORD among us? none evil can come upon us.

12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake be 'plowed as a field, 'and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and 'the mountain of the house 'as the high places of the forest.

## CHAPTER 4.

1 The glory, 3 peace, 8 kingdom, 11 and victory of the church.

BUT 'in 'the last days 'it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established 'in the top 'of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and 'people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for 'the law 'shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many 'people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into 'plowshares, and their spears into 'pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, 'neither shall they learn war any more.

4 'But they shall sit every man under

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. 1. F. 3. spread them out.—'F. 5. *Idc.* consecrate.—'F. 7. the upper lip.—'F. 8. justice.—'F. 12. wooded heights.—Chap. 4. 1. F. 1. Or, the after-days. *Ch.* *See* Isa. 2. 2-4.—'Or, as the highest, *Ht.*—'F. 1. 3, 13. peoples.—'F. 2. *Lit.* teaching.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 700.

Isa. 12. 13.  
710.

Jer. 5. 4, 5.

Isa. 14. 4.

Ez. 11. 3, 7.

Isa. 18. 43.

Isa. 1. 15.

Ez. 8. 10.

Ez. 13. 12.

Isa. 16.

Ez. 11.

Ez. 13. 10.

Ez. 22. 23.

Isa. 3. 11.

Isa. 7. 18.

Ez. 13. 13, 19.

Isa. 9. 20.

Ez. 13. 22.

Ez. 13. 6.

† Heb. *from a vision.*

† Heb. *from divining.*

Amos 8. 9.

Isa. 6. 9.

Isa. 55. 1.

Jer. 23. 13.

Ez. 28. 27.

Hab. 2. 12.

Ez. 3. 2.

† Heb. *upper lip.*

Isa. 1. 22.

Ez. 23. 12.

Hos. 4. 10.

Ch. 7. 3.

Jer. 4. 12.

Isa. 48. 2.

Jer. 7. 4.

Rom. 2. 17.

† Heb. *teaching.*

Jer. 26. 18.

Ch. 1. 6.

Isa. 72. 1.

Ch. 4. 2.

Isa. 2. 2.

Ez. 17. 23, 25.

Isa. 2. 2.

Isa. 17. 23, 25.

Isa. 2. 2.



Before  
CHRIST  
710.

+ Matt. 10.

12.

1 Sam. 13.

2 Mos. 6. 6.

4. 12. 6.

+ Gen. 14. 19.

1 Sam. 1. 17.

† Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

8 He hath <sup>shewed</sup> thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but <sup>to walk</sup> to do justly, and to love mercy, and to <sup>walk</sup> humbly with thy God?

9 The LORD's voice crieth unto the city, and <sup>saith</sup> the man of wisdom shall see thy name: <sup>hear ye</sup> the rod, and who hath appointed it?

10 Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the <sup>treasure</sup> measure <sup>that is</sup> abominable?

11 Shall I count them <sup>pure</sup> with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I <sup>make</sup> thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee desolate because of thy sins.

14 Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy <sup>casting down</sup> shall <sup>be</sup> in the midst of thee; and thou shalt <sup>take</sup> hold, but shalt not deliver; and <sup>that</sup> which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

15 Thou shalt <sup>sow</sup>, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

16 For I the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup> are kept, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

17 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

18 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

19 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

20 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

21 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

22 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

23 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

24 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

25 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

26 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

27 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

28 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

29 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

30 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

31 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

32 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

33 Or, he doth much keep the statutes of <sup>Omni</sup>, and all the works of the house of <sup>Ahab</sup>, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee <sup>a</sup> desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the <sup>reproach</sup> of my people.

## CHAPTER 7.

1 The church, complaining of her small number, and the general corruption, 5 putteth her confidence not in man, but in God. 8 the triumph of her enemies. 14 God comforteth her by promises, 16 by confusion of the enemies, 18 and by his mercies.

WOMEN is me! for I am as <sup>when</sup> they have gathered! the summer fruits, as <sup>the</sup> grapes of the vintage: there <sup>is</sup> no cluster to eat: <sup>my</sup> soul desired the strip of fruit.

2 The <sup>good</sup> man is perished out of the earth: and there <sup>is</sup> none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net.

3 <sup>That</sup> they may do evil with both hands earnestly, <sup>the</sup> prince asketh, and the judge <sup>asketh</sup> for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth <sup>his</sup> mischiefous desire: so they <sup>wrap</sup> it up.

4 The best of them <sup>is</sup> as a bribe: the most upright <sup>is</sup> sharper than a thorn

hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

5 <sup>Trust</sup> ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a <sup>guide</sup>: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For <sup>the</sup> son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore <sup>I</sup> will look unto the LORD: I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8 <sup>Rejoice</sup> not against me, O mine enemy: <sup>when</sup> I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, <sup>the</sup> LORD shall be a light unto me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: <sup>he</sup> will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

10 Then <sup>that</sup> is mine enemy shall see it, and <sup>shame</sup> shall cover her which said unto me, <sup>Where</sup> is the LORD thy God? <sup>mine</sup> eyes shall behold her: now shall she be trodden down <sup>as</sup> the mire of the streets.

11 <sup>In</sup> the day that thy walls are to be built <sup>in</sup>, that day <sup>shall</sup> the decree be far removed.

12 In that day also <sup>he</sup> shall come even <sup>to</sup> thee from Assyria, <sup>and</sup> from the fortified cities <sup>shall</sup> come to thee, and from the fortresses <sup>shall</sup> come to thee, and from the sea, and from mountain to mountain.

13 Notwithstanding <sup>the</sup> land <sup>shall</sup> be desolate because of them that dwell therein, <sup>for</sup> the fruit of their doing.

14 <sup>Feed</sup> thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, <sup>which</sup> dwell <sup>solitarily</sup> in the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let them feed in Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of old.

15 According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt <sup>shall</sup> I shew <sup>unto</sup> him marvellous things.

16 The nations <sup>shall</sup> see and be confounded at <sup>their</sup> might: they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall hark like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like <sup>worms</sup> of the earth: they shall be afraid of <sup>the</sup> LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.

18 Who <sup>is</sup> a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of <sup>the</sup> remnant of his heritage? <sup>he</sup> retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.

19 He will <sup>turn</sup> again, he will <sup>subdue</sup> have compassion upon us; he will cast all their iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

20 Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, <sup>which</sup> thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

VAR. READ.—7 F. 5. familiar friend.—6 F. 7. But as for me, I.—7 F. 8. for if I have fallen.—10 F. 11. A day cometh to build thy fences.—11 Or, shall the bound be afar off, Co. De. Roo. (Text doubtful).—12 F. 12. men shall come.—13 cities of Egypt.—14 Egypt.—15 F. 13. Or, And. Roo.—16 i.e. Canaan, &c. Hi. Co. Ps. or, the earth (&c. except Canaan), &c. Roo.—17 F. 14. dwelling (i.e. so that they dwell).—18 F. 16. ashamed for.—19 F. 17. tremble.

20 close places, like the trailers upon.—21 shudder towards.—22 F. 18. again.—23 Lit. tread down, i.e. disregard (P). &c. Hi. Hi. or, hide, Roo.

VAR. READ.—F. 12. <sup>even</sup> unto Egypt (formerly Hi.) Roo. (i.e. even to the sea on the west and (to) mount Hor, Pesh. Roo. (pt.).—F. 15. <sup>shall</sup> shew thou, &c. Roo. (i).

Before  
CHRIST  
710.

+ Jer. 9. 4.

1 Sam. 13.

2 Mos. 6. 6.

4. 12. 6.

+ Gen. 14. 19.

1 Sam. 1. 17.

† Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

+ Heb. humbly

# NAHUM.

## CHAPTER 1.

The majesty of God in goodness to his people, and severity against his enemies.

THE burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

2<sup>d</sup> God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth; the Lord revengeth, and is furious; the Lord will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies.

3 The Lord is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: the Lord hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Baahian languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth.

5 The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned as at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

7 The Lord is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

8 But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the Lord? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while they be folded together as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the Lord, a wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the Lord; I Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, as when he shall pass through. Though as I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the Lord hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art vile.

15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

16 And he should have passed over.

17 Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. V. 1. oracle. V. 2. The Lord is a jealous and revenging God. V. 5. lifteth itself up. V. 8. 4. of Nineveh. pursue his enemies into darkness. V. 9. Or, of Br. Ke. trouble (as v. 7). V. 10. though. V. 9. interlaced. according to their drink. V. 11. Out of thee came he forth that imagined. V. 12. in full numbers and so very. V. 13. and he shall pass away. And though. V. 14. But (viz. with reference to Nineveh). V. 15. god. V. 16. Or, make (them). V. 17. (found) light, Ex. H. Ke. Ps. KI. Comp. for idea, Dan. 5. 27.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. V. 10. 3. (Text exceedingly corrupt, N.) V. 12. B and pass away. Though, Meier, Kue. (diciding words differently).

## CHAPTER 2.

The fearful and victorious armies of God against Nineveh.

HE that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily.

2 For the Lord hath turned away the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad way: they shall seem like torches, they shall run like lightnings.

5 He shall recount his works: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved.

7 And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead her as with the voice of doves, taberning upon their breasts.

8 But Nineveh is of old as a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, shall they cry; but none shall look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for there is none end of the store and glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees unite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness.

11 Where is the dwelling of the lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, even the old lion is, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lions, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

## CHAPTER 3.

The miserable ruin of Nineveh.

WOE to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not:

2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 1. Or, A man. Br. H. (Prov. 23. 18). V. 2. V. 2. restorator, Br. H. Ps. KI. De. V. 3. are; continue in the present to v. 3. Perhaps, the fire of steel bosses (lit. steel). Strauss, Ke. KI. made to quiver. V. 5. bethink him of. Probably, mantlet, Br. Ke. Ps. KI. V. 7. it is appointed (P). De Dieu, Ke. Ps. KI. (Oheuvre). she is uncovered. moan. V. 8. and those (warriors). V. 9. mass of all precious vessels. V. 10. withdraw their colour (Joel 2. 6). V. 11. den. which was. lioness. V. 12. (And where is) the lion which tare. V. 13. (And where is) the lion which tare.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 8. as for Nineveh, her waters are, Sept. Vulg. Mich. KI. (pte).

Before CHRIST  
c. 713.

a Zeph. 2. 13.

1 Or, The

LORD is a

jealous God,

and a re-

venger, &c.

2 Ez. 20. 5.

3 Is. 34. 14.

4 Deut. 4. 24.

5 Josh. 24. 19.

6 Deut. 32. 36.

7 Ps. 94. 1.

8 Is. 59. 18.

9 Heb. that

hath fury.

10 Ez. 24. 6, 7.

11 Neh. 9. 17.

12 Ps. 108. 8.

13 Jonah 4. 8.

14 Job 9. 7.

15 Is. 16. 7.

16 Ec. 8. 97. 2.

17 Hab. 2. 4, 11.

18 Ps. 104. 9.

19 Is. 50. 2.

20 Matt. 8. 26.

21 Is. 33. 9.

22 Ps. 68. 8.

23 Jud. 5. 5.

24 Ps. 97. 5.

25 Mich. 1. 4.

26 Is. 37. 30.

27 Mal. 2. 2.

28 Heb. stand up.

29 Rev. 16. 1.

30 1 Chr. 18. 34.

31 Ps. 100. 5.

32 Jer. 33. 11.

33 Is. 33. 25.

34 1 Or, strength.

35 Ps. 1. 6.

36 2 Tim. 3. 19.

37 Dan. 9. 26.

38 Is. 40. 10.

39 Ps. 2. 1.

40 1 Sam. 2. 12.

41 Is. 33. 22.

42 4, 7.

43 Is. 43. 11.

44 Mal. 4. 1.

45 2 Kings 19. 35, 36.

46 1 Heb.

47 a counsellor

of Belshazzar.

48 1 Or, if they

would have

been of

peace, so

should they

have been

made, and

so should

they have

been shown,

and he should

have passed over.

49 Is. 9. 8.

50 Dan. 11. 40.

51 Jer. 2. 20.

52 2 Kin. 19. 37.

53 Is. 54. 7.

54 Rom. 10. 15.

55 1 Heb. And.

56 1 Heb. And.

57 Is. 11. 12.

58 V. 16.

Before  
CHRIST  
c. 713.

1 Or, The

chariots

of Haman,

2 Jer. 20. 22.

3 Jer. 51. 11.

4 Is. 34. 14.

5 Is. 34. 14.

6 Jer. 24. 22.

7 1 Or,

8 the pride of

Israel as

the pride of

Israel.

9 Ps. 68. 12.

10 Rom. 10. 1.

11 Is. 52. 2, 3.

12 1 Or, and

was cut.

13 1 Or, very

loud.

14 1 Heb.

15 their char-

acters.

16 1 Or,

17 grating.

18 1 Heb.

19 their char-

acters.

20 1 Or,

21 grating.

22 1 Heb.

23 their char-

acters.

24 1 Or,

25 grating.

26 1 Heb.

27 their char-

acters.

28 1 Or,

29 grating.

30 1 Heb.

31 their char-

acters.

32 1 Or,

33 grating.

34 1 Heb.

35 their char-

acters.

36 1 Or,

37 grating.

38 1 Heb.

39 their char-

acters.

40 1 Or,

41 grating.

42 1 Heb.

43 their char-

acters.

44 1 Or,

45 grating.

46 1 Heb.

47 their char-

acters.

48 1 Or,

49 grating.

50 1 Heb.

51 their char-

acters.

52 1 Or,

53 grating.

54 1 Heb.

55 their char-

acters.

56 1 Or,

57 grating.

58 1 Heb.

59 their char-

acters.

59 2 Jer. C. 2.

Before  
CHRIST  
cl. 712.

† Heb. the flame of the sword, and the brightness of the sword.

Isa. 67. 9,  
Rev. 18. 2,  
3.

ch. 2. 13.  
Isa. 47. 9,  
3.

Jer. 13. 20,  
26.

Ezek. 16. 37.  
Mic. 1. 11.  
Isa. 1. 16.

Mal. 2. 9,  
10.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Amos 6. 3,  
4.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

Isa. 10. 10,  
11.

1 The horseman lifteth up both <sup>1</sup>the bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is <sup>1</sup>a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; <sup>2</sup>and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, / and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as <sup>6</sup>a goringstock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid waste: who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than <sup>8</sup>populous No<sup>8</sup>, that was <sup>8</sup>situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the sea, and her wall was <sup>8</sup>from the sea?

9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; Put and Lubim were thy helpers.

10 Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces <sup>10</sup>at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid <sup>11</sup>, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the mortar, make strong the brickkiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like <sup>15</sup>the cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm <sup>16</sup>spoileth, and <sup>16</sup>fleeth away.

17 Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 Thy shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: thy people is scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth them.

19 There is no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

Before  
CHRIST  
cl. 712.

Jer. 26. 17,  
27. ch. 1. 10,  
Rev. 6. 12.

Jer. 50. 27,  
51. 30.

Ps. 107. 12,  
Jer. 51. 30,  
ch. 2. 1.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

## HABAKKUK.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 Unto Habakkuk, complaining of the iniquity of the land, & to shew the fearful vengeance by the Chaldeans. 12 He complaineth that vengeance should be executed by them who are far worse.

THE burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! even cry unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not save!

3 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me: and there are that raise up strife and contention.

4 Therefore the law is slackened, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore wrong judgment proceedeth.

5 Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvelously: for I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told you.

6 For, lo, I will raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not their's.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their

judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: they shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 Then shall his mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, <sup>11</sup>imputing this his power unto his god.

12 Art thou not from everlasting, O Lord my God, mine Holy One? thou shalt not die. O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

13 Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked is devouring the man that is more righteous than he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, that have no ruler over them?

VAR. READ.—7 V. 8. gallop.—8 V. 8—10. Omit.—9 V. 9. the striving of their faces, Ev. Hi. De. Ke. Ki.—10 is eastward, Hi.; or, is forward, De. Ke. Ki.—11 captives.—12 V. 10. are.—13 V. 11. be sweepeth by (as) a wind, and passeth on, and becometh guilty, De. Ke. Pu.—14 this his power becometh, Ev. De. Ke. Pu.—15 V. 13. barbarously.—16 swalloweth up.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. V. 13. B thou canst, Jewish tradition, Targ. Rashi, Ev. Kue. N8.

Before  
CHRIST  
cl. 628.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Isa. 1. 4.

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 226.  
Jer. 16.  
Amos 6. 2.  
1 Or.  
see not.  
Deut. 8. 17.  
Isai. 10. 13.  
cf. 27. 24, 25.  
1 Or, daily.  
† Heb. fut.

15 They "take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and 17 are glad 17.  
16 Therefore "they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by their portion is fat, and their meat 11 plenteous.  
17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

## CHAPTER 2.

1 Unto Habakkuk, waiting for an answer, it is showed that he must wait by faith. 8 The judgment upon the Chaldeans for wantonness, 9 for covetousness, 10 for cruelty, 11 for drunkenness, 12 and for idolatry.

I WILL "stand upon my watch, and I set me upon the tower, "and will watch to see what he will say (unto me), and what I shall answer 2 († when I am reproved 2).

2 And the Lord answered me, and said, "Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it 2.

3 For "the vision 2 is yet for an appointed time 2, but at the end it shall speak 2, and "not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not 2 tarry.

4 Behold, "his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him 2; but the 9 just shall live by his 10 faith.

5 ¶ Yea also, because 11 he is transgresseth by wine 12, 13 as is a proud man, neither keepeth at home 13, 14 who enlargeth his desire as 15 hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapech unto him all 16 people:

6 Shall not all these 2 take up a 17 parable against him, and a 18 taunting proverb against him, and say, 19 Woe to him that increaseth that which is not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with 19 thick clay 19!

7 Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 "Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the 12 people shall spoil thee; "because of men's 12 blood, and for the violence 21 of the land, 21 of the city, and 21 of all that dwell therein.

9 ¶ Woe to him that 21 coveteth an evil covetousness to 22 his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the 23 power of evil!

10 Thou hast 24 consulted shame to thy house 24 by cutting off 24 many 14 people, and 24 hast sinned against 24 thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the 1 beam out of the timber shall answer it.

† Isai. 22. 1.  
cf. ver. 17.  
† Heb. bode.  
1 Jer. 22. 13.  
1 Or, gaineth an evil gain.  
Jer. 40. 16.  
Obad. 4.  
† Heb. palm of the hand.  
1 Or, pierce, or, frustrating.  
1 Or, witness against it.

VAR. REND.—17 V. 15. exult.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 1. look out.—2 to my reproof, Sw. Hi.; or, to my impeachment, De.—3 V. 2. the tablets, that a man may read it swiftly (lit. he that readeth it may run).—4 V. 3. i.e. pointeth to a yet future time.—5 and it witnesseth of the end, Sw. De.; or, and it harketh to the end, Sw. Hi. Ke. Ps. Ki.—doth not.—7 be behind-hand.—8 V. 4. his soul in him is puffed up, it is not upright (humble, De. Ki.; lit. level), Sw.—9 righteous.—10 faithfulness, Sw. Hi.; or, trust, De. Ki.—11 V. 5. And moreover, De. Ke. Ki.—12 wine is a deceiver, Sw. De. Ke. Ps. Ki.—13 the arrogant man abideth not, De. Ke. Ki.—14 he who.—15 Sheol.—16 Vs. 5, 8, 10, 12. peoples.—17 V. 6. ballad (Num. 21. 27).—18 witty.—19 many pledges (with a play on the word, which, when divided into two, means "thick clay").—20 V. 7. Lit. violently shake.—21 Vs. 8, 17. toward.—22 V. 9. gaineth evil gains for.—23 grasp, Ps.—24 V. 10. determined on.—25 (Text obscure) 26 endangerest (Prov. 20. 2).

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 1. β he will, Psal. Howb. Reifmann, Gr.

12 ¶ Woe to him that buildeth a town with "blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, is it not of the Lord of hosts "that the 12 people shall labour 27 in the very 27 fire, and 28 the people 28 shall weary themselves 1 for very vanity?

14 For the earth shall be filled [with the 2 knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.

15 ¶ Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, 29 that putteth thy 1 bottle to him 29, and maketh him drunken also, that thou mayest 1 look on their nakedness!

16 Thou art filled 1 with shame for glory: "drink thou also, and let thy forehead be uncovered: the cup of the Lord's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing 21 be on thy glory.

17 For the violence 21 of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the 22 spoil of β beasts, which made them afraid β, "because of men's blood, and for the violence 21 of the land, of the city, and 21 of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, 21 and a 21 teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make 2 dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, 21 Arise, it shall teach 21: Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, "and there is no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But "the Lord is in his holy temple: 1 let all the earth keep silence before him.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 Habakkuk in his prayer trembleth at God's majesty. 17 The confidence of his faith.

PRAYER of Habakkuk the prophet 1 upon Shigionoth 1.

2 O LORD, I have heard 1 thy 2 speech, and was 2 afraid: O LORD, 1 revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.

3 God came from Teman, "and the Holy One from mount Paran. 4 Selah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth 7 was full of his praise.

4 And 2 his brightness 2 was as the light: 5 he 10 had horns coming out of his hand 10, and there 11 was the 12 hiding of his power.

5 "Before him 12 went the pestilence, and 12 burning coals went 13 forth at his feet.

6 He 14 stood, and 15 measured the earth: he 15 beheld, and drove asunder the nations 15; 7 and the everlasting mountains 17 were scattered 17, the 18 perpetual hills 17 did bow: 20 his ways are everlasting 20.

Deut. 32. 24. Ps. 12. 5. Nah. 1. 5.

VAR. REND.—25 V. 13. for the.—26 nations.—27 V. 15. pouring out thy bottle, Hi. (after A.E. Kimchi);... thy fury, pointed text. (Perhaps there is a play upon the word).—28 V. 17. destruction.—29 V. 18. even the.—30 V. 19. Arise. Can this teach?—Chap. 3. 1 V. 1. to the music of Psalms of ecstasy (Ps. 7. 1).—2 V. 2. report, and am.—3 V. 3. cometh.—4 the mountains of.—5 See on Ps. 3. 2.—6 covereth.—7 becometh.—8 V. 4. a.—9 appeareth as of the sun (Hi. Night; comp. Job 31. 26).—10 hath rays at his side.—11 Vs. 4, R. 9. is.—12 V. 4. i.e. hiding-place, Dr.—13 V. 5. goeth Pestilence, and Fever-glow goeth.—14 V. 6. standeth.—15 Or, rooketh, Targ. Sw. De. Ke.—16 beholdeth, and maketh nations to tremble.—17 burst asunder.—18 Or, ancient.—19 Vs. 6, 7. do.—20 V. 6. he reneweth (his) progresses of old time, Dr.; or, even the ancient paths before him, Sw.

VAR. READ.—V. 17. β the beasts shall make thee afraid, Sept. Targ. Psal. Jer. Es. (virtually Cook.)

Before  
CHRIST  
cf. 226.  
Jer. 22. 13.  
Isai. 30. 30.  
Nah. 1. 5.  
† Heb.  
1 Or.  
cf. Jer. 31. 28.  
1 Or.  
to mine?  
1 Or, by hearing the glory of the LORD.

† Isai. 11. 9.  
q. Isaia. 7. 22.  
q. Gen. 3. 22.  
1 Or, more with thee than with glory.  
Jer. 22. 28.  
21. 27.  
21. 27.  
1 Isai. 64. 9.  
10.  
21. 27.  
1 Jer. 10. 16.  
14.  
Isai. 30. 2.  
1 Heb. the shadow of his justice.  
Ps. 115. 4.  
1 Cor. 12. 2.  
Ps. 135. 12.  
Ps. 11. 4.  
1 Heb.  
he effect all the earth before him.  
b. Zeph. 1. 7.  
Isai. 2. 12.

a. Ps. 7. 226.  
1 Or, according to certain people, or, named, named in Hebrew Shigionoth.  
† Heb. thy report, or, thy hearing.  
1 Or, pro-  
cess.  
b. Ps. 6.  
1 Or.  
the earth.  
c. Deut. 32. 2.  
Judg. 4. 4.  
Ps. 64. 7.  
1 Or, height  
beams and  
of his side.  
d. Nah. 1. 5.  
1 Or, burning  
beams.  
e. Gen. 31. 26.





Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 600.

Jer. 4. 19.

Deut. 28.

Isa. 59. 12.

Ps. 73. 2.

Ps. 53. 10.

Jer. 9. 34.

Isa. 4. 6.

Prov. 11. 4.

Ezek. 7. 12.

ch. 3. 8.

ver. 2, 3.

Isa. 2. 16.

1 Or, not

deserved.

Job 21. 16.

Ps. 1. 4.

Isa. 17. 13.

Hosea 12. 13.

2 Kings 23.

Ps. 108. 4.

Amos 5. 6.

Ps. 76. 9.

f. Joel 2. 16.

Amos 5. 15.

Jonah 3. 9.

Jer. 47. 4, 5.

Ezek. 25. 13.

Amos 1. 6.

7. 8.

Jer. 6. 1, 6.

Isa. 4. 6.

Isa. 13. 16.

Isa. 17. 2.

ver. 14.

Isa. 11. 11.

Jonah 4. 7.

Isa. 5. 7, 8.

Hag. 1. 12.

ch. 2. 2.

ver. 2.

1 Or,

where, p.

Ex. 4. 31.

Luke 1. 68.

Ps. 138. 1.

Jer. 39. 14.

ch. 5. 20.

Jer. 48. 37.

Ezek. 26. 4.

Ezek. 26. 5.

Jer. 49. 1.

Isa. 15. 3.

Ezek. 26. 9.

Amos 2. 1.

Amos 1. 12.

Gen. 19. 25.

Deut. 29. 22.

Isa. 12. 19.

Isa. 34. 15.

Jer. 49. 18.

Isa. 50. 6.

ver. 7.

Isa. 16. 6.

Jer. 46. 29.

1 Reb.

make locust.

Mal. 1. 11.

John 4. 21.

ness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness.

16 A day of 'the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall 'walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the Lord; and 'their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh 'as the dung.

18 Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole 'land shall be 'devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for 'he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the 'land.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 An exhortation to repentance. 4 The judgment of the Philistines. 6 of Moab and Ammon, 12 of Ethiopia and Assyria.

1 GATHER yourselves together, yea, 'gather together 'β, O nation 'not desired;

2 Before the decree bring forth, 'before the day pass 'as the chaff, 'before the fierce anger of the Lord come upon you, before the day of the Lord's anger come upon you.

3 'Seek ye the Lord, 'all ye meek of the 'earth, which have wrought his 'judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: 'it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the Lord's anger.

4 'For 'Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod 'at the moon day, and Ekron shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of 'the sea coast, the nation of the 'Cherethites: the word of the Lord is against you; O 'Canaan, the land of the Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and 'cottages for shepherds, 'and folds for flocks.

7 And 'the coast shall be 'for 'the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon shall they lie down in the evening: 'for the Lord their God shall 'visit them, and 'turn away their captivity.

8 'I have heard the reproach of Moab, and the revellings of the children of Ammon, whereby they have reproached my people, and 'magnified themselves against 'his border.

9 Therefore as I live, saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely 'Moab shall be as Sodom, and 'the children of Ammon as Gomorrah, even the 'breeding of nettles, and 'altipias, and a perpetual desolation: 'the residuum of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have 'for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the Lord of hosts.

11 The Lord will be terrible 'unto them: for he will 'furnish all the gods of the earth; 'and men shall worship

him, every one from his place, even all 'the 'isles of the heathen.

12 'Ye Ethiopians also, 'ye shall be slain by 'my sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and 'destroy Assyria; and will make Nineveh a desolation, and dry like a wilderness.

14 And 'flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all 'the beasts of the nations: both the 'cormorant and the bittern shall lodge 'in the upper lintels of it; their voice shall sing 'in the windows; desolation 'shall be 'in the thresholds: 'for 'he shall uncover the 'cedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city 'that dwelt carelessly, 'that said in her heart, I am, and there is none 'beside me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in: every one that passeth by her 'shall hiss, and 'wag his hand.

Jer. 27. 24. (Isa. 47. 2. Jer. 18. 7. Jer. 27. 22. Lam. 27. 26. Jer. 2. 19.

## CHAPTER 3.

1 A sharp reproof of Jerusalem for discern sins. 8 An exhortation to wait for the restoration of Israel, 14 and to rejoice for their salvation by God.

WOE to her that is 'filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2 She 'obeyed not the voice; she 'received not 'correction; she trusted not in the Lord; she drew not near to her God.

3 'Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are 'evening wolves; they 'gnav not the bones till 'the morrow.

4 Her 'prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done 'violence to the law.

5 'The just Lord 'is 'in the midst thereof; he will not do 'iniquity: 'every morning doth he bring his 'judgment to light, he faileth not; but 'the 'unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: their 'towers are desolate; I 'made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 'I said, 'Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive 'instruction; so 'thy dwelling should not be cut off, 'howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, and 'corrupted all their doings.

8 'Therefore 'wait ye upon me, saith the Lord, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my 'determination is to 'gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger: for all the 'earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the 'people a pure 'language, that they may all call upon the name of the Lord, to serve him with one 'consent.

10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia 'my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

VAR. READ.—15 V. 11. Or, sea-coasts.—16 V. 12. Lit. they are the slain of.—17 V. 14. on her chaplains. Hark! he singeth.—18 Is.—17 V. 15. also (Isa. 47. 8).—Chap. 3. 1 V. 1. rebellious.—2 V. 2. lay nothing aside for.—3 V. 5. The Lord is righteous.—4 unrighteousness.—5 Or, justice, H. K.—6 unrighteous.—7 V. 6. have made.—8 V. 7. Only fear me, receive.—9 her.—10 according to all that I appointed concerning her. Sw. K.—11 V. 8. judgment.—12 V. 9. 20. peoples.—13 V. 10. Or, shall they bring my suppliants.... as mine offering. De W. K. De. (Isa. 46. 20).

VAR. READ.—V. 14. β I will demolish (lit. furnish, as v. 11) it even to the ground, B5. similarly Sw. H. (p. 2).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 600.

Gen. 19. 2.

Isa. 18. 1.

Jer. 4. 9.

Ezek. 26. 9.

Ps. 17. 12.

Isa. 34. 12.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.

Isa. 34. 1.



Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 520.

d Ex. 28. 46.  
e Neh. 9. 20.  
f Isa. 63. 11.

f ver. 31.  
g Heb. 12. 26.  
h Joel 3. 16.  
i Gen. 49. 10.  
j Mal. 3. 1.

(John 1. 14.

k Ps. 86. 9.  
l Luke 2. 14.  
m Eph. 2. 14.

n Lev. 10. 11.  
o Deut. 23. 10.  
p Mal. 2. 7.

q Num. 29. 11.

r Titus 1. 15.

strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: for I am with you, saith the LORD of hosts:

5 <sup>5</sup> According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so <sup>6</sup> my spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.

6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts: Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;

7 And I will shake all nations, <sup>8</sup> and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 <sup>9</sup> The glory of this latter house shall be greater than <sup>10</sup> of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 <sup>10</sup> In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Haggai, If one that is unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Haggai, and said, So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:

16 Since those days were, when we came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ten: when we came to the press for to draw out fifty sheaves out of the press, there were but twenty.

17 I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labour of your hands; yet ye turned not to me, saith the LORD.

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, even from the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider it.

19 Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless you.

20 And again the word of the LORD came unto Haggai in the four and twentieth day of the month, saying,

21 Speak to Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, I will shake the heavens and the earth;

22 And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel, my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a signet: for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

## ZECHARIAH.

### CHAPTER 1.

1 Zechariah exhorteth to repentance. 7 The vision of the four horns, and the four carpenters. 12 At the prayer of the angel comfortable promises are made to Jerusalem. 18 The vision of the four horns, and the four carpenters.

IN the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying, 2 The LORD hath been sore displeased with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD.

5 Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?

6 But my words, and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

8 I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the bottom; and behind him were three red horses, speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, These are they whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

11 And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten years?

13 And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me with good words and comfortable words.

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 3. The word that I covenanted, &c. (have I established), and, &c. (Sudden change of construction).—<sup>4</sup> V. 7. desirable things, Galilee, Adam Clarke. De W. H. K. E. De. Drake. Comp. Isa. 50. 5–13. (The verb, 'shall come' is plural in the original).—<sup>5</sup> V. 9. The latter glory of this.—<sup>6</sup> Omit.—<sup>7</sup> V. 11. for instruction.

<sup>8</sup> V. 12. hallowed.—<sup>9</sup> V. 12. 13. become.—<sup>10</sup> V. 15. backward, before.—<sup>11</sup> V. 16. pre-measures.—<sup>12</sup> Chap. 1. <sup>1</sup> V. 6. turned.—<sup>3</sup> V. 6. Omit comma.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 520.

a Ezra 4. 24.  
b Hag. 1. 1.  
c Ezra 5. 1.  
d Mat. 23. 35.

f Heb. with displeasure.

g Jer. 25. 6.  
h Mic. 7. 19.  
i Mal. 3. 7.  
j Luke 15. 20.  
k James 4. 8.  
l 2 Chr. 36. 15. 16.

m Jer. 3. 18.  
n Jer. 18. 11.  
o Jer. 18. 20.  
p Hos. 14. 1.

q Or, overtake.  
r Lam. 1. 18.  
s 2. 17.

VAR. READ.—<sup>3</sup> V. 3. The word that I covenanted, &c. (have I established), and, &c. (Sudden change of construction).—<sup>4</sup> V. 7. desirable things, Galilee, Adam Clarke. De W. H. K. E. De. Drake. Comp. Isa. 50. 5–13. (The verb, 'shall come' is plural in the original).—<sup>5</sup> V. 9. The latter glory of this.—<sup>6</sup> Omit.—<sup>7</sup> V. 11. for instruction.

<sup>8</sup> V. 12. hallowed.—<sup>9</sup> V. 12. 13. become.—<sup>10</sup> V. 15. backward, before.—<sup>11</sup> V. 16. pre-measures.—<sup>12</sup> Chap. 1. <sup>1</sup> V. 6. turned.—<sup>3</sup> V. 6. Omit comma.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 520.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 520.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.  
ch. 1. 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 818

Joel 2. 18.  
oh. 8. 2.

Isai. 67. 8.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

14 So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen that are at ease: for I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; I am returned to Jerusalem with mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and a line shall be stretched forth upon Jerusalem.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; and the LORD shall yet comfort Zion, and shall yet choose Jerusalem.

18 ¶ Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, These are the horns which have scattered Judah,  $\beta$  Israel, and Jerusalem.

20 And the LORD shewed me four carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up their horn over the land of Judah to scatter it.

### CHAPTER 2.

1 God, in the care of Jerusalem, sendeth to measure it. 6 The redemption of Zion. 10 The promise of God's presence.

I LIFTED up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, To measure Jerusalem, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof.

3 And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him.

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, Jerusalem shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein.

5 For I, saith the LORD, will be therein her a wall of fire round about, and I will be the glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and see from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have spread thee abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest with the daughter of Babylon.

8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD.

11 And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be  $\beta$  my people: and I will dwell in the

midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD shall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jerusalem again.

13 Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of his holy habitation.

¶ Heb. 2. 20. Zeph. 1. 7. ¶ Ps. 68. 5. Isai. 57. 15. ¶ Heb. 2. 15. Isai. 63. 15.

### CHAPTER 3.

1 Under the type of Joshua, the restoration of the church. 8 Christ the Branch is promised.

AND he shewed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, The LORD rebuke thee, O Satan; even the LORD that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: do not this a brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thee to stand before me, and thou shalt be clothed with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD protested unto Joshua, saying,

7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are seven men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.

9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall be seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine and under the fig tree.

¶ Ps. 118. 22. Isai. 28. 16. ¶ ch. 4. 10. Rev. 3. 14. ¶ Jer. 31. 34. & 50. 30. Mic. 7. 14. Isai. 12. 1. ¶ ch. 2. 11. ¶ 1 Kin. 4. 25. Isai. 56. 16. Mic. 4. 4.

### CHAPTER 4.

1 By the golden candlestick is foretold the good success of Zerubbabel's foundation. 11 By the two olive trees the two anointed ones.

AND the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep.

2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and  $\beta$  his seven lamps thereon, and  $\beta$  seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:

¶ Heb. 2. 20. Zeph. 1. 7. ¶ Ps. 68. 5. Isai. 57. 15. ¶ Heb. 2. 15. Isai. 63. 15.

¶ Heb. 2. 20. Zeph. 1. 7. ¶ Ps. 68. 5. Isai. 57. 15. ¶ Heb. 2. 15. Isai. 63. 15.

¶ Heb. 2. 20. Zeph. 1. 7. ¶ Ps. 68. 5. Isai. 57. 15. ¶ Heb. 2. 15. Isai. 63. 15.

¶ Heb. 2. 20. Zeph. 1. 7. ¶ Ps. 68. 5. Isai. 57. 15. ¶ Heb. 2. 15. Isai. 63. 15.

¶ Heb. 2. 20. Zeph. 1. 7. ¶ Ps. 68. 5. Isai. 57. 15. ¶ Heb. 2. 15. Isai. 63. 15.

¶ Heb. 2. 20. Zeph. 1. 7. ¶ Ps. 68. 5. Isai. 57. 15. ¶ Heb. 2. 15. Isai. 63. 15.

¶ Heb. 2. 20. Zeph. 1. 7. ¶ Ps. 68. 5. Isai. 57. 15. ¶ Heb. 2. 15. Isai. 63. 15.

AR. REWD. — V. 16. return. — V. 17. again. I shall again overflow with prosperity. — V. 20. return. — Chap. 2. V. 4. an open country. —

6. see ye then. — i.e. will spread (perfect of verbis certitud). — V. 7. Ho! Zion, deliver thyself; thou that. — V. 8. To win (lit. after) glory.

9. them that served them. — V. 11. join myself. — Chap. 1. V. 19.  $\beta$  Omit, Gr. (Written mistake in the standard MS., and not marked out; p. Mal. 2. 11.) — Chap. 2. V. 11.  $\beta$  to him for a ple: and they shall, Sept. Brederkamp.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 818

Joel 2. 18.  
oh. 8. 2.

Isai. 67. 8.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Isai. 12. 1.  
2. 2. 3.

Before  
CHRIST  
519.c ver. 11, 12.  
Rev. 11, 4.

f Hos. 1, 7.

g Or, *weep*.

j Jer. 51, 23.

Mat. 21, 31.

A Ps. 118, 21.

A Exa. 3, 11,

12.

A Exa. 2, 10.

A Exa. 6, 16.

c ch. 2, 5,

11.

A Ex. 15,

c Isai. 56, 16.

ch. 2, 8.

c Hag. 2, 3.

g Or, *show*the *works*of the *eyes*of the *LORD*shall *rejoice*.

† Heb.

stone of *his*.

p 3 Chr. 15,

9.

Proec. 13, 2,

ch. 2, 9.

c ver. 3,

† Heb.

by the *hand*.j Or, *empty*out of *them*and *oil*in *the*

gold.

† Heb.

the *gold*.

c Rev. 11, 4.

† Heb.

one of *oil*.

c ch. 3, 7.

Luka. 1, 19.

c 1 Cor. 13,

ch. 11, 12.

ch. 6, 4.

c Ezech. 2, 9.

b Mal. 4, 6.

j Or, *every*one of *the*people *that*

standeth

before

himself

guiltless,

as

it

saith.

c Lev. 19, 12.

ch. 8, 17.

Mat. 3, 5.

d See Lev.

14, 34.

3 And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the Lord unto Zerubbabel, saying, I Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts.

7 Who art thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto you.

10 For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those seven; they are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

11 Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

## CHAPTER 5.

1 By the flying roll is showed the curse of thieves and swears. 5 By a woman pressed in an ephah, the final damnation of Babylon.

THEN I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he unto me, This is the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall be cut off as on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off as on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the Lord of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of him that sweareth falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What is it? And he said,

VAR. READ.—F. 7. Mountain before Zerubbabel? (Be thou changed) into, *He. Hi. Kō. Ke.*—F. 10. will despise.—they see with joy the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel, even those seven, the eyes of the LORD; they run, *Hi. Kō. Ke.*—F. 12. at the side of.—tubes which empty.—*Chap. 5.*—F. 3. 6. land.—F. 3. driven (it. purged) hence, like it, *Ev.*—F. 4. have caused it to go.

VAR. READ.—F. 10. B watchers, *Kohat, Kue.* (Dan. 1, 13).

This is an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This is earth's presumption through all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead; and this is a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ephah.

8 And he said, This is wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork; and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah?

11 And he said unto me, To build an house in the land of Shinar; and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

## CHAPTER 6.

1 The vision of the four chariots. 9 By the crowns of Joshua is showed the temple and kingdom of Christ the Branch.

AND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of brass.

2 In the first chariot were red horses; and in the second chariot black horses; and in the third chariot white horses; and in the fourth chariot grided and bay horses.

4 Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Lord of all the earth.

6 The black horses which are therein go forth into the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grided go forth toward the south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through the earth; and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the north country.

9 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

10 Take of them of the captivity, even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Jodah the son of Zephaniah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest;

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up

VAR. READ.—F. 6. the.—Or, the mark for their eye (it. their eye), *Ev. Kō.*—F. 7. round place, *Ev. Ec.*—F. 7. yonder was sitting.—F. 8. wickedness.—F. 11. Rather, her (see F. 7).—When it is ready, to set her there in her place.—*Chap. 6.*

F. 1. the two.—F. 3. vigorous, *G. He. Ke.*

F. 5. presenting themselves (Job 1, 6, 2, 1).

F. 8. Perhaps, appeased mine anger, *Rendered, Hi.*

F. 11. Take, (I say), *Ev. He. Ke.*—F. 12.

Rather, (the) Sprout (c. 3, 8).—Or, from under him shall there be sprouting, *Ev. Hi. H. Schultz.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 5. F. 6. Iniquity, *Sept. Presb.*

Hi. (1).—Chap. 6. F. 7. red, *Presb. G. Hi.* (Cherubim error).—F. 11. B Inert, Zerubbabel and on the head of, *Ev. Hi.*—F. 12. them, *Hi.*

Before  
CHRIST  
519.j Or, *weeping*  
place.

c Jer. 29, 4.

j Gen. 12, 10.

c ch. 1, 2.

c ch. 4, 6.

c Rev. 6, 2.

c Rev. 6, 2.

j Or, *weeping*

c ch. 5, 20.

c Ps. 104, 4.

Ezech. 1, 7.

j Or, *watch*

j 1 Kings 22,

19.

Dan. 7, 20.

ch. 4, 14.

Luka. 1, 12.

g Jer. 1, 14.

A Gen. 23,

17.

ch. 1, 20.

j Jer. 4, 2.

Ezech. 20,

4.

A Ex. 20, 26.

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,

A Ex. 20,



Before  
CHRIST  
519.

ch. 7. 9.

ver. 10.

Eph. 4. 26.

† Heb.

judg. truth,

and the

judgment

of peace.

Prov. 1. 20.

ch. 7. 10.

d. ch. 3. 4.

Jer. 13. 6.

7.

For. 22. 13.

ch. 7. 3.

2 Kings 25.

25.

Jer. 41. 1, 2.

Jer. 52. 4.

Ezek. 3. 17.

Isa. 25. 10.

Or, solemn, or

not time.

ver. 16.

Isa. 2. 3.

Mic. 4. 1, 2.

Or,

continually.

† Heb.

going.

† Heb. to

draw the

bow of the

Lord,

ch. 7. 3.

Isa. 60. 2.

Ez. 40. 20.

Isa. 2. 2.

E. 4. 1.

1 Cor. 14.

25.

chr. 457.

Jer. 23. 23.

Amos 1. 3.

3 Chr. 30.

12.

Ps. 145. 15.

Jer. 49. 20.

Isa. 25.

Ezek. 26.

A. 27. 12.

Amos 1. 9.

1 Kings 17.

9.

Ezek. 26. 21.

Obad. 20.

g Ezek. 26. 3.

26.

Jer. 27. 16.

Ezek. 27. 4.

Isa. 23. 1.

Ezek. 26.

17.

Jer. 47. 3.

Eph. 4. 4.

Amos 1. 6.

† Heb.

Moab.

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: fear ye not.

16 ¶ These are the things that ye shall do: <sup>9</sup> Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; <sup>10</sup> execute the judgment of truth and <sup>10</sup> peace in your gates:

17 ¶ And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and <sup>18</sup> love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the Lord.

18 ¶ And the word of the Lord of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the Lord of hosts: 'The fast of the fourth month, <sup>7</sup> and the fast of the fifth, <sup>8</sup> and the fast of the seventh, <sup>9</sup> and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah <sup>10</sup> joy and gladness, and cheerful <sup>11</sup> feasts; <sup>12</sup> therefore <sup>11</sup> love the <sup>11</sup> truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; <sup>13</sup> It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another saying, 'Let us go <sup>14</sup> <sup>15</sup> <sup>16</sup> <sup>17</sup> <sup>18</sup> <sup>19</sup> <sup>20</sup> <sup>21</sup> <sup>22</sup> <sup>23</sup> <sup>24</sup> <sup>25</sup> <sup>26</sup> <sup>27</sup> <sup>28</sup> <sup>29</sup> <sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> <sup>32</sup> <sup>33</sup> <sup>34</sup> <sup>35</sup> <sup>36</sup> <sup>37</sup> <sup>38</sup> <sup>39</sup> <sup>40</sup> <sup>41</sup> <sup>42</sup> <sup>43</sup> <sup>44</sup> <sup>45</sup> <sup>46</sup> <sup>47</sup> <sup>48</sup> <sup>49</sup> <sup>50</sup> <sup>51</sup> <sup>52</sup> <sup>53</sup> <sup>54</sup> <sup>55</sup> <sup>56</sup> <sup>57</sup> <sup>58</sup> <sup>59</sup> <sup>60</sup> <sup>61</sup> <sup>62</sup> <sup>63</sup> <sup>64</sup> <sup>65</sup> <sup>66</sup> <sup>67</sup> <sup>68</sup> <sup>69</sup> <sup>70</sup> <sup>71</sup> <sup>72</sup> <sup>73</sup> <sup>74</sup> <sup>75</sup> <sup>76</sup> <sup>77</sup> <sup>78</sup> <sup>79</sup> <sup>80</sup> <sup>81</sup> <sup>82</sup> <sup>83</sup> <sup>84</sup> <sup>85</sup> <sup>86</sup> <sup>87</sup> <sup>88</sup> <sup>89</sup> <sup>90</sup> <sup>91</sup> <sup>92</sup> <sup>93</sup> <sup>94</sup> <sup>95</sup> <sup>96</sup> <sup>97</sup> <sup>98</sup> <sup>99</sup> <sup>100</sup> <sup>101</sup> <sup>102</sup> <sup>103</sup> <sup>104</sup> <sup>105</sup> <sup>106</sup> <sup>107</sup> <sup>108</sup> <sup>109</sup> <sup>110</sup> <sup>111</sup> <sup>112</sup> <sup>113</sup> <sup>114</sup> <sup>115</sup> <sup>116</sup> <sup>117</sup> <sup>118</sup> <sup>119</sup> <sup>120</sup> <sup>121</sup> <sup>122</sup> <sup>123</sup> <sup>124</sup> <sup>125</sup> <sup>126</sup> <sup>127</sup> <sup>128</sup> <sup>129</sup> <sup>130</sup> <sup>131</sup> <sup>132</sup> <sup>133</sup> <sup>134</sup> <sup>135</sup> <sup>136</sup> <sup>137</sup> <sup>138</sup> <sup>139</sup> <sup>140</sup> <sup>141</sup> <sup>142</sup> <sup>143</sup> <sup>144</sup> <sup>145</sup> <sup>146</sup> <sup>147</sup> <sup>148</sup> <sup>149</sup> <sup>150</sup> <sup>151</sup> <sup>152</sup> <sup>153</sup> <sup>154</sup> <sup>155</sup> <sup>156</sup> <sup>157</sup> <sup>158</sup> <sup>159</sup> <sup>160</sup> <sup>161</sup> <sup>162</sup> <sup>163</sup> <sup>164</sup> <sup>165</sup> <sup>166</sup> <sup>167</sup> <sup>168</sup> <sup>169</sup> <sup>170</sup> <sup>171</sup> <sup>172</sup> <sup>173</sup> <sup>174</sup> <sup>175</sup> <sup>176</sup> <sup>177</sup> <sup>178</sup> <sup>179</sup> <sup>180</sup> <sup>181</sup> <sup>182</sup> <sup>183</sup> <sup>184</sup> <sup>185</sup> <sup>186</sup> <sup>187</sup> <sup>188</sup> <sup>189</sup> <sup>190</sup> <sup>191</sup> <sup>192</sup> <sup>193</sup> <sup>194</sup> <sup>195</sup> <sup>196</sup> <sup>197</sup> <sup>198</sup> <sup>199</sup> <sup>200</sup> <sup>201</sup> <sup>202</sup> <sup>203</sup> <sup>204</sup> <sup>205</sup> <sup>206</sup> <sup>207</sup> <sup>208</sup> <sup>209</sup> <sup>210</sup> <sup>211</sup> <sup>212</sup> <sup>213</sup> <sup>214</sup> <sup>215</sup> <sup>216</sup> <sup>217</sup> <sup>218</sup> <sup>219</sup> <sup>220</sup> <sup>221</sup> <sup>222</sup> <sup>223</sup> <sup>224</sup> <sup>225</sup> <sup>226</sup> <sup>227</sup> <sup>228</sup> <sup>229</sup> <sup>230</sup> <sup>231</sup> <sup>232</sup> <sup>233</sup> <sup>234</sup> <sup>235</sup> <sup>236</sup> <sup>237</sup> <sup>238</sup> <sup>239</sup> <sup>240</sup> <sup>241</sup> <sup>242</sup> <sup>243</sup> <sup>244</sup> <sup>245</sup> <sup>246</sup> <sup>247</sup> <sup>248</sup> <sup>249</sup> <sup>250</sup> <sup>251</sup> <sup>252</sup> <sup>253</sup> <sup>254</sup> <sup>255</sup> <sup>256</sup> <sup>257</sup> <sup>258</sup> <sup>259</sup> <sup>260</sup> <sup>261</sup> <sup>262</sup> <sup>263</sup> <sup>264</sup> <sup>265</sup> <sup>266</sup> <sup>267</sup> <sup>268</sup> <sup>269</sup> <sup>270</sup> <sup>271</sup> <sup>272</sup> <sup>273</sup> <sup>274</sup> <sup>275</sup> <sup>276</sup> <sup>277</sup> <sup>278</sup> <sup>279</sup> <sup>280</sup> <sup>281</sup> <sup>282</sup> <sup>283</sup> <sup>284</sup> <sup>285</sup> <sup>286</sup> <sup>287</sup> <sup>288</sup> <sup>289</sup> <sup>290</sup> <sup>291</sup> <sup>292</sup> <sup>293</sup> <sup>294</sup> <sup>295</sup> <sup>296</sup> <sup>297</sup> <sup>298</sup> <sup>299</sup> <sup>300</sup> <sup>301</sup> <sup>302</sup> <sup>303</sup> <sup>304</sup> <sup>305</sup> <sup>306</sup> <sup>307</sup> <sup>308</sup> <sup>309</sup> <sup>310</sup> <sup>311</sup> <sup>312</sup> <sup>313</sup> <sup>314</sup> <sup>315</sup> <sup>316</sup> <sup>317</sup> <sup>318</sup> <sup>319</sup> <sup>320</sup> <sup>321</sup> <sup>322</sup> <sup>323</sup> <sup>324</sup> <sup>325</sup> <sup>326</sup> <sup>327</sup> <sup>328</sup> <sup>329</sup> <sup>330</sup> <sup>331</sup> <sup>332</sup> <sup>333</sup> <sup>334</sup> <sup>335</sup> <sup>336</sup> <sup>337</sup> <sup>338</sup> <sup>339</sup> <sup>340</sup> <sup>341</sup> <sup>342</sup> <sup>343</sup> <sup>344</sup> <sup>345</sup> <sup>346</sup> <sup>347</sup> <sup>348</sup> <sup>349</sup> <sup>350</sup> <sup>351</sup> <sup>352</sup> <sup>353</sup> <sup>354</sup> <sup>355</sup> <sup>356</sup> <sup>357</sup> <sup>358</sup> <sup>359</sup> <sup>360</sup> <sup>361</sup> <sup>362</sup> <sup>363</sup> <sup>364</sup> <sup>365</sup> <sup>366</sup> <sup>367</sup> <sup>368</sup> <sup>369</sup> <sup>370</sup> <sup>371</sup> <sup>372</sup> <sup>373</sup> <sup>374</sup> <sup>375</sup> <sup>376</sup> <sup>377</sup> <sup>378</sup> <sup>379</sup> <sup>380</sup> <sup>381</sup> <sup>382</sup> <sup>383</sup> <sup>384</sup> <sup>385</sup> <sup>386</sup> <sup>387</sup> <sup>388</sup> <sup>389</sup> <sup>390</sup> <sup>391</sup> <sup>392</sup> <sup>393</sup> <sup>394</sup> <sup>395</sup> <sup>396</sup> <sup>397</sup> <sup>398</sup> <sup>399</sup> <sup>400</sup> <sup>401</sup> <sup>402</sup> <sup>403</sup> <sup>404</sup> <sup>405</sup> <sup>406</sup> <sup>407</sup> <sup>408</sup> <sup>409</sup> <sup>410</sup> <sup>411</sup> <sup>412</sup> <sup>413</sup> <sup>414</sup> <sup>415</sup> <sup>416</sup> <sup>417</sup> <sup>418</sup> <sup>419</sup> <sup>420</sup> <sup>421</sup> <sup>422</sup> <sup>423</sup> <sup>424</sup> <sup>425</sup> <sup>426</sup> <sup>427</sup> <sup>428</sup> <sup>429</sup> <sup>430</sup> <sup>431</sup> <sup>432</sup> <sup>433</sup> <sup>434</sup> <sup>435</sup> <sup>436</sup> <sup>437</sup> <sup>438</sup> <sup>439</sup> <sup>440</sup> <sup>441</sup> <sup>442</sup> <sup>443</sup> <sup>444</sup> <sup>445</sup> <sup>446</sup> <sup>447</sup> <sup>448</sup> <sup>449</sup> <sup>450</sup> <sup>451</sup> <sup>452</sup> <sup>453</sup> <sup>454</sup> <sup>455</sup> <sup>456</sup> <sup>457</sup> <sup>458</sup> <sup>459</sup> <sup>460</sup> <sup>461</sup> <sup>462</sup> <sup>463</sup> <sup>464</sup> <sup>465</sup> <sup>466</sup> <sup>467</sup> <sup>468</sup> <sup>469</sup> <sup>470</sup> <sup>471</sup> <sup>472</sup> <sup>473</sup> <sup>474</sup> <sup>475</sup> <sup>476</sup> <sup>477</sup> <sup>478</sup> <sup>479</sup> <sup>480</sup> <sup>481</sup> <sup>482</sup> <sup>483</sup> <sup>484</sup> <sup>485</sup> <sup>486</sup> <sup>487</sup> <sup>488</sup> <sup>489</sup> <sup>490</sup> <sup>491</sup> <sup>492</sup> <sup>493</sup> <sup>494</sup> <sup>495</sup> <sup>496</sup> <sup>497</sup> <sup>498</sup> <sup>499</sup> <sup>500</sup> <sup>501</sup> <sup>502</sup> <sup>503</sup> <sup>504</sup> <sup>505</sup> <sup>506</sup> <sup>507</sup> <sup>508</sup> <sup>509</sup> <sup>510</sup> <sup>511</sup> <sup>512</sup> <sup>513</sup> <sup>514</sup> <sup>515</sup> <sup>516</sup> <sup>517</sup> <sup>518</sup> <sup>519</sup> <sup>520</sup> <sup>521</sup> <sup>522</sup> <sup>523</sup> <sup>524</sup> <sup>525</sup> <sup>526</sup> <sup>527</sup> <sup>528</sup> <sup>529</sup> <sup>530</sup> <sup>531</sup> <sup>532</sup> <sup>533</sup> <sup>534</sup> <sup>535</sup> <sup>536</sup> <sup>537</sup> <sup>538</sup> <sup>539</sup> <sup>540</sup> <sup>541</sup> <sup>542</sup> <sup>543</sup> <sup>544</sup> <sup>545</sup> <sup>546</sup> <sup>547</sup> <sup>548</sup> <sup>549</sup> <sup>550</sup> <sup>551</sup> <sup>552</sup> <sup>553</sup> <sup>554</sup> <sup>555</sup> <sup>556</sup> <sup>557</sup> <sup>558</sup> <sup>559</sup> <sup>560</sup> <sup>561</sup> <sup>562</sup> <sup>563</sup> <sup>564</sup> <sup>565</sup> <sup>566</sup> <sup>567</sup> <sup>568</sup> <sup>569</sup> <sup>570</sup> <sup>571</sup> <sup>572</sup> <sup>573</sup> <sup>574</sup> <sup>575</sup> <sup>576</sup> <sup>577</sup> <sup>578</sup> <sup>579</sup> <sup>580</sup> <sup>581</sup> <sup>582</sup> <sup>583</sup> <sup>584</sup> <sup>585</sup> <sup>586</sup> <sup>587</sup> <sup>588</sup> <sup>589</sup> <sup>590</sup> <sup>591</sup> <sup>592</sup> <sup>593</sup> <sup>594</sup> <sup>595</sup> <sup>596</sup> <sup>597</sup> <sup>598</sup> <sup>599</sup> <sup>600</sup> <sup>601</sup> <sup>602</sup> <sup>603</sup> <sup>604</sup> <sup>605</sup> <sup>606</sup> <sup>607</sup> <sup>608</sup> <sup>609</sup> <sup>610</sup> <sup>611</sup> <sup>612</sup> <sup>613</sup> <sup>614</sup> <sup>615</sup> <sup>616</sup> <sup>617</sup> <sup>618</sup> <sup>619</sup> <sup>620</sup> <sup>621</sup> <sup>622</sup> <sup>623</sup> <sup>624</sup> <sup>625</sup> <sup>626</sup> <sup>627</sup> <sup>628</sup> <sup>629</sup> <sup>630</sup> <sup>631</sup> <sup>632</sup> <sup>633</sup> <sup>634</sup> <sup>635</sup> <sup>636</sup> <sup>637</sup> <sup>638</sup> <sup>639</sup> <sup>640</sup> <sup>641</sup> <sup>642</sup> <sup>643</sup> <sup>644</sup> <sup>645</sup> <sup>646</sup> <sup>647</sup> <sup>648</sup> <sup>649</sup> <sup>650</sup> <sup>651</sup> <sup>652</sup> <sup>653</sup> <sup>654</sup> <sup>655</sup> <sup>656</sup> <sup>657</sup> <sup>658</sup> <sup>659</sup> <sup>660</sup> <sup>661</sup> <sup>662</sup> <sup>663</sup> <sup>664</sup> <sup>665</sup> <sup>666</sup> <sup>667</sup> <sup>668</sup> <sup>669</sup> <sup>670</sup> <sup>671</sup> <sup>672</sup> <sup>673</sup> <sup>674</sup> <sup>675</sup> <sup>676</sup> <sup>677</sup> <sup>678</sup> <sup>679</sup> <sup>680</sup> <sup>681</sup> <sup>682</sup> <sup>683</sup> <sup>684</sup> <sup>685</sup> <sup>686</sup> <sup>687</sup> <sup>688</sup> <sup>689</sup> <sup>690</sup> <sup>691</sup> <sup>692</sup> <sup>693</sup> <sup>694</sup> <sup>695</sup> <sup>696</sup> <sup>697</sup> <sup>698</sup> <sup>699</sup> <sup>700</sup> <sup>701</sup> <sup>702</sup> <sup>703</sup> <sup>704</sup> <sup>705</sup> <sup>706</sup> <sup>707</sup> <sup>708</sup> <sup>709</sup> <sup>710</sup> <sup>711</sup> <sup>712</sup> <sup>713</sup> <sup>714</sup> <sup>715</sup> <sup>716</sup> <sup>717</sup> <sup>718</sup> <sup>719</sup> <sup>720</sup> <sup>721</sup> <sup>722</sup> <sup>723</sup> <sup>724</sup> <sup>725</sup> <sup>726</sup> <sup>727</sup> <sup>728</sup> <sup>729</sup> <sup>730</sup> <sup>731</sup> <sup>732</sup> <sup>733</sup> <sup>734</sup> <sup>735</sup> <sup>736</sup> <sup>737</sup> <sup>738</sup> <sup>739</sup> <sup>740</sup> <sup>741</sup> <sup>742</sup> <sup>743</sup> <sup>744</sup> <sup>745</sup> <sup>746</sup> <sup>747</sup> <sup>748</sup> <sup>749</sup> <sup>750</sup> <sup>751</sup> <sup>752</sup> <sup>753</sup> <sup>754</sup> <sup>755</sup> <sup>756</sup> <sup>757</sup> <sup>758</sup> <sup>759</sup> <sup>760</sup> <sup>761</sup> <sup>762</sup> <sup>763</sup> <sup>764</sup> <sup>765</sup> <sup>766</sup> <sup>767</sup> <sup>768</sup> <sup>769</sup> <sup>770</sup> <sup>771</sup> <sup>772</sup> <sup>773</sup> <sup>774</sup> <sup>775</sup> <sup>776</sup> <sup>777</sup> <sup>778</sup> <sup>779</sup> <sup>780</sup> <sup>781</sup> <sup>782</sup> <sup>783</sup> <sup>784</sup> <sup>785</sup> <sup>786</sup> <sup>787</sup> <sup>788</sup> <sup>789</sup> <sup>790</sup> <sup>791</sup> <sup>792</sup> <sup>793</sup> <sup>794</sup> <sup>795</sup> <sup>796</sup> <sup>797</sup> <sup>798</sup> <sup>799</sup> <sup>800</sup> <sup>801</sup> <sup>802</sup> <sup>803</sup> <sup>804</sup> <sup>805</sup> <sup>806</sup> <sup>807</sup> <sup>808</sup> <sup>809</sup> <sup>810</sup> <sup>811</sup> <sup>812</sup> <sup>813</sup> <sup>814</sup> <sup>815</sup> <sup>816</sup> <sup>817</sup> <sup>818</sup> <sup>819</sup> <sup>820</sup> <sup>821</sup> <sup>822</sup> <sup>823</sup> <sup>824</sup> <sup>825</sup> <sup>826</sup> <sup>827</sup> <sup>828</sup> <sup>829</sup> <sup>830</sup> <sup>831</sup> <sup>832</sup> <sup>833</sup> <sup>834</sup> <sup>835</sup> <sup>836</sup> <sup>837</sup> <sup>838</sup> <sup>839</sup> <sup>840</sup> <sup>841</sup> <sup>842</sup> <sup>843</sup> <sup>844</sup> <sup>845</sup> <sup>846</sup> <sup>847</sup> <sup>848</sup> <sup>849</sup> <sup>850</sup> <sup>851</sup> <sup>852</sup> <sup>853</sup> <sup>854</sup> <sup>855</sup> <sup>856</sup> <sup>857</sup> <sup>858</sup> <sup>859</sup> <sup>860</sup> <sup>861</sup> <sup>862</sup> <sup>863</sup> <sup>864</sup> <sup>865</sup> <sup>866</sup> <sup>867</sup> <sup>868</sup> <sup>869</sup> <sup>870</sup> <sup>871</sup> <sup>872</sup> <sup>873</sup> <sup>874</sup> <sup>875</sup> <sup>876</sup> <sup>877</sup> <sup>878</sup> <sup>879</sup> <sup>880</sup> <sup>881</sup> <sup>882</sup> <sup>883</sup> <sup>884</sup> <sup>885</sup> <sup>886</sup> <sup>887</sup> <sup>888</sup> <sup>889</sup> <sup>890</sup> <sup>891</sup> <sup>892</sup> <sup>893</sup> <sup>894</sup> <sup>895</sup> <sup>896</sup> <sup>897</sup> <sup>898</sup> <sup>899</sup> <sup>900</sup> <sup>901</sup> <sup>902</sup> <sup>903</sup> <sup>904</sup> <sup>905</sup> <sup>906</sup> <sup>907</sup> <sup>908</sup> <sup>909</sup> <sup>910</sup> <sup>911</sup> <sup>912</sup> <sup>913</sup> <sup>914</sup> <sup>915</sup> <sup>916</sup> <sup>917</sup> <sup>918</sup> <sup>919</sup> <sup>920</sup> <sup>921</sup> <sup>922</sup> <sup>923</sup> <sup>924</sup> <sup>925</sup> <sup>926</sup> <sup>927</sup> <sup>928</sup> <sup>929</sup> <sup>930</sup> <sup>931</sup> <sup>932</sup> <sup>933</sup> <sup>934</sup> <sup>935</sup> <sup>936</sup> <sup>937</sup> <sup>938</sup> <sup>939</sup> <sup>940</sup> <sup>941</sup> <sup>942</sup> <sup>943</sup> <sup>944</sup> <sup>945</sup> <sup>946</sup> <sup>947</sup> <sup>948</sup> <sup>949</sup> <sup>950</sup> <sup>951</sup> <sup>952</sup> <sup>953</sup> <sup>954</sup> <sup>955</sup> <sup>956</sup> <sup>957</sup> <sup>958</sup> <sup>959</sup> <sup>960</sup> <sup>961</sup> <sup>962</sup> <sup>963</sup> <sup>964</sup> <sup>965</sup> <sup>966</sup> <sup>967</sup> <sup>968</sup> <sup>969</sup> <sup>970</sup> <sup>971</sup> <sup>972</sup> <sup>973</sup> <sup>974</sup> <sup>975</sup> <sup>976</sup> <sup>977</sup> <sup>978</sup> <sup>979</sup> <sup>980</sup> <sup>981</sup> <sup>982</sup> <sup>983</sup> <sup>984</sup> <sup>985</sup> <sup>986</sup> <sup>987</sup> <sup>988</sup> <sup>989</sup> <sup>990</sup> <sup>991</sup> <sup>992</sup> <sup>993</sup> <sup>994</sup> <sup>995</sup> <sup>996</sup> <sup>997</sup> <sup>998</sup> <sup>999</sup> <sup>1000</sup>

Before  
CHRIST  
cfr. 657.

h. Num. 24.  
17.

h. Sam. 14.  
30.

Isa. 19. 13.

Isa. 28. 22.

h. Ps. 18. 48.

h. Or, they  
shall make  
the riders  
on horses  
cumbered.

h. Jer. 3. 12.

h. Jer. 37. 21.

h. Hosea. 1. 7.

h. ch. 12. 9.

h. Ps. 104. 15.

h. ch. 9. 15.

h. Isai. 5. 24.

h. Isai. 49. 19.

h. Hosea. 2.  
22.

h. Deut. 30. 1.

h. Isai. 11. 11.

h. Isai. 11. 11.

h. Isai. 49. 30.

h. Isai. 11. 16.

h. Isai. 14. 25.

h. Isai. 30. 13.

h. Micah. 6. 5.

h. Or, the  
desolate  
land.

h. ver. 7.

h. Jer. 2. 3.

h. Jer. 2. 3.

h. Deut. 28. 19.

h. Isai. 12. 6.

h. Heb. make  
to be  
found.

h. ver. 4.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

h. Jer. 12. 12.

h. Matt. 11. 5.

h. Or, worthy  
the poor.

4 Out of him <sup>1</sup> came forth <sup>2</sup> the corner <sup>3</sup>,  
out of him <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> nail, out of him the battle  
bow, out of him every <sup>6</sup> oppressor together.  
5 ¶ And they shall be as mighty men,  
which <sup>7</sup> tread down <sup>8</sup> their enemies in <sup>9</sup> the  
mire of the streets in the battle: and  
they shall fight, because the LORD is with  
them, and <sup>10</sup> the riders on horses shall be  
confounded.  
6 And I will strengthen the house of  
Judah, and I will save the house of Jo-  
seph, and I will <sup>11</sup> bring them again to  
place them <sup>12</sup>; for I <sup>13</sup> have mercy upon  
them: and they shall be as though I had  
not cast them off: for I am the LORD  
their God, and <sup>14</sup> I will hear them.

7 And they of Ephraim shall be like a  
mighty man, and their <sup>15</sup> heart shall re-  
joice as through wine: yea, their child-  
ren shall see it, and be glad; their heart  
shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will <sup>16</sup> his for them, and gather  
them; for I have redeemed them: and  
they shall increase as they have increased.

9 And <sup>17</sup> I will sow them among the  
<sup>18</sup> people: and they shall <sup>19</sup> remember me  
in far countries; and they shall live with  
their children, and turn again.

10 ¶ I will bring them again also out of  
the land of Egypt, and gather them out of  
Assyria; and I will bring them into  
the land of Gilead and Lebanon; and  
<sup>20</sup> place shall not be found for them.

11 ¶ And he shall pass through <sup>21</sup> the sea  
with affliction, and shall smite the waves  
in the sea <sup>22</sup>, and all the deeps of the  
<sup>23</sup> river shall dry up: and <sup>24</sup> the pride of  
Assyria shall be brought down, and <sup>25</sup> the  
sceptre of Egypt shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them <sup>26</sup> in the  
LORD; and <sup>27</sup> they shall <sup>28</sup> walk up  
and down <sup>29</sup> in his name, saith the LORD.

#### CHAPTER 11.

1 The destruction of Jerusalem. 3 The elect being  
carried for, the rest are rejected. 10 The staves of  
Beauty and Bands broken by the rejection of Christ.  
12 The type and curse of a foolish shepherd.

OPEN <sup>1</sup> thy doors, O Lebanon,  
that the fire may devour thy cedars.

2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen;  
because the <sup>2</sup> mighty are spoiled: howl,  
O ye oaks of Baahan; <sup>3</sup> for I <sup>4</sup> the <sup>5</sup> forest  
of the vintage <sup>6</sup> is come down.

3 ¶ <sup>7</sup> There is a voice of <sup>8</sup> the howling of  
the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled:  
<sup>9</sup> a voice of <sup>10</sup> the roaring of young lions;  
for the <sup>11</sup> pride of Jordan is spoiled.

4 ¶ <sup>12</sup> Thus <sup>13</sup> saith the LORD my God; <sup>14</sup> Feed  
the flock of <sup>15</sup> the slaughter;

5 Whose <sup>16</sup> possessors slay them, and  
<sup>17</sup> hold themselves not guilty: and they  
that sell them <sup>18</sup> say, Blessed be the  
LORD; for I am rich: and their own  
shepherds pity them not.

6 For I will no more pity the inhabitants  
of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will  
<sup>19</sup> deliver the men every one into his neigh-  
bour's hand, and into the hand of his  
king: and they shall smite the land, and  
out of their hand I will not deliver them.

7 And I <sup>20</sup> will <sup>21</sup> feed <sup>22</sup> the flock of slaugh-  
ter, <sup>23</sup> even you, <sup>24</sup> O poor <sup>25</sup> of the flock.  
And I took unto me two staves; the

one I called <sup>26</sup> Beauty, and the other I  
called <sup>27</sup> Bands; and I fed the flock.

8 ¶ <sup>28</sup> Three shepherds also I cut off <sup>29</sup> in  
one month; and my soul <sup>30</sup> loathed them,  
and their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed you: <sup>31</sup> that  
that dieth, let it die; and that that is to  
be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the  
rest eat every one the flesh <sup>32</sup> of another.

10 ¶ And I took my staff, even <sup>33</sup> Beauty,  
and cut it asunder, that I might break  
my covenant which I had made with all  
the <sup>34</sup> people.

11 And it was broken in that day; and  
<sup>35</sup> also <sup>36</sup> the poor <sup>37</sup> of the flock that <sup>38</sup> waited  
upon <sup>39</sup> me knew that it was the word  
of the LORD.

12 And I said unto them, <sup>40</sup> If ye think  
good, give me my price; and if not, for-  
bear. So they <sup>41</sup> weighed for my price  
thirty <sup>42</sup> pieces of silver.

13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it  
<sup>43</sup> unto the <sup>44</sup> potter <sup>45</sup>: a goodly price that  
I was prized at of them. And I took the  
thirty <sup>46</sup> pieces of silver, and cast them to  
the <sup>47</sup> potter in the house of the LORD.

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff,  
even <sup>48</sup> Bands, that I might break the  
brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 ¶ And the LORD said unto me, <sup>49</sup> Take  
unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish  
shepherd.

16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in  
the land, which shall not <sup>50</sup> visit those  
that I fed <sup>51</sup> cut off <sup>52</sup>, neither shall seek  
the <sup>53</sup> young one <sup>54</sup>, nor heal that that  
is broken, nor <sup>55</sup> feed that that <sup>56</sup> standeth  
still <sup>57</sup>; but he shall eat the flesh of the  
fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 ¶ Woe to the <sup>58</sup> idol shepherd that  
leaveth the flock: the sword shall be up-  
on his arm, and upon his right eye; his  
arm shall be clean dried up, and his  
right eye shall be utterly darkened.

#### CHAPTER 12.

1 Jerusalem a cup of trembling to herself, 3 and  
a burdensome stone to her adversaries. 6 The  
victorious restoring of Judah. 9 The repentance  
of Jerusalem.

THE <sup>1</sup> burden of the word of the LORD  
<sup>2</sup> is for <sup>3</sup> Israel, saith the LORD, <sup>4</sup> which  
<sup>5</sup> stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth  
the foundation of the earth, and <sup>6</sup> formeth  
the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem <sup>7</sup> a cup  
of <sup>8</sup> trembling unto all the <sup>9</sup> people round  
about, <sup>10</sup> when they shall be in the siege  
both against Judah and against <sup>11</sup> Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And in that day will I make Jeru-  
salem <sup>12</sup> a burdensome stone for all <sup>13</sup> people:  
all that burden themselves with it  
shall be cut in pieces, <sup>14</sup> though all the  
people <sup>15</sup> of the earth <sup>16</sup> be gathered to-  
gether against it.

4 In that day, saith the LORD, <sup>17</sup> I will  
smite every horse with astonishment, and  
his rider with madness: and I will open

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Ps. 7. 10. Graciousness (Ps. 90. 17).

<sup>2</sup> Ps. 7. 14. c. Union.—<sup>3</sup> Ps. 8. Three of the,

K. K. Ke. The three, Ew. H. —<sup>4</sup> H. was impatient at.

<sup>5</sup> Ps. 10. peoples.—<sup>6</sup> Ps. 11. c. marked.—<sup>7</sup> Ps. 13.

treasurer, Tur. Kimchi. Ge.—<sup>8</sup> Ps. 16. care for.

<sup>9</sup> H. are perishing.—<sup>10</sup> scattered, Ge. Ew. K. Ke.

<sup>11</sup> H. is healthy (H. standeth fast), H. K. Ke.

<sup>12</sup> Ps. 17. worthless.—<sup>13</sup> Chap. 12. <sup>1</sup> Ps. 1. oracle.—

<sup>14</sup> H. upon.—<sup>15</sup> stretched.—<sup>16</sup> laid.—<sup>17</sup> formed.

<sup>18</sup> Ps. 2. bewilderment (Isa. 51. 17).—<sup>19</sup> Ps. 2. 3, 4, 6.

peoples.—<sup>20</sup> Ps. 2. and also for Judah shall be

one in the besieging of, H. Ke.—<sup>21</sup> Ps. 3. and

all the nations.—<sup>22</sup> shall be.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Ps. 11. the merchants, Sept. Klotz-

mann (comp. on v. 7).—<sup>2</sup> Ps. 13. <sup>3</sup> into the treasury,

Psalm. De. H. Ew. Ch. (pt.).—<sup>4</sup> Chap. 12. <sup>1</sup> Ps. 1.

Jerusalem. Or. (Lapses of the pen; comp. Jer. 23. 6.

Zepr. 3. 14).—<sup>5</sup> Ps. 2. <sup>6</sup> and Judah also shall be in

the besieging of, Tur. Vulg. Ge. (Traces of this read-

ing in not few MSS.; comp. ch. 14. 14).

Before  
CHRIST  
cfr. 657.

h. Or, blinders.

h. Hosea. 5. 7.

h. Heb. was  
directed  
for them.

h. Jer. 15. 3.

h. ch. 11. 1.

h. Heb. of his  
fellow, or  
neighbour.

h. Or, the poor of  
the flock, &c.  
certainly  
known.

h. ver. 7.

h. Zeph. 3. 12.

h. Heb. If it  
be good in  
your eyes.

h. Matt. 25. 15.

h. See Ex. 21. 32.

h. Matt. 27. 3. 10.

h. Or, blinders.

h. Ezek. 34. 2, 3, 4.

h. Or, blind.

h. Or, bear.

h. Jer. 23. 1.

h. Jer. 24. 2.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.

h. Jer. 10. 12.





Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 457.

1 Dan. 2. 44.  
Rev. 11. 15.  
2 Ephes. 4.  
3 2. 6.  
1 Or.  
compared.  
p Isai. 60. 4.  
qch. 12. 6.  
1 Or. shall  
shine.  
2 Neh. 2. 1.  
3 2. 12. 29.  
4 Jer. 41. 28.  
5 Jer. 51. 40.  
6 Jer. 52. 6.  
1 Or. shall  
shine.

1 Sam. 14.  
15. 20.  
2 Judg. 7. 22.  
3 Chr. 20. 33.  
4 Ezech. 20. 31.  
1 Or. thou  
shalt  
be  
as  
a  
sun.  
2 Or.  
enlighten.  
3 Ezech. 20.  
10. 17. &c.  
4 ver. 18.

and half of them toward the <sup>10</sup>hinder sea: <sup>11</sup>in summer and in winter shall it be. <sup>9</sup>And the Lord shall be a king over all the <sup>12</sup>earth: in that day <sup>13</sup>shall there be one Lord <sup>14</sup>and his name one. <sup>10</sup>All the land shall be turned <sup>15</sup>as a plain from <sup>16</sup>Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem: and <sup>17</sup>it shall be <sup>18</sup>lifted up, and <sup>19</sup>inhabited <sup>20</sup>in her place, from Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, and from the tower of Hananeel unto the king's winepresses. <sup>11</sup>And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more <sup>12</sup>utter destruction <sup>13</sup>; but Jerusalem shall be safely inhabited <sup>14</sup>. <sup>12</sup>¶ And this shall be the plague wherewith the Lord will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem: Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth. <sup>13</sup>And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the Lord shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour. <sup>14</sup>And Judah also shall fight <sup>15</sup>at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the <sup>16</sup>heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance. <sup>15</sup>And so shall be the plague of the

horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague. <sup>16</sup>¶ And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, and to keep <sup>17</sup>the feast of <sup>18</sup>tabernacles. <sup>17</sup>¶ And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain. <sup>18</sup>And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, <sup>19</sup>as that have no rain; there <sup>20</sup>shall be the plague, wherewith the Lord will smite the <sup>21</sup>heathen that come not up to keep the feast of <sup>22</sup>tabernacles. <sup>19</sup>This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of <sup>20</sup>tabernacles. <sup>20</sup>¶ In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, <sup>21</sup>HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar. <sup>21</sup>Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be <sup>22</sup>holiness unto the Lord of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the <sup>23</sup>of Canaanite in the house of the Lord of hosts.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 457.

1 Isai. 60. 4.  
2 7. 5.  
3 66. 22.  
4 Lev. 22. 24.  
5 43.  
6 Neh. 8. 14.  
7 Hec. 12. 9.  
8 John 7. 2.  
9 Isai. 60. 12.  
10 Heb. upon  
these  
there  
is  
not.  
11 Deut. 11.  
12 10.  
13 Or. etc.

1 Or. broken.  
2 Isai. 52. 18.

1 Isai. 55. 8.  
2 2. 17.  
3 Rev. 21. 27.  
4 22. 15.  
5 Ephes. 2.  
6 10, 20, 21, 22.

# MALACHI.

## CHAPTER 1.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 257.

1 Heb. by  
the hand of  
Malachi.  
2 Deut. 7. 2.  
3 10. 15.  
4 Rom. 9. 13.  
5 Jer. 49. 18.  
6 Ezech. 26. 3.  
7 4. 7, 10, 14.  
8 Obad. 16.  
9 &c.  
10 Ps. 25. 27.  
11 Or. upon.  
12 Heb.  
13 from upon.  
14 Is. 20. 12.  
15 Luke 6. 46.

1 Malachi complained of Israel's unkindness, & of their ingratitude, 12 and profaneness. <sup>1</sup>THE burden of the word of the Lord <sup>2</sup>is to Israel <sup>3</sup>by Malachi. <sup>1</sup>I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob. <sup>3</sup>And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. <sup>4</sup>Whereas Edom saith, We are <sup>5</sup>improved, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever. <sup>5</sup>And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified <sup>6</sup>from <sup>7</sup>the border of Israel. <sup>6</sup>¶ A son <sup>8</sup>honoureth his father, and a servant his master: if then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the Lord of hosts unto you, O priests, that

despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name? <sup>7</sup>¶ Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The table of the Lord is contemptible. <sup>8</sup>And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the Lord of hosts. <sup>9</sup>And now, I pray you, beseech <sup>10</sup>the Lord that he will be gracious unto us: this hath been <sup>11</sup>by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the Lord of hosts. <sup>10</sup>¶ Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the Lord of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at your hand. <sup>11</sup>For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. <sup>12</sup>¶ But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the Lord is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible. <sup>13</sup>Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is it; and ye have snuffed at it, saith the Lord of hosts; and ye brought that which was <sup>14</sup>to turn, and the lame, and

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 257.

1 gch. 2. 14.  
2 17.  
3 & 2. 7, 13.  
4 Or. Bring  
these,  
ye.  
5 Deut. 16.  
6 21.  
7 Ezech. 41. 22.  
8 ver. 18.  
9 Lev. 22. 22.  
10 Deut. 15. 21.  
11 ver. 14.  
12 Heb. to  
sacrifice.  
13 Job 48. 8.  
14 Heb. the  
face of God.  
15 Hos. 13. 9.  
16 Heb. from  
your hand.  
17 1 Cor. 13.  
18 1. 11.  
19 Jer. 6. 20.  
20 Amos 5. 21.  
21 Ps. 115. 8.  
22 Isai. 56. 19.  
23 Isai. 60. 5.  
24 John 4. 21.  
25 23.  
26 1 Tim. 2. 6.  
27 Rev. 8. 3.  
28 1 Isai. 66. 19.  
29 20.  
30 ver. 7.

1 Or. where-  
as ye might  
have known  
it to be  
unpure.

VAR. READ.—<sup>10</sup> V. 8. west.—<sup>11</sup> (both) in.—<sup>12</sup> V. 9. Or. land, &c. &c.—<sup>13</sup> the Lord shall be one.—<sup>14</sup> V. 10. to be as the Arabah (Deut. 1. 1); (even the land) from. H. &c. &c.—<sup>15</sup> i. e. Jerusalem.—<sup>16</sup> high, and shall dwell.—<sup>17</sup> V. 11. L. &c. (see Lev. 27. 29).—<sup>18</sup> dwell safely.—<sup>19</sup> V. 14. Esther, as Mary, Targ. Psal. &c. H. &c. &c.—<sup>20</sup> V. 14, 18. nations.—<sup>21</sup> V. 16, 18, 19. booths.—<sup>22</sup> V. 18. then (there shall) not (be the rain) upon them; it, De W. &c. &c. Wright.—<sup>23</sup> V. 20, 21. i. e. a holy thing.—<sup>24</sup> V. 21. Or. merchant, H. &c. &c.—<sup>25</sup> Chap. 1. V. 1. oracle.—<sup>26</sup> V. 3. i. e. Esau.—<sup>27</sup> H. &c. &c.—<sup>28</sup> V. 4. broken down, G. &c. H. &c. &c.—<sup>29</sup> 4. may.—<sup>30</sup> V. 5. Esther, is great over, &c.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 18. <sup>2</sup> upon them, Sept. Pesch. &c. Gr. (Omitting the negative particle.)

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> V. 9. of your hand.—<sup>2</sup> V. 10. O that there were also some one among you that would shut the doors, that ye may not.—<sup>3</sup> V. 11. is.—<sup>4</sup> V. 11, 14. nations.—<sup>5</sup> V. 13. taken by force.

VAR. READ.—<sup>1</sup> Chap. 1. V. 13. <sup>2</sup> me, Jewish tradition, not few MSS. No.

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 507.  
a Lev. 23. 30.  
s ver. 8.  
1 Or, in  
volunt flesh  
to.  
2 Ps. 47. 8.  
1 Tim. 6. 13.

the sick; thus ye brought <sup>11</sup>an offering:  
"should I accept this of your hand? saith  
the LORD.  
14 But cursed be <sup>12</sup>the deceiver, [which <sup>12</sup>  
weth in his flock a male, and <sup>13</sup>o veth,  
and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt  
thing <sup>13</sup>: for "I am a great King, saith  
the LORD of hosts, and my name is  
dreadful among the <sup>14</sup>heathen.

## CHAPTER 2.

1 He sharply reproveth the priests for neglecting  
their covenant, 11 and the people for idolatry,  
14 for adultery, 17 and for iniquity.

AND now, O ye priests, this command-  
ment is for you.

2 "If ye will not hear, and if ye will  
not lay it to heart, to give glory unto  
my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I  
will even send <sup>3</sup>a curse upon you, and  
I will curse your blessings: yea, I have  
curst them already, because ye do not  
lay it to heart.

3 Behold, I will <sup>4</sup>corrupt your <sup>5</sup>seed <sup>5</sup>,  
and <sup>6</sup>spread dung upon your faces, cover  
the duner of your solemn feasts; and  
1 one shall <sup>7</sup>take you away with it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent  
this commandment unto you, that my  
covenant might be with Levi, saith the  
LORD of hosts.

5 "My covenant <sup>6</sup>was with him <sup>6</sup>of life  
and peace; and I gave <sup>7</sup>them to him  
for the fear wherewith <sup>8</sup>he feared me,  
and was afraid before my name.

6 "The law <sup>7</sup>of truth was in his mouth,  
and <sup>8</sup>iniquity was not found in his lips:  
he walked with me in peace and equity,  
and did <sup>9</sup>turn many away from iniquity.

7 "For the priest's lips shall keep know-  
ledge, and they should seek <sup>8</sup>the law <sup>8</sup>at  
his mouth: <sup>9</sup>for he is the messenger of  
the LORD of hosts.

8 But ye are departed out of the way;  
ye <sup>9</sup>have caused many to stumble <sup>9</sup>at  
the law <sup>9</sup>; <sup>10</sup>ye have <sup>10</sup>corrupted the cove-  
nant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore <sup>10</sup>have I also made <sup>10</sup>you  
contemtable and base before all the  
people, according as ye have not kept  
my ways, but <sup>11</sup>I have been partial in  
the law <sup>11</sup>.

10 "Have we not all one father? <sup>11</sup>hath  
not one God created us? why do we  
deal treacherously every man against his  
brother, by profaning the covenant of  
our fathers?

11 "Judah hath dealt treacherously, and  
an abomination is committed <sup>12</sup>in Israel  
and <sup>13</sup>in Jerusalem; for Judah hath pro-  
faned the holiness of the LORD which  
he <sup>14</sup>loved, <sup>15</sup>and hath married the daugh-  
ter of a strange god.

12 "The LORD will <sup>13</sup>cut off the man  
that doeth this, <sup>14</sup>the master and the  
scholar <sup>15</sup>out of the <sup>16</sup>tabernacles of  
Jacob, <sup>17</sup>and him that offereth an offer-  
ing unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And this have ye <sup>14</sup>done again <sup>14</sup>,

VAR. READ.—<sup>11</sup> V. 13. the. —<sup>12</sup> V. 14. he that  
deceiveth, whereas he. —<sup>13</sup> he that voweth... a  
faultry beast, Kō. Comp. Var. Read. — Chap. 2.

1 V. 2. the. —<sup>3</sup> V. 2. rebuke the seed (but see  
Var. Read.) to your hurt. —<sup>4</sup> V. 5. Rather, with  
him was, Ew. Rei. Kō. —<sup>5</sup> for a source of fear, so  
that, Hi. Kō. —<sup>6</sup> V. 6, 7. Teaching, Ew. Hi. Rei. Kō.

—<sup>7</sup> V. 6. injustice (i.e. an unjust decision). —<sup>8</sup> V. 8.  
through your (lit. the) teaching. —<sup>9</sup> destroyed.

—<sup>10</sup> V. 9. do I also make. —<sup>11</sup> your teaching. —  
<sup>12</sup> V. 11. holy thing. —<sup>13</sup> V. 12. May the LORD...!

—<sup>14</sup> Perhaps, the watchman (lit. wakeful) and him  
that answereth, Ge. Rei. Ke. (An obscure alliterative  
phrase.) —<sup>15</sup> tents. —<sup>16</sup> V. 13. further done.

VAR. READ.—<sup>17</sup> V. 14. <sup>18</sup> So careless: ... a faulty fe-  
male, Heb. points, Ew. Hi. Rei. — Chap. 2. V. 3. <sup>19</sup>  
arm, Sept. Ag. Vulg. Ew. Rei. Kō. Ke. (pts.) —<sup>20</sup> V. 5. <sup>21</sup>  
him fear, and, Sept. Vulg. Ew. Rei. (l.) —<sup>22</sup> V. 9. <sup>23</sup>  
peoples, not few MSS. Sept. Vulg. —<sup>24</sup> V. 11. <sup>25</sup> Omit, Gr.  
(see on Zech. 1. 19.)

covering the altar of the LORD with  
tears, with weeping, and with crying out,  
inasmuch that he regardeth not the of-  
fering any more, or receiveth <sup>16</sup>it with  
good will <sup>16</sup> at your hand.

14 "Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because  
the LORD hath been witness between thee  
and the wife of thy youth, against whom  
thou hast dealt treacherously: <sup>15</sup>yet is  
she thy companion, and the wife of thy  
covenant.

15 And <sup>16</sup>did not he make one? Yet  
had he the residue of the spirit. And  
wherefore one? That he might seek <sup>17</sup>  
the <sup>18</sup>godly seed. Therefore take heed to  
your spirit, and let none deal <sup>19</sup>treach-  
erously against the wife of his youth.

16 "For <sup>17</sup>the LORD, the God of Israel,  
saith <sup>18</sup>that he hateth <sup>19</sup>putting away:  
<sup>20</sup>for <sup>21</sup>one covereth violence with his  
garment <sup>22</sup>, saith the LORD of hosts.  
Therefore take heed to your spirit, that  
ye deal not treacherously.

17 "Ye have wearied the LORD with  
your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have  
we wearied him? When ye say, Every  
one that doeth evil is good in the sight  
of the LORD, and he delighteth in them;  
or, Where is the God of judgment?

## CHAPTER 3.

1 Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ.  
7 Of the rebellion, 8 sacrifice, 13 and infidelity  
of the people, 16 The promise of blessing to them  
that fear God.

BEHOLD, "I will send my messenger,  
and he shall <sup>2</sup>prepare the way before  
me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall  
suddenly come to his temple, <sup>3</sup>even the  
messenger of the covenant, whom ye de-  
light in: behold, <sup>4</sup>he shall come, saith  
the LORD of hosts.

2 But who may abide <sup>3</sup>the day of his  
coming? and / who shall stand when he  
appeareth? for <sup>4</sup>he is like a refiner's fire,  
and like fullers' sope:

3 And <sup>4</sup>he shall sit as a refiner and  
purifier of silver: and he shall purify the  
sons of Levi, and purge them as gold  
and silver, that they may <sup>5</sup>offer unto the  
LORD an offering in righteousness.

4 Then <sup>5</sup>shall the offering of Judah and  
Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as  
in the days of old, and as in <sup>6</sup>former  
years.

5 And I will come near to you to judg-  
ment; and I will be a swift witness  
against the sorcerers, and against the  
adulterers, <sup>7</sup>and against false swearers,  
and against those that oppress the hire-  
ling in his wages, the widow, and the fa-  
therless, and that turn aside the stranger  
from his right, and fear not me, saith the  
LORD of hosts.

6 For I am <sup>7</sup>the LORD <sup>8</sup>. — I change  
not: <sup>9</sup>therefore ye sons of Jacob are not  
consumed.

7 "Even from the days of <sup>8</sup>your fathers  
ye are gone away from mine ordinances,  
and have not kept them. <sup>9</sup>Return unto  
me, and I will return unto you, saith  
the LORD of hosts. <sup>10</sup>But ye said, Where-  
in shall we return?

8 "Will a man rob God? Yet ye have  
robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have  
we robbed thee? <sup>9</sup>In tithes and <sup>10</sup>of-  
ferings.

VAR. READ.—<sup>16</sup> V. 13. that which is acceptable  
—<sup>17</sup> V. 15. Probably, no one hath done this yet  
hath had a remnant of understanding (lit. spirit).  
Then (say ye) What did the one (i.e. Abraham)

He was seeking, Hi. Kō. Ke. —<sup>18</sup> V. 14. and  
one (who putteth his wife away) covereth  
his garment with violence, Rei. Ke.; or, violence  
covereth his garment, Kō. — Chap. 3. 1 V. 1. So

Get. Ke.; or, and, Ew. Hi. —<sup>2</sup> V. 6. YAWWER  
6. 3). —<sup>3</sup> V. 8. Should a man defraud. —<sup>4</sup> defraud  
—<sup>5</sup> heave-offerings (but see on Ex. 23. 2).

Before  
CHRIST  
chr. 507.  
a Lev. 23. 30.  
s ver. 8.  
1 Or, in  
volunt flesh  
to.  
2 Ps. 47. 8.  
1 Tim. 6. 13.

1 Or, re-  
proving.  
2 Heb. a  
word of God.  
3 Rom. 2. 13.  
4 1 Cor. 10.  
5 1 Cor. 10.  
6 1 Cor. 10.  
7 1 Cor. 10.  
8 1 Cor. 10.  
9 1 Cor. 10.  
10 1 Cor. 10.  
11 1 Cor. 10.  
12 1 Cor. 10.  
13 1 Cor. 10.  
14 1 Cor. 10.  
15 1 Cor. 10.  
16 1 Cor. 10.  
17 1 Cor. 10.  
18 1 Cor. 10.  
19 1 Cor. 10.  
20 1 Cor. 10.  
21 1 Cor. 10.  
22 1 Cor. 10.  
23 1 Cor. 10.  
24 1 Cor. 10.  
25 1 Cor. 10.  
26 1 Cor. 10.  
27 1 Cor. 10.  
28 1 Cor. 10.  
29 1 Cor. 10.  
30 1 Cor. 10.  
31 1 Cor. 10.

11. 12.  
13. 14.  
15. 16.  
17. 18.  
19. 20.  
21. 22.  
23. 24.  
25. 26.  
27. 28.  
29. 30.  
31. 32.  
33. 34.  
35. 36.  
37. 38.  
39. 40.  
41. 42.  
43. 44.  
45. 46.  
47. 48.  
49. 50.  
51. 52.  
53. 54.  
55. 56.  
57. 58.  
59. 60.  
61. 62.  
63. 64.  
65. 66.  
67. 68.  
69. 70.  
71. 72.  
73. 74.  
75. 76.  
77. 78.  
79. 80.  
81. 82.  
83. 84.  
85. 86.  
87. 88.  
89. 90.  
91. 92.  
93. 94.  
95. 96.  
97. 98.  
99. 100.

11. 12.  
13. 14.  
15. 16.  
17. 18.  
19. 20.  
21. 22.  
23. 24.  
25. 26.  
27. 28.  
29. 30.  
31. 32.  
33. 34.  
35. 36.  
37. 38.  
39. 40.  
41. 42.  
43. 44.  
45. 46.  
47. 48.  
49. 50.  
51. 52.  
53. 54.  
55. 56.  
57. 58.  
59. 60.  
61. 62.  
63. 64.  
65. 66.  
67. 68.  
69. 70.  
71. 72.  
73. 74.  
75. 76.  
77. 78.  
79. 80.  
81. 82.  
83. 84.  
85. 86.  
87. 88.  
89. 90.  
91. 92.  
93. 94.  
95. 96.  
97. 98.  
99. 100.

11. 12.  
13. 14.  
15. 16.  
17. 18.  
19. 20.  
21. 22.  
23. 24.  
25. 26.  
27. 28.  
29. 30.  
31. 32.  
33. 34.  
35. 36.  
37. 38.  
39. 40.  
41. 42.  
43. 44.  
45. 46.  
47. 48.  
49. 50.  
51. 52.  
53. 54.  
55. 56.  
57. 58.  
59. 60.  
61. 62.  
63. 64.  
65. 66.  
67. 68.  
69. 70.  
71. 72.  
73. 74.  
75. 76.  
77. 78.  
79. 80.  
81. 82.  
83. 84.  
85. 86.  
87. 88.  
89. 90.  
91. 92.  
93. 94.  
95. 96.  
97. 98.  
99. 100.

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 297.

Pro. 2.9, 10.

1 Chr. 26. 30.

3 Chr. 21. 11.

Neh. 10. 38.

Is. 13. 12.

Gen. 7. 11.

3 Kin. 7. 2.

† Heb.

empty out.

3 Chr. 21.

12.

y Amos 4. 9.

survived.

Gen. 8. 9.

ch. 3. 17.

Job 21. 14.

15. & 22. 17.

Ps. 73. 13.

Zeph. 1. 12.

† Heb. his

observation.

† Heb.

in black.

Ps. 73. 13.

ch. 2. 17.

† Heb.

are both.

Ps. 73. 9.

Ps. 62. 16.

ch. 2. 1.

† Heb. 3. 12.

Ps. 56. 6.

Lev. 25. 4.

Rev. 20. 12.

Is. 19. 5.

Deut. 7. 4.

Ps. 126. 4.

Titus 2. 14.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

12.

13.

14.

15.

16.

17.

18.

19.

20.

21.

22.

23.

24.

25.

26.

27.

28.

29.

30.

31.

32.

33.

34.

35.

36.

37.

38.

39.

40.

41.

42.

43.

44.

45.

46.

47.

48.

49.

50.

51.

52.

53.

54.

55.

9 Ye are cursed with <sup>6</sup>a curse: for ye have robbed <sup>6</sup>me, even this whole nation.

10 Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and <sup>†</sup>pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

11 And I will rebuke <sup>†</sup>the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not <sup>†</sup>destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the Lord of hosts.

12 And all nations shall call you <sup>†</sup>blessed: for ye shall be <sup>†</sup>a delightful land, saith the Lord of hosts.

13 <sup>†</sup>Y Your words have been stout against me, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, What have we <sup>†</sup>spoken so much <sup>†</sup>against thee?

14 Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept <sup>†</sup>his ordinance, and that we have walked <sup>†</sup>mournfully before the Lord of hosts?

15 And now <sup>†</sup>we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness <sup>†</sup>are set up; yea, they <sup>†</sup>that tempt God are even <sup>†</sup>delivered.

16 <sup>†</sup>Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another: and the Lord hearkened, and heard it, and <sup>†</sup>a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name.

17 And <sup>†</sup>they shall be <sup>†</sup>mine, saith the Lord of hosts, <sup>†</sup>in that day when I make

up my <sup>†</sup>jewels <sup>†</sup>; and <sup>†</sup>I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye <sup>†</sup>return, and discern <sup>†</sup>between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

# CHAPTER 4.

1 God's judgment on the wicked, 2 and his blessing on the good. 4 He exhorteth to the study of the law, 5 and telleth of Elijah's coming and office.

**F**OR, behold, <sup>†</sup>the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all <sup>†</sup>the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be <sup>†</sup>stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall <sup>†</sup>leave them neither root nor branch.

2 <sup>†</sup>But unto you that <sup>†</sup>fear my name shall the <sup>†</sup>Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and <sup>†</sup>grow up <sup>†</sup>as calves of the stall.

3 And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I <sup>†</sup>shall do this, saith the Lord of hosts.

4 <sup>†</sup>Remember ye the <sup>†</sup>law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him <sup>†</sup>in Horeb for all Israel, <sup>†</sup>with <sup>†</sup>the statutes and judgments.

5 <sup>†</sup>Behold, I will send you <sup>†</sup>Elijah the prophet <sup>†</sup>before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord:

6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and <sup>†</sup>smite the <sup>†</sup>earth with <sup>†</sup>a curse <sup>†</sup>.

VAR. REND.—<sup>1</sup> V. 9. the curse: and yet ye are

(continually) defrauding.—<sup>7</sup> V. 12. happy (v. 15).—

<sup>8</sup> V. 13. spoken together.—<sup>9</sup> V. 14. charge (8 Chron.

12. 11).—<sup>10</sup> V. 15. have set God on a proof, and yet are.—<sup>11</sup> V. 17. unto me.—<sup>12</sup> in the day which

I prepare, a peculiar treasure, *Ev. Hl. Rel. Kō.*

VAR. REND.—<sup>13</sup> V. 18. again perceive the difference.

—*Chap. 4.* <sup>1</sup> V. 2. lesp.—<sup>3</sup> V. 3. prepare (ch. 3. 17).

—<sup>4</sup> V. 4. even.—<sup>5</sup> V. 6. land, *Ev. Hl. Rel. Kō. Kō.*

—<sup>6</sup> utter destruction (*Ut. a. ban*).

Before  
CHRIST  
cir. 297.

1 Or, special

brass.

† Isai. 62. 3.

† Ps. 105. 12.

† Ps. 58. 11.

† Joel 2. 21.

ch. 3. 2.

† Isai. 62. 3.

ch. 3. 15.

† Obad. 18.

† Amos 2. 9.

ch. 3. 16.

† Luke 1. 73.

† Ephes. 3. 16.

† 2 Pet. 1. 19.

Rev. 2. 23.

† 2 Sam. 22.

ch. 3. 2.

† Mic. 7. 10.

† Zech. 10. 5.

† Isai. 20. 3.

† Isai. 20. 3.

† Deut. 4. 10.

† Ps. 147. 19.

† Matt. 11.

16.

† 17. 11.

† Mark 9. 11.

† Luke 1. 17.

† Joel 2. 31.

† Zech. 14.

15.

† Zech. 5. 3.

THE END OF THE PROPHETS.



THE  
**Variorum Edition**  
OF THE  
**NEW TESTAMENT**  
OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR  
**JESUS CHRIST:**

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK; AND WITH THE FORMER  
TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED,  
BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND.

~~~~~

WITH
Various Renderings and Readings from the best Authorities,

EDITED BY

REV. R. L. CLARKE, M.A.
Fellow of Queen's College.

| ALFRED GOODWIN, M.A.
Fellow of Balliol College.

REV. W. SANDAY, D.D.
Dean Ireland's Professor of Exegesis.



London:

PRINTED BY EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,
PRINTERS TO THE QUEEN'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.



THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT MATTHEW.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The genealogy of Christ from Abraham to Joseph. 18 It was conceived by the Holy Ghost, and born of the Virgin Mary when she was espoused to Joseph. 19 The angel enlighteth the misunderstanding thoughts of Joseph, and interpreteth the names of Christ.

THE book of the "generation of Jesus Christ," the son of David, "the son of Abraham.

2 "Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren;

3 And Judas begat Phares and Zera of Thamar; and Phares begat Karom; and Esrom begat Aram;

4 And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon;

5 And Salmon begat Boos of Rachab; and Boos begat 3 Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse;

6 And Jesse begat David the king; and David 3 the king 3 begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias;

7 And Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat 3 Asa 3;

8 And Asa 3 begat Josophat; and Josophat begat Joram; and Joram begat Ozias;

9 And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Eekias;

10 And Eekias begat Manasses; and Manasses begat 3 Amon 3; and Amon begat Josias;

11 And Josias begat Jeconias and his brethren, about the time they were "carried away to Babylon;

12 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jeconias begat Salathiel; and Salathiel begat Zorobabel;

13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Asor;

14 And Asor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud;

15 And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob;

16 And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

18 ¶ Now the "birth of 3 Jesus Christ 3 was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child "of the Holy Ghost.

19 Then Joseph her husband, being "a just man, and not willing" to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: "for that which is "conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.

21 "And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for "he shall save his people from their sins.

22 Now all this "was done", that it might be fulfilled which was spoken "of the Lord "by the prophet, saying,

23 "Behold, "a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

24 Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife;

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth 3 her firstborn son 3; and he called his name JESUS.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The wise men out of the east are directed to Christ by a star. 11 They worship him, and offer their presents. 14 Joseph fleeth into Egypt, with Jesus and his mother. 16 Herod slayeth the children: 20 himself dieth. 23 Christ is brought back again into Galilee to Nazareth.

NOW when "Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came "wise men" "from the east to Jerusalem.

2 Saying, "Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen "his star "in the east", and are come to worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all "the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where "Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 "And thou Bethlehem, "in the land of Juda", art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, "that shall rule my people Israel.

7 Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, "enquired of them diligently "what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search "diligently" for the young child; and when ye have found

The Fifth Year before the Common Account called Anno Domini.

Deut. 24. 1.

Luke 1. 26. 1 Gr. begotten.

Luke 1. 31. 1 That is, Survivor, Heb.

Acts 4. 12. 2 5. 31. 2 12. 25, 26.

Isa. 7. 14.

Or, his name shall be called.

Ex. 12. 2. Luke 2. 7, 21.

The Fourth Year before the Common Account called Anno Domini.

Luke 2. 4, 6, 7.

Gen. 10. 30. 2 25. 6. 1 Kings 4. 20.

Luke 2. 11. Num. 24. 17.

Isa. 60. 2. 3 Chron. 24. 14.

3 Chron. 24. 12.

Mal. 2. 7. 1 Micah 5. 2

John 7. 42.

Rev. 5. 57. 1 Or, feed.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 17. the Christ.

VAR. READ.—"So nearly (The Gospel according to Matthew) C. Al. La. Tr.; According to Matthew M. B. T. WH.—Chap. 1. V. 5. 3 So L. McI.; Jobed M. B. U. Al. La. Tr. Tr. Ws. WH.—V. 6. 3 So C. McI.; omit M. B. La. Tr. Tr. Ws. WH.—Vs. 7. 3 So L. A. Ws. McI.; Asaph M. B. O. D. La. Tr. WH.—V. 10. 3 So L. McI. Ws.; Amos M. B. C. D. Al. La. Tr. WH.—V. 15. 3 So M. C. L. and almost all MSS., Memph. Theb. Pesch., Orig. Eux., La. Tr. Al.; Christ Jesus B., Orig. int., Christ OL. Vulg. Cyr., Iren., Tr. McI.; [[Jesus]] Christ WH.

VAR. READ.—"V. 19. just, and yet not willing Al.; kindly, and therefore not willing De W. Ols.—"V. 21. he alone Al. Wo.—"V. 23. So McI.; is done L. A.—by.—"Strictly through.—"V. 23. the virgin. Chap. 2. 1 V. 1. Magi.—"V. 2. So De W. Al. McI. Da.; at its rising Mc.—"V. 4. the Christ.—"V. 6. land of Juda.—"V. 7. learned exactly McI.—"the time (or, duration) of the star which appeared Al.—"V. 8. L. L. exactly.

VAR. READ.—V. 23. 3 So C. D. L. McI.; a son M. B. Al. La. Tr. Tr. Ws. WH.

Amo DOMINI 27.

2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungry.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, It is written, "Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God."

5 Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple.

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, "He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone."

7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, "Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God."

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them.

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, "Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve."

11 Then the devil leaveth him, and behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

12 ¶ Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee.

13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthali.

14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying,

15 "The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthali, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;

16 "The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up."

17 ¶ From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, "Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."

18 ¶ And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.

20 And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

21 And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

23 ¶ And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

24 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which

were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judaea, and from beyond Jordan.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Christ beginneth his sermon in the mount: 3 declaring who are blessed, 12 who are the salt of the earth, 14 the light of the world, the city of an hill, 15 the candle: 17 the commandment to fulfil the law, 23. What is to kill, 27 to commit adultery, 28 to swear: 29 exhorteth to suffer wrong, 44 to love even our enemies, 48 and to labour after perfection.

AND seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 "Blessed are the poor in spirit: for their's is the kingdom of heaven."

4 "Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted."

5 "Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth."

6 "Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled."

7 "Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy."

8 "Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God."

9 "Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God."

10 "Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for their's is the kingdom of heaven."

11 "Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake."

12 "Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you."

13 ¶ Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men."

14 ¶ Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid."

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house."

16 "Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven."

17 ¶ Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill."

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled."

19 ¶ Let them a peck. 1 Pet. 2. 12. 1 John 18. 8. 1 Cor. 14. 26. 2 Rom. 3. 11. & 10. 4. Gal. 3. 24. Luke 16. 17.

VAR. READ.—V. 24. Strictly demons, and so elsewhere in this connection.— Chap. 5. V. 1. the.— V. 2. seated Al.— V. 2. began to teach.— V. 3. they that are spiritually poor (i.e. poor in spiritual gifts) De W. Tho.— V. 9. sons.— V. 15. lamp.— the.— the lampstand.— V. 16. Even so let your light shine Al. El. Li.— V. 17. i.e. fill out or complete Al. De W. Me. Ew.; i.e. obey Hb. Keim.— V. 18. yod (the smallest letter in the Hebrew alphabet) of 1 penstroke Tho. Al. (the tip or minute part of a letter).— V. 19. till the end of all things Pri. Win.; but Al. De W. Ols. Tho. as E. V.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 5. V. 4. 5. B The order of these verses is transposed by D, OL. (most MSS.) Vulg. Cyr., La. Ti. Tr.; it is retained by N B C, Peck. Memph., We. McI. WH.— V. 11. B So M B C, Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH.; omit D, La. DWH.

Amo DOMINI 31.

Mark 8. 7.

Mark 8. 13.

17.

Prov. 16. 19.

Isa. 57. 15.

Isa. 66. 2.

Isa. 61. 2.

Isa. 61. 2.

John 16. 20.

2 Cor. 1. 7.

Rev. 21. 4.

4 See Rom.

4. 18.

Isa. 55. 1.

Isa. 65. 13.

Ps. 41. 1.

ch. 6. 14.

Mark 11. 25.

2 Tim. 1. 16.

Hebr. 6. 10.

James 2. 19.

Ps. 15. 2.

Isa. 34. 4.

Hebr. 12. 14.

1 John 3. 2.

1 John 3. 2.

2 Cor. 4. 17.

2 Tim. 3. 12.

1 Pet. 3. 14.

1 Luke 4. 23.

1 Pet. 4. 14.

1 Gr. lying.

1 Luke 6. 52.

Acts 5. 41.

Rom. 5. 2.

James 1. 2.

1 Pet. 4. 13.

5 Chr. 26.

Neb. 9. 26.

ch. 23. 24.

27.

Acts 7. 53.

1 Thessa. 3.

15.

Mark 9. 30.

Luke 14. 24.

26.

9 Prov. 4. 18.

Phil. 2. 16.

9 Mark 4. 21.

Luke 8. 16.

4. 11. 23.

The word is the original signification of the word containing about a pint

Anno
DOMINI
31

thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have¹ their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

5 ¶ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have¹ their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 ¶ After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.

10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done as in earth, as it is in heaven.

11 Give us this day our daily bread: 12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

13 And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 ¶ For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 ¶ Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have¹ their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 ¶ Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 ¶ The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

24 ¶ No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith?

31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Christ ending his sermon in the mount, reproveth rash judgment, forbiddeth to cast holy things to dogs, exhorteth to prayer, to enter in at the strait gate, to beware of false prophets, to not be hearers, but doers of the word: as like houses builded on a rock, and not on the sand.

JUDGE not, that ye be not judged.

2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

VAR. REND.—11 V. 22. i.e. lamp.—12 liberal Mel. —13 V. 25. Be not over-careful Al., and similarly in vs. 27, 28.—14 V. 27. So Mel.; span of life Al. De W. Sw. La. Me. Tho.—15 V. 30. And.—16 V. 31. be not over-careful Al., and similarly in v. 34. Chap. 7. V. 4. the.

VAR. REND.—V. 31. β thy N B, Edd.—V. 32. β thine B, La. W.¹—V. 33. β Omitt N B, Edd.—V. 33. β So L A, Ws. Mel.; his kingdom and righteousness N T, WH.; righteousness of his kingdom, B, La. W.¹—V. 34. β for itself N B, Edd.—Chap. 7. V. 2. β Omitt N B L, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
31

= Luke 11, 24, 26.

= Luke 16, 12.

= Gal. 1, 10.
1 Tim. 6, 17.
James 4, 4.
1 John 2, 15.
= Ps. 36, 23.
Luke 12, 29, 32.
Phil. 4, 6.
1 Pet. 5, 7.= Job 26, 41.
Ps. 147, 9.
Luke 12, 24, 26.= See
1 Kings 2, 13.
Ps. 37, 25.
Mark 10, 30.
Luke 12, 31.
1 Tim. 4, 8.= Luke 6, 37.
Rom. 2, 1.
= 14, 3, 4.
10, 15.
1 Cor. 4, 5, 8.
James 4, 11, 12.
= Mark 4, 24.
Luke 6, 38.
= Luke 6, 42, 43.

= Luke 14, 14.

= Kings 6, 33.

= Eccles. 5, 1.

= Kings 18, 24, 25.

= Luke 11, 2, 4.

= ch. 26, 39, 40.

= Acts 1, 14.

= Ps. 101, 20, 21.

= See Job 22, 12.

= Prov. 24, 8.

= 1 ch. 14, 31, 32.

= 1 ch. 36, 41.

= Luke 22, 40, 41.

= 1 Cor. 10, 12.

= 2 Pet. 2, 9.

= Rev. 1, 10.

= John 17, 15.

= 1 Chr. 29, 11.

= Mark 11, 23.

= Ps. 4, 32.

= Col. 3, 12.

= ch. 18, 26.

= James 2, 13.

= 1 Tim. 4, 8.

= Ruth 2, 2.

= Deut. 10, 5.

= Prov. 23, 4.

= Luke 12, 17.

= Heb. 12, 5.

= James 5, 1.

= ch. 19, 11.

= Luke 12, 24.

= 1 ch. 22, 28.

= 1 Tim. 6, 19.

= 1 Pet. 1, 4.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 6. 1 Vs. 2, 5, 16. have already No.; have in full Al. Mel.—5 V. 7. Lit. babble not.—5 V. 9. Thus (i.e. in these words) Al. Me.—V. 10. as in heaven, (so) also on earth Al.—V. 11. our bread in sufficiency De W.; the bread proper for our sustenance Al.; bread for the coming day L. Me.; needful bread or bread (for the fe) to come Mel.—6 V. 12. we also.—7 V. 13. = Ang., Tho. La. St. Al. Mel.; the evil one Orig. Ws., Me. Fwt. Wo. El.—8 V. 16. cover up Me.; ask Mel.—9 be seen of men L. Mel.—10 Vs. 19, 11. consume Mel.

VAR. REND.—V. 4. β Omitt M B L Z, Edd.—Omitt M B D Z, Edd.—V. 5. β ye pray, ye shall ot be N B Z, Edd.—Vs. 6, 18. β Omitt M B D Z, Ad.—V. 10. β So Al. La. Tv. Tr. WH.¹ with most (83.); in heaven and on earth D², WH.¹—V. 13. β ave forgiven N B Z, Edd.—V. 13. β Omitt B D Z, Edd.—V. 15. β So B L, La. Tv. WH.¹; not M D, Th. Ws. Mel. WH.¹

Anno
DOMINI
31.

d Prov. 9. 7.

8.

8. 23. 9.

Acts 13. 46.

46.

ch. 31. 23.

Mark 11. 9.

Luke 11. 9.

10.

13. 1.

John 14. 13.

13. 7.

8. 16. 23. 24.

James 1. 5.

1. 5.

1 John 3. 22.

8. 14. 15.

f Prov. 8. 17.

Jer. 50. 13.

12.

g Luke 11.

11. 13. 13.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

8. 21.

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 ¶ Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

7 ¶ Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

8 For every one that seeketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son asky bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

13 ¶ Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thitherat:

14 ¶ Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

15 ¶ Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

16 ¶ Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

17 Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit: but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 ¶ Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

24 ¶ Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, he will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

25 And the rain descended, and the

floods came, and the winds blew, and the house fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine:

29 For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

CHAPTER 8.

3 Christ cleanseth the leper, 5 healeth the centurion's servant, 14 Peter's mother in law, 16 and many other diseases: 18 sheweth how he is to be followed: 23 rebuketh the tempter on the sea, 28 driveth the devil out of two more possessed, 32 and suffereth them to go into the ships.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 ¶ And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

5 ¶ And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant Nath at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldst come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

10 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12 But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

14 ¶ And when Jesus was departed thence, two lepers met him.

15 And they said, Rabbi, follow us, for we have followed thee all the way from Galilee, and we have seen thee do all these things.

16 And he said, Arise, and follow me. And they arose, and followed him.

17 ¶ And when he was come to Nazareth, he went into the synagogue, as his custom was, and stood up to read.

18 And he found there a book of the prophet Isaiah, and he opened it, and found where it was written,

19 ¶ The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to preach and to say, The kingdom of God is at hand.

20 And he said, This day is fulfilled in your ears.

21 And he rolled up the book, and he gave it to the attendant, and he sat down. And the eyes of all in the synagogue were fastened on him.

22 And he began to say, This day is fulfilled in your ears.

23 ¶ And he said, This day is fulfilled in your ears.

24 ¶ And he said, This day is fulfilled in your ears.

VAR. REND.—V. 6. Omit.—V. 14. narrow is the gate, and straitened is the way. Al. El. Mcl.

—V. 16. from.—V. 22. preached. Al. Mc.—by thy name. Al. Mc. La.; by thine authority De W.—V. 24, 25. the.

VAR. READ.—V. 8. β in B. Memph. Cyr. Pesch., La. Tr. WH.—V. 9. β So M C. T. W. Mcl.; omit B L. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.—his son shall ask M B C L. Edd.

V. 13. β So M B C L. T. Tr. Mcl.; omit M. Clem. Orig. La. Tr. We.; WH. doubly bracket.—V. 14. β So M B. T. Mcl. We. WH.; How (as margin) M B L Δ. La. Tr.

—V. 15. β So M B. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.; But beware C L Δ. El. Tr.—V. 18. β So M C Z. La. Tr. Mcl.; bear M B. T. W. We.—V. 24. β Omit (my sayings) B. OL. (some MSS.), La. Tr. WH.—V. 25. β So C L Δ. Al. Mcl.; he shall be likened M B Z. La. Tr. T. W. We. WH.

Anno
DOMINI
31.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.
13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

ch. 13. 13.
13. 13.

<p>Anno DOMINI 31.</p>	<p>14 ¶ And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.</p>	<p>him, they besought him that he would depart out of their ¹⁰coasts ¹⁰.</p>	<p>Anno DOMINI 31.</p>
<p>1 Mark 1. 29, 30, 31. Luke 4. 38, 39.</p>	<p>15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto ^βthem ^β.</p>	<p>CHAPTER 9.</p>	<p>1 See Deut. 1. 35. 1 Kings 17. 18. Luke 5. 9. Acts 16. 28.</p>
<p>11 Cor. 9. 5. Mark 1. 32. Luke 4. 40, 41.</p>	<p>16 ¶ When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with ^αhis word⁷, and healed all that were sick:</p>	<p>2 Christ curing one sick of the palsy, 9 calleth Matthew from the receipt of customs, 10 saileth with publicans and sinners, 14 defendeth his disciples for not fasting, 20 cureth the bloody issue, 23 saileth from death Jairus' daughter, 27 giveth sight to two blind men, 32 healeth a dumb man possessed of a devil, 36 and hath compassion of the multitude.</p>	<p>1 ch. 4. 13. 1 Mark 2. 18. Luke 6. 14. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Paul. 13. 4. 1 Pet. 2. 24.</p>	<p>17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, "Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses."</p>	<p>AND he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city.</p>	<p>1 ch. 4. 13. 1 Mark 2. 18. Luke 6. 14. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Luke 9. 37, 38.</p>	<p>18 ¶ Now when Jesus saw ^βgreat multitudes ^βabout him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.</p>	<p>2 ¶ And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins ^βbe forgiven thee ^β.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Luke 9. 39, 40. 1 Kings 19. 38.</p>	<p>19 And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.</p>	<p>3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Mark 4. 21. Luke 8. 28, 29.</p>	<p>20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.</p>	<p>4 And Jesus ^βknowing ^βtheir thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Mark 4. 21. Luke 8. 28, 29.</p>	<p>21 ¶ And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.</p>	<p>5 For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins ^βbe forgiven thee ^β; or to say, Arise, and walk?</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>22 But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead ^α:</p>	<p>6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>23 ¶ And his disciples followed him.</p>	<p>7 And he arose, and departed to his house.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>24 ¶ And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, inasmuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.</p>	<p>8 But when the multitudes saw it, they ^βmarvelled ^β, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>25 And ^βhis disciples ^βcame to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.</p>	<p>9 ¶ And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then ^αhe arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.</p>	<p>10 ¶ And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>27 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!</p>	<p>11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>28 ¶ And when he was come to the other side into the country of the ^βGergesenes ^β, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.</p>	<p>12 But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, ^βJesus ^β, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?</p>	<p>13 But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners ^βto repentance ^β.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding.</p>	<p>14 ¶ Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast ^βoft ^β, but thy disciples fast not?</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, ^αsuffer us to go away ^βinto the herd of swine.</p>	<p>15 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>32 And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.</p>	<p>16 No man putteth a piece of new cloth into an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.</p>	<p>17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>
<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>	<p>34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw</p>	<p>18 ¶ While he spake these things unto</p>	<p>1 Pa. 130. 2. 1 ch. 12. 15. Mark 12. 15. Luke 5. 22. 1 ch. 4. 13. 1 ch. 4. 10.</p>

VAR. REKD.—V. 16. with a word *Be. De W.*—
V. 22. *Ac.* let the spiritually dead bury the physically dead.—V. 32. the steep *Al.*

VAR. READ.—V. 13. *β* him *N B C, Edd.*—V. 18. *β* So *C L Δ Tt. Tr. Mci. WH²;* multitudes *N*; a multitude *B, La. We. WH¹;*—V. 23. *β* So *B C, La. Tr. WH¹;* the *N Δ Tt. Mci. We. WH¹;*—V. 25. *β* they *M B, Al. Tt. Tr. Mci. We. WH¹;*—V. 28. *β* *B C, Edd.*—V. 28. *β* So *N C² L, Memph., Mci.; Gergesenes OL. Vulg. Theb., La.; Gadarenes B O¹ Δ, Tt. Tr. We. WH. (Orig. found Gergesenes in most MSS., Gadarenes in some, but preferred Gergesenes a geographical grounds.)*—V. 29. *β* *Om. N B C¹ Edd.*—V. 31. *β* send us away *N B, Edd.*—V. 32. *β* the swine *N B C¹, Edd.*—V. 32. *β* *Om. N B C¹ Δ, Edd.*

VAR. REKD.—V. 13. borders.—*Chap. 9.* V. 9. tax office *Mc.*—V. 13. desire.—*Ac.* came not.—*Ac.* righteous men.—V. 15. *Om.*—*Ac.* will.—V. 16. undressed cloth *La.*—*Ac.* a worse rent is made.—V. 17. skins.—*Ac.* are preserved together.
VAR. READ.—*Chap. 9.* V. 2. *β* are forgiven *N B, Edd.*—V. 4. *β* So *B, La. Tr. We. WH¹;* *Mc.*; seeing *N C D Δ, Al. Tt.*—V. 5. *β* are forgiven *N B, Edd.*—V. 8. *β* feared *N B D, Edd.*—V. 13. *β* *Om. N B D Δ, Edd.*—V. 14. *β* So *C D, Al. Tr. Mci. WH²;* *om. N B, La. Tt. We. WH¹;*

Anno
DOMINI
51.

A Luke 21.

17.

18. 19. 11.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

18. 26. 12.

VAR. REVD.—V. 23. the same shall be saved.—

F. 26. uncovered.—V. 29. More nearly penny

sixteenth of the denarius; see Matt. 20. 2.) L.

A. 18. V. 30. But as for you.—V. 34. 35. came.

—V. 39. bath found.—V. 40. hath lost.—V. 41.

with respect to his name of Al. Be. De W. Me.

—V. 42. humble De W.

VAR. READ.—V. 23. So nearly N B. Al. T. Tr.

I. We. WH.; flee ye into another, and if they per-

tute you in the other, flee ye into yet another D.

—V. 25. β As margin C A, La. T. Tr.; Bezebul

B, We. WH.

against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.

22 And ¹ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: ²but he that endureth to the end ³shall be saved.23 But ¹when they persecute you in this city, ²flee ye into another: ³for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, ⁴till the Son of man be come.

24 = The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If ¹they have called the master of the house β Beelzebub β, how much more shall they call them of his household.26 Fear them not therefore: ¹for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; ²and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light; and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the house-tops.

28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a ¹farthing? ²and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. ³But ⁴the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32 ¹Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, ²him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.33 ¹But whosoever shall deny me before men, ²him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.34 = Think not that I ¹am come ²to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.35 For I ¹am come ²to set a man at variance ³against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.36 And ¹a man's foes shall be they of his own household.37 ¹He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

39 ¹He that ²findeth ³his life shall lose it: and he that ⁴loseth ⁵his life for my sake shall find it.40 ¹He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.41 He that receiveth a prophet ²in the name of ³a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man ⁴in the name of ⁵a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.42 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these ¹little ²ones a cup of cold water only ³in the name of ⁴a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

CHAPTER 11.

2 John sendeth his disciples to Christ. 7 Christ's testimony concerning John. 18 The opinion of the people, both concerning John and Christ. 20 Christ upbraideth the unthankfulness and surfeit of Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum: 25 and praising his Father's wisdom in revealing the gospel to the simple, 30 he calleth to him all such as feel the burden of their sins.

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 = Now when John had heard ¹in the prison the works of ²Christ, ³he sent ⁴two of his disciples β,3 And said unto him, Art thou ¹he that should come, or ²do we look for another?

4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see:

5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and ¹the poor have the gospel preached to them.6 And blessed is ¹he, whosoever shall not ²be offended in me.7 ¹And as ²they ³departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to ¹see? ²A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

9 ¹But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, ²and more than a prophet.10 ¹For β this is ²he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is ¹least ²in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven ¹suffereth violence, and the violent ²take it by force?

13 = For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.

14 And if ye will receive ¹this, this is ²Elias, which was for to come.15 ¹He that hath ears ²to hear β, let him hear.16 ¹But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, β and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying β, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.

19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, ¹a friend

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 11. V. 2. the Christ.

3 V. 3. are we to look Be. De W. Me. Met.

these.—⁴gase upon Be.—V. 11. less (than John)

Al. Me.—V. 12. is taken by violence De W.

7 arise upon it De W.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 11. V. 2. β by his disciples

NBC D, Edd.—V. 9. β So C D L, La. Tr. 1 Met;

But why went ye out? to see a prophet? N B,

Al. T. We. WH.—V. 10. β Omit N B D, Al. T.

Tr. 3 Met. WH.—V. 15. β Omit B D, T. We. WH.

Met.—V. 16. 17. β which, calling unto their fel-

lows (the others T. Tr. We. WH.), say N B D, Edd.

—V. 17. γ Omit N B D, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
51.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Dan. 9. 24.

John 6. 14.

e Luke 7. 18.

19. Re.

e ch. 14. 2.

e Gen. 40. 10.

Num. 24. 17.

Anno
DOMINI
31.

Luke 7. 23.
Luke 10.
13, &c.

Joshua 7. 7.
ch. 10. 15.
ver. 24.

Isa. 14. 12.
Lam. 2. 1.

ch. 10. 15.

Luke 10.
31.

See Ps. 8.
1 Cor. 1. 19.
27.

2. 2. 8.
3 Cor. 3. 14.
ch. 14. 17.

ch. 28. 18.
Luke 10. 22.
John 3. 25.

8. 12. 2.
8. 17. 2.
1 Cor. 13. 57.

1 John 1. 18.
4. 6. 44.
8. 10. 15.

John 14.
15.
Phil. 2. 5.

1 Pet. 3. 21.
1 John 2. 6.
Zech. 9. 9.

Phil. 2. 7. 6.
Jer. 6. 16.
1 John 3.
3.

Deut. 22.
25.
Mark 2. 22.
Luke 6. 1.

1 Sam. 21.
6.

Ex. 25. 30.
Lev. 24. 2.
Ex. 29. 23.
25.

Lev. 8. 21.
8. 24. 9.
Num. 26.
5.

John 7. 22.

VAR. RECD. — V. 19. And yet *Al.* — *9* was justified (*i.e. declared free from blame*) by (in, *Bu.*) *Al. Me. Ols.* — V. 23. to Hades. — *11* V. 25. *So Mcl.*; confess to thee *Al. Br. Me.* — *13* that *Al. Be. Me. Mcl.* — *15* V. 27. have been (strictly) delivered. — *16* is willing to — *Chap. 12.* V. 1. *Omit.* — V. 2. 12. day.

VAR. READ. — V. 19. *So B³ C D L. O. Tr. Wg. Chr. Al. La. Mel.*; works *N B³. Memp. Peab. Ti. Tr. WH.* — V. 23. *So Capernaum all good MSS. and all editors.* — *9* *So We.*; shalt thou be exalted unto heaven? *N B C D. Al. La. Tr. Mcl. WH.* — *8* thou shalt be brought down *N C D. Al. Tr. Mcl.*; thou shalt come down *B D. La. Tr. We. WH.*

of publicans and sinners. *9* But *9* wisdom *9* is justified of *9* her *9* children *9*.

20 ¶ Then began he to to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not:

21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have

repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, "It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you.

23 And thou, *9* Capernaum *9*, which art exalted unto heaven, *9* shalt be brought down *9* to hell *9*: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, "That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee.

25 ¶ At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.

27 ¶ All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and as to whomsoever the Son will *14* reveal him.

28 ¶ Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 ¶ For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Christ reproveth the blindness of the Pharisees concerning the breach of the sabbath, *3* by scripture, *9* by reason, *13* and by a miracle. *22* He healeth the man possessed that was blind and dumb. *31* Blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall never be forgiven. *38* Account shall be made of idle words. *39* He rebuketh the scribes and Pharisees, who seek after a sign: *40* and sheweth who is his brother, sister, and mother.

AT that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

But when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;

How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?

Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

But I say unto you, That in this place is *9* one greater than the temple.

But if ye had known what this meaneth, *9* I will have *9* mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:

And, behold, there was a man which had *9* his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?

How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.

Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him.

But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and a great multitude followed him, and he healed them all;

And charged them that they should not make him known:

That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by *9* Esaias the prophet, saying,

Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles.

He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the street.

A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.

¶ Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David?

¶ But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils.

And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges.

But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you.

VAR. RECD. — V. 7. desire. — V. 12. How much then is a man better than a sheep! *Al. Tr.* — V. 14. *As margin, Me. Da. &c.* — V. 18. proclaim.

V. 20. have made his judgment to issue in victory *Al. Be. Me. Ols.* — V. 21. hope. — V. 22. 23, 26, 27, 28. Strictly demons. — V. 23. multitudes. — *12* Is this *Al. Me. Mcl.* — *15* V. 25. *Is he born literally was* — *15* V. 25. is come unawares *Be.*; is already come *Mcl.*

VAR. READ. — *Chap. 12.* V. 6. *9* a greater thing *N B D. Ed.* — V. 8. *9* Omit *N B C D A. Ed.* — V. 14. *9* a withered hand *N B C. Ed.* — V. 11. *9* Omit *C L. Tr. WH.* — V. 15. *9* So *C D. Tr.*; many *N B. La. Tr. Tr.* *Mcl. We. WH.* — V. 22. *9* dumb spake and saw *N B D. Ed.* — V. 24, 27, 28. *9* As margin *C D A. La. Tr. Tr. Mcl.* — V. 25. *9* be *N B D. Ed.*

Anno
DOMINI
31.

1 Chr. 4.
23.

Mat. 2. 1.
9.

Num. 4. 6.
23.

ch. 2. 1.
23.

1 Mark 2. 1.
Luke 4. 4.

1 John 12.
14.

1 John 2. 18.
John 9. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

1 Cor. 11. 22.
1 Cor. 11. 22.

Anno
DOMINI
31.

1. Inad. 48.
26.
Luke 11. 31.
23, 32.

2. Mark 3.
25.
Luke 12. 30.
Hebr. 6. 4.
Rev.

3. 10. 28. 28.
1 John 5. 14.
1 John 5. 14.

4. Acts 7. 51.
12. 33.
John 7. 13.
28.

5. 1 Tim. 1.
12.
12.

6. 7. 17.
Luke 6. 43.
44.

7. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

8. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

9. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

10. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

11. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

12. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

13. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

14. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

15. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

16. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

17. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

18. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

19. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

20. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

21. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

22. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

23. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

24. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

25. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

26. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

27. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

28. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

29. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

30. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

29 Or else how can one enter into
14 a strong man's house, and spoil his
goods, except he first bind the strong
man? and then shall he will spoil his
house.

30 He that is not with me is against me;
and he that gathereth not with me
scattereth abroad.

31 ¶ Wherefore I say unto you, All
manner of sin and blasphemy shall be
forgiven β unto men β ; but the blas-
phemy against the Holy Ghost shall not
be forgiven γ unto men γ .

32 And whosoever γ speaketh a word
against the Son of man, γ it shall be for-
given him; but whosoever speaketh a-
gainst the Holy Ghost, it shall not be
forgiven him, neither in this world, nei-
ther in the world to come.

33 Either make the tree good, and γ his
fruit good; or else make the tree cor-
rupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree
is known by his fruit.

34 O β generation β of vipers, how can
ye, being evil, speak good things? β for
out of the abundance of the heart the
mouth speaketh.

35 β A good man out of the good trea-
sure of the heart β bringeth forth good
things; and β an evil man out of the
evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That every idle
word that men shall speak, they shall
give account thereof in the day of judg-
ment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be just-
ified, and by thy words thou shalt be
condemned.

38 ¶ Then certain of the scribes and
of the Pharisees β answered β , saying,
Master β , we would see a sign from
thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them,
An evil and adulterous generation seek-
eth after a sign; and there shall no sign
be given to it, but the sign of the prop-
het Jonas:

40 For as Jonas was three days and
three nights in the whale's belly; so
shall the Son of man be three days and
three nights in the heart of the earth.

41 The men of Nineveh shall rise in
judgment with this generation, and shall
condemn it: because they repented at
the preaching of Jonas; and behold, β a
greater than Jonas is here β .

42 The queen of the south shall rise
up in the judgment with this generation,
and shall condemn it: for she came from
the uttermost parts of the earth to
hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, be-
hold, β a greater than Solomon is here β .

43 When the unclean spirit is gone out
of a man, β he walketh through dry
places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then β he saith, I will return into
my house from whence I came out; and
when β he is come, β he findeth it
empty, swept, and garnished.

45 Then goeth β he, and taketh with
himself seven other spirits more wicked
than β himself, and they enter in
and dwell there: and the last state of
that man is worse than the first.
Even so shall it be also unto this wicked
generation.

46 ¶ Then goeth β he, and taketh with
himself seven other spirits more wicked
than β himself, and they enter in
and dwell there: and the last state of
that man is worse than the first.
Even so shall it be also unto this wicked
generation.

47 ¶ Then goeth β he, and taketh with
himself seven other spirits more wicked
than β himself, and they enter in
and dwell there: and the last state of
that man is worse than the first.
Even so shall it be also unto this wicked
generation.

48 ¶ Then goeth β he, and taketh with
himself seven other spirits more wicked
than β himself, and they enter in
and dwell there: and the last state of
that man is worse than the first.
Even so shall it be also unto this wicked
generation.

49 ¶ Then goeth β he, and taketh with
himself seven other spirits more wicked
than β himself, and they enter in
and dwell there: and the last state of
that man is worse than the first.
Even so shall it be also unto this wicked
generation.

46 ¶ While he yet talked to the people,
behold, his mother and his brethren
stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 ¶ Then one said unto him, Behold,
thy mother and thy brethren stand with-
out, desiring to speak with thee β .

48 But he answered and said unto him
that told him, Who is my mother? and
who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand to-
ward his disciples, and said, Behold my
mother and my brethren!

50 For whosoever shall do the will of
my Father which is in heaven, the same
is my brother, and sister, and mother.

CHAPTER 13.

1 The parable of the sower and the seed: 18 the
exposition of it. 24 The parable of the tares,
21 of the mustard seed, 25 of the leaven, 44 of
the hidden treasure, 45 of the pearl, 47 of the
dragnet cast into the sea: 53 and how Christ
is condemned of his own countrymen.

THE same day went Jesus out of the
house, and sat by the sea side.

2 And great multitudes were gathered
together unto him, so that he went in-
to a ship, and sat; and the whole mul-
titude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them
in parables, saying, Behold, β a sower
went forth to sow;

4 And when he sowed, some seeds fell
by the way side, and the fowls came
and devoured them up;

5 Some fell upon stony places, where
they had not much earth: and forth-
with they sprung up, because they had
no deepness of earth:

6 And when the sun was up, they were
scorched; and because they had no root,
they withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns; and
the thorns sprung up, and choked them;

8 But other fell into good ground,
and brought forth fruit, some an hun-
dredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirty-
fold.

9 ¶ Who hath ears β to hear β , let him
hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said un-
to him, Why speakest thou unto them
in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them,
Because β it is given unto you to know
the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven,
but to them it is not given;

12 ¶ For whosoever hath, to him shall
be given, and he shall have more abun-
dantly; but whosoever hath not, from
him shall be taken away even that he
hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in para-
bles: because they seeing see not; and
hearing they hear not, neither do they
understand.

14 And in them γ is fulfilled γ the prop-
hecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing
ye shall hear, and shall not understand;
and seeing ye shall see, and shall not
perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed
gross, and their ears are dull of hear-
ing, and their eyes they have closed;
lest at any time they should see with
their eyes, and hear with their ears, and
should be converted, and β I should β
heal them.

16 ¶ Then he said unto them, ¶ Understand
the parables, for to you it is given to
understand them.

17 ¶ Then he said unto them, ¶ Understand
the parables, for to you it is given to
understand them.

18 ¶ Then he said unto them, ¶ Understand
the parables, for to you it is given to
understand them.

19 ¶ Then he said unto them, ¶ Understand
the parables, for to you it is given to
understand them.

20 ¶ Then he said unto them, ¶ Understand
the parables, for to you it is given to
understand them.

21 ¶ Then he said unto them, ¶ Understand
the parables, for to you it is given to
understand them.

22 ¶ Then he said unto them, ¶ Understand
the parables, for to you it is given to
understand them.

23 ¶ Then he said unto them, ¶ Understand
the parables, for to you it is given to
understand them.

Anno
DOMINI
31.

1. Mark 3. 28.
Luke 8. 18.
20, 21.

2. ch. 13. 34.
Mark 6. 5.
John 3. 13.
2. 7. 3. 4.

3. Acts 1. 14.
1 Cor. 9. 4.
Gal. 1. 12.

4. See
John 13. 14.
Gal. 5. 4.
2. 5. 15.
Col. 3. 11.
Hebr. 2. 11.

5. 1. 11.
12.

6. 7. 17.
Luke 6. 43.
44.

7. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

8. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

9. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

10. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

11. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

12. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

13. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

14. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

15. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

16. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

17. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

18. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

19. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

20. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

21. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

22. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

23. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

24. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

25. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

26. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

27. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

28. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

29. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

30. 3. 7.
2. 23. 33.
Luke 6. 46.

Anno
DOMINI
31.

1 ch. 16. 17.
Luke 10. 23,
24.
John 90. 29.
m. Hebr. 11.
12.
1 Pet. 1. 10,
11.
m. Mark. 4.
14.
Luke 8. 31.
o. ch. 4. 23.

p. Isai. 58. 2.
Ezek. 33. 31,
32.
John 5. 28.

o. ch. 11. 6.
2 Th. 1. 15.
o. ch. 19. 22.
Mark 10. 23.
Luke 18. 34.
1 Tim. 6. 9.
2 Th. 4. 10.
Jer. 4. 2.

1 ch. 3. 12.
m. Isa. 2. 2,
3.
Mich. 4. 1.
Mark 4. 30.
o. ch. 12. 13,
19.
m. Luke 13.
20, 21.
† The word
in the
Greek is
a measure
containing
about a peck
and a half,
wanting a
little more
there a pint.
y. Mark. 4.
23, 24.

16 But ¹ blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, "That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them."

18 ¶ Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.

19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which ² received seed by the way side.

20 But he that ² received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and ² anon ³ with joy receiveth it;

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but ³ dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, ³ by and by ³ he is offended.

22 ¶ He also that ² received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

23 But he that ² received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed ³ tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the ³ tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it ³ tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the ³ tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the ³ tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

31 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, "The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 ¶ Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three ¹⁴ measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

34 ¶ All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, "I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world."

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, ³ Declare ³ unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

38 ¶ The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the ³ tares ³ are the children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the ¹³ world; and the reapers are the angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of ³ this ¹³ world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be ¹⁴ wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 ¶ Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

45 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls:

46 Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the ¹³ world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,

50 And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be ¹⁴ wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 ¶ Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.

53 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 ¶ And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagoga, inasmuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this

Anno
DOMINI
31.

o. Ps. 78. 2.
o. Rom. 16. 25.
1 Cor. 2. 7.
Ephes. 3. 2.
Col. 1. 26.

1 ch. 24. 14.
o. 25. 19.
Mark 16. 13,
20.
Luke 24. 47.
Rom. 16. 25.
Col. 1. 6.
o. 25. 19.
John 8. 44.
Acts 13. 26.
1 John 5. 8.
J. Rev. 1. 13.
Ezek. 12. 28.

o. ch. 24. 2.
2 Pet. 2. 1, 2.
1 Cor.
omitted.
J. ch. 3. 12.
Rev. 18. 20.
o. 25. 19.
o. ch. 4. 12.
ver. 28.
o. 25. 19.
1 Cor. 12. 2.
1 Cor. 13. 2.
o. 25. 19.

o. Psal. 2. 7.
o. 25. 19.
1 Rev. 2. 1.
Rev. 2. 1.

o. Prov. 2. 4.
o. 25. 19.
o. 25. 19.

o. ch. 25. 19.

o. ch. 25. 19.

o. ch. 25. 19.

o. ch. 25. 19.

o. ch. 25. 19.
Mark 4. 1.
Luke 4. 24.
25.

VAR. READ.—¹ Vs. 19, 20, 22, 23. So Mol.; was sown ¹⁰ A. Be. De W. L. A.—² V. 20. i.e. immediately. —³ V. 21. is changeable according to the times A.—¹¹ i.e. immediately. —¹² V. 22. Lit. of this world-age, as opposed to the age of the Messiah. —¹³ Vs. 25—27, 29, 30, 38. darnels Mol.—¹⁴ V. 33. More strictly pecks L.

VAR. READ.—V. 22. ³ So N^o B C. —¹⁰ B C D. Bidd.—¹¹ V. 25. ³ sowed besides (over-sowed Mol. Da.) N^o B, Iren. Orig., Ed.

VAR. READ.—¹³ Vs. 30, 40, 49. More strictly world-age. —¹⁴ Vs. 42, 50. the (i.e. the great) wailing and gnashing.

VAR. READ.—V. 35. ³ Not expressed in the best MSS.—V. 36. ³ So (Tell us) N^o C D. Tr.; Explain N^o B. La. Tr. Mol. Vs. WH.—V. 40. ³ So C; the N^o B D. Ed.—V. 42. ³ So O D L. La.¹ Tr.; omit N^o B. La.² Tr.² Tr. Mol. Vs. WH.—V. 44. ³ So C A. La.¹; omit N^o B D. A. Tr. Tr. Mol. Vs. WH.—V. 51. ³ So C A; omit N^o B D. Ed.—¹⁴ V. 52. ³ made a disciple of N^o B C. Tr. Tr. Mol. Vs. WH.

ANNO
DOMINI
32.

1 Incl. 49. 7.
2 Mark 6. 3.
3 Luke 2. 22.
4 John 6. 42.
5 ch. 12. 64.
6 Mark 14.
7 ch. 11. 6.
8 Mark 6. 2, 4.
9 Luke 4. 24.
10 John 6. 40.
11 Mark 6. 4.
12

man's wisdom, and these mighty works?

55 'Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his 17 brethren 17, * James, and β Joseph β, and Simon, and Judas?

56 And his 17 sisters 17, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things?

57 And they 18 were offended in 18 him. But Jesus said unto them, 'A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Herod's opinion of Christ. 2 Wherefore John Baptist was beheaded. 3 Jesus departed into a desert place: 15 where he feedeth five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes: 22 he walketh on the sea to his disciples: 24 and landing at Gennesaret, healeth the sick by the touch of the hem of his garment.

AT that time * Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus,

2 And said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist: β he β is risen from the dead; and therefore 1 mighty works I do shew forth themselves 1 in him.

3 * For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and β put him β in prison for Herodias' sake, his γ brother Philip's γ wife.

4 For John 2 said 2 unto him, 'It is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, * because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced γ before them, and pleased Herod.

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

8 And she, being β before instructed β of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger.

9 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given her.

10 And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother.

12 And his disciples came, and took up the β body β, and buried γ it, γ, and went and told Jesus.

13 * When Jesus heard of it, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard thereof, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

14 And Jesus 4 went forth, and 4 saw a great multitude, and 4 was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

15 * And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and β the time is now past β; β send β the multitude away, that

they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart: give ye them to eat.

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said, Bring them hither to me.

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he 6 blessed 6, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 * And β straightway β Jesus constrained his disciples to get into γ a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into 7 a 7 mountain apart to pray: 7 and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now β in the midst of the sea β, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of the night β Jesus went β unto them, walking on the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, β to go to Jesus.

30 But when he saw the wind β, β boisterous β, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God.

34 * And when they were gone over, they came β into the land of Gennesaret β.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch the 8 hem 8 of his garment: and 8 as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

CHAPTER 15.

3 Christ reproveth the scribes and Pharisees for transgressing God's commandments through their own traditions: 11 teacheth how that which goeth into the mouth doth not defile a man. 21 He healeth the daughter of the woman of Canaan, 30 and other great multitudes.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 19. blessed God aloud.—⁷ V. 23 the. ⁸ V. 23. fringe or tassel.

VAR. READ.—² V. 22. β Omit M^c C^o, Ti. W^e. WH¹: γ So B, Tr. WH¹; the M^c C^o D, Ti. W^e. Mcl.: V. 24. β So N^c E^e OL. Vulg., La. Ti. Mcl.: many furlongs distant from the land B. Perh. Cur. Memph. (nearly). Tr. W^e. WH¹.—V. 25. β he came N^c B, Edd.—V. 29. β So D L A, La. Tr. WH¹: and came B C^o W^e, Ti. Mcl. W^e. WH¹.—V. 30. f. So B^c C^o D, La. Tr. Mcl.: omit N^c B^c. Tr. W^e. WH¹.—V. 34. β to land at Gennesaret N^c B D, Ti. Tr. Mcl. W^e. WH¹.

A. D. 32.
beginning
Mark 6. 14.
Luke 9. 7.

1 Or, were brought by him.

A. D. 30.
Mark 6. 17.
Luke 2. 13, 20.

L. 18. 14.
L. 21. 21.
L. 20. 6.

1 Or, on the midst.

A. D. 32.
ch. 10. 10.
L. 12. 12.
Mark 6. 22.
Luke 9. 10.
John 6. 1, 2.

ch. 9. 38.
Mark 6. 24.

Mark 6. 28.
Luke 9. 12.
John 6. 3.

VAR. READ.—17 Ps. 55, 56. i.e. children of Joseph by a former wife Clem. Alca. Orig. Euseb. Hist., Li.; children of Joseph and Mary Helvidius Tert., Mc. St. Al. Mel. Farrar; children of Cleopas and Mary, the sister of our Lord's mother, and cousins of our Lord Rev. Aug., Wo. Et.—18 V. 57. stumbled at.—Chap. 14. 1 V. 2. the mighty powers work Mc. Mcl.—3 V. 4. used to say.—5 V. 8. put forward Li.—6 V. 14. the time (of the day) is now late Al. De W.

VAR. READ.—V. 53. β So A; Joseph M^c B C, Edd.—Chap. 14. V. 2. β So C; he himself M^c B D A, Edd.—V. 2. β So C A; put him away M^c B^c, Al. La. Ti. Tr. W^e. WH¹.—γ So M^c B C A, La. Ti. Tr. W^e. Mcl. WH¹; brother's D, Vulg., Al. V. 12. β corpse M^c B C D, Edd.—γ So M^c C D, La. 1; him M^c B. Ti. Tr. Mcl. W^e. WH¹.—V. 15. β So B D A, La. Mcl. WH¹; therefore send M^c C, Al. 1 Tr. 1 Ti. W^e.

ANNO
DOMINI
32.

ch. 13. 36.

1 Mark 6. 46.

1 John 6. 10.

1 Job 9. 8.

1 Or, strong

Ps. 2. 7.
ch. 16. 16.
L. 26. 63.
Mark 1. 1.
Luke 4. 41
John 1. 49
L. 6. 69.
L. 11. 27.
Acts 8. 37.
Rom. 1. 4.
Mark 6. 53
ch. 9. 20.
Mark 3. 10
Luke 6. 19
Acts 19. 13

ANNO
DOMINI
32.

• Mark 7. 1.

• Mark 7. 5.

• Col. 2. 8.

• Ex. 20. 12.

Lev. 19. 3.

Deut. 5. 16.

Prov. 20. 12.

Ephes. 6. 2.

• Ez. 31. 17.

Lev. 20. 9.

Deut. 27. 16.

Prov. 20. 20.

• Mark 7. 11.

12.

• Mark 7. 6.

• 1 Tim. 29.

Ezek. 33. 31.

• 1 Tim. 29. 12.

Col. 2. 15—

20.

Titus 1. 14.

• Mark 7. 16.

• Acts 10. 15.

Rom. 14. 14.

17. 20.

1 Tim. 4. 4.

Titus 1. 15.

• John 15. 8.

1 Cor. 3. 12.

8c.

• 1 Tim. 9. 16.

Mal. 2. 16.

Ch. 22. 16.

Luke 4. 39.

• Mark 7. 17.

p. ch. 16. 9.

Mark 7. 18.

13.

• 1 Cor. 6.

12.

• James 3. 6.

• Gen. 6. 5.

8. 21.

Prov. 6. 19.

Jer. 17. 9.

Mark 7. 21.

• Mark 7. 24.

itudes: 22 and with seven leaves and a few little fishes feedeth four thousand men, beside women and children.

THEN β came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem β , saying,

2 α Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God? by your tradition?

4 For God β commanded, saying β , 'Honour thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, 'It is a gift, β by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me?'

6 β And honour not his father β or his mother γ , he shall be free. Thus have ye made the 8 commandment of God of none effect β by your tradition.

7 Ye hypocrites, well did Isaiah prophesy of you, saying,

8 'This people β draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and β honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

10 α And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:

11 'Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, 'Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

15 α Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

16 And Jesus said, 'Are ye also yet without understanding?

17 Do not ye β yet β understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

19 'For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies: 20 These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

21 α Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the 'coasts' of Tyre and Sidon.

22 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same 'coasts', and cried unto him, saying, 'Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, 'I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, It is not β meet β to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs.

27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

29 And Jesus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee: and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them:

31 Inasmuch that the β multitude β wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Israel.

32 α Then Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the β multitude β .

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven 'baskets' full.

38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.

39 And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of β Magdala β .

CHAPTER 16.

1 The Pharisees require a sign. 6 Jesus warneth his disciples of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees. 12 The people's opinion of Christ, 16 and Peter's confession of him. 21 Jesus forewarneth his death, 25 reproving Peter for dissuading him from it: 26 and admonisheth those that will follow him, to bear the cross.

THE Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 He answered and said unto them, β When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.

3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather: to day: for the sky is red and

VAR. READ.— α V. 27. for even Al.— β V. 35. paniers (a large basket) Mcl.

VAR. READ.—V. 26. β So N B C A, Tr. Mcl. WH.; lawful D, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. WH.—V. 31. β So N C D A, Tr. Mcl. WH.; multitudes B E L, Tr. Mcl. WH.; omit N, Memph. Carr. OL. Vulg., Mcl.; WH. doubly bracket. V. 33. β multitudes B L Tr. Tr. Mcl. WH.—V. 39. β So A, Magdala N B D, Edd. Carr. Pesh., La. Tr. 1; 1; WH. doubly bracket. Mcl. Carr., La. Tr. 1; 1; WH. doubly bracket.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. α V. 2. the ancients Al. Be. De W. Mcl.— β V. 3. 6. for the sake of. γ V. 5. i.e. thou shalt not be profited (by a Hebrew idiom) Mcl.— δ V. 21, 22. borders.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. V. 1. β So C A, Al.; came to Jesus from Jerusalem scribes and Pharisees N B D, La. Tr. Tr. Mcl. WH.—V. 4. β So N C L A, Tr.; said B D, La. Tr. Mcl. WH.—V. 6. β So A, Al. (who translates... he is free. And such an one will not honour his father or his mother, he shall not honour his father N B C D, La. Tr. Tr. Mcl. WH.—V. 7. β So C A, Al. Tr. Tr. Mcl. WH.—V. 8. β So A, law N C A, Tr. Tr. Mcl. WH.—V. 11. β So A, B D, Edd. Carr. Pesh., La. Tr. Mcl. WH.—V. 17. β Omit B D Z, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
32.

ch. 12. 28.

ch. Mark 9. 14.

ch. Luke 12. 1.

ch. 14. 17.

ch. 15. 24.

ch. Mark 9. 27.

ch. 14. 18.

ch. 14. 17.

ch. 14. 28.

ch. 14. 29.

ch. 14. 30.

ch. 14. 31.

ch. 14. 32.

ch. 14. 33.

ch. 14. 34.

ch. 14. 35.

ch. 14. 36.

ch. 14. 37.

ch. 14. 38.

ch. 14. 39.

ch. 14. 40.

ch. 14. 41.

ch. 14. 42.

ch. 14. 43.

ch. 14. 44.

ch. 14. 45.

ch. 14. 46.

ch. 14. 47.

ch. 14. 48.

ch. 14. 49.

ch. 14. 50.

ch. 14. 51.

ch. 14. 52.

ch. 14. 53.

ch. 14. 54.

ch. 14. 55.

ch. 14. 56.

ch. 14. 57.

ch. 14. 58.

ch. 14. 59.

ch. 14. 60.

ch. 14. 61.

ch. 14. 62.

lowring. γ O ye hypocrites γ , ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times β ?

4 γ A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of β the prophet β Jonas. And he left them, and departed.

5 And γ when his disciples were come to the other side, they γ had forgotten γ to take bread.

6 γ Then Jesus said unto them, γ Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, γ It is because we have taken no bread.

8 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye β have brought β no bread?

9 γ Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

10 γ Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many β baskets β ye took up?

11 How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning β bread, that ye should beware β of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?

12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven β of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

13 γ When Jesus came into the γ coasts γ of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, β Whom do men say that I the Son of man am β ?

14 And they said, γ Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16 And Simon Peter answered and said, γ Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon γ Barjona γ : for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but γ my Father which is in heaven.

18 And I say also unto thee, That γ thou art Peter, and γ upon γ this rock γ I will build my church; and γ the gates of hell γ shall not prevail against it.

19 γ And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt γ bind γ on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt γ loose γ on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

20 γ Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was β Jesus β the Christ.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. γ V. 5. forgot. — γ V. 10. panniers (large baskets as distinguished from the smaller kind mentioned in the last verse) McI. — γ V. 12. parts. — γ V. 17. i.e. Peter of Jona (see John 1. 42, Var. Read.) Li. — γ V. 18. i.e. Peter himself Be. Me. De W. St. Al. Roman Catholic commentators; i.e. Christ Aug. Wo.; i.e. the faith of Peter's confession Chrys., Oia. Ev. McI. There is a play upon the words Petron (Peter) and Petra (Rock) in the Greek. — γ V. 18. Hades (i.e. the world of the dead). — γ V. 19. i.e. impose restraints. — γ i.e. remove restraints Me. De W. Bl. McI.; Chrys. and others refer to absolutism from sin.

VAR. READ.—V. 3. γ Omit Cl D A, Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. — γ V. 4. β So O C D; omit M B D, Edd. — γ V. 8. β have M B D, La. We. WH. — γ V. 11. β So D; bread? But beware M B C, Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. (when I said Beware McI.) — γ V. 12. β So M B, Al. La. Tr.; of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees M, Ti. — γ V. 13. β So D A, Al. La. — γ V. 14. Who do men say the Son of man is? M B, Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH. — γ V. 20. β So M C; omit M B A, Edd.

21 γ From that time forth began Jesus γ to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, γ Be it far from thee, γ Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, γ Satan: γ thou art γ an offence unto me γ ; for thou γ savourest γ not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 γ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man γ will γ come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

25 For γ whosoever γ will γ save his life shall lose it; and whosoever γ will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

26 For γ what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and γ lose γ his own γ soul γ ? or γ what shall a man give γ in exchange γ for his γ soul γ ?

27 For γ the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father γ with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his γ works γ .

28 Verily I say unto you, γ There be some γ standing γ here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

CHAPTER 17.

1 The transfiguration of Christ. 14 He healeth the lunatick. 23 foretelleth his own passion, 24 and pageth tribula.

AND γ after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart,

2 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him.

4 Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is γ good for us to be γ here: if thou wilt, γ let us make β here three γ tabernacles γ ; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, γ This is my beloved Son, γ in whom I am well pleased γ ; hear ye him.

6 And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jesus came and γ touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, γ Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be β risen again β from the dead.

10 And his disciples asked him, saying, γ Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come?

11 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall β first β come, and γ restore all things.

VAR. READ.—V. 22. (God) be gracious to thee Be. De W. — γ V. 23. my stumbling-block. — γ mind-est (as Rom. 8. 5). — γ V. 24. 25. desires to. — γ shall lose (or, shall have lost). — γ V. 26. i.e. forfeit (as in Luke 9. 25). — γ life Al. McI. (same word as in v. 25). — γ ransom Al. De W. Me. — γ V. 27. work. — γ V. 28. of them that stand. — Chap. 17. γ V. 4. well for thee that we are Me. — γ tents.

VAR. READ.—V. 26. β shall a man be profited M B L, Edd. — Chap. 17. γ V. 4. β So C D A, Tr.; I will make M B C, Al. La. Ti. McI. We. WH. — γ V. 9. β So M C; raised (more lit. awakened) B D, Edd. — γ V. 11. β So C A; omit M B D, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
32.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

ch. 20. 17.

Anno DOMINI 32.

1 ch. 11. 14.
Mark 9. 13.

1 ch. 14. 3.
10.

1 ch. 16. 81.
10.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

12 But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

14 ¶ And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for oftentimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17 Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.

18 And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

21 ¶ Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

22 ¶ And while they β abode β in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall β be raised β again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 ¶ And when they were come to β Capernaum β, they that received tribute money came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Christ warneth his disciples to be humble and harmless; 7 to avoid offences, and not to despise the little ones: 15 teacheth how we are to deal with our brethren, when they offend us: 21 and how oft to forgive them: 23 which he setteth forth by a parable of the king, that took account of his servants, and punished him, who showed no mercy to his fellow.

VAR. REND.—V. 24. *Lit.* the two drachmas (paid by every Jew towards the maintenance of the temple.)
V. 25. *Not* the same word as in the last verse, but properly a payment made by subject people to their conquerors.—V. 27. make them to stumble.

Lit. a stater—four drachmas or three shillings.
VAR. READ.—V. 15. β So C D. (suffers grievously) C D A. *Mcl. We. WH.* is ill N B L. *La. Tr. WH.* V. 20. β So C D. *Mcl. (errata)*; little faith N B. *Al. La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 21. β Omit N B. *Cur. Memph. Theb., Ti. We. WH.*; retain N C D L. *OL. Vulg. Pesch., La. Mcl. Tr.* V. 22. β So (rather went to and fro) C D. *ec.*; were gathering themselves into companies N B. *Edd.* V. 23. β So (more ill. awakened) N C D. *Tr. Tr.*; rise B. *La. WH.* V. 24. β Capernaum (see on ch. 4. 13).

AT the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

5 And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name, receiveth me.

6 But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into hell fire.

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.

10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

11 ¶ For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

12 How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, β doth β he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

14 Even so it is not the will of β son β Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 ¶ Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a pagan.

18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

19 Again I say β unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as

VAR. REND.—Chap. 18. V. 1. greater.—V. 2. the greater.—V. 5. for the sake of my name.—V. 6. make to stumble.—*Lit.* a millstone worked by an ass, opposed to a hand millstone.—V. 7. occasions of stumbling.—V. 8. make thee to stumble.

V. 16. matter *De W. Me.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 8. β it N B D L. *Edd.* V. 11. β So D A; omit N B L. *Memph. Theb.* V. 12. β will B L. *La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 14. β So N B L. *OL. Vulg. Cur. Pesch., Ti. We. WH.*; my B F. *Memph. Theb., La. Tr. Mcl. WH.* V. 15. β So D. *Tr. Mcl.*; omit N B. *Al. La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 19. β So N D A. *Tr.*; verily I say N.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 1. greater.—V. 2. the greater.—V. 5. for the sake of my name.—V. 6. make to stumble.—*Lit.* a millstone worked by an ass, opposed to a hand millstone.—V. 7. occasions of stumbling.—V. 8. make thee to stumble.

V. 16. matter *De W. Me.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 8. β it N B D L. *Edd.* V. 11. β So D A; omit N B L. *Memph. Theb.* V. 12. β will B L. *La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 14. β So N B L. *OL. Vulg. Cur. Pesch., Ti. We. WH.*; my B F. *Memph. Theb., La. Tr. Mcl. WH.* V. 15. β So D. *Tr. Mcl.*; omit N B. *Al. La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 19. β So N D A. *Tr.*; verily I say N.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 8. β it N B D L. *Edd.* V. 11. β So D A; omit N B L. *Memph. Theb.* V. 12. β will B L. *La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 14. β So N B L. *OL. Vulg. Cur. Pesch., Ti. We. WH.*; my B F. *Memph. Theb., La. Tr. Mcl. WH.* V. 15. β So D. *Tr. Mcl.*; omit N B. *Al. La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 19. β So N D A. *Tr.*; verily I say N.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 8. β it N B D L. *Edd.* V. 11. β So D A; omit N B L. *Memph. Theb.* V. 12. β will B L. *La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 14. β So N B L. *OL. Vulg. Cur. Pesch., Ti. We. WH.*; my B F. *Memph. Theb., La. Tr. Mcl. WH.* V. 15. β So D. *Tr. Mcl.*; omit N B. *Al. La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 19. β So N D A. *Tr.*; verily I say N.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 8. β it N B D L. *Edd.* V. 11. β So D A; omit N B L. *Memph. Theb.* V. 12. β will B L. *La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 14. β So N B L. *OL. Vulg. Cur. Pesch., Ti. We. WH.*; my B F. *Memph. Theb., La. Tr. Mcl. WH.* V. 15. β So D. *Tr. Mcl.*; omit N B. *Al. La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 19. β So N D A. *Tr.*; verily I say N.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 8. β it N B D L. *Edd.* V. 11. β So D A; omit N B L. *Memph. Theb.* V. 12. β will B L. *La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 14. β So N B L. *OL. Vulg. Cur. Pesch., Ti. We. WH.*; my B F. *Memph. Theb., La. Tr. Mcl. WH.* V. 15. β So D. *Tr. Mcl.*; omit N B. *Al. La. Tr. We. WH.* V. 19. β So N D A. *Tr.*; verily I say N.

Anno DOMINI 32.

1 ch. 11. 14.
Mark 9. 13.

1 ch. 14. 3.
10.

1 ch. 16. 81.
10.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

1 ch. 11. 14.
p. Mark 9. 14.

1 Luke 9. 37.

ANNO DOMINI 32.
1 John 2. 23. & 3. 14.
1 Luke 17. 4.
1 ch. 6. 14. Mark 10. 23. Col. 3. 12.
1 A talent is 750 ounces of silver, which after the change the value is 1000 lbs. 1 Kings 4. 1. Neh. 5. 5. 1 Ov. 6. brought him.
1 The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after the change the value is 12 pence. 1 Kings 4. 1. Neh. 5. 5. 1 Ov. 6. brought him.
1 Prov. 21. 13. ch. 6. 12. Mark 11. 24. James 3. 13.
A. D. 33. 1 Mark 10. 1. John 10. 40.
1 ch. 13. 14.
1 Gen. 1. 27. 1 ch. 2. 13.

touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.
 20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.
 21 ¶ Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?
 22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven.
 23 ¶ Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.
 24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents.
 25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.
 26 The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.
 27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.
 28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took *his* by the throat, saying, Pay me *his* *thy* thou owest.
 29 And his fellow-servant fell down *at* his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee *thy* yall.
 30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.
 31 So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.
 32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:
 33 Shouldst not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow-servant, even as I had pity on thee?
 34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.
 35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother *his* trespasses.

CHAPTER 19.

2 Christ healeth the sick: 3 answereth the Pharisees concerning divorcement: 10 sheweth when marriage is necessary: 13 receiveth little children: 16 instructeth the young men how to attain eternal life, and how to be perfect: 28 telleth his disciples how hard it is for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God, 31 and promiseth reward to those that forsake any thing to follow him.

AND it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judea beyond Jordan:
 2 And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.
 3 ¶ The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?
 4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which

made *β* them at the beginning made them male and female,
 5 And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?
 6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.
 7 They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?
 8 He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.
 9 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whose marieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.
 10 ¶ His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with *his* wife, it is not good to marry.
 11 But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given.
 12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.
 13 ¶ Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put *his* hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.
 14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven.
 15 And he laid *his* hands on them, and departed thence.
 16 ¶ And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good *β* Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?
 17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: y but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.
 18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,
 19 Honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
 20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept, what lack I yet?
 21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 19. 1 V. 8. it has not been so from the beginning.—2 V. 11. this saying of yours *is*, this saying (i.e. which ye shall now hear) *De W.*

3 V. 16. i.e. Teacher.
 VAR. READ.—V. 4. *β* created B, Tr. WH.—V. 9. *β* not for fornication N C Z. Tr. We.; except on account of fornication B D. La. Mci. WH.—V. 10. *β* B C Z. La. WH. Tr. 1; omit N C D. Al. Tr. Mci. We. Comp. Luke 16. 18.—V. 16. *β* So C A, Vulg. Cur. Peck. Memph. Theb., Mci. (errata); omit N B D, Al. La. Tr. Tr. We. WH.—V. 17. *β* So C A, Peck. Theb., Mci. (errata); Why asketh thou me concerning the good? N B D L, Al. La. Tr. Tr. We. WH.—V. 18. *β* C A, Peck. Theb., Mci. (errata); one is the good (or there is but one that is good) N B D L, Al. La. Tr. Tr. We. WH. Comp. Mark 10. 17, 18; Luke 18. 19.—V. 20. *β* So N C D; omit N B, Ed.

VAR. READ.—V. 26. *β* Omit B D, Vulg. Cur., Ed.—V. 28. *β* Omit N B D, Ed.—V. 29. *β* whatever N B C D, Ed.—V. 29. *β* Omit N B C D, Ed.—V. 35. *β* So U; omit N B D, Ed.—Chap. 19. V. 3. *β* So N D, Tr.; omit B C A, Al. La. Tr. Mci. We. WH.—V. Omit N B L, La. Tr. Mci. We. WH.

Anno
DOMINI
23.

ch. 13. 23.
Mark 10. 24.
1 Cor. 1. 26.
1 Tim. 6. 9.
20.

Gen. 18. 14.
Job 42. 2.
Jer. 31. 17.
Zech. 8. 6.
Luke 1. 27.
18. 27.
Mark 10.
20.

Mark 10. 20.
y Deut. 32. 9.
ch. 4. 20.
Luke 8. 11.
ch. 20. 21.
Luke 22. 28.
30.
1 Cor. 6. 2. 3.
Rev. 2. 26.
Mark 10.
20. 20.
Luke 13. 28.
30.

ch. 20. 16.
8. 21. 31. 21.
Mark 10. 21.
Luke 13. 20.

The Roman penny is the chief part of an ounce, which after five obols. Hence the owners had/penny, ch. 13. 28.

22 But when the young man heard β that saying β , he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

23 γ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That γ a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to β go β through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man γ to enter γ into the kingdom of δ God δ .

25 When his disciples heard δ , they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but γ with God all things are possible.

27 γ Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, γ we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, β ye β also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

29 And every one that hath forsaken β houses, or β brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive δ an hundredfold δ , and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 But many that are first shall be last; and γ the last γ shall be first.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Christ, by the similitude of the labourers in the vineyard, sheweth that God is debtor unto no man: 17 foretelleth his passion: 20 by answering the mother of Zebedee's children teacheth his disciples to be lowly: 31 and giveth two blind men their sight.

FOR the kingdom of heaven is like γ unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for γ a penny γ a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,

4 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing β idle β , and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; β and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive β .

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man γ a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received

more; and they likewise received every man γ a penny.

11 And when they had received δ , they murmured against the Goodman of the house,

12 Saying, These last γ have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for γ a penny?

14 Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 γ Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? β γ Is β thine eye evil, because I am good?

16 So the last shall be first, and the first last: β for many be called, but few chosen β .

17 γ And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve β disciples β apart γ in the way, and said unto them, γ

18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death.

19 And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again β .

20 γ Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's γ children γ with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons γ may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

22 But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptised with γ the baptism that I am baptised with β ? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptised with the baptism that I am baptised with β : but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, γ but it shall be given to them γ for whom it is prepared of my Father.

24 And when the ten heard δ , they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 β But β it γ shall not be γ so among you: but γ whosoever γ will be γ great among you, let him be β your minister; γ and whosoever will be chief among you, let him be β your servant:

28 Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, γ but to minister, and to give his life a ransom γ for many.

29 And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.

Anno
DOMINI
23.

Cr. have mentioned one hour only.

Rom. 9. 21.
Dant. 12. 5.
Prov. 22. 6.
ch. 4. 20.
ch. 13. 28.
ch. 22. 14.

Mark 20.
Luke 10. 20.
John 13. 12.
ch. 13. 21.

ch. 27. 2.
Mark 15. 1.
14. 14.
Luke 23. 1.
John 15. 25.
16.

Acts 2. 13.
Mark 10. 20.
ch. 4. 21.
ch. 13. 28.
ch. 25. 28.
ch. 25. 28.

Mark 14. 28.
John 22. 67.
John 10. 11.
John 12. 28.
13.

Acts 12. 2.
Rom. 9. 17.
1 Cor. 1. 7.
Rev. 1. 2.
ch. 25. 24.
ch. Mark 10.
20.

1 Pet. 5. 3.
ch. 25. 11.
Mark 9. 28.
ch. 20. 16.
ch. 14. 6.
John 17. 6.

Phil. 2. 2.
ch. Mark 20.
27.
John 12. 19.
y 12. 19. 20.

Dan. 2. 24.
20.
John 11. 24.
1 Tim. 2. 6.
Thom. 2. 14.
1 Pet. 1. 12.

ch. 25. 13.
Rom. 9. 13.
Mark 1. 28.
ch. Mark 10.
20.
John 12. 19.

VAR. RECD.— γ V. 30. (many) that are last.—Chap. 20. γ V. 2, 9, 10, 13. Lit. a denarius (=about 5cd.).

VAR. READ.— γ V. 22. β Omit M L Z. Ti. We.— γ V. 24. β So B D, La. WH γ ; enter M C L Z. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH γ .— γ Omit M L Z. Ti. McI. We. WH. δ So NBOD, WH. We.; heaven γ Al. La. Ti. Tr. γ McI.— γ V. 28. β So B C, La. WH γ ; ye yourselves N D L Z. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH γ .— γ V. 29. β So R C D, La. Tr. γ We. WH. γ omit, inserting this word after lands M C L. Al. Ti. Tr. γ McI.— γ V. 30. β M C; omit B D, Edd.— δ So M C D: manifold more B, Edd.—Chap. 20. γ V. 6. β So C γ : omit M B C D, Edd.— γ V. 7. β So C Δ ; omit M B D, Edd.

VAR. RECD.— γ V. 20. sons.— γ V. 23. save to them Wo. γ V. 28. i.e. desire to be.

VAR. READ.— γ V. 15. β O is M B C D. Edd. γ V. 16. β So C D, La. γ omit M R. Al. Ti. Tr. γ McI. We. WH.— γ V. 17. β So B C, La. We. WH γ ; omit N D L Z. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH γ .— γ and said unto them in the way M B L Z. Edd.— γ V. 19. β So B C D, La. McI.; be raised (more lit. awakened) M C L Z. Al. Ti. Tr. γ We. WH.— γ V. 23. β So C Δ ; omit M B D L Z. Edd. Comp. Mark 10. 39.— γ V. 23. β So C; omit M B D L Z. Edd.— γ V. 26. β Omit M B D L Z. Edd.— γ V. 30. β M C. Al. Ti. Tr. McI. We.; is not B D, La. Tr. WH.— δ So M L We.; be shall be M B C D, La. Tr. McI. WH.— γ V. 27. β So B E, We. WH γ ; be shall be N C D L Z. La. Ti. Tr. McI. WH.

Anno
DOMINI
28.

ch. 8. 27.

30 ¶ And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.
31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.
32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What wilt ye that I shall do unto you?
33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.
34 So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes were opened, and they followed him.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Christ rideth into Jerusalem upon an ass, 12 driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple, 17 curseth the fig tree, 23 putteth to silence the priests and elders, 28 and rebuketh them by the multitude of the two sons, 33 and the husbandmen, who slew such as were sent unto them.

AND when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples,
2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me.
3 And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.
4 ¶ All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

5 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest.

10 And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

11 And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

12 ¶ And Jesus went into the temple of God's, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves,

13 And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; they were sore displeased,

16 And said unto him, Hearst thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?

17 ¶ And he left them, and went out of the city into Bethany; and he lodged there.

18 ¶ Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered.

19 And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.

20 ¶ And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

22 And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23 ¶ And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?
26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 ¶ But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

32 For I John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 ¶ Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a

Anno
DOMINI
33.

p. Pa. 8. 2.

q. Mark 11.

11.

John 11. 18.

r. Mark 11.

12.

13.

Gr. one fig tree.

18.

19.

20.

21.

22.

23.

24.

25.

26.

27.

28.

29.

30.

31.

32.

33.

34.

35.

36.

37.

38.

39.

40.

41.

42.

43.

44.

45.

46.

47.

48.

49.

50.

51.

52.

53.

54.

55.

56.

57.

58.

59.

60.

61.

62.

63.

64.

65.

66.

67.

68.

69.

70.

71.

72.

73.

74.

75.

76.

77.

78.

79.

80.

81.

82.

83.

84.

85.

86.

87.

88.

89.

90.

91.

92.

93.

94.

95.

96.

97.

98.

99.

100.

Mark 11. 1.

Luke 13. 29.

Zech. 14. 4.

Ysa. 66.

11.

Zech. 9. 9.

John 12. 14.

Mark 11. 4.

2 Kings 9. 12.

See Lev.

23. 40.

John 12. 13.

p. Pa. 119. 28.

p. Pa. 119. 28.

ch. 20. 29.

Mark 11.

15.

Luke 19. 46.

John 2. 13.

15.

ch. 2. 22.

Luke 7. 14.

John 6. 14.

7. 40.

8. 17.

Mark 11.

11.

Luke 19. 45.

John 2. 13.

15.

Dent. 14.

28.

Isa. 56. 7.

Jer. 7. 11.

Mark 11. 17.

Luke 19. 46.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 21. 1. F. & Strictly has been done; and so L. — 2. More strictly through. —

3. F. 8. the most part of the multitude Al. De W. the exceeding great multitude Be. — 4. F. 9. i. e. O save now. — 5. F. 12. i. e. temple courts.

VAR. READ.—F. 34. B they N B D L. Edd. — Chap. 21. F. 4. B So B C³; omit N C¹ D. Edd. —

F. 11. B the prophet Jesus N B D. Edd. — F. 12. B So C D. Ti. We. WH¹; omit N B L. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH¹. — F. 13. B So C D A; make N B. Edd.

VAR. READ.—F. 25. B So N C D. Ti. We. WH²; among B L Z. La. Tr. Mcl. WH¹. — F. 28. B So B Z. La. WH²; the N C² D. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH¹. — F. 29. B Note that the affirmative answer is placed first (he came to the first and said, Son, go work to-day in my vineyard. He answered and said, I go, sir, and went not) by B. Memph. Mcl. We. WH¹; the common order is retained by N C D L Z. Cur. Pesk. OL. Vulg. Orig. Eux. La. Ti. Tr. F. 31. B So N C L A. Cur. Pesk. Al. Ti.; The latter B. La. Tr. We. WH. (Tr. however takes this reading to mean he who afterwards repented); The last D. OL. Vulg. Mcl. — F. 32. B So N C L. Ti.; did not even repent B. OL. Vulg. Cur. Pesk. Memph. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.

Anno DOMINI 33.

ch. 25. 14.

15.

2 Cant. 5. 11.

15.

1 Chr. 24. 31.

26. 16.

Neh. 9. 26.

ch. 5. 12.

25. 24. 27.

Acto 7. 32.

1 Thes. 2. 15.

Hebr. 11. 26. 27.

Pa. 2. 2.

Hebr. 1. 2.

Pa. 2. 2.

ch. 26. 2.

27. 1.

John 11. 25.

Acto 4. 27.

ch. 26. 20.

2c.

Mark 14. 65.

2c.

John 22. 54.

2c.

John 18. 12.

2c.

Acto 2. 22.

See Luke 25. 14.

1 Luke 21. 24.

Hebr. 2. 2.

2c.

Acts 12. 46.

25. 7.

25. 18.

25. 22.

Rom. 9.

10. 14.

Pa. 118. 22.

Isai. 28. 16.

Mark 12. 10.

Luke 20. 17.

Acto 1. 11.

Ephes. 3. 20.

1 Pet. 2. 6. 7.

ch. 5. 12.

1c.

Isai. 5. 14.

15.

Zech. 12. 3.

Luke 20. 18.

Rom. 9. 28.

1 Pet. 2. 8.

1c.

Isai. 60. 12.

Dea. 2. 44.

y ver. 11.

Luke 7. 14.

John 7. 60.

1c.

Luke 14. 15.

Rev. 12. 7. 9.

1c.

Luke 13. 27.

1c.

Dea. 2. 24.

Luke 13. 27.

1c.

Dea. 2. 24.

Luke 13. 27.

1c.

Dea. 2. 24.

Luke 13. 27.

1c.

vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country:

34 And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it.

35 And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

36 Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

37 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

39 And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41 They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

CHAPTER 22.

1 The parable of the marriage of the king's son. 2 The vocation of the Gentiles. 3 The punishment of him that wanted the wedding garment. 4 Tributes ought to be paid to Caesar. 5 Christ confute the Sadducees for the resurrection: 6 answereth the lawyer, which is the first and great commandment: 7 and poseth the Pharisees about the Mosaic.

AND Jesus answered, and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

4 Again he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.

7 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants, The

wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the β wedding β was furnished with guests.

11 And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how comest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 For many are called, but few are chosen.

15 Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk.

16 And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not?

18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites?

19 Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny.

20 And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?

21 They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

22 When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 The same day came to him the Sadducees, β which say β that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

24 Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

VAR. READ.—Chap. 22. 1. β 9. crossways β De. Me.; outlets of the ways De. W. L.; courses of the ways Mc. — 2. β 12. the (i.e. the great) weeping. — 3. β 18. make ye trial of. — 4. β 23. Omitt. — 5. β 24. Omitt.

VAR. READ.—V. 10. β So β C D A. La. Tr. Mc. (errata): wedding-chamber M B L. Ti. Wc. WH. — V. 12. β So C A; omitt M B L. Ebd. — V. 22. β So M; saying M B D. Al. La. Ti. Tr. Mc. Wc. WH. — V. 27. β Omitt M B L. Ti. Tr. Mc. Wc. WH. — V. 30. β So M, Al. Ti. Wc.; omitt B D, La. Tr. Mc. WH.

VAR. READ.—V. 38. β have M B D L. Ebd. — V. 44. β So M B C Z A. Vulg. Chr. Peab. Memph., Al. La. Tr. Mc. Wc.; omitt D, O. L., Orig. Eux., La. 3. Ti.; WH. doubly bracketed. Comp. Luke 20. 18. — Chap. 22. V. 7. β And the king M B L. Ti. Tr. Mc. Wc. WH.

Anno DOMINI 33.

d ch. 25. 12.

13.

Acto 12. 46.

ch. 12. 20.

27.

2 Cor. 1. 2.

Ephes. 4. 24.

Col. 3. 12. 13.

Rom. 2. 4.

2. 14. 15.

2. 12. 4.

ch. 4. 12.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Luke 22. 22.

ch. 22. 14.

Mark 12. 12.

Anno
DOMINI
33.

Ex. 2. 4. 14.
Mark 12. 26.
Luke 20. 27.
Acts 7. 32.
Hebr. 11. 16.

ch. 7. 29.
Mark 12.
Luke 10.
23.

Deut. 6. 5.
& 10. 13.
Ez. 30. 4.
Luke 12. 27.

Lev. 19. 18.
ch. 19. 19.
Mark 12. 31.
Luke 10. 27.
Rom. 13. 9.
Gal. 5. 14.
James 2. 8.
ch. 7. 12.
1 Tim. 1. 5.
Mark 12.
33.
Luke 20. 41.

Pa. 110. 1.
Acts 2. 34.
1 Cor. 15. 28.
Hebr. 1. 12.
& 10. 12, 13.

Luke 14. 6.
Mark 12.
24.
Luke 20. 40.

Neb. 5. 4.
3.
Mal. 2. 7.
Mark 12. 26.
Luke 20. 43.
Rom. 2. 19.
2c.

Luke 11.
46.
Acts 15. 10.
Gal. 6. 18.
ch. 6. 1, 2.
5. 16.

Nem. 14.
28.
Deut. 6. 6.
& 22. 12.
Prov. 3. 3.

Mark 12.
28, 29.
Luke 11. 48.
Ez. 32. 44.
3 John 9.

James 3. 1.
2c. 3 Cor.
1. 24.
1 Pet. 5. 2.

32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard this, they were astonished at his doctrine.

34 But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,

36 Master, which is the great commandment in the law?

37 Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

40 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

41 ¶ While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,

42 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David.

43 He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

45 If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?

46 And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

CHAPTER 23.

1 Christ admonisheth the people to follow the good doctrine, not the evil examples, of the scribes and Pharisees. 5 His disciples must beware of their ambition. 13 He denounceth eight woes against their hypocrisy and blindness: 24 and prophesieth of the destruction of Jerusalem.

THEN spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat:

3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that ye observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not.

4 For they bind heavy burdens y and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they shall make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,

6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

8 But he that is called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called 'masters': for one is your Master, even Christ. 11 But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

12 And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 ¶ But I woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, ye blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!

17 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.

19 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

20 Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

26 How blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

Anno
DOMINI
33.

Mal. 1. 4.
ch. 20. 25, 27.

Job 22. 29.
Prov. 11. 33.
Ez. 20. 23.
Luke 14. 11.
& 18. 14.
James 4. 6.
1 Pet. 5. 5.
Luke 11. 52.

Mark 12.
40.
Luke 20. 47.
2 Tim. 3. 6.
Titus 1. 11.

ch. 15. 14.
ver. 34.
ch. 5. 33.
34.

Ex. 20. 29.

Or, debtor, or, bound.
Ex. 20. 27.

1 Kings 8.
2 Chr. 6. 2.
Pa. 26. 5.
& 133. 14.
Pa. 11. 4.
ch. 5. 34.
Acts 7. 49.

Luke 11.
42.
Gr. *arabos*, *idol*.

1 Sam. 15.
22.
Hosea 6. 6.
Micah 6. 8.
ch. 9. 13.
& 12. 7.

Mark 7. 4.
Luke 11. 39.

Luke 11.
44.
Acts 23. 3.

VAR. REKD.—V. 35. making trial of.—V. 36. which commandment is great in the law? *Al. De W.*
—V. 42. the Christ.—*Chap. 23. V. 3. s. i. e. scrolls containing memorial texts. V. 6. i. e. places Al.*

VAR. READ.—V. 38. *β* So *Δ*; great and first MBD, *Edd.*—V. 44. *β* put thine enemies underneath thy feet MBD L Z, *Edd.*—*Chap. 23. V. 3. β* So *Δ*; omit MBD, *Edd.*—*γ* So *Δ*; and do observe MBD, *Edd.*—V. 4. *β* So *Δ*; But MBD, *Edd.*—*γ* So B D L, *La. Mcl. WH.*; omit M L, *Al. Ti. Tr.*—*W. WH.*—V. 5. *β* for they MBD L, *Edd.*—*γ* So I; their fringes NBD, *Edd.*—V. 7. *β* Omitt the second Rabbi M B L, *Edd.*—V. 8. *β* So M^o D; Teacher M B, *Edd.*—*γ* So *Δ*; omit M B D, *Edd.*

VAR. REKD.—V. 9. name not any Father of you *Al.*—V. 10. leaders *Al.*—V. 24. Probably a misprint for strain out.

VAR. READ.—V. 13. *β* La. Tl. Mcl. Al. Tr. WH. *We.* (virtually) make this v. 14, supposing the 14 of E. V. to have preceded it, and rejecting that verse.—V. 14. *β* So *Δ*; omit MBD, *Edd.*—V. 17. *β* sanctified MBD Z, *Edd.*—V. 19. *β* So B C *Δ*, *La.*; omit M D L Z, *Al. Ti. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.*—V. 21. *β* took up his dwelling C D L Z, *Tr. WH.*—V. 23. *β* have left M B L, *Edd.*—V. 24. *β* So M C *Δ*, *Tl. We.*; straining B D L, *La. Tr. Mcl. WH.*—V. 24. *β* So M B C *Δ*, *La. Tr. Mcl. WH.*; omit D, *Al. Ti. We.*—*γ* So N B C; it B D, *Edd.*

Anno
DOMINI
33.Luke 11.
47.Acts 7. 51.
12.1 Thess. 2.
15.Gen. 16.
16.1 Thess. 2.
16.ch. 9. 7.
13. 24.ch. 21. 24.
25.

Luke 11. 40.

Acts 8. 40.
2. 7. 48. 59.

2 Cor. 11. 27.

2 Cor. 11. 27.

Rev. 18. 24.

Gen. 4. 8.
1 John 5. 12.3 Chr. 24.
20. 21.

Luke 13. 24.

2 Chr. 24.
21.Deut. 28.
11. 12.Ps. 17. 6.
91. 4.Ps. 118. 26.
ch. 21. 9.Mark 13. 1.
Luke 21. 5.1 Kings 9.
7.Jer. 28. 18.
Micah 3. 12.

Luke 19. 44.

Mark 13. 3.
1.1 Thess. 5.
1.Ephes. 5. 6.
Col. 2. 8. 18.3 Thess. 3. 3.
1 John 4. 1.Jer. 16. 14.
2. 25. 31. 28.

John 8. 48.

ver. 11.

2 Chr. 15.
6.Isai. 19. 3.
Hag. 2. 22.

Zech. 14. 13.

29 *Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 *Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

33 Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

34 ¶ Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify: and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:

35 *That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

37 *O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!

38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, *Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple: and what and how great calamities shall be before it: 20 the signs of his coming to judgment. 26 And because that day and hour is unknown, 43 we ought to watch like good servants, expecting every moment our master's coming.

AND *Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ; and shall deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.

9 *Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13 *But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whose readeth, let him understand):

16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the hometop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

23 *Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is *Christ, or there; believe it not.

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

27 *For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 *For where so ever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

29 ¶ Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

30 *And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31 *And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

VAR. READ.—V. 27. is seen *Ld. Mci.*—V. 28. ON.

VAR. READ.—V. 17. *β* the things * *B.L. & G.*—V. 18. *β* his coat * *N.B.D.L. & G.*—V. 20. *So Nd. T. Ws.*; hath not been *B.L. & G.*—V. 21. *WH.*—V. 24. *β* So *B. & D.*, *La. Mci. Ws.*; elect should be deceived *N.D. T.*; similarly *L.L. T.*—V. 27. *β* *Om. N.B.D. & G.*—V. 28. *β* *Om. N.B.D. & G.*—V. 31. *β* So *B. & D.*, *La. T.*—V. 32. *WH.*; omit *N.L.A. T.*—V. 33. *WH.*

VAR. READ.—V. 35. *i.e. the inner shrine.*—Chap. 24. 1 Vs. 23. the Christ.—V. 8. *Lit.* travail pangs, a reference (*De W. Me.*) to the phrase the pangs of the birth of the Messiah used by contemporary Jewish theology.

VAR. READ.—V. 34. *β* *Om. N.B.D. & G.*—V. 35. *β* *Om. B.L. & G.*; retain *N.C.D. & G.*, *Ti. Tr. Mci. Ws.*; *WH.* doubly bracket.—Chap. 24. V. 6. *β* *Om. N.B.D. & G.*—V. 7. *β* So *C. & D.*, *We.*; omit *N.B.D. & G.*, *La. T.*—V. 1. *Mc. T.*

Anno DOMINI 33.			Anno DOMINI 33.
Luke 21. 20.	32 Now learn ¹ a ² parable of the fig tree; When his branch ¹ is yet ² tender, and ³ putteth forth leaves ⁴ , ye know that summer is nigh:	3 ¹ They that were foolish ² took their lamps, and took no oil with them:	1 Thess. 5. 6.
James 5. 9.	33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know ¹ that it is near, even at the doors.	4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.	2 Thess. 2. 16.
Or, he.	34 Verily I say unto you, "This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.	5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.	Luke 12. 35.
ch. 16. 28.	35 "Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.	6 And at midnight ¹ there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom ² cometh; go ye out to meet him.	Or, going out.
ch. 23. 35.	36 ¶ But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven ³ , but ⁴ my Father only.	7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.	
Mark 13. 35.	37 ¶ But ¹ as the days of Noe were, so shall ² also the coming of the Son of man be.	8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are ³ gone out.	
Jer. 51. 35.	38 ¶ For as in ¹ the ² days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,	9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you; but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.	
ch. 11. 18.	39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall ¹ also the coming of the Son of man be.	10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and ² the door was shut.	
Mark 13. 35.	40 ¶ Then shall two be in the field; ¹ the one shall be taken, and the other ² left.	11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.	
Acts 1. 7.	41 Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.	12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.	
1 Thess. 5. 2.	42 ¶ Watch therefore: for ye know not ¹ what hour ² your Lord doth come.	13 Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour ¹ wherein the Son of man cometh.	
2 Pet. 3. 10.	43 ¶ But know this, that if the Goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.	14 ¶ For the kingdom of heaven is ¹ as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.	
ch. 15. 15.	44 ¶ Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.	15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; ² to every man according to his several ability; and ³ straightway took his journey.	
Luke 12. 35.	45 ¶ Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?	16 Then he ¹ that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.	
ch. 23. 32.	46 ¶ Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.	17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.	
Luke 23. 32.	47 Verily I say unto you, That ¹ he shall make him ruler over all his goods.	18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.	
Luke 23. 32.	48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth ¹ his coming;	19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.	
Luke 23. 32.	49 And shall begin to smite his fellow-servants, and ² to eat and drink with the drunken;	20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.	
Luke 23. 32.	50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,	21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.	
Luke 23. 32.	51 And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: ¹ there shall be ² weeping and gnashing of teeth.	22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.	
Luke 23. 32.	CHAPTER 25.	23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.	
Luke 23. 32.	1 The parable of the ten virgins, 14 and of the talents. 21 Also the description of the last judgment.	24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:	
Luke 23. 32.	¶ THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.	25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.	
Luke 23. 32.	2 And five of them were ¹ β wise, and five were foolish ² β .	26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:	

VAR. READ.—V. 32. the.—¹ has now become.—² So Ti. Mel. We. WH.; its leaves are put forth La. Tr. Frt. (change of accent).—³ V. 51. the (great) weeping and gnashing.

VAR. READ.—V. 36. β So (without insertion) N^o L^a, Vulg. Pam. Memph., Tr.; insert not the Son N^o BD, OL., La. Tr. Mel. We. WH.—¹ the NBD L, Edd.—² V. 37. β So N^o L^a, Tr.; For BD, La. Tr. Mel. We. WH.—³ Omit N^o B L, Edd.—⁴ V. 38. β So ϵ L, Tr. Tr.¹ We.²; those BD, La. Mel. Tr.¹ We.¹ WH.—³ V. 39. β So N^o L^a, Tr.; omit BD, La. Tr. Mel. We. WH.—⁴ V. 40. β one.—one NBD L, Edd.—⁵ V. 42. β So Γ ; what day NBD L, Edd.—⁶ V. 43. β Omit N^o B, Edd.—⁷ V. 49. β shall NBD L, Edd.—⁸ Chap. 25. V. 2. β So Δ ; foolish and five were wise NBD C D, Edd.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 25. 1 V. 6. a cry is raised L^a.—² V. 8. As margin Al. De W.

VAR. READ.—V. 3. β So Δ ; For the foolish NBD L, Al. Tr. Tr. Mel. We. WH.—¹ V. 6. β So C³ Δ ; omit N^o B C² D, Edd.—² V. 13. β So C³; omit N^o A B C², Edd.—³ Vs. 15, 16. β took his journey. Straightway he N^o B, Tr. Mel. We. WH.—⁴ V. 16. γ So N^o A², Tr.; gained other five BL (C D, partly), La. Tr. Mel. We. WH.

Anne
DOMINI
23.

q ch. 13. 12.
Mark 4. 25.
Luke 8. 15.
19. 26.
John 11. 2.

q ch. 6. 13.
2. 54. 51.

q Zeck. 14. 6.
ch. 16. 57.
19. 26.

Mark 8. 35.
Acts 1. 11.

1 Thess. 4. 16.

2 Thess. 1. 7.

John 16.

Rev. 1. 7.

1 Rom. 14.

10.

2 Cor. 5. 10.

Rev. 20. 13.

1 Zeck. 20. 26.

2. 34. 17.

ch. 13. 46.

1 Rom. 8. 17.

1 Pet. 1. 49.

2. 3. 9.

Rev. 21. 7.

q ch. 20. 32.

Mark 10. 40.

1 Cor. 2. 9.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

1 Tim. 11. 16.

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and *thou* at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 For when the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the *β* holy *β* angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For I was an hungry, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungry, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungry, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungry, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

CHAPTER 26.

1 The rulers conspire against Christ. 6 The woman anointeth his head. 14 Judas selleth him. 17 Christ eateth the passover: 26 instituteth his holy supper: 26 prayeth in the garden: 47 and being betrayed with a kiss, is carried to Caiaphas, 56 and denied of Peter.

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,

2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

VAR. REND.—*3* V. 30. the (great) weeping and gnashing. — *4* V. 32. Same word as 'separate' above. — *5* V. 46. Same word as 'eternal' below.

VAR. READ.—*V. 31. β* So A Δ; omit NBD, Edd.

3 Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas, and consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him.

5 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people.

6 Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,

7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

8 But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste?

9 For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.

10 When Jesus understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

11 For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests,

15 And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 Now the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, He that dipeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth, as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

25 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

26 And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;

VAR. REND.—*Chap. 26. 1* V. 3, 58, 60. So *De W. Al. Mcl.*; courtyard *Mc. Da.* — *2* V. 15. weighed up to him (as *Zeck. 11. 12*) *La. Mcl. Da.* — *3* V. 25. Rabbi. — *4* V. 26. blessed God aloud.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 26. V. 3. β* So A; omit NABD, Edd. — *V. 9. β* Omit MABD L, Edd. — *V. 20. β* So BD, Tr. WH³; and disciples M A L, La. Tr. Mcl. *De WH.* — *V. 27. β* So MBLZ, Edd.

Anne
DOMINI
24.

1 Ps. 2. 2.
John 11. 47.
Acts 4. 25.
8c.

1 Mark 14. 2.
John 11. 1, 2.
12. 8.
13. 17.

1 John 12. 4.

1 Deut. 15. 12.
John 12. 8.
9. See ch. 13. 29.
2. 28. 28.
John 12. 28.
2. 14. 19.
2. 14. 19.
2. 17. 11.

1 Mark 14. 28.
Luke 22. 2.
John 13. 2.
28.
1. ch. 10. 4.
2. Zeck. 11. 12.
ch. 27. 2.
1. Mark 12. 4.
12.
Mark 14. 12.
Luke 22. 2.

1 Mark 14. 17.—21.
Luke 22. 14.
John 13. 21.
1. Ps. 41. 8.
Luke 22. 21.
John 13. 18.

1 Ps. 22.
Isai. 53.
Dan. 9. 26.
Mark 9. 28.
Luke 22. 26.
26. 46.
Acts 17. 2, 3.
2. 28. 28.
1. Cor. 12. 1.

1 John 17. 12.
1. Mark 14. 28.
Luke 22. 19.
1. Cor. 11. 28.
28. 28.
1. Many
Gnost
cous
barn,
now
think
the
Mark 6. 41.

1. Cor. 28.
1. Mark 14. 28.

ANNO DOMINI 33.
 1. *See Ex. 24.*
 2. *Lev. 17. 11.*
 3. *Jer. 31. 31.*
 4. *ch. 20. 28.*
 5. *Rom. 5. 13.*
 6. *Heb. 9. 28.*
 7. *Mark 14.*
 8. *Luke 18. 28.*
 9. *Act. 10. 43.*
 10. *Mark 14. 24.*
 11. *Or, padon.*
 12. *Mark 14. 27.*
 13. *Luke 18. 28.*
 14. *ch. 11. 4.*
 15. *Lech. 13. 7.*
 16. *ch. 20. 7.*
 17. *Mark 14. 28.*
 18. *ch. 14. 7.*
 19. *Mark 14. 28.*
 20. *Luke 18. 24.*
 21. *John 13. 28.*
 22. *Mark 14. 28.*
 23. *Luke 22. 28.*
 24. *John 13. 1.*
 25. *ch. 4. 21.*
 26. *John 13. 27.*
 27. *Mark 14. 28.*
 28. *Luke 22. 28.*
 29. *Heb. 4. 7.*
 30. *John 13. 27.*
 31. *ch. 20. 28.*
 32. *John 13. 28.*
 33. *Phil. 4. 8.*
 34. *Mark 13. 33.*
 35. *ch. 14. 28.*
 36. *Luke 22. 28.*
 37. *1. Eph. 4. 13.*
 38. For "this is my blood" of the β new β testament¹, which is shed² for many for the remission of sins.
 39. But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, "until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom."
 40. And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.
 41. Then saith Jesus unto them, "All ye shall be offended³ because of me this night: for it is written, 'I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.'
 42. But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.
 43. Peter answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended⁴ because of thee, yet will I never be offended⁵.
 44. Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.
 45. Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.
 46. ¶ Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place⁶ called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.
 47. And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.
 48. Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.
 49. And he went a little farther⁷, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt.
 50. And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?
 51. Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.
 52. He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this β cup⁸ may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.
 53. And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.
 54. And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.
 55. Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.
 56. Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.
 57. ¶ And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.
 58. Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whosoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.
 59. And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master! and kissed him.
 60. And Jesus said unto him, Friend,

wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.
 61. And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear.
 62. Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.
 63. Thinkest thou that I cannot β now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?
 64. But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?
 65. In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you, teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.
 66. But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.
 67. ¶ And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.
 68. But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace¹, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.
 69. Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death;
 70. But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none.
 71. At the last came two false witnesses,
 72. And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.
 73. And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?
 74. But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.
 75. Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, I Heretofore shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.
 76. Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.
 77. What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.
 78. Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands.
 79. Saying, Prophecy unto us, thou Christ, who is he that smote thee?
 80. ¶ Now Peter sat without in the palace¹: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee.

ANNO DOMINI 33.
 1. *John 18. 10.*
 2. *Gen. 9. 6.*
 3. *Rev. 13. 10.*
 4. *2 Kings 6. 17.*
 5. *Dan. 7. 10.*
 6. *Isa. 53. 7.*
 7. *Eccl. 24.*
 8. *Luke 24. 23.*
 9. *44. 44.*
 10. *Lam. 4. 20.*
 11. *ver. 54.*
 12. *See John 18. 13.*
 13. *Mark 14. 53.*
 14. *Luke 22. 54.*
 15. *Luke 18. 14.*
 16. *Ps. 47. 12.*
 17. *Is. 53. 11.*
 18. *Mark 14. 55.*
 19. *So Acts 6. 13.*
 20. *Deut. 19. 15.*
 21. *ch. 27. 40.*
 22. *John 2. 19.*
 23. *Mark 14. 60.*
 24. *Isa. 53. 7.*
 25. *ch. 27. 15.*
 26. *1 Sam. 6. 1.*
 27. *1 Sam. 14. 24, 26.*
 28. *Dan. 7. 13.*
 29. *ch. 16. 27.*
 30. *ch. 24. 30.*
 31. *Luke 21. 27.*
 32. *John 1. 51.*
 33. *Rom. 10. 10.*
 34. *1 Thess. 4. 16.*
 35. *Rev. 1. 7.*
 36. *Ps. 110. 1.*
 37. *Act. 7. 55.*
 38. *2 Kings 18. 27.*
 39. *19. 1.*
 40. *1. Rev. 24.*
 41. *John 19. 7.*
 42. *1. Isa. 40. 6.*
 43. *ch. 27. 20.*
 44. *Luke 22. 53.*
 45. *John 19. 2.*
 46. *Or, rode.*
 47. *Mark 14. 65.*
 48. *Luke 22. 64.*
 49. *Mark 14. 66.*
 50. *Luke 22. 65.*
 51. *John 18. 14.*
 52. *17. 25.*

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 23. covenant.—² being shed.—³ V. 31. 32. made to stumble.—⁴ V. 38. a plot of ground.—⁵ V. 39. See on Mark 14. 36.—⁶ V. 49. abbi.—⁷ kissed him eagerly.
VAR. READ.—⁸ V. 23. β So A C D, L. Tr.; omit B L Z, Al. Tr. McI. We. WH.—⁹ V. 39. β So B, L, Vulg. Memph. Theb., La. McI. We. WH.; drew at a little N A C D L. Tr. Tr. WH. y Omit A, many patristic quotations, Tr. Tr. We. y McI.; L. N A C D, OL. Memph. Theb., La. WH. A.—¹⁰ V. 40. β So I; omit N A B C, Edd. y So A C D, L.; omit N B D Al. Tr. Tr. McI. We. WH.—¹¹ V. 41. β So N B C, La. Tr. Tr. McI. We. WH.; omit D, Al. y Insert again N B L, Tr. Tr. WH.

VAR. READ.—¹² V. 50. (do) that for which thou art come Al. (behold) that, &c. McI.—¹³ V. 56. is come to pass La.—¹⁴ V. 62. Answerest thou not at all what it is which these witness against thee Al. De W.—¹⁵ V. 64. Henceforth Al. De W. McI.—¹⁶ on.—¹⁷ V. 67. So De W. McI. Da.; with staves (perhaps) Al. McI.—
VAR. READ.—¹⁸ V. 53. β Omit M B L, Tr. Tr. McI. We. WH.—¹⁹ V. 55. β Omit N B L, Tr. Tr. McI. We. WH.—²⁰ y So C D A, La. Tr.; omit N B, Al. Tr. WH.—²¹ V. 59. β So N A C D, L.; omit N B D, Edd.—²² V. 60. β But found none, though many false witnesses came forward N B C L, Edd.—²³ y Omit N B L, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
24.

Luke 23.
30.
Mark 14.
71.
ver. 34.
Mark 16. 6.
John 12. 28.

Ps. 2. 2.
Mark 15. 1.
Luke 23. 60.
23. 1.
John 18. 28.

h. ch. 20. 12.
Acts 2. 13.
ch. 26. 14.
15.

2 Sam. 17.
23.
Acts 1. 18.

Acts 1. 19.

Zech. 11.
12. 13.

Or, whom
they bought
of the child-
ren of Is-
rael.

Mark 15. 2.
Luke 23. 2.
John 18. 28.
John 18. 28.

1 Tim. 6. 13.
ch. 26. 62.
John 19. 7.
ch. 26. 62.
John 19. 10.

Mark 15. 6.
Luke 23. 17.
John 18. 28.

70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.
71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was β also β with Jesus of Nazareth.
72 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.
73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.
74 Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.
75 And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crew, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

CHAPTER 27.

1 Christ is delivered bound to Pilate. 3 Judas hangeth himself. 19 Pilate, admonished of his wife, 24 smothereth his hands: 25 and loatheth Barabbas. 29 Christ is crowned with thorns, 34 crucified. 39 reviled, 40 died, and is buried: 66 his sepulchre is sealed, and watched.

WHEN the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death:
2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to β Pontius β Pilate the governor.
3 ¶ Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,
4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.
5 And he cast down the pieces of silver β in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.
6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for us to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.
7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.
8 Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.
9 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value;
10 And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.
11 And Jesus stood before the governor: Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, A thou sayest.
12 And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing.
13 Then said Pilate unto him, Heardest thou not how many things they witness against thee?
14 And he answered him to never a word; inasmuch that the governor marvelled greatly.
15 ¶ Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.
16 And he had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.
17 Therefore when they were gathered

together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ?
18 For he knew that for envy they had delivered him.
19 ¶ When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.
20 ¶ But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.
21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas.
22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.
23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.
24 ¶ When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this β just person: see ye to it.
25 Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children.
26 ¶ Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified.
27 ¶ Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.
28 And they stripped β him, and put on him a scarlet robe.
29 ¶ And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!
30 And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.
31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.
32 And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.
33 And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull,
34 ¶ They gave him β vinegar β to drink mingled with gall, and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.
35 And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: β that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.
36 And sitting down they watched him there;
37 And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.
38 ¶ Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.
39 ¶ And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,
40 And saying, A thou that destroyest

Anno
DOMINI
24.

Mark 15.
11.
Luke 23. 26.
John 18. 28.
Acts 2. 14.

Deut. 25.
6.
Deut. 19.
28.
John. 2. 13.
Mark 11. 13.
1 Kings 1.
28.
Acts 1. 28.
F. Levi. 23. 1.
Mark 11. 13.
Luke 23. 26.
28. 28.
John 19. 1.
24.

Mark 15.
2. 2.
Or, governor,
honor.
F. Levi. 23.
11.

Ps. 69. 12.
Levi. 23. 1.
Levi. 23. 1.
ch. 26. 67.
Levi. 23. 1.
F. Levi. 23. 1.
Numb. 23. 25.

1 Kings 21.
13.
John 2. 13.
Heb. 12. 12.
F. Mark 11.
21.

Mark 22. 25.
Mark 11.
22.
Luke 23. 28.
John 19. 17.

Ps. 69. 12.
Rev. 22. 6.
F. Mark 11.
24.

Levi. 23. 24.
John 19. 24.
F. Ps. 69. 12.
ch. 26. 54.

Mark 15.
28.
Levi. 23. 28.
John 19. 28.

F. Levi. 23. 12.
Mark 12. 27.
Mark 23. 28.
28.
John 19. 12.
F. Ps. 22. 7.
2. 28. 15.

Mark 11. 13.
Luke 23. 28.
ch. 26. 62.
John 19. 12.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 27. 1 F. 5. i.e. the inner shrine.
2 F. 6. sacred treasure Mel. (similar word to Corban, Mark 7. 11). 3 F. 15. at each feast, Al. and others; at least-time, Ld.
VAR. READ.—F. 71. β Omit N.B.D. Tl. We. WH. 1.—Chap. 27. F. 2. β So A C O.E. Fulg. La. WH. 2; omit N B L. Memphis. Theb. Pesch. Tl. Tr. Mel. We. WH. 1. F. 5. β So A C La.; into N B L. Tl. Tr. Mel. We. WH.

VAR. REND.—F. 27. Pretorium (or, governor's quarters). F. 32. Ld. Impossed (as in ch. 5. 41).
VAR. READ.—F. 24. Omit BD. Tl. Tr. 2. La. 2. We. 2. Mel. WH.; retain N A L, Tr. 1. La. 1. We. 1. So N A L. Tl. Tr. Mel. WH. 1; clothed N B D. La. We. WH. 2. F. 34. β So A D, We.; wine N B D L. La. Tl. Tr. Mel. WH. 1. F. 35. β So A D; omit N A B D, Edd. Digitized by Google

Anno DOMINI 33.

ch. 28. 63.

a Pa. 28. 2.

i Mark 15. 34.

Mark 28. 39.

a Amos 9. 9.

Mark 15. 33.

Mark 28. 64.

a Hebr. 8. 7.

a Ps. 38. 1.

a Pa. 69. 31.

Mark 15. 33.

John 22. 36.

Mark 15. 39.

Mark 22. 64.

a Ex. 26. 31.

3 Chron. 3. 16.

Mark 15. 39.

John 22. 64.

a ver. 36.

Mark 15. 39.

John 22. 47.

i Luke 8. 2.

a Mark 15. 38.

a Mark 15. 38.

John 22. 39.

John 19. 38.

y Isai. 58. 9.

the temple, and builded it in three days, save thyself. 'If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said, 42 He saved others; himself he cannot save. 43 If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 'He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

44 'The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

45 = Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for Elias.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him. 50 'Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

51 And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

54 'Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

55 And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him:

56 'Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joseph, and the mother of Zebedee's children.

57 'When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple:

58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 'Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief

priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, 'After three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make it as sure as ye can.

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

CHAPTER 28.

1 Christ's resurrection is declared by an angel to the women. 2 He himself appeareth unto them. 3 The high priests give the soldiers money to say that he was stolen out of his sepulchre. 4 Christ appeareth to his disciples. 5 And sendeth them to baptize and teach all nations.

IN the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

3 His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 'And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 'Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept.

14 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

VAR. READ.—V. 65. So Fri.; Take a watch Al. De W. Me.—Chap. 28. V. 1. So Me. Al. Da.; on the eve (strictly the whole interval from sunset to sunrise) of Mcl.

VAR. READ.—V. 64. β So C³; omit M A B C². Edd.—Chap. 28. V. 2. β Omit M B D, Edd.—V. 6. β So A C D L, La. Tr.¹; he M B, Tl. Tr.² Mcl. We. WH.—V. 9. β So A C A; omit M B D, Edd. (We.²)—V. 14. β So B D, La. Tr. Mcl. WH.²; be borne witness of before the governor M A C L, Tl. We. WH.¹

Anno DOMINI 33.

a ch. 16. 31.

a 17. 33.

a 20. 19.

a 26. 61.

Mark 8. 31.

a 10. 34.

John 9. 22.

a 18. 33.

a 24. 6. 7.

John 2. 19.

a Dan. 6. 17

a Mark 16. 1.

John 20. 1.

a ch. 27. 66.

i Or, had been.

John 16. 4.

John 24. 4.

John 20. 12.

a Dan. 10. 6.

a ch. 12. 40.

a 16. 21.

a 17. 33.

a 20. 19.

a ch. 28. 32.

Mark 16. 7.

a See Mark

John 20. 14.

a See John

20. 17.

Rom. 8. 29.

Hebr. 2. 11.

VAR. READ.—V. 43. = loves him Me., &c. (wishes to deliver him Fri.).—V. 45. came. — earth Al. De W. Me.—V. 54. So practically Al.; more lit. a son, so Me. (see Mark 15. 39).—V. 58. So A C, La. Tr.¹.

VAR. READ.—V. 42. β So A A, La.; He is King M B D, Al. Tl. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.—V. 46. β So D; Ierna M B, Al. La. Tl. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.—V. 49. β Inset but another took a spear, and pierced his side and there came forth water and blood M B C L, Mcl. (not Errata) WH. (in double brackets; see John 19. 34).—V. 54. β being done B D, Edd.—V. 56. β Joseph M D² L, Tl. Mcl.

Anno
DOMINI
53.

ver. 7.
ch. 26. 23.
1. Daa. 7. 13.
ch. 11. 37.
16. 38.
Luka 1. 28.
2. 10. 52.
John 3. 35.
2. 1. 23.
Acta 3. 17.
Rom. 14. 9.
1 Cor. 15. 37.
Eph. 1. 10.
Phil. 2. 9, 10.
Heb. 1. 3.
1 Pet. 3. 22.
Rev. 17. 14.

Anno
DOMINI
53.
ending.

Mat. 14.
23.
Luka 1. 28.
John 1. 24.
Mat. 11. 10.
Luka 7. 27.
1. 20. 3.
Luka 5. 2.
John 1. 15.
23.
Luka 3. 1.
Luka 3. 3.
John 3. 23.
1 Or, unto.
Mat. 3. 8.
Mat. 3. 4.
1 Lev. 11.
23.
Mat. 6. 11.
John 1. 37.
Acta 13. 25.
Acta 1. 5.
2. 11. 16.
2. 19. 4.
1. 24. 3.
Joel 2. 28.
Acta 2. 4.
2. 10. 44.
1. 15. 15.
1 Cor. 12. 13.
A. D. 27.
Mat. 3. 13.
Luka 3. 21.
Mat. 3. 16.
John 1. 23.
1 Or, cloven,
or, rent.
Ps. 2. 7.
Mat. 3. 17.
ch. 9. 7.
Mat. 4. 1.
Luka 4. 1.
Mat. 4. 11.

16 ¶ Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.
17 And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.
18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 ¶ Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:
20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Anno
DOMINI
53.

Mark 1. 2.
Luka 1. 2.
Acta 1. 2.
Rom. 1. 2.
Col. 1. 2.
1 Or, unto
dispute.
2. 1. 2.
3. 1. 2.
4. 1. 2.
5. 1. 2.

Anno
DOMINI
53.
ending.

Mat. 4. 12.
Mat. 4. 23.
Luka 1. 2.
Eph. 1. 2.
Mat. 1. 1.
2. 1.
3. 1.
Luka 1. 1.
Mat. 4. 23.

A. D. 27.
Mat. 3.
Luka 3.
Mat. 3.
Luka 3.

Mat. 3.

Mat. 3.

Mat. 3.

Mat. 3.

Mat. 3.

Mat. 3.

Mat. 3.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT MARK.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The office of John the Baptist. 9 Jesus is baptized, 12 tempted, 14 he preacheth; 16 calleth Peter, Andrew, James and John: 23 healeth one that had a devil, 25 Peter's mother in law, 27 many diseased persons, all and cleanseth the leper.

1 THE beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God;
2 As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.
3 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins.
5 And there went out unto him all the land of Judaea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptised of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins.

6 And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.
8 I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.

9 And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan.
10 And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.
12 And immediately the spirit driveth him into the wilderness.
13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God.
15 And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.

16 Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

17 And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

18 And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day entered into the synagogue, and taught.

22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

24 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? yea, I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

25 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

26 And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? for with authority commandeth he the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad in all the region round about Galilee.

29 And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogues, they

VAR. READ.—2 V. 19. on.—3 V. 19. into.—
4 V. 20. all the (appointed) days A. Mcl. Chap. 1.
1 V. 1—4. So Al. Be. De W. Me. The beginning of the gospel was John baptizing and preaching Ho. La. Wo.—2 V. 3. Prepare ye in the wilderness Tr. (see on Isa. 40. 3).—3 V. 7. he that is mightier Be. Wo.—4 V. 10. opening.

VAR. READ.—V. 19. β So B Δ, La. 1 Tr. 1 We. 1 WH; omit N A, Al. Ti. Mcl. We. 2—V. 20. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—3 So nearly AD, Al. La. Tr.; According to Mark, N B, Ti. WH.—Chap. 1. V. 1. β So N A B D, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.; omit N A, Ti. WH. 2—V. 2. β So A; in Isaiah the prophet N B D, Edd.—γ Omit N B D L, Edd.—V. 4. β So or rather, John appeared baptizing and preaching as Be. De W. Me. A D, La.; There was John that baptized and preached N B, Ti. Tr. WH. (Mcl. We. nearly).—V. 5. β all they of Jerusalem, and were baptized N B D L, Edd.—V. 8. β So N B D, Ti. Tr. 2 We. WH.; in A D L, La. Tr. 1 Mcl.—γ So B L, La. Tr. 2 WH.; in N A D A, Ti. Tr. 1 Mcl. We. La. 1—V. 10. β unto B D, Edd.—V. 11. β thee N B D L, Edd.—V. 13. β Omit N A B D, Edd.

VAR. READ.—2 V. 25. convulsed Al.
VAR. READ.—V. 14. β So A D, La. 1 Mcl. and N B, Ti. Tr. We. WH.—V. 16. β And as he went N B D L, Edd.—V. 19. β Omit B D L, Edd.—V. 21. β So A C; Capernaum N A B D, Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH., and so whenever the word comes.—V. 23. β Inert straightway N B L, Ti. WH.—V. 24. β So (or ha) N A C; and N B D, Edd.—γ N A D, Ti. We. 1—V. 25. β So A D, out N B L, Edd. (except La).—V. 27. β So A D, What is this? a new doctrine with authority a doctrine of strange authority Mcl.; he commandeth N B, Ti. Al. We. Mcl. (nearly); What is this a new doctrine; with authority he commandeth Ti. Tr. WH.—V. 28. β So N A D, La. Tr. 2 Mcl.; set everywhere B C L, Ti. Tr. 1 We. WH.—V. 29. β So N A C L, Ti. Mcl. WH.; he was N B D, La. Tr. We. WH. 2

Anno
DOMINI
31.1 Or, rose,
or, un-
wrought.Matt. 12, 1.
Luke 6, 1.1 Deut. 28.
26.1 Sam. 21.
6.Ex. 29, 29,
25.
Lev. 24, 9.Matt. 13.
6.Matt. 13.
Luke 6, 6.1 Or, arise,
stand forth
in the
midst.1 Or,
blindness.Matt. 12.
14.
Matt. 22.
16.

Luke 6, 17.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man shall sew a piece of new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungry, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shewbread, which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Christ healeth the withered hand, 10 and many other infirmities: 11 rebuketh the unclean spirits: 13 chooseth his twelve apostles: 22 convinceth the blasphemy of casting out devils by Beelzebub: 31 and sheweth who are his brother, sister, and mother.

AND he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judaea,

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumaea, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 And unclean spirits when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach.

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

16 and Simon he surnamed Peter; and James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder:

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alphaeus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into an house.

20 And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

22 And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.

25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Satan rise up against himself, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

27 No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

28 Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewithsoever they shall blaspheme:

29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:

30 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumaea, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

31 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

32 For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

33 And unclean spirits when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

34 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

35 And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

36 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach.

37 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

38 and Simon he surnamed Peter; and James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder:

Anno
DOMINI
31.1 Or,
rushed.ch. 1, 2.
Luke 6, 2.
Matt. 14, 2.ch. 1, 1.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.ch. 1, 2, 2.
Matt. 12, 1.

VAR. READ.—³ V. 20. days.—⁵ will they.—⁷ V. 21. As margin (undressed L.).—⁸ a worse rent is made.—⁹ V. 22. skins.—¹⁰ V. 23. So Al. De W.; to make a way for themselves by plucking the ears Me. W. VAR. READ.—¹¹ V. 20. So that day N A B C, Edd.—¹² V. 21. β Omit N A B C, Edd.—¹³ V. 22. β Omit N B C D, Edd.—¹⁴ So A A, W.; will N B C D, other editors.—¹⁵ So N A C, La.; and the wine is lost and the skins also B, Al. Ti. Tr. Me. W. H. —¹⁶ So N A C (B in part), La. Tr. We. (nearly). Omit D, Al. Ti. WH.—¹⁷ V. 26. β So A C (in the presence of Abiathar Mel.); omit D; in the high priesthood of Abiathar (so Al. translates, but Wo. translates (his reading as in the text) N B, Al. La. Ti. Tr. WH.—¹⁸ Chap. 3. V. 1. β So A C D, La. Tr. Mel.; N B, Al. Ti. We. WH.—¹⁹ V. 5. β Omit N A B C, Edd.

VAR. READ.—¹ Chap. 3. V. 11. whenever Al. Me.—² V. 13. the mountain.—³ V. 14. appointed Al. De W. Me.—⁴ V. 26. has risen up and been divided.—⁵ V. 27. the.

VAR. READ.—⁶ V. 8. β Jordan, and about N B C L La. Ti. Tr. We. WH.—⁷ hearing N B A, Me.—⁸ V. 14. β So A C D, Al. La. Scr. Ti. Tr. We.; whom also he named apostles N B C, Me. W. Comp. Luke 6, 13.—⁹ V. 15. β So A C D, La. Me. omit N B C, Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH.—¹⁰ V. 16. β So Al. La. Me. And he appointed the twelve N B C D, Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH.—¹¹ V. 18. β Cananans, i.e. Zealot N B C D, Me.—¹² V. 19. β he cometh N B, Ti. We. WH.—¹³ V. 22. β Beelzebub Edd.—¹⁴ V. 23. β with me able to N B C L, Edd.—¹⁵ V. 26. β So N A B C D, La. Tr.; he has been (Ht. was) divided N B C, Me.—¹⁶ V. 28. β Insert the or their N A B C L, Me.—¹⁷ however greatly N B D A, Edd.—¹⁸ V. 29. β ABC, Al. La. Tr. WH.; shall be N D, Ti. We. WH.—¹⁹ So A C; sin (lies shall lie Ti.) under an oath sin N B C D, Edd.

Anno DOMINI 31.			Anno DOMINI 31.
¶ Matt. 13. 24.	30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.	15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.	
¶ Luke 8. 29.	31 ¶ There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.	16 And these are they likewise which are sown on ² stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;	
	32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy ³ brethren ⁴ without seek for thee.	17 And have no root in themselves, and so ⁵ endure but for a time; afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are ⁶ offended.	
	33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?	18 And ⁷ these are they which are sown among ⁸ thorns; such as ⁹ hear the word,	
	34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!	19 And the cares of ¹⁰ this ¹¹ world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.	
	35 ¹² For whoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.	20 And these are they which are sown on ¹³ good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, ¹⁴ some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.	
	CHAPTER 4.	21 ¶ And he said unto them, Is ¹⁵ a ¹⁶ candle brought to be put under ¹⁷ a bushel, or under ¹⁸ a bed? and not to be set ¹⁹ on ²⁰ a candlestick?	
¶ Matt. 13. 1.	1 The parable of the sower, 14 and the meaning thereof. 21 We must communicate the light of our knowledge to others. 22 The parable of the seed growing secretly, 23 and of the mustard seed. 24 Christ sitteth the trumpet on the sea.	22 ¶ For there is nothing hid, ²¹ which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.	
¶ Luke 8. 4.	AND he began again to teach by the sea side; and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into ¹ a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.	23 ¶ If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.	
¶ ch. 13. 22.	2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,	24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you ²⁵ that hear shall more be given.	
	3 Harken; Behold, there went out ¹ a sower to sow:	25 ¶ For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.	
	4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air ² came and devoured it up.	26 ¶ And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;	
	5 And some fell on ³ stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:	27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.	
¶ John 13. 8.	6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.	28 ¶ For ²⁷ the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself: first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.	
Col. 1. 6.	7 And some fell among ⁴ thorns; and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.	29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately ²⁸ he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.	
	8 And other fell on ⁵ good ground; and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, ⁶ some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.	30 ¶ And he said, ²⁹ Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or y ³⁰ with what comparison shall we compare it?	
¶ Matt. 13. 12.	9 And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.	31 ¶ It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is ³¹ less than all the seeds that be in the earth:	
¶ Luke 8. 9.	10 ¶ And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him ³² the parable.		
	11 And he said unto them, Unto you ³³ it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables:		
¶ 1 Cor. 5. 13.	12 ¶ That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.		
Col. 4. 5.	13 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?		
¶ 1 Thess. 4. 12.	14 ¶ The sower soweth the word.		
¶ 1 Tim. 3. 7.			
¶ 1ud. 6. 9.			
¶ Matt. 13. 14.			
¶ Luke 8. 10.			
¶ Acts 28. 26.			
¶ Rom. 11. 8.			
¶ Matt. 13. 13.			
¶ 13.			

VAR. READ.—Chap. 4. 1 Vs. 1, 3. Lit. the. — Vs. 5, 16. Lit. the stony ground. — Vs. 7, 18. Lit. the thorns. — Vs. 8, 20. Lit. the good ground. — Vs. 13. So De W.; Do ye not know this parable, and do ye not know how ye are to understand all parables? Me. Ye do not know this parable, and yet ye are to understand all parables? Fv.

VAR. READ.—V. 32. So M B C, Tr. 1 WH; add and thy sisters A D, Al. 1 La. Ti. We. — V. 35. B Omit B, La. Ti. Tr. We. WH. — Chap. 4. V. 1. B very great M B C L, Edd. (except La.). — V. 4. B Omit M A B C, Edd. — V. 8. B So Al. La. with Vulg. Pesch. and some of the later MSS.; to thirtyfold and sixtyfold and an hundredfold M C, Tr. Ti. 1 (similarly B L, We. WH.). — V. 10. B So Al. La. (D nearly); the parables M B O, Al. Ti. Tr. Mci. We. WH. — V. 11. B So C D; omit M A B C, Edd. Comp. Matt. 13. 11.

VAR. READ.—V. 17. So Me.; are changeable according to the times Al. — V. 17 made to stumble. — V. 19. Strictly ace. (i. e. cares concerning the life of this world Me.). — V. 21. the. — 10 Rather lamp. — 11 lamp-stand. — V. 29. has offered itself Al. Be. De W. Wl. Wo.; has allowed it Me. Mci.; is ripe Ld. VAR. READ.—V. 15. B in them B, Tr. We. WH. (similarly M O L A, La. 3 Tr. Mci?). — V. 18. B So A C; there are others which are sown among thorns; these are they which M B C D, Edd. — V. 19. B have heard M B C D, Edd. (except La.). — V. 19. B So A; the M B C D, Edd. — V. 20. B So Al. La. Mci. with OL Vulg. Memph.; by thirties and sixties and hundreds Tr. Ti. 1 We. WH. with Pesch. and many MSS. (The earliest MSS. do not distinguish between the two readings). — V. 21. B The oldest text (M B) has under, which is clearly a clerical error. — V. 22. B save that it may be manifested M B (D nearly), Al. La. Tr. Mci. WH.; except it be manifested A C, Tr. 1 We. — V. 24. B Omit M B C D, Edd. (except Mci.). — V. 28. B Omit M A B C, Edd. — V. 30. B How M B C L, Edd. (La.). — V. in what comparison (parable) shall we present it? M B C L, Edd. — V. 31. B though it be (sentence incomplete) M B L A, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
31.Matt. 13.
34.
John 16. 13.Matt. 5. 13.
35.
Luke 8. 23.Matt. 8.
26.
Luke 8. 23.

33 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full of water.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, we carest thou not that we perish?

39 And he awoke, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?

41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this¹, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

CHAPTER 5.

¹ Christ delivering the possessed of the legion of devils, 13 they enter into the swine, 35 He healeth the woman of the bloody issue, 38 and raiseth from death Jairus his daughter.

AND they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

3 Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains;

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.

9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

16 And they that saw it told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.

17 And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

20 And he departed, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men did marvel.

21 And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea.

22 And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet.

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live.

24 And Jesus went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse.

27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment.

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter,

VAR. RECD.—¹ V. 37. Strictly filling.—² V. 38. the cushion (perhaps the helman's cushion) *Al. Be. Me. Wo.*—³ V. 39. Tracker.—⁴ V. 39. Rather when he was awakened.—⁵ V. 41. Who then is this? *Al. Me.*—⁶ Chap. 5. V. 11. mountain *all uncial MSS.*

VAR. RECD.—V. 24. β his own M B C L, Tl. McI. We. WH.—V. 26. β Omit M A B C, Edd.—V. 27. β the ship B C D L, Edd.—V. 40. β So A C, Al. Tl. We.; fearful? Have ye not faith yet? M B D, La. Tr. McI. WH.—Chap. 5. V. 1. β So A C; Gerasenes M B D, La. Tl. Tr. McI. We. WH.; Gergesenes L, Al.—V. 3. β So A C; add any longer M B C D, Edd.—V. 3. chain B C L, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
31.Matt. 8.
34.
Acts 10. 29.

Luke 8. 23.

Matt. 8. 1.
Luke 8. 23.Matt. 8. 13.
Luke 8. 23.Rev. 18. 23.
Matt. 8. 23.Luke 8. 23.
A. A. C.

Anno
DOMINI
31.

1 Matt. 9.
22. ch. 10. 52.
Acts 14. 9.
1 Luke 8. 49.

thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, & be whole of thy plague.
35 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master? any further?

36 As soon as Jesus heard β the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe.

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.

38 And β he cometh β to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but β sleepeth.

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying β .

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha β cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished β with a great astonishment.

43 And β he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

CHAPTER 6.

1 Christ is contained of his countrymen. 7 He placeth the twelve power over unclean spirits. 14 Heers opinions of Christ. 27 John Baptist is beheaded. 29 and 30. The apostles return from preaching. 34 The miracle of five loaves and two fishes. 43 Christ walketh on the sea: 53 and healeth all that touch him.

AND β he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many β hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 Is not this β the carpenter, β the son of Mary, the brother of James, and γ Joseph, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

4 But β Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.

1 John 11.
11.
1 Acts 9. 40.

1 Matt. 9. 4.
2. 9. 30.
2. 12. 16.
2. 17. 9.
Luka 8. 14.

1 Matt. 13.
54.
Luka 8. 16.

1 John 6. 42.

1 See Matt.
13. 54.
Gail 1. 18.
1 Matt. 11.
6.
1 Matt. 13.
57.
John 4. 44.
1 See Gen.
19. 28.
2. 28. 25.
1 Matt. 13. 58.
ch. 9. 23.

VAR. REND.— β V. 34. Lit. into peace. — γ V. 35. i.e. Teacher. — δ V. 38. 39. tumult, ado; similar words. — Chap. 6. 1. V. 3. i.e. stumblid.

VAR. READ.—V. 36. β So α C D, La.; Jesus heeding not (or having overheard α L. McI.) α B, α L. Tr. γ McI. We. WH. — V. 38. β They come α A B C, Edd. — V. 40. β Omit α B D L, Edd. — V. 41. β So α A D, La. We.; cum α B C L, Tr. McI. WH. — V. 42. β Insert straightway α B C L, Tr. McI. We. WH. — Chap. 6. V. 2. β So α A C D, La. Tr.; the many α L, Tr. McI. We. WH. — γ So C D; and whence are such mighty works wrought α C. α L. Tr.; and what are such mighty works that are wrought α B, Tr. γ McI. We. WH. — V. 3. β O L. and many curiose MSS. have the carpenter's son. — γ So B D, Edd.; Joseph N. — V. 4. β And α B C D L, Edd.

6 And β he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching.

7 And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their purses;

9 But β be shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from that place.

11 And β whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14 And king Herod heard of him; (for his name was spread abroad: and β he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.)

15 Others said, That it is Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet, β as one of the prophets.

16 But when Herod heard thereof, he said, β It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen γ from the dead.

17 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias's sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her.

18 For John said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

20 For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things β , and heard him gladly.

21 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee;

22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.

23 And he swore unto her, Whatso-

VAR. REND.— β V. 8. into (or for). — γ Lit. girdle used as a pocket. — δ V. 14. the mighty powers (needed for miracles) Me. — δ V. 18. used to say. — δ V. 19. So De W. α L. McI. (had a spite); pressed keenly against him Me. — γ V. 20. So perhaps De W.; preserved him (from Herodias's vengeance) α L. Be. Me. French; kept him in custody Wo. — δ V. 21. his lords and high captains, and the chief men of Galilee De W. Me.

VAR. READ.—V. 11. β So α C D, La. Tr.; whatsoever place α B, α L. Tr. γ McI. We. WH. — γ So α A, La.; omit α B C D, α L. Tr. McI. We. WH. — Comp. Matt. 10. 15; Luka 10. 12. — V. 14. β So α A C, α L. Tr.; they said α B D, α L. Tr. γ McI. We. WH. — γ α B D L, Edd. — V. 15. β Omit α A B C, Edd. — V. 16. β So α C, La.; the John whom I beheaded, he is risen α B D, α L. Tr. McI. We. WH. — Omit α B L A, Tr. γ McI. We. WH. — V. 20. β So α C D, α L. Tr. γ McI. (postscript); was much perplexed α B, Scr. Tr. γ McI. We. WH. — V. 22. β So (or the daughter of Herodias herself) α C, α L. La. Scr. Tr. Tr. McI. We.; his daughter Herodias α B D, WH.

Anno
DOMINI
31.

1 Incl. 99.

1 Matt. 9.

35.

Luka 13. 22

1 Matt. 10. 1.

ch. 2. 13. 14.

Luka 9. 1.

The word signifieth

a piece

of brass

money, in value somewhat less than a farthing.

10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

1. 10. 8. but here it is taken in general for

Levi's

Anno
DOMINI
32.

ever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me ⁹ by and by, in a charger the head of John the Baptist.

Matt. 14. 9.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

Or, one of his guard.

27 And immediately the king sent ¹⁰ an executioner¹⁰, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison.

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

Luke 9. 10.

30 And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

Matt. 14. 13.

31 And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest awhile: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

Matt. 14. 15.

32 And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And as the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

Matt. 9. 36. & 14. 14.

34 And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things.

Matt. 14. 15.

35 And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed:

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth¹² of bread, and give them to eat?

Num. 11. 13, 14.

38 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes.

The Roman penny is sevenpence halfpenny, as Matt. 18. 23.

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

Matt. 14. 17.

40 And they sat down¹³ in ranks¹³, by hundreds, and by fifties.

John 6. 9. See Matt. 13. 34.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and ¹⁴ blessed¹⁴, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

ch. 8. 5. 1 Sam. 9. 13.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled.

Matt. 14. 20.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

VAR. READ.—V. 25. straightway De W. Wo.—V. 27. As margin Al. Me.—V. 34. when he had gone forth (i.e. from the ship) Al. De W. Me. Wo.—V. 37. 14d. denarii worth (see on Matt. 20. 2).—V. 40. in groups (Nl. garden-beds) Me. &c.—V. 41. i.e. blessed God aloud Me.

VAR. READ.—V. 33. B many saw them departing, and understood it B D. Al. La. Tr. We. WH.; many saw them departing and knew them M A. Ti. McI.—V. 34. A; came together there B; omit MB, Al. La. Tr. McI. We. WH.—V. 38. B So A, La.; what they may eat B D (N nearly), Al. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves were ¹⁵ about ¹⁵ five thousand men.

45 And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before I unto Bethsaida, while he sent away the people.

46 And when he had ¹⁶ sent them away¹⁶, he departed into ¹⁶ a mountain¹⁶ to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was ¹⁷ in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For they ¹⁷ considered not ¹⁷ the miracle of the loaves: ¹⁷ for ¹⁷ their heart was hardened.

53 And when they had passed over, they came ¹⁸ into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him, 55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

CHAPTER 7.

1 The Pharisees find fault at the disciples for eating with unwashen hands. 8 They break the commandment of God by the traditions of men. 14 Meet defileth not the man. 24 He health the Syrophenician woman's daughter of an unclean spirit. 31 and one that was deaf, and stammered in his speech.

THEN came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say with unwashen, hands, they found fault with him.

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands ¹ off, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders¹.

4 And when they come from the market, except they wash², they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing

VAR. READ.—V. 46. bidden them farewell De W. Me.—V. 52. did not gain understanding at (or by) Al. De W. Me.—Chap. 7. V. 2. i.e. ancients.—V. 4. So Al.; they have bathed De W. Me.

VAR. READ.—V. 44. B So N; omit A B D, Edd. Comp. Matt. 14. 21.—V. 51. B Omit MB L A, WH. Tr.—V. 52. Omit MB L A, Edd. (La. 2 We. 2)—V. 52. B So A D, Al. La.; but N B, Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH.—V. 53. B So A D, Al. La. Tr. McI.; to land to (or at) Gennesaret MB, Ti. We. WH.—V. 53. B Omit MB L A, Edd. (La. 2)—Chap. 7. V. 1, 2. B So Al. La. Ti. Tr.; which came from Jerusalem and had seen McI. WH.—V. 2. y So D nearly; omit MB L, Edd. (Al. La. Ti. Tr. We. continuing the sentence at v. 5).—V. 3. B off N only, Ti.; with the hat (So De W. Me. (i.e. vigorously McI.); diligently or often Al.; up to the wrist Lightfoot, Horse Hebraice) A B, &c. Al. La. Tr. We. WH.

Anno
DOMINI
32.

Matt. 14. 22.

John 6. 17.

Or, over against Bethsaida.

Matt. 14. 23.

John 6. 16, 17.

See Luke 24. 23.

ch. 8. 17, 18.

ch. 8. 1.

Matt. 14. 34.

Matt. 9. 36.

ch. 8. 22, 23.

Or, a.

Matt. 14. 1.

Or, command.

Or, differently in the original, with the Pharisees, up to the others.

Anno
DOMINI
32.

[Sextarius
is about a
pint and an
half.
1 Or, beds.
2 Matt. 13. 9.
3 Job. 29. 12.
4 Matt. 13. 9.

of cups, and 1 pots, brasen vessels, and of 2 tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with 3 unclean hands?

6 He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, 'This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

8 For 4 laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, yea the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

9 And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

10 For Moses said, 5 Honour thy father and thy mother; and, 6 Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, 7 It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; 8 he shall be free.

12 And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;

13 Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

14 ¶ And when he had called 9 all the people 10 unto him, he said unto them, Harken unto me every one of you, and understand:

15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man. 16 ¶ If any man have ears to hear, let him hear 17.

17 ¶ And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;

19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats 18?

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 ¶ For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, 19 adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts 20, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

24 ¶ And from thence he arose, and

went into the borders of Tyre 21 and Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know it: but he could not be hid.

25 For 22 a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

26 The woman was a 23 Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the dogs.

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: 24 yet the dogs 25 under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 ¶ And again, departing from the coasts 26 of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto 27 the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the 28 coasts 29 of Decapolis.

32 And *they bring unto him one that was deaf, and 30 had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and 31 he spit, and touched his tongue;

34 And 32 looking up to heaven, 33 he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.

35 ¶ And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it;

37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

CHAPTER 8.

1 Christ feedeth the people miraculously: 10 rejoiceth to give a sign to the Pharisees: 14 admonisheth his disciples to beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod: 22 giveth a blind man his sight: 23 acknowledgeth that he is the Christ, who should suffer and rise again: 34 and exhorteth to patience in persecution for the profession of the gospel.

IN those days 2 the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them,

3 I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now 3 been 4 with me 5 three days, and have nothing to eat:

4 And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: 6 for 7 divers of them came from far.

4 And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?

VAR. READ.—V. 26. As margin *Al. De W. Me. Wo.*

7 V. 28. for even the dogs *Al.*; (yes, feed the children first) for then the dogs too *Me. (N B, Tl. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. omit for; A. Al. La. insert it).*

8 V. 31. borders.—V. 32. *So Al. De W. Mcl. Da.; dumb Me.—Chap. 8. 1 V. 2. continued Mcl.*

VAR. READ.—V. 24. 6 *So N A B, La. Tr. Mcl. (WH.); omit D. Al. Tl. We. (sic) Comp. Matt. 15. 21.*

7 V. 25. 6 *So A, La.; But straightway N B L A, Al. Tl. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.—V. 31. 6 So A, Ser.; of Tyre, he came through Sidon unto N B D, Al. La. Tl. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.—Chap. 8. V. 1. 6 So A; when there was again (gathered) a great multitude N B D, Edd.—V. 2. 6 Omit B. La. Mcl. Tr. 2 WH.—V. 3. 6 So A; and N B L A, Edd.*

Anno
DOMINI
32.

1 Or, Gentile.

m Matt. 13. 29.

n Matt. 9. 32. Luke 11. 14.

o ch. 8. 22. John 9. 6.

p ch. 6. 41. John 11. 41. & 17. 1.

q John 11. 33, 38.

r Isai. 26. 5.

s ch. 11. 5.

n Matt. 15. 23.

1 Or, multitude.

2 Ex. 30. 12. Deut. 3. 16. Matt. 15. 4.

3 Ex. 31. 17. Lev. 30. 9. Prov. 30. 20.

4 Matt. 15. 4. & 23. 18.

5 Matt. 15. 10.

6 Matt. 15. 13.

7 Gen. 8. 5. & 9. 21. Matt. 15. 19.

8 Gr. commonness, unclean.

9 Matt. 15. 21.

10 Gen. 8. 5. & 9. 21. Matt. 15. 19.

11 Gr. commonness, unclean.

12 Matt. 15. 21.

13 Gen. 8. 5. & 9. 21. Matt. 15. 19.

14 Gr. commonness, unclean.

15 Matt. 15. 21.

16 Gen. 8. 5. & 9. 21. Matt. 15. 19.

17 Gr. commonness, unclean.

18 Matt. 15. 21.

19 Gen. 8. 5. & 9. 21. Matt. 15. 19.

20 Gr. commonness, unclean.

21 Matt. 15. 21.

22 Gen. 8. 5. & 9. 21. Matt. 15. 19.

23 Gr. commonness, unclean.

24 Matt. 15. 21.

25 Gen. 8. 5. & 9. 21. Matt. 15. 19.

26 Gr. commonness, unclean.

27 Matt. 15. 21.

28 Gen. 8. 5. & 9. 21. Matt. 15. 19.

29 Gr. commonness, unclean.

30 Matt. 15. 21.

Anno
DOMINI
32.

Matt. 13.

ch. 6.

35.

Matt. 14.

12.

ch. 6. 41.

Matt. 15.

39.

Matt. 13.

34.

k 16. 1.

John 6. 30.

Matt. 16. 5.

Matt. 16. 6.

Lake 13. 1.

Matt. 16.

7.

ch. 6. 38.

Matt. 14.

30.

ch. 6. 43.

Luke 9. 17.

John 6. 13.

Matt. 15.

37.

ver. 8.

ch. 6. 32.

ver. 17.

ch. 7. 33.

5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.
6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed them, and so commanded to set them also before them.

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

10 And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha.

11 And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.

13 And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.

14 Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod.

16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread.

17 And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet so hardened?

18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?

19 When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

20 And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

22 And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

23 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought.

24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

25 After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and he made him look up:

and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town.

27 And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Caesarea Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am?

28 And they answered, John the Baptist: but some say, Elias; and others, One of the prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answered and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ.

30 And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him.

33 But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

34 And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

35 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

38 Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation: of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

CHAPTER 9.

Jesus is transfigured. 11 He instructeth his disciples concerning the coming of Elias: 16 he telleth forth a dumb and deaf spirit: 18 he foretelleth his death and resurrection: 23 he exhorteth his disciples to humility: 30 bidding them not to prohibit such as do not eat them, nor to give offence to any of the faithful.

And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.

And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 32. openly, i.e. without disguise. De. W. Me.—8 V. 33. seen De. W. Me.—9 V. 34. as Rom. 8. 5, dec.—10 V. 34, 35. i.e. desire him.—11 V. 36. i.e. forfeit, as Luke 9. 25.—12 V. 36. Some word as life e. 35.—13 V. 37. as ransom. De. W. Me.—14 V. 38. For whosoever.

VAR. READ.—V. 25. y So A C³; everything B D C³ Ed. — V. 26. B So A C, Al. La. Tr¹; Go not (even M B) into the town N B, Tr. Mel. We. WH. — V. 26. B doth N B L, Tr. Mel. We. WH. — V. 27. So A C D, La. — For what must a man give N B, Tr. Tr. Mel. We. WH.; For what can be an exchange A.—Chap. 9. V. 1. B So N A C D, La. some here of them that stand by B D³, Al. Tr. Tr. Mel. We. WH. — V. 3. B So A D, La.; omit B D C³ Al. Tr. Tr. Mel. We. WH.

ANNO
DOMINI
32.

4 And there appeared unto them Elias with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus.

5 And Peter answered and said to Jesus, 'Master', 'It is good for us to be here': and let us make three 'tabernacles': one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

6 For he wist not β what to say β ; for they were sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

Matt. 17. 9.

9 'And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

Mal. 4. 5.
Matt. 17. 10.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, 'Why say β the scribes β / that Elias must first come?

p. Ps. 6.
Isai. 53. 2.
Dan. 9. 26.

12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily β cometh first, and restoreth all things; and 'how' 'it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer' many things, and 'be set at nought.

A Luke 23. 11.
Phil. 2. 7.

13 But I say unto you, That 'Elias is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

Matt. 17. 12.
Luke 1. 17.
Matt. 17. 14.

14 ¶ And when β he β came to his disciples, β he β saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to him saluted him.

Or, among yourselves?

16 And he asked β the scribes β , What question ye I with them?

Matt. 17. 16.

17 And 'one of the multitude answered and said, 'Master', I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit;

Or, desolating him.

18 And whosoever he taketh him, he teareth him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answered β him β , and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me.

= ch. 1. 26.
Luke 9. 42.

20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.

22 And oftentimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 9. 1 V. 5. Rabbi (i.e. Teacher).
—2 So Al. De W.; it is well (for they) that we are here Mc. —3 V. 10. kept (= remembered faithfully) Be. De W. Mc.; kept (= kept secret) Al. Mc. De. —4 V. 11. So Al. De W. Mc. Wo.; the scribes say Be. —5 V. 12. So Tr. Wo. Mc.; and how is it written...? that he must suffer La. Mc. Tr. De.; and (yet De W.) how is it written... that he must suffer? Al. De W. —6 Vs. 17, 38. i.e. Teacher.

VAR. READ.—V. 6. β So A D C², La.; what to answer B C², Al. Tr. Tr. Mc. We. WH.; what he answered V. Tr. 11. β So A B C D, Al. Tr. Tr. Mc. WH.; the Pharisees and the scribes M, La. 1 Tr. We. 1 —V. 12. β Omit D L, Ti. Tr. 3 WH. 3 —V. 14. β they M B L D, Edd. (except La.) —V. 16. β them M B D L, Edd. —V. 19. β them M A B D, Edd.

23 Jesus said unto him, β 'If thou canst believe β , all things are possible to him that believeth.

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said β with tears, Lord β , I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jesus saw that 'the people' came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, 'Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.

26 And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; inasmuch that β many β said, He is dead.

27 But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

28 'And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer β and fasting β .

30 ¶ And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it.

31 'For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise β the third day β .

32 But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 ¶ And β he β came to Capernaum: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed yamong yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, 'who should be the greatest'.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, 'If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And 'he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

37 Whosoever shall receive one of β such β children 'in my name', receiveth me: and 'whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 ¶ And John answered him, saying, 'Master', We saw one casting out devils in thy name, β and he followeth not us β : and we forbade him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: 'for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

40 For 'he that is not against β us β is on β our part.

41 'For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink β in my name, because β ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

VAR. READ.—V. 25. a (greater) crowd De W. Mc. —10 V. 34. who was the greater Mc. de. —11 V. 37. i.e. for the sake of my name (which they bear) Mc.

VAR. READ.—V. 23. β So D, Al. 1 La. Tr. 2; That 'If thou canst' N A B C², Ti. Tr. 1 Mc. We. WH. (i.e. What means that word 'If thou canst' or (as Mc. translates) As to that word 'If thou canst', all things are possible, etc.) —V. 24. β So A² C² D, Mc. (errata); omit N A² B C², Al. La. Tr. Tr. We. WH. —V. 26. β the many (i.e. most) M A B L, Edd. —V. 29. β So M² A C D, Al. 1 La. Tr. 1 Mc. (errata); omit M² N² B, Ti. We. WH. —V. 31. β So A C²; after three days M B C D, Edd. —V. 33. β they M B, Edd. —V. Omit M B C D, Edd. —V. 37. β So A B D, Al. La. Tr. WH.; these M C, Ti. —V. 38. β So A D, La. Tr. Tr. We. WH. 2; omit M B C L, Mc. WH. 1 (see Luke 9. 40). —V. 40. β So M B C, Al. Ti. Tr. Mc. We. WH.; you, your A D, La. —V. 41. β So M² C² D, Ti.; for your name that (or by reason that Al.) N A B C², Al. La. Tr. Mc. We. WH.

ANNO
DOMINI
32.

1 Matt. 17. 30.
ch. 11. 28.
Luke 17. 6.
John 11. 40.

1 Matt. 17. 19.

1 Matt. 17. 29.
Luke 9. 44.

1 Matt. 18. 1.
Luke 9. 45.
22. 34.

1 Matt. 20. 24. 27.
ch. 10. 43.

1 Matt. 18. 9.
ch. 10. 16.

1 Matt. 10. 40.
Luke 9. 48.

1 Num. 11. 28.
Luke 9. 49.

1 Cor. 13. 3.

1 See Matt. 13. 30.

1 Matt. 10. 45.

Anno
DOMINI
23.Anno
DOMINI
23.2 Chr. 26. 9.
Luke 18. 20.Matt. 19.
20.20. 16.
Luke 18. 20.Matt. 20.
17.Luke 18. 31.
20. 31.Luke 9. 28.
13. 31.Matt. 30.
20.Matt. 30.
24.Luke 22.
25.Or, think
good.Matt. 30.
28. 29.ch. 7. 25.
Luke 9. 46.John 12.
16.

Phil. 2. 7.

Matt. 30.
28.

Tim. 2. 14.

Matt. 30.
29.

Luke 18. 35.

29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, β or wife β , or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world β to come eternal life.

31 But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.

32 And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and they were amazed; and β as they followed, they were β afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

33 Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and β the third day β he shall rise again.

35 And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master β , we would that thou shouldst do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized:

40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.

41 And when the ten heard β , they began to be much displeased with James and John.

42 But Jesus called them to him, and said unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 But so β shall it not be β among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister:

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

45 For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

46 And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bartimeus, the son of Timaeus, sat by the highway side begging β .

47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, β rose β , and came to Jesus.

51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord β , that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Christ rideth with triumph into Jerusalem: 12 curseth the fruitless fig-tree: 15 purgeth the temple: 20 exhorteth his disciples to steadfastness of faith, and to forgive their enemies: 27 and defendeth the lawfulness of his actions, by the witness of John, who was a man sent of God.

AND when they came nigh to Jerusalem, β unto Bethphage and Bethany β , at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him.

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him β hither β .

4 And they went their way, and found β the β colt tied by β the β door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt?

6 And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded: and they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him.

8 And many spread their garments in the way: and others β out down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way β .

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna β ; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed be the kingdom of our father David, that cometh β in the name of the Lord β : Hosanna in the highest.

11 And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

VAR. REND.—10 V. 51. Rabboni (= Teacher Me; or My Teacher De W.) as John 20. 16).—Chap. 11. 1 V. 4. the street Al. Be. De W.; the by-way, the lane behind the house Me. Wo.; the cross-way La. Mcl.—2 V. 9. i.e. O save now: see Matt. 21. 9.

VAR. READ.—V. 50. β So AC; leapt up NBD L, Edd.—Chap. 11. V. 1. β So NABC, Al. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.; and unto Bethany D, La. T4.—V. 3. β So AC, Al. La.; hither again NBD C D, T4. Tr. 1 WH. (i.e. say ye, The Lord hath need of him and will soon send him back hither).—V. 4. β So NC, T4. We. 3; a BD, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. 1 WH.—V. 8. β So A D, La. Mcl. (errata); (leaves and branches which they had cut from out of the fields N B, Al. T4. Tr. We. WH.—V. 10. β So A; omit NBD D, Edd.

VAR. REND.—6 V. 30. Strictly world-age.—7 V. 40. So De W. Me.; save to them Wo.—8 V. 42. So Al. De W. Me.; which claim rule Wo.; which think that they rule Be.—9 V. 43, 44. i.e. desires to be.

VAR. READ.—V. 29. β So AC; omit NBD, Al. La. T4. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. Comp. Luke 18. 29.—V. 32. β So A, Al. La.; those that followed (some, as they followed Mcl.) were NBO C, T4. Tr. WH.; omit D.—V. 34. β So A; after three days NBD C, Edd.—V. 43. β So AC; is it not NBD C D, Edd.—V. 46. β So AC; (D nearly), La.; the son of Timaeus, Bartimeus a blind beggar, sat by the highway side NBD L A, Edd.

Matt. 9. 22.
ch. 5. 24.
Or, saved
ther.Matt. 21.
1.
Luke 19. 29.
John 12. 14.

Matt. 31. 8.

Ps. 118. 26.

Ps. 148. 1.
Matt. 21.
13.

Anno DOMINI 52.

/ Matt. 21.

g Matt. 21.

19.

1 Matt. 21.

18.

Luke 19. 45.

John 2. 14.

Isai. 56. 7.

Or, as

house of

prayer for

all nations

1 Jer. 7. 11.

1 Matt. 21.

45. 46.

1 Matt. 19. 47.

35.

ch. 1. 23.

Luke 4. 23.

1 Matt. 21.

19.

1 Or, Have

the faith of

God.

1 Matt. 17.

20.

2. 21.

Luke 17. 6.

1 Matt. 7. 7.

Luke 11. 9.

John 14. 13.

15. 7.

15. 24.

James 1. 5.

6.

1 Matt. 6. 14.

Col. 3. 13.

1 Matt. 18.

23.

1 Matt. 21.

23.

Luke 20. 1.

1 Or, thing.

12 ¶ And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry:

13 And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.

14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

15 ¶ And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.

18 And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished at his doctrine.

19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 ¶ And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, I have faith in God.

23 ¶ For so verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things y which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

24 Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.

26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

27 ¶ And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things?

29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things. 30 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all men counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.

33 And they answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

CHAPTER 12.

1 In a parable of the vineyard let out to unskilful husbandmen, Christ foretold the reprobation of the Jews, and the calling of the Gentiles. 12 He avoided the snare of the Pharisees and Herodians about paying tribute to Caesar; 18 convinceth the error of the Sadducees, who denied the resurrection; 25 rebuketh the scribes, who questioned of the first commandment; 28 rebuketh the opinion that the written word of Christ; 33 bidding the people to beware of their ambition and hypocrisy; 41 and commendeth the poor widow for her two mites above all.

AND he began to speak unto them by a parable. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

3 And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and beat him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.

5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

6 Having yet therefore some son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be our's.

8 And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.

9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.

10 ¶ And have ye not read this scripture; The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner: 11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

12 ¶ And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 ¶ And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees, and of the Herodians, to catch him in his words.

14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give?

VAR. READ.—F. 12. they had gone out.—F. 17. At margin Be. Me. McI. Da.—F. 20, 21. dried up, withered away, same word.—F. 21. Rabbi (J. C. Teacher).

VAR. READ.—F. 13. B So A C D; the time was not that of figs N B C, Ed. —F. 23. B Omit N B D, Tr. 2 and other Ed. —y the thing N B L A, Ed. (except La.) —8 So A, Al. La.; have it N B C D, Tr. Tr. Met. W. H. —F. 24. B So A; ye pray for and ask N B C D, Ed. —y So A; received (so Al. Me.; or that ye straightway receive De W.) N B C, Ed. —F. 26. B So A C D, Al. La. W.; omit N B, Tr. Tr. Met. W. H. Comp. Matt. 6. 15.—F. 29. B So (or I also will) N A D, La. W.; omit B C, Al. Tr. Tr. Met. W. H.

Anno DOMINI 52.

1 Matt. 11.

A. C. A.

1 Matt. 11.

Luke 5.

1 Ph. 12.

12.

1 Matt. 21.

A. C. A.

John 7. 26.

1 Matt. 21.

Luke 20.

Anno
DOMINI
33.

Valuing of
our money
reverence
halfpenny;
see Matt. 18.
22.

1 Matt. 23.
23.
Luke 20. 27.
Acts 21. 2.
Dent. 23.
4.

1 Cor. 15.
42, 43, 44.

Ex. 2. 6.

1 Matt. 22.
23.

1 Dent. 6. 4.
Luke 10. 27.

1 Lev. 19.
12.
Matt. 23.
23.
Rom. 13. 9.
Gal. 3. 14.
James 2. 8.

VAR. RECD.—V. 15. make ye trial of me.—

V. 24. i. e. err by reason that Be. De W. Me.—
V. 25. at the bush, how De W. Me. (i. e. have ye
not read in the book of Moses at the story of the
bush, how God spake).—V. 27. S. Excellently well
Al. Be.—truly that he is one Al. etc.

VAR. RECD.—V. 22. β So A nearly, La¹; omit
B C, Al. Tr. McI. We. WH.—V. 23. β So A C²,
La.; omit N B C, Al. Tr. McI. We. WH.—V. 24.
omit N B C D, La.³ Tr. McI. We.³ WH.—V. 25. β So A D,
B, Tr.³ We. WH.³; angels N C, La. Tr. McI. WH.
—V. 27. β Omit N A B C D, Edd.—V. 30 A D,
La. Tr.; omit N B C, Al. Tr. McI. We. WH.—
V. 28. β Which commandment is the first of all
(things)? N B C, Al. La. Tr. Tr. We. WH.—V. 29. β
The first commandment of all is A C, La.¹; The first
is N B L A, Al. Tr. Tr. McI. We. WH.—V. 30. β
So A D, La.; omit N B L A, Al. Tr. McI. We. WH.
—V. 31. β So A, La. Tr.; omit N B L A, Al. Tr.
McI. We. WH.

for β there is one God β ; *and there
is none other but he:
33 And to love him with all the heart,
and with all the understanding, β and
with all the soul β , and with all the
strength, and to love his neighbour as
himself, *is more than *all whole burnt
offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jesus saw that he an-
swered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou
art not far from the kingdom of God.
*And no man after that durst ask him
any question.

35 ¶ And Jesus answered and said,
while he taught in the temple, How say
the scribes that *Christ β is the son of
David?

36 β For β David himself said *by the
Holy Ghost, *The Lord saidy to my
Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I
make thine enemies thy footstool.

37 David β therefore β himself calleth
him Lord; and whence is he then his
son? And the *common people β heard
him gladly.

38 ¶ And he said β unto them β in his
doctrine, *Beware of the scribes, which
love to go in long clothing, and *love
salutations in the marketplaces,

39 And the chief seats in the syna-
gogues, and the uppermost *rooms β at
feasts;

40 ¶ Which β devour widows' houses,
and for a pretence make long prayers:
these shall receive greater *damnation*.

41 ¶ And Jesus sat over against the
treasury, and beheld how the people cast
money *into the treasury; and many
that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow,
and she threw in two *mites, which
make a farthing.

43 And he called unto him his disciples,
and saith unto them, Verily I say unto
you, That *this poor widow hath cast
more in, than all they which β have
cast β into the treasury:

44 For all they did cast in of their
abundance β ; but she of her want did
cast in all that she had, *even all her
living.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple:
9 the persecutions for the gospel. 10 that the
gospel must be preached to all nations: 14 that
great calamities shall happen to the Jews: 24
and the manner of his coming to judgment:
32 the hour whereby being known to none, every
man is to watch and pray, that he be not
found unprovided, when he cometh to each one
particularly by death.

AND *as he went out of the temple,
A one of his disciples saith unto him,
1 Master β , I see what manner of stones
and what buildings are here!

2 And Jesus β answering β said unto
him, Seest thou these great buildings?
*there shall not be y left y one stone
upon another, that shall not be thrown
down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of
Olives over against the temple, Peter
and James and John and Andrew asked
him privately,

VAR. RECD.—V. 33. all the (customary) whole.

—V. 35. the Christ.—V. 37. great multitude
Al. Me. etc.—V. 39. places Al.—V. 40. So Al.
B. De W.; They who (new sentence) Be. La. Me. Tr.
Tr. WH.—V. 41. Rather judgment.—V. 42. super-
fluity De W.—Chap. 13. V. 1. i. e. Teachers.

VAR. RECD.—V. 32. β he is one N B L A, Edd.—
V. 33. β So A D, La. Tr.¹; omit N B L A, Tr. McI.
We. WH.—V. 36. β Omit N B L A, Edd. (La.³ Tr.³)
—V. 37. β So B, La. Tr.¹, saith A D Tr.—V. 37. β
So A, La.¹; omit N B L A, Al. Tr. McI. We. WH.—
V. 38. β Omit N B L, Edd. (except La.)—V. 43. β
do cast N A B, Edd.—Chap. 13. V. 2. β Omit
N B L, Edd. (except La.)—V. 30 A D, La. Tr. McI. WH.
left here N B D, La. Tr. McI. WH.

Anno
DOMINI
33.

Deut. 4.
30.
Isa. 45. 6.
14.
44. 9.

1 Sam. 13.
23.
Hosea 6. 6.
Mic. 6. 6, 7.
8.
Matt. 22.
46.
Luke 20. 41.

1 Sam. 23.
2.
Ps. 110. 1.

1 ch. 4. 2.
Matt. 23.
21.
Luke 20. 46.
Luke 11.
43.

1 Matt. 23.
14.

1 Luke 21. 1.
1 A piece
of brass
money: y
see
Matt. 10. 9.

1 Kings
12. 9.

1 It is the
seventh
part of one
piece of
that brass
money.

1 Cor. 8.
12.
Deut. 24.
1 John 3. 17.

1 Matt. 24.
1.
Luke 21. 6.

1 Luke 19.
44.

ANNO
DOMINI
23.

c Matt. 24.
3.
Lk. 21. 7.
J. Jer. 29. 8.
Ephes. 1. 6.
1 Thess. 5. 2.

c Matt. 24. 8.
1 The word is the original importeth the pain of a woman in travail.

/ Matt. 10.
17, 18.
24. 9.
Rev. 2. 10.
c Matt. 24.
14.

c Matt. 10.
29.
Lk. 12. 11.
c 21. 14.
c Acts 2. 4.
c 4. 8, 31.
A Mic. 7. 6.
Matt. 10. 21.
c 24. 10.
Lk. 21. 18.

c Matt. 24. 9.
Lk. 21. 17.
= Dan. 12.
12.
Matt. 10. 23.
c 24. 13.
Rev. 2. 10.
= Matt. 24.
15.
c Dan. 9. 27.
c Lk. 21.
21.

c Lk. 21.
22.
c 23. 28.

c Dan. 9. 24.
c 12. 1.
J. 2. 2.
Matt. 24. 21.

c Matt. 24.
23.
Lk. 21. 28.
c 23. 8.

VAR. RECD. — V. 2. *Lit. travail-pangs. Comp. Matt. 24. 8. — V. 9. stand Al. — V. 10. unto Al. Mc. — V. 12. put them Al. — V. 13. hath endured Al. — V. 19. Strictly hath not been, and so La.*

VAR. READ. — V. 6. began to say to them NBL. Edd. (except La.). — V. 6. *So A D, La. Tr. 1; omit NB, Al. Ti. McI. We. WH. — V. 7. *So N A C D, La. Tr. 1; omit M B, Al. Ti. McI. We. WH. — V. 8. *So A. We.; omit M B, Al. La. Ti. Tr. McI. WH. — V. 9. *beginning N B D, Edd. — V. 9. *So N A, La. Tr. 1; omit B L, Al. Ti. McI. We. WH. — V. 10. *Al. Ti. McI.; to councils and to synagogues: ye shall La. Tr. (Different punctuation). — V. 11. *So Omit N B D L, Edd. (La.). — V. 12. *So And N B D L, Edd. — V. 14. *So A. La. 1; omit N B D L, Al. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH.; comp. Matt. 24. 15. — V. 15. *he N B L, Edd. (except La.). — V. 18. *So it N B D, Edd.***********

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jesus β answering them began to say, β Take heed lest any man deceive you:

6 β For β many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: β for β such things must needs be; but the end shall not be yet.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines β and troubles: β these are the γ beginnings of γ sorrows.

9 But take heed to yourselves: β for β they shall deliver you up to γ councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And the gospel must first be published among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, β neither do ye premeditate: β but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.

12 β Now β the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.

13 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure γ unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, β spoken of by Daniel the prophet β , standing where ye ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judea flee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on the house-top not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house:

16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

17 But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

18 And pray ye that β your flight be not in the winter.

19 For as those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

21 And then if any man shall say to

you, Lo, here is Christ; or, β , lo, he is there; believe him not:

22 β For β false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

23 But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.

26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

27 And then shall he send β his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig tree: When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

32 But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: β for ye know not when the time is.

34 For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and β to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

35 Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cock-crowing, or in the morning:

36 Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

CHAPTER 14.

1 A conspiracy against Christ. 2 Previous judgment is poured on his head by a woman. 3 Jesus selleth his Master for money. 4 Christ himself foretoldeth how he shall be betrayed of one of his disciples: 23 after the passover prepared, and eaten, instituteth his supper: 25 declareth beforehand the flight of all his disciples, and Peter's denial. 31 Jesus betrayeth him with a kiss. 35 He is apprehended in the garden, 37 falsely accused, and vainly condemned of the Jewish council: 38 sheweth abused by them: 39 and thrice denied of Peter.

AFTER two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

VAR. RECD. — V. 2. the. — V. 3. has now become. — V. 4. McI. We. WH.; the leaves are put forth La. Tr. Pri. Griens (change of accents). — V. 29. coming Al. — V. 34. his authority Al.

VAR. READ. — V. 21. *So A D, La. Tr. WH.; omit M, Al. Ti. and B, McI. We. — V. 22. *So And NC, Li. We.; omit D, We. only. — V. 23. *So N A B C, La. Tr. WH.; do D, Al. Ti. We. — V. 24. *So A C, La. Tr. 1; omit NB, Al. Ti. McI. We. WH. — V. 25. *stars shall fall (lit. be falling) from heaven N B C, Edd. — V. 27. *So N A C, La. 1; the BD, Al. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH. — V. 28. *So N A B C, La. McI. We.; the DL, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. — V. 32. *So A C, La. (NDL, Ti. Tr. 1 We. WH. 1 nearly); an angel B, Al. Tr. 1. McI. — V. 33. *So N A C, Tr. 1; omit BD, Al. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH. — V. 34. *So A C, 1; omit N B C D, Edd. Digitized by Google**********

ANNO
DOMINI
23.

c 1 Pet. 3. 17.
c Dan. 7. 26.
Zeph. 1. 15.
Matt. 24. 29.
c Lk. 21. 25.

c Dan. 7. 13.
14.
Matt. 24. 27.
c 28. 28.
c 16. 28.
Acts 1. 11.
1 Thess. 4. 16.
1 Thess. 1. 7.
Rev. 1. 7.
c Matt. 24.
29.
Lk. 21. 28.
c Lk.

c Lk. 21. 28.

c Matt. 24.
29.
c 25. 12.
Lk. 21. 28.
c 21. 29.
Rom. 12. 11.
1 Thess. 5. 6.
c Matt. 24.
29.
c 25. 14.
c Matt. 24.
29, 30.

c Matt. 24. 2.
Lk. 21. 1.
John 11. 33.
c 12. 1.

ANNO DOMINI 33.

1 Matt. 26. 6.
John 12. 1.
See Luke 7. 37.

1 Or, pure
nard, or,
liquid nard.

1 See Matt. 14. 28.

1 Deut. 13. 11.

1 Matt. 26. 14.
Luke 22. 3. 4.

1 Matt. 26. 17.
Luke 22. 7.
1 Or,
unleavened.

1 Matt. 26. 20. 22.

1 Matt. 26. 24.
Luke 22. 28.

2 But β they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people.
3 β And being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of β spikenard¹ very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.
4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said², Why was this waste of the ointment made?
5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred³ pence⁴, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.⁵
6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.
7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whenever ye will ye may β do them good: but me ye have not always.
8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.
9 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever β this β gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, β she also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.
10 β And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them.
11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.
12 β And the first day of unleavened bread⁶, when they killed the passeover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passeover?
13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.
14 And whosoever he shall go in, say ye to the Goodman of the house, The Master⁷ saith, Where is β the guest-chamber⁸, where I shall eat the passeover with my disciples?
15 And he will shew you⁹ a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.
16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passeover.
17 And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.
18 And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.
19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, β Is it I?
20 And another said, β Is it I?
21 And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve, that dippereth with me in the dish.
22 β The Son¹⁰ of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is be-

trayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.
23 β And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed¹¹ it, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, β eat β : this is my body.
24 And he took β the β cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it.
25 And he said unto them, This is my blood¹² of the new testament¹³, which is shed¹⁴ for many.
26 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.
27 β And when they had sung an hymn¹⁵, they went out into the mount of Olives.
28 And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be¹⁶ offended¹⁷, because of me this night¹⁸: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.
29 But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.
30 But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be¹⁹ offended²⁰, yet will not I.
31 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow β twice²¹, thou shalt deny me thrice.
32 But he spake β the more β vehemently²², If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.
33 And they came to a place²³ which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray.
34 And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began²⁴ to be sore amazed²⁵, and to be very heavy²⁶.
35 And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful²⁷ unto death²⁸: tarry ye here, and watch.
36 And he went forward²⁹ a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.
37 And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee: take away this cup from me: nevertheless³⁰ not as I will, but what thou wilt.
38 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour?
39 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.
40 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words³¹.
41 And when he returned, he found them asleep again³², (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

ANNO DOMINI 33.

1 Matt. 26. 6.
Luke 22. 19.
1 Cor. 11. 23.

1 Matt. 26. 30.
1 Or, psalm.
1 Matt. 26. 31.
1 Zech. 13. 7.

1 Matt. 26. 32.

1 Matt. 26. 33.
Luke 22. 33.
John 13. 37.
28.

1 Matt. 26. 34.
Luke 22. 39.
John 18. 1.

1 John 12. 27.

1 Rom. 8. 15.
Gal. 4. 6.
1 Hebr. 5. 7.
1 John 5. 20.
4. 6. 38.

1 Rom. 7. 23.
Gal. 3. 17.

VAR. RECD. — Chap. 14. 1 V. 3. pure nard Be. De W. Me. Mel. — perhaps liquid nard Al. — V. 4. So De W. — said with indignation to one another Me. — V. 5. Lit. denari: see Matt. 20. 2. — child her De W. — were angry with her Me. — V. 12. the feast of unleavened bread Me. — V. 14. i.e. Teacher. — V. 15. a large furnished (i.e. furnished with cushions De W. We.) upper room made ready Me. — V. 19. Surely it cannot be I? Me. — VAR. RECD. — Chap. 14. V. 2. β So A C²; For M B C D, Edd. — V. 7. β Insert always B L, Mel. We. WH. — V. 9. β So A C, La¹, the N B D L, Al. Tl. Tr. Mel. We. WH. — V. 14. β my chamber N B C D, Edd. — V. 19. β So A D, Al. La.; omit N B C, Tr. Mel. We. WH. — V. 21. β So A C D, La.; Because the Son N B L, Al. Tl. Tr. Mel. We. WH.

VAR. RECD. — V. 22. i.e. blessed God aloud Me. — V. 24. is being shed Al. Me. — V. 26. sung (i.e. sung the psalm of the passeover rite) Al. Me. — V. 27. 29. i.e. made to fall. — V. 31. exceeding much Al. Be. Me.; repeatedly De W. — V. 32. Father plot of ground L. Mel. — V. 33. to be full of horror (or anguish) De W. Me. — V. 36. troubled or disquieted Me. — V. 34. i.e. even unto death as Matt. 26. 38. — V. 36. So De W.; not (i.e. the matter is not) Al. Be. Me. — V. 39. word Al. &c. — VAR. RECD. — V. 22. β Omit N A B C D, Edd. — V. 23. β So A, a M B C D, Edd. — V. 24. β So (rather of the new covenant) A, La.; of the covenant N B C D, Al. Tl. Tr. Mel. We. WH. — V. 27. β So A C², La¹; omit M B C D, Al. Tl. Tr. Mel. We. WH. — V. 30. β So A B C², Al. La. Tl. Tr. Mel. We. WH.; omit M C D. — V. 31. β So A; omit N B C D, Al. La. Tl. Tr. We. WH. — V. 35. β drew near A C D L, Tr. WH. — V. 40. β he came again and found them asleep N B L, La. Mel. We. WH. — γ waxed heavy N A B L, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
53.

John 12. 1.

Matt. 26.
64.

John 18. 1.

Matt. 26.
67.

John 22. 47.

John 18. 2.

Matt. 26.
54.

Luke 22. 50.

Ps. 22. 6.

Isai. 53. 7.

Luke 22. 37.

Ps. 22. 8.

ver. 27.

Matt. 26.
57.

Luke 22. 54.

John 18. 13.

Matt. 26.
59.

ch. 15. 39.

John 2. 19.

Matt. 26.
63.

Isai. 53. 7.

Matt. 26.
63.Matt. 26.
30.

Isai. 53. 7.

Luke 22. 69.

VAR. READ.—²⁰ F. 45. Rabbi (i.e. Teacher).—²¹ kissed him eagerly *Al. Me. Wo.*—²² F. 40. (*ye**are come Me.*, or *Al. has happened De W.*) that theScriptures may be fulfilled.—²³ F. 51. was follow-ing *Me. &c.*—²⁴ linen garment *De W. Me.*—²⁵ F. 53. So (—there came to join the high priest)*Al. Be. De W.*; at the same time with Jesus therecame *Me.*—²⁶ F. 54. So *McL.*; within into the court-yard *Me. Da.*—²⁷ F. 60. So *Be. Me.*; Dost thou not

answer at all what it is which (or when thou

hearest what *Bu. Al. La. Ti.*VAR. READ.—*F. 43. β So NBCL, Tr.³ McL. We.**WH.*; insert *Isaeriot A. D. La. Ti.*—*γ So ACD,**La.*; omit *NBL. Al. Ti. Tr.³ McL. We. WH.*—*F. 45. β Omit NBCL, Edid.*—*F. 51. β So AC²,**they laid NBC² D, Edid.*—*F. 53. β So ABC, Al.**La. Tr.³ WH.*; omit *ND, Ti.*

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, "the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

42 "Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 "¶ And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas β, one of the twelve, and with him a γ great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whosoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, "Master β, master β; and ²¹ kissed him ²¹.

46 ¶ And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but ²² the scriptures must be fulfilled ²².

50 "And they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there ²³ followed ²³ him a certain young man, having a ²⁴ linen cloth ²⁴ cast about his naked body; and β the young men laid β hold on him:

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 ¶ And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and ²⁵ β with him ²⁵ were assembled ²⁵ all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

54 And Peter followed him afar off, even ²⁶ into the palace ²⁶ of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

55 "And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none.

56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, "I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

60 ¶ And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, "Answerest thou nothing? what is it which ²⁷ these witness against thee?

61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. "Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jesus said, I am: "and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right

hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the servants β did strike him β with the palms of their hands ²⁸.

66 ¶ And as Peter was beneath in the ²⁹ palace ²⁹, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:

67 And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast β with Jesus of Nazareth β.

68 But he denied, saying, β I know not, neither understand β I what thou sayest. And he went out into ³⁰ the porch ³⁰:

¶ And the cock crew.

69 "And ³¹ a maid ³¹ β saw him again, and began β to say to them that stood by, This is one of them.

70 And he denied it again. "And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: "for thou art a Galilean, β and thy speech agreeth thereto β.

71 But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 β And the second time β the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word γ that γ Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow ³² twice β, thou shalt deny me thrice. And ³³ when he thought thereon ³³, he wept.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Jesus brought bound, and accused before Pilate. 15 Upon the clamour of the common people, the murderer Barabbas is loosed, and Jesus delivered up to be crucified. 17 He is crowned with thorns, 18 spit on, and mocked: 21 forsaken in hearing his cry: 22 brought between two thieves: 29 suffereth the triumphant reproaches of the Jews: 30 but confuted by the contention to be the Son of God: 43 and is honourably buried by Joseph.

AND "straightway in the morning the chief priests β held β a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate.

2 "And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it.

3 And the chief priests accused him of many things: β but he answered nothing β.

4 "And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many β things they witness β against thee.

5 "But Jesus γ yet answered nothing ³⁴; so that Pilate marvelled.

VAR. READ.—²⁸ F. 65. So *De W.* and *Al. pangs*;

with rods *Be. Me. and Al. perangs.*—²⁹ F. 66. *con-*yard *De W. Me.*—³⁰ F. 68. So *Al. De W.*; thecourtyard *Me.*—³¹ F. 69. the maid.—³² F. 70. *Al. De W. Me. Wo. McL.*; covering his head βrushing out at the sound *La.*; repeatedly *Be.*he burst into weeping *Be.*—*Chap. 15. 17. &c.*answered no more *De W. Me.*VAR. READ.—*F. 65. β took him into their*striking him (*so Me. translates; Al. translating*reading as in the text) *NABC, Edid.*—*F. 66. β**NAD*; with the Nazarene, with Jesus *BCD,**La. Ti. Tr. We. WH.*—*F. 68. β I neither know*understand *NBCD, Edid.*—*γ So ACD, &c.**Al. Tr.*; saw him and began again *NBC, Tr.**We. WH.*; saw him and began *Be. Al.*—*F. 70. β**So A.*; omit *NBCD, Edid.*—*F. 72. β So ACD,*immediately the second time *BCL, Edid.*; andimmediately *N.*—*how NABC, Edid.*—*3 So ACD,**Edid.*; omit *NC².*—*Chap. 15. F. 1. β prepared**Ti. We. WH.²*—*F. 3. β Omit NABC, Edid.**F. 4. β So A.*; accusations they bring *NBCD,*

Anno DOMINI 53.	6 Now ² at that feast ² he released unto them one prisoner, β whomsoever they desired β .	thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.	Anno DOMINI 53.
¹ Matt. 27. 15.	7 And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection β with him β , who had committed murder in the insurrection.	28 β And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, ⁴ And he was numbered with the transgressors β .	¹ Incl. 53. 18.
¹ Luke 23. 17.	8 And the multitude β crying aloud β began to desire him to do as he ² had ¹ every β done ² unto them.	29 And ¹ they that passed by railled on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, ¹ thou that destroyest the temple, and buidest it in three days,	¹ Luke 23. 37.
¹ John 18. 39.	9 But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?	30 Save thyself, β and come down β from the cross.	¹ Ps. 23. 7.
	10 For ¹ he knew ¹ that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.	31 Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.	¹ ch. 14. 58.
¹ Matt. 27. 11.	11 But ¹ the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them.	32 Let ¹ Christ ¹ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And ¹ they that were crucified with him reviled him.	¹ John 8. 19.
¹ Acts 1. 14.	12 And Pilate answered and said again β unto them, ¹ What will ye then call that I shall do ¹ unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews?	33 And ¹ when the sixth hour was come, ¹ there was ¹ darkness over the whole ¹ land ¹ until the ninth hour.	¹ Matt. 27. 46.
	13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.	34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, ¹ Eloi, Eloi, β lama β sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?	¹ Ps. 22. 1.
¹ Matt. 27. 14.	14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out β the more β exceedingly, Crucify him.	35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.	¹ Matt. 27. 46.
¹ Acts 19. 1.	15 ¹ ¶ And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.	36 And ¹ one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and ¹ gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.	¹ Matt. 27. 46.
¹ Matt. 27. 1.	16 ¹ And the soldiers led him away into the ¹ hall ¹ , called ¹ Prætorium; and they call together the whole ¹ band ¹ .	37 ¹ And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.	¹ Luke 23. 46.
	17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head,	38 And ¹ the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.	¹ John 19. 30.
	18 And began to salute him, Hall, King of the Jews!	39 ¹ ¶ And ¹ when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and β gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was ¹ the Son of God ¹ .	¹ Matt. 27. 46.
¹ Matt. 27. 1.	19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him.	40 ¹ There were also women looking on ¹ afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James ¹ the less ¹ and of Joseph, and Salome;	¹ Luke 23. 49.
¹ Luke 23. 1.	20 And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.	41 (Who β also β , when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.	¹ Ps. 38. 11.
¹ Matt. 27. 1.	21 ¹ And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.	42 ¹ ¶ And ¹ now when the even was come ¹ , because it was the preparation, β that is, the day before the sabbath β ,	¹ Luke 23. 50.
¹ Matt. 27. 1.	22 ¹ And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.	43 Joseph of Arimathea, an honourable counsellor, ¹ which also ¹ waited ¹ for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.	¹ John 19. 39.
¹ Matt. 27. 1.	23 ¹ And they ¹ gave ¹ him β to drink β wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.	44 And Pilate marvelled ¹ if he were ¹ already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had β been any while dead β .	¹ Luke 23. 50.
¹ Matt. 27. 1.	24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.	45 And when he knew ¹ it of the centurion, he gave the β body β to Joseph.	¹ Matt. 27. 50.
¹ Matt. 27. 1.	25 And ¹ it was the third hour, and they crucified him.	46 ¹ And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which	¹ Luke 23. 52.
¹ Matt. 27. 1.	26 And ¹ the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.		¹ John 19. 40.
¹ Matt. 27. 1.	27 And ¹ with him they crucify two		

AR. REVD. — V. 6. at every feast β Al. at feast-
 6 La. Me. — V. 8. was wont to do. — V. 10.
 perceived Al. De W. Me. — V. 16. So De W.
 tyard or open guardroom Al. Me. — V. 16. the
 ruler's quarters Me. — V. 16. cohort. — V. 23.
 red Al. De W. Me.

AR. REVD. — V. 6. So N B C Al. La. Tr. 1 McI.
 m they prayed him to forgive N A B C. Tr. We.
 — V. 7. β So A A. Tr. We.; omit N B C D. La.
 Mel. WH. — V. 8. β So N A C Al. Tr. 2; going up
 D. Al. La. Tr. Tr. 1 McI. Me. WH. — V. 8. D.
 Al. La. Tr. Tr. 1 McI. (1); omit N B. Tr. We. WH.
 V. 12. β again answered N B C. Edd. — V. 13.
 (in part), M C (in part), Tr. 1; What then will ye
 I shall do unto the King of the Jews A D.
 Tr. 1; What will ye then that I shall do, say
 with the King of the Jews, A D (in part) B
 port), McI.; What then shall I do with him
 n ye call the King of the Jews M O A.
 1; What then shall I do, say ye, with the
 of the Jews B. We. WH. — V. 14. β Omit
 B C. Edd. — V. 23. β Omit M B C L. Edd.
 1 La.)

VAR. REVD. — V. 32. the Christ. — V. 33. there
 came De W. — V. 33. earth Me. and (probably) Al. De W.
 — V. 39. So practically Al. (De W. perhaps); more
 lit. a son of God (in a heathen sense) Me.; Fri.
 translates son of some god. — V. 40. the little Al.
 Me. — V. 42. when the even was now come.
 — V. 43. who was himself also waiting Me. —
 V. 44. So Me.; that he was Al. Wo.

VAR. REVD. — V. 28. β So later MSS. La. Tr. 1;
 omit N A B C D. Al. Tr. 1 McI. We. WH. Comp. Luke
 22. 37. — V. 30. β by coming down N B D L. Edd.
 — V. 34. β lama B D, Al. Tr. We.; lama N C L A.
 La. Tr. McI. — V. 39. β So A C D, La. Tr. 1; omit
 N B L. Al. Tr. 1 McI. We. WH. — V. 41. β Omit N B.
 La. Tr. 1 McI. WH.; retain D. Tr. 1 We. — V. 42. β
 So N B C O. Al. Tr. 1 McI. We. WH.; which is towards
 (or for) the sabbath A B C. La. Tr. 1 — V. 44. β So
 N A C. Al. Tr. 1 McI. We.; already died B D, La. Tr.
 WH. — V. 45. β corpse N B D L. Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
23.

was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.
47 And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of James beheld where he was laid.

CHAPTER 16.

1 An angel declared the resurrection of Christ to three women. 2 Christ himself appeareth to Mary Magdalene: 12 to two going into the country: 14 then to the apostles, 15 whom he sendeth forth to preach the gospel: 19 and ascendeth into heaven.

AND when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, 1 had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre 3 at the rising of the sun 4.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they 2 looked 3, they saw that the stone was rolled away 3: for it was very great.

5 And entering into 3 the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, / as he said unto you.

8 And they went out 3 quickly 3, and fled from the sepulchre: 7 for 7 they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

89 ¶ Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, 2 he appeared

first to Mary Magdalene, 4 out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 2 And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

12 ¶ After that he appeared in another form 2 unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they 4 them 4.

14 ¶ Afterward he appeared unto 2 the eleven 5 as they sat 1 at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, 2 and preach the gospel to 2 every creature 4.

16 He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; 2 but he that believeth not shall be damned.

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my name shall they cast out devils; 2 they shall speak with 3 new 3 tongues;

18 They shall take up 3 serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; 2 they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 ¶ So then 2 after 3 the Lord 3 had spoken unto them, he was 2 received up into heaven, and 2 sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, 2 and confirming the word with 2 signs, following. 7 Amen. 7 3

2 23. 2. James 2. 14. 15. 7 Acts 1. 2. 2. 2. Luke 24. 31. Acts 7. 55. 2 Acts 8. 13. 2 16. 5. 1 Cor. 2. 4. 5. Eph. 2. 4.

VAR. RECD.—V. 13. even them *Al. Be. Me.*—

V. 14. the eleven themselves *Me.*—V. 15. So *De W.*; all creation *Al. Me.*—V. 20. the signs

(*s.e. of vs. 17, 18*) *Me.*

VAR. RECD.—(continuation) but does not believe

them to be genuine; *McI. Scr.* accept them; *Tr.* does

not pronounce decidedly; *WH.* doubly bracket them.

as being probably an early supplement, by which the

mutilated or unfinished close of *St. Mark's Gospel*

was completed; similarly *Al.*—V. 17. 3 So A C²

Al. La. McI.; omit C², *Tr.* 1 *WH.*—V. 18. 3

So A, *Al. La. McI. WH.* 1; take up in their hands

C, *Tr.* 1—V. 19. 3 So A C², *Al.*; the Lord Jesus

C², *Tr.* 1 *McI. WH.*—V. 20. 7 So C²; omit A C², *Al.*

La. Tr. McI. WH.

a Matt. 23.

1 Luke 24. 1.

John 20. 1.

b Luke 23.

56.

c Luke 24. 1.

John 20. 1.

d Luke 24.

3.

John 20. 11.

12.

e Matt. 28.

5, 6, 7.

f Matt. 28.

28.

ch. 16. 28.

g See Matt.

23. 2.

Luke 24. 9.

a John 20.

14.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 16. 1 V. 1. bought *Al. Me.*—

2 V. 2. when the sun had risen *Al. Be. De W. Me.*—

3 V. 4. looked up *Al. Me.*

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 16. V. 4. 3 back *NBL, Edd.*

(except *La.*)—V. 5. 3 when they were come to B,

McI. WH. 2—V. 8. 3 Omit *NABCD, Edd.*—7 So

NBD, Edd.; and *AC.*—Vs. 9–20. 3 So *ACD,*

all the most ancient versions, *Iren. Hipp. Aug.* and some

others; omit *NB,* one *MS.* of *OL.* “accurate copies”

quoted by *Eus.* (*Jer.* and two others perhaps following

Eus.); L presents in another form. *Al. Ti. We.* be-

lieve these 12 verses not to have originally formed

part of this Gospel; *La.* prints them in his text

Anno
DOMINI
23.

1 Luke 2. 2.

a Luke 24.

John 20. 11.

1 Luke 24.

11.

c Luke 24.

11.

c Luke 24.

John 20. 19.

1 Cor. 15. 5.

1 Or,

together.

e Matt. 28.

John 15. 14.

7 Col. 1. 28.

7 John 2. 13.

20.

Acts 2. 22.

2 24. 29, 32.

Rom. 16. 9.

1 Pet. 3. 21.

7 John 12.

64.

c Luke 24.

17.

Acts 5. 16.

2 7.

2 24. 17.

2 29. 37.

c Acts 2. 4.

2 19. 4.

2 19. 4.

1 Cor. 12. 13.

28.

c Luke 24.

12.

Acts 28. 1.

c Acts 5. 13.

16.

2 Ps. 17.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

c Ps. 118. 1.

Before the
Account
called Anno
Domini the
fourth
Year.

A Mark 15.
43.
ver. 35.
ch. 24. 31.
1 Or, Jewed.
ch. 1. 80.
ver. 33.
A. E. 23. 15.
17.
ch. 24. 23.
Dust. 14. 1.
16.
A. D. 9.

1 Matt. 7. 29.
Mark 1. 23.
ch. 4. 23. 25.
John 7. 15.
64.

John 2. 16.
ch. 9. 46.
ch. 18. 34.

ver. 19.
D. 28.
p. 1 Sam. 2.
26.
ver. 60.
1 Or, spe.

A. D. 26.

John 11.
49. 51.
ch. 18. 13.
Acts 4. 6.

1 Matt. 3. 1.
Mark 1. 4.
ch. 1. 77.

gave thanks likewise unto y^e the Lordy,
and spake of him to all them that
looked for redemption in Jerusalem.
30 And when they had performed all
things according to the law of the Lord,
they returned into Galilee, to their own
city Nazareth.

40 And the child grew, and waxed
strong in spirit, ¹⁷filled¹⁷ with wis-
dom: and the grace of God was upon
him.

41 Now his parents went to Jerusalem
every year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old,
they went up to Jerusalem after the
custom of the feast.

43 And when they had fulfilled the days,
as they returned, the child Jesus tarried
behind in Jerusalem; and β Joseph and
his mother β knew not of it.

44 But they, supposing him to have been
in the company, went a day's journey;
and they sought him among their kin-
folk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they
turned back again to Jerusalem, β seek-
ing him β .

46 And it came to pass, that after three
days they found him in the temple, sit-
ting in the midst of the doctors, both
hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And all that heard him were as-
tonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were
amazed: and his mother said unto him,
Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us?
behold, thy father and I have sought
thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, How is it
that ye sought me? wist ye not that I
must be about my Father's business?
50 And they understood not the saying
which he spake unto them.

51 And he went down with them, and
came to Nazareth, and was subject unto
them: but his mother kept all these
sayings in her heart.

52 And Jesus increased in wisdom
and stature, and in favour with
God and man.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The preaching and baptism of John: 15 His
testimony of Christ. 20 Herod imprisoneth John.
21 Christ baptizeth, receiveth testimony from
heaven. 23 The age, and genealogy of Christ from
Joseph upwards.

NOW in the fifteenth year of the
reign of Tiberius Cæsar, Pontius
Pilate being governor of Judea, and He-
rod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his
brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of
the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias
the tetrarch of Abilene,

2 β Annas and Caiaphas being the high
priests β , the word of God came unto
John the son of Zacharias in the wil-
derness.

3 And he came into all the country
about Jordan, preaching the baptism of
repentance for the remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the

words of Esaias the prophet, saying, "The
voice of one crying in the wilderness,
Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make
his paths straight."

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every
mountain and hill shall be brought low;
and the crooked shall be made straight,
and the rough ways shall be made
smooth;

6 And all flesh shall see the salvation
of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that
came forth to be baptized of him, O
generation of vipers, who hath warned
you to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy
of repentance, and begin not to say
within yourselves, We have Abraham to
our father: for I say unto you, That
God is able of these stones to raise up
children unto Abraham.

9 And now also the axe is laid un-
to the root of the trees: every tree
therefore which bringeth not forth good
fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying,
What shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto them,
He that hath two coats, let him impart
to him that hath none; and he that
hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then came also publicans to be
baptized, and said unto him, Master, β
what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, Exact no
more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded
of him, saying, And what shall we do?

And he said unto them, I do violence to
no man, neither accuse any falsely;
and be content with your wages.

15 And as the people were in expecta-
tion, and all men mused in their hearts
of John, whether he were the Christ, or
not:

16 John answered, saying unto them
all, I indeed baptize you with water;
but one mightier than I cometh, the
latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy
to unlodge: he shall baptize you with the
Holy Ghost and with fire:

17 Whose fan is in his hand, and he
will β thoroughly purge his floor, and
he will β gather the wheat into his gar-
ner; but the chaff he will burn with
fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his ex-
hortation preached he unto the people.

19 But Herod the tetrarch, being re-
proven by him for Herodias his brother
 β Philip's wife, and for all the evils
which Herod had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he
shut up John in prison.

21 Now when all the people were bap-
tized, it came to pass, that Jesus also
being baptized, and praying, the heaven
was opened,

22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a
bodily shape like a dove upon him, and
a voice came from heaven, which said,
Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am
well pleased.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 3. 1 V. 5. a straight road
(straight roads BD, AL. La. Tr. Ty. WH.) and the
rough roads Me.—V. 7. i. s. vipers' breed.
3 V. 9. already.—4 i. s. v. 13. i. s. far-gather-
ers.—4 i. s. Teacher.—V. 14. Strictly soldiers them
on service Be. De. W. Me. Mcl.—V. 15. whether he
were not haply himself the Christ. Me. Mcl.—
V. 16. Strictly he that is mightier.—V. 17. 15. Be.
De. W. with many other exhortations he preached
the good tidings Be. De. Me. Mcl.—V. 21. had
been baptised AL. De. W. Mcl.; were being baptised
Be. Me.

VAR. REVD.—V. 17. β So β ACD, La. Tr. Me.;
to β B. La. Tr. Wa. WH.—V. 19. β So AC;
omit NBD, Edd.

ANNO
DOMINI
26.

1 Luth. 24. 3.
Matt. 3. 2.
Mark 1. 2.
John 1. 23.

1 Ps. 124. 2.
Luth. 24. 30.
ch. 2. 28.

1 Matt. 3. 7.

1 Or,
must for.

1 Matt. 7. 18.

1 Acts 2. 27.

1 ch. 11. 61.
2 Cor. 5. 14.
James 2. 13.
26.
1 John 3. 17.
24. 25.
1 Matt. 21.
32.
ch. 7. 28.
ch. 28. 2.

1 Or, put
me in prison
= Be. 23. 1.
Luth. 28. 11.
1 Or, after-
wards.

1 Or, in
suspense.
1 Or, re-
mained, or
detained.
1 Matt. 3. 11.

1 Mich. 4.
12.
Matt. 12. 18.

1 A. B. 28.
1 Matt. 14. 1.
Mark 4. 17.

1 A. D. 27.
1 Matt. 3. 12.
John 1. 21.

Anno
DOMINI
27.

r See Num.
4. 3, 26, 28,
43, 47.
s Matt. 13.
22.
John 6. 42.

23 And Jesus himself ¹³ began to be 'about thirty years of age¹², being (as was supposed) 'the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

24 Which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Janna, which was the son of Joseph.

25 Which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Naum, which was the son of Eli, which was the son of Nagge,

26 Which was the son of Maath, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Semel, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Juda,

27 Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of Zorobabel, which was the son of Salathiel, which was the son of Neri,

28 Which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Addi, which was the son of Cosam, which was the son of Elmodam, which was the son of Er,

29 Which was the son of Jose, which was the son of Elieser, which was the son of Jorim, which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi,

30 Which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Eliakim,

31 Which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was the son of David,

32 Which was the son of Jesse, which was the son of Obed^β, which was the son of Booz, which was the son of Salmon, which was the son of Naasson,

33 Which was the son of Aminadab^β, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Kerom, which was the son of Phares, which was the son of Juda,

34 Which was the son of Jacob, which was the son of Isaac, which was the son of Abraham, which was the son of Thara, which was the son of Nachor,

35 Which was the son of Saruch, which was the son of Ragan, which was the son of Phalec, which was the son of Heber, which was the son of Sala,

36 Which was the son of Cainan, which was the son of Arphaxad, which was the son of Sem, which was the son of Noe, which was the son of Lamech,

37 Which was the son of Mathusala, which was the son of Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Maleleel, which was the son of Cainan,

38 Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.

CHAPTER 4.

1 The temptation and fasting of Christ. 13 He overcometh the devil: 14 he beginneth to preach. 15 The people of Nazareth admire his gracious words. 16 He curseth one possessed of a devil. 17 Peter's mother in law, 18 and divers other sick persons. 19 The devils acknowledge Christ, and are reproved for it. 20 He preacheth through the cities.

AND Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and ¹ was led by the Spirit ^β into ^β the wilderness, ² being forth days tempted¹ of the devil. And 'in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he ^β afterward ^β hungered.

VAR. READ.—¹³ V. 23. So Mel.; was about thirty years of age when he began (his ministry) Al. Be. De W. Me. Wo. Da. Li.—Chap. 4. 1 V. 1, 2. So Al. Me. Mel.; was led by the Spirit... forty days, being tempted De W.

VAR. READ.—V. 32. β So D; Jobed N^o A. Al. La. Tr. Tr.—V. 32. β Omit B. WH.—γ Admin (Adam N^o, WH²) the son of Arni NBL, Tr. We. WH¹.—Chap. 4. V. 1. β So A^o E, Mel.; in NBD, Al. La¹ Tr. Tr. We. WH.—V. 2. β Omit NBD L, Edd.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

4 And Jesus answered him, saying, 'It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, ^β but by every word of God^β.

5 And the devil, taking him up ^β into an high mountain ^β, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for 'that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

7 If thou therefore wilt 'worship me, ^β all shall ^β be thine.

8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, ^β Get thee behind me, Satan: for ^β 'it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on ² a pinnacle² of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be ^β the Son of God^β, cast thyself down from hence:

10 For 'it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:

11 And ² in² their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jesus answering said unto him, 'It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had ended ⁴ all the temptation⁴, he departed from him ² for a season².

14 And Jesus returned 'in the power of the Spirit into 'Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

16 And he came to ^β Nazareth ^β, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, ^β he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found ^β the place ^β where it was written,

18 'The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me ^β to heal the brokenhearted^β, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised.

19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the 'minister², and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, This day ⁷ is this scripture fulfilled⁷ in your ears.

22 And all bare him witness, and 'won-

VAR. READ.—² V. 9. the pointed roof Al.; the battlement Me.; the parapet Mel.—² V. 11. on.—⁴ V. 13. Strictly every temptation (that he could bring) De W. Me.—⁵ till (he found) a time Be. De W. Me. Wo.—⁶ V. 20. t.e. attendant.—⁷ V. 21. Lit. has this scripture been fulfilled.

VAR. READ.—V. 4. β So A D, La. Tr. 1 Mel.; omit NBL, Al. Tr. We. WH.—V. 5. β So A D, La¹ Mel.; omit NBL, Al. Tr. Tr. We. WH.—V. 7. β It shall all NAB D, Edd.—V. 8. β So A, La¹; omit NBD L E, Al. Tr. Tr. Mel. We. WH. (Matt. 4. 4, 8, 10 has words similar to those inserted here in verses 4, 5, 8 by A and the received text.)—V. 9. β God's Son NAB D, Al. La. Tr. Tr. We. WH.—V. 16. β So Tr. 2 and so nearly (Nazareth) B², Al. La. Tr. Tr.; Nazara N B², Tr. We. WH.—V. 17. β So A B D, Al. La. Tr. Mel. WH¹; a place M, Tr.—V. 18. β So A, La¹; omit NBD L E, Al. Ser. Tr. Tr. Mel. We. WH.

Anno
DOMINI
27.

d Deut. 8. 3.

r John 12.

s 24. 30.

Rev. 13. 2, 7.

i Or,

fall down

before me.

f Deut. 6. 13.

s 10. 20.

s Matt. 4. 5.

a Ps. 91. 11.

i Deut. 6. 16.

a John 14. 20.

Hebr. 4. 15.

A. D. 30.

f Matt. 4. 13.

John 4. 23.

m ver. 1.

a Acts 10. 37.

A. D. 31.

s Matt. 2. 23.

a 13. 54.

Mark 6. 1.

a Acts 12. 14.

s 17. 2.

s Isai. 61. 1.

r Ps. 45. 2.

Matt 13. 54.

Mark 6. 5.

ch. 5. 27.

Anno
DOMINI
21.

(Matt. 4. 26.
Mark 3. 7.
John 6. 5.
Matt. 14.
22.
Mark 6. 46.)

(Matt. 9. 2.
Mark 2. 2.)

(Matt. 9. 3.
Mark 3. 6, 7.
Pe. 22. 6.
Iud. 13. 25.)

(Matt. 9. 9.
Mark 2. 13.
14.)

(Matt. 9.
12.
Mark 2. 15.
ch. 15. 1.)

(Matt. 9. 13.
1 Tim. 1. 12.
Matt. 9. 14.
Mark 2. 16.)

VAR. READ.—⁶ V. 16. But he used to withdraw *Be. De. W. Me.*—⁷ V. 17. one of the days, or those days. —⁸ So *De. W. Me.*; was (*i.e.* worked) unto the healing of them (*or*, as *Fi. &c.* read, so that he should heal) *Al.*—⁹ V. 22. thoughts, reason, similar word.—¹⁰ V. 23. are forgiven, as v. 20.—¹¹ V. 27. *i.e.* tax-gatherer.—¹² *i.e.* tax-office.—¹³ V. 30. *i.e.* tax-gatherers.—¹⁴ V. 32. I am not come.—¹⁵ righteous men.

VAR. READ.—¹⁶ V. 17. *Be. WH.* suspect some corruption.—¹⁷ So *ACD, La. Tr.¹ Mc.*; that he should heal *NBL, Al. Tr.¹ We. WH.*—¹⁸ V. 30. *Be.* the Pharisees and their scribes (*i.e.* the scribes who belonged to their party *Be. We.*) *BCL, E (ND nearly), Edd.*—¹⁹ y the publicans (*i.e.* those just mentioned) *NBL, Edd.*—²⁰ V. 33. *Be.* So *N^o O D, La. Tr.¹*; omit *N^o B L E, Al. Tr. Mel. We. WH.*

as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

¹⁵ But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

¹⁶ ¶ And he withdrew⁶ himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

¹⁷ And it came to pass on⁷ a certain day⁷, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judaea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord⁸ was present⁸ to heal them⁸.

¹⁸ ¶ And, behold, men brought in a bed a man, which was taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him.

¹⁹ And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with his couch into the midst before Jesus.

²⁰ And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.

²¹ And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

²² But when Jesus perceived their thoughts⁹, he answering said unto them, What reason⁹ ye in your hearts?

²³ Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins are forgiven¹⁰ thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

²⁴ But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

²⁵ And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.

²⁶ And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

²⁷ ¶ And after these things he went forth, and saw a¹¹ publican¹¹, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom¹²: and he said unto him, Follow me: and he left all, rose up, and followed him.

²⁸ ¶ And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of¹³ publicans¹³ and of others that sat down with them.

²⁹ But¹⁴ the scribes and Pharisees¹⁴ murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with¹⁵ y publicans¹⁵, and sinners?

³⁰ And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

³¹ ¶ I came not¹⁶ to call¹⁶ the righteous¹⁶, but sinners to repentance.

³² ¶ And they said unto him, *Be.* Why

do¹⁷ the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?

³³ And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

³⁴ But¹⁸ the days¹⁸ will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then¹⁹ shall they¹⁹ fast in those days.

³⁵ ¶ And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a²⁰ piece²⁰ of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both²¹ the new y katechy a rent²¹, and the²² piece²² that was taken out of the new *aggreth* not with the old.

³⁶ And no man putteth new wine into old²³ bottles²³; else the new wine will burst the²⁴ bottles²⁴, and be spilled, and the²⁵ bottles²⁵ shall perish.

³⁷ But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

³⁸ ¶ No man also having drunk old wine y straightway y desireth new: for he saith, The old is *better* *Be.*

CHAPTER 6.

¹ Christ reproveth the Pharisees blindness about the observation of the sabbath, by scripture, reason, and miracle: 13 chooseth twelve apostles: 17 healeth the diseased: 20 preacheth to his disciples before the people of blessings and curses: 27 how we must love our enemies: 36 and join the obedience of good works to the hearing of the word: lest in the evil day of temptation we fall like an house built upon the face of the earth, without any foundation.

AND it came to pass on the *Be.* second sabbath y after the first¹, that he went through² the² corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

³ And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that³ which is not lawful *Be.* to do³ on the sabbath³ days?

⁴ And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;

⁵ How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

⁶ And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

⁷ ¶ And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

VAR. READ.—¹⁵ V. 35. days.—¹⁷ will they.—¹⁸ V. 36. patch *Mc.*—¹⁹ So *Be.*; he will rend the new garment *Al. Da. De. W. Me. Mel.*—²⁰ V. 37. skins.—²¹ Chap. 6. ¹ V. 1. Perhaps first sabbath after the second day of the Passover *De. W. Wo.*; perhaps second chief sabbath (*i.e.* Pentecost sabbath) *Wo.*; first sabbath of second month of the year *Mc.*; first sabbath of second cyclical year *Et.*—²² V. 2. 9. day.

VAR. READ.—²³ V. 36. *Be.* So *AC, La.²*; that he hath torn from *NBD L, Al. Tr. Tr. Mel. We. WH.*—²⁴ y will make *NBCD, Edd.* (*except Mc.*)—²⁵ *Be.* will not agree *NABC, Edd.*—²⁶ V. 38. *Be.* So *ACD, La. Tr.¹ Mel.*; omit *NBL, Al. Tr. We. WH.*—²⁷ V. 39. *Be.* So *Al. La. Tr. Tr.*; *WH.* doubly bracket whole verse after *D, OL.*—²⁸ y So *A C, La. Tr.¹ Mc.*; omit *NBC, L, Al. Tr. Tr. We. WH.*—²⁹ So *AC, La. Tr.¹ Mel.*; good *NB, Al. Tr. Tr. We. WH.*—³⁰ Chap. 6. ¹ V. 1. *Be.* y So *ACD, Al.¹ La.¹ Scr. Mel. Tr.*; omit *NBL, Tr.¹ We.¹ WH.* (on a sabbath).—³¹ Omit *NABL, Edd.*—³² V. 2. *Be.* So *NAC, Tr. Tr. Mel.*; omit *B D, Al. La. Tr. We. WH.*—³³ V. 4. *Be.* After this verse *D* alone adds, The same day he beheld a man working on the sabbath: and said to him, Man, if thou knowest what thou art doing, blessed art thou; but if thou knowest not, thou art cursed and a transgressor of the law. *Al.* is inclined to think that this passage represents a genuine early tradition.

(Matt. 9. 16.
17.
Mark 2. 21.
22.)

(Matt. 12. 1.
Mark 2. 23.)

(Be. 30. 10.)

(1 Sam. 21.
6.)

(Lev. 24. 9.)

(Matt. 12. 9.
Mark 3. 1.
Luk. ch. 13.
14.
J. 14. 2.
John 9. 16.)

Anno
DOMINI
31.

7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find β an accusation against β him.

8 But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.

9 Then said Jesus unto them, I β will ask β you yone thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath β days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so; and his hand was restored β whole as the other β .

11 And they were filled with β madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

/ Matt. 14.
23.

12 And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into β a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

g Matt. 10. 1.

13 And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples; and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

A John 1. 40.

14 Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, β James and John, β Philip and Bartholomew,

15 β Matthew and Thomas, β James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon called β Zelotes,

(Jude 1.

16 And Judas β the brother β of James, and Judas Iscariot, which β also β was the traitor.

A Matt. 4.

17 And he came down with them, and stood in β the plain; and β the company β of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judaea and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;

Matt. 14. 36.

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits; and they β were healed.

= Matt. 8. 30.

19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for β there was virtue out of him, and healed them all.

ch. 8. 46.

20 And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, β Blessed are ye poor: for your's is the kingdom of God.

Matt. 8. 3. 11. 5.

21 β Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. β Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

James 5. 8.

22 β Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company; and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

e Isai. 56. 1. 65. 12.

23 Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

Matt. 5. 8.

24 β But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.

p Isai. 61. 3.

25 β Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. β Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

Matt. 5. 4.

26 β Woe unto you that are full now, when all men

shall speak well of you! for β so β did their fathers to the false prophets.

27 β But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you.

28 Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.

29 And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not to take thy coat also.

30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again.

31 And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also β to them likewise.

32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

33 β And β if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

34 And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive β , what thank have ye? yfor sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But β love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, β hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be ygreat; and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

36 β Be ye therefore β merciful, as your Father yalso is merciful.

37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: β forgive β , and ye shall be forgiven.

38 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give unto your bosom. For β with the same measure that ye mete withal β it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake β a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?

40 The disciple is not above his master: but β every one that is perfect shall be as his master.

41 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

42 Either β how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 For a good tree bringeth not forth

VAR. READ.— β V. 11. So — rage De W.; senselessness, wicked folly Al. Be. Me. — β V. 12. the mountain. — β V. 15. the Zealot Da. Me. — β V. 16. So Al.; the son Be. Me. — β became traitor La. — β V. 17. a level place Al. Be. De W. Me. Wo. Li.; a place which was in a plain McI. — β V. 22. So Al. De W. McI.; excommunicate you Me. Wo.

VAR. READ.— β V. 8 how to accuse NBL, Edd. (except La.). — β V. 9. β So Ad. La.; ask NBL, Al. Ti. Tr. McI. We. WH. — β whether it is A.; if it is NBD, Edd. (All omit 'one thing'). — β V. 10. β Omit NBL, La. Tr. and other Edd. — β V. 14. β Insert and NBD, La. — β V. 15. β Insert and NBD, Ti. McI. We. WH. — β V. 16. β Omit NBL, Edd. (Tr. β).

— β V. 17. β So (rather a company) AD, Al. La. Tr.; a great company NBL, Ti. McI. We. WH. — β V. 18. β Omit NABD, Edd. — β V. 25. β So Ad. La. McI.; full now NBL, Al. Ti. Tr. We. WH. — β Woe ye that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep. — β V. 26. β Omit NAB, Edd. (except La.). — β V. 26. β Omit NAB, Edd.

VAR. READ.— β V. 26. in the like manner. — β V. 35. So Al. (probably) Be. De W.; not having hope of anything (i.e. not thinking any sacrifice useless) Me. and perhaps De W. — β V. 36. Surely Become, or Show yourselves. — β V. 37. released Be. De W. Me. — β V. 40. every one that is thoroughly schooled, shall be as his master. (teacher) Al. Be. Me. Wo.; every one will be formed as his master De W.

VAR. READ.— β V. 31. β Omit B, La. — β V. 32. β So NAD, Al. La. Tr. β ; For indeed WH. — β V. 33. We. WH. — β V. 34. β So NB, Al. Ti. Tr. WH.; receive again or back Ad. La. Tr. β McI. WH. — β Even sinners NBL, Ti. Tr. β McI. WH. — β V. 35. β So ABD, Al. La. Tr. McI. WH.; causing no one to lose hope (i.e. refusing to one) N, Ti. WH. — β So N and most MSS. — β V. 36. Ti. McI. WH.; great in heaven NAD, La. — β V. 36. β Omit NBD, La. — β V. 37. β Omit NBL, La. Tr. and other Edd. — β V. 38. β with which measure ye mete NBD, La. — β Edd. (except McI.). — β V. 39. β Insert also NBD, Edd. — β V. 42. β Omit NB, Ti. Tr. β McI. We. WH.

Anno
DOMINI
31.

28. 4.
Prov. 25. 21.
Matt. 5. 44.
Rom. 12. 19.
Eccl. 10. 1.
Acts 7. 60.
Matt. 5. 39.
1 Cor. 4. 7.
1 Cor. 13. 1.
Prov. 25. 21.
Matt. 5. 44.
Matt. 7. 12.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Matt. 5. 4.

Anno
DOMINI
31.

Matt. 12.

32.

Gr.

Matt. 12.

33.

Matt. 12.

34.

Mal. 1. 6.

Matt. 7. 31.

32. 11.

ch. 15. 26.

Matt. 7.

24.

corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

44 For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes.

45 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

47 Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:

48 He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth: against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Christ *Andeth* a greater faith in the centurion a Gentile, than in any of the Jews: 10 *heal*eth his servant being absent: 11 *raiseth* from death the widow's son at Nain: 19 *and* *showeth* John's *manner* with the declaration of his miracle: 24 *testifyeth* to the people what opinion he held of John: 30 *inveigheth* against the Jews, who with neither the manners of John nor of Jesus could be won: 36 *and* *showeth* by occasion of Mary Magdalene, how he is a friend to sinners, not to maintain them in sin, but to forgive them their sins, upon their faith and repentance.

NOW when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum.

2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldst enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore I neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say I to thee, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto thee, Come, and he cometh; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

Matt. 9. 5.

Gr.

this met.

VAR. REVD.—V. 48. So De W.; digged and deepened A. Me.—16 the rock.—Chap. 7. V. 3. elders.—V. 4. i. e. urgently.—V. 5. i. e. worthy that thou shouldst . . . for him. B. De W. We.—V. 5. he built our synagogue at his own charge A. Me.—V. 7. I did not so much as think Me.

VAR. READ.—V. 48. B So A C, La. 1; omit NBD, Al. T. Tr. McI. We. WH.—V. 48. B So A C D, La. S.; since it was well built N B L E, Al. T. Tr. McI. We. WH.—V. 49. B tell in NBD L, Edd. (except La.)—Chap. 7. V. 4. B thou shouldst do (he is worthy that thou shouldst do this for him) M A B C D, Edd.—V. 7. B So N A C D, La.; let my servant be healed B L, Al. T. Tr. McI. WH.

9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.

11 And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.

14 And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

16 And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, A great prophet is risen up among us; and that God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judaea, and throughout all the region round about.

18 And the disciples of John shewed him of all these things.

19 And John calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight.

22 Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard: how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached.

23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

24 And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

27 This is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you. Among those that are born of women there is not a

Anno
DOMINI
31.

Or, regis.

ch. 8. 24.

John 11. 43.

Acts 9. 40.

Rom. 4. 17.

ch. 1. 65.

John 4. 19.

ch. 6. 14.

ch. 9. 17.

ch. 1. 68.

Matt. 11. 2.

Matt. 11.

6.

Isai. 35. 5.

ch. 4. 18.

Matt. 11.

7.

Mal. 3. 1.

VAR. REVD.—V. 16. So A. C. D. Al. probably Mel.; For Me. (De W. doubts).—V. 17. So Al. Mel.; saying Me.—V. 19. i. e. are we to look? B. De. (Me. probably).—V. 23. i. e. made to stumble.—V. 24. to gaze upon B.

VAR. READ.—V. 10. B So A C D, Al. Tr. 3 Mel.; omit N B L, La. T. Tr. 1 We. WH.—V. 11. B So N C D, Al. La. T. Tr. 3 Mel.; afterwards N A B, Tr. 1 We. WH.—V. 19. B So A C, Al. La. 1 Tr. We.; omit N B D L, Tr. 1 Mel. WH.—V. 19. B So N A, La. 1; the Lord B L E, Al. T. Tr. McI. We. WH.—V. 28. B So A, La. Mel.; omit B E, Al. T. Tr. McI. We. WH.; Verily N L.

Anno DOMINI 31.

m. Matt. 3.

3. ch. 3. 13.

1 Or, frustrated.

a. Acta 20.

27. 1 Or, within themselves.

c. Matt. 11.

16.

p. Matt. 3. 4.

Mark 1. 6.

ch. 1. 13.

q. Matt. 11.

19.

r. Matt. 26.

6.

Mark 14. 2.

John 11. 2.

c. ch. 16. 2.

1 See Matt.

16. 25.

greater y prophesy than John & the Baptist: but he that is ¹¹ least ¹¹ in the kingdom of God is greater than he. ²⁹ And all the people that heard him, and the ¹² publicans ¹² justified God ¹² being baptised with the baptism of John.

³⁰ But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God ¹⁶ against themselves ¹⁶ being not baptised of him. ³¹ & ³ And the Lord said, ³ Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?

³² They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned ³ to you, and ye have not wept.

³³ For John the Baptist ¹⁵ came ¹⁵ neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.

³⁴ The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of ¹² publicans ¹² and sinners!

³⁵ But ¹⁶ wisdom ¹⁷ is justified of all her children ¹⁷.

³⁶ ¶ And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.

³⁷ And, behold, ³ a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment.

³⁸ And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and ¹³ kissed his feet, and anointed them ¹³ with the ointment.

³⁹ Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw ⁴, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were ³ a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: ¹⁹ for ¹⁹ she is a sinner.

⁴⁰ And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

⁴¹ There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.

⁴² And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

⁴³ Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

⁴⁴ And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.

VAR. READ.—¹¹ V. 28. So practically Al. Mcl.; Hf. lesser (i.e. than John, Me.). ¹² V. 29. 34. i.e. tax-gatherers. ¹³ V. 29. i.e. acknowledged God's purpose. Be. De W. Me. (or confessed God to be good Wo.). ¹⁴ V. 30. So perhaps De W.; concerning themselves Da. Me. Wo.; for their part Be. ¹⁵ V. 33. is come. ¹⁶ V. 35. And Me.; And yet Al. Me. Ol. ¹⁷ was justified by all her children Al. Me. Ol.; in her children Be. (justified, i.e. shown or owned to be true wisdom Al. Me.). ¹⁸ V. 38. i.e. continued kissing his feet fondly and anointing them. ¹⁹ V. 39. that Me. ²⁰ V. 40. i.e. Teacher.

VAR. READ.—V. 28. γ So A, Al. T. Tr. Mcl.; omit NBLZ, La. Ws. WH. ²⁹ δ So A, La. Mcl.; omit NBLZ, T. Tr. Al. WH. ³⁰ V. 31. β Mcl. NABD, Edd. ³² V. 32. β So A, Al. La. Mcl.; omit NBD, T. Tr. Ws. WH. ³³ V. 37. β So A; a woman, which was a sinner in the city (so Me. translates; a woman, which was in the city, a sinner Al.) NBLZ, Edd. ³⁴ V. 39. β the BZ, Ws. WH. ⁴⁴ V. 44. β Omit NABD, Edd.

⁴⁵ Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

⁴⁶ My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

⁴⁷ Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; ²⁸ for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.

⁴⁸ And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven.

⁴⁹ And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

⁵⁰ And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go ²³ in peace.

CHAPTER 8.

³ Women minister unto Christ of their substance. ⁴ Christ, after he had preached from place to place, attended with his apostles, propounded the parable of the sower, 16 and of the candle. ²¹ described who are his mother and brethren. ²² rebuked the scribes for attributing the lesson of devils out of the man into the herd of swine: ²⁷ is rejected of the Galileans: ⁴³ healeth the woman of her bloody issue, ⁴⁸ and retrieth from death Jairus' daughter.

AND it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him,

2 And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils,

3 And Joanna the wife of Chana Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 ¶ And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundred-fold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 ¶ Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.

12 Those by the way side are they that hear; but they do not understand, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

13 They on the rock are they, which when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns

VAR. READ.—²¹ V. 45. Perhaps to kiss fondly. ²² V. 47. i.e. her love is the cause of her forgiveness. De W.; i.e. her love is the proof of her forgiveness. Be. Al. Me. ²³ V. 50. Lat. into peace. ²⁴ V. 4. gathering. ²⁵ V. 5. Lat. The sower. ²⁶ V. 6. the rock. ²⁷ V. 7. the thorns. ²⁸ V. 8. the good ground. ²⁹ V. 9. he said. ³⁰ V. 10. the rock. ³¹ V. 11. Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. ³² V. 12. Those by the way side are they that hear; but they do not understand, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. ³³ V. 13. They on the rock are they, which when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. ³⁴ V. 14. And that which fell among thorns

Anno DOMINI 31.

31.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

1 Th. 1.

ANNO DOMINI 31.				ANNO DOMINI 31.
	are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of <i>this</i> life, and bring no fruit to perfection.	chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)		
	15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.	30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.		
Matt. 5. 5. Mark 4. 21. L. 11. 32.	16 ¶ No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.	31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out = into the deep.		n Rev. 20. 2.
Matt. 10. 8. L. 12. 2.	17 ¶ For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.	32 And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them.		
Matt. 13. 9. L. 23. 29. Or, think- t that he sick.	18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.	33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.		
Matt. 12. 8. Mark 2. 21.	19 ¶ Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.	34 When they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the country.		
	20 And it was told him by certain which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.	35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.		
	21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these, which hear the word of God, and do it.	36 They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.		
Matt. 8. 28. Mark 4. 35.	22 ¶ Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.	37 ¶ Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.		
	23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy.	38 Now the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying,		
	24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.	39 Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him.		
	25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.	40 And it came to pass, that when Jesus was returned, the people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him.		
Matt. 8. Mark 2. 1.	26 ¶ And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee.	41 ¶ And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:		
	27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and wore no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs.	42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.		
	28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.	43 ¶ And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,		
	29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with	44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately his issue of blood staid.)		
	chains, and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)	45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?		
	chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)	46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.		
	chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)	47 And when the woman saw that she		

VAR. RECD. — 16. lamp. — 17. lamp-stand. — 18. So Be.; as margin Me. — 19. V. 21. Rather than and brethren to me are these Wo. — 22. one of the days, or those days. — 23. ng filled At. De W. Me. — 24. V. 24. wave, surge. — 25. V. 25. Who then is this? At. Me. — 26. V. 27. him a certain man of the city At. De W. Me. — 27. V. 28. during, or from, a long time At. De W. Me. — 28. So De W.; carried him away At. Me. — 29. as used to be bound and kept De W. Me.; men ight to bind and keep him At. Me. — 30. RECD. — V. 24. So nearly A D, At. La. Tr. 3; he was well awakened, rebuked NB L, Tl. Tr. 1. — 31. (7) WE. — V. 26. 27. So A. C. Cur. Peab.; means BD (and C in v. 37) OL. Vulg. At. La. Mcl. We. WH.; Gergesenes N L M. Memph. Tl. — V. 27. So N. A D At. La. Tr. 1 Mcl.; and g time had worn NB L M. Tl. Tr. 1 We. WH. — V. 29. So nearly B E, Tr. 3 WH. 2 We. 1; was manding A C, At. La. Tl. Tr. 1 WH. 1

VAR. RECD. — 30. V. 31. i. e. the abysses of hell. — 31. V. 33. the steep. — V. 34. had spent besides At. De W. Me. — 35. V. 44. fringe or tassels At. De. Me. — 36. V. 46. did touch me, for I perceived that power went out (So A C D, La.; had gone out NB, At. Tl. Tr. WH.) De W. Me. — VAR. RECD. — V. 37. y a NBCL, Bdd. (except Mcl.) — V. 40. B So A C D, At. La. Mcl. Tr. 1; returned, or was returning NB L, Tl. Tr. 1 We. WH. — V. 43. So A C D, At. La. Tl. Tr. 1 [[WH.]]; omit B, Tr. 3; (which could not be healed of any). — V. 45. B So A C D, At. La. Tl. Tr. 1 [[WH.]]; omit B, Cur. Theb., We. Tr. 3 — y A C D, At. La. Tr. 1 Mcl.; omit NB L, Tl. We. WH. (comp. Mark 5. 31).

Anno
DOMINI
11.

was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

Mark 5. 26.

45 And he said unto her, Daughter, β be of good comfort: β thy faith hath made thee whole. β In peace. β 46 ¶ While he yet spake, there cometh one of the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master. β 47 But when Jesus heard β , he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole. 51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden. 52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but asleep.

John 11. 11, 12.

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead. 54 And he put them all out, and β took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise. 55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat. 56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

John 11. 13.

Mark 5. 4. & 5. 30. Mark 5. 43.

57 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead. 54 And he put them all out, and β took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise. 55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat. 56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAPTER 9.

1 Christ sendeth his apostles forth to preach. 7 Herod desired to see Christ. 17 Christ feedeth five thousand: 18 enquireth what opinion the world had of him: foretelleth his passion: 23 proposeth to all the pattern of his patience. 25 The transfiguration. 37 He healeth the leuit. 43 again foretelleth his disciples of his passion: 45 commendeth humility: 51 biddeth them to show mildness towards all, without desire of revenge. 57 Divers would follow him, but upon conditions.

Mark 10. 1. Mark 12. 13. & 6. 7.

THEN β called β his twelve disciples β together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

Mark 10. 1. Mark 6. 13. ch. 10. 1. 9.

2 And β sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal β the sick. 3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither β staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have ye two coats apiece.

Mark 10. 9. Mark 6. 10. ch. 10. 4. & 22. 36.

4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

Mark 6. 10. Mark 10. 14.

5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, β shake off the β very β dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

Acts 13. 51. Mark 6. 13.

6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

A. D. 32. Mark 14. 1. Mark 6. 14.

7 ¶ Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done β by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead; 8 And of some, that Elias had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear

such things? And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into β a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida.

11 And the people, when they knew β , followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 ¶ And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes: except we should go and buy meat for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties β in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

18 ¶ And it came to pass, as he was alone, praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am?

19 They answering said, John the Baptist; but some say, Elias; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God.

21 And he straitly charged them, and commanded them to tell no man that thing:

22 Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and β be raised β the third day.

23 ¶ And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross β daily, and follow me.

24 For whosoever will save β his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose β his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels.

27 But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

VAR. REVD. — V. 48. Lit. into peace. — V. 49. i.e. Teacher. — Chap. 9. V. 1. the demons. — V. 3. i.e. change of clothes De W. Me. — V. 7. being done.

VAR. REVD. — V. 68. β So A C; omit NBDL, Edd. — V. 49. β So A C L E, Al. Tr. β W. β ; trouble not the Master any further NBD, La. T. Tr. β Mel. We. β WH. — V. 51. β go in with him NBD C D, Edd. — V. 54. β Omit NBD L, Edd. — Chap. 9. V. 1. β So C, La.; the twelve A B D, Al. T. Tr. β Mel. We. WH.; the twelve apostles N C L E, Tr. β V. 2. β So N A D, La. Tr. β [WH.]; omit B. Cur., T. Me. — V. 3. β So C, staff NBD C D, Edd. — V. 5. β Omit NBD C D, La. Tr. Mel. We. WH. — V. 7. β So A C, La. β ; omit NBD C, Al. T. Tr. Mel. We. WH.

VAR. REVD. — V. 13. So nearly Al. Me. Mel.; unless thou wouldest have us go on. — V. 15. i.e. in private. — V. 23, 24. i.e. desires to come, to save. — V. 24. shall lose or have lost. — V. 25. lose or forfeit himself De W. Me. — V. 27. So Al. De W. Mel.; tell you of a truth there be Me. β of them that stand.

VAR. REVD. — V. 10. β So nearly A C, La.; to a city called Bethsaida N B L E, Neph. Theb. Al. T. Tr. We. WH.; to a desert place N B C D, to a village called Bethsaida D; a desert place of Bethsaida Peak. OL. (nearly) Vulg., Mel. — V. 14. β So A, T. Mel.; about fifty (in company) of about fifty each N B C D, Al. La. T. Tr. β We. WH. — V. 22. β So N B L E, T. Tr. β We. WH. β ; rise again A C D, Al. La. Tr. β WH. — V. 23. β So N A B, Al. T. Tr. Mel. We. WH.; omit N C D, La.

V. 62. 3 So NBC, 41. 74. Tr. Mcl. WH.; putting
A D, La.

* See 1 Kings
19. 20.

Amos
DOMINI
32

1 Matt. 10. 1.
Mark 6. 7.

2 Matt. 9. 37.
John 4. 35.

3 2 Thess. 2. 1.

4 Matt. 10. 16.

5 Matt. 10. 9, 10.

6 Matt. 6. 8. ch. 9. 2.

7 2 Kings 4. 29.

8 Matt. 10. 12.

9 Matt. 10. 11.

10 1 Cor. 9. 4, 6.

11 1 Tim. 5. 18.

12 ch. 9. 2.

13 Matt. 3. 2.

14 4. 17.

15 10. 7.

16 ver. 11.

17 Matt. 10. 14.

18 ch. 9. 5.

19 Act. 12. 51.

20 18. 6.

21 Matt. 10. 15.

22 Mark 6. 11.

23 Matt. 11. 21.

24 Mark 3. 6.

25 Matt. 11. 23.

26 See Gen. 11. 6.

27 Deut. 1. 28.

28 Jer. 14. 12.

29 Jer. 51. 53.

30 See Mark. 20. 20.

31 22. 18.

32 Matt. 10. 40.

33 Mark 9. 37.

34 John 12. 30.

35 1 Thess. 4. 6.

36 y John 5. 22.

37 ver. 1.

38 John 15. 21.

39 16. 11.

40 Rev. 9. 1.

41 13. 8, 9.

42 Mark 16. 18.

43 Act. 28. 4.

44 Ex. 23. 23.

45 Ps. 65. 26.

46 Isai. 4. 2.

47 Dan. 12. 1.

48 Phil. 4. 8.

49 Heb. 12. 28.

50 Rev. 13. 8.

51 20. 12.

52 21. 27.

AFTER these things the Lord appointed other β seventy β also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

2 β Therefore β said he unto them, "The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest."

3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house.

6 And if β the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

9 And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, "The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you."

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 "Even the very dust of thy city, which cleaveth β on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you."

12 But β I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.

13 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they had been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.

15 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell."

16 He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

17 And the β seventy β returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, "Behold, Satan as lightning fall from heaven."

19 Behold, I give β unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, but the spirits are subject unto you; but β rather β rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 10. 1 V. 7. the house itself *Al. Me.*—V. 11. *So Al.*; upon you *Me. Wo. McI.*—V. 15. *Hades.*—V. 17, 20. *Rather* submit themselves *Me.*—V. 18. *Strictly* I was beholding (and so *Al. Be. De W. Wo.*)—V. 19. *i.e. power over Be. De W. Me.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 10. V. 1, 17. β So *MAOL*, *Memph. Pesh.*, *Al. Tt. Tr. McI. Wo.*; *WH.*¹; seventy two *BD. Of Vulg. Cur., La. Wo.*¹ *WH.*¹—V. 2. β And *NBCD*, *Edd.*—V. 6. β the son *Me.*; a son *Me* and all other *uncial MSS. Edd. (McI. r)*—V. 11. β on us to our feet *NABCD*, *Edd.*—V. β So *AC*, *McI.*; omit *NBDL*, *Al. La. Tt. Tr. Wo. WH.*—V. 12. β So *MD*, *La. Tt.*; omit *ABC*, *Al. Tr. McI. Wo. WH.*—V. 15. β So *AC*, *Tr. Wo.*; shalt thou indeed be exalted—? thou shalt be thrust *NBD*, *Al. La. Tt. Tr. McI. WH.* (thou shalt go *BD*, *Tr.*)—V. 19. β So *AC*, *D. La.*; have given *NBC*, *L. Al. Tt. Tr. McI. Wo. WH.*—V. 20. β Omit *NABCD*, *Edd.*

21 ¶ In that hour Jesus rejoiced in β spirit β , and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 β All things β are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.

23 ¶ And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see:

24 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

25 ¶ And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

27 And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and β with β all thy soul, and β with β all thy strength, and β with β all thy mind; and thy neighbour thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.

29 But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?

30 And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.

31 And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Levite, β when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed β by on the other side.

33 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him.

34 And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow β when he departed β , he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house.

VAR. READ.—V. 21. *So Me. McI.*; rather *Al.*—V. 22. have been (strictly were) *Al.*—V. 23. *is* wills to reveal.—V. 25. *is* will of *Al. Me.*—V. 26. *Teacher.*—V. 27. *is* is *Al.*—V. 33. denarii: see on Matt. 20. 2—V. 35. shewed himself, neighbour *Al. Me.*

VAR. READ.—V. 21. β So *Al.*; the holy *Al.* spirit *NBCD*, *Edd.*—V. 22. β So *NBD*, *Tr. McI. Wo. WH.*; And he turned to him and said, All things, *Al. AC*, *Al. La. Tt. Tr. McI.*—V. 27. β in *NBDE*, *Edd. (except McI.)*—V. β So *AC*, *Al. La. Tt. McI.*; when he had gone the place and looked on (rather seen) him, *NBLZ*, *Tr. Wo. WH.*—V. 35. β Omit *Al. Edd.*—V. 38. β So *ACD*, *Al. La. Tt. Tr.* And as they went he entered *NBLZ*, *Tr. Wo.*

Anno DOMINI 33.		Anno DOMINI 33.
1 Cor. 7. 28, 36. Acts 22. 3.	30 And she had a sister called Mary, which also ¹ sat at β Jesus's feet, and heard his word. 40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me. 41 And β Jesus β answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art γ careful and γ troubled γ about many things: 42 But β one thing is needful: γ and γ Mary hath chosen ¹² that good part ¹² , which shall not be taken away from her.	18 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall ¹ your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? 14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. 15 But some of them said, / He casteth out devils through \dagger Beelzebub the chief of the devils. 16 And others, ¹ tempting β him ¹ , ¹ sought of him a sign from heaven. 17 ¶ But β he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and ¹ a house divided against a house falleth. 18 If Satan also ¹ be divided ¹ against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because γ we say that I cast out devils through β Beelzebub. 19 And if I β Beelzebub's cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. 20 But if I ¹ with the finger of God ¹ cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God ¹ is come ¹ upon you. 21 ¶ When ¹ a ¹ strong man armed keepeth his ¹⁰ palace ¹⁰ , his goods are in peace: 22 But ¹ when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. 23 ¶ He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. 24 ¶ When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out. 25 And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. 26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and ¹ the last state of that man ¹¹ is ¹ worse than the first. 27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain ¹² woman of the company lifted up her voice ¹² , and said unto him, ¹ Blessed ¹ is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. 28 But he said, ¹³ Yea ¹ rather ¹³ , blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it. 29 ¶ And when the people were ¹⁴ gathered ¹⁴ thick together, he began to say, This β is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas γ the prophet γ . 30 For as ¹ Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation. 31 ¶ The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, ¹⁵ a greater ¹ than Solomon is here.
A. D. 33.	CHAPTER 11. 1 Christ teacheth to pray, and that instantly: 11 assuring that God so will give us good things. 14 He, casting out a dumb devil, rebuketh the blasphemous Pharisees: 20 and sheweth who are blessed. 20 preacheth to the people, 27 and reprehendeth the outward show of holiness in the Pharisees, scribes, and lawyers. AND it came to pass, that, as he was β praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples. 2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, β Our Father which art in heaven β , hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. γ Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. 3 Give us β day by day our ¹ daily ¹ bread. 4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; β but deliver us from evil. β 5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves: 6 For a friend of mine β is in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him? 7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee. 8 I say unto you, ¹ Though ¹ he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his ¹ importunity ¹ he will rise and give him as many as he needeth. 9 ¶ And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. 10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 11 ¶ If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish γ give him a serpent? 12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will he γ offer γ him a scorpion?	1 Matt. 9. 32. & 12. 28. f Matt. 9. 34. & 12. 24. f Or. Beelzebub, and so ver. 18, 19. g Matt. 12. 28. h Is. 1. 1. i Matt. 12. 25. j Mark 3. 24. k John 2. 23. l Ex. 8. 19. m Matt. 12. 29. n Mark 3. 27. o Isai. 53. 12. p Col. 2. 15. q Matt. 12. 30. r Matt. 12. 42. s John 5. 14. t Hebr. 6. 4. u 2 Pet. 2. 20. v ch. 1. 28, 48. w Matt. 7. 21. x ch. 6. 21. y James 1. 25. z Matt. 12. 30, 39. aa Josh. 1. 17. & 2. 10. ab 1 Kings 10. 1.

VAR. READ.—15 V. 42. the good part or share *Al. Me.*—Chap. 11. 1 V. 3. the morrow's bread *Be. Me.*; bread for the coming day *Lit.*; bread (of the life) to come or needful bread *Mcl.*; bread in sufficiency *De W.*; bread proper for our sustenance *Al. Wo.*—1 V. 8. Even though *De W. Me.*—3 *Lit.* shamelessness *Al. Be. De W. Me. Mel.*—5 Vs. 11, 12. give, offer, some word.

VAR. READ.—6 β the Lord's NB¹ C¹ C¹. *Edd.*—7 *Al. & So A B C, Al. La. Tr.*: the Lord NB¹ L. *Tr.* Tr. ² *Mcl.* *Wo. WH.*— γ So NB C, *Al. La. Scr. Tr.* Tr. [WH.]; omit D. OL.—V. 42. β So A C¹ C¹ C¹. *Al. La. Scr. Tr. Tr. Mcl.*; few things are needful, or one NB C¹ L. *Wo.* [WH.]; omit D. OL.— γ So A C, *Al. La. Tr. Mcl.*; for NB L, *Tr. Wo.* [WH.].—Chap. 11. V. 2. β A C D, *La.*; Father NB L, *Al. Tr. Tr. Mcl. Wo. WH.*— γ So M A C D, *La. (La. brackets as doubtful as in heaven, so in earth);* omit B L, *Al. Tr. Tr. Mcl. Wo. WH.* See Matt. 6. 9, 10.—V. 4. β So M A C D, *La.*; omit NB L, *Al. Tr. Tr. Mcl. Wo. WH.* (See Matt. 6. 13.)

VAR. READ.—5 V. 16. *i.e. making trial of him Me.*—6 V. 17. *So Al. Be. De W. Wo.*; house falls against house (as the city is wrecked) *Me.*; house after house falls *Be.*—7 V. 18. *i.e. has been (lit. was) divided.*—8 V. 20. is come unawares *Be.*; is already come *Mcl.*—9 V. 21. the.—10 *So Mcl.*; courtyard, homestead *De W. Me. Wo.*—11 V. 23. becomes.—12 V. 27. *So De W. Mcl.*; woman lifted up her voice out of the crowd *Me.*—13 V. 28. Yea truly, but *Al. Me. Wo.*—14 V. 29. gathering.—15 Vs. 31, 32. *Lit.* more; so *Al. Da. Me.*

VAR. READ.—Vs. 18, 19. β Beelzebub.—V. 29. β Insert generation M A B D, *Edd.*— γ So A C *Mcl.*; omit M B D L, *Al. La. Tr. Tr.*

Anno
DOMINI
33.

+ Josiah 3. 5.

+ Matt. 5. 15.
Mark 4. 21.
ch. 5. 16.
+ See Matt.
5. 15.

+ Matt. 6. 23.

+ Gr. a com-
p. by its
bright
shining.

+ Mark 7. 2.

+ Matt. 23.
26.

+ Tit. 1. 15.

+ Isai. 58. 7.
Dea. 4. 27.
ch. 18. 33.
+ Or, as you
are able.
+ Matt. 23.
32.+ Matt. 23. 6.
Mark 12. 36.
29.+ Matt. 23.
27.
+ Ps. 5. 9.+ Matt. 23. 4.
30.+ Matt. 23.
30.

32 The men of Nineve shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, is a greater than Jonas is here.

33 β No man β , when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is β the β eyes: if therefore thy whole eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thy eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore, that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when thy bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?

41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over ye are not aware of them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.

46 And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

VAR. REVD.—16 V. 33. lamp. — 17 So Be.; into hiding De W. (so La. T. with most MSS.); into a cellar Al. Me. Wo. Mel. — 18 the bushel. — 19 the lamp-stand. — 20 V. 34. lamp (same word as candle, v. 33, 36). — 21 V. 35. So De W. Wo. Mel. and (nearly) Al.; whether the light... be not Be. Bu. Me. — 22 V. 36. So the whole, i.e. everything around thee Wo.; If thy body be all light... light indeed shall it be altogether Be. Me. Comp. Matt. 6. 22. — 23 V. 38. So Al. De W.; bathed Me. — 24 V. 39. the inward part of yourselves Wo. — 25 V. 41. give as alms what is therein (in the cup and platter) Be. Da. De W. Me. Mel.; ... what is within Al. Wo. (i.e. your goods Al.; i.e. your hearts and your goods Wo.). — 26 V. 45. i.e. Teacher. — 27 Rather revilest Be. Me. (ill-treatest Da.).

VAR. READ.—V. 33. β So NB CD, Al. T. Tr. Mel. Wo. WH.; But no man A. La. — V. 34. β So N; thine β A B CD, Edd. — V. 35. A. C. omit NB DL; — 8 So most MSS. Al. T. Tr. Mel. WH.; omit CD, La. — V. 35, 36. β are omitted by D, OL, WH.; — V. 43. β So most MSS. Al. T. Tr. Mel. WH.; add, and the first places at feasts CD, La. Comp. Matt. 23. 6, 7. — V. 44. β So AD, La.; omit NB CL, Al. T. Tr. Mel. Wo. WH.; So NB CL, Al. T. Tr. Mel. Wo. WH.; men when they walk over A D, La.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build β their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute β :

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation.

51 From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.

52 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking β to catch something out of his mouth, y that they might accuse him y.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Christ preacheth to his disciples to avoid hypocrisy, and fearfulness in publishing his doctrine: 13 rebuketh the people to beware of covetousness by the parable of the rich man who set up greater barns. 22 We must not be over careful of earthly things, 31 but seek the kingdom of God, 33 give alms, 38 be ready at a knock to open to our Lord who ever he cometh. 41 Christ's ministers are to be to their charge, 46 and look for persecution. 54 The people must take this time of grace, 56 because it is a fearful thing to die without reconciliation.

IN the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, inasmuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops.

4 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

VAR. REVD.—22 V. 48. So then De W. Me. — 23 V. 53. So (to press vehemently upon him) Al. Me.; to be angered against him De W.; to have grievous spite Mel. — 24 So Be.; question him De W. Me. — Chap. 12. 1 V. 1. So Al. Me. Da. Mel.; Above all beware ye De W. Me. — 2 V. 2. Lit. uncovered. — 3 V. 3. Gehenna.

VAR. READ.—V. 48. β So A C, La. 1 Tr. 3 Mel.; omit NB DL, Al. T. Tr. 1 We. WH. — V. 49. β So NB CL, Mel. WH.; drive out A D, Al. La. T. Tr. 1 V. 53. β So AD, La. Mel.; when he had gone out thence NB CL, Al. T. Tr. 1 We. WH. — V. 54. β So nearly A CD, La. Tr. 1 Mel. (in part); omit NB CL, Al. T. Tr. 1 We. WH. — V. 56. β So A CD, La. Tr. 1 Mel.; omit NB, Al. T. Tr. 1 We. WH.

Anno
DOMINI
33.+ Matt. 23.
26.+ Gen. 4. 10.
+ 2 Chr. 24.
24, 25.+ Matt. 23.
32.+ O.
+ Jer. 17.+ Mark 12.
12.+ Matt. 14.
6.
+ Mark 4. 13.+ Matt. 14.
12.+ Matt. 14.
25.
+ Mark 4. 23.
ch. 4. 27.+ Levit. 12. 7.
6, 12, 13.
+ Jer. 1. 6.
+ Mark 10. 28.
+ John 11.
14, 15.+ See Matt.
23. 29.+ Matt. 10.
22.
+ Mark 4. 22.
+ Tit. 2. 12.
+ John 3. 22.

AVRO
DOMINI
33.

1 Matt. 12.

31, 32

Mark 2. 26.

1 John 3. 18.

1 Matt. 10.

19.

Mark 12. 11.

ch. 21. 14.

1 John 12.

35.

1 Tim. 6.

7, &c.

1 Eccles. 11.

9.

1 Cor. 15. 23.

James 3. 3.

1 Or.

do they

require thy

word.

1 Job 20. 23.

& 27. 8.

Ps. 33. 7.

James 4. 14.

1 Ps. 59. 4.

Jer. 17. 11.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Tim. 6. 13.

12.

James 2. 5.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Job 38. 41.

Ps. 147. 9.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Tim. 6. 13.

12.

James 2. 5.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Job 38. 41.

Ps. 147. 9.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Tim. 6. 13.

12.

James 2. 5.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Job 38. 41.

Ps. 147. 9.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Tim. 6. 13.

12.

James 2. 5.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Job 38. 41.

Ps. 147. 9.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Tim. 6. 13.

12.

James 2. 5.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Job 38. 41.

Ps. 147. 9.

1 Matt. 6.

20.

1 Tim. 6. 13.

12.

James 2. 5.

9 But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.
10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

13 And some of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits, and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

22 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that, what thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and yall these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that failth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if the Goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and should not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

48 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

49 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

50 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

51 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

52 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

53 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

54 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

55 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

56 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

57 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

58 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

59 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

60 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

61 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

62 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

63 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

64 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

65 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

66 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

67 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

68 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

69 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

70 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

71 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

72 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

73 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

74 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

75 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

76 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

77 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

78 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

79 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

80 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

81 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

82 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

83 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

84 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

85 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

86 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

87 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

88 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

89 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

90 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

91 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

92 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

93 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

94 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

95 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

96 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

97 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

98 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

99 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

100 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

101 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

102 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

103 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

104 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

105 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

106 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

107 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

108 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

109 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

110 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

111 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

112 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

113 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

114 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

115 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

116 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

117 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

118 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

119 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

120 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

121 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

122 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

123 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

124 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

125 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

126 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

127 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

128 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

129 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

130 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

131 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

132 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

133 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

134 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

135 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

136 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

137 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

138 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

139 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

140 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

141 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

142 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

143 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

144 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

145 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

146 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

147 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

148 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

149 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

150 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

151 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

152 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

153 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

154 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

155 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

156 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

157 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself,

158 His lord will come and will cut him in sunder, and

Anno
DOMINI
53.y Lev. 5. 17.
1 Tim. 1. 15.

A ver. 51.

(Matt. 20.
21.
Mark 10. 28.Or,
perished.
Matt. 10. 24.
ver. 49.y Mic. 7. 6.
John 7. 43.
9. 16.
10. 19.= Matt. 10.
25.= Matt. 16.
2.= Prov. 25. 8.
Matt. 5. 26.
p See Ps. 23.
6.

Isa. 55. 6.

p See Mark
12. 41.

neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes.

48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 ¶ I am come to send fire on the earth; and ¹⁵what will I, if it be already kindled ¹⁶?50 But ¹⁷I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I ¹⁸straitened ¹⁹till it be accomplished!51 ¶ Suppose ye that I ¹⁷am come ¹⁷to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:52 ¶ For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and ¹⁸two against three.53 The father shall be divided against the son ¹⁹, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.54 ¶ And he said also to the people, "When ye see ¹⁸a cloud ¹⁹rise y out of the west, straightaway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not ¹⁹discern ²⁰this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 ¶ When ¹⁹thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, ²⁰as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the ²⁰officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Christ preacheth repentance upon the punishment of the Gallileans, and others. 6 The fruitless fig tree may not stand. 11 He healeth the crooked woman. 18 sheweth the powerful working of the word in the hearts of his chosen, by the parable of the grain of mustard seed, and of leaven. 24 exhorteth to enter in at the strait gate, 31 and reproveth Herod and Jerusalem.

THERE were present ¹at that season some that told him of the Gallileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.2 And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Gallileans ²were sinners ³above all the Gallileans, because they suffered such things?3 I tell you, Nay; but, except ye repent, ye shall all ³likewise ³perish.

VAR. RECD.—¹⁵ V. 49. So Wo.; what desire have I that it were already kindled? Be. Da. De W. Me. Mel.; what will I? would that it were already kindled ¹⁶; what can I desire further if only it have been already kindled? Be.—¹⁶ V. 50. So (—distressed) Al. Me.; so (—filled with yearning) Be. De W. Wo.—¹⁷ V. 51. Lit. came (or came hither).—¹⁸ V. 53. 53. two against three shall be divided, the father against the son La. T4. Tr. Mel. WH.—¹⁹ V. 58. For when.—²⁰ exactor Al. Be. Da. Me.; gaoler Mel.—Chap. 13. ¹ V. 1. i. e. came Al. De W.—² V. 2. So Al.; were made, or shewn to be, sinners Me.

VAR. RECD.—V. 54. ¹⁸ a cloud N A B L, La. T4. Tr. Mel. Wo. WH.; the cloud D. Al.¹ Scr. perhaps.—¹⁹ So A D, La. Mel.; over N B L, Tr. Tr. Wo. WH.—²⁰ V. 56. ¹⁹ So A D, La. T4. Tr.² Mel.; know how to discern N B L, Tr.¹ WH.—Chap. 13. V. 3. ¹⁹ equally N B D, Bdd.

4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwell in Jerusalem?

5 I tell you, Nay; but, except ye repent, ye shall all ⁵likewise ⁵perish.

6 ¶ He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; ⁷why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it ⁸bear fruit, well; and if not, ⁸then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 ¶ And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could ¹¹in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 ¶ And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue, answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and ¹⁴not on the sabbath day.15 The Lord then answered him, and said, ¹⁵Thou hypocrite, ¹⁶doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?16 And ought not this woman, ¹⁶being a daughter of Abraham, whom Seth hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?17 And ¹⁷when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.18 ¶ ¹⁸Then said he ¹⁸to the people, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a ¹⁹great ¹⁹tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 ¶ And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 ¶ ²⁴Strive to enter in at the strait

VAR. RECD.—³ V. 7. why does it (besides its unfruitfulness) make the land also unfruitful? Be. De W. Me.—⁴ V. 11. So Da. De W. Me. lift herself upright Al. Me.—⁵ V. 17. when he saying.

VAR. RECD.—V. 5. ⁵ equally A D, La. same manner N B L, Al. T4. Tr.¹ Mel. Wo.—⁶ V. 9. ⁶ So A D, La. Tr.² Mel.; bearing that (more Me. for the future, well, but thou shalt N B L, Al. T4. Tr.) WH.—⁷ V. 10. D; Ye hypocrites N A B L, Bdd.—⁸ V. 12. La.; He said therefore N B L, Al. T4. Tr. WH.¹—⁹ V. 19. ¹⁹ So A, Al.¹ T4. Tr.¹ N B D L, T4. Wo. WH.

Anno DOMINI 33.
1. See John 7. 34.
4. 12. 12.
Rom. 9. 31.
1. Ps. 22. 6.
1. Mat. 22. 10.
1. ch. 6. 46.
23.
4. 12. 12.
1. Mat. 7. 23.
1. 22. 41.
1. Ps. 38.
1. Ps. 6. 8.
1. Mat. 22. 41.
1. Mat. 6. 12.
4. 12. 12.
4. 24. 51.
1. Mat. 3. 11.
1. Mat. 12. 30.
1. 20. 16.
1. Mat. 10. 31.

βgateβ: for 'many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. 25 = When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, 'Lord, β Lordβ, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, 'I know you not whence ye are: 26 β Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets. 27 'But he shall say β, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; 'depart from me, all ye 'workers of iniquity. 28 'There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, 'when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out. 29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God. 30 = And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 ¶ The same β dayβ there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod ¹⁰ will ¹⁰ kill thee. 32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day ¹¹ I shall be perfected ¹¹.

33 Nevertheless I must ¹² walk ¹² to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.

34 'O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not! 35 Behold, 'your house is left unto you β desolateβ: and ¹³ verily ¹³ I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until ¹⁴ the time come when ye shall say, 'Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 14.

2 Christ healeth the dropsy on the sabbath: 7 teacheth humility: 12 to feast the poor: 15 under the parable of the great supper, sheweth how worldly minded men, who condemn the word of God, shall be shut out of heaven. 25 Those who will be his disciples, to bear their cross must make their accounts beforehand, lest with shame they revolt from him afterward, 34 and become altogether unprofitable, like salt that hath lost his savour.

AND it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

9 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, 'Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? 4 And they held their peace. And he took ⁵ Mm, and healed him, and let him go:

5 And answered them, saying, 'Which of you shall have an β assβ or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day? 6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 4 And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief ⁸ roomsβ; saying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest ⁹ roomβ; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him.

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest ¹⁰ roomβ.

10 'But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest ¹¹ roomβ; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of β them that sit at meat with thee.

11 'For whosoever exalteth himself shall be ¹² abasedβ; and he that ¹³ humblethβ himself shall be exalted.

12 ¶ Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call 'the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: β for β thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

15 ¶ And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, 'Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 'Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

17 And ¹⁸ sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee ¹⁹ have me excusedβ.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee ²⁰ have me excusedβ.

20 And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is

VAR. REND.—Chap. 14. 1. V. 4. took hold of him De W. Me. Mel. — 2. V. 7. i.e. places Al. etc. — 3. Vs. 8, 9, 10. i.e. place. — 4. V. 11. abase, humble, same word. — Vs. 18, 19. So practically Al. De W. have me as one excused, accept my excuse Me. Wo.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 14. V. 3. β So A; add or not? MBDL, Edd. — V. 5. β So NL, OL. Vulg. Memph., Scr.; a sheep D; a son A, Theb. Cur. Pesk., Al. La. Tl. Tr. Mel. We. WH. — V. 10. β Insert all NABL, Edd. — V. 14. β So NABD, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. We. WH.; but N^o, T^l.

VAR. REND.—Vs. 24, 25. So Al. Be. Da. De W. 1. 20. Ti. with A; shall not be able when once open unto us. And he La. — 2. V. 27. So Me. 1. rather servants, workmen, Al. — 3. V. 28. either there be Al. — 4. the (i.e. the great) weeping and gnashing Al.; or the weeping... of 1. Me. — 10. V. 31. is minded to Al. — 11. V. 32. for strictly am perfected) i.e. by death Al. Wo.; ne to an end (of my working) Be. Da. Me. — 12. V. 33. So Wo. Mel.; journey Al.; depart Me. (same as depart e. 31). — 13. V. 35. Omit.

VAR. READ.—V. 24. β So A, Mel.; door NBDL, 1. Tl. Tr. We. WH. — V. 25. β So A, D, La. 1. Mel.; 1. MBL, Tl. Tr. We. WH. — Vs. 26, 27. β So B, Al. 1. Tl. Tr. 1. Mel. We. WH.; When ye begin then say... he shall say NADL, Tr. — V. 31. β So La. Tr. 1.; hour (rather than very hour) NABD, D. 1. Tr. 1. Mel. We. WH. — V. 35. β So A, D; omit B, Edd. — 1. So A, D, La. Tl. Tr. 1. Mel. We.; 1. MBL, WH.

Anno DOMINI 33.
1. Mat. 12. 10.

1. 22. 6.
1. Deut. 22. 4.
1. ch. 13. 15.

1. Prov. 25. 6, 7.

1. Job 22. 29.
1. Ps. 18. 27.
1. Prov. 29. 23.
1. Mat. 23. 12.
1. ch. 18. 14.
1. James 4. 6.
1. 1. Pet. 5. 5.

1. Neh. 8. 10, 12.

1. Rev. 19. 9.

1. Mat. 22. 2.

1. Prov. 9. 2.

Anno
DOMINI
23.Matt. 21.
42. 8.
Acts 12. 46.Deut. 13.
6.
33. 9.
Matt. 10. 37.
Rom. 12. 13.Matt. 12.
11.
Mark 8. 34.
ch. 9. 23.
1 Tim. 3. 12.
Prov. 24.
27.Matt. 5.
14.
Mark 9. 20.Matt. 9.
10.Acts 11. 3.
Gal. 3. 12.Matt. 12.
12.1 Pet. 2.
10, 23.ch. 5. 28.
Duchene,
have trans-
lated a piece
of silver, is
the eighth
part of an
ounce,
which
cometh to
convergence
halfpenny,
and is equal
to the Ro-
man penny,
Matt. 18. 28.

done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.

24 For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

26 ¶ If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, — yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else?, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassador, and desireth conditions of peace.

33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 ¶ Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

CHAPTER 15.

1 The parable of the lost sheep: 8 of the piece of silver: 11 of the prodigal son.

1 THEN drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him.

2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

7 I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

8 ¶ Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it?

9 And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours to-

gether, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 ¶ And he said, A certain man had two sons:

12 And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee.

19 And I am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and I am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth to me the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry:

24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore his father came out, and intreated him.

29 And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou

VAR. READ. — V. 12. *Either of the estate.* — V. 16. *carob-pods* *Al. De W. Me. We.* — V. 30. *kissed him fondly* *Al. Me.*

VAR. READ. — Chap. 15. V. 17. *So A; perish here (or thus)* *N B D L, Edd.* — V. 19. *21. So Om; N A B D, Edd. (I am no more, &c.)* — V. 21. *So A L, OL. Vulg. Memph. Pesch., Al. La. Scr. Ti Tr. Mel.* — *Add Make me as one of thy hired servants: N B D, [WH.]* — V. 22. *So A, T V.* — *Bring forth quickly* *N B D L, Al. La. Tr. Mel. We. WH.* — *robe, yea the best* *N A B D, Al. La. Ti Tr. We. WH.* — V. 23. *So and N A B D, Edd.*

VAR. READ. — V. 21. *marching to meet another king unto battle* *De W. Me.* — V. 32. *etc. But if he be not able* *De W. Me.* — Chap. 15. V. 1. *So Me.*; Now there were drawing near (or continually about him) *Al. De W.* — *i.e. tax-gatherers.*

VAR. READ. — V. 34. *So A D, La.*; Salt then *N B L, Al. Tr. Ty. Mel. We. WH.* — *So A, Mel.*; even the salt *N B D L, Al. La. Ty. Tr. WH.*

Anno
OMINI
33
ver. 24.

art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.
32 ⁷It was ⁷meet that we should make merry, and be glad: ⁴for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The parable of the unjust steward. 14 Christ reproacheth the Avaricious of the covetous Pharisee. 19 The rich glutton, and Lazarus the beggar.*

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he ¹had wasted ¹his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give ²an account ²of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

4 ⁴I am resolved ⁴what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of ⁵his lord's debtors ⁵unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred ⁶measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred ⁷measures ⁷of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

8 And ⁸the lord ⁸commended the unjust steward, because he had done ⁸wisely ⁸: for the children of ⁸this world ⁸are ⁸in their generation ⁸wiser ⁸than ⁸the children of light.

9 And ⁹he said unto you, ⁹'Make to yourselves friends ⁹of ⁹this world ⁹of ⁹the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ⁹ye fail ⁹, they may receive you into ⁹everlasting habitations ⁹.

10 ¹⁰'He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

11 ¹¹If therefore ye have not been faithful in the ¹¹unrighteous ¹¹mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is ¹²your own?

13 ¹³'No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 And the Pharisees ¹⁴also ¹⁴β, ¹⁴who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which ¹⁵justify yourselves before men; but ¹⁵God knoweth your hearts: for ¹⁵that

which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

16 ¹⁶'The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.

17 ¹⁷And ¹⁷it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tithe of the law to fall.

18 ¹⁸'Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth ¹⁸her that is put away from her husband ¹⁸committeth adultery.

19 ¹⁹There was ¹⁹a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and ¹⁹fared ¹⁹sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with ²¹the crumbs which fell ²¹from the rich man's table: ²¹moreover the dogs ²¹came and licked ²¹his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in ²³hell ²³he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and ²⁴cool my tongue; for I ²⁴am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime ²⁵receivedst ²⁵thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now ²⁵he is ²⁵comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: ²⁶so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot ²⁶: neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, ²⁹'They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, ³¹neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Christ teacheth to avoid occasions of offence. 3 One to forgive another. 8 The power of faith. 11 How we are bound to God, and not he to us. 12 His brethren ten lepers. 22 Of the kingdoms of God, and the coming of the Son of man.*

1 ¹THEN said he ¹unto the disciples, ¹'It is impossible but that ¹offences ¹will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and

VAR. REVD.—¹³ V. 17. But *Al. Me. Wo.*—¹⁴ V. 18. Strictly one that is put away from an husband *Al.*

—¹⁵ V. 19. There was then, or Now there was *Al. Me.*—¹⁶ So *Al.*; made merry *De W. Mci.*

¹⁷ V. 21. No *Al.*; but the very dogs *De W.*; yea and, besides all this, the dogs *Be. Me. Wo. Mci.*

¹⁸ i.e. used to come and lick.—¹⁹ V. 23. Hades, the world of the dead *Al. &c.*—²⁰ V. 25. receivedst in full *Al. Be. Me. Wo. Mci.*—²¹ V. 26. in order that they which

may not be able *Al. Da. De W. Me. Wo. Mci.*—*Chap. 17.* ¹ V. 1. And he said *Al.*

² i.e. occasions of stumbling.

VAR. REVD.—*V. 21. β So N A, La.¹ Tr.¹ Mol.; that which fell N B L, Al. Th. Wa. WH.—V. 25. β he is here (or thus) N A B D, Edd.*

Anno
DOMINI
33
1 Matt. 4. 17.
4 11, 12, 13.
ch. 7. 29.
2 Pe. 108. 26,
27.
Isai. 40. 8.
6 31. 6.
Matt. 5. 18.
1 Pet. 1. 25.
1 Matt. 5. 23.
6 19. 9.
Mark 10. 11.
1 Cor. 7. 10,
11.

2 Zech. 14.
3 Isai. 66. 94.
4 Mark 9. 44.
5 &c.
6 John 21. 13.
ch. 6. 24.

7 Isai. 8. 20.
8 24. 16.
9 John 8. 39.
10 Acts 15. 21.
11 17. 11.

12 John 13.
10, 11.

13 Matt. 18. 6.
14 Mark 9. 42.
15 Cor. 11. 19.

The word
before in the
original
contains
one pal-
mer three
times:
see Exod.
5 10, 11, 16.

The word
ere inter-
posed a
comma be-
cause the
original
contains
two
verbs
substantive
and
predicate.
Isai. 18.
11.

Isai. 5. 8.
Thom. 3. 9.
Isai. 4. 27.
Matt. 4. 19.
19. 21.

11. Al.
12. Al. 5, 17.
13. 19.
14. rich-
man.
15. 26.

19. 17.
21. rich-
man.
22. 6.

23. 26.
24. 29.
25. 9.
26. 14.

AR. REVD.—⁷ V. 32. But it was. — *Chap. 16.*

1. was wasting. — ² V. 2. thine account.

4. I have a thought, I know *Al. Be. Da. Me.*

5. his own lord's *Al. Me.* — ⁶ V. 7.

14. (not the same word as in the last verse).

6. V. 8. i.e. his lord *Al. Be. De W. Me. Wo.*

ther, prudently, more prudent. — ⁸ Strictly world-

— ⁹ Lit. unto, as touching, their own generation

— ¹⁰ i.e. in dealing with their fellows *De W.*

Wo. Mci.; as to the interests of this life *Al.*

¹⁰ V. 9. out of, by the use of *Al. Be. De W.*

Wo. — ¹¹ the, or their, everlasting habitations

— ¹² V. 11. So *Al. De W. Me. Mci.*; deceitful *Wo.*

AR. REVD.—*Chap. 16.* ¹ V. 9. β So N A, La.¹ Tr.¹ We.

; it falls N A, B L, Al. La. Tr. Tr. We.

² V. 12. β So N A D, Al. La. Scr. Tr. Tr.

; our B L, WH.¹ — ³ V. 14. β Omit N B D L,

(except La.)

Anno
DOMINI
33.

1 Matt. 18.
15, 21.
c. Lev. 19. 17.
Prov. 17. 10.
James 5. 19.

1 Matt. 17.
30.
31. 21.
Mark 9. 23.
11. 22.

1 ch. 12. 37.

1 Job 22. 3.
25. 7.
Ps. 16. 2.
Matt. 35. 20.
Rom. 8. 13.
11. 35.

1 Cor. 9. 16.
17.
Philom. 11.

1 Luke 9. 51.
52.
John 4. 4.

1 Lev. 13. 46.

1 Lev. 13. 3.
14. 2.
Matt. 8. 4.
ch. 8. 14.

1 Matt. 9. 22.
Mark 8. 24.
10. 68.
ch. 7. 50.
8. 46.

1 Or, with
outward
show.

1 Cor. 23.
17.

1 Or, among
you.
John 1. 26.

he cast into the sea, than that he should
3 offend^s one of these little ones.

3 ¶ Take heed to yourselves: ⁶If thy
brother trespass ⁸against thee ⁸, rebuke
him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven
times in a day, and seven times ⁸in a
day ⁸turn again to thee, saying, I re-
pent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 And the apostles said unto the Lord,
Increase our faith.

6 And the Lord said, If ⁸ye had ⁸faith
as a grain of mustard seed, ye
might say^s unto this sycamine^s tree,
Be thou plucked up by the root, and be
thou planted in the sea; and it should
obey^s you.

7 But which of you, having a servant
plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto
him by and by, when he is come from
the field, Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him,
Make ready wherewith I may sup, and
gird thyself, and serve me, till I have
eaten and drunken; and afterward thou
shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because
he did the things that were commanded
him? ⁸¶ I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have
done all those things which are com-
manded you, say, We are unprofitable
servants: we have done that which was
our duty to do.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, as he went
to Jerusalem, that he passed^s through^s
the midst of Samaria and Galilee.

12 And as he entered into a certain
village, there met him ten men that were
lepers, which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up their voices, and
said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw them, he said unto
them, Go shew yourselves unto the
priests. And it came to pass, that, as
they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that
he was healed, turned back, and with a
loud voice glorified God.

16 And fell down on his face at his
feet, giving him thanks: and he was a
Samaritan.

17 And Jesus answering said, Were there
not ten cleansed? but where are the
nine?

18 There are not found^s that re-
turned to give glory to God, save this
stranger.

19 And he said unto him, Arise, go
thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.

20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the
Pharisees, when the kingdom of God
should come, he answered them and said,
The kingdom of God cometh not^s with
observation:

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or,
thither! ⁸¶ Behold, the kingdom of God is
within you.

VAR. RECD.—³ V. 2. i.e. cause to stumble, lead
astray.—⁴ V. 5. Lit. Add unto us faith (i.e. give
us more faith). Al. Me.; give us faith besides other
virtues Wo.—⁵ V. 6. would say Al. Me.—⁶ mulberry
Al. Be.—would have obeyed Al. Me.—⁷ V. 7.
keeping sheep.—⁸ So De W.; say unto him when he
is come.... Go straightway Al. Be. La. Me. T4. Mcl.

—¹⁰ V. 11. was passing Al.—¹¹ So De W.; through
the border, midway between Samaria and Galilee
Al. Be. Me. Wo.—¹² V. 17. the ten.—¹³ V. 18. So
Wo. Mcl.; Were there not found....? Al. Me. T4.

—¹⁴ V. 20. i.e. in the midst of men's looking for it
Al. Me.—¹⁵ V. 21. lo, behold, same word.—¹⁶ So
Wo. Mcl.; among you, in the midst of you Al. Be.
De W. Me. Da.

VAR. RECD.—¹⁷ V. 3. 8 So D; omit N A B L.
Edd.—¹⁸ V. 5 So A; omit N B D L. Edd.—¹⁹ V. 6. 8
So D, La. Mcl.; ye have N A B L. Al. T4. Tr. We. WH.

—²⁰ V. 9. 8 A. D. La. 1 Tr. 3 Mcl. We. 1; omit N B L.
Al. T4. Tr. 1 WH.—²¹ V. 21. 8 Omit N B L, T4. We. WH.

22 And he said unto the disciples, The
days will come, when ye shall desire to
see one of the days of the Son of man,
and ye shall not see it.

23 ¶ And they shall say to you, See
here; or, see there: go not after them,
nor follow them.

24 ¶ For as the lightning, ⁸so that light-
eth ⁸out of the one part under heaven,
shineth unto the other part under heaven;
so shall also the Son of man be ⁸in his
day.

25 ¶ But first must he suffer many
things, and be rejected of this generation.

26 ¶ And as it was in the days of Noe,
so shall it be also in the days of the
Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they mar-
ried wives, they were given in marriage,
until the day that Noe entered into the
ark, and the flood came, and destroyed
them all.

28 Likewise also as it was in the days
of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they
bought, they sold, they planted, they
builded;

29 But the same day that Lot went
out of Sodom it rained fire and brim-
stone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day
when the Son of man is revealed.

31 In that day, he which shall be upon
the housetop, and his stuff in the house,
let him not come down to take it away:
and he that is in the field, let him hi-
ewise not return back.

32 ¶ Remember Lot's wife.

33 ¶ Whosoever shall seek to ⁸save his
life shall lose it; and whosoever shall
lose his life shall preserve^s it.

34 ¶ I tell you, in that night there shall
be two men in one bed; the one shall be
taken, and the other shall be left.

35 Two women shall be grinding together;
the one shall be taken, and the other
left.

36 ¶ Two men shall be in the field;
the one shall be taken, and the other
left.

37 And they answered and said unto
him, Where, Lord? And he said unto
them, Whosoever the body is, thither
will the eagles be gathered together.

CHAPTER 18.

3 Of the importunate widow. 9 Of the Pharisee
and the publican. 15 Children brought to Christ.

18 A ruler that would follow Christ, but is
hindered by his riches. 25 The reward of them that
leave all for his sake. 31 He foretold his death,
35 and restored a blind man to his sight.

AND he spake a parable unto them
to this end, that they might be taught
ways to pray, and not to faint:

2 Saying, There was in a city a judge,
which feared not God, neither regarded
man:

3 And there was a widow in that city;
and she came unto him, saying, Avenge
me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but
afterward he said within himself, Though
I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 Yet because this widow troubleth me,
I will avenge her of her adversary.

VAR. RECD.—17 V. 33. quicken Al.; Not bring
to the birth.—¹⁸ Chap. 18. 1 V. 3. used to
come often Me. Wo. Mcl.—¹⁹ Avenge me (and
deliver me) from De W. Me. Mcl.; deliver
from Al.

VAR. RECD.—²⁰ V. 22. 8 See there, see how
(omit or D L). T4. Tr. We. WH. (or see how)
V. 24. 8 So D, Al. 1 La. Tr. 1; when it light-
eth N B L, T4. Mcl. 1 We. WH.—²¹ Omit B D, G.
WH. 1.—²² V. 33. 8 So N A, La.; win, or keep
B L, Al. T4. Tr. Mcl. We. WH. 1.—²³ V. 35.
nearly; omit N A B L. Edd. Comp. Matt. 24. 46.
Chap. 18. V. 1. 8 So N B L, La. Tr. We. WH.

spake also A D. 1 Tr. 1 Mcl.—²⁴ V. 30. 8 D.
N^o and N^o A B L, Edd.

Google

Anno DOMINI 33.			Anno DOMINI 33.
10.	I will avenge her, lest ³ by her continual coming she ⁴ weary me.	have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.	¹ Prov. 11. 32.
10.	6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.	23 And when he heard this, he ¹³ was ¹³ very sorrowful: for he was very rich.	² Matt. 10. 23.
10.	7 And ⁵ shall not God ⁵ avenge ⁵ his own elect, ⁷ which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?	24 And when Jesus saw ⁶ that he was very sorrowful, he said, ⁶ How hardly ⁷ shall ⁷ they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!	³ Mark 10. 23.
10.	8 I tell you ⁸ that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?	25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.	⁴ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	9 And she spake ⁹ this parable ⁹ unto ⁹ certain ⁹ which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others:	26 And they that heard ¹⁰ it said, Who then can be saved?	⁵ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a ¹⁰ publican.	27 And he said, ¹⁰ The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.	⁶ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	11 The Pharisee ¹¹ stood and prayed thus with himself, ¹¹ God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this ¹¹ publican.	28 ¹¹ Then Peter said, Lo, we ¹¹ have left all ¹¹ , and followed thee.	⁷ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I ¹² possess.	29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, ¹² There is no man that hath left house, or ¹² parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,	⁸ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	13 And the ¹³ publican ¹³ , standing afar off, would not lift up so much as ¹³ his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me ¹³ a sinner.	30 ¹³ Who shall not ¹³ receive ¹³ manifold more in this present time, and in the ¹³ world ¹³ to come life everlasting.	⁹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified ¹⁴ rather than the other ¹⁴ . For every one that exalteth himself shall be ¹⁴ abased ¹⁴ ; and he that ¹⁴ humbleth ¹⁴ himself shall be exalted.	31 ¹⁴ Then he took ¹⁴ unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things ¹⁴ that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.	¹⁰ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	15 ¹⁵ And they brought unto him also ¹⁵ infants ¹⁵ that he would touch them: but when ¹⁵ his disciples saw ¹⁵ it, they rebuked them.	32 For ¹⁵ he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:	¹¹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	16 But Jesus called them ¹⁶ unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for ¹⁶ of such is the kingdom of God.	33 And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.	¹² Jer. 22. 17.
10.	17 ¹⁷ Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.	34 ¹⁶ And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.	¹³ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	18 ¹⁸ And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good ¹⁸ Master ¹⁸ , what shall I do to inherit eternal life?	35 ¹⁷ And it came to pass, that as he was ¹⁷ come ¹⁷ nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:	¹⁴ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save ¹⁹ one, that is, God.	36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.	¹⁵ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	20 Thou knowest the commandments, ²⁰ Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, ²⁰ Honour thy father and thy mother.	37 And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by.	¹⁶ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.	38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.	¹⁷ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	22 Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: ²² sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt	39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried ¹⁷ so much the more ¹⁷ , Thou son of David, have mercy on me.	¹⁸ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	23 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.	40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,	¹⁹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	24 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.	41 Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.	²⁰ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	25 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.	42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: ²¹ thy faith hath saved thee.	²¹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	26 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.	43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, ²² glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw ²² it, gave praise unto God.	²² Jer. 22. 17.
10.	27 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		²³ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	28 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		²⁴ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	29 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		²⁵ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	30 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		²⁶ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	31 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		²⁷ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	32 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		²⁸ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	33 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		²⁹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	34 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		³⁰ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	35 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		³¹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	36 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		³² Jer. 22. 17.
10.	37 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		³³ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	38 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		³⁴ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	39 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		³⁵ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	40 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		³⁶ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	41 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		³⁷ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	42 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		³⁸ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	43 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		³⁹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	44 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁴⁰ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	45 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁴¹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	46 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁴² Jer. 22. 17.
10.	47 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁴³ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	48 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁴⁴ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	49 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁴⁵ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	50 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁴⁶ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	51 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁴⁷ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	52 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁴⁸ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	53 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁴⁹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	54 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁵⁰ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	55 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁵¹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	56 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁵² Jer. 22. 17.
10.	57 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁵³ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	58 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁵⁴ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	59 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁵⁵ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	60 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁵⁶ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	61 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁵⁷ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	62 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁵⁸ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	63 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁵⁹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	64 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁶⁰ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	65 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁶¹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	66 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁶² Jer. 22. 17.
10.	67 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁶³ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	68 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁶⁴ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	69 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁶⁵ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	70 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁶⁶ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	71 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁶⁷ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	72 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁶⁸ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	73 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁶⁹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	74 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁷⁰ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	75 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁷¹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	76 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁷² Jer. 22. 17.
10.	77 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁷³ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	78 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁷⁴ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	79 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁷⁵ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	80 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁷⁶ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	81 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁷⁷ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	82 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁷⁸ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	83 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁷⁹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	84 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁸⁰ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	85 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁸¹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	86 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁸² Jer. 22. 17.
10.	87 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁸³ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	88 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁸⁴ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	89 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁸⁵ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	90 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁸⁶ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	91 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁸⁷ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	92 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁸⁸ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	93 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁸⁹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	94 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁹⁰ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	95 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁹¹ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	96 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁹² Jer. 22. 17.
10.	97 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁹³ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	98 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁹⁴ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	99 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁹⁵ Jer. 22. 17.
10.	100 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.		⁹⁶ Jer. 22. 17.

ANNO
DOMINI
33.

1 Kings 9.

7. 8.

Micah 3. 12.

1 Matt. 24.

2.

Mark 12. 1.

ch. 21. 6.

Dan. 9. 24.

ch. 1. 64. 79.

1 Pet. 2. 12.

1 Matt. 21.

13.

Mark 11. 11.

12.

John 2. 14.

15.

1 Tim. 26. 7.

Jer. 7. 11.

9 Mark 11.

15.

John 7. 12.

ch. 8. 37.

1 Or,

hanged on

him.

Acts 18. 14.

1 Matt. 21.

23.

1 Acts 4. 7.

7. 27.

1 Matt. 14.

ch. 21. 6.

4. 21. 26.

ch. 7. 29.

1 Matt. 21.

23.

Mark 12. 1.

44 And ¹ shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; ² because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

45 And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold ³ there-in, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, 'It is written, ⁴ My house is ⁵ the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

47 And he taught daily in the temple.

But ⁶ the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him,

48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people ⁷ were very attentive ⁸ to hear him.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Christ avoucheth his authority by a question of John's baptism. 2 The parable of the vineyard. 3 Of giving tribute to Caesar. 4 He cometh to the Sadducees that denied the resurrection. 5 How Christ is the son of David. 6 He warneth his disciples to beware of the scribes.

45 He warneth his disciples to beware of the scribes.

AND ¹ it came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, ² the chief priests and the scribes came upon him with the elders,

3 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, ⁴ by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you ⁵ one thing; and answer me:

4 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet.

7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence it was.

8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable: ¹⁰ A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent him away empty.

11 And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty.

12 And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him ¹⁴ when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: ¹⁵ come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard ¹⁷ this, they said, God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written,

'The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?'

18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken: but ¹⁹ on whomsoever it shall fall, it will ²⁰ grind him to powder.

19 ¶ And the scribes and the scribes ²¹ the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 ¶ And they ²² watched him ²³, and sent forth ²⁴ spies, which should feign themselves ²⁵ just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto ²⁶ the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, ²⁷ Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither ²⁸ acceptest thou the person of any, but teachest the way of God ²⁹ truly:

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Caesar, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, ²⁴ Why tempt ye me?

24 Shew me a penny ²⁵. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Caesar's.

25 And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which be Caesar's, and unto God the things which be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ Then came to him certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked him,

28 Saying, ²⁹ Master, Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he ³⁰ die ³¹ without children,

and his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second ³¹ took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also ³²: and they ³³ left no children, and died.

32 ³⁴ Last of all ³⁵ the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them ³⁶ is she? for ³⁷ seven ³⁸ had her to wife.

34 And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this ³⁹ world ⁴⁰ marry, and are given in marriage:

35 But they which shall be accounted

of the children of the resurrection, shall not marry, neither shall they be given in marriage: for they shall be like unto the angels.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 20. 1 V. 17. *i.e.* looked upon.—2 V. 18. *So Al. and similarly* (shatter to pieces) *Mcl.*; winnow him away like chaff *Mc. Wo.*—3 V. 20. watched an opportunity *Al. Mc.*—4 men suborned thereto *Al. De W. Wo.*—5 *i.e.* scrupulous as to the law *Mc.*—6 *So De W.*; to the (Roman) power, and to the authority of the governor *Al. Mc. McI.*—7 Vs. 21, 23, 29. *i.e.* Teacher.—8 V. 21. *i.e.* art thou partial *De W. Mc.*—9 V. 33. doth the woman become? *Al. De W.*—10 the seven.—11 Vs. 34, 35. Strictly world-age.

VAR. READ.—V. 19. scribes and the chief priests *AB L. Edd.*—V. 20. departed *D. OL. WH.*—V. 23. *So A C D, La. Tr.*; omit *N B L, Al. T4. Tr.* *McI. We. WH.*—V. 24. *So A B D, Al. T4. Tr. McI. We. WH.*; add and they showed it to him, and he said *N C L, La.* *Comp. Mark 12. 16.*—V. 25. *So A;* and he *N B C L, Edd.* (except *McI.*)—V. 30. *So A;* and; omit *N B D L, Al. T4. Tr. McI. We. WH.*—V. 31. *So A B D, Edd.*—V. 32. *So A;* last (rather afterwards) *N B D L, Edd.*

ANNO
DOMINI
33.

1 Pr. 11. 22.

Matt. 21. 46.

Dan. 9. 24.

25.

Matt. 21. 44.

9 Matt. 22.

15.

1 Matt. 23.

16.

Mark 12. 14.

1 Or, of a

truth.

1 See Matt.

18. 25.

1 Matt. 22.

23.

Mark 12. 15.

1 Acts 23. 6.

8.

1 Deut. 25. 5.

Anno
DOMINI
33.m 1 Cor. 15.
49, 46, 52.
1 John 3. 2.
a Rom. 8. 28.
e Ex. 3. 6.p Rom. 6. 10.
11.q Matt. 22.
Mark 13. 25.r Ps. 110. 1.
Acts 2. 34.s Matt. 23. 1.
Mark 12. 35.
t Matt. 23. 5.
u ch. 11. 43.x Matt. 23.
14.y Mark 13.
41.z See Mark
13. 42.a 2 Cor. 8.
13.b Matt. 24. 1.
Mark 13. 1.

c ch. 19. 44.

d Matt. 24. 4.
Mark 13. 5.
e Ephes. 5. 6.
f Thess. 2. 3.g 1 Cor. 13.
The end.
h Matt. 3. 2.
i 4. 17.

worthy to obtain that ¹¹world¹¹, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:
36 ¹²Neither can they¹² die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.
37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed ¹³at the bush¹³, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.

38 ¹⁴For¹⁴ he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him.
39 ¶ Then certain of the scribes answering said, ⁷Master⁷, thou hast well said.

40 ¶ And⁸ after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

41 And he said unto them, ¶ How say they that ¹⁵Christ¹⁵ is David's son?

42 ¶ And⁸ David himself saith in the book of Psalms, 'The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

45 ¶ Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples⁸,

46 'Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms¹⁶ at feasts;

47 ¶ Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive ⁸greater⁸ damnation¹⁷.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Christ commendeth the poor widow. 5 He foretelleth the destruction of the temple, and of the city Jerusalem: 26 the signs also which shall be before the last day. 34 He exhorteth them to be watchful.

AND he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

4 For all these have of their abundance¹ cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

5 ¶ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left ⁸one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him, saying, ²Master², but when² shall these things be? and what sign will there be² when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; [and the

time draweth⁵ near: go ye not ⁸therefore⁸ after them.

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not ⁶by and by⁶.

10 ¶ Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences⁹; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

12 ¶ But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers⁴ for my name's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14 ¶ Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

16 ¶ And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.

17 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18 ¶ But there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19 ¶ In your patience possess ye⁶ your souls.

20 ¶ And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed⁹ with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.

21 Then let them which are in Judaea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the ¹⁰countries¹⁰ enter therein.

22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written are fulfilled.

23 ¶ But³ woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days: for there shall be great distress in the land¹¹, and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all ¹²nations¹²; and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the ¹²Gentiles¹², until the times of the ¹²Gentiles¹² be fulfilled.

25 ¶ And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring¹³;

26 ¶ Men's hearts failing them¹³ for fear, and for looking after¹⁴ those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

VAR. READ.—³ V. 8. hath drawn. — ² V. 12. straightaway. — ⁷ V. 16. So McI.; even Al. Be. W. — ⁸ V. 19. By your endurance Al. Be. W. — ⁹ V. 20. being compassed. — ¹⁰ V. 21. provinces Be. De W.; fields or farms Al. Da. Me. McI. — ¹¹ V. 22. the earth Al. Be. Da. Me. McI. — ¹² V. 23. nations Gentiles, same word. — ¹³ V. 25. So De W.; and giving up the ghost Mc.; men swooning away Be. — ¹⁴ V. 26. looking for.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 8. So A; omit NBD. McI. — ² V. 11. So A, D, Be. Tr.; shall there be, and divers places famines, and pestilences, and famines B, La. Tr. W.; WH.; SBL. Al. Tr. WH. — ³ V. 19. So W. (rather than) NBD. Tr.; shall possess (win) A, B, Al. La. Tr. W.; SBL. V. 23. So NAC; omit BDL. McI. — ⁴ V. 25. So D; with perplexity in danger Al. Be. W.; the roaring of the sea, SBL. McI.

Anno
DOMINI
33.

/ Mac. 2:

/ Mark 13. 1.
2.1 Acts 4. 1.
2 S. 2.
3 S. 4.
4 S. 5.1 Acts 13. 2.
1 Pet. 1. 12
2 Thess. 1. 11 Matt. 2. 3.
2 Mark 13. 1.
3 ch. 1. 4.1 Acts 4. 7.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Mark 14. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.1 Matt. 23. 1.
2 S. 4. 7.
3 S. 4. 7.

Anno
DOMINI
31.Rom. 8. 19.
21.
Matt. 26.
22.
Mark 14. 20.Matt. 26.
23.
Rom. 13.
12.
Thom. 5. 6.
1 Pet. 4. 7.Thom. 5.
1 Pet. 3. 20.
Rev. 3. 3.
1 Th. 1. 10.
Matt. 26.
2.
1 Th. 12.
Mark 14. 23.
ch. 1. 1.
1 Th. 5. 13.
John 8. 1.
John 8. 12.
John 8. 13.
John 8. 14.
John 8. 15.
John 8. 16.
John 8. 17.
John 8. 18.
John 8. 19.
John 8. 20.
John 8. 21.
John 8. 22.
John 8. 23.
John 8. 24.
John 8. 25.
John 8. 26.
John 8. 27.
John 8. 28.
John 8. 29.
John 8. 30.
John 8. 31.
John 8. 32.
John 8. 33.
John 8. 34.
John 8. 35.
John 8. 36.
John 8. 37.
John 8. 38.
John 8. 39.
John 8. 40.
John 8. 41.
John 8. 42.
John 8. 43.
John 8. 44.
John 8. 45.
John 8. 46.
John 8. 47.
John 8. 48.
John 8. 49.
John 8. 50.
John 8. 51.
John 8. 52.
John 8. 53.
John 8. 54.
John 8. 55.
John 8. 56.
John 8. 57.
John 8. 58.
John 8. 59.
John 8. 60.
John 8. 61.
John 8. 62.
John 8. 63.
John 8. 64.
John 8. 65.
John 8. 66.
John 8. 67.
John 8. 68.
John 8. 69.
John 8. 70.
John 8. 71.
John 8. 72.
John 8. 73.
John 8. 74.
John 8. 75.
John 8. 76.
John 8. 77.
John 8. 78.
John 8. 79.
John 8. 80.
John 8. 81.
John 8. 82.
John 8. 83.
John 8. 84.
John 8. 85.
John 8. 86.
John 8. 87.
John 8. 88.
John 8. 89.
John 8. 90.
John 8. 91.
John 8. 92.
John 8. 93.
John 8. 94.
John 8. 95.
John 8. 96.
John 8. 97.
John 8. 98.
John 8. 99.
John 8. 100.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for 'your redemption draweth nigh.

29 'And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; 30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things 'come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

33 'Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

34 'And 'take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you 'unaware.

35 For 'as a snare shall it 'come on all them that 'dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 'Watch ye therefore, and 'pray always, that ye may 'be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and 'to stand before the Son of man.

37 'And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and 'at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called 'the mount of Olives.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

CHAPTER 22.

1 The Jews conspire against Christ. 3 Satan prepareth Judas to betray him. 7 The apostles prepare the passover. 19 Christ institutes his holy supper, 21 covertly foretelleth of the traitor, 24 denounceth the rest of his apostles from apostacy, 31 assurath Peter his faith should not fail: 34 and yet he should deny him thrice. 36 He prayeth in the mount, and sweateth blood, 47 is betrayed with a kiss: 50 he healeth Malchus ear, 54 he is thrice denied of Peter, 63 shamefully abused, 66 and confesseth himself to be the Son of God.

NOW 'the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

2 And 'the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 'Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests 'and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and 'covenanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them 'in the absence of the multitude.

7 'Then came the day of 'unleavened bread', when the passover must be killed.

8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there

shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.

11 And ye shall say unto the Goodman of the house, The 'Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a large upper room 'furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 'And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the 'twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, I With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:

16 For I say unto you, I will not 'see any more 'eat thereof, 'till it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took 'the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves:

18 For I say unto you, I will not 'drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

19 'And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which 'is given for you: 'this do 'in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, 'This cup is 'the new testament in my blood', which 'is shed for you.

21 'But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table.

22 'And 'truly the Son of man goeth, 'as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 'And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 'And there was also a strife among them, which of them 'should be accounted 'the greatest.

25 'And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

26 'But ye shall not be so: 'but he that is 'the greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 'For whether 'is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but 'I am among you as he that serveth.

28 'Ye 'are they which have continued with me in 'my temptations.

29 And 'I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

30 'That 'ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, 'and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

31 'And the Lord said 'Blessed be ye, Simon, Son of David, because thou art a rock, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

32 'And thou shalt be a rock, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

33 'And thou shalt be a rock, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

34 'And thou shalt be a rock, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

35 'And thou shalt be a rock, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

36 'And thou shalt be a rock, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

37 'And thou shalt be a rock, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

38 'And thou shalt be a rock, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

39 'And thou shalt be a rock, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

40 'And thou shalt be a rock, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

Anno
DOMINI
32.Matt. 26.
20.
Mark 14. 17.
18.
1 Cor. 1. how
heavily de-
sired.g ch. 14. 15.
Acts 10. 41.
Rev. 19. 9.
Matt. 26.
20.Mark 14. 23.
Matt. 26.
20.Mark 14. 23.
Matt. 26.
20.1 Cor. 11.
24.1 Cor. 10.
16.Ps. 41. 9.
Matt. 26. 21.
22.Mark 14. 18
John 13. 21.
26.Matt. 26.
24.Acts 2. 22.
Rev. 19. 9.
Matt. 26.
20.Matt. 26.
20.John 13. 23.
24.Mark 9. 34.
ch. 9. 46.
Matt. 26.
20.Mark 10. 40.
Matt. 26.
20.1 Pet. 2. 3.
ch. 9. 46.
ch. 13. 27.
Matt. 26.
20.John 13. 13.
14.
Phil. 2. 7.
Hebr. 4.
16.Matt. 24.
47.
ch. 12. 28.
3 Cor. 1. 7.
2 Tim. 2. 12.Matt. 8.
11.
ch. 14. 15.
Rev. 19. 9.Ps. 40. 14.
Matt. 26. 20.
1 Cor. 6. 5.
Rev. 2. 21.

VAR. READ.—V. 11. *i.e.* Teacher.—V. 12. spread with cushions *De W.*; with couches *Wo.*—V. 19. is being given *Al.*—V. 20. Strictly for (for commemoration of me *Me. Wo.*).—V. 20. So (rather covenant) *Be. De W. Mel.*; by my blood this cup is the new testament (rather covenant) *Me.*—V. 21. is being shed *Al.*—V. 24. So *De W.*; was accounted *Be. Me. Wo. Mel.*—V. 24. 26. greater, of higher rank *Be. Me.*—V. 28. And ye.

VAR. READ.—V. 14. *omit* N B D, *Edd.* (except *Mel.*).—V. 16. B So *C D*, *La.* Tr. *Me. Mel. Wo.*; omit N A B C, *Al. Wh.*—V. 17. B So *A D, La.*; a cup N B C L, *Al. T.* Tr. *Me. Wo. Wh.*—V. 18. B So *A C, La.*; drink henceforth N B L, *Al. T.* Tr. *Me. Wo. Wh.*—V. 19. 20. B So *Al. La. Scr. Tr.* Tr. *Me. Wo.* [[*WH.*]] with all MSS. except D; omit D, *OL. Cw.* Some Versions substitute for this passage verses 17, 18, which they omit above: Tregelles thinks that such way perhaps be the true reading.—V. 22. B So *A, La.* Tr. *Me.*; for N B D L, *Al. T.* Tr. *Me. Mel. Wh.*—V. 31. B So *N A D, La.* Tr. *Me.*; omit B L, *Al. T.* Tr. *Wh.*

R. READ.—V. 31. coming.—V. 35. dwell at or secure *Al. Me. Wo. Mel.*—V. 38. be set *Be. Me.*; appear *De W.*—Chap. 22. V. 6. So *Al. De W.*; without a gathering or tumult *Marg.*—*Me. Wo. Mel.*—V. 7. the feast of unleavened bread *Me.*

R. READ.—V. 24. 25. B So *A C, La.* Tr. *Me.*; as a snare. For it shall N B D L, *Al. T.* Tr. *Me. Wh.*—V. 26. B So *A O D, La.* Tr. *Me. Wh.*—V. 27. B So *Wh.*; Olivet, *i.e.* Olive-grove, *Al. T.* Tr. *Me.*—Chap. 22. V. 4. B So *N A B D, Al. T.* Tr. *Me. Wh.*; add and the scribes C, *La.*

Anno
DOMINI
33.

b Acts 17. 7.

c See Matt.

17. 37.

d 22. 21.

e Mark 15. 17.

f 12.

g Matt. 27.

h 11.

i 1 Tim. 6. 13.

j 1 Pet. 2. 22.

p ch. 3. 1.

q ch. 9. 9.

r Matt. 14. 1.

s Mark 6. 14.

t Isai. 53. 2.

u Acts 4. 27.

v Matt. 27.

w 33.

x Mark 15. 14.

y John 16. 28.

z 19. 4.

aa var. 1. 2.

ab var. 4.

p Matt. 27.

q 33.

r John 19. 1.

s Matt. 27.

t 15.

u Mark 15. 2.

v John 14. 26.

w Acts 3. 14.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow ^{perverting} the nation, and ^{forbidding} to give tribute to Caesar, ^{saying} that he himself is ^{Christ} a King¹.

3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it.

4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man.

5 And they ^{were} the more fierce², saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, ^{beginning} from Galilee to this place.

6 When Pilate heard ^{of} Galilee³, he asked whether the man were a Galilean.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto ^{Herod's} jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

8 ¶ And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for ^{he} was desirous to see him of a long season, because ^{he} had heard many things ^{of} him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a ^{gorgeous} robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

12 ¶ And the same day ^{Pilate} and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and behold, ^I, having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Herod: ^{for} I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done ^{unto} him⁴.

16 ¶ I will therefore chastise him, and release him.

17 (^{For} of necessity he must release unto them ^{at} the feast⁵.)

18 And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, ^{was} cast into prison⁶.)

20 ¶ Pilate therefore ^{was} willing⁶ to release Jesus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him:

I will therefore chastise him, and let him go.

23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them ^{and} of the chief priests ^{prevailed}.

24 And ^{Pilate} gave sentence that it should be as they required.

25 And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

26 And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.

27 ¶ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 ¶ For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

30 ¶ Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 ¶ For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 ¶ And there were also ^{two} other malefactors⁷, led with him to be put to death.

33 And ^{when} they were come to the place, which is called ^{Calvary}⁷, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 ¶ ¶ Then said Jesus, Father, ^{forgive} them; for they know not what they do. And ^{they} parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And ^{the} people stood beholding. And the rulers ^{also} ^{with} them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if ^{he} be ^{God's} Christ⁸, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, 37 And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.

38 ¶ And a superscription also was written over him ⁱⁿ letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew⁹, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 ¶ And one of the malefactors which were hanged rallied on him, saying, If thou be ^{God's} Christ⁸, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost thou not fear God¹⁰, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly: for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

Anno
DOMINI
33.

Matt. 27.

Mark 15. 15.

John 19. 16.

Or,

assented.

Ex. 28. 2.

Matt. 27.

Mark 15. 21.

See John

19. 17.

Matt. 24.

John 19. 21.

ch. 21. 23.

Isai. 2. 19.

Hosea 10. 8.

Rev. 6. 16.

A 9. 6.

Prov. 11. 1.

Jer. 26. 29.

Ezek. 20. 47.

E 21. 3. 4.

1 Pet. 4. 17.

Isai. 53. 12.

Matt. 27. 35.

Matt. 27.

33.

Mark 15. 22.

John 19. 17.

18.

Or, The

place of a

skull.

Matt 5. 44.

Acts 7. 60.

1 Cor. 4. 12.

Acts 3. 17.

d Matt. 27.

33.

Mark 15. 24.

John 19. 23.

e Ps. 29. 17.

Ezek. 15. 10.

f Matt. 27.

30.

Mark 15. 20.

g Matt. 27.

37.

Mark 15. 26.

John 19. 19.

h Matt. 27.

44.

Mark 15. 23.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 23. 1 V. 2. So De W.; King Christ Me. Mel.—2 V. 5. So Me. Mel.; perhaps made the charge stronger Al. De W.—3 V. 11. i.e. bright.—4 V. 15. by him Al. Be. Da. De W. Me. Wo. Mel.—5 V. 17. at feast-time LA. Me.; at every (passover) feast Al. Mel.—6 V. 20. i.e. desiring.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 23. V. 2. our NBD L. Edd. (except Mel.).—V. 5. So A. Mel.; and saying NBL, Al.¹ La.¹ Tr. Tr. We. WH.—V. 5. So A D, La. Mel.; and beginning NBL, Tr. Tr. WH.—V. 6. So A D, Al.¹ La. Tr.¹ Mel.; omit NBL, Tr. We. WH.—V. 8. So A D, Al.¹ La. Tr.¹ Mel.; omit NBL, Edd. (except La.).—V. 13. So A D, La. Tr.¹; for he sent him back to us NBL, Tr. Tr.¹ WH. (Al. doubts).—V. 17. So A D, Al.¹ La.¹ Mel.; omit ABL, Tr. Tr.¹ We. WH. D has this after c. 10, and so Tr.².—V. 19. So A D, Al. Mel.; lay (or simply was) in the prison NBL, Al. Tr. Tr. We. WH.—V. 20. So But Pilate M A B D, Edd.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 33. i.e. A skull.—8 V. 35. this fellow Be. De W. Me.—9 V. 35. 39. the Christ.—10 V. 40. Dost thou not fear God? Al. De W.; Hast thou not so much as fear of God? Be. Me.; Hast thou no fear, not even of God? Wo.

VAR. READ.—V. 23. So A D, Al.¹ La.¹ Tr.¹ Mel. We.²; omit NBL, Tr. We.¹ WH.—V. 32. So AOD L, La. Ser. Tr. Tr. Mel.; two other malefactors (so Al. Be. translate, De W. translates as the text) MB, WH. (Al. doubts).—V. 34. So A D, Al.¹ La.¹ Ser. Tr. Tr. Mel. ([WH.]); omit BD*, OL. Theob., We.¹.—V. 35. So A B C, Al. Tr. Mel. We. WH.; omit ND, La. Tr. We.—So A. La.¹ Mel.; omit MB C D, Al. Tr. Tr. WH.—8 So (rather the Christ) A C, La. Tr.¹ Mel.; the Christ of God, his chosen one NBL, Al. Tr. Tr.¹ WH.—V. 38. So A D, Al.¹ La.¹ Tr.¹ Mel.; omit NBL C L, Tr. Tr.¹ We. WH.—V. 39. So A C, La.; Art thou not NBL C L, Al. Tr. Tr. Mel. We. WH.

ANNO
DOMINI
51

1 Matt. 27.
46.
Mark 15. 33.
1 Or, land.

1 Matt. 27.
51.
Mark 15. 38.

1 Pr. 31. 5.
1 Pst. 2. 23.
= Matt. 27.

1 Matt. 27.
54.
Mark 15. 39.

1 Pr. 38. 11.
Matt. 27. 55.
Mark 15. 40.
See John 19. 28.

1 Matt. 27.
57.
Mark 15. 41.
John 19. 38.

1 Matt. 27.
62.
ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 15.
47.
Mark 16. 1.

1 Ex. 20. 10.

1 Matt. 27.
59.
Mark 15. 46.

1 Matt. 27.
62.
ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 15.
47.
Mark 16. 1.

1 Ex. 20. 10.

1 Matt. 27.
62.
ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 15.
47.
Mark 16. 1.

1 Ex. 20. 10.

1 Matt. 27.
62.
ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 15.
47.
Mark 16. 1.

1 Ex. 20. 10.

1 Matt. 27.
62.
ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 15.
47.
Mark 16. 1.

1 Ex. 20. 10.

1 Matt. 27.
62.
ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 15.
47.
Mark 16. 1.

1 Ex. 20. 10.

1 Matt. 27.
62.
ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 15.
47.
Mark 16. 1.

1 Ex. 20. 10.

1 Matt. 27.
62.
ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 15.
47.
Mark 16. 1.

42 And he said *unto* Jesus, Lord, remember me *when thou comest* *into* thy kingdom.

43 And Jesus said *unto* him, Verily I say *unto* thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

44 And it was *about* the sixth hour, and *there was* a darkness over all the earth until the ninth *hour*.

45 And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just:

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Arimathea, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went *unto* Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.

53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

55 And the women *also*, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Christ's resurrection is declared by two angels to the women that came to the sepulchre. 9 These report it to others. 12 Christ himself appears to the two disciples that went to Emmaus: 26 afterwards he appears to the apostles, and reproach their unbelief. 42 gives them a charge: 49 promises the Holy Ghost: 51 and so ascendeth into heaven.

NOW upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came *unto* the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said *unto* them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake *unto* you when he was yet in Galilee,

7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And they remembered his words,

9 And returned *β* from the sepulchre, and told all these things *unto* the eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told these things *unto* the apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

12 Then arose Peter, and ran *unto* the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs.

14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

17 And he said *unto* them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, *β* as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said *unto* him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said *unto* them, What things? And they said *unto* him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre;

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And he said *unto* them, Where are ye? and they said, We were at the sepulchre, bound together, as ye say.

25 And he said *unto* them, Ye fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

26 And he said *unto* them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

27 And he said *unto* them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

28 And he said *unto* them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

29 And he said *unto* them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

30 And he said *unto* them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

31 And he said *unto* them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

32 And he said *unto* them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

33 And he said *unto* them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

34 And he said *unto* them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

35 And he said *unto* them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have said, how Christ should suffer, and so enter into his glory.

ANNO
DOMINI
51

1 John 20.
19.
Acts 1. 3.
1 Or, him
that saith
of himself.

1 Matt. 28.
21.
17. 28.
Mark 16. 28.
2. 28.
ch. 9. 28.

1 John 20. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

1 ch. 8. 2.

1 Mark 16. 28.
1 Matt. 28.
2. 28.
Mark 16. 28.

Anno
DOMINI
33.
a ver. 12.

a ver. 46.
Acts 17. 8.
1 Pet. 1. 11.

a ver. 46.
a Gen. 3. 15.
a 22. 15.
a 26. 4.
a 28. 10.
Num. 31. 9.
Deut. 12. 15.

a Pa. 16. 9.
a 22.
a 122. 11.
Isa. 7. 14.
a 9. 6.
a 49. 10, 11.
a 50. 6.
a 53.

a Jer. 22. 6.
a 33. 14, 15.
Ezek. 34. 22.
a 37. 25.
Dan. 9. 24.
Micah 7. 20.

a Mat. 2. 1.
a 4. 2.
See on
John 1. 45.

a See Gen.
23. 28.
a 27. 7.

a Mark 6. 45.
a Gen. 19. 3.
a Acts 16. 15.

a Matt. 14.
19.
1 Or, called
to be one of
them.

a See ch. 4. 20.
John 6. 89.
1 Cor. 15. 3.

a Mark 16.
14.
John 20. 19.
1 Cor. 15. 5.

a Mark 6. 49.
a John 20.
29, 27.

24 And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

26 Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

27 And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further.

29 But he constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 ¶ And as they thus spake, β Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 β And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet β.

41 And while they yet believed not β for joy, and wondered β, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat?

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, β and of an honeycomb β.

43 And he took it, and did eat before them β.

44 And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.

45 Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, β and thus it behoved β Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, β beginning at Jerusalem.

48 And ye β are witnesses of these things.

49 ¶ And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city β of Jerusalem, until ye ¹⁰ be endued with ¹⁰ power from on high.

50 ¶ And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he ¹¹ was parted ¹¹ from them, β and carried up into heaven β.

52 ¶ And they β worshipped him, and β returned to Jerusalem with great joy:

53 And were continually in the temple, β praising and blessing β God. γ Amen γ.

Mark 16. 19. John 20. 17. Acts 1. 9. Ephes. 4. 8. 9. 17. a Acts 2. 45. a 2. 46.

VAR. READ.—⁹ V. 41. *i.e.* food.—¹⁰ V. 49. *Lit.* have put on.—¹¹ V. 51. parted *Da. De W. M. Mcl.*

VAR. READ.—V. 40. β So *N A B L, Al. La. Tr.¹ Mcl. [[WH.]]*; omit *D, Tl. We.*—V. 41. β So *N B D, Al. Tl. Tr. Mcl. WH.*; and wondered for joy *A, La.*—V. 42. β So *Al.¹ Tr.¹ Mcl.*; omit *N A B D, La. Tl. We. WH.*—V. 43. β Add and gave them the remains *some later MSS. OL. Vulg. Cwr. Momp., Mcl. WH.²*—V. 45. β So *A C², La.¹ Mcl.*; omit *N B C² D, Al. Tl. Tr. We. WH.*

(Thus it is written that Christ should suffer).—V. 47, 48, β So *La.*, and so nearly *Al. Tl. Tr. WH.¹*; Ye, beginning at Jerusalem, are witnesses *WH.¹*

—V. 49. β So *A C²*; omit *N B C² D, Edd.*

V. 51. β So *N A B C, Al. La. Tr. [[WH.]]*; omit *N² D, OL, Tl. We.*—V. 52. β So *N A B C, Al. La. Tr. [[WH.]]*; omit *D, OL, Tl. We.*—V. 53. β So *A C², Al.¹ La. Tr.¹ Mcl.*; praising *D, OL, Tl.*; blessing *N B C² L, We. WH.*—γ So *A B C², La.¹ Mcl.*; omit *N C² D, Al. Tl. Tr. WH.*

Anno
DOMINI
33.
a Gen. 45.
36.

a John 21. 5.
a Acts 10.
41.

a Matt. 16.
21.

a 17. 22.
a 20. 18.
Mark 8. 31.
a 9. 22.
a 18. 31.
ch. 6.

a Acts 16. 14.
a ver. 26.
a 22.

a 50. 6.
a 52. 7, 8.
a Acts 17. 3.
a Dan. 9. 24.
a Acts 13. 26.
46.

a John 3. 12.
a Gen. 12. 3.
a Ps. 27. 7.

a Jer. 31. 24.
a Hosea 2. 23.
a Micah 4. 2.
a Mal. 1. 11.

a John 15. 27.
a Acts 1. 8, 23.
a 3. 25.
a 3. 15.

a 1 Paul. 44. 3.
a John 1. 28.
a John 14. 16.
28.

a 15. 26.
a 16. 7.
a Acts 1. 4.
a 2. 1, 4c.

a Acts 1. 12.
a 3 Kin. 2. 11.
a Matt. 28.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 30. blessed God aloud *De W. Me.*—⁸ V. 38. So *Be. De W. Me.*; questionings *Al. Da.*

VAR. READ.—V. 32. β Was not our heart blinded *D, WH.²*—V. 35. β So *A*; omit *N B D L, Edd.*

—γ So *N A B L, Al. La. Tr. Mcl. [[WH.]]*; omit *D, OL, Tl. We.* (*La.* adds doubtfully, from a few *MSS. Vulg. Pesch.* and other Versions, it is I, be not afraid).

78

Anno
DOMINI
33.

Mal. 2. 1.
Matt. 3. 6.
Luke 1. 17.
76. 77.
A. 2. 3, 4.
Matt. 3. 16.
Mark 1. 10.
Luke 1. 32.
Ch. 3. 22.
Matt. 3. 11.
Acts 1. 5.
2. 4.
10. 46.
2. 19. 6.
y ver. 20.

I Or.
abund.

That was
less hours
before
night.
Matt. 4. 12.

I Or. the
Anointed.Matt. 16.
18.

I Or. Peter.

ch. 12. 21.
ch. 21. 2.
Gen. 3. 13.
4. 9.
Deut. 18. 18.
See on
Luke 24. 37.
Isai. 4. 3.
7. 14.
A. 7. 14.
A. 53. 2.
Mich. 6. 2.
Zech. 6. 13.
A. 9. 9.
See more on
Luke 24. 37.
f Matt. 2. 23.
Luke 2. 4.
65. 25.
A. 72. 1.
ch. 3. 29.
Rom. 2. 20.
22.
A. 9. 6.

Matt. 14.
28.Matt. 21. 1.
A. 27. 11. 47.
A. 20. 3.Gen. 20. 12.
Matt. 4. 11.
Luke 2. 9.
12.
A. 22. 42.
A. 24. 4.
A. 31. 20.Matt. 14.
28.Matt. 21. 1.
A. 27. 11. 47.
A. 20. 3.Gen. 20. 12.
Matt. 4. 11.
Luke 2. 9.
12.
A. 22. 42.
A. 24. 4.
A. 31. 20.Matt. 14.
28.Matt. 21. 1.
A. 27. 11. 47.
A. 20. 3.Gen. 20. 12.
Matt. 4. 11.
Luke 2. 9.
12.
A. 22. 42.
A. 24. 4.
A. 31. 20.Matt. 14.
28.Matt. 21. 1.
A. 27. 11. 47.
A. 20. 3.Gen. 20. 12.
Matt. 4. 11.
Luke 2. 9.
12.
A. 22. 42.
A. 24. 4.
A. 31. 20.Matt. 14.
28.Matt. 21. 1.
A. 27. 11. 47.
A. 20. 3.Gen. 20. 12.
Matt. 4. 11.
Luke 2. 9.
12.
A. 22. 42.
A. 24. 4.
A. 31. 20.Matt. 14.
28.Matt. 21. 1.
A. 27. 11. 47.
A. 20. 3.Gen. 20. 12.
Matt. 4. 11.
Luke 2. 9.
12.
A. 22. 42.
A. 24. 4.
A. 31. 20.Matt. 14.
28.Matt. 21. 1.
A. 27. 11. 47.
A. 20. 3.therefore ³⁴ am I come ³⁶ baptizing ³¹ with ³¹ water.33 And John bare record, saying, I saw ³³ the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptise with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and ³⁴ remaining ³⁵ on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.34 And I ³⁷ saw, and bare record ³⁷ that this is the Son of God.35 ¶ Again the next day after John stood ³⁵, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

38 Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see ³⁹. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: y for it was about ⁴⁰ the tenth hour.

40 One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messiah, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.

42 And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of β Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, a stone.

43 ¶ The day following Jesus ⁴³ would go ⁴³ forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

44 Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter.

45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

46 And Nathanael said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see.

47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold, an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!

48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.

49 Nathanael answered and saith unto β him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, β Hereafter β ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Christ turneth water into wine, 12 departeth into Capernaum, and to Jerusalem, 14 where he purgeth the temple of buyers and sellers. 19 He foretelleth his death and resurrection. 23 Many believed because of his miracles, but he would not trust himself with them.

AND the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there:

2 And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And β when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, y They have no wine y.

4 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

6 And there were set there six water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the water-pots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted / the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now.

11 This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 ¶ After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and β brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

13 ¶ And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

14 And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.

17 And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house β hath eaten me up.

18 ¶ Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

Anno
DOMINI
33.See Josh.
19. 23.ch. 19. 26.
So 2 Sam.
16. 10.ch. 19. 22.
ch. 7. 6.

Mark 7. 2.

ch. 4. 46.

ch. 1. 14.

Matt. 12.
46.Ex. 12. 14.
Deut. 16. 1.
10.
ver. 23.
ch. 5. 1.
2. 6. 4.

ch. 11. 55.

Matt. 21. 12.

Mark 11. 15.

Luke 19. 48.

Luke 2. 49.

Ps. 69. 9.

Matt. 12.
20.
ch. 6. 30.Matt. 26.
61.

ch. 27. 40.

Mark 14. 58.
A. 15. 18.

Anno DOMINI 30.

Col. 2. 9.
Hebr. 8. 2.
1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

1 Sam. 16. 7.
1 Chron. 28. 9.
Matt. 9. 4.
Mark 2. 8.
ch. 6. 54.
16. 30.
Acta 1. 24.
Rev. 2. 23.

20 Then said the Jews, ⁴Forty and six years was this temple in building⁵, and wilt thou ⁶rear⁷ it up in three days?
21 But he spake ⁸of the temple of his body.
22 When therefore he was ¹⁰risen¹⁰ from the dead, ⁹his disciples remembered that he had said ¹¹this unto them⁸; and they believed ¹¹the scripture¹¹, and the word which Jesus had said.

23 ⁹Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, ¹²in the feast ¹²day¹², many believed in his name, when they saw the ¹²miracles¹² which he did.
24 But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men.
25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for ¹⁴he knew¹⁴ what was in man.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Christ teacheth Nicodemus the necessity of regeneration. 14 Of faith in his death. 16 The great love of God towards the world. 18 Condemnation for unbelief. 20 The baptism, witness, and doctrine of John concerning Christ.

THERE was a man of the Pharisees, I named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:
2 ²The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for ³no man can do these ³miracles³ that thou doest, except ⁴God be with him.
3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily verily, I say unto thee, ⁵Except a man be born ⁵again⁵, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, ⁶Except a man be born of water and ⁶of the ⁶Spirit⁶, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born ⁷again⁷.

8 ⁸The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, ⁹How can these things be?

10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou ¹⁰a master¹⁰ of Israel, and knowest not these things?

11 ¹¹Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ¹²ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?

13 And ¹³no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man ¹⁴which is in heaven¹⁴.

14 ¹⁴And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so ¹⁵must the Son of man be lifted up:

15 That whosoever believeth in him, should ¹⁵not perish, but ¹⁶have eternal life¹⁶.

16 ¹⁶For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 ¹⁷For God sent not ¹⁷this Son¹⁷ into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

18 ¹⁸He that believeth on him is not ¹⁸condemned¹⁸; but he that believeth not is ¹⁹condemned¹⁹ already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

19 And this is the ¹⁹condemnation¹⁹; that ²⁰light²⁰ is come into the world, and men loved ²⁰darkness²⁰ rather than ²¹light²¹, because their deeds were evil.

20 ²⁰For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be ²¹reproved²¹.

21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, ²²that²² they are wrought in God.

22 ²²After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judaea; and there he tarried with them, ²³and baptized²³.

23 ²³And John also was baptizing in Aenon near to ²⁴Salim, because there was ²⁴much water²⁴ there: ²⁵and they came, and were baptized.

24 ²⁴For John was not yet cast into prison.

25 ²⁵Then there arose a question between some of ²⁵John's disciples and ²⁶the Jews²⁶ about purifying.

26 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, ²⁷to whom thou ²⁷barest²⁷ witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all men come to him.

27 John answered and said, ²⁸A man can receive nothing, except it ²⁸be given²⁸ him from heaven.

28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, ²⁹I am not the Christ, but ²⁹that I am sent before him.

29 ²⁹He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but ³⁰the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 ³¹He that cometh from above ³¹is above all³¹; he that is of the earth is ³²earthly³² also, and speaketh of the earth: ³³he that cometh from heaven ³³is above all³³.

32 ³²And ³²what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth³²; and no man receiveth his testimony.

33 He that hath received his testimony ³⁴hath set to his seal that God is true.

34 ³⁴For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for ³⁵God ³⁵giveth not the Spirit³⁵ by measure unto him.

VAR. REVD.—⁴V. 20. Strictly In forty and six years was this temple built (as we now see it) W.—⁵raise (same word as in last verse).
¹⁰V. 22. raised as in vs. 19, 30.—¹¹i.e. the passage of Scripture (Ps. 16. 10) W.—¹²V. 23. Rather at the feast of unleavened bread, which lasted seven days W.—¹³Strictly signs.—¹⁴V. 25. of himself he knew Al. W.—¹⁵Chap. 3. ¹⁵V. 2. signs.—¹⁶Vs. 3, 7. As margin Be. De W. Me.; afresh Al. McI. W.—¹⁷V. 5. Omit.—¹⁸V. 8. Same word as Spirit, and so translated by Be.—¹⁹V. 10. the teacher.

VAR. READ.—V. 22. ²²So K; omit N A B L, Edd.—²³V. 31. ³¹So N A B L, La. Tr. McI. (omit N D, OL, Tr.)—³²V. 33. ³³So A B L, La. (omit N D, OL, Tr.)—³⁴V. 34. ³⁴So A B L, La. (omit N D, OL, Tr.)—³⁵V. 35. ³⁵So A B L, La. (omit N D, OL, Tr.)

VAR. REVD.—⁴V. 20. Strictly In forty and six years was this temple built (as we now see it) W.—⁵raise (same word as in last verse).
¹⁰V. 22. raised as in vs. 19, 30.—¹¹i.e. the passage of Scripture (Ps. 16. 10) W.—¹²V. 23. Rather at the feast of unleavened bread, which lasted seven days W.—¹³Strictly signs.—¹⁴V. 25. of himself he knew Al. W.—¹⁵Chap. 3. ¹⁵V. 2. signs.—¹⁶Vs. 3, 7. As margin Be. De W. Me.; afresh Al. McI. W.—¹⁷V. 5. Omit.—¹⁸V. 8. Same word as Spirit, and so translated by Be.—¹⁹V. 10. the teacher.

VAR. READ.—V. 22. ²²So K; omit N A B L, Edd.—²³V. 31. ³¹So N A B L, La. Tr. McI. (omit N D, OL, Tr.)—³²V. 33. ³³So A B L, La. (omit N D, OL, Tr.)—³⁴V. 34. ³⁴So A B L, La. (omit N D, OL, Tr.)—³⁵V. 35. ³⁵So A B L, La. (omit N D, OL, Tr.)

Anno DOMINI 30.

1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

1 Sam. 16. 7.
1 Chron. 28. 9.
Matt. 9. 4.
Mark 2. 8.
ch. 6. 54.
16. 30.
Acta 1. 24.
Rev. 2. 23.

1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

1 Cor. 2. 16.
2. 19.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
1 Luke 24. 5.

Anno DOMINI 20.

Mat. 11. 27.
Luk. 10. 22.
ch. 1. 12.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.

ch. 2. 22.
22.

1. Gen. 22. 19.
2. 40. 22.
Josh. 24. 28.

1. Kings 17. 24.
Luk. 9. 28.
Acts 10. 28.

Luk. 12. 8.
Luk. 12. 8.
Luk. 12. 8.
Luk. 12. 8.
Luk. 12. 8.

ch. 4. 26.
26.

ch. 7. 28.
28.

See ch. 8.
17. 2. 8.
Luk. 10. 22.
John 4. 20.

ch. 7. 14.
24. 19.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.
Luk. 10. 22.

VAR. READ.—16 V. 36. disobeieth. — Chap. 4. 5. So. — V. 6. Lit. spring. — 3 i.e. as he was, *hast further preparation* Me. W. — V. 10. hadst wtn. — V. 12. sons. — V. 14. become.

AR. READ.—Chap. 4. V. 1. β This verse is marked WH. as probably corrupt. — V. So ABC L. Al. Tr. 1. McI. WH.; Jesus ND. Tr. — V. 9. β Omitt D. O.L. Tr. WH. — V. 14. β Omitt C. Theb., La. — V. 15. β come across N^o B. Ti. McI. WH.

35 The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.
36 He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not¹ the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

CHAPTER 4.

1 Christ talketh with a woman of Samaria, and revealeth himself unto her. 2 His disciples marvel. 3 He declareth to them his will to God's glory. 20 Many Samaritans believe on him. 43 He departeth into Galilee, and healeth the ruler's son that lay sick at Capernaum.

WHEN therefore the Lordy knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John¹,

2 (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Judaea, and departed again into Galilee.

4 And he must needs go through Samaria.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph.

6 Now Jacob's well² was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus³ on the well²: and it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink.

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.

10 Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:

14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come I hither to draw.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.

22 Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews.

23 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

24 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he.

27 And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

28 The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him ought to eat?

34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields: for they are white already to harvest.

36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 And many more believed because of his own word;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 21. worship the Father (but) not (only) in this mountain nor in Jerusalem Al.

8 V. 22. Strictly the (promised) salvation.

9 V. 23. an. — 10 Omitt, and so in v. 24. — 11 V. 26. talk W. — 12 V. 27. a. — 13 V. 29. can this be the Christ? W. — 14 V. 30. came on their way towards him W. — 15 V. 31. Rabbi, as in chap. 1.

16 V. 32. accomplish W. — 17 V. 35. i.e. a proverbial saying De W. Al. McI.; i.e. a descriptive statement Mc.; W. is doubtful. — 18 V. 39. because of the word (i.e. the whole narrative) of the woman, which she W. — 19 V. 42. speech (or talking, similar word to that in v. 26) W.

VAR. READ.—Vs. 35, 36. β to harvest. Already Tr. W. — V. 42. β So A C D L, McI.; omitt N B C, Al. La. Tr. WH.

Anno DOMINI 20.

1. Mal. 1. 11.
1. Tim. 2. 6.
2. Kings 17. 29.
1. Mal. 2. 2.
Luk. 24. 47.
Rom. 9. 4. 5.
Phil. 3. 2.
p. ch. 1. 17.
2. Cor. 3. 17.

ver. 29, 29.

1. Matt. 26. 63. 64.
Mark 14. 61. 62.
ch. 9. 37.

ver. 25.

1. Job 23. 12.
ch. 4. 36.
Luk. 17. 4.
Luk. 18. 20.

1. Matt. 9. 37.
Luk. 10. 2.
p. Dan. 12. 3.

ver. 29.

ch. 17. 8.
1. John 4. 19.

ANNO
DOMINI
52.a Matt. 12.
57.
Mark 6. 4.
Luke 6. 24.
c. ch. 2. 23.
d. 2. 2.
d. 12. 16.
16.c. ch. 2. 1, 11.
1 Or,
cousin, or,
ruler.1 Cor. 1.
22.

43 ¶ Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee.

44 For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 ¶ Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galileans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum.

47 When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

48 ¶ Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth.

52 ¶ Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house.

54 This is again the second miracle that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Jesus on the sabbath day cureth him that was diseased eight and thirty years. 10 The Jews therefore curd, and persecute him for it. 17 He answereth for himself, and reprooveth them, shewing by the testimony of his Father, 22 of John, 36 of his works, 39 and of the scriptures, who he is.

AFTER this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

1 ¶ Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep market a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches.

2 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

3 ¶ For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

A. D. 52.
c. Lev. 23. 2.
Deut. 16. 1.
c. 2. 13.
b. Neh. 3. 1.
d. 12. 20.
1 Or, gate.

VAR. READ.—V. 4. i.e. Galilee. Ms. De W. Tho. Ec. i.e. Nazareth. Ol. Mel. i.e. Judea. Orig. W. 45. So. 46. servant of the king. De W. La. Me. 47. Jesus therefore said. 48. He enquired therefore. 49. i.e. 1 p.m. Al. De W. Me. i.e. 7 p.m. Tho. Ec. Mel. W. Chap. 5. 1. V. 2. sheep-gate. Al. De W. La. Me. W. 2. i.e. cloisters. W. 3. Vs. 3. 7. sick.

VAR. READ.—V. 43. β So A Δ, La. Mel.; omit MB CD, Al. La. 3. Tr. WH. V. 46. β So A Δ; Capernaum N B C, all editors. V. 51. β So D L Δ; That his son (boy W.) was living N A B C, Edd. Chap. 5. V. 1. β So A B D, La. Tr. Mel. WH.; the feast (i.e. the Passover) N C L, T. V. 2. β So A C Δ, Tr. Mel.; Bethesda, N L, T. Bethesda B, WH. V. 3. β So A Δ, La. 3. Mel.; omit N B C, Al. T. Tr. WH. V. 4. β So A C, Ol. Vulg. Pesh., Tert. Did. Chrys., La. Mel.; omit M B C D, Cur. Theb. Memph. (most MSS.), Al. T. Tr. WH.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole?

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

8 Jesus saith unto him, Arise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 ¶ The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away. (A multitude being in that place.)

14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

17 ¶ But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

23 That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

VAR. READ.—Vs. 9, 10. walked. ¶ Now on that day was a sabbath. V. 10. take up (same word as in v. 9). V. 13. So De W.; withdrew. W. W.; passed on unobserved. Al. V. 17. until now. V. 22. not even doth the Father judge any man. V. 24. Omit W. 25. comes not.

VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So A C Δ, La. Tr. 1 Mel.; omit M B C L, Al. T. Tr. WH. V. 16. β So A Δ, La. 1 Mel.; omit M B C D, Al. T. Tr. WH.

ANNO
DOMINI
52.c. Matt. 9. 1.
Mark 2. 11.
Luke 5. 24.

c. ch. 2. 16.

c. Ex. 20. 12.
Neh. 13. 15.
Jer. 17. 21.
de.c. Matt. 12. 2.
Mark 2. 26.
d. 2. 4.c. Luke 4. 2.
d. 12. 16.1 Or, from
the mother,
brother that
is.c. Matt. 12.
46.
ch. 2. 11.c. ch. 2. 4.
d. 12. 16.

c. ch. 7. 12.

c. ch. 10. 25.
Phil. 2. 6.d. v. 28.
ch. 4. 21.
d. 9. 4.d. 12. 4.
d. 12. 16.c. Matt. 12. 7.
ch. 2. 15.
2 Pet. 1. 17.c. Luke 7. 14.
d. 11. 15.c. Matt. 11. 42.
d. 11. 15.c. 12. 15.
v. 28.
ch. 2. 15.c. 12. 17.
Acts 17. 22.1 Pet. 4. 5.
1 John 2. 22.p. ch. 2. 15.
p. 15.d. 4. 24. G.
d. 12. 16.1 John 2. 14.
v. 28.c. Eph. 2. 1.
d. 14.c. 14. 14.
Col. 2. 12.

Anno DOMINI 32.

ver. 22. Act. 10. 48. & 17. 31.

Daa. 7. 13, 14.

1 Sam. 30.

1 Cor. 13. 13.

1 Thess. 4. 16.

Dan. 12. 2.

Dan. 12. 2.

y ver. 19.

y Matt. 26. 30.

ch. 4. 34.

ch. 4. 35.

ch. 4. 36.

Rev. 3. 14.

Matt. 3. 17.

1 John. 5. 18.

1 John. 5. 6, 7, 9.

ch. 1. 13.

12, 17, 32.

2 Pet. 1. 19.

y See Matt. 13. 20.

21. 36.

Mark. 6. 30.

1 John. 5. 9.

y ch. 3. 2.

ch. 10. 25.

ch. 15. 24.

y Matt. 3. 17.

ch. 17. 4.

ch. 6. 27.

ch. 8. 12.

1 Dent. 4. 13.

ch. 1. 18.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

1 John. 12.

1 Sam. 9. 20.

ch. 34. 16.

1 Sam. 16. 29.

ver. 46.

Act. 17. 11.

1 Dent. 15. 18.

Luka. 24. 37.

ch. 11. 45.

ch. 12. 43.

y Matt. 3. 17.

ch. 17. 4.

ch. 6. 27.

ch. 8. 12.

1 Dent. 4. 13.

ch. 1. 18.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

1 John. 12.

1 Sam. 9. 20.

ch. 34. 16.

1 Sam. 16. 29.

ver. 46.

Act. 17. 11.

1 Dent. 15. 18.

Luka. 24. 37.

ch. 11. 45.

ch. 12. 43.

y Matt. 3. 17.

ch. 17. 4.

ch. 6. 27.

ch. 8. 12.

1 Dent. 4. 13.

ch. 1. 18.

1 Tim. 1. 17.

1 John. 12.

26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;

27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment β also β , 'because he is the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,

29 And shall come forth; *they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of β damnation β .

30 I can of mine own do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because *I seek not mine own will, but the will of β the Father β which hath sent me.

31 *If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 *There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye β sent β unto John, *and he β bare β witness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not β testimony from man β : but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

35 He was β a burning and β a shining light β : and *ye were willing for a season to rejoice β in his light.

36 *But β I have greater witness than that of John β : for the works which the Father hath given me to β finish β , the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself which hath sent me, *hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 *I β search β the scriptures; for in them I see that ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

40 *And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 *I receive not β honour β from men. 42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.

43 I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 *How can ye believe, which receive β honour β one of another, and seek not β the β honour β that cometh from β God β only β ?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: *there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust.

46 For β had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me β : for he wrote of me.

47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

CHAPTER 6.

1 Christ feedeth five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes. 15 Therupon the people would have made him king. 16 But withdrawing himself, he waited on the sea to his disciples: 20 reproveth the people flouting after him, and all the fleshly hearers of his word: 32 declarath himself to be the bread of life to believers. 66 Many disciples depart from him. 68 Peter confesseth him. 70 Judas is a devil.

VAR. REVD.—13 F. 33. have sent.—13 hath borne.—13 V. 31. my witness from a man W.—13 V. 35. the burning and shining lamp Me. De W. Mel. W.; the lamp which is kindled and (so) shines LA.

13 F. 26. the witness which I have is greater than that of John W.—17 accomplish W.—13 V. 30. So Al. Tho. Mel.; Ye search Be. De W. Me. Ols. W.—13 V. 41. 44. glory.—20 V. 44. So De W.; the only God Al. Be. Mel. W.—21 V. 46. if ye believed Moses, ye would believe me Al. Mel. W.

VAR. REVD.—V. 27. β So DA; omit β ABL, Edd.

—V. 30. β him β ABL, Edd.

AFTER *these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw β his miracles β which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jesus went up into β a β mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 *And β the passover β , β a β feast of the Jews, was nigh.

5 *¶ When Jesus then lifted up β his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

6 And this he said β to prove him β : for he himself knew what he would do.

7 Philip answered him, *Two hundred *pennyworth β of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two β small fishes β : but what are they among so many?

10 And Jesus said, Make β the men β sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he β distributed β to the disciples, and the disciples β to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then β those men β , when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth β that β prophet that should come into the world.

15 ¶ When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he β departed β again into a mountain himself alone.

16 *And when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, and β went β over the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus was β not β come to them.

18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.

21 Then they β willingly received β him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 ¶ The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save β that one whereunto his disciples were entered β , and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone;

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 6. 1 V. 2. 96. the signs.—2 V. 3. 4. the.—3 V. 6. making trial of him.—4 V. 7. See Matt. 20. 2.—5 V. 9. fishes Al. W.—6 V. 10. 14. the people (different word from that used below) W.—7 V. 14. the.—8 V. 15. withdrew W.—9 V. 17. were going.—10 V. 21. were willing to receive.

VAR. REVD.—Chap. 6. V. 4. 21. WH. suspect some corruption here.—V. 11. β So ABL, La. Tr. Mel. WH.; gave β D. Al. Ti.—y So β D.; omit β ABL, Edd.—V. 17. β So ABL; not yet β D. L. Edd.—V. 22. β So (N*) (D) β Mel.; one β ABL, Al. La. Ti. Tr. WH.

Anno DOMINI 32.

a Matt. 14. 15.

Mark 6. 33. Luke 9. 10, 12.

b Lev. 23. 5, 7. Dent. 16. 1. ch. 3. 13.

c 5. 1.

d Matt. 14. 16.

e Mark 6. 33. Luke 9. 12.

f See Num. 11. 21, 23.

g 2 Kings 4. 43.

h Gen. 40. 10. Dent. 18. 15, 18.

i Matt. 11. 3. ch. 1. 21.

j 4. 19, 25.

k 7. 40.

l Matt. 14. 23.

m Mark 6. 47.

ANNO DOMINI 32.

23 (Howbeit there came 8 other 8 boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)

24 When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to 8 Capernaum, seeking for Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when earnest thou hither?

26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles¹, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

27 ¹¹Labour not for¹¹ the meat which perisheth, but ¹⁴for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: ¹⁵for him ¹⁶hath God the Father sealed¹⁵.

28 ¹⁵Then said they ¹⁶unto him, What shall we do that we might work the works ¹⁶of God¹⁵?

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, ¹⁵This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore unto him, ¹⁵What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

31 ¹⁵Our fathers did eat ¹⁶manna¹⁵ in the desert; as it is written, ¹⁶He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

32 ¹⁶Then Jesus¹⁶ said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

33 For the bread of God is ¹⁷he¹⁷ which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

34 ¹³Then said they ¹³unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

35 And Jesus said unto them, ¹⁵I am the bread of life: ¹⁶he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 ¹⁵But ¹⁵I said ¹⁵unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

37 ¹⁵All that¹⁵ the Father giveth me shall come to me; and ¹⁶him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

38 For I ²⁰came²⁰ down from heaven, ²⁰not to do mine own will, ²⁰but the will of him that sent me.

39 And this is ¹⁶the Father's will¹⁶ which hath sent me, ¹⁶that of all which he hath given me, I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

40 8 And 8 this is the will of ¹⁶him that sent me¹⁶, ¹⁶that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jews ²¹then²¹ murmured ²¹at²¹ him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, ²¹Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? ²¹How is it then that he saith 8, I ²⁰came²⁰ down from heaven?

1 Or, Work not.
A ver. 34.
ch. 4. 14.
Matt. 3. 17.
17. 3.
Mark 1. 11.
4. 9. 7.
Luke 3. 22.
4. 9. 23.
4. 1. 23.
4. 5. 37.
4. 8. 18.
Acts 2. 22.
9. 1. 17.
1 John 3. 22.
Matt. 13. 20.
16. 1.
Mark 8. 11.
1 Cor. 1. 23.
Ex. 16. 15.
Num. 11. 7.
Neh. 9. 15.
1 Cor. 10. 3.
Ps. 78. 24.
25.

o See ch. 4. 15.
p ver. 46. 36.
q ch. 4. 14.
4. 7. 37.
r ver. 36. 44.
s ver. 43.
t Matt. 24. 34.
ch. 10. 23. 29.
2 Tim. 2. 19.
1 John 3. 19.
u Matt. 26. 30.
ch. 5. 30.
v ch. 4. 34.
y ch. 10. 36.
y ch. 17. 13.
4. 18. 9.

z ver. 27. 47.
44.
4. 15. 16.
4. 16.
a Matt. 13. 55.
Mark 6. 3.
Luke 4. 22.

VAR. READ.—¹¹ V. 27. So Me.; Busy not yourselves about ¹¹At.—¹³ hath the Father sealed, even God.—¹⁵ Vs. 26. 34. They said therefore.—¹⁶ V. 23. I.e. well pleasing to God ¹⁶At. Be. De W. Me.—¹⁷ V. 31. the manna.—¹⁸ V. 32. Jesus therefore.—¹⁹ V. 33. So Ols.; that ¹⁶At. Be. De W. La. Me. Mel. W.—¹⁹ V. 36. I say once for all Me.—¹⁹ V. 37. Lit. All that which.—²⁰ Vs. 33. 42. am come.—²¹ V. 41. therefore.—²² concerning.

VAR. READ.—²³ V. 23. 8 Omit (difference of accent and reading) Tr. Tr. WH.—²⁴ V. 24. 8 Capernaum all editors.—²⁵ V. 30. 8 the will of him ²⁵At. ABC. Edd.—²⁶ V. 40. 8 For MABCD. Edd.—²⁷ y my Father MABCD. Edd.—²⁸ V. 42. 8 So MABD. La. Mol.; how does he now say BC, At. Tr. Tr. WH.

43 Jesus 8 therefore 8 answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.

44 ¹⁶No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 ¹⁶It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. ¹⁶Every man 8 therefore 8 that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

46 ¹⁶Not that any man hath seen the Father, ¹⁶save he which is ²²of²² God, he hath seen 8 the Father 8.

47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, ¹⁶He that believeth 8 on me 8 hath everlasting life.

48 ¹⁶I am ²⁴that²⁴ bread of life.

49 ¹⁶Your fathers ²⁵did eat manna²⁵ in the wilderness, and are dead.

50 ²⁴This²⁴ is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

51 I am the living bread ¹⁶which came down from heaven: if any man eat of ¹⁶this 8 bread, he shall live for ever: and ¹⁶the bread that I will give ¹⁶is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore ²⁶strove among themselves, saying, ²⁶How can this man give us ¹⁶his flesh to eat?

53 ²⁷Then Jesus said²⁷ unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ²⁷ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

54 ²⁷Whoever eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is ¹⁶meat indeed 8, and my blood is ¹⁶drink indeed 8.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, ¹⁶dwelleth in me, and I in him 8.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live ²⁸by²⁸ the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live ²⁸by²⁸ me.

58 ²⁸This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as ²⁸your 8 fathers did eat ²⁸manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.

60 ²⁹Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is an hard saying²⁹; who can ²⁹hear²⁹ it?

61 When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this ³⁰offend you³⁰?

62 ³⁰What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?

63 ³⁰It is the spirit that quickeneth: the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that ³⁰I speak³⁰ are unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

64 But ³¹there are some of you that be—

VAR. READ.—²³ V. 40. from.—²⁴ V. 43. the ²⁴W.; Such Me. and similarly in v. 38.—²⁵ V. 43. Jesus therefore said.—²⁶ V. 57. by reason of.—²⁷ V. 60. discourse.—²⁸ I.e. listen to At. Me. W.—²⁹ V. 61. make you to stumble.

VAR. READ.—³¹ V. 43. 8 So MABD. La. Mel.; omit BCL, At. Tr. Tr. WH.—³² V. 43. 8 So At. ABC. Edd. omit MABD, At. La. Tr. Tr. WH.—³³ V. 43. 8 MABD, At. La. Tr. Mel. WH.; God ³³At. D. Tr.—³⁴ V. 47. 8 So ACD, At. La. Tr. Tr.; omit MABD, Tr. WH.—³⁵ V. 51. 8 So BCT, At. La. Tr. Tr. WH.—³⁶ Tr.—³⁷ y So ³⁷At. D. Mel. Mel.; for the ³⁷of the world is my flesh ³⁷At. D. Tr.; is my flesh for the life of the world BCDL. OL. Vulg. Cyr. Theod. At. Tr. WH.—³⁸ V. 53. 8 So MABD. Mel.; meat, true drink MABD, At. La. Tr. Tr. WH.—³⁹ V. 56. 8 D, and some forms of OL. have a marginal interpolation here.—⁴⁰ V. 58. 8 So MABD. Mel.; the MABD, At. La. Tr. Tr. WH.—⁴¹ y So ⁴¹At. D. Mel.; omit MABD, At. Tr. Tr. WH.—⁴² V. 62. 8 ⁴²At. D. Mel.; have spoken MABD, At. La. Tr. Tr. WH.

ANNO DOMINI 32.

1 Cor. 1. 4.
2 Cor. 8.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.
5. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

1 John 1. 1.
2. 2. 24.
3. 2. 24.
4. 2. 24.

ANNO DOMINI 32.

c ch. 2. 24.
25.
§ 11. 11.
v. ver. 44, 45.
v. ver. 60.c Acts 5. 20.
d Matt. 16.
15.
Mark 8. 20.
Luke 9. 20.
ch. 1. 49.
§ 11. 27.
c Luke 6. 13.
f ch. 12. 27.c ch. 5. 15.
15.v. ver. 12.
34.c Matt. 12.
46.
Mark 3. 21.
Acts 1. 14.

d Mark 2. 21.

c ch. 2. 4.
d 5. 20.
ver. 5. 20.f ch. 15. 19.
g ch. 2. 19.c ch. 9. 20.
ver. 6.

i ch. 11. 54.

c ch. 9. 16.
d 10. 19.c Matt. 21.
44.
Luke 7. 16.
ch. 6. 14.
ver. 40.c ch. 9. 28.
d 12. 48.
ver. 28.VAR. REND.—²² V. 65. be. — ²³ V. 68. Omit. —²⁴ V. 70. So Be. Ms. Mel. W.; devilish (perhaps) Al.— Chap. 7. V. 1. Judea. — ² V. 5. not even.³ V. 6. Therefore. — ⁴ V. 11. 28, 30, 33, 35, 45, 47.therefore (The Jews therefore, &c.) — ⁵ V. 12. 20.multitudes. — ⁶ V. 12. Omit. — ⁷ V. 12. leadeth

astray W.

VAR. READ.—V. 60. § So ΓΔ, Mel.; the holy one

of God ΜΒCΔ, Al. La. Ti. Tr. WH. — V. 71. §

So ΓΔ, Mel.; the son of Simon Iacariotes ΜΒCΔ,

Al. La. Ti. Tr. WH. — Chap. 7. V. 8. § So ΝΔ;

lieve not. For ¹ Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.⁶⁵ And he said, Therefore ² said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except ³ ² were ³ given unto him of my Father.⁶⁶ ⁴ From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him: ⁵ Then said Jesus unto the twelve,

Will ye also go away?

⁶⁷ Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast ²³ the ²³ words of eternal life.⁶⁸ And we believe and are sure that thou art ²⁴ that Christ, the Son of the living God.⁷⁰ Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is ²⁴ a devil ²⁴?⁷¹ He spake of Judas ²⁵ Iscariot the son of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAPTER 7.

¹ Jesus reproveth the ambition and boldness of his kinsmen: ¹⁰ teacheth up from Galilee to the feast of tabernacles: ¹⁴ teacheth in the temple. ⁴⁰ Divers opinions of him among the people. ⁴⁶ The Pharisees are angry that their officers took him not, and chide with Nicodemus for taking his part.AFTER these things Jesus walked in ¹ Galilee: for he would not walk in ¹ Jewry ¹, because the Jews sought to kill him.² Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand.³ His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.⁴ For there is no man that doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.⁵ For ⁵ neither ⁵ did his brethren believe in him.⁶ Then ⁶ Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is ⁶ always ready.⁷ The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.⁸ Go ye up unto ⁸ this ⁸ feast: I go not up ⁸ yet; ⁸ unto this feast: ⁸ for my time is not yet full come.⁹ When he had ⁹ said these words unto them, he ⁹ abode ⁹ still in Galilee.¹⁰ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but ¹⁰ as it were ¹⁰ in secret.¹¹ Then ¹¹ the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?¹² And ¹² there was much murmuring among the ¹² people ¹² concerning him: ¹² for ¹² some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he ¹² doeth ¹² these things.¹³ Howbeit no man spake openly of him ¹³ for fear of the Jews.¹⁴ ¶ Now about the midst of the feast

Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.

¹⁵ And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man ¹⁵ letters, having never learned?¹⁶ Jesus answered them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.¹⁷ If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.¹⁸ He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.¹⁹ Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you ¹⁹ keepeth ¹⁹ the law? ¹⁹ Why ¹⁹ go ye about ¹⁹ to kill me?²⁰ The ²⁰ people ²⁰ answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who ²⁰ goeth about ²⁰ to kill thee?²¹ Jesus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.²² Moses ²² therefore ²² gave unto you circumcision: (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers;) and ye on ²² the ²² sabbath day circumsise a man.²³ If a man on ²³ the ²³ sabbath day receive circumcision, [that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because ²³ I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?²⁴ Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.²⁵ Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?²⁶ But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. ²⁶ Do the rulers know ²⁶ indeed that this is the ²⁶ very ²⁶ Christ?²⁷ Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when ²⁷ Christ ²⁷ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.²⁸ Then ²⁸ cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and ²⁸ I am not come of myself, but he that sent me ²⁸ is true, whom ye know not.²⁹ But ²⁹ I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.³⁰ Then ³⁰ they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.³¹ And ³¹ many of the people ³¹ believed on him, and said, When ³¹ Christ ³¹ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?³² ¶ The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.³³ Then ³³ said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.³⁴ Ye ³⁴ shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, ³⁴ thither ye cannot come.³⁵ Then ³⁵ said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the ³⁵ Gentiles ³⁵, and teach the ³⁵ Gentiles ³⁵?³⁶ What manner of saying is this thatVAR. REND.—⁵ V. 19. dboth. — ⁹ seek ye.¹⁰ V. 20. seeks. — ¹¹ V. 22, 23. a. — ¹² V. 26. Havethe rulers come to know. — ¹³ V. 27. The Christ.¹⁴ V. 31. But of the multitudes many. — ¹⁵ theChrist. — ¹⁶ V. 35. Greeks.VAR. READ.—V. 22. § So ΝΒD L, Al. Tr. ³ WH.(La. Tr. ³ Mel. have ye all marvel taught, Moses

gave, so Mel.; Me. does away with the bracket and

translates Moses therefore gave unto you circum-

cision, not because &c.; omit ΝΔ, Tr. (with this

reading, that may possibly be substituted for 'be-

cause' in following sentence). — V. 26. § So ΓΔ;

omit ΝΒD L, Edd. — V. 29. § So ΝΔ; omit

B L Δ, Edd.

ANNO DOMINI 32.

a Matt. 12.
54.
Mark 6. 2.
Luke 4. 23.
Acts 2. 7.

i Or, learn-

ing. c ch. 5. 11.
§ 5. 20.d 15. 49.
e 14. 10, 24.f ch. 5. 43.
g ch. 5. 41.
h 5. 50.i Ex. 24. 3.
Deut. 33. 4.j John 1. 17.
Acts 7. 28.k Matt. 12.
14.l Mark 3. 6.
ch. 5. 14, 18.m 10. 31, 29.
n 11. 53.o ch. 6. 64.
15.

p 10. 20.

q Lev. 12. 1.
r Gen. 17. 30.

s Or, with-

out breaking
the law of
Moses.t ch. 5. 8, 9,
14.u Deut. 1. 16,
17.

v Prov. 24. 23.

ch. 5. 14.

James 2. 1.

a ver. 48.

b Matt. 13.
55.c Mark 6. 3.
Luke 4. 22.d See ch. 5.
14.e ch. 5. 43.
§ 5. 48.

f ch. 5. 28.

g Rom. 3. 4.

h ch. 1. 13.
§ 5. 33.i Matt. 11.
27.

j ch. 10. 15.

k Mark 11.
18.l Luke 19. 47.
§ 10. 19.

m ver. 19.

n ch. 5. 37.

o ver. 44.
ch. 5. 20.p Matt. 12.
23.q ch. 3. 2.
§ 5. 30.r ch. 12. 33.
§ 16. 16.s Rom. 5. 6.
ch. 8. 21.

t ch. 5. 35.

u Isai. 11. 12.

v James 1. 1.

w 1 Pet. 1. 1.

x Or,
Greeks.

Anno
DOMINI
32.

ver. 6, 7.

ver. 33.
ch. 3. 2.
ch. 7. 13.
43.

ch. 10. 19.

ch. 4. 19.
ch. 14.m. ch. 7. 13.
ch. 12. 43.
ch. 19. 26.
Acta 5. 13.
m. ver. 34.
ch. 10. 2.o. Josh. 7. 19.
1 Sam. 6. 3.
p. ver. 16.

y. ch. 8. 14.

ch. 3. 19.
Job 37. 9.
ch. 19.
Ps. 18. 41.
ch. 34. 15.
ch. 66. 18.
Prov. 1. 30.
ch. 13. 30.
ch. 29. 9.
Isai. 1. 15.
Jer. 11. 11.
ch. 14. 12.
Ezek. 8. 18.
Micah 3. 4.
Zech. 7. 13.
ver. 16.VAR. REND.—³ V. 22. i. e. excommunicated.—³ V. 24. Give glory to God *At. Me. Comp.* Josh. 7. 19.—³ V. 31. devout *W.*VAR. READ.—*V. 11. β So A D, At. La. Mcl.; The NBL, Tr. Ty. WH.—V. 18. β The Jews therefore NBL, Edd.—V. 30. β So A D, At. La. Mcl.; the NBL, Tr. Ty. WH.*

11 He answered and said, β β A β man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

13 ¶ They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And β there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet.

18 β But the Jews β did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples.

29 We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is β β marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sin, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.

35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of β God β ?

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 ¶ And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

40 And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; β therefore β your sin remaineth.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Christ is the door, and the good shepherd. β Doers opinions of him. β He preacheth by his works that he is Christ the Son of God: β or capeth the Jews, and went again beyond Jordan, where many believed on him.

VERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 ¶ Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

8 All that ever came β before me β are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd β giveth his life β for the sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth β the sheep β .

VAR. REND.—³ V. 39. came.—³ V. 41. we have had.—*Chap. 10. 1 Va. 2, 12 a.—*³ V. 41. put forth.—³ V. 6. allegory *At.*; proverb *W.* the usual word for parable is not found in St. John.

³ V. 7. therefore (Jesus therefore omitted).—³ V. 10. Lf. came.—³ Omit.

VAR. READ.—*V. 35. β So A L D, At. La. Tr. B man NBD, Ty. WH.—V. 41. β So A T A, L omit NBD L, At. Tr. Ty. Mcl. WH.—Chap. V. 4. β So A T A; all his own NBD, L. V. 8. β So N A B D L, Memph. At. La. Tr. Mcl. W omit N, OL. Vulg. Pesch. Ty.—V. 11. β So N lays down his life NBD L, Edd.—V. 12. β So A T A L, La. 1; omit NBD L, Ty. Tr. Mcl. WH.*

Anno
DOMINI
32.

ver. 6, 7.

ver. 33.
ch. 3. 2.
ch. 7. 13.
43.

ch. 10. 19.

ch. 4. 19.
ch. 14.m. ch. 7. 13.
ch. 12. 43.
ch. 19. 26.
Acta 5. 13.
m. ver. 34.
ch. 10. 2.o. Josh. 7. 19.
1 Sam. 6. 3.
p. ver. 16.

y. ch. 8. 14.

ch. 3. 19.
Job 37. 9.
ch. 19.
Ps. 18. 41.
ch. 34. 15.
ch. 66. 18.
Prov. 1. 30.
ch. 13. 30.
ch. 29. 9.
Isai. 1. 15.
Jer. 11. 11.
ch. 14. 12.
Ezek. 8. 18.
Micah 3. 4.
Zech. 7. 13.
ver. 16.VAR. REND.—³ V. 22. i. e. excommunicated.—³ V. 24. Give glory to God *At. Me. Comp.* Josh. 7. 19.—³ V. 31. devout *W.*VAR. READ.—*V. 11. β So A D, At. La. Mcl.; The NBL, Tr. Ty. WH.—V. 18. β The Jews therefore NBL, Edd.—V. 30. β So A D, At. La. Mcl.; the NBL, Tr. Ty. WH.*

Anno
DOMINI
33.Anno
DOMINI
33.

ch. 9. 21.

Lake 14.
14.
ch. 5. 20.ch. 5. 21.
21.
22. 30, 40,
44.ch. 1. 4.
4.
2. 14. 6.
6.Col. 3. 4.
4.
1 John 1. 1.
1.2. 11.
11.
ch. 3. 30.
30.
1 John 3. 10.
10.Matt. 14.
14.
16.
16.
ch. 6. 48.
48.
8. 14, 49.

p ver. 19.

q ver. 21.

Gr. he
troubled
himself.Luke 19.
19.
41.

ch. 9. 6.

ver. 4. 22.

ch. 12. 30.

19 And many of the Jews 'came' to
β Martha and Mary β, to comfort them
concerning their brother.

20 'Then' Martha, as soon as she heard
that Jesus was coming, went and met
him: but Mary sat *still* in the house.

21 'Then' said Martha unto Jesus, Lord,
if thou hadst been here, my brother had
not died.

22 But I know, that even now, 'what-
soever thou wilt ask of God, God will
give it thee.

23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother
shall rise again.

24 Martha saith unto him, 'I know that
he shall rise again in the resurrection
at the last day.

25 Jesus said unto her, I am 'the re-
surrection, and the life: "he that be-
lieveth in me, though he 'were dead',
yet shall he live:

26 And whosoever liveth and believeth
in me shall never die. Believeth thou this?

27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: 'I
believe that thou art the Christ, the Son
of God, which should come into the
world.

28 And when she had so said, she went
her way, and called Mary her sister se-
cretly, saying, The Master is come, and
 calleth for thee.

29 As soon as she heard *that*, she arose
quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now Jesus was not yet come into the
'town', but was in that place where
Martha met him.

31 'The Jews then which were with her
in the house, and comforted her, when
they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily
and went out, followed her, saying, She
goeth unto the grave to weep there.

32 'Then' when Mary was come where
Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at
his feet, saying unto him, 'Lord, if thou
hadst been here, my brother had not
died.

33 When Jesus therefore saw her weep-
ing, and the Jews also weeping which
came with her, he 'groaned' in the spirit,
and '†' was troubled.

34 And said, Where have ye laid him?
They said unto him, Lord, come and see.

35 'Jesus wept.

36 'Then' said the Jews, Behold how
he loved him!

37 And some of them said, Could not
this man, 'which opened the eyes of the
blind, have caused that even this man
should not have died?

38 Jesus therefore again groaning in
himself cometh to the grave. It was a
cave, and a stone lay upon it.

39 Jesus said, Take ye away the stone.
Martha, the sister of him that was dead,
saith unto him, Lord, by this time he
stinketh: for he hath been dead four
days.

40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I not un-
to thee, that, if thou wouldest believe,
thou shouldest 'see the glory of God?

41 'Then' they took away the stone
β from the place where the dead was laid β.
And Jesus lifted up *his* eyes, and said,
Father, I thank thee that thou hast
heard me.

42 And I knew that thou hearest me
always: but 'because of the people which
stand by I said it, that they may be-
lieve that thou hast sent me.

43 And when he thus had spoken, he
cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come
forth.

44 And he that was dead came forth,
bound hand and foot with graveclothes:
and 'his face was bound about with a
napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose
him, and let him go.

45 Then many of the Jews which came
to Mary, 'and had seen the things which
Jesus did, believed on him.

46 But some of them went their ways
to the Pharisees, and told them what
things Jesus had done.

47 '†' Then 'gathered the chief priests
and the Pharisees a council, and said,
'What do we? for this man doeth many
miracles.

48 If we let him thus alone, all men will
believe on him: and the Romans shall
come and take away both our place and
nation.

49 And one of them, named 'Caiaphas,
being the high priest 'that same year',
said unto them, Ye know nothing at all.

50 'Nor consider that it is expedient for
us, that one man should die for the peo-
ple, and that the whole nation perish not.

51 And this spake he not of himself:
but being high priest that year, he pro-
phesied that Jesus should die for 'that
nation.'

52 And 'not for 'that' nation only,
'but that also he should gather together
in one the children of God that were
scattered abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they took
counsel together for to put him to death.

54 Jesus 'therefore walked no more
openly among the Jews; but went thence
unto β a β country near to the wilderness,
into a city called 'Ephraim, and there
continued with his disciples.

55 '†' And the Jews' pasover was nigh
at hand: and many went out of the
country up to Jerusalem before the pas-
over, to purify themselves.

56 '†' Then 'sought they for Jesus, and
spake among themselves, as they stood in
the temple, What think ye, that he will
not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the
Pharisees had given a commandment,
that, if any man knew where he was, he
should shew it, that they might take him.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Jesus *announceth Mary anointing his feet*. 9 The
people flock to see Lazarus. 10 The high priests
counsel to kill him. 13 Christ rideth into Jeru-
salem. 15 Greeks desire to see Jesus. 18 He fore-
telleth his death. 27 The Jews are generally
blinded: 42 yet many chief rulers believe, but
do not confess him: 44 therefore Jesus calleth
earnestly for confession of faith.

1 'THEN' Jesus six days before the
pasover came to Bethany, 'where
Lazarus was β which had been dead β,
whom he raised from the dead.

2 'There they made him a supper; and
Martha served: but Lazarus was one of
them that sat at the table with him.

3 'Then' took 'Mary a pound of oint-
ment of 'spikenard', very costly, and
anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped
his feet with her hair: and the house
was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, Jude
β Iscariot, Simon's son β, which should
betray him.

V. 19. had come. — V. 25. have
died. Al. Me. — V. 33. So (or possibly he sternly
checked his spirit) W. Mel.; had indignation (at
himself Al. De W.) (at the Jews Me.). — V. 41.
troubled himself. (and so Mel. W.). — V. 42. Lit.
troubled himself. — Chap. 11. V. 19. β So NBCL, Al. La.
Tr. WH.; the women with Martha and Mary A C.
Tr. WH.; i.e. Martha and Mary and their women-
friends Me. — V. 41. B Omit NBCL, Edd.

V. 49. i.e. said with reference to
quest change of high priests Met.; i.e. the year
De W. Me. W. — V. 51, 52. the — (De
W. 1, 3. Therefore. — V. 53. ye are hard Me.
see Mark 14. 3.)

V. 54. β the all good MSS. — V. 54.
V. 1. β So AD, La. Tr. WH.; Mel.; and NBCL.
Tr. WH. — V. 4. β So A F, La. Tr. WH.;
Judas the Iscariot NBCL, Al. Tr. Tr. WH.;
of Caryot D.

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

8 For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

10 But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death;

11 Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

12 On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,

13 Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

15 Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things were understood not of his disciples at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

20 And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus.

22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.

23 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

27 Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour.

28 Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

33 This he said, signifying what death he should die.

34 The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ should abide for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

36 While ye have the light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them.

37 But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:

38 That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again,

40 He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

41 These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

42 Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:

43 For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

44 Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.

45 And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me.

46 I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth

Anno DOMINI 33.

a ch. 14. 3.
b 17. 24.
c 18. 21.
d 17.
e Matt. 20. 30.
f Luke 19. 50.
g 13. 21.
h Luke 22. 53.
i Luke 18. 37.
j Matt. 3. 17.
k ch. 11. 42.

f Matt. 13. 29.
g Luke 10. 14.
h 14. 30.
i 18. 11.
j Acts 26. 18.
k 2 Cor. 4. 4.
l Ephes. 3. 2.
m 4. 12.
n ch. 3. 14.
o 4. 24.

A Rom. 5. 18.
B Heb. 2. 9.
C ch. 15. 33.
D A. Pa. 89. 36.
E 37.
F 110. 4.
G Isai. 9. 7.
H 54. 8.
I Psal. 7. 23.
J Dan. 7. 24.
K 7. 14. 27.
L Mic. 4. 7.
M ch. 1. 9.
N 8. 12.
O 9. 5.
P ver. 46.

M Jer. 11. 16.
N Ephes. 5. 9.
O ch. 11. 10.
P 1 John 2. 11.
Q Luke 16. 8.
R Ephes. 5. 8.
S 1 Thes. 5. 5.
T 1 John 3. 9.
U 10. 11.

P ch. 8. 59.
Q 11. 54.

R Isai. 53. 1.
S Rom. 10. 16.
T Isai. 6. 9.
U Matt. 13. 14.

S Isai. 6. 1.

T ch. 7. 13.
U 9. 22.

V ch. 5. 44.

Z Mark 9. 37.
1 Pet. 1. 21.

Y ch. 14. 9.

Z ver. 35, 36.
ch. 3. 19.
A 8. 12.
B 9. 39.
C ch. 5. 45.
D 8. 15, 24.
E ch. 3. 17.
F Luke 10. 16.

REND.—V. 5. denarii: see Matt. 20. 2.—
W. Mol.—V. 5. De W. Tho. Da.; stole
L. T. V. 13. the branches of the (well-
palm-trees.—V. 4. c. O save now: see Matt. 21.
19. Ye behold W.—V. 24. by itself alone.
READ.—V. 7. β So A Γ Δ; that she may
is against the day of my burying NBD L.
—V. 9. β So A B D. La. Tr. 1 Mol.; the mul-
ting great (or rather the common people
L. T. Tr. 2 WH.—V. 13. β he that cometh
name of the Lord, and the King of Israel
some other MSS., La. Mol., omit) T. 1.
V. 17. β So N A B, Al. Tr. Mol. WH.;
word that he called Lazarus out of the
and raised him from the dead D E*, La.
V. 22. β Andrew cometh and Philip and
A B L. Edd.—V. 23. β So A D, Al. La.
NBD L, Tr. Tr. 1 Mol. WH.

VAR. REND.—V. 27. So Al. De W. Mo. Ols. Ti.
W.; (shall I say) Father save me from this hour?
Ew. Tho. La. Tr.—V. 29. hath spoken.—V. 30.
for my sake.—V. 34. the Christ.—V. 35.
36. according as.—V. 36. the light.—V. 36. become
sons.—V. 43. L. Tr. glory.
VAR. REND.—V. 35, 36. β according as A B D L.
Edd. (so De W. Mo. Al., but Mol. Da. Grimm translate
this reading also while).—V. 41. β So D Γ Δ. Tr. 2;
because N A B L, Al. La. Tr. Mol. WH.—V. 47. β
keep them N A B D, Edd. by Google

ANNO
DOMINI
31.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Christ comforteth his disciples with the hope of heaven. 6 professeth himself the way the truth and the life, and one with the Father: 13 assurareth their prayers in his name to be effectual: 15 requesteth love and obedience, 16 promitteth the Holy Ghost the Comforter, 27 and leaveth his peace with them.

LET not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. β I β go to prepare a place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

4 And whither I go β ye know, and the way ye know β .

5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

7 If ye had β known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself; but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth β the works.

11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father β .

13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask β any thing in my name, I will do it.

15 ¶ If ye love me, β keep β my commandments.

16 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide β with you for ever;

17 Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and β shall be β in you.

18 I will not leave you β comfortless: I will come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.

26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said β , I go unto the Father: for my Father's is greater than I.

29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

CHAPTER 15.

1 The consolation and mutual love between Christ and his members, under the parable of the vine, 15 A comfort in the hatred and persecution of the world. 26 The office of the Holy Ghost, and of the apostles.

I AM the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered;

VAR. READ.—V. 23. word.—V. 28. have rejoiced.—V. 31. So (placing full stop after I do, and supplying at the beginning of the sentence this is done or the prince of this world cometh) Be. La. Ti. Tr. Mel. WH.; placing comma after I do, with sense that the world may know... arise, let us go Me.—Chap. 15. V. 2. So (cleanses) Al. Da. W.; prunes Mel.—V. 3. Already.—V. by reason of.—V. 5. apart from Al. Me. W.—V. 6. the.

VAR. READ.—V. 28. β So EΓΔ, omit NABD, Edd.—V. So N^o Δ, La.¹; the Father ABD¹, Ti. Tr. Mel. WH.

ANNO
DOMINI
31.

e ch. 16. 14.
1 Cor. 13.
20.

e ver. 10.
ch. 10. 38.
17. 21, 23.
28.

e ver. 13, 23.
1 John 2. 3.
5. 3.

e Luke 6. 14.

e ver. 11.

1 John 2.
24.
Rev. 3. 20.

e ver. 10.
ch. 5. 19, 28.
17. 26.
18. 29.

18. 40.

e ver. 16.
Luke 24. 49.
15. 26.
16. 7.

ch. 2. 22.
18. 16.
18. 13.

1 John 2. 20.
27.

Phil. 4. 7.
Col. 3. 15.

1 ver. 1.

1 ver. 3, 12.

e ver. 12.
ch. 16. 15.
20. 17.

e See ch. 5.
18.

ch. 10. 39.

Phil. 2. 6.

ch. 12. 31.

16. 11.

ch. 10. 18.

Phil. 2. 8.

Hebr. 2. 8.

e Matt. 15.

15.

ch. 12. 30.

17. 17.

Ephes. 5. 20.

1 Pet. 1. 22.

e Col. 1. 23.

1 John 2. 6.

e Hosas 14.

Phil. 1. 11.

4. 13.

1 Or,

seceded

from me.

Acts 4. 12.

e Matt. 3.

10.

17. 19.

ver. 27.
ch. 16. 22.
12.

ch. 12. 22.
16.

ver. 18, 28.
1ets 1. 11.
ch. 12. 26.
17. 24.
18. 24.
19. 24.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

1ets 1. 11.

Anno
DOMINI
18.f. ver.
ch. 14. 12,
14.
15. 22.Matt. 5. 16.
Phil. 1. 11.ch. 6. 31.
13. 35.ch. 14. 15,
21, 22.ch. 16. 94.
17. 13.1 John 1. 4.
ch. 13. 34.1 Thess. 4. 9.
1 Pet. 4. 8.1 John 3. 11.
1 Pet. 4. 8.ch. 10. 11, 12.
Rom. 3. 7, 8.Ephes. 5. 2.
1 John 5. 14.ch. 14. 15,
22.

See Matt. 11. 30.

1 Cor. 13. 17.

ch. 17. 26.
Acts 20. 27.ch. 6. 70.
1 John 4. 10, 19.Mark 28. 19.
Mark 16. 15.Col. 1. 6.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 3. 1.
1 John 4. 13.ch. 17. 14.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.ch. 17. 14.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.1 John 4. 13.
1 John 4. 13.

and men gather β them β , and cast β them β into the fire, y β and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, β ye shall ask β what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; β so shall ye be my disciples.

9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you; β continue β ye in my love.

10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might β remain β in you, and that your joy might be full.

12 This is my commandment, That ye love β one another, as I have loved you.

13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15 Henceforth I call you not β servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; β for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and β ordained β you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

17 These things I command you, that ye love one another.

18 If the world hate you, β ye know that it β hated β me before it β hated you.

19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but β because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

20 Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; β if they have kept my saying, they will keep your's also.

21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.

22 If I had not come and spoken unto you, they had not had sin: but now they have no β cloak for their sin.

23 He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

25 But this cometh to pass, that the world might be fulfilled that is written in their law, If they hated me without a cause.

26 But when the β Comforter β is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, β he shall testify of me:

27 And β ye also shall bear witness β , because β ye have been with me from the beginning.

VAR. READ.—V. 9. Same word as abide.—V. 15. no longer do I call you.—V. 16. appointed *Al. De W.*—V. 18. know *Al. Mc. W.*—10 hath hated.—11 V. 26. See on ch. 14. 16. above.

12 V. 27. Ye also bear witness *Mc. De W. Al. De W.*; do ye also bear witness *Mc.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. V. 6. β So *Al. B. Al. La. Tr. 1. Mc. WH.*; it *N.D.L. Tr.*— β and it is *Tr.*—V. 7. β So *Mc.*; ask *ABD L. Edd.*—V. 8. β So *N.A.D. Tr. Mc.*; much fruit, and become *B.D.L. La. Tr. WH.*—V. 11. β So *N.L.A.*; be *ABD, Edd.*

CHAPTER 16.

1 Christ comforteth his disciples against tribulation by the promise of the Holy Ghost, and by his resurrection and ascension. 23 earnesteth their prayers made in his name to be acceptable to his Father. 25 Peace in Christ, and in the world's affliction.

THESE things have I spoken unto you, that ye β should not be offended.

2 You shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the β time β cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God β service.

3 And these things will they do β unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.

4 But these things have I told you, that when β the β time β shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.

5 But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

6 But because I have said these things unto you, β sorrow hath filled your heart.

7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth: it is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the β Comforter β will not come unto you; but β if I depart, I will send him unto you.

8 And when he is come, he will β reprove β the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe not on me;

10 Of righteousness, β because I go to β my β Father, and ye see me no more;

11 Of judgment, because β the prince of this world β is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.

13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you β into β all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will β shew β you things to come.

14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall β shew β it unto you.

15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take β of mine, and shall β shew β it unto you.

16 A little while, and ye shall β not β see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, β because I go to the Father.

17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall not see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.

19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. 1 V. 2. 4. 25. bear.—2 V. 2. Strictly religious service or work.—3 V. 7. See on ch. 14. 16.—4 V. 8. occasion *Mc.*; convict *Do. W.*—5 V. 11. hath been.—6 V. 13. 14. 15. declare *Mc. W.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. V. 3. β So *Al. B. Al. La. Tr. 1. Mc. WH.*; their *Al. B. La. Tr. Al. Mc. WH.*—V. 10. β The *N.B.D. L. Edd.*—V. 13. β So *Al. B. Al. La. Tr. Mc. WH.*; in *Mc. WH.*—V. 15. β taketh *B.D.L. Edd.*—V. 16. more *N.B.D. L. Edd.*—V. 20. Verily, verily, I say unto you, That

N.B.D. L. Tr. WH.

Google

94

Anno DOMINI 23.

ver. 5.
ch. 16. 23.
ch. 7. 20.
2. 15.
10. 15.
ver. 6.
ch. 16. 27.
ver. 6.
ch. 15. 15.
ch. 15. 9.

thou hast given me, be β with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou loved me before the foundation of the world. 23 O righteous Father, 'the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me. 26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Judas betrayeth Jesus. 6 The officers fall to the ground. 10 Peter smote of Malchus' ear. 13 Jesus is taken, and led unto Annas and Caiaphas. 15 Peter's denial. 19 Jesus examined before Caiaphas. 28 His arraignment before Pilate. 38 His kingdom. 40 The Jews ask Herod to be let loose.*

WHEN Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook β Cedron β , where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oftentimes reported thither with his disciples.

3 And Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?

5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.

8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:

9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him.

13 And led him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year.

14 Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.

16 But Peter stood at the door with-

out. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogues, and in the temple, whither the Jews always β resort; and in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus: with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?

24 Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.

25 And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.

28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.

33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

36 Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art

Anno DOMINI 23.

Matt. 23.
Luke 4. 13
ch. 7. 14, 20.
2. 12.

John 8. 2.
Acts 20. 2.
1 Cor.
with a rod.

John 18. 23.
27.

John 18. 23.
27. Mark 14. 63.
Luke 22. 63.

John 18. 23.
27. Mark 14. 72.
Luke 22. 63.
ch. 13. 28.

John 18. 27.

John 18. 1.
Luke 22. 1.
Acts 2. 13.

1 Cor. 7.
John's answer.
Mark 14. 72.
Acts 10. 20.
2. 11. 2.

John 18. 23.
ch. 12. 28.
23.

John 18. 27.

John 18. 23.
27. Dan. 2. 4.
ch. 7. 14.
Luke 12. 14.
ch. 4. 13.
2. 11.

Matt. 26.
26.
Mark 14. 22.
Luke 22. 13.
2. 22.
Luke 21.
27.
2. 22.
Matt. 26.
27.
Mark 14. 63.
Luke 22. 47.
Acts 1. 16.

ch. 17. 12.

John 18. 26.
27.
Mark 14. 67.
Luke 22. 49.
50.

John 18. 26.
27.
2. 22. 23. 24.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

John 18. 26.
27.

VAR. RECD. - β F. 26. made (make) known. - Chap. 18. β F. 2. Lit. assembled (as at a place of gathering) W. - β F. 3. the cohort; i.e. a detachment of the Roman cohort (or perhaps manipule W.) stationed in the tower of Antonia Mt. W. - β F. 5. 7. the Nazarene (contemptuously - not as in ch. 1. 45, de.) W. - β F. 7. 10. 11. 12. 17. 28. 31. 33. 40. Therefore (Again therefore, de.) - β F. 12. cohort. - β F. 15. So Al. Mcl. W.; courtyard De W. Me. VAR. READ. - Chap. 18. β F. 1. β So A. La. Mcl., Cedrus (or of the cedar) M^c D. OL. M^cph. Theb., Th. WH²; of the cedars B^c CL. Al. Tr. WH¹.

VAR. RECD. - β F. 18. having made. - β F. 27. a. - β F. 28. 33. Praetorium or governor's quarters (and so in chap. 19. 9). - β F. 36. would my servants have been fighting now.

VAR. READ. - β F. 20. β So C^d D; all the Jew. NAB^c L. Edid. - β F. 24. β Annas therefore sent B^c L^a L. La. Tr. WH¹; and Annas sent M; Annas sent A C^d W^c Tr. Mcl.

18 I then said a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end I was born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.
19 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all.
20 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?
21 Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Christ is scourged, crowned with thorns, and beaten. 4 Pilate is desirous to release him, but being overcome by the outrage of the Jews, he delivered him to be crucified. 25 They cast lots for his garments. 30 He commendeth his mother to John. 32 He dieth. 33 His side is pierced. 38 He is buried by Joseph and Nicodemus.

THEN Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him.

2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe,

3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

4 And Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God.

8 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid:

9 And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Caesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Caesar.

13 When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha.

14 And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar.

16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.

17 And he bearing his cross, went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha:

18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

19 And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin.

21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

22 Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

23 Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.

24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

25 Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Alphaeus, and Mary Magdalene.

26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home.

28 After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it to his mouth.

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

VAR. REND.—V. 16. So Al. McI. Da.; received Me. W. — V. 23. i.e. the outer dress. — V. 24. Some word as garments above. — V. 25. i.e. Salome (Mark 15. 40) Me. Al. W.; i.e. Mary next mentioned McI. — V. 28. are now finished (same word as it is finished in v. 30) W. VAR. REND.—V. 16. So A.; and led him D^{rr} L^l, McI.; omit B^l, Al. La. T^l. Tr. WH.—V. 20. So A. D^{rr} L^l. McI.; Latin and Greek M^l B^l, T^l. Tr. WH.—V. 24. So omit M^l B^l, La. T^l. WH.—V. 25. β As margin all editors.—V. 29. β so they put a sponge full of vinegar upon hyssop M^l B^l, Edd. (WH. note corruption in the last words.)

REND.—V. 37. have I been born... am — Chap. 19. 1 Vs. 5, 10, 21, 23, 32. there- was therefore came, So. — V. 14. So Mc. Wl. Da. W.; Passover Friday McI. Wissler. ROOM Mcp.; i.e. 6 a.m. McI. Wo. W. READ.—Chap. 19. V. 3. β So AD; And came and said M^l B^l, Edd.—V. 4. β So E; And A^l B^l, La. Tr. McI. WH.; Pilate MD^{rr}. — So A.; the MBD^{rr} L^l, Edd.—V. 11. β So Al. La. Tr. McI. WH.; hast M^l A^l D^{rr}, T^l. 2. β these sayings M^l B^l, Edd.

ANNO DOMINI 33.

Gen. 40. 10.

Mat. 27. 25, 31. Mark 15. 15. Luke 23. 24.

Mat. 27. 31, 33. Mark 15. 21, 22.

Luke 23. 26, 32.

Num. 15. 26. Hebr. 12. 12.

Mat. 27. 57. Mark 15. 26. Luke 23. 32.

Mat. 27. 35. Mark 15. 26. Luke 23. 34.

Or, wrought.

Ps. 22. 18.

Mat. 27. 35. Mark 15. 40. Luke 23. 42.

Or, Cleopas.

Luke 24. 18.

ch. 18. 23. & 20. 2.

& 21. 7, 30, 34.

ch. 2. 4.

ch. 1. 11. & 16. 23.

Ps. 69. 21.

Mat. 27. 48.

ch. 17. 4.

err. 46. Mark 15. 42.

Deut. 21. 23.

Anno
DOMINI
33.1 John 3.
6, 9./ Ex. 12. 46.
Num. 9. 13.
Ps. 34. 20.p Ps. 28. 16.
17.
Zech. 12. 10.
Rev. 1. 7.A Matt. 27.
27.Mark 15. 45.
Luke 23. 50.ch. 9. 28.
12. 45.ch. 3. 1. 2.
7. 50.

1 Acts 5. 6.

m Isai. 53. 9.
u ver. 31.e Matt. 28.
1.
Mark 16. 1.
Luke 24. 1.ch. 13. 53.
4. 19. 28.
4. 21. 7. 30.
24.c Luke 24.
12.

d ch. 19. 40.

ch. 11. 44.

/ Ps. 16. 10.
Acts 2. 26.
—31.
12. 24. 28.p Mark 16.
3.

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.

35 And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye β might believe.

36 For these things were done, / that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, / They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 ¶ And after this Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly / for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.

39 And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and brought a β mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight.

40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen β clothes¹⁰ with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 = There laid they Jesus therefore / because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Mary cometh to the sepulchre: 3 so do Peter and John, ignorant of the resurrection. 11 Jesus appeareth to Mary Magdalene, 19 and to his disciples. 24 The incredulity, and confession of Thomas. 30 The scripture is sufficient to salvation.

THE first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

2 Then¹ she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

3 Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

5 And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes² lying; yet went he not in.

6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes³ lie,

7 And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes⁴, but wrapped together in a place by it self.

8 Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then¹ the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 ¶ But Mary stood without at the

sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

12 And seeth⁴ two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain.

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw⁵ Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus.

15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabbouni; which is to say, Master.

17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not: for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and so = my God, and your God.

18 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things unto her.

19 ¶ Then¹ the same day⁷ at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled⁸ for fear of the Jews, came Jesus, and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side.

21 Then¹ were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

22 Then¹ said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you, as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

23 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost:

24 Whosoever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whosoever sins ye retain, they are retained.

25 ¶ But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.

26 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print⁹ of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

27 ¶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you.

28 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands: and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.

29 And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

30 Jesus saith unto him, β Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast

VAR. REND.—10 V. 40. i.e. clothes. — Chap. 20. 1 Vs. 2, 10, 19, 20, 21. therefore (She runneth therefore). — 3 V. 3. went on their way towards W. — Vs. 5, 6, 7. i.e. clothes. — Vs. 6, 12, 14. be-holdeth (different word from that in v. 5) Al. Mel. Da. W. — V. 11. continued standing W. VAR. READ.—V. 35. β Insert also NABD^{err}, Ed. — V. 39. β roll N^o B, WH.¹

VAR. REND.—V. 16. i.e. Teacher. — V. 19. that (memorable) day W. — V. 22. Note that the original this word (Spirit) also = breath. VAR. READ.—Chap. 20. V. 16. β So A, with him in Hebrew NBDL. Ed. — V. 18. β I have NBDL. Ed. (La²). — V. 19. β Gmit NABD. Ed. — V. 20. NBDL. Al. Tr. (WH.) place A, La. Tr. Ed. V. 29. β All uncial MSS. end

believed: "blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.
30 ¶ And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:
31 ¶ But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Christ appearing again to his disciples was known of them by the great draught of fishes.
2 He dineth with them: 15 earnestly commends Peter to feed his lambs and sheep: 18 foretells him of his death: 22 rebuketh his curiously touching John. 25 The conclusion.

AFTER these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself.

2 There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus.

5 Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisher's coat unto him, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

14 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

15 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

16 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

17 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

18 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

19 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

20 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

21 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

22 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

23 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

14 This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 ¶ So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs.

16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdest thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest; but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.

19 This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do?

22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry 'till I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me.

23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee?

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

25 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

26 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

27 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

28 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

29 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

30 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

31 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

32 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

33 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

34 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

35 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

36 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

37 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

38 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

39 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

40 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

41 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

42 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

43 ¶ And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

ANNO DOMINI 53.

1 See ch. 20, 19, 26.

1 Acts 20, 28. Heb. 13, 30. 1 Pet. 2, 25. & 3, 2, 4.

1 ch. 2, 24, & 14, 20.

1 ch. 13, 36. Acts 12, 3, 4.

1 2 Pet. 1, 14.

1 ch. 13, 22, 25, & 20, 2.

1 Matt. 14, 27, 28. 25, 31. 1 Cor. 4, 8. & 11, 24. Rev. 2, 25. & 3, 11. & 22, 7, 20.

1 ch. 19, 28. 3 John 13. 1 ch. 20, 30. 1 Amos 7, 10.

END.—Chap. 21. 1 V. 1. manifested.—the. 2 Ps. 5, 7, 23. therefore (Jesus

1 V. 9. a fish... a loaf McI. W.—1. Rather breakfast (an early meal).

EAD.—Chap. 21. V. 3. So A C³, McI.; omit A L. La. Ti. Tr. W.

VAR. READ.—V. 15. i.e. love with respect Me. &c.; so loved in v. 16.—7 i.e. than these love me.—8 i.e. love with affection Me. &c.; so love in v. 16, and both love and loved in v. 17.—9 V. 16. shepherd.—10 V. 20. leaned back.

VAR. READ.—Vs. 15—17. B So A C³, McI.; John N^o B C³ D, La. Tr. Al. Tr. WH.; and so in vs. 16 and 17.—Vs. 18, 17. y So N A D, Al. La. Tr.; little sheep B C, Ti. WH.—V. 23. B So N A B C, Al. La. Tr. McI. WH.; omit N^o, Ti.—V. 25. B So N A B C, Al. La. Tr. McI. WH.; omit N^o, Ti.—V. 25. B So y Omit N A B C, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
33.

CHAPTER 2.

1 The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, and speaking divers languages, are admitted by some, and derided by others. 14 Whom Peter disapproving, and shewing that the apostles speak by the power of the Holy Ghost, that Jesus was risen from the dead, ascended into heaven, had poured down the same Holy Ghost, and was the Messiah, a man known to them to be approved of God by his miracles, wonders, and signs, and not crucified without his determinate counsel and foreknowledge: 27 he expounds a great number that were converted. 41 Who afterwards devoutly and charitably converse together: the apostles working many miracles, and God daily increasing his church.

AND when "the day of Pentecost" was fully come¹, "they were all β with one accord β in one place."

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them "cloven tongues" like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

4 And "they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began "to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 Now "when "this was noised abroad", the multitude came together, and were "confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own "language".

7 And they were β all β amazed and marvelled, saying "one to another, "Behold, are not all these which speak / Galileans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own "tongue", wherein we were born?

9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judaea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia.

10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome", Jews and proselytes,

11 Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 Others mocking said, These men are full of "new wine".

14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judaea, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.

16 But this is that which was spoken "by" the prophet β Joel β ;

17 "And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, "I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and "your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 "And" on my servants and on my

handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; "and they shall prophesy: 19 "And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 "The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before "that" great β and notable β day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, that "who-soever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved."

22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man "approved" of God among you "by" miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

23 Him, "being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, "ye β have taken, and β by "wicked hands" have crucified and slain:

24 "Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the "pains" of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For David speaketh concerning him, "I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall "rest in hope":

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in "hell", neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy "with" thy countenance.

29 "Men and brethren", "let me" "freely speak unto you "of the patriarch David, that he "is both dead and buried", and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, "and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, β according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ β to sit on his throne;

31 He "seeing this before" "spake of the resurrection of Christ, "that β his soul β was not left in "hell", neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 "This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore "being" "by" the right hand of God exalted, and "having received of the Father" "the promise of the Holy Ghost", he "hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, "The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God "hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 "Now when they heard this, they

VAR. REVD.—³ V. 20. the.—¹⁰ V. 22. i.e. accredited Al. Wo.—¹¹ V. 24. So Al. Be. De W.; travail-pains Me. Wo.; bonds Ol.—¹² V. 26. Lit. pitch its tent upon hope; (dwell with hope De W.)—¹³ Vs. 27, 31. Hades, the world of the dead Me. ecc.—¹⁴ V. 28. i.e. in presence of Al. Be. De W. Me.—¹⁵ Vs. 29, 37. My brethren.—¹⁶ V. 29. So Be. Wo.; as marg. Al. Da. De W. Me.—¹⁷ died and was buried.—¹⁸ V. 31. looking forward Me.—¹⁹ V. 33. So Al. Be. Me.; to Ol. Wo. (De W. perhaps).—²⁰ i.e. the promised Holy Ghost De W. Me.

VAR. READ.—V. 20. β So ABC, La. Tr. Al. WH.; omit ND, Tr.—V. 23. β So β C³ D, omit β ABC, La. Ti. Tr. Al. WH.— γ So C³; the hands of the wicked (i.e. the Roman soldiers Al. ecc.) NABC³ D, Edd.—V. 30. β So D²; omit NABC³ D, Edd. (that of the fruit of his loins he would set on his throne).—V. 31. β So C³; he NABC³ D, Edd.

e Lev. 23. 15.
e Mark 16. 9.
ch. 20. 14.
e ch. 1. 14.

e ch. 4. 31.

d ch. 1. 5.
e Mark 16. 17.
ch. 19. 46.
e 19. 6.
1 Cor. 13. 30, 36, 30.
e 13. 1.
e 14. 3, 8c.

1 Or, when this voice was made.

1 Or, crucified in wind.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

1 ch. 1. 11.

Anno
DOMINI
33.

1 Luke 24.
47.
ch. 3. 19.

1 Joel 2. 28.
ch. 3. 25.
ch. 10. 46.
ch. 11. 15, 18.
ch. 14. 57.
ch. 15. 3, 14.
Ephes. 3. 12, 17.

1 ver. 46.
ch. 1. 14.
Rom. 13. 12.
Eph. 6. 18.
Col. 4. 2.
Hebr. 10. 25.
ch. 16. 17.
ch. 4. 23.
ch. 5. 12.
ch. 4. 36.
ch. 5. 12.
ch. 1. 14.
ch. 16. 17.
ch. 5. 12.
ch. 30. 7.
1 Or,
at home.
1 Luke 2. 28.
ch. 4. 33.
Rom. 16. 18.
ch. 5. 14.
ch. 11. 24.

ch. 3. 46.
ch. 16. 17.
ch. 14. 8.

1 John 3. 2.

were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, ¹⁵ Men and brethren ¹⁵, what shall we do?

38 Then Peter said unto them, ⁴ Repent, and be baptized every one of you ⁵ in ⁵ the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 For the promise is unto you, and ⁴ to your children, and ⁴ to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, ²¹ Save yourselves ²¹ from this untoward generation.

41 ¶ Then ²² they that gladly ²² received his word were baptized ²²; and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

42 And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' ²³ doctrine ²³ and fellowship ²⁴, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul: and ²⁵ many wonders and signs were done ²⁵ by ²⁵ the apostles ²⁵.

44 And all ²⁶ that believed ²⁶ ²⁶ ²⁶ were together, and ²⁶ had all things common ²⁶ y;

45 And sold their possessions and goods, and ²⁷ parted them to all men, as every man had need.

46 ¶ And they, continuing daily with one accord ²⁸ in the temple, and ²⁸ breaking bread ²⁸ from house to house ²⁸, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,

47 Praising God, and ²⁹ having favour with all the people. And ²⁹ the Lord ²⁹ added to the church daily ²⁹ such as should be saved ²⁹.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Peter preaching to the people that came to see a lame man restored to his feet, ¹² professeth the cure not to have been wrought by his or John's own power, or holiness, but by God, and his Son Jesus, and through faith in his name. ¹³ Withal reprehending them for crucifying Jesus. ¹⁷ Which because they did it through ignorance, and that thereby were fulfilled God's determinate counsel, and the scriptures: ¹⁹ he exhorteth them by repentance and faith to seek remission of their sins, and salvation in the same Jesus.

NOW Peter and John went ¹ up together ¹ into the temple at the hour of prayer, ² being the ninth hour.

2 And ³ a certain man lame from his mother's womb ³ was carried ³, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, ⁴ to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple asked an alms.

4 And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee:

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 40. So Be. Da. Ol.; Be ³⁰ saved Al. De W. Me. Wo. — ² V. 41. So Be.; they received and were baptized De W. Me. — ³ V. 42. i.e. instruction Me. do. — ⁴ So Be. Me.; and in fellowship (with one another) Al. Da. De W. Me.; communication (of alms, do.) Ol. — ⁵ V. 43. Strictly through. — ⁶ V. 46. As many. Al. Be. Da. De W. Me. Ol. Wo. — ⁷ V. 47. those who were being saved Al. Wo. do. — Chap. 3. 1 V. 1. were going. — ² V. 2. was being carried.

VAR. READ.—V. 38. ³¹ So B C D. La. Tr. WH.; upon (i.e. upon the ground of Me.) N A. T. — V. 41. ³² Omit N A B C D. Edd. — V. 43. ³³ So B D. La. Tr. Al. WH.; add in Jerusalem, and great fear was upon all N A C. T. — V. 44. ³⁴ So A O D. La. Tr. Al.; that had believed N B. T. WH. — ³⁵ had all things common together B. WH. — V. 47. ³⁶ added together daily N A B C. Edd. omitting together is v. 1 of next chapter; added together to the church daily D.

3. In ³ the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth ³ rise up and ³ walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up; and immediately his feet and ancle bones received strength.

8 And he ⁴ leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 ¶ And all the people saw him walking and praising God:

10 And they ⁵ knew ⁵ that it was he which ⁵ sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

11 And as ⁶ the lame man which was healed ⁶ held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch ⁶ (that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering).

12 ¶ And when Peter saw ⁷ it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness ⁷ we had made this man to walk?

13 ¶ The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, ⁸ hath glorified his ⁸ Son ⁸ Jesus; whom ye ⁸ delivered up, and ⁸ denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go.

14 But ye denied ⁹ the Holy One ⁹, and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

15 And killed the ¹⁰ Prince ¹⁰ of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.

16 ¶ And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that ¹¹ through ignorance ye did it, as did also your rulers.

18 But ¹² those things, which God before had showed ¹² by the mouth of all ¹² his prophets, that Christ should ¹² suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

19 ¶ Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, ¹³ when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

20 And he shall send ¹⁴ Jesus Christ, which before was ¹⁴ preached ¹⁴ ¹⁴ ¹⁴ unto you:

21 ¶ Whom the heaven must receive ¹⁵ until the times of ¹⁵ restitution of all things, ¹⁵ which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

22 For Moses truly said ¹⁶ unto the fathers ¹⁶, ¹⁶ A prophet shall the Lord ¹⁶ your God raise up unto you of your brethren, ¹⁶ like unto me ¹⁶; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 6. i.e. By, In the power of Al. De W. Me. — ² V. 10. took knowledge, recognized Me. — ³ V. 11. Rather cloister, covered columns Wo. — ⁴ V. 12. godliness Al. Da. De W. Me. — ⁵ V. 13. servant Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol. Wo. — ⁶ V. 15. As many. Al. De W. Me. — ⁷ V. 20. in order that so the times may come and he may send Al. Be. Da. De W. Me. Ol. — ⁸ V. 21. So Al. Da. De W. Me. (.... contain) who must receive (take in possession, the human Be. (Ol. nearly). — ⁹ V. 22. So So. Be. Ol.; so raised up) me Me.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 6. ³⁷ So A C, La. B. Al.; omit N B D. T. WH. — V. 11. ³⁸ he N A B. Edd. — V. 18. ³⁹ So A nearly; the prophet, his Christ should N B C D. Edd. — V. 20. ⁴⁰ he was before said to be your Christ, namely Jesus N B D, La. Tr. WH. — V. 22. ⁴¹ So N A D, La. Tr. Al.; omit B. WH.

Anno
DOMINI
33.d ch. 2. 30.
Rom. 3. 4. 8.
13. 5.
Gal. 3. 26.Gen. 12. 3.
18. 15.
22. 18.
26. 4.
28. 14.
Gal. 3. 6.Matt. 10. 5.
13. 24.
Luka 9. 47.
ch. 13. 33.
35. 46.
y ver. 22.
1 Matt. 1. 31.1 Or, ruler.
Luka 22. 4.
ch. 5. 24.Matt. 22.
ch. 22. 5.Luka 3. 2.
John 11. 40.
13. 12.Mt. 2. 14.
Matt. 21. 23.
ch. 7. 27.
Luka 12.
11. 12.

ch. 2. 6. 14.

ch. 2. 24.

y Pa. 114. 22.
Luka 23. 16.
Matt. 21. 42.Matt. 1.
21.
ch. 10. 68.
1 Tim. 3. 5. A.Matt. 11.
26.
1 Cor. 1. 27.

VAR. REND.—13 V. 24. So *Al. Be. Da.*; those days of restitution v. 21) *De W. Me.*—15 V. 25. i.e. *days De W. Me.*—16 V. 26. Servant *Al. Be. De W. Me.*—17 So *Al. Be.*; by your turning away, every one of you *De W. Me.*—Chap. 4. 1 V. 2 in Jesus (i.e. in the person or example of Jesus) *Al. Da. De W. Me.*—3 V. 12. the, our, salvation *Al. De W. Me. Ws.*—5 V. 13. So *Da. Me.*; had previous knowledge *Al. Wo.*

VAR. READ.—V. 26. *β So A*; omit *N B C D*, *Edd.*—Chap. 4. V. 8. *β So D*; omit *N A B*, *Edd.*

23 And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.
24 Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.¹³

25 ¶ Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, 'And in thy seed shall all the kindreds¹⁴ of the earth be blessed.

26 / Unto you first God, having raised up his ¹⁵Son¹⁶ *β Jesus*, sent him to bless you, ¹⁷in turning away every one of you¹⁸ from his iniquities.

CHAPTER 4.

The rulers of the Jews offended with Peter's sermon, 4 (though thousands of the people were converted that heard the word), imprison him and John. 5 After, upon examination Peter boldly avouching the lame man to be healed by the name of Jesus, and that by the same Jesus only we must be eternally saved, 13 they command him and John to preach no more in that name, adding also threatening, 23 whereupon the church fleeth to prayer. 31 And God, by moving the place where they were assembled, testified that he heard their prayer: confirming the church with the gift of the Holy Ghost, and with mutual love and charity.

AND as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees, came upon them,

2 ¶ Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide.

4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes,

6 And ⁷Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem.

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, 'By what power, or by what name, have ye done this?

8 ¶ Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders *β of Israel*.

9 If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

11 ¶ This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

12 ¶ Neither is there ¹³salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

13 ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,

16 Saying, 'What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them, as manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us ¹⁸straitly ¹⁹threaten them, that they speak henceforth no man in this name.

18 ¶ And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.

19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, 'Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 ¶ For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.

21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all men glorified God for that which was done.

22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 ¶ And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, 'Lord, thou art *β God*, which hast made *β heaven*, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who *β by* the mouth of thy servant David hast said, 'Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together.

28 ¶ For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

31 ¶ And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

33 And with great power gave the apostles

VAR. REND.—V. 24. i.e. *Master (as of servants).*—5 V. 25. Same word as *Gentile v. 27.*—6 V. 25. 27. Strictly tribes *Me. Wo.*—7 V. 27. 30. servant *Al. Be. Da. De W. Me. Wo.*—8 V. 32. Strictly had believed, had become converts *Al. De W. Me.*

VAR. READ.—V. 17. *β Omit N A B D*, *Edd.*—V. 24. *β So D*; he that made *N A B*, *Edd.*—V. 25. *β So perhaps Ser.*; who by the Holy Spirit (or of) the mouth (by the inspired mouth?) of our father David thy servant hast said *N A B*, (*D nearly*), *Edd.* (*W. La. suspect some corruption; La. suggests omission of Spirit.*)—V. 27. *β Add in this city (this thy city A) N A B D*, *Edd.*

Anno
DOMINI
33.

ch. 3. 11.

John 11.
47.
ch. 3. 9,
10.Again, ch.
5. 40.

ch. 5. 30.

ch. 1. 8.
2. 23.ch. 23. 15.
1 John 1. 1,
3.Matt. 21.
26.
Luka 20. 6,
10.22. 5.
ch. 5. 26.ch. 3. 7, 8.
ch. 12. 12.3 Kings
19. 15.

Ps. 2. 1.

Matt. 26.

Luka 22. 2.
23. 1. 6.Luka 1. 35.
Luka 4. 18.
John 10. 36.ch. 2. 23.
3. 12.ver. 12. 21.
ch. 9. 27.13. 46.
14. 2.19. 8.
20. 25.26. 31.
Ephes. 6. 19.ch. 2. 43.
5. 12.ch. 5. 6. 16.
ver. 27.ch. 2. 2. 4.
16. 26.

ver. 30.

ch. 5. 12.
Rom. 15. 5.2 Cor. 13. 11.
Phil. 1. 27.2. 2.
1 Pet. 3. 8.ch. 3. 44.
ch. 1. 8.

Anno DOMINI 35.

m ch. 1. 28.
a ch. 2. 47.
c ch. 2. 48.p ver. 27.
ch. 5. 2.
q ch. 2. 46.
k 6. 1.r ver. 34, 35.
ch. 5. 1, 2.

a ch. 4. 37.

b Num. 30.
c Deut. 23. 21.
d Eccles. 5. 4.
e Luke 20. 2.f Or,
to decide.
ver. 9.

d ver. 10, 11.

g John 19.
40.f ver. 3.
Matt. 4. 7.

g ver. 5.

a ver. 5.
ch. 2. 43.
k 19. 17.c ch. 3. 48.
k 14. 3.
k 19. 11.d Rom. 13. 19.
2 Cor. 12. 13.
Hebr. 2. 4.e ch. 3. 11.
k 4. 23.f John 9. 22.
k 13. 48.
k 19. 26.m ch. 2. 47.
k 4. 21.

"witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all.

34 "Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold.

35 "And laid them down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

36 And S Joseph, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, and of the country of Cyprus,

37 "Having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

CHAPTER 5.

1 After that Ananias and Sapphira his wife for their hypocrisy at Peter's rebuke had fallen down dead, 12 and that the rest of the apostles had wrought many miracles, 13 to the increase of the faith: 17 the apostles are again imprisoned, 19 but delivered by an angel bidding them to preach openly to all: 21 when, after their teaching according to the temple, 22 and before the council, 23 they are in danger to be killed, through the advice of Gamaliel, a great counsel-seller among the Jews, they are kept alive, 40 and are but beaten: for which they glorify God, and cease no day from preaching.

BUT a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,

2 And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

3 But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart, to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ananias hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out, and buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch.

13 And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them.

14 And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.)

15 Inasmuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation,

18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

19 But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life.

21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the door: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.

27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us.

29 Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men.

30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree.

31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 When they heard that, they were out to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

VAR. READ.—V. 30. hanging him.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 5. V. 15. β along D^g and into (i.e. they even brought the sick into the temple). Bdd.—V. 16. β Omit N A B, Edd.—V. 22. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 23. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 25. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 26. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 27. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 28. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 29. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 30. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 31. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 32. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 33. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 34. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 35. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 36. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 37. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 38. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 39. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 40. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 41. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 42. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 43. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 44. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 45. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 46. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 47. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 48. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 49. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 50. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 51. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 52. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 53. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 54. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 55. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 56. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 57. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 58. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 59. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 60. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 61. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 62. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 63. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 64. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 65. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 66. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 67. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 68. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 69. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 70. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 71. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 72. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 73. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 74. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 75. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 76. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 77. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 78. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 79. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 80. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 81. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 82. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 83. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 84. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 85. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 86. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 87. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 88. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 89. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 90. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 91. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 92. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 93. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 94. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 95. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 96. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 97. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 98. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 99. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 100. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 101. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 102. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 103. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 104. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 105. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 106. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 107. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 108. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 109. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 110. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 111. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 112. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 113. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 114. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 115. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 116. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 117. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 118. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 119. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 120. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 121. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 122. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 123. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 124. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 125. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 126. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 127. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 128. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 129. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 130. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 131. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 132. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 133. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 134. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 135. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 136. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 137. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 138. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 139. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 140. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 141. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 142. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 143. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 144. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 145. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 146. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 147. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 148. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 149. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 150. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 151. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 152. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 153. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 154. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 155. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 156. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 157. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 158. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 159. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 160. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 161. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 162. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 163. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 164. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 165. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 166. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 167. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 168. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 169. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 170. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 171. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 172. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 173. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 174. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 175. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 176. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 177. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 178. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 179. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 180. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 181. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 182. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 183. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 184. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 185. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 186. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 187. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 188. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 189. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 190. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 191. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 192. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 193. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 194. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 195. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 196. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 197. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 198. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 199. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 200. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 201. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 202. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 203. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 204. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 205. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 206. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 207. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 208. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 209. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 210. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 211. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 212. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 213. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 214. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 215. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 216. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 217. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 218. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 219. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 220. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 221. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 222. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 223. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 224. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 225. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 226. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 227. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 228. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 229. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 230. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 231. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 232. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 233. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 234. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 235. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 236. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 237. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 238. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 239. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 240. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 241. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 242. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 243. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 244. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 245. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 246. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 247. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 248. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 249. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 250. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 251. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 252. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 253. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 254. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 255. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 256. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 257. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 258. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 259. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 260. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 261. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 262. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 263. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 264. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 265. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 266. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 267. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 268. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 269. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 270. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 271. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 272. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 273. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 274. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 275. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 276. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 277. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 278. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 279. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 280. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 281. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 282. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 283. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 284. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 285. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 286. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 287. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 288. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 289. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 290. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 291. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 292. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 293. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 294. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 295. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 296. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 297. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 298. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 299. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 300. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 301. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 302. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 303. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 304. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 305. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 306. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 307. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 308. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 309. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 310. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 311. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 312. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 313. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 314. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 315. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 316. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 317. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 318. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 319. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 320. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 321. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 322. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 323. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 324. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 325. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 326. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 327. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 328. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 329. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 330. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 331. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 332. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 333. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 334. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 335. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 336. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 337. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 338. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 339. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 340. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 341. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 342. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 343. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 344. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 345. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 346. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 347. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 348. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 349. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 350. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 351. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 352. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 353. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 354. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 355. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 356. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 357. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 358. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 359. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 360. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 361. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 362. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 363. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 364. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 365. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 366. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 367. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 368. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 369. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 370. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 371. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 372. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 373. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 374. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 375. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 376. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 377. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 378. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 379. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 380. β Omit N A B D, Edd.—V. 381. β Omit N A B D, E

Anno
DOMINI
53.

= ch. 23.

The third
Year before
the Ac-
count
called Anno
Domini.
Or,
believed.

= Prov. 21.

20.

Isai. 5. 10.

Matt. 18. 13.

= Luke 21.

15.

1 Cor. 1. 26.

p. ch. 7. 51.

A. 2.

= 2 Cor. 9.

p. ch. 4. 18.

= Matt. 10.

17.

= 2 Cor. 13. 9.

Mark 16. 9.

= Rom. 5. 2.

3 Cor. 13. 10.

Phil. 1. 29.

Eph. 10. 24.

James 1. 5.

1 Pet. 4. 13.

16.

= ch. 2. 66.

= ch. 4. 20.

29.

= ch. 4. 11.

= ch. 4. 1.

= 2 Cor. 12.

= ch. 9. 28.

= 11. 20.

= ch. 4. 23.

= Exod. 18.

17.

= Deut. 1. 13.

ch. 1. 21.

= 2 Cor. 12.

1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 3. 62.

= ch. 11. 24.

34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing; and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; yet happily ye will be found against God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

41 And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The apostles, desirous to have the poor regarded for their bodily sustenance, as also careful themselves to dispense the word of God, the food of the soul, 3 appoint the office of deaconship to seven chosen men. 5 Of whom Stephen, a man full of faith, and of the Holy Ghost, is one. 12 Who is taken of those, whom he confounded in disputing, 13 and after falsely accused of blasphemy against the law and the temple.

AND in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministrations.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, 'It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.'

3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a

man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them.

7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

9 ¶ Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

10 And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 ¶ Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the council.

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

14 ¶ For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Stephen, permitted to answer to the accusation of blasphemy, 3 sheweth that Abraham worshipped God rightly, and how God chose the fathers 20 before Moses was born, and before the tabernacle and temple were built: 37 That he himself witnessed of Christ: 44 and that all outward ceremonies were ordained according to the heavenly pattern, to last but for a time: 51 reprehending their rebellion, and murdering of Christ the Just One, whom the prophets foretold should come into the world. 54 Whereupon they stoned him to death, who commended his soul to Jesus, and humbly prayeth for them.

THEN said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran.

3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, nor so much as to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.

VAR. READ.—V. 9. i.e. Jewish freedmen of Rome Al. Be. De W. Me. Wo. — i.e. and certain of the Cyrenians Al. De W. Me. — Chap. 7. 1 V. 2. Brethren and fathers Me. — V. 2. which soever Be. De W. Me. — V. 5. Strictly and.

VAR. READ.—V. 8. p. grace N A B D. Ed. — V. 9. p. So B C D. La. Tr. Al. WH.; of them who are called the Libertines N A. Tr. — V. 50 B C D. Tr. Al. Tr. WH.; omit A L D. La. — V. 13. p. Omit N A B C D. Ed. — V. 50 B C, WH.; the N A D, La. Tr. Tr. Al.

Anno
DOMINI
53.

= ch. 8. 5, 26.

= 21. 6.

= Rev. 2. 6.

15.

= ch. 1. 24.

= ch. 8. 17.

= 9. 17.

= 12. 8.

1 Tim. 4. 14.

= 5. 22.

2 Tim. 1. 6.

= ch. 12. 24.

= 19. 20.

Col. 1. 6.

= John 12.

42.

= Luke 21.

15.

= ch. 8. 30.

See Exod.

4. 13.

Isai. 54. 17.

= 1 Kings 21.

10. 13.

Matt. 23. 50.

60.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

= ch. 28. 8.

= Dan. 9. 26.

1 Or, rise.

Anno
DOMINI
33.

Gen. 15. 15.

Exod. 12.

Gal. 3. 17.

Exod. 12. 12.

Gen. 17. 9.

Gen. 21. 2.

Gen. 25.

Gen. 22.

Gen. 21. 8.

Gen. 37. 4.

Ps. 105. 17.

Gen. 30. 2.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

6 And God spake on this wise, 'That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil / four hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and I serve me in this place.

8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day: and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him governor over Egypt and all his house.

11 Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out his fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known unto Pharaoh.

14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers,

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor the father of Sychem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt.

18 Till another king arose, which knew not Joseph.

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel.

24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian:

25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and he would have set them at one another, saying,

'Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, 'Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday?

29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Madian, where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saying, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty years.

37 This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me;

38 This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our fathers: who received the lively oracles to give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Egypt.

40 Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for as for this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

41 And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

42 Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Belphegor, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

46 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

47 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

48 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

49 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

50 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

51 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

52 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

53 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

54 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

55 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

56 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

57 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

58 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

59 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

VAR. READ.—^a V. 19. So *Al. De W.*; that they might cast Me.—^b V. 20. *Lit. as Mary.* (i.e. fair in God's sight *Bs. De W. Me.*)—^c V. 22. i.e. taught.

VAR. READ.—^d Chap. 7. V. 12. *So Me. translates* was corn, he sent out into Egypt (so *Me. translates*) N A B C, *Edd.*—^e V. 15. *So Omit B. Tr. WH.*

V. 16. *So* (the father of Sychem *Me. translates*; the son of Sychem *Wo. D. Al.*; in Sychem *N B C, Tr. Tr. WH.*; Emmor that was in Sychem *N A, Le.*—^f V. 17. *So* promised; granted *N A B C, Edd.*

V. 18. *So* Add over Egypt *N A B C, Edd.*—^g V. 26. *So* rendering *said* the true reading (*N B C D, Edd.*) better than that which the translators probably had before them.

Anno
DOMINI
33.

Gen. 15. 15.

Exod. 12.

Gal. 3. 17.

Exod. 12. 12.

Gen. 17. 9.

Gen. 21. 2.

Gen. 25.

Gen. 22.

Gen. 21. 8.

Gen. 37. 4.

Gen. 30. 2.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

Gen. 41.

45 Which also our fathers ¹⁴ that came after ¹⁵ brought in with ¹⁶ Jesus ¹⁷ into the possession of the Gentiles ¹⁸, whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David:
46 Who found favour before God, and ¹⁷ desired ¹⁷ to find a tabernacle for the ¹⁸ God ¹⁹ of Jacob.
47 But Solomon built him an house.
48 Howbeit ¹⁹ the most High dwelleth not in temples ²⁰ made with hands; as saith the prophet,
49 Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?
50 Hath not my hand made ²¹ all these things?
51 Ye ²² stiffnecked and ²³ uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers ²⁴ did ²⁵, so do ye.
52 Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted; and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:
53 Who have received the law ²⁶ by the disposition of angels ²⁷, and have not kept it.
54 ¶ When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with their teeth.
55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God.
56 And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God.
57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,
58 And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.
59 And they stoned Stephen, calling ²⁸ upon God ²⁹, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.
60 And he ³⁰ kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, ³¹ Lord, lay not this sin to their charge ³². And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

CHAPTER 8.

1 By occasion of the persecution in Jerusalem, the church being planted in Samaria, by Philip the deacon, who preached, did miracles, and baptized many, among the rest Simon the sorcerer, a great seducer of the people; 14 Peter and John come to confirm and enlarge the church: where, by prayer and imposition of hands giving the Holy Ghost, 18 when Simon would have bought the like power of them, 20 Peter sharply reprimanding his hypocrisy, and exhortation, and exhorting him to repentance, together with John preaching the word of the Lord, return to Jerusalem. 26 But the angel sendeth Philip to teach, and baptize the Ethiopian eunuch.

REU.—14 F. 45. having received it in turn, or inherited it. *Al. Be. Da. De W. Me.*—¹⁵ i.e. ¹⁶ So nearly *Wo.*; at their taking possession of the land of the Gentiles *Al. Da. De W.*; Gentiles were in possession *Me.*—¹⁷ V. 46. *Al. Be. De W. Me.*—¹⁸ V. 50. Did not make.—¹⁹ V. 51. i.e. resisted *Me.*—²⁰ V. 53. call (at the injunction of angels *Al.*) *Al. De W. Wt. perhapse*; at arrangements of *Al.*; as the commands of angels *Be. (Bu. i. perhapse)*; looking upon the arrangements (i.e. the accompaniments of the giving of the *laid by angels*) *Me.*—²¹ V. 59. Rather upon *De W. Me. O.*—²² V. 60. *So Al. De W. O.* not this sin upon them *Me.*
EAD.—V. 46. ¹⁸ *So M^c A C, Scr. Tr. 1. Al. 1 WH.* indicating that the passage is probably house *M^c B D, La. Ti. Tr. 2.*—V. 48. ³² *Omit Edd.* (dwelleth not in sight made with

AND Saul was consenting unto his death. And ¹ at that time ² there was ³ a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and ⁴ they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except the apostles.
2 And devout men carried Stephen to his burial, and made great lamentation over him.
3 As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed them to prison.
4 Therefore they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.
5 Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached Christ unto them.
6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.
7 For ⁸ some unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them; and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.
8 And there was great joy in that city.
9 But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city ¹⁰ used ¹¹ sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one:
10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.
11 And to him they ¹² had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them ¹³ with sorceries.
12 But when they believed Philip preaching the things ¹⁴ concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.
13 Then Simon himself believed also; and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.
14 Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John:
15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost:
16 (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they were baptized ¹⁷ in the name of the Lord Jesus.)
17 Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.
18 And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,
19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.
20 But Peter said unto him, Thy money

VAR. REU.—Chap. 8. V. 1. *So Al.*; on that day *Be. Da. De W. Me.*—² Rather arose *Me.*—³ V. 9. *So De W.*; there was beforetime in the city a man named Simon, which used *Al. Da. Me.*—⁴ *So Al.*; astonished *Da.*—⁵ V. 11. gave heed, as v. 10.—⁶ they had been bewitched or astonished.—⁷ V. 13. Similar word to bewitched, vs. 9, 11.—⁸ V. 16. *Ld. into.*
VAR. REU.—Chap. 8. V. 5. ⁶ a city CD, *Tr. Al.* (so *De W. Me.* translate this reading: *Al. Wo.* render the city); the city NAB, *La. Ti. WH.*—V. 7. ⁸ in the case of many that were possessed with unclean spirits.—they came out (*broken construction*) NAB CD, *Edd.*—V. 10. ¹¹ the power of God that is called great NAB CD, *WH.*—V. 12. ¹³ *Omit NAB C, Edd.*—V. 18. ¹⁹ *So ACD, La. Tr. 1.*; the spirit NB, *Ti. Al. WH.*

Anno DOMINI 84.

ch. 7. 56.
ch. 23. 30.
ch. 11. 19.

Gen. 28. 2.
Ex. 10. 10.
Sam. 3. 31.
ch. 7. 56.
ch. 9. 1, 13, 21.
ch. 22. 4.
ch. 20. 11.
1 Cor. 15. 9.
Gal. 1. 13.
Phil. 3. 6.
1 Tim. 1. 13.
Matt. 10. 28.
ch. 11. 19.
ch. 6. 5.

Mark 16. 17.

ch. 13. 6.
ch. 5. 36.

ch. 1. 3.

† Gr. signs and great miracles.

ch. 9. 38.

ch. 19. 3.
Matt. 28. 19.
ch. 2. 28.
ch. 10. 46.
Al. 19. 5.
ch. 6. 6.
Al. 19. 6.
Hebr. 6. 2.

Anno
DOMINI
34.

9 Matt. 10. 8.
See 2 Kings
5. 15.
ch. 3. 26.
10. 45.
11. 17.
Dan. 4. 37.
12. 28.

Hebr. 12.
15.

Gen. 50. 7.
17.
Ex. 3. 8.
Num. 21. 7.
1 Kin. 13. 6.
Job 42. 6.
James 1. 14.

Lev. 2. 10.

John 12. 30.

Isa. 53. 7.
8.

Luke 24.
37.
ch. 13. 35.

ch. 10. 47.
Matt. 22.
19.

Mark 16. 16.

Matt. 16.
15.
John 4. 40.
9. 37.
11. 37.
ch. 9. 30.
1 John 4. 15.
5. 5. 13.

VAR. READ.—⁹ V. 20. *Lit.* didst think to purchase the gift of God.—¹⁰ V. 23. *Lit.* art into (*i.e.* art plunged into *Al.* De W. Ol. Wo.); art turned into, hast become Be.—¹¹ So (*i.e.* malice bitter as gall) Me.; *i.e.* the bitter gall, venom *Al.* De W.—¹² V. 26. an angel.—¹³ *Lit.* this (*i.e.* this way *Al.* De W. Me. Wo.).—¹⁴ V. 30. Dost thou indeed understand...? De W. Me.; Yes, but understandest thou...? *Al.*; Well, knowest thou...? *Da.*—¹⁵ V. 32. So (=the generation in which he shall live; *i.e.* who can describe the wickedness of that age?) *Al.* De W.; his family (*and followers*) Me.; the length of his days Be. Wo.—¹⁶ V. 36. along the way *Da.* Me. *Al.*

VAR. READ.—²² β the Lord W A B C. *Edd.*—²³ V. 33. β C. *Al.*; omit N A B. *Edd.*—²⁷ V. 37. β So E. *Ir.* C. *Byrr.*; omit N A B C. *Peck. Theb. Memphis. Vulg.* (*in oldest MSS.*), *Edd.* including *Al.* *Sor.*

perish with thee, because 'thou 'hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased⁹ with money.
21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.
22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray ^β God β, 'if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.
23 For I perceive that thou 'art in ¹⁰ 'the ¹¹ 'gall of bitterness ¹¹, and in the bond of iniquity.
24 Then answered Simon, and said, 'Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.
25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Samaritans.
26 And ¹² the angel ¹² of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza, ¹³ which ¹³ is desert.
27 And he arose and went: and, behold, ¹⁴ a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and ¹⁵ had come to Jerusalem for to worship,
28 Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet.
29 Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.
30 And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, ¹⁶ Understandest thou ¹⁶ what thou readest?
31 And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him.
32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, ¹⁷ 'He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:
33 In ^β his ^β humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare ¹⁸ his generation ¹⁸? for his life is taken from the earth.
34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?
35 Then Philip opened his mouth, and began at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jesus.
36 And as they went ¹⁹ on ¹⁹ their way ¹⁹, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, here is water: ²⁰ what doth hinder me to be baptized?
37 ^β And Philip said, 'If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, 'I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God β.
38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both

into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.
39 And when they were come up out of the water, β²¹ the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip β, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.
40 But Philip was found at Asotus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Caesarea.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Soul, going towards Damascus, 4 is stricken down to the earth, 10 is called to the apostleship, 19 and is baptized by Ananias. 29 He preaches Christ boldly. 32 The Jews say unto him, 33 So do the Grecians, but he accepteth both. 34 The church having rest, Peter healeth Simeon of the palsy, 35 and restoreth Tabitha to life.*

AND ²² Saul, yet ¹ breathing out ¹ threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,
2 And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any ²³ of ²³ this way ²³, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.
3 And ²⁴ as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven:
4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, ²⁵ why persecutest thou me?
5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord?
6 And the Lord β said, I am ²⁶ Jesus ²⁶ whom thou persecutest: ²⁷ it ²⁷ is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.
7 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, ²⁸ what wilt thou have me to do?
8 And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.
9 And the men which journeyed with him ²⁹ stood ²⁹ speechless, hearing ²⁹ a voice, but seeing no man.
10 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw ³⁰ no man β; but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus.
11 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.
12 ³¹ And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, ³² named Ananias; and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.
13 And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul, ³³ of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth.
14 And hath seen ³⁴ β in a vision ³⁴ a man named Ananias coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight.
15 Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, ³⁵ how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:
16 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all ³⁶ that call on thy name.
17 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for ³⁷ he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before ³⁸ the Gentiles, and ³⁹ kings, and the children of Israel:

Anno
DOMINI
34.

1 Kings 22.
13.
2 Kings 2.
14.
Mark 4. 22.
14.

A. D. 34.
ch. 2. 2.
Gal. 1. 13.
1 Tim. 1. 13.

Gr. of the way, *he* ch. 22. 5. 23.

ch. 22. 6.
28. 12.
1 Cor. 15. 2.

Matt. 23. 34. 35.

ch. 2. 22.

Luke 1. 16.
ch. 1. 27.
2. 14.

1 Tim. 2. 2.
2. 23. 24.

ch. 22. 12.

ch. 22. 19.

2. 22.

1. 2.

ch. 7. 28.

ch. 17.

1 Cor. 1. 2.

2 Tim. 2. 25.

ch. 13. 2.

2. 22.

2. 27.

1 Cor. 13. 1.

1 Cor. 13. 1.

Gal. 1. 13.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

1. 2.

16 For *I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake.
17 And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost.
18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.
19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus.
20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God.
21 But all that heard him were amazed, and said; *Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?
22 But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is *very Christ.
23 And after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him:
24 But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.
25 Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in a basket.
26 And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples; but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.
27 But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.
28 And he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem.
29 And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians; but they went about to slay him.
30 Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Caesarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus.
31 Then had the churches rest throughout all Judaea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied.
32 And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all quarters, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lydda.
33 And there he found a certain man named Eneas, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.
34 And Peter said unto him, Eneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole:

arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.
35 And all that dwelt at Lydda and Sharon saw him, and turned to the Lord.
36 Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and alms-deeds which she did.
37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid her in an upper chamber.
38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them.
39 Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them.
40 But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning him to the body said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up.
41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive.
42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord.
43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

CHAPTER 10.

1 Cornelius, a devout man, being commanded by an angel, sendeth for Peter: 11 who by a vision is taught not to divide the Gentiles. 34 As he preacheth Christ to Cornelius and his company, 44 the Holy Ghost falleth on them, 48 and they are baptized.

THERE was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band.
2 A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.
3 He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius.
4 And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.
5 And now send men to Joppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is Peter:
6 He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.
7 And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;
8 And when he had declared all these things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.
9 On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray about the sixth hour:
10 And he became very hungry, and

Anno DOMINI 32.
1 Ch. 5. 16.
= ch. 11. 31.
1 Or, Doe, or, Res.
= 1 Tim. 2. 10.
Tit. 2. 5.
= ch. 1. 13.
1 Or, he prayed.
p Matt. 9. 25.
q ch. 7. 60.
= Mark 5. 41. 43.
John 11. 43.
= John 11. 45.
= 13. 11.
= ch. 10. 6.
A. D. 41.
= ver. 22. ch. 5. 2.
= 23. 12.
= ver. 25.
= ver. 30. ch. 11. 13.
= ch. 9. 42.
= ch. 11. 14.
= ch. 11. 5. 80.

REND.—V. 22. *the* Christ. — V. 25. *Me. de.* — V. 29. *i.e. Greek-speaking Jews.*
31. *So Be.*; being edified and walking in of the Lord; and by the exhortation of Ghost were (was *TV. de.*) multiplied *At. Me.* (edified *i.e. built up towards Christian Me.*) — V. 32. all the saints *At. Be. Me.*
REND.—V. 18. *omit N A B C^o. Ed.* — Jesus N A B C, *Ed.* — V. 25. *his* his disciples, *Ed.* — Vs. 28. 29. *speaking boldly* *Ed.* (speaking boldly at Jerusalem *Me.*) — V. 29. *omit N A B E. Ed.* — V. 31. *was* was edified... was multiplied N A B C, V. 34. *Jesus* the Christ A B, *At.*; Jesus B C, *La. Tr. WH. Ser.*

VAR. REND.—V. 35. the Sharon *La.* — V. 36. gazelle *De W. Me.* — V. 39. *La.* how many. *B. La.* used to make: so *At.* — Chap. 10. cohort. — V. 2. *i.e. a proselyte to Judaism.*
VAR. READ.—V. 38. *delay* not to come to us N A B C, *Ed.* — Chap. 10. V. 7. *omit N A B C, Ed.*

Anno
DOMINI
41.ch. 11. 17.
e 15. 3. 9.
Roms. 10. 18.
e 1 Cor. 1.
17.
e ch. 2. 28.
e 5. 14.

have received the Holy Ghost 'as well as we?
48 'And he commanded them to be baptized 'in the name of β the Lord β . Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Peter, being accused for going in to the Gentiles, 5 maketh his defence, 18 which is accepted. 19 The gospel being spread into Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, Barnabas is sent to confirm them. 26 The disciples there are first called Christians. 27 They send relief to the brethren in Judaea in time of famine.

AND the apostles and brethren that were in Judaea heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God.

2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, 'they that were of the circumcision contended with him.

3 Saying, 'Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, 'and didst eat with them.

4 But Peter rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded it 'by order unto them, saying,

5 'I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter: slay and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where β I was, sent from Cæsarea unto me.

12 And 'the spirit bade me go with them, 'nothing doubting. Moreover 'these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 And he shewed us how he had seen 'an angel 'in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send me to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, 'as on us at the beginning.

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, 'John indeed baptized with water; but 'ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.

17 'Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, 'who believed 'on the Lord Jesus Christ: 'what was I, that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, 'Then hath God also to the Gentiles 'granted repentance unto life.

19 '¶ Now 'they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen travelled as far as Phe-

nice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

20 'And 'some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto 'the β Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus.

21 And 'the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and 'turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth 'Barnabas, β that he should go β as far as Antioch.

23 Who, when he came, and had seen β the grace of God, β was glad, and 'exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord.

24 For he was a good man, and 'full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: 'and much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Barnabas to 'Tarsus, for to seek Saul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year 'they assembled themselves 'with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.

27 ¶ And in these days came 'prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch.

28 And there stood up one of them named 'Agabus, and signified by the spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius β Cæsar.

29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send 'relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judaea:

30 'Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

CHAPTER 12.

1 King Herod persecuteth the Christians, killeth James, and imprisoneth Peter: whom an angel delivereth upon the prayers of the church. 20 In his pride taking to himself the honour due to God, he is stricken by an angel, and dieth miserably. 24 After his death, the word of God prospereth.

NOW about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed James 'the brother of John with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were 'the days of unleavened bread.)

4 And 'when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quarters of soldiers to keep him; intending after 'Easter' to 'bring him forth to the people.

5 Peter therefore was kept in prison: but 'prayer was made 'without ceasing' of the church unto God for him.

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

7 And, behold, 'the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in

VAR. REND.—5 V. 20. But.—6 V. 26. they (Barnabas and Saul) were united in the church Me.; attended the meetings of the church De W. Chap. 12. 1 V. 4. the Passover.—2 i.e. bring him out and sentence him in sight of the people Al.—3 V. 5. earnestly, fervently (as marg.) Be. Da. De W. Me.

VAR. READ.—V. 20. β So (i.e. the Greek-speaking Jews) B D^e E L, WH.; unto the Greeks (A adds also) N^e D^e, La. T^e. Tr. Scr. Al.—V. 22. β Omit NAB, Edd.—V. 23. β So D; and the grace which (evidently) was God's (so Al. translates) NAB, Edd.—V. 25. β Omit NAB D, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
41.ch. 6. 1.
e 9. 28.
e Luke 1. 66.
ch. 2. 47.
e ch. 9. 33.
A. D. 42.

ch. 9. 27.

ch. 12. 43.
e 14. 22.e ch. 6. 5.
e ver. 21.
e ch. 5. 14.
A. D. 43.
e ch. 9. 30.

I Or, in the church.

e ch. 2. 17.
e 13. 1.
e 15. 22.
e 21. 9.
1 Cor. 12. 25.
Ephes. 4. 11.
e ch. 21. 10.e Rom. 15. 26.
1 Cor. 16. 1.
2 Cor. 9. 1.
e ch. 12. 25.
A. D. 44.A. D. 44.
I Or, began.e Matt. 4. 21.
e 22. 22.e Is. 12. 14.
15.
e 23. 15.
e John 21. 18.I Or, instant and earnest prayer was made.
2 Cor. 1. 11.
Ephes. 6. 18.
1 Thess. 5. 17.
e ch. 5. 19./John 16. 13.
ch. 10. 13.
e 15. 7.
e ch. 10. 22.
e ch. 10. 30.

ch. 2. 4.

e Matt. 3. 11.
e John 1. 26.
28.
ch. 1. 5.
e 19. 4.
e Luc. 44. 3.
e 24. 26.
e 2. 15.
e ch. 15. 6.
9.e ch. 10. 47.
e Rom. 10. 12. 13.
e 15. 9. 14.
e ch. 8. 1.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 11. 1 V. 13. the angel.—2 V. 17. as men who had become believers De W. La. Me.—3 V. 18. granted repentance, that they may attain unto life Al. Me.—4 V. 19. Rather So then (taking up ch. 8. 4) De W. Me.

VAR. READ.—V. 48. β Jesus Christ NAB E, Edd.—Chap. 11. V. 11. β we were NAB D, Edd. (but with note of corruption WH.)—V. 12. β So nearly NAB C, La. T^e. Tr. WH.; omit D, Al.

Anno
DOMINI
44.

the 'prison': and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from *his* hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

e. Ps. 126. 1.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done ^{by} the angel; but thought ^{he} saw a vision.

f. ch. 10. 3, 17.
d. 11. 5.

10 When they were past the first and the second ^{ward}, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; ^{which} opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him.

g. ch. 16. 28.

11 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that ^{the} Lord hath sent his angel, and ^{hath} delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

a. Ps. 34. 7.
Dan. 3. 28.
d. 4. 22.
Hebr. 1. 14.

12 And when he had ^{considered} the thing, he came to the house of Mary the mother of ^{John}, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together ^{praying}.

i. Job 8. 19.
Ps. 23. 18, 19.
d. 34. 22.
d. 41. 3.
d. 97. 10.

13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the ^{gate}, a damsel came ^{to} hearken, named Rhoda.

e. Cor. 1. 10.
e. Ps. 2. 9.
d. ch. 4. 22.
e. ch. 15. 27.
in ver. 5.

14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in and told how Peter stood before the ^{gate}.

i. Or, to seek who was there.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, ^{It is} his angel.

a. Gen. 48. 16.
Matt. 13. 10.

16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished.

e. ch. 12. 16.
d. 19. 32.
d. 21. 40.

17 But he, ^{beckoning} unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter.

19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that ^{they} should be put to death. And he went down from Judaea to Caesarea, and there abode.

i. Or, have an hostile mind, intending war.

20 ¶ And Herod ^{was} highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus ^{the} king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because ^{their} country was nourished by the king's country.

† G. that was over the king's kitchen.

21 And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

p. 1 Kings 5. 9, 11.
Keeb. 27. 17.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, ^{It is} the voice of a god, and not of a man.

q. 1 Sam. 25. 29.
e. Sam. 26. 17.

23 And immediately ^{the} angel ^{of} the Lord ^{smote} him, because ^{he} gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

r. Ps. 115. 1.
e. Isai. 46. 11.
ch. 6. 7.
d. 19. 30.
Col. 1. 6.

24 ¶ But ^{the} word of God grew and multiplied.

VAR. REVD.—^a V. 7. So Be. Wo.; chamber, cell *Al. Da. De W. Ms.*—^b V. 8. *Lat.* through.—^c V. 10. *i. e. guard of soldiers Al. Da. Ms.*—^d V. 12. So Be.; understood, become aware of *Al. Da. De W. Ms.*—^e V. 13. *Al. 14. Strictly gateway or vestibule.*—^f V. 23. an angel.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 12. V. 10. β D alone adds and went down the seven steps.*

25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled ^{their} ministry, and took with them ^{John}, whose surname was Mark.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Paul and Barnabas are chosen to go to the Gentiles. 7 Of Sergius Paulus, and Elymas the sorcerer. 14 Paul preaches at Antioch. 24 Jesus is Christ. 43 The Gentiles believe: 48 But the Jews gainay and blaspheme: 49 whereupon they turn to the Gentiles. 49 As many as were ordained to life believed.

NOW there were ⁱⁿ the church that was at Antioch certain ^{prophets} and teachers; as ^{Barnabas}, and Simeon that was called Niger, and ^{Lucius} of Cyrene, and Manean; ^{which} had been brought up with ^{Herod} the tetrarch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, ^{Separate} me ^{Barnabas} and Saul for the work ^{whereunto} I have called them.

3 And ^{when} they had fasted and prayed, and laid ^{their} hands on them, they sent them away.

4 ¶ So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus.

5 And when they were at Salamis, ^{they} preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also ^{John} to their minister.

6 And when they had gone through the ^{island} unto Paphos, they found ^a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus;

7 Which was with the ^{deputy} of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God.

8 But ^{Elymas} the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the ^{deputy} from the faith.

9 Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) ^{filled} with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, ^{thou} child of the devil, ^{thou} enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

11 And now, behold, ^{the} hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.

12 Then the ^{deputy}, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and ^{John} departing from them returned to Jerusalem.

14 ¶ But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and ^{went} into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15 And ^{after} the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, ^{Ye} men and brethren, if ye have ^{any} word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 Then Paul stood up, and ^{beckoning} with ^{his} hand said, Men of Israel, and ^{ye} that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Israel

VAR. REVD.—*Chap. 13. 1. F. 1. i. e. inspired preachers Al. Be. Ms.*—^a So Ms. perhaps, or mystery *Al. Be. (De W. porchage)*—^b V. 2. Separate them *Be.*; Separate me now, or Come, separate me *Al. Be. Ms.*—^c V. 7. 8. 12. *Lat. preachers (i. e. Nontenant-governor L.).*—^d V. 13. *Be. Ms.*

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 13. V. 6. β Insert which N A B C, Bdd.*

ANNO DOMINI
45.

2 Tim. 3.
11.

1 Matt. 10.
14.

Mark 9. 11.
Luke 9. 3.

ch. 18. 6.
1 Matt. 5.

John 16. 22.

ch. 2. 46.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the devout men of the city, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium.

52 And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Paul and Barnabas are persecuted from Iconium. 8 At Lystra Paul healeth a cripple, whereupon they are reputed as gods. 19 Paul is stoned. 21 They pass through divers churches, confirming the disciples in faith and patience. 28 Returning to Antioch, they report what God had done with them.

AND it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.

2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, to use them despitefully, and to stone them,

6 They were ware of it, and fled unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycosonia, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel. 8 ¶ And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who steadfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycosonia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their

clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you the same things as ye should turn from these vanities, unto the living God, which made heaven and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

16 Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us such rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling your hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 ¶ And there came thither certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and to Iconium, and Antioch,

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

23 And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia.

25 And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Attalia:

26 And thence sailed to Antioch, from whence they had been recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had opened the door of faith unto the Gentiles.

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Great dissension arising touching circumcision. 6 The apostles consult about it. 22 and send their determination by letters to the churches. 28 Paul and Barnabas, desiring to visit the brethren together, fall at strife, and depart asunder.

AND certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised, after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and dispute with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question.

3 And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

VAR. REVD.—V. 15. bring you the message of salvation Me.—rain ones, i.e. imaginary gods (or, helpless gods Ol.) Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol.—V. 21. Let. made disciples.—V. 23. So Be. Wo.; chosen De W. Ol.; elected Al. De. Me.

VAR. REVD.—V. 14. β So C²; ran (Mt. leapt) out NABO² D, Edd.—V. 17. β you N² BCD, Edd.; omit N² A.—V. 20. N² A.; your N² BCD, Edd.—V. 28. β So E² H; omit NAB C, Edd.—Chap. 15. V. 2. β D has an interpolation here.

Mark 16.
7.

Hebr. 2. 4.

A. D. 46.

ch. 12. 3.

2 Tim. 3.
11.

1 Matt. 10.
21.

ch. 2. 2.

1 Matt. 9.
10.

1 Cor. 10. 20.

1 Cor. 10. 20.

1 ch. 8. 10.

1 ch. 8. 10.

1 Dan. 2. 46.

1 Matt. 26.
66.

VAR. REVD.—V. 50. β Omit the devout women of rank Al. Da.) ABCD, Edd.—Chap. 14. V. 3. i.e. through their trust in the Lord Al. Da. De W. Me.—V. 5. So ('rush') Da.; attempt, plan Al. De W.; eager attempt, push Me.—V. 13. i.e. of that Jupiter who had his temple before the gates of their city Al. Me. etc.—V. 4 So (i.e. gates of the city) Me.; doors (i.e. of the courtyard of the house) Al. De W. Ol. Wo.; gateway of the temple L.

VAR. REVD.—V. 50. β Omit the devout women of rank Al. Da.) ABCD, Edd.—Chap. 14. V. 3. β the Jews who refused obedience (i.e. through unbelief) NAB C, Edd.—V. 4 adds but the Lord speedily brought peace, and so (nearly) E.—V. 3. β So C; by granting A B D, La. Tr. Al. WH.; while he granted N. T.—V. 9. β was hearing (i.e. listening) B O, Al. WH.; heard N A D, La. T. T.

ANNO DOMINI
45.

1 ch. 10. 20.

17.

Rev. 19. 20.

1 Sam. 12. 21.

1 Kings 19. 12.

Jer. 14. 22.

Amos 2. 6.

1 Cor. 4. 6.

1 Thess. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

1 Cor. 1. 1.

ARNO
DOMINI
33.d ch. 6. 3.
1 Cor. 9.
20.
Gal. 2. 3.
See Gal. 5. 2./ ch. 15. 28.
39.
/ ch. 15. 41.A 2 Cor. 2.
12.
2 Tim. 4. 13.

/ ch. 16. 20.

A 2 Cor. 2.
13./ Phil. 1. 1.
1 Or, the
first.† Gr. sub-
built day.= Luke 24.
48.= Gen. 19. 3.
& 23. 11.
Judg. 19. 21.
Luke 24. 29.
Hebr. 13. 2.
1 Sam. 28.
7.1 Or, of
Pythia.
p ch. 16. 24.q See Mark
1. 25, 34.
r Mark 14.
17.
s ch. 19. 28.
37.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. 1 V. 6. hindered. — 2 V. 12. first (i.e. in order, of the cities that the travellers came to) Macedonian city of the district (first city of that part of Macedonia De W.). and a colony A. Ol. L.; first (i.e. in rank) city which is a colony in that part of Macedonia Me.; WH. suspect some corruption in the text. — 3 V. 16. the place of prayer Me. — 4 V. 17. used to cry Al.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. V. 6. βο Η; they went through the Phrygian and Galatian region (i.e. the borderland of Phrygia and Galatia) being NABCD. Edd. — V. 7. βο Η; And after NABC. Edd. — V. 8. Η L; the Spirit of Jesus NABD. Edd. — V. 10. βο Η A B C. Edd. — V. 13. β gate A B C. Edd. — V. 30. E H; we thought that prayer was made (or that there was a place of prayer Me. De W.) A B C. Edd. — V. 17. βο Η A C L, La.; you MBD, Ti. Ty. WH.

2 Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium.
3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, / that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem.

5 And so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia,

7 β After β they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mysia came down to Troas.

9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord β had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from Troas, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next day to Neapolis:

12 And from thence to Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 And on the sabbath we went out of the city β by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted thither.

14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, which worshipped God, heard us: whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

15 And when she was baptised, and her household, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide there. And she constrained us.

16 And it came to pass, as we went to pray: a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

19 ¶ And when her masters saw that

the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew them into the marketplace unto the rulers, and brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city,

21 And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them.

23 And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:

24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.

25 ¶ And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.

26 ¶ And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

30 And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

31 And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

32 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptised, he and all his, straightway.

34 And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the sergeants, saying, Let those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast us into prison: and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily: but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the sergeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Romans.

39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia: and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Paul preached at Thessalonica, 4 where some believe, and others persecute him. 10 He is sent to Berea, and preacheth there. 13 Being persecuted at Thessalonica, 15 he cometh to Athens, and disputeth, and preacheth the living God to them unknown, 24 whereby many are converted unto Christ.

VAR. READ.—V. 29. Lights. — V. 34. that he with all his house had been brought to believe in God Al. De W. Me. — V. 35. Notors Al. De W. Me. — V. 40. So Be.; exhorted Al. Me.

VAR. READ.—V. 31. β So CDE; omit NAB, BBD.

ARNO
DOMINI
34.1 Cor. 6. 3.
= Matt. 28.
24.
1 Or, court.
2 Kings 18.
12.
ch. 17. 6.2 Cor. 6. 5.
12.
1 Thess. 2. 2.

= ch. 4. 31.

= ch. 1. 18.
2 12. 7, 28.1 Luke 24.
ch. 5. 6.2 John 2. 24.
28.2 6. 4.
3 John 2. 28.4 Luke 5. 28.
2 28. 4.

= ch. 22. 28.

f Matt. 6.
24.

g ver. 14.

Anno
DOMINI
84e Luke 4. 16.
e ch. 9. 20.
e 12. 5. 16.
e 14. 1.
e 16. 13.
e 19. 8.e Luke 24.
25. 40.
e ch. 16. 28.
Gal. 3. 1.1 Or, whom,
said he, I
proclaim.e ch. 23. 24.
e ch. 15. 38.
e 17. 32. 40.e Rom. 16.
21.

e ch. 16. 26.

e Luke 22. 3.
John 19. 12.
1 Pet. 2. 12.e ch. 9. 26.
ver. 14.e Isai. 24. 16.
Luke 16. 27.
John 8. 38.e Matt. 10.
23.

e ch. 13. 5.

A. D. 54.
25 Feb. 3. B.
1 Or, full of
idols.1 Or, base
follow.VAR. READ.—Chap. 17. 1. V. 4. were added to *Al. Be. De W. Me.*—V. 5. idlers in the market-place *Da.*—V. 16. full of images of gods *De W. Me.*VAR. READ.—Chap. 17. V. 3. *So H.*; is Christ Jesus, whom I preach unto you *A. D. Ti.*; is the Christ, even Jesus whom I preach unto you *B. WH.* (and so practically *La. Tr.*)—V. 4. *So MBE L. Ti. Tr. 1. WH.*; devout (i.e. proselytes) and of the Greeks *A. D. La. Tr. 3.*—V. 5. *So A. So a few MSS.*; omit *NABE. Edd.*—V. 12. *So E. H.*; stirring up and troubling *MAB D. Edd.*—V. 14. *So H. Al.* who translates towards; as far as *NABE. La. Ti. Tr. WH.*19 And they took him, and brought him unto *1* Areopagus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

22 *1* Then Paul stood in the midst of *1* Mars' hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.23 For as I passed by, and beheld *1* your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE *7* UNKNOWN GOD. *2* Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him *3* I declare I unto you.24 *4* God that made the world, and all things therein, seeing that he is *5* Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands;25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, *6* was though he needed any thing, seeing *7* he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;26 And hath made *8* of one blood *9* all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and *10* the bounds of their habitation;27 *11* That they should seek *12* the Lord *13*, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, *14* though he be not far from every one of us:28 For *15* in him we live, and move, and have our being; *16* as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, *17* we ought not to think that *18* the Godhead *19* is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.30 And *20* the times of this ignorance God winked at; but *21* now commandeth all men every where to repent:31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which *22* he will judge the world in righteousness by *23* that man whom he hath ordained; *24* whereof he hath *25* given assurance unto all men, in that *26* he hath raised him from the dead.32 *27* And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this matter.

33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Paul laboureth with his hands, and preacheth at Corinth to the Gentiles. *2* The Lord encouraged him in a vision, *3* He is accused before Gallio the deputy, but is dismissed. *4* Afterwards passing from city to city he strengtheneth the disciples. *5* Apollo, being more perfectly instructed by Aquila and Priscilla, *6* preacheth Christ with great efficacy.AFTER these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth; *1* and found certain Jews named *2* Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla, (because that *3* Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome:) and came unto them.*4* And because he was of the same craft,VAR. READ.—*1* Fe. 19. 23. the hill of Ares *Al. Ma. da.*—*2* V. 23. are excessive in religious reverence *Al. De W. Me.*—*3* V. 23. *So Be.*; what ye worship *Al. De W.*—*7* An *De W. Be. Me. Da.*—*8* V. 29. More nearly deny.VAR. READ.—V. 23. *So M^a A^a*; What.... that *M^a A^a B^a D. Edd.*—V. 26. *So D^a E^a*; out of one *NAB, Edd.*—V. 27. *So God NAB L. Edd.*Anno
DOMINI
841 Or, Mars'
hill: it was
the highest
court in
Athens.1 Or, the
court of the
Areopagus.1 Or, gods
that ye wor-
ship.

e ch. 14. 5.

e Matt. 11.
26.

e ch. 7. 48.

e Ps. 50. 8.

e Gen. 2. 7.

Num. 16. 28.

Job 12. 10.

e 27. 3.

e 32. 4.

e Isai. 42. 5.

e 47. 16.

e Zech. 12. 1.

e Deut. 32. 6.

e Rom. 1. 20.

e ch. 14. 17.

e Col. 1. 17.

Hebr. 1. 3.

e Tit. 1. 12.

e Isai. 40. 18.

e ch. 14. 16.

e Rom. 3. 25.

e Luke 24.

e Titus 2. 11.

e 1 Pet. 1. 14.

e 4. 2.

e ch. 10. 48.

e Rom. 3. 18.

e 16. 10.

1 Or, offered
faith.

e ch. 2. 24.

e Rom. 16.
3.

1 Cor. 16. 19.

e Tim. 4. 19.

Anno
DOMINI
54.

b ch. 30. 24.
1 Cor. 4. 12.
1 Thess. 2. 9.
3 Thess. 3. 8.

c ch. 17. 8.
d ch. 17. 14.
15.

e Job 22. 18.
f ch. 17. 3.
ver. 30.

g Or, in the
cloud.

h ch. 13. 45.
1 Pet. 4. 4.
g Neh. 5. 13.
Matt. 10. 16.
ch. 13. 81.

i Lev. 26. 9.
1 Sam. 1. 16.
Ezek. 18. 13.
h 23. 4.

j Ezek. 3. 19.
19.
k 23. 9.
ch. 30. 38.

l ch. 13. 46.
h 28. 28.

m 1 Cor. 1. 14.
n ch. 23. 11.
o Jer. 1. 18.
19.

p Matt. 20. 30.
q Gr. and
there.

r A. D. 85.
ending.

s ch. 23. 29.
t 23. 11.
29.

u 1 Cor. 1. 1.

v Num. 6. 15.
ch. 21. 24.
w Rom. 16. 1.

x ch. 19. 21.
y 20. 16.

z 1 Cor. 4. 19.
Hebr. 6. 3.
James 4. 15.

aa A. D. 86.
a Gal. 1. 2.
b 4. 14.

c ch. 16. 22.
d 15. 32. 41.
e y 1 Cor. 1. 12.

f 3. 5. 6.
g 4. 6.
h Tit. 3. 13.

he abode with them, and wrought β : for by their occupation they were tent-makers.

4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed β in the spirit, β , and testified to the Jews that Jesus was Christ.

6 And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your own heads: I am clean: henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles.

7 And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Justus, β , one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized.

9 Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

10 For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city.

11 And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat.

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you:

15 But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, I look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took Sotamen, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat. And Gallio cared for none of those things.

18 And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn his head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow.

19 And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, β I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but β I will return again unto you, if God will. And he sailed from Ephesus.

22 And when he had landed at Caesarea, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to Antioch.

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over all the country of Galatia and Phrygia in order, strengthening all the disciples.

24 And a certain Jew named Apollos,

born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus.

25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, β , knowing only the baptism of John.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Priscilla and Aquila had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had believed through grace.

28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publicly, shewing by the scriptures that Jesus was Christ.

CHAPTER 19.

The Holy Ghost is given by Paul's hands. The Jews blaspheme his doctrine, which is confirmed by miracles. 13 The Jewish council are beaten by the devil. 19 Censoring boats are burnt. 24 Demetrius, for love of gain, rath an uproar against Paul, 25 which is appeased by the townclerk.

And it came to pass, that, while Apollo was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts, came to Ephesus: and finding certain disciples,

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism.

4 Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.

5 When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.

6 And when Paul had said his hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things of the kingdom of God.

9 But when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one of the Tyrannus.

10 And this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which dwell in Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul:

12 So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons,

VAR. REND.— β V. 27. So β Al.; did much help by the grace (which was in him) them which had believed. β Me. Ol.—Chap. 19. β V. 1. upper regions or highlands of the interior of Asia Minor. β V. 2. Did ye receive the Holy Ghost when ye became believers β Al. Be. (after ye had believed β Me.). β did not so much as hear β Al.— β V. 5. unto as in v. 3.— β V. 9. the way (of Christianity).

VAR. READ.—V. 25. β So H L; concerning Jesus β A B D, Edd.— β V. 26. β Priscilla and Aquila β N A B E, Edd.— β So N A B, La. T. Tr. WH.; omit D, Al.— β V. 27. β D has this verse in quite a different form.—Chap. 19. V. 4. β So H L; omit A B E, Edd.— β V. 8. β So N A E L, T.; omit B D, La. Tr. WH.— β V. 9. β So D H L; omit N A B, Edd.— β V. 10. β So L; omit N A B D, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
54.

1 Rom. 12.
2 ch. 12. 2.

3 1 Cor. 12. 4.
4 ch. 9. 22.
5 17. 3.
6 ver. 5.
7 Or, in the Cloud.

8 1 Cor. 1. 12.
9 2. 2. 4.

10 ch. 18. 28.
11 Matt. 2. 11.
12 John 1. 15.
13 29.
14 ch. 1. 5.
15 11. 16.
16 23. 24.

17 ch. 1. 23.
18 ch. 4. 6.
19 17. 17.

20 ch. 5. 4.
21 ch. 12. 3.
22 ch. 13. 4.

23 ch. 1. 3.
24 20. 28.

25 A. D. 87.
26 1 Tim. 1. 13.

27 2 Pet. 2. 2.
28 Jude 18.
29 See ch. 2. 2.

30 23. 4.
31 29. 14.
32 ver. 28.

33 See ch. 20. 21.
34 Mark 16. 30.

35 ch. 1. 2.
36 2. 13.
37 See 2 Kings 4. 20.

38 1 Cor. 12. 2.
39 17. 3.
40 ver. 5.
41 Or, in the Cloud.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 18. β V. 5. was earnestly occupied β Al. De W. Ol.; was sore troubled β Me.— β V. 12. Lit. proconsul.— β V. 15. ye yourselves shall look to it.— β V. 19. he left.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 3. β So β A D, La. Al. Tr.; they wrought β A B, T.— β V. 5. β So H; in discourse (because of the word β Me.) β N A B D, Edd.— β V. 7. β So β A B, D, La. Al.; Titus (Titus β Me.) β Justus β D, T. Tr. WH.— β V. 17. β So D E; they all β A B, Edd.— β V. 19. β So H L; they β N A B, Edd.— β V. 21. β So (D) H L; omit N A B E, Edd.

Anno DOMINI 57.				Anno DOMINI 58.
A. D. 58.	and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.	which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.		
1. Matt. 12. 7.	13 ¶ Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, β We β adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth.	32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.		
2. Luke 9. 40.	14 And β there were seven sons of one Sceva, a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so.	33 And they β drew Alexander out β of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander β beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.	1. 1 Tim. 1. 20.	
	15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?	34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.	2. 2 Tim. 4. 14.	
	16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame β them β, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.	35 And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is τ a worshipper of the great β goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from Jupiter?	3. 1 Cor. 12. 17.	
1. Luke 1. 68.	17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.	36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.		4. Gr. the temple-keeper.
2. Gal. 2. 1.	18 And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds.	37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of β your β goddesses.		
3. Gal. 2. 1.	19 Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver.	38 Wherefore if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, let the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another.		5. Or, the court days are kept.
4. Luke 1. 68.	20 ¶ So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.	39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly.		6. Or, ordinary.
5. Luke 1. 68.	21 ¶ After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, I must also see Rome.	40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.		
6. Luke 1. 68.	22 So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, Timotheus and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.	41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.		
7. Luke 1. 68.	23 And the same time there arose no small stir about that way.			
8. Luke 1. 68.	24 For a certain man named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craftsmen;			
9. Luke 1. 68.	25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.			
10. Luke 1. 68.	26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands:			
11. Luke 1. 68.	27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and β her magnificence should be destroyed, β whom all Asia and the world worshippeth.			
12. Luke 1. 68.	28 And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.			
13. Luke 1. 68.	29 And the whole β city was filled with confusion: and having caught β Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.			
14. Luke 1. 68.	30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.			
15. Luke 1. 68.	31 And certain of the chief of Asia,			
16. Luke 1. 68.				
17. Luke 1. 68.				
18. Luke 1. 68.				
19. Luke 1. 68.				
20. Luke 1. 68.				
21. Luke 1. 68.				
22. Luke 1. 68.				
23. Luke 1. 68.				
24. Luke 1. 68.				
25. Luke 1. 68.				
26. Luke 1. 68.				
27. Luke 1. 68.				
28. Luke 1. 68.				
29. Luke 1. 68.				
30. Luke 1. 68.				
31. Luke 1. 68.				
32. Luke 1. 68.				
33. Luke 1. 68.				
34. Luke 1. 68.				
35. Luke 1. 68.				
36. Luke 1. 68.				
37. Luke 1. 68.				
38. Luke 1. 68.				
39. Luke 1. 68.				
40. Luke 1. 68.				
41. Luke 1. 68.				
42. Luke 1. 68.				
43. Luke 1. 68.				
44. Luke 1. 68.				
45. Luke 1. 68.				
46. Luke 1. 68.				
47. Luke 1. 68.				
48. Luke 1. 68.				
49. Luke 1. 68.				
50. Luke 1. 68.				
51. Luke 1. 68.				
52. Luke 1. 68.				
53. Luke 1. 68.				
54. Luke 1. 68.				
55. Luke 1. 68.				
56. Luke 1. 68.				
57. Luke 1. 68.				
58. Luke 1. 68.				
59. Luke 1. 68.				
60. Luke 1. 68.				
61. Luke 1. 68.				
62. Luke 1. 68.				
63. Luke 1. 68.				
64. Luke 1. 68.				
65. Luke 1. 68.				
66. Luke 1. 68.				
67. Luke 1. 68.				
68. Luke 1. 68.				
69. Luke 1. 68.				
70. Luke 1. 68.				
71. Luke 1. 68.				
72. Luke 1. 68.				
73. Luke 1. 68.				
74. Luke 1. 68.				
75. Luke 1. 68.				
76. Luke 1. 68.				
77. Luke 1. 68.				
78. Luke 1. 68.				
79. Luke 1. 68.				
80. Luke 1. 68.				
81. Luke 1. 68.				
82. Luke 1. 68.				
83. Luke 1. 68.				
84. Luke 1. 68.				
85. Luke 1. 68.				
86. Luke 1. 68.				
87. Luke 1. 68.				
88. Luke 1. 68.				
89. Luke 1. 68.				
90. Luke 1. 68.				
91. Luke 1. 68.				
92. Luke 1. 68.				
93. Luke 1. 68.				
94. Luke 1. 68.				
95. Luke 1. 68.				
96. Luke 1. 68.				
97. Luke 1. 68.				
98. Luke 1. 68.				
99. Luke 1. 68.				
100. Luke 1. 68.				

Anno
DOMINI
60.

A. R. 12. 14,
15
& 23. 18.

1 ch. 16. 8.
2 Cor. 2. 13.
3 Tim. 4. 13.

1 Cor. 16. 1.
2.
Rev. 1. 10.

1 ch. 2. 45,
46.

1 Cor. 10. 16.
& 11. 20.
1 ch.

1 ch. 1. 13.

1 Kings 17.
21.

3 Kings 4.
6.

1 Mat. 9. 34.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

1 Cor. 16. 1.

5 These β going before β tarried for us at Troas.

6 And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we abode seven days.

7 And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they β were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep; and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing him said, Trouble not thyself; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 And we went before to β ship, and called unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chios; and the next day we arrived at Samos, and β tarried at Trogyllium; and β the next day we came to Miletus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: for he hated it, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost.

17 And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner β I have been with you at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many β tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews:

20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house,

21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus β Christ β .

22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there:

23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me.

24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that β I might finish my

course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men.

27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.

28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of β God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him.

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAPTER 21.

1 Paul will not by any means be dissuaded from going to Jerusalem. 2 Philip's daughters prophesies. 17 Paul cometh to Jerusalem: 21 where he is apprehended, and in great danger. 22 but by the chief captain is rescued, and permitted to speak to the people.

AND it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, and from thence following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

5 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

6 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

7 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

8 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

9 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

10 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

11 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

12 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

13 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

Anno
DOMINI
60.

4 ch. 1. 17.

2 Cor. 4. 1.

Gal. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 1.

Amo DOMINI
ca.
b ch. 20. 28.
c John 1. 11.
d Ephes. 4. 11.
e 1 Tim. 4. 8.
f ch. 6. 5.
g h 4. 20, 42.
i Jos. 2. 27.
j ch. 11. 28.
k ver. 28.
l ch. 22. 22.
m ch. 20. 24.
n Matt. 6. 10.
o 28. 48.
p Luke 11. 2.
q 22. 42.
r ch. 18. 4.
s ch. 15. 13.
t Gal. 1. 20.
u 2. 9.
v ch. 12. 4.
w Rom. 15. 13, 17.
x ch. 1. 17.
y 20. 24.
z ch. 22. 8.
aa Rom. 16. 8.
ab Gal. 1. 14.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next day we β that were of Paul's company β departed, and came unto Caesarea: and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, which was one of the seven; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, / which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judaea a certain prophet, named Agabus.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own β hands and feet, β said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, β So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man, and shall deliver him unto the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Caesarea, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto James; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

20 And when they heard it, they glorified β the Lord, β said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest β all β the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise their children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? β the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear β that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;

24 Them take, and purify thyself with

them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have β written β and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar.

32 Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, Away with him.

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said, I am a man which am a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hebrew tongue, saying,

VAR. READ.— β V. 5. So *At. De W.*: refitted (the ship) during those days *Me.*— β V. 13. do ye, weeping and breaking.— β V. 15. i.e. packed up our baggage.— β V. 16. us to *Be. De W. Me.*— β V. 22. a multitude will certainly *At. De W.*

VAR. READ.— β 8. β So *HL*: omit *NABO*, *Edd.*— β 11. β So *A*; feet and hands *NBO D. Edd.*— β 20. β God *NAB C. Edd.*: y among the Jews *ABCE, La. Tr. WH*; omit *M. 74.*— β 21 β So *NBO L. Tr. 71 WH*: omit *A D^e E. La. Tr.*— β 23. β So *NAC^e E. La. Tr.*; they will certainly hear (omitting the rest) *BC^e, Tr. WH*.

Amo DOMINI
ca.

9 Nam. 6. 3, 12, 14.
ch. 15. 18.

ch. 15. 20, 22.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

ch. 24. 18.

Anno
DOMINI
62.

CHAPTER 22.

1 Paul declareth at large, how he was converted to the faith, 17 and called to his apostleship. 22 At the very mentioning of the Gentiles, the people exclaim on him. 24 He should have been scourged, 25 but claiming the privilege of a Roman, he escapeth.

ch. 7. 2.

MEN, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I make now unto you.

2 And when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,

3 I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and I was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day.

4 And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.

6 And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest.

9 And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the Jews which dwell there,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him.

14 And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

15 For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance;

18 And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

20 And when the blood of thy martyr

Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles. 22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a fellow from the earth: for it is not fit that he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air, 24 The chief captain commanded to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and unscourged?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went, and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born. 29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from his bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

CHAPTER 23.

1 As Paul pleadeth his cause, 2 Ananias commandeth him to smite him. 7 Dissonance among his accusers. 11 God encourageth him. 14 The Jews laying wait for Paul 20 is declared unto the chief captain. 22 He sendeth him to Felix the governor.

AND Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, thou whitest wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, Revilent thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, and son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissonance between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.

VAR. RECD.—V. 23. So Ms.; abook AL De W.—V. 24. 25—29. tribune. V. 24. barracks (i.e. the tower of Antonia) Ms. OL.—V. 25. So AL De W. stretched him ready for the scourges De W. Ms. OL. VAR. READ.—V. 29. β So HL; omit MABE, Bld.—V. 29. β So DH; What art thou about to do? MABC, Edd.—V. 30. β Omit MABC, Edd.—Chap. 23. V. 6. β So EH; Pharisees MABC, Bld.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 22. V. 3. strictness AL De W. Me. Wo.—V. 4. i.e. the way of Christianity.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 22. V. 9. β So DE; omit MABE, Edd.—V. 16. β So HL; his name MABE, Edd.

1 ch. 31. 30.
2 Cor. 11. 22.
Phil. 3. 5.
Deut. 22. 3.
2 Kings 4. 34.
Luke 10. 38.
ch. 5. 34.
ch. 26. 5.
1 ch. 31. 30.
Gal. 1. 14.
1 Tim. 1. 13.
ch. 8. 3.
1 ch. 9. 10.
Phil. 3. 6.
1 Tim. 1. 13.
1 Luke 22. 66.
ch. 9. 2.
1 ch. 9. 2.
1 ch. 9. 3.
1 ch. 26. 14. 13.

11 Dan. 10. 7.
ch. 9. 7.

1 ch. 9. 17.
1 ch. 10. 22.
1 Tim. 3. 7.

1 ch. 3. 13.
1 ch. 3. 20.
1 ch. 9. 15.
1 ch. 26. 14.
1 Cor. 9. 1.
1 ch. 3. 14.
1 ch. 7. 32.
1 Cor. 11. 22.
Gal. 1. 13.
ch. 22. 11.
ch. 4. 20.
ch. 3. 38.
Hebr. 10. 22.
ch. 9. 14.
Rom. 10. 13.
ch. 9. 25.
2 Cor. 12. 2.
ever. 14.
Matt. 10. 16.
ever. 4.
ch. 8. 3.
Matt. 10. 17.
ch. 7. 54.

Anno
DOMINI
62.

1 Luke 11. 21.
ch. 1. 2.
Rom. 1. 12.
ch. 9. 14.
1 ch. 12. 1, 4.
ch. 2.
1 ch. 2. 6.
ch. 26. 17.
Rom. 1. 4.
1 ch. 11. 13.
Gal. 1. 14.
1 ch. 2. 2.
Ephes. 2. 7.
1 Tim. 1. 11.
ch. 22. 24.
1 ch. 26. 17.
1 ch. 26. 17.

1 Or, turned him.

1 ch. 16. 38.
1 ch. 4. 4.
2 Cor. 1. 1.
1 ch. 2.
2 Tim. 1. 3.
Hebr. 12. 15.
1 Kings 22. 1.
Jer. 22. 2.
John 18. 28.
Lev. 18. 28.
Deut. 18. 1.
John 7. 51.

1 ch. 22. 22.
1 ch. 22. 24.
1 ch. 2. 12.
John 1. 1.
1 ch. 22. 1.
1 ch. 22. 1.
1 ch. 22. 1.
1 ch. 22. 1.
1 ch. 22. 1.

Anno
DOMINI
60.A Matt. 23.
25.
Mark 12. 18.
Luke 20. 27.
1 ch. 23. 26.
2 ch. 23. 21.
3 ch. 23. 7.
17, 18.
4 ch. 23. 29.5 ch. 18. 9.
6 27. 28, 29.7 ver. 21, 20.
8 ch. 23. 2.
9 Or, with
an oath of
curse.

10 ver. 12.

8 ^a For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and ^b the scribes ^c that were of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, 'We find no evil in this man: ybut ^d if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, ^e let us not fight against Gody.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the ^f chief captain¹, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him into the ^g castle².

11 And ^h the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, ⁱ Paul³: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

12 And when it was day, ^j certain of ^k the Jews banded together, and bound themselves ^l under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ^m ye with the council signify to the ⁿ chief captain¹ that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ^o ye would ^p enquire something more perfectly⁴ concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the ^q castle⁵, and told Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto him, and said, Bring this young man unto the ^r chief captain¹: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the ^s chief captain¹, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the ^t chief captain¹ took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked him, What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, 'The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldst bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though ^u they would ^v enquire somewhat⁶ of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for ^w a promise from thee.

22 So the ^x chief captain¹ then let the young man depart, and charged him, See thou tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred ^y soldiers⁷ to go to Caesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and ^z spearmen⁸

two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

24 And provide ^a them beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring him safe unto Felix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix ^b greeteth.

27 ^c This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army⁹, and reasoned him, having understood that he was a Roman.

28 And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused ^d of questions of their law, ^e but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And ^f when it was told me how that ^g the Jews laid wait for ^h the man, ⁱ I sent straightway to thee ^j, and ^k gave commandment to his accusers also ^l to say before thee what ^m they had against him¹⁰. ⁿ Farewell¹¹.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the ^o castle¹².

33 Who, when they came to Caesarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that ^p he was of ^q Cilicia;

35 ^r I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in ^s Herod's ^t judgment hall¹³.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Paul being accused by Tertullus the orator, 10 answereth for his life and doctrine. 24 He preacheth Christ to the governor and his wife. 28 The governor hopeth for a bribe, but in vain. 32 At last, going out of his office, he leaveth Paul in prison.

AND after ^a five days ^b Ananias the high priest descended with ^c the ^d elders, and with a certain orator named Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse him, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that ^e every worthy deeds are done ^f unto this nation by thy providence,

3 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness. 4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 ^g For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the ^h sect¹ of the Nazarenes:

6 ⁱ Who also hath ^j gone about² to profane the temple: whom we took, ^k and would ^l have judged according to our law.

VAR. READ.—^a V. 27. the troop. — ^b V. 35. Lit. Prætorium; vide Mark 15. 16.—^c Chap. 24. 1 V. 5. Same word as heresy in v. 14.—^d V. 6. i.e. sought.

VAR. READ.—V. 30. ^e So H; a plot would be laid against N A B E, Edd. — ^f So B H L, A L. WH.; [that a plot would be laid] by them, I sent him to thee N A E, La. Ti. Tr.¹ — ^g So B E H, A L. Tr.¹ WH. (nearly); to speak themselves before thee N A, La. Ti. Tr.² — ^h So N E L; omit A B, Edd.—ⁱ Chap. 24. V. 1. ^j So H; certain N A B E, Edd.—^k V. 2. ^l So H; reformations are being wrought N A B E, Edd.—^m Vs. 6-8. ⁿ So E; omit N A B L, Edd.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 23. 1 Vs. 10, 15, 17-19, 22. tribune. — 2 Vs. 10, 16, 23. barracks De W. Ms. (A). — 3 V. 15. determine more accurately A L. — 4 V. 20. i.e. about. — 5 V. 21. the. — 6 V. 23. i.e. heavy-armed soldiers. — 7 light-armed men A L. De W. Ms.

VAR. READ.—V. 9. ^a So some late MSS.; some of the Pharisees A, La.; some of the scribes that were M B C, A L. Ti. Tr. WH. — ^b So H; but what if a spirit or an angel hath spoken unto him? N A B C, Edd.—^c V. 11. ^d So later MSS.; omit N A B C, Edd.—^e V. 12. ^f So H; omit N A B C, Edd.—^g V. 20. ^h thou wouldest N A B E, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
60.p ch. 21. 33.
2 ch. 24. 7.

q ch. 23. 30.

r ch. 18. 15.
2 ch. 26. 19.
3 ch. 26. 31.

t ver. 30.

u ch. 24. 8.
2 ch. 25. 6.v ch. 21. 39.
y ch. 24. 1.
10.
2 ch. 25. 16.
3 Matt. 27. 27.a ch. 21. 27.
b ch. 13. 2.
20, 25.
2 ch. 23. 2.c Luke 23. 2.
ch. 6. 13.
16. 30.
2 ch. 17. 6.
2 ch. 21. 30.
1 Pet. 3. 12, 15.
d ch. 21. 28.
e John 18. 31.

Anno
DOMINI
60.f. ch. 21. 23.
g. ch. 23. 30.A. D. 53.
Felix made
procurator
over Judæa.A ver. 17.
ch. 21. 26.
ch. 23. 6.
A. 23. 17.A See Amos
A. 14.
ch. 9. 2.
(2 Tim. 1. 3.
ch. 23. 22.
ch. 23. 24.
A. 23. 6, 7.
A. 23. 20.D. 12. 2.
John 8. 26.
29.
p. ch. 20. 1.
g. ch. 11. 20.
20.A. 20. 16.
Rom. 15. 26.
3 Cor. 8. 16.
Gal. 3. 10.
ch. 21. 26.
27.ch. 21. 26.
A. 23. 16.ch. 23. 6.
A. 23. 20.

ver. 7.

ch. 27. 2.
A. 23. 16.

y. 23. 24.

7 / But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took us away out of our hands,

8 / Commanding his accusers to come unto these: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.

9 And the Jews also assented β , saying that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do β the more β cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem for to worship.

12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 Neither can they β prove β the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and in the prophets:

15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection β of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.

17 Now after many years I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18 Whereupon β certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.

19 Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me.

20 Or else let these same men say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question β by β you this day.

22 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of that way, he deferred them, and said, When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister for or come β unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ β .

25 And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that money should

have been given him of Paul, β that he might loose him β : wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.

27 But after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

CHAPTER 25.

2 The Jews accuse Paul before Festus. He answereth for himself, and appealeth unto Cæsar.

14 Afterwards Festus writeth his matter to king Agrippa. 23 and he is brought forth. 26 Festus desireth him to have done nothing worthy of death.

NOW when Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cæsarea to Jerusalem.

2 Then the high β priest β and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him,

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.

4 But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Cæsarea, and that he himself would depart shortly thither.

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them β more than β ten days, he went down unto Cæsarea; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat commanded Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not prove.

8 While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cæsar, have I offended any thing at all.

9 But Festus, willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cæsar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.

11 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Cæsar.

12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar? unto Cæsar shalt thou go.

13 And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cæsarea to salute Festus.

14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:

15 About whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.

16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man β to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither,

Anno
DOMINI
60.A. D. 53.
ch. 23. 2.
A. 23. 14.ch. 24. 1.
ver. 12.ch. 23. 12.
13.ch. 13. 14.
ver. 12.Or, as
some
suppose
not, but
then right
or
then days.d. Mart. 15.
2.
John 8. 26.
30.ch. 23. 4.
13.ch. 6. 12.
ch. 23. 12.
ch. 23. 17.
ch. 23. 27.
g. ver. 23.A ver. 23.
ch. 13. 14.
A. 23. 23.ch. 23. 23.
A. 23. 12.

ch. 23. 27.

ver. 23.

ver. 4. 1.

VAR. RECD.— β V. 14. a sect Da. De W. Me.— β V. 16. I also accordingly (as well as they) so exercise Al. De W. Me.— β V. 22. the way of Christianity).— β adjudge Al.— β V. 23. the.— β So De W. Me.; remission (i.e. partial liberty) Al.; rest Be.— β V. 25. becoming afraid.

VAR. READ.— β V. 9. β So some later MSS.; joined in attacking him NABE, Edd.— β V. 10. β So H; omit NABE, Edd.— β V. 13. β So H; prove to thee NABE, Edd.— β V. 15. β So EH; omit NABC, Edd.— β V. 18. β So H; Amidst which (offerings) NABC, Edd.— β V. 21. β So NEH; before ABC, Edd.— β V. 22. β So H; omit NABC, Edd.— β V. 23. H; Felix NABC, Edd.— β V. 23. β So H; omit NABC, Edd.— β V. 24. β So W C, Al. Tr. 1; Christ Jesus N B, La. T. V. H. 1

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 25. β V. 5. So Be.; powerful Al. De W. Me. Ol. Wo.

VAR. READ.— β V. 23. β So H L; omit NABC, Edd.— β Chap. 25. β V. 2. β So H; priests NABC, Edd.— β V. 6. β So H; not more than eight of ABC Edd.— β V. 16. β So H L; omit NABC, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
62.

ver. 6.

ch. 18. 13.
& 23. 20.I Or, I am
doubtful
how to
enquire
harry.I Or, judg-
ment.p See ch. 9.
13.

q ver. 2, 3, 7.

ch. 23. 20.

ch. 23. 8.
20
& 26. 31.
ver. 11, 12.

ch. 26. 2.

ch. 26. 15, 21.
Paul. 5. 1.

ch. 26. 6.

Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.

ch. 26. 4.

Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.Gen. 3. 15.
& 22. 15.

"without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.

18 "Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought β none β accusation of such things as I supposed:

19 "But had certain questions against him of their own β superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the β hearing of β Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cæsar.

22 Then β Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the β chief captains, β and principal men of the city, at Festus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

24 And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom β all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and also here, crying that he ought β not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that β he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to β Augustus, I have determined to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.

CHAPTER 26.

2 Paul, in the presence of Agrippa, declareth his life from his childhood, and how miraculously he was converted, and called to his apostleship.

24 Festus chargeth him to be mad, wherunto he answereth modestly. 25 Agrippa is almost persuaded to be a Christian. 26 The whole company pronounce him innocent.

THEN Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

1 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

3 Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews:

5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after β the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee.

6 And now I stand and am β judged for the hope of β the promise made of God unto our fathers:

7 Unto which promise β our twelve tribes,

instantly serving God β day and night, β hope to come. For which hope's sake, king β Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God β should raise β the dead?

9 β I verily β thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.

10 Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority β from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.

11 And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and β compelled β them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them even unto strange cities.

12 Whereupon as I went to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests,

13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? β it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest.

16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, β to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

17 Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, β unto whom β now β I send thee,

18 β To open their eyes, and β to turn them β from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, β that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are β sanctified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

20 But β shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judæa, and them to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do β works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes β the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those β which the prophets and β Moses did say should come:

23 β That Christ should suffer, and β that β he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and β should shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, most

Anno
DOMINI
62.q Gr. night
and day.e Luke 2. 37.
f Thess. 3.1 Tim. 5. 5.
g Phil. 3. 11.g John 16. 2.
1 Tim. 1. 13.a ch. 8. 3.
Gal. 1. 13.1 ch. 9. 14, 21.
& 23. 5.

a ch. 22. 19.

1 ch. 9. 3.
& 22. 6.m ch. 23. 15.
n ch. 23. 21.o Isai. 38. 5.
p Jer. 1. 7.q John 8. 12.
r Cor. 4. 4.s Ephes. 1. 18.
t Thess. 5. 5.u 1 Cor. 5. 5.
v Ephes. 4. 18.w 1 Pet. 2. 9.
x Luke 1. 77.y Ephes. 1. 1.
z Col. 1. 13.aa Col. 1. 13.
ab ch. 20. 32.ac ch. 9. 20.
ad 23. 29.ae 11. 26.
af 13. 5, 14.ag 16. & 17.
ah 18. & 19.ai 20. & 21.
aj Matt. 3. 8.ak ch. 21. 30.
al 31.

am Luke 24. 27, 44.

an 28. 23.
ao Rom. 3. 31.ap John 5. 46.
aq Luke 24. 26, 46.ar 1 Cor. 15. 20.
as Col. 1. 18.at Rev. 1. 5.
au Luke 2. 23.av 2 Kings 9. 11.
aw John 10. 20.ax 1 Cor. 1. 23.
ay 2. 13, 14.

az & 4. 10.

VAR. READ.— β V. 18. Concerning whom when the accusers stood up, they; or And the accusers stood round him, and. β V. 19. The word used is somewhat equivocal in meaning between superstition and religion. β V. 21, 25. i.e. the Emperor: Cæsar of β V. 8, 11, &c. β V. 22. could have wished to. β V. 23. tribunes. Chap. 26. 1. β V. 6. being judged.

VAR. READ.—V. 18. β So H L; no criminal A O, Ls. Tr. A1 Tr. WH β ; no accusation of such criminal things as I supposed B E, Tr. 1 WH β .

VAR. READ.— β V. 8. raises. β V. 9. So then I A1. Ms. β V. 11. Perhaps sought to compel A1. Ms. β V. 18. So Bc; that they may turn A1. De W. Ms. β V. 23. That is, whether the Christ be subject to suffering, whether. De W. Ms.; If at least the Christ be capable of suffering A1.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 26. V. 7. β So H L; omit M B C E, Edd. β V. 17. β So some later MSS.; omit N A B C, Edd. Digitized by Google

Anno
DOMINI
62.Anno
DOMINI
62.

noble Festus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, ⁷Almost⁷ thou persuadest me ^βγ to be a Christian.

c 1 Cor. 7. 7

29 And Paul said, 'I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, ⁸were both almost, and altogether ⁸ such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And ^β when he had thus spoken ^β, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them:

/ ch. 22. 9,
25. 25.

31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, / This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

g ch. 25. 11.

32 Then said Agrippa unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, ⁹ if he had not appealed unto Caesar.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Paul shipping toward Rome, 10 foretelleth of the danger of the voyage, 11 but is not believed. 14 They are tossed to and fro with tempest, 21 and suffer shipwreck, 23, 24, 26 get all come safe to land.*

c ch. 25. 12,
25.

2 And when ¹ it was determined that we should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto one named Julius, a centurion of ¹ Augustus' band ¹.

b ch. 19. 20.

3 And entering into a ship of Adramyttium, ^β we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia ^β; one ⁴ Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us.

c ch. 24. 23,
28. 16.

3 And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius ⁵ courteously entreated Paul, and gave ⁵ him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to ^β Myra ^β, a city of Lycia.

6 And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and ⁸ scarce ⁸ were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under ¹ Crete, over against Salomon;

| Or, Candy.

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city of Lasea.

d The fest
was on the
seventh day
of the
month,
Lev. 23. 27,
29.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when ⁹ sailing ⁹ was now dangerous, ⁹ because ⁹ the fast ⁹ was now already past, Paul admonished them,

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with ¹ hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

| Or, injury.

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed

VAR. REVD.—¹ V. 28. Lightly *Al. Me.*; In short time *De W.*—² V. 29. whether lightly (with ease) or with difficulty (whether shortly or at length *De W.*) might become *Al.*—³ Chap. 27. ¹ V. 1. the cohort Augusta probably.—⁴ V. 7. with difficulty *Al. Me.*—⁵ V. 9. the voyage *Al.*—⁶ *i.e.* the Day of Attonement.

VAR. READ.—⁷ V. 28. ^β So MBEL, La. Tr. WH.; persuadest thyself *A. Al.*—⁸ ^γ So EH; (so as) to make me *NAB, Tr. La. Tr. WH.*; that thou canst make me *Al.*; *WH.* however suspect corruption in this clause.—⁹ V. 30. ^β So H; omit *NAB, Edd.*—¹⁰ Chap. 27. ¹ V. 2. ^β So H; which was about to sail to the coasts of Asia, we launched *NAB, Edd.*—¹¹ V. 5. ^β So L; Myrra *B, Edd.*

the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, ¹² if by any means they might attain to Phenice, and ¹² there to winter; ¹² which is an haven of Crete, and ¹² lieth toward the south west and north west ¹².

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing ¹³ thence, they sailed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there ¹⁴ arose against it ¹⁴ a tempestuous wind, called ^β Euroclydon ^β.

| Or, how

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let ¹⁵ her drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called ^β Claudia ^β, we had much work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should ¹⁷ fall into the quicksands ¹⁷, ¹⁷ strake sail ¹⁷, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they lightened the ship;

19 And the third day ^β we cast out with our ^β own hands the ¹⁹ tackling ¹⁹ of the ship.

| Jam. 1.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days ¹⁰ appeared ¹⁰, and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and ¹¹ to have gained ¹¹ this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of ¹¹ any man's life among you, but of the ship.

23 / For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and ¹² whom I serve,

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Caesar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sir, be of good cheer: ¹³ for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit ¹⁴ we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found ¹⁵ it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found ¹⁵ it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon ¹⁶ rocks ¹⁶, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship,

VAR. REVD.—¹ V. 12. look toward the south-west and north-west winds (*i.e.* in the direction of the winds, viz. N.E. and S.E.) *Al.*—² V. 14. So *La.* blew down from it (Crete) *Al.*—³ V. 17. be on the Syria (on N. coast of Africa) *Al.*—⁴ V. 20. *Me.*; lowered the gear (*i.e.* towards the *Al.*)—⁵ V. 21. *i.e.* mainmast *Furrer.*—⁶ V. 20. *thence.*—⁷ V. 21. (ye should have saved (*i.e.* avoided)) *Al. La. De Me.*—⁸ V. 29. rough places.

VAR. READ.—⁹ V. 14. ^β So H L; Euxine Sea North Easterly *NAB, Edd.*—¹⁰ V. 16. ^β So *NAB, Tr. La. Tr. WH.*—¹¹ V. 19. ^β H L; they ... their *NAB, Edd.*

ANNO
DOMINI
62

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought ^{them} all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take ^{some} meat: for this is for your ¹³ health: for ¹⁴ there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and ¹⁵ gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken ^{it}, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took ^{some} meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship ⁸ two hundred threescore and sixteen ⁹ souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a ¹⁶ shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to ¹⁷ thrust in ¹⁸ the ship.

40 And when they had taken up the anchors, they ¹⁹ committed ^{themselves} into the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up to the ²⁰ wind, and made toward shore.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, ²¹ they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence ²² of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from ²³ their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast ^{themselves} first into the sea, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, ²⁴ that they escaped all safe to land.

CHAPTER 28.

1 Paul after his shipwreck is kindly entertained of the barbarians. 2 The super on his head hurteth him not. 3 He healeth many diseases in the island. 11 They depart towards Rome. 17 He declareth to the Jews the cause of his coming. 24 After his preaching some were persuaded, and some believed not. 30 Yet he preacheth there two years.

AND when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called ²⁵ Melite.

2 And the ²⁶ barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid ²⁷ them on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the ²⁸ barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he

hath escaped the sea, yet ²⁹ vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and ³⁰ felt no harm.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should ³¹ have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but ³² after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and ³³ said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and ³⁴ prayed, and ³⁵ laid his hands on him, and healed him.

9 So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed:

10 Who also honoured us with many ³⁶ honours; and when we departed, they laden us with such things as were necessary.

11 And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was ³⁷ Castor and Pollux.

12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried ³⁸ there three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli:

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard ³⁹ of us, they came to meet us as far as Appii forum, and The three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to Rome, ⁴⁰ the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but ⁴¹ Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, ⁴² Men and brethren, ⁴³ though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet ⁴⁴ was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans.

18 Who, when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against ⁴⁵ me, I was constrained to appeal unto Caesar: not that I had ought to accuse my nation.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with you: because ⁴⁶ I have the hope of Israel I am bound with ⁴⁷ this chain.

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judaea concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where ⁴⁸ it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodging: to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, ⁴⁹ both out of the law of Moses, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening.

VAR. READ.—² V. 4. justice.—³ V. 6. become inflamed.—⁴ as they continued looking.—⁵ V. 11. the Discour.—⁶ V. 15. the news concerning.—⁷ V. 17. Brethren.

VAR. READ.—V. 16. ⁸ So H L; omit N A B, Edd.

ANNO
DOMINI
62

c Mark 16.
Luke 10. 19.

d ch. 14. 11.

e James 5.
14, 15.

f Mark 6. 5.
k 7. 32.

l Luke 4. 40.
ch. 19. 11, 12.

m Matt. 15. 8.
l Tim. 5. 17.
A. D. 63.

k ch. 24. 25.
k 27. 3.

l ch. 24. 13.
k 25. 8.

k ch. 21. 23.

l ch. 25. 24.
k 24. 10.
k 25. 8.
k 26. 31.

m ch. 25. 11.

n ch. 26. 4. 7.
e ch. 26. 30.

Ephe. 3. 1.
k 4. 1.

l Tim. 1. 16.

k 2. 9.
Philom. 10.
13.

p Luke 2. 34.
ch. 24. 5, 14.
l Pet. 2. 12.
k 4. 14.

q Luke 24.
27.

ch. 17. 3.

k 19. 8.

r See on ch. 26. 6, 22.

1 Kings 1.
52

Matt 10. 20.
Luke 12. 7.

2 Ki. 16.
1 Sam. 9.

13.
Matt. 13. 28.

Mark 8. 6.
John 6. 11.

1 Tim. 4. 3.
4.

ch. 2. 41.
k 7. 14.
Rom. 13. 1.

1 Pet. 2. 20.

1 Or, and the
anchors,
they left
them in the
sea, &c.

a 2 Cor. 11.
21.

ver. 22.

b. 27. 28.

com. 1. 16.

c. 14. 11.
k 5. 11.

VAR. READ.—¹³ V. 34. i.e. deliverance De W.—

¹⁴ 39. sandy beach Al. and so nearly Be. De W. Me.

¹⁵ strand Al. Me.—¹⁶ V. 40. let them go (i.e.

anchors).—¹⁷ foresail Al.; topsail Me.; mizen

De W.—Chap. 28. ¹ Vs. 2. 4. natives Al.

AR. READ.—V. 37. ⁸ So N C H L. La. Ti. Tr. Scr.;

ut seventy-six B, Theb., WH.—V. 39. ⁸ So N A H L.

Ti. Tr. Scr.; save B* C, Mmpa, WH.—V. 41. ⁸ β

N* C H L. Al. Tr. 1; omit M* A B, La. Ti. WH.—

P. 228. V. 1. ⁸ So C* H; we N A B C*, Edd.—V. 30

C H, La. Ti. Tr. WH.; Melitene B, Vulg., WH. 1

ANNO DOMINI 60.
 1 Or, that they may be.
 2 Kings 17. 14.
 3 Jer. 2. 5.
 4 Eph. 4. 17. 18.
 5 Jer. 10. 14.
 6 Deut. 4. 16.
 7 Ps. 106. 30.
 8 Isai. 40. 18.
 9 Jer. 2. 11.
 10 Ezech. 8. 10.
 11 Acts 17. 29.
 12 Ps. 11. 12.
 13 Acts 7. 68.
 14 Eph. 4. 16. 19.
 15 2 Thess. 2. 11. 12.
 16 1 Cor. 6. 16.
 17 1 Thess. 4. 4.
 18 1 Pet. 4. 3.
 19 Lev. 18. 28.
 20 1 Thess. 1. 9.
 21 1 John 3. 20.
 22 Jer. 10. 14.
 23 Is. 12. 21.
 24 Amos 2. 34.
 25 Or, rather.
 26 Lev. 14. 20.
 27 Eph. 5. 12.
 28 Jude 10.
 29 Or, to acknowledge.
 30 Or, a mixed sort of judgment.
 31 Eph. 4. 6.
 32 Or, unaccountable.
 33 ch. 2. 2.
 34 ch. 6. 21.
 35 Or, covered with shame.
 36 Ps. 26. 18.
 37 Ezech. 7. 8.

and ²⁰ Godhead ²¹; ²² so that they are ²³ without excuse:
²¹ Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.
²² Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,
²³ And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.
²⁴ Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves:
²⁵ Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.
²⁶ For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:
²⁷ And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.
²⁸ And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient;
²⁹ Being filled with all unrighteousness, ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

CHAPTER 2.

1 They that sin, though they condemn it in others, cannot excuse themselves, and much less escape the judgment of God, 2 whether they be Jews or Gentiles. 3 The Gentiles cannot escape, 4 nor yet the Jews, 5 from their condemnation, shall not profit, if they keep not the law.

1 THEREFORE thou art inexcusable, O man, whoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ <

Anno
DOMINI
69.

d 2 Sam. 13.

1a. 32. 5.

1a. 32. 5.

30. 23.

Gal. 6. 3.

f Act. 10. 34.

35.

g Matt. 13.

41. 45.

a Matt. 3. 9.

John 8. 39.

ch 9. 6, 7.

Gal. 6. 15.

Rev. 3. 9.

i 1 Pet. 3. 4.

a Phil. 3. 3.

Col. 2. 11.

i ch. 7. 6.

3 Cor. 3. 6.

m 1 Cor. 6. 5.

2 Cor. 10. 12.

1 Thess. 2. 4.

24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written.

25 For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep ¹³ the law; but if thou be a breaker of ¹⁴ the law, thy circumcision is made ¹⁵ uncircumcision.

26 Therefore if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

27 And ¹⁶ shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge ¹⁷ thee, who ¹⁸ by ¹⁹ the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For ²⁰ he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and ²¹ circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; ²² whose praise is not of men, but of God.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The Jews' prerogative: 3 which they have not lost: 9 howbeit the law condemneth them also of sin: 20 therefore no flesh is justified by the law, 28 but all, without difference, by faith only: 31 and yet the law is not abolished.

WHAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision?

2 Much every way: chiefly, because that ³ unto them were committed the oracles of God.

3 For what if ⁴ some did not believe? shall their ⁵ unbelief make the ⁶ faith of God without effect?

4 God forbid: yea, let ⁷ God be true, but ⁸ every man a liar: as it is written, ⁹ That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou ¹⁰ art judged?

5 But if our unrighteousness commend ¹¹ the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (¹² I speak as a man)

6 God forbid: for then ¹³ how shall God judge the world?

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet ¹⁴ am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And ¹⁵ not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come: whose ¹⁶ damnation is just.

9 What then ¹⁷ are we better than they? ¹⁸ No, in no wise: for we have before ¹⁹ proved ²⁰ both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin;

10 As it is written, ²¹ There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

13 Their throat is an open sepulchre;

VAR. READ.—¹⁴ V. 25. Omit.—¹⁵ hath become.

¹⁶ V. 26. ordinances *Li.*; requirements *Va.*

¹⁷ V. 27. uncircumcision which is by nature if it fulfil the law shall judge *Al. Be. De W. Me.*

¹⁸ with. *i.e. though in possession of De W. Jo. Ol. Va.*; through (*i.e. in the teeth of*) *Me. V.H. Wo.*

¹⁹ Chap. 3. ²⁰ V. 3. unfaithfulness *Al. De W. Jo. Va.*

²¹ faithfulness *Al. De W. Jo. Va.* ²² *Va. 4. 6. Lit.* Let it not be. ²³ *V. 4. So Al. De W. Jo. Ru.*

contendest *Va.* (comparing 1 Cor. 6. 6) *Be. Me. V.H.*

²⁴ V. 5. establish. ²⁵ V. 7. any longer. ²⁶ V. 8. *i.e. why should I not say ... Let us do evil V.H.*; and why should we not do evil *Bu. Da. De W.*

²⁷ condemnation. ²⁸ V. 9. So virtually *Al. Be. De W. Ru.*; are we preferred (to them) *Ol. Va.*; have we any defence *Me.* ²⁹ So *Al. Bu. Jo. Me. De W. Ru. Wo. Va.*; Not altogether *Be. V.H.* ³⁰ *Lit.* accused.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 3. V. 7. ³¹ *So B. D. La. Al. Tr. WH.*; But *NA. Tr. WH.*

with their tongues they have used deceit; ² the poison of asps is under their lips:

14 Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:

15 Their feet are swift to shed blood: ¹⁶ Destruction is and misery are in their ways:

17 And the way of peace have they not known:

18 There is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

20 Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 But now is the righteousness of God ²² without ²³ the law, ²⁴ is manifested, ²⁵ being witnessed by the law and the prophets;

22 Even is the righteousness of God which is by faith of ²⁶ Jesus Christ ²⁷ unto all, and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference:

23 For ²⁸ all have sinned, and ²⁹ come short of the glory of God;

24 Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:

25 Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.

27 Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yea, of the Gentiles also:

30 Seeing he is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

1 Acts 17. 30. *Hebr. 9. 15.* ² *ch. 2. 17. 22. 24. 2.* ³ *1 Cor. 15. 21.* ⁴ *Ephe. 2. 12.* ⁵ *Acts 13. 38. 39.* ⁶ *vs. 21. 22.* ⁷ *ch. 8. 3.* ⁸ *Gal. 3. 4. 20. 28.*

CHAPTER 4.

1 Abraham's faith was imputed to him for righteousness, 10 before he was circumcised. 13 By faith only he and his seed received the promise. 16 Abraham is the father of all that believe. 24 Our faith also shall be imputed to us for righteousness.

VAR. READ.—¹² V. 16. Affliction *Jo.* ¹³ V. 20. Because. ¹⁴ *a.* ¹⁵ V. 21. 22. God's righteousness: *cp. note on ch. 1. 17.* ¹⁶ V. 21. *i.e. without the help of Al. Me.* ¹⁷ Omit *Li. Da.* ¹⁸ has been. ¹⁹ V. 22. *i.e. do now come.* ²⁰ So (*as Rom. 5. 2; 2 Cor. 3. 12.*)

Jo., so nearly (—the glorious state in which God created mankind) *Ol. Ru.*; the praise which comes from God *Al. Be. De W. Me.* ²¹ V. 23. *So Ol. E. Luther, Calvin, Baur, Va.* [hath set forth, by means of *Al. De W. Jo. Me. Wo.*—because of (his) overlooking of the sins that were past (*i.e. before the death of Christ*) *Al. De W. Jo. Li. Me. Ol. Va.* ²² *in.* ²³ V. 24. that is of the faith of.

²⁴ V. 27. the boasting (of the Jew)? *Al.* ²⁵ V. 28. reckon. ²⁶ Omit *Li. Da.* ²⁷ V. 29. Or is *De W. Me. V.H. Va.* ²⁸ V. 30. God is one. ²⁹ V. 31. Omit. ³⁰ *Lit.* let it not be; but.

VAR. READ.—V. 22. ³¹ *So N.C.D. La. Tr. Al. Tr. WH.*; Christ *B. WH.* ³² *So N.D.* ³³ *omit NA.B.C. Edd.* ³⁴ V. 23. ³⁵ *So B.C. WH.* ³⁶ *Tr. 2.* ³⁷ For *NA. Al. La. Tr. Tr. WH.* ³⁸ V. 30. ³⁹ *So N.D.* ⁴⁰ *at least NA.B.C. Edd.*

ANNO
DOMINI
68.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

Mat. 5. 9.

John 8. 28.

2 Cor. 11. 28.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

WHAT shall we say then β that β Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found β ?

2 For if Abraham β were β justified by works, he hath β whereof to glory; but not before God.

3 For what saith the scripture? β Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

4 Now β to him that worketh β is the reward not β reckoned β of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth β the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God β imputeth β righteousness without works.

7 Saying, β Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not β impute β sin.

9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was β reckoned β to Abraham for righteousness.

10 How was it then β reckoned β ? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And β he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith, which he had β yet being uncircumcised: that β he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them β also β .

12 And the father of circumcision β to them who are not β of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised.

13 For the promise, that he should be the heir of β the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through β the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

14 For β if they which are of β the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:

15 Because β the law worketh wrath: β for β where no law is, there is no transgression.

16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be β by grace; β to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; β who is the father of us all.

17 (As it is written, β I have made thee a father of many nations,) β before him whom he believed, even God, β who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were.

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, β So shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, β he

β considered not his own body β now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb:

20 β He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith β giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, β he was able also to perform.

22 And therefore it was β imputed β to him for righteousness.

23 Now β it was not written for his sake alone, that it was β imputed β to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be β imputed β , if we β believe β on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead:

25 β Who was delivered for our offences, and β was raised again for our justification.

CHAPTER 5.

1 Being justified by faith, we have peace with God, 2 and joy in our hope, 3 that with us were reconciled by his blood when we were enemies 10 we shall much more be saved being reconciled. 12 As sin and death came by Adam, 17 so much more righteousness and life by Jesus Christ. 20 Where sin abounded, grace did superabound.

1 THEREFORE β being justified by faith, β we have β peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:

2 β By whom also we have β access β by faith β into this grace β wherein we stand, and β rejoice β in hope of the glory of God.

3 And not only so, but β we glory β in β tribulations β also: β knowing that tribulation worketh β patience β ;

4 β And β patience β , β experience β ; and β experience β , hope:

5 β And hope maketh not ashamed; β because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which β is given unto us.

6 β For β when we were yet without strength, β in due time β Christ died for the ungodly.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: β yet β peradventure for β a good man β some would even β dare to die.

8 But β God β commendeth β his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified β by his blood, we shall be saved β from β wrath β through him.

10 For β if, when we were enemies, β we were reconciled to God by the death of

β Jesus, β how much more shall we be saved by his blood, β in due time β Christ died for the ungodly.

11 For β if, when we were enemies, β we were reconciled to God by the death of

β Jesus, β how much more shall we be saved by his blood, β in due time β Christ died for the ungodly.

12 For β if, when we were enemies, β we were reconciled to God by the death of

β Jesus, β how much more shall we be saved by his blood, β in due time β Christ died for the ungodly.

13 For β if, when we were enemies, β we were reconciled to God by the death of

β Jesus, β how much more shall we be saved by his blood, β in due time β Christ died for the ungodly.

14 For β if, when we were enemies, β we were reconciled to God by the death of

β Jesus, β how much more shall we be saved by his blood, β in due time β Christ died for the ungodly.

15 For β if, when we were enemies, β we were reconciled to God by the death of

β Jesus, β how much more shall we be saved by his blood, β in due time β Christ died for the ungodly.

16 For β if, when we were enemies, β we were reconciled to God by the death of

β Jesus, β how much more shall we be saved by his blood, β in due time β Christ died for the ungodly.

17 For β if, when we were enemies, β we were reconciled to God by the death of

β Jesus, β how much more shall we be saved by his blood, β in due time β Christ died for the ungodly.

18 For β if, when we were enemies, β we were reconciled to God by the death of

β Jesus, β how much more shall we be saved by his blood, β in due time β Christ died for the ungodly.

ANNO
DOMINI
68.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

Mat. 5. 9.

John 8. 28.

2 Cor. 11. 28.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

c. 1. 1. 1. 1.

ANNO
DOMINI
18

r John 3. 28.
2 Cor. 4.
10, 11.

ch. 3. 17.
& 5. 29, 30.
Gal. 4. 9.

1 Or, reconcilia-
tion, ver. 10.

3 Cor. 5.
15, 19.

1 Gen. 3. 8.
1 Cor. 13. 31.

2 Gen. 2. 17.
ch. 6. 22.
1 Cor. 13. 31.

1 Or, in
them.

ch. 4. 15.
1 John 3. 4.

1 Cor. 15.
21, 22, 45.

1 Isai. 53. 11.
Matt. 20. 28.
& 26. 28.

1 Or, by one
offence.

1 Or, by one
offence.

1 Or, by one
righteous-
ness.

1 John 1. 22.
Hebr. 3. 9.

1 John 1. 22.
ch. 3. 20.
& 4. 15.
Gal. 3. 19, 23.

1 Luke 7. 47.
1 Tim. 1. 14.

ch. 3. 6.
ver. 15.

1 ver. 11.
ch. 7. 4.
Gal. 3. 19.

2 Gal. 3. 3.
1 Pet. 3. 24.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

1 Gal. 3. 27.
1 Cor. 13. 30.

his Son, much more, being reconciled,
we shall be saved by his life.

11 And not only so, but we also joy in
God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by
whom we have now received the ¹⁴atonement¹⁴.

12 Wherefore, as by one man sin en-
tered into the world, and death by sin;
and so death passed upon all men, for
that all ¹⁵have sinned¹⁵:

13 For until the law sin was in the
world: but sin is not imputed when
there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam
to Moses, even over them that had not
sinned after the similitude of Adam's
transgression, who is the figure of him
that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also is the
free gift. For if through the offence of
one ¹⁶man ¹⁷many ¹⁸be dead¹⁸, much more
the grace of God, and the gift by
grace, which is by ¹⁹one ²⁰man, Jesus
Christ, ²¹hath abounded²¹ unto ²²many²².

16 And not as ²³it was²³ by one that
sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment
was ²⁴by one ²⁵to condemnation, but the
free gift ²⁶is of many ²⁷offences unto
justification.

17 For if by ²⁸one ²⁹man's offence
death reigned ³⁰by one ³¹; much more
they which receive abundance of grace
and of the gift of righteousness shall
reign in life ³²by one ³³, Jesus Christ.)

18 Therefore as ³⁴by the offence of
one ³⁵judgment came upon all men to
condemnation; even so ³⁶by the right-
eousness of one ³⁷the free gift came ³⁸upon
all men unto justification ³⁹of ⁴⁰life.

19 For as by ⁴¹one ⁴²man's disobedience
⁴³many ⁴⁴were made sinners, so by the
obedience of ⁴⁵one ⁴⁶shall ⁴⁷many ⁴⁸be
made righteous.

20 Moreover ⁴⁹the law ⁵⁰entered⁵⁰,
that the offence might ⁵¹abound⁵¹. But
where sin abounded⁵², grace did ⁵³much
more abound⁵³:

21 That as sin ⁵⁴hath reigned⁵⁴ ⁵⁵unto⁵⁵
death, even so might grace reign through
righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus
Christ our Lord.

CHAPTER 6.

1 We may not live in sin, for we are dead
unto it, as appears by our baptism. 12 Let
not sin reign any more, because we have
yielded ourselves to the service of righteousness,
and for that death is the wages of sin.

WHAT shall we say then? Shall we may
continue in sin, that grace may
abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that
are ³dead³ to sin, live any longer
therein?

3 Know ye not, that so many of us
as ⁴are baptized into Jesus Christ
are baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we ⁵are ⁶buried with him

by baptism into death: that death Va. — 4 F. 5. become united (with grown
together) with Al. De W. El. Me. R. Va.; become
united (with him) by Jo. Vh. Wo. — 5 so shall we
be also with Al. De W. R.; so shall we be also
with the likeness of De. Me.; so shall we be also
by the likeness of Jo. Vh. — 7 F. 6. was — 7 So
De W. Me. Vh.; made powerless Al. R. — 8 F. 7.
Lst. has been justified (i.e. has his quitclaim Al. Me.
R. Wo. Va., taking "is dead" literally); he that
(so) died (i.e. in whom the "old man" is destroyed
has been justified Vh. Jo. De W. R. — 9 F. 8.
died. — 11 F. 10. the death which Al. De W. —
12 once for all. — 13 the life which Al. De W. —
14 F. 11. i.e. in this manner. — 15 Va. 11, 23. in.
16 F. 13. So De W. Al. El.; weapons Me. Da. Va.
Wo. — 17 Vs. 14, 15. Omit Li. — 18 F. 17. obeyed.
19 So Wl. (perhaps); as many De W. El. Jo. Me. Al. R.
Vh. Wo. Va. — 20 F. 19. did yield. — 21 Vs. 13, 22.
So Vh.; sanctification El. Jo. Al. Da. Va. — 22 F. 23.
as touching Al. Jo. Da. Me. Va.

by baptism into death: that death Va. — 4 F. 5. become united (with grown
together) with Al. De W. El. Me. R. Va.; become
united (with him) by Jo. Vh. Wo. — 5 so shall we
be also with Al. De W. R.; so shall we be also
with the likeness of De. Me.; so shall we be also
by the likeness of Jo. Vh. — 7 F. 6. was — 7 So
De W. Me. Vh.; made powerless Al. R. — 8 F. 7.
Lst. has been justified (i.e. has his quitclaim Al. Me.
R. Wo. Va., taking "is dead" literally); he that
(so) died (i.e. in whom the "old man" is destroyed
has been justified Vh. Jo. De W. R. — 9 F. 8.
died. — 11 F. 10. the death which Al. De W. —
12 once for all. — 13 the life which Al. De W. —
14 F. 11. i.e. in this manner. — 15 Va. 11, 23. in.
16 F. 13. So De W. Al. El.; weapons Me. Da. Va.
Wo. — 17 Vs. 14, 15. Omit Li. — 18 F. 17. obeyed.
19 So Wl. (perhaps); as many De W. El. Jo. Me. Al. R.
Vh. Wo. Va. — 20 F. 19. did yield. — 21 Vs. 13, 22.
So Vh.; sanctification El. Jo. Al. Da. Va. — 22 F. 23.
as touching Al. Jo. Da. Me. Va.

by baptism into death: that death Va. — 4 F. 5. become united (with grown
together) with Al. De W. El. Me. R. Va.; become
united (with him) by Jo. Vh. Wo. — 5 so shall we
be also with Al. De W. R.; so shall we be also
with the likeness of De. Me.; so shall we be also
by the likeness of Jo. Vh. — 7 F. 6. was — 7 So
De W. Me. Vh.; made powerless Al. R. — 8 F. 7.
Lst. has been justified (i.e. has his quitclaim Al. Me.
R. Wo. Va., taking "is dead" literally); he that
(so) died (i.e. in whom the "old man" is destroyed
has been justified Vh. Jo. De W. R. — 9 F. 8.
died. — 11 F. 10. the death which Al. De W. —
12 once for all. — 13 the life which Al. De W. —
14 F. 11. i.e. in this manner. — 15 Va. 11, 23. in.
16 F. 13. So De W. Al. El.; weapons Me. Da. Va.
Wo. — 17 Vs. 14, 15. Omit Li. — 18 F. 17. obeyed.
19 So Wl. (perhaps); as many De W. El. Jo. Me. Al. R.
Vh. Wo. Va. — 20 F. 19. did yield. — 21 Vs. 13, 22.
So Vh.; sanctification El. Jo. Al. Da. Va. — 22 F. 23.
as touching Al. Jo. Da. Me. Va.

by baptism into death: that death Va. — 4 F. 5. become united (with grown
together) with Al. De W. El. Me. R. Va.; become
united (with him) by Jo. Vh. Wo. — 5 so shall we
be also with Al. De W. R.; so shall we be also
with the likeness of De. Me.; so shall we be also
by the likeness of Jo. Vh. — 7 F. 6. was — 7 So
De W. Me. Vh.; made powerless Al. R. — 8 F. 7.
Lst. has been justified (i.e. has his quitclaim Al. Me.
R. Wo. Va., taking "is dead" literally); he that
(so) died (i.e. in whom the "old man" is destroyed
has been justified Vh. Jo. De W. R. — 9 F. 8.
died. — 11 F. 10. the death which Al. De W. —
12 once for all. — 13 the life which Al. De W. —
14 F. 11. i.e. in this manner. — 15 Va. 11, 23. in.
16 F. 13. So De W. Al. El.; weapons Me. Da. Va.
Wo. — 17 Vs. 14, 15. Omit Li. — 18 F. 17. obeyed.
19 So Wl. (perhaps); as many De W. El. Jo. Me. Al. R.
Vh. Wo. Va. — 20 F. 19. did yield. — 21 Vs. 13, 22.
So Vh.; sanctification El. Jo. Al. Da. Va. — 22 F. 23.
as touching Al. Jo. Da. Me. Va.

by baptism into death: that death Va. — 4 F. 5. become united (with grown
together) with Al. De W. El. Me. R. Va.; become
united (with him) by Jo. Vh. Wo. — 5 so shall we
be also with Al. De W. R.; so shall we be also
with the likeness of De. Me.; so shall we be also
by the likeness of Jo. Vh. — 7 F. 6. was — 7 So
De W. Me. Vh.; made powerless Al. R. — 8 F. 7.
Lst. has been justified (i.e. has his quitclaim Al. Me.
R. Wo. Va., taking "is dead" literally); he that
(so) died (i.e. in whom the "old man" is destroyed
has been justified Vh. Jo. De W. R. — 9 F. 8.
died. — 11 F. 10. the death which Al. De W. —
12 once for all. — 13 the life which Al. De W. —
14 F. 11. i.e. in this manner. — 15 Va. 11, 23. in.
16 F. 13. So De W. Al. El.; weapons Me. Da. Va.
Wo. — 17 Vs. 14, 15. Omit Li. — 18 F. 17. obeyed.
19 So Wl. (perhaps); as many De W. El. Jo. Me. Al. R.
Vh. Wo. Va. — 20 F. 19. did yield. — 21 Vs. 13, 22.
So Vh.; sanctification El. Jo. Al. Da. Va. — 22 F. 23.
as touching Al. Jo. Da. Me. Va.

by baptism into death: that death Va. — 4 F. 5. become united (with grown
together) with Al. De W. El. Me. R. Va.; become
united (with him) by Jo. Vh. Wo. — 5 so shall we
be also with Al. De W. R.; so shall we be also
with the likeness of De. Me.; so shall we be also
by the likeness of Jo. Vh. — 7 F. 6. was — 7 So
De W. Me. Vh.; made powerless Al. R. — 8 F. 7.
Lst. has been justified (i.e. has his quitclaim Al. Me.
R. Wo. Va., taking "is dead" literally); he that
(so) died (i.e. in whom the "old man" is destroyed
has been justified Vh. Jo. De W. R. — 9 F. 8.
died. — 11 F. 10. the death which Al. De W. —
12 once for all. — 13 the life which Al. De W. —
14 F. 11. i.e. in this manner. — 15 Va. 11, 23. in.
16 F. 13. So De W. Al. El.; weapons Me. Da. Va.
Wo. — 17 Vs. 14, 15. Omit Li. — 18 F. 17. obeyed.
19 So Wl. (perhaps); as many De W. El. Jo. Me. Al. R.
Vh. Wo. Va. — 20 F. 19. did yield. — 21 Vs. 13, 22.
So Vh.; sanctification El. Jo. Al. Da. Va. — 22 F. 23.
as touching Al. Jo. Da. Me. Va.

by baptism into death: that death Va. — 4 F. 5. become united (with grown
together) with Al. De W. El. Me. R. Va.; become
united (with him) by Jo. Vh. Wo. — 5 so shall we
be also with Al. De W. R.; so shall we be also
with the likeness of De. Me.; so shall we be also
by the likeness of Jo. Vh. — 7 F. 6. was — 7 So
De W. Me. Vh.; made powerless Al. R. — 8 F. 7.
Lst. has been justified (i.e. has his quitclaim Al. Me.
R. Wo. Va., taking "is dead" literally); he that
(so) died (i.e. in whom the "old man" is destroyed
has been justified Vh. Jo. De W. R. — 9 F. 8.
died. — 11 F. 10. the death which Al. De W. —
12 once for all. — 13 the life which Al. De W. —
14 F. 11. i.e. in this manner. — 15 Va. 11, 23. in.
16 F. 13. So De W. Al. El.; weapons Me. Da. Va.
Wo. — 17 Vs. 14, 15. Omit Li. — 18 F. 17. obeyed.
19 So Wl. (perhaps); as many De W. El. Jo. Me. Al. R.
Vh. Wo. Va. — 20 F. 19. did yield. — 21 Vs. 13, 22.
So Vh.; sanctification El. Jo. Al. Da. Va. — 22 F. 23.
as touching Al. Jo. Da. Me. Va.

by baptism into death: that death Va. — 4 F. 5. become united (with grown
together) with Al. De W. El. Me. R. Va.; become
united (with him) by Jo. Vh. Wo. — 5 so shall we
be also with Al. De W. R.; so shall we be also
with the likeness of De. Me.; so shall we be also
by the likeness of Jo. Vh. — 7 F. 6. was — 7 So
De W. Me. Vh.; made powerless Al. R. — 8 F. 7.
Lst. has been justified (i.e. has his quitclaim Al. Me.
R. Wo. Va., taking "is dead" literally); he that
(so) died (i.e. in whom the "old man" is destroyed
has been justified Vh. Jo. De W. R. — 9 F. 8.
died. — 11 F. 10. the death which Al. De W. —
12 once for all. — 13 the life which Al. De W. —
14 F. 11. i.e. in this manner. — 15 Va. 11, 23. in.
16 F. 13. So De W. Al. El.; weapons Me. Da. Va.
Wo. — 17 Vs. 14, 15. Omit Li. — 18 F. 17. obeyed.
19 So Wl. (perhaps); as many De W. El. Jo. Me. Al. R.
Vh. Wo. Va. — 20 F. 19. did yield. — 21 Vs. 13, 22.
So Vh.; sanctification El. Jo. Al. Da. Va. — 22 F. 23.
as touching Al. Jo. Da. Me. Va.

ANNO
DOMINI
18

fch. 4. 11.
1 Cor. 4. 14.
2 Cor. 13. 4.

1 John 3. 11.
4. 11, 20.

1 Gal. 4. 25.
Ephes. 4. 22.
26, 28.

1 Phil. 2. 10.
11.

1 Gal. 2. 20.
2. 21.
2. 24.

1 Gal. 3. 1.
1 Cor. 12. 1.

1 1 Pet. 4. 1.
1 Or, justifi-
cation.

2 1 Tim. 1. 1.
1 Rom. 1. 13.

3 1 Rom. 9.
27, 28.

4 1 Luke 24. 25.
1 Cor. 2.

5 1 Gal. 2. 13.
1 Pa. 19. 23.
2 1 Th. 1. 13.

6 ch. 7. 3.
1 Gal. 2. 1.
1 Rom. 1. 13.

7 Or, even
or, perhaps.
1 Gal. 2. 1.
1 Pet. 2. 23.
2 4. 2.

8 1 Th. 7. 4, 5.
2 2. 2.
1 Gal. 5. 18.

9 1 Cor. 2. 21.
1 Matt. 4.

10 1 John 3. 21.
2 Pet. 2. 23.

11 1 Th. 1. 1.
1 Th. 2. 1.

12 Or, where-
to ye were
delivered.

13 1 John 3. 2.
1 Cor. 7. 2.
1 Pet. 2. 18.

14 1 John 3. 2.
1 Cor. 7. 2.

15 1 Pet. 2. 18.

16 1 John 3. 2.
1 Cor. 7. 2.

17 1 Pet. 2. 18.

18 1 John 3. 2.
1 Cor. 7. 2.

19 1 Pet. 2. 18.

20 1 John 3. 2.
1 Cor. 7. 2.

21 1 Pet. 2. 18.

22 1 John 3. 2.
1 Cor. 7. 2.

23 1 Pet. 2. 18.

24 1 John 3. 2.
1 Cor. 7. 2.

25 1 Pet. 2. 18.

26 1 John 3. 2.
1 Cor. 7. 2.

are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 ³⁴ = Nay ³⁴, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Paul is sorry for the Jews. 7 All the seed of Abraham were not the children of the promise. 13 God hath mercy upon whom he will. 21 The potter may do with his clay what he list. 25 The calling of the Gentiles and rejecting of the Jews were foretold. 21 The cause why so few Jews embraced the righteousness of faith.*

I SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost,

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4 Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises;

5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ became, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

6 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel:

7 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, in Isaac shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son.

10 And not only this; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father Isaac;

11 (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;)

12 It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger.

13 As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then it is not of him that willeth,

Or, greater. Or, lesser. See Deut. 32. 18. Prov. 1. 2. 3. Matt. 10. 27. Luke 14. 26. John 13. 23. Chr. 19. 7. Job 8. 3. & 34. 10. Ps. 92. 15. & Ex. 33. 19.

IND. — 34 F. 37. Yet El. Da. — 35 F. 30. IND. — Chap. 9. 1 V. 3. could have wished as so virtually Al. De W. Me. Rū. Wo. am inclined to wish V.H. — 3 on behalf V. 8, 22, 23. Omit. — 4 F. 9. So V.H.; word was one of promise Al. Ew. De W. — 5 F. 14. Lit. Let it not be. — 6 D. — F. 38. β MABO, Edd., place after to Chap. 9. F. 5. β came. God, who is over 13) blessed for ever. Amen TN. La. WH. 3. Best, Me. V.H. Wl. and probably Jo. who is God over all, blessed for ever. F. 3. WH. 3. Ols. Tho. Wo. Va. with most E. Rev., and with Luther. (Difference of)

nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction:

23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles?

25 As he saith also in Osee, I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet the remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Esaias ¹¹ said before, Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodom, and been made like unto Gomorrah.

30 What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith.

31 But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone;

VAR. READ. — 5 F. 17. So (rather did I raise thee up) Al. Jo. Me. Rū. Wo. Va.; did I raise thee (to resistance) De W. Fri. — 7 V. 19. resistes (i.e. can ever resist V.H.) Al. Me. Wl. V.H. — 8 Vs. 22, 23. So (strictly) purposing Al. De W. Rū. Wo. [i.e. because he purposed to shew.... and in order that he might make known.... therefore endured]; though purposing Me. Tho. [i.e. though he purposed to shew.... yet endured.... and this was also in order that he might make known]. — 9 Vs. 23, 24. So Rū. V.H. Va.; glory? As such hath he called even us, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles De W. Me. Jo. — 10 V. 27. the (i.e. the remnant only) Va. Al. Wo. — 11 V. 28. hath said (i.e. in an earlier part of his book) Va. — 12 V. 30. So Al. De W. Rū.; Gentiles Me. V.H. Va. — 13 Lit. did attain. — 14 V. 31. Lit. did not attain.

VAR. READ. — F. 28. β So N D; the Lord will make (i.e. accomplish) a word, finishing and cutting it short N A B, Edd. — F. 31. β So N F; omit N A B, Edd. — F. 32. β Tr. WH.; Because, not from faith but as from works, they La. Al. (Difference of punctuation). — γ So N D; works N A B, Edd. — δ So N D; omit N A B, Edd.

Anno DOMINI 60.

See Gal. 3. 8, 22. & Ex. 9. 18.

Chr. 20. 6. Job 9. 14. & 23. 13. Dan. 4. 35.

Or, unnumbered again, or, disputed Jer. 18. 6.

Job 33. 13. / Isai. 29. 16. & 45. 9. & 54. 8.

Prov. 16. 4. Jer. 18. 6. & 2 Tim. 2. 20.

1 Thess. 5. 2. / Or, made up h Pet. 2. 8. Jude 4.

1 ch. 2. 4. & 2 Tim. 7. Col. 1. 27.

m ch. 8. 23, 30, 30. n ch. 3. 29. o Hosas 2. 23.

1 Pet. 2. 10. p Hosas 1. 10.

Isai. 10. 23, 23. r ch. 11. 5.

Or, the account. Isai. 28. 22.

Isai. 1. 9. Lam. 3. 22. Isai. 13. 19. Jer. 50. 10.

ch. 4. 11. & 10. 20.

ch. 1. 17. ch. 10. 2. & 11. 7.

Gal. 3. 4. Luke 2. 34. 1 Cor. 1. 23.

Anno
DOMINI
80.

• Ps. 118. 22.
Isai. 8. 14.
• 28. 16.
Matt. 21. 42.
1 Pet. 2. 6,
7, 8.
• ch. 10. 11.
1 Or,
confounded.

• Acts 21.
22. 3.
Gal. 1. 14.
• 6. 17.
See ch. 9.
31.
• ch. 1. 17.
• 9. 30.
• Phil. 3. 9.
d Matt. 5.
17.
• Gal. 2. 24.
• Lev. 18. 5.
Nah. 9. 29.
Ezek. 30. 11,
13, 21.
• Gal. 3. 13.
• Deut. 30.
13, 15.

• Deut. 30.
14.
• Matt. 10.
22.
Luke 12. 8.
Acts 17. 37.

• Isai. 50. 16.
• 49. 23.
Jer. 17. 7.
ch. 3. 23.
• Acts 13. 9.
ch. 3. 23.
Gal. 3. 28.
• Acts 10. 36.
ch. 5. 29.
1 Tim. 2. 5.
• Ephes. 1.
7.
2. 4, 7.
• Joel 2. 23.
Acts 2. 31.
• Acts 9. 14.
• Titus 1. 3.
• Gal. 13. 7.
Nah. 1. 15.

• ch. 3. 3.
Hebr. 4. 3.

33 As it is written, 'Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and β whosoever β believeth on him shall not be β ashamed β .

CHAPTER 10.

5 The scripture sheweth the difference betwixt the righteousness of the law, and this of faith, 11 and that all, both Jew and Gentile, that believe, shall not be confounded, 18 and that the Gentiles shall receive the word and believe. 19 Israel was not ignorant of these things.

BRETHREN, my heart's desire¹ and prayer to God for β Israel β is, that they might be saved.

2 For I bear them record² that they have a zeal³ of⁴ God, but not according to knowledge.

3 For they⁵ being ignorant of⁶ God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves⁷ unto the righteousness of God.

4 For⁸ Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

5 For Moses β describeth the righteousness which is of the law, 'That the man which doeth those things shall live by them β .

6 But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, 'Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down from above):

7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? 'The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;

9 That¹⁰ if thou shalt confess with thy mouth, 'The Lord Jesus¹¹, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, 'Whosoever believeth on him shall not be¹² ashamed¹³.

12 For¹⁴ there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for¹⁵ the same¹⁶ Lord over all¹⁷ is rich¹⁸ unto all that call upon him.

13 'For whosoever shall call¹⁹ upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him²⁰ of whom²¹ they have not heard? and how shall they hear²² without a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, 'How beautiful are the feet of them that β preach the gospel of peace, and β bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But²³ they have not all obeyed the

gospel²⁴. For Esaias saith, 'Lord, who hath believed²⁵ our report?²⁶
17 So then²⁷ β faith²⁸ cometh by²⁹ hearing³⁰, and³¹ hearing³² by the word of β God β .

18 But I say, 'Have they not heard?³³ Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, 'I will provoke you to jealousy³⁴ by³⁵ them that are no people, and³⁶ by³⁷ a foolish nation I will anger you.

20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, 'I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But³⁸ to³⁹ Israel he saith, 'All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

CHAPTER 11.

1 God hath not cast off all Israel. 7 Some were elected, though the rest were hardened. 16 There is hope of their conversion. 18 The Gentiles may not trust upon them: 25 for there is a promise of their salvation. 33 God's judgments are unsearchable.

I SAY then, 'Hath God cast away his people? God forbid¹. For² I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.

2 God hath not cast away his people which³ he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith⁴ of⁵ Elias; how he maketh intercession to God against Israel, saying,

3 'Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? 'I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal.

5 Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

6 And⁶ if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. β But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work β .

7 What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were⁷ blinded⁸.

8 (According as it is written, 'God hath given them⁹ the spirit of¹⁰ slumber¹¹;' eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not¹² hear; unto this day¹³.)

9 And David saith, 'Let their table be made a snare, and a¹⁴ trap¹⁵, and a stumblingblock, and a recompence unto them:

10 'Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back away.

11 I say then, 'Have they stumbled that¹⁶ they should fall? God forbid¹⁷: but rather¹⁸ through their¹⁹ fall²⁰ salvation is

VAR. REND.—11 V. 33. i.e. put to shame.—Chap. 10. 1 V. 1. So De W. O. R. Va.; goodwill De. Ms. V.H.; inclination Al.—2 V. 3. for Al. De W. Jo. Me.—3 V. 3. So Ms. R. Va.; not recognising Al. De W. R. Va. Me.; were not subjected Al. Jo.—4 V. 7. abys Al. Va.—5 V. 8. So Al.; Jesus as Lord (or to be Lord) De W. R. Va. Me.; 7 V. 11. put to shame.—6 V. 12. So Al.; Lord is over all, rich Jo.—7 V. 14. So Al. De W. Fr. V. H. (R. Va. per-apse); whom Jo. Me. W. Va.—10 V. 16. not all did obey the gospel (H. not all hearkened to the glad tidings Al.) De W. Al. Me. Va.; not all did obey (God by believing) the gospel V.H.

VAR. REND.—V. 33. β he that M A B D. Edd.—Chap. 10. V. 1. β So K L; then M A B, Edd.—V. 5. β So nearly M B D; La.¹ Tr.¹ Al.; writes that the man which doeth the righteousness which is of the law shall live in it M A. T. V. Tr.² WH.—V. 15. β So M D, Al.¹ Tr.²; omit M A B, La. Ti. Tr.³ WH.

Anno
DOMINI
80.

• Isai. 51. 1.
John 12. 31.
• Cr. the
bearing of
1 Or,
'wondering';
• Ps. 12. 4.
Matt. 21. 14.
• 28. 12.
Col. 1. 6, 20.
• 1 Tim. 2. 1.
• Rom. 1. 4.
• 11. 11.
• 12. 11.
• 13. 11.
• 14. 11.
• 15. 11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.
• 12. 11.
• 13. 11.
• 14. 11.
• 15. 11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

• 1 Tim. 2.
11.

Anno
DOMINI
60.q Acts 12. 1.
Gal. 6. 6.
Ephes. 4. 11.
1 Tim. 4. 17.
r Acts 15. 32.
1 Cor. 14. 3.
s Matt. 6. 1,
2, 3.

1 Or,

unwisely.

1 Or,

liberally.

s Cor. 8. 2.

r Acts 20. 17.

1 Tim. 4. 17.

Hebr. 13. 7,

24.

1 Pet. 5. 2.

s 2 Cor. 9. 7.

1 Tim. 1. 22.

1 Pet. 1. 22.

y Ps. 34. 14.

z 28. 4.

z 27. 10.

Amos 6. 15.

1 Hebr. 12. 1.

s 1 Pet. 1. 23.

z 2. 17.

z 2. 8.

z 2 Pet. 1. 7.

1 Or, in the

love of the

brothers.

q Phil. 2. 2.

1 Pet. 3. 5.

s Luke 10.

20.

ch. 5. 2.

z 12. 13.

Phil. 3. 1.

z 4. 4.

1 Thess. 5.

16.

Hebr. 6. 2.

1 Pet. 4. 13.

s Luke 21. 19.

1 Tim. 6. 11.

Hebr. 10. 32.

z 12. 1.

Acts 2. 42.

z 12. 1.

Eph. 6. 18.

Col. 4. 5.

1 Pet. 3. 19.

z 1 Cor. 15. 1.

z 2 Cor. 9. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

z 12. 1.

7 Or ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or if he that teacheth, on teaching:

8 Or, 'he that exhorteth, on exhortation 11: 'he that giveth, let him do it with 12 simplicity 13; 'he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

10 Be kindly affectioned one to another in brotherly love: in honour 16 preferring one another 16.

11 Not slothful in 17 business 17; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;

13 Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.

14 Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but

17 condescend to men of low estate 15.

18 Be not wise in your own conceits.

17 Recompense to no man evil for evil.

Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto

wrath 19: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 Be therefore as thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink:

for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto

wrath 19: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 Be therefore as thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink:

for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto

wrath 19: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 Be therefore as thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink:

for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto

wrath 19: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 Be therefore as thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink:

for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto

wrath 19: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 Be therefore as thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink:

for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

CHAPTER 13.

1 Subjection, and many other duties, we owe to the magistrates. 8 Love is the fulfilling of the law. 12 Gladness and cheerfulness, and the works of darkness, are out of season in the time of the gospel.

LET every soul be subject unto the higher powers 21. For there is no power 2 but of God: the powers 2 that be are ordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power 2, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation 3.

3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power 2? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

VAR. READ.—1 V. 8. So Al. Va. Da. Jo. do. as before; in De W. E. 10. 15. So Me. Jo. V. H. E. De W. (i.e. singleness of heart Jo.); liberality Al. Tho. 16 V. 10. So Va.; leading the way one for another (i.e. in showing mutual respect) Jo. De W. Me. V. H. E.; anticipating one another Al. perhaps.

17 V. 11. your seal Al. Me. E. V. H. Va. 15 V. 16. So E. V. H. Al.; go along with (i.e. seek not to escape from) what is lowly De W. Fr. Me. Da. Jo. (perhaps). 19 V. 19. i.e. interpose delay to your wrath Al.; make room for the wrath (of God) comp. ch. 5. 9. Li. Me. (of your adversary: i.e. let his wrath have its way Jo. Va.) Chap. 13. 1 V. 1. i.e. magistrates high in office Me. 2 Vs. 1-3. authorities (—ty) Al. Da. Va. 3 V. 3. condemnation. VAR. READ.—V. 20. 2 So D. E.; But NAB, Edd.

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid: for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake.

6 For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.

7 Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time for us to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light.

13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.

14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

CHAPTER 14.

3 Men may not condemn nor condemn one the other for things indifferent: 13 But take heed that they give no offence to them: 15 for that the apostle prouch unlawful by many reasons.

HIM that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations.

2 For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.

3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 One man esteemeth one day above

that which is indifferent: another, who is weak, esteemeth it as a day of abstinence.

6 He that eateth, eat to the Lord, as if he were to God; and he that drinketh, drink to the Lord, as if he were to God.

7 For we live, and we walk, and we stand, and we move, and we are, as if we were to God.

8 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

9 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

10 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

11 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

12 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

13 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

14 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

15 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

16 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

17 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

18 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

19 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

20 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

21 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

22 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

23 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

24 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

25 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

26 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

27 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

28 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

29 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

30 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

31 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

32 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

33 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

34 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

35 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

36 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

37 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

38 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

39 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

40 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

41 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

42 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

43 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

44 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

45 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

46 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

47 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

48 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

49 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

50 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

51 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

52 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

53 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

54 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

55 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

56 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

57 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

58 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

59 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

60 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

61 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

62 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

63 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

64 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

65 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

66 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

67 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

68 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

69 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

70 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

71 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

72 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

73 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

74 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

75 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

76 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

77 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

78 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

79 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

80 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

81 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

82 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

83 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

84 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

85 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

86 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

87 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

88 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

89 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

90 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

91 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

92 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

93 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

94 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

95 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

96 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

97 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

98 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

99 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

100 For we are to God, as if we were to God.

another: another esteemeth every day like. Let every man be fully persuaded of his own mind.

He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

For none of us liveth to himself, and man dieth to himself.

For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or we are the Lord's.

For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might bring both of the dead and living.

But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to me.

So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, no man put a stumblingblock or occasion to fall in his brother's way.

I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that eateth any thing to be unclean, to it is unclean.

But if thy brother be grieved with meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, whom Christ died.

Let not then your good be evil in of:

For the kingdom of God is not in drink; but righteousness, peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. For he that in these things serves Christ, is acceptable to God, and reed of men.

Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things with which one may edify another.

For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed are pure; but evil for that man who eateth with conscience.

It is good neither to eat flesh, nor drink wine, nor any thing whereby thou stumblest, nor is offendeth made weak.

But thou faith? have it to thyself. Happy is he that sinneth not himself in that thing which is allowable.

10. thou too (i.e. thou that eatest) (i.e. confess sin) Jo. R. probably cry Al. De W. Me. V. H. — V. 14.

15. no longer walkest thou. — id drinking Me. Al. Da. Wo. — as conscience Me. R. Th. — as against their consciences Al. Be. and Va. — virtually. — V. 21. offence in v. 20. — V. 22. So idgeth (i.e. calls to account) Me.

6. So C³ L; omit N A B C² D. N² D² L; lived (came to life) Me. N² A B C. Edd. — V. 10. So N²; Edd. — V. 15. So some MSS.; id. — V. 18. So N² D²; this. — V. 19. So C D, L² A. N A B, Th. Tr² WH² — V. 21. So Tr² L; omit N A C. Th. WH. — The faith which thou hast, have

23¹⁵ And¹⁵ he that I doubteth¹⁶ is damned¹⁶ if he eat, because he eateth not of faith: for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

CHAPTER 15.

1 The strong must bear with the weak. 2 We may not please ourselves, 3 for Christ did not so, 7 but receive one the other, as Christ did us all, 8 both Jews and Gentiles. 15 Paul accuseth his writing, 28 and promiseth to see them, 30 and requesteth their prayers.

1 WE then¹ that are strong ought to bear the² infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

2 Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good³ to³ edification³.

3 For³ even Christ³ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For⁴ whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through⁴ patience⁴ and comfort of⁴ the scriptures might have⁴ hope⁴.

5 Now the God of patience⁵ and consolation⁵ grant you to be likeminded one toward another according to Christ Jesus:

6 That ye may⁶ with one mind and one mouth glorify⁶ God, even the Father⁶ of our Lord Jesus Christ.

7 Wherefore⁷ receive ye one another, as Christ also received⁷ us to the glory of God.

8 Now⁸ I say that⁸ Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers:

9 And⁹ that the Gentiles⁹ might glorify⁹ God for his mercy; as it is written, For this cause I will confess¹⁰ to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name.

10 And again¹⁰ he¹⁰ saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

11 And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again, Esaias saith, There shall be¹² a root of Jesse, and he shall shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also¹⁴ are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me of God,

16 That I should be¹⁶ the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel¹⁶ of God, that the

VAR. REVD.—V. 23. But.—stands already condemned Me. V. H. Va. De W. — Chap. 15. 1. V. 1. But we Me. De W.; Now we Jo. Da.; Moreover we Al. — V. 2. I. e. building up in the faith. — V. 3. Christ too. — V. 4. I. e. the endurance and comfort given by Al. Me. V. H. — V. 4. 5. endurance. — V. 5. our (Christian) hope De W. Me. R. Va. — V. 5. comfort or encouragement (same word as in v. 4). — V. 6. So De W. Me. V. H. the God and Father Al. Be. Jo. R. — V. 9. But (I say) Al. — V. 10. So Be. Me.; glorified Al. De W. R. W. — V. 11. I. e. give thanks Jo. Me. — V. 10. I. e. scripture Jo. Me. V. H. — V. 12. the. — V. 14. of yourselves Al. Me. Va. — V. 16. a. — doing the work of a priest of the gospel Jo. and so nearly De W. Me. V. H. R.; offering up the gospel (as my sacrifice) Va.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. V. 7. So B D², La² Tr² WH²; you N A C, La² Th. Al. Tr² WH² — V. 8. So L; For N A B, Edd. — V. 8 B C², La² Tr² L; has been made N A C¹, Al. Th. WH² — V. 15. So N² D; omit N A B, Edd.

Anno DOMIN 60.

1 Or, discernment and gentle difference between men.
2 Titus 1. 15

3 Gal. 6. 1.
4 ch. 14. 1.
5 1 Cor. 9. 19, 22.
6 2a. 26, 33 & 13. 5.
7 Phil. 2. 4, 5
8 ch. 14. 19.
9 Matt. 26. 30.
10 John 5. 30.
11 2a. 32.
12 Ps. 69. 9.
13 ch. 4. 23, 24.
14 1 Cor. 9. 9, 10.
15 2a. 10. 11.
16 2 Tim. 3. 16, 17.

17 ch. 12. 16.
18 1 Cor. 1. 13.
19 Phil. 3. 16.

20 Or, after the example of.
21 Acts 4. 34.

22 ch. 14. 1, 3.
23 ch. 5. 2.
24 Matt. 15. 24.

25 John 1. 11.
26 Acts 3. 25.
27 2a. 13. 44.

28 ch. 3. 3.
29 2 Cor. 1. 20.
30 1 John 10. 16.

31 ch. 9. 23.
32 Ps. 118. 49.
33 Deut. 32. 43.

34 Ps. 117. 1.
35 Isai. 11. 1, 10.
36 Rev. 5. 5.

37 ch. 15. 12.
38 2a. 14. 17.
39 2a. 12. 12.

40 1 John 3. 21.
41 1 Cor. 8. 1, 7, 10.

42 ch. 1. 5.
43 2a. 12. 3.
44 Gal. 1. 15.
45 Ephes. 3. 7, 8.

46 ch. 11. 13.
47 Deut. 2. 7, 8.
48 1 Tim. 2. 7.

49 2 Tim. 1. 11.

Anno
DOMINI
68.

I Or,

I Incl. 66. 20.

Phil. 3. 17.

e Hebr. 5. 1.

e Acts 21.

19.

Gal. 2. 8.

e ch. 1. 5.

e 16. 26.

e Acts 19.

11.

e 2 Cor. 12. 12.

e 2 Cor. 10.

12. 16. 18.

f Incl. 28. 15.

e ch. 1. 12.

1. 2.

17. 18.

I Or, many

ways, or,

of brethren.

e Acts 19.

21.

ver. 28.

ch. 1. 11.

e Acts 15. 3.

e Gr. with

ver. 28.

e Acts 19.

21.

e 20. 28.

e 24. 17.

I 1 Cor. 14.

1. 2.

e 2 Cor. 8. 1.

e 9. 5. 12.

e ch. 11. 17.

e 11.

e 2 Cor. 8. 1.

e 9. 5. 12.

e Phil. 4. 17.

e ch. 1. 11.

e Phil. 2. 1.

e 3 Cor. 1.

11.

e Col. 4. 13.

e 2 Thes. 2. 2.

I Or, we

disobedient.

e 2 Cor. 5. 4.

e ch. 1. 10.

e 2 Cor. 12. 12.

e 2 Cor. 10.

12. 16. 18.

e 2 Cor. 10.

12. 16. 18.

e 2 Cor. 10.

12. 16. 18.

e 2 Cor. 10.

12. 16. 18.

e 2 Cor. 10.

12. 16. 18.

e 2 Cor. 10.

12. 16. 18.

e 2 Cor. 10.

12. 16. 18.

e 2 Cor. 10.

12. 16. 18.

e 2 Cor. 10.

12. 16. 18.

1^a offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost.

17 I have therefore ¹⁷ whereof I may glory through ¹⁷ Jesus Christ ¹⁸ in ¹⁸ those things which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things ^a which Christ hath not wrought by me, ^a to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,

19 ^a Through mighty ¹⁹ signs and wonders, by the power of the ^a Spirit of God ^a; so that from Jerusalem, and ^a round ^a about ^a unto ^a Illyricum, I have ^a fully preached ^a the gospel of Christ.

20 ^a Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel ^a, not where Christ was named, ^a lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

21 But as it is written, / To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

22 For which cause also ^a I have been ^a much ^a hindered from coming to you.

23 But now having no more ^a place ^a in these parts, and ^a having a great desire these many years to come unto you;

24 Whosoever I take my journey into Spain, ^a I will come to you ^a; for I trust to see you in my journey, ^a and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled ^a with your company.

25 But now ^a I go unto Jerusalem ^a to minister ^a unto the saints.

26 For ^a it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for ^a the poor saints which are at Jerusalem ^a.

27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For ^a if the Gentiles have been made ^a partakers of their spiritual things, ^a their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 When therefore I have performed this, and have ^a sealed ^a to them ^a this fruit, I will come ^a by ^a you into Spain.

29 ^a And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of ^a the gospel of ^a Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and ^a for the love of the Spirit, ^a that ye strive together with me in your prayers to God for me;

31 ^a That I may be delivered from them that ^a do not believe ^a in Judea; and that ^a my ^a service which I owe ^a for Jerusalem may be accepted of the saints;

32 ^a That I may come unto you with

joy ^a by the will of ^a God ^a, and may with you be ^a refreshed.

33 Now ^a the God of peace be with you all. Amen.

1 Cor. 4. 19. James 4. 16. 1 Cor. 16. 12. 2 Cor. 7. 12. Phil. 7. 20. e ch. 16. 20. 1 Cor. 16. 12. 2 Cor. 12. 11. 1 Thes. 4. 23. 2 Thes. 3. 16. Hebr. 12. 28.

CHAPTER 16.

3 Paul willeth the brethren to greet many, ^a and exhorteth them to take heed of them which cause division and offence, ^a and after many salutations endeth with praise and thanks to God.

I COMMENT unto you Phoebe our sister, which is a ^a servant ^a of the church which is at ^a Cenchrea:

2 ^a That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for ^a she ^a hath been a ^a succour ^a of many, and of myself also.

3 Greet ^a Priscilla ^a and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus:

4 Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles.

5 Likewise greet ^a the church that is in their house. ^a Salute ^a my wellbeloved Epenetus, who is ^a the firstfruits of Achaia ^a unto Christ.

6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on ^a us ^a.

7 ^a Salute ^a Andronicus and Junia ^a, my kinsmen, and my fellowprisoners, who are ^a of note among the apostles ^a, who also ^a were in Christ before me.

8 Greet ^a Amplias ^a my beloved in the Lord.

9 ^a Salute ^a Urbane ^a, our helper in Christ, and Stachys my beloved.

10 ^a Salute ^a Apelles approved in Christ. ^a Salute ^a them which are of Aristobulus household.

11 ^a Salute ^a Herodion my kinsman. ^a Greet them that be of the household of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.

12 ^a Salute ^a Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. ^a Salute ^a the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 ^a Salute ^a Rufus ^a, chosen ^a in the Lord, and his mother ^a and mine ^a.

14 ^a Salute ^a Asyncritus, Philegon, ^a Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes ^a, and the brethren which are with them.

15 ^a Salute ^a Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympus, and all the saints which are with them.

16 ^a Salute ^a one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ ^a salute ^a you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them ^a which cause ^a divisions ^a, and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and ^a avoid them.

18 For they that are such serve not our

VAR. READ.—17 V. 17. my boasting in *Al. De W.* 18 of *Al.* 19 V. 19. By the power of. 20 i.e. in (or from *Al. Ed.*) the regions around. *Al. De W. Me. Rū. V.H.* 21 as far as. 22 fulfilled (i.e. brought to its full development) *Me. (comp. Col. 1. 25);* fulfilled the duty of preaching *Al. Be. De W. Rū. Thō. V.H. Jo. perlage, Va.* 23 V. 20. But thus to preach the gospel am I careful (or careful for honour's sake *Me. V.H.*; ambitious *Vs.*) *Al. De W. Me. Bū. V.H.* 24 V. 22. These many times *Al. De W. V.H. Va.*; most often *Me.* 25 V. 23. i.e. occasion of work *Al. Me.* 26 V. 23. ministering. 27 V. 24. i.e. the poor among the saints of Jerusalem. 28 V. 27. Smaller word to contribution of previous verse. 29 V. 28. i.e. secured. 30 through. 31 V. 31. So *De W. De.* as many. *Al. Wō.* 32 rendering of service which is purposed *Me.*

VAR. READ.—V. 19. *β So N D^h. Pesk. T^h.* Holy Spirit *ACD^s. Vulg.* and several versions. *La. Tr. A¹. WH¹.* V. 24. *β So N^h.* omit *N^h A B, Ed.* The sentence v. 23 is left unfinished, the sense being taken up v. 23. — V. 29. *β So N^h.* omit *N^h A B, Ed.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. 1 V. 1. deaconess *Al. B. Me. V.H.* 2 V. 2. she too. 3 Rather prostrates *De W. Me. V.H. Va.* 4 V. 5. and throughout. *Om.* (same word as in v. 3). 5 V. 7. 11. 21. i.e. Ministry kinsmen *Me. Jo.* 6 V. 7. my countrymen (comp. *Al. B. De W. Va.*; *Al. is doubtful.* 7 V. 7. i.e. well-known of by the apostles *De W. Fri. Me. V.H.* and others *Va.*; eminent among the apostles *Al. Cl. B. Ed.* 8 V. 9. Urban (a man's name). 9 V. 12. to eminent *De W. Me. Rū.*; elect *Al.*; eminent among the elect *V.H.* 10 i.e. who has been as a mother to me. 11 V. 17. Strictly the divisions (which you have heard of elsewhere *Me. De W.*).

VAR. READ.—V. 32. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* (but *WH* suspect corruption); the Lord Jesus *La. Tr.* 33 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 34 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 35 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 36 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 37 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 38 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 39 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 40 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 41 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 42 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 43 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 44 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 45 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 46 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 47 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 48 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 49 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 50 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 51 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 52 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 53 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 54 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 55 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 56 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 57 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 58 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 59 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 60 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 61 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 62 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 63 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 64 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 65 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 66 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 67 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 68 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 69 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 70 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 71 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 72 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 73 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 74 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 75 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 76 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 77 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 78 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 79 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 80 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 81 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 82 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 83 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 84 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 85 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 86 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 87 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 88 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 89 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 90 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 91 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 92 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 93 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 94 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 95 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 96 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 97 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 98 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 99 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.* 100 V. 3. *β So N^h ACD^s. Al. B. Me. V.H.*

Anno
DOMINI
50.

11 Cor. 12.
Gal. 5. 1.
Ps. 62. 12.

Rom. 2. 4.
ch. 4. 5.
Gal. 6. 4, 5.
Rev. 2. 23.
22. 12.

p Acts 12. 4.
2 Cor. 6. 1.
1 Or, *chalice*.

1 Eph. 3. 20.
Col. 3. 7.
Rebr. 3. 5, 4.
1 Pet. 2. 1.

Rom. 1. 8.
2. 12. 3.
ch. 15. 13.
ver. 4.

Rom. 21. 14.
1 Pet. 4. 11.
1 Ind. 20. 16.

Mat. 13. 18.
2 Cor. 11. 4.
Gal. 1. 7.
Eph. 2. 20.

1 Eph. 2. 20.
y ch. 4. 5.
1 Pet. 1. 7.
2. 12.

1 Luke 2. 25.
1 Gr. is
omitted.

ch. 4. 5.
1 John 10.
d ch. 6. 19.

3 Cor. 6. 12.
Eph. 2. 21.
2. 22.

Rebr. 2. 6.
1 Pet. 2. 5.
1 Or,
destroy.

1 Pro. 2. 7.
Isai. 8. 21.
y ch. 1. 20.
2. 6.

y Job 5. 13.
1 Ps. 94. 11.
ch. 1. 18.
2. 6.

ver. 4, 5, 6.
12 Cor. 4.
5, 16.

1 Rom. 14. 8.
11. 1.
2 Cor. 10. 7.
Gal. 2. 20.

1 Matt. 24.
60.
ch. 5. 17.
2. 9.

2 Cor. 6. 4.
Col. 1. 28.
1 Luke 12. 49.
Time 1. 7.

1 Pet. 4. 10.
1 In what account the ministers ought to be had.
2 We have nothing which we have not received.

3 The apostles spectacles to the world, angels, and men, 12 the filth and obscuring of the world: 15 yet our fathers in Christ, 16 whom we ought to follow.

1 Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover y it is required y in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

VAR. REKD.—V. 8. but *Me. Ol. Rū. Wo.*—V. 13. *i.e. the day of judgment Be. Me. De W. Eū. Ol. after Orig. Chrys.*—(in *os* with) *fire Be. De W. Me. Ol.*

5. 17. *defile, in destroy some word.*—6. *So. Ol. Wt.*—which (*i.e. holy*) *Al. De W. Me. Ol.*—7. *V. 18. thinketh Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol.*—8. *i.e. age, world-age.*—9. *V. 22. So Al. Be. Da. Ol. Rū.*—at hand *Me.*—Chap. 4. 1. *V. 1. So Al. Rū. Sta. Wo.*—In this way then (*ch. 3. 22*) let a man account *Be. Me.*—Therefore let a man account *De W. Ol.*

VAR. READ.—V. 13. *So ND;* the fire itself *ABC, Ld. Ti. Tr.*—*Al. WH.*—V. 22. *23 our's.*—we *B, WH.*—only—Chap. 4. V. 2. *23 So D.*—Here moreover *NABCD, Bdd.* (stewards of God here. Moreover it is... *La.*—stewards of God. Moreover here it is... *Ti. Tr. WH.*)—y *So B, Vulg. Pesh., La. Ti. Tr. WH.*; ye require *NACD, WH.*

7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: ² and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.

10 According to the grace of God which is given unto us, as a wise master-builder, I have laid ³ the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day ⁴ shall declare it, because it shall be revealed ⁵ by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If any man defile ⁶ the temple of God, him shall God destroy: for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

18 Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth ⁷ to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

21 Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things are your's;

22 Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours;

23 And ye are Christ's; and Christ is God's.

CHAPTER 4.

1 In what account the ministers ought to be had.
2 We have nothing which we have not received.

3 The apostles spectacles to the world, angels, and men, 12 the filth and obscuring of the world: 15 yet our fathers in Christ, 16 whom we ought to follow.

1 Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover y it is required y in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged ² of you, or of man's judgment: yea, I judge ³ not mine own self.

4 For I know nothing ⁴ by myself ⁵; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth ⁶ me is the Lord.

5 Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and I then shall every man have praise ⁷ of God.

6 And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to Apollos for your sakes; ⁸ that ye might learn in us not to think of men above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another ⁹.

7 For who maketh thee to differ ¹⁰ from another? and what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it?

8 Now ye are full, now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us; and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

10 We are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ; we are weak, but ye are strong; ye are honourable, but we are despised.

11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwelling-place.

12 And labour, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:

13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, and are the offscouring of all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn you.

15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel.

16 Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto you Timothy, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which he in Christ, so as I teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

19 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech ¹¹ of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For the kingdom of God is not in word ¹², but in power.

Phil. 2. 17. 1 Thess. 1. 4. 2 Thess. 5. 9. Acts 19. 22. ch. 16. 10. Phil. 2. 19. 1 Thess. 3. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 2. 3 Tim. 1. 2. ch. 11. 3. ch. 17. 17. ch. 14. 23. ch. 5. 3. Acts 19. 21. ch. 16. 2. 3 Cor. 1. 15. 2. 12. Acts 15. 21. Rom. 15. 23. Hebr. 6. 2. James 4. 15. 1 ch. 2. 4. 1 Thess. 1. 2.

VAR. REKD.—V. 3. 4. tried or examined, *IA.*—V. 4. in, or against, myself (*i.e. am conscious of no fault*) *Al. de.*—V. 5. his (due) praise *Al. Me. Ol. Sta. Wo.*—V. 6. the one... the other.—V. 7. Rather distinguishes *Al. Da.*—V. 8. Already *Be. Da. De W. Me. Ol.*—V. 13. *So Al. De W. Me. Rū.*—scapegoat, curse-bearer *Ol. Wo. (Ba. probably).*—V. 14. *So Me. de.*; shake *Eū.*—V. 17. *So Be. Da. Me. Sta.*; how I teach *Al. De W. Rū.*—V. 19. 20, speech, word, same word.

VAR. READ.—V. 6. *So NCD*; omit *NABD*, *Bdd.* (learn this.—Not above that which is written).—V. 17. *So A B, T4. Tr. WH.*; Christ Jesus *N C, La. WH.*

Anno
DOMINI
50.

1 Gr. *de.*, ch. 13.

2 Job 9. 2. Ps. 130. 3. 2. 143. 2. Prov. 31. 8. Rom. 3. 20. 4. 2.

3 Matt. 7. 1. Rom. 2. 1. 10. 14. 4. 10. 12.

4 Rev. 20. 12. ch. 3. 13.

5 Rom. 2. 29. 3 Cor. 5. 10. y ch. 1. 12. 3. 4.

6 Rom. 12. 3. ch. 3. 13.

7 Gr. *dis-tinguisheth* *de.*

8 John 8. 27. James 1. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 10.

9 Rev. 3. 17. 1 Or, as the last apostle.

10 Ps. 44. 22. Rom. 6. 36. ch. 11. 30. 11. 3 Cor. 4. 11. 6. 9.

11 Hebr. 10. 33.

12 Gr. *theatre*.

ch. 8. 3. p Acts 17. 18. 20. 24. ch. 1. 15. 2. 14. 3. 18.

See 2 Kings 9. 11. 2 Cor. 13. 9. 2 Cor. 4. 5. 11. 23-27.

Phil. 4. 12. Job 22. 6. Rom. 8. 25. 1 Acts 20. 2. 3 Acts 18. 3. 1 Thess. 2. 9. 3 Thess. 3. 8. 1 Tim. 4. 10.

1 Matt. 5. 44. Luke 6. 28. 22. 34. Acts 7. 60. Rom. 12. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 23. 3. 9.

y Lam. 3. 45. 1 Thess. 2. 11.

Acts 19. 11. Rom. 15. 20. ch. 5. 6. Gal. 4. 19. Philim. 10. James 1. 15.

1 ch. 11. 1.

2 V. 13. *So ND;* the fire itself *ABC, Ld. Ti. Tr.*—*Al. WH.*—V. 22. *23 our's.*—we *B, WH.*—only—Chap. 4. V. 2. *23 So D.*—Here moreover *NABCD, Bdd.* (stewards of God here. Moreover it is... *La.*—stewards of God. Moreover here it is... *Ti. Tr. WH.*)—y *So B, Vulg. Pesh., La. Ti. Tr. WH.*; ye require *NACD, WH.*

Anno
DOMINI
50.= 5 Cor. 10. 2.
& 12. 10.

= Eph. 4. 3.

= Lev. 18. 8.

Deut. 22. 30.

= 27. 20.

= 2 Cor. 7. 12.

= ch. 4. 18.

= 2 Cor. 7. 12.

= 2 Cor. 7. 12.

/ Col. 2. 5.

1 Or.

determined.

= Mat. 16. 19.

= ch. 18. 10.

= John 20. 23.

= 2 Cor. 8. 10.

= 13. 3. 10.

= Job 2. 6.

= Ps. 109. 6.

= 1 Tim. 1. 20.

= Acts 20. 18.

= ver. 3.

= ch. 3. 81.

= ch. 4. 19.

= James 4. 12.

= ch. 15. 33.

= Gal. 5. 9.

= 2 Tim. 3. 17.

= 1 Tim. 5. 27.

= John 1. 27.

= ch. 15. 31.

= 1 Pet. 1. 19.

= Rev. 5. 6, 12.

= John 19.

= 14.

/ Or, is slain.

= Rs. 12. 15.

= 12. 6.

/ Or,

half-penny.

= Deut. 16. 3.

= Mat. 12.

= 6. 12.

= Mark 8. 15.

= Luke 12. 1.

= See ver. 5. 7.

= 2 Cor. 6. 14.

= Ephes. 5. 11.

= 2 Thes. 3. 14.

= 14.

= ch. 10. 27.

= ch. 1. 30.

= John 7. 15.

= 1 John 5. 19.

= Mat. 18. 17.

= Rom. 16. 17.

= 2 Thes. 3. 4, 14.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

= 1 Thes. 4. 12.

= 1 Tim. 3. 7.

= ch. 6. 1, 2, 4.

= Mark 4. 11.

= Col. 4. 5.

Anno
DOMINI
59.

= Deut. 25. 4.
1 Tim. 5. 18.
= 3 Tim. 2. 6.

= Rom. 15. 27.
Gal. 6. 6.

Acts 20. 23.
ver. 15. 18.
2 Cor. 11.
7. 9.

12. 12.
1 Thess. 5. 6.
2 Cor. 11.
12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

12. 12.
12. 12.

"Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?"

10 Or saith he it altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, this is written: "that" he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

14 Even so "hath the Lord ordained" that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

15 But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things: for it seems better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!

17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, it is a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me.

18 What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I "abuse" not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be "free from all men," yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more.

20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law;

21 To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law.

22 To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: "I" am made all things to all men, "that I might by all means save some."

23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that "striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible."

26 I therefore so run, "not as uncertainly; so I fight," I, not as one that beateth the air:

27 But I keep under "my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have "preached" to others, I myself should be "cast away."

CHAPTER 10.

1 The sacraments of the Jews are types of our's. 2 And their punishments, 11 examples for us. 14 We must fly from idolatry. 21 We must not make the Lord's table the table of devils: 24 and in things indifferent we must have regard of our brethren.

MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under "the cloud, and all passed through" the sea; 2 And all were baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; 3 And did all eat the same "spiritual" meat;

4 And did all drink the same "spiritual" drink: for they drank of "that" "spiritual" Rock that I followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

5 But with "many" of them God was not well pleased: for they "were overthrown in the wilderness."

6 Now these things were "four examples," to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted.

7 Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, "The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play."

8 Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us tempt "Christ," as some of them also tempted, and "were destroyed of serpents."

10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and "were destroyed of the destroyer."

11 Now all these things happened unto them for "examples;" and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the "world" are come.

12 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is "common to man;" but

14. 14. = Num. 21. 6. & Ex. 16. 2. & 17. 2. Num. 14. 2. 29. 16. 41. = Num. 16. 27. & 16. 32. & 16. 33. 1 Chr. 21. 15. [Or, types, = Rom. 15. 4. & ch. 9. 10. = ch. 7. 25. Phil. 4. 8. Hebr. 10. 23. 27. 1 John 2. 18. = Rom. 11. 30. [Or, moderate.

VAR. REND.—11 V. 24. So R^u; Run thus (as they do De W. Me., or as the winner does Al. Sta.) in order that ye may Al. De W. Me. Ol.; Run therefore that ye may Be. —12 V. 28. Lit. box. —13 V. 27. Strictly broke Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol. —14 So Da. De W. Ol. E^u. W^o; been herald Al. Be. Me. Ol. Sta. W^o. — Chap. 10. V. 3. 4. So Be. Ol.; i.e. supernatural, miraculous Al. De W. Me.; i.e. supernatural and also typical of Christ Sta. — V. 4. a. — V. 5. the greater part Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol. Sta. — V. 6. So Be. E^u. Sta.; figures of us Al. De W. Me. Ol. W^o. — V. 7. 11. Lit. ages. — V. 15. as is measured to man's strength Al. De W. Me. E^u. Sta. (Ol. nearly); as has to do with men (i.e. not diabolical) Be.

VAR. REND.—Chap. 10. V. 1. 8. So N^o; For N^o ABCD, Edd. — V. 2. all baptised themselves (rather gave themselves to be baptised Mc. W^l). B. Al. Tr. 1. W^h. 1. were all baptised N A C D, La. Tr. V. 9. 8. So D, Tr. 2. the Lord N B C, La. Tr. Tr. 1. W^h. Al.; God A. — V. 11. 8. So (rather as figures) D; by way of figure N A B C, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
59.

= Gal. 3. 2.
= 1 Cor. 12. 16.
= 1 Cor. 12. 16.

2 Tim. 4. 7.
Hebr. 12. 1.
Eph. 6. 12.

1 Tim. 6. 13.
2 Tim. 2. 5.
= 1 Cor. 7. 7.

2 Tim. 2. 5.
James 1. 12.
1 Pet. 1. 4.

2. 4.
2. 4.
2. 4.

2. 10.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

2. 11.
2. 11.
2. 11.

Anno
DOMINI
59.

ch. 1. 9.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

1 Jer. 30. 11.

1 ver. 7.

1 Jer. 4. 17.

1 Jer. 4. 17.

1 ch. 1. 1.

1 Matt. 26.

1 Acta 2. 43.

1 ch. 11. 23.

1 Rom. 13. 5.

1 ch. 12. 27.

1 Rom. 4. 12.

1 Gal. 6. 16.

1 Rom. 4. 1.

1 2. 3. 5.

1 Cor. 11. 15.

1 Lev. 3. 1.

1 ch. 5. 4.

1 Lev. 17. 7.

1 Deut. 32. 17.

1 Ps. 108. 27.

1 Ps. 9. 20.

1 3. Cor. 6.

1 15. 16.

1 A. Deut. 26.

1 20.

1 Deut. 32.

1 21.

1 Ezech. 23.

1 14.

1 ch. 6. 12.

1 Rom. 15.

1 1. 2.

1 ver. 23.

1 ch. 13. 5.

1 1 Tim. 4. 4.

1 E. 19. 5.

1 Deut. 10. 14.

1 Ps. 24. 1.

1 Ps. 30. 12.

1 ver. 20.

1 Luke 14. 7.

1 ch. 6. 16.

1 15.

1 Deut. 18.

1 14.

1 Ps. 26. 1.

1 ver. 28.

1 Rom. 14.

1 10.

1 On.

1 ch. 11.

1 Rom. 14. 6.

1 1 Tim. 4. 3. 4.

1 Col. 3. 17.

1 1 Pet. 4. 11.

1 Rom. 14. 13.

1 ch. 8. 12.

1 Cor. 6. 3.

1 1. Cor. 6.

1 Acta 20. 28.

1 ch. 11. 28.

1 1 Tim. 3. 6.

1 Rom. 11. 2.

1 ch. 9. 19. 20.

1 ver. 24.

'God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. 14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to ye plainly; judge ye what I say.

16 'The cup of blessing? which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

17 For we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

18 Behold Israel after the flesh: are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with idols.

21 Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he?

23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 Let no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth.

25 Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience sake.

26 For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of another man's conscience?

30 For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that? for which I give thanks?

31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

32 Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God:

33 Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved.

CHAPTER 11.

1 He reproacheth them, because in holy assemblies, 4 their men prayed with their hands covered, and 6 women with their heads uncovered, 17 and because generally their meetings were not for the better but for the worse, as 21 manifestly in professing with their own hearts the Lord's supper. 25 Lastly, he collecteth them to the first institution thereof.

BE ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances, as I delivered them to you.

3 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God.

4 Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5 But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For the man is not of the woman; but the woman is of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman to have power as the church, because of the angels.

11 Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the church is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering.

16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into

VAR. READ.—Chap. 11. 1 V. 2. More strictly as martyr in A. De. Me.; or leasons Br. De W. ('the commands as I commanded them to you' Sba.)

2 Vs. 4. 5. i. discarding in the spirit A. De W. Me. 3 Vs. 8. 12. out of A. 4 V. 10. So (—a sign of power, i.e. of her husband's authority over her A. De W. Me. O. R. S. Sta.; —a token of her own dignity and power W. 5 V. 16. So A. De W.; thinks, is minded M. O. Me.; presumes W. 6 i.e. as for women to wear the hair uncovered Br. O. R. S.; i.e. as to be contentious M. De W. R. S. 7 V. 19. —factions A. De. Me. O. (sects Br. Sba.); rather — differences of feeling De W.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 11. V. 17. B. So (rather in this that I command...) N C D. F. T. S. W. H. 1; thus I command, not praising you, for A C. L. S. T. V. W. H. 2 A. — V. 18. B. Omit N A B C D, Edd. (i.e. come together in assembly A. Me.)

VAR. READ.—V. 16. Ld. the blessing, i.e. the word of blessing, thanksgiving A. De W.; comp. ch. 14. 16. i.e. over which we pronounce our blessing of God Sta.; so A. De W. O. who think that the idea of consecration is also implied; so R. S. — a communion with De W. Me.; a participation of A. —

16 V. 17. Ld. the many: see on Rom. 12. 5. — 17 V. 18. partakers with A.; similar word to communion v. 16, and have fellowship v. 20. — 18 Vs. 20. 21. demons.

18 V. 22. So (Are we provoking? Do we mean to provoke?) A. Br. De W. O. R. S. Sta.; We are provoking Me. — 19 V. 25. So Da. De W. Me. Sta. Wo.; for conscience sake eat without asking any question A. O. R. S. — 19 V. 30. thankfully A. Da. De W. Me. O. Wo. — 20 V. 33. i.e. occasion of stumbling Wo. —

17 V. 33. the many.

VAR. READ.—V. 22. B. So S. M.; omit M A B C D, Edd. — V. 25. B. offered in sacrifice simply, or sacrificial (meat) N A B, Edd. — γ Omit N A B C D, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
58.

1 Or, ye
cannot eat.
5 Pst. 3. 13.
12. 12.
c. 10. 28.
5 James 2. 6.

1 Or, them
that are
yeat?
c. 15. 3.
Gal. 1. 1.
12. 12.
Mark. 26.
26.
Matt. 14. 22.
Luke 22. 19.

1 Or, for a
bracer.

1 Or, shew
ye.

1 John 14. 2.
c. 21. 22.
Act. 1. 11.
c. 2. 12.
c. 12. 22.
1 Thess. 4.
12.

5 Thess. 1.
10.
John 14.
Rev. 1. 7.

1 Sum. 9.
12.
John 6. 51.
63. 64.

c. 12. 27.
c. 10. 21.
c. 8 Cor. 12. 3.
Gal. 6. 4.

1 Or,
judgment.
Rom. 12. 3.

1 Ps. 32. 1.
1 John 1. 9.

1 Ps. 94. 12.
Hebr. 12.
c. 11.

1 ver. 21.
1 ver. 21.

1 Or,
judgment.
c. 7. 17.
Thess. 1.
c. 4. 19.

c. 14. 1. 27.

c. 4. 11.
Ephes. 2.
11. 12.

1 Thess. 1. 9.
1 Pet. 4. 3.

1 Ps. 114. 5.

VAR. READ.—V. 20. So De. Ol. Sta. (B⁸. perhaps); it is not (you do not come) to eat Al. Wo.; ye cannot eat Be.—V. 22. So Al.; have nothing, are poor Be. De. W. Me. Ol. Sta.—V. 23. Strictly received.—V. 25. So Al. De. W. Ol. Sta.; By my blood this cup is the new covenant Me.—V. 26. covenant Al. Da. De. W. Me. Sta. Wo.—V. 27. Strictly for.

—V. 29. As marry. Al. Wo. Da.—V. 30 (i.e. if he do not appreciate rightly the body) Al. De. W. Me. Sta.; if he do not distinguish (from common food) Ol. Sta.; Wo.—V. 31. judged aright Al. Me.; same word as discern v. 29.—V. 32. So Al. Da. De. W. Me. Sta.; entertain one another Ol. Sta. Wo.—V. 34. Same word as damnation v. 29.

VAR. READ.—V. 24. So So C³; omit NAB C³ D, Edd. —V. 25. So So C³ D³ D³ (Scr. perhaps); omit NAB C³ O, Edd. —V. 27. So NAB C³ D, Edd. —V. 29. So So C³ D; omit NAB C³ O, Edd. (he that eateth and drinketh eateth and drinketh judgment to himself if he do not discern. Me.) —V. 30. So So C³ D; omit NAB C³ O, Edd. —V. 31. So So C³ D; But NAB C³ D, Edd. —Chap. 12. V. 2. when ye were Gentiles ye were carried NAB C³ D, Edd. (La. 1); WH. however suspect corruption.

one place, *|this is not to eat* the Lord's supper.

21 For in eating every one taketh before of his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken.

22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not.

23 For ye have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, *That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, *Take, eat*: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do ye in remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying,

11 This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, I ye do shew the Lord's death till he come.

27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

31 For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Spiritual gifts are divers, I put all to profit without. 5 And to that end are diversely bestowed: 13 that by the like proportion, as the members of a natural body tend all to the 16 mutual decency, 23 service, and 26 succour of the same body; 27 so we should do one for another, to make up the mystical body of Christ.

NOW concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5 And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal:

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

9 To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10 To another the working of miracles; to another prophecies; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

12 For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ.

13 For by one Spirit are we all baptised into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where were the body?

20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked:

25 That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

Anno
DOMINI
58.

d Mark 9. 39.
1 John 4. 2, 3.

1 Or,
1 Pet. 4. 10.

5 Matt. 16. 17.
John 15. 26.

5 Cor. 3. 5.

1 Rom. 12. 1.
1 Ac. 2. 4.

4 Hebr. 2. 10.

5 Ephes. 4. 7.

5 Rom. 12. 6, 7, 8.

5 Ephes. 4. 11.

1 Or,
ministeries.

1 Eph. 1. 23.

1 Rom. 12. 6, 7.

1 ch. 14. 26.

1 Ephes. 4. 7.

1 1 Pet. 4. 10, 11.

1 ch. 2. 6, 7.

1 ch. 1. 5.

1 ch. 12. 2.

1 Cor. 8. 7.

1 Matt. 17. 19, 20.

1 1 Cor. 12. 13.

1 Mark 16. 16.

1 James 5. 14.

1 ver. 20, 29.

1 Mark 16. 17.

1 Gal. 2. 6.

1 Rom. 12. 6.

1 ch. 13. 1.

1 ch. 14. 20.

1 John 4. 1.

1 Acts 2. 4.

1 ch. 12. 1.

1 Cor. 12. 6.

1 ch. 7. 7.

1 1 Cor. 10. 13.

1 Ephes. 4. 7.

1 John 3. 6.

1 Hebr. 2. 4.

1 Rom. 12. 6.

1 Ephes. 4. 4.

1 ver. 27.

1 Gal. 3. 16.

1 Rom. 6. 2.

1 Gal. 3. 28.

1 Rom. 12. 3.

1 ch. 2. 5.

1 ver. 11.

1 Or, put on.

1 Or,
distinction.

ANNO
DOMINI
59.

• Rom. 12. 5.
Ephes. 1. 22.
• 4. 12.
• 5. 23, 30.
Col. 1. 24.

• Ephes. 4.
30.
• Ephes. 4.
11.

• Ephes. 2.
30.
• 2. 3.

• Acts 1. 1.
Rom. 12. 6. & ver. 10. & ver. 9. = Num. 11. 17. = Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5. 17. Hebr. 13. 17, 24. • Or, kinds, ver. 10. • Or, powers. • ch. 14. 1, 20.

27 Now ye are the body of Christ,⁷ and members in particular.⁸
28 And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, ⁹ helps, ¹⁰ governments, ¹⁰ diversities of tongues.
29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles? 30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret? 31 But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you ¹² a more excellent way ¹³.

CHAPTER 13.

1 All gifts, 2, 3 how excellent soever, are nothing worth without charity. 4 The praises thereof, and 13 prelation before hope and faith.

THOUGH I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

3 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

4 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up.

5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth;

7 Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

12 For now we see through a glass,

12 darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. 13 And now faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Prophecy is commended, 2, 3, 4 and preferred before speaking with tongues, 5 by a comparison drawn from musical instruments. 12 Such must be referred to edification, 21 as to their true and proper end. 26 The true use of each is taught, 27 and the abuse taught. 28 Women are forbidden to speak in the church.

FOLLOW after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.

2 For he that speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?

8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and some of them are without signification.

11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in

ANNO
DOMINI
59.

• 1 Cor. 14. 2.
• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

• 14. 13.
• 14. 13.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 27. So (Christ's body) *Al. Da. De W. Me. Ol. Sta.*; a body, even Christ's *Ba.* (a body of or by, Christ, i.e. a Christian body, *Baur*).

8 *s. e. severally Al. Da. — 10 V. 28. i.e. the functions of the diakonate Me. &c. — 10 V. 31. So Wo.*; seek zealously *Sta.* so *Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol. R.* *— 13 Lit.* greater. *— 13 So (lit. an eminently excellent way Al.) Vulg. Chrys. Be. Me. Al. Da.*; a way in addition *Ew. — Chap. 13. 1 V. 1. = love: and so throughout.*

3 V. 4. *Rather displays Al. Be. Me. Wo. — 5 V. 5. imputeth not the evil (which it suffers Me. R.* *Wo.) Al. Be. De W. Me. R.* *Sta. Wo.*; does not dwell upon the evil suffered *Ol. — 6 V. 7. So Al. De W. Me. Sta. Wo.*; Covereth (i.e. covers other men's faults) *Be. Ol. (and R.* *perhaps).* *— 7 V. 8. i.e. speaking in the Spirit.* *— 8 be done away; same word as vanish away v. 8, be done away v. 10, put away v. 11.*

7 V. 11. *Rather babe; so Sta. — 8 So Ol.*; felt *Al. Be. De W. Me. — 9 Strictly have become. — 10 have put.*

10 *Lit. the things of the babe. — 11 V. 12. i.e. a mirror Al. Be. Da. De W. Me. Ol. Sta. Wo.*; i.e. a window *R.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 13. V. 3. *So CD, La. Ti. Tr. Al. Sor.*; that I may glory *NAB, WH.* (difference of one letter in Greek.)

VAR. READ.—13 V. 12. *So severely De W. Ol. (i.e. so severely); [see] by aid of a dark discourse: [see] the gospel revelation Al. Me.*; [see] things that are revealed in riddling fashion *Wo. (R.* *severely).*

13 *fully know Al. Wo. — 14 Lit. was: so Al. Be. — 15 V. 15. i.e. this being so Al. De W. Me. Ol. Sta. i.e. in this life R.* *Wo.* *— 16 i.e. continues to the life to come Me. De W. Ew.*; i.e. continues to the present life *Chrys. R.*; remains as in a reborn *Be. — Chap. 14. 1 V. 1. strive after Al. Be W. R.* *Ol. (covet and cherish Wo.)*; same word as covet earnestly *Ch. 12. 31. — 2 i.e. speak in the Spirit throughout the word Wo.*; so throughout the chapter.

3 V. 6. *Lit. in. — 7 V. 7. So practically Ol. Be. Wo. surely De W.*; yet, (though they give sound) except they give a distinction *Al. Me. R.* *Wo. — 8 Rather notes Li. — 9 V. 8. So Me.*; war *Al. Be. — 10 V. 10. kinds of languages Al. De W.*; languages *Me. — 11 Lit. without (the nature of a language distinct meaning) Me.*; similar word to voice. *— 12 V. 12. foreigner Al. Wo. — 10 V. 12. So Al. De W. strictly spirits, and so Me. (zealous in behalf of their own spirits Wo.)*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 14. V. 5. *So by NAB, WH.*

ANNO DOMINI 59.

1 Acts 9. 4.
17
28. 14, 18.
ch. 9. 1.
1 Or, an
abortion.

2 Ephes. 3. 8.
3 Acts 8. 3.
4 2. 1.
Gal. 1. 13.
Phil. 3. 6.

5 1 Tim. 1. 18.
6 Ephes. 3. 7.
7 2. 8.

8 2 Cor. 11. 23.
9 12. 11.

10 Matt. 10. 30.
11 Rom. 15. 18, 19.

12 2 Cor. 3. 5.
Gal. 3. 7.
Phil. 3. 13.

13 1 Thess. 4. 14.
14 Acts 2. 24, 32.

15 2. 4, 10, 28.
16 13. 30.

17 Rom. 4. 25.

18 2 Tim. 3. 12.

19 1 Pet. 1. 3.
20 Acts 26. 23.
ver. 23.

21 Col. 1. 18.
Rev. 1. 5.

22 Rom. 5. 13, 17.

23 John 11. 25.

24 Rom. 6. 23.
ver. 20.

25 1 Thess. 4. 14, 15, 17.

26 Dan. 7. 14, 27.

27 Ps. 110. 1.
Acts 3. 24, 26.

28 Ephes. 1. 13.
Hebr. 1. 13.

29 2 Tim. 1. 10.

30 Rev. 20. 14.

31 Ps. 8. 6.
Matt 20. 18.

32 Hebr. 3. 8.
1 Pet. 3. 22.

33 Phil. 3. 21.
ch. 3. 22.

34 11. 3.

35 VAR. REVD.—V. 8. Strictly the abortion, the untimely born (i.e. the weakly child of a family) *Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol. Wo.*—V. 18. not even Christ.—

17 V. 15. *So Al. De W.*; against *Mc. Es.*—V. 18. if really as they say *Al. Ol.*—V. 19. *So Be. Ol.*; we have only hoped in Christ in this life (i.e. have only hoped, and have hoped in this life only) *Al. De W. Me. Sta.*; and yet Christ is not risen *Es.*—V. 20. *Let. hoped.*—

11 V. 27. *So Be. Ol.* (he saith, i.e. the prophet, or it saith, i.e. the scripture) *Be. De. De W. Ol. Sta.*; When God shall have declared that all things have been subjected to him, it is evident that they will have been subjected save only Him who did subject them to him *Al. Me.*—V. 28. subdue, subject same word as put under v. 27.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 15. V. 10. *So N A D⁴, WH²; omit M B D⁴, La. Tr. Al. (the grace... laboured with me).*—V. 30. *So D⁴; omit M A B D⁴, Edd.* (risen... as the first-fruits).—V. 34. *So D⁴ delivers N A B D⁴, Edd.*

8 And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.
9 For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.

10 But by the grace of God I am what I am; and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen:

14 And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.

15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins.

18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.

19 If in this life only we have hope, we are of all men most miserable.

20 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.

21 For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.

27 For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.

28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptised for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptised for the dead?

30 And why stand we in jeopardy every hour?

31 I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily.

32 If after the manner of men we have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantage it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die.

33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.

34 Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame.

35 But some men will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?

36 Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain:

38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

39 As flesh is not the same flesh; but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for one star differeth from another star in glory.

42 So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:

43 It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:

44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written. The first man Adam was made a living soul:

46 The last Adam was made a quickening spirit.

47 Howbeit that which is spiritual, and afterward that which is spiritual.

48 The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord's

from heaven.

VAR. REVD.—V. 31. *So Be.*; my glorying is yet *Al. Da. De W. Me. Ol. Sta. Wo.*—V. 32. *So Be.*; it was from ordinary human motives and not with hope of my resurrection that I fought *Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol. Sta.*; If I fought as bravely as a man *Mc. Es.*; If so far as man was concerned I fought *Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol. Sta.*; I should have had to fight but for God's subjugation *Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol. Sta.*—V. 34. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 35. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 36. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 37. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 38. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 39. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 40. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 41. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 42. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 43. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 44. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 45. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 46. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 47. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 48. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 49. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 50. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 51. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 52. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 53. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 54. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 55. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 56. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 57. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 58. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 59. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 60. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 61. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 62. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 63. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 64. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 65. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 66. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 67. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 68. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 69. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 70. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 71. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 72. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 73. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 74. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 75. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 76. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 77. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 78. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 79. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 80. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 81. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 82. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 83. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 84. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 85. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 86. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 87. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 88. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 89. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 90. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 91. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 92. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 93. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 94. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 95. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 96. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 97. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 98. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 99. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 100. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 101. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 102. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 103. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 104. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 105. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 106. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 107. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 108. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 109. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 110. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 111. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 112. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 113. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 114. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 115. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 116. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 117. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 118. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 119. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 120. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 121. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 122. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 123. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 124. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 125. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 126. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 127. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 128. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 129. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 130. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 131. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 132. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 133. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 134. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 135. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 136. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 137. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 138. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 139. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 140. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 141. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 142. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 143. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 144. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 145. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 146. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 147. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 148. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 149. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 150. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 151. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 152. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 153. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 154. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 155. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 156. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 157. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 158. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 159. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 160. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 161. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 162. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 163. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 164. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 165. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 166. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 167. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 168. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 169. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 170. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 171. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 172. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 173. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 174. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 175. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 176. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 177. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 178. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 179. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 180. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 181. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 182. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 183. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 184. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 185. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 186. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 187. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 188. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 189. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 190. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 191. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 192. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 193. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 194. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 195. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 196. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 197. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 198. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 199. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 200. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 201. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 202. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 203. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 204. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 205. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 206. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 207. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 208. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 209. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 210. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 211. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 212. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 213. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 214. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 215. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 216. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 217. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 218. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 219. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 220. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 221. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 222. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 223. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 224. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 225. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 226. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 227. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 228. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 229. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 230. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 231. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 232. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 233. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 234. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 235. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 236. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 237. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 238. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 239. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 240. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 241. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 242. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 243. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 244. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 245. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 246. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 247. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 248. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 249. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 250. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 251. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 252. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 253. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 254. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 255. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 256. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 257. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 258. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 259. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 260. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 261. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 262. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 263. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 264. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 265. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 266. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 267. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 268. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 269. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 270. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 271. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 272. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 273. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 274. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 275. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 276. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 277. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 278. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 279. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 280. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 281. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 282. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 283. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 284. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 285. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 286. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 287. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 288. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 289. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 290. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 291. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 292. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 293. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 294. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 295. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 296. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 297. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 298. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 299. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 300. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 301. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 302. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 303. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 304. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 305. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 306. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 307. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 308. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 309. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 310. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 311. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 312. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 313. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 314. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 315. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 316. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 317. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 318. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 319. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 320. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 321. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 322. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 323. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 324. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 325. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 326. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 327. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 328. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 329. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 330. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 331. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 332. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 333. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 334. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 335. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 336. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 337. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 338. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 339. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 340. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 341. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 342. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 343. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 344. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 345. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 346. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 347. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 348. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 349. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 350. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 351. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 352. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 353. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 354. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 355. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 356. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 357. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 358. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 359. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 360. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 361. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 362. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 363. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 364. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 365. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 366. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 367. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 368. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 369. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 370. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 371. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 372. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 373. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 374. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 375. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 376. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 377. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 378. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 379. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 380. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 381. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 382. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 383. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 384. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 385. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 386. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 387. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 388. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 389. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 390. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 391. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 392. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 393. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 394. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 395. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 396. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 397. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 398. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 399. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 400. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 401. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 402. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 403. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 404. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 405. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 406. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 407. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 408. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 409. *Let. Awake to soberness.*—V. 410. *Let. Awake to sober*

Anno
DOMINI
19.

/ Phil. 2. 20.
21.
/ Rom. 6. 29.
2 Cor. 8. 12.
8. 11.
/ Phil. 2. 21.
1 John 3. 2.
/ Matt. 16.
17.
/ John 3. 2. 3.
3. 1 Thess. 6.
13. 10. 17.
/ Phil. 2. 21.
= Zach. 9.
14.
/ Matt. 24. 21.
John 8. 20.
1 Thess. 6.
10.
= 2 Cor. 8. 4.

= Lami. 26. 5.
Hebr. 2. 14.
12.
Rev. 20. 14.
/ Rom. 12.
16.
17. 18.
/ Rom. 6. 29.
2 Cor. 8. 12.
8. 11.
/ Phil. 2. 21.
1 John 3. 2.
/ Matt. 16.
17.
/ John 3. 2. 3.
3. 1 Thess. 6.
13. 10. 17.
/ Phil. 2. 21.
= Zach. 9.
14.
/ Matt. 24. 21.
John 8. 20.
1 Thess. 6.
10.
= 2 Cor. 8. 4.

= Acts 11. 29.
6. 17.
Rom. 12. 20.
3 Cor. 8. 4.
8. 11.
2 Cor. 8. 10.
1 John 3. 2.
/ Matt. 16.
17.
/ Rom. 6. 29.
2 Cor. 8. 12.
8. 11.
/ Phil. 2. 21.
1 John 3. 2.
/ Matt. 16.
17.
/ John 3. 2. 3.
3. 1 Thess. 6.
13. 10. 17.
/ Phil. 2. 21.
= Zach. 9.
14.
/ Matt. 24. 21.
John 8. 20.
1 Thess. 6.
10.
= 2 Cor. 8. 4.

VAR. RECD.—19 V. 54. *Lt.* into, unto.—*Chap.* 16.

1 V. 2. *Lt.* whatever he may be (have been) A C. *WH* prospered (to gain): so *Al.* De W. Me.; what his messes allow him to give *Be.* Ol. *Ed.* = V. 2. So *Wo.*; them will I send by letters (i.e. with letters as *credentials*) *Al.* De. De W. Me. Ol. *Ed.* *Sts.*

1 V. 4. if it (the money collected) be worthy that I go *Al.* De W. Me. Ol. — 4 V. 5. have passed De W. Ol. — 4 i.e. mean to pass *Al.* De W. Me. *Sts.* *Wo.* (to travel without stopping *Me.*)

VAR. RECD.—V. 40. *Be.* *Wo.* *WH* *Al.*; let us also bear N A O D. *Lt.* *Ti.* *Tr.* — V. 51. *Be.* *Wo.* (as *Al.* *Be.* *De.* *Ol.* *Wo.* translate this reading, and so practically De W. *Ed.*, and *Be.* perhaps, but *Me.* *Wi.* translate we all shall—not sleep—but be changed all) B D³ D⁴ *Pr.* and some other versions, *Orig.* *Ti.* *Tr.* *Al.* *WH.* *Er.*; We shall all sleep, but we shall not all be changed M C (perhaps A). *La.*; we shall all rise again, but we shall not all be changed D², and *Vulgate*. — V. 54. *Be.* *Wo.* *WH* *Al.*; death M² B C D, *Kdd.*

48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: / and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.

49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, *Be* we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; *Be* We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed *Be*,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: = for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, "Death is swallowed up in victory."

55 "O death, where is thy sting? O *Be* grave, where is thy victory?"

56 "The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law."

57 "But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ."

58 "Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord."

CHAPTER 16.

1 He exhorteth them to relieve the want of the brethren at Jerusalem. 10 Commendeth Timothy, 13 and after friendly admonitions, 16 shutteth up his epistle with divers salutations.

NOW concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye.

2 Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him¹, that there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem.

4 And if it be to meet that I go² also, they shall go with me.

5 Now I will come unto you, when I shall pass through Macedonia: for I do pass through Macedonia.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost.

9 For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and there are many adversaries.

10 Now if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do.

11 Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching our brother Apollo, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong.

14 Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, ye know the house of Stephanas, that it is the firstfruits of Achaia, and that they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,

16 That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and laboureth.

17 I am glad of the coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: for that which was lacking on your part¹⁰ they have supplied.

18 For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that are such.

19 The churches of Asia salute¹¹ you. Aquila and *Be* Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet¹¹ you. Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.

21 The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand.

22 If any man love not the Lord *Be* Jesus Christ, let him be *Be* Anathema *Be* 13 Maranatha¹³.

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.

24 My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. *Be* Amen *Be*.

1 *Be* The first epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus.

VAR. RECD.—V. 7. desire not to.—V. 19. *Be* *Al.* *Da.* *De W.* *Me.* *Sts.*; it was not at all the will (God's will) that he should come *La.* (*Be.* *Rd.* perhaps). — V. 14. *Rd.* as before love. — V. 15. i.e. applied, given. — V. 17. *So.* *Be.* *Ed.* *Wo.*; rather the want of you (i.e. of your society) *Al.* *De W.* *Me.* *Ol.* *Sts.* — V. 19. 20. salute, greet same word.

13 V. 22. Accursed *Al.* *Me.* *Ed.* — 13 i.e. The Lord cometh *Al.* *Da.* *De W.* *Ol.* *Wo.*; or The Lord is come *Be.* *Me.*

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 16. V. 19. *Be* *So* *ACD.* *La.* *Al.*; Priscilla M B T. *Tr.* *WH.* — V. 22. *Be* *So* M² C D; omit M² A B C² *Ed.* — V. 24. *Be* *So* M A C D. *La.* *Al.*; omit B. *Ti.* *Tr.* *WH.* — Postscript, *Be* *Om.* *Lt.* *Tr.*; only To the Corinthians I M A B C² *Ti.* *Al.* (D³ has It was written from Philippi in Macedonia).

Anno
DOMINI
20.

/ Acts 15. 2.
2. 17. 15.
2. 21. 4.
Rom. 15. 26.
2 Cor. 1. 16.
/ Acts 16. 21.
ch. 4. 19.
James 4. 15.
/ Acts 16. 27.
3 Cor. 2. 14.
2. 21.
/ Acts 19. 9.
/ Acts 19. 23.
ch. 4. 17.
/ Rom. 16. 21.
Phil. 2. 20.
3 Cor. 1. 16.
1 Thess. 3. 2.
= 1 Tim. 4. 12.
= Acts 15. 23.
ch. 1. 12.
2. 2. 5.
/ Matt. 24. 21.
2. 23. 12.
1 Thess. 5. 6.
1 Pet. 5. 8.
/ ch. 15. 1.
Phil. 1. 27.
1. 28. 2. 20.
3 Thess. 2. 15.
/ Eph. 6. 10.
Col. 1. 11.
/ ch. 14. 1.
1 Pet. 4. 5.
/ ch. 1. 14.
= Rom. 16. 21.
= 2 Cor. 8. 4.
2. 9. 1.
Hebr. 6. 10.
/ Hebr. 13. 17.
= Hebr. 6. 10.
= 2 Cor. 11. 3.
Phil. 2. 30.
Philom. 13.
= Col. 4. 8.
= Phil. 2. 29.
1 Thess. 5. 15.
/ Rom. 16. 21.
5. 13.
Philom. 3.
= Rom. 16. 21.
16.
/ Col. 4. 16.
2 Thess. 3. 17.
= Ephes. 6. 24.
/ Gal. 1. 8. 9.
/ Jude 14. 15.
/ Rom. 16. 20.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

CORINTHIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

3 The apostle encourages them against troubles, by the comforts and deliverances which God had given him, as in all his afflictions, & so particularly in his late danger in Asia. 12 And calling both his own conscience and their's to witness of his sincere manner of preaching the immutable truth of the gospel, 15 he exhorteth his not coming to them, as proceeding not of lightness, but of his lenity towards them.

PAUL, an apostle of β Jesus Christ β by the will of God, and Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, β with all the saints which are in all Achaia:

2 Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord β Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

4 Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, β that we may be able to comfort β them which are in any trouble, β by the comfort β wherewith we ourselves are comforted β of God.

5 For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation β also aboundeth by Christ.

6 And whether we be afflicted, β it is for your consolation β and salvation, β which is effectual β in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, β it is for your consolation β and salvation.

7 And our hope of you is steadfast β , knowing, that β as ye are partakers of the sufferings, β so shall ye be also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of β our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, inasmuch that we despaired even of life.

9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead:

10 Who delivered us from so great a death, and β doth deliver β in whom we trust, β that he will yet deliver β us;

11 Ye also β helping together by prayer

for us, β that = for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoicing β is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in β simplicity β and β godly sincerity, β not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation β in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.

13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end;

14 As also ye β have acknowledged β us in part, β that we are your rejoicing, even as β ye also β are ours in the day β of the Lord β Jesus.

15 And in this confidence I was minded β to come unto you before β , that ye might have β a second β benefit β ;

16 And to pass by you into Macedonia, and β to come again out of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Judea.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use β lightness β ? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose β according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea yea, and nay nay?

18 But β as God is true β , our word β toward you β was not β yea, and nay.

19 For β the Son of God, β Jesus Christ β , who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, β but β in him was yea β .

20 For β all the promises of God in him are yea β , and in him Amen β , unto the glory of God by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and β hath anointed us, is God;

VAR. READ.— β V. 11. So (by the means of, i.e. of the prayer of) *Al. Da. De W. Ec.* (Wo. nearly; that from many faces thanks be given through many on our behalf for the gift bestowed upon us *Me.*; from many faces ('many upturned faces' thanks may be given on our behalf for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many *Sta.*— β V. 12, 14. glorying *Da. Me. Wo.*— β i.e. 'walk' manner of life.— β V. 14. more lit. did acknowledge; (the word combines the sense of 'recognition' and of 'complete knowledge' *Sta.*; so in v. 13).— β V. 15. So *Da. Wo.*; are ours, in the day *Me.*— β V. 15. So *Da. Wo.*; to come to you first *Al. De W. Me. Ol. Sta.*— β V. 17. So *Al. Bu. Me.*; the lightness (i.e. the sickness which you ascribe to me) *Ec. Sta. Wo.*— β V. 18. So *Al. De W. Ec. Sta.*; God shews himself true in that *Me. Ol.*; God is to be believed that *Wo.*— β V. 18. So *Al. Ol. Bu.*; as margin *Al. De W. Me.*— β V. 19. has become yea in him (i.e. Christ preached by us, our preaching of Christ, has been attested by him) *Al. Bu. Da. Sta. Wo.*; yea has come to pass in him (i.e. certainty of fulfilment has been brought to us in him) *Da. Wo. Me.* so nearly *Ol. Ec.* (in him is only yea *Ol.*)— β V. 20. how many soever are the promises of God, in him is the (their) yea *Al. Da. De W. Me. Ec. Wo.*

VAR. READ.— β V. 12. β So β D: holiness β A B C, *Edd.*— β V. 14. β So A C D, *Tr.*; our Lord β B, *La.* β T. *Al. WH.*— β V. 15. β So β A C D, *Fulg.* β T. *Al.*; joy β B L, β T. *WH.*— β V. 18. β So β B D, is not β A B C D, *Edd.*— β V. 19. β So β B D, β T. *Al.*; Christ Jesus β A C, β T. *WH.*— β V. 20. β So β D, *Pass.*; therefore through him also is the Amen β A B C, *Fulg. Memph.*, *Edd.*

ANNO DOMINI 60.

a1 Cor. 1. 1.
Ephes. 1. 1.
Col. 1. 1.
1 Tim. 1. 1.
2 Tim. 1. 1.
Phil. 1. 1.
Col. 1. 1.
Rom. 1. 7.
1 Cor. 1. 3.
Gal. 1. 2.
Phil. 1. 2.
Col. 1. 2.
1 Thess. 1. 1.
2 Thess. 1. 1.
Philom. 3.
Eph. 1. 2.
1 Pet. 1. 2.

a Acts 9. 4.
ch. 4. 10.
Col. 1. 24.

/ch. 4. 15.

: Or, is wrought.

g Rom. 2. 7.
2 Tim. 2. 12.

A Acts 19. 22.
1 Cor. 15. 22.

A 16. 9.

Or, answer.

1 Jer. 17. 8.

2 Pet. 2. 9.

1 Rom. 15. 22.

Phil. 1. 19.
Philom. 22.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 1.* β V. 3. So (i.e. God who is also the Father of our Lord) *De W. Me.*; the God and Father of our Lord *Al. Da. Ol. Ec. Sta.*— β V. 4. trouble, tribulation same word.— β V. 4-7. comfort, consolation same word.— β V. 5. *Lit. unto.*— β V. 6. So (shows itself effectual *Ol.*; is working *Al.*) *Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol.*; is wrought *Ec.*— β V. 9. So *Al. De W.*; have had *Da. Me. Wt.*— β So *Ol. Wo.*; as margin *Al. Da. De W. La. Me. Ec. Sta.*— β V. 10. i.e. continue to deliver *Al. Me.*

VAR. READ.— β To the Corinthians II. A B C, *La. Ti. Tr. Al.*—*Chap. 1.* β V. 1. β So A B, *La.*; Christ Jesus β B, β T. *Tr. Al. WH.*— β V. 6, 7. β which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer; and our hope of you is steadfast; or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation β D, *La. Al. Tr.*; so *WH.* omitting and salvation before which is effectual; or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer; and our hope of you is steadfast β A C, β T. β *WH.*— β V. 10. β So β D; shall deliver β B C, *La.* and *Edd.*; omit A D, β So A C D, β T. β ; and he will β D, β *WH.* β *La.*

ANNO DOMINI 60.

= ch. 4. 15.
ch. 2. 12.
A 2. 2.
1 Cor. 2. 4. 12.

g ch. 4. 12.
Phil. 2. 16.
1 Thess. 2. 19, 20.

1 Cor. 4. 13.

Rom. 1. 11

Or, pass.

1 Cor. 14. 2, 6.

= ch. 2. 2.

Or, preaching.

1 Mark 1. 1

1 John 1. 20.

1 John 1. 23.

Rom. 15. 2.

1 John 2. 20, 27.

ANNO DOMINI 60.

h Eph. 1. 13.
h 1 Tim. 2. 10.
h 2 Tim. 3. 17.
h ch. 5. 17.
h Ephes. 1. 16.
h Rom. 1. 9.
h 12. 20. & 13.

22 Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.
23 Moreover I call God to record upon my soul, that to spare you I came as yet not into Corinth.

24 Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand.

ch. 11. 31. Gal. 1. 30. Phil. 1. 8. 1 Cor. 4. 21. ch. 2. 5. 12. 20. & 13. 1 Cor. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 5. 2. Rom. 11. 20. 1 Cor. 13. 1.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Having showed his reason why he came not to them, he requireth them to forgive and to comfort that excommunicated person, 10 even as himself also upon his true repentance had forgiven him, 12 declaring whither he departed from Troas to Macedonia, 14 and the happy success which God gave to his preaching in all places.

BUT I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But if any have caused grief, he hath not sorryed me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man is this punishment, which was inflicted on of many.

7 So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with much sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm your love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgive any thing, ye to whom I forgive it, I forgive in the person of Christ.

11 Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, when I came to Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord.

ch. 1. 28.
h 12. 20. & 13. 10.

ch. 12. 21.

ch. 7. 14.
h 4. 20.

1 Cor. 6. 1.
Gal. 4. 13.

1 Cor. 5. 4.
1 Tim. 5. 20.

Gal. 6. 1.

ch. 7. 15.
h 10. 6.

1 Cor. 4. the appt.

1 Acts 16. 2.
h 20. 6.

1 Cor. 16. 9.

VAR. READ.—20 V. 23. i.e. as a witness.—21 no more *Al. Da. De W. Li. Me.*—22 V. 24. So *Be. Da. Sta. Wo.* in the faith *De W. Ol.* in respect of faith *Me. Wo.*—*Chap. 2.* V. 1. for my own sake *Al. Be. De W. Me. Ol. Rū. Sta.*—V. 1—5. 7. heaviness, sorrow, grief, same word.—V. 5. So *Be. Wo.*; but partly—that I may not press heavily upon him—has grieved you all *Al. De W. Me.*; but partly has grieved you, that I may not lay the burden of grief on you all *Ol.*; but partly has grieved you all, that I may not overcharge you (i.e. seem to take too much upon myself) *Sta.*—V. 6. the greater part of you *Al. Li. de.*—V. 7. the increase of sorrow *Al. Me.*—V. 8. So nearly (ratify) *Da. Rū. Sta.* declare publicly *Me.*—V. 9. So *Al. Be.*; your approved faithfulness *Me. Rū. so Da. Sta.*—V. 10. have forgiven *Al. Be. Da. De W. Me. Sta. Wo.*; have been forgiven *Rū.*—V. 11. So *Al. De W. Wo.*; for you (i.e. that you might forgive also) *Me.*—V. 12. So *Al. Wo.*; in presence of Christ *Be. Me. Ol.*; looking to Christ (and his cause) *De W.*; [I read my forgiveness] in the face of Christ *Rū.*—V. 12. So *Rū.*; Me. in the Lord, and so *Da. De W. Me.*

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 2.* V. 1. *β* So *NACD³, La. Tr.*; For *B. Tr.² WH.*—ye again come to you in heaviness (so *Al. Me. Rū.* translate, but in heaviness come again to you *Sta. Wo. so De W. perhaps*); *NACD*, *Edd.*—V. 9. *β* So *NACD*, *La. Tr. Ty.*; wherein, or how *Ab. WH.*—V. 10. *β* So *D.*; what I forgave *NACB*, *Edd.*

13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia.

14 Now thanks be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish.

16 To the one we are savour of life unto life; and to the other savour of death unto death; and to the other savour of life unto life.

And who is sufficient for these things? 17 For we are not as many which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Lest their false teachers should charge him with singularity, he sheweth the faith and grace of the Corinthian to be a sufficient commendation of his ministry. 6 Whereupon entering a comparison between the ministers of the law and of the gospel, 12 he proveth that his ministry is so far the more excellent, as the gospel of life and liberty is more glorious than the law of condemnation.

DO we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others, epistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you?

2 Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:

3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart.

4 And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward:

5 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God:

6 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

7 But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious; so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away:

8 How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

1 Cor. galathen. Rom. 7. 10. 1 Pet. 3. 1. 28. Deut. 10. 1. Ro. 8. 34. 29. 30. Gal. 3. 1. Rom. 1. 17. & 2. 21.

VAR. READ.—V. 14. So nearly *Be. De W. Ol. Rū. Sta.* (lit. leads us in triumph); triumphs over us *Al. Li. Me. Wo.*—V. 15. i.e. win salvation *De W.*; are being saved *Al. Da. Wo.*—V. 16. *So De W. Me.*; are perishing *Al. Da. Wo.*—V. 16. a.—V. 17. the many.—*Chap. 3.* V. 1. a.—V. 2. an.—V. 3. a. able, sufficient, same word.—V. 5. as if from *Al.*—V. 6. a. (the *Al. perhaps, Da.*) new covenant *Al. Da. De W. Me. Rū. Sta. Wo.*—V. 6. i.e. ministers not of the letter but of the spirit *Al. Be. De W. Me.*; a covenant that rests upon not letter but spirit *Rū. Wo. so Sta.*—V. 7. Lit. was made in glory *Sta. so Al. De W. Me. Wo.*—V. 8. was passing away *De W. Me. Ol.*; was but a passing glory *Al.*

VAR. READ.—V. 16. *β* So *D.*; from *NACB*, *Edd.*—*Chap. 3.* V. 3. *β* So some later MSS., *OL. Vulg. Mmpah, Iren. Orig. Scr.*; hearts, as tables (i.e. tablets) of flesh, *NACB*, *Edd.* (but *La. WH.* suspect a corruption of the text, and *WH.* consider tables of stone.—hearts as tables to be a quotation).—V. 7. *β* So *(lit. in letters) NACD³, Th. WH.*; in the letter (as v. 6) *BD³, La.¹ Tr.¹ Al.*—V. 8. *β* So *BD³, Al. Tr.¹ WH.*; have glory *NACD³, La.¹ Tr.¹*

ANNO DOMINI 60.

ch. 7. 5. 6.
h Cant. 1. 5.
1 Cor. 1. 18.
h ch. 4. 3.

h Luke 24. 24.
1 Pet. 2. 7. 8.

1 Cor. 15. 10.
h ch. 5. 6.

1 Or, and deceitfully with.

ch. 4. 2.
h 1. 13.

ch. 2. 2. 3.
ch. 1. 13.
h 4. 2.

1 Or, of.

ch. 5. 12.
h 10. 12.
h 11. 11.

h Acts 18. 27.
1 Cor. 9. 2.

1 Cor. 8. 5.
h Rū. 24. 13.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

h Jer. 31. 33.
Ezek. 11. 19.

ANNO DOMINI 66.
 Job 4. 28.
 ch. 4. 17.
 2 Pet. 1. 13.
 14.
 Rom. 8. 28.
 1 Cor. 3. 18.
 2. 18. 15.
 1 Cor. 13.
 20. 64.
 1 Tim. 20. 23.
 Ephes. 3. 10.
 Rom. 8. 23.
 ch. 1. 24.
 2 Cor. 1. 14.
 4. 30.
 Rom. 2. 24.
 25. 28.
 1 Cor. 13. 12.
 ch. 4. 13.
 Heb. 11. 1.
 1 Phil. 1. 23.
 1 Or.
 1 Matt. 26. 32.
 Rev. 8. 12.
 1 John 3. 10.
 Heb. 10. 31.
 Jude 8.
 ch. 4. 2.
 ch. 5. 1.
 ch. 1. 14.
 1 Or.
 1 ch. 11. 1.
 15. 17.
 12. 6. 11.
 1 Rom. 5. 15.
 1 Cor. 6. 11.
 12. 16. 7. 8.
 1 Cor. 4. 19.
 Gal. 2. 20.
 1 Thess. 5. 10.
 1 Pet. 4. 2.
 20.
 John 18. 14.
 16. 2. 3.
 Phil. 2. 7. 8.
 2 Cor. 3. 11.
 1 John 4. 20.
 Rom. 8. 28.
 14. 7.
 Gal. 6. 15.

FOR we know that if ¹our earthly house of ²this tabernacle ³was dissolved, ⁴we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.
 2 For in this ⁵we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house ⁶which is from heaven:
 3 ⁷So that ⁸being clothed we shall not be found naked.
 4 For we that are in this ⁹tabernacle do groan, being burdened: ¹⁰not for that we would be ¹¹unclothed, but ¹²clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.
 5 Now ¹³he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing ¹⁴is God, who ¹⁵also ¹⁶hath given unto us ¹⁷the earnest of the Spirit.
 6 Therefore ¹⁸we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are ¹⁹absent ²⁰from the Lord:
 7 (For ²¹we walk by faith, not by sight:)
 8 We are confident, ²²I say, and ²³willing rather to be ²⁴absent ²⁵from the body, and to be ²⁶present ²⁷to the Lord.
 9 Wherefore ²⁸we labour, that, whether ²⁹present ³⁰or ³¹absent, we may be ³²accepted of him.
 10 For we must all ³³appear ³⁴before the judgment seat of Christ; ³⁵that every one may receive the things ³⁶done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.
 11 Knowing therefore ³⁷the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but ³⁸we are made manifest unto God; and ³⁹I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.
 12 For ⁴⁰by ⁴¹the commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion ⁴²to glory on ⁴³our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to ⁴⁴answer them which glory ⁴⁵in appearance, and not in heart.
 13 For ⁴⁶whether we be beside ourselves, it is to God: or whether we be sober, it is for your cause.
 14 For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that ⁴⁷if one died for all, then ⁴⁸all were dead ⁴⁹in him:
 15 And that he died for all, ⁵⁰that they which live should henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.
 16 Wherefore, henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, ⁵¹yet now henceforth know we him no more.
 17 Therefore if any man ⁵²be in Christ,

he is ⁵³a new creature: ⁵⁴old things are passed away; behold, ⁵⁵all things are become new.
 18 And all things are of God, ⁵⁶who hath reconciled us to himself by ⁵⁷Jesus ⁵⁸Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;
 19 To wit, that ⁵⁹God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath ⁶⁰committed unto us the word of reconciliation.
 20 Now then we are ⁶¹ambassadors for Christ, as ⁶²though God did beseech you by us, ⁶³we pray you ⁶⁴in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.
 21 For ⁶⁵he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made ⁶⁶the righteousness of God in him.

CHAPTER 6.

1 That he hath approved himself a faithful minister of Christ, both by his exhortations, 3 and by integrity of life, 4 and by patient enduring all kinds of affliction and distresses for the gospel, 10 of which he speaks the more boldly, amongst them, because his heart is open to them, 13 and he expecteth the like affliction from them again, 14 exhorting to flee the society and pollutions of idolaters, as being themselves temples of the living God.

WE then, as ⁶⁷workers together with him, beseech you also, that ye ⁶⁸receive not ⁶⁹the grace of God in vain.
 2 (For he saith, ⁷⁰I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the ⁷¹accepted ⁷²time; behold, now is the day of salvation.)
 3 Giving no ⁷³offence ⁷⁴in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:
 4 But in all things ⁷⁵approving ourselves as the ministers of God's ⁷⁶in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,
 5 In stripes, in imprisonments, ⁷⁷in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;
 6 By ⁷⁸pureness, by ⁷⁹knowledge, by ⁸⁰longsuffering, by ⁸¹kindness, by ⁸²the Holy Ghost, by ⁸³love unfeigned,
 7 By the word of truth, by ⁸⁴the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,
 8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true;
 9 As unknown, and yet well known; as chastened, and not killed;
 10 As sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.
 11 O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, ⁸⁵our heart is enlarged.
 12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels.

VAR. READ.—16 Y. 17. his old things *Al. Me.*—16 Y. 19. So *Ol. B. Sta.* (in Christ there was (no less than) God reconciling a whole world..... *Sta.*); God was reconciling the world in Christ unto himself *Al. De W. Me.*—17 V. 20. i.e. we constantly pray all who need reconciliation *Al. Me.*—Chap. 6. 1 V. 1. So *Al. Me. B.*; may not have received *Me. Ol.*—2 V. 2. favourably accepted *Al. Wo.*—3 V. 3. occasion of stumbling.—4 V. 4. i.e. approving, recommending, ourselves as ministers of God *Al. Me. Sta.*—5 V. 5. So *Al. De W. Me. B.*; wanderings to and fro *Ol. So Sta. perhaps.*—6 V. 6. 7. by, same word as in, *ve. 4. 5.*—7 V. 12. i.e. You do not find my heart narrowed, but your own hearts are narrowed against me *Al. De W. Me. Ol. B.*

VAR. READ.—V. 17. *β So D^h; they are become new (Al. translate; new things have arisen R^u.)* *MB CD, Edd.*—V. 18. *β So D^h; omit MB CD, Edd.*

ANNO DOMINI 66.
 1 Or, let
 2 Gal. 5. 17.
 3 E. 6. 25.
 4 1 Cor. 43.
 5 16. 20.
 6 15. 17.
 7 Ephes. 3. 15.
 8 Rev. 21. 5.
 9 Rom. 5. 10.
 10 1 John 3. 16.
 11 Col. 1. 24.
 12 1 John 2. 3.
 13 4. 10.
 14 Rom. 2.
 15 24. 25.
 16 1 Cor. 10. 28.
 17 Gal. 5. 17.
 18 ch. 3. 4.
 19 Ephes. 3. 20.
 20 ch. 6. 1.
 21 1 Cor. 13. 12.
 22 Gal. 3. 12.
 23 1 Pet. 2. 23.
 24 24.
 25 1 John 3. 17.
 26 Rom. 1. 17.
 27 2. 19.
 28 30. 3.
 29 1 Cor. 3. 9.
 30 ch. 5. 20.
 31 Heb. 12. 15.
 32 1 Cor. 6. 9.
 33 Rom. 14. 13.
 34 1 Cor. 9. 24.
 35 10. 28.
 36 1 Cor. 10. 28.
 37 ch. 4. 2.
 38 1 Cor. 4. 1.
 39 1 Thess. 1. 23.
 40 1 Or.
 41 1 Or.
 42 and fro.
 43 ch. 4. 2.
 44 7. 14.
 45 1 Cor. 3. 4.
 46 ch. 10. 4.
 47 Ephes. 6.
 48 11. 13.
 49 2 Tim. 4. 7.
 50 ch. 4. 2.
 51 2. 11.
 52 11. 6.
 53 1 Cor. 4. 9.
 54 ch. 10. 11.
 55 Ps. 138. 16.
 56 ch. 7. 3.
 57 ch. 12. 15.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 5. 1 V. 1. — tabernacle-dwelling, tent-dwelling *Al. So Sta.*—2 be *Al. De W. Me.*—3 we have in the heavens a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal *Al. De W. Me. B.*—4 V. 2. i.e. to put on, over this dwelling or robe, our house *Al. B. De W. Me.*—5 V. 3. So *De W. Sta. Wo.* nearly; Seeing that we shall indeed be found clothed (with a body) not naked *Al. Me.*; If truly we shall be found clothed (with righteousness) not naked *Ol.*; If we shall be found (at the day of Christ) clothed (with this body) not stripped (of it by death) *B.*; Seeing that we shall not be found utterly naked even when unclothed (so *D^h reads*) of this body *B.*—6 V. 4. i.e. tent.—7 seeing that we are not willing to be *Al. De W. Me. B.*—8 V. 5. i.e. the Spirit as an earnest *Al. Me. B.*—9 V. 6. 8. 9. from home *Da.*—10 V. 8. 9. Same word at home *v. 6.*—11 V. 9. So *Al. B. Da. Me.*; we labour, whether present or absent (at home or a broad *Sta.*), that we may be *De W. B.*—12 V. 10. So *De W. B.*; be made manifest *Al. B. Da. Me. Sta. Wo.* (same word as in *v. 11*).—13 V. 14. all died *Al. B. De W. Me. Ol. Sta. Wo.*—14 V. 15. So *B.*; died and rose again (was raised *Da.*) for them *Al. Me. Sta.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 5. V. 5. *β So M^d; omit MB CD, Edd.*—V. 12. *β So D^h; omit MB CD, Edd.*—V. 13. *γ So C D, La¹ Th. Tr¹ Al. WB; your WB, Tr¹*

Anno
DOMINI
60.

1 Cor. 4. 14.

1 Cor. 7. 2, 3.

1 Cor. 5. 9.

1 Cor. 7. 20.

1 Sam. 5.

1 Kings 18.

1 Cor. 10. 21.

Eph. 5. 7, 11.

1 Cor. 3. 16.

1 Cor. 6. 19.

Eph. 2. 21.

Hebr. 3. 6.

Ex. 29. 46.

Lev. 26. 15.

Jer. 31. 33.

Ex. 32. 34.

Ezek. 11. 30.

Ex. 32. 28.

Ex. 37. 26. Ac.

Zech. 4. 6.

13. 9.

Isai. 52. 11.

Ch. 7. 1.

Rev. 18. 4.

Jer. 31. 1.

Rev. 21. 7.

ch. 6. 17.

1 John 3. 2.

Acts 20. 33.

ch. 12. 17.

ch. 6. 11.

ch. 3. 12.

1 Cor. 1. 4.

ch. 1. 14.

1 Cor. 1. 4.

Phil. 2. 17.

Col. 1. 24.

ch. 2. 12.

ch. 4. 6.

Deut. 28.

25.

ch. 1. 4.

See

ch. 2. 12.

ch. 2. 4.

13 Now ⁶ for a recompence in the same ⁶, (I speak as unto ⁶ my children,) be ye also once enlarged.

14 ⁶ Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers ⁶; for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness ⁶; and what communion hath light with darkness ⁶?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial ⁶; or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel ⁶?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols ⁶; for ⁶ ye ⁶ are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, "I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people."

17 ⁶ Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,

18 ⁶ And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *He proceedeth in exhorting them to purity of life, 2 and to bear him like affection as he doth to them. 3 Whereof last he might seem to doubt, he declarereth what comfort he took in his afflictions, by the report which Titus gave of their godly sorrow, which his former epistle had wrought in them, 13 and of their lovingkindness and obedience towards Titus, answerable to his former bounties of them.*

HAVING ⁶ therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse our selves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 ⁶ Receive us ⁶; we ⁶ have wronged no man, we have ⁶ corrupted ⁶ no man, ⁶ we have defrauded ⁶ no man.

3 I speak not ⁶ this to condemn you ⁶; for ⁶ I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live ⁶ with you ⁶.

4 ⁶ Great is my ⁶ boldness of speech ⁶ toward you, ⁶ great is my glorying of you ⁶; / I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For, ⁶ when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but ⁶ we were troubled on every side; ⁶ without were fightings, within were fears.

6 Nevertheless ⁶ God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by ⁶ the coming of Titus;

7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

8 For though I made you sorry with ⁶ a letter ⁶, ⁶ I do not repent, ⁶ though I did repent: ⁶ for ⁶ I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though it were but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice ⁶, not that ye were made

sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry ⁶ after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For ⁶ godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: ⁶ but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, ⁶ nor ⁶ for his cause that suffered wrong, ⁶ but that ⁶ your care for you ⁶ in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we ⁶ were ⁶ comforted ⁶ in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we ⁶ for the joy of Titus, because his spirit ⁶ was ⁶ refreshed by you all.

14 For if I ⁶ have boasted any thing to him of you, I ⁶ am not ashamed ⁶; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so ⁶ our ⁶ boasting, ⁶ which I made before Titus, is ⁶ found ⁶ to be a truth.

15 And his ⁶ inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembreth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

16 I rejoice therefore that ⁶ I ⁶ have confidence in you ⁶ in all things.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *He stirrETH them up to a liberal contribution for the poor saints at Jerusalem, by the example of the Macedonians, 7 by commendation of their former forwardness, 9 by the example of Christ, 14 and by the spiritual profit that should redound to themselves thereby, 15 commending to them the integrity and willingness of Titus, and those other brethren, who upon his request, exhortation, and commendation, were purposely come to them for this business.*

MOREOVER, brethren, we do you to the wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia;

2 How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and ⁶ their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their ⁶ liberality ⁶.

3 For to their power, I bear record, yea, and beyond their power ⁶ they were willing of themselves ⁶;

4 ⁶ Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and take upon us ⁶ the fellowship of the ministering ⁶ to the saints.

5 And ⁶ this they did, not as we hoped,

VAR. READ.—⁶ V. 13. are, have been, confirmed.

⁶ Has been.—⁶ V. 14. was not ashamed ⁶—

⁶ was.—⁶ V. 16. am of good courage through

your means ⁶ Al. Be. De W. Sta.; or, in support of

you ⁶ De. Me. Ol. Es.—Chap. 8. ⁶ V. 2. so ⁶ Al. Ol.

open-heartedness ⁶ De W. Me. Es. We.—⁶ V. 3. bearing

of their own will they gave ⁶ De. 5. Al. Es.; of

their own will praying us ⁶ (v. 4) WH.

VAR. READ.—⁶ V. 12. ⁶ So ⁶ C D, La. Tr. For

nor yet ⁶ B. WH. ⁶ So ⁶ Vulg.; ⁶ For ⁶ you

for ⁶ B C D. Pres. Me. Es. La. Tr. For ⁶ you

for ⁶ you ⁶; your care for yourselves ⁶ D. ⁶ For ⁶ you

comforted; yea and besides our ⁶ constant

ingly the more joyed we ⁶ B C D, Esd.—⁶ V. 14.

So ⁶ N D, Tr. WH.; your ⁶ (i.e. ⁶ your boasting

you) ⁶ B, La. Al.—⁶ V. 15. ⁶ C D, La. Tr. ⁶ I

found before Titus ⁶ B, Tr. WH. ⁶ Chap.

V. 4. ⁶ Praying to us with much intreaty to

grace and the fellowship of the ministering

N B C D, Vulg. Pres. Ch. Ed.; (i.e. for the

of sharing in the ministering ⁶ De W. Me. N

WH. seem to consider the sentence to be broken

unfinished).

VAR. READ.—⁶ V. 13. in the same way, for a recompence to me ⁶ Al. Ec. (as a recompence in the same kind Da.). ⁶ V. 14. So ⁶ Al. Be. De W. Ol. Es. Wo.; rather let not unbelievers persuade you to draw an alien yoke ⁶ Me.—Chap. 7. ⁶ V. 2. So ⁶ i.e. make room for us in your hearts ⁶ Al. Me. Ol. Sta.; Understand us rightly ⁶ Be. De W. Es.—⁶ V. 3. wronged ⁶ ruined ⁶ defrauded ⁶ so ⁶ Al. Sta.; wronged ⁶ injured ⁶ De W. Me. Es.—⁶ V. 4. confidence ⁶ Al. De W. Me. Es.—⁶ V. 8. tho, or my, letter.—⁶ V. 8. 9. So ⁶ Al. De W. Ol. I do not repent: but though I did repent, for I perceive ⁶ . . . , yet now I rejoice ⁶ Da. Me. Sta. (Es. nearly) so ⁶ Tr.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. ⁶ V. 16. ⁶ So ⁶ N C D, Al. Tr.; we ⁶ B D, La. Tr. Tr. WH.—Chap. 7. ⁶ V. 8. ⁶ So ⁶ N C D, La. Tr. Tr. Al. Al.; omit ⁶ B D, Tr. (though I did repent I perceive ⁶ . . .) WH. suspect a corruption of text.

Anno
DOMINI
60.

c ver. 17.
Or, pgt.
ver. 4, 19.
1 Cor. 1. 5.
2. 12. 13.
ch. 9. 8.

1 Cor. 7. 8.

g Matt. 8. 20.
Luke 9. 58.
Phil. 2. 6, 7.

1 Cor. 7.
25.
Prov. 19.
17.
Matt. 10. 43.
1 Tim. 6.
14. 19.
Hebr. 12.
16.
1 Gr.
writing.
ch. 9. 2.
1 Mark 12.
43. 44.
Luke 21. 3.

1 Es. 16. 18.

ver. 6.

ch. 12. 13.

1 Cor. 16.
4. 4.
Or, pgt.
ver. 4, 7.
ch. 9. 8.
ch. 4. 14.

but ³ first gave their own selves to the Lord ⁴, and unto us by the will of God. ⁵ Inasmuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same ⁶ grace ⁷ also.

⁷ Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us ⁸, see that ye abound in this grace also.

⁸ I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

⁹ For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.

¹⁰ And herein I give my advice; for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year ago.

¹¹ Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there was a readiness to will, so there may be a performance also out of that which ye have.

¹² If there be first ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

may present you ^{as} a chaste virgin to Christ.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds ^{should} be corrupted from the simplicity ^{that is} in Christ.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or ^{another} gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye ^{might} well bear with him.

5 For I suppose ^{I was not} a whit behind ^{the very chiefest apostles}.

6 But though ^{I be rude in speech}, yet not ^{in knowledge}; but ^{we} have been ^{broughtly} made manifest ^{among you} in all things.

7 Have I committed ^{an offence} in basing myself that ye might be exalted, because ^{I have preached} to you the gospel of God ^{freely}?

I robbed other churches, taking wages ^{of them}, to do you service.

And when I was present with you, I wanted, ^{I was chargeable} to no man: for that which was lacking to me he brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all ^{things} I ^{have} ^{not} myself ^{from being burdensome} to you, and so will I keep myself.

8 As the truth of Christ is in me, ^{so} man shall stop me of this boasting the regions of Achaia.

Wherefore? because I love you not? I knoweth.

But what I do, that I will do, ^{that may cut off} occasion ^{from them}: th desire occasion; that wherein they ^{they may be found} even as we.

For such ^{are} false apostles, ^{deceit} workers, transforming themselves into ^{apostles} of Christ.

And no marvel; for Satan himself ^{is} ^{transformed} into ^{an angel of light}.

Therefore ^{it is} no great thing if his sters also ^{be transformed} ^{as the sters of righteousness}; whose end ^{be according to their works}.

I say again, Let no man think me ^{al}; if otherwise, ^{ye} ^{is} as a fool ^{me}, that ^{ye} ^{may boast myself} le.

That which I speak, ^{I speak} if not the Lord, but as it were foolishly, ^{his} confidence of boasting.

Seeing that many ^{glory} ^{after the} I will ^{glory} also.

For ye suffer fools gladly, ^{seeing ye} ^{are} wise.

For ye suffer, ^{if a man bring you} ^{undage}, if a man devour you, ^{if a} ^{take of you}, if a man exalt ^{if a man smite you on the face}.

4. ^g 1 Cor. 4. 10. ^g Gal. 2. 4. ^g 4. 9.

V. 3. Strictly towards. — V. 5. m not (*lit.* have not been). — *Appe*; these over-much apostles *Es*. — V. 7. *Lit.* Did I commit. *hed*. — ¹¹ without reward *Al. &c.*

— V. 10. *So Ol. Sta.*; The ^{in me that Al. Da. De W. R.} or their occasion (*lit.* means of o.). — V. 13. apostles *simply*. *rms himself*. — V. 15. transform ^{16. even, at least Al. De W. Me. V. 17. So Al. Da. Me. Sta. (yehe Sta.)}; matter for boasting *De W. 8. glory, boast, same word*. — ^{catch you (as with a snare) Sta.}; take you, bring you into

3. ^{So} ^{De} ^{Ti.}; simplicity *Tr.* ^{WH.} ^{Al.} — V. 4. ^{So} ^{D.} ^{La.} ^{WH.} ^{Al.} — V. 6. ^{So} ^{do it (my knowledge, or my} ^{B.} ^{Edd.}

11 ³¹ I speak as concerning reproach, ^{as though we had been weak}. Howbeit ^{whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,)} I am bold also.

12 Are they Hebrews? ^{so am I}. Are they Israelites? ^{so am I}. Are they the seed of Abraham? ^{so am I}.

13 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as ^{a fool}) ^{I am more}; ^{in labours} more abundant, ^{in stripes} ^{above measure}, ^{in prisons more frequent}, ^{in deaths} oft.

14 Of the Jews five times received I ^{forty stripes} save one.

15 Thrice was I ^{beaten} with rods, ^{once} was I stoned, thrice I ^{suffered} shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

16 In journeyings often, ⁱⁿ perils of waters, ⁱⁿ perils of robbers, ⁱⁿ perils by mine own countrymen, ⁱⁿ perils by the heathen, ⁱⁿ perils in the city, ⁱⁿ perils in the wilderness, ⁱⁿ perils in the sea, ⁱⁿ perils among false brethren;

17 In weariness and painfulness, ⁱⁿ watchings often, ⁱⁿ hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

18 Beside ^{those things that are without}, ^{that which cometh upon me daily}, ^{the care of all the churches}.

19 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is ^{offended}, and I burn not?

20 If I must needs glory, ^{I will glory} of the things which concern mine infirmities.

21 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^{which is blessed} for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

22 In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king kept the city of the Damascenes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

23 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

CHAPTER 12.

1 For commending of his apostleship, though he might glory of his wonderful revelations, yet he rather chooseth to glory of his infirmities, 11 blaming them for forcing him to this vain boasting. 14 He promiseth to come to them again: but yet altogether in the affection of a father, 20 although he feareth he shall to his grief find many offenders, and publick disorders there.

2 It is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. ^{ye} I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.

2 I ^{knew} a man ^{in Christ} ^{above} fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one ^{caught up} to the third heaven.

3 And I ^{knew} such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

4 How that he was caught up into

VAR. RECD. — V. 21. *So* (reproach *i.e.* dishonour done to me) *De. Wo.*; To my reproach I say how that we were weak *Al. Bu. De W. Me. (Sta. nearly)*; [ye suffer this] — to your shame I say it, — as though we had been weak *Ol. (Da. nearly)*; In the matter of dishonour done to you I confess that we were weak *Es*. — V. 23. beside myself *Al. Da. Me.* — ^{So} *Sta.*; more exceedingly *Al. Da. Me.* — V. 28. *So Be.*; all the rest *Al. Da. De W. Me. Ol. Wo.* — V. 29. *i. v. 2. to stumble.* — Chap. 12. ¹ Vs. 2, 3. know. — V. 2. These words (above should be omitted) go in sense with caught up v. 4, Me. &c.

VAR. READ. — V. 28. ^{My daily anxiety (so Al. Da. Me. translate; the daily crowding upon me Es., and Sta. perhaps, but Wo. as text) NB D. Edd.} — Chap. 12. V. 1. ^{So} ND ^{Memph.} ^{WH.} ^{3.} I must needs glory though it is not expedient indeed, B and some other MSS., *Peak. Vulg. nearly, La. Ti. Tr. WH.* (*Al. doubts*). — ^{ye} for I will D. *Peak.*; but I will NB *Vulg. Memph., Edd. (Al. doubts; but I will come to visions also B, La.)*

Anno DOMINI 60.

1 ch. 10. 16.

1 Phil. 2. 4.

1 Acts 23. 1.

1 Rom. 11. 1.

1 Phil. 3. 5.

1 1 Cor. 15. 10.

1 Acts 9. 16.

1 23. 23.

1 21. 11.

1 ch. 6. 4. 5.

1 1 Cor. 15. 30, 31.

1 ch. 1. 9. 10.

1 2. 4. 11.

1 2. 9.

1 Deut. 26. 3.

1 Acts 16. 23.

1 Acts 16. 19.

1 Acts 27. 41.

1 Acts 9. 23.

1 12. 50.

1 14. 5.

1 27. 5.

1 20. 3.

1 21. 31.

1 25. 10, 11.

1 20. 3.

1 Acts 14. 5.

1 19. 23.

1 Acts 20. 31.

1 ch. 6. 5.

1 1 Cor. 4. 11.

1 See Acts 20. 18, &c.

1 Rom. 1. 14.

1 1 Cor. 8. 13.

1 9. 28.

1 ch. 12. 5.

1 9. 10.

1 Rom. 1. 9.

1 9. 1.

1 ch. 1. 23.

1 Gal. 1. 30.

1 1 Thess. 2. 5.

1 Rom. 9. 5.

1 Acts 9. 26.

1 28.

1 Gr. For I will come.

1 Rom. 16. 7.

1 ch. 5. 17.

1 Gal. 1. 22.

1 Acts 28. 17.

1 A. D. 46.

1 at Lystra.

1 Acts 16. 6.

ANNO
DOMINI
90.

• Luke 23.
45.

1 Or.
possible.

• ch. 11. 30.

• ch. 10. 8.

• 11. 16.

• See Book.

28. 24.

Gal. 4. 13.

16.

• Job 7. 16.

• Luke 13. 16.

• 34. 22.

• Matt. 26. 44.

• ch. 11. 10.

• 1 Pet. 4.
14.

• Rom. 8. 3.

ch. 7. 4.

• ch. 19. 4.

• ch. 11. 1.

• ch. 11. 6.

Gal. 2. 6, 7.

1

• 1 Cor. 8. 7.

• 15. 9.

• Ephes. 15.

• Rom. 13.

10. 19.

• 1 Cor. 9. 8.

ch. 2. 4.

• ch. 11. 6.

• 1 Cor. 1. 7.

12.

ch. 11. 9.

ch. 11. 7.

• ch. 15. 1.

• Acts 20.
23.

• 1 Cor. 10. 23.

• 1 Cor. 6.

14, 15.

• Phil. 3. 17.

• 1 Thess. 3. 15.

• ch. 10. 11.

ch. 1. 6.

Col. 1. 24.

• 2 Tim. 2. 10.

† Gr. *your*
souls.

ch. 6. 12.

13.

• ch. 11. 9.

‘paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

5 Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself β I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he hearth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given β to me a β thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my β strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing.

12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 For what is it wherein ye are inferior to all other churches, except it be that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not your's, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

18 I desired Titus, and with him I sent β brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? walked we not in the same steps?

19 Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

21 And lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and that I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

CHAPTER 13.

1 He threateneth severity, and the power of his apostleship against obstinate sinners. 2 And advising them to a trial of their faith, 7 and to a reformation of their sins before his coming, 11 he concludes his epistle with a general exhortation and a prayer.

THIS is the third time I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now, I write β to them, which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare:

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you.

4 For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God to-ward you.

5 Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobrates?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobrates.

7 Now β I pray to God that ye do no evil; but that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobrates.

VAR. READ.—V. 6. even if I shall desire *Al. ec.* — *4. ec. from me.* — V. 7. So *Al. Me. Wo.*; rather stake (as used for impairment *Sta. Ec. Da. La. Ol. Rū. Sta. De W. perhapse.*) — *6. So Al. De W.*; unto, for *Me. Rū. Wo.* — *7. an angel of Satan Al. Da. Sta.* — *8. Strictly that he may buffet Al. Me.* — V. 8. this one (the messenger of Satan) *Al. Da. De W. Me. Rū. Sta. Wo.* — *10. he Al. Me. ec.* — *11. Vs. 9, 10. weakness, infirmity came word.* — *12. V. 11. was I.* — *13. these over-much apostles Al.* — *14. V. 13. Rather were made inferior to (i.e. were put at a disadvantage towards the other churches *Me.*).* — *15. V. 14. So *Sta. Wo. (De W. perhapse);* I am ready to come the third time Al. Me. Ol. Rū.* — *16. V. 15. More strictly be spent out *Da.** — *17. V. 16. This is given as a supposed objection, "But no, you will say, though I personally received nothing from you I was cunning enough to get your money by means of my emissaries. Can you really believe this?" so *Sta. paraphrases.** — *18. I myself Al. Me.*

VAR. READ.—V. 6. *8. So Me. D.*; Ye have thought *N A B. Ed.* — *Chap. 13. V. 2. 8. omit N A B D.* — *Ed.* (I foretell to them) — *V. 4. 8. So B D. La. 1. Tr. Tr.*; as *Wh.* — *V. 5. 8. So B D. La. 1. Tr. Tr.* — *V. 6. 8. So B D. La. 1. Tr. Tr.* — *V. 7. 8. So D.*; we *N A B D.* — *Ed.*

VAR. READ.—V. 6. even if I shall desire *Al. ec.* — *4. ec. from me.* — V. 7. So *Al. Me. Wo.*; rather stake (as used for impairment *Sta. Ec. Da. La. Ol. Rū. Sta. De W. perhapse.*) — *6. So Al. De W.*; unto, for *Me. Rū. Wo.* — *7. an angel of Satan Al. Da. Sta.* — *8. Strictly that he may buffet Al. Me.* — V. 8. this one (the messenger of Satan) *Al. Da. De W. Me. Rū. Sta. Wo.* — *10. he Al. Me. ec.* — *11. Vs. 9, 10. weakness, infirmity came word.* — *12. V. 11. was I.* — *13. these over-much apostles Al.* — *14. V. 13. Rather were made inferior to (i.e. were put at a disadvantage towards the other churches *Me.*).* — *15. V. 14. So *Sta. Wo. (De W. perhapse);* I am ready to come the third time Al. Me. Ol. Rū.* — *16. V. 15. More strictly be spent out *Da.** — *17. V. 16. This is given as a supposed objection, "But no, you will say, though I personally received nothing from you I was cunning enough to get your money by means of my emissaries. Can you really believe this?" so *Sta. paraphrases.** — *18. I myself Al. Me.*

VAR. READ.—V. 6. *8. So Me. D.*; Ye have thought *N A B. Ed.* — *Chap. 13. V. 2. 8. omit N A B D.* — *Ed.* (I foretell to them) — *V. 4. 8. So B D. La. 1. Tr. Tr.*; as *Wh.* — *V. 5. 8. So B D. La. 1. Tr. Tr.* — *V. 6. 8. So B D. La. 1. Tr. Tr.* — *V. 7. 8. So D.*; we *N A B D.* — *Ed.*

For we can do nothing against the
h, but for the truth.

or we are glad, when we are weak,
ye are strong: and this also we
renew your perfection.

Therefore I write these things being
at, lest being present I should use
meas, according to the power which
Lord hath given me to edification,
not to destruction.

Finally, brethren, farewell. Be
cit, be of good comfort! = be of

one mind, live in peace; and the God
of love and peace shall be with you.

12 Greet one another with an holy
kiss.

13 All the saints salute you.

14 The grace of the Lord Jesus
Christ, and the love of God, and the
communion of the Holy Ghost, be with
you all. Amen.

15 The second epistle to the Corinthians was
written from Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by
Titus and Lucas.

Anno
DOMINI
60.

1 Rom. 15.
23.
1 Rom. 16.
16.
1 Cor. 16. 20.
1 Thess. 5.
25.
1 Pet. 5. 14.
1 Rom. 16.
24.
1 Phil. 2. 1.

'THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

GALATIANS'.

CHAPTER 1.

undereth that they have so soon left him
the gospel, and accurse those that
say other gospel than he did. 11 He
of the gospel not of men, but of God;
I sheweth what he was before his calling,
what he did presently after it.

L, an apostle, (not of men, nei-
der by man, but by Jesus Christ,
and the Father, who raised him
from the dead.)

all the brethren which are with
into the churches of Galatia:
ce be to you and peace from God
ther, and from our Lord Jesus

gave himself for our sins, that
he deliver us from this present
evil, according to the will of God
Father:

whom be glory for ever and ever.

marvel that ye are so soon re-
turned from him that called you in in-
grace of Christ unto another

which is not another; but there be
at trouble you, and would
take away the gospel of Christ.

ough we, or an angel from
preach any other gospel unto
you, that which we have preach-
ed, let him be accursed.

I said before, so say I now
any man preach any other

this we (are not only glad of
it. Al. — 7 V. 10. Compare ch.
of Gal. Al. Be. Da. De W. Ms. Ol.
yourselves Al. De W. Ms. Ol.

10 So Al. Da. Me. Sta.
other De W. Ol. Eä. (Be. near-
4. So Al. Wo. El. La.; coming
hom be the glory Al. El.
De W. Li. — 1 V. 6. ye are

(or perhaps so rashly Li.) Al.
renegades Li.) — 1 in (by El.)
nearly.) — 4 Vs. 6, 7. i.e. unto
which (gospel) is not another

some that trouble you, do.
ent gospel which is not another
some that trouble you, do. Al.

another sort of gospel, which
to another sort of gospel) is
me that trouble you, do. Ol.

11 gospel, which is not a second
one troubling you and seeking
Christ, are of some account
ex your faith Me.; i.e. raise
— 7 desire to. — 8 Vs. 8, 9.

to Me. De W. El. Wo. —

to N A D, La. Ti. Tr.; omit
; omit N A B, Edd.
; To the Corinthians II.

nearly L; To the Galatians

gospel unto you than that ye have
received, let him be accursed.

10 For do I now persuade men,
or God? or do I seek to please men?
But if I yet pleased men, I should
not be the servant of Christ.

11 But I certify you, brethren, that
the gospel which was preached of me is
not after man.

12 For I neither received it of man,
neither was I taught it, but by the
revelation of Jesus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my con-
versation in time past in the Jews'
religion, how that beyond measure I
persecuted the church of God, and
wasted it:

14 And profited in the Jews' religion
above many my equals in mine own
nation, being more exceedingly zealous
of the traditions of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, who
separated me from my mother's womb,
and called me by his grace,

16 To reveal his Son in me, that I
might preach him among the heathen;
immediately I conferred not with flesh
and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem
to them which were apostles before me;
but I went into Arabia, and returned
again unto Damascus.

18 Then after three years I went
up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode
with him fifteen days.

19 But of other of the apostles I saw
none, save James the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto
you, behold, before God, I lie not.

21 Afterwards I came into the regions
of Syria and Cilicia;

22 And was unknown by face unto the
churches of Judaea which were in
Christ:

23 But they have heard only, that
he which persecuted us in times past
now preacheth the faith which once he
destroyed.

24 And they glorified God in me.

VAR. READ. — 10 V. 9. received. — 11 V. 10. make
friends of El. Li. Da. — 12 i.e. I should not have
entered Christ's service Li.; i.e. I should be acting
in no Christian spirit Me. De W. El. Al. — 13 V. 13.
heard. — 14 V. 14. i.e. men of my own age Al. De W.
Li. — 15 V. 15. i.e. set me apart from my birth
Me. El. Al. (from before my birth Li.) — 16 V. 19.
See note on Matt. 13. 55. — 17 V. 23. were hearing
Al. El. — 18 be used to destroy.

VAR. READ. — Chap. 1. V. 10. β So D^h E; omit
N A B D^e Edd. — V. 11. β So M^a A D^h La. Ti.
El. Li.¹ WH²; For M^a B D^e Al. Ti. WH¹ Li.²
V. 15. β So N A D, La.¹ Ti. El. WH¹; him B F G.
Al. Ti. Li. WH² — V. 17. β So N A, Ti. Tr.¹ Li.¹
WH.; want I away B D, Al. La. El. Li.² Tr.²
V. 18. β So M^a D; Cephas M^a A B, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
60.

1 Deut. 4. 2.
2 12. 32.
Prov. 20. 6.
Rev. 22. 18.
1 1 Thess. 2. 4.
p. 1 Sam. 24.
1 Matt. 20. 15.
1 John 3. 19.
1 1 Thess. 2. 4.
James 4. 4.
1 1 Cor. 15. 1.
1 1 Cor. 15.
1 ver. 1.
1 Ephes. 3. 3.
1 Acts 9. 1.
2 22. 4.
2 25. 11.
1 1 Tim. 1. 13.
2 Acts 8. 3.
1 Gr. spends
in years.
y Acts 23. 8.
2 26. 9.
Phil. 3. 6.
1 Jer. 9. 14.
Matt. 15. 2.
Mark 7. 5.
A. D. 35.
1 Isai. 40. 1. 5.
Jer. 1. 5.
Acts 9. 15.
2 15. 2.
2 22. 14. 15.
Rom. 1. 1.
1 5 Cor. 4. 6.
1 Acts 9. 15.
2 22. 21.
2 25. 17. 18.
Rom. 11. 13.
Ephes. 3. 6.
1 Mat. 16. 17.
1 Cor. 15. 50.
Ephes. 6. 12.
A. D. 35.
1 Acts 9. 25.
Or, re-
turned.
1 1 Cor. 9. 5.
2 Matt. 15.
55.
Mark 6. 3.
1 Rom. 9. 1.
1 Acts 9. 30.
1 1 Thess. 2.
15.
1 Rom. 16. 7.

Anno
DOMINI
61.

Luke 23.

10.

10.

ch. 10. 30.

ch. 10. 8.

ch. 11. 14.

See Book.

26. 26.

Gal. 4. 13.

14.

Job 7. 2.

Luke 13. 16.

See Deut.

3. 22-27.

Mat. 23. 44.

ch. 11. 30.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

1. 1. 1. 1.

'paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

5 Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself β I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he hearth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing.

12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except that ye that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not your's, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

18 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

19 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

20 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

21 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

22 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

23 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

24 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

25 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

26 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

27 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

28 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

29 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

30 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

18 I desired Titus, and with him I sent β brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? walked we not in the same steps?

19 Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but we do all things dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

21 And lest, when I come again, ye shall have to bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

CHAPTER 13.

1 He threateneth severity, and the power of his apostleship against obedi- 2 and adding them to a trial of their faith, 3 and to a reformation of their sin before he coming, 11 he concludeth his epistle with a general exhortation and a prayer.

THIS is the third time I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

1 I told you before, and foretold you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now, I write to them, which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare:

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you.

4 For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak in him; but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

5 Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobrates?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobrates.

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobrates.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

VAR. READ.—19 V. 17. have sent.—W. F. 19. So practically Al. Da. ; we sent Ol. Rū. —20 V. 20. So nearly (partly) Ol. Rū. Da. De W. L. Me. Rū. ; self-seeking Al. So Da. De W. Ol. & Sta. nearly, (W. L. again will my God have to cast me and shall I have to bewail....) Sta. God will again humble me among ye come, and I shall bewail Al. Me. Rū. Da. De W. Rū. ; for Me. Ol. (i.e. I shall for their uncleanness....) nearly, which I already and have not repented.—Chap. 13. I have foretold you.—2 as if I were present, second time, though absent now, I foretold De W. Sta. Wo. ; as I did when I was present, second time, so now also when I am absent foretold Al. Me. Ol. Rū. —3 V. 4. So the power God toward you Rū. ; (we shall live) with you to you Al. De W. Me. —4 V. 5-7. Al. Me. Ol. the proof (unapproved Sta.). —5 V. 7. 14. able Da.

Anno
DOMINI
98.1 Cor. 10. 10.
ch. 11. 20.
12. 13, 16.
1 Thess. 1.
10.1 Cor. 4. 21.
ch. 2. 3.
10. 2.
12. 10, 21.1 Tim. 1. 12.
ch. 10. 13.
1 Cor. 12.
16. 18.1 Cor. 1. 10.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 10.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 10.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.Anno
DOMINI
98.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.1 Cor. 1. 12.
12. 13.
12. 16.
1 Pet. 2. 6.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we are glad, when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, that ye may grow your perfection.

10 Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me, to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of

one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you.

12 Greet one another with an holy kiss.

13 All the saints salute you.

14 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

15 The second epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucius.

Anno
DOMINI
98.

1 Rom. 15. 23.

1 Rom. 15. 23.

1 Cor. 16. 20.

1 Thess. 5. 26.

1 Pet. 5. 14.

1 Cor. 15. 24.

1 Phil. 2. 1.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

GALATIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

8 He wonders that they have so soon left him and the gospel, 8 and accuseth these that preach any other gospel than he did. 11 He learned the gospel not of men, but of God: 14 and sheweth what he was before his calling, 17 and what he did presently after it.

PAUL, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead);

2 And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia:

3 Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ,

4 Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you unto the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

7 Which is not another; but there be some which trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again. If any man preach any other

gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

10 For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for I if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

11 But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

12 For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it:

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many of my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace,

16 To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.

18 Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.

19 But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.

21 Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia:

22 And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judaea which were in Christ:

23 But they had heard only, that he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

24 And they glorified God in me.

VAR. REED.—10 V. 9. received. —11 V. 10. make friends of. *Et. La. Da.* —12 I should not have entered Christ's service; *La. i.e. I should be acting in no Christian spirit. Me. De W. Et. Al.* —13 V. 13. heard. —14 V. 14. i.e. men of my own age. *Al. De W. La.* —15 V. 15. i.e. set me apart from my birth. *Me. Et. Al. (from before my birth La.)* —16 V. 16. See note on Matt. 13. 55. —17 V. 23. were hearing. *Al. Et.* —18 be used to destroy.

VAR. REED.—Chap. 1. V. 10. *β. So D. E; Me. A. B. D. Ed.* —V. 11. *β. So A. D. E; Me. Et. La. WH.* —V. 12. *β. So D. E; Me. Et. La. WH.* —V. 13. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 14. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 15. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 16. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 17. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 18. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 19. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 20. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 21. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 22. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 23. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.* —V. 24. *β. So A. D. La. Tr. Et. WH.*

VAR. REED.—6 V. 9. this we (are not only glad of but) also pray for *Me. Al.* —7 V. 10. Compare *ch. 10. 8.* —8 V. 11. be joyful *Al. Be. Da. De W. Me. Ol.* —9 perfect, amend, yourselves *Al. De W. Me. Ol.* —10 be united *Da. La. Sta.* —11 So *Al. Da. W. Me. Sta.*; exhort, rouse, one another *De W. Ol. Ed.* (*Be. nearly*). —Chap. 1. 1. V. 4. So *Al. Wo. Et. La.*; coming *Me.* —V. 5. To whom be the glory *Al. Et.*; Whose is the glory *De W. La.* —V. 6. ye are passing over so soon (or perhaps so rashly) *La. Al. De W. Me. Et.* (turning renegades *La.*) —in (by *Et.*) the grace *Al. Ol. (La. nearly).* —V. 6. 7. i.e. unto another sort of gospel, which (gospel) is not another sort, only there are some that trouble you, *de. De W.*; i.e. unto a different gospel which is not another except in that there are some that trouble you, *de. Al. Me. Et. La.*; i.e. unto another sort of gospel, which (turning away of yours to another sort of gospel) is not because there are some that trouble you, *de. Ol. Wi.*; i.e. unto a different gospel, which is not a second gospel, unless they who are troubling you and seeking to pervert the gospel of Christ, are of some account *Wo.* —V. 7. i.e. perverts your faith *Me.*; i.e. raises seditions among you *La.* —7 desire to. —V. 8. 9. besides *La.*; contrary to *Me. De W. Et. Wo.* —V. 8. preached.

VAR. REED.—V. 14. *β. So M. A. D. La. Tr. Ed.*; omit *B. WH.* —V. 15. *β. So M. D.*; omit *M. A. D. Tr.* —V. 16. *β. So M. A. D. La. Tr.* —V. 17. *β. So M. A. D. La. Tr.* —V. 18. *β. So M. A. D. La. Tr.* —V. 19. *β. So M. A. D. La. Tr.* —V. 20. *β. So M. A. D. La. Tr.* —V. 21. *β. So M. A. D. La. Tr.* —V. 22. *β. So M. A. D. La. Tr.* —V. 23. *β. So M. A. D. La. Tr.* —V. 24. *β. So M. A. D. La. Tr.*

Anno
DOMINI
88

CHAPTER 2.

1 He sheweth when he went up again to Jerusalem, and for what purpose; 3 and that Titus was not circumcised; 11 and that he resisted Peter, and told him the reason, 14 why he and others being Jews, do believe in Christ to be justified by faith, and not by works; 20 and that they live not in sin, who are so justified.

THEN fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with me also.

2 And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat, in conference added nothing to me:

7 But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Peter;

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles:)

9 And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do.

11 But when β Peter β was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when β they were come β , he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto β Peter β before them all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 2. i. e. in accordance with a revelation from God *El. Jo. Me.*—3 V. 3. not even.—5 V. 6. i. e. were high in reputation, as in v. 2. *El.*—6 communicated (similar word to that in v. 2) *El. La.*—7 V. 8. wrought effectually for Peter *Al. El. La. Wo.*—8 wrought effectually for me *De W. El.*—9 V. 9. pledges *La.*—10 V. 11. he had been condemned *Al. El. Ol. La. Wo.*—11 V. 14. So *De W. El. Wo.*; to the upholding of *Al.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 2. V. 11. β So *De E.*; Cephas *N A B C*, *Edd.*—V. 12. β So *ACD^W*, *Al. Ti. Li.* *WH.*; he came *N B D^F L.*, *La. Tr.* *Li.*—V. 14. β So *De E.*; Cephas *N A B C*, *Edd.*— γ So *K L*; how *N A B C*, *Edd.*

15 We who are Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles,

16 β Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God.

20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God β , who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

22 Titus 2. 14. 1 Thess. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 4. 2. 1 Jo. 1. 9. 2. 2. 14. 2. 16. 2. 21. Heb. 7. 11. See Rom. 6. 11.

CHAPTER 3.

1 He sheweth what moved them to leave the faith, and how they were brought back to it, and blessed with Abraham, 10 and that he sheweth by many reasons.

FOOLISH Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

4 Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

6 Even as Abraham believed God, and

VAR. READ.—16 V. 15. 16. We, Jews by nature, and not sinners from among the Gentiles, living nevertheless that a man is not justified by the works of the law, except by faith in Jesus Christ, we also believed *Al. De W. Wo.*; We Jews by nature and not sinners from among the Gentiles; but as we know that a man is justified by the works of the law, save through faith in Jesus Christ, we too believed *El. Ol. La. Wo.* (are) Jews by nature and not sinners from among the Gentiles, and know that a man is justified by the works of the law save through faith in Jesus Christ. And we believed *La. Wo.* 17. *La.* Let it not be. 18. *V. 19.* died. I have been crucified with Christ, and I now live, but Christ liveth in me *Al. El. La. Wo.* 14. Strictly in faith that is the faith in the Son of God *Al. El.*—15 V. 21. died without a man, need not have died *Al. La. Wo.*—Chap. 3. 1. I was posted up *La.*—2 V. 3. being made perfect *Al. El.*—3 V. 4. Did ye suffer, *La.* did ye suffer so much that was painful in vain? *Al. El. Ol. Wo. La.*; Did ye receive so many blessings? did ye learn so much, in vain? *De W. Wo.*—4 I be really in vain *El. Wo. La.*; it is in vain, i. e. in vain and working worse *De W. Wo.* it is in vain, as it is *Al.*

VAR. READ.—V. 16. β Insert But (as in the later); And ye; Nevertheless *Al.*; we who are *N B C D^L*, *Edd.*—V. 20. β So *N A C O E*; *WH. Li.*; of the God and Christ *B D^F E*, *Edd.*—Chap. 3. V. 1. β So *C D*; omit *N A B C*.—V. 3. β So *De E*, *El.*; omit *N A B C*, *Al. La. Tr. Li. WH.*

Anno DOMINI 51.

1 Cor. 2. 5.

1 Cor. 2. 5.

2 Cor. 11. 20.

2 Cor. 11. 20.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as I am; for I am as ye are: ye have not injured me at all.

13 Ye know how through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you at the first.

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, as even as Christ Jesus.

15 β Where β is then the blessedness ye speak of? for I bear you record, that, if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

17 They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude (you, that ye might affect them).

18 But it is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing β , and not only when I am present with you.

19 β My little children β , of whom I travel in birth again until Christ be formed in you.

20 I desire to be present with you now, and to change β my voice β ; for I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by β bondmaid, the other by a freewoman.

23 But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise β .

24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the β two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.

25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and is answered to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

26 But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

28 Now β we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.

29 But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.

30 Nevertheless what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman.

31 So then β , brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

CHAPTER 5.

1 He moveth them to stand in their liberty, 3 and not to observe circumcision: 13 but rather law, which is the sum of the law, 19 he reckoneth up the works of the flesh, 23 and the fruits of the Spirit, 25 and exhorteth to walk in the Spirit.

STAND fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and β be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.

7 Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the β truth?

8 This persuasion cometh not of him that calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be.

11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is the offence of the cross ceased.

12 I would they were even cut off which trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called

VAR. RECD.—12 V. 12. (i.e. Brethren, I beseech you, become like me, for I am become a Gentile like you Al. De W. El. Me. La.; Brethren, I beseech you, become one with me (in feeling) towards Christ, for I have become one with you Be. and Ol. nearly.—13 V. 13. i.e. because of bodily weakness Al. Co. De W. El. Me. Li. Wo.; amid infirmity of the flesh Jo. Ol.—14 V. 15. i.e. your congratulation of yourselves Al. Be. Co. De W. El. Me. Li.; your felicitation of me Wo.—15 V. 17, 18. i.e. They are paying you court, in no honest way, yea, they desire to exclude you (from the sounder portion of the church El.; from Christ Li.), that you may pay them court. But it is good to be courted in honesty (or, in a good cause) at all times Al. El. Jo. Li.; They shew zeal for you, in no good way, they desire to exclude you that ye may shew zeal for them, but it is good to shew zeal always in a good thing Be. Co. Ol.; They shew zeal for you in no good way; yea they desire to exclude you, where ye shew zeal in regard to them, but to be treated with zeal in good is good always Me.—16 V. 18, 19. Al. Me. El. Jo. Co. Tr. punctuate as in A. V.; La. Tr. Li. place a comma at the end of v. 18 and a colon at the end of v. 19.—17 V. 20. i.e. my tone of severity Al. Me. El. La.—18 I am perplexed about you (i.e. how to deal with you) La. Me. Al. El.—19 V. 21. Omit La.—20 V. 23. the.—21 V. 24. i.e. these women.

VAR. RECD.—14 β So D^h; And your temptation in my flesh M^a ABD^a, Edd.—V. 15. β So N A B C, La. Ti. Tr. L^a Lⁱ WH¹; What D^e, El. L^a β V. 19. β So M^a A C, El. L^a Lⁱ WH¹; My children M^a B D^e, Laⁱ Ti. Tr. L^a Lⁱ WH¹; L^a WH¹ connect this verse with the last, placing a comma at the end of v. 18 and a colon at the end of v. 19; other editors as text.—V. 23. β So N A C, Tr. WH¹; the promise B D E, La. Ti. Tr. El. L^a WH¹; V. 24. β Omit A B C D, Edd.—V. 25. β So K L, El. Tr.¹; Now this Agar (i.e. the word Agar) Ac. A B D E, Memphis, La³ Tr³ WH¹; For Sinai is a mountain in Arabia M^a C, Vulg., Orig., La¹ Tr. L^a Tr³ WH¹—y So D^e E; for she is N A B C, Edd.

VAR. RECD.—27 V. 27. for the children of the desolate are many rather than of her Al. El. Me. Li.—Chap. 5. 1 V. 3. Nay I protest La.—V. 4. Li. Ye were done away with from Christ, whosoever of you are seeking justification in the law, ye fell Al. El.—V. 5. Or spiritually La.—i.e. of attaining righteousness Al. De W. El. Me. Ol.; held out by righteousness Be. Wa.—V. 6. working El. Wo.—V. 11. done away Co. El. Me.—V. 12. So Be.; they would even cut themselves off from you El.; they would even make themselves enemies Al. Co. De W. Jo. Me. Ol. Wo.

VAR. RECD.—V. 26. β So M^a A C, La.; our mother M^a B C D, Al. Ti. Tr. El. L^a WH¹—V. 28. β So M^a A C, WH¹ L^a; ye B D^e, Al. La. Ti. Tr.¹ El. L^a WH¹—V. 31. β Wherefore M^a B D^e, Edd.—Chap. 5. V. 1. β So D^h K L; With liberty did Christ make us free. Stand fast then, and N A B C^a, Al. La. Tr. Tr. WH¹; Li. connect with the end of last chapter (of the free) with (or by virtue of the freedom with which (D^e E) Christ freed us. Stand Ac.; El. adopting a similar reading, punctuates in the freedom for which Christ freed us stand then Ac.; WH¹ suspect corruption.—V. 7. β So C D E, El.; omit M^a A B, Ti. Tr. L^a WH¹.

Anno DOMINI 51.

1 Cor. 2. 5.

1 Cor. 2. 5.

2 Cor. 11. 20.

2 Cor. 11. 20.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

1 Cor. 1. 6.

Anno DOMINI 56.			Anno DOMINI 56.
y 1 Cor. 6. 9.	unto liberty; only ^{use} not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but ^{by} love serve one another.	4 But ^{let} every man ^{prove} his own work, and then shall he have ^{rejoicing} in himself alone, and ^{not} in another.	1 Cor. 11. 26.
2 Pet. 2. 12.	14 For ^{all} the law ^{is} fulfilled ⁱⁿ one word, <i>even</i> in this; ^{Thou} shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.	5 For ^{every} man shall bear his own burden.	3 Cor. 12. 5.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.	6 ^{Let} him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.	8 See Luke 11. 11.
ch. 6. 2.	16 ^{This} I say then, ^{Walk} in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.	7 ^{Be} not deceived; ^{God} is not mocked: for ^{whatsoever} a man soweth, that shall he also reap.	1 Rom. 2. 6.
1 Matt. 7. 12.	17 For ^{the} flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: ^{and} these ^{be} are contrary the one to the other: ^{so} that ye cannot ^{do} the things that ye would.	8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap ^{corruption} ; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.	1 Cor. 9. 11.
James 3. 8.	18 But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.	9 And ^{let} us not ^{be} weary ⁱⁿ well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.	1 Cor. 6. 9.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	19 Now ^{the} works of the flesh are manifest, ^{which} are these: ^{Adultery} , fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,	10 ^{As} we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of ^{the} household of faith.	15 Cor. 3.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	20 Idolatry, ^{withcraft} , hatred, ^{variance} , emulations, wrath, ^{strife} , seditions, heresies.	11 Ye see ^{how} large a letter ^I have written ^{unto} you with mine own hand.	1 Cor. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	21 Envyings, ^{murders} , drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that ^{they} which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.	12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, ^{they} constrain you to be circumcised; ^{only} lest they should suffer persecution ^{for} the cross ^{of} Christ.	1 Cor. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	22 But ^{the} fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longuffering, ^{gentleness} , goodness, ^{faith} ,	13 For ^{neither} they themselves ^{who} are circumcised ^{keep} the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.	1 Cor. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	23 Meekness, temperance: ^{against} such ^{there} is no law.	14 But God forbid that I should glory ⁱⁿ the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^{by} whom ^{the} world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.	1 Cor. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	24 And they that are ^{Christ's} ^{have} crucified ^{the} flesh with the affections and lusts.	15 For ⁱⁿ Christ Jesus ^{neither} y-circumcision availeth any thing, y nor uncircumcision, but ^a new creature.	1 Cor. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	25 If we live ⁱⁿ the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.	16 And as many as ^{walk} ^{according} to this rule, ^{peace} be on them ^{and} mercy, ^{and} upon ^{the} Israel of God.	1 Cor. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	26 Let us not ^{be} desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.	17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for ^I bear in my body the ^{marks} of the Lord ^{Jesus} .	1 Cor. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	CHAPTER 6.	18 Brethren, ^{the} grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.	1 Cor. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	1 He teacheth them to deal mildly with a brother that hath sinned, and to bear one another's burden: ^{to} be liberal to their teachers, and not weary of well doing. ^{He} sheweth what they intend that preach circumcision. ^{He} glorifieth in nothing, save in the cross of Christ.	19 ^{unto} the Galatians written from Rome.	1 Cor. 9. 11.
1 Cor. 9. 19.	BRETHREN, ^{if} a man ^{is} be overtaken ⁱⁿ a fault, ye ^{which} are spiritual, restore such an one ⁱⁿ the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.	19 ch. 5. 6. Col. 3. 11. 2 Cor. 5. 17. 1 Pet. 1. 12. 5. 17. 1 Rom. 12. 3. 2. 10. 2. 11. 2. 12. 2. 13. 2. 14. 2. 15. 2. 16. 2. 17. 2. 18. 2. 19. 2. 20. 2. 21. 2. 22. 2. 23. 2. 24. 2. 25. 2. 26. 2. 27. 2. 28. 2. 29. 2. 30. 2. 31. 2. 32. 2. 33. 2. 34. 2. 35. 2. 36. 2. 37. 2. 38. 2. 39. 2. 40. 2. 41. 2. 42. 2. 43. 2. 44. 2. 45. 2. 46. 2. 47. 2. 48. 2. 49. 2. 50. 2. 51. 2. 52. 2. 53. 2. 54. 2. 55. 2. 56. 2. 57. 2. 58. 2. 59. 2. 60. 2. 61. 2. 62. 2. 63. 2. 64. 2. 65. 2. 66. 2. 67. 2. 68. 2. 69. 2. 70. 2. 71. 2. 72. 2. 73. 2. 74. 2. 75. 2. 76. 2. 77. 2. 78. 2. 79. 2. 80. 2. 81. 2. 82. 2. 83. 2. 84. 2. 85. 2. 86. 2. 87. 2. 88. 2. 89. 2. 90. 2. 91. 2. 92. 2. 93. 2. 94. 2. 95. 2. 96. 2. 97. 2. 98. 2. 99. 2. 100. 2. 101. 2. 102. 2. 103. 2. 104. 2. 105. 2. 106. 2. 107. 2. 108. 2. 109. 2. 110. 2. 111. 2. 112. 2. 113. 2. 114. 2. 115. 2. 116. 2. 117. 2. 118. 2. 119. 2. 120. 2. 121. 2. 122. 2. 123. 2. 124. 2. 125. 2. 126. 2. 127. 2. 128. 2. 129. 2. 130. 2. 131. 2. 132. 2. 133. 2. 134. 2. 135. 2. 136. 2. 137. 2. 138. 2. 139. 2. 140. 2. 141. 2. 142. 2. 143. 2. 144. 2. 145. 2. 146. 2. 147. 2. 148. 2. 149. 2. 150. 2. 151. 2. 152. 2. 153. 2. 154. 2. 155. 2. 156. 2. 157. 2. 158. 2. 159. 2. 160. 2. 161. 2. 162. 2. 163. 2. 164. 2. 165. 2. 166. 2. 167. 2. 168. 2. 169. 2. 170. 2. 171. 2. 172. 2. 173. 2. 174. 2. 175. 2. 176. 2. 177. 2. 178. 2. 179. 2. 180. 2. 181. 2. 182. 2. 183. 2. 184. 2. 185. 2. 186. 2. 187. 2. 188. 2. 189. 2. 190. 2. 191. 2. 192. 2. 193. 2. 194. 2. 195. 2. 196. 2. 197. 2. 198. 2. 199. 2. 200. 2. 201. 2. 202. 2. 203. 2. 204. 2. 205. 2. 206. 2. 207. 2. 208. 2. 209. 2. 210. 2. 211. 2. 212. 2. 213. 2. 214. 2. 215. 2. 216. 2. 217. 2. 218. 2. 219. 2. 220. 2. 221. 2. 222. 2. 223. 2. 224. 2. 225. 2. 226. 2. 227. 2. 228. 2. 229. 2. 230. 2. 231. 2. 232. 2. 233. 2. 234. 2. 235. 2. 236. 2. 237. 2. 238. 2. 239. 2. 240. 2. 241. 2. 242. 2. 243. 2. 244. 2. 245. 2. 246. 2. 247. 2. 248. 2. 249. 2. 250. 2. 251. 2. 252. 2. 253. 2. 254. 2. 255. 2. 256. 2. 257. 2. 258. 2. 259. 2. 260. 2. 261. 2. 262. 2. 263. 2. 264. 2. 265. 2. 266. 2. 267. 2. 268. 2. 269. 2. 270. 2. 271. 2. 272. 2. 273. 2. 274. 2. 275. 2. 276. 2. 277. 2. 278. 2. 279. 2. 280. 2. 281. 2. 282. 2. 283. 2. 284. 2. 285. 2. 286. 2. 287. 2. 288. 2. 289. 2. 290. 2. 291. 2. 292. 2. 293. 2. 294. 2. 295. 2. 296. 2. 297. 2. 298. 2. 299. 2. 300. 2. 301. 2. 302. 2. 303. 2. 304. 2. 305. 2. 306. 2. 307. 2. 308. 2. 309. 2. 310. 2. 311. 2. 312. 2. 313. 2. 314. 2. 315. 2. 316. 2. 317. 2. 318. 2. 319. 2. 320. 2. 321. 2. 322. 2. 323. 2. 324. 2. 325. 2. 326. 2. 327. 2. 328. 2. 329. 2. 330. 2. 331. 2. 332. 2. 333. 2. 334. 2. 335. 2. 336. 2. 337. 2. 338. 2. 339. 2. 340. 2. 341. 2. 342. 2. 343. 2. 344. 2. 345. 2. 346. 2. 347. 2. 348. 2. 349. 2. 350. 2. 351. 2. 352. 2. 353. 2. 354. 2. 355. 2. 356. 2. 357. 2. 358. 2. 359. 2. 360. 2. 361. 2. 362. 2. 363. 2. 364. 2. 365. 2. 366. 2. 367. 2. 368. 2. 369. 2. 370. 2. 371. 2. 372. 2. 373. 2. 374. 2. 375. 2. 376. 2. 377. 2. 378. 2. 379. 2. 380. 2. 381. 2. 382. 2. 383. 2. 384. 2. 385. 2. 386. 2. 387. 2. 388. 2. 389. 2. 390. 2. 391. 2. 392. 2. 393. 2. 394. 2. 395. 2. 396. 2. 397. 2. 398. 2. 399. 2. 400. 2. 401. 2. 402. 2. 403. 2. 404. 2. 405. 2. 406. 2. 407. 2. 408. 2. 409. 2. 410. 2. 411. 2. 412. 2. 413. 2. 414. 2. 415. 2. 416. 2. 417. 2. 418. 2. 419. 2. 420. 2. 421. 2. 422. 2. 423. 2. 424. 2. 425. 2. 426. 2. 427. 2. 428. 2. 429. 2. 430. 2. 431. 2. 432. 2. 433. 2. 434. 2. 435. 2. 436. 2. 437. 2. 438. 2. 439. 2. 440. 2. 441. 2. 442. 2. 443. 2. 444. 2. 445. 2. 446. 2. 447. 2. 448. 2. 449. 2. 450. 2. 451. 2. 452. 2. 453. 2. 454. 2. 455. 2. 456. 2. 457. 2. 458. 2. 459. 2. 460. 2. 461. 2. 462. 2. 463. 2. 464. 2. 465. 2. 466. 2. 467. 2. 468. 2. 469. 2. 470. 2. 471. 2. 472. 2. 473. 2. 474. 2. 475. 2. 476. 2. 477. 2. 478. 2. 479. 2. 480. 2. 481. 2. 482. 2. 483. 2. 484. 2. 485. 2. 486. 2. 487. 2. 488. 2. 489. 2. 490. 2. 491. 2. 492. 2. 493. 2. 494. 2. 495. 2. 496. 2. 497. 2. 498. 2. 499. 2. 500. 2. 501. 2. 502. 2. 503. 2. 504. 2. 505. 2. 506. 2. 507. 2. 508. 2. 509. 2. 510. 2. 511. 2. 512. 2. 513. 2. 514. 2. 515. 2. 516. 2. 517. 2. 518. 2. 519. 2. 520. 2. 521. 2. 522. 2. 523. 2. 524. 2. 525. 2. 526. 2. 527. 2. 528. 2. 529. 2. 530. 2. 531. 2. 532. 2. 533. 2. 534. 2. 535. 2. 536. 2. 537. 2. 538. 2. 539. 2. 540. 2. 541. 2. 542. 2. 543. 2. 544. 2. 545. 2. 546. 2. 547. 2. 548. 2. 549. 2. 550. 2. 551. 2. 552. 2. 553. 2. 554. 2. 555. 2. 556. 2. 557. 2. 558. 2. 559. 2. 560. 2. 561. 2. 562. 2. 563. 2. 564. 2. 565. 2. 566. 2. 567. 2. 568. 2. 569. 2. 570. 2. 571. 2. 572. 2. 573. 2. 574. 2. 575. 2. 576. 2. 577. 2. 578. 2. 579. 2. 580. 2. 581. 2. 582. 2. 583. 2. 584. 2. 585. 2. 586. 2. 587. 2. 588. 2. 589. 2. 590. 2. 591. 2. 592. 2. 593. 2. 594. 2. 595. 2. 596. 2. 597. 2. 598. 2. 599. 2. 600. 2. 601. 2. 602. 2. 603. 2. 604. 2. 605. 2. 606. 2. 607. 2. 608. 2. 609. 2. 610. 2. 611. 2. 612. 2. 613. 2. 614. 2. 615. 2. 616. 2. 617. 2. 618. 2. 619. 2. 620. 2. 621. 2. 622. 2. 623. 2. 624. 2. 625. 2. 626. 2. 627. 2. 628. 2. 629. 2. 630. 2. 631. 2. 632. 2. 633. 2. 634. 2. 635. 2. 636. 2. 637. 2. 638. 2. 639. 2. 640. 2. 641. 2. 642. 2. 643. 2. 644. 2. 645. 2. 646. 2. 647. 2. 648. 2. 649. 2. 650. 2. 651. 2. 652. 2. 653. 2. 654. 2. 655. 2. 656. 2. 657. 2. 658. 2. 659. 2. 660. 2. 661. 2. 662. 2. 663. 2. 664. 2. 665. 2. 666. 2. 667. 2. 668. 2. 669. 2. 670. 2. 671. 2. 672. 2. 673. 2. 674. 2. 675. 2. 676. 2. 677. 2. 678. 2. 679. 2. 680. 2. 681. 2. 682. 2. 683. 2. 684. 2. 685. 2. 686. 2. 687. 2. 688. 2. 689. 2. 690. 2. 691. 2. 692. 2. 693. 2. 694. 2. 695. 2. 696. 2. 697. 2. 698. 2. 699. 2. 700. 2. 701. 2. 702. 2. 703. 2. 704. 2. 705. 2. 706. 2. 707. 2. 708. 2. 709. 2. 710. 2. 711. 2. 712. 2. 713. 2. 714. 2. 715. 2. 716. 2. 717. 2. 718. 2. 719. 2. 720. 2. 721. 2. 722. 2. 723. 2. 724. 2. 725. 2. 726. 2. 727. 2. 728. 2. 729. 2. 730. 2. 731. 2. 732. 2. 733. 2. 734. 2. 735. 2. 736. 2. 737. 2. 738. 2. 739. 2. 740. 2. 741. 2. 742. 2. 743. 2. 744. 2. 745. 2. 746. 2. 747. 2. 748. 2. 749. 2. 750. 2. 751. 2. 752. 2. 753. 2. 754. 2. 755. 2. 756. 2. 757. 2. 758. 2. 759. 2. 760. 2. 761. 2. 762. 2. 763. 2. 764. 2. 765. 2. 766. 2. 767. 2. 768. 2. 769. 2. 770. 2. 771. 2. 772. 2. 773. 2. 774. 2. 775. 2. 776. 2. 777. 2. 778. 2. 779. 2. 780. 2. 781. 2. 782. 2. 783. 2. 784. 2. 785. 2. 786. 2. 787. 2. 788. 2. 789. 2. 790. 2. 791. 2. 792. 2. 793. 2. 794. 2. 795. 2. 796. 2. 797. 2. 798. 2. 799. 2. 800. 2. 801. 2. 802. 2. 803. 2. 804. 2. 805. 2. 806. 2. 807. 2. 808. 2. 809. 2. 810. 2. 811. 2. 812. 2. 813. 2. 814. 2. 815. 2. 816. 2. 817. 2. 818. 2. 819. 2. 820. 2. 821. 2. 822. 2. 823. 2. 824. 2. 825. 2. 826. 2. 827. 2. 828. 2. 829. 2. 830. 2. 831. 2. 832. 2. 833. 2. 834. 2. 835. 2. 836. 2. 837. 2. 838. 2. 839. 2. 840. 2. 841. 2. 842. 2. 843. 2. 844. 2. 845. 2. 846. 2. 847. 2. 848. 2. 849. 2. 850. 2. 851. 2. 852. 2. 853. 2. 854. 2. 855. 2. 856. 2. 857. 2. 858. 2. 859. 2. 860. 2. 861. 2. 862. 2. 863. 2. 864. 2. 865. 2. 866. 2. 867. 2. 868. 2. 869. 2. 870. 2. 871. 2. 872. 2. 873. 2. 874. 2. 875. 2. 876. 2. 877. 2. 878. 2. 879. 2. 880. 2. 881. 2. 882. 2. 883. 2. 884. 2. 885. 2. 886. 2. 887. 2. 888. 2. 889. 2. 890. 2. 891. 2. 892. 2. 893. 2. 894. 2. 895. 2. 896. 2. 897. 2. 898. 2. 899. 2. 900. 2. 901. 2. 902. 2. 903. 2. 904. 2. 905. 2. 906. 2. 907. 2. 908. 2. 909. 2. 910. 2. 911. 2. 912. 2. 913. 2. 914. 2. 915. 2. 916. 2. 917. 2. 918. 2. 919. 2. 920. 2. 921. 2. 922. 2. 923. 2. 924. 2. 925. 2. 926. 2. 927. 2. 928. 2. 929. 2. 930. 2. 931. 2. 932. 2. 933. 2. 934. 2. 935. 2. 936. 2. 937. 2. 938. 2. 939. 2. 940. 2. 941. 2. 942. 2. 943. 2. 944. 2. 945. 2. 946. 2. 947. 2. 948. 2. 949. 2. 950. 2. 951. 2. 952. 2. 953. 2. 954. 2. 955. 2. 956. 2. 957. 2. 958. 2. 959. 2. 960. 2. 961. 2. 962. 2. 963. 2. 964. 2. 965. 2. 966. 2. 967. 2. 968. 2. 969. 2. 970. 2. 971. 2. 972. 2. 973. 2. 974. 2. 975. 2. 976. 2. 977. 2. 978. 2. 979. 2. 980. 2. 981. 2. 982. 2. 983. 2. 984. 2. 985. 2. 986. 2. 987. 2. 988. 2. 989. 2. 990. 2. 991. 2. 992. 2. 993. 2. 994. 2. 995. 2. 996. 2. 997. 2. 998. 2. 999. 2. 1000. 2.	1 Cor. 9. 11.

TO THE

CHAPTER 1.

Rom. 3. 24. Col. 1. 14. Hebr. 9. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
Roms. 2. 4. & 2. 24. & 9. 23. ch. 2. 7. & 3. 8, 16.
Rom. 14. 23. ch. 3. 4, 9. Col. 1. 26. ch. 3. 11.
Gal. 4. 4. Hebr. 1. 2. & 9. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 20. 11 Cor. 3. 22, 23.
2. 15. & 3. 13.

Col. 2. 2. = Acts 26. 18. = ch. 2. 13. & = 4. p. var. 11.
1. 29. & 2. 13. † Gr. of the might of his power. = Acts
110. 1. Acts 7. 55. 56. Col. 3. 1. Hebr. 1. 3. & 10. 12.

- Rom. 1. 1
- Acts 20. 1
- Rev. 5. 9.
- Phil. 4. 19.
- 2 Tim. 1. 9.
- 11. 3. ch

748.8.2. 90.
6. 90. 90.

— F. 6. β So (rather wherein he bestowed grace upon us) \aleph^a D, *Or. Vulg. Presb., Ed.*; which grace he bestowed upon us \aleph^a A B, *Orig., La. Ti. Tr. Al. WH.* — F. 7. β So \aleph^a A B D^b, *Vulg. Presb., Ed.*; had (i.e. received) \aleph^a D^a, *Memph.*; comp. Col. 1. 14.

VAR. READ.—F. 11. B So (rather well—
obtain an inheritance Me. — we were and thine
his inheritance At. Be. Da. Ill. Ch. Wa. — we
also chosen as by lot De. W. so Pa. Pa. —
Edd. except Lo. — we were also called A. B. —
F. 15. B So N D. Pa. Pa. Pa. Pa. —
omit N A B, Orig., Lo. WH. —
thinks the best MSS. have accidentally omitted
here, but doubts whether they have omitted the
love only, or something more. — F. 16. B So D.
omit N A B D*, La. T. Tr. WH. At. —
mention of your faith and love At. Me. —
heart N A B D, Edd. — F. 20. B So N D, Tr.
hath wrought A B, Lo. T. Tr. WH. At. hath
in Christ by raising him. — and setting. —

Digitized by Google [F 5]

Anno
DOMINI
54.

1 Cor. 12. 7.
1 Cor. 14.
16.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

1 Cor. 12. 23.
Col. 1. 24.

12 ¹² For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, ¹³ for the edifying ¹⁴ of the body of Christ: ¹⁵ Till we all come ¹⁶ in ¹⁷ the unity of the faith, ¹⁸ and of the ¹⁹ knowledge ²⁰ of the Son of God, unto ²¹ a perfect man, unto the measure of the ²² stature ²³ of the fulness of Christ:

14 That we ¹⁵ henceforth be no more ¹⁶ children, ¹⁷ tossed to and fro, and carried about with every ¹⁸ wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, ¹⁹ whereby they lie in wait to deceive ²⁰; ²¹ But ²² speaking the truth ²³ in love, ²⁴ may grow ²⁵ up into him in all things, ²⁶ which is the head, ²⁷ even Christ:

16 From whom the whole body ¹⁷ fitly joined together and ¹⁸ compacted ¹⁹ by that which every ²⁰ joint ²¹ supplieth ²², according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, ²³ maketh ²⁴ increase ²⁵ of the body unto the ²⁶ edifying ²⁷ of itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ¹⁸ ye henceforth walk not as ¹⁹ other Gentiles ²⁰ walk, ²¹ in the vanity of their mind.

18 Having the understanding darkened, ¹⁹ being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the ²⁰ blindness ²¹ of their heart:

19 Who being past feeling ²⁰ have given ²¹ themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness ²² with greediness ²³.

20 But ye ²¹ have not so learned ²² Christ;

21 ²² If so be that ²³ ye ²⁴ have heard ²⁵ him ²⁶, and ²⁷ have been taught ²⁸ by ²⁹ him ³⁰, ³¹ as the truth is in Jesus ³².

22 That ye ²³ put off concerning ²⁴ the evil of the ²⁵ members, ²⁶ as Col. 2. 11. ²⁷ 2 Cor. 5. 9. ²⁸ Heb. 12. 1. ²⁹ 1 Pet. 2. 1.

former conversation ²¹ the old man, which ²² is corrupt ²³ according to the ²⁴ deceitful lusts ²⁵;

23 And ²⁴ be renewed ²⁵ in the spirit of your mind ²⁶;

24 And that ye ²⁵ put on the new man, which after God ²⁶ is created ²⁷ in righteousness and ²⁸ true holiness ²⁹.

25 Wherefore putting away lying, ²⁶ speak every man truth with his neighbour: for ²⁷ we are members one of another.

26 ²⁷ Be ye angry, and sin not ²⁸: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: ²⁹ Neither give ³⁰ place ³¹ to the devil.

27 Let ²⁸ him that stole ²⁹ steal no more: but rather ³⁰ let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have ³¹ to give ³² to him that needeth.

28 Let no ²⁹ corrupt ³⁰ communication proceed out of your mouth, but ³¹ that which is good ³² to the use of edifying ³³, ³⁴ that it may minister ³⁵ grace ³⁶ unto the hearers.

29 And ³⁰ grieve not the holy Spirit of God, ³¹ whereby ³² ye ³³ are sealed ³⁴ unto the day of redemption.

31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice: ³² And ³³ be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, ³⁴ forgiving one another, even as God ³⁵ for Christ's sake ³⁶ hath forgiven ³⁷ you ³⁸.

1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁵⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁵¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁵² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁵³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁵⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁵⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁵⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁵⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁵⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁵⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁶⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁶¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁶² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁶³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁶⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁶⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁶⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁶⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁶⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁶⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁷⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁷¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁷² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁷³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁷⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁷⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁷⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁷⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁷⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁷⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁸⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁸¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁸² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁸³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁸⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁸⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁸⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁸⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁸⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁸⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁹⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁹¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁹² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁹³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁹⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁹⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁹⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁹⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁹⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁹⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁰⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁰¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁰² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁰³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁰⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁰⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁰⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁰⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁰⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁰⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹¹⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹¹¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹¹² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹¹³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹¹⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹¹⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹¹⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹¹⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹¹⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹¹⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹²⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹²¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹²² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹²³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹²⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹²⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹²⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹²⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹²⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹²⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹³⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹³¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹³² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹³³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹³⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹³⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹³⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹³⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹³⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹³⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁴⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁴¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁴² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁴³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁴⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁴⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁴⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁴⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁴⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁴⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁵⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁵¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁵² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁵³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁵⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁵⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁵⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁵⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁵⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁵⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁶⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁶¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁶² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁶³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁶⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁶⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁶⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁶⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁶⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁶⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁷⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁷¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁷² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁷³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁷⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁷⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁷⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁷⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁷⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁷⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁸⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁸¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁸² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁸³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁸⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁸⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁸⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁸⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁸⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁸⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁹⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁹¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁹² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁹³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁹⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁹⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁹⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁹⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ¹⁹⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ¹⁹⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁰⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁰¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁰² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁰³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁰⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁰⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁰⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁰⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁰⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁰⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²¹⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²¹¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²¹² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²¹³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²¹⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²¹⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²¹⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²¹⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²¹⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²¹⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²²⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²²¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²²² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²²³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²²⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²²⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²²⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²²⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²²⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²²⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²³⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²³¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²³² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²³³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²³⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²³⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²³⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²³⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²³⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²³⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁴⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁴¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁴² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁴³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁴⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁴⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁴⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁴⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁴⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁴⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁵⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁵¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁵² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁵³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁵⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁵⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁵⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁵⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁵⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁵⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁶⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁶¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁶² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁶³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁶⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁶⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁶⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁶⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁶⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁶⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁷⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁷¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁷² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁷³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁷⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁷⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁷⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁷⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁷⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁷⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁸⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁸¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁸² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁸³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁸⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁸⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁸⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁸⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁸⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁸⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁹⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁹¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁹² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁹³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁹⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁹⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁹⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ²⁹⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁹⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ²⁹⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁰⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁰¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁰² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁰³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁰⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁰⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁰⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁰⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁰⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁰⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³¹⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³¹¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³¹² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³¹³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³¹⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³¹⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³¹⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³¹⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³¹⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³¹⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³²⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³²¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³²² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³²³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³²⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³²⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³²⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³²⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³²⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³²⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³³⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³³¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³³² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³³³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³³⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³³⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³³⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³³⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³³⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³³⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁴⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁴¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁴² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁴³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁴⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁴⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁴⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁴⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁴⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁴⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁵⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁵¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁵² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁵³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁵⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁵⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁵⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁵⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁵⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁵⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁶⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁶¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁶² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁶³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁶⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁶⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁶⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁶⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁶⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁶⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁷⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁷¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁷² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁷³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁷⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁷⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁷⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁷⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁷⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁷⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁸⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁸¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁸² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁸³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁸⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁸⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁸⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁸⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁸⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁸⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁹⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁹¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁹² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁹³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁹⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁹⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁹⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁹⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ³⁹⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ³⁹⁹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁰⁰ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁰¹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴⁰² 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁰³ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁰⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴⁰⁵ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁰⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁰⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴⁰⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴⁰⁹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴¹⁰ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴¹¹ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴¹² 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴¹³ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴¹⁴ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴¹⁵ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴¹⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴¹⁷ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴¹⁸ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴¹⁹ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴²⁰ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴²¹ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴²² 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴²³ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴²⁴ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴²⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴²⁶ 1 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴²⁷ 2 Cor. 12. 13. ⁴²⁸ 1 Thess. 5. 11. ⁴²⁹ 1

Anno
DOMINI
64.

4 Col. 3. 5.
1 Tim. 6. 17.
Gal. 2. 21.
Rev. 22. 15.
Jer. 30. 5.
Matt. 24. 4.
Col. 2. 4, 5, 16.
3 Thess. 3. 3.
Rom. 1. 18.
ch. 2. 12.
1 Or.
satisfy.
Col. 3. 6.
P. Issa. 9. 2.
Matt. 4. 16.
Act. 25. 18.
Rom. 1. 11.
ch. 11. 12.
4. 14.
Titus 2. 2.
1 Pet. 2. 9.
John 8. 12.
12. 40.
3 Cor. 3. 18.
4. 6.
1 Thess. 5. 3.
1 John 2. 9.
Luke 16. 8.
John 12. 36.
Gal. 5. 22.
1 Rom. 12. 3.
Phil. 1. 10.
1 Thess. 5. 21.
1 Tim. 2. 9.
1. Cor. 5. 3.
11. 10.
10. 30.
3 Cor. 6. 16.
3 Thess. 3. 6, 14.
3 Rom. 6. 21.
13. 12.
Gal. 5. 22.
y Lev. 19. 17.
1 Tim. 5. 20.
3 Rom. 1. 24.
26.
ver. 3.
4 John 8. 30.
21.
Hebr. 4. 13.
1 Or. dis-
covered.
1 Or. u.
1 Isai. 60. 1.
Rom. 13. 11, 12.
1 Cor. 15. 34.
1 Thess. 5. 6.
John 5. 28.
Rom. 6. 4. ch. 2. 5.
Col. 3. 1.
4 Col. 4. 5.
Gal. 6. 10.
Col. 4. 5.
1 Eccles. 11. 3.
12. 1.
1 Thess. 4. 3. & 5. 18.
1 Prov. 10. 1.
12. 30.
1 Isai. 5. 25.
1 Acts 15. 22.
1 Cor. 14. 26.
Col. 2. 16.
James 5. 15.
1 Ps. 34. 1.
Isai. 60. 1.
1 Cor. 2. 17.
1 Thess. 5. 18.
3 Thess. 1. 2.
1 Heb. 13. 15.
1 Pet. 3. 5.
4. 11.
1 Phil. 2. 3.
1 Pet. 5. 5.
3 Gen. 3. 16.
1 Cor. 14. 34.
Col. 3. 18.
Titus 2. 5.
1 Phil. 2. 1.
4 ch. 6. 5.

monger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, ⁷ who is ⁷ an idolater, ⁸ hath any inheritance in the kingdom ⁹ of Christ and of God ².

6 = Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things ⁶ cometh the wrath of God ⁶ upon the children of ⁶ disobedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 ⁸ For ye were ⁸ sometimes ⁸ darkness, but now ⁸ are ye light in the Lord: walk as ⁸ children of light:

9 (For ⁹ the fruit of the ⁹ Spirit ⁹ is in all goodness and righteousness and truth:)

10 ¹⁰ Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

11 And ¹¹ have no fellowship with ¹¹ the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather ¹¹ reprove them.

12 ¹² For it is a shame even to speak of these things which are done of them in secret.

13 But ¹³ all things ¹³ that are ¹³ reprov'd are made manifest by the light: ¹³ for whatsoever ¹³ doth make manifest ¹³ is light.

14 Wherefore ¹⁴ he saith ¹⁴, ¹⁴ Awake thou that sleepest, and ¹⁴ arise from the dead, and ¹⁴ Christ shall give thee light ¹⁴.

15 ¹⁵ See then that ye walk circumspectly ¹⁵, not as fools, but as wise.

16 ¹⁶ Redeeming the time ¹⁶, because the days are evil.

17 ¹⁷ Wherefore be ye not unwise, but ¹⁷ understanding ¹⁷ what the will of the Lord is.

18 And ¹⁸ be not drunk with wine, wherein is ¹⁸ excess ¹⁸; but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking to ¹⁹ yourselves ¹⁹ in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and ¹⁹ making melody ¹⁹ in your heart to the Lord;

20 ²⁰ Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father ²⁰ in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

21 ²¹ Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of ²¹ God ²¹.

22 ²² Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, ²² as unto the Lord.

1 Rom. 13. 11, 12. 1 Cor. 15. 34. 1 Thess. 5. 6. John 5. 28. Rom. 6. 4. ch. 2. 5. Col. 3. 1. 4 Col. 4. 5. Gal. 6. 10. Col. 4. 5. 1 Eccles. 11. 3. 12. 1. 1 Thess. 4. 3. & 5. 18. 1 Prov. 10. 1. 12. 30. 1 Isai. 5. 25. 1 Acts 15. 22. 1 Cor. 14. 26. Col. 2. 16. James 5. 15. 1 Ps. 34. 1. Isai. 60. 1. 1 Cor. 2. 17. 1 Thess. 5. 18. 3 Thess. 1. 2. 1 Heb. 13. 15. 1 Pet. 3. 5. & 4. 11. 1 Phil. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 5. 5. 3 Gen. 3. 16. 1 Cor. 14. 34. Col. 3. 18. Titus 2. 5. 1 Phil. 2. 1. 4 ch. 6. 5.

VAR. READ.—³ V. 5. So practically (lit. of Christ and God) *Al. Da. De W. El. Me. Ol.*; of him who is both Christ and God *Ha. Ew. Wo.* — ⁴ V. 8. i.e. once. — ⁵ V. 13. So *Al. Ew.*; all these things *De W. El. Ha. Me. Ol.* — ⁶ when they are reprov'd are made manifest by the light *Al. El. Ha. Me. Ol. Wq.*; when they are reprov'd by the light are made manifest *Da. De W. Ew.* — ⁷ So *Be.*; is made manifest *Al. Da. De W. El. Ha. Me. Ew.* — ⁸ V. 14. So *Al. El. Me. Wo.*; it (i.e. scripture) saith *Ol.* ⁹ So *De W. Ha.* (it is said *Da.*); *Al. El. think this is in substance* (a quotation from *Isa. 60. 1. Me. thinks it a quotation from some uncanonical Jewish scripture, Bleck a passage in a Christian church-hymn, and so apparently WH.*) — ⁹ V. 16. Strictly Buying up (redeeming *Wo.*) for yourselves the opportunity *Al. Da. De W. El. Ha. Me. Wo.* (i.e. making your own, seizing and using, every opportunity for good *Al. De W.*; redeeming such opportunity out of the hand of the evil one *Wo.*) — ¹⁰ V. 18. disquietness *Al. El.* — ¹¹ V. 19. one another *Al. Be. Da. De W. El. Me. Wo.* — ¹² Similar word to psalm.

VAR. READ.—³ V. 5. *γ* So *AD. El.*; which is (i.e. that is to say) *NB. La. Ti. Tr. Al. WH.* — ⁹ V. 9. *β* So *D.*; light *NABD. Edd.* — ¹⁴ V. 14. *β* So *Edd.* with nearly all *MSS. and authorities*; thou shalt touch Christ *D.*, *MSS. mentioned by Chrys. Jer.* — ¹⁵ V. 15. *β* So (rather... how ye walk with strictness *El.*) *NAD. La. Tr. Al. El.*; see with strictness how ye walk *NB. B. Ti. Tr. WH.* — ²¹ V. 21. *β* Christ *NAB. Edd.* (Christ Jesus *D.*).

23 For ²³ the husband is the head of the wife, even as ²³ Christ is the head of the church: ²³ and he is the saviour ²³ of the body.

24 ²⁴ Therefore ²⁴ as the church is subject unto Christ, ²⁴ so let the wives be ²⁴ to their own husbands ²⁴ in every thing.

25 ²⁵ Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and ²⁵ gave himself for it;

26 That he might ²⁶ sanctify and cleanse it ²⁶ with ²⁶ the washing of water ²⁶ by ²⁶ the word,

27 ²⁷ That he might ²⁷ present it to himself a glorious church ²⁷, not ²⁷ having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing; ²⁷ but that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 ²⁸ So ought men to love their wives ²⁸ as ²⁸ their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

29 For ²⁹ no man ever yet hated his own flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as ²⁹ the Lord ²⁹ doth the church:

30 For ³⁰ we are members of his body, ³⁰ of his flesh, and of his bones ³⁰.

31 ³¹ For this cause shall ³¹ man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they ³¹ two shall be ³¹ one flesh.

32 ³² This is a great mystery ³²; but ³² as ³² the sacrament concerning Christ and the church ³².

33 Nevertheless ³³ let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife ³³ see that she ³³ reverence ³³ her husband.

CHAPTER 6.

1 The duty of children towards their parents: 16 Our life is a warfare, 17 not only against flesh and blood, but also spiritual enemies. 18 The complete armour of a Christian, 19 and how it ought to be used. 21 Titulus is commended.

CHILDREN, ¹ obey your parents ¹ in the Lord: ¹ for this is right.

2 ² Honour thy father and mother; ² which is ² the first commandment ² with promise ²;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on ³ the earth ³.

4 And, ⁴ ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but ⁴ bring them up in the nurture ⁴ and admonition of the Lord.

5 ⁵ Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the Lord, ⁵ with fear and trembling, ⁵ in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ;

1 Pet. 2. 18. ⁷ 3 Cor. 7. 15. Phil. 2. 12. ⁹ 1 Chron. 28. 12.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 24. But. — ¹⁶ so let the word also be. — ¹⁷ V. 26. sanctify it, having cleansed *Al. Da. El. Me.* — ¹⁸ Lit. the bath of the water *Al. Da. De W. El. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁹ Lit. in (i.e. sanctify it by the word *Da. Me. Ew.*; having cleansed it by the word *Al. Be. El.*; cleansed it according to grace *Ol.*) — ²⁰ V. 27. Lit. himself present to himself *Al. El. Me. Wo.* — ²¹ V. 27. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ²² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ²³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ²⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ²⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ²⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ²⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ²⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ²⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ³⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ³¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ³² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ³³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ³⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ³⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ³⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ³⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ³⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ³⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁴⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁴¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁴² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁴³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁴⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁴⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁴⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁴⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁴⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁴⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁵⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁵¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁵² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁵³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁵⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁵⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁵⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁵⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁵⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁵⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁶⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁶¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁶² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁶³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁶⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁶⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁶⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁶⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁶⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁶⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁷⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁷¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁷² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁷³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁷⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁷⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁷⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁷⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁷⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁷⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁸⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁸¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁸² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁸³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁸⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁸⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁸⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁸⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁸⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁸⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁹⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁹¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁹² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁹³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁹⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁹⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁹⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁹⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁹⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ⁹⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁰⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁰¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁰² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁰³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁰⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁰⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁰⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁰⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁰⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁰⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹¹⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹¹¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹¹² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹¹³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹¹⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹¹⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹¹⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹¹⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹¹⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹¹⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹²⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹²¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹²² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹²³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹²⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹²⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹²⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹²⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹²⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹²⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹³⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹³¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹³² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹³³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹³⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹³⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹³⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹³⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹³⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹³⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁴⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁴¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁴² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁴³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁴⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁴⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁴⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁴⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁴⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁴⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁵⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁵¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁵² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁵³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁵⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁵⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁵⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁵⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁵⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁵⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁶⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁶¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁶² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁶³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁶⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁶⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁶⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁶⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁶⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁶⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁷⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁷¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁷² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁷³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁷⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁷⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁷⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁷⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁷⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁷⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁸⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁸¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁸² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁸³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁸⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁸⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁸⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁸⁷ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁸⁸ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁸⁹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁹⁰ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁹¹ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁹² V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁹³ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁹⁴ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁹⁵ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies *Al. Ha. Me. Wo.* — ¹⁹⁶ V. 28. i.e. as they love their own bodies <

Anno
DOMINI
64.

1 Col. 3. 22.
28.

1 Rom. 2. 6.
2 Cor. 5. 10.

1 Col. 3. 24.
1 Gal. 3. 26.

1 Col. 3. 11.
1 Col. 4. 1.

Or,
understanding.

1 Lev. 25.
43.

1 Some read,
but your
and their
Master.

1 John 13.
13.

1 Cor. 7. 22.
1 Rom. 2. 11.

1 Col. 3. 26.
1 Col. 1. 19.

1 Col. 1. 11.
1 Rom. 12.
12.

2 Cor. 6. 7.
ver. 12.

1 Thess. 5.
8.

1 Or, blood
and flesh.

1 Matt. 16.
17.

1 Cor. 13. 20.
1 Rom. 8. 28.

1 John 13. 31.
1 Or, humbly,

as ch. 1. 3.
1 Or, having overcome

1 Cor. 13. 21.
1 Col. 2. 15.

1 Luke 22. 52.
1 Or, wicked spirits.

1 Or, humbly,
as ch. 1. 3.

2 Cor. 10. 4.
ver. 11.

1 Or, having overcome
all. y. 1. 11. 5.

1 Luke 12. 23.
1 Pet. 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

1 1. 12.
1 1. 12.

6 ^a Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers;
but as the ^a servants ^a of Christ, ^a doing
the will of God from the heart;
7 With good will doing service ^a, as to
the Lord, and not to men:

8 ^a Knowing that whatsoever good thing
any man ^a doeth ^a, the same shall he
receive of the Lord, ^a whether ^a he be bond
or free.

9 And, ye ^a masters, do the same things
unto them, ^a as forbearing ^a threatening ^a;
knowing that ^a your Master also ^a is
in heaven; ^a neither is there respect of
persons with him.

10 ^a Finally ^a, my brethren, ^a be strong ^a
in the Lord, and ^a in the power of his
might.

11 ^a Put on the whole armour of God,
that ye may be able to stand against the
wiles of the devil.

12 For ^a we ^a wrestle not against ^a flesh
and blood, but against ^a principalities,
against powers, against ^a the ^a rulers ^a of
the darkness of this world, against
the ^a spiritual wickedness in ^a high places ^a.

13 ^a Wherefore take unto you the whole
armour of God, that ye may be able to
withstand ^a in the evil day, and ^a having
done ^a all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, ^a having your loins
girt about with truth, and ^a having on
the breastplate of righteousness;

15 ^a And your feet shod with the ^a pre-
paration ^a of the gospel of peace;
16 ^a Above all ^a, taking ^a the shield of faith,
wherewith ye shall be able to quench all
the fiery darts of ^a the wicked ^a.

17 And ^a take ^a the helmet of salvation,
and ^a the sword of the Spirit, which is
the word of God:

18 ^a Praying always with all prayer and
supplication ^a in the Spirit, and ^a watch-
ing thereunto with all perseverance and
supplication for all saints;

19 ^a And for me, that utterance may be
given unto me, that I may open my
mouth ^a boldly, to make known the mys-
tery of the gospel.

20 For which ^a I am an ambassador ^a in
bonds: that ^a therein ^a I may speak
boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But ^a that ye also may know my affairs,
and how I do, ^a Tychicus, ^a my beloved
brother and faithful ^a minister ^a in the
Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 ^a Whom I have sent unto you for
the same purpose ^a, that ye might
know our affairs, and ^a that he might com-
fort your hearts.

23 ^a Peace be to the brethren, and love
with faith, from God the Father and the
Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grace be with all them that love
our Lord Jesus Christ ^a in sincerity ^a.

^a Amen.

^a Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by
Tychicus.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

Anno
DOMINI
64.

1 Isai. 52. 7.
Rom. 10. 15.

1 John 3. 4.
1 Isai. 59. 17.

1 Thess. 5. 8.
1 Heb. 4. 12.

1 Rev. 1. 16.
1 2. 16.

1 19. 16.
1 Luke 18. 1.

1 Rom. 12. 12.
1 Col. 4. 2.

1 1 Thess. 5. 17.
1 Mat. 26. 41.

1 Mark 13. 33.
1 ch. 1. 16.

1 Phil. 1. 4.
1 Tim. 2. 1.

1 Acts 4. 29.
1 Col. 4. 3.

1 1 Thess. 3. 1.
1 1 Cor. 3. 12.

1 1 Cor. 5. 20.
1 Acts 26. 23.

1 ch. 3. 1.
1 Phil. 1. 7.

1 12. 14.
1 Tim. 1. 16.

1 2. 9.
1 Philom. 10.

1 Or, is a
chain.

1 Or, thereof.

1 Acts 26.
1 Phil. 1. 20.

1 1 Thess. 3. 3.
1 Col. 4. 8.

15 ^a And your feet shod with the ^a pre-
paration ^a of the gospel of peace;
16 ^a Above all ^a, taking ^a the shield of faith,
wherewith ye shall be able to quench all
the fiery darts of ^a the wicked ^a.

17 And ^a take ^a the helmet of salvation,
and ^a the sword of the Spirit, which is
the word of God:

18 ^a Praying always with all prayer and
supplication ^a in the Spirit, and ^a watch-
ing thereunto with all perseverance and
supplication for all saints;

19 ^a And for me, that utterance may be
given unto me, that I may open my
mouth ^a boldly, to make known the mys-
tery of the gospel.

20 For which ^a I am an ambassador ^a in
bonds: that ^a therein ^a I may speak
boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But ^a that ye also may know my affairs,
and how I do, ^a Tychicus, ^a my beloved
brother and faithful ^a minister ^a in the
Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 ^a Whom I have sent unto you for
the same purpose ^a, that ye might
know our affairs, and ^a that he might com-
fort your hearts.

23 ^a Peace be to the brethren, and love
with faith, from God the Father and the
Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grace be with all them that love
our Lord Jesus Christ ^a in sincerity ^a.

^a Amen.

^a Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by
Tychicus.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

^a Col. 4. 7. ^a Acts 20. 4. ^a Tim. 4. 12. ^a Titus 3. 12.

^a 1 Pet. 5. 14. ^a Titus 2. 7. ^a Or, with incorruption.

VAR. READ.—^a Vs. 6, 7. So (lit. from the soul
El.) Da. El. Me. Ol. Eū. so Ty.; doing the will of
God; from the heart with good will doing service
Al. Be. De W. Ha. —^a V. 8. So practically (shall do)
El.; shall have done Al. Da. Me. Wo. (i.e. shall at
Christ's coming be found to have done Al.) —^a V. 9.
Rather your threatening Al. El. Me. (i.e. the threat-
ening which masters are apt to use). —^a V. 10. be
strengthened Al. De W. El. Me. —^a V. 12. world-
rulers Al. Da. El. Me. —^a the spiritual armies (the
spirits Da.) of wickedness in the heavenly places Al.
Be. Da. De W. El. Ha. Me. Wo. —^a V. 13. So (ac-
complished) Al. El. Me. Rū.; overcome De W. Ha.
Ol.

VAR. READ.—^a V. 9. β So D^c; both their and your
Master M^a A B D^c. Edd. —^a V. 10. β So (lit. for
the rest De W. Me.) N^a D, El.; Henceforward M^a A B.
La. Ti. Tr. Al. WH. —^a V. 12. β So N A D^c. Ty. Tr.
WH¹ El.; ye B D^c. La. Tr.² —^a γ So N^a D^c; this
darkness N^a A B D^c, Edd.

VAR. READ.—^a V. 15. — preparedness, readiness
(i.e. the readiness which the gospel gives Al. De W.
El. Ha. Me. Ol.; readiness to preach the gospel Rū.).
—^a V. 16. i.e. the wicked one. —^a V. 17. receive
Da. Wo. (different word from take v. 16). —^a V. 18.
So Da. De W. El. Ha. Ol. Rū.; stand (v. 14) with
all prayer and supplication, praying always Al. Me.
—^a V. 21. the. —^a i.e. servant Al. —^a V. 22.
this very purpose Al. &c. —^a V. 24. in incorruption
Al. Da. El. &c. (i.e. them that love our Lord with a love
that will never change Al. El. Me. Wo.; grace be with
them that love our Lord, grace be with them unto im-
mortality Ol. and so nearly Be. Ha.)

VAR. READ.—^a V. 16. β So (rather besides all Al.
Me. &c.; over all Be.) A D, Al. El.; in all things
N B, La. Ti. Tr. WH. —^a V. 24. β So N^a D; omit
M^a A B, Edd. —^a Postscript, β To the Ephesians
N A B^a D, Ty. Al.; Written from Rome unto the
Ephesians B^a; omit La. Ti. WH.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS.

CHAPTER 1.

He testifies his thankfulness to God, and his love toward them, for the fruits of their faith, and fellowship in his sufferings, 9 daily praying to him for their increase in grace: 13 he sheweth what good the faith of Christ had received by his troubles at Rome, 21 and how ready he is to glorify Christ either by his life or death, 27 exhorting them to unity, 28 and to fortitude in persecution.

PAUL and **Timothens**, ¹the servants ²of ³Jesus Christ ⁴β, to all the saints ⁵in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons:

⁶Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

⁷I thank my God upon ⁸every remembrance ⁹of you,

¹⁰Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request ¹¹with joy,

¹²For your fellowship ¹³in the gospel from the first day until now;

¹⁴Being confident ¹⁵of this very thing ¹⁶that he which hath begun ¹⁷a good work in you I will ¹⁸perform ¹⁹it until the day of Jesus Christ ²⁰β:

²¹Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, ²²because ²³I have you ²⁴in my heart; inasmuch as both in ²⁵my bonds, and in ²⁶the defence and confirmation ²⁷of the gospel, ²⁸ye all are ²⁹partakers ³⁰of my grace;

³¹For God is my record, ³²how greatly I long after you all in the ³³bowels ³⁴of Jesus Christ ³⁵β;

³⁶And this I pray, ³⁷that your love may abound yet more and more in ³⁸knowledge ³⁹and in all ⁴⁰judgment ⁴¹β;

⁴²That ⁴³ye may ⁴⁴approve things that are excellent ⁴⁵β; that ye may be ⁴⁶single ⁴⁷and ⁴⁸without offence ⁴⁹β; till ⁵⁰the day of Christ;

⁵¹Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, ⁵²which are by Jesus Christ, ⁵³unto the glory and praise of God.

⁵⁴But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things ⁵⁵which happened

unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

⁵⁶So that ⁵⁷my bonds ⁵⁸in Christ are manifest ⁵⁹in all ⁶⁰the ⁶¹palace ⁶²β, and ⁶³in all other places ⁶⁴β;

⁶⁵And ⁶⁶many ⁶⁷of ⁶⁸the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds ⁶⁹β, are much more bold to speak ⁷⁰β the word ⁷¹β, without fear.

⁷²Some indeed preach Christ even ⁷³of ⁷⁴envy ⁷⁵and ⁷⁶strife; and some also ⁷⁷of ⁷⁸good will:

⁷⁹β The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to ⁸⁰add ⁸¹affliction ⁸²to my bonds:

⁸³But the other of love, knowing that I am set for ⁸⁴the defence of the gospel ⁸⁵β.

⁸⁶What then? ⁸⁷β notwithstanding ⁸⁸β, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and ⁸⁹will rejoice ⁹⁰β.

⁹¹β For ⁹²β I know that this shall turn to my ⁹³salvation ⁹⁴through your prayer, and ⁹⁵the supply of ⁹⁶the Spirit of Jesus Christ ⁹⁷β.

⁹⁸According to my ⁹⁹earnest expectation and my hope, that ¹⁰⁰in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that ¹⁰¹with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life, or by death.

¹⁰²For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.

¹⁰³But ¹⁰⁴if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I ¹⁰⁵wot not ¹⁰⁶β.

¹⁰⁷For I am in a strait betwixt two, having ¹⁰⁸a desire ¹⁰⁹to ¹¹⁰depart, and to be with Christ; ¹¹¹β which is ¹¹²β far better:

¹¹³VAR. RECD.—¹¹⁴V. 13. my bonds have become manifest in or through Christ ¹¹⁵Al. Da. El. La. Ne. Wic. —¹¹⁶So Re. Wo.; Prætorium (i.e. the ward of Caesar's guards ¹¹⁷Al. De W. El. Me. Vh.; the brigade of the guards ¹¹⁸Da. Li.). —¹¹⁹to all the rest ¹²⁰Al. Da. De W. El. Li. Me. —¹²¹V. 14. the greater part ¹²²Al. Me. de. —¹²³So Al. Da. De W.; the brethren, having in the Lord confidence in my bonds ¹²⁴Al. Li. Me. Wic. —¹²⁵V. 15. i.e. from Da. Li.; on account of ¹²⁶Al. Me. —¹²⁷V. 16. So from De W. El. Me.; galling ¹²⁸Li. (i.e. to make my bonds gall me). —¹²⁹V. 19. shall (hereafter) rejoice ¹³⁰Al. de. —¹³¹V. 19. — the grace which the Spirit. . . supplies ¹³²De W. El. Me. — your supplying of the Spirit. . . to me by your prayers ¹³³Al. Bu. Vh. —¹³⁴V. 22. So nearly ¹³⁵Bu. Da. de. if to live in the flesh, if this is to be the fruit of my labour (i.e. the means of my labour's bearing fruit), then what I shall choose I wot not ¹³⁶Al. Bu. De W. El. Me. Vh. Wo.; what if my living in the flesh will bear fruit? In truth what to choose I wot not ¹³⁷Li. —¹³⁸So El. Li. De W. Al.; declare not (= will not try to decide) ¹³⁹Me., so Vh. —¹⁴⁰V. 23. Rather my desire ¹⁴¹Al. Me. de. (= my own desire tends towards departing ¹⁴²Li.).

¹⁴³VAR. RECD.—¹⁴⁴V. 14. β So D^h. El.; the word of God ¹⁴⁵NABD^h. La. Ti. Tr. Al. —¹⁴⁶Vs. 16, 17. β So D^h. El.; The one out of love, knowing that I am set. . . but the other preach Christ out of contentiousness not sincerely. . . (so ¹⁴⁷Al. Bu. Li. Wo. render this reading); They that are of love so preach because they know that I am set. . . but they that are of contentiousness preach Christ not sincerely. . . ¹⁴⁸De W. El. Me. Wic. —¹⁴⁹NABD^h. Ed. except El.; contentiousness (i.e. party-spirit) ¹⁵⁰El. Li. Me.; self-seeking ¹⁵¹Al. comp^h. Cor. 12, 20, &c.). —¹⁵²V. 16. y^o D^h; set up ¹⁵³NABD^h. Ed. —¹⁵⁴V. 18. β So D^h. El.; only that ¹⁵⁵NABD^h. La. Ti. Al. Vh. —¹⁵⁶V. 19. β So NABD^h. and Versions. La. Ti. El. Li.; But B. Th^h. Li. ¹⁵⁷WH². —¹⁵⁸V. 23. β So N^h D^h; for it is ¹⁵⁹NABD^h. La. ¹⁶⁰and Ed.

ANNO DOMINI 64.

1 Cor. 1. 2.

Rom. 1. 7.

2 Cor. 1. 2.

1 Pet. 1. 2.

Rom. 1. 8, 9.

1 Cor. 1. 4.

Ephes. 1. 15, 16.

Col. 1. 3.

1 Thess. 1. 2.

1 Thess. 1. 2.

1 Cor.

Rom. 12.

13.

13. 24.

3 Cor. 8. 1.

ch. 4. 14, 15.

John 6. 29.

1 Thess. 1. 3.

1 Or. will finish it.

ver. 10.

1 Or. ye have me in your heart.

3 Cor. 3. 2.

17. 3.

Ephes. 3. 1.

6. 30.

Col. 4. 3, 18.

3 Tim. 1. 8.

ver. 17.

ch. 4. 14.

1 Or. partakers with me of grace.

1 Cor. 1. 9.

9. 1.

Gal. 1. 20.

1 Thess. 2. 5.

ch. 2. 25.

2. 4. 1.

1 Thess. 3. 12.

Philim. 6.

1 Or. near.

Rom. 3. 18.

12. 2. Ephes. 5. 10. 1 Or. try. 1 Or. differ. 2 Acts. 24. 14. 1 Thess. 3. 12. 2. 23. 3. 1 Cor. 1. 8. 7. John 15. 4. 5. Ephes. 2. 10. Col. 1. 6. John 15. 8. Ephes. 1. 12. 14.

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 1. 1 V. 1. Timothy, as 2 Cor. 1. 1, &c. and so throughout the epistle. — 2 servants.

3 V. 3. all my remembrance ⁴El. Li. de.

5 V. 4. So ⁶Al. Da. El. Me. Wic.; [I thank my God] for you all ways in every prayer of mine, making. . .

Li., Vh. nearly; always in every prayer of mine making my prayer for you all ⁸Al. De W. (request, prayer, some word). — 9 V. 5. toward ¹⁰El. Li. de.

11 V. 6. So ¹²Al. Da. De W. El. Li. Wic.; for this very reason ¹³Me. — 7 perfect ¹⁴Da. El. — 8 V. 7. So practically ¹⁵Da. El. Li. Vh. Wic. Wo.; because both in my bonds and in the defence. . . I have you in my heart as partakers ¹⁶Al. Be. De W. Me. — 9 Strictly partakers with me of the grace (bestowed by God) ¹⁷El. Li. de. — 10 V. 8. — heart ¹⁸Da. Li. Me. — 11 V. 9. Strictly full knowledge ¹⁹El. Li. de. as ²⁰Col. 1. 9. de.

21 Me. Wo. — 12 V. 10. So (rather prove, test. . .) ²²El. Be. Da. El. Li. Me. Wic.; distinguish things that differ ²³Al. De W. Vh. Wic. — 13 i.e. pure ²⁴Al. El. — 14 i.e. not stumbling ²⁵Al. Be. De W. El. Li. Wic. Wo.; not making others stumble ²⁶Me. Vh. — 15 for, against ²⁷Al. El. Li. Me.

VAR. RECD.—* To the Philippians NABD. La. Ti. Tr. Al. — Chap. 1. V. 1. β Christ Jesus NABD. La. 1. and Ed. — V. 6. β So NABD. Li. 1 WH¹; Christ Jesus B D. La. 1. Ti. Tr. Al. El. — V. 8. β Christ Jesus NABD. Ed.

ANNO DOMINI 64.

1 Cor. 1. 2.

Rom. 1. 7.

2 Cor. 1. 2.

1 Pet. 1. 2.

Rom. 1. 8, 9.

1 Cor. 1. 4.

Ephes. 1. 15, 16.

Col. 1. 3.

1 Thess. 1. 2.

1 Thess. 1. 2.

1 Cor.

Rom. 12.

13.

13. 24.

3 Cor. 8. 1.

ch. 4. 14, 15.

John 6. 29.

1 Thess. 1. 3.

1 Or. will finish it.

ver. 10.

1 Or. ye have me in your heart.

3 Cor. 3. 2.

17. 3.

Ephes. 3. 1.

6. 30.

Col. 4. 3, 18.

3 Tim. 1. 8.

ver. 17.

ch. 4. 14.

1 Or. partakers with me of grace.

1 Cor. 1. 9.

9. 1.

Gal. 1. 20.

1 Thess. 2. 5.

ch. 2. 25.

2. 4. 1.

1 Thess. 3. 12.

Philim. 6.

1 Or. near.

Rom. 3. 18.

12. 2. Ephes. 5. 10. 1 Or. try. 1 Or. differ. 2 Acts. 24. 14. 1 Thess. 3. 12. 2. 23. 3. 1 Cor. 1. 8. 7. John 15. 4. 5. Ephes. 2. 10. Col. 1. 6. John 15. 8. Ephes. 1. 12. 14.

ANNO
DOMINI
64.

/ ch. 2. 24.

g 3 Cor. 1.

2. 12.

1 Ephes. 4.1.

Col. 1. 10.

1 Thess. 2.

2. 15.

1 ch. 4. 1.

1 Cor. 1.

16.

1 Jude 3.

2 Thess. 1.

1. 5.

2 Rom. 8. 17.

2 Tim. 2. 11.

2 Act. 2. 41.

1 Ephes. 2. 8.

1 Cor. 2. 1.

2 Act. 16. 19.

2 Thess. 2. 3.

2 Cor. 12.

14.

2 Col. 3. 12.

1 John 2. 20.

2 Rom. 12.

14.

2. 15.

1 Cor. 1. 10.

2 Cor. 12. 11.

ch. 1. 27.

2. 15.

2. 15.

1 Pet. 3. 8.

2 Gal. 5. 26.

2 Rom. 12. 10.

2 John 14.

2 Ephes. 4. 11.

1 Pet. 3. 3.

1 Cor. 10.

24. 25.

2. 15.

2 Mat. 11. 29.

2 John 12. 13.

1 Pet. 2. 21.

2 John 2. 6.

2 John 1. 12.

2. 15.

2 Cor. 4. 4.

Col. 1. 12.

Hebr. 1. 3.

1 John 5. 18.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

2. 10. 23.

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for you.

25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith.

26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to you again.

27 Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel.

28 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God.

29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake.

30 Having the same conflict, which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

CHAPTER 2.

1 He exhorted them to unity, and to all humbleness of mind, by the example of Christ's humility and exaltation: 13 to a careful proceeding in the way of salvation, that they be as lights to the wicked world, 16 and comforts to him their apostle, who is more ready to be offered up to God. 19 He hopeth to send Timothy to them, whom he greatly commendeth, 25 as Epaphroditus also, whom he presently sendeth to them.

If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies,

2 Fulfill ye my joy, that ye be like-minded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.

3 Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 But he emptied himself, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

8 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

9 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

10 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

11 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

12 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

13 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

14 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

15 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

16 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

17 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

18 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

19 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

20 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

21 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

22 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

23 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

24 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

25 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

26 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

27 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

28 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

29 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

30 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

31 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

32 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

33 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

34 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

35 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

36 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

37 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

38 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

39 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

40 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

41 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

42 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

43 And being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men.

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

10 That in the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth.

11 And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, so now, as ye have in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.

13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do his good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

15 That ye may be blameless and harmless, as the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

17 Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.

18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus Christ, as I have trusted before.

20 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

21 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

22 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

23 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

24 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

25 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

26 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

27 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

28 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

29 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

30 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

31 I desire to see you, that I may be comforted by you, as ye have been comforted by me, and that we may be united together in the same faith.

ANNO
DOMINI
64.

/ Pa. 22. 6.

1. 12. 3. 4.

Dan. 9. 26.

Mark 9. 12.

Rom. 13. 3.

1. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

2. 12. 3. 4.

Anno
DOMINI
64.

a Rom. 16.

21.

1 Thess. 2. 3.

1 Ps. 55. 13.

1 Or, so dear

unto me.

1 Cor. 10.

26. 33.

2 13. 3.

2 Thes. 4. 10.

1 Cor. 4.

17.

1 Tim. 1. 2.

2 Thes. 1. 2.

c ch. 1. 25.

Philim. 22.

p ch. 4. 18.

p Philim. 2.

3 Cor. 6.

23.

3 Cor. 11.

9.

ch. 4. 18.

c ch. 1. 8.

1 Or, honour

such.

1 Cor. 16.

19.

1 Thess. 5.

1 Tim. 5. 17.

1 Cor. 16.

17.

ch. 4. 10.

2 Cor. 13.

11.

ch. 4. 4.

1 Thess. 5.

16.

b Gal. 5. 10.

Gal. 5. 15.

2 Cor. 11.

13.

d Rom. 8. 36.

Gal. 5. 2.

e Gal. 10.

16.

2 Cor. 6.

Jer. 4.

Rom. 8. 39.

2 Cor. 11. 12.

Col. 2. 11.

f John 4. 23.

24.

Rom. 7. 6.

g Gal. 6. 14.

to send ¹ Timothy shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.

20 For ² have no man ³ like-minded, who will ⁴ naturally care ⁵ for your state.

21 For ⁶ all ⁷ seek their own, not the things which are ⁸ Jesus Christ's ⁹.

22 But ye know ¹⁰ the proof of him ¹¹, that, as a son ¹² with ¹³ the father, he hath served ¹⁴ me ¹⁵ in ¹⁶ the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send ¹⁷ presently, so soon as ¹⁸ I shall see how it will go with me.

24 But ¹⁹ I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you ²⁰ Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in labour, and ²¹ fellow-soldier, but your ²² messenger ²³, and ²⁴ he that ministered to my wants ²⁵.

26 For he ²⁶ longed ²⁷ after ²⁸ you all, and ²⁹ was ³⁰ full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I ³¹ sent ³² him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him ³³ again, ye may rejoice ³⁴, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and ³⁵ hold such in reputation:

30 Because for the work ³⁶ of Christ ³⁷ he was nigh unto death, ³⁸ not regarding ³⁹ his life, ⁴⁰ to supply ⁴¹ your lack of service toward me ⁴².

CHAPTER 3.

1 He warneth them to beware of the false teachers of the circumcision, 4 shewing that himself hath greater cause than they to trust in the righteousness of the law: 7 which notwithstanding he counteth as dung and loss, to gain Christ and his righteousness, 13 therein acknowledging his own imperfection. 15 He exhorteth them to be thus minded, 17 and to imitate him, 18 and to decline the ways of carnal Christians.

FINALLY, my brethren, I rejoice in the Lord ¹. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, ² but ³ for you it is safe.

2 Beware of ⁴ dogs, ⁵ beware of ⁶ evil workers, ⁷ beware of ⁸ the ⁹ concision.

3 For we are the circumcision, ¹⁰ which worship God in the spirit ¹¹, and ¹² rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

VAR. READ.—²⁶ V. 20. So nearly (i.e. care like a true son of mine) Li. Wo.; have a true care Al. Be. Da. El. Me. Wie.—²⁷ V. 21. they all Da. El. (i.e. all my present companions Al. &c.)—²⁸ V. 22. i.e. his tried character Al. Da. El. Li. Me. Wie.—²⁹ to Al. El. Li. Me. (as a son serves his father).—³⁰ unto.—³¹ V. 23. at once, when Li. &c.—³² V. 25. So Al. Be. Da. De W. El. Li. Me. V.H. Wie.; apostle Wo.—³³ So De W.; your minister to supply my want Al. Be. El. Li. Me. V.H.—³⁴ V. 28. i.e. longs.—³⁵ i.e. is Al. Me.—³⁶ V. 28. i.e. send De W. El. Li. Li.—³⁷ So De W. perhaps; ye may rejoice again Al. Da. El. Li. Me. Wie.—³⁸ V. 30. what was lacking on your part in service toward me Al. Me. &c. (i.e. your personal ministrations Li.).—**Chap. 3.** ¹ V. 1. So De W. Me. and practically Al. El. V.H. (let your joy be in the Lord Al.); Farewell, rejoice in the Lord Li.—² Rather while El.—³ V. 2. So De W.; Look to, mark Al. El. Li. Me. V.H. Wie.—⁴ Rather the dogs, the evil workers El. Li.—⁵ i.e. mutilation.

VAR. READ.—⁶ V. 21. ⁶ So N A C D, La. Tr. Al. El. Li.; of Christ Jesus B. Ti. WH.—⁷ V. 26. ⁷ So N B, Vulg., Ti. Tr. Li. El.; to see N A C D, La. Tr. Al. El.;—⁸ V. 30. ⁸ So B D, La. Tr. V. 1. El.; omit C. Al. Li.; of the Lord N A. Tr. WH.—⁹ V. 30. ⁹ So C, hazing N A B D, Edd. (having gambled with his life Li. translates).—**Chap. 3.** ¹ V. 3. ¹ So N D.—² by the spirit of God worship him N A B C D, Edd.

4 Though ¹ I ² might also have ³ confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might ⁴ trust ⁵ in the flesh, I more:

5 Circumcised the eighth day, ⁶ of the stock of Israel, ⁷ of the tribe of Benjamin, ⁸ an Hebrew, ⁹ of the Hebrews ¹⁰; as touching ¹¹ the law ¹², a Pharisee;

6 Concerning ¹³ the zeal, ¹⁴ persecuting the church; ¹⁵ touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless.

7 But ¹⁶ what things were gain to me, those I ¹⁷ counted ¹⁸ loss for Christ.

8 Yea doubtless, and I count ¹⁹ all things ²⁰ but loss ²¹ for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of ²² all things ²³, and do count them ²⁴ but ²⁵ dung ²⁶, that I may ²⁷ win ²⁸ Christ,

9 And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but ²⁹ that which is through the ³⁰ faith of Christ ³¹, the righteousness which is of God ³² by ³³ faith:

10 That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and ³⁴ the ³⁵ fellowship of ³⁶ his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

11 If by any means I ³⁷ might ³⁸ attain unto the resurrection ³⁹ of ⁴⁰ the dead.

12 Not as though I had already ⁴¹ attained, either were already ⁴² perfect: but I follow after, if that I may ⁴³ apprehend ⁴⁴ that for which ⁴⁵ also I ⁴⁶ am ⁴⁷ apprehended of Christ ⁴⁸ Jesus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself ⁴⁹ to have ⁵⁰ apprehended: but this one thing ⁵¹ I do ⁵², forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before,

14 I ⁵³ press ⁵⁴ toward the mark for the prize of ⁵⁵ the ⁵⁶ high ⁵⁷ calling of God ⁵⁸ in Christ ⁵⁹ Jesus.

15 Let us therefore, as many as be ⁶⁰ perfect, ⁶¹ be thus minded ⁶²; and if in any thing ye be ⁶³ otherwise ⁶⁴ minded, God shall reveal ⁶⁵ even this ⁶⁶ unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk ⁶⁷ by the same rule, let us mind the same things ⁶⁸.

1 Gal. 5. 10. 1 Rom. 12. 14. 2 13. 1. 3 Gal. 4. 14.

VAR. READ.—⁶ V. 4. Strictly have, possess, also Al. Da. El. Li. Me.—⁷ I trust, confidence similar such.—⁸ V. 5. of Hebrews (i.e. sprung from Hebrew ancestors) Al. So Da. El. Li. Me. V.H. Wie. Wo. B. Ti. Tr. Al. De W. El. Li. Me. V.H. Wie. Wo.; law Da. El. Li. V.H. Wie. Wo. V. 6. As touching, as v. 5.—¹¹ V. 7. Li. have counted.—¹² V. 8. So De W.; Yea more, I even counted Al. El. Li. Me. (Nay, but rather—Da.)—¹³ So Al. El.; them all De W. El. Me. Wie. Wo.—¹⁴ So practically De W. El. Me. Wo.; refuse, food sung to dogs Al.—¹⁵ win same word as gain v. 7.—¹⁶ V. 8. & Li. faith in Christ Al. Da. Li. Wi.—¹⁷ Strictly counted on Al. El. Me. Wie.; or on condition of Al. Be. Li. Li.—¹⁸ V. 10. i.e. sharing in Al. Me. &c.—¹⁹ V. 8. Rather may Da. El. Li.—²⁰ V. 12. i.e. group Al. Li. ('lay hold on the prize inasmuch as I get and laid hold on' Da.)—²¹ So Al. De W. El. V.H. &c. nearly; inasmuch as B. Da. Me. Wi.; even as B. D.—²² Strictly was.—²³ V. 13. So Al. Be. B. D. El. Wi.; I count Me.—²⁴ V. 14. press same word as follow after, v. 12.—²⁵ i.e. heavenly Al. Da. B. D. El. Me. Wie.; heavenward Li.—²⁶ i.e. the calling of God in Christ Al. El. Li. Wi.; I press forward in, through, Christ Me.—²⁷ V. 15. So Al. Be. W.; practically—amies El. Li. Me.—²⁸ this also Al. Be. Li. Me.

VAR. READ.—²⁹ V. 7. ²⁹ So N B D, La. 1. Al. 1. WH. 1. WH. 1.; omit N A, Ti.—³⁰ V. 11. ³⁰ from N A B, Edd.—³¹ V. 12. ³¹ So N A, Ti. WH. 1.; omit B D, Ti. Tr. El. Li. Al.—³² V. 13. ³² So B D, Vulg. Pesh. Al. Li. El. Tr. Al.; as yet to have N A D, Edd.—³³ WH. 1. Tr. V.—³⁴ V. 15. ³⁴ So A B D, Li. 1. WH. 1. We therefore...are thus minded N. Li.—³⁵ V. 16. ³⁵ So N D (nearly); in the same path (i.e. the same path whereto we already attained) walk ye onward (or we must walk onward) N A B, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
54.

1 Cor. 4.
16.
11. 1.
ch. 4. 9.
1 Thess. 1. 6.
1 Pet. 3. 3.
Gal. 1. 7.
1. 21.
6. 12.
ch. 1. 15, 16.
1 Cor. 11. 1.
1 Pet. 2. 1.
1 Rom. 15.
1 Tim. 6. 3.
Titus 1. 11.
Hosae 4. 7.
2 Cor. 11. 12.
Gal. 4. 13.
1 Cor. 1. 7.
John 2. 2.

17 Brethren, = be followers together ²⁰ of me ²¹, and mark them ²² which walk so as ye have us ²³ for an ensample.
18 (For many walk, of whom I ²⁴ have told ²⁵ you often, and now tell you even weeping, ²⁶ that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ;
19 ²⁷ Whose end is destruction, ²⁸ whose God is their belly, and ²⁹ whose glory is in their shame, ³⁰ who mind earthly things.)
20 ³¹ For ³² our ³³ conversation ³⁴ is ³⁵ in heaven; ³⁶ from whence also we look for ³⁷ the Saviour ³⁸, the Lord Jesus Christ:
21 ³⁹ Who shall ⁴⁰ change ⁴¹ ⁴² our vile body ⁴³, that it may be fashioned like unto ⁴⁴ his glorious body ⁴⁵, ⁴⁶ according to the ⁴⁷ working whereby he is able ⁴⁸ even to subdue ⁴⁹ all things unto himself.
1 Rom. 8. 5. Ephes. 2. 6, 19. Col. 3. 1, 2. = Acts 1. 11.
1 Thess. 1. 10. Titus 2. 13. 1 Cor. 15. 43, 49, 60. Col. 3. 4.
1 Ephes. 1. 19. = 1 Cor. 15. 26, 27.

CHAPTER 4.

1 From particular admonitions 4 he proceedeth to general exhortations, 10 shewing how he rejoiced at their liberality towards him trying in private, not so much for the supply of his own wants, as for the grace of God in them. 19 And so he concludeth with prayer and salutations.

THEREFORE, my brethren dearly beloved and ² longed for, ³ my joy and crown, so ⁴ stand fast in the Lord, ⁵ my dearly beloved.

2 I beseech ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

3 And I intreat ⁴ these also, true ⁵ yokefellow ⁶, ⁷ help those women which ⁸ laboured ⁹ with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with ¹⁰ other ¹¹ my fellowlabourers, whose names are in ¹² the book of life.

4 ¹³ Rejoice ¹⁴ in the Lord alway: and again ¹⁵ I say ¹⁶, Rejoice.

5 Let your ⁶ moderation ⁷ be known unto all men. ⁸ The Lord is at hand.

6 ⁹ Be ¹⁰ careful ¹¹ for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

7 And the peace of God, which passeth ⁸ all understanding ⁹, shall ¹⁰ keep ¹¹ your hearts and ¹² minds ¹³ through Christ Jesus.

1 Pet. 5. 7. 2 John 14. 27. Rom. 8. 1. Col. 3. 15.

VAR. REKD.—²⁰ V. 17. So Al. Da. De W. El. Li. Me. Te. Wo.; with me (be followers of Christ) Be.—²¹ V. 18. Da. De W. El. Li.; which thus walk, seeing as ye have us Me. Wie.—²² V. 18. Strictly used to tell Al. El.—²³ V. 20. So (i.e. life) De W. V.H. Te.; commonwealth, country Al. Be. Da. El. Li. Me. Wo.—²⁴ V. 21. transform Al. El.—²⁵ V. 21. Li. Me.—²⁶ V. 21. transform Al. El.—²⁷ V. 21. Li. Me.—²⁸ V. 21. transform Al. El.—²⁹ V. 21. Li. Me.—³⁰ V. 21. transform Al. El.—³¹ V. 21. Li. Me.—³² V. 21. transform Al. El.—³³ V. 21. Li. Me.—³⁴ V. 21. transform Al. El.—³⁵ V. 21. Li. Me.—³⁶ V. 21. transform Al. El.—³⁷ V. 21. Li. Me.—³⁸ V. 21. transform Al. El.—³⁹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁴⁰ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁴¹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁴² V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁴³ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁴⁴ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁴⁵ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁴⁶ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁴⁷ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁴⁸ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁴⁹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁵⁰ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁵¹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁵² V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁵³ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁵⁴ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁵⁵ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁵⁶ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁵⁷ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁵⁸ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁵⁹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁶⁰ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁶¹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁶² V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁶³ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁶⁴ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁶⁵ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁶⁶ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁶⁷ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁶⁸ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁶⁹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁷⁰ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁷¹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁷² V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁷³ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁷⁴ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁷⁵ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁷⁶ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁷⁷ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁷⁸ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁷⁹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁸⁰ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁸¹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁸² V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁸³ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁸⁴ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁸⁵ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁸⁶ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁸⁷ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁸⁸ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁸⁹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁹⁰ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁹¹ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁹² V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁹³ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁹⁴ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁹⁵ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁹⁶ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁹⁷ V. 21. Li. Me.—⁹⁸ V. 21. transform Al. El.—⁹⁹ V. 21. Li. Me.—¹⁰⁰ V. 21. transform Al. El.—¹⁰¹ V. 21. Li. Me.—¹⁰² V. 21. transform Al. El.—¹⁰³ V. 21. Li. Me.—¹⁰⁴ V. 21. transform Al. El.—¹⁰⁵ V. 21. Li. Me.—¹

COLOSSIANS'.

CHAPTER 1.

1 After salutation he thanketh God for their faith, 7 confirmeth the doctrine of Epaphras, 9 prayeth further for their increase in grace, 14 describeth the true Christ, 21 encourageth them to receive Jesus Christ, and commendeth his own ministry.

PAUL, "an apostle of β Jesus Christ β by the will of God, and Timothy¹ our brother,

2 To the saints "and faithful brethren in β Christ β which are at γ Colossae: "Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father β and the Lord Jesus Christ β .

3 "We give thanks to β God and the Father of β our Lord Jesus Christ, "praying always for you².

4 "Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of β the love β which ye have β to all the saints,

5 "For β the hope β which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, β "as it is in all the world; and "bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you β , since the day ye heard of it, and "knew⁴ "the grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned β of β Epaphras our dear fellowservant, who is β for you β "a faithful minister of Christ;

8 Who also declared unto us your "love in the Spirit.

9 "For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire⁶ "that ye might be filled with β the "knowledge⁷ of his will "in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

10 "That ye might walk worthy of the Lord "unto all pleasing, "being fruitful in every good work, and increasing β in β the "knowledge⁸ of God;

11 "Strengthened⁹ with all might, according to "his glorious power¹⁰, "unto all β patience¹¹ "and longsuffering "with joyfulness;

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. 1. β V. 1. Timothy, as 2 Cor. 1. 1, &c.— β V. 3. So *Al. Be. Da. El. Ol.*: we give thanks for you always in our prayers *De W. Li. Mc.*

— β V. 5. By reason of (*i.e.* the love which ye have by reason of the hope *Al. De W. El. Mc. Wh.*: We give thanks by reason of the hope *Be.*)— β V. 6. fully apprehended *Li.*; came to know *El.*— β V. 7. from, so *Da.*— β V. 9. *i.e.* *entreat.*— β V. 9, 10. Rather full, thorough, knowledge *Al. Da. Li.*

— β V. 11. Being strengthened.— β Strictly the power of his glory.— β Rather endurance *Al. Li.*

VAR. READ.—To the Colossians *N B D. T.*; To the Colossians *AB². La. Tr. Al. Li. WH.* (*D* places this epistle immediately after the *Ephesians*).—Chap. 1. V. 1. β So *D*; Christ Jesus *NAB. Edd.*— β V. 2. β So *NBD². Edd. except La.*; Christ Jesus *AD². La.*

— β Colossae *NBD. OL. Vulg. Li. WH. Ti.*; Colossae *Peab. Memph. La. Tr. El. Al.*— β So *NAC. La.*; omit *BD. other Edd.*; comp. Eph. 1. 2.— β V. 3. β So (rather the God and Father of as Eph. 1. 3) *NAC² D². Vulg.*, *Ti. Tr. La.* (text); God the Father of *BC² D². OL. Peab. Memph.*, *El. WH. Li.* (*dissertation*) *La. Al.*— β V. 4. β These words are omitted by *B. Li.*

*WH.*²; they are inserted by *AC² D². La. Tr. Ti. El. Li.* *WH.* (*Li.* is doubtful).— β V. 6. β So *D². El.* nearly; even as in all the world also it is (continually) bringing forth fruit and increasing *NABCD². La. Tr. Ti. Al. Li. WH.* (so *Li.* translates, and *Mc.* perhaps; but *Al. Da.* translate this reading nearly as the text).— β V. 7. β So *NAC² D². Vulg. Peab. Memph. El. Ti. Tr.*; for us, on our behalf *N² AB² D². La. Li. WH.* *Tr. Al.* (*i.e.* preaching in *St. Paul's* stead *Al. Li.*).— β V. 10. β in *N²*; unto *D²*; by *N² ABCD². Edd.*

12 "Giving thanks¹¹ unto the Father, which β hath β made¹² us meet¹³ to be partakers of β the inheritance of the saints β in light¹⁴:

13 Who β hath delivered¹⁵ us from "the power of darkness, "and β hath translated¹⁶ us into the kingdom of β his dear Son¹⁶:

14 "In whom we β have β redemption¹⁷ through his blood¹⁷, even the forgiveness of sins:

15 Who is β the image of the invisible God, "the β firstborn of β every creature¹⁹:

16 For β by him²⁰ were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether β be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things β were created²¹ β by β him, and for him:

17 "And β he²² β is²⁴ before all things, and β by β him all things²⁵ consist²⁶.

18 And β he²³ is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, "the firstborn from the dead; that β in all things²⁸ β he²³ might have the pre-eminence.

19 For β it pleased the Father that "in him should all fulness dwell²⁷;

20 And, β having made peace through the blood of his cross, "by him to reconcile "all things unto β himself²⁸; by him, β say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, "that were sometime alienated "and enemies²⁹ "in your mind "by wicked works³⁰, yet now β hath he reconciled β

22 "In the body of his flesh through "the cross, "to himself³¹ "the church, "which he hath cleansed³² with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself³³ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

23 "That he might present to himself³⁴ the church, "which he hath cleansed³⁵ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself³⁶ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

24 "That he might present to himself³⁷ the church, "which he hath cleansed³⁸ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself³⁹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

25 "That he might present to himself⁴⁰ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁴¹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁴² a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

26 "That he might present to himself⁴³ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁴⁴ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁴⁵ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

27 "That he might present to himself⁴⁶ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁴⁷ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁴⁸ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

28 "That he might present to himself⁴⁹ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁵⁰ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁵¹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

29 "That he might present to himself⁵² the church, "which he hath cleansed⁵³ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁵⁴ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

30 "That he might present to himself⁵⁵ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁵⁶ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁵⁷ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

31 "That he might present to himself⁵⁸ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁵⁹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁶⁰ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

32 "That he might present to himself⁶¹ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁶² with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁶³ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

33 "That he might present to himself⁶⁴ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁶⁵ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁶⁶ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

34 "That he might present to himself⁶⁷ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁶⁸ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁶⁹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

35 "That he might present to himself⁷⁰ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁷¹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁷² a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

36 "That he might present to himself⁷³ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁷⁴ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁷⁵ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

37 "That he might present to himself⁷⁶ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁷⁷ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁷⁸ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

38 "That he might present to himself⁷⁹ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁸⁰ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁸¹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

39 "That he might present to himself⁸² the church, "which he hath cleansed⁸³ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁸⁴ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

40 "That he might present to himself⁸⁵ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁸⁶ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁸⁷ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

41 "That he might present to himself⁸⁸ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁸⁹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁹⁰ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

42 "That he might present to himself⁹¹ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁹² with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁹³ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

43 "That he might present to himself⁹⁴ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁹⁵ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁹⁶ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

44 "That he might present to himself⁹⁷ the church, "which he hath cleansed⁹⁸ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself⁹⁹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

45 "That he might present to himself¹⁰⁰ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁰¹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁰² a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

46 "That he might present to himself¹⁰³ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁰⁴ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁰⁵ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

47 "That he might present to himself¹⁰⁶ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁰⁷ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁰⁸ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

48 "That he might present to himself¹⁰⁹ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹¹⁰ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹¹¹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

49 "That he might present to himself¹¹² the church, "which he hath cleansed¹¹³ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹¹⁴ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

50 "That he might present to himself¹¹⁵ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹¹⁶ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹¹⁷ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

51 "That he might present to himself¹¹⁸ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹¹⁹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹²⁰ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

52 "That he might present to himself¹²¹ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹²² with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹²³ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

53 "That he might present to himself¹²⁴ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹²⁵ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹²⁶ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

54 "That he might present to himself¹²⁷ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹²⁸ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹²⁹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

55 "That he might present to himself¹³⁰ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹³¹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹³² a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

56 "That he might present to himself¹³³ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹³⁴ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹³⁵ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

57 "That he might present to himself¹³⁶ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹³⁷ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹³⁸ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

58 "That he might present to himself¹³⁹ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁴⁰ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁴¹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

59 "That he might present to himself¹⁴² the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁴³ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁴⁴ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

60 "That he might present to himself¹⁴⁵ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁴⁶ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁴⁷ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

61 "That he might present to himself¹⁴⁸ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁴⁹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁵⁰ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

62 "That he might present to himself¹⁵¹ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁵² with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁵³ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

63 "That he might present to himself¹⁵⁴ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁵⁵ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁵⁶ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

64 "That he might present to himself¹⁵⁷ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁵⁸ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁵⁹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

65 "That he might present to himself¹⁶⁰ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁶¹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁶² a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

66 "That he might present to himself¹⁶³ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁶⁴ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁶⁵ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

67 "That he might present to himself¹⁶⁶ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁶⁷ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁶⁸ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

68 "That he might present to himself¹⁶⁹ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁷⁰ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁷¹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

69 "That he might present to himself¹⁷² the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁷³ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁷⁴ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

70 "That he might present to himself¹⁷⁵ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁷⁶ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁷⁷ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

71 "That he might present to himself¹⁷⁸ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁷⁹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁸⁰ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

72 "That he might present to himself¹⁸¹ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁸² with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁸³ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

73 "That he might present to himself¹⁸⁴ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁸⁵ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁸⁶ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

74 "That he might present to himself¹⁸⁷ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁸⁸ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁸⁹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

75 "That he might present to himself¹⁹⁰ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁹¹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁹² a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

76 "That he might present to himself¹⁹³ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁹⁴ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁹⁵ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

77 "That he might present to himself¹⁹⁶ the church, "which he hath cleansed¹⁹⁷ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself¹⁹⁸ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

78 "That he might present to himself¹⁹⁹ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁰⁰ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁰¹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

79 "That he might present to himself²⁰² the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁰³ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁰⁴ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

80 "That he might present to himself²⁰⁵ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁰⁶ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁰⁷ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

81 "That he might present to himself²⁰⁸ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁰⁹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²¹⁰ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

82 "That he might present to himself²¹¹ the church, "which he hath cleansed²¹² with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²¹³ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

83 "That he might present to himself²¹⁴ the church, "which he hath cleansed²¹⁵ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²¹⁶ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

84 "That he might present to himself²¹⁷ the church, "which he hath cleansed²¹⁸ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²¹⁹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

85 "That he might present to himself²²⁰ the church, "which he hath cleansed²²¹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²²² a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

86 "That he might present to himself²²³ the church, "which he hath cleansed²²⁴ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²²⁵ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

87 "That he might present to himself²²⁶ the church, "which he hath cleansed²²⁷ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²²⁸ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

88 "That he might present to himself²²⁹ the church, "which he hath cleansed²³⁰ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²³¹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

89 "That he might present to himself²³² the church, "which he hath cleansed²³³ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²³⁴ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

90 "That he might present to himself²³⁵ the church, "which he hath cleansed²³⁶ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²³⁷ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

91 "That he might present to himself²³⁸ the church, "which he hath cleansed²³⁹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁴⁰ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

92 "That he might present to himself²⁴¹ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁴² with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁴³ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

93 "That he might present to himself²⁴⁴ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁴⁵ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁴⁶ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

94 "That he might present to himself²⁴⁷ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁴⁸ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁴⁹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

95 "That he might present to himself²⁵⁰ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁵¹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁵² a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

96 "That he might present to himself²⁵³ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁵⁴ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁵⁵ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

97 "That he might present to himself²⁵⁶ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁵⁷ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁵⁸ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

98 "That he might present to himself²⁵⁹ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁶⁰ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁶¹ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

99 "That he might present to himself²⁶² the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁶³ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁶⁴ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

100 "That he might present to himself²⁶⁵ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁶⁶ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁶⁷ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

101 "That he might present to himself²⁶⁸ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁶⁹ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁷⁰ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

102 "That he might present to himself²⁷¹ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁷² with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁷³ a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

103 "That he might present to himself²⁷⁴ the church, "which he hath cleansed²⁷⁵ with the word of his own blood, "that he might present to himself²⁷

ANNO DOMINI 54.

ch. 1. 5.
4 Matt. 10.
42.
Gal. 4. 14.
9 Pet. 3. 2.
Gal. 1. 28.
Acts 17. 6.
12.

9 Hebr. 10.
4 Acts 8. 28.
4. 3. 15.
4. 3. 20.
7. 58.

4 Matt. 5. 19.
4 Acts 15. 22.
4 Lk. 12. 53.
4 Lk. 12. 53.
4 Acts 7. 58.
1 Or, chosen
or conf.

4 Esth. 8. 9.
4 Luke 11. 28.
4 Acts 15. 22.
4 1. 15. 19.
4 1. 17. 5. 12.
4 1. 16. 12.
4 1. 18. 12.

4 Gen. 21. 28.
4 Gen. 15. 16.
4 Matt. 23. 22.
4 Matt. 3. 6.
4 1. 1. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.
4 1 Cor. 8. 2.

13 ²⁰ For this cause also thank we ²⁰ God without ceasing, because, when ye ²¹ received the word of God which ye heard of us ²¹, ye ²² received it ²² not as the word of men, but ²³ as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judaea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they ¹⁵ Aue of the Jews:

15 Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and ¹⁶ their own prophets ¹⁶, and ¹⁷ have persecuted ¹⁷ us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:

16 Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, ¹⁷ to fill up their sins ¹⁷ always: ¹⁸ for ¹⁸ the wrath is come upon them ¹⁸ to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being ¹⁹ taken from you ¹⁹ for a short time ¹⁹, in presence, not in heart, ²⁰ endeavoured the more abundantly ²⁰ to see your face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we ²¹ would have come ²¹ unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us.

19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of ²⁰ rejoicing ²⁰? Are not ²¹ even we ²¹ in the presence of our Lord Jesus ²² Christ ²² ²³ at his coming?

20 ²³ For ye are our glory and joy.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Saint Paul testifieth his great love to the Thessalonians, partly by sending Timothy unto them to strengthen and comfort them: partly by rejoicing in their well doing: 10 and partly by praying for them, and desiring a safe coming unto them.

WHEREFORE when we could no longer ¹ forbear ¹, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone;

2 And sent Timothy, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellow-labourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort ³ you concerning your faith:

3 That ⁴ no man should be moved ⁴ by these afflictions ⁴: for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto.

4 For verily, when we were with you,

we told you before that we should suffer ¹ tribulation ¹; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, when I could no longer ⁶ forbear ⁶, I ⁷ sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and your labour ⁸ be in vain.

6 But now when Timothy came ⁹ s from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity ⁹, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also to see you:

7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction ⁷ and distress by your faith:

8 For now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord.

9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;

10 Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father ¹², and our Lord Jesus Christ ¹³, direct our way unto you.

12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love ¹⁴ one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you:

13 To the end he may establish your hearts unblameable in holiness before ¹⁵ God, even our Father ¹⁵, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ ¹⁶ with all his saints ¹⁷.

CHAPTER 4.

1 He exhorteth them to go on forward in all manner of godliness, to live soberly and justly, to love one another, 11 and quietly to follow their own business: 13 and lastly to receive moderately for the dead, 15 and unto this last exhortation is annexed a brief description of the resurrection, and second coming of Christ to judgment.

FURTHERMORE then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you ¹ by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk ² and to please God ³, so ye would abound ⁴ more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.

3 For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from ⁴ fornication ⁴:

4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel ⁵ in sanctification and honour;

5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God:

6 That no man go beyond ⁷ and de-

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 18. So Da. De W.; And for this cause we also (as well as you El.; or, as well as all Christians Ld.) thank Al. El. Jo. Ld.—² So Jo. Ld.; received from us the word of preaching (lit. hearing) which is of God De W. El. So Da.—³ So De W. Jo.; received (accepted) Be. Da. Ld. Wo.; not the word of men but El. Ld. So Al. Da.—⁴ V. 15. persecuted De W. Jo. Ld.; drove us out by persecution Al. Be. El. Wo. So Da.—⁵ V. 16. but Wi. do.—⁶ So practically Al. El. Ld. Ol.; to make an end of them De W.—⁷ V. 17. More strictly received in being taken from you El. Jo.—⁸ Lit. for the season of an hour Al.—⁹ Were the more abundantly earnest Jo. So Da.—¹⁰ V. 18. i.e. would fain have come El.—¹¹ V. 19. Rather boasting, glorying Be. Da. De W. El. Jo. (crown of glory Jo. Ld.)—¹² Ye also (as well as other converts) Al. De W. El. Ld.—¹³ V. 20. So Al. Jo.; Yea De W. El. Ld.—¹⁴ Chap. 3. 1 Vs. 1. 5. i.e. bear, control, my longing for you Al. Da. Ld. do.—¹⁵ V. 2. exhort, encourage Al. Da. El. Jo. Ld.—¹⁶ V. 3. i.e. we sent him in order that Al. Ld.; we sent him to exhort you that Be. De W. El. Wi. Wo.—¹⁷ Vs. 3, 4, 7. affliction, tribulation same word.

VAR. READ.—V. 15. 6 So D²; the prophets NAB D², Ed.—V. 19. 6 Omit NAB D, Ed.—Chap. 3. V. 2. 6 So D², Pesk.; the fellow-labourer of God in the Gospel D², La¹, Al. El.; the minister of God in the Gospel NAB, Velg. Memph., La² Ti. Tr. WH¹.

—V. 30. D² on behalf of (so Al. Da. El. Ld. Lh. WH¹ translate this reading; concerning De W.) NAB D², Ed.—V. 3. 6 So Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH¹; ye should be moved in nothing La.

VAR. READ.—V. 4. we (Christians) are to suffer El. Jo. Ld.—⁵ V. 5. Strictly I also (I on my part El. Jo. Ol.; I also as well as Timothy and the others Al. Ld.)—⁶ V. 6. So i.e. now we are comforted when... Jo. Ld.; as Timothy has even now come Al. Da. El. Wo.—⁷ love.—⁸ V. 11. So (—God our Father himself) Ld. So Al. El.; he himself, our God and Father Da. Jo.—⁹ V. 18. So (lit. God and our Father) Da. De W. El.; our God and Father Jo.—¹⁰ holy ones, i.e. angels De W. Ld. (comp. Dan. 4. 13; Zech. 14. 5); angels and the souls of righteous men Al. Be. El. Ol.—¹¹ Chap. 4. 1 V. 1. Lit. in.—¹² increase, as v. 10.—¹³ V. 3. So Al. Jo.; unchastity (in general) De W. Ol. (Lit. per-haps).—¹⁴ V. 4. get himself his own vessel (i.e. wife) El. So Al. De W. Jo. Ld.; acquire and hold his own vessel (i.e. body) Wo. So Be. Ol.—¹⁵ V. 6. So Al. Da. El. Jo.; transgress De W. Ld.

VAR. READ.—V. 11. 6 So D²; omit NAB D D², Ed.—V. 18. 6 Omit NAB D, Ed.—V. 30. D² on behalf of (so Al. Da. El. Ld. Lh. WH¹ translate this reading; concerning De W.) NAB D², Ed.—V. 3. 6 So Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH¹; ye should be moved in nothing La.

VAR. READ.—V. 11. 6 So D²; omit NAB D D², Ed.—V. 18. 6 Omit NAB D, Ed.—V. 30. D² on behalf of (so Al. Da. El. Ld. Lh. WH¹ translate this reading; concerning De W.) NAB D², Ed.—V. 3. 6 So Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH¹; ye should be moved in nothing La.

VAR. READ.—V. 11. 6 So D²; omit NAB D D², Ed.—V. 18. 6 Omit NAB D, Ed.—V. 30. D² on behalf of (so Al. Da. El. Ld. Lh. WH¹ translate this reading; concerning De W.) NAB D², Ed.—V. 3. 6 So Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH¹; ye should be moved in nothing La.

VAR. READ.—V. 11. 6 So D²; omit NAB D D², Ed.—V. 18. 6 Omit NAB D, Ed.—V. 30. D² on behalf of (so Al. Da. El. Ld. Lh. WH¹ translate this reading; concerning De W.) NAB D², Ed.—V. 3. 6 So Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH¹; ye should be moved in nothing La.

VAR. READ.—V. 11. 6 So D²; omit NAB D D², Ed.—V. 18. 6 Omit NAB D, Ed.—V. 30. D² on behalf of (so Al. Da. El. Ld. Lh. WH¹ translate this reading; concerning De W.) NAB D², Ed.—V. 3. 6 So Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH¹; ye should be moved in nothing La.

VAR. READ.—V. 11. 6 So D²; omit NAB D D², Ed.—V. 18. 6 Omit NAB D, Ed.—V. 30. D² on behalf of (so Al. Da. El. Ld. Lh. WH¹ translate this reading; concerning De W.) NAB D², Ed.—V. 3. 6 So Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH¹; ye should be moved in nothing La.

Anno
DOMINI
54.

1 Or, in the
matter.

2 Thess.

1. 6.

3 Lev. 11.

44.

5 19. 3.

6 1 Cor. 1. 2.

7 Hebr. 13.

8 1 Pet. 1. 14.

9 15.

10 Luke 10.

11 16.

12 Or,
rejecteth.

13 1 Cor. 2.

10.

14 7. 40.

15 1 John 2.

24.

16 ch. 5. 1.

17 Jer. 31.

18 34.

19 Jer. 6. 45.

20 14. 24.

21 Hebr. 8.

11.

22 1 John 2.

20. 27.

23 Matt. 22.

30.

24 John 12.

25 94.

26 13. 13.

27 Ephes. 5.

28 2.

29 1 Pet. 4. 8.

30 1 John 3.

11. 23.

31 4. 21.

32 ch. 1. 7.

33 ch. 3. 13.

34 2 Thess. 3.

11.

35 1 Pet. 4. 15.

36 Acta 20.

37 25.

38 Ephes. 4.

22.

39 2 Thess. 6.

7. 13.

40 Rom. 13.

13.

41 2 Cor. 8. 21.

Col. 4. 5.

42 1 Pet. 2. 12.

43 1 Or, of men.

44 See Lev. 19. 28. Deut. 14. 1. 2. 3 Sam. 13. 20.

45 Ephes. 2. 12. 1 Cor. 15. 12. 1 Cor. 15. 23. ch. 3. 13. 1 Kings

13. 17. 18. 20. 25. 1 Cor. 15. 51. Matt. 24. 30. 31. Acta 1. 1.

2 Thess. 1. 7. 1 Cor. 15. 52. 1 Cor. 15. 23. 23. 1 Cor. 13. 31.

1 Acta 1. 9. Rom. 11. 12. 1 John 12. 26. 14. 3. 17. 24. ch. 3.

11. 1 Or, archet.

fraud his brother ⁶ in any matter ⁶: because that the Lord ⁶ is the avenger of ⁷ all such ⁷, as we also ⁸ have forewarned you ⁸ and testified.

7 For God ⁹ hath not called ⁹ us unto uncleanness, ¹⁰ but unto ¹⁰ holiness ¹¹. 8 He therefore that ¹² despiseth ¹², ¹³ despiseth ¹³ not man, but God, ¹⁴ who ¹⁴ hath also given ¹⁴ unto ¹⁴ us ¹⁴ his holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love ¹⁵ ¹⁵ ye need not ¹⁵ that I write unto you: for ¹⁶ ye yourselves are taught of God ¹⁶ to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, ¹⁷ that ye increase more and more;

11 And that ye ¹⁸ study ¹⁸ to be quiet, and ¹⁹ to do your own business, and ²⁰ to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 That ye may walk ¹⁴ honestly ¹⁴ toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack ¹⁵ of ¹⁵ nothing ¹⁵.

13 But ¹⁶ if ¹⁶ ye would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which ¹⁷ are asleep, that ye sorrow not, ¹⁸ even as ¹⁸ others ¹⁸ which have no hope.

14 For ¹⁹ if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so ²⁰ they also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with ²¹ him ²¹.

15 For this we say unto you ²² by ²³ the word ²³ of the Lord, that ²⁴ we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not ²⁵ prevent ²⁵ them which are asleep.

16 For ²⁶ the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a ²⁷ shout ²⁷, with the voice of the archangel, and with ²⁸ the trump of God: ²⁹ and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them ³⁰ in the clouds, to meet the Lord ³¹ in the air ³¹: and so ³² shall we ever be with the Lord.

18 Wherefore ³³ I comfort one another with these words.

CHAPTER 5.

1 He precedeth in the former description of Christ's coming to judgment, 16 and giveth divers precepts, 23 and so concludeth the epistle.

VAR. READ.—⁶ V. 6. in the matter (of which we are speaking) *Al. Da. Et. Jo. Ol. Wo.*; in his business *De W. Lw.*—⁷ i.e. all these things *Al. do.*—⁸ Strictly we before told you.—⁹ V. 7. *Lit.* did not call.—¹⁰ *Lit.* in.—¹¹ sanctification; same word as v. 3.—¹² V. 8. *So Ol.*; rejecteth *Al. Da. Et. Lw.*—¹³ V. 11. make it your ambition *Al.*—¹⁴ V. 12. i.e. honourably, seemly *Al. Da. Et.*—¹⁵ *So Al. Be. Da. Jo. Lw. Wo.*; no man *De W. Et. Ol.*—¹⁶ V. 13. the others, the rest *Al. Da. Et.*—¹⁷ V. 14. So nearly (more strictly) which were laid to sleep through Jesus *Et. Al. Be. Et. Jo. Wo.*; will God also through Jesus bring with him them which sleep *De W. Lw. Ol. So Da.*—¹⁸ i.e. Jesus *Al. do.*—¹⁹ V. 15. *So Al. Et. Jo. Wo.*; a word *Da. De W. Lw.*—²⁰ i.e. leave behind *Jo.*—²¹ V. 16. i.e. signal-shout, shout of command *Al. Be. Wo.*—²² V. 17. [caught up] into the air *Al. Da. De W. Lw.*

VAR. READ.—²³ V. 8. ²³ *So No. Al. Et.*; giveth *BD. La. Tr. WH.*; also giveth *No. D. Ti.*—²⁴ *yo A.*; you *N. B. D. Edd.*—²⁵ V. 9. ²⁵ *So No. A. D. Peck. Memph.*, *Ti. Et. Tr. WH. 1.* we have no need *No. D. OL. La. Tr. 3 WH. 2.* we had no need *B. Vulg. (is best MS.). Tr. 3 WH. 1.*—²⁶ V. 13. ²⁶ *So No. A. B. D. Edd.*—²⁷ *yo* (have fallen asleep) *B.* are sleeping (or perhaps fall asleep *Al.*) *N. A. B. Edd.*

BUT ¹ of the times and the seasons, brethren, ² ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that ³ the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.

3 For ⁴ when they shall say, Peace and safety; then ⁵ sudden destruction cometh upon them, ⁶ as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that ⁷ that day ⁷ should overtake you as a thief ⁸.

5 Ye are ⁹ all ⁹ the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, as ¹⁰ others ¹⁰; but ¹¹ let us watch and be sober.

7 For ¹² they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken ¹³ are drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, ¹⁴ putting on ¹⁴ the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

9 For ¹⁵ God ¹⁵ hath not appointed us to wrath, ¹⁶ but ¹⁶ to obtain salvation ¹⁶ by our Lord Jesus Christ.

10 Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should ¹⁷ live together with him ¹⁷.

11 Wherefore ¹⁸ I comfort ¹⁸ yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren, ¹⁹ to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to ²⁰ esteem them very highly in love ²⁰ for their work's sake. ²¹ And be at peace ²¹ among yourselves ²¹.

14 Now we ²² exhort ²² you, brethren, warn them that are ²³ unruly, ²⁴ comfort the feebleminded, ²⁵ support the weak, ²⁶ be patient toward ²⁶ all men ²⁶.

15 See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever ²⁷ follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.

16 Rejoice evermore.

17 Pray without ceasing.

18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

19 Quench not the Spirit.

20 Despise not ²⁸ prophesies ²⁸.

21 ²⁹ Prove ²⁹ all things; ³⁰ hold fast that which is ³⁰ good.

Rebr. 12. 12. 13. Rom. 14. 1. 15. Gal. 6. 1. 2. Ephes. 4. 2. Col. 3. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 4. the day (as to darkness *Al. De W. Lw.*)—² V. 6. the day (as to darkness *Al. De W. Lw.*)—³ V. 8. *Lit.* having put on.—⁴ V. 10. pointed us not.—⁵ *So Al. De W. Et. Ol. Wo.* (to purchase) *Wo.*; to the purchase of salvation *Da.*—⁶ V. 10. i.e. large oil of joy waited with him *Et. Al. Jo. Lw.*; with him *Be.*—⁷ V. 11. *So Al. Da. Et. Ol. Wo.*—⁸ V. 13. *So De W. Jo.*; rather than them in love exceedingly *Al. Et. Lw. Ol.*—⁹ *So Al. De W.*; beseech *Et.*—¹⁰ *So Al. Da. Et. Ol.*; all (these) *De W.*—¹¹ V. 20. i.e. quench the spirit.—¹² V. 21. 22. *So Da. Et. Lw.*—¹³ abstain (differentunctuation) *Al. De W. Jo. Lw.*

VAR. READ.—¹⁴ V. 3. ¹⁴ *So No. A. B. D. Edd.*—¹⁵ *WH. 2.*—¹⁶ *WH. 2.*—¹⁷ *WH. 2.*—¹⁸ *WH. 2.*—¹⁹ *WH. 2.*—²⁰ *WH. 2.*—²¹ *WH. 2.*—²² *WH. 2.*—²³ *WH. 2.*—²⁴ *WH. 2.*—²⁵ *WH. 2.*—²⁶ *WH. 2.*—²⁷ *WH. 2.*—²⁸ *WH. 2.*—²⁹ *WH. 2.*—³⁰ *WH. 2.*—³¹ *WH. 2.*—³² *WH. 2.*—³³ *WH. 2.*—³⁴ *WH. 2.*—³⁵ *WH. 2.*—³⁶ *WH. 2.*—³⁷ *WH. 2.*—³⁸ *WH. 2.*—³⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁴¹ *WH. 2.*—⁴² *WH. 2.*—⁴³ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁵¹ *WH. 2.*—⁵² *WH. 2.*—⁵³ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁶¹ *WH. 2.*—⁶² *WH. 2.*—⁶³ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁷¹ *WH. 2.*—⁷² *WH. 2.*—⁷³ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁸¹ *WH. 2.*—⁸² *WH. 2.*—⁸³ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁹¹ *WH. 2.*—⁹² *WH. 2.*—⁹³ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁹ *WH. 2.*—¹⁰⁰ *WH. 2.*

VAR. READ.—¹⁴ V. 3. ¹⁴ *So No. A. B. D. Edd.*—¹⁵ *WH. 2.*—¹⁶ *WH. 2.*—¹⁷ *WH. 2.*—¹⁸ *WH. 2.*—¹⁹ *WH. 2.*—²⁰ *WH. 2.*—²¹ *WH. 2.*—²² *WH. 2.*—²³ *WH. 2.*—²⁴ *WH. 2.*—²⁵ *WH. 2.*—²⁶ *WH. 2.*—²⁷ *WH. 2.*—²⁸ *WH. 2.*—²⁹ *WH. 2.*—³⁰ *WH. 2.*—³¹ *WH. 2.*—³² *WH. 2.*—³³ *WH. 2.*—³⁴ *WH. 2.*—³⁵ *WH. 2.*—³⁶ *WH. 2.*—³⁷ *WH. 2.*—³⁸ *WH. 2.*—³⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁴¹ *WH. 2.*—⁴² *WH. 2.*—⁴³ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁵¹ *WH. 2.*—⁵² *WH. 2.*—⁵³ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁶¹ *WH. 2.*—⁶² *WH. 2.*—⁶³ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁷¹ *WH. 2.*—⁷² *WH. 2.*—⁷³ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁸¹ *WH. 2.*—⁸² *WH. 2.*—⁸³ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁸⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁹¹ *WH. 2.*—⁹² *WH. 2.*—⁹³ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁹⁹ *WH. 2.*—¹⁰⁰ *WH. 2.*

VAR. READ.—¹⁴ V. 3. ¹⁴ *So No. A. B. D. Edd.*—¹⁵ *WH. 2.*—¹⁶ *WH. 2.*—¹⁷ *WH. 2.*—¹⁸ *WH. 2.*—¹⁹ *WH. 2.*—²⁰ *WH. 2.*—²¹ *WH. 2.*—²² *WH. 2.*—²³ *WH. 2.*—²⁴ *WH. 2.*—²⁵ *WH. 2.*—²⁶ *WH. 2.*—²⁷ *WH. 2.*—²⁸ *WH. 2.*—²⁹ *WH. 2.*—³⁰ *WH. 2.*—³¹ *WH. 2.*—³² *WH. 2.*—³³ *WH. 2.*—³⁴ *WH. 2.*—³⁵ *WH. 2.*—³⁶ *WH. 2.*—³⁷ *WH. 2.*—³⁸ *WH. 2.*—³⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁴¹ *WH. 2.*—⁴² *WH. 2.*—⁴³ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁴⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁵¹ *WH. 2.*—⁵² *WH. 2.*—⁵³ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁵⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁶¹ *WH. 2.*—⁶² *WH. 2.*—⁶³ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁴ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁵ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁶ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁷ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁸ *WH. 2.*—⁶⁹ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁰ *WH. 2.*—⁷¹ *WH. 2.*—⁷² *WH. 2.*—⁷³ *WH. 2.*—⁷⁴ *WH. 2.</*

<p>Anno DOMINI 54.</p> <p>1. 4. 12.</p> <p>2. 4. 9.</p> <p>3. 4. 12.</p> <p>Cor. 1. 9.</p> <p>Cor. 1. 9.</p> <p>10. 13.</p> <p>Thess. 2. 3.</p> <p>Thess. 2. 3.</p> <p>Thess. 2. 3.</p>	<p>22 'Abstain¹² from¹³ all appearance¹³ of evil.</p> <p>23 And⁴ the very God of¹⁴ peace¹⁴ sanctify¹⁵ you wholly; and I pray God¹⁵ your whole spirit and soul and body¹⁵ be preserved blameless¹⁶ ¹⁶ unto¹⁶ the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.</p> <p>24 'Faithful¹⁶ be he that calleth you, who also will do it.</p> <p>25 Brethren, pray for us β.</p>	<p>26 'Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.</p> <p>27 I ¹⁷ charge¹⁷ you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the β holy brethren.</p> <p>28 'The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. β Amen β.</p> <p>β † The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens β.</p>	<p>Anno DOMINI 54.</p> <p>1 Rom. 16.</p> <p>16.</p> <p>1 Cor. adjuv.</p> <p>1 Cor. adjuv.</p> <p>1 Thess. 2. 14.</p> <p>1 Thess. 2. 14.</p> <p>1 Thess. 2. 14.</p> <p>1 Thess. 2. 14.</p>
---	---	--	---

* THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

THESSALONIANS*.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Saint Paul correcteth them of the good opinion which he had of their faith, love, and patience: 11 and therewithal teacheth diverse reasons for the comforting of them in persecution, whereof the chiefest is taken from the righteous judgment of God.

PAUL, and Silvanus, and Timothy, unto the church of the Thessalonians, in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth;

4 So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure β:

5 Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer β:

6 Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels,

8 In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ β:

9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;

10 When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would increase unto you his calling, and fulfill all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power;

12 That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

CHAPTER 2.

1 He willet them to continue steadfast in the truth received, sheweth that there shall be a departure from the faith, and a discovery of antichrist, before the day of the Lord come. 18 And thereupon repeateth his former exhortation, and prayeth for them.

NOW we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, so that the day of Christ β is at hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin β shall be revealed, the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he shall sit in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

VAR. RECD.—11 V. 9. i.e. away from Al. El. Lū; by reason of, by Be. Bu. De W. Ol. Wi.—12 Lit. face.—13 V. 10. unto you Al. Da. El. Lū.—14 V. 11. So Al. Da. De W. Ol. Lū; make Be. Ol.—15 the, your, calling Al. de.—16 So Be. perfect in you all delighting in goodness De W. El. Lū. so Al. nearly; ... all goodness that is pleasing to God Ol.—17 Lit. in power (i.e. full mightily) Al. De W. de.—18 V. 12. So Al. Da. De W. El.; it Lū.—Chap. 2. 1 V. 1. in regard of Al. so Be. Da. De W. El. Lū. Wi.—2 V. 2. from your mind.—3 So De W. Wo.; present, already beginning Al. El. Lū.—4 V. 3. Lit. in any manner.—5 Strictly have come, and have been revealed Al. De W. Lū.—6 the.—7 the.—8 V. 4. every one that is called God or an object of worship Al. Da. El. Lū.

VAR. RECD.—V. 10. β believed (so Al. El. translate; have believed De W.) N A B D. Edd.—V. 12. β So A. La.; omit N B D. La. and Edd.—Chap. 2. V. 2. β So Da. the Lord N A B D. Edd.—V. 3. β So A. D. La. Al. Tr. β; lawlessness N B. Ti. Tr. β WH.—V. 4. β So Dr; omit N A B D. Edd.

Anno DOMINI 54.

Cor. 1.

Thess. 1.1.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Thess. 1. 3.

Anno
DOMINI
54.

1 Or, holdeth.

1 John 2.

12.

24.

1 Dan. 7. 10.

11.

m Job 4. 9.

Isa. 11. 4.

Hos. 6. 5.

Rev. 2. 16.

2. 19. 15. 20.

21.

1. 1. 8. 9.

Heb. 10. 27.

John 4. 1.

Eph. 2. 2.

Rev. 18. 23.

1 See Deut.

15. 1.

Mat. 24. 24.

Rev. 13. 13.

2. 19. 20.

9 Cor. 1. 15.

4. 3.

1 Rom. 1. 24.

12.

See 1 Kings

22. 23.

Eccl. 14. 9.

5. 11.

1 Tim. 4. 1.

1 Rom. 1. 23.

m ch. 1. 3.

1 Thess. 1. 6.

y Eph. 1. 4.

Luke 1. 75.

1 Pet. 1. 2.

1 John 17.

1 Thess. 2. 12.

1 Pet. 5. 10.

1 Cor. 16.

Phil. 4. 1.

1 Cor. 11. 2.

ch. 1. 1. 2.

1 John 4.

Rev. 1. 5.

1 Pet. 1. 3.

1 Cor. 1. 13.

1 Thess. 1. 13.

1 Pet. 5. 10.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told¹⁰ you these things?

6 And now ye know what¹⁰ I withheld¹⁰ eth¹⁰ that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For¹⁰ the mystery of¹¹ iniquity¹¹ doth already work: ¹²only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken¹³ out of the way.

8 And then shall¹³ that Wicked¹³ be revealed, whom¹³ the Lord¹³ β shall consume¹³ with the¹⁴ spirit¹⁴ of his mouth, and shall destroy¹⁴ with the¹⁵ brightness¹⁵ of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is¹⁶ after¹⁶ the working of Satan with all¹⁷ power and signs and lying wonders¹⁷,

10 And with all¹⁸ deceivableness of unrighteousness¹⁸ in them¹⁹ who perish¹⁹; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And¹⁹ for this cause God¹⁹ β shall send¹⁹ them²⁰ strong delusion²⁰, that they should believe²¹ a lie²¹:

12 That they all might be²² damned²² who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

13 But²² we are bound to give thanks always to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God²³ β hath²³ from the beginning chosen you²⁴ β to salvation²⁴ through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto²⁵ β he called²⁵ you²⁵ by our gospel, to the²⁶ obtaining²⁶ of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold²⁷ the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and β God, even our Father²⁸ β , which²⁸ hath loved²⁸ us, and²⁹ hath given²⁹ us everlasting³⁰ consolation³⁰ and good hope³⁰ through grace³⁰,

17 Comfort³¹ your hearts, and establish³¹ you³¹ in every good word and work.

CHAPTER 3.

1 He craveth their prayers for himself, 3 testeth what confidence he hath in them, 5 maketh request to God in their behalf, 6 teacheth them divers precepts, especially to shun idleness, and ill company, 16 and last of all concludeth with prayer and salutation.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 5. was wont to tell Wo.—

¹⁰ V. 6. restraineth (him) Al. El. Ec.—¹¹ V. 7. Strictly lawlessness Al. El. Wo.—¹² So nearly Be. Jo.; yet [the mystery doth work] only until he who now restraineth same word as v. 6) have been taken El. So Al. Da. De W. Lü. Wo. so Ol. nearly.

¹³ V. 8. the lawless one (as v. 7) Al.—¹⁴ i.e. breath Al. Da. El. Lü.—¹⁵ appearance, manifestation Al. Be. De W. El. Lü. Wo.—¹⁶ V. 9. i.e. according to, Al.—¹⁷ power, and signs, and wonders, of falsehood Al. De W. Lü. Ol.—¹⁸ V. 10. deceit of (i.e. which leads to) unrighteousness Al. Da. De W. El. Lü.—¹⁹ So Lü. so (i.e. who are destroyed by the wicked one) De W.; that are perishing Al. El. that are in the way of destruction Wo.)—²⁰ V. 11. Strictly working (so El.) of delusion (i.e. of the power that leads astray De W. Lü.; error Al. Da.).

²¹ the lie.—²² V. 12. judged Al. Da. De W. El.—²³ V. 14. So Al. De W. El. Lü.; possession Da.—²⁴ V. 16. Strictly loved, gave Al. El.—²⁵ Vs. 16, 17. consolation, comfort similar words.—²⁶ V. 16. i.e. and hath in, through, grace given good hope De W. El. Lü.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 8. β So β Wo.; the Lord Jesus NAD², WH³, and Edd.—² So D⁴, El.; shall slay A B, La. Tr. Al. WH³; consumeth N⁵, WH³—³ V. 11. β So N⁵ D⁴; is sending N⁵ A B D⁴, Edd.—⁴ V. 13. β So (rather did choose you) N D, OL. Memph. Pesh, Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH³; did choose you to be firstfruits B, Vulg., La. Tr. WH³—⁵ V. 14. β So A B D, La. Tr. Al. El. WH³; he also called N, Ti.—⁶ So N⁵ D⁴, Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH³; us A B D⁴, La. Tr.—⁷ V. 16. β So (lit. God and our Father) El.; or our God and Father A D, La. El.; God our Father N⁵ B D⁴, La. 1¹ Ti. Tr. Al. WH³—⁸ V. 17. β So D⁴; them N A B D⁴, Edd.

FINALLY, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you;

2 And that we may be delivered from¹ unreasonable¹ and wicked men: for all men have not² faith².

3 But³ the Lord is faithful, who shall establish you, and keep you from⁴ evil.

4 And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and do the things which we command you.

5 And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which β he β received of us.

7 For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought⁶ with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable⁷ to any of you:

9 Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an example unto you to follow us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat.

11 For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working⁹ not at all, but are busybodies.

12 Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, be not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother.

16 Now the Lord of peace himself give you¹⁰ peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all.

17 The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. β Amen β .

β The second epistle to the Thessalonians was written from Athens β .

1 Thess. 5. 14. 2 Titus 2. 10. 3 Rom. 15. 22. 4 2 Tim. 2. 15. 5 1 Thess. 5. 22. 6 1 Cor. 16. 22. Col. 4. 12. 7 Rom. 12.

VAR. READ.—¹ Chap. 3. 1 V. 2. strange Jo. Be verse El.; evil De W. Lü.—² So Be. El. Jo. Be. and apparently De W. Lü.; the faith (i.e. Christian faith) Al.—³ V. 3. So Lü. and Al. Jo. Be.; the evil one Be. Da. El. Ol. Wo.—⁴ patience in the cause of Christ Be. De W.; patience of Christ (i.e. patience which Christ showed himself and which he works in you) Al. El. Lü.—⁵ V. 7. So Da. Lü.; [follow us] in that El.—⁶ Lit. working (i.e. we ate our bread in labour and travail, working night and day De W. El. Lü. nearly Al. Lü.).—⁷ burdensome El.—⁸ V. 11. writing busybodies similar words ('busy only with what is not their own business' Jo.).—⁹ V. 12. So Al. El. Jo. Lü. Ol. Wo.; doing good (to others) De W.—¹⁰ V. 14. So Al. De W. El. Jo. Lü. Ol.; no word, note that man by the help of this epistle.—¹¹ V. 16. So (peace in the widest sense) Al. Be. El. Ol.; rather = salvation Lü. Comp. 1 Thess. 5. 24.

VAR. READ.—¹ Chap. 3. V. 6. β So Be. El. Jo. Be. NAD, Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH³—² V. 12. β So N⁵ D⁴ in the Lord N⁵ A B D⁴, Edd.—³ V. 16. β So in every way; N B D⁴, Ti. Tr. Al. El. WH³; in place A D⁴, La.—⁴ V. 18. β So N⁵ A B D, La. El. and N⁵ B, Ti. Tr. Al. WH³—⁵ Postscript, β So A B D⁴; Thessalonians II. N B⁵, Tr. Al.; wait La. Tr. El. Be.

Anno
DOMINI
54.

1 Eph. 4. 1.

Col. 1. 1.

1 Thess. 12.

1 Rom. 15. 2.

2 Jo. 4. 1.

3 Rom. 15. 2.

4 1 Cor. 11.

5 1 Thess. 1.

6 1 Cor. 13.

7 1 Pet. 1.

8 1 Cor. 1.

9 1 Cor. 1.

10 1 Cor. 1.

11 1 Cor. 1.

12 1 Cor. 1.

13 1 Cor. 1.

14 1 Cor. 1.

15 1 Cor. 1.

16 1 Cor. 1.

17 1 Cor. 1.

18 1 Cor. 1.

19 1 Cor. 1.

20 1 Cor. 1.

21 1 Cor. 1.

22 1 Cor. 1.

23 1 Cor. 1.

24 1 Cor. 1.

25 1 Cor. 1.

26 1 Cor. 1.

27 1 Cor. 1.

28 1 Cor. 1.

29 1 Cor. 1.

30 1 Cor. 1.

31 1 Cor. 1.

32 1 Cor. 1.

33 1 Cor. 1.

34 1 Cor. 1.

35 1 Cor. 1.

36 1 Cor. 1.

37 1 Cor. 1.

38 1 Cor. 1.

39 1 Cor. 1.

40 1 Cor. 1.

41 1 Cor. 1.

42 1 Cor. 1.

43 1 Cor. 1.

44 1 Cor. 1.

45 1 Cor. 1.

46 1 Cor. 1.

47 1 Cor. 1.

48 1 Cor. 1.

49 1 Cor. 1.

50 1 Cor. 1.

51 1 Cor. 1.

52 1 Cor. 1.

53 1 Cor. 1.

54 1 Cor. 1.

55 1 Cor. 1.

56 1 Cor. 1.

57 1 Cor. 1.

58 1 Cor. 1.

59 1 Cor. 1.

60 1 Cor. 1.

61 1 Cor. 1.

62 1 Cor. 1.

63 1 Cor. 1.

64 1 Cor. 1.

65 1 Cor. 1.

66 1 Cor. 1.

67 1 Cor. 1.

68 1 Cor. 1.

69 1 Cor. 1.

70 1 Cor. 1.

71 1 Cor. 1.

72 1 Cor. 1.

73 1 Cor. 1.

74 1 Cor. 1.

75 1 Cor. 1.

76 1 Cor. 1.

77 1 Cor. 1.

78 1 Cor. 1.

79 1 Cor. 1.

80 1 Cor. 1.

81 1 Cor. 1.

82 1 Cor. 1.

83 1 Cor. 1.

84 1 Cor. 1.

85 1 Cor. 1.

86 1 Cor. 1.

87 1 Cor. 1.

88 1 Cor. 1.

89 1 Cor. 1.

90 1 Cor. 1.

Amor
DOMINI

* Titus 2. 2.
 1 Sam. Hist.
 25. 21.
 1 Cr.
 ministered.
 * Ephes. 2.
 21, 22.
 2 Tim. 2.
 20.
 1 Cr., sup.

1 John 1.
 14.
 1 John 1.
 1 Gr.
 unprinted.
 y Matt. 2.
 16.
 John 1. 2.
 22.
 & 13. 21.
 & 15. 2. 9.
 Rom. 1. 6.
 1 Pet. 1. 1.

1 John 6
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127
128
129
130
131
132
133
134
135
136
137
138
139
140
141
142
143
144
145
146
147
148
149
150
151
152
153
154
155
156
157
158
159
160
161
162
163
164
165
166
167
168
169
170
171
172
173
174
175
176
177
178
179
180
181
182
183
184
185
186
187
188
189
190
191
192
193
194
195
196
197
198
199
200
201
202
203
204
205
206
207
208
209
210
211
212
213
214
215
216
217
218
219
220
221
222
223
224
225
226
227
228
229
230
231
232
233
234
235
236
237
238
239
240
241
242
243
244
245
246
247
248
249
250
251
252
253
254
255
256
257
258
259
260
261
262
263
264
265
266
267
268
269
270
271
272
273
274
275
276
277
278
279
280
281
282
283
284
285
286
287
288
289
290
291
292
293
294
295
296
297
298
299
300
301
302
303
304
305
306
307
308
309
310
311
312
313
314
315
316
317
318
319
320
321
322
323
324
325
326
327
328
329
330
331
332
333
334
335
336
337
338
339
340
341
342
343
344
345
346
347
348
349
350
351
352
353
354
355
356
357
358
359
360
361
362
363
364
365
366
367
368
369
370
371
372
373
374
375
376
377
378
379
380
381
382
383
384
385
386
387
388
389
390
391
392
393
394
395
396
397
398
399
400
401
402
403
404
405
406
407
408
409
410
411
412
413
414
415
416
417
418
419
420
421
422
423
424
425
426
427
428
429
430
431
432
433
434
435
436
437
438
439
440
441
442
443
444
445
446
447
448
449
450
451
452
453
454
455
456
457
458
459
460
461
462
463
464
465
466
467
468
469
470
471
472
473
474
475
476
477
478
479
480
481
482
483
484
485
486
487
488
489
490
491
492
493
494
495
496
497
498
499
500
501
502
503
504
505
506
507
508
509
510
511
512
513
514
515
516
517
518
519
520
521
522
523
524
525
526
527
528
529
530
531
532
533
534
535
536
537
538
539
540
541
542
543
544
545
546
547
548
549
550
551
552
553
554
555
556
557
558
559
560
561
562
563
564
565
566
567
568
569
570
571
572
573
574
575
576
577
578
579
580
581
582
583
584
585
586
587
588
589
590
591
592
593
594
595
596
597
598
599
600
601
602
603
604
605
606
607
608
609
610
611
612
613
614
615
616
617
618
619
620
621
622
623
624
625
626
627
628
629
630
631
632
633
634
635
636
637
638
639
640
641
642
643
644
645
646
647
648
649
650
651
652
653
654
655
656
657
658
659
660
661
662
663
664
665
666
667
668
669
670
671
672
673
674
675
676
677
678
679
680
681
682
683
684
685
686
687
688
689
690
691
692
693
694
695
696
697
698
699
700
701
702
703
704
705
706
707
708
709
710
711
712
713
714
715
716
717
718
719
720
721
722
723
724
725
726
727
728
729
730
731
732
733
734
735
736
737
738
739
740
741
742
743
744
745
746
747
748
749
750
751
752
753
754
755
756
757
758
759
760
761
762
763
764
765
766
767
768
769
770
771
772
773
774
775
776
777
778
779
780
781
782
783
784
785
786
787
788
789
790
791
792
793
794
795
796
797
798
799
800
801
802
803
804
805
806
807
808
809
810
811
812
813
814
815
816
817
818
819
820
821
822
823
824
825
826
827
828
829
830
831
832
833
834
835
836
837
838
839
840
841
842
843
844
845
846
8

St. Louis

i

1

2
3
4

a John M.
12.
3 Thom.
3 Tim. 3
1c.
2 Pet. 2
1 John
10.
Jude 4.
b 1 Pet.
20.
c 2 Tim.
19.

3 Feb. 2
 Rev. M
 d. Dan. H
 M. S. J
 Rev. 1
 • Matt. 7
 Rom. 1
 18.
 3 Feb. 2
 f. High. 4
 g. 1 Com.
 20, 20.
 24, 24.
 24, 24.

AL 3

15. *W. J. G. & J. G. J.*

Dec. 19

1990

g) EK 1

6. $\frac{1}{2}$

None

Dr. J. B. ...
... who ...
... 41 ...

1997

from the
of the
...

4. F. 1.

Anno
DOMINI
58.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Of the duty of servants.* 3 *Not to have fellowship with ungodly teachers.* 6 *Godliness is great gain.* 10 *and love of money the root of all evil.* 11 *What Timothy is to do, and what to follow, and whereof to admonish the rich.* 20 *To keep the purity of true doctrine, and to avoid profane janglings.*

LET ¹as many ²servants as are under the yoke ³count their own masters worthy of all honour, ⁴that the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed.

⁵And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, ⁶because they are brethren; but rather do them service, ⁷because ⁸they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. ⁹These things teach and exhort.

¹⁰If any man ¹¹teach otherwise, and ¹²consent ¹³not ¹⁴to wholesome words, ¹⁵even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, ¹⁶and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;

¹⁷He is ¹⁸proud, ¹⁹knowing nothing, but ²⁰dotting about ²¹questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, railings, evil surmising,

²²But ²³perverse disputings ²⁴of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, ²⁵supposing that ²⁶gain is godliness: ²⁷from such withdraw thyself.

²⁸But ²⁹godliness with contentment is great ³⁰gain.

³¹For ³²we brought nothing into this world, ³³and it is certain ³⁴we can carry nothing out.

³⁵And ³⁶having food and raiment ³⁷let us be therewith content.

³⁸But ³⁹they that will be ⁴⁰rich fall into temptation ⁴¹and a snare, and ⁴²into many foolish and hurtful lusts, ⁴³which drown men in destruction and perdition.

⁴⁴For ⁴⁵the love of money is ⁴⁶the root of all evil: ⁴⁷while some coveted after, they have ⁴⁸perred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

⁴⁹But ⁵⁰thou, ⁵¹O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

⁵²ch. 3. 7. ⁵³ch. 1. 19. ⁵⁴Ex. 23. ⁵⁵Deut. 16. 19. ⁵⁶Or, been seduced. ⁵⁷2 Tim. 2. 22. ⁵⁸Deut. 33. 1. ⁵⁹2 Tim. 3. 17.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. ¹V. 1. As many as are slaves under the yoke *Al. De W.*—²V. 2. they who are partakers of the benefit *(i.e. of the slaves' good service)*, are faithful and beloved *Al. De W. El. Hu., so WH.* ³*Ti. Tr.*—⁴V. 4. besotted with pride *El. so Al. De W. Wic.*—⁵V. 5. godliness is a means of gain *(a gainful trade Co.) De W. El. de.*—⁶V. 6. means of gain. —⁷V. 8. so practically *Hu.*; we shall be content *El. Wic.*—we may well be content *De W.*; we shall be sufficiently provided *Al.*—⁸V. 9. i.e. desire to be.—⁹V. 10. So *(but not = the only root)* *Al. Wic., El. probably;* a root *Co. Hu. Wic. Da.*

VAR. READ.—Chap. 6. ¹V. 3. ²So ³N A D. Edd. except *Ti.*; doth not give himself ⁴N^o. ⁵Fulg. perhaps, *Ti.*—⁶V. 5. ⁷Disputings ⁸K; continued quarrellings ⁹N A D. Edd.—¹⁰V. 6. ¹¹So ¹²N^o D^h. ¹³Fulg. ¹⁴Pesh., ¹⁵El.; because ¹⁶N A F. ¹⁷Memph. ¹⁸Theb., ¹⁹La. ²⁰Ti. ²¹Tr. ²²Al. ²³WH.; it is written that ²⁴D^e.

¹²Fight the good fight ¹³of faith; lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art ¹⁴also ¹⁵called, ¹⁶and ¹⁷thou hast professed ¹⁸it ¹⁹is good profession before many witnesses.

²⁰Give these charge in the sight of God, ²¹who quickeneth ²²all things, and before ²³Christ Jesus ²⁴who ²⁵before ²⁶Pontius Pilate witnessed ²⁷is ²⁸good confession.

²⁹That thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, ³⁰until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:

³¹Which in his times he shall show, who is ³²the blessed and only Potentate, ³³the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

³⁴Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; ³⁵whom no man hath seen, nor can see: ³⁶to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

³⁷Charge them that are rich in ³⁸this world, ³⁹that they be not highminded, ⁴⁰nor trust in ⁴¹uncertain riches, but in ⁴²the living ⁴³God, ⁴⁴who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

⁴⁵That they do good, that ⁴⁶they be rich in good works, ⁴⁷ready to distribute, ⁴⁸willing to ⁴⁹communicate ⁵⁰is.

⁵¹Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may ⁵²lay hold on ⁵³eternal life.

⁵⁴O Timothy, ⁵⁵keep that which is committed to thy trust, ⁵⁶avoiding ⁵⁷profane and vain babblings, and ⁵⁸oppositions ⁵⁹of science falsely so called ⁶⁰is.

⁶¹Which some professing ⁶²have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with ⁶³thee ⁶⁴3 times. Amen.

⁶⁵The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

⁶⁶Prov. 23. 5. ⁶⁷Thess. 1. 9. ⁶⁸ch. 2. 13. ⁶⁹2. 4. ⁷⁰1. 10. ⁷¹1. 17. ⁷²1. 26. ⁷³Luke 12. 21. ⁷⁴ch. 5. 10. ⁷⁵Titus 2. 6. ⁷⁶James 1. 1. ⁷⁷1. 10. ⁷⁸1. 13. ⁷⁹1. 17. ⁸⁰1. 20. ⁸¹1. 23. ⁸²1. 26. ⁸³1. 29. ⁸⁴1. 32. ⁸⁵1. 35. ⁸⁶1. 38. ⁸⁷1. 41. ⁸⁸1. 44. ⁸⁹1. 47. ⁹⁰1. 50. ⁹¹1. 53. ⁹²1. 56. ⁹³1. 59. ⁹⁴1. 62. ⁹⁵1. 65. ⁹⁶1. 68. ⁹⁷1. 71. ⁹⁸1. 74. ⁹⁹1. 77. ¹⁰⁰1. 80. ¹⁰¹1. 83. ¹⁰²1. 86. ¹⁰³1. 89. ¹⁰⁴1. 92. ¹⁰⁵1. 95. ¹⁰⁶1. 98. ¹⁰⁷1. 101. ¹⁰⁸1. 104. ¹⁰⁹1. 107. ¹¹⁰1. 110. ¹¹¹1. 113. ¹¹²1. 116. ¹¹³1. 119. ¹¹⁴1. 122. ¹¹⁵1. 125. ¹¹⁶1. 128. ¹¹⁷1. 131. ¹¹⁸1. 134. ¹¹⁹1. 137. ¹²⁰1. 140. ¹²¹1. 143. ¹²²1. 146. ¹²³1. 149. ¹²⁴1. 152. ¹²⁵1. 155. ¹²⁶1. 158. ¹²⁷1. 161. ¹²⁸1. 164. ¹²⁹1. 167. ¹³⁰1. 170. ¹³¹1. 173. ¹³²1. 176. ¹³³1. 179. ¹³⁴1. 182. ¹³⁵1. 185. ¹³⁶1. 188. ¹³⁷1. 191. ¹³⁸1. 194. ¹³⁹1. 197. ¹⁴⁰1. 200. ¹⁴¹1. 203. ¹⁴²1. 206. ¹⁴³1. 209. ¹⁴⁴1. 212. ¹⁴⁵1. 215. ¹⁴⁶1. 218. ¹⁴⁷1. 221. ¹⁴⁸1. 224. ¹⁴⁹1. 227. ¹⁵⁰1. 230. ¹⁵¹1. 233. ¹⁵²1. 236. ¹⁵³1. 239. ¹⁵⁴1. 242. ¹⁵⁵1. 245. ¹⁵⁶1. 248. ¹⁵⁷1. 251. ¹⁵⁸1. 254. ¹⁵⁹1. 257. ¹⁶⁰1. 260. ¹⁶¹1. 263. ¹⁶²1. 266. ¹⁶³1. 269. ¹⁶⁴1. 272. ¹⁶⁵1. 275. ¹⁶⁶1. 278. ¹⁶⁷1. 281. ¹⁶⁸1. 284. ¹⁶⁹1. 287. ¹⁷⁰1. 290. ¹⁷¹1. 293. ¹⁷²1. 296. ¹⁷³1. 299. ¹⁷⁴1. 302. ¹⁷⁵1. 305. ¹⁷⁶1. 308. ¹⁷⁷1. 311. ¹⁷⁸1. 314. ¹⁷⁹1. 317. ¹⁸⁰1. 320. ¹⁸¹1. 323. ¹⁸²1. 326. ¹⁸³1. 329. ¹⁸⁴1. 332. ¹⁸⁵1. 335. ¹⁸⁶1. 338. ¹⁸⁷1. 341. ¹⁸⁸1. 344. ¹⁸⁹1. 347. ¹⁹⁰1. 350. ¹⁹¹1. 353. ¹⁹²1. 356. ¹⁹³1. 359. ¹⁹⁴1. 362. ¹⁹⁵1. 365. ¹⁹⁶1. 368. ¹⁹⁷1. 371. ¹⁹⁸1. 374. ¹⁹⁹1. 377. ²⁰⁰1. 380. ²⁰¹1. 383. ²⁰²1. 386. ²⁰³1. 389. ²⁰⁴1. 392. ²⁰⁵1. 395. ²⁰⁶1. 398. ²⁰⁷1. 401. ²⁰⁸1. 404. ²⁰⁹1. 407. ²¹⁰1. 410. ²¹¹1. 413. ²¹²1. 416. ²¹³1. 419. ²¹⁴1. 422. ²¹⁵1. 425. ²¹⁶1. 428. ²¹⁷1. 431. ²¹⁸1. 434. ²¹⁹1. 437. ²²⁰1. 440. ²²¹1. 443. ²²²1. 446. ²²³1. 449. ²²⁴1. 452. ²²⁵1. 455. ²²⁶1. 458. ²²⁷1. 461. ²²⁸1. 464. ²²⁹1. 467. ²³⁰1. 470. ²³¹1. 473. ²³²1. 476. ²³³1. 479. ²³⁴1. 482. ²³⁵1. 485. ²³⁶1. 488. ²³⁷1. 491. ²³⁸1. 494. ²³⁹1. 497. ²⁴⁰1. 500. ²⁴¹1. 503. ²⁴²1. 506. ²⁴³1. 509. ²⁴⁴1. 512. ²⁴⁵1. 515. ²⁴⁶1. 518. ²⁴⁷1. 521. ²⁴⁸1. 524. ²⁴⁹1. 527. ²⁵⁰1. 530. ²⁵¹1. 533. ²⁵²1. 536. ²⁵³1. 539. ²⁵⁴1. 542. ²⁵⁵1. 545. ²⁵⁶1. 548. ²⁵⁷1. 551. ²⁵⁸1. 554. ²⁵⁹1. 557. ²⁶⁰1. 560. ²⁶¹1. 563. ²⁶²1. 566. ²⁶³1. 569. ²⁶⁴1. 572. ²⁶⁵1. 575. ²⁶⁶1. 578. ²⁶⁷1. 581. ²⁶⁸1. 584. ²⁶⁹1. 587. ²⁷⁰1. 590. ²⁷¹1. 593. ²⁷²1. 596. ²⁷³1. 599. ²⁷⁴1. 602. ²⁷⁵1. 605. ²⁷⁶1. 608. ²⁷⁷1. 611. ²⁷⁸1. 614. ²⁷⁹1. 617. ²⁸⁰1. 620. ²⁸¹1. 623. ²⁸²1. 626. ²⁸³1. 629. ²⁸⁴1. 632. ²⁸⁵1. 635. ²⁸⁶1. 638. ²⁸⁷1. 641. ²⁸⁸1. 644. ²⁸⁹1. 647. ²⁹⁰1. 650. ²⁹¹1. 653. ²⁹²1. 656. ²⁹³1. 659. ²⁹⁴1. 662. ²⁹⁵1. 665. ²⁹⁶1. 668. ²⁹⁷1. 671. ²⁹⁸1. 674. ²⁹⁹1. 677. ³⁰⁰1. 680. ³⁰¹1. 683. ³⁰²1. 686. ³⁰³1. 689. ³⁰⁴1. 692. ³⁰⁵1. 695. ³⁰⁶1. 698. ³⁰⁷1. 701. ³⁰⁸1. 704. ³⁰⁹1. 707. ³¹⁰1. 710. ³¹¹1. 713. ³¹²1. 716. ³¹³1. 719. ³¹⁴1. 722. ³¹⁵1. 725. ³¹⁶1. 728. ³¹⁷1. 731. ³¹⁸1. 734. ³¹⁹1. 737. ³²⁰1. 740. ³²¹1. 743. ³²²1. 746. ³²³1. 749. ³²⁴1. 752. ³²⁵1. 755. ³²⁶1. 758. ³²⁷1. 761. ³²⁸1. 764. ³²⁹1. 767. ³³⁰1. 770. ³³¹1. 773. ³³²1. 776. ³³³1. 779. ³³⁴1. 782. ³³⁵1. 785. ³³⁶1. 788. ³³⁷1. 791. ³³⁸1. 794. ³³⁹1. 797. ³⁴⁰1. 800. ³⁴¹1. 803. ³⁴²1. 806. ³⁴³1. 809. ³⁴⁴1. 812. ³⁴⁵1. 815. ³⁴⁶1. 818. ³⁴⁷1. 821. ³⁴⁸1. 824. ³⁴⁹1. 827. ³⁵⁰1. 830. ³⁵¹1. 833. ³⁵²1. 836. ³⁵³1. 839. ³⁵⁴1. 842. ³⁵⁵1. 845. ³⁵⁶1. 848. ³⁵⁷1. 851. ³⁵⁸1. 854. ³⁵⁹1. 857. ³⁶⁰1. 860. ³⁶¹1. 863. ³⁶²1. 866. ³⁶³1. 869. ³⁶⁴1. 872. ³⁶⁵1. 875. ³⁶⁶1. 878. ³⁶⁷1. 881. ³⁶⁸1. 884. ³⁶⁹1. 887. ³⁷⁰1. 890. ³⁷¹1. 893. ³⁷²1. 896. ³⁷³1. 899. ³⁷⁴1. 902. ³⁷⁵1. 905. ³⁷⁶1. 908. ³⁷⁷1. 911. ³⁷⁸1. 914. ³⁷⁹1. 917. ³⁸⁰1. 920. ³⁸¹1. 923. ³⁸²1. 926. ³⁸³1. 929. ³⁸⁴1. 932. ³⁸⁵1. 935. ³⁸⁶1. 938. ³⁸⁷1. 941. ³⁸⁸1. 944. ³⁸⁹1. 947. ³⁹⁰1. 950. ³⁹¹1. 953. ³⁹²1. 956. ³⁹³1. 959. ³⁹⁴1. 962. ³⁹⁵1. 965. ³⁹⁶1. 968. ³⁹⁷1. 971. ³⁹⁸1. 974. ³⁹⁹1. 977. ⁴⁰⁰1. 980. ⁴⁰¹1. 983. ⁴⁰²1. 986. ⁴⁰³1. 989. ⁴⁰⁴1. 992. ⁴⁰⁵1. 995. ⁴⁰⁶1. 998. ⁴⁰⁷1. 1001. ⁴⁰⁸1. 1004. ⁴⁰⁹1. 1007. ⁴¹⁰1. 1010. ⁴¹¹1. 1013. ⁴¹²1. 1016. ⁴¹³1. 1019. ⁴¹⁴1. 1022. ⁴¹⁵1. 1025. ⁴¹⁶1. 1028. ⁴¹⁷1. 1031. ⁴¹⁸1. 1034. ⁴¹⁹1. 1037. ⁴²⁰1. 1040. ⁴²¹1. 1043. ⁴²²1. 1046. ⁴²³1. 1049. ⁴²⁴1. 1052. ⁴²⁵1. 1055. ⁴²⁶1. 1058. ⁴²⁷1. 1061. ⁴²⁸1. 1064. ⁴²⁹1. 1067. ⁴³⁰1. 1070. ⁴³¹1. 1073. ⁴³²1. 1076. ⁴³³1. 1079. ⁴³⁴1. 1082. ⁴³⁵1. 1085. ⁴³⁶1. 1088. ⁴³⁷1. 1091. ⁴³⁸1. 1094. ⁴³⁹1. 1097. ⁴⁴⁰1. 1100. ⁴⁴¹1. 1103. ⁴⁴²1. 1106. ⁴⁴³1. 1109. ⁴⁴⁴1. 1112. ⁴⁴⁵1. 1115. ⁴⁴⁶1. 1118. ⁴⁴⁷1. 1121. ⁴⁴⁸1. 1124. ⁴⁴⁹1. 1127. ⁴⁵⁰1. 1130. ⁴⁵¹1. 1133. ⁴⁵²1. 1136. ⁴⁵³1. 1139. ⁴⁵⁴1. 1142. ⁴⁵⁵1. 1145. ⁴⁵⁶1. 1148. ⁴⁵⁷1. 1151. ⁴⁵⁸1. 1154. ⁴⁵⁹1. 1157. ⁴⁶⁰1. 1160. ⁴⁶¹1. 1163. ⁴⁶²1. 1166. ⁴⁶³1. 1169. ⁴⁶⁴1. 1172. ⁴⁶⁵1. 1175. ⁴⁶⁶1. 1178. ⁴⁶⁷1. 1181. ⁴⁶⁸1. 1184. ⁴⁶⁹1. 1187. ⁴⁷⁰1. 1190. ⁴⁷¹1. 1193. ⁴⁷²1. 1196. ⁴⁷³1. 1199. ⁴⁷⁴1. 1202. ⁴⁷⁵1. 1205. ⁴⁷⁶1. 1208. ⁴⁷⁷1. 1211. ⁴⁷⁸1. 1214. ⁴⁷⁹1. 1217. ⁴⁸⁰1. 1220. ⁴⁸¹1. 1223. ⁴⁸²1. 1226. ⁴⁸³1. 1229. ⁴⁸⁴1. 1232. ⁴⁸⁵1. 1235. ⁴⁸⁶1. 1238. ⁴⁸⁷1. 1241. ⁴⁸⁸1. 1244. ⁴⁸⁹1. 1247. ⁴⁹⁰1. 1250. ⁴⁹¹1. 1253. ⁴⁹²1. 1256. ⁴⁹³1. 1259. ⁴⁹⁴1. 1262. ⁴⁹⁵1. 1265. ⁴⁹⁶1. 1268. ⁴⁹⁷1. 1271. ⁴⁹⁸1. 1274. ⁴⁹⁹1. 1277. ⁵⁰⁰1. 1280. ⁵⁰¹1. 1283. ⁵⁰²1. 1286. ⁵⁰³1. 1289. ⁵⁰⁴1. 1292. ⁵⁰⁵1. 1295. ⁵⁰⁶1. 1298. ⁵⁰⁷1. 1301. ⁵⁰⁸1. 1304. ⁵⁰⁹1. 1307. ⁵¹⁰1. 1310. ⁵¹¹1. 1313. ⁵¹²1. 1316. ⁵¹³1. 1319. ⁵¹⁴1. 1322. ⁵¹⁵1. 1325. ⁵¹⁶1. 1328. ⁵¹⁷1. 1331. ⁵¹⁸1. 1334. ⁵¹⁹1. 1337. ⁵²⁰1. 1340. ⁵²¹1. 1343. ⁵²²1. 1346. ⁵²³1. 1349. ⁵²⁴1. 1352. ⁵²⁵1. 1355. ⁵²⁶1. 1358. ⁵²⁷1. 1361. ⁵²⁸1. 1364. ⁵²⁹1. 1367. ⁵³⁰1. 1370. ⁵³¹1. 1373. ⁵³²1. 1376. ⁵³³1. 1379. ⁵³⁴1. 1382. ⁵³⁵1. 1385. ⁵³⁶1. 1388. ⁵³⁷1. 1391. ⁵³⁸1. 1394. ⁵³⁹1. 1397. ⁵⁴⁰1. 1400. ⁵⁴¹1. 1403. ⁵⁴²1. 1406. ⁵⁴³1. 1409. ⁵⁴⁴1. 1412. ⁵⁴⁵1. 1415. ⁵⁴⁶1. 1418. ⁵⁴⁷1. 1421. ⁵⁴⁸1. 1424. ⁵⁴⁹1. 1427. ⁵⁵⁰1. 1430. ⁵⁵¹1. 1433. ⁵⁵²1. 1436. ⁵⁵³1. 1439. ⁵⁵⁴1. 1442. ⁵⁵⁵1. 1445. ⁵⁵⁶1. 1448. ⁵⁵⁷1. 1451. ⁵⁵⁸1. 1454. ⁵⁵⁹1. 1457. ⁵⁶⁰1. 1460. ⁵⁶¹1. 1463. ⁵⁶²1. 1466. ⁵⁶³1. 1469. ⁵⁶⁴1. 1472. ⁵⁶⁵1. 1475. ⁵⁶⁶1. 1478. ⁵⁶⁷1. 1481. ⁵⁶⁸1. 1484. ⁵⁶⁹1. 1487. ⁵⁷⁰1. 1490. ⁵⁷¹1. 1493. ⁵⁷²1. 1496. ⁵⁷³1. 1499. ⁵⁷⁴1. 1502. ⁵⁷⁵1. 1505. ⁵⁷⁶1. 1508. ⁵⁷⁷1. 1511. ⁵⁷⁸1. 1514. ⁵⁷⁹1. 1517. ⁵⁸⁰1. 1520. ⁵⁸¹1. 1523. ⁵⁸²1. 1526. ⁵⁸³1. 1529. ⁵⁸⁴1. 1532. ⁵⁸⁵1. 1535. ⁵⁸⁶1. 1538. ⁵⁸⁷1. 1541. ⁵⁸⁸1. 1544. ⁵⁸⁹1. 1547. ⁵⁹⁰1. 1550. ⁵⁹¹1. 1553. ⁵⁹²1. 1556. ⁵⁹³1. 1559. ⁵⁹⁴1. 1562. ⁵⁹⁵1. 1565. ⁵⁹⁶1. 1568. ⁵⁹⁷1. 1571. ⁵⁹⁸1. 1574. ⁵⁹⁹1. 1577. ⁶⁰⁰1. 1580. ⁶⁰¹1. 1583. ⁶⁰²1. 1586. ⁶⁰³1. 1589. ⁶⁰⁴1. 1592. ⁶⁰⁵1. 1595. ⁶⁰⁶1. 1598. ⁶⁰⁷1. 1601. ⁶⁰⁸1. 1604. ⁶⁰⁹1. 1607. ⁶¹⁰1. 1610. ⁶¹¹1. 1613. ⁶¹²1. 1616. ⁶¹³

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO

TIMOTHY.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Paul's love to Timothy, and the unforgotten faith which was in Timothy himself, his mother, and grandmother. 6 He is exhorted to stir up the gift of God which was in him, 8 to be steadfast, and patient in persecution, 13 and to persevere in the form and truth of that doctrine which he had learned of him. 15 Phygellus and Hermogenes, and such like, are noted, and Onesiphorus is highly commended.

PAUL, "an apostle of β Jesus Christ β by the will of God, according to β the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus,

2 To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and β Christ Jesus our Lord β .

3 I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of these in my prayers night and day;

4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;

5 When I call to remembrance the unforgotten faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

9 Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began;

10 But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel;

11 Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles β .

12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have

1 Cor. 13. 54, 55. Heb. 2. 14. Acts 9. 15. Eph. 3. 7, 8. ch. 4. 17. Eph. 3. 1. ch. 4. 9. 1 Pet. 4. 19.

Anno DOMINI 68.

2 Cor. 1. 1.

Eph. 3. 6.

Titus 1. 2.

Hebr. 9. 15.

1 Tim. 1. 2.

2 Rom. 1. 16.

2 Es. 1. 1.

Acts 28. 2.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

Anno DOMINI 68.

1 Or, trusted.

1 Tim. 6.

20.

ver. 18.

ch. 4. 8.

ch. 3. 14.

Titus 1. 9.

Hebr. 10. 23.

Rev. 2. 25.

2 Rom. 5. 20.

2 Es. 17.

1 Tim. 1.

10.

2 Es. 3.

ch. 3. 2.

1 Tim. 1. 16.

1 Tim. 6. 20.

2 Rom. 8.

11.

Acts 19.

10.

ch. 4. 10.

16.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

2 Es. 1. 1.

I believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.

13 Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are β Phygellus β and γ Hermogenes γ .

16 The Lord γ give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain:

17 But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very β diligently, and found me.

18 The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy β of the Lord β in that day: and in how many things he ministered γ unto me γ at Ephesus, thou knowest! very well!

2 Matt. 5. 7. ch. 4. 19. Philom. 7. ver. 3. Acts 28. 30. Eph. 6. 20. Matt. 25. 24-40. 2 Thess. 1. 10. ver. 13. y Hebr. 6. 10.

CHAPTER 2.

1 He is exhorted again to constancy and perseverance, and to do the duty of a faithful servant of the Lord in dividing the sword aright, and staying profane and vain babblings, 17 Of Hymeneus and Philetus. 19 The foundation of the Lord is sure. 21 He is taught wherof to beware, and what to follow after, and in what sort the servant of the Lord ought to behave himself.

THOU therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

2 And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

3 Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of β Jesus Christ.

4 No man that β warreth β entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord β give thee β understanding in all things.

VAR. READ.—V. 13. Hold fast the pattern Da. El. Wo.; Have an ensample Al. 10 V. 15.

turned from me El. Wo.; rejected me Al.

11 V. 18. Lit. better (i.e. better than I can tell thee El. Da. Hn.). Chap. 2. 1 V. 4. More strictly when serving as a soldier.—V. 5. i.e. strive as a competitor in the games Al.—V. 6. i.e. before others.—V. 7. So Be; Comprehend Al. De W. El. Wo.

VAR. READ.—V. 15. β So A; Phygellus M C D, Ed. — γ So Ed. except T γ ; Hermogenes D γ T γ .

V. 17. β So (rather the more diligently El.) D γ E, Al. El.; omit M C D γ , La. T γ . T γ WH.—V. 18. β So (i.e. from the Lord) M C, Ed.; before the Lord D γ ; before God D γ E γ . — γ So Peck. Memph.; omit good MSS. and Ed. —Chap. 2. V. 3. β So C D γ ; do thou with us endure hardness (Nardship) N A C γ D γ , Ed. — γ So N A, Ed.; fellow-soldier D γ E γ . — δ Christ Jesus N A C D γ , Ed. —V. 4. β So most MSS., Ed.; warreth for God FG, Fulg.

V. 7. β So C γ K; will give thee N A C γ D, Ed.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 1. V. 3. as without ceasing is the remembrance which I have De W. El. Hn. Wic.; how unceasing I make my mention Al.—V. 5. So El.; but Al. Da.—V. 7. Rather cowardice El. dc.—So (=self-control) Da. De W. El. Hn. Wic.; correction (i.e. power of schooling others) Al.—V. 8. i.e. suffer afflictions with the gospel Wo.; suffer afflictions with me for the gospel Al. Da. El. Me.; suffer afflictions with me and the gospel Be.—V. 9. Strictly before eternal times.—V. 10. Strictly incorruption, as 1 Cor. 15. 53.—V. 11. was.

VAR. READ.—So later MSS.; To Timothy II. N A, Al. La. T γ . Tr.—Chap. 1. V. 1. β So A L, La.; Christ Jesus M D, T γ . Tr. El. WH.—V. 2. β So M A D, Fulg. Memph. Theb., Tr. 1 WH. and Ed.; Lord Jesus Christ our Lord M γ , Tr. 2; Lord Jesus our Lord WH. 3.—V. 11. β So M C D, Fulg. Jesu. Memph. Theb., Al. La. Tr. El.; omit N A, T γ . WH.

Anno
DOMINI
68.1 Acts 2. 30.
8. 13. 23.
Rom. 1. 3. 4.1 Cor. 15.
1. 4. 30.1 Rom. 2. 16.
8. 13. 23.1 Ephes. 3. 1.
1. 17. 27.1 Col. 4. 3. 18.
1. 17. 27.1 Acts 26. 31.
15. 26.
Phil. 1. 13. 14.1 Eph. 2. 13.
Col. 1. 24.1 3 Cor. 1. 6.
1 Tim. 1. 13.1 Rom. 6. 15.
8. 13. 23.1 3 Cor. 4. 10.
8. 13. 23.1 Rom. 8. 17.
1 Pet. 4. 13.1 Matt. 10. 33.
Mark 8. 28.1 Rom. 3. 3.
8. 13. 23.1 1 Tim. 6. 3.
8. 13. 23.1 1 Tim. 1. 6.
8. 13. 23.1 Titus 2. 9.
8. 13. 23.1 1 Tim. 4. 7.
8. 13. 23.1 Titus 1. 14.
8. 13. 23.1 Or,
gynagogue.1 1 Tim. 1. 20.
8. 13. 23.1 1 Tim. 6. 31.
8. 13. 23.1 1 Matt. 26. 24.
8. 13. 23.1 Rom. 8. 35.
1 John 2. 19.1 Or, evidently.
8. 13. 23.1 Neh. 1. 7.
John 10. 14.1 See Num.
16. 3.1 1 Tim. 3. 15.
1 Rom. 9. 31.1 See 1 Tim. 2. 11.
1 ch. 3. 17. Titus 2. 1.1 1 Tim. 6. 11.
1 Acts 9. 14.

1 1 Cor. 1. 2. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5. & 13.

1 VAR. READ.—V. 8. Jesus Christ as raised from the dead, born of the seed of David El.; that Jesus Christ who was of the seed of David has been raised from the dead Al.; that Jesus Christ as one of those risen from the dead is of the seed of David De W.—V. 10. For this reason (i.e. that the word of God may have free course (v. 9) El.; or, because it has free course Be. De W. Hu.; that the elect may obtain salvation (v. 10) Al. Wic.).

1 V. 11. Faithful is the saying.—V. 12. endure, as v. 10.—V. 13. are faithless (similar word to faithful following) El. Da. (i.e. cease to believe in Him Al. El.; cease to be loyal to Him, in general De W. Hu. Wic.).

1 V. 15. is. rightly laying out El.; rightly administering Al.; rightly handling Be.; lit. straightly cutting.—V. 18. went astray Al.—V. 19. the sure (firm) foundation of God doth stand (viz. the church, as 1 Tim. 3. 15) El. Hu. Al. do.—V. 20. So Be.; inscription De W. Hu.; gravure Wo.—V. 21. i.e. serviceable to the master.

1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.8 Remember² that Jesus Christ⁴ of the seed of David² was raised from the dead²; according to my gospel:9 Wherein¹ I suffer trouble, as an evil doer,² even unto bonds;² but the word of God is not bound.10 Therefore¹ I endure all things for the elect's sakes,² that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.11 ²It is a faithful saying⁷: For² if we² be dead² with Him, we shall also live with Him:12 If we² suffer², we shall also reign with Him²: if we² deny Him², he also will deny us:13 If we² believe not¹⁰, yet he abideth faithful: β he cannot² deny himself.14 Of these things put them in remembrance,² charging them before β the Lord S² that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, ¹¹rightly dividing¹¹ the word of truth.16 But ¹shun profane and vain babblings; for they will increase unto more ungodliness.17 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is ²Hymeneus and Philetus;18 Who² concerning the truth¹³ have erred¹³, saying that β the S² resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.19 Nevertheless ¹³the foundation of God standeth sure¹³, having this¹³ seal¹³, The Lord² knoweth them that are his. And, let every one that nameth the name of β Christ S² depart from iniquity.

20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour.

21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and ¹²meet for the master's use¹², and ¹²prepared unto every good work.22 Flee also youthful lusts; but ²follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with β them β that ²call on the Lord² out of a pure heart.

1 Tim. 3. 15. 1 Rom. 9. 31. 1 See 1 Tim. 2. 11. 1 ch. 3. 17. Titus 2. 1.

1 1 Tim. 6. 11. 1 Acts 9. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 2. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5. & 13.

1 VAR. READ.—V. 8. Jesus Christ as raised from the dead, born of the seed of David El.; that Jesus Christ who was of the seed of David has been raised from the dead Al.; that Jesus Christ as one of those risen from the dead is of the seed of David De W.—V. 10. For this reason (i.e. that the word of God may have free course (v. 9) El.; or, because it has free course Be. De W. Hu.; that the elect may obtain salvation (v. 10) Al. Wic.).

1 V. 11. Faithful is the saying.—V. 12. endure, as v. 10.—V. 13. are faithless (similar word to faithful following) El. Da. (i.e. cease to believe in Him Al. El.; cease to be loyal to Him, in general De W. Hu. Wic.).

1 V. 15. is. rightly laying out El.; rightly administering Al.; rightly handling Be.; lit. straightly cutting.—V. 18. went astray Al.—V. 19. the sure (firm) foundation of God doth stand (viz. the church, as 1 Tim. 3. 15) El. Hu. Al. do.—V. 20. So Be.; inscription De W. Hu.; gravure Wo.—V. 21. i.e. serviceable to the master.

1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.1 VAR. READ.—V. 12. β So M^o D; shall deny him M^o A C, Edd.—V. 13. β So A D, Al. La.¹ El.; God M^o C; Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹—V. 18. β So A C D, La. El. Tr.¹ WH.¹; α M. Ti. Tr.¹ WH.¹ (that resurrection has taken place already)—V. 19. β So some late MSS.; the Lord M^o A C, Edd.—V. 22. β So M^o D, Al. Ti. Tr.¹ El.; all them A C, La. WH.¹—γ So M^o D, Edd.; love A.23 But² foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.24 And² the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach,¹⁰ patient¹⁰.25 In meekness¹⁷ instructing¹⁷ those that oppose themselves; ²if God peradventure will give them repentance² to the acknowledging of the truth;26 And that they may¹⁸ recover themselves¹⁸ out of the snare of the devil,19 who are² taken captive by him as his will¹⁹.

1 Pet. 3. 15. 1 Acts 2. 26. 1 Tim. 2. 4. ch. 3. 7. Titus 1. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 1.

CHAPTER 3.

1 He adverteth him of the times to come, & describeth the enemies of the truth, 10. and commendeth the holy scriptures.

THIS I know also, that² in the last days perilous times shall come.2 For men shall be² lovers of their own selves,¹ covetous¹, ²boasters², proud,² blasphemers², ²disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,3 Without natural affection, ²traitors², false accusers, ²incontinent, fierce, ²despisers of those that are good,4 Traitors², heady², highminded, ²lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;5 Having a form of godliness, but ²denying² the power thereof: ²from such turn away.6 For² of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts.7 Ever learning, and never able² to come to the² knowledge² of the truth.8 Now as Jannes and Jambres stood against Moses, so do these also resist the truth: ²men of corrupt minds,² ²reprobate concerning² the faith.9 But they shall² proceed² no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men,² as their's also was.10 But² thou shalt fully know² my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,¹⁰ in which I came unto me² at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; ²what persecutions I endured²; but² out of them all the Lord delivered me.12 Yea, and² all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

13 Or, them that have a diligent follower of; 1 Acts 12. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68

Anno
DOMINI
65.

Thess. 2.
Tim. 4. 1.
2. 16.
1. 13.
2. 2.
John 8. 20.

Act. 1.
21.
Rom. 15. 4.
Tim. 4. 11.
7.
Heb. 1.
2. 31.

Tim. 5.
6. 13.
2. 16.
c. 10. 48.
Tim. 5.
c. 1. 13.
2. 16.
Tim. 4.
1. 1.
Tim. 1.

1. 2. 6.
Tim. 1. 4.
c. 7.
c. 1. 14.
1. 8.
2. 2.
c. 21. 8.
c. 22. 11.
c. 23.
c. 15. 10.
c. 1. 17.
c. 1. 23.
c. 1. 27.

VAR. READ.—¹³V. 13. *Lit.* magicians *Al.*; jugglers *W.*—¹⁵*More lit.* advance towards the worse, *so words as v. 9.*—¹⁶*So Al.* *De W. El.*; letting myself be deceived *Be.*—¹⁷V. 16. *So* (rather *r* scripture...) *De W. Trq.*; Every scripture inspired by God is also profitable *Al. Da. Wic. El. Wo.* (so *Tertullian, Clement, and apparently Iren.*)—¹⁸*Rather discipline Al. de.*—*Chap. 4.*
1. *Strictly* testify solemnly.—²V. 2. press on; be attentive *El.*; go (to the Christian assembly) *De W.*—³V. 3. *More lit.* the sound (—healthy) trine.—⁴V. 5. *Rather* be thou sober *Da. de.*
6. *Lit.* fill up the measure of *Al.*; fulfil *El.*—⁷V. 6. I am already being offered, *i.e. as a drink-offering Al. Be. El. Hu.*; I shall soon be offered *W.*

AB. READ.—¹⁵V. 15. *So A C D.*; *La.* ¹*Al.* ¹*Tr.* ¹*and formerly Tr.*; omit *N C D.* ²*Tr.* *WH.*—³V. 1. *So D K.*; omit *N A C D.* ⁴*Ed.*—⁵*Ed.*; Christ Jesus (omitting the Lord) *N A C D.*—⁸*So A D.*; and (I charge thee) by appearing (so *Al. El. Hu.*, and *De W. Wic. praxis.*) *I testify*—concerning his appearing *Tr.*, so *apparently* *N A C D.* ¹⁰*Ed.*—¹¹V. 2. *So N A C.* ¹²*La. Tr.* ¹³*WH.* ¹⁴*El.*; exhort, rebuke *N F. Tr.*—¹⁵*So A adds as a good soldier of Christ Jesus.* ¹⁶*p. ch. 2. 3.*

13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

17 That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

CHAPTER 4.

1 He exhorted him to do his duty with all care and diligence, 6 certifieth him of the nearness of his death, 9 willeth him to come speedily unto him, and to bring Marcus with him, and certain other things which he wrote for, 16 warneth him to beware of Alexander the smith, 16 informeth him what had befallen him at his first answering, 19 and soon after he concluded.

I CHARGE thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing & his kingdom;

2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long suffering and doctrine.

3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

4 And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready to be offered,

and the time of my departure is at hand.

7 I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia.

11 Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

12 And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus.

13 I cloke that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments.

14 Alexander the coppermith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: I pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.

17 Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles might hear; and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion.

18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus.

20 Erastus abode at Corinth: but Trophimus I have left at Miletum sick.

21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit. Grace be with you. Amen.

The second epistle unto Timotheus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the second time.

VAR. READ.—⁷Vs. 7, 8. the.—⁸V. 10. *Stric* world-age, life.—⁹V. 11. *So Re. El.*; Luke is also with me *Al. Wo.*—¹⁰V. 12. *Rather But.*—¹¹V. 13. *So Al. El. De W. de.*; perhaps case for books (clothes) *Hu. de.*—¹²V. 16. *i.e. defence before magistrates.*—¹³V. 17. *Rather fulfilled, complete De W. de.* (delivered in full measure *Al.*)—¹⁴V. 17. *Strictly I left.*—¹⁵*Miletus ac Acta 20. 15. 17.*

VAR. READ.—¹⁰V. 10. *So A D. Al. La. Tr.* ¹¹*W. El.*; Gallia *N C. Tr.* ¹²*Tr.*—¹³V. 14. *So I will reward him N A C. Ed.*—¹⁴V. 15. *So I omit N A C D.* ¹⁵*Ed.*—¹⁶V. 22. *So N C D. A. El.*; omit *N C. Tr.* ¹⁷*WH.*; omit Christ *A. J. WH.*—¹⁸V. 20. *So N D.*; omit *N A C. Ed.*—¹⁹*Ps script, So nearly K and L.*; To Timothy *N C. A.* To Timothy II. *Tr.*; To Timothy II. was writt from Laodicea *A.*

Ann
DOMINI
65.

Phil. 1.
2. 16.
1 Cor. 24. 25.
Phil. 3.
1 Tim. 4.
Heb. 1.

1 Cor. 1 James 1 Pet. 1 Rev. 2. 2. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. 1 James 1 Pet. 1 Rev. 2. 2. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. 1 James 1 Pet. 1 Rev. 2. 2. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. 1 James 1 Pet. 1 Rev. 2. 2. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. 1 James 1 Pet. 1 Rev. 2. 2. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. 1 James 1 Pet. 1 Rev. 2. 2. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Cor. 1 James 1 Pet. 1 Rev. 2. 2. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

TITUS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 For what end Titus was left in Crete. 6 How they that are to be chosen ministers ought to be qualified. 11 The mouths of evil teachers to be stopped: 12 and what manner of men they be.

PAUL, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness;

2 in hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

4 To Titus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, & mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldst set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee;

6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

8 But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 Holding fast the faithful word, as he hath been taught, that he may be able to sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision;

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

12 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

13 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

14 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

15 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

16 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

17 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

18 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

19 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

20 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

21 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

22 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

23 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

24 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

13 One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are always liars, evil beasts, insubutable.

14 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

15 Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

16 Unto the pure all things are pure; but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

17 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

18 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

19 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

20 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

21 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

22 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

23 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

24 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

25 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

26 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

27 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

28 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

29 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

30 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

31 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

32 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

33 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

34 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

35 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

36 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

37 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

38 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

39 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

40 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

41 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

CHAPTER 2.

1 Directions given unto Titus both for his doctrine and life. 9 Of the duty of servants, and in general of all Christians.

BUT speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.

3 The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children.

5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded.

7 In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine showing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity.

8 Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not answering again;

10 Not purloining, but showing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

11 For the grace of God is that bringeth salvation, hath appeared to all men.

12 It teacheth us to deny ungodliness and worldly lusts, and that we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world.

13 It teacheth us to love one another with pure hearts, with good consciences, and with sincerity, that we may truly love one another.

14 It teacheth us to love God, and to love our neighbours as ourselves.

15 It teacheth us to be obedient to the Lord, and to the King, as unto the Lord.

16 It teacheth us to be ready to obey the Lord, and to the King, as unto the Lord.

17 It teacheth us to be ready to obey the Lord, and to the King, as unto the Lord.

18 It teacheth us to be ready to obey the Lord, and to the King, as unto the Lord.

19 It teacheth us to be ready to obey the Lord, and to the King, as unto the Lord.

20 It teacheth us to be ready to obey the Lord, and to the King, as unto the Lord.

21 It teacheth us to be ready to obey the Lord, and to the King, as unto the Lord.

22 It teacheth us to be ready to obey the Lord, and to the King, as unto the Lord.

Anno DOMINI 65.

2 Tim. 2. 26. 1 Tim. 3. 16. & 6. 5.

1 Cor. 1. 1. ch. 3. 7.

2 Tim. 2. 15. Rom. 16. 25. 1 Tim. 1. 9.

1 Pet. 1. 10. 1 Thes. 2. 4. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

Ass. BONIN.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 11.

ANNO
DOMINI
1914

r Luke 1. 75.
 Rom. 6. 19.
 Ephes. 1. 4.
 Col. 1. 23.
 1 Thess. 4. 7.
 s 1 Pet. 4. 2.
 1 John 2. 16.
 t 1 Cor. 1. 7.
 Phil. 3. 20.
 2 Pet. 2. 13.
 u Acts 26. 18.
 Col. 1. 5, 23.
 ch. 1. 2.
 & 2. 7. n C
 y Gal. 1. 4.
 16. & 19. 3.
 ch. 2. 4. c

12 Teaching us ⁷ that, denying ungodliness ⁸ and worldly lusts, we should ⁹ live soberly, righteously, and godly, in the present ¹⁰ world;
13 Looking for that blessed ¹¹ hope, and the glorious appearing ¹² of the great God and our Saviour ¹³ Jesus Christ ¹⁴;
14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself ¹⁵ a peculiar people, zealous of good works;
15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. ¹⁶ Let no man despise thee.

CHAPTER 3.

- e Rom. 13. 1
- 1 Pet. 2. 13
- f Col. 1. 10.
- 2 Tim. 2. 21.
- Hebr. 12. 21
- g Eph. 4. 21.
- 2 Tim. 8.
- 34. 28.
- g Phil. 4. 6.
- f Ephes. 4. 3.
- Col. 2. 12
- g 1 Cor. 6. 11.
- Ephes. 2. 1.
- Col. 1. 21.
- 2. 7.
- 1 Pet. 4. 2.
- h ch. 2. 11.
- i Or. piety.
- 1 Tim. 2. 3.
- k Rom. 3. 20.
- 2. 9. 11.
- 2. 11. 6.
- Gal. 2. 16.
- Ephes. 2. 4.
- 2. 5.
- 2 Tim. 1. 9.

1 *Plans* is yet further directed by Paul, but concerning the things he should teach, and not teach. *He* is *willed* also to reject obstinate heretics: *to* which one, he appointeth him both times where he should come unto him, and so convicteth.

2 *PUT* them in mind *to* be subject *to* the principalities and powers *to*, to obey magistrates, *to* be ready to every good work.

3 *To* speak evil of no man, *to* be no brawlers, but *gentle*, shewing all meekness unto all men.

4 *For* we ourselves also were *sometimes* foolish, disobedient, *deceived*, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.

5 But after that *the* kindness and *the* love of *God* our Saviour toward man appeared,

6 *Not* by works of righteousness which

Anno
DOMINI
65.

† John 3. 3.
 Ephes 5. 3.
 1 Pet. 3. 3.
 m Ezek. 36.
 28.
 Joel 2. 28.
 1 Sam. 10.
 Acta 2. 16.
 & 10. 45.
 Rom. 8. 5.
 † Gr. *richly*.
 m Rom. 3. 24.
 Gal. 2. 16.
 ch. 2. 11.
 m Rom. 8.
 23, 24.
 p ch. 1. 1.
 q 1 Tim. 1. 15.
 ch. 1. 9.
 r ver. 1, 14.
 ch. 2. 14.
 s 1 Tim. 1.
 2 Tim. 9. 23.
 ch. 1. 14.
 t 2 Tim. 1. 14.
 u 2 Cor. 13. 2.
 x Matt. 18.
 17.
 Rom. 16. 17.
 2 Thess. 3.
 6, 14.
 y 1 Cor. 3. 5.
 3 John 10.
 y Acta 13. 46.
 z Acta 20. 4.
 2 Tim. 4. 13.
 a Acta 18. 24.
 b ver. 8.
 † Or, *pre-
 sented*
 Ephes 4. 20.
 Rom. 15. 20.
 Phil. 1. 17.
 Col. 1. 10.
 2 Pet. 1. 8.

***THE EPISTLE OF PAUL**

70

PHILEMON.

ANNO
DOMINI
64

• Ephes. 3.1.
 & 4. 1.
 2 Tim. 1. 8.
 ver. 9.

PAUL, "a prisoner of β Jesus Christ β ,
and Timothy our brother, unto Phile-

VAR. READ.—7 V. 12. So practically De W.; Disappointing Al. Hl. Hs. Wte. —⁸ So De W. Hs.; in order that we may Al. El. Wte. Da. —⁹ Strictly age, life, course of things. —¹⁰ V. 12. i.e. the manifestation of the glory of the great God (the Father) and of our Saviour Jesus Christ Al. Da. Hs. De W. Wt.; the manifestation of the glory of our great God and Saviour Jesus Christ El. Lan. Ol. Wte. Wo. with most of the Greek Fathers. — Chap. 3. 1 V. 1. i.e. to rulers and authorities El. De W.; 2. sometime, i.e. once. —³ going astray El. De W.; led astray Al. —⁴ V. 5. did Al. Wo. —⁵ lavas of regeneration, i.e. baptismal font Al. El. Lan. Wo. —⁶ V. 7. So Al. De W.; asirs of eternal life, according to hope El. Lan. Wte. —⁷ V. 8. in order that they, may El. De W.; 9. V. 10. i.e. who causes decisions in the church, 10. erroneous teaching, especially by teaching of this kind (9) El. —¹¹ a. —¹² abun Al. El. De W. —¹³ V. 11. i.e. is thoroughly perverted Al. Lan. Wo. —¹⁴ V. 13. — Jewish doctor of the Law (as Luke II. 45, etc.) De W., and Al. El. probably; — Roman jurisconsult Hs. probably. —¹⁵ V. 14. i.e. our fellow sufferers Al. Wo. —¹⁶ wants Al. El. —¹⁷ V. 15. salute, greet, same word. —¹⁸ The grace, i.e. God's grace, Al. Lan.

VAR. READ.—V. 13. β So No ACD, La. El.; Christ Jesus No. Tt. Tr. WH.¹ — Chap. 3. V. 15. β So No D² H F, La.; omit No ACD². Al. Tt. Tr. El. WH. — Postscript, β So KL; to Titus NC, Al. Tr.; To Titus was written from Nicopolis A. — PHILEMON. * To Philemon NA, Edid. — V. 1. β So D²: Christ Jesus NAD². Edid.

mon our dearly beloved, *and fellow-labourer,
 2 And to our beloved^s Apphia, and
 3 Archippus ^{our} fellowsoldier, and to ^{the} church in thy house:
 4 Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
 5 I thank my God, making mention of these always¹ in my prayers,
 6 Hearing of ^{thy} love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints²;
 7 That ^{the} communication of thy faith³ may become effectual ^{by} the acknowledging⁴ of every good thing which is in ^{thy}son⁵ ⁱⁿ Christ ^yJesus.
 8 For we have ^{great} joy and conso-

VAR. REED.—PHILEMON. ¹ V. 4. So Da. El.; thank my God always, making mention of thee Al. De W. Ly. Ms.—² V. 5. So (i.e. faith toward the Lord, love toward the saints) Al. Be. De W. L. Wic.; thy love, and the faith (faithfulness, Me.) which thou hast toward.... Da. El. Me. (i.e. and the faith which thou hast toward the Lord and dost show toward the saints) El.—³ V. 6. i.e. the kindly deeds (communication) some word as distribution, Cor. 9. 13) which spring from thy faith L. (i.e. from thy faith) Ly. Ms. (i.e. communion with thy faith (faithfulness, Me.) which all others may enjoy Al. El. Ms. (Da. apparently); the faith which thou hast in common with all the saints Be. Wic.—⁴ in the full knowledge Al. Da. El. La. Me. (comp. Col. 2. 2, &c.)—⁵ unto, towards VAR. READ.—V. 2. β So D.; sister NAD.⁶ Ed.—⁷ V. 6. β So M. Ti. Tr.; as ACD, La. Tr. L. WH.—⁸ El. Li.¹ Al.—⁹ γ So M² D. Al.¹ El.; omit N² AC, La. Ti. Tr. La. WH.—¹⁰ V. 7. β So D.; I had NAC. Ed.

Anno
DOMINI
64

b Phil. 2. 23.
 c Col. 4. 17.
 d Phil. 2. 28.
 e Rom. 16. 8.
 1 Cor. 16.
 19.
 f Ephes. 1. 2.
 g Ephes. 1.
 16.
 1 Thess. 1.
 2.
 2 Thess. 1.
 3.
 h Eph. 1. 15.
 Col. 1. 4.
 i Phil. 1. 9,
 11.

Anno
DOMINI
64.22 Cor. 7.
12.
2 Tim. 1. 16.
ver. 20.
1 Thes. 2.
6.
= ver. 1.= Col. 4. 9.
1 Cor. 4.
16.
Gal. 4. 19.1 Cor. 16.
17.
Phil. 2. 20.

2 Cor. 9. 7.

= 2 Cor. 4.
8, 9.

lation in thy love, because the ⁷bowels⁸ of the saints ⁷are⁷ refreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, ⁷though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is ⁸convenient⁸,
9 Yet for love's sake ⁹I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul ¹⁰the aged, ¹⁰and now also a prisoner of ¹⁰Jesus Christ ¹⁰.

10 I beseech thee⁹ for my son ⁹Onesimus, ⁹whom I have begotten in my bonds:

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:

12 Whom I ¹¹have sent¹¹ again¹¹: thou therefore receive¹¹ him, that is, ¹¹mine own bowels¹¹:

13 Whom I ¹³would have retained¹³ with me, ¹³that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; ¹⁴that thy ¹⁴benefit¹⁴ should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For perhaps he therefore ¹⁵departed¹⁵ for a season, that thou shouldst ¹⁵receive¹⁵ him for ever;

16 Not now as a ¹⁶servant¹⁶, but above a ¹⁶servant¹⁶, ¹⁶a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, ¹⁶both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore ¹⁷a partner, receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged thee, or owe thee ought, put that on mine account;

19 I Paul have written ¹⁹it with mine own hand, I will repay ¹⁹it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou shalt owe me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have ²⁰joy²⁰ of thee in the Lord: ²⁰refresh my ²⁰bowels²⁰ in ²⁰the Lord's²⁰.

21 Having confidence in thy obedience I ²¹wrote²¹ unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for ²²I trust that ²²through your prayer I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee ²³Ephrasa, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jesus;

24 ²⁴And ²⁴Marcus²⁴, ²⁴Aristarchus²⁴, ²⁴Demas²⁴, ²⁴Lucas²⁴, my fellowlabourers.

25 The grace of ²⁵our²⁵ Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. ²⁵Ameny.
β Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant β

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE HEBREWS.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Christ in these last times coming to us from the Father, & is preferred above the angels, both in person and office.

GOD, ¹who ¹at sundry times¹ and ¹in divers manners¹ spake¹ in ¹time past¹ unto the fathers ¹by¹ the prophets,

Anno
DOMINI
64.= Num. 12.
6, 8.

VAR. REND.—⁵ V. 7. hearts Da. De W. El. Me. —
7 i.e. have been. —⁵ V. 8. i.e. sitting Al. Li. de. —
9 Vs. 9, 10. So Da. Li. Wo.; I rather beseech thee.

Being such an one (i.e. since I am one who would rather beseech than command, v. 8) therefore as Paul
... I beseech thee Al. E! Me. (De W. Wis. nearly).

—¹⁰ V. 9. So (H. an aged man) Al. De W. El. Me. Wis.; an ambassador, and now also a prisoner,

of Christ Li. (WH. suspect a corruption in the reading). —¹¹ V. 12. i.e. send El. Li. Wo. —¹² my very heart Li. so Al. Da. El. Me. ('the son of my bowels,' my own flesh and blood Wo. so De W. perhaps).

—¹³ V. 13. was minded (i.e. could have wished) to retain Al. Li. so Da. El. Me. —¹⁴ V. 14. — good service Da. —¹⁵ V. 15. Strictly was parted Al. Da. De W. Li. Me. —¹⁶ So Li.; have him for thine own Al. Be. Da. De W. El. Me. —¹⁷ V. 16. slave.

—¹⁸ V. 20. satisfaction, comfort Li.; or, profit Al. Da. with an allusion to the name Onesimus which—Profitable.

—¹⁹ heart El. Li. —²⁰ V. 21. i.e. write Li. —
—²¹ V. 24. Mark, Luke, as Col. 4. 10, 14. — Chap. 1.

1 V. 1. Strictly after he had spoken Al. Be. Da. Del. De W. —² Strictly in many parts (Al. Da. Wo.), but practically at many times Del. Li.; with manifold speech (i.e. at many times by many persons) Be. De W. Ho. Wo. —³ So Al. Del. Ho.; time long past Be. Be. Da. De W. Li. —⁴ Vs. 1, 2. So Del. Ho.; strictly in Al. Be. Da. Li. Wo.

VAR. READ.—⁵ V. 8. D. El.; Christ Jesus NAC O. other Eds. —⁵ V. 12. β So NAC O. D. Vulg. Jesu Memphis. El. Tr.³; to thee NAC O. La. Tr. Tr.³ Al. Li. WH. (whom I send again to thee, himself, that is mine own heart La. Tr. WH. apparently, but Al. De W. Li. Me. think the sense of this reading the same as that of the text). —⁵ V. 20. β So D³; Christ NAC O³.

Eds. —⁵ V. 25. β So AOD. La. Tr. Al. Be. Li.; the N. Tr. —⁵ V. 30. β So D³; omit A D³ Eds. — Postscript, β To Philemon NAC Tr. Al.; omit La. Ti. WH.¹

—⁵ * To the Hebrews NAB, La. Tr. Tr. Al. (This epistle stands here in DKL, and many later MSS., but in NAB C it is placed next after 2 Thes.)

2 Hath β¹ in these last days β¹ spoken unto us ²by² His Son², ²whom he hath appointed heir of all things, ²by whom also he made the ²worlds²:

3 / Who being the ³'brightness' of his glory, and the ³'express image' of his person, ³and ³upholding all things by the word of his power, ³when he had β³ himself β³ purged your sins, ³'sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

4 Being made so much better than the angels, as ⁴he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, ⁵'Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee?' And again, ⁵'I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?'

6 [And ⁶again, when he bringeth in ⁶'the ⁶firstbegotten⁶ into ⁶the world⁶ he saith, ⁶'And let all the angels of God worship him.

7 And ⁷↑ of ⁷the angels he saith, ⁷'Who

25. (Pa. 110. 1. Ephes. 1. 20. ch. 2. 1. 2. 24. 12. 2. 25. 1. 2. 26. 1. 2. 27. 1. 2. 28. 1. 2. 29. 1. 2. 30. 1. 2. 31. 1. 2. 32. 1. 2. 33. 1. 2. 34. 1. 2. 35. 1. 2. 36. 1. 2. 37. 1. 2. 38. 1. 2. 39. 1. 2. 40. 1. 2. 41. 1. 2. 42. 1. 2. 43. 1. 2. 44. 1. 2. 45. 1. 2. 46. 1. 2. 47. 1. 2. 48. 1. 2. 49. 1. 2. 50. 1. 2. 51. 1. 2. 52. 1. 2. 53. 1. 2. 54. 1. 2. 55. 1. 2. 56. 1. 2. 57. 1. 2. 58. 1. 2. 59. 1. 2. 60. 1. 2. 61. 1. 2. 62. 1. 2. 63. 1. 2. 64. 1. 2. 65. 1. 2. 66. 1. 2. 67. 1. 2. 68. 1. 2. 69. 1. 2. 70. 1. 2. 71. 1. 2. 72. 1. 2. 73. 1. 2. 74. 1. 2. 75. 1. 2. 76. 1. 2. 77. 1. 2. 78. 1. 2. 79. 1. 2. 80. 1. 2. 81. 1. 2. 82. 1. 2. 83. 1. 2. 84. 1. 2. 85. 1. 2. 86. 1. 2. 87. 1. 2. 88. 1. 2. 89. 1. 2. 90. 1. 2. 91. 1. 2. 92. 1. 2. 93. 1. 2. 94. 1. 2. 95. 1. 2. 96. 1. 2. 97. 1. 2. 98. 1. 2. 99. 1. 2. 100. 1. 2. 101. 1. 2. 102. 1. 2. 103. 1. 2. 104. 1. 2. 105. 1. 2. 106. 1. 2. 107. 1. 2. 108. 1. 2. 109. 1. 2. 110. 1. 2. 111. 1. 2. 112. 1. 2. 113. 1. 2. 114. 1. 2. 115. 1. 2. 116. 1. 2. 117. 1. 2. 118. 1. 2. 119. 1. 2. 120. 1. 2. 121. 1. 2. 122. 1. 2. 123. 1. 2. 124. 1. 2. 125. 1. 2. 126. 1. 2. 127. 1. 2. 128. 1. 2. 129. 1. 2. 130. 1. 2. 131. 1. 2. 132. 1. 2. 133. 1. 2. 134. 1. 2. 135. 1. 2. 136. 1. 2. 137. 1. 2. 138. 1. 2. 139. 1. 2. 140. 1. 2. 141. 1. 2. 142. 1. 2. 143. 1. 2. 144. 1. 2. 145. 1. 2. 146. 1. 2. 147. 1. 2. 148. 1. 2. 149. 1. 2. 150. 1. 2. 151. 1. 2. 152. 1. 2. 153. 1. 2. 154. 1. 2. 155. 1. 2. 156. 1. 2. 157. 1. 2. 158. 1. 2. 159. 1. 2. 160. 1. 2. 161. 1. 2. 162. 1. 2. 163. 1. 2. 164. 1. 2. 165. 1. 2. 166. 1. 2. 167. 1. 2. 168. 1. 2. 169. 1. 2. 170. 1. 2. 171. 1. 2. 172. 1. 2. 173. 1. 2. 174. 1. 2. 175. 1. 2. 176. 1. 2. 177. 1. 2. 178. 1. 2. 179. 1. 2. 180. 1. 2. 181. 1. 2. 182. 1. 2. 183. 1. 2. 184. 1. 2. 185. 1. 2. 186. 1. 2. 187. 1. 2. 188. 1. 2. 189. 1. 2. 190. 1. 2. 191. 1. 2. 192. 1. 2. 193. 1. 2. 194. 1. 2. 195. 1. 2. 196. 1. 2. 197. 1. 2. 198. 1. 2. 199. 1. 2. 200. 1. 2. 201. 1. 2. 202. 1. 2. 203. 1. 2. 204. 1. 2. 205. 1. 2. 206. 1. 2. 207. 1. 2. 208. 1. 2. 209. 1. 2. 210. 1. 2. 211. 1. 2. 212. 1. 2. 213. 1. 2. 214. 1. 2. 215. 1. 2. 216. 1. 2. 217. 1. 2. 218. 1. 2. 219. 1. 2. 220. 1. 2. 221. 1. 2. 222. 1. 2. 223. 1. 2. 224. 1. 2. 225. 1. 2. 226. 1. 2. 227. 1. 2. 228. 1. 2. 229. 1. 2. 230. 1. 2. 231. 1. 2. 232. 1. 2. 233. 1. 2. 234. 1. 2. 235. 1. 2. 236. 1. 2. 237. 1. 2. 238. 1. 2. 239. 1. 2. 240. 1. 2. 241. 1. 2. 242. 1. 2. 243. 1. 2. 244. 1. 2. 245. 1. 2. 246. 1. 2. 247. 1. 2. 248. 1. 2. 249. 1. 2. 250. 1. 2. 251. 1. 2. 252. 1. 2. 253. 1. 2. 254. 1. 2. 255. 1. 2. 256. 1. 2. 257. 1. 2. 258. 1. 2. 259. 1. 2. 260. 1. 2. 261. 1. 2. 262. 1. 2. 263. 1. 2. 264. 1. 2. 265. 1. 2. 266. 1. 2. 267. 1. 2. 268. 1. 2. 269. 1. 2. 270. 1. 2. 271. 1. 2. 272. 1. 2. 273. 1. 2. 274. 1. 2. 275. 1. 2. 276. 1. 2. 277. 1. 2. 278. 1. 2. 279. 1. 2. 280. 1. 2. 281. 1. 2. 282. 1. 2. 283. 1. 2. 284. 1. 2. 285. 1. 2. 286. 1. 2. 287. 1. 2. 288. 1. 2. 289. 1. 2. 290. 1. 2. 291. 1. 2. 292. 1. 2. 293. 1. 2. 294. 1. 2. 295. 1. 2. 296. 1. 2. 297. 1. 2. 298. 1. 2. 299. 1. 2. 300. 1. 2. 301. 1. 2. 302. 1. 2. 303. 1. 2. 304. 1. 2. 305. 1. 2. 306. 1. 2. 307. 1. 2. 308. 1. 2. 309. 1. 2. 310. 1. 2. 311. 1. 2. 312. 1. 2. 313. 1. 2. 314. 1. 2. 315. 1. 2. 316. 1. 2. 317. 1. 2. 318. 1. 2. 319. 1. 2. 320. 1. 2. 321. 1. 2. 322. 1. 2. 323. 1. 2. 324. 1. 2. 325. 1. 2. 326. 1. 2. 327. 1. 2. 328. 1. 2. 329. 1. 2. 330. 1. 2. 331. 1. 2. 332. 1. 2. 333. 1. 2. 334. 1. 2. 335. 1. 2. 336. 1. 2. 337. 1. 2. 338. 1. 2. 339. 1. 2. 340. 1. 2. 341. 1. 2. 342. 1. 2. 343. 1. 2. 344. 1. 2. 345. 1. 2. 346. 1. 2. 347. 1. 2. 348. 1. 2. 349. 1. 2. 350. 1. 2. 351. 1. 2. 352. 1. 2. 353. 1. 2. 354. 1. 2. 355. 1. 2. 356. 1. 2. 357. 1. 2. 358. 1. 2. 359. 1. 2. 360. 1. 2. 361. 1. 2. 362. 1. 2. 363. 1. 2. 364. 1. 2. 365. 1. 2. 366. 1. 2. 367. 1. 2. 368. 1. 2. 369. 1. 2. 370. 1. 2. 371. 1. 2. 372. 1. 2. 373. 1. 2. 374. 1. 2. 375. 1. 2. 376. 1. 2. 377. 1. 2. 378. 1. 2. 379. 1. 2. 380. 1. 2. 381. 1. 2. 382. 1. 2. 383. 1. 2. 384. 1. 2. 385. 1. 2. 386. 1. 2. 387. 1. 2. 388. 1. 2. 389. 1. 2. 390. 1. 2. 391. 1. 2. 392. 1. 2. 393. 1. 2. 394. 1. 2. 395. 1. 2. 396. 1. 2. 397. 1. 2. 398. 1. 2. 399. 1. 2. 400. 1. 2. 401. 1. 2. 402. 1. 2. 403. 1. 2. 404. 1. 2. 405. 1. 2. 406. 1. 2. 407. 1. 2. 408. 1. 2. 409. 1. 2. 410. 1. 2. 411. 1. 2. 412. 1. 2. 413. 1. 2. 414. 1. 2. 415. 1. 2. 416. 1. 2. 417. 1. 2. 418. 1. 2. 419. 1. 2. 420. 1. 2. 421. 1. 2. 422. 1. 2. 423. 1. 2. 424. 1. 2. 425. 1. 2. 426. 1. 2. 427. 1. 2. 428. 1. 2. 429. 1. 2. 430. 1. 2. 431. 1. 2. 432. 1. 2. 433. 1. 2. 434. 1. 2. 435. 1. 2. 436. 1. 2. 437. 1. 2. 438. 1. 2. 439. 1. 2. 440. 1. 2. 441. 1. 2. 442. 1. 2. 443. 1. 2. 444. 1. 2. 445. 1. 2. 446. 1. 2. 447. 1. 2. 448. 1. 2. 449. 1. 2. 450. 1. 2. 451. 1. 2. 452. 1. 2. 453. 1. 2. 454. 1. 2. 455. 1. 2. 456. 1. 2. 457. 1. 2. 458. 1. 2. 459. 1. 2. 460. 1. 2. 461. 1. 2. 462. 1. 2. 463. 1. 2. 464. 1. 2. 465. 1. 2. 466. 1. 2. 467. 1. 2. 468. 1. 2. 469. 1. 2. 470. 1. 2. 471. 1. 2. 472. 1. 2. 473. 1. 2. 474. 1. 2. 475. 1. 2. 476. 1. 2. 477. 1. 2. 478. 1. 2. 479. 1. 2. 480. 1. 2. 481. 1. 2. 482. 1. 2. 483. 1. 2. 484. 1. 2. 485. 1. 2. 486. 1. 2. 487. 1. 2. 488. 1. 2. 489. 1. 2. 490. 1. 2. 491. 1. 2. 492. 1. 2. 493. 1. 2. 494. 1. 2. 495. 1. 2. 496. 1. 2. 497. 1. 2. 498. 1. 2. 499. 1. 2. 500. 1. 2. 501. 1. 2. 502. 1. 2. 503. 1. 2. 504. 1. 2. 505. 1. 2. 506. 1. 2. 507. 1. 2. 508. 1. 2. 509. 1. 2. 510. 1. 2. 511. 1. 2. 512. 1. 2. 513. 1. 2. 514. 1. 2. 515. 1. 2. 516. 1. 2. 517. 1. 2. 518. 1. 2. 519. 1. 2. 520. 1. 2. 521. 1. 2. 522. 1. 2. 523. 1. 2. 524. 1. 2. 525. 1. 2. 526. 1. 2. 527. 1. 2. 528. 1. 2. 529. 1. 2. 530. 1. 2. 531. 1. 2. 532. 1. 2. 533. 1. 2. 534. 1. 2. 535. 1. 2. 536. 1. 2. 537. 1. 2. 538. 1. 2. 539. 1. 2. 540. 1. 2. 541. 1. 2. 542. 1. 2. 543. 1. 2. 544. 1. 2. 545. 1. 2. 546. 1. 2. 547. 1. 2. 548. 1. 2. 549. 1. 2. 550. 1. 2. 551. 1. 2. 552. 1. 2. 553. 1. 2. 554. 1. 2. 555. 1. 2. 556. 1. 2. 557. 1. 2. 558. 1. 2. 559. 1. 2. 560. 1. 2. 561. 1. 2. 562. 1. 2. 563. 1. 2. 564. 1. 2. 565. 1. 2. 566. 1. 2. 567. 1. 2. 568. 1. 2. 569. 1. 2. 570. 1. 2. 571. 1. 2. 572. 1. 2. 573. 1. 2. 574. 1. 2. 575. 1. 2. 576. 1. 2. 577. 1. 2. 578. 1. 2. 579. 1. 2. 580. 1. 2. 581. 1. 2. 582. 1. 2. 583. 1. 2. 584. 1. 2. 585. 1. 2. 586. 1. 2. 587. 1. 2. 588. 1. 2. 589. 1. 2. 590. 1. 2. 591. 1. 2. 592. 1. 2. 593. 1. 2. 594. 1. 2. 595. 1. 2. 596. 1. 2. 597. 1. 2. 598. 1. 2. 599. 1. 2. 600. 1. 2. 601. 1. 2. 602. 1. 2. 603. 1. 2. 604. 1. 2. 605. 1. 2. 606. 1. 2. 607. 1. 2. 608. 1. 2. 609. 1. 2. 610. 1. 2. 611. 1. 2. 612. 1. 2. 613. 1. 2. 614. 1. 2. 615. 1. 2. 616. 1. 2. 617. 1. 2. 618. 1. 2. 619. 1. 2. 620. 1. 2. 621. 1. 2. 622. 1. 2. 623. 1. 2. 624. 1. 2. 625. 1. 2. 626. 1. 2. 627. 1. 2. 628. 1. 2. 629. 1. 2. 630. 1. 2. 631. 1. 2. 632. 1. 2. 633. 1. 2. 634. 1. 2. 635. 1. 2. 636. 1. 2. 637. 1. 2. 638. 1. 2. 639. 1. 2. 640. 1. 2. 641. 1. 2. 642. 1. 2. 643. 1. 2. 644. 1. 2. 645. 1. 2. 646. 1. 2. 647. 1. 2. 648. 1. 2. 649. 1. 2. 650. 1. 2. 651. 1. 2. 652. 1. 2. 653. 1. 2. 654. 1. 2. 655. 1. 2. 656. 1. 2. 657. 1. 2. 658. 1. 2. 659. 1. 2. 660. 1. 2. 661. 1. 2. 662. 1. 2. 663. 1. 2. 664. 1. 2. 665. 1. 2. 666. 1. 2. 667. 1. 2. 668. 1. 2. 669. 1. 2. 670. 1. 2. 671. 1. 2. 672. 1. 2. 673. 1. 2. 674. 1. 2. 675. 1. 2. 676. 1. 2. 677. 1. 2. 678. 1. 2. 679. 1. 2. 680. 1. 2. 681. 1. 2. 682. 1. 2. 683. 1. 2. 684. 1. 2. 685. 1. 2. 686. 1. 2. 687. 1. 2. 688. 1. 2. 689. 1. 2. 690. 1. 2. 691. 1. 2. 692. 1. 2. 693. 1. 2. 694. 1. 2. 695. 1. 2. 696. 1. 2. 697. 1. 2. 698. 1. 2. 699. 1. 2. 700. 1. 2. 701. 1. 2. 702. 1. 2. 703. 1. 2. 704. 1. 2. 705. 1. 2. 706. 1. 2. 707. 1. 2. 708. 1. 2. 709. 1. 2. 710. 1. 2. 711. 1. 2. 712. 1. 2. 713. 1. 2. 714. 1. 2. 715. 1. 2. 716. 1. 2. 717. 1. 2. 718. 1. 2. 719. 1. 2. 720. 1. 2. 721. 1. 2. 722. 1. 2. 723. 1. 2. 724. 1. 2. 725. 1. 2. 726. 1. 2. 727. 1. 2. 728. 1. 2. 729. 1. 2. 730. 1. 2. 731. 1. 2. 732. 1. 2. 733. 1. 2. 734. 1. 2. 735. 1. 2. 736. 1. 2. 737. 1. 2. 738. 1. 2. 739. 1. 2. 740. 1. 2. 741. 1. 2. 742. 1. 2. 743. 1. 2. 744. 1. 2. 745. 1. 2. 746. 1. 2. 747. 1. 2. 748. 1. 2

erent in

ANNO DOMINI 64.

A Phil. 2. 7.
i. ch. 4. 15.
A. 1. 3.
A. ch. 4. 15.
16.
A. 2. 3.
A. 7. 26.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.
18 For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

CHAPTER 3.

1 Christ is more worthy than Moses, 7 therefore if ye believe not in him, ye shall be more worthy punishment than hardhearted Israel.

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider of the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Jesus Christ; 2 Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful in all he said.

3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.

4 For every house is builded by some man; but he that built all things is God.

5 And Moses verily was faithful in all he said, as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after him;

6 But Christ, as a son over his own house, whose house we are, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, 'To day if ye will hear his voice, 8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness: 9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grievously vexed with that generation, and said, They do always err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

a Rom. 1. 7.
1 Cor. 1. 2.
Ephes. 4. 1.
Phil. 2. 14.
2 Thess. 1. 11.
1 Tim. 1. 9.
2 Pet. 1. 10.
Rom. 15. 8.
ch. 3. 17.
A. 4. 14.
A. 5. 6.
A. 6. 20.
A. 6. 1.
A. 9. 11.
A. 10. 22.
1 Cor. 1. 2.
1 Sam. 12. 6.
Num. 12. 7.
ver. 5.
A. Zach. 6. 12.
Matt. 16. 12.
A. Eph. 3. 10.
A. 2. 9.
ch. 1. 2.
ver. 3.
A. 1. 14. 21.
Num. 12. 7.
Deut. 3. 24.
Josh. 1. 2.
A. 5. 31.
A. Deut. 18. 15, 19.
i. ch. 1. 2.
A. 1 Cor. 8. 16.
A. 8. 19.
2 Cor. 6. 16.
Eph. 2. 21.
1 Tim. 3. 15.
1 Pet. 2. 5.
1 ver. 14. Matt. 10. 22. & 26. 12. Rom. 5. 2. Col. 1. 22. ch. 6. 11.
1 ver. 14. Matt. 10. 22. & 26. 12. Rom. 5. 2. Col. 1. 22. ch. 6. 11.
1 ver. 14. Matt. 10. 22. & 26. 12. Rom. 5. 2. Col. 1. 22. ch. 6. 11.

11 So I swear in my wrath, that they shall not enter into my rest.

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence steadfast unto the end;

15 While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses.

17 But with whom was he grievously vexed forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcases fell in the wilderness?

18 And to whom swore he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

19 So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

CHAPTER 4.

1 The rest of Christians is attained by faith. 2 The power of God's word. 3 By our high priest Jesus the Son of God, subject to infirmities, but not sin, we must and may go boldly to the throne of grace.

LET us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached: as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, because they did not mix it with faith in them that heard it.

3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, 7 As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the

ANNO DOMINI 64.
i. ch. 4. 15.
A. 1. 3.
A. ch. 4. 15.
16.
A. 2. 3.
A. 7. 26.
A. 4. 14.
A. 5. 6.
A. 6. 20.
A. 6. 1.
A. 9. 11.
A. 10. 22.
1 Cor. 1. 2.
1 Sam. 12. 6.
Num. 12. 7.
ver. 5.
A. Zach. 6. 12.
Matt. 16. 12.
A. Eph. 3. 10.
A. 2. 9.
ch. 1. 2.
ver. 3.
A. 1. 14. 21.
Num. 12. 7.
Deut. 3. 24.
Josh. 1. 2.
A. 5. 31.
A. Deut. 18. 15, 19.
i. ch. 1. 2.
A. 1 Cor. 8. 16.
A. 8. 19.
2 Cor. 6. 16.
Eph. 2. 21.
1 Tim. 3. 15.
1 Pet. 2. 5.
1 ver. 14. Matt. 10. 22. & 26. 12. Rom. 5. 2. Col. 1. 22. ch. 6. 11.
1 ver. 14. Matt. 10. 22. & 26. 12. Rom. 5. 2. Col. 1. 22. ch. 6. 11.

VAR. READ.—V. 18. So Be. Del. De W. Lū.; having been himself tempted in that which he suffered, he is able to succour... At. Bl.; he is able to succour them that are tempted in that wherein he himself suffered temptation Eb., and Mos. probably.—Chap. 3. V. 1. Strictly a.—i.e. of our Christian confession, faith Al. Be. Bl. Eb. Lū. Wo.; —whom we confess De W. (Del. nearly).—V. 2. So practically Be. Del. De W. Eb. Wo.; made, created Al. Bl. Lū.—His (i.e. God's) Al. Be. Del. De W. Lū. Mos. Wo.; His (i.e. Christ's), 'Who was faithful in all his house even as Moses' Eb. (Bl. perhaps).—V. 3. Strictly hath been.—6 So practically Del.; rather established (i.e. arranged house and household) Al. Bl. De W. Eb. Lū. Wo.—7 V. 4. some one Al. Del. &c.—V. 5. i.e. God's Al. Bl. Del. De W. Lū.; i.e. Moses' Eb.—8 So to be spoken afterwards in Christ Al. Del. Eb. Wo.; simply to be spoken (viz. through Moses to the people) Bl. De W. Lū.—10 V. 6. So practically (His, i.e. Christ's) Eb.; his (i.e. a son's) Bl. De W.; His (i.e. God's) Al. Be. Del. Lū. Mos. Wo.—11 i.e. Christ's Bl. De W. Eb.; i.e. God's Al. Del. Lū.—12 So practically Bl. De W.; strictly matter of rejoicing, or boasting Al. Del. Lū. Wo.—13 V. 7. hear Al. Bl. De W. (shall have heard Wo.).—14 V. 8. the temptation De W., viz. at Rephidim, see Ex. 17. 7.—15 V. 9. Where Al. Da. Del. De W. Lū.—16 So (works, i.e. judgments) Al. Bl. Mos.; and yet they saw my works (i.e. although they had seen) my wonderful works De W. Lū.—17 V. 10. 17. Rather angered Bl. Lū. &c.—18 V. 10. Strictly but they (they emphatic) knew not, so Al. Bl. Da. &c.

VAR. READ.—V. 11. So Del. and practically Be. De W. Lū. Wo.; No. According to, and a. Mos.—V. 13. So practically (i.e. while the day is named) Al. Bl. Da. Del. (De W. perhaps) Lū. Wo.; as long as the call 'To-day' is uttered (i.e. abode) Be. Mos. (De W. perhaps).—V. 14. Lū. have become.—15 So Al. Be. Bl. (De W. perhaps) Lū. Mos. Wo.; takers with, partners of Del. Eb. (De W. perhaps).—16 Lit. if that is, if at least Al. &c.—17 V. 15. So (—hold the confidence steadfast, since it is a promise) Al. Eb.; If it is said 'To-day'—the 'promise', who then... did provoke: (i.e. he who did not obey) Bl. Del. De W. &c. Al. Eb.—18 V. 17. And Al. Del.—19 V. 18. And obeyed Bl. Del. De W. &c. Al. Eb.—20 V. 18. Bl. De W. Lū.; rather faithlessness Del.—Chap. 4. V. 1. i.e. being still left Al. &c.—21 V. 1. So (rather has the gospel been preached) Del. &c. tidings have been brought Al. Bl. Del. De W. Lū. (for we have a promise too) De W.—V. 2. i.e. who have become believers) Del. Wa.; which did (at the time for entering in) have shown bold Al. De W. Lū.—22 V. 2. Lit. the rest.—23 Lit. hath said.—24 Same words as So I swear ch. 3. 11 above.—25 V. 3. Surely they shall not enter, as ch. 3. 11 Al. De W. &c.

VAR. READ.—V. 16. So some later MSS. as Vulg. Marg.; Who then, when they had heard, did provoke? Nay, was it not all... Fathers and other Fathers and some Fathers. The old MSS. do not distinguish between the two readings.—Chap. 4. V. 2. So Mos. Post. Tr. (see Be. De W. Lū. translate this reading; but not being in aid of faith mingled with, united to, those that were in Del. Eb.); as they were not in faith mingled with, made like, its bearers A B C D. Post. MSS. Memphis. La. Tr. WH. Al.—V. 2. So Mos. La. Tr. Tr. Al.; Therefore NAC, Tr. WH.

ANNO
DOMINI
64.

Phil. 2. 13,
14.

ch. 3. 12.

Or, the
word of the
baptism of
Christ.

ch. 9. 14.

Acts 15. 4.

5.

Acts 8. 14.

15, 17.

2. 19. 5.

13. 22.

Acts 24. 25.

Rom. 2. 16.

Acts 18. 21.

Cor. 6. 19.

1 Matt. 12.

31. 22.

ch. 10. 38.

2 Pet. 2. 20.

1 John 5. 16.

ch. 10. 32.

John 4. 10.

2. 22.

Ephes. 2. 8.

Gal. 2. 2. 6.

ch. 2. 4.

ch. 2. 5.

ch. 10. 39.

Or, for

Pss. 65. 10.

Isai. 5. 6.

Prov. 14. 31.

Matt. 10. 42.

28. 20.

John 12. 30.

Rom. 8. 4.

2 Thess. 1.

6. 7.

1 Thess. 1.

3.

Rom. 13. 26.

2 Cor. 4. 4.

2. 9. 12.

2 Tim. 1. 10.

ch. 3. 6. 14.

Col. 2. 2.

ych. 10. 36.

Gen. 28.

16. 17.

Ps. 108. 9.

Luke 1. 72.

2. 22. 11.

THEREFORE leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God, 2. Off the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, if God permit.

4 For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh out upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them, by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:

8 But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

10 For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that every one of you do show the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

13 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he swore by himself,

14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee. And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation is to them an end of all strife.

17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an oath:

18 That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us:

19 Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the veil;

20 / Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

CHAPTER 7.

1 Christ Jesus is a priest after the order of Melchisedec, 11 and so, far more excellent than the priests of Aaron's order.

FOR this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils:

5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham:

6 But he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receiveth them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met him.

11 If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there that another priest

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 6. 1 V. 1. So (i.e. the first doctrine concerning Christ) *Bl. Da. Del. De W. Lū. Wi.*; the doctrine as to the first beginning of Christ *Bu. (so Al. apparently)*.—2 press on *Al. Be. Bl. Lū. Ac.*

3 Similar word to of full age, ch. 5. 14.—4 V. 2. So *Ed.*; rather of the doctrine of washings (including, besides Christian baptism, the baptism of John, the Jewish baptism of proselytes, and other ceremonial washings) *Al. Bl. Del. Lū. Mon. Wo.*; of baptisms, of teaching *De W. perhaps*; of baptism with, or unto, teaching *Be. Da. Wi. (De W. perhaps)*.

5 V. 4. —in the case of those *Al. Da.*

6 Practically have been once enlightened have been made *Al. Bl.*—7 i.e. once for all *Al.*

8 V. 6. L^t. And have fallen away.—9 V. 7. land which has drunk in *Al. Bl. Da. Del. De W. Lū. Wo.*

10 for whom *Al. Da. De W. Wo.*—11 V. 8. if it bear—it is rejected *Al. Bl. Da. Del. De W.*

12 thistles *Al. Bl. De W. Lū.*—13 i.e. the end of the land *Al. Be. Del. Lū.*; the end of the curse *Bl. Ed.*

14 V. 10. Lit. did shew.—15 V. 11. So *Al. Del. Ed. Lū.*; making complete *Be. De W. Mon.*

16 Rather your hope.—17 V. 13. Lit. become.—18 endurance *Al.* (as patiently endure, v. 15).

19 V. 15. So *Da.*; because he had—*Bl. De W. Lū.*; while he... endured *Del.*—20 V. 16. i.e. him that is greater *Al. Bl. Ac.*—21 the oath is to them an end for confirmation (i.e. an end that serves to decide the matter) *Al. Be. Bl. De W. Lū. Wo.*

VAR. RECD.—Chap. 6. V. 2. B So NACD, TV. V. WH: omit (not laying down again the doctrine) *B. La. WH*—V. 3. B So NB, La. 1 and Ed.; let us do A O D, La²—V. 10. B So D; omit NABCD², Ed.;—V. 16. B So CD², Al.; omit NABD², Ed.

ANNO
DOMINI
64.

ch. 11. 9.

ch. 11. 9.

Or, inter-
posed in-
ter-posed by an
oath.

ch. 12. 1.

1. 10. 12. 23.

ch. 2. 7.

ch. 4. 14.

2. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

ch. 2. 1.

Anno
DOMINI
54.

should rise after the order of Melchisedec,⁹ and not be called after the order of Aaron?⁹

13 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

15 For he of whom these things are spoken¹⁰ pertaineth to¹⁰ another tribe, of which no man¹¹ gave¹¹ attendance at the altar.

16 For it is evident¹² that our Lord¹² sprang¹² out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: ¹⁴for that¹⁴ after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth¹⁴ another priest¹⁴.

16 Who¹⁶ is made¹⁶, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life.

17 For he is testifies, ¹⁷Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

18 For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For the law made nothing perfect, ¹⁹but the bringing in of a better hope did¹⁹; by the which we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath²⁰ he was made priest²⁰:

21 (For those priests were made²¹ without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, ²¹The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec:)

22 By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament²².

23 And they truly were many priests²³, because they were²³ not suffered to continue by reason of death:

24 But this man, because he continueth ever, ²⁴hath an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them.

26 For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily²⁷, as those²⁷ high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the

people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is ²⁷consecrated²⁷ for evermore.

CHAPTER 8.

1 By the eternal priesthood of Christ the Levitical priesthood of Aaron is abolished. 7 And the temporal covenant with the fathers, by the eternal covenant of the gospel.

NOW of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have something also to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

6 But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises.

7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they regarded them not, my covenant, and I repented them not, saith the Lord.

10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord: I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all

Anno
DOMINI
54.

= Rom. 6. 10.
ch. 9. 12, 28.
ch. 10. 15.
y ch. 5. 1, 2.
ch. 9. 14.
ch. 5. 9.

† Gr.
perfected.

† Ephes. 1.
30.
Col. 3. 1.
ch. 1. 13.
ch. 12. 2.

† Or, of holy things.
ch. 9. 8, 12.
ch. 9. 11.
ch. 8. 1.

† Ephes. 5. 2.
ch. 9. 14.
† Or, they are priests.

† Col. 2. 17.
ch. 9. 23.
ch. 10. 1.

† Rom. 26. 40.
ch. 27. 8.
Num. 8. 4.
Act. 7. 44.

† 1 Cor. 8. 6.
ch. 7. 22.
† Or, testament.

† ch. 7. 11.
15.

† Jer. 31. 31.
25, 33, 34.

† ch. 10. 14.

† Gr. give.
† Or, upon.

† 2 Cor. 8. 8.
13.
1 John 2. 45.

† John 2. 27.

VAR. READ.—⁹ V. 1. Strictly and what need was there that he should be said to be not after the order of Aaron? *Al. Del. Lū. so Bl. Wo.*, DeW. nearly.

—¹⁰ V. 13. hath had part in Lū. *Ec.* —¹¹ Lit. hath given. —¹² V. 14. known to all *Bl. Del. DeW. Lū.* —¹³ hath sprung or risen *Al. Da. DeW. Ec.* —¹⁴ V. 15. So (*i.e. seeing that*) *Al. Bl. Del. DeW. Lū.*; that (*i.e. it is more evident that*) *Bu.*

—¹⁵ Rather a different priest *Al. Da.* —¹⁶ V. 16. hath become priest *Al. Bl. Da. DeW. Lū.* —¹⁷ V. 19. and there is a bringing in of a better hope *Al. Be. Bl. Da. Del. DeW. Lū. Wo.* (*i.e. there takes place on the one hand a disannulling...* and on the other hand a bringing in of a better hope *Del. Mo.*); but the law was a bringing in... *Ec.* —¹⁸ V. 20. So *Be. Lū.*

—¹⁹ It was done (*i.e. the better hope was brought in*) *Bl. Del. DeW.*; he was made surety *Al. Ec.* —²⁰ V. 21. Strictly these men have been made priests *Al. Da. DeW. Ec.* —²¹ V. 22. *i.e. By so much better was the testament of which Jesus was (lit. has been) made surety* *Al. Ec.* —²² *Al. Be. Bl.*; covenant *Da. Del. DeW. Ec. Lū. Mo. Wo.* (*Be. Bl. think this meaning also is implied*); same word as covenant, *ch. 8. 9.* —²³ V. 23. Lit. have been made priests in numbers *Al. Lū. Ec.* —²⁴ Rather are. —²⁵ V. 24. Lit. hath his priesthood unchangeable *Al. Lū. Ec.* —²⁶ V. 27. So *Al. Be. Bl. Da. Del. Ec. Lū. Wo.*; continually *DeW.* —²⁷ Lit. the.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 17. So C D; it is testified (*so Bl. translates*); he hath this testimony borne of him *Al. DeW. Lū.* NAB D^e. *Edi.* —² V. 21. So N^e A D, La.; omit N^e B C, Ti. Tr. *Al. WH.*

VAR. READ.—³ V. 28. Lit. made perfect, *so Al. Da. Lū. Ec.* —⁴ Chap. 8. ¹ V. 1. So *Wo.*; the principal matter in the things which we are saying (in my explanation *Lū.*) is this *DeW.* *so Al. Be. Bl. Du. Del. Lū. Mo.* —² Lit. sat down, as *ch. 1. 3.* —³ V. 2. *i.e. Sat down as a minister* *Bl. Ec.* —⁴ So *Al.*; the true sanctuary *Be. Bl. Ec. Lū.* —⁵ V. 3. *i.e. appointed* *Al. Ec.* —⁶ So (*i.e. that he should still have*) *Al. Da. Del.*; it was of necessity that he should have (*i.e. should have once in the past*) *Be. Bl. DeW. Lū.* —⁷ V. 4. he would not even be a priest *Al. Bl. Wo. Ec.* —⁸ the gifts. —⁹ V. 5. serve a copy and shadow... (*vis. the Temple*) *Al. Bl. Del. DeW. Lū. Mo.*; serve according to a copy... *Ec.* —¹⁰ V. 6. *i.e. his ministry is as much more excellent as the covenant is better.* —¹¹ Lit. has been. —¹² V. 7. a second. —¹³ V. 8. accomplish *Al. Bl. Ec.*

VAR. READ.—¹⁴ Chap. 8. ¹ V. 4. So *D^e*; Nay if NAB D^e. *Edd.* —² V. 5. omit NAB D^e. *Edd.* (there are those that offer). —³ V. 8. So certainly N^e A D^e, La. Tr. Tr. ¹ WH¹; finding fault he saith to them N^e B D, Tr. ¹ *Al.* (*so Bl. DeW. Lū.*), but *Al. translates this reading as in the text.* —⁴ V. 11. *β* fellow-citizen NAB D, *Edd.*

Ann.
DOMINI
64.

* Rom. 11.
27.
ch. 10. 17.
p. 3 Cor. 6.
17.

1 Or.
ceremonies.

* Ex. 25. 9.
* Ex. 26. 1.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

1 Or. holy.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.
* Ex. 26. 35.

shall know me, from the least to the greatest.
12 For I will be merciful to their ¹⁴unrighteousnesses ¹⁵and their sins ¹⁶and their iniquities ¹⁷will I remember no more.
13 In that he saith. A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which ¹⁸decayeth and wudgeth old is ¹⁹ready to vanish away ²⁰.

CHAPTER 9.

1 The description of the rites and bloody sacrifices of the law, 11 far inferior to the dignity and perfection of the blood and sacrifice of Christ.

THEN verily the first covenant had also ordinances of divine service, and ²a worldly sanctuary.

2 For there was ³a tabernacle ⁴made; and ⁵the first ⁶wherein ⁷was ⁸the candlestick; and ⁹the table; and the shewbread; which is called ¹⁰the sanctuary.

3 And after the second veil, the tabernacle ⁴which is called ⁵the holiest of all: ⁶Which had ⁷the golden censer, and ⁸the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was ⁹the golden pot that had manna, and ¹⁰Aaron's rod that budded, and ¹¹the tables of the covenant;

5 And ⁶over it the cherubims ⁷of glory ⁸shadowing the mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ⁷ordained ⁸in the priests ⁹went ¹⁰always into the ¹¹first ¹²tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

7 But into the second ⁸went the high priest alone ⁹once every year, not without blood, ¹⁰which he ¹¹offered ¹²for himself, and ¹³for the errors of the people:

8 The Holy Ghost this signifying, that ⁹the way into ¹⁰the holiest of all ¹¹was not yet ¹²made manifest, while as the ¹³first ¹⁴tabernacle ¹⁵was ¹⁶yet standing:

9 Which was ¹⁰a figure ¹¹for the time then present ¹²in which ¹³the ¹⁴offerings ¹⁵were offered ¹⁶both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, ¹⁷as pertaining to the conscience:

10 Which stood only in meats and drinks, and ¹¹divers washings, ¹²and ¹³carnal ¹⁴offerings.

11 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

12 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

13 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

14 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

15 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

16 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

17 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

18 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

19 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

20 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

21 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

22 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

23 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

24 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

25 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

26 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

27 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

28 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

29 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

30 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

31 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

dinances ², imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come ²an high priest ³of ⁴good things ⁵to come ⁶by ⁷the ⁸greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not ⁹of this building;

12 Neither ³by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in ⁴once ⁵into the holy place, ⁶having obtained ⁷eternal redemption for us.

13 For if ²the blood of bulls and of goats, and ³the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh:

14 How much more ²shall the blood of Christ, ³who through the eternal Spirit ⁴offered himself without spot to God, ⁵purge ⁶your conscience from ⁷dead works ⁸to serve the living God?

15 And for this cause ²he is the mediator of ³the ⁴new testament ⁵, that ⁶by means of death ⁷he is the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first ⁸testament ⁹; ¹⁰they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where ²a testament is, there must also of necessity ³be ⁴the death of the testator.

17 For ²a testament is of force after men are dead: ³otherwise ⁴it is of no strength at all ⁵while the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon neither the first testament ²was ³dedicated ⁴without blood.

19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of ²calves and of goats ³, with water, and ⁴scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,

20 Saying, ²This is the blood of the testament ³which God ⁴hath enjoined ⁵unto you.

21 Moreover ²he sprinkled with ³blood ⁴both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And ²almost all things are by the law ³purged ⁴with blood; and ⁵without shedding of blood ⁶is ⁷no remission.

23 Or, purged.

24 Or, purged.

25 Or, purged.

26 Or, purged.

27 Or, purged.

28 Or, purged.

29 Or, purged.

30 Or, purged.

31 Or, purged.

32 Or, purged.

33 Or, purged.

34 Or, purged.

35 Or, purged.

36 Or, purged.

37 Or, purged.

38 Or, purged.

39 Or, purged.

40 Or, purged.

41 Or, purged.

42 Or, purged.

43 Or, purged.

44 Or, purged.

VAR. REND.—¹ V. 13. Lit. unrighteousnesses.

² V. 13. Rather is being made old (so Al.) and wretched aged. — Lit. high unto vanishing away. — Chap. 9.

³ V. 1. (the) its sanctuary, a worldly one (D. I. Mow.).

⁴ V. 2. 3. i. e. tent, and so throughout. — ⁵ V. 2, 6, 8. foremost, outer Al. Be. Bl. De W. Lw. Wo. — ⁶ V. 2. So Al. Del. De W.; is Lw. — lampstand. — ⁷ V. 3. Holy of holies Al. (i. e. holy place Al. Bl.). — ⁸ V. 3. Holy of holies Al. — ⁹ V. 4. a. — ¹⁰ So Be. Wo. (Al. probably); altar of incense Bl. Da. Del. Ed. Lw. (De W. Mow. probably). —

¹¹ V. 5. i. e. of the glory of the Lord, comp. Ex. 40. 34, Al. Bl. Del. De W. Lw. Wo. — ¹² V. 6. i. e. arranged, same word as made, v. 2. — ¹³ Lit. go in. — ¹⁴ V. 7. Lit. offereth. — ¹⁵ V. 8. So practically (i. e. the true holy places in heaven) Del. Lw.; lit. holies, same word as sanctuary ¹⁶ 2. holy places ex. 12, 25, holy places c. 24. — ¹⁷ Lit. have yet been. — ¹⁸ So Be.; is Al. Da. Del. de. — ¹⁹ V. 9. So Be. Wo. Mow. nearly; which (i. e. the outer tabernacle) is a figure for (i. e. relating to) this present time Bl. Da. Del. Ed. Lw. (Al. probably); which figure is for (i. e. relates to) this present time De W. — ²⁰ Same word as parable. — ²¹ are offered. — ²² i. e. perfect in conscience.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 12. B So N A D. La.; omit N B. T. Tr. Al. WH.—² Chap. 9. V. 5. B So (cherubim) A.; cherubim N B D. Bid.—³ V. 9. B according to which figure (so Al. Bl. Del. translate; in which tabernacle Lw.) N A B D. Edd.—⁴ V. 10. B So (i. e. and stood in carnal ordinances) N B D. F. W.; being carnal ordinances N A D. Pesh. Memph. Theb., Edd. (i. e. which could never make him that did the service perfect, since they stood only in meats and drinks, &c., and were carnal ordinances Al.; or, since they, together with meats and drinks, &c., are only carnal ordinances Bl. Lw., Del. nearly; which could never make him that did the service perfect save only in respect of meats, &c., since they were carnal ordinances Eb.).

VAR. REND.—¹ V. 11. the good things. — ² Del. Al. Be. Bl. Da. De W. (i. e. entered through the outer tabernacle into the holy place). — ³ The (earthly) creation Al. Bl. Del. De W. Lw. — ⁴ V. 12. i. e. once for all. — ⁵ So Lw. Da. (Bl. apparently); and obtained Al. Del. De W. Eb. — ⁶ V. 14. purged c. 13. — ⁷ V. 15. a. — ⁸ covenant Al. Da. De W. Mow. Wo.; testament Be. Bl. Del. (testament here in the following verses is the same word as covenant c. 8. 9. above). — ⁹ More lit. a death having to do with place Bl. Da. Del. De W. — ¹⁰ So (rather, the eternal inheritance) Al. Bl. Da. Del. De W. Lw. — ¹¹ they which are called to the eternal inheritance might receive the promise Eb. — ¹² V. 13. a. — ¹³ brought to pass) Be. Wo. be brought in, purged Da. De W. Eb. Lw.; be understood, implied Da. De W. Eb. Lw. — ¹⁴ V. 17. seeing that Al. De W. de. — ¹⁵ Mow. — ¹⁶ V. 17. seeing that Al. De W. de. — ¹⁷ V. 18. the have been consecrated Al. Del. — ¹⁸ V. 19. the and the goats. — ¹⁹ V. 20. So Al. Bl. Del.; purged Da. De W. Eb. Wo. — ²⁰ Lit. did enjoin. — ²¹ Da. De W. Wo.; strictly in regard to you. — ²² Al. Del. Lw. Mow. (i. e. enjoined me that I should do it to you Lw. Be.). — ²³ V. 21. the blood. — ²⁴ V. 22. So Del. De W.; we may almost say that all things are ... and that without shedding ... there is no mission Al. Be. Bl. Da. Lw. Mow. — ²⁵ purged c. 23. — ²⁶ So Al. Be. Bl. Del. Lw. Wo.; purged blood on the altar De W. — ²⁷ Strictly taken.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ²⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ²¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ²² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ²³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ²⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ²⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ²⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ²⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ²⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ²⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ³⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁴⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁵⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁶⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁷⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁸⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ⁹⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰⁶ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰⁷ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰⁸ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹⁰⁹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹¹⁰ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹¹¹ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹¹² V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹¹³ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹¹⁴ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W. Mow. Lw. — ¹¹⁵ V. 11. B So N A D. F. W.

Anno
DOMINI
64.

ch. 8. 5.
ch. 8. 20.
ch. 8. 2.
Rom. 8. 34.
1 John 3. 25.
1 Cor. 1. 1.
ver. 12.
ch. 7. 27.
ch. 10. 10.
1 Cor. 1. 18.
1 Cor. 1. 3.
1 John 4. 10.
Ephes. 1. 6.
Gen. 3. 19.
1 Peter 1. 20.
1 Cor. 5.
1 John 3. 18.
1 John 3. 13.
Rom. 6. 10.
1 Peter 1. 18.
1 Peter 2. 24.
John 2. 25.
Matt. 28. 5.
1 John 3. 15.
1 John 3. 12.
1 Peter 2. 12.

Del. 2. 17.
h. 8. 5.
9. 22.
h. 9. 11.
h. 9. 9.

ver. 14.
h. they
could have
said to be
forn, be-
cause, &c.
ver. 16.
9. 7.
ic. 6. 6.

9. 13.
r. 11.
ch. 6. 6.
50. 8. 26.
m. 1. 11.
r. 6. 11.
r. 6. 12.

r. then
acted

23 It was therefore necessary that "the
patterns" of things in the heavens
should be purified with these; but the
heavenly things themselves with better sac-
rifices than these.

24 For "Christ" is not entered "into
the holy places" made with hands,
which are the "figures" of "the true";
but into heaven itself, now "to appear in
the presence of God for us."

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself
often, as "the high priest entereth into
the holy place every year with blood of
others;"

26 For then must he often have suffered
since the foundation of the world: but
now "once" in the end of the "world"
hath he appeared to put away sin by "the
sacrifice of himself."

27 "And" as it is appointed unto men
once to die, "but after this the judg-
ment:"

28 So "Christ" was once "offered
to bear" the sins of many; and unto
them that "look for him," shall he appear
the second time without sin unto salva-
tion.

CHAPTER 10.

1 The weakness of the law sacrifices. 10 The sac-
rifice of Christ's body once offered. 14 For ever
hath taken away sins. 19 An exhortation to hold
fast the faith, with patience and thanksgiving.

FOR the law having "a shadow" of
"good things" to come, and not the
very image of the things, "can" never
with "those sacrifices" which they offered
year by year continually make the comers
thereunto "perfect."

2 For then "would they not have ceased
to be offered?" because that the worship-
pers once purged should have had no
more "conscience" of sins.

3 "But in those sacrifices there is a re-
membrance again made" of sins every year.

4 For "it is not possible" that the blood
of bulls and of goats should take away
sins.

5 Wherefore when he cometh into the
world, he saith, "Sacrifice and offering
thou wouldest not, but a body" hath thou
prepared "me:"

6 In "burnt offerings" and "sacrifices" for
sin thou "hast had" no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, "I come" (in the
"volume" of the book it is written of me),
to do thy will, O God.

8 Above when he said, "Sacrifice and
offering and burnt offerings" and offering
for sin thou wouldest not, neither hast
pleasure therein; which are offered "by"
the law;

9 Then "said" he, Lo, "I come" to do
thy will, O God. He taketh away the
first, that he may establish the second.

10 "By" the which will we "are" sanc-
tified "through the offering of the
body of Jesus Christ once for all."

11 And every "priest" standeth "daily
ministering and offering oftentimes the
same sacrifices," which can never take
away sins:

12 "But this man, after he had offered
one sacrifice for sins" for ever, "sat
down" on the right hand of God;

13 From henceforth "expecting" "till
his enemies be made his footstool."

14 For by one offering "he hath perfect-
ed for ever them" that are sanctified.

15 Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a
witness to us: for after that he had said
"before,"

16 "This is the covenant that I will make
with them after those days," saith the
Lord, "I will put my laws into their
hearts, and in their minds will I write
them;"

17 "And their sins and iniquities will I
remember no more."

18 Now where remission of these is, there
is no more offering for sin.

19 Having therefore, brethren, "no boldness
to enter" into the "holiest" "by" the
blood of Jesus,

20 "By" a new and living way, which "I
hath" consecrated for us, "through the
veil," that is to say, his flesh;

21 And having "an high priest" over
"the house of God;"

22 "Let us draw near with a true heart
"in full assurance of faith, having our
hearts sprinkled "from an evil conscience,
and "our bodies washed with pure water."

23 "Let us hold fast the profession of our
"faith" "without wavering;" (for
"he is faithful that promised:)"

24 And let us consider one another to
provoke unto love and to good works:

25 "Not forsaking" the assembling of
ourselves together, "as the manner of
some is; but exhorting one another: and
"so much the more, as ye see "the day
approaching."

26 For "if we sin wilfully" "after that we
have received the knowledge of the truth,
there remaineth no more sacrifice for
sins,

f Rom. 12. 11. g Phil. 4. 5. h Heb. 9. 11, 14. i Num. 15. 20. ch. 6. 6.
12 Pet. 2. 20, 21.

VAR. RECD.—11 V. 9. saith *Bl. Del.*; *It.* hath said.

12 V. 10. *So Del. W.*; *It.* In, and so *Al. Bl. Da. Del.*

(*Lū. Nero*).—13 *i.e.* have been.—14 V. 12. *So* (*i.e.* when he had offered one sacrifice to last for ever, he sat down) *Be. Mos. Wo.*; sat down for ever *Be. Del. Da. W. Eb. Lū. (Al. probably).*—15 Same word as continually. V. 16. 18. *i.e.* waiting *Al. Del.*

17 V. 14. *Mos. literally* that are being sanctified (so *Al. Del. Da. W.*, *i.e.* all that receive sanctification now and in future *Bl. Lū.*); whom he sanctified *Be.*

18 V. 16, 17. *So Al. Mos. (i.e. after he had said before 'This is the covenant... with the Lord... will I write them,' he saith further 'And their sins... will I remember no more');* the Lord saith *Bl. Del. Da. W. Eb. Lū. (i.e. after he had said before 'This is the covenant... after those days,' the Lord saith 'I will put...')*—19 V. 19. Same word as holy place *ch. 9. 12, etc.*—20 *Lit.* in (*i.e. we have by the blood... confidence to enter Al. Del. Da. W. Eb. Lū.*); we have confidence to enter by, with, the blood *Bl.*

21 V. 20. which entrance he consecrated (*i.e. first opened*) for us as a new and living way *Al. Bl. Da. Del. Da. W. Lū. (consecrated same word as dedicated, ch. 9. 18.—22 V. 21. a great Priest (i.e. a great High Priest) Al. Bl. Lū. Wo.—23 V. 23. Lit. hope.*

24 *i.e.* so that this profession shall not waver *Al. Del. Da. W. Lū. Wo. (i.e. Christian communion) Be. Bl.*

VAR. RECD.—V. 9. *So* *N.*; omit *N^o ACD, Edd.*

V. 11. *So* *MD, Tr. Tr¹ WH¹*; high priest *ACD, La. Tr² WH²*—V. 15. *So* omit *NACD, Edd.*

Anno
DOMINI
64.

A John 17.
19.
ch. 13. 13.
1 ch. 9. 12.
1 Num. 28.
ch. 7. 27.
1 ver. 4.
ch. Col. 3. 1.
ch. 1. 3.
V. 110. 1.
Acta 2. 25.
1 Cor. 15.
25.
ch. 1. 13.
1 ver. 1.
1 Jer. 31. 33.
34.
ch. 8. 10, 12.
1 Some
copies
have, Then
he said,
And their
Rom. 5. 2.
Ephes. 2. 13.
2. 12.

1 Or,
liberty.
ch. 9. 8, 12.
1 John 10. 9.
14. 6.
ch. 9. 8.

1 Or, new
made.
ch. 9. 8.
1 ch. 14. 14.
1 Tim. 2. 15.

1 y ch. 14. 6.
1 Ephes. 2. 12.
James 1. 6.
1 John 3. 21.

1 ch. 9. 14.
1 Reek. 36.
2 Cor. 7. 1.
ch. 9. 14.

1 d Cor. 1. 9.
1 2 Cor. 13. 24.
1 Thess. 5. 24.

1 Thess. 2. 24.
ch. 11. 11.
1 Acts 2. 42.
1 Jude 10.

AR. RECD.—24 V. 23. figures, copies *Del. Da. W. Wo.*

25 V. 24. *Lit.* entered not.—"holy places."—*s. copies, counterfeited Al. Be. Del. Wo. Edd.* V. 25. *ch. 14 is Al. Del.*—*Lit. agree.*—26 *So* *Edd.* V. 26. *his* *Al. Bl. Da. De. W. Lū.*—V. 27. *inasmuch Al. Del. Da. W. Lū.*—V. 28. *So* *Bl. Da. De. W. Edd.*; the *1st Al.*—29 *So* *Al. Be. Del. Da. W.* (to take upon self *Del. Da. W.*); to take away *Bl. Eb. Lū.*

30 V. 1. the good things.—"So nearly" can never make the comers perfect by the faces which the priests offer continually, which the same year by year *Bl. De. W. Lū., Mos. ably*; can never year by year with those s. sacrifices which they offer continually make

ect those that draw near *Del. so Al. Eb.*—2 *i.e. consciences* *Bl.*—4 V. 5. Strictly didst I prepare.—5 V. 6, 8. *Lit.* whole burnt-offering.—6 V. 6. *Lit.* hadst.—7 V. 7, 9. *So* *Bl. Lū.*;

literally I am come, and so *Al. Da. Del.*—7.—roll *Bl. De. W. Lū. Wo.*—9 V. 8. While he above *Al. Bl. Da. Lū. Edd.*—10 *i.e. according to.*

12. RECD.—V. 23. *8 So* *NACD, Edd.*—V. 10. V. 1. *8 So* *Da. W. Lū., Memph., Th. WH¹* they can *NACD², La. Tr.*; *WH* think the sentence can—perfect is corrupt.—y *So* (ra- the same sacrifices) *ACD, WH¹ and Edd.*; same sacrifices of theirs *N, WH²*

Anno
DOMINI
64.2 Reg. 36. 5.
Zeph. 1. 18.
Is. 5. 8.3 Thess. 1. 8.
ch. 12. 20.
1 ch. 2. 2.2 Deut. 17. 2.
19. 15.
Matt. 18. 16.John 8. 17.
2 Cor. 13. 1.1 ch. 2. 2.
15. 25.1 Cor. 11. 20.
ch. 13. 20.
Matt. 13. 21.Ephes. 4. 30.
1 Cor. 12. 25.
Rom. 13. 19.1 Deut. 32. 26.
Ps. 50. 4.
128. 14.1 John 15. 1.
1 Gal. 2. 2.
2 John 8.1 ch. 6. 4.
1 Phil. 1. 29.
20.1 Col. 2. 1.
1 y 1 Cor. 4. 9.1 Phil. 1. 7.
14. 14.
1 Thess. 2. 14.1 Phil. 1. 7.
3 Tim. 1. 12.1 Matt. 5. 13.
Acts 5. 41.
James 1. 2.

1 Or, that ye have in yourselves, or, for yourselves.

1 Matt. 6. 20.
19. 21.1 Luke 12. 28.
1 ch. 13. 1.
1 Tim. 4. 9.1 Gal. 6. 9.
1 2 Pet. 2. 9.
1 Act. 14. 20.

1 Or, ground, or, confidence.

1 Rom. 8. 24.
25.
2 Cor. 4. 18.
14. 7.

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant wherewith he was sanctified, an unbloody thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

31 It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions;

33 Partly, whilst ye were made a gazing-stock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used.

34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompense of reward.

36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

37 For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

38 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

1 Tim. 4. 19. 2 Matt. 5. 12. 13. 20. 22. 1 Luke 21. 19. 1 Gal. 6. 9. 1 ch. 13. 1. 1 Col. 2. 9. 13. 1 Pet. 1. 9. 1 Luke 18. 21. 1 Heb. 2. 4. 1 Rom. 1. 17. 1 Gal. 3. 14. 1 2 Pet. 2. 20. 21. 1 Act. 14. 20. 31. 1 Thess. 5. 23. 1 Thess. 2. 14.

CHAPTER 11.

1 What faith is. 6 Without faith we cannot please God. The worthy fruits thereof in the fathers of old time.

NOW faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

VAR. READ.—V. 27. So Bl. Da. Del. De W. Eb. Lw. Mw.; reception, doom Al.—and [there remaineth] the indignation of fire, fire which shall devour Al. Bl. Del. De W. Lw.—V. 28. hath set at nought Al. Be. Lw.; or transgressed Bl. De W.—V. 29. Lit. dieth.—i.e. at the word of De W. Lw.—V. 29. So (unclean) Eb. Lw.; common Al. Be. Bl. Da. Del. De W.—V. 30. Same words as Vengeance is mine, I will repay, Rom. 12. 19.—V. 32. enlightened, as ch. 6. 4.—V. 33. So practically Bl. De W. Lw.; strictly who so lived (and so Al. Del.).—V. 34. i.e. possession, goods Al. de.—V. 36. endurance, steadfastness Al. Del. (i.e. steadfastness in holding this confidence, v. 35. Del. De W.).—V. 37. So (lit. having done) Be. Bl. Da. Lw.; rather in doing Al. Del. Eb.—V. 37. Rather a little little while Al. Bl.—V. 38. and.—So Be. De W. Wi.; he (i.e. the just) Al. Bl. Da. Del. Eb. Lw. Mw. Wo.—V. 38. Lit. hath.—V. 39. So practically Al.; winning Bl. Del. De W. Lw. (to the winning of life Bl. De W.); possession Al. Bl. Da. Del. De W. Eb. Lw. Wo.; same word ch. 3. 14; faith is the giving substance to things hoped for Mw.—V. 39. (—proof) Al. Be. Del. Eb.; conviction Bl. De W. Lw. Al. Wo.

VAR. READ.—V. 30. So N A D. La. Al.; omit N A D. Ti. Tr. WH.—V. 34. So N D. Clem. Orig. Tr.; on them who were in bonds A D. Vulg. Pesk. Memph. Tr. and Ebd.—V. 38. N A D.; omit N A D. Ebd.—V. 38. So D. Pesk. Memph.; my just man N A, Vulg., WH. and Ebd.

2 For by it the elders obtained a good report.

3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not so made of things which do appear.

4 By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

5 By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God.

11 Through faith also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child, when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

13 These all died in faith, not having

VAR. READ.—V. 2. So practically (in and by faith Wo.) Be. Bl. Lw. Wo.; lit. in; (it was faith wherein good witness was borne to the elders De W. so Al. De W. Eb. Mw.).—Same word as obtained witness v. 4. had testimony v. 5.—V. 2. By, v. 4. 5. do.—So practically (the universe Del. Bl. Del. De W. Lw.; the ages Al.—More lit. have been, are.—So Al. Be. Bl. Da. De W. Eb.; in order that.... should not have been made Lw. (Del. Mw. probably).—V. 4. So (—even now Be. Wo. Del. perhaps); still (i.e. even after his death: comp. Gen. 4. 10) Lw. so Al. Bl. De W.; (speaking, i.e. spoke Lw.).—V. 5. Rather hath received a testimony is given to him that he hath pleased God Al.—V. 7. pious forethought Da.; godly fear Wo. so Al. Bl. Del. Lw. Mw.—V. 8. So Da. Del. Eb.; the ark Al. Bl.—V. 9. faith Al. Del. Lw.—V. 10. Strictly according to.—V. 9. i.e. trusts.—V. 10. Lit. the city which hath the (i.e. the true) foundations.—V. 11. So Al. Be. Da. Del. De W. Eb. Lw.—V. 12. i.e. inasmuch as they had not received Al. Bl. Del. Eb.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 11. V. 3. So D.; that which is seen was not (or should not have been) N A D. Ebd.—V. 4. 8 is spoken of D; speaketh N A. Ebd.—V. 8. So N D. Tr. Tr. 2 Al.; he that was called (i.e. named) Abraham (so Al. De W. translate; he that was called thereto by God, namely Abraham Lw.) obeyed in that he went out.... A D. Vulg., La. Tr. 1 WH.—V. 11. So N A D. de, WH. and Ebd.; add the barren D. WH.—V. 38. So N D.; omit N A D. Ebd. (i.e. received strength to conceive seed, and that when she was past age.)

Anno
DOMINI
64.

1 Reg. 28.

1 Gen. 1. 1.
Ps. 23. 4.
John 1. 3.1 Job. 1. 2.
2 Pet. 2. 2.1 Gen. 4. 4.
1 John 3. 12.1 Gen. 4. 10.
1 Job. 1. 2.

1 Or, we get witness of.

1 Gen. 2. 22.

1 Gen. 2. 22.

1 Or, being weary.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 2 Cor. 5. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

1 1 Pet. 2. 2.

ANNO DOMINI 64.

f. Matt. 10. 34, 35.

John 15. 20. Gal. 6. 9.

1 Cor. 10. 13, 33, 34.

Job 5. 17. Prov. 8. 11.

Ps. 94. 12. & 119. 75.

Prov. 13. 13. James 1. 13.

Rev. 3. 19. 2. Dent. 8. 5.

2 Sam. 7. 14. Prov. 13. 24.

& 19. 12. & 23. 13.

m. Ps. 73. 15. 1. Pet. 5. 9.

Num. 10. 29. & 27. 16.

Job 12. 10. Eccles. 12. 7.

Isa. 42. 8. & 27. 16.

Zech. 13. 1. Or, as seemed good, or, would be them.

& Lev. 11. 44. & 19. 12.

1. Pet. 1. 15, 16.

f. Jam. 3. 18. & Job 4. 3, 4.

1. Sam. 25. 3. 1. Prov. 4. 26, 27.

Or, even. Gal. 4. 1.

Ps. 34. 14. Rom. 12. 18.

& 14. 19. 3. Tim. 3. 22.

1. Matt. 5. 9. 2. Cor. 7. 1.

Ephes. 5. 5. 2. Cor. 6. 1.

Gal. 5. 1. Or, full from.

1. Dou. 19. 18. ch. 3. 13.

1. Ephes. 3. 3. Col. 3. 5. 1. Thess. 4. 3.

& 2. Gen. 25. 33. & Gen. 27. 24, 30, 32.

VAR. READ.—V. 3. So Al. Bl. &c.; Yea Lū.

So Bl. Del. De W.; —compare with yourselves Al. Be. Lū. Mos. —Lit. hath endured. —V. 5.

So Al. Da. Ed.; have ye? Bl. Del. —clean forgotten Al. Del. —9 So Be. Del.; consolation, encouragement Bl. De W. Lū. (Al. thinks both senses are implied). —10 V. 7. So (i.e. what son is there?) Al. Bl. De W. Eb. Lū. Mos.; who is a son? Del. Wo. —11 V. 8. Lit. have become. —12 V. 9. we

once had the fathers of our flesh to correct us Al. Bl. Da. Del. De W. —13 V. 10. So Al. Bl. Del. Lū.; chastened us to fit us for a few days, (i.e. for our earthly life) Be. Eb. —14 V. 11. Lit. have been. —15 V. 12. Lit. slackened Del. &c. —16 Lit. loosened, paralysed Al. Del. —17 V. 13. So Al. Be. Del. Ed.; with your feet Bl. De W. Lū. —18 So Al. Be. Del. Lū.; quite put out of joint Bl. De W. Eb. Mos. —19 that it may Al. Bl. Da. &c. (i.e. that the lame be not turned.... but rather be healed).

—20 V. 14. So Lū.; all (i.e. with all brethren, all with each other) Al. Bl. Del. De W. Eb. —21 Strictly sanctification Al. &c. —22 V. 15. So (come short of) Da. Eb. (fall back from Mos.); falling Al. Bl. Del. De W. Lū. (lest any man, falling short of the grace of God, trouble you). —23 V. 17. i.e. desired to inherit.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 12. V. 3. β So A D⁴, La. Tr. T⁵. WH²; against thieves (i.e. to their own real hurt) M⁴ D⁴, Vulg. (best MSS.) Pesch. WH². —V. 7. β is for chastening that ye are enduring; God death (so Al. Da. Del. translate; Endure for your chastening (i.e. amendment) when God death... Vulg., Ed.) N⁴ A, Vulg. Memph. Thrb., Ed. —V. 15. β So D; the many, the greater number N⁴ A, Ed. —V. 16. β So M⁴ D⁴; his own M⁴ A C D⁴, Ed.

3 4 For 4 consider 5 him that 6 endured 6 such contradiction of sinners β against himself β, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

5 And 7 ye have 7 forgotten 8 the 9 exhortation 8 which speaketh unto you as unto children, 'My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For 4 whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 β If ye endure chastening, God dealeth β with you as with sons; for 10 what son is he 10 whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, —whereof all 11 are 11 partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore 12 we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us 12, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto 13 the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily 13 for a few days chastened us 13 after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, 14 that we might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth 15 the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which 15 are 15 exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore 16 lift up the hands 15 which hang down 15, and the 16 feeble 16 knees;

13 And make 17 straight paths 17 for your feet 17, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way 17; but 19 let it 19 rather be healed.

14 Follow peace with 20 all men 20, and holiness 21, without which no man shall see the Lord:

15 Looking diligently 15 lest any man 22 fall 22 of the grace of God; 15 lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby β many β be defiled;

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Easan, 16 who for one morsel of meat sold β his β birthright.

17 For ye know how that afterward, 17 when he 23 would have inherited 23 the

blessing, he was rejected: 18 for he found no 24 place of repentance 24, though he sought 24 it 24 carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto β 25 the mount β 25 that might be touched β 25, and 27 that burned with fire 27, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they that heard 19 intreated that 28 the word 28 should not be spoken to them any more:

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, 20 And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart: β 21

21 A so terrible was 21 the sight 21, that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake.)

22 But ye are come 22 unto mount Sion, 22 and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, 22 and β to 22 an innumerable company 22 of angels,

23 To the 23 general assembly 23 and church of 23 the firstborn β, which are 23 written in heaven, and to 23 God 23 the Judge of all 23, and to the spirits of just men 23 made perfect,

24 And to 24 Jesus 24 the mediator 24 of the new 24 covenant, and to 24 the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh β better things β 25 than 25 that of Abel 25.

26 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For 26 if they escaped not 26 who refused 26 him that 26 spake 26 on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven:

26 Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, 27 Yet once more 1 I shake β 27 not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more, signifies 27 the 27 removing 27 of those things that 27 are shaken, as of things that are made, 27 that 27 those things which cannot be shaken may remain.

28 2. 17. & 10. 25. & 12. 19. 18. Hag. 2. 4. Ps. 102. 26. 26. 28. 2. Pet. 3. 10. Rev. 21. 1. Or, may be shaken.

VAR. READ.—V. 17. So Al. Bl. De W. Eb. place to bring repentance (i.e. to change her purpose) Eb. Lū. —22 i.e. repentance Al. De W. Eb. Lū.; the blessing Bl. Del. Mos. —23 V. 15. that may be touched Del. Lū.; so Be. De W. Eb. (i.e. any palpable material mountain); that was being touched Al.; that is being felt for in the dark V. —27 So (lit. that was kindled...) Al. Bl. De W. Eb. (Lū. probably); and to a kindled (i.e. material) fire Be. Del. Mos. —28 V. 19. Lit. a word (i.e. that no word more should be spoken). —V. 21. 21. that which was revealed Al. —22 V. 23. Lit. ten of thousands. —23 V. 23. festival assembly Al. Del. De W. Lū. —24 So Al. Eb.; to the God of us as our judge Be. Bl. De W. Lū. Mos. —25 V. 24. Father Jesus as Mediator. —26 So Del. Wo.; M. that Abel, and so Al. Bl. De W. comp. ch. 11. 4. —V. 27. when they refused Al. —Strictly spake a warning Lū. (same word as admonished, ch. 8. 5.). —V. 27. Lit. once (and no more) I shake Lū. so Be. Bl. De W. Eb. —28 V. 27. So. I shake (i.e. I shake a little while, and I will shake) Al. —29 V. 27. So Al. Del.; changing Bl. De W. Lū. —30 i.e. the removal of created things, that things... may remain Al. Bl. De W. Eb. Lū., and Mos. probably; the removal of things which were only created in order that those things... may remain Be. Del.

VAR. READ.—V. 18. β So (rather a mount) D⁴ omit M A C, Vulg. (best MSS.) Memph. Thrb., Ed. (unto a palpable and burning fire De. Mos. so T⁵ and Mos., but unto that (i.e. that mountain) which might be touched and which burned with fire Al.). —V. 20. β Omit M A C D, Ed. —V. 22. 23. β So Lū. WH² punctuate; to an innumerable company, to the general assembly of angels and to the church of the firstborn V. (so Be. Mos.). —Al. La. Bl. Del. Be. think that the innumerable company refer both to the company of angels and to the church of the firstborn; V. refer to think they refer to the former only. —V. 23. better M A C D, Ed. (i.e. more mightily Del. Be. Bl. De W. Lū. give this reading the same sense as the text bears). —V. 26. β So D; will shake M A C, Ed.

ANNO DOMINI 64.

ch. 4. 4.

Or, even as seemed

Ex. 19. 18. 1. Sam. 2. 10.

Dent. 4. 11. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. The. 1. 1. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

Gal. 4. 5. Rev. 1. 10.

1. Phil. 1. 9. 2. Dent. 10. 1.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

2. Sam. 4. 10. 2. Sam. 4. 10.

or
JAMES.

Anno
DOMINI
cir. 60.

a Acts 13. 17.
 & 15. 13.
 Gal. 1. 19.
 & 2. 9.
 Jude 1.

c Acts 26. 7.
d Deut. 32.
26.
John 7. 38.

Acts 2. 8.
& 8. 1.
1 Pet. 1. 1.
• Matt. 5. 12
Acts 5. 41.
John 10. 22.

1 Pet. 4. 13.
16.
f 1 Pet. 1. 6.
g Rom. 5. 3.

1 Kings 2.
 9, 11, 12.
 Prov. 2. 3.
 Matt. 7. 7.
 21, 22.

Mark 11. 24.
Luke 11. 9.
John 14. 13
& 15. 7.
& 16. 23.

4 Jer. 29. 12
1 John 5.
14, 16.
6 Mark 11. 24
1 Tim. 2. 5

in ch. 4. 8.
| Or, glory.
n Job 14. 2.
Ps. 37. 2.
& 90. 5. 6.

& 102. 11.
 & 103. 13.
 Isai. 40. 6.
 1 Cor. 7. 31
 ch. 4. 14.

1 Pet. 1. 24
1 John 2. 13
• Job 5. 17.
Prov. 3. 11
12.

Hebr. 12. 1
Rev. 3. 19.
p 1 Cor. 9.
10. 23. &

VAR.
sion (i.e.
— 2 V.
to which

— 4 V.
ness B7
6 V. 5. Y
as in p

Al. Be.
10 V. 9.
altation
himself
ries in

the soc
17 V. 12
18 V. 13

not a t
in thin
no ma
VAR.

**So De R
man, u
(differen
minded**

V. 12.

1 It is not agreeable to Christian profession
regard the rich, and to despise the poor be-
thens: 13 rather we are to be loving, and me-
ciful: 14 and not to boast of such, where

C*, La. Tr. WH.

1

— F. R.
Father A.

Anno
DOMINI
chr. 68.

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

† Gr. *sedul.*

10† course of nature¹⁰; and it is set on fire of hell⁸.

7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of ¹¹serpents¹¹, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind:

8 But the tongue can no man tame; ¹²it is ¹³an unruly ¹⁴evil, ¹⁵full ¹⁶of deadly poison.

9 Therewith bless we ¹⁰God, even the Father⁸; and therewith curse we men, ¹¹which are made after the similitude of God.

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

11 Doth ¹²a ¹³fountain send forth at the same ¹⁴place ¹⁵sweet water and bitter¹⁶?

12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh¹⁷.

13 ¹⁴Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of ¹⁵a good conversation ¹⁶his works ¹⁷with meekness of wisdom.

14 But if ye have ¹⁵bitter envying and ¹⁶strife¹⁷ in your hearts, ¹⁸ye glory not, and lie not against the truth¹⁹.

15 ¹⁶This wisdom ¹⁷descendeth not ¹⁸from above, but is earthly, ¹⁹sensual, devilish.

16 For ¹⁷where envying and ¹⁸strife¹⁹ is, there is ²⁰confusion and every evil work.

17 But ¹⁸the wisdom that is from above is ¹⁹first ²⁰pure, then peaceable, ²¹gentle²², and easy to be ²³intreated²⁴, full of mercy and good fruits, ²⁵without partiality²⁶, and without hypocrisy.

18 ¹⁹And the fruit of righteousness ²⁰is sown in peace of them that make peace²¹.

CHAPTER 4.

1 We are to strive against covetousness, 4. Intemperance, 5. pride, 11. detraction, and rash judgment of others: 13. and n. to be confident in the good success of worldly business, but mindful ever of the uncertainty of this life, to commit ourselves and all our affairs to God's providence.

FROM whence come wars ¹and ²fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts ³that war in your members?

2 Ye lust, and have not: ¹ye kill², and desire to have³, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not⁴, because ye ask not.

3 Ye ask, and receive not, ¹because ye ask amiss, that ye may ²consume it ³upon your lusts.

4 ¹Ye adulterers and adulteresses, ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

5 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

6 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

7 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

8 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

9 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

10 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

11 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

12 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

13 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

14 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

15 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

16 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

17 ¹Ye know ye not ²placard ³the friendship of ⁴peace.

the world is enmity with God? / whose- ever therefore will be a friend of the world ¹is ²the enemy of God.

5 ¹Do ye think that the scripture ²saith in vain³, ⁴The spirit that ⁵dwelleth ⁶in us lusteth ⁷to envy?

6 But he giveth more grace⁸. Wherefore ⁹he ¹⁰saith, ¹¹God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. ⁸Resist ⁹the devil, and he will flee from you.

8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. ⁹Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and ¹⁰purify your hearts, ye ¹¹double minded.

9 ¹⁰Be afflicted, and mourn, ¹¹and ye will weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to ¹²heaviness¹³.

10 ¹¹Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

11 ¹²Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, ¹³and ¹⁴judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 ¹³There is one lawgiver¹⁴, ¹⁵who ¹⁶is able to save and to destroy: ¹⁷who ¹⁸art thou that judgest ¹⁹another?

13 ¹⁴Go to now, ye that say, To day ¹⁵we will go to morrow we will go into ¹⁶such a city, and ¹⁷continue there a year¹⁸, and ¹⁹buy and sell²⁰, and get gain:

14 ¹⁵Whereas ye know not ¹⁶what shall be on the morrow¹⁷. For what is your life? ¹⁸It is even a vapour¹⁹, that appeareth for a little time, ²⁰and then vanisheth away²¹.

15 ¹⁶For ¹⁷that ye ought to say¹⁸, ¹⁹If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

16 But now ye ¹⁷rejoice¹⁸ in your boastings: all such ¹⁹rejoicing²⁰ is evil.

17 ¹⁸Therefore ¹⁹to him ²⁰that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

18 ¹⁹Therefore ²⁰to him ²¹that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

19 ²⁰Therefore ²¹to him ²²that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

20 ²¹Therefore ²²to him ²³that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

21 ²²Therefore ²³to him ²⁴that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

22 ²³Therefore ²⁴to him ²⁵that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

23 ²⁴Therefore ²⁵to him ²⁶that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

24 ²⁵Therefore ²⁶to him ²⁷that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

25 ²⁶Therefore ²⁷to him ²⁸that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

26 ²⁷Therefore ²⁸to him ²⁹that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

27 ²⁸Therefore ²⁹to him ³⁰that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

28 ²⁹Therefore ³⁰to him ³¹that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

29 ³⁰Therefore ³¹to him ³²that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

30 ³¹Therefore ³²to him ³³that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

31 ³²Therefore ³³to him ³⁴that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

32 ³³Therefore ³⁴to him ³⁵that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

33 ³⁴Therefore ³⁵to him ³⁶that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

34 ³⁵Therefore ³⁶to him ³⁷that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

35 ³⁶Therefore ³⁷to him ³⁸that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

36 ³⁷Therefore ³⁸to him ³⁹that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

37 ³⁸Therefore ³⁹to him ⁴⁰that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

38 ³⁹Therefore ⁴⁰to him ⁴¹that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

39 ⁴⁰Therefore ⁴¹to him ⁴²that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

40 ⁴¹Therefore ⁴²to him ⁴³that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

Anno
DOMINI
chr. 68.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

† John 12. 12.

Anno DOMINI cir. 60.		Anno DOMINI cir. 60.
Prov. 11.	1	Job 1. 21.
Luke 6. 26.	2	2. 10.
1 Tim. 6. 9.	3	Job 42. 10.
Job 12. 28.	4	2. 10.
1 Cor. 6. 20.	5	Num. 14.
ch. 2. 2.	6	Ps. 103. 8.
1 Rom. 5. 5.	7	Mat. 5. 34.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	8	Eph. 5. 19.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	9	Col. 3. 16.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	10	Mark 6. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	11	16. 15.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	12	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	13	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	14	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	15	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	16	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	17	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	18	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	19	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	20	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	21	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	22	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	23	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	24	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	25	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	26	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	27	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	28	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	29	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	30	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	31	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	32	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	33	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	34	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	35	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	36	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	37	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	38	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	39	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	40	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	41	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	42	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	43	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	44	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	45	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	46	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	47	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	48	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	49	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	50	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	51	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	52	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	53	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	54	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	55	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	56	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	57	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	58	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	59	1 Cor. 12. 13.
1 Cor. 12. 13.	60	1 Cor. 12. 13.

•THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Ye blessed God for his manifold spiritual graces: 10 showing that the salvation in Christ is, no more, but a thing prophesied of old: 13 and exhorteth them accordingly to a godly conversation, inasmuch as they are now born again by the word of God.*

PETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered through-

VAR. REND.— Chap. 5. 1 V. 3. in the last days *Al. Wo.*; in your last days *Bow.*; literally in days which are the last. 2 V. 4. *So De W.*; has been withheld, crieth out from you *Al. Hs. Da.*—V. 5. in the day of slaughter (*i.e.* like animals which eat up to the moment they are slaughtered *De W.*) *Al. Bow. Ew.*; in a day of sacrifice (*i.e.* of feasting) *Be.*—V. 7. it. —V. 8. hath drawn nigh. 9 V. 9. Murmur not. —V. 10. affliction *Al. Bow. De W.*—V. 11. given (to Job) by *De W.*—V. 12. for *Al.* (to suit his reading of *De W.*)—V. 13. summon to him *Al.*—V. 14. when they have anointed. The supplication of a righteous man in its working *Al. Hs.* (when it puts itself into action *De W.*)—V. 15. 20. hath converted. —V. 16.

VAR. REND.— Chap. 5. V. 4. *So A B³ La. Al.*; kept in arrears *N B, Ti. Tr. WH.*—V. 5. *So Omitt*—V. 6. *So A B, Edd.*—V. 7. *So A L*; fruit *N*; omit (*leaving the sense to be supplied*) *B, Edd.*—V. 11. *So B did endure N A B, Edd.*—V. 12. *So N B, La. Ti. Tr. WH.*; see ye also *A B³ Al.*—V. 16. *So Confess therefore N A B, Edd.*—V. 19. *So My brethren N A B, Edd.*—V. 20. *So Know ye from WH. Tr.*—V. 21. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 22. *So A B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 23. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 24. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 25. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 26. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 27. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 28. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 29. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 30. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 31. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 32. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 33. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 34. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 35. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 36. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 37. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 38. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 39. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 40. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 41. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 42. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 43. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 44. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 45. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 46. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 47. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 48. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 49. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 50. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 51. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 52. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 53. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 54. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 55. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 56. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 57. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 58. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 59. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 60. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 61. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 62. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 63. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 64. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 65. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 66. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 67. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 68. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 69. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 70. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 71. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 72. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 73. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 74. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 75. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 76. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 77. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 78. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 79. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 80. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 81. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 82. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 83. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 84. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 85. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 86. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 87. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 88. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 89. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 90. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 91. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 92. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 93. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 94. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 95. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 96. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 97. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 98. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 99. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 100. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 101. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 102. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 103. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 104. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 105. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 106. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 107. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 108. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 109. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 110. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 111. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 112. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 113. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 114. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 115. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 116. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 117. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 118. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 119. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 120. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 121. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 122. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 123. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 124. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 125. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 126. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 127. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 128. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 129. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 130. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 131. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 132. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 133. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 134. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 135. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 136. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 137. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 138. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 139. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 140. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 141. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 142. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 143. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 144. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 145. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 146. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 147. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 148. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 149. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 150. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 151. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 152. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 153. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 154. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 155. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 156. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 157. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 158. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 159. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 160. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 161. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 162. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 163. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 164. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 165. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 166. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 167. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 168. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 169. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 170. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 171. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 172. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 173. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 174. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 175. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 176. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 177. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 178. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 179. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 180. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 181. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 182. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 183. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 184. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 185. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 186. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 187. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 188. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 189. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 190. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 191. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 192. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 193. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 194. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 195. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 196. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 197. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 198. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 199. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 200. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 201. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 202. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 203. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 204. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 205. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 206. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 207. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 208. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 209. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 210. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 211. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 212. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 213. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 214. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 215. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 216. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 217. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 218. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 219. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 220. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 221. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 222. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 223. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 224. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 225. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 226. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 227. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 228. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 229. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 230. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 231. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 232. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 233. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 234. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 235. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 236. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 237. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 238. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 239. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 240. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 241. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 242. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 243. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 244. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 245. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 246. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 247. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 248. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 249. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 250. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 251. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 252. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 253. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 254. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 255. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 256. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 257. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 258. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 259. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 260. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 261. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 262. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 263. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 264. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 265. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 266. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 267. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 268. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 269. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 270. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 271. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 272. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 273. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 274. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 275. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 276. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 277. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 278. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 279. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 280. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 281. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 282. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 283. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 284. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 285. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 286. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 287. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 288. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 289. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 290. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 291. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 292. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 293. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 294. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 295. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 296. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 297. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 298. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 299. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 300. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 301. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 302. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 303. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 304. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 305. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 306. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 307. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 308. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 309. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 310. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 311. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 312. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 313. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 314. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 315. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 316. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 317. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 318. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 319. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 320. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 321. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 322. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 323. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 324. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 325. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 326. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 327. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 328. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 329. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 330. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 331. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 332. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 333. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 334. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 335. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 336. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 337. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 338. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 339. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 340. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 341. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 342. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 343. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 344. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 345. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 346. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 347. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 348. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 349. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 350. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 351. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 352. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 353. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 354. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 355. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 356. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 357. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 358. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 359. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 360. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 361. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 362. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 363. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 364. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 365. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 366. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 367. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 368. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 369. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 370. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 371. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 372. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 373. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 374. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 375. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 376. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 377. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 378. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 379. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 380. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 381. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 382. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 383. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 384. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 385. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 386. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 387. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 388. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 389. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 390. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 391. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 392. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 393. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 394. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 395. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 396. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 397. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 398. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 399. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 400. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 401. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 402. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 403. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 404. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 405. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 406. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 407. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 408. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 409. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 410. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 411. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 412. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 413. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 414. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 415. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 416. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 417. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 418. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 419. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 420. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 421. *So B, La. Ti. Tr.*—V. 422. <

ANNO
DOMINI
chr. 60.

• Job 23. 10.
• Ps. 66. 10.
• Prov. 17. 3.
• Job 40. 10.
• Zech. 13. 9.
• 1 Cor. 3. 13.
• 1 Ro. 7. 4. 10.
• 1 Cor. 4. 5.
• 2 Thess. 1. 7.
• 7-12.
• 1 John 4. 20.

• John 20. 29.
• 2 Cor. 5. 7.
• Hebr. 11. 1.
• 27.

• Rom. 6. 23.
• Gen. 40. 10.
• Gen. 24. 44.
• Hag. 2. 7.
• Zech. 13. 12.
• Matt. 13. 17.
• Luke 10. 34.
• 20. 31.
• 21. 19.

• ch. 3. 18.
• 3 Pet. 1. 21.

• Ps. 32. 6.
• Isai. 53. 3.
• Ec.
• Dan. 9. 26.
• Luke 24. 26.
• 26. 44. 66.
• John 12. 41.
• Acts 26. 22.

• Dan. 9. 24.
• & 12. 9. 13.

• 4 Hebr. 11.
• 13. 39. 60.

• Acts 2. 4.
• Ps. 35. 20.
• Dan. 9. 12.
• & 13. 5. 6.

• Ephes. 3. 10.
• Lu. 12. 35.

• Ephes. 6. 14.
• Lu. 21. 34.
• Rom. 13. 13.

• 1 Thess. 5. 6. 8.
• ch. 4. 7.

• 5. 6. 8.
• Gr.
• per/ecdy.

• Luke 17. 30.
• 1 Cor. 1. 7.
• 2 Thess. 1. 7.

• Rom. 12. 3.
• ch. 4. 3.

• Acts 17. 30.
• 1 Thess. 4. 8.

• Luke 1. 74. 75.
• 2 Cor. 7. 1.

• 1 Thess. 4. 8. 7.
• Hebr. 12. 14.

• 2 Pet. 3. 11.
• Lev. 11. 44.

• & 19. 2.
• & 20. 7.

• Deut. 10. 17. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. 1. Phil.
• 2. 15. Hebr. 12. 29. 3. Cor. 3. 11. 1. Cor. 6. 20.

• 7. 23. • Ezek. 10. 18. ch. 4. 3. • Acts 20. 28. Ephes. 1. 17. Hebr. 9. 12. 14.

• Rev. 5. 9. • Ex. 12. 5. Isai. 53. 7. John 1. 29. 36. 1 Cor. 5. 7.

• Rom. 8. 26. • 16. 25. 30. Ephes. 3. 9. 11. Col. 1. 20. 2 Tim. 1. 9. 10.

• Titus 1. 3. 9. Rev. 18. 5. Gal. 4. 4. Ephes. 1. 10. Hebr. 1. 3. & 9. 8.

• Acts 2. 24. • Matt. 26. 18. Acts 2. 38. & 3. 12. Eph. 1. 10.

• Phil. 3. 9. Hebr. 2. 9. ch. 3. 22. • Acts 15. 9. • Rom. 15. 9. 10.

• 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5. Hebr. 13. 1. ch. 3. 17. & 3. 8. & 4. 8.

• 2 Pet. 1. 7. 1 John 3. 18. & 4. 7. 21.

VAR. REND.—7 V. 9. salvation of souls.—8 V. 12. Omit.—9 i.e. by means of Al. De W. Ho.—10 V. 13. So Be.—11 fully or perfectly Al. De W. Ho. W. Ho.—12 being brought to you in the revelation Al.—13 V. 15. i.e. behaviour, conduct.—14 V. 17. call on as Father him Al. Lan. Hu.; name Father him De W.—15 V. 18. i.e. manner of life.—16 V. 21. so that your faith and hope may be De W. Ho.; so that your faith and hope are Al. Lan.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 9. So K L; glory and honour N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 12. 3 So K; you N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 16. 3 So K; Ye shall be holy N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 20. 3 So K L; at the end of the times N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 21. 3 So N C, Tr.; are faithful to God A B, Edd.—7 V. 22. 3 So K L; omit N A B, Edd.—7 V. 23. 3 So N C; omit A B, Edd.

that perlabeth, though 'it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and y honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:

8 "Whom having not seen, ye love; 'in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving 'the end of your faith, 'even the salvation of your souls?

10 "Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you:

11 Searching what, or what manner of time 'the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand 'the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

12 "Unto whom it was revealed, that 'not unto themselves, but unto us ye did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that 'have 'preached the gospel unto you 'with 'the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; 'which things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore 'gird up the loins of your mind, 'be sober, and hope 'to the end 'for the grace that is 'to be brought unto you 'at the revelation 'of Jesus Christ;

14 As obedient children, 'not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts 'in your ignorance:

15 "But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation ';

16 Because it is written, 3 "Be ye holy; for I am holy.

17 And if ye 'call on the Father '3, 'who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, 'pass the time of your 'sojourning here in fear:

18 Forasmuch as ye know 'that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain 'conversation '4, 'redeemed by tradition from your fathers;

19 But 'with the precious blood of Christ, 'as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

20 "Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest 'in these last times 3 for you.

21 Who by him 3 do believe in God 3, 'that raised him up from the dead, and 'gave him glory: '3 that your faith and hope might be '3 in God.

22 Seeing ye 'have purified your souls in obeying the truth 3 through the Spirit 3 unto unfeigned 'love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a 'pure y heart fervently:

23 "As ye love the brethren, so love ye the stranger, as I have loved the world, but the world hated me, because I testified of the world, to which (stumbling) Al. De W. Ho. '3 V. 9. Lit. a people of acquisition, i.e. a people who are specially God's own Al. De W. Ho.—' V. 11. sojourners, comp. ch. 1. 1. Al.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 23. 3 So K L; omit N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 24. 3 So N B C, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. grass N A, La.—7 V. 30 K L; its glory N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 32. 3 V. 2. 3 So K L; thereby con-vation N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 3. 3 So K L; N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 6. 3 Because it is contained a scripture N A B, Ti. Tr. WH.; Because the scripture contains C, La.—7 V. 7. 3 So A K L, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. believe not N B C, Ti. Tr. WH.

23 "As ye love the brethren, so love ye the stranger, as I have loved the world, but the world hated me, because I testified of the world, to which (stumbling) Al. De W. Ho. '3 V. 9. Lit. a people of acquisition, i.e. a people who are specially God's own Al. De W. Ho.—' V. 11. sojourners, comp. ch. 1. 1. Al.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 23. 3 So K L; omit N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 24. 3 So N B C, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. grass N A, La.—7 V. 30 K L; its glory N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 32. 3 V. 2. 3 So K L; thereby con-vation N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 3. 3 So K L; N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 6. 3 Because it is contained a scripture N A B, Ti. Tr. WH.; Because the scripture contains C, La.—7 V. 7. 3 So A K L, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. believe not N B C, Ti. Tr. WH.

23 "As ye love the brethren, so love ye the stranger, as I have loved the world, but the world hated me, because I testified of the world, to which (stumbling) Al. De W. Ho. '3 V. 9. Lit. a people of acquisition, i.e. a people who are specially God's own Al. De W. Ho.—' V. 11. sojourners, comp. ch. 1. 1. Al.

24 "For 'all flesh 3 is as grass 3, and all 'the glory of man 3 as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof of fall: they away:

25 "But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. 'And this is the word which by the gospel '15 is 'preached unto you:

James 1. 10. • Ps. 102. 12. 24. Isai. 40. 8. Luke 21. 31. 1. 14. 1 John 1. 1. 2.

CHAPTER 2.

1 He doberth them from the branch of charity: 4 showing that Christ is the foundation where-upon they are built. 11 He bewarcth them also to abstain from fleshly lusts, 13 to be obedient to magistrates, 15 and teacheth earnestly how to obey their masters, 20 patiently suffering for well doing, after the example of Christ.

WHEREFORE 'laying aside all malice, and all envy, and all evil, and hypocrites, and

2 "As newborn babes, desire 'the sincere 'milk of the word '3, that ye may grow 3 thereby 3:

3 If so be ye have 'tasted that the Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming, as unto a living stone, 'disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious,

5 "Ye also, as lively stones, 'are built up '3 a spiritual house, 3 'an 3 holy priesthood, to offer up 'spiritual sacrifices, 'acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

6 "Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture 3, 'Behold, I lay in Zion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe '3 as to 'precious '3; but unto them which 3 be disobedient, 3—the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 "And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, 'even to them which stumble '4 at the word, being disobedient: 'whereunto '4 also they were appointed.

9 But ye are 'a chosen generation, 'a royal priesthood, 'an holy nation, '3 'a peculiar people '3; that ye should shew forth the 'praises of him who hath called you out of 'darkness into his marvelous light:

10 "Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you 'as strangers and 'pilgrims '3, 'abstain from fleshly lusts, 'which war against the soul;

12 "As ye love the brethren, so love ye the stranger, as I have loved the world, but the world hated me, because I testified of the world, to which (stumbling) Al. De W. Ho. '3 V. 9. Lit. a people of acquisition, i.e. a people who are specially God's own Al. De W. Ho.—' V. 11. sojourners, comp. ch. 1. 1. Al.

VAR. REND.—16 V. 25. was.—Chap. 2. 1. 1. 1. 2. Be.; the pure rational milk De W. Ho.; the spiritual guileless milk Al.—2 V. 5. So Be.; Be ye built up also as lively stones Al. De W. Ho.—2 V. 7. 1. So Be. is the honour Al. De W. Ho.; i.e. the word of stone is imparted W. Ho.—2 V. 8. being disobedient to the word, to which (stumbling) Al. De W. Ho.—2 V. 9. Lit. a people of acquisition, i.e. a people who are specially God's own Al. De W. Ho.—2 V. 11. sojourners, comp. ch. 1. 1. 1. Al.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 23. 3 So K L; omit N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 24. 3 So N B C, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. grass N A, La.—7 V. 30 K L; its glory N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 32. 3 V. 2. 3 So K L; thereby con-vation N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 3. 3 So K L; N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 6. 3 Because it is contained a scripture N A B, Ti. Tr. WH.; Because the scripture contains C, La.—7 V. 7. 3 So A K L, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. believe not N B C, Ti. Tr. WH.

VAR. REND.—16 V. 25. was.—Chap. 2. 1. 1. 2. Be.; the pure rational milk De W. Ho.; the spiritual guileless milk Al.—2 V. 5. So Be.; Be ye built up also as lively stones Al. De W. Ho.—2 V. 7. 1. So Be. is the honour Al. De W. Ho.; i.e. the word of stone is imparted W. Ho.—2 V. 8. being disobedient to the word, to which (stumbling) Al. De W. Ho.—2 V. 9. Lit. a people of acquisition, i.e. a people who are specially God's own Al. De W. Ho.—2 V. 11. sojourners, comp. ch. 1. 1. 1. Al.

VAR. READ.—7 V. 23. 3 So K L; omit N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 24. 3 So N B C, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. grass N A, La.—7 V. 30 K L; its glory N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 32. 3 V. 2. 3 So K L; thereby con-vation N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 3. 3 So K L; N A B C. Edd.—7 V. 6. 3 Because it is contained a scripture N A B, Ti. Tr. WH.; Because the scripture contains C, La.—7 V. 7. 3 So A K L, Al. Ti. Tr. WH. believe not N B C, Ti. Tr. WH.

ANNO
DOMINI
chr. 60.

1 Cor. 12.
17.
2 Cor. 8. 21.
Phil. 2. 13.
Titus 2. 15.
ch. 3. 16.
1 Or.
wherein.

1 Matt. 3. 16.
1 Luke 19.
44.

1 Matt. 22.
21.
Rom. 12. 1.
Titus 3. 1.

1 Rom. 13. 4.
1 Rom. 13. 3.
6 Titus 2. 8.
ver. 12.

1 Gal. 5. 1.
1 Rom. 13. 3.
1 Or.
having.

1 Cor. 7. 23.
1 Rom. 12.
10.

1 Phil. 2. 3.
1 Or.
Rom.

1 Heb. 12. 1.
ch. 1. 22.
1 Pro. 26. 21.
Matt. 23. 21.

1 Ephes. 6. 5.
1 Cor. 2. 3.
Titus 2. 9.

1 Or. Rom.
1 Luke 6. 22.
ver. 30.

1 Matt. 1. 10.
Rom. 12. 3.
ch. 3. 14.

1 ch. 3. 14.
1 Or. Rom.
Matt. 14.

1 Acts 14. 22.
1 Thess. 3. 1.
1 Tim. 3. 12.
ch. 3. 18.

1 John 12. 15.
Phil. 2. 5. 1. John 2. 6. 1. Iud. 53. 9.
John 8. 46. 3 Cor. 8. 21. Hebr. 4. 15. 1 Iud. 53. 9.
1 Iud. 53. 9. Hebr. 12. 1. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.
1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Rom. 6. 2. 1. 2. 7. 6. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

12 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, ⁷whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God ⁸in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 As free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God.

17 Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

18 Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this is the thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

21 For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

22 Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:

24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

1 John 12. 15. Phil. 2. 5. 1. John 2. 6. 1. Iud. 53. 9. John 8. 46. 3 Cor. 8. 21. Hebr. 4. 15. 1 Iud. 53. 9. Iud. 53. 9. Hebr. 12. 1. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being his heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:

9 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.

13 And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

14 But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and ye shall not be afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you, with meekness and fear:

16 Having a good conscience; that, whereas ye speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

17 For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing.

18 For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:

19 By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient,

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9. 1 Iud. 53. 9.

12. eight souls were saved by water.
 21. β The like figure whereunto β even baptism doth also now save γ us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God ι), by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:
 22. Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God: angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.
 Rom. 8. 24. Ephes. 1. 20. Col. 3. 1. Hebr. 1. 3. Rom. 8. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 24. Ephes. 1. 21.

CHAPTER 4.

1 He exhorted them to cease from sin by the example of Christ, and the consideration of the general end that now approacheth: 12 and comforteth them against persecution.

FORASMUCH then as Christ hath suffered β for us β in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;
 2 That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.
 3 For the time past β of our life β may suffice γ us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:
 4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you:
 5 Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead.
 6 For for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.
 7 But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.
 8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.
 9 Use hospitality one to another without grudging:
 10 As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.
 11 If any man speak, let him speak as of the 7 oracles of God; or if any man know, let him know as the 7 oracles of God; or if any man prophesy, let him prophesy as the 7 oracles of God.
 12 Or, wisdom. Rom. 12. 13. Hebr. 12. 2. 2 Cor. 9. 7. Phil. 1. 14. Philem. 14. Rom. 12. 6. 1 Cor. 4. 7. Matt. 24. 42. 28. 14. 21. Luke 12. 42. 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2. Titus 1. 7. 1 Cor. 12. 4. Ephes. 4. 11. Jer. 28. 22. Rom. 12. 6, 7, 8. 1 Cor. 3. 10.

VAR. REND.— β V. 20. was waiting.— γ were saved through (i.e. from amid) the water Be. De W.; through (i.e. by means of) water Hu.— ι V. 21. enquiry of a good conscience after God Al. Lan. Du. Wi.; petition for a good conscience towards God Grimm.; pledge (contract Brückner) to maintain a good conscience towards God De W. Wo., and so nearly Hu.—Chap. 4. V. 1. So Al. De W.; and the same thought, that Be. Wis.—V. 2. So Be. De W. Hu.; That you no longer may live the rest of your time Al. Lan.—V. 4. So De W.; confusion of riot Be.; along of profligacy Al. Hu. Wis. Wo.—V. 7. of temperate mind and be sober Al. Lan.—V. 8. love.—V. 9. Strictly murmuring.
 V. 11. Omit Al.

VAR. READ.—V. 21. β Which (viz. water) answering thereto in a figure α B C, Edd.— γ So C and later MSS.; you N A B, Edd.—Chap. 4. V. 1. β So N A; for you N; omit B C, Edd.—V. 3. β So K L; omit N A B C, Edd.— γ So C; you N; omit N A B, Edd.— δ So C; when ye were walking N; having walked N A B, Edd.—V. 8. β So N L; covers A B, Edd.

Christ, so as to whom we praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.
 12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:
 13 But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.
 14 If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God β resteth upon you: γ for their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.
 15 But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters.
 16 Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God β on this behalf.
 17 For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at β us β , what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?
 18 And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?
 19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, β as β unto a faithful Creator.
 1 Luke 23. 31. Luke 10. 12, 14. Prov. 11. 21. Luke 21. 31. Luke 23. 42. 2 Tim. 1. 12.

CHAPTER 5.

1 He exhorted the elders to feed their flock, the younger to obey, and all to be sober, watchful, and consistent in the faith: 9 to read the cruel adversary the devil.

THE elders β which are among you, I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:
 2 Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;
 3 Neither as if being lords over God's heritage, but being examples to the flock.
 4 And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.
 5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you β be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility; for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.
 6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty power of God.
 7 Phil. 3. 17. 2 Thess. 3. 9. 1 Tim. 4. 12. Titus 2. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 11. 2 Tim. 2. 25. 1 John 1. 12. 2 Cor. 1. 4. Eph. 5. 21. Phil. 2. 3. James 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 7, 15. 2 Pet. 1. 10.

VAR. REND.—V. 11. So Al. Lan. Hu. Wis.; and you De W.—V. 12 is trying you.—V. 12. as far as Al. De W. Hu.—Chap. 5. V. 2. Submit Tend Al.—V. 4. the everlasting crown of glory Al.; the everlasting crown of splendour β —V. 5. Lit. put on as a frock or apron.
 VAR. READ.—V. 14. β So B K, Al. Ti. De W.; of glory and of power and of God A L.— γ So K L and some later MSS.; omit N A B, Edd.—V. 16. β So K L; in this name of God Al.—N A B, Edd.—V. 17. β So N A B, Edd.—V. 19. β So K L; omit N A B, Edd.—V. 1. β So K L; The elders therefore N A B.—V. 2. β So A K, La. Al. Ti. De W.; and N A B, Edd.— γ So B K, Al. WH.; willingly according God N A, La. Ti. Tr.—V. 5. β So K L; the elder. Be clothed with humility one toward N A B, Edd. (La. punctuates somewhat differently).

Ps. 37. 8.
156. 29.
Matt. 6. 25
Luke 12. 11
2.
"Hil. 4. 6.
Lebr. 13. 8
Luke 21.
1. 36.
Thess. 5. 6
b. 4. 7.
Job 1. 7.
1. 2. 2.
Luke 22. 31
Lev. 12. 12
Ephes. 6.
1. 12.
James 4. 7
Acts 14. 28
Thess. 3. 3
Tim. 3. 12
b. 3. 21.
1 Cor. 1. 9
Tim. 6. 12

215

ANNO DOMINI 68.

† Ps. 119. 105.

John 5. 39.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

† Rev. 2. 26.

prophecy¹⁸; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a¹⁹ light¹⁹ that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that 'no prophecy of the scripture²⁰ is of any private interpretation²⁰.

21 For²¹ the prophecy came not in old time²¹ by the will of man: but holy men of God spake²¹ as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

CHAPTER 2.

1 He foretelleth them of false teachers, shewing the impiety and punishment both of them and their followers: 7 from which the godly shall be delivered, as Lot was out of Sodom: 10 and more fully describeth the manners of those profane and blasphemous seducers, whereby they may be the better known, and avoided.

BUT there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in¹ damnable heresies¹, even denying the Lord² that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their³ pernicious ways³; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And through⁴ covetousness shall they with feigned words⁴ make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lieth not, and their damnation⁵ slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned⁶, but cast them down to hell⁶, and delivered them into chains⁶ of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved Noah the eighth person⁷, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes condemned them with an overthrow⁸, making them an example unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked⁹:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds);

9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment¹⁰ to be punished¹⁰:

10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness¹¹, and despise¹² government¹²; Presump-

tion. 29. 23. Jude 7. Gen. 26. 10. Gen. 19. 14. Ps. 119. 150. Eccl. 9. 4. Ps. 34. 17. 1 Cor. 10. 12. Jude 4, 7, 8, 10, 16. Or, dominion. y Jude 8.

VAR. RECD.—19 V. 19. lamp. —20 V. 20. i.e. springs from any personal explanation, any human conjecture, in the prophet Al. Hu. —21 V. 21. prophecy was never brought Al. De W. Hu. Wo. —Chap. 2.

V. 1. i.e. heresies leading to destruction Al. De W.

V. 2. Strictly in Al. Wo. —3 Destruction.

V. 4. Rather when they sinned. —4 Lid. Tartarus.

V. 5. i.e. and seven others. —7 V. 6. to overthrow Al. De W. Wi.

V. 6. laying down an example of Al.

V. 7. behaviour of the lawless in licentiousness Al. Da. —10 V. 9. So Be. De W.; under punishment Al. Hu. Wo. Wi. —11 V. 10. pollution Al. —12 Same word as dominion in Jude 8, the word for despise is however different.

VAR. RECD.—21 V. 21. So N K L (A nearly). La. Tr.; men spake from God B. Al. Ti. WH. —Chap. 2. V. 2. So some late MSS.; licentious ways (as margin) N A B C, Edd. —V. 4. So N K L; dens N A B C, Edd. —y Similarly (lit. being kept) B C K L, Ti. Tr. WH.; to keep under punishment N A B, La. —V. 8. So N A C, Al. Ti. Tr. WH.; dwelling righteous among them in seeing and hearing he vexed B, La. Tr. WH.

tuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities¹².

11 Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation¹⁴ against them before the Lord¹⁵.

12 But these, as natural brute beasts, made¹⁶ to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish¹⁷ in their own corruption;

13 And shall receive¹⁸ the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure¹⁹ to riot¹⁹ in the day time¹⁹.

14 Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;

15 Having eyes full of adultery²⁰, and that cannot²¹ cease²¹ from²¹ sin; beguiling unstable souls: /an heart they have exercised²² with covetous practices²²; 16 cursed children²³:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Beor²⁴, who loved²⁵ the wages of unrighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbade the madness of the prophet.

17 These are wells without water, clouds²⁶ that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist²⁷ of darkness is reserved²⁸ for ever.

18 For whom they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure²⁹ through the lusts of the flesh, through wantonness, those that are just, who have escaped³⁰ from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants³¹ of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For after they have escaped the pollutions of the world³² through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

21 For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, 'The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.'

VAR. RECD.—13 V. 10. So (lit. they tremble not while railing at glories) Al. Wo. Da. De W. Hu.; they tremble not at glories (see on Jude 8, blasphemies WH. —14 V. 11. Rather judgment Al. Da. Wo. —15 V. 12. unreasoning beasts made naturally Al. Wo. —16 V. 13. So La. Wo.; for a day, i.e. for a short time Al. De W. Hu. Da. —17 V. 14. be made to cease. —18 in covetousness. —19 Strictly children of a curse Al. La. Wo. —20 V. 17. blackness Al. La. Da. —21 V. 18. Same word as beguile in v. 14. lit. entice with bait. —22 Vs. 18, 20. in. —23 V. 19. i.e. slaves.

VAR. RECD.—V. 11. So N B C, Al. Tr. WH. omit A, La. WH. —V. 12. So N C; also perier N A B, Edd. —V. 13. So N C (lit. about to receive A C L, La. Ti. Tr.) (Ti. would however prefer the other reading /if it could be made to give a fitting sense); being wronged of N B, Tr. WH. (WH. place this reading in the text but mark the passage as probably corrupt.) —y So N A C, Mamp. Al. Ti. in their love-feasts A B C, Vulg. La. Tr. WH. —V. 14. So N A; eyes full of an adulterous B C, Edd. —y So N C L, Ti. Tr.; inastate of A B, La. Tr. WH. —V. 15. So who following loved B, Tr. WH. —y Beor B, WH. —V. 17. So So L, and fogs N A B C, Edd. —y So A C; omit N B, Edd. —V. 18. So N K L; that are scarcely escaping N A B, Edd.; that are clean escaping N C. —V. 22. So N C; omit N A B, Edd.

ANNO DOMINI 68.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

† Jude 7.

Digitized by Google

And "ye" do not yet appear what we shall be: β but β we know that, "when he shall appear," we shall be like him; for / we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for "sin is the transgression of the law."

5 And ye know "that he was manifested β to take away β our β sins; and "in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: "whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, "let no man deceive you: "he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, "that he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for "his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: "whosoever β doeth not righteousness β is not of God, "neither he that loveth not his brother.

11 For "this is the [message that ye heard from the beginning, "that we should love one another.

12 Not as "Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if "the world hate you.

14 We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. "He that loveth not β his brother β abideth in death.

15 Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that "no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

16 / Hereby β perceive we the love of God β , because he laid down his life for us; and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

17 But "whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, "how dwelleth the love of God in him?

18 My little children, "let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 And hereby β we know β "that we are of the truth, and "shall assure our hearts before him.

20. 21. 22. ch. 4. 20. / Gal. 3. 21. Rev. 21. 3. / John 4. 14. 15. Rom. 8. 3. Ephes. 3. 2. ch. 4. 9. 11. / Rom. 13. 7. 9. 11. 1. ch. 4. 20. / Rom. 13. 21. Rom. 12. 9. Ephes. 4. 15. 2. 15. 12. 1. Pat. 1. 22. 2. John 15. 27. ch. 1. 8. / Gr. pericope.

AR. REKD.— β V. 2. It was never yet manifested *Law*.— β So *Wo*.; (strictly if) it shall be manifested *Al. Be. De W. Lan. Hu.*— β Vs. 19, 20. shall we our hearts before him. Because, if our *st* condemn us (*it is*) because God is greater in our heart and knoweth all things *Al. Wo.*; I assure our hearts before him, in whatever our *st* condemn us; for God is greater than our *st* and knoweth all things *Be. Lan. Je.*; shall assure our hearts before him that, if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart and knoweth all things *Hu.*; shall assure our hearts before *1*. For if our heart condemn us, God, since he greater than our heart, knows all things *De W.*

AR. READ.— β 2. β So K L; omit M A B, *Edd.* β C. β 3. β M C; omit A B, *Edd.*— β V. 10. β So A B C. T. Tr. WH.; is not righteous *Vulg.* and *Fathers, La.*— β V. 14. β So C; omit M A B, *t.*— β V. 15. β So a late MS.; we have knowledge of love M A B C, *Edd.*— β V. 19. β So K L; shall know M A B C, *Edd.*

And "ye" do not yet appear what we shall be: β but β we know that, "when he shall appear," we shall be like him; for / we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for "sin is the transgression of the law."

5 And ye know "that he was manifested β to take away β our β sins; and "in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: "whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, "let no man deceive you: "he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, "that he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for "his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: "whosoever β doeth not righteousness β is not of God, "neither he that loveth not his brother.

11 For "this is the [message that ye heard from the beginning, "that we should love one another.

12 Not as "Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if "the world hate you.

14 We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. "He that loveth not β his brother β abideth in death.

15 Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that "no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

16 / Hereby β perceive we the love of God β , because he laid down his life for us; and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

17 But "whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, "how dwelleth the love of God in him?

18 My little children, "let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 And hereby β we know β "that we are of the truth, and "shall assure our hearts before him.

20. 21. 22. ch. 4. 20. / Gal. 3. 21. Rev. 21. 3. / John 4. 14. 15. Rom. 8. 3. Ephes. 3. 2. ch. 4. 9. 11. / Rom. 13. 7. 9. 11. 1. ch. 4. 20. / Rom. 13. 21. Rom. 12. 9. Ephes. 4. 15. 2. 15. 12. 1. Pat. 1. 22. 2. John 15. 27. ch. 1. 8. / Gr. pericope.

CHAPTER 4.

1 He earnestly them not to believe all teachers, but of the Spirit, but to try them by the rules of the catholic faith: 7 and by many reasons exhorteth to brotherly love.

BELOVED, "believe not every spirit, but "try the spirits whether they are of God: because "many false prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby "I know ye "the Spirit of God: "Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

3 And "every spirit that β confesseth not β y that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and / even now already is it in the world.

4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than "he that is in the world.

5 They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and "the world heareth them.

6 We are of God: "he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we "the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that loveth not "knoweth not God; for God is love.

9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God "sent" his only begotten Son into the world, that he might live through him.

10 Herein is love, "not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son, "to be the propitiation for our sins.

11 Beloved, "if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and "his love is perfected in us.

13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And "we have seen and do testify that "the Father "sent" the Son to be the Saviour of the world.

15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

16 And we have known and believed the

VAR. REKD.— β V. 24. gave us *Al.*—*Chap. 4.* β V. 2. know ye (*imperative*) *De W. Lan. Hu.*; ye know *Al. Wo. Je.*— β V. 8. hath never known *Al. Lan.*— β Vs. 9, 14. hath sent *Al. Lan.*

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 4.* β V. 3. β doeth away with (*Jesus*) *Vulg.* and many *Fathers, WH.*— γ So K L; that the Lord Jesus is come in the flesh, is not N; Jesus, is not A B, *Edd.*

11 Cor. 4. 4.
= Job 22. 26.
= Heb. 10. 32.
ch. 2. 20.
2. 17.
= Ps. 24. 15
= 145. 18. 19.
Prov. 15. 79.
Jer. 20. 12.
Mark. 7. 4.
21. 22.
Mark 11. 34.
John 16. 13.
2. 18.
2. 16. 22. 24.
James 5. 16.
ch. 5. 14.
= John 8. 29.
= Rom. 12. 34.
= 15. 12.
= Rom. 8. 9.
= Jer. 20. 8.
Matt. 24. 14.
= 1 Cor. 14. 29.
1 Thess. 5. 21.
Rev. 2. 9.
= Matt. 24. 5, 24.
= Matt. 20. 20
1 Tim. 4. 1.
2 Pet. 2. 1.
ch. 2. 14.
= John 7.
= 1 Cor. 12. 3.
ch. 5. 1.
= ch. 2. 22.
= John 7.
= 1 Thess. 5. 7.
ch. 2. 14. 22.
= ch. 5. 4.
= John 12. 31.
= 14. 20.
= 16. 11.
1 Cor. 2. 12.
Ephes. 2. 2.
= 4. 15.
= John 3. 31.
= John 15. 19.
= 17. 14.
= John 4. 47.
= 10. 27.
1 Cor. 14. 27.
= 1 Cor. 10. 7.
= Rom. 8. 20.
John 16. 17.
= ch. 3. 10.
= 11. 23.
= ch. 2. 4.
= 2. 6.
= ver. 16.
= John 3. 16.
= Rom. 5. 2.
= 2. 32.
ch. 2. 16.
= ch. 5. 11.
= John 15. 14.
= Ro. 5. 10.
= Titus 3. 4.
= ch. 2. 2.
= Matt. 15. 33.
= John 15. 12.
= ch. 2. 16.
= John 1. 18.
= 1 Tim. 4. 2.
= ver. 20.
= ch. 2. 15.
= ver. 16.
= John 14. 20.
= ch. 3. 24.
= John 1. 14.
= ch. 1. 3.
= John 2. 17.
= Rom. 10. 9.
= ch. 5. 1, 5.

[illegible]

VAR. READ.—³V. 8. So *Al.*; are one *La.*; are
(*joined*) into the one *Wb.*; tend to one thing *Ja.*
—⁴V. 15. have desired. —⁵V. 19. in (*i.e.* to the
power of) the wicked one *Al. La. Ha. Wo. Je.*
VAR. READ.—⁶V. 9. β So *K L.*; for the witness of
God is this that *N A B.* *Eid.* —⁷V. 10. β So *N B.*
Al. Tr. Tr. WH.; the witness of God *A. La.*
 γ So *N, La.*; in him *A B. Al. Tr. Tr. WH.* *Al.*
explains this as—in himself). —⁸So *N B. Al. Tr.*
Tr. WH.; the Son *A. La. WH.* (*WH.* however sus-
pect corruption). —⁹V. 13. β So *K L.*; omit *N A B.*
Al. La. Tr. Tr. —¹⁰V. 18. β So *N A C.*; *La.*; keep-
eth him (it keepeth him *Al. Da.*) *A B. Al. Tr. Tr.*
WH. —¹¹V. 21. β So *K L.*; omit *N A B.* *Eid.* —¹²
John I. *N B. Al. Tr.*

JOHN:

let Anno
DOMINI
90.

John 1.
John 2.
John 3.
John 4.
John 5.
John 6.
John 7.
John 8.
John 9.
John 10.
John 11.
John 12.
John 13.
John 14.
John 15.
John 16.
John 17.
John 18.
John 19.
John 20.
John 21.
John 22.

1 He exhorteth a certain honourable matron, with her children, to persevere in Christian love and belief; 8 testifies that he will reward the faithful profession; 10 and to have nothing to do with those seducers that bring not the true doctrine of Christ Jesus.

THE elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known the truth;

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.

3 Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote thee a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another.

6 And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

7 For many deceivers have entered the

VAR. REND.—2 JOHN. 1. V. 1, 5. i.e. a person (the sect Kyria Da. Lū.) Be. Fri. De W. Lan. At. i.e. a sect (or, possibly, the church at large Jer.) Hu. Be. — V. 4. i.e. some of — V. 6. the love is this. AL. VAR. REND.—2 JOHN. * Of John II. M. B. AL. TI. H.—V. 3. β So K; There shall be with us grace, mercy, peace M. B. Edd.—V. 5. So N; omit A. B. Edd.—V. 1. β So K L; went forth M. A. B. Edd.

into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

8 Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward.

9 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

12 Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper and ink; but I trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that our joy may be full.

13 The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen. β. y.

† Gr. mouth to mouth. 1 John 17. 13. 1 John 1. 4. [Or, your]

VAR. REND.—V. 7. Jesus Christ coming AL. De W. Lan. Wo.—V. 8. the deceiver and the antichrist AL. Lan. Wo.—V. 13. i.e. a person, or a church, as in v. 1.

VAR. REND.—V. 8. β So K L; that ye lose not those things which ye have wrought, but that ye receive M. A. La. Ti. Tr.; that ye lose not those things which we have wrought, but that ye receive B. AL. Tr. 2 WH.—V. 9. β So K L; He that goeth forward M. A. B. Edd.—V. 10. So K L; omit M. A. B. Edd.—V. 13. β So K L; omit M. A. B. Edd.—V. Of John II. M. A. B. AL. Tr.

After Anno
DOMINI
90.

1 John 4.
2. 3.
3. 4.
4. 5.
5. 6.
6. 7.
7. 8.
8. 9.
9. 10.
10. 11.
11. 12.
12. 13.
13. 14.
14. 15.
15. 16.
16. 17.
17. 18.
18. 19.
19. 20.
20. 21.
21. 22.
22. 23.
23. 24.
24. 25.
25. 26.
26. 27.
27. 28.
28. 29.
29. 30.
30. 31.
31. 32.
32. 33.
33. 34.
34. 35.
35. 36.
36. 37.
37. 38.
38. 39.
39. 40.
40. 41.
41. 42.
42. 43.
43. 44.
44. 45.
45. 46.
46. 47.
47. 48.
48. 49.
49. 50.
50. 51.
51. 52.
52. 53.
53. 54.
54. 55.
55. 56.
56. 57.
57. 58.
58. 59.
59. 60.
60. 61.
61. 62.
62. 63.
63. 64.
64. 65.
65. 66.
66. 67.
67. 68.
68. 69.
69. 70.
70. 71.
71. 72.
72. 73.
73. 74.
74. 75.
75. 76.
76. 77.
77. 78.
78. 79.
79. 80.
80. 81.
81. 82.
82. 83.
83. 84.
84. 85.
85. 86.
86. 87.
87. 88.
88. 89.
89. 90.
90. 91.
91. 92.
92. 93.
93. 94.
94. 95.
95. 96.
96. 97.
97. 98.
98. 99.
99. 100.

*THE THIRD EPISTLE

OR

JOHN:

let Anno
DOMINI
90.

John 1.
John 2.
John 3.
John 4.
John 5.
John 6.
John 7.
John 8.
John 9.
John 10.
John 11.
John 12.
John 13.
John 14.
John 15.
John 16.
John 17.
John 18.
John 19.
John 20.
John 21.
John 22.

He commendeth Gaius for his piety, 5 and hospitality 7 to true preachers: 9 complaining of the unkind dealing of ambitious Diotrephes on the contrary side, 11 whose evil example is not to be followed: 12 and giveth special testimony to the good report of Demetrius.

THE elder unto the wellbeloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth.

2 Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey, thou shalt have a goodly sort; thou shalt do well.

7 Because that β for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such,

VAR. REND.—3 JOHN. 1. V. 2. that concerning all things AL. Be. De W. Lan.—V. 6. love.—V. 8. i.e. a manner meet for God AL. Lan. Wo.—V. 8. support AL. De W. Hu; entertain Wo. VAR. REND.—3 JOHN. * So C. Tr.; Of John III. B. AL. TI. WH.—V. 5. β So K L; and that e. those brethren M. A. B. Edd.—V. 7. β So some MSS.; for the name M. A. B. Edd.

that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth.

9 I wrote β unto the church; but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words; and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbid them, and casteth them out of the church.

11 Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. He that doeth good is of God; but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

12 Demetrius hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself: yea, and we also bear record; and β ye know β that our record is true.

13 I had many things to write to you, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name. β

VAR. REND.—V. 10. bring to mind AL. Lan.—V. 11. i.e. imitate.—V. 13. Strictly read. VAR. REND.—V. 9. β Add somewhat M. A. B. C. Edd.—V. 12. β So K L; thou knowest M. A. B. C. Edd.—V. 13. β Add unto thee M. A. B. C. Edd.—V. 14. β Of John III. M. A. B. AL. Tr.

After Anno
DOMINI
90.

1 John 4.
2. 3.
3. 4.
4. 5.
5. 6.
6. 7.
7. 8.
8. 9.
9. 10.
10. 11.
11. 12.
12. 13.
13. 14.
14. 15.
15. 16.
16. 17.
17. 18.
18. 19.
19. 20.
20. 21.
21. 22.
22. 23.
23. 24.
24. 25.
25. 26.
26. 27.
27. 28.
28. 29.
29. 30.
30. 31.
31. 32.
32. 33.
33. 34.
34. 35.
35. 36.
36. 37.
37. 38.
38. 39.
39. 40.
40. 41.
41. 42.
42. 43.
43. 44.
44. 45.
45. 46.
46. 47.
47. 48.
48. 49.
49. 50.
50. 51.
51. 52.
52. 53.
53. 54.
54. 55.
55. 56.
56. 57.
57. 58.
58. 59.
59. 60.
60. 61.
61. 62.
62. 63.
63. 64.
64. 65.
65. 66.
66. 67.
67. 68.
68. 69.
69. 70.
70. 71.
71. 72.
72. 73.
73. 74.
74. 75.
75. 76.
76. 77.
77. 78.
78. 79.
79. 80.
80. 81.
81. 82.
82. 83.
83. 84.
84. 85.
85. 86.
86. 87.
87. 88.
88. 89.
89. 90.
90. 91.
91. 92.
92. 93.
93. 94.
94. 95.
95. 96.
96. 97.
97. 98.
98. 99.
99. 100.

Amos DOMINE
CH. 85

He exhorteth them to be constant in the profession of the faith: & False teachers are crept in to seduce them: for whose damnable doctrine and manners horrible punishment is prepared: 20 whereon the godly, by the assistance of the Holy Spirit, and prayers to God, may persevere, and grow in grace, and keep themselves, and recover others out of the snare of these deceivers.

JUDE, the servant of Jesus Christ, and
brother of James, to them that β are
sanctified β ¹ by ¹ God the Father, and
¹ preserved in Jesus Christ, and ^c called :
² Mercy unto you, and ^a peace, and love,
be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you ^{of} ~~the~~ ^{the} common salvation, ^{it} was needful for me ^{to} write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was ^{once} delivered unto the saints.

4 : For there are certain men crept in unawares, 'who were before of old 'ordained ' to this condemnation, ungodly men, 'turning ' the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and ' denying the only ⁸ Lord God ⁸, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 ⁵ I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew ^βthis^β, how that y^m the Lord y, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, ⁶ afterward ⁶ destroyed them that believed not.

6 And the angels which kept not
7 their first estate⁷, but left their own
habitation, he hath reserved in ever-
lasting chains under darkness unto the
indgment of the great day.

7^s Even as ^s Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after ⁹ strange flesh⁹, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

8 ' Likewise ¹⁰ also ¹⁰ ¹¹ these ^{Altho}
dreamers ¹¹ defile the flesh, despise ¹² dis-
minion ¹², and ' speak evil of ¹³ dignities ¹³.
9 Yet * Michael the archangel, when
contending with the devil he disputed
about the body of Moses, * durst not

10 "But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those

11 Woe unto them! for they ¹⁴ have gone ¹⁶ in the way ^a of Cain, and ¹⁵ ran greedily after the error of Balaam for

reward ¹⁵, and perished ¹⁶ in the ¹⁶ gain-
saying of Core ¹⁵.

LE 8¹ There are "spots" in your season of charity 8, ¹⁸ when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear ¹⁸; / clouds they are without water, ¹⁷ carried about of winds; ¹⁷ trees whose fruit withereth ¹⁹, without fruit, twice dead, ¹⁸ plucked up by the roots:

13 'Raging waves of the sea, 'foaming
out their own shame; wandering stars,
'to whom is reserved the blackness of
darkness for ever.

14 And Enoch also, "the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, "the Lord ²⁹ cometh with ten thousands of his saints³⁰.

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly ^{among} them ^{of} all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their ^{hard} speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers,
walking after their own lusts; and ¹⁷their
mouth speaketh great swelling words,
¹⁸having men's persons in admiration
¹⁹because of ²⁰their advantage.

17 *But, beloved, remember ye the words
which were spoken before ²² of ²³ the
apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;
18 How that they told you 'there should
be mockers in the last time, who should
walk after their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they 'who separate β themselves β , "sensual, having not the Spirit.
20 But ye, beloved, "building up yourselves on your most holy faith, "praying in the Holy Ghost.

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God,
looking for the mercy of our Lord Je-
sus Christ unto eternal life.

22 ²³ And β of some have compassion β ,
 γ making a difference γ ²³ :
 23 And others β - save with fear. ^a pull-

ing them out of the fire; hating even
the garment spotted by the flesh.
24 Now unto him that is able to keep

8 you from falling, and * to present you 8
faultless before the presence of his glory
with exceeding joy.

25 / To the only β wise β God γ our Sa-
viour, be glory and majesty, dominion and
power, both now and every. Amen. β

VAR. REND.—¹⁶ V. 11. i.e. contradiction of
Core 41. Comp. Num. 16.—¹⁷ V. 12. rocks

VAR. REND.—JUDE. ¹V. 1. *So practically (strictly in) Al. Hs.; perhaps that are in God, beloved De W.*

—³ V. 3. Strictly I found necessity, and so *Al. Hs.*
—³ once for all.—⁴ V. 4. described, written down
Al. De W. Hs.—⁵ V. 5. But I would remind you.

knowing this (or all things) once for all *Al. Wo.*—⁶ in the second place.—⁷ *V. 6. So Wo.*; their own dominion *Al. De W. Ha.*—⁸ *V. 7. (I will put you in*

remembrance) how *Al. De W. Hu.*—⁹ i.e. unnatural crime *Al. Wo.*—¹⁰ V. 8. nevertheless.—¹¹ these men dreaming *Al. Wo.*—¹² See on 2 Pet. 2. 10.—

¹³ glories, i.e. angels, comp. 2 Pet. 2. 10, *Al. Wo.*—
¹⁴ *V. 11. went.*—¹⁵ *So Al. Hu. Wo.*; were ruined
by the deception of the reward of Balaam *De W.*

VAR. READ.—JUDE. * Of Jude N B, *Al. Ti.*—
V. 1. β So KL; have been beloved N A B, *Add.*
(*WH. however suspect corruption.*)—V. 3. β So KL;

our NAB, *Edd.*—V. 4. β So KL; master (the only Master [*i.e.* God] and our Lord Jesus *Al. Hu.*; our only Master and Lord Jesus *Be. De W.*) NAB, *Edd.*

— V. 5. β So K L; all things NAB, Edd. (WH. however suspect corruption in this part of the verse.)—
γ So NC², Tn. Tr.¹ WH.; Jesus AB, La. Tr.² WH.²

Hu. Wo. — ¹⁸ feasting with you, fearlessly pasturing
their own selves *Al. De W. Hu.* — ¹⁹ autumn trees *Al.*
Hu. De W. Hu. Wo. — ²⁰ V. 14. Strictly came amid

holy myriads *Al.* We.—²¹ V. 16. *i.e. for the sake of*
—²² V. 17. *i.e. by.*—²³ V. 22. (*Reading as below*
And those who are in doubt rebuke *Hu.*: And

some indeed convict when contending with you *Al*.
And some who are contentious reprove *Wo*.
VAR. READ.—*V. 12, § 30 C³ K*; These are they who

are rocks in your love-feasts (deceivings AC: esp. 2 Pet. 2. 13) * A B, *Edd.* — *γ* *So some late MSS.; carried away by winds NABC, Edd.* — *ν* 15. *β* *So KL; some*

NABO, Bdd.—V. 19. β Omit (separate, i.e. cause divisions) NAB, Bdd.—V. 22. β So NBO², WH. (but suspecting corruption); some convict AC², AL Lc. Ti.

Tr.——*γ* So K L; when they are at variance N A B C,
Edd.——*V.* 23. *β* So K L; And others save pulling them
out of the fire, and on others have compassion in fire

NABC, *Ibid.* (WH. nearly).—V. 24. β So NBC, *Ibid.*: them from falling and to prevent them K.—V. 25. β So KL; omit NABC, *Ibid.*— γ So K; our Sermon

through Jesus Christ our Lord be glory, majesty,
dominion and power, before all time, and now, and
for ever N A B C. *Mid.* — 3 Of Jude N B. 4 L. 7c.

ST. JOHN THE DIVINE.

4 John writeth his revelation to the seven churches of Asia, signified by the seven golden candlesticks. 7 The coming of Christ. 14 His glorious power and majesty.

2 'Who bare ¹record¹ of the word of God, and of the ¹testimony¹ of Jesus Christ, β and β of all things 'that he saw.

4 JOHN to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him ^awhich is, and ^awhich was, and which is to come; ^aand from the seven Spirits which are before his throne:

5 And from Jesus Christ, *who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten* of the dead, and *the prince of the kings of the earth.* Unto him *that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood.*

6 ³ And hath ³ made ³ us ³ kings and
priests ³ unto ⁴ God and his Father ⁴;
⁷ to him ⁵ be glory ⁵ and dominion for
ever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so. Amen.

8 = I am Alpha and Omega, β the beginning and the ending β , saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother, and
companion ⁸ in tribulation, and ⁹ in the
kingdom and patience ⁸ of Jesus ⁹ Christ ⁸,
was ⁹ in the isle that is called Patmos,
for the word of God, and ¹⁰ for the
testimony of Jesus Christ ¹⁰.

Mat. 24. 30. & 25. 64. Acts 1. 11. & Zach. 12. 10.
w. Isai. 41. 4. & 44. 6. & 46. 12. ver. 11. 17. ch. 2. 6.
1. 3. s ver. 4. ch. 4. 8. & 11. 17. & 16. 5. y Phil. 1. 7.
1. 1. 8. s Rom. 8. 17. 2 Tim. 2. 12. s ver. 2. ch. 6. 9.

John 3. 32.
 2. 25.
 2. 29.
 ver. 2.
 ch. 4. 1.
 ch. 22. 14.

1 Cor. 1. 6.
th. 6. 9
h. 12. 17.
ver. 9.
1 John 1. 1.

Lake 11.
W.
h. 22. 7.
Rem. 12.
11

James 5. 8.
Pet. 4. 7.
h. 22. 12.
Ezod. 3. 14.
wr. 8.
John 1. 1.
Lev. 2. 2.

Lev. 2. 9.
Ex. 10.
Num. 2. 2.
Deut. 6.
Is. 5.
John 8. 14.
Tim. 6. 13.
Heb. 2. 14.

1 Cor. 15.
9
Gal. 1. 18.
Ephes. 1.

17. 14.
19. 16.
John 13.
15. 9.

John 1. 7.
E. 2. 2.

Pot. 2.5, 9.
 1. 5. 10.
 20. 6.
 Tim. 6.
 str. 12.57.
 Pot. 6. 11.
 3. 11.

7. 12.
 12. 12. 87.
 1. 6. 2 22
 . 12. 2 71

10 11 "I" was in the Spirit on "the
Lord's day 11, and heard behind me "a

great voice, as of a trumpet,
saying, β . I am Alpha and Omega,
the first and the last: and β . What
thou seest, write in a book, and send it
unto the seven churches γ which are in
Asia γ ; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna,
and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyra-
tia, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadel-
phia, and unto Laodicea.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden ¹³ candlesticks ¹⁴ ;

13 candlesticks 12 ¹one like unto 13 the Son
of man 13, ¹clothed with a garment down
to the foot, and ¹girt about the paps
with a golden girdle.

14 His head and -his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and -his eyes were as a flame of fire;
15 And his feet like unto ¹⁴ fine brass ¹⁴, as if they burned in a furnace β; and ¹⁵ his ¹⁵ voice ¹⁵ as the ¹⁵ sound ¹⁵ of many

18 'And he had in his right hand seven stars: and 'out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword: 'and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not: 18 I am the first and the last:

18 ¶ I am he that lieth, and was dead; and 16, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of 17 hell 17 and of death.

19 Write ¹⁸ the things which thou hast

seen, ¹⁸ and the things which are ¹⁸,
and the things ¹⁹ which shall be here-
after ¹⁹;
²⁰ The mystery of the seven stars

which thou sawest in my right hand,
and the seven golden ¹³ candlesticks ¹³.
The seven stars are ⁹ the angels of the
seven churches: and ⁴ the seven ¹² can-
dlesticks ¹² which thou sawest are ²⁰ the
seven ²⁰ churches.

& 48. 12. ch. 2. 8. & 28. 12. ver. 11. y Rom. 6. 9.
 & 5. 14. = Ps. 68. 29. ch. 20. 1. & ver. 12, &c. & ch. 2. 1, &
 &c. & ver. 16. f ver. 12. y Mal. 2. 7. ch. 2. 1, &c.
 Matt. 5. 15. Phil. 2. 15.

ANNO
OMINI
98

Acts 10. 10.
Cor. 12. 2.
1. 4. 2.
17. 3.
21. 10.
John 20.
16.
Acts 20. 7.

ch. 4. 1.
t 10. 8.
ver. 8.

ver. 6.
ver. 17.
ver. 20.
Eod. 25.
7.
Feb 4 2

Eccl. 4. 2.
 Eccl. 2. 1.
 Eccl. 1. 26.
 Dan. 7. 13.
 Dan. 10. 16.
 Dan. 14. 14.
 Dan. 10. 5.
 Dan. 12. 2.

ch. 15. 6.
 Dan. 7. 9.
 Dan. 10. 6.
 ch. 2. 18.
 ch. 19. 12.
 Ezek. 1. 7.
 Dan. 10. 6.

h. 2. 13.
Esch. 43.
Dun. 10. 6.
h. 14. 2.

19. 6.
 ver. 20.
 h. 2, 1.
 3. 1.
 mai. 49. 2.
 6.

Feb. 4. 12.
h. 2. 12,
S.
19 15 21

Acts 26. 13.
 ch. 10. 1.
 Ezek. 1. 28.
 Dan. 8. 16.
 10. 10.
 Gen. 42. 4.

ch. 4. 9.
d ch. 4. 1,
Zech. 4. 2.

AL. RECD. — Chap. 1. ¹ Vs. 2, 5. record, testi-
mony ² word, ³ similar word to witness. ⁴ V. 5.
the firstborn Al. Dñ. Eb. ⁵ V. 6. And he made
De W. Wo. ⁶ Al. Da. De W. And his God and
ther Bl. Dñ. Ew. ⁷ S. ⁸ So Bl. Da. (be the glory
Ew. (Al. ⁹ *perkase*). is the glory Dñ. Ew. ¹⁰ Eñ.
V. 7. the clouds. — ¹¹ i.e. tribes. — ¹² V. 9. So
in the tribulation and kingdom and endurance at
are) in Jesus Dñ. so Da. and Al. nearly —
1. 9. 10. ¹³ *Lit.* became; found myself Wo. — ¹⁴ V. 9.
through the testimony I had borne to Jesus Al. Eb.
1. 25. for the sake of the testimony, (i.e. to
give the teaching,) which Jesus should give to
Bl. Dñ. (De W. ¹⁵ *perkase*).

1A. READ. — The Revelation of John N^c C. Edd.;
 1. John the divine and evangelist B. — Chap. 1.
 2. β Omit N A B C, Edd. ('whatsoever things he
 3. v. 5. β loves N A B C, Edd. — γ So B;
 4. sed (so A L. Da. Dd. translate; redeemed De W.
 5. N A C, Edd. — γ 6. β a kingdom, priests
 6. A C, Edd. — γ 8. β So N^c (apparently inserted
 7. before 'Alpha and Omega'); omit N^c A C, Edd.
 8. v. 9. β in Jesus N^c C. Edd.

VAR. REND.—¹¹ V. 10. *So Al. Be. Bl. Da. De W. Wo.*; In the spirit I was present at the day of the Lord *Wt. Zw.*—¹² V. 12, 13, 20. lamp-stands *Wo.*—¹³ V. 13. *So Al. Da. Wo.*; a son of man *Bl. De Wf. Ew.*—¹⁴ V. 15. white glowing brass *Bl. (Wo. perhaps);* electrum (*i.e. gold combined with silver, steel, and bronze*) *Zü. so perhaps De Wf. Dñ.*; brass of Lebanon, *i.e. iron. Ew.*; frankincense or amber *Be. Comp. Dan. 10. 6.*—¹⁵ voice, sound *same word.*—¹⁶ V. 17, 18. *So practically Bl.*; I am the first and the last and the Living One; and I was dead, and *Al. Be. Da. De Wf. Ew. Zü.*—¹⁷ V. 18. Hades, the world of the dead.—¹⁸ V. 19. *So Dñ. Eö. Zü.*; and what they are (*i.e. signify*) *Al. Bl. De Wf. Ew. Wo.*—¹⁹ More *lit.* which are about to happen after these *Al. Da.*—²⁰ V. 20. seven.

VAR. READ.—V. 11. β Omit N A B C, *Edd.* —
 γ Omit N A B C, *Edd.* — V. 15. β So B, *Al. WH.?*;
 as if it burned (as if purified Da.) in a furnace
 N. Ti. Tr.³ (as in a burning furnace *Dē.*, by a slight
 change of the reading of A C, *La. Tr.*¹) — V. 18. β
 So N² B; omit N¹ A C, *Edd.*

[illegible]

ANNO DOMINI 52.

e ch. 1. 4, 16.

e ch. 5. 5.

e ch. 5. 5.

e ch. 2. 2.

e Ephes. 3. 1, 2.

e 1 Tim. 4. 4.

e 1 Tim. 4.

e 2 Tim. 1. 13.

ver. 11.

e ver. 19.

e Matt. 24. 42.

e 25. 13.

e Mark 13. 32.

e Luke 12. 30.

e 1 Thes. 5. 3.

e 2 Pet. 3. 10.

e 1 Cor. 1. 10.

e 1 John 3. 15.

e 1 John 3. 15.

e ch. 4. 6.

e ch. 5. 11.

e ch. 7. 13.

e ch. 19. 5.

e 1 Es. 39. 23.

e Ps. 69. 20.

e Phil. 4. 3.

e ch. 12. 5.

e ch. 17. 8.

e ch. 20. 12.

e ch. 21. 27.

e Matt. 10. 30.

e Luke 12. 7.

e ch. 3. 7.

e 1 Cor. 1. 14.

e 1 John 8. 20.

e ver. 14.

e ch. 1. 5.

e ch. 4. 10.

e 19. 11.

e 1 Tim. 22. 22.

e Luke 1. 28.

e ch. 1. 16.

e Matt. 16. 13.

e 1 John 12. 14.

e ver. 1.

e 1 Cor. 12. 9.

e 1 Cor. 16. 19.

e ch. 3. 9.

e 1 Tim. 20. 25.

e ch. 10. 14.

e 2 Pet. 3. 9.

e Luke 1. 1.

e 1 Tim. 34. 17.

e 2 Th. 4. 4.

e ch. 1. 5.

e ch. 22. 7, 13.

e ver. 8.

e ch. 5. 25.

e ch. 2. 10.

e 1 Kings 7. 21.

e ch. 3. 9.

e ch. 3. 17.

e ch. 14. 1.

e ch. 25. 4.

e Gal. 4. 22.

e Mark 13. 32.

e ch. 21. 10.

e ch. 22. 4.

e ch. 3. 7.

CHAPTER 3.

2 The angel of the church of Sardis is reproved, 3 exhorted to repent, and threatened if he do not repent. 3 The angel of the church of Philadelphia 10 is approved for his diligence and patience. 15 The angel of Laodicea rebuked, for being neither hot nor cold, 19 and admonished to be more zealous. 20 Christ standeth at the door and knocketh.

AND unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he, that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

3 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

3 Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and he that shutteth, and no man openeth; I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

9 Behold, I will make of them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

11 Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church

of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God;

15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

17 Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.

19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh I will grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

22 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAPTER 4.

2 John seeth the throne of God in heaven. 4 The four and twenty elders. 6 The four beasts full of eyes before and behind. 10 The elders lay down their crowns, and worship him that sat on the throne.

AFTER this I looked, and behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will show thee things which must be hereafter.

2 And immediately I was in the spirit: and behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.

3 And he that sat was as β was β to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: I and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats; and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and β they had β on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

VAR. REND.—V. 14. Amen, same word as Verily John 1. 51, and often.—So (i.e. truthfully) Al. De W. Ed. Sw.; i.e. he who is in truth the faithful witness Ds.—V. 17. rich, increased with goods similar words (I am rich, and have (yet more) enriched myself De W.; ... I have used my riches Be.).—Lit. the wretched and miserable.... naked one, so Al. Ac.—V. 18. So practically (lit. made hot....; purified by fire De.). Lit. Ds. Sw. fresh from the fire Al.—V. 21. Lit. Did sit

—Chap. 4. 1. A door set open, an open door Al. De W. Wo.—V. 2. So Al. Bl. De W. Ds. Sw. Wo. (also Ti. Tr. who omit And, with NA²) which must come to pass. Immediately thereupon I was (different punctuation) La.—V. 2. stood Al. De W.—Lit. sitting.—V. 3. Rather than sit with Wo.—So De W.; like to the appearance of an emerald Al. Be. De W.—V. 4. Same word as throne, v. 2.—V. 5. Lit. proceed.—So Al. Be. Ds. Wo. (voices, i.e. roaring of a storm Ds.) peals De W.—V. 5, 6, 7. Omis.

VAR. REND.—V. 14. β As marg. N A B C, Ed.—Chap. 3. V. 3. β Omis N A B, Ed.—V. 4. f Omis N A B, Ed.

ANNO DOMINI 52.

1 Or, in Laodicea

e 1 Tim. 4. 4.

e ch. 1. 5.

e 19. 11.

e 23. 6.

e ver. 7.

e Col. 1. 1.

e 1 Pet. 1. 1.

e 1 Cor. 12.

e 1 Cor. 4.

e 1 Tim. 22.

e 25. 9.

e 1 Cor. 5.

e ch. 7. 12.

e 16. 12.

e 19. 12.

e Job 5. 17.

e Prov. 5. 17.

e 12.

e Hebr. 12.

e James 1. 1.

e Cant. 5.

e Luke 12.

e 37.

e 1 John 14.

e 25.

e Matt. 10.

e Luke 22. 3.

e 1 Cor. 6. 1.

e 1 Tim. 2. 1.

e ch. 3. 26, 5.

e ch. 2. 7.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 12.

e ch. 1. 19.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 10.

a Rs. 23. 8.
 ch. 13. 3.
 o Reek. 1. 5.
 p ver. 8.
 q Num. 2. 2.
 Ac.
 Reek. 1. 10.
 & 10. 14.
 i. ead. 6. 2.
 ver. 6.
 i Gr. they
 have no rest.
 i. ead. 6. 2.
 ch. 1. 8.
 ch. 1. 4.
 y ch. 1. 18.
 & 14.
 & 15. 7.
 ch. 5. 8, 14.
 a ver. 9.
 b ver. 4.
 c ch. 5. 12.
 d Gen. 1. 1.
 Acta 17. 24.
 Ephes. 3. 9.
 Col. 1. 16.
 ch. 10. 6.

about the throne, ¹⁰ were ¹⁰ your ¹¹ beasts ¹¹ full of eyes before ⁷ and behind.
 7 And the first ¹¹ beast ¹¹ was ¹⁰ like a lion, and the second ¹¹ beast ¹¹ like a lion, and the third ¹¹ beast ¹¹ had ¹² a face as a man, and the fourth ¹¹ beast ¹¹ was ¹⁰ like a flying eagle.
 8 And the four ¹¹ beasts ¹¹ had ⁸ β each of them ¹² six wings about him; and they ⁹ were ¹⁰ fully of eyes ¹² within ¹²; and they ⁹ rest not day and night, saying, 'Holy, holy, holy, ' Lord God Almighty, ' which was, and is, and is to come.
 9 And ¹² when those ¹¹ beasts ¹¹ give ¹² glory and honour and thanks to him that ¹⁰ sat ¹⁰ on the throne, ⁹ who liveth for ever and ever,
 10 'The four and twenty elders ¹⁷ fall ¹⁷ down before him that ¹⁶ sat ¹⁶ on the throne, 'and β worship β him that liveth for ever and ever, 'and γ cast γ their crowns before the throne, saying,
 11 'Thou art worthy, β O Lord β , to receive ¹⁸ glory and honour and power ¹⁸; 'for thou hast created all things, and ¹⁹ for thy pleasure ¹⁹ γ they are γ and were created.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The book sealed with seven seals: 9 which only the Lamb that was slain is worthy to open. 12 Therefore the elders praise him, 9 and confess that he redeemed them with his blood.

AND I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne ^a a book written within and on the backside, ^a sealed with seven seals.

2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof? 3 And no man ^a in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open β and to read β the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, ^a the Lion of the tribe of Juda, ^a the Root of David, ^a hath prevailed to open ^a the book, ^a and β to loose β the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four ^a beasts ^a, and γ in the midst of the elders, ^a stood ^a a Lamb ^a as it had been slain, having seven horns and ^a seven eyes, which are ^a the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

7 And when he ^a had taken ^a the book, ^a the four ^a beasts ^a and four ^a and twenty elders fall down before the Lamb, having every one of them ^a harps, and golden vials full of ^a odours ^a, 'which are the prayers of saints.
 9 And ^a they ^a sung ^a a new song, saying, 'Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: 'for thou wast slain, and ^a hast redeemed ^a β us β to God by thy blood, 'out of every ^a kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;
 10 'And ^a hast made ^a β us β unto our God ^a kings ^a and priests: and ^a we shall reign ^a on the earth.
 11 And I beheld, and I heard ^a the voice ^a of many angels ^a round about the throne and the ^a beasts ^a and the elders: and the number of them was ^a ten thousand times ten thousand ^a, and thousands of thousands;
 12 Saying with a loud voice, 'Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive ^a power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing ^a;
 13 And ^a every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, 'Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be ^a unto him ^a that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.
 14 'And the four ^a beasts ^a said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped β him ^a that liveth for ever and ever β .

CHAPTER 6.

1 The opening of the seals in order, and what followed thereupon, containing a prophecy to the end of the world.

AND I saw when the Lamb opened ^a one of ^a the seals, ^a and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, ^a one of the four ^a beasts ^a saying, Come γ and see γ .

2 And I saw, and behold ^a a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he ^a had opened ^a the second seal, ^a I heard the second ^a beast ^a say, Come γ and see γ .

4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he ^a had opened ^a the third seal, ^a I heard the third ^a beast ^a say, Come γ and see γ . And I beheld, and lo ^a a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And when he ^a had opened ^a the fourth seal, ^a I heard the fourth ^a beast ^a say, Come γ and see γ . And I beheld, and lo ^a a pale horse; and he that sat on him had death, and hell, as his portion.

7 And when he ^a had opened ^a the fifth seal, ^a I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they bore unto Jesus:

VAR. REWD.—¹¹ Ps. 6-9. living beings *Al. De W.* do.—¹² V. 7. *Lit.* having.—¹³ V. 8. six wings: all round and within they (i.e. the living beings) *Al. De W. Dü. Ew. Zü.*; the wings *Bl.* are full of eyes *Al. Be. Bl. Da. De W. Dü. Zü.*—¹⁴ i.e. under, and on the inner side of the wings *Al. Zü.* so *De W. Dü.*; on the side of their bodies that is turned towards the throne *Ew.*—¹⁵ V. 9. So practically *Be. Dü.*; *Lit.* Whenever... shall give, and so *Al. Bl. De W. Wi. Wo.*—¹⁶ V. 9, 10. sitteth *Al. De W. Wo.*—¹⁷ V. 10. *Lit.* will fall.—¹⁸ V. 11. the glory and the honour... *Al. Da. Dü. Wo.*—¹⁹ So (for thy will and pleasure) *Wo.*; because of thy will *Al. Da. De W. Dü.*; by thy will *Bl. Eb. Zü.*—²⁰ Chap. 5. ¹ V. 5. So *Zü.*; hath conquered (*Lit.* did conquer, and so *Al.*) so that he can open *Al. Bl. De W. Dü.*—²¹ V. 6. So *Bl. Da. Eb. Wo.*; in the midst, between the throne... and the elders *De W. Dü. Ew. Zü.*—²² V. 6, 8, 11, 14. living beings *Al. de.*—²³ V. 6. *Lit.* a Lamb standing.

VAR. READ.—V. 6. β as it were a sea *NAB. Bdd.*—V. 8. β So β N; having *A. Tr. Tr. WH. (La. nearly)*— γ are full *NAB. Bdd.*—V. 10. β will worship *NAB. Bdd.*— γ So β N; will cast β A. *Bdd.*—V. 11. β our Lord and God *A. Bdd.*— γ they were (or they came into being) *De W. NAB. Bdd.*; they were not β B.—²⁴ Chap. 5. V. 4. β Omit *NB. Bdd.*—V. 5. β So β N; omit *AB. Bdd.*

a Rs. 23. 8.
 ch. 13. 3.
 o Reek. 1. 5.
 p ver. 8.
 q Num. 2. 2.
 Ac.
 Reek. 1. 10.
 & 10. 14.
 i. ead. 6. 2.
 ver. 6.
 i Gr. they
 have no rest.
 i. ead. 6. 2.
 ch. 1. 8.
 ch. 1. 4.
 y ch. 1. 18.
 & 14.
 & 15. 7.
 ch. 5. 8, 14.
 a ver. 9.
 b ver. 4.
 c ch. 5. 12.
 d Gen. 1. 1.
 Acta 17. 24.
 Ephes. 3. 9.
 Col. 1. 16.
 ch. 10. 6.

a Rs. 23. 8.
 ch. 13. 3.
 o Reek. 1. 5.
 p ver. 8.
 q Num. 2. 2.
 Ac.
 Reek. 1. 10.
 & 10. 14.
 i. ead. 6. 2.
 ver. 6.
 i Gr. they
 have no rest.
 i. ead. 6. 2.
 ch. 1. 8.
 ch. 1. 4.
 y ch. 1. 18.
 & 14.
 & 15. 7.
 ch. 5. 8, 14.
 a ver. 9.
 b ver. 4.
 c ch. 5. 12.
 d Gen. 1. 1.
 Acta 17. 24.
 Ephes. 3. 9.
 Col. 1. 16.
 ch. 10. 6.

Anno DOMINI 96.

I The word *chamir* signifies a measure containing one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart.

h ch. 9. 4.

h ch. 4. 7.

h ch. 7. 2.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

6 And I heard β a voice β in the midst of the four β beasts¹ say, β A β measure² of wheat for a β penny³, and three measures of barley for a penny; and β see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he β had opened⁴ the fourth seal, β I heard the voice of the fourth β beast¹ say, Come β and see β .

8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse; and his name that sat on him was Death, and β Hell⁵ followed with him. And power was given β unto them over the fourth part of the earth, β to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, β and with the beasts of the earth. 9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar β the souls of them that were slain β for the word of God, and for the testimony which they β held⁶:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, β How long, O β Lord⁷, β holy and true⁸, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11 And β white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, β that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow-servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, β should be fulfilled β .

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, β and, lo, there was a great β earthquake⁹; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and β the moon became as blood β ;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her β untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And the heaven β departed¹⁰ as a scroll when it is rolled together; and β every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the β great men¹¹, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the β mighty β men, and every bondman, and every free man, β hid themselves in the β dens¹² and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For the great day of his wrath is come; β and who shall be able to stand?

CHAPTER 7.

3 An angel sealeth the servants of God in their foreheads. 4 The number of them that were sealed: of the tribes of Israel a certain number. 5 Of all other nations an innumerable multitude, which stand before the throne, clad in white robes, and palms in their hands. 14 Their robes were washed in the blood of the Lamb.

VAR. READ.— β V. 6. *chamir*, about a quart, i.e. one day's ration of meal *Al. De W. Wo. &c.*— β denarius, i.e. the ordinary day's wage of a labourer (which would usually buy eight quarts of wheat *Wo. Al. De W. &c.*— β V. 8. Hades, i.e. the world below, place of the dead.— β V. 9. So (i.e. bore) *Al. Bl. De W. Wo. &c.* (held fast *Wo.*); [the testimony of Christ which they] had received from him *Dñ. Eb.*— β V. 10. Master *Al. &c.*— β So (—faithful) *Al. De W. Eb. Wo. &c.*; true master (i.e. who art truly master) *Dñ.*— β V. 12. So *Dñ. Eb. Wo.*; quaking (of earth and heaven) *Al. De W. &c.* (similar word to shaken, c. 13).— β V. 14. So *De W. Dñ. Eb. Wo.* (was torn from its place *Ew.*); parted asunder *Al. Dñ.*— β V. 15. i.e. courtiers and officers of state *Al. Dñ. Eb.*— β i.e. cares *Al. &c.*

VAR. READ.— β V. 6. β So β ; as it were a voice *NAC, Edd.*— β V. 11. β So nearly *AC* (i.e. till the number of their brethren should be filled up *Dñ. Eb.*; till their brethren should be perfected *De W. La. WH.*; should have fulfilled (their course) (so *Al. Da. translate*, should have filled up (the number of the slain) *Ew.*) *NB, Tr. Tr.*— β V. 12. β the moon became all as blood *NAC, Edd.*— β V. 13. β strong (so *Al. Dñ. Eb.*; powerful *De W. Eb.*) *NAC, Edd.*

AND after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, β holding the four winds of the earth, β that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, β Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have β sealed the servants of our God β in their foreheads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

5 Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephthali were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, β clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried β with a loud voice, saying, β Salvation to our God β which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four β beasts², and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God.

12 Saying, Amen: β Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. β Amen β .

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, β What³ are these which are arrayed in β white robes⁴? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, β Sir β , thou knowest. And he said to me, β These are they which β came⁵ out of β great tribulation⁶, and β have β washed⁷ their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall β dwell⁸ β among them¹⁰.

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 7.* β V. 10. —The (Our) salvation belongs to, is due to *Bl. Dr W. Dñ. Ew.*, rather... be ascribed to *Al.*— β V. 11. living beings *Al.*— β V. 12. The blessing and the glory... is unto (i.e. is due, belongs, to) *Bl. Dr W. Ew.*;... be unto *Al. Da.*— β V. 13. Strictly Who... the white robes.— β V. 14. *Lit.* come, and so *Al. Bl. Bl. Da. De W. Dñ. Ew. Wo.*— β the great tribulation, *chaps. 6. 11; 8. 13, &c.*, *De W. Dñ.*— β *Lit.* did wash (i.e. in their earthly life *Al. Dñ.*)— β V. 15. dwell (similar word to tabernacle, comp. *Lev. 26. 11*; (will tabernacle over them *Da.*)— β over them (i.e. will erect his tent, wherein he is enthroned, over them, so that they shall be screened by it *Bl.*, so *Al. Ew.*, and *De W. Dñ.* nearly; will himself be a shelter over them *Eb.*)

VAR. READ.—*Chap. 7.* β V. 10. β they cry (i.e. cry continually *Al.*) *NAC, Edd.*— β V. 12. β So *NAB, Tr. Tr. Al. WH.*; omit *O, La. WH.*— β V. 14. β So *A, La.*; my Lord *NBC, Tr. Tr. Al. WH.*

Anno DOMINI 96.

h ch. 7. 2.

h ch. 9. 4.

h ch. 6. 6.

h ch. 9. 4.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 22. 4.

h ch. 9. 16.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

h ch. 14. 1.

1 Inal. 40. 1.
 2 Ps. 151. 6.
 ch. 21. 4.
 3 Ps. 52. 1.
 4 Is. 38. 1.
 5 John 10. 11, 14.
 6 Inal. 53. 8.
 ch. 21. 4.

17 For the Lamb which is ¹¹ in the midst of the throne ¹² shall feed them ¹³, and shall lead them unto ¹⁴ living fountains of waters ¹⁵; and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

CHAPTER 8.

1 At the opening of the seventh seal, 2 seven angels had seven trumpets given them. 3 Four of them opened their trumpets, and great plagues followed. 4 Another angel pushed incense to the prayers of the saints on the golden altar.

AND when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.

3 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;

11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the

3 angel ³ flying through the midst of heaven ⁴, saying with a loud voice, ⁵Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

CHAPTER 9.

1 At the sounding of the fifth angel, a star fell from heaven, to whom is given the key of the bottomless pit. 2 He opened the pit, and there came forth locusts like scorpions. 3 The first voice said. 4 The sixth trumpet sounded. 5 Four angels are let loose, that were bound.

AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven, unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless pit: and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle: and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name Apollyon.

12 One was seen, and, behold, there came two woes more; and, hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, 14 Saying to the sixth angel which had

ch. 6. 1.

2 Matt. 18. 10.
 Luke 1. 19.
 3 Chr. 20. 25-26.

4 Or, add it to the prayers.
 5 ch. 5. 8.
 6 Ex. 30. 1.
 ch. 6. 9.
 7 Ps. 141. 2.
 Luke 1. 10.

8 Or, upon.
 9 ch. 16. 18.
 10 2 Sam. 22. 8.

11 Kings 19. 11.
 Acts 4. 31.

12 Ezech. 38. 26.
 13 ch. 16. 3.
 14 Inal. 2. 18.
 ch. 9. 4.
 15 Jer. 51. 25.

16 Amos 7. 4.
 17 ch. 16. 2.
 18 Ezech. 16. 19.
 19 ch. 16. 3.

20 Inal. 14. 12.
 ch. 9. 1.

ch. 16. 4.

21 Ruth 1. 30.
 22 Ex. 15. 23.
 Jer. 9. 13.
 23 23. 13.

24 Inal. 12. 10.
 Amos 8. 9.

VAR. READ.—11 V. 17. So Wo.; in the midst, before the throne De W.; rather before the midst of the throne Al. Ds. Ew.—12 i.e. as a shepherd; tend them Al.—13 So apparently Wl.; fountains of the waters of life Al. Be. Da. De W. Ew. Wo.—Chap. 8. 1 V. 2. stand.—2 V. 3. Lit. give it to, i.e. join it to Al. Ds. Ew. Wo. Zs. (offer it with Be.); offer it for Bl. De W. Ew.—3 V. 4. So Be. W. Ds. Ew.—(i.e. for furtherance of), the prayers Al. Bl. Ds. Ew.—4 V. 5. towards Al.; as marty. De W. Ds. Ew.—5 So Al. Da. Ew. Wo.; peals of thunder De W.—6 V. 10. So Al.; rather torch De W. Ew.—7 V. 12. might be darkened... might not shine Al. Da. De W. Wo.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 8. V. 3. So nearly (i.e. placed himself by the altar De W. Ew.) A. La. WH²; over (so Al. Ds. translate) M B, Th. Tr. Al. WH¹! V. 7. So in (so Al. Da. Ds. translate; with De W.) N A B, Edd.—Add and the third part of the earth was burnt up N A B, Edd.

VAR. READ.—V. 13. So Al. De W. Ds. Ew. Wo. perhaps one Al. ('a solitary eagle') so Wo.—De W. Zs.; rather mid-heaven, i.e. the world Al. Bl. Ds. Wo.—Chap. 9. 1 V. 1. fallen Al. Ds. Ew. Ds. Ew.—2 V. 1. 2. Lit. the well of the bottomless deep, of the abyss, so Al. De W. Ew. Wo. mouth of the abyss Be.; 'pit of the abyss' De W. 3 V. 9. So Al. Be. Bl. Da. Ds. Ew.; many thousands of horses Ew. (De W. perhaps).—4 V. 10. 11. have.—5 V. 11. Or abyss Al. Da., and as when the word occurs hereafter.—6 As marty. Al. Ew.—7 V. 12. after these things Al. Ew.—8 V. 12. Ew. Wo. (Al. probably); one Bl. Ds.—VAR. READ.—V. 13. So eagle N A B, Edd.—Chap. 9. V. 6. So fleet N A, Edd.—V. 10. 3. stings; and in their tails is their power N A B, Edd.—V. 13. So B, Th. Al.; omit N A, Th. Tr. WH.

1 Luke 11. 21.
 2 Luke 11. 21.
 3 Luke 11. 21.
 4 Luke 11. 21.
 5 Luke 11. 21.
 6 Luke 11. 21.
 7 Luke 11. 21.
 8 Luke 11. 21.
 9 Luke 11. 21.
 10 Luke 11. 21.
 11 Luke 11. 21.
 12 Luke 11. 21.
 13 Luke 11. 21.
 14 Luke 11. 21.
 15 Luke 11. 21.
 16 Luke 11. 21.
 17 Luke 11. 21.
 18 Luke 11. 21.
 19 Luke 11. 21.
 20 Luke 11. 21.
 21 Luke 11. 21.
 22 Luke 11. 21.
 23 Luke 11. 21.
 24 Luke 11. 21.
 25 Luke 11. 21.
 26 Luke 11. 21.
 27 Luke 11. 21.
 28 Luke 11. 21.
 29 Luke 11. 21.
 30 Luke 11. 21.

Fr. 65. 17.
Daa. 7. 10.
Ezek. 38. 4.
ch. 7. 6.

1 Chr. 12. 5.
Isai. 5. 26.
29.

Isai. 9. 15.

Deut. 32.

29.

Lev. 17. 7.

Deut. 32.

17.

Fr. 108. 27.

1 Cor. 30.

26.

Fr. 115. 4.

2 Isai. 15.

Daa. 5. 22.

ch. 28. 15.

Ezek. 1.

29.

Matt. 17. 9.

ch. 1. 14.

ch. 1. 15.

Matt. 28.

16.

ch. 8. 8.

Daa. 8. 28.

2 Isai. 4. 8.

Ex. 6. 8.

Daa. 12. 7.

29.

Neh. 9. 6.

2 Isai. 4. 11.

2 Isai. 7.

ch. 16. 17.

ch. 11. 15.

VAR. READ.—⁹ V. 14. on, at *Al. Da. De W. Ew. Wo.*—¹⁰ V. 15. the hour and the day and... (which are appointed by God *Al.*)—¹¹ V. 17. as fire and *jacinth* and as *brimstone* (*i.e. in colour*) *Al. W. Ds. &c.* (as *jacinth, i.e. smoke-colour, blackish*) *Al. Bl. purple-blue De W. Ew.*—¹² V. 20. So *wo. Wo.*; rather men, as *v. 18. Al. Ew.*—*Chap. 10.* V. 1. strong, as *ch. 5. 2.*—³ V. 3. the seven thunders *Al. Da. &c.*—⁴ V. 6. delay *Bl. Da. so practically Al. De W. Ds. Ew. Wo.*—⁵ V. 7. Strictly when *is* about to sound *Al. Da. Wo.*; rather when he shall sound *De W. Ew.*

VAR. READ.—¹⁶ *So* (*lit. two ten-thousands of ten-thousands*) *N (B nearly) Tr. WH.* (Many) twenty-thousands of ten-thousands *Al. La. Ti. Al.*—¹⁷ V. 18. *So* three plagues *NABC, Edd.*—¹⁸ V. 19. *So* the power of the horses *NBC (A nearly), Edd.*—*Chap. 10.* V. 1. *So* the *NABC, La. Ti. Tr. Al.*—² V. 4. *So* *omit NABC, Edd.*—³ V. 5. *So* *Al.*; right hand *NBC, Edd.*

Heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey; and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And *So* he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAPTER 11.

3 The two witnesses prophesy. 6 They have power to shut heaven, that it rain not. 7 The beast shall fight against them, and kill them. 8 They lie unburied, 11 and after three days and a half rise again. 14 The second voice is past. 15 The seventh trumpet soundeth.

AND there was given me a reed like unto a rod; and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple I leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles; and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies; and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy; and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also *So* our Lord was crucified.

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall

= Jer. 15.

16.

Ezek. 2. 8.

2 Isai. 2. 2.

= Ezek. 2. 8.

= Ezek. 2. 10.

= Ezek. 40.

2 Isai. 3. 1.

ch. 21. 15.

Nu. 23. 15.

= Ezek. 40.

17. 20.

= Gr. cod. vul.

= Ps. 70. 1.

Luke 21. 24.

Dan. 8. 10.

1 Chr. 13. 5.

John. 1. 9.

I will give unto

my two wit-

nesses that

they may

prophesy.

= ch. 20. 4.

Al. 30. 10.

ch. 12. 6.

2 Isai. 52. 8.

Jer. 11. 13.

Ezek. 41. 5.

11. 14.

2 Kings 1.

10. 12.

Jer. 1. 10.

2 Isai. 14.

Ezek. 43. 3.

Hosai. 6. 5.

Nu. 16. 29.

1 Kings

17. 1.

James 5. 16.

17.

= Ex. 7. 39.

= Luke 13. 13.

= ch. 13. 11.

2 Isai. 4. 2.

= ch. 9. 2.

= Dan. 7. 21.

Ezek. 14. 2.

= ch. 14. 8.

= 2 Isai. 1. 5.

2 Isai. 10.

= Hebr. 12.

ch. 18. 24.

= ch. 17. 15.

VAR. READ.—¹ V. 7. Strictly he declared the glad tidings (similar word to Gospel) *Al. &c.*—² V. 11. *So* *Ed.*; concerning *Al. Bl. De W. Ew. Wo.* (over *Da.*)—*Chap. 11.* ¹ V. 1. *So* *Ew. Wo.*; staff *Al. De W. Ew.*—² *So* (in the temple) *Al. Bl. Ds. Ew. Wo. &c.*; thereby (by the altar) *Ew. (De W. per hope)*—³ V. 2. *Lit.* was given (*i.e. actually already given*) *Ed.*; given in God's purpose *De W. Ds.*—⁴ V. 5. be mixed to *Al.*—⁵ V. 6. the waters *Al. Da.*—⁶ V. 8. *So* *De W. Ew. Wo.*; where their Lord also (like them, see *Var. Read.*) was crucified *Al.*—⁷ V. 9. some out of *Al. Da. De W. Ew.*—*i.e. tribes* *Al.*—*VAR. READ.*—¹ V. 7. *So* then was finished (*so lit.*; *i.e. then is fulfilled*) *Al. Ds. Ew.* the mystery of God *NAC, Edd.*—² V. 11. *So* they *NAB, Edd.*—*Chap. 11.* V. 1. *So* *NAC, B.*; saying *NAC, Edd.* (saying, *i.e. and one said*) *Al. De W. Ds. Ew.*—³ V. 4. *So* Lord *NABU, Edd.*—⁴ V. 8. *So* their Lord *NABC, Edd.*; the Lord *NAC.*—⁵ Vs. 9, 10. *So* see.... suffer not.... rejoice *NAC, Edd.*

ANNO DOMINI 98.

y Ps. 79. 2, 3.

z ch. 12. 18.

z ch. 13. 8.

z ch. 13. 9.

z ch. 13. 10.

z ch. 13. 11.

z ch. 13. 12.

z ch. 13. 13.

z ch. 13. 14.

z ch. 13. 15.

z ch. 13. 16.

z ch. 13. 17.

z ch. 13. 18.

z ch. 13. 19.

z ch. 13. 20.

z ch. 13. 21.

z ch. 13. 22.

z ch. 13. 23.

z ch. 13. 24.

z ch. 13. 25.

z ch. 13. 26.

z ch. 13. 27.

z ch. 13. 28.

z ch. 13. 29.

z ch. 13. 30.

z ch. 13. 31.

z ch. 13. 32.

z ch. 13. 33.

z ch. 13. 34.

z ch. 13. 35.

z ch. 13. 36.

z ch. 13. 37.

z ch. 13. 38.

z ch. 13. 39.

z ch. 13. 40.

z ch. 13. 41.

z ch. 13. 42.

z ch. 13. 43.

z ch. 13. 44.

z ch. 13. 45.

z ch. 13. 46.

z ch. 13. 47.

z ch. 13. 48.

z ch. 13. 49.

z ch. 13. 50.

z ch. 13. 51.

z ch. 13. 52.

z ch. 13. 53.

z ch. 13. 54.

z ch. 13. 55.

z ch. 13. 56.

z ch. 13. 57.

z ch. 13. 58.

z ch. 13. 59.

z ch. 13. 60.

z ch. 13. 61.

z ch. 13. 62.

z ch. 13. 63.

z ch. 13. 64.

z ch. 13. 65.

z ch. 13. 66.

z ch. 13. 67.

z ch. 13. 68.

z ch. 13. 69.

z ch. 13. 70.

z ch. 13. 71.

z ch. 13. 72.

z ch. 13. 73.

z ch. 13. 74.

z ch. 13. 75.

z ch. 13. 76.

z ch. 13. 77.

z ch. 13. 78.

z ch. 13. 79.

z ch. 13. 80.

see β their dead bodies three days and an half, γ and β shall not suffer β their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 γ And they that dwell upon the earth β shall rejoice β over them, and make merry, γ and γ shall send γ gifts one to another, γ because these two prophets tormented them that dwell on the earth.

11 γ And after β three β days and an half γ the γ Spirit of Life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, γ Come up γ to us. γ And they γ ascended up γ to heaven γ in γ a cloud γ ; and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour γ was there a great earthquake, γ and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain γ of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, γ and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And γ the seventh angel sounded; γ and there were great voices in heaven, saying, β The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; γ and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And γ the four and twenty elders, β which sat before God on their seats β , fell upon their faces, and worshipped God, γ saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, γ which art, and wast, β and art to come β ; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, γ and hast reigned.

17 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath γ is come γ , and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldst give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, γ small and great; γ and shouldst destroy them which γ destroy the earth.

18 And β the temple of God was opened in heaven β , and there was seen in his temple the ark of his γ testament γ ; and γ there were lightnings, and γ voices, and γ thunders γ ; and an earthquake, γ and great hail.

CHAPTER 12.

1 A woman clothed with the sun transitteth. 4 The great red dragon standeth before her, ready to devour her child: 6 when she was delivered the γ flesh into the wilderness. 7 Michael and his angels fight with the dragon, and prevail. 13 The dragon being cast down into the earth, persecuteth the woman.

AND there appeared a great γ woman γ der γ in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And she being with child cried, γ tra-

vailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another γ woman γ in heaven; and behold γ a great red dragon, γ having seven heads and ten horns, γ and seven γ crowns γ upon his heads.

4 And γ his tail drew the third part γ of the stars of heaven, γ and did cast γ them to the earth: and the dragon stood γ before the woman which was ready to be delivered, γ for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child, γ who γ was to γ rule γ all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And γ the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there γ a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: γ Michael and his angels fought γ against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels.

8 And prevailed not; β neither was their place found β any more in heaven.

9 And γ the great dragon was cast out, γ that γ was γ old γ serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, γ which deceiveth the whole γ world γ : he was γ cast out γ into the earth, and his angels were γ cast out γ with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, γ Now γ is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, γ which γ accused γ them before our God day and night.

11 And γ they overcame him γ by γ the blood of the Lamb, and γ by γ the word of their testimony; γ and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore γ rejoice, γ ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. γ Woe to β the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea β : for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, γ because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon γ saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted γ the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 γ And to the woman were given γ two γ wings of γ a great eagle γ , γ that she might fly γ into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished γ for a time, and times, and half a time, γ from γ the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent γ cast out of his mouth water as a γ flood γ after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the γ flood γ .

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the γ flood γ which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

VAR. REVD.— γ V. 11. So γ Al.; γ Da. De W. Ds. (a breath of life γ Sw.). γ V. 12. Come up, ascend up same word. γ 11 Lit. the cloud (simply the clouds γ Al.; the cloud of Christ's glory, ch. 1. 7. Wo.; the cloud, comp. Dan. 7. 13; Acts 1. 9, γ so nearly Ds.). γ 13 V. 18. So practically Ds. γ Ed.; came γ Al. Da. De W. γ 13 V. 19. covenant γ Al. Da. De W. γ 14 So γ Al. γ Sw. Wo.; peals of thunder De W. — Chap. 12. γ V. 1. 3. As marg. γ Al. Da. γ V. 10. γ V. 11. γ So γ A C, La. Tr. Al. WH.; send γ M. Ti. γ V. 11. γ β the three A B C, γ Ed. γ V. 15. β The kingdom of the world is become the kingdom M A B C, γ Ed. (i.e. The sovereignty over the world is become our Lord's γ Al. De W. Ds.; so nearly B. Wo.; Now is come the world-kingdom of our Lord γ Sw. translates). γ V. 16. β So nearly O, La. Al. WH.; that are before God, which sit upon their seats (thrones) M B C, γ Ti. Tr. γ V. 17. β Omis M A B C, γ Ed. γ V. 19. β So M B; the temple of God which is in heaven was opened A C, γ Ed.

ANNO DOMINI 98.

z ch. 12. 18.

z ch. 12. 19.

z ch. 12. 20.

z ch. 12. 21.

z ch. 12. 22.

z ch. 12. 23.

z ch. 12. 24.

z ch. 12. 25.

z ch. 12. 26.

z ch. 12. 27.

z ch. 12. 28.

z ch. 12. 29.

z ch. 12. 30.

z ch. 12. 31.

z ch. 12. 32.

z ch. 12. 33.

z ch. 12. 34.

z ch. 12. 35.

z ch. 12. 36.

z ch. 12. 37.

z ch. 12. 38.

z ch. 12. 39.

z ch. 12. 40.

z ch. 12. 41.

z ch. 12. 42.

z ch. 12. 43.

z ch. 12. 44.

z ch. 12. 45.

z ch. 12. 46.

z ch. 12. 47.

z ch. 12. 48.

z ch. 12. 49.

z ch. 12. 50.

z ch. 12. 51.

z ch. 12. 52.

z ch. 12. 53.

z ch. 12. 54.

z ch. 12. 55.

z ch. 12. 56.

z ch. 12. 57.

z ch. 12. 58.

z ch. 12. 59.

z ch. 12. 60.

z ch. 12. 61.

z ch. 12. 62.

z ch. 12. 63.

z ch. 12. 64.

z ch. 12. 65.

z ch. 12. 66.

z ch. 12. 67.

z ch. 12. 68.

z ch. 12. 69.

z ch. 12. 70.

z ch. 12. 71.

z ch. 12. 72.

z ch. 12. 73.

z ch. 12. 74.

z ch. 12. 75.

z ch. 12. 76.

z ch. 12. 77.

z ch. 12. 78.

z ch. 12. 79.

z ch. 12. 80.

z ch. 12. 81.

z ch. 12. 82.

z ch. 12. 83.

z ch. 12. 84.

z ch. 12. 85.

z ch. 12. 86.

z ch. 12. 87.

z ch. 12. 88.

z ch. 12. 89.

z ch. 12. 90.

Anno
DOMINI
86.

1 Gen. 3. 15.
ch. 11. 7.
12. 7.
13. 7.
14. 12.
1 Cor. 2. 1.
1 John 5. 10.
ch. 1. 9.
2. 9.
2. 10. 4.

1 Dan. 7. 3.
7.
ch. 12. 3.
17. 3, 9.
15.

1 Or, names.
ch. 17. 3.

1 Dan. 7. 6.
d Dan. 7. 6.

1 Dan. 7. 6.
f ch. 12. 9.

g ch. 16. 10.
a ch. 13. 4.

1 ver. 13. 4.
1 Gr. slain.
ch. 17. 8.

1 ch. 16. 18.

1 Dan. 7. 8.
11. 20.
2. 11. 20.

1 Or, to
make war.

1 ch. 11. 2.
15. 6.

1 John 1. 14.
Col. 2. 1.

1 Dan. 7. 21.
ch. 11. 7.
12. 17.

1 ch. 11. 18.
12. 15.

1 Ez. 22. 22.
Dan. 12. 1.
Phil. 4. 3.

1 ch. 12. 15.
2. 21. 27.

1 ch. 17. 8.
1 ch. 2. 7.

1 1st. 22. 1.
Gen. 9. 6.
Matt. 26. 12.

1 y ch. 13. 13.
ch. 11. 7.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

CHAPTER 13.

1 A beast riseth out of the sea with seven heads and ten horns, to whom the dragon giveth his power.
11 Another beast cometh up out of the earth: it causeth an image to be made of the former beast, and that men should worship it, and receive his mark.

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name y of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men.

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles, which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is six hundred three-score and six.

CHAPTER 14.

1 The Lamb standing on mount Zion with his company. 6 An angel preacheth the gospel. 8 The fall of Babylon. 15 The harvest of the world, and putting in of the sickle. 20 The vintage and winepress of the wrath of God.

AND I looked, and lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Zion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:

3 And they sung a new song, which was a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song, but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the first-fruits unto God and to the Lamb.

Anno
DOMINI
86.

1 ver. 3.

1 Deut. 12. 1, 2, 3.

1 Matt. 24. 24.

1 2 Thess. 2. 8.

1 ch. 16. 14.

1 1 Kings 18. 38.

2 Kings 1. 10, 12.

1 ch. 12. 9.

1 2 Thess. 2. 9, 10.

1 2 Kings 20. 7.

1 Gr. breath.

1 g ch. 16. 2.

1 a 20. 4.

1 h ch. 14. 9.

1 a 20. 20.

1 Gr. to give them.

1 ch. 16. 11.

1 h ch. 18. 2.

1 ch. 17. 9.

1 m ch. 12. 9.

1 a ch. 21. 17.

1 ch. 5. 6.

1 b ch. 7. 4.

1 ch. 7. 3.

1 a 13. 16.

1 d ch. 1. 15.

1 a 19. 6.

1 ch. 5. 8.

1 f ch. 5. 9.

1 a 13. 3.

1 g ver. 1.

1 a 1 Cor. 11. 2.

1 ch. 2. 4.

1 a 17. 17.

1 17. 14.

1 Gr. were bought.

1 ch. 5. 9.

1 James 1. 18.

V. 17. i.e. testimony borne, teaching given to them, by Jesus Dñ. Eb. Bu. (the religion which Jesus attests to be true Ew.); testimony borne to Jesus by men and angels A. Bl. De W. Zs. Chap. 13. V. 1. diadems A. Da. — V. 2. throne, same word as ch. 4. 2. &c. — V. 4. the, or his, power A. de. — V. 5. So Ew.; work, act A. Da. De W. Dñ. Eb. Wo.; perhaps succeed B. Zs. — V. 6. tabernacle (i.e. tent), dwell, similar words. — V. 7. i.e. tribes A. de. — V. 8. i.e. slain from the foundation A. Wo.; i.e. written from the foundation Be. Bl. Da. De W. Dñ. Eb. Bu. Zs.

V. 17. 3. Omit A B C. Edd. — Chap. 13. V. 1. β So B, Ti.; he stood... and I saw N A C. La. Tr. A.; (of Jesus, and stood upon the sand of the sea. And I saw WH. — y So (rather a name) C. A. I. WH. names N A B, La. Tr. Ti. Tr. WH. — V. 3. β Omit N A B C. Edd. — V. 4. β So B; because he gave N A C. Edd. — V. 6. β So B B; omit N A C. Edd. — V. 7. β So N B, Ti. A. Tr. WH. — V. 8. La. Tr. WH. — Add and peoples N A B C. Edd. — V. 10. β Omit N B C. Tr.; omit leadeth only, A. Fulg., La. Tr. A. I. WH. Scr. (he that is for captivity he goeth into captivity A. I. Da. translate this reading, but Bu. gives this reading the sense of that in the text). — y So M (La. nearly); shall kill B C. Ti. Tr. WH. (WH. however suspect corruption); (is) to be killed A. A. I.

V. 13. 14. Or signs Da. — V. 14. 15. Lit. it was given him. — 10 V. 14. before, as v. 12. — 11 hath. — 12 came to life again De W. Ew. — 13 V. 15. Lit. breath, spirit A. Da. De W. Ew. — 14 So Wo.; even A. Da. De W. Ew. — 15 V. 18. i.e. (reckoning the numerical value of the letters in Greek) LA-TEINOS Iren., A. Wo. Bl. Dñ. De W.; (reckoning the numerical value of the letters in Hebrew) NERON KAISAR Hitzig, Reuss, Renan. — Chap. 14. V. 3. sing. — 4 living beings A. de. — 5 So A. Be. De W. Dñ. Eb. Wo. Zs.; understand Ew. — 6 V. 3. 4. So Wo.; bought A. Da. De W. Bu. — 7 V. 4. [bought] as firstfruits A. De W. Dñ. Bu.

V. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. To give themselves (so Dñ. Ew. Bu., but A. I. gives the reading nearly the sense of the text) N A B C. Edd. — V. 17. β the mark, the name A B. (N nearly) Ti. Tr. A. I. WH.; the mark of the name C. La. — V. 18. β So N A B. Iren. Orig., Edd.; Six hundred and sixteen (i.e. perhaps NERO KAISAR Reuss, Renan, &c., or KAISAR ROM Ew.) C. MSS. known to Irenaeus, and so La. — 19. — Chap. 14. V. 1. β the Lamb N A B C. Edd. — y his name and his Father's name N A B C. Edd. — V. 2. β the voice that I heard was as it were of harpers N A B C. Edd. — V. 3. β So A C. La. Tr. A. I. WH.; omit N, Ti.

Digitized by Google

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, "It is done."

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell; and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent; and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAPTER 17.

2.4 A woman arrayed in purple and scarlet, with a golden cup in her hand, sits upon the beast, which is great Babylon, the mother of all abominations. 5 The interpretation of the seven heads, 12 and the ten horns. 8 The punishment of the whore. 14 The victory of the Lamb.

AND there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters.

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of blasphemous names, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls; having a golden cup in her hand, full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication.

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus; and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of

VAR. READ.—V. 16. the. — V. 18. So Al. E Wo.; peals of thunder De W. — V. 19. i.e. G titles Al. De W. Ew. Wo. — V. 20. So Al. Bl. De W. 1 Wo.; mention was made of great Babylon Ew. — V. 21. So Al. Dū.; rather the fierce wine of his wife Ew. — V. 22. Chap. 17. V. 3. So Al.; a wildern Bl. De W. Dū. Ew. — V. 4. i.e. a cup full the filthiness Al. Bl. De W. Ew.; i.e. having in hand the filthiness Dū. — V. 5. the harlots. Da. De W. — V. 6. Or lit. witnesses Al. Da. — V. 6, 7. wonder, admiration, marvel similar wor.

VAR. READ.—V. 17. So N B. Ti. Tr. WH.; or A. La. Al. — V. 18. So N B. Ti. Tr. WH.; or V. 1. So many waters N A. La. Tr. WH. (Ti. ap. rently); the many waters B. Al. — V. 3. So Ti. Al. WH.; the names Tr. WH. Comp. ch. 18.

2 The angels pour out their vials full of wrath. 5 The plagues that follow thereupon. 15 Christ cometh as a thief. Blessed are they that watch.

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord β, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; β for β they are worthy.

7 And I heard β another out of β the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues; and they repented not to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain.

11 And he blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up; that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth, and of β of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of γ that γ great day of God Almighty.

VAR. READ.—V. 8. Lit. should be Al. Da. — V. 16. V. 3. So graciously Al. Bl. De. Dū. Ew. Wo.; there came blood as of a dead man other as of one wounded and bleeding to death, all living things in the sea were hurt to death. — V. 6. So Al. Bl. De W.; Because they shed — therefore Ew. — V. 8. So (to the l) Ew.; unto it (i.e. the sun) Al. Bl. De W. Dū. — V. 10. throne Al. Ew. — V. 11. Strictly me, so Al. Da. De W. Ew. — V. 12. Strictly he come) from Al. Da. De W. Ew. — V. 14. Al. Da. Ew.

VAR. READ.—Chap. 16. V. 5. β Omit NABO, Edd. the holy one (thou holy one) N. Ti. Tr. WH.; A B C. La. Tr. Al. WH. (who art and wast holy De W.; who art and who wast: holy art thou see thou judgest thus Dū. Ew.). — V. 6. β A B C. Edd.; whereof N. — V. 7. β So B γ; omit N A O. Edd. and Ser. (I heard he say). — V. 14. β Omit N A B, Edd. — γ So he N A, Edd.

Anno
DOMINI
88.y ch. 11. 7.
& 13. 1.
s ch. 13. 10.
ver. 11.
e ch. 13. 3.
s ch. 13. 8.c ch. 13. 18.
d ch. 13. 1.e ver. 8.
f Dan. 7. 20.
Zeck. 1. 18,
19, 21.
ch. 18. 1.y ch. 16. 14.
& 19. 19.
d Deut. 10.
17.
ch. 16. 15.
ch. 19. 16.j Jer. 50. 44,
45.
ch. 14. 4.
e ver. 1.
Isai. 8. 7.
ch. 18. 7.e Jer. 30. 41,
42.
ch. 16. 12.
e Ezek. 16.
37-44.
ch. 16. 16.e ch. 18. 6.
p 3 Thess. 2.
11.
y ch. 10. 7.
ch. 16. 19.
e ch. 12. 4.

the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and β shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, β and γ go β into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth β shall wonder, β whose names β were not written β in the book of life β from the foundation β of the world, when they behold β the beast that was, and is not, γ and yet is γ .

9 And β here is the mind which hath wisdom β . The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are β seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue β a short space β .

11 And the beast that was, and is not, β even he β is the eighth, and is β of the seven β , and goeth into perdition.

12 And β the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no β kingdom β as yet β ; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and β shall give β their power and strength unto the beast.

14 β These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: β for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: β and β they that are with him β are called, and chosen, and faithful β .

15 And he saith unto me, β The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast β , these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate β and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and β burn β her with fire.

17 β For God β hath put β in their hearts to fulfil β his will β , β and to agree β , and give their β kingdom β unto the beast, β until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

CHAPTER 18.

2 Babylon is fallen. 4 The people of God commanded to depart out of her. 9 The kings of the earth, β with the merchants and mariners, lament over her. 20 The saints rejoice for the judgments of God upon her.

AND β after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; β and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong

voice, saying, β Babylon the great is fallen, β is fallen, β and β is become β the β habitation of devils, and β the β hold β of every β foul β spirit, and β a β cage β of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations β have drunk of the wine of the wrath β of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, β and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the β abundance β of her β delicacies β .

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, β Come out of her, my people, that ye be not β partakers of her sins β , and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 For her sins β have reached β unto heaven, and β God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 Reward her even as she rewarded β you β , and double β unto her β double according to her works: β in the cup which she hath filled β fill to her double.

7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a β queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come β in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and β she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong β is the Lord God who β judgeth β her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her β when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, β Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! β for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And β the merchants of the earth β shall weep and mourn β over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

12 β The merchandise β of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all β thyne wood β , and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And β cinnamon β , and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and β slaves β , and β souls of men β .

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. β V. 2. Lit. am. — β cage. hold same word. β foul, unclean same word.

β V. 3. So Al. Ew. Ew. (lit. as mary.); power and wealth D β . — β i.e. luxury Al. Da. Ew.; debauchery Bl. — β V. 4. So (i.e. shavers in the sins themselves Al. Bl.; i.e. shavers in the punishment of her sins De W. Ew.). — β V. 10, 16, 19, 21. the. — β V. 12. Merchandise (wares Da.; a cargo Al.). — β V. 13. Africa citron wood De W. so Al. Bl. Da. D β ; perhaps white cedar Wo. — β V. 13. So Al. Ew. de.; lit. as mary. — β i.e. slaves in general Bl. De W. D β . (so Al. probably); women-slaves Ew.; gladiators Weinstein; lit. the souls of men, which are ruined by luxury Ew. (so Wo. finds a reference to a 'spiritual slave trade').

VAR. READ.—Chap. 18. V. 2. β So Al. La. Tr. Tr. β Al.; omit N B, Tr. — β So N B, Tr. Tr. Al. WH.; foul and hateful (or abhorred) A. La. — β V. 3. β So Tr.; have fallen by the wrath A. La. Tr. WH.; have drunk of the wrath (or by the fierce wine) N B C, Tr. WH. (have drunk and have fallen differ only by one letter in Greek). — β V. 5. reached (lit. caught N A B C, Edd. — β V. 6. Omit N A B C, Edd. — β V. 6. Omit N A B C, Edd. (double the double). — β V. 7. β So N β ; hath judged N A B C, Edd. — β V. 11. β So N β ; weep and mourn N A C, Edd. — β V. 13. β So N β ; cinnamon and amomum N A C, Edd. (amomum, a precious ointment made from an Asiatic shrub Al.).

VAR. READ.— β V. 8. Lit. have not been written.

β i.e. written from the foundation De W. D β . Ew. Ew.; i.e. the book that is from the foundation Al.

β That the beast was Al. Be. De W. Ew. Wo. so La. Ti.

β V. 9. So (i.e. here is needed the mind which who) Al. Bl. De W. Ew. Ew.; here is the sense; whoever hath wisdom (i.e. whoever hath wisdom will understand it thus) Ew. — β V. 10. And they are (or They are also) Al. Da. De W. D β . Ew. Wo.

β V. 11. β one of the seven Bl. De W. Ew. Ew.; i.e. sprung from the seven Al. D β . (Wo. nearly).

β V. 12. i.e. kingly authority Ew. — β V. 14. So Wo; they that are with him, called and chosen

β shall overcome Al. Da. De W. D β . Ew. Ew. — β V. 16. utterly burn, as ch. 18. 8. — β V. 17. Lit. put (i.e. shall put Al.).

β i.e. the beast's will Be. D β . Ew. (De W. probably); i.e. God's will Al. Bl. Ew.

β i.e. kingly authority De W. Ew. ('the authority of their respective kingdoms' Al.).

VAR. READ.— β V. 8. β So N B, Tr. Tr. WH.; and it goeth A. La. Al. WH. — β and shall come (come again N β) N A B, Edd.; and is come N β .

β V. 11. β So (lit. he himself also) A. La. Ti. WH.; this also N B, Tr. — β V. 13. β So N A B, Tr. Tr. Al.; omit A. La. — β V. 13. β give N A B, Edd.

β V. 16. β and the beast N A B, Edd. — β V. 17. β So N β B, Tr. Tr. Al. WH.; omit A. La.

cc. 11.

h. 17. 4.

er. 10.

ad. 22. 14.
ek. 27. 29.

h. 31. 37.

h. 31.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

h. 31. 4.

are y departed y from thee, & thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 And the merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing.

16 And saying, Alas, alas that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches are come to nought!

18 And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

19 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city?

20 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour she is made desolate.

21 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles, and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

22 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

23 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

24 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were of the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

25 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

CHAPTER 19.

1 God is praised in heaven for judging the great whore, and avenging the blood of his saints. 7 The marriage of the Lamb. 10 The angel will not be worshipped. 17 The fowls called to the great slaughter.

And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia! Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, be unto the Lord our God!

AR. READ.—V. 14. Lit. sat.—V. 16. Lit. sed.—V. 17. Lit. made desolate, a. v. 19. it. helmsman or pilot Al. ec.—V. 19. Rather live by taring Al. Bl. De W. Dū. (lit. work the sea Da.)

V. 18. Who Al. De W.—V. 19. So De W. Dū.; rebv Al.—V. 23. lamp Al. Da. De W. ec.—V. 19. 1 Vs. 1, 3, 4. The word is Hebrew, meaning as ye Jah, Praise ye the Lord, it is found often the Psalms, as Ps. 104. 35, Al. De W.—V. 1. v. lit. The salvation and the glory... Al. Da. De W.

AR. READ.—V. 14. β So B; thy harvest of desire of thy soul (so Al. Ec., but De W. Dū. unite practically as in the text) M A C, Edd.—v. 18. M A B C, Edd.—3 So B; they shall M A Edd.—V. 17. β every one who saileth to a (the place Wo. so B) M A B C, Edd. (i.e. all make regular voyages Dū. Al.; coasting traders W.; commanders of ships Eb.)—V. 18. β this the M A B, Edd.—V. 20. β So C; ye holy ones ye apostles M A B, Edd.—V. 23. β So M B C, Tr. Al. WH.¹; merchants of thine were A. La. (i.e. the great men of the earth had traffick in thee).—Chap. 19. V. 1. β as it were a great M A B C, Edd.—γ Omit M A B C, Edd.—e our God's M A B C, Edd.

her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And again they said, Alleluia! And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen! Alleluia!

5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God God omnipotent reigneth!

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren who have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth upon the winepress of the wrath of God.

16 And he is called The Word of God.

17 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

18 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth upon the winepress of the wrath of God.

VAR. READ.—V. 3. Lit. riseth.—V. 4. liv beings.—V. 6. Lit. reigned (i.e. showed him king by destroying his enemies Wo.); hath come reign, hath taken the dominion Bl. De W. E reigneth Al.—V. 8. So Al. Da.; rather as herself De W. Eb. Ec.—V. 10. Rather bright Al. Da. De W.—V. 10. So Al. De W. Wo.; deeds of righteousness Da. Eb.; tokens of righteousness w/ show them to be pronounced righteous before G. Ec. 25.—V. 9. So practically (i.e. true words Al. Be. Bl. Ec. and De W. Ec. apparently; th words are true words of God (i.e. words that truly God's) Dū.—V. 10. i.e. the fellow-servant thy brethren Al. Bl. De W. Dū.; one of thy brethren Ec.—V. 11. See ch. 12. 17.—V. 12. diadems Al.—V. 13. knoweth.—V. 14. Rather are Al.—V. 15. he emphatic (he and no other) Al. Ec.—V. 16. Lit. them as shepherd.

VAR. READ.—V. 5. β So M, Ti.; came forth, ft the throne ABC, La. Tr. Al. WH.—γ So Ab, Tr.¹ Al.; omit M C, Ti. WH.—V. 6. β So A, WH.²; our God M B, Ti. Tr. Al. WH.¹—V. 7. So M B, Ti. Tr. WH.²; and we will give M La. Al. WH.¹—V. 12. β So A, La. Al.¹ W/ omit M B, Ti. Tr. WH.¹—γ So M A, Edd. (na M); names written, and a name written that B. V. 13. β So A B, La. Tr. Al. WH.; sprinkled aro M, Ti.

v. ver. 15.
 m. Dan. 2.
 47.
 1 Tim. 6. 18.
 ch. 17. 14.
 n. ver. 21.
 e. Ezek. 39.
 16, 20.
 g. ch. 16. 16.
 & 17. 13, 14.
 r. ch. 16. 13.
 14.
 s. ch. 13. 13.
 15.
 ch. 20. 10.
 See Dan. 7.
 11.
 u. ch. 14. 10.
 & 21. 8.
 v. ver. 16.
 y. ver. 17. 12.
 s. ch. 17. 12.

ON THE THIRTIEN DAY AFTER THE RESURRECTION OF KING, AND LORD OF LORDS.
 17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun, and he cried with a loud voice, saying, "to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven." Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God.
 18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.
 19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and the beast's armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.
 20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that he received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into the lake of fire burning with brimstone.
 21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Satan bound for a thousand years. 6 The first resurrection: they blessed that have part therein. 7 Satan let loose again. 8 Gog and Magog. 10 The devil cast into the lake of fire and brimstone. 12 The last and general resurrection.

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.
 2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that is, old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years.

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ,

f. Dan. 7. 9.
 27.
 Matt. 22. 30.
 Luke 22. 30.
 g. 1 Cor. 6.
 2, 3.
 h. ch. 6. 9.
 i. ch. 13. 12.
 k. ch. 13. 15.
 16.
 l. Rom. 8. 17.
 m. 1 Tim. 2. 12.
 n. ch. 5. 10.
 o. ch. 5. 11.
 p. 21. 8.
 q. Isai. 61. 6.
 r. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
 ch. 1. 6.
 s. 3. 19.

VAR. REND.—17 V. 16. So Al.; and (= namely) De W. Dū. (i.e. on the garment where it covers the thigh).—18 V. 17. So De W.; mid-heaven Al., see ch. 8. 13.—19 V. 20. the miracles, the signs, comp. ch. 13. 13, 14. Dū.—20 received Al. De W. Ede.—21 the lake.—Chap. 20. 1 V. 2. the.—1.e. ancient Al., as ch. 12. 9.—2 V. 4. Same word as testimony of Jesus, chs. 12. 17; 19. 10.—4 So Ede.; = came to life Al. De W. Dū.

VAR. READ.—V. 15. β fierceness of the wrath N A B, Edd.—V. 17. β the great supper of God M A B, Edd.—V. 19. β So N B, Tr. Tr. Al. WH.; his A, La.—V. 20. β So nearly N, Edd.; and they that were with him, the false prophet....A.—Chap. 20. V. 2. β So A B, La. Tr. Al. WH.; that is to say N, Ti.—V. 3. β Omit N A B, Edd. (i.e. shut the pit, and put a seal, over him).—V. 3. β And B, Tr. WH.; omit A, La. Ti. Al. WH.

prison.
 8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.
 9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city; and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.
 10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.
 11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.
 12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.
 13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.
 14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.
 15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.
 CHAPTER 21.
 1 A new heaven and a new earth. 10 The heavenly Jerusalem, with a full description thereof. 22 She needeth no sun, the glory of God is her light. 24 The kings of the earth bring their riches unto her.
 AND I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.
 2 And I, John, saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.
 3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and he shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.
 5 And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

VAR. REND.—5 V. 8. Lit. corners.—F. 7. Rather sitteth Al.—7 V. 12. books.—F. 12. Hades, the world of the dead Al. De W.—1 F. 2. So Al. B. D. De W. Dū. Wo.; the holy city, the new Jerusalem....Zū.; the holy city, the new Jerusalem coming down new Ede.—3 V. 3. dwell, tabernacle similar words.—3 V. 3. Rather stablish one said Al. De W. Dū.—3 So Al. Dū. De W.; see VAR. READ.—V. 6. β So A, La. WH.; see VAR. REND.—V. 6. β So N B, Tr. Tr. Al. WH.; Tr. WH.; omit A, La. Ti. Al. WH.; V. 8. β So throne N A B, Edd.—V. 11. β Add, even the fire of fire N A B, Edd.—Chap. 21. F. 2. β Omit Edd.—V. 3. β So B, Tr.; the throne N A B, Edd.—V. 3. β So nearly A, La. Ti. Al. WH.; Tr. Tr. WH.—V. 4. β So N B, Tr. Tr. Al. WH.; omit A, La. WH.

Anno
DOMINI
85.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

ch. 16. 17.
ch. 1. 6.
ch. 12. 1.

6 And he said unto me, β —It is done. β I am Alpha & Omega, the beginning and the end. β I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit β all things β ; and β I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 β But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials β full β of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that β great β city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God.

11 Having the glory of God: β and β her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 β And had β a wall great and high, β and had β twelve gates, y and at the gates twelve angels, y names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city β had β twelve foundations¹⁰, and β in β them y the names y of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he β that talked with me β had β a golden reed β to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, β that is, of the angel¹¹.

18 And the building β of the wall of it was of β jasper¹²; and the city was pure gold, like unto β clear β glass.

19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were β garnished with β all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was β jasper¹³; the second, sapphire;

the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysopterus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 And the city β had β no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it β ; for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the β light¹⁷ thereof.

24 β And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it β ; and the kings of the earth do bring their glory y and honour y into it.

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for β there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 And β there shall in no wise enter into it any thing β that defileth β , neither y whatsoever worketh y abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's β book of life.

CHAPTER 22.

1 The river of the water of life. 2 The tree of life. 3 The light of the city of God is himself. 4 The angel will not be worshipped. 5 Nothing may be added to the word of God, nor taken from.

AND he shewed me β a β pure β river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb¹.

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was β there β the tree β of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit β every month β ; and the leaves of the tree were β for the healing of the nations.

3 And β there shall be no more β curse β ; β but β the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:

4 And they shall see his face; and β his name shall be in their foreheads.

5 And there shall be no night β there β ; and they y need y no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God β giveth β them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and β the Lord God of β the holy prophets β send his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

7 Behold, I come quickly: β blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

VAR. READ.— β V. 8. i.e. partakers in the abominations of idolatry and the like Al. De W. Wo., comp. ch. 17. 5. (polluted) Ba. β V. 11. i.e. light-giver Bl. De W. Dñ. Ew. β V. 14. Lit. having. β i.e. foundation-stones Al. De W. Dñ. Ew. Wo. β V. 17. So practically Bl. De W.; which is also the measure of an angel Wo., so Al. Da. Dñ., so Ew. nearly.

β V. 18. i.e. work above the foundations Bl. De W. Dñ. Wo. β V. 18, 19. So Al. De W.; diamond Eb. (Dñ. perhaps). β V. 18. clear same word as pure. β V. 19. adorned with (practically = consisting of) Al., so Be. Bl. De W. Dñ. β V. 19. rather the foundation-trenches were filled with. Eb.

VAR. READ.— β V. 6. β They are done (i.e. fulfilled) Al., I am the Alpha β B., Edd. and Scr.; I have become the Alpha β B. β V. 7. β these things NAB, Edd. β V. 9. β So β B. (nearly); which (i.e. the angels, so Al.) were full NAB, Edd. β V. 10. β Omit NAB, Edd. (the city, the holy Jerusalem Tr.; the holy city Jerusalem Tr. Al.). β V. 11. β Omit NAB, Edd. β V. 12. β Having A B, Edd. β V. 13. β NAB, Tr. Tr. Al. WH.; omit A, La. β V. 14. β NAB, Edd. β V. 15. β a measure, a golden reed NAB, Edd. (a golden reed-measure N.).

Anno
DOMINI
85.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

ch. 22. 2.

Anno
DOMINI
96.

y ch. 19. 10.

r ch. 19. 10.

s Dan. 8. 26.
s 12. 4. 7.
s ch. 10. 4.

s ch. 1. 3.

s Book. 2.

s Dan. 12. 10.

s Tim. 3. 13.

s ver. 7.

y Isai. 40.

s ch. 11.

s Rom. 2. 6.

s 14. 12.

ch. 20. 12.

s Isai. 41. 6.

s ch. 1. 6. 11.

s ch. 2. 7.

s ch. 21. 27.

8 And I John ⁷ saw these things, and heard ⁷ them. And when I ⁸ had heard and seen, ⁹ I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See ¹⁰ thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

10 And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.

11 He that is unjust, let him ⁹ be unjust ⁹ still: and he which is filthy, let him ⁹ be filthy ⁹ still: and he that is righteous, let him ⁹ be righteous ⁹ still: and he that is holy, let him ¹⁰ be holy ¹⁰ still.

12 ⁸ And ⁸ he, behold, I come quickly; and ⁹ my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work ⁹ shall be ⁹.

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

14 Blessed are they ⁸ that do his commandments, ¹¹ that they may have ¹¹ right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For ¹³ ¹³ without are ¹³ dogs, and ¹³ sorcerers ¹³, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things ⁸ ⁸ the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and ¹⁷ the bright and morning star.

17 And the Spirit and ¹⁸ the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. ⁸ And ⁸ whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

18 For I testify ⁸ unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part ¹ out of the book ⁸ of life, and out of ⁸ the holy city, ⁸ and ⁸ from the things ⁸ which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, ¹⁴ Surely ¹⁴ I come quickly. Amen. ⁸ Even so ⁸, come, Lord Jesus.

21 ⁸ The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

y John 21. 26. r 2 Tim. 4. 8. s Rom. 16. 26. s 2 Thes. 1. 10

VAR. RECD.—7 V. 8. *Lit.* who saw and heard (so *Al. De W.*; who sees and hears *Da.*); i.e. I am he who saw... *Al. Be. Da. Eb. Zü.*; I who saw and heard these things, when I... fell down... *Ev.*, and *De W. perhaps*.—8 *Rather* heard and saw *Al. Da. Dñ. Ew.*—9 V. 11. do unjustly *Al.*—10 *Lit.* make himself holy, sanctify himself *Al. De W. Ew.*—11 V. 14. So *Al. Da. Dñ. Eb. Ew. Wo.*; they shall have *De W.*

VAR. RECD.—V. 11. ⁸ be polluted (or pollute himself) *N B. Edd.* (he which is polluted, let him pollute himself still *Al.*)—⁹ do righteousness *N A B. Edd.*—V. 12. ⁸ Omit *N A B. Edd.*—⁹ So *B.*; in *N. Edd.*—V. 14. ⁸ So *B.*; that wash their garments *N A. Edd.*

VAR. RECD.—12 V. 15. So *Al. Bl. Da. Zü. De W. perhaps*; without be (i.e. out with) *Dñ. Ew. W.* perhaps.—13 So *Al. De W. Eb.*; poisoners *Ev.*—14 V. 20. Yea *Al. Da. de.*

VAR. RECD.—V. 15. ⁸ Omit *N A B. Edd.*—V. 16. ⁸ in *A. La. Tr.* ³ *WH.*; concerning (so *Dñ. W.* translate; in *Al.*) *N B. Tr.* ¹ *Al. WH.*—V. 17. ⁸ Omit *N A B. Edd.*—V. 18. ⁸ I testify *N A B. Edd.*—V. 19. ⁸ the tree *N A B. Edd.*—⁹ Omit *N A B. Edd.*—V. 20. ⁸ Omit *N A B. Edd.* (I come quickly. Amen, come *La. Tr. Al.*; I come quickly: amen. Come *Tr.*)—V. 21. ⁸ The grace of the Lord Jesus ([Christ] *WH.*) be with the saints *N. Tr. Al. WH.*; The grace of... be with all *A. La. Tr. WH.*

THE END.

The Queen's Printers

AIDS TO THE STUDENT

OF THE

HOLY BIBLE;

WITH WHICH IS INCORPORATED

THE APPENDIX OF 1877.



EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE,

Her Majesty's Printers:

LONDON, EDINBURGH, AND NEW-YORK.

[ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.]



PREFACE.

The success in Great Britain and America of the Sunday School Teacher's Bible published in May 1875, proved that our project had anticipated a public need.*

The cordial approval of its principle and contents by eminent Biblical Scholars and by representatives of all classes of Bible Teachers, encouraged us to enlarge and improve each successive issue of its "AIDS TO BIBLE STUDENTS," so as to meet the wants not only of Teachers in Schools, but also of Parents at Home, and of Bible Students in general.

In particular, we obtained concise or exhaustive articles from the most eminent authorities on leading Biblical Subjects; these articles will be found to summarize information possessed by few, or only obtainable by those who have access to a Library and leisure for special study.

Some of the more interesting and important articles—viz., on Hebrew Poetry, by the Rev. T. K. Cheyne, and Music, by Dr. Stainer; on Bible Ethnology, by the Rev. A. H. Sayce, Plants, by Sir J. Hooker, Animal Creation, by Dr. Tristram, Money and Weights, by Mr. Madden, and on Jewish Sects, and Bible Chronology, by Dr. Green—were published separately in an Appendix in November 1877.

This Appendix—the importance and high quality of which has been so fully acknowledged—was shortly after incorporated with the original work, and has been found to greatly extend its scope and usefulness.

Besides further improvements in the original work, including new and more elaborate sections of the Historical Epitome—esp., 'Between the Testaments' and the 'Apostolic History' by the Rev. P. Thomson and the Editor—additions were made in 1878 and 1879 in pursuance of the original design, notably a Glossary of Bible Words, by the Rev. Professor Lumby, D.D., and 'The Bible and the Monuments,' by the Rev. Professor Sayce.

Finally, on the occasion of the Sunday School Centenary, 1880, these "Aids" were republished with the new VARIORUM REFERENCE BIBLE, the combined work being entitled the VARIORUM TEACHER'S BIBLE.

EYRE AND SPOTTISWOODE.

GREAT NEW STREET, FLEET STREET,
LONDON, E.C.

*It is necessary to point out, that it was at least 16 months afterwards that a Bible issued from the Oxford University Press, bearing on its title page *The S.S. Teacher's Edition*, and closely following the model of the Queen's Printers Sunday School Teacher's Bible (Title, &c. copyright), even including their 'Index of Persons, Places, and Subjects' afterwards withdrawn,—because the later is sometimes regarded as the contemporary or even as the predecessor of the Queen's Printers work.

AIDS TO THE STUDENT

OF THE

HOLY BIBLE.

CONTENTS.

<i>Preface. Supplementary Contents.</i>	PAGE
I. MATERIALS FOR BIBLE LESSONS:—	
1. INTRODUCTION: the Bible as a whole—its Divisions and Connections.....	1
2. SUMMARY and ANALYSIS of each Book of the OLD and NEW TESTAMENT.....	2
● In Testament.....	REV. STANLEY LEATHES, D.D.
<i>Professor of Hebrew in King's College, London, &c., &c.</i>	
Revised (with Additions) by the Rev. W. SANDAY, D.D.	
✠ In Testament.....	REV. W. SANDAY, D.D.
<i>Dean Ireland's Professor of Exegesis.</i>	
3. PARABLES and MIRACLES in the OLD TESTAMENT.....	21
4. MIRACLES of our LORD.....	22
5. PARABLES of our LORD.....	The Editor.
6. PROPHECIES relating to our LORD:—	
(1.) Expressly declared in Holy Writ to have been fulfilled.....	23
(2.) Quoted and applied in the N. T., but not distinctly asserted to have been fulfilled in a particular manner.....	23
(3.) Not quoted in the N. T., but which we see to have been exactly fulfilled.....	24
(4.) Prophecies relating to the admission of the Gentiles to the Gospel covenant.....	24
REV. T. WOODHOUSE, M.A.	
7. ANALYSIS of the SERMON on the MOUNT.....	25
8. NOTES on the LORD'S PRAYER.....	REV. G. S. GRUGGEN, M.A.
9. PRAYERS of our LORD.....	25a
10. OTHER PRAYERS in SCRIPTURE.....	The Editor.
GEOGRAPHY.	
11. DESCRIPTION of the HOLY LAND—WILDERNESSES of the SOUTH—PENINSULA of SINAI—PALESTINE—its CLIMATE.—GEOLOGY.—WATER SYSTEM.—PORTS and CHIEF TOWNS, and PLACES of BIBLICAL INTEREST.....	26
12. REMARKABLE MOUNTAINS & HILLS of the BIBLE } Arranged geographically,	
13. " RIVERS and LAKES " " } with Bible notices and references.....	26
The Editor.	
TIMES and SEASONS, &c.	
14. BIBLE CALENDAR.—THE DIVISIONS of TIME, and their PRINCIPLES.—THE SEASONS.—THE JEWISH MONTHS.—THE WEATHER and STATE of the COUNTRY (monthly).—THE JEWISH FEASTS.—THE WEEK, SABBATICAL YEAR, JUBILEE, &c.—DIVISIONS of DAY and NIGHT.....	27
The Editor.	
15. COINS, and MEASURES of the OLD and NEW TESTAMENTS.....	27
F. W. MADDEN & REV. C. HOLE, M.A.	
II. PLANTS of the BIBLE.....	28
SIR J. D. HOOKER, K.C.S.I., C.B., F.R.S.	
III. ANIMAL CREATION in the BIBLE:—	
(1.) Mammalia of the Bible.....	28
(2.) Birds of the Bible.....	28
(3.) Reptiles of Scripture.....	28
(4.) Invertebrate Animals.....	REV. CANON TRISTRAM, LL.D., F.R.S.
IV. POETRY of the BIBLE.....	29
(2.) Technical terms connected with Hebrew Poetry and Music in the Psalms (Bible Version). REV. T. K. CHEYNE, D.D. <i>Late Fellow of Balliol College, Oxford.</i>	29

(i.) Vocal Music of the Hebrews.....	51
(2.) Musical Instruments of the Bible.....	51
(i.) String-instruments.....	51
(ii.) Wind-instruments.....	52
(iii.) Instruments of Percussion.....	52
(iv.) List of passages in which musical instruments are mentioned in O.T. & N.T....	53
J. STAINER, M.A., Mus. Doc., <i>Organist of St. Paul's Cathedral.</i>	
VI. MONEY and WEIGHTS of the BIBLE.....	55
F. W. MADDEN, M.B.A.S. <i>Author of History of Jewish Coinage, &c., &c.</i>	
VII. ETHNOLOGY of the BIBLE:—	
<i>Linguistic and Geographical Introduction</i>	61
(1.) The Patriarchal period.....	62
(2.) The period of the Davidic empire.....	64
(3.) The period of the Babylonish captivity.....	64
(4.) The time of Christ and His Apostles.....	65
REV. A. H. SAYCE, M.A. <i>Queen's College, Oxford.</i>	
VIII. THE BIBLE and the MONUMENTS; or the Hebrews in their relations with the Oriental Monarchies of Egypt, Assyria, Babylonia, Persia, Aram (<i>Syria</i>), and Phœnicia.	
<i>Geographical Introduction</i>	66
(1.) Historical and Political relations.....	66
(2.) Religious relations.....	70
(3.) Commercial relations.....	72
(4.) Science, Literature, and Art.....	73
REV. A. H. SAYCE, M.A.	
IX. CHRONOLOGY.	
(1.) BASES of BIBLICAL CHRONOLOGY.....	74
(2.) CHRONOLOGICAL SUMMARY of BIBLE HISTORY, exhibiting the contemporaneous PERSONS and EVENTS in non-Jewish countries.....	76
REVISED BY REV. S. G. GREEN, D.D.	
(3.) COMPENDIOUS CHRONOLOGICAL TABLES:—	
From the DEATH of SOLOMON to MALACHI, exhibiting the Hebrew KINGS & PROPHETS.....	81
A TABLE for READING the BOOKS of the PROPHETS in their chronological order.....	81
X. HISTORY.	
HISTORICAL EPITOME, or CHRONOLOGICAL ARRANGEMENT of the BIBLE:—	
" " PART I. THE OLD TESTAMENT.....	83
" " PART II. BETWEEN the TESTAMENTS, or the Jews under the Persians, Macedonians and Romans, with an abstract of 1 & 2 Maccabees.....	96
REV. P. THOMSON, M.A. and Editor.	
JEWISH SECTS and ORDERS.....	101
TABLE of the HERODIAN FAMILY.....	107
CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE of GOSPEL HISTORY, and a HARMONY of the FOUR GOSPELS:—	
(i.) Events connected with the Birth and Childhood of our Lord.....	108
(ii.) Announcement and introduction of our Lord's public Ministry.....	108
(iii.) From the 1st Passover, during our Lord's public Ministry, until the 2nd.....	108
(iv.) From the 2nd Passover until the 3rd.....	108
(v.) From the 3rd Passover until our Lord arrives at Bethany, 6 days before—.....	109
(vi.) the Last Passover Week.....	110
(vii.) Our Lord's Resurrection, His subsequent Appearances and Ascension.....	111
(Revised)—REV. E. ROBINSON, D.D.	
HISTORICAL EPITOME, PART III. APOSTOLIC HISTORY,.....	
Exhibiting the Travels and Epistles of St. Paul. REV. P. THOMSON, M.A. and Editor.	
XI. GLOSSARY of BIBLE WORDS.....	REV. J. R. LUMBY, D.D.
A TABLE to find each PSALM by its FIRST LINE.	
XII. SYMBOLICAL LANGUAGE of SCRIPTURE.....	
By S. G.	
XIII. DICTIONARY of PROPER NAMES, with their MEANINGS and a REVISED PRONUNCIATION.....	
REV. T. K. CHEYNE, D.D.	
XIV. INDEX to the PERSONS, PLACES, and SUBJECTS of the BIBLE (16,000 refs.)	
XV. CONCORDANCE of BIBLE WORDS with their context—(above 40,000 references).	
XVI. Copyright Slips (6), DOUBLE PAGE, FROM RECENT SURVEYS, INDEXED, ON A NEW PLAN.	

.....

S.B.—The contents of articles which are arranged alphabetically, i.e. Plants, Animal Creation, Music, Money and Weights, are not included. For ready reference, the chief names and words are shown in the other articles by capital and italic letters.

	Page		Page		Page
Abana, River	31	Aetnas—see <i>Nabathæan</i>	28, 99, 100, 112	Bethoron, Battles of (<i>Elesa</i>)	94
Abarin Mountains	29	Arioch, king of Ellasar	67	Bethlehem	27, 105
Abraham—see <i>Heb. Migration</i>	65, 67	Aristobulus I., II.—see <i>Asmonean</i>	99	Bethsura	97, 98
Acad, Accadians— <i>Elam</i>	63, 67, 70, 71	Aristobulus (III.), H. P.	99, 100	" Bible" explained	1
Accho, or <i>Ptolemais</i>	69, 96	Armenia—see <i>Ararat, Ashkenaz</i>	68	" Birds of the Bible	43
Acchia, Roman province (n.)	113, 114	" described	29, 61	Bitter herbs	38
Acrostic—see <i>Alphabetical Poetry</i>	48	" Peoples of	63, 64	Books, Old Testament	1
Actium, Battle of	100, 115	" Kingdoms of—see <i>Misri</i>	64	" New Testament	8
Acts of the Apostles	12	" Tigranes, king of	99	Brass	56
Admission of Gentiles	24, 112, 115	Arnon, River	31	Brook, i.e. Torrent—see <i>Rivers</i>	31
Adrammelech	68	Arphaxad explained	63		
Adria" explained	115	Artaxerxes—see <i>Pseudo-Smerdis</i>	69, 91		
Africa—see <i>Cush, Egypt, Libya</i>		" Longimanus	35, 68, 95		
" Jews of, see <i>Cyrene, Alexandria</i>	96	Aryan languages	68	Cesar, Julius	99
Agorah	56	Asceticism—see <i>Essenes</i>	103	" Sextus	99
Agriculture of Canaan	28, 32, 33	Asherah—see " <i>Groves</i> "	72	Cesarea, City of	27, 100, 112, 114
Agricola, Augustus' minister	100	Ashkenaz, kingdom of	64	Cessars—see <i>Roman Emperors</i>	35
" I. and II.—see <i>Herod</i>	107	Ashteroth, pl. Ashtaroth	71, 72, 97	Calf-worship (i.e. Ox)	70, 72, 90, 91
Ahasuerus—(1) <i>Cambyses</i> , (2) <i>Xerxes</i>	94	Asia Minor, described	61	Cambyses, k. of Persia	94, 97
Ajetha Saakar, upon	49	" peoples of—see <i>Gog</i>	64	Canabyses	62, 69
Alamot, upon	98	Asia, Roman province	100, (n.)	Cananites	61, 62
Alcimus, H. P.—see <i>Asideans</i>	98	Asia, Western, Geography of	112	Canon of Old Testament	95, 96, 105
Alexander the Great	35, 68, 96	" " Commerce—see	73	Capacity, Measures of	37
Alexander Balas, king of Syria	98	" " <i>Carchemish</i>	68	Capharsalama, Battle of	69
Alexander Jannæus " Judea	35, 99	" " <i>Cyrus</i> conquest	73	Caphorn—see <i>Hittites</i>	62, 64, 66, 69
Alexander Jannæus " Judea	35, 99	" " Jews of	98, 100, 112	Captivities of Israel	66, 67, 77, 93
Alphabetic, Origin of the	62, 73	Aslarcha	(note) 114	Captivity, effect of the	71, 103
Alphabetic Poetry	5, 49	Asmonean—see <i>Maccabees</i>	97	Caravan—see <i>Commerce</i>	72, 73, 94, 97
Al-Tushtith, upon	49	" Coinage	35, 98	Carchemish—see <i>Hittites</i>	62, 64, 90
Amalekites	62, 63	" H. P. Princes of Judea—		Carmel, Mount	30, 99
Ammonites—see <i>Nomads, Arab</i>		" Jonathan	98	Carthage & Cyprus, Phœn. colon.	59
Amorites	62, 66, 97	" Simon	99	<i>Cedim</i>	63
Amos, Prophecy of	7, 92	John Hyrcanus	99	Casius	38
Amraphel king of Shinar	63, 67	Asmonean H. P. Monarchs—		Caucasus—see <i>Tubal, Meshech</i>	61, 64
Angel worship—see <i>Essenes</i>	105	Aristobulus I.	99	Celubay—see <i>Essenes</i>	71, 105
Animal Creation	41	Alexander Jannæus	ib.	Cenchres (Cenchrea)	14, 103, 114
Animal Worship of Egypt	70	Alexandra	ib.	Chaldeans—see <i>Ur, Elam</i>	63, 67, 73
Antigonus, king of Judea	100	Hyrcanus II.	99, 100	<i>Chazidim</i> , Assideans <i>Gk.</i>	96, 97, 99, 103
Antigonus Orontes (<i>Sadducees</i>)	96, 104	Aristobulus II.	99	Chebar, River	31
Antioch on Orontes 35, 96-100, (n.)	112	Antigonus	99, 100	Chedorlaomer	63, 67, 73
" Jewish Colony at	96	Asnapper	67, 102	Chemosh—see <i>Moloch</i>	72
" In Pisidia, St. Paul at	113	Assideans or <i>Charidim</i>	97, 98, 103	Cherub	68, 72, 73
Antiochians	97	Assur, Assyria, Assyrians 63, 64, 66, 67		Children of East—see <i>Arabia</i>	63
Antiochus III., the Great	96	" Religion of	70, 71	China—see <i>Sinim</i>	65
Antiochus IV., Epiphanes	97	Assyrian Empire—see <i>Tigrit, Ninerech, Caucasus, Medes</i>	64, 66	Chinnereth, Sea of	31
Antiochus V., Eupator	98	Assyrian kings—see <i>Tiglath-Pileser I. & II., Put, Shalmaneser II. & IV., Sargon, Sennacherib, Esarhaddon</i>		Chittim or Cyprus	64, 65, 69, 72
Antiochus VI., Theos	98	Augustus Cæsar befriends Herod	100	<i>Christ, Life and Ministry of</i>	106-111
Antiochus VII., Sidetes (<i>Essenes</i>)	98			See <i>Parables, Miracles, Discourses, Appearances, & Index</i>	
Antiochus XIII. (last <i>Seleucid</i>)	99			Christians, Jewish	12, 112
Antipater, Herod's father	28, 99			" Gentile	113
" Herod's eldest son	100			" Judaizing	14, 113-114
Antony, Mark	99	Baal, pl. Baalim, fem. Baaltis	72	Chronicles, Books of the	4, 49, 96
Appearances of risen Lord	111	Babel, Gk. Babylon	67, 68	Cilicia, Roman	(note) 112
Arabah, The, A. V. "plain"	28	" kings of—see <i>Merochach, Baladan, Nabopolassar</i>		Cleopatra's Jewish policy	104
Arabia, Peninsula, peoples of	61, 63	Babylonia	67	Climate of Palestine	27
" Nomads of—see <i>Nabathæans</i>	62	" Plain of	61	Cockatrice—see <i>Glossary</i>	44, 117
Arabia Petraea	61, 63	" Divisions—see <i>Acad</i>	63	Coele Syria	34
" Kingdom of—		" Peoples of	63, 67	Coinage, Persian, Jewish, &c.	35
see <i>Aretas</i> 28, 97, 99, 100		" Religion of	70	Coins of New Testament.	35
Armen (Syria, O. T.)	61, 62, 66, 69	" Libraries, Art, &c.	73	Colonia, Roman Colony (note) 113	
" " Peoples, <i>Hittites</i>	62	" History of	63, 67, 68	Colonies, Jewish	96, 99
" " Divisions	61, 63	" Jews of	94, 96, 98, 99, 100	See <i>Alexandria, Cyrene, Antioch on Orontes, Ephesus, Corinth, Lydia, Phrygia, Rome</i>	
" " Language	68	Babylonian (Chaldean) Empire—see <i>Nebuchadnezzar, Belshazzar</i>	61, 93, 94	Colossians, Epistle to the	15, 115
" Kings of—see <i>Hadad-ezer, Bezon</i>	67, 69	Balaam—see <i>Divination</i>	71, 101	Commerce, land—see <i>Caravan</i>	55, 72
" Cities of— <i>Carchemish, Damascus, Hamath, &c.</i>		Barbarian—see <i>Glossary</i>	65, 117	" sea—see <i>Tarsish</i>	
Armen, Geshur in	69	Barnabæ the Scribe	106	Opâr, Isles, <i>Javan</i>	64, 72
" Maschah	69	Battles, decisive—see <i>Issus, Ipsus, Magnesia, Bethoron, Pharsalia, Philippi, Actium</i>	99-100	" Phœnician	64, 68, 72, 73
" Naharaim (<i>Mesopotamia</i>)	63, 69	Bedouins—see <i>Nomad, Arabia</i>	62, 66	" Hebrew	26, 68, 70, 73, 90-92, 94
" Padan	63	Bekah	70	" Arabian—see <i>Petræ</i>	73, 98
" Rehob	69	Bel	70	Community of gods	112
" Zobah	64	Belshazzar	68, 70, 78, 94	" " see <i>Essenes</i>	104
Armenio	2, 61, 65, 68, 96	Berra, St. Paul at	113	Copy of the Law, Samaritan	102
Ararat, Mount	29, 63			Coral	45
" Kingdom—see <i>Armenia</i>	64			Corinth, importance of (note) 113	
Arctans, ethnarch of Judea	100			" Jewish Colony at	99

SUPPLEMENTARY CONTENTS.

	Page		Page		Page
Corinth. St. Paul at.....	113, 114	Ephesus.....	94, 113, (note) 114, 115	Hebrew Migrations, Abraham	62, 63
Corinthians, Epistles to the.....	13, 114	Ephesus, Jewish colony at.....	96	" " Jacob.....	84
Crocodile, <i>Leviathan</i> , Dragon.....	44	Epistles, Apostolic, Pastoral.....	16, 115	" " the Exodus.....	65, 64
Cubit.....	36	Esarhaddon.....	67, 68, 69, 102	" " Settlement in Canaan.....	3, 67
Cush, Ethiopia (<i>Meroe</i>).....	68, 64	Esdras, Plain of.....	27, 96	" " Empire—see David.....	28, 99
" S. Arabia.....	63	Esenes, Sect of.....	104	" " Kingdoms to Exile.....	29-32
Cushan-rish-aimin.....	69	Ether, Book of.....	4, 94	" " Art—see Poetry, Music.....	34
Cyrenas—see Median Empire.....	64, 63	Ethiopia, Pharaoh king.....	69	" " method of reckoning.....	24
Cyprus, or Chittim.....	64, 69, 73	Ethiopia people—see Cush.....	63, 63	" " see Jews, Commerce, World.....	17
" missionaries from.....	112, 113	Ethiopian dynasty—see Egypt.....	66	Hebrews, Epistle to the.....	7, 115
" evangelized.....	113	Ethiarchs of Judaea—see Hyrcanus II., Archelaus.....		Hebron—see Amorites, Negroes.....	23, 62, 69
Cyrene, Jews of.....	96, 113	Euphrates—see Babylonia.....	31, 61	Heliodorus.....	97
Cyrenius (<i>Lat. Quirinus</i>).....	100, 106	Evil-Merodach, king of Babylon.....	93	Hellenist (A. V. 'Grecians').....	112
Cyrus—founder Persian Empire.....	64, 63	Exodus, Book of.....	2, 84	Hellenizing party—see Greek.....	94, 97
" Decree for Return of Jews.....	68, 94	Ezekiel, Prophecy of.....	6	Hermion, Mount.....	29
		Exon-geber, Port of.....	23, 68, 73	Herod Antipas.....	100, 104, 105
Damascus—see Hamath.....	69	Extra the Scribe.....	95, 96	Herod Agrippa, I., II.....	100, 113, 115
" Trade and Religion of.....	70	" Book of—see Chronicles.....	4	Herod the Great.....	23, 35, 100, 105, 105
" History of.....	62, 64, 70, 99	" Coinage of.....	35	" " Tetrarch of Galilee.....	99
" Kingdom of Rezon—see Benhadad, Hazael, Rezin.....	70, 90-92	Fast—see Calendar.....	33, 94	" " King of the Jews.....	99, 100, 105
" Greek kings of.....	99	Feasts—see Calendar.....	32, 33	" " restores the Temple.....	100, 105
" Jews, Romans, and Parthians hold.....	99	Felix, Procuratorship of (note).....	114	" " paganizing policy.....	99, 100, 105
Daniel, Book & Visions of.....	6, 93, 94, 96	Firkin.....	37	Herodian Family.....	99, 100, 105
Daric.....	56	Fishes of Bible—see Animal Creation, Whale, Onycha.....	41	Herodians.....	105
Darius Hystaspis.....	68, 94	Fisheries of Palestine—see Coral, Purple, Sidon.....	69	Hiddekel, River.....	32
" Nothus.....	102	Foreign History of the Jews.....	66-70, 96	High Places, worship on.....	71, 22
" Codomannus.....	96	Formalism.....	108	High Priesthood, after Captivity, Jason, Ananias, Herod.....	95-100
David, Empire of.....	64	" Free City—see Tarsus (note).....	112	Hippocion.....	69
" Promises to.....	90	Gad, Babylonian god.....	71	Hill Country (Palestine).....	27
" House of, declines.....	95, 96	Galatia.....	14, 65, 113, 114	Hin.....	57
" Heir of—see Zerubbabel.....	94	Galatians, Epistle to the.....	14	Historians—see Samarit. Kings, Isaiah, Jeremiah, etc.....	3, 4, 5, 6
Day, its Divisions.....	34	Galilee.....	103	Hittites of Caracemish, Hebrew.....	62, 69
Dead Sea described.....	25, 31	Galilee of the Gentiles.....	65	" Monuments of (note).....	70
Dedanites.....	73	Galilee.....	97, 99, 100, 105, 110	Hittites.....	62
Dedication, Feast of.....	33, 97	" Sea of.....	31	Hobab—see Kenites.....	101
Demetrius I., Soter, k. of Syria.....	93	Gall.....	39	Holy Land, bounds, names, etc.....	65
Demetrius II., Nicator.....	98	Gazara.....	96, 99	Hophra, Pharaoh.....	67
Demetrius, A. V. 'Penny'.....	56	Genesis, Book of.....	2, 82	Hor, Mount.....	29
Description of Palestine.....	26	" chap. 10 explained.....	61, 62	Horeb.....	39
" River Jordan.....	26	".....	64, 65, 111, 112-114	Horses, Trade in—see Hittites.....	62, 73
" Western Asia.....	61	Gentiles.....	61	Hosea, Prophecy of.....	5, 32
Deuteronomy Book of.....	3, 85	Geography, Hebrew—see World.....	61	Host of Heaven—see Worship.....	71
Diadochi—see Successors.....	96	" of W. Asia.....	61	Hours, Hebrew.....	34
Dial, of Abas.....	71, 73	" Palestine.....	26, 66	Human Sacrifice—see Chemoah, Moloch.....	71, 72
Dispersion of Jews—see Africa, Asia, Greece, etc., Colonies.....	65, 94	Geology of Palestine.....	26	Hyksos—see Shepherd, Egypt.....	62, 65
Divination—see Balaam, Ecceles, Episcus.....	71, 104, 113	Gerar.....	57, 59	Hyrcanus, John.....	99
Divisions of Time.....	34	Gerar—see South Country.....	28	Hyrcanus II.....	99, 100
Drachm, Dram.....	35	Gerizim, Mount.....	30, 102		
Dynasties of Manetho—see Egypt.....	66	" Temple on Mt.....	96, 99, 100	Idolatry—see Ashtoreth, Baal, Host of Heaven, etc., Manasseh.....	70-72
Eagle, Roman.....	100, 105	Geshur in Aram.....	69	Idumea—see Edom, Antipater.....	23, 97, 99
East Sea.....	31	Giant, The.....	62	Illyricum (note).....	114
Ebal, Mount.....	39	Gihon, River.....	31	Imprisonments, St. Paul's—	
Eccelesiastes, Book of.....	5	Gilboa, Mount.....	30	" at Caesarea.....	114, 115
Edom—see Idumea, Petra.....	23, 29, 91	Gilead, Mount.....	29	" at Boma, 1st and 2nd.....	115
Edomites—see Teman, Amalek, Esau, Idumea.....	62, 63, 71	Gittith, upon.....	49	India.....	65, 73
Egypt.....	61, 65, 96, 103	Gog.....	64	Instruments of Music.....	51
" Peoples and Cities of.....	63, 64	Gold.....	33, 73	" in Dan. 3. 7.....	51
" Religion—see Sun, Animal.....	70	Gomer.....	64	Ipsam, Battle of.....	96
" Divisions of.....	68	Gospel History.....	106-111	Isaiah, Prophecy of.....	5, 32
" History of.....	64, 65, 66	Gospels.....	1, 10	Ishmaelites.....	62, 73
" Kings of—see Dynasties, Pharaohs, Ptolemies.....	66	Greece, in O. T.—see Jesus.....	64	Isles, Isles of Gentiles.....	64, 65
" Shepherd Dynasty.....	66	" Roman—see Achab (n.).....	113	Isms, Battle of.....	96
" 22nd " (Sihahak).....	66	" Jews of—see Corinth.....	96, 114	Ivory.....	73
" Ethiopian.....	(So) 66, 67	'Grecians', A. V.....	112	Jabbok, Brook.....	71
" subject to Assyria.....	67	Greek language—see World.....	10, 65, 96	Jabez—see Prayers.....	255
" revival of—see Necho.....	67	" Version of Old Test.....	96	Jaddua, H. P.....	96
" Cambyes conquers.....	67	" Influence—see Hellenizing.....	96	James, Epistle of St.....	115
" Greek kings of.....	96	" kings of Egypt, Syria, etc.....	96-99	James, St. (Lord's brother).....	113-115
" Jews of—see Alexandria.....	67, 96	" see Ptolemies, Seleucids.....	96-99	James, St. (Zebedee's son).....	113
Elam, Elamites (<i>Shushan</i>).....	61, 63, 64, 65	Greeks, Gentile proselytes (n. 124).....	111	Jason, Hellenizing High Priest.....	97
Elat, Port of.....	28, 73, 92	'Grove' in A. V.—see Asherah.....	39, 72	Javan (<i>Ionian Greeks</i>).....	64, 65
Elatea, Battle of.....	96	Guard, Pretorian.....	(note) 115	JEHOVAH, explained.....	1
Eleutherus, River.....	31, 96	Gutium—see Assyrians.....	63	Jeremiah, Prophecy of.....	6, 93
Eliohist theory.....	1	Habakkuk, Prophecy of.....	8	Jericho.....	27
Emmaus, Battle of.....	97	Habor, River.....	31	Jerusalem—see Zion.....	27, 100
Empire—see Assyrian, Median, Babylonian (<i>Chaldean</i>), Persian, Macedonian, Parthian, Roman.....		Hadadecer—see Aram.....	69	" Citadel—see Tower.....	27, 39
		Haggar, Prophecy of.....	3, 94	Jesus, H. P. of the Return.....	94, 102
		Halak, Mount.....	30	Jesus, son of Sirach.....	96
		Hamath—see Damascus.....	64, 67, 69, 70	Jethro—see Kenites.....	85, 101
		Harmony of the Gospels.....	106-111	Jewel currency.....	101
		Harvests—see Calendar.....	32, 33	Jewish Feasts—see Calendar.....	32, 33
		Havilah—see Cush.....	64	" Months.....	32, 33
		Hazel, k. of Damascus.....	70, 91	" Time.....	33

see Post-Captivity, History of	94	Melkharth Beal—see <i>Phoenicia</i> 69, 73	69	" Villages of	27
see Dispersion, Colonies	7	Memphris or Noph	66	" Geography of	26
ph, Book of	4	Menelaus, H. P.—see <i>Jason</i>	97	" Cultivation of	32, 33
phel, Prophecy of	7	Meni, Babylonian God	71	" Irrigation of	28
Phar, the Baptist, St., Ministry of	95, 108, 109	Merodach-Baladan (<i>Chaldeans</i>) 63, 67	67	" Present state of	27
" " Disciples of	108, 109	Meshech—see <i>Caucasus</i>	64	Panæas (Dan), <i>Banias</i>	96, 100
" " See <i>Apollon, Ephesus</i>	114	Mesopotamia, Plateau of	61	Pannag	40
phn, Epistles of St.	19	" peoples of	65	<i>Parables</i> of Jesus	22
phn, Gospel of St.	12	Messianic Prophecy	5, 23, 24	" " of the Old Testament	21
phnitanites—see <i>Arabia</i>	63	Midian, Midianites	63, 66, 72	Parallelism—see <i>Poetry</i>	46
phnab—see <i>Reckabites</i>	101	Migration—see <i>Arabia, Hebrew</i> 62, 63	62	Parthians	64, 65
phnab—see <i>Commerce</i>	73	Milecom—see <i>Moloch</i>	72	" Empire of	65, 99
" Prophecy of	7, 91	" <i>Mingling, The</i>	97, 105	" Invade Judæa	65, 99
phnathan, Micah's priest	72	Minni—see <i>Ararat, Armenia</i>	64	Pastoral Epistles, St. Paul's 16, 113	16, 113
phnathan the Maccabees	97, 98	Ministrels	54	Pathros, i.e. Upper Egypt	64, 66
phnath-clem-reckabim, upon	112	Miracles of Old Testament	21	Patmos—see <i>Revelation</i>	20
ppa	27, 98, 119	Mishna, <i>The</i>	96	Paul, St.— <i>Life, Travels, and Epistles</i>	12—17, 112—115
rdan, River, described	26	Missionary—see <i>Cyprus, Apollon</i>	113, 114	Peacocks—see <i>Ophir</i>	64
rdan Valley	28, 33	" Journeys, St. Paul's 113, 114	114	Peninsula of Sinai	28, 61
rdan, Book of	3, 86	Mispel, Jews meet at	30, 97, 102	Pentateuch, Samaritan	102
rdan, Year of	34	Misraim—see <i>Egypt</i>	64, 66	Peres—see <i>Gilead</i>	22, 29, 100
rdan, Maccabees	97	Moabite Stone	(note) 91	Percussion, Instruments of	51
rdan, Epistle of St.	100, 106	Moloch—see <i>Sun-worship, Milcom</i> 72, 97	72	Persecution by Ant. Epiphanes	97
rdan, Book of	3, 87	Money, History of—see <i>Coin</i>	55	" of Christians, 1st	112
rdan—see <i>Ishmaelites</i>	63	Money-changer	59	" by Herod Agrippa I.	112
rdanites	62, 101	Monuments, History from	66	" Ananus, H. P.—Nero 115	115
rdan, of the Jews—see <i>Herod</i>	99, 100	Moon-worship—see <i>Ashoret</i>	71, 73	Persea, Empire of, <i>Medes</i> 61, 64, 68, 95	61, 64, 68, 95
rdan, Græco Oriental—see <i>Ptolemies, Seleucids</i>	98—99	Moresh, Hill of	30	" Kings of—see <i>Cyrus, Cambyses, Pseudo-Smerdis, Darius-Hystaspis, Xerxes, Artaxerxes-Longimanus, Darius Nothus, D. Codomannus</i> 68, 94, 95, 96	68, 94, 95, 96
rdan, Books of	4, 89	Moriah, Mount	30	Persians, Religion of	71
rdan, Sepher—see <i>Libraries</i>	69	Mountains of the Bible	29	Peter, Epistles of St.	18, 115
rdan River	31	Music of the Bible	50	Pethor	62, 69
rdan—see <i>Mystics</i> —see <i>Essenes</i>	103, 104	Muthabben, upon	49	Petra—see <i>Edom, Nabatheans</i> 28, 91	28, 91
rdan, Books of the Bible	31	Nabatheans—see <i>Arabia Petraea</i> 63, 69	63	Pharaoh, Meaning of	67
rdan, Mentations, Book of	6	Nabopolassar	68	" Necho	67
rdan, Languages classified	61	Nabum, Prophecy of	7, 63	" Hophra	67
rdan, The, after Captivity	98, 103	Naphtali, Mts., <i>Galilee</i>	27, 48, 101	Pharisees	99, 100, 103
rdan, Copies of, destroyed	103	Naphtali, Mts., <i>Galilee</i>	27, 48, 101	Pharpar, River	31
rdan, Oral—see <i>Tradition</i>	98, 103	Nations and Tribes	61, 64, 82	Pharalla, Battle of	99
rdan, Weyers	105	Nature-worship of Phœnicia	72	Philemon, Epistle to	17, 115
rdan, Weyers of Herod, &c.	105	Nazarene	103	Philippi, Battle of	99
rdan, Weyers, Mount	26, 29, 61	Nazareth, City of	27, 100	St. Paul at	113
" Cedars of—see <i>PLANTS</i>	38	Nazareth	102	Philippians, Epistle	15, (note) 115
rdan, Bible—See <i>Contents I. and Index of Names & Subjects</i>	44	Neapolis, Port of Philippi	113	" aid St. Paul	113, 115
rdan, Crocodile	44	" Nabious, i.e. Shechem 27, 102	102	Philistines	62, 66
rdan, Book of	112	Nebo, Mount	29	Phœnicia—see <i>Tyre, Sidon</i> 61, 66, 68	61, 66, 68
rdan, (note)	112	Necho, Pharaoh	67	" History of	62, 68, 69
rdan, Kirjath Sepher	73	Nebuchadnezzar	67, 68, 71, 93	" Art of	68, 73
rdan, Jews of—see <i>Cyrene</i>	96	Negab, A. V., 'South'	28, 97, 101	" Idolatry of	71, 72
rdan, after death	97, 104	Neglab, upon	49	" Trade of	73
rdan, Fine, of Egypt	73	Nehemiah—see <i>Prayers</i>	63, 95, 102	Phœnician migration	62
rdan,	37	Nehemiah, Book of	4, 95	Phrygia, Jews of—see <i>Colony</i>	96
rdan, Prayer, Notes on the	25a	Nesitah, upon	66	" St. Paul in	113, 114
rdan, see <i>Magog, Lydia</i>	64, 65	Neighbours of the Hebrews	66	Phut	63
rdan,	11, 115	Nile, River	31, 61	Phylacteries—see <i>Glossary</i>	103, 118
rdan, Gospel of St.	11, 115	Nimrod	67	Piece of Gold, of Money	57
rdan, see <i>Galatia</i>	65, 70, 113	Nineveh—see <i>Nakam, Jonah</i> 7, 67, 68	67	Pipe	54
rdan, (see <i>Lad</i>), Cyrus conquers	93	No, No-Ammon, i.e. <i>Thebes</i> 65, 68, 70	65, 68, 70	Pisgah, Mount	29
rdan, Jews of	96	Noah, sons of	61, 62	Pison, River	31
rdan,	96	Nob	30	'Plain' A. V., see <i>allon</i> [PLANTS]	38
rdan, (Armoëan family) 66, 97	66, 97	Nomad Tribes (<i>Arabia</i>)—62, 63, 68, 73	62, 63, 68, 73	Plain of Esdraelon	27
" Books of	97, 98	Noph or Memphis	66	Plants of Scripture	38
" Rebellion of	96	Numbers, Book of	3, 65	Poetry of the Hebrews	46
rdan, Churches—see <i>Ba</i>	113, 114	Obadiah, Prophecy of	7	" Alphabetic, or Acrostic	48
rdan, Epiphany	79, (note) 113	Obelisk, Shalmaneser II. 67, (n.) 91	67, (n.) 91	" Parallelism of	46
rdan, Battle of	64	Octavianus—see <i>Augustus</i>	100	" Symmetry of	47
rdan, upon	49	Olives, Mount of	22, 30	Pompey in Syria, Judæa	99
rdan, Prophecy of	8, 95	Onesimus—see <i>Philemon</i>	17, 115	Pontius Pilate	100, 111, 112
rdan, Idolatrous king 66, 71, 72	66, 71, 72	Onias II. & III., H. P.	96	Prayers of Jesus	25a, 25b
rdan, (see <i>Plants</i>)	39	Oncyha	45	" Scripture	25b
rdan, A. V. <i>poura</i>	59	Ophir—see <i>Commerce</i>	64, 73	Promised Seed, Line of—see <i>Genesis, Ruth, David, Zerubbabel</i>	119
rdan, Gospel of St.	10	Padan Aram—see <i>Aram</i>	63	Prophet—see <i>Glossary</i>	118
rdan, of Maccabean period	97	Palestine, Climate of	26	" Prophets, The', part of O. T.	2
rdan,	49	" Geography of	26, 66	Prophets & Kings, List of	76
rdan, Maccabees' father	97	" Hill Country of	27	" in Chronological order	81
rdan, Gospel of St.	10	" Plains of	27		
rdan,	37	" Sea Coast of	27		

A Summary

OF THE

BOOKS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT,

COMPRISING THEIR

AUTHENTICITY, AUTHORSHIP, AND CONTENTS,

ACCORDING TO THE LATEST AUTHORITIES.

Old Testament.—By the REV. STANLEY LEATHES, D.D., *Hebrew Professor, King's Coll., Lond.*;
with Additions by the Rev. W. SANDAY, D.D.

New Testament.—By the REV. W. SANDAY, D.D., *Dean Ireland's Professor of Exegesis.*

THE BIBLE.

THE word Bible (Gr. *Biblia*) means properly "books" — "a collection of books" or "library." Hence the Bible is strictly a library of sacred literature—thus in its very title conveying the miscellaneous character of its contents. It is divided into two parts, called respectively the Old and the New Testament, or, more correctly, Covenant. The books of the Old Covenant derive their name from the fact that they are concerned with the covenant into which God entered with the chosen people Israel (Deut. v. 2, 3; Jer. xxxi. 32), by virtue of which they were made the recipients of a certain special revelation and certain special privileges on the condition of their fidelity to the obligations laid upon them. This fidelity being found to be very wavering, uncertain, and imperfect, a new and larger covenant was made (Jer. xxxi. 31; Matt. xxvi. 28, where "new testament" should be rather "new covenant"), and the collection of books belonging to this new covenant forms the second main division of the Bible.

Another term which has been used from Josephus downwards to express the special relation in which God placed himself to Israel is the "Theocracy," implying at once the direct government of the people by God, and their peculiar consecration to His service. Though the precise word does not occur in the Bible, the idea occurs frequently (comp. Deut. xxxii. 6, which—God was king over his chosen people, 1 Sam. xii. 12; Matt. xii. 28, &c.). Viewed in this light, the Old Testament describes (1) the establishment of the Theocracy in a pure and ideal form; (2) on the failure of this, the institution of a modified and imperfect Theocracy (1 Sam. xii. 13–15), which, in its turn, falls, though in the meantime the principles involved in it are largely developed and deepened, especially by the teaching of the prophets; while the New Testament, in which the phrases "Kingdom of God" and "Kingdom of Heaven" are very frequent, describes (1) the advent of the Divine King (Matt. i. 23; Luke ii. 11; xix. 38, &c.); (2) the establishment of a new spiritual kingdom no longer confined to a single people, but diffused throughout the world.

A third light in which the Bible may be regarded is as the record of a Revelation, which is again divided into two great periods, the one co-extensive with the Old Covenant, the other with the New (John i. 17, 18; Heb. i. 1). In these two periods may be seen a gradually progressive unfolding of the fundamental truths of religion. This too may be regarded from different points of view. Starting from Ex. vi. 3, we may observe how (1) God first revealed Himself as Elohim (A.V. God), the author of Creation; how (2) to the patriarchs He revealed Himself as El Shaddai (A.V. God Almighty), He who orders the course of nature and of human affairs to His own ends; (3) to Moses as Jehovah (or more correctly Jahveh, A.V. Lord), "I AM THAT I AM," the Eternal and Unchangeable, who "keepeth his promise for ever," the God of

grace, who makes a covenant with His people, and opens out to them the slowly unfolded scheme of redemption and salvation; (4) next, as especially the God of mercy and forgiveness (Ex. xxxiv. 6, 7); (5) then, with a special emphasis on His unity (Deut. vi. 4), that does not tolerate any other idol-existences (Deut. xxxii. 39; Isa. xlii. 10; xlv. 6, &c.); as so far in a special sense the God of a single people, but yet (6) Lord also of the heathen (Isa. xlv. 1, &c.; Amos ix. 7), to whom ultimately every knee should bow (Isa. xlv. 23; Zech. xiv. 9); and, finally, as opening out a new revelation of Himself in the person of His Incarnate Son (Matt. i. 23; John i. 18; Heb. i. 1), who (7), even when His visible presence is removed, is still present in His Spirit (John xvi. 7; Acts ii. 4; Matt. xxviii. 20). Further, we may trace the preliminary steps of this second great Revelation in the gradual growth of the hope of a Messiah; first, as a king after the manner of David, ruling over a united people (Hosea, Amos); then born in David's city, Beth-lehem, and embodying the pacific character of Solomon as well as the triumphant character of David (Micah, and perhaps Zech. ix.—xi.); reaching a climax of delineation—the Virgin-Born, who institutes a reign of righteousness in which Gentiles as well as Jews shall participate, and, though he triumphs, triumphing through suffering and humiliation (Isaiah), the latter features perhaps belonging rather to the age of the Exile than of Hezekiah); the conception sustained, though not very prominently put forward, by Jeremiah and Ezekiel, chronologically defined (though this is less certain) by Daniel, and finally realised in the birth of the CHRIST, who disappointed the expectations of the multitudes (John vi. 15; Matt. xxvii. 42), and even of His disciples (Acts i. 6), only to fulfil the true idea of Messiahship. Or we may note the steps by which God has made known His will in such matters as the doctrine of individual responsibility (see esp. Ezek. xviii.), the law of retaliation, and the commands against murder and adultery (Matt. v., or divorce (Matt. xix.), and the doctrine of a future life (comp. e.g. Ps. lxxxviii. 10–12; Eccl. ix. 10 with Dan. xii. 2, 3, and with 1 Cor. xv.; 2 Tim. i. 10). Or, with St. Paul, we may take a wider view, and survey the whole course of human history:—(1) the Gentiles subject to the law of reason and conscience, but falling first into idolatry, and then suffered by God to sink into a state of utter moral corruption (Rom. i. ii.); (2) the Jews receiving first the promise, and after that the Law (Gal. iii. 17, &c.), which, though it failed to make them righteous, nevertheless served as a "schoolmaster" (strictly, servant placed in charge of a child) "to bring them to Christ"; (3) then, with the coming of Christ, the offer of the righteousness which had hitherto proved so unattainable alike to Jews and Gentiles (Rom. i. 16, 17), accepted by the one, but rejected by the other, who in their turn are, for a time at least, rejected, yet with a hope of ultimate restoration (Rom. xi.)

The Old Testament.

The books of the Old Testament, or Covenant, contain (1) a history of the origin of the covenant between God and the people of Israel, and a statement of the principles involved in that Covenant as affecting each of the contracting parties—the promises given by God and the duties undertaken by man, along with the laws laid down for the better performance of those duties (the *Pentateuch*); (2) a series of histories containing an account of the subsequent fortune of the Covenant people, with especial reference to the degree in which they kept or failed to keep their share in the Covenant, and the consequent dealings of God with them (*Joshua—Nehemiah*); (3) a number of literary productions expressive of the

principles involved in the Covenant, in the shape of poems private and devotional, or intended for liturgical use in public worship (the *Psalms*); narrative or dramatic works, deriving their interest from their connection with the heroes of the Covenant race (*Ruth, Jonah, Esther, Song of Songs*); collections of aphorisms and philosophic utterances (*Book of Proverbs, Ecclesiastes*), and the imaginative treatment of deep religious problems (*Book of Job*); (4) a series of works by the authorised religious leaders of the people, the chief intermediaries between God and man, who were specially employed to transmit, develop, and gradually expand the principles embodied in the original Covenant, and to prepare the way for its final

with a law between God and a single people, Israel, but a Covenant of grace and mercy vouchsafed by God to all mankind (*the Prophets, except Jonah*).

The older Jewish classification is not quite co-extensive with that which has just been given, and which corresponds rather with the order of the books in our Bible. In the New Testament (Luke xxiv. 44) we find a three-fold division of the sacred Scriptures, (1) the Law, (2) the Prophets, (3) the Psalms. The first of these is known as the Pentateuch, or *Five Books of Moses*; the second was divided by the Jews into (a) the former and (b) the latter Prophets: or (a) Joshua, Judges, 1 and 2 Samuel, and 1 and 2 Kings (the title "Prophets" being suggested by the theocratic character of the histories); and (b) Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and the twelve Minor Prophets—while the third embraces all the other books not previously enumerated. This third division was known to the Jews by the technical name *Kethubim*, in the Greek *Hagiographa* or "Scriptures," and is miscellaneous in its character. Besides the Psalms, Proverbs, and Job, it included the prophetic or quasi-prophetic books, the ecclesiastical histories contained in Chronicles, Ezra, and Nehemiah, and also the five *Megilloth* or "Rolls," i.e. Canticles, Ruth, Lamentations, Ecclesiastes, and Esther.

The Law and the Prophets (not the Psalms) were divided by the Jews into *Levassus*; and it was one of these which our Lord "stood up to read" (Luke iv. 16). In addition to this regular course, the five *Megilloth* were recited at the principal feasts, Canticles at the Passover, Ruth at the Feast of Weeks, Lamentations in the month Ab (end of July), when both temples are said to have been destroyed, Ecclesiastes at the Feast of Tabernacles, and Esther at the Feast of Purim.

The Pentateuch.

The Pentateuch, like most of the other Jewish literature, is anonymous. Jewish tradition attributes the whole of it to Moses, though the only portions claiming to have been written by him are the book of the Covenant at Sinai (see Ex. xxiv. 4, 7), certain conditions of the covenant (Ex. xxxiv. 27), a list of stations in the wanderings (Num. xxxiii. 2), a book of the Law written in the Plains of Moab (Deut. xxxi. 9-11, 24-26), and the so-called Song of Moses (Deut. xxxii. 22). It has been thought in modern times that traces may be found of the incorporation in the Pentateuch of three (or four) considerable documents, besides smaller fragments such as those mentioned in Num. xxi. 17, 18, 27-30. These larger documents appear to be distinguished to some extent from each other by a different use of the Divine Name. The distinction is clearest in the book of Genesis, where, for instance, it will seem as if two separate accounts were given of the Creation, and as if two accounts of the Deluge were interwoven together. In other sections besides these, either the name *Elohim* (A.V. "God") or *Jehovah* (more properly *Yahveh*, A.V. "Lord") will be found to predominate; those with *Jehovah* are evidently the work of a prophet or a "son of the prophets." The Levitical legislation shows for the most part the

characteristics of the Elohistic writer, and a Deutonomy a new style becomes apparent. The well-known orthodox commentator, Delitzsch, attributes the collection and welding together of these different documents to men like Eleazar and Joshua, in the generation after Moses. This is probably too slight a commendation of analytic criticism. It implies a certitude as to the character of the period referred to which could not easily be justified. All that is certain is that the traditional view creates far more difficulties than it solves, and that the Pentateuch, though not without artificial unity, is the work of various ages and men, and not entirely free from historical and literary inconsistencies. The parallel of the *Iliad*, one of our earliest literary monuments, will at once suggest itself to the student. The whole question of the date and relations of the various component parts of the Pentateuch must be regarded as still a matter of great uncertainty.

The division into five books is very ancient, and is thought as old as the books themselves. Our present list of 39 books is derived from the Septuagint, or Greek translation, made at Alexandria in the third century B.C. In the Hebrew Bibles the books are indicated by their first words.

These books, which were called *Apocrypha* (i.e. "hidden"), because they were at once obscure in their origin and consigned by the judgment of the church to comparative obscurity, were, for the most part, composed after the close of the Old Testament Canon, and in the interval which separates it from the New Testament. They were excluded from the Canon because of their date, their non-Israelitish origin, or on other religious grounds. They include (1) spurious works attributed to Old Testament personages (*Baruch, Letter of Jeremiah, Ezechiel*); (2) spurious additions to the canonical books, such as those to the books of *Ezra* and *Judith*; (3) historical works belonging to the interval between the Old and New Testament (*Books of Maccabees*); (4) romances with a moral or religious tendency (*Judith, Tobit*); (5) works of religious philosophy, turning on the conception of Wisdom (*Ecclesiasticon, Wisdom of Solomon*).

GENESIS.

Genesis is a Greek word meaning generation, and the first book of the Pentateuch is called by this name as treating of the generation or creation of all things. In Hebrew it is called *bereshith*—*In the beginning*. Though it begins with the creation and the primitive history of man, these subjects are treated only as a preliminary to the gradually narrowing selection of the descendants of Jacob to be the chosen recipients of the Divine Covenant. Out of all the families of the earth, that of Terah is chosen. Among the sons of Terah the call comes specially to Abraham. From Abraham it is transmitted to the "child of promise," Isaac. It then passes from Isaac's firstborn, Esau, to Jacob; and Jacob in turn gives his chief blessing, not to the eldest, Reuben, but to Judah and Ephraim. The divisions of the book are—(1) the primeval world, including the creation, the fall, the deluge, and the dispersion of the human race, chaps. i.-xi.; (2) Abraham, his call, his faith, and the triple promise made to him (called already in Gen. xv. 18 a "covenant"), chaps. xii.-xxv. 11; (3) Isaac, and the transference of the birth-right to Jacob, chaps. xxv. 12-xxvi. 43; (4) Jacob's family, and the descent into Egypt, chaps. xxxvii.-l.

EXODUS.

Exodus in Greek means *departure*, and is the word applied, in Luke ix. 31, to our Lord's *decease*. This book

relates the deliverance of the Israelites out of Egypt, and, as a natural sequel to their deliverance (Ex. ii. 4-6, Deut. xxi. 2, 9), the solemn conclusion of the OLD COVENANT at Sinai. It may be thus divided: (1) The deliverance, including the early life of Moses, the struggle in Egypt, the Exodus, the overthrow of the Egyptians, and the march to Sinai, chaps. i.-xviii.; (2) The Covenant, beginning with the Decalogue and the fundamental laws contained in "book of the covenant" (Ex. xx.-xxiii.), the consecrations of God to Moses, the idolatrous worship of the golden calf, Moses' intercession and further laws, and the construction of the tabernacle (chaps. xxiv.-xl.). The family has now become a people; and to be "peculiar people" in its mission.

LEVITICUS.

Leviticus, in Hebrew *seph'arim*, as its name indicates, is taken up chiefly with the organization of the new religion, the basis of the new law. The book may be analysed thus: (1) Laws concerning sacrifices, chaps. i.-vii.; (2) a historical parallelism, ascribing the consecration of Aaron and his sons, chaps. viii.-x.; (3) laws concerning purity, xi.-xvi.; (4) laws signed to separate Israel from the heathen nations, chaps. xvii.-xx.; (5) laws concerning the priests, holy days, festivals, and vows, xxi.-xxvii., with a blessing, curse inserted, by way of sanction to the laws, chap. xxvii.

NUMBERS.

Numbers relates the two numberings of the people in the wilderness, first in the 2nd year of the exodus, chap. i.; and, secondly, in the 40th year of the exodus, chap. xvi., after the generation on which sentence was passed at Kadesh had passed away. It is called in Heb. *sephardabar* or *sephardabar*, "and he spake," or "in the wilderness." It consists of four sections: (1) Preparations for breaking up the camp at Sinai, and marching on Canaan, 1.-x. 10; (2) the march by way of the south (the west route being barred by the Philistines), from Sinai to Kadesh-barnea on the borders of Canaan, and repulse by the Canaanites, x. 11.-xiv. 45; (3) a notice of various occurrences, especially the numbering of Aaron and Miriam, and the rebellion of Korah, and censures in the 38 years of penal wandering, xvi.-xix. 22; (4) the history of the last year spent in the wilderness, the 40th of the exodus, with the death of Aaron, the second and new circuitous march to Canaan round Edom and Moab, the conquest of the east of Jordan, and the episode of Balaam, xx.-xxv.

DEUTERONOMY.

Deuteronomy is so called from its name in the Septuagint, meaning "second law." In Heb. it is called

The Historical Books.

JOSHUA.

Joshua is the first of what are called in Heb. "the former prophets," i.e. the historical books to the end of Kings, with the exception of Ruth. It records the history of Israel from the death of Moses to that of Joshua, embracing (1) the conquest in three campaigns, the first subjugating central Canaan, the second defeating the five kings of the south, and the third crushing the kings of the north under Jabin at Lake Merom (i.-xii.); and (2) the settlement of Canaan, first that of the trans-Jordanic tribes, then of Judah, Ephraim, and half Manasseh, and lastly of the 7½ remaining tribes. The first part is historical, the second mainly geographical. The Book of Joshua might be described as the Domesday-Book of the Israelites.

The title does not necessarily imply that the book was written by Joshua, any more than in the case of Ruth, Samuel, &c., though from xviii. 9, xiv. 26, it would seem that written records were made by Joshua and his contemporaries. The phrase "unto this day," which occurs so frequently, points to a time later than the events narrated, but in some cases at least certainly not much later. In chap. xvi. 10 we have a state of things which had ceased to exist in the time of Solomon (1 Kings ix. 16); and Josh. xv. 63 was written before 2 Sam. v. 6. Some have seen in the Book of Joshua a continuation of the Pentateuch, making that volume strictly a Hexateuch. The Book of Psalms refers to Joshua, e.g. Ps. xlv. 2-4, lxxviii. 13-15, lxxviii. 54, 55, cxiv. 1-8, and so does Habakkuk, iii. 8-13. The book probably covers about 25 or 30 years.

JUDGES.

The Book of Judges, called in Heb. *shofetim* (comp. the *shofets* of Tyre and Carthage), carries on the history of Israel from the death of Joshua. It consists of three parts: (a) a preface (chaps. i.-iii. 4); (b) the main history (iii. 5.-xvi. 31); and (c) a supplement (xvii.-xxi.). The main history records in some detail six critical events in the history of the period—the deliverance from Chushan-rishathaim by Othniel, the deliverance from the Moabites by Ehud, that from the revived Canaanite power in the north by Deborah and Barak, from the Midianites by Gideon (whose son Abimelech established a temporary monarchy), the deliverance from the Ammonites by Jephthah, and the struggle of Samson with the Philistines. The supplement consists of two episodes, that of Micah and the Danites, and the shameful deed of the men of Gibeah, which nearly led to the extermination of Benjamin. The Book of Judges shows a growing weakness and increasing disorganization among the people, with a moral and religious decadence, unchecked even by the good but weak High Priest Eli, ending in disaster and the most marked punishment, short of the Captivity, the forsaking of Shiloh (see Jer. vii. 12). Samson is then raised to reform morals, re-establish religion (aided by a special gift of prophecy), and to restore the national independence. There is nothing to show by whom the book was written; but chap. i. 21 must have been written before the seventh year of David, 2 Sam. v. 7; and chap. xvii. 6, &c., perhaps indicates acquaintance with Saul. Samuel, therefore, may have compiled Judges; but chap. xviii. 30 has led some to

"Words," from its opening, "These are the words." It consists of three addresses by Moses to the people in the 11th month of the 40th year of the exodus (chaps. 1.-xx.), and of certain final acts and words of Moses: e.g. the appointment of his successor (xxi.), his Song (xxii.), Blessing (xxiii.), his death and burial (xxiv.). The first address, an exhortation based upon a historical retrospect, occupies from chaps. i. 6 to iv. 40; the second, a repetition of the main principles of the Covenant, extends from v. 1 to xvi. 19; the third, containing the solemn sanctions of the foregoing, from xvii. 1 to xxx. 20. The object of Deuteronomy is to supplement the previous law: it is an authoritative republication of it to a new generation by the law-giver himself (chap. xxxi. 9, 24). Some laws are new, e.g. chaps. xii. 6-14 (comp. Ex. xxi. 24), xiii. 1-18, xviii. 20, xx. xxi. 1-9, xxiv. 18, &c.; some laws are also abrogated which are no longer appropriate, e.g. chap. xii. 15 repeals Lev. xvii. 8-10. There are verbal changes even in the Decalogue, e.g. in the 4th and 10th commandment. A special interest attaches to the distinction between a true and false prophet (chap. xiii.), to the regulations for the monetary law (xvii. 14, 20), and the prediction of a second prophet and lawgiver like Moses (xviii. 15-18; cp. Acts iii. 22; vii. 37), and chap. xxviii., which seems to foretell the whole course of Jewish history.

think it was compiled much later. This verse may refer to the Philistine captivity implied in chap. xvi. 31. The events in xvii.-xxi. are supposed to have occurred early in the history, because the grandson of Moses (the probable reading, not Manasseh) is named (chap. xviii. 30), and the grandson of Aaron (chap. xxi. 25). It is doubtful whether the rule of the various judges recorded was contemporary or consecutive; if the latter, we have in this book the history of some 410 years, which seems borne out by chap. xi. 26, Acts xiii. 20 (where the common reading is, however, incorrect); if the former, perhaps not more than 150, which is favoured by the genealogy of David (1 Chron. ii. 10-16) and of Zadok (1 Chron. vi. 4-8). The chronology of this book is one of the most difficult questions in Biblical criticism. The history of Judges is referred to in Ps. lxxviii. 60, lxxxviii. 9, and Hosea ix. 9, x. 10.

RUTH.

Ruth is so called because it relates her history, and the introduction of this Moabitess into the line of the Promised Seed as an ancestress of David and of our Lord (comp. also Tamar and Rahab). The book does not follow Judges in the Heb., but was so placed in the LXX translation. The Talmud ascribes it to Samuel. In its present form it was clearly written after David became famous, chap. iv. 22. The law contained in Deut. xxv. 7-9, which had already become modified in the time of Ruth, seems to have been obsolete when her history was written (chap. iv. 7).

SAMUEL.

The Books of Samuel are so called in the Heb., but in the LXX they are called the 1st and 2nd Books of the Kings, though they only contain the history of Saul and David. The name of Samuel, however, is not more appropriate, inasmuch as his death is recorded in the 25th chapter of the first book. The division between the 1st and 2nd books of Samuel is purely arbitrary, and indeed in the Heb. MSS. the two books are one. They cover a period probably of about 130 years. This again marks a crisis in the history of Israel. The disorganization which prevailed under the Judges reached a climax; the pure theocracy had apparently failed, and a mixed theocracy was substituted for it by the appointment of a king, who was, however, to consider himself strictly as God's viceroy. The first king, Saul, did not satisfy this condition, and the crown was therefore transferred to David and his descendants. The judgeship of Eli and the destruction of Shiloh by the Philistines occupy chaps. i.-iv.; the recovery of the ark, and of some degree of prosperity under the judgeship of Samuel, chaps. v.-xii.; the reign of Saul, with the youth and flight of David, fill the rest of 1 Samuel. The second book describes the reign of David (1) at Hebron for 7½ years, in conflict with Ish-bosheth (i.-iv.); (2) in Jerusalem, for 33 years, as undisputed monarch, victorious over his enemies, though with his reign embittered by the revolt of Absalom. There is some difficulty about the chronology of the reign of Saul, only the beginning and end of which seem to be related (see *Bases of Chronology*). The sources of these books were probably the book of Jasher (2 Sam. i. 18), the Psalms of David (2 Sam. xlii. 1), the chronicles of King David (2 Chron.

2 Sam. v. 8, xxi. 8 (Michal for Merab); xiv. 13 (comp. 1 Chron. xii. 12). The only clue to the date of Samuel, which is indefinite, is the allusion (1 Sam. xxvii. 6) referring to some time after Rehobam. Other parts, however, may be of earlier date.

KINGS.

The Books of *Kings* (so called in Heb.) are by the LXX. called the 3rd and 4th Books of *Kings*. They are one in the Heb. MSS., and the division is purely arbitrary. They contain the history of the Jewish nation from the closing years of David till the end of the monarchy, and the departure to Babylon, a period of about 430 years. This includes (1) the undivided monarchy under Solomon, which, with the preceding reign, marks the greatest height of power and splendour in the Hebrew nation, though the causes of disruption were already at work (1 Kings i.—xii.); (2) the divided kingdoms of Israel and Judah, (a) at first *hostile* to each other, from Rehobam to the death of Ass king of Judah, and from Jeroboam to the death of Omri king of Israel (1 Kings xii.—xvi. 28), (b) then *allied* under the dynasty of Omri in the northern kingdom, and Jehoshaphat and his successors in the southern (1 Kings xvi. 29—2 Kings xi. 20), and (c) finally, for the most part, *hostile again* under the dynasty of Jehu and succeeding kings in the north, and the kings from Joash onwards in the south to the taking of Samaria in a.c. 721, which closed the successive captivities of the ten northern tribes (2 Kings xii.—xviii.); (3) the separate existence of the southern kingdom, assailed alternately by Egypt and Assyria and the Chaldean king of Babylon, Nebuchadnezzar, who, having conquered Nineveh for his father, had absorbed the Assyrian empire, till the destruction of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar in a.c. 586 (2 Kings xviii.—xxv.). The Books of *Kings* supply us with the only materials we have for the history of Israel, which is passed over in the Chronicles in silence. The latest event recorded, the accession of Evil-Merodach, son of Nebuchadnezzar, gives us the date 561 a.c. for that of the composition of the book as it exists. Much of it was probably written earlier. The Talmud and some moderns have ascribed the authorship of the book to Jeremiah, perhaps not without some probability. The sources of *Kings* were the Book of the Acts of Solomon (1 Kings xi. 41), the Book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel (1 Kings xiv. 10, &c.), and of Judah (1 Kings xiv. 29, &c.). In addition to the history of the kingdoms of Judah and Israel, we have also that of the prophets Elijah and Elisha. For the chronology of these books, see *Bases of Chronology*.

CHRONICLES.

The Books of *Chronicles*, like those of Samuel and *Kings*, were one book in the Heb. to the time of St. Jerome. Their original name is the Acts of the Days or Times. In the LXX., it is *Paraleipomena*, things omitted. The chronicler recapitulates the history of Samuel and *Kings*, besides giving genealogies of the nation not elsewhere to be found. These were copied from existing registers (1 Chron. ix. 1). Writing after the Return, he was anxious to represent the Law and the worship of the restored Temple as the central bond of the nation, hence its prominence in, and the generally Levitical tone of, his narrative. According to the Jewish tradition the Chronicles are the work of Ezra. The book was certainly written after the Captivity: e.g. 1 Chron. iii. contains a genealogy of the descendants of Zerubbabel. The writer made use of and quotes twelve or fourteen authorities, which he mentions by name. The history contains many omissions: e.g. David's adultery with Bathsheba and murder of her husband, the slaughter of the sons of Saul at the demand of the Gibeonites, the rebellions of Absalom and Adonijah, Solomon's foreign wives and idolatry; and many additions, chiefly religious (e.g. Levitical details in the bringing of the ark to Jerusalem, and at the consecration of the Temple, the orders of the Levites and their gathering). The writer of *Chronicles* does not concern himself with the history of Israel, no doubt for the reason that, from his ecclesiastical point of

JOB.

The Book of *Job* is remarkable as differing from all other books of the Bible in having no reference to the Covenant People or their history. Its origin and date are matters of much obscurity, about which very opposite opinions have been held: some regarding the book as older than Genesis, and others as later than the

showing that the books were originally one, and now probably by one and the same author.

EZRA.

The Jews and early Christians treated the Book of *Ezra* as one with that of *Nehemiah*, and the tradition is on internal grounds probable. Ezra himself was a priest descended from Aaron (ch. vii. 5), a "ready scribe" (i.e. skilful expounder) "in the law of Moses," and was a principal actor in the events described in the latter part of his book. The first part (chaps. i.—vi.) relates (a) the history of the return of a remnant of the Jews (belonging chiefly to the tribe of Judah, with Levi and Benjamin) from captivity under Zerubbabel prince of Judah, and Joshua the High Priest, in the first year of Cyrus, 536 a.c.; (b) a series of hindrances to the work of restoration, carried on for some years by the neighbouring tribes; (c) the final completion of the Temple, and re-establishment of its services, in a.c. 521, the prophets *Haggai* and *Zechariah* having roused the people from the despondency and sinful apathy which God had punished by drought and famine. The second part records, after an interval of 57 years, Ezra's own mission to Jerusalem under Artaxerxes Longimanus, in the years 458—457 a.c., with the reforms instituted by him, especially in cases of intermarriage with foreign men. Those who returned from exile were called *returnees* (from the tribe of Judah bearing the most prominent part); Jews; the mass of the 12 tribes not seeking itself of the permission to return formed the *Dispersion* (see *Esther*; James i. 1, &c.). It is to be noted that the passages chaps. iv. 7—vi. 18, vii. 12—26, are given in the original Aramaic.

NEHEMIAH.

Nehemiah is expressly said to have written the book that bears his name, a fact which distinguishes it from all other historical books of the Bible. It has four sections: chaps. i.—vii. containing a narrative of Nehemiah's mission in 445—444 a.c., but apparently written 15 years later (chap. v. 14), the chief result of his mission in the rebuilding, in spite of active opposition, of the walls of Jerusalem; chaps. viii.—x. differ from the previous section in being written in the third person (some have thought this piece to be the work of Ezra); this section records the joint work of Ezra and Nehemiah in the religious re-organisation of the people; chaps. xi.—xiii. contain sundry lists of the principal men in the priesthood and in the laity. In the last section (chaps. xiv. 27—xiii.) the author reverts to the first person; and was probably written by Nehemiah about a.c. 410. Another view is that Nehemiah wrote the whole of greater part of sections 1 and 4, but that the latter work was put together along with *Chronicles* and *Ezra* by a somewhat later writer. The internal criticism follows:—(1) Neh. xii. 23 (cp. v. 19), carries us down to about 350 a.c.; (2) Neh. xii. 22 (cp. again v. 19), brings us date to Alexander the Great, in whose time Judas was high priest; (3) the title "king of Persia" (Ezr. i. 1, ii. 6, 7), which presupposes the fall of the Persian empire; and (4) Neh. xii. 46, 47, in which "the days of Nehemiah" are referred to as belonging to the past. Chap. ii. is very important as shewing the national condition of the national history in the 5th century a.c.

ESTHER.

The Book of *Esther* is one of the five *Megillot*, to be read at the feast of Purim, of which it recounts the origin. The date and authorship of the book are uncertain. Its history illustrates the growth of the *Megillot* (see *Ezra*), and its condition—material, social, and religious. It is commonly supposed that Ahasuerus is the Persian Xerxes, whose character fitsly corresponds. *Esther* is probably a Persian name meaning "star," but the Hebrew word is *Hadassah*, which signifies "myrtle." It has often been remarked that the name of God does not occur in the book, neither is there any direct allusion to religion, though the doctrine of a providential arrangement of events is presupposed throughout. It is probably on this ground that it was one of the last books admitted into the Jewish Canon.

The Poetical Books.

Captivity. The name occurs nowhere else in Scripture, being etymologically distinct from "*Job*" Gen. xxi. 1 and "*Jobab*" Gen. xxvii. 32, with which it has recently been confounded and identified. Entirely unfamiliar with the history of *Job* (*Rack*, xiv. 14, and recently was Jeremiah (comp. Jer. xv. 10, x. 14 with Jer. 1). And perhaps the largest consensus of opinion

PROVERBS

The Book of *Proverbs* is known in Hebrew, *misley*, which has the same meaning, however confined to "proverbs" in the main, but contains also connected poetical pieces of the heading (1-7), viz. (1) 1-ix 18, (2) ix 27, (3) xii 1-7, (4) xii 1-9, (5) xii 23-35, (6) xii 27, (7) xii 1-9, (8) xii 23-35, (9) xii 27, (10) xii 23-35, (11) xii 27, (12) xii 23-35, (13) xii 27, (14) xii 23-35, (15) xii 27, (16) xii 23-35, (17) xii 27, (18) xii 23-35, (19) xii 27, (20) xii 23-35, (21) xii 27, (22) xii 23-35, (23) xii 27, (24) xii 23-35, (25) xii 27, (26) xii 23-35, (27) xii 27, (28) xii 23-35, (29) xii 27, (30) xii 23-35, (31) xii 27, (32) xii 23-35, (33) xii 27, (34) xii 23-35, (35) xii 27, (36) xii 23-35, (37) xii 27, (38) xii 23-35, (39) xii 27, (40) xii 23-35, (41) xii 27, (42) xii 23-35, (43) xii 27, (44) xii 23-35, (45) xii 27, (46) xii 23-35, (47) xii 27, (48) xii 23-35, (49) xii 27, (50) xii 23-35, (51) xii 27, (52) xii 23-35, (53) xii 27, (54) xii 23-35, (55) xii 27, (56) xii 23-35, (57) xii 27, (58) xii 23-35, (59) xii 27, (60) xii 23-35, (61) xii 27, (62) xii 23-35, (63) xii 27, (64) xii 23-35, (65) xii 27, (66) xii 23-35, (67) xii 27, (68) xii 23-35, (69) xii 27, (70) xii 23-35, (71) xii 27, (72) xii 23-35, (73) xii 27, (74) xii 23-35, (75) xii 27, (76) xii 23-35, (77) xii 27, (78) xii 23-35, (79) xii 27, (80) xii 23-35, (81) xii 27, (82) xii 23-35, (83) xii 27, (84) xii 23-35, (85) xii 27, (86) xii 23-35, (87) xii 27, (88) xii 23-35, (89) xii 27, (90) xii 23-35, (91) xii 27, (92) xii 23-35, (93) xii 27, (94) xii 23-35, (95) xii 27, (96) xii 23-35, (97) xii 27, (98) xii 23-35, (99) xii 27, (100) xii 23-35, (101) xii 27, (102) xii 23-35, (103) xii 27, (104) xii 23-35, (105) xii 27, (106) xii 23-35, (107) xii 27, (108) xii 23-35, (109) xii 27, (110) xii 23-35, (111) xii 27, (112) xii 23-35, (113) xii 27, (114) xii 23-35, (115) xii 27, (116) xii 23-35, (117) xii 27, (118) xii 23-35, (119) xii 27, (120) xii 23-35, (121) xii 27, (122) xii 23-35, (123) xii 27, (124) xii 23-35, (125) xii 27, (126) xii 23-35, (127) xii 27, (128) xii 23-35, (129) xii 27, (130) xii 23-35, (131) xii 27, (132) xii 23-35, (133) xii 27, (134) xii 23-35, (135) xii 27, (136) xii 23-35, (137) xii 27, (138) xii 23-35, (139) xii 27, (140) xii 23-35, (141) xii 27, (142) xii 23-35, (143) xii 27, (144) xii 23-35, (145) xii 27, (146) xii 23-35, (147) xii 27, (148) xii 23-35, (149) xii 27, (150) xii 23-35, (151) xii 27, (152) xii 23-35, (153) xii 27, (154) xii 23-35, (155) xii 27, (156) xii 23-35, (157) xii 27, (158) xii 23-35, (159) xii 27, (160) xii 23-35, (161) xii 27, (162) xii 23-35, (163) xii 27, (164) xii 23-35, (165) xii 27, (166) xii 23-35, (167) xii 27, (168) xii 23-35, (169) xii 27, (170) xii 23-35, (171) xii 27, (172) xii 23-35, (173) xii 27, (174) xii 23-35, (175) xii 27, (176) xii 23-35, (177) xii 27, (178) xii 23-35, (179) xii 27, (180) xii 23-35, (181) xii 27, (182) xii 23-35, (183) xii 27, (184) xii 23-35, (185) xii 27, (186) xii 23-35, (187) xii 27, (188) xii 23-35, (189) xii 27, (190) xii 23-35, (191) xii 27, (192) xii 23-35, (193) xii 27, (194) xii 23-35, (195) xii 27, (196) xii 23-35, (197) xii 27, (198) xii 23-35, (199) xii 27, (200) xii 23-35, (201) xii 27, (202) xii 23-35, (203) xii 27, (204) xii 23-35, (205) xii 27, (206) xii 23-35, (207) xii 27, (208) xii 23-35, (209) xii 27, (210) xii 23-35, (211) xii 27, (212) xii 23-35, (213) xii 27, (214) xii 23-35, (215) xii 27, (216) xii 23-35, (217) xii 27, (218) xii 23-35, (219) xii 27, (220) xii 23-35, (221) xii 27, (222) xii 23-35, (223) xii 27, (224) xii 23-35, (225) xii 27, (226) xii 23-35, (227) xii 27, (228) xii 23-35, (229) xii 27, (230) xii 23-35, (231) xii 27, (232) xii 23-35, (233) xii 27, (234) xii 23-35, (235) xii 27, (236) xii 23-35, (237) xii 27, (238) xii 23-35, (239) xii 27, (240) xii 23-35, (241) xii 27, (242) xii 23-35, (243) xii 27, (244) xii 23-35, (245) xii 27, (246) xii 23-35, (247) xii 27, (248) xii 23-35, (249) xii 27, (250) xii 23-35, (251) xii 27, (252) xii 23-35, (253) xii 27, (254) xii 23-35, (255) xii 27, (256) xii 23-35, (257) xii 27, (258) xii 23-35, (259) xii 27, (260) xii 23-35, (261) xii 27, (262) xii 23-35, (263) xii 27, (264) xii 23-35, (265) xii 27, (266) xii 23-35, (267) xii 27, (268) xii 23-35, (269) xii 27, (270) xii 23-35, (271) xii 27, (272) xii 23-35, (273) xii 27, (274) xii 23-35, (275) xii 27, (276) xii 23-35, (277) xii 27, (278) xii 23-35, (279) xii 27, (280) xii 23-35, (281) xii 27, (282) xii 23-35, (283) xii 27, (284) xii 23-35, (285) xii 27, (286) xii 23-35, (287) xii 27, (288) xii 23-35, (289) xii 27, (290) xii 23-35, (291) xii 27, (292) xii 23-35, (293) xii 27, (294) xii 23-35, (295) xii 27, (296) xii 23-35, (297) xii 27, (298) xii 23-35, (299) xii 27, (300) xii 23-35, (301) xii 27, (302) xii 23-35, (303) xii 27, (304) xii 23-35, (305) xii 27, (306) xii 23-35, (307) xii 27, (308) xii 23-35, (309) xii 27, (310) xii 23-35, (311) xii 27, (312) xii 23-35, (313) xii 27, (314) xii 23-35, (315) xii 27, (316) xii 23-35, (317) xii 27, (318) xii 23-35, (319) xii 27, (320) xii 23-35, (321) xii 27, (322) xii 23-35, (323) xii 27, (324) xii 23-35, (325) xii 27, (326) xii 23-35, (327) xii 27, (328) xii 23-35, (329) xii 27, (330) xii 23-35, (331) xii 27, (332) xii 23-

ECCLESIASTES

ECCLIESIASTES. *Eccliesiastes* is called in Heb. *koheleth*, a word which is very difficult to translate, and is inadequately rendered "Preacher." It is a feminine participle, and means perhaps "calling together an assembly," thus referring to wisdom. The book purports to be written by Solomon (i. 1), that as Solomon is spoken of as dead (i. 12) it would seem that this was only a poetic assumption. The character of the language, as well as the circumstances described and the use of thought, have led most modern commentators to refer it to the last century of the Persian empire (440-336 B.C.). The intention of the Persian empire to refer it to the last century of the Persian empire appears to be to show the unsatisfying nature of all worldly things, and to lead men to the practical conclusion to "fear God and keep His commandments." It was this conclusion alone, and the unsatisfying nature of the Persian empire, which made the Jewish canon. The name Jeremia is worthy of Jerome, which attempts have been made to trace a progressive development of thought in the book; indeed, after the 2nd chapter, the work has every appearance of being based on incomplete and disarranged notes. *Eccliesiastes* is one of the five Rolls, and is read at the feast of Tabernacles.

SONG OF SOLOMON. *The Song of Songs* is the first of the five Rolls, and is read by the Jews at the feast of Tabernacles.

SONG OF SOLOMON.

The *Song of Songs* is the first of the five *Megillot* or "Scrolls," and is read by the Jews annually at the Passover. It is the interpretation of this book is a matter of extreme difficulty, and a variety of opinions have been held. It is the nature of a *dialogue* between two lovers, and there is a chorus of Daughters of Jerusalem who, from time to time, join in it. The English reader finds difficulties in understanding this poem from two lovers, and the word "Love." In chaps. ii, 7, iii, 5, viii, 4, the sentiment is not a person. In chap. i, 15, 16, the bride, beloved to the Bridegroom, is the object of the poem. In chap. i, 15, 16, the meaning has been thought that there is a deeper and more exquisite meaning than that there is a deeper and more exquisite of poems. The literal one underlying and more supposed that; viii, 11; iii, 9; iv, 1, 8, 13, it has, and from the author belonged to the northern people, and from the allusion to Tirzah as still the residence (vi. 4; comp. i Kin. xvi 9).

PSALMS

[illegible]

The Prophets.

ISAIAH is the first of the Prophets rightly so called, of whom we reckon 4 greater and 12 less. If we calculate his prophetic life from two years before the death of Ahaz (chap. vi. 1) to the third year of Manasseh (chap. xiii. 1) according to a tradition, he was slain in the trunk of a mulberry tree, he was born of about 700 to 800 B.C.; and it must have been about 60 years, so that even if he did not survive his personal history, except the name of his father, he must have lived to a great age. We know the fact that he was married (chap. viii. 3), and

mainly because the same seems to be wholly laid in a time when the return from captivity is near (Cyrus is mentioned by name, xlv. 28); and on similar grounds the authorship of Isaiah has been denied also in the case of chaps. xiii. xiv. 1-23, xli. 1-10, xlv. xxvii. xxxiv. xxxv. Arguments from style and language have been used on both sides of the controversy. One of the main arguments for the Isaianic authorship of the disputed passages is the literary relation which they present to the writings of Zephaniah and Jeremiah (compare e.g. Isa. xviii. 8, Jer. with Zeph. ii. 15; Isa. xlv. 12-13, xli. 7, xli. 7 with Jer. x. 1-10, &c.).

Isaiah's chief merit is his many-sidedness. He exerts in various styles, and combines the moral qualities of several less eminent prophets, especially Amos and Hosea. He deepened the prophetic idea of the Day of the Lord, and gave a new turn to the current expectations of the Messiah. He is the first to hint at the Virgin Birth (vi. 14); and while describing the glories of the Messianic Kingdom (ix. 1-7) and its beneficent effects (x. 1-9, ix. 15-22, xli. 1, 3) he also gives to the "servant of Jehovah" (perhaps originally the people of Israel in its ideal aspect) a peculiar character of mildness (xli. 1), and speaks of him as making atonement for sin by humiliation and suffering (liii.); moreover he looks forward in a striking manner to the ultimate inclusion of the Gentiles (xi. 10-16, xix. 23-25, xlii. 6, xlix. 6, 22, 23, ix. 1-16). These remarkable anticipations of Christianity have obtained for Isaiah the name of the Evangelical Prophet.

The first part of the book (i.-xxxix.) contains (1) a collection of prophecies relating to Judah, when Alaz its king was threatened by the confederated forces of Rezin and Pekah—the distress and Messianic salvation (i.-ix. 6); (2) prophecies against foreign nations, partly those which occupied the horizon in the reigns of Ahas and Hezekiah (Samarita, Assyria, Philistia, Moab, Damascus, Ethiopia, Egypt, Arabia, Tyre), and partly those which were to occupy it at a later date, e.g. Babylon, which is also alluded to under the name "desert of the sea" (Is. 7-xxvii. 13); (3) a further collection of prophecies relating to Israel—pointing the moral of the fall of Samaria (xxviii.-xxxv.); (4) a historical supplement (xxxvi.-xxxix.). The subjects of the second part may be said to be (1) the Deliverance which God is about to work for His people through the instrumentality of Cyrus (xl.-xlviii.); (2) the Atonement which the sufferings of the "servant of Jehovah" should accomplish for the nation (xlix.-lvi.); (3) the restored and reformed Jerusalem, into which, after due penitence and the execution of its divine judgment, even the heathen should be gathered (lviii.-lxix.).

JEREMIAH.

Jeremiah prophesied from the 13th year of Josiah, 629 a.c., down to the destruction of Jerusalem, 586 a.c. and later, for a period therefore of more than 40 years. He was of priestly family, and was called when a youth (chap. i. 6, 7). He seems to have dwelt at Anathoth (chap. xi. 18-23) at first, and afterwards in Jerusalem, where he was when the city was taken (chap. xxxvii. 28). It is not improbable that he was the son of Hilkiah the high priest (2 Kings xxii. 8). Tradition asserts that he was stoned by the Jews at Tahpanhes in Egypt (chap. xlv. 1). The book may be divided as follows:—(1) chaps. i.-xxiii., prophecies mingled with history, from the calling of the Prophet onwards, and consisting chiefly of threatenings of judgment and punishment upon the people who have broken the Covenant which God had made with them—the possession of the Temple should not help them any more than that of Shiloh had done—yet with a final prospect of salvation and the institution of a new Covenant, based on moral regeneration; (2) chaps. xxiv.-xlv., historical narrative, chiefly of the siege of Jerusalem and the sufferings of the prophet during it, with prophecies after the taking of the city, the last chapter referring to Baruch; (3) prophecies to foreign nations, some untrustworthy allies, some hostile to Israel, and others, like Israel, the prey of the Chaldeans, viz. Egypt, Philistia, Moab, Ammon, Edom, Damascus, Kedar, and Elam (chaps. i. 5, xiv. 1-2); (4) a historical appendix by another hand (lii.). In chap. xxxvi. 2, 3, we find mention of a roll which was burnt by the king. This probably contained what we now have in chaps. i.-xix., or the bulk of it. At all events, chap. xxi. belongs to the time of Zedekiah, the last king of Judah; chaps. xxii. xxviii. belong to the reign of Jehoiakim, who was made king by Pharaoh-Nechoh after the death of Josiah; chap. xxix. to Zedekiah's reign; chaps. xxx. xxxi. to Jehoiakim's. In chap. xxvii. 1, Jehoiakim is probably a mistake for Zedekiah (see ver. 3). Chaps. xxvii.-xxxv. belong to Zedekiah's reign, chaps. xxxvi.-xxxvii. to Jehoiakim's, chaps. xxxviii.-xlv. to Zedekiah's, and later, chaps. xlv.-lxix. to Jehoiakim's, chaps. i. ii. to Zede-

kiah's. This will show the confusion of arrangement which characterizes Jeremiah's prophecies as they have come down to us, a confusion which is yet further increased in the Septuagint version. The prominent idea in Jeremiah is the Covenant broken, but to be renewed. The personal character of the Messiah retires somewhat into the background (see, however, the prophecy of the "Branch" in chap. xxiii. 1-8). The style of Jeremiah is more diffuse than that of Isaiah, but characterized by great tenderness.

LAMENTATIONS.

Lamentations is one of the five *Meqilloth* (or *Rolls*, and is read by the Jews on the ninth of Ab, the day on which the 1st Temple was destroyed. The book is traditionally ascribed to Jeremiah (though the internal evidence for this is by no means decisive), and was called forth by the destruction of Jerusalem. The first four chapters are acrostic poems (see Proverbs, sect. 6); chaps. i. ii. iii. have each 22 verses, according to the number of the Hebrew letters; chap. iii. has 65 verses, but every three verses begin with the same letter, they are, however, shorter than the others; chap. v. has the same number of verses as the other three, but the arrangement is not alphabetical. In the first chapter the sacred poet describes the miseries the city had undergone, in the second he dwells on them in connection with the nation's sins, in the third his plaint becomes apparently more personal, though the speaker is really not the poet himself, but the ideal righteous but suffering Israelite, in the fourth he depicts the degradation of Zion on account of sin, and in the fifth he prays that her reproach may be taken away, and that she may renew her days as of old.

EZEKIEL.

Ezekiel was the son of Buzi, a priest probably of the family of Zadok, of whom, however, nothing is known. He was the younger contemporary of Jeremiah, and like him prophesied before and after the destruction of Jerusalem, though he was in the Land of the Captivity, and not with Jeremiah in Judea and Egypt. This must always be borne in mind in reading Ezekiel. He was one of the leading Jews at Jerusalem who, together with the king Jehoiachin, were carried away by Nebuchadnezzar 586 a.c. The place assigned to him was in Mesopotamia, on the river Chebar, the modern *Kahbar*. He prophesied from about 594 till 572 a.c., which is the latest date given, viz. the 27th year of Jehoiachin's captivity (chap. xxx. 17). The book has four main divisions:—(1) chap. i.-xxiv., prophecies mainly directed against Israel, condemning the perfidy of the alliance with Egypt after accepting vassalage under Babylon, and announcing the approaching fall of Jerusalem; (2) chaps. xxv.-xxix., prophecies against foreign nations, Moabites, Edomites, Philistines, who had triumphed maliciously over Israel's calamities, against Tyre and Sidon, and also against Egypt and Pashroa, Israel's useless allies: these are not in order of time, but the dates are given; (3) xxxiii.-xxxix., the reproof of unfaithful shepherds, the vision of dry bones, the overthrow of Gog, &c., &c.; (4) the vision of the temple and its measurement, a symbol of the national theory. A chief characteristic of Ezekiel's writings is their Apocalyptic or visionary nature: in this respect they resemble Daniel, Zechariah, and the Revelation of St. John. These writings doubtless did much to work the reform which was accomplished during the Captivity—the old tendency to idolatry giving place to a staunch and loyal monotheism. Ezekiel insists strongly upon the observance of the Law, ceremonial as well as moral (in this showing perhaps his priestly descent; he is "the most priestly among the prophets"). At the same time he lays stress upon the necessity for personal righteousness, and upon personal responsibility. The Messianic expectation takes with him the form of "David, the Good Shepherd" (xxvii. 23, xxxvii. 24), who shall reign over a restored and morally renewed people. The style of this prophet is marked by a frequent use of symbols.

DANIEL.

The Book of Daniel, though claimed by us with the greater prophets, is placed in the Jewish Canon between Esther and Ezra. As early as the age of Porphyrus, c. 270 A.D., this fact was treated as an indication of its having been written after the age of prophecy had even in the time of Antiochus Epiphanes, though the fact of its being placed before Ezra would seem to contradict the latter inference. Daniel was taken captive in the third year of Jehoiakim (or about 605 a.c.), and carried to Babylon, where he attained to great eminence under successive monarchs, and died probably about 528 a.c. This book is written partly in Hebrew and partly in Aramaic, the latter part being chaps. ii. 4-vii. It is partly historic, narrating chiefly the rise and influence of Daniel at the Babylonian court, and the capture of Babylon by the

Medes (chaps. i.-vi.), and partly prophetic or apocalyptic, containing a forecast of Jewish history based upon the prophecies of Jeremiah (chaps. vii.-xii.). The second part consists of a remarkable series of visions, in which the Messiah is (according to A.V., which, however, many Hebrew scholars regard as incorrect) for the first time mentioned by name in connection with the prediction of the 70 weeks (ix. 25, 26); in these chapters also occurs the first mention of the title "son of man" (vii. 13). It is to

The Prophets.

The Minor Prophets are so called from the smaller bulk of their writings, which form a single volume in the Hebrew. They are twelve in number, and extend over a period of about 400 years, nearly equal to that from Chancery to Wordsworth. Arranging them roughly in chronological order, their succession would be:—Before the Captivity, Joel, Jonah, Amos, Hosea, Micah, Isaiah, Zephaniah II. (3), Nahum, Zephaniah, Habakkuk, Jeremiah; during the Captivity, Obadiah (7), Ezekiel, Daniel, Isaiah II. (34) after the Captivity, Haggai, Zechariah I., Malachi, II. (34). Hosea, and perhaps Nahum belonged to the northern kingdom; all the rest were Judaeans; Amos, though born at Tekoa, a city of Judah, addressed his prophecies partly to the northern tribes (Amos vi. 10-17). Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Zechariah, and possibly Joel and Habakkuk were of priestly or Levitical, Isaiah and Zephaniah probably of royal, descent; Amos was a shepherd, without regular prophetic training (Amos vii. 14, 15).

HOSEA.

Hosea, the first in order of the Minor Prophets, was an elder contemporary of Isaiah. His mission, which was to the Ten Tribes only, continued till somewhat later probably than the capture of Samaria, in 721 B.C. He was also contemporary with Amos and Micah. The leading idea of this prophet is the Divine love for Israel, which will survive even the chastisement brought down by its sins. In the first part of the book (chaps. i.-iii.), Israel's sin is set forth symbolically as adultery against God; the second part (chaps. iv.-xiv.) consists of warning and hortatory addresses. The style and language of Hosea are very obscure. He prophesied the destruction of Samaria, the capital and last remnant of Jeroboam's nation, chap. xiii. 16; the rejection of the Ten Tribes until their repentance and turning to God in a long distant future, when they should share in the ingathering of the Gentiles, chaps. i. 10, ii. 23 (see Rom. ix. 25, 26); the return of the children of Israel to David their king, chap. iii. 5; and the destruction of Judah. The book is a mine of allusions to the earlier history and the books of Moses, e.g. chaps. iv. 15; v. 8, see Judg. v. 14; chaps. x. 9, xl. 8, xii. 3-13; xiii. 5, Ex. iii. 15, &c., &c.

JOEL.

Joel was a prophet to Judah (chaps. i. 1, 15, 17, 23, 32, iii. 1-5, 16-21), familiar with the Temple and its services, and the valley of Jehoshaphat (chap. ii. 2, 12). His date is uncertain. Many think that Joel prophesied as early as the time of Jonah, 875-850 B.C. This is inferred from the absence of allusion to the pressure that afterwards came to be felt from Syria and Assyria. Others, however, would place him later, about 800 B.C. In either case he would be the earliest of the Prophets whose writings have come down to us. On the other hand, an influential minority of critics regard Joel as one of the post-Captivity prophets, basing this view on the internal evidence of the book itself, such as the exclusive importance attached to the priests in chap. i., and the apocalyptic features of chap. iii. Some of his last words are taken up by Amos (chap. iii. 16, see Amos i. 2). The book contains three main prophecies:—The plague of locusts, chaps. i. and ii.; the gift of the Holy Ghost, chap. ii. 28; the judgment in the valley of Jehoshaphat, chap. iii. 2. Interpreters are greatly divided as to whether by locusts the prophet meant a plague of real locusts or the Assyrian Invasion, or possibly prophesied the second under some particular visitation of the former.

AMOS.

All we know of Amos is derived from his writings in chaps. i. and vii. He prophesied during part of the time that Uzziah and Jeroboam II. were contemporaries in Judah and Israel respectively, i.e. between 810 and 784 B.C.; he was, therefore, an older contemporary of Hosea and Isaiah. Amos opens his message (chap. i. 2) with the words of Joel (ii. 16), shewing thereby that Joel preceded him. Nothing is known of the earthquake in the time of Uzziah, except that it is alluded to in Zech. xiv. 5, and that it appears to have supplied the imagery in Mic. i. 4, Nah. i. 8, Isa. vi. 10-21, and many parts of Amos. Amos is remarkable for the severity of his moral tone, and his prophecy has been well described

as "a succession of earthquake shocks." The mission of the prophet was to Israel, but he prophesied also against Judah and the surrounding nations, whose sins would call down upon them punishment. He concludes a series of denunciations and symbolic visions by a prophecy of the restored theocracy of the Messianic time. This book contains numerous references to the books of Moses.

(The Twelve Minor.)

OBADIAH.

Of Obadiah we know absolutely nothing, not even the time when he lived. He is probably not the same as the Obadiah mentioned in 1 Kings xviii. His position among the Minor Prophets is in favour of an early date, and it is possible that Joel ii. 32 refers to the last verse of Obadiah, in which case he must, of course, have been contemporary with Joel. So much of Obadiah is found in Jer. xlii., that it seems antecedently more probable that Jeremiah should have quoted from Obadiah, than that Obadiah in his very brief prophecy should have incorporated so much of Jeremiah. Still some have thought that the denunciation of Edom, corresponding as it does closely with Ps. cxxxvii. 7, Ezek. xxxv., points to the period of the exile. The prophecy consists chiefly of this denunciation, but ends with a prospect of Messianic deliverance and triumph.

JONAH.

All that we know of Jonah is derived from the book that bears his name, and from the statement in 2 Kings xiv. 25, which shows that he, at least, was a prophet that arose out of Galilee (see John vii. 52). By the reference in Kings we may place him early in the reign of Jeroboam II., 824-783 B.C.; he was probably one of the earliest of the Minor Prophets. The book contains an account of the mission of Jonah to Nineveh—afterwards the bitter foe of Israel, by whom Samaria was to be destroyed and Judah attacked under Hezekiah—his voyage and miraculous preservation, his preaching of repentance in Nineveh, and the lesson taught him by the incident of the gourd. Some have thought that the story of Jonah is to be regarded as an allegory or parable. The principal argument against this view is the reference to it by our Lord (Matt. xii. 40, xvi. 4, &c.). The book seems intended to teach a two-fold lesson, (1) the power of repentance, (2) a tolerant and generous spirit towards non-Israelitish peoples.

MICAH.

Micah was contemporary with, though younger than Isaiah, as may be seen by the date given (chap. i. 1). His name is a shorter form of Micaiah (1 Kings xvii.), and is given in full in Jer. xvi. 18. He seems to allude to the significance of his own name, i.e. "Who is like unto the Lord" (chap. vii. 18). Like the rest of the earlier prophets, he denounces judgment first against Samaria and then against Jerusalem. After the judgment will come a restoration and the reign of the Messiah, who shall arise out of Bethlehem. Micah insists strongly upon the moral requirements of the covenant (vi. 6-8), upon the pacific character of the Messiah's kingdom (iv. 3, 4), and upon the mercy of God in forgiving sin (vii. 18). The passage, chap. iv. 1-3 has either been copied in Isa. li. 2-4, or has been taken up by both prophets from an older writer. In chap. vi. 4, 5, there is a striking reference to the history of Balaam, as recorded in Num. xxi.-xxiv. Micah begins his prophecy with the words uttered by his great namesake, Micaiah, 150 years before (comp. chap. i. 2 with 1 Kings xvii. 28), and recurs to them more than once: viz. as chaps. iii. 1, 9, vi. 1. His prophecy ends with a clear reference to the promises in Genesis, shewing that they had for centuries been the hope of Israel. Micah is referred to in Matt. ii. 6; x. 35, 36; Mark xiii. 12; Luke xli. 63; John vii. 42.

NAHUM.

Nahum is called the Elkahite, but whether from a town named Elkah in Galilee (comp. Capernaum—the village of Nahum), or from an Elkah near Mosul, is not known. Neither is his date certain. Chap. i. 4 is appropriate to an inhabitant of Palestine (comp. i. 15). The only clue to the date is in the allusion to the destruction of No-Amon, i.e. Egyptian Thebes, in chap. iii. 8; this

probably occurred in the conquest of Egypt by Esarhaddon, so that Nahum would be a contemporary of Manasseh. The main object of the prophecy is to threaten the vengeance of Jehovah against Nineveh. Nineveh was destroyed 607 B.C.

HABAKKUK.

The fall of Nineveh was succeeded by the domination of Babylon under Nebuchadnezzar, and it was against this power that Habakkuk prophesied, predicting its fall, which took place in 539 B.C. Nothing whatever is known of his personal history. It is probable that he prophesied towards the end of the reign of Josiah, or at the beginning of that of Jehoiaikim. This short book has two parts, consisting (1) of a dialogue which the prophet holds with God, chap. i. 1-17; and (2) of a prayer or hymn, which he writes for use in the Temple worship. So much at least is generally inferred from iii. 19, though the extreme obscurity of the language (reminiscent of Arabian poetry) renders it most improbable that it was intelligible to the people. In the former is found the famous maxim of St. Paul, "*The just shall live by faith*," or, as Habakkuk himself expresses it, "*The righteous shall live by (or in) his faithfulness*" (his trustworthiness in all the relations of life), while in the latter the prophet reviews the past history of his nation, and derives from it lessons of confidence and strength in God, notwithstanding any calamities that may befall the nation or himself.

ZEPHANIAH.

Zephaniah carries back his genealogy to one Hiskiah in the fourth generation, who is thought by some to have been the king Hezekiah. He prophesied in the reign of Josiah, probably between the 17th and 18th year, i.e. about the time that Jeremiah's mission began, but before the destruction of Nineveh, 607 A.C. (chap. ii. 13). This prophet has no definite prediction of the Messiah, but he foresees the time when the Gentiles shall serve the Lord with one consent (chap. iii. 9, 10), and the extinction of idolatry (chap. i. 4, &c.). His prophecies are directed against Judah and Jerusalem, the judgment that shall light upon whom should pass first over Philistia, Moab, Ammon, Ethiopia, and Nineveh, i.e. Assyria; but he concludes with the promise of brighter times for the daughter of Zion.

HAGGAI.

Haggai was the 1st of the prophets after the Captivity, and contemporary with Zechariah and Zerubbabel. His prophecy, short as it is, is of the greatest importance, and should be read (like Zech. i.-viii.) in close connexion with the history of the times. The several dates of his prophetic messages are accurately fixed, even to the day on which they were delivered. His mission lasted from the 1st day of the 6th month to the 24th day of the 9th month of the year 520 A.C., or the second year of Darius Hystaspes. In this brief space he was the bearer of 4 distinct messages from God to the governor and the people who were engaged in re-

building the Temple (chaps. i. 1; ii. 1, 10, 20). The work was begun in the second year of Cyrus, 538 A.C.—was then, for some years, abandoned in despair (Isa. iv. and v.)—but resumed at the exhortations of Haggai and Zechariah, and completed in the sixth year of Darius, 516 A.C. (Esra vi. 14, 15). Haggai foretold the future greatness of the second Temple in spite of its apparent inferiority to the first (ii. 3-9).

ZECHARIAH.

Zechariah began his mission about two months later than Haggai, and the last date found in his book is in chap. vii. 1, the 4th year of Darius, so that his prophetic activity lasted for about two years. The decay of prophecy is very visible in the undated part of the book, and his emphatic reference to "the former prophets" (i. 4-6; vii. 7, 12) shows the writer's consciousness of the growing decline of the prophetic position and influence. The book consists of—(1) a preface (chap. i. 1-6), followed about three months afterwards by a succession of visions, chaps. i. 7-vi. 15; (2) a series of prophecies without visions, chaps. vii., viii.; (3) prophecies introduced as "the burden of the word of the Lord in the land of Judah," chaps. ix.-xi.; (4) prophecies introduced as "the burden of the word of the Lord for Israel," chaps. xii.-xiv. It has long been a matter of question whether the last 6 chapters of Zechariah belong to him. Some think that chaps. ix., x., xi. belong to an earlier period, because of the frequent mention of Ephraim as though he was still a people (comp. Isa. vii. 8); and that chaps. xii., xiii., xiv. were written, at all events, after the death of Josiah (see chap. xii. 11), but whether before or after the Captivity is uncertain. It is remarkable that these chapters, though addressed to Israel (chap. xii. 1), are chiefly occupied with Judah and Jerusalem. Chaps. ix.-xi. have been ascribed by some critics to Zechariah the son of Jebochiah mentioned in Isa. viii. 2. The peaceful character of the Messianic reign is strikingly brought out in chap. ix. 9, 10; chaps. xi. 12, xii. 10, xiii. 7 are also typically applied in the New Testament.

MALACHI.

Malachi, evidently the last of the prophets, from the correspondence of his subject matter with that of Jer. xiii., is thought to have been contemporary with Nehemiah. His style is poetic, like that of the other post-captivity prophets, and has one singular characteristic which reminds of the later Rabbis and of the Christian Rabbi—St. Paul, viz. the use of dialogues as a means of instruction. The Temple Service was in existence, chap. i. 10, iii. 1, 10. The nation had a political chief (chap. i. 8), bearing the same title that Nehemiah bore, Neh. xii. 26. Some believe the name Malachi to be not a proper name, but a pseudonym—"My (i.e. Jehovah's) Messenger or Angel." The subject of his prophecy is the judgment which shall be wrought by the Messenger of the covenant, the second Elijah, forerunner of the Messiah. Malachi is quoted in St. Matt. i. 2, ix. 11, 12, Luke i. 17. Rom. ix. 13.

The New Testament.

The New Testament, or Covenant, derives its name from Luke xiii. 20 (comp. 1 Cor. xi. 25; Heb. ix. 15-22; in other passages the reading is doubtful), where our Lord speaks of Himself as concluding a "new covenant" (A. V. testament) by His death. The more common figure in the Gospels is that of the "kingdom of heaven" (St. Matthew), or "kingdom of God" (St. Mark and St. Luke), which He came to found: the theocratic kingdom of the Old Testament becomes the Messianic kingdom of the New. The New Testament contains at once the history and conditions of this covenant or kingdom. It is, however, differently composed from the Old Testament. It does indeed begin with a group of histories (the *Gospels* and *Acts*), but its doctrinal teaching is conveyed no longer by prophecies or psalms, but by a series of letters from the leaders of the Church addressed to a number of different Christian communities. This is a natural consequence of the fact that Christianity ceased to be confined to a single territory and people, and became a missionary religion with outposts scattered throughout the world. The instruction put on paper for the use of these outlying communities has become the permanent law of Christians. Of the whole body of Epistles thus collected, thirteen are by the hand of a single writer, the Apostle St. Paul; one, though anonymous, has been attributed to him, probably without sufficient reason (*Hebrews*). The remaining seven are classed together as the Catholic or General Epistles. They are so called because the longest and most important of them were addressed,

not like the majority of St. Paul's Epistles to a particular Church or individual, but to a number of churches. The larger Epistles all being of this character, were distinguished from St. Paul's by the name *Catholic* or *General*; and the seven smaller Epistles of St. John came to be classed with them, though the name was not strictly applicable to them. In later times the name "Catholic," applied to a writing, was almost equivalent to "canonical." The New Testament closes with a work which is only partially paralleled in the Old Testament, though it has several more complete counterparts among the Apocryphal writings—an "Apocalypse," or description under symbolic forms of the final triumph of the Messianic kingdom.

But in order to understand the organic growth of the New Testament literature, it is necessary to look upon it in another light. Christianity sprang out of Judaism. It fulfilled the hopes raised by the Old Testament, but it fulfilled them in a way that no Israelite expected, and gave to them at the same time an entirely new development. Hence it was not surprising that the Jews as a body refused to embrace Christianity, and that those who did embrace it were some time before they could reconcile themselves to all its principles save one—namely, that Christ came as the Jewish Messiah, but His work on earth was utterly different from what it was expected that the Messiah's work would be. Even the Apostles themselves were overwhelmed by its seemingly dissimilar close. Only the startling miracle of the Resurrection awoke them to a sense of its true significance, and that

The Gospels.

The Gospels of *St. Matthew*, *St. Mark*, and *St. Luke* are frequently classed together as the "Synoptic Gospels," from a Greek word meaning capable of being seen at once, or of being arranged in parallel columns. This name is given to them from the amount of common matter found in all three. Some think that this large common element in them represents the oral teaching of the Apostles during the time that they lived together in Palestine. Others believe that this oral teaching had been already committed to writing by St. Mark at the time when the other two Gospels were written, and that St. Mark's Gospel lay before the other two Evangelists. These two appear to be the most probable of many theories of the relation of the first three Gospels to each other. The first two Gospels were probably written before, and the third not very long after, the destruction of Jerusalem. The fourth Gospel was thought at a very early date to be intended as supplementary to the other three, and this would certainly seem to have been one of the objects (though hardly perhaps the main object) present to the mind of the writer. It was the latest written of the four. Recent discoveries and investigations have made it certain that all four Gospels were current before the middle of the second century. Indeed, at a date little later than this, a harmony

of them appears to have been published under the name of "Diatessaron," or "Four-fold Gospel," by Tatian, a disciple of Justin Martyr. About this time the Gospels seem to have been translated into Latin, soon afterwards into Syriac, and then into the Egyptian dialects. By the end of the century they occupy a position very similar to that which we now describe as "Canonical." But the strongest evidence for the truth of the Gospel narrative is to be found in the Gospels themselves. It is impossible to separate the miracles from the non-miraculous portions, even if it were possible to explain Christianity without miracles. The narrative taken as it stands forms a consistent and coherent whole, and explains the facts so as nothing else can explain them.

It has been usual to assign to the four Evangelists the symbolic figures described in Rev. iv. 7. Of the different modes of distributing these the best is perhaps that of St. Augustine, who assigns to St. Matthew the Lion, as representing the royal dignity of Christ; to St. Mark the Man, as contrasting most carefully His human nature; to St. Luke the Ox, as the sacrificial victim; to St. John the soaring Eagle, which pierces the clouds and gazed directly upon the sun. The more common order gives to St. Mark the Lion, and to St. Matthew the Man.

ST. MATTHEW.

Papias, bishop of Hierapolis, who lived in the early part of the 2nd century, relates that "Matthew composed the oracles in the Hebrew (i.e. the later Hebrew, or Aramaic) tongue, and every one interpreted them as he was able." Valuable as this statement is, both on account of its date and from the fact that Papias seems to have got his information from persons who had been in contact with St. Matthew himself, there are several points in it which are still matter of much obscurity. It has been proved that the word translated "oracles" may refer to the whole Gospel as we now have it, including both discourse and narrative; but there are still some who think that Papias is speaking of a collection of discourses only, which at an early date became united with a body of narratives resembling, if not identical with, our present Gospel of St. Mark. Irenaeus, the celebrated bishop of Lyons, who wrote about 180 A.D., also says that the Gospel was originally written in Hebrew, and adds that it was written "while Peter and Paul were preaching at Rome and founding (i.e. organising) the Church." This would be about 64-67 A.D. The earliest witnesses concur in stating that Hebrew, or Aramaic, was the original language of the Gospel; but, if so, it must have been very soon translated into Greek. After the taking of Jerusalem in A.D. 70, the number of Hebrew-speaking Christians bore a small proportion to those who spoke Greek. Hence the Greek form of the Gospel survived, while the Hebrew form fell out of use. It is a further question of much intricacy, what was the relation of St. Matthew's original Hebrew Gospel to a so-called "Gospel according to the Hebrews" which was current in the 2nd century, and of which fragments have come down to us. These fragments, in their present shape, cannot be, though they may perhaps be based upon, the original Gospel of St. Matthew.

Of St. Matthew himself little is known. His call is described in Matt. ix. 9; from which it would appear that he had been a collector of customs at Capernaum. The call of Levi the son of Alphaeus is described in very similar terms, and at a corresponding place in the narrative, by St. Mark and St. Luke (Mark i. 13, &c.; Luke v. 27, &c.); so that the inference lies near at hand, that, like St. Jude and St. Paul, St. Matthew also bore two names, the second, "Matthew" ("Gift of God"), being assumed after his conversion. He appears to have remained at Jerusalem until the general dispersion of the Church there on the outbreak of the Jewish war; and, according to Eusebius, it was just at this time, when about to "go forth to other nations," that he wrote his Gospel, and left it as a legacy to his fellow countrymen whom he was leaving. The date thus assigned to it would tally well with that already given by Irenaeus. As to the scene of his labours there is no trustworthy tradition, but there is sufficient authority for believing that he died a natural death. St. Matthew wrote for Jewish Christians, and belonged to the number himself. Accordingly we find him laying especial stress on the fulfilment of prophecy by Jesus as the Messiah, the Son of David, and Founder of a New Kingdom, the Kingdom of Heaven. He quotes largely from the Hebrew text of the Old Testament. It is the manner of St. Matthew to group together large collections of discourse, e.g. the

Sermon on the Mount (chaps. v., vi., vii.), the discourse on the mission of the Twelve (chap. x.), the group of parables (chap. xiii.), the denunciation of the Pharisees (chap. xxiii.), and the eschatological discourses (chaps. xxiv., xxv.). The narrative does not seem to follow any strict chronological order; in the latter portion of the Gospel it adheres closely to the order in St. Mark.

Contents.

- I. The descent, birth, and childhood of the Messiah (i. 1-ii. 23).
- II. His inauguration by Baptism and Temptation (iii. 1-iv. 11).
- III. The founding of the Messianic kingdom (v. 13-xxii. 52).
Its laws (v., vi., vii.)
Its officers (x.)
Its character and principles (xxii.).
- IV. The kingdom offered and refused (xxiii. 13-xxvi. 28).
Rejection, at Nazareth (xxiii. 57).
by the Pharisees (xv. 12; xvi. 4).
by the disciples (xv. 33).
by the Canaanitish woman (xv. 22).
by the multitude (xv. 31).
by St. Peter (xvi. 16).
- V. The Suffering Messiah announced (xvi. 21-xx. 30).
First announcement (xvi. 21).
[Transfiguration (chap. 1-13).]
Second announcement (xvii. 22, 23).
[Last journey (xviii. 1).]
Third announcement (xx. 17-19).
- VI. Climax of Triumph and Suffering (xxi.-xxv.).
The Triumphal Entry (xxi.).
Final conflict with Pharisees and Sadducees (xxii.-xxiii.).
Prophectic and eschatological discourses (xxiv., xxv.).
The Passion (xxvi., xxvii.).
- VII. The Crucified Messiah risen (xxviii.).

[N.B.—It is impossible in these short limits to give a complete analysis of the whole Gospel. All that has been attempted above has been to bring out a few of the more salient points in their relation to the leading themes and characteristics of the Gospel. The main outline of the arrangement of subject matter in the first three Gospels appears to be the same.]

Peculiar to St. Matthew are the following:—Miracles—the cure of two blind men, and the stater in the fish's mouth. Parables—the tares, the treasure, the pearl, the dragnet, the unmerciful servant, the labourers in the vineyard, the two sons, the marriage feast, and the talents. Portions of discourse, especially in the Sermon on the Mount, and in chapters xxiii. and xxv., also the blessing pronounced on St. Peter and the last commission to the disciples. Narrative—chaps. i. and ii., St. Peter walking upon the water, the temple-tax, and incidents connected with the betrayal, crucifixion, and resurrection.

ST. MARK.

It is probable that St. Mark, the author of the second Gospel, is the same as the John Mark mentioned in Acts xii., xv., and as the Mark who appears at a later date as the companion of St. Peter and St. Paul. If so he was the cousin of Barnabas (see Col. iv. 10, corrected).

early journey, but in the following chapters, especially in chapters 1-13, this is after landing in Pamphylia (Acts xiii. 13). This is the cause of a dispute between St. Paul and St. Barnabas, and led to their separation, Barnabas siding with his kinsman. St. Mark, however, is found again in company of St. Paul at the time of his first Roman imprisonment. At the same place (if 1 Peter was written from Rome) he subsequently joined St. Peter, and it is a universal tradition that the materials for the Gospel were drawn from St. Peter's public teaching. After the martyrdom of the two great Apostles, he is said to have gone to Alexandria.

Papies, the writer quoted above, is the first to give direct testimony to St. Mark's Gospel. He says that Mark having become the interpreter (i.e. secretary) of Peter wrote down accurately, though not in order, the things that were said or done by Christ. Here, too, a statement respecting the "order" of the narrative is obscure; for the order of St. Mark's Gospel is in agreement with that of the other two Synoptics—in the rarer part especially with St. Luke, in the latter part specially with St. Matthew. But it is probable that one of these Gospels follows, as St. John did, an order that is strictly chronological. The remainder of Papies' statement agrees with all the oldest authorities.

It is probable that St. Mark's Gospel was written much about the same time, or but very little later, than St. Matthew's. It was written for *Gentile Christians*, as appears from the care with which Aramaic expressions are explained (v. 41; vii. 11, 34), and not improbably in the West, in view of the Christians of Rome (comp. v. 21 with Rom. xvi. 13). St. Mark relates few details; minuteness of detail is a characteristic of his Gospel, and he brings out at once the Divine power of the Son of God (in his full account of the details of miracles), and the complete humanity (as evidenced by his gestures, &c.) of the Son of Man. From this point of view we may describe the contents of his Gospel as a story of—

The Works and Words of the God-Man:—

- (i.) at the Jordan (i. 1-13);
- (ii.) in and near Capernaum (i. 14-iv. 34);
- (iii.) on both sides the Sea of Galilee (iv. 35-vii. 23);
- (iv.) on the northern circuit (vii. 24-31);
- (v.) at the Sea of Galilee again (vii. 32-viii. 26);
- (vi.) in the north, near Caesarea Philippi (viii. 27-ix. 29);

[The Transfiguration.]

- (vii.) on the Last Journey to Jerusalem (ix. 30-x. 53);

- (viii.) at Jerusalem and Bethany (xi. 1-xv. 8).

[The last week, the Passion, and Resurrection.]

Within this geographical outline, St. Mark, like the other Evangelists, describes the gradual course of Our Lord's public ministry, its happy and tranquil beginning, the gathering storms of opposition, the clearly marked end, and its tragic and solemn realisation. It is to be observed, that the last section of the Gospel (ix. 29-31) is wanting in the two oldest MSS., and is clearly a very early addition by another hand. St. Mark's Gospel, while presenting in its fullest form the story common to the first three Gospels, has little that is peculiar to itself. The following sections are, however, not found elsewhere:—The parable of the seed sown secretly (iv. 26-29), the healing of the deaf and dumb man at Bethsaida (viii. 22-26), the young fugitive (x. 21, 23); and to this list should be added some details (ix. 9-21).

ST. LUKE.

Luke is referred to by name as the author of the third Gospel by Irenaeus and the remarkable fragment called the Muratorian Canon. His was the one Gospel used by Eusebius of Caesarea about 140 A.D. There can be little doubt that St. Luke is the "beloved physician" mentioned in Col. iv. 14. Indications of special medical knowledge have been found both in the third Gospel and in the Acts. A tradition, about which there is more doubt, would make him a native of Antioch, and another, which is quite late, and untrustworthy, describes him as a painter as well as a physician. He appears to have accompanied St. Paul on his second missionary journey from Troas to Philippi, on his third from Philippi to Rome, and on the voyage from Caesarea to Rome, and also still—or again—in St. Paul's company when he wrote the Epistles to the Colossians, to Philemon, and to Timothy. He expressly distinguishes himself (i. 2) as those who were "eyewitnesses and ministers of the

word." From this we should infer that St. Luke sometimes made use of Aramaic documents. He seems also to have had special information in matters relating to the court of Herod Antipas (see vii. 3; xiii. 8-12; xxiv. 10). It is natural that, from the close connection between the Evangelist and St. Paul, the influence of the Apostle should be traced upon his Gospel. Thus some of the ancient Fathers supposed that when St. Paul spoke "my Gospel" (as in Rom. ii. 16) he meant that accorded to St. Luke. This is not tenable; and yet there is a real and clearly marked resemblance between the writings of St. Luke and St. Paul. A slight, but not unimportant instance of this is seen in the fact that the word "justify" (which plays such an important part in the Epistles of St. Paul) occurs five times in St. Luke, and not at all in St. Mark or St. John. To the same effect would be the many instances in which stress is laid on forgiveness in answer to faith alone, especially on the part of those who were regarded as outcast and degraded (e.g., vi. 30-50; 1-32; xviii. 9-14; xix. 1-10; xxi. 39-43; compare Rom. iv. 5; 1 Cor. xv. 9, 10, &c.). Again St. Luke, more than either St. Matthew or St. Mark, points forward to another great principle of St. Paul's teaching—the universality of the Gospel as no longer the privilege of single nation, but thrown open to all mankind. Thus traces the genealogy of our Lord, not to Abraham, but to Adam; he records carefully allusions to ministrations of the law in the Old Testament (iv. 26, 27); he collects sayings which reflect credit upon Samaritans (x. 33-37; xvi. 11-19); and besides other detached sayings of similar tenor (e.g., ii. 32; xv. 31-32), he alone of all the Evangelists mentions the mission of the Seventy, who certainly typify the 70 nations into which the Jews spread the world to be divided. In one place, at least, the resemblance between St. Luke and St. Paul becomes verbal—in the parallel accounts of the institution of the Lord's Supper (Luke xx. 19, 20; 1 Cor. xi. 23-25); while, however, there is some doubt as to the exact text of St. Luke's narrative. As to the date at which the Gospel was written, it may be inferred from the language Irenaeus that it came after St. Mark's and the deaths of St. Peter and St. Paul. This would place it somewhat after A.D. 65. St. Mark's Gospel is probably shortly before, the date of Jerusalem; and in this view the best modern authorities seem to agree. There is, however, another tradition to the effect that the Gospels "containing the genealogy were written first." From the fact that St. Matthew and St. Luke have in common a certain amount of material discourses, which is not found in St. Mark, it has been thought that St. Luke made use of the original collection of discourses to which Papies has supposed allude. But here again we enter upon the field of rather doubtful conjecture, which has obtained more foothold in Germany (though among sound and sober scholars than it has in England. In addition to the characteristics mentioned above, it may be noted that St. Luke's Gospel approaches most nearly as a composition to the apocryphal histories; it alone opens with a formal preface; alone connects the sacred narrative with general secular chronology; and of all the Gospels, if not of all the writings in the New Testament, it is written (with the exception of special portions spoken of above) in the purest Greek style. The contents of the Gospel may be described as the Life upon earth of the Saviour Mankind, including—

I. Preparation, Nativity, and Childhood of the Saviour (i.-ii.).

II. Inauguration of His Ministry (iii.).

III. Ministry in Galilee (iv. 1-ix. 50). [Following the main, with some additions and omissions, to same outline as St. Mark.]

IV. The Last Journey to Jerusalem, with samples of the Saviour's teaching (ix. 51-xviii. 43).

V. The Work of Salvation completed by Passion, Death, Resurrection, and Ascension (xix.-xxiv.).

The most marked peculiarities of St. Luke are the following: Miracles—the miraculous draught of fishes, the widow's son at Nain, the infirm woman (with curvatura of the spine), the dropsical man, the ten lepers, Malchus the servant of the high priest, the good Samaritan, the importunate friend, the rich fool, the barren fig-tree, the lost piece of silver, the prodigal son, the unjust steward, the rich man and Lazarus, the unjust judge, the Pharisee and the publican. Narratives—the whole of chaps. i., ii., as a great part of the long section ix. 51-xviii. 14, the weeping over Jerusalem, the sending of Jesus to Hieru-

the daughters of Jerusalem. "Father, forgive them" (which, though no doubt true, is of questionable genuineness as a part of the original Gospel, the penitent thief rather "robber" or "brigand"), the walk to Emmaus, the Ascension.

ST. JOHN.

The Gospel of St. John is one of those books acknowledged universally by the ancient Church, but disputed in modern times, the evidence for which has been made stronger and clearer by recent researches. It may now be said to be certain that the Gospel was used by Justin Martyr, and that it was combined in a Harmony with the other three by his disciple Tatian in the middle of the 2nd century. Along with this there are numerous internal indications which show, in gradually narrowing circles, that the author of the Gospel was (1) a Jew, (2) a Jew of Palestine, (3) an eyewitness of the events, (4) an Apostle, and (5), though nowhere directly named, as tradition affirms, St. John. John was the son of Zebedee and Salome, and probably the younger brother of James. His family were well-to-do fishermen on the sea of Galilee. His father had "hired servants" (Mark i. 20); his mother was among those who ministered to our Lord of their substance (comp. Luke viii. 3; Mark xv. 40, 41); and he himself was "known to the high priest" (John xviii. 15). His mother would seem to have been the sister of Mary, the mother of our Lord (John xix. 25). St. John was a disciple of the Baptist before he joined Christ (John i. 37-40). He received his final and public call on the sea of Galilee (Mark i. 20). The earlier connexion explains the fact that St. John records (chaps. ii.-v.) events before the beginning of the Galilean ministry, which are not related in the other Gospels. St. John was the disciple "whom Jesus loved", and as such was admitted to a peculiar closeness of intimacy with our Lord (Mark v. 37; Matt. xvii. 1; xvi. 32; John xix. 27). The mother of our Lord was committed to his charge; and after the Ascension he remained in Jerusalem as one of the "pillars" of the Church there (Acts ii. viii. 14-25; Gal. ii. 9). On the final dispersion of the Apostles (A.D. 65 or 66) he went to Ephesus, where it is probable that he took a leading part in the permanent organization of the Church, and died at an advanced old age, not before 98 A.D., the last of the Apostles. The date of the Gospel is, upon the most probable view, towards the end of the Apostle's life, about 85-90 A.D. (See note on the *The Revelation* below). The Apostle's object in writing is clearly expressed in xii. 30, 31: "These [signs] are written that ye may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye may have life in His name." He thus at once shows that Jesus is the Jewish Messiah, to whom the previous history of the Chosen People pointed, and also the Son of God, the Incarnate Word through whom God reveals Himself to all mankind. Incidentally the further purpose is served of counteracting the heretical teaching which began to gain ground towards the end of the first century, and of supplementing the narratives of the older Gospels. Both these objects were attributed to the Evangelist at an early date, and both appear along with the main object of the Gospel when we come to consider its plan. This may be said to be as follows:—

- I. Prologue. *The Incarnate Word, at once very God, in opposition to Ebionite heresy, which took a low view of Christ's Divinity, and Very Man ("made flesh"), in opposition to Docetic heresy, which explained away His humanity (i. 1-18).*
- II. Public Manifestation of the Word (i. 18-xii. 50).
 - a. The Witness (1) of the Baptist (i. 19-34), (2) of the first disciples (i. 35-51), (3) of various works and signs, in Jerusalem and Judea (ii. 1-ii. 38), in Samaria (iv. 1-45), in Galilee (iv. 45-66), in Jerusalem again (v. 1-47).
 - b. Belief and unbelief, or the Witness received and rejected, (1) after the feeding of the 5,000 (vi. 50-71), (2) at the Feast of Tabernacles (vii. 5, 30-32, 40-43; viii. 30, 31, 45, 51), and at the Feast of Dedication (ix. 31-41; x. 19-21, 39-42), (3) after the raising of Lazarus (xi. 45-57), (4) mixed opinions and final verdict upon the public Ministry (xii. 1-50).
- III. The Last Discourses, or Manifestation of the Word to the Inner circles of the Disciples.
 - (1) The love of Christ and of his disciples (xiii.-xv.)
 - (2) The promise of the Comforter (xvi.)
 - (3) The priestly prayer (xvii.)
- IV. Manifestation of the Word consummated in Death and Resurrection (xviii.-xix.).
 - (1) Betrayal and double trial (xviii. 1-xix. 16).

- (2) Crucifixion and burial (xix. 17-42)
- (3) Resurrection, three times attested (xx.)
- V. Epilogue or Appendix.

From the above sketch it will be seen what large portions, especially of the Judean Ministry, St. John adds to the previous narratives. He is also careful in bringing out notes of time, such as the three passovers (ii. 13; vi. 4; xiii. 1), and other feasts which our Lord attended (v. 1; vii. 2; x. 20). In common with the other three Evangelists he has the feeding of the 5,000, the triumphal entry into Jerusalem, many points in the history of the Passion, and the appearance to the Eleven; in common with St. Matthew and St. Mark he has the account of the walking upon the water after the raising of the dead. Note also such minute points of contact as John vi. 7 = Mark vi. 37, "two hundred pennyworth of bread"; John x. 5 = Mark xiv. 6, "three hundred pence"; St. John has no parables, but in chaps. x. and xv. the Good Shepherd and the Vine he has a form of discourse approaching that of parable, but perhaps more accurately described as "allegory." The institution of neither of the two sacraments is related, but the deeper significance of both is alluded to in the discourses iii. 3-4, vi. 22-26.

THE ACTS.

The Acts of the Apostles is the natural link between the Gospels, which record our Lord's life, and the Epistles which show the result of that life. The clear evidence for the use and canonical acceptance of this book dates from the latter half of the 2nd century. It bears, however, strong internal marks of genuineness. That it was written by the same author as the third Gospel has been elaborately demonstrated, and is now unquestioned. It appears also that it was written by an actual companion of St. Paul, for in chap. xvi. 10-12, and in chap. xx. 5 to the end of the book, the narrative is couched in the first person, "We sought to go.... waiting for us at Troas," &c. The only other possible theory, that a Journal kept by one of St. Paul's companions has been worked into the narrative, will not bear examination. But of all the companions of St. Paul, St. Luke is the one who best satisfies the conditions of the problem; and he is named as the author of the book by an unwavering tradition. *Sources of the Book.*—The close relation of St. Luke to St. Paul naturally gave him access to excellent materials, especially in that part of the history in which St. Paul was concerned. In the earlier part of the Acts he seems to have made use of documents more Helvetic in their character. Thus, as in the Gospel, he seems to have been specially well informed on the history of Herods (see chap. xii. 11, xiii. 1, xiv. 12, &c.). The design of the writer is to describe the spread of the Gospel "in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth" (chap. i. 8). This outline is filled up by a history in two main divisions. In the first the scene is laid chiefly in Jerusalem, the work is amongst Jews, and the leading actor is St. Peter. In the second the Gospel is carried among the Gentiles, to Asia Minor, Greece, and Rome; and the leading agent in these missionary labours is St. Paul.

- I. Acts of Peter, John, Stephen, and Philip (i.-xii.).
 - (1) The Pentecostal outpouring (i. ii.)
 - (2) Establishment of the Church in spite of opposition from the Sanhedrin (iii.-v.)
 - (3) Appointment of deacons; activity and death of Stephen (vi. vii.)
 - (4) Persecution and dispersion, in which the Gospel is preached in Samaria by Philip; conversion of St. Paul (viii. ix.)
 - (5) Baptism of the Gentile proselyte Cornelius by St. Peter; founding of the Church at Antioch (x. xi.)
 - (6) Imprisonment and deliverance of St. Peter (xii.)
- II. Acts of Paul, Barnabas, and Silas (xiii.-xviii.).
 - (1) St. Paul's first missionary journey (xiii.-xiv.)
 - (2) Apostolic conference at Jerusalem (xv.)
 - (3) St. Paul's second missionary journey (xvi.-xviii.)
 - (4) St. Paul's third missionary journey (xix.-xx. 10)
 - (5) His arrival in Jerusalem, and arrest (xx. 14-xviii. 30).
 - (6) St. Paul at Caesarea (xxiii. 31-xxvi.)
 - (7) Voyage and shipwreck (xxvii.)
 - (8) Journey to Rome and two years' detention there (xxviii.).

For the relation of the narrative of the Acts to the development of doctrine in the Church, and to the composition of the several books, see the *Introduction*; see

also *Historical Epitome*. When and where the book of the Acts was written must be matter of mere conjecture. We only know that it must have been written after

St. Luke's Gospel. It is addressed, like the Gospel, to one "Theophilus," of whom nothing is known except that he was a man of rank.

St. Paul's Epistles.

Enough will have been said above of the function which these Epistles play in the economy of the New Testament, of their polemical object, and of their chronological succession. It only remains to present them in a convenient grouping, and to point out the character of their external attestation. Chronologically St. Paul's Epistles fall into four groups; the first consisting of 1 and 2 Thessalonians, both written on the 2nd journey, in 52, 53, A.D.; the second or great group consisting of four Epistles, 1 and 2 Corinthians, Galatians, and Romans, written upon the 3rd journey, in 57, 58, A.D.; the third, called "the Epistles of the Imprisonment," including Philippians, Ephesians, Colossians, and Philemon, written from Rome in A.D. 61, 63; and the fourth, or "Pastoral Epistles," written probably after the first release, in 65-67. The subjects of the Epistles correspond to a con-

siderable extent with this grouping:—1 and 2 Thessalonians treat most prominently of the Lord's Second Coming; the great group of justification by faith and the method of salvation; the Epistles of the Imprisonment of the doctrine of the Person of Christ; and the Pastoral Epistles, as their name implies, of the Pastoral office. But along with this 2 Corinthians, Galatians, Philippians, and 2 Timothy also contain much personal matter, either drawn from the Apostle by controversy or imparted to those to whom he knew it would be welcome; and besides the Pastoral Epistles, 1 Corinthians is also full of valuable instructions relating to Church order and discipline. The theory or doctrine of the Church, as distinguished from practice, forms an important ingredient in the Epistle to the Ephesians. In technical language the Epistles may be classified thus:—

SOCKETOLOGICAL.	CHRISTOLOGICAL.	ESCHATOLOGICAL.	ECCLIASTICAL.	PERSONAL.
Romans. Galatians.	Philippians. Ephesians. Colossians.	1 Thessalonians. 2 Thessalonians. 1 Corinthians xv.	[Ephesians]. 1 Corinthians. 1 Timothy. 2 Timothy. Titus.	1 Corinthians (part). 2 Corinthians. Galatians. Philippians. 2 Timothy.

All these Epistles of St. Paul are reckoned by Eusebius among the "acknowledged books." Of some (Romans, 1 Corinthians, Ephesians) there are clear traces, in the single uncanonical Christian writing which falls in the first century, the so-called 1st Epistle of Clement of Rome. Ten of them (i.e. all but the Pastoral Epistles)

were used by the heretic Marcion, not later than 140 A.D., with a text which in several places can be shown to be already corrupt, and for the remaining three there is good evidence. The whole body of 13 Epistles is distinctly recognised in the Muratorian Fragment, about 170 A.D.

ROMANS.

The first in order and importance, though not in date, of St. Paul's Epistles is that to the Romans. No doubt has ever been cast upon its authorship. The time and place at which it was written are clearly indicated by allusions in the Epistle itself compared with the narrative of the Acts. St. Paul was on his way to Jerusalem, bearing with him contributions from the Churches of Macedonia and Achaia (Rom. xv. 25, 26; Acts xxiv. 17), and purposing, after he had been to Jerusalem, to make his way to Rome (Rom. i. 10; xv. 24; Acts xxi. 21). This tallies with the circumstances of the third missionary journey, and other allusions make it probable that the Epistle was written from Corinth, where the Apostle spent three months (Acts xx. 3). Phoebe, the deaconess of Cenchreae, the port of Corinth (Rom. xvi. 1), was in all probability the bearer of the Epistle. It was natural that the Apostle, having finished his work on the shores of the Aegean, should be anxious to visit the metropolis of the Roman Empire, where a Church had been already founded, though scarcely as yet organised. Among the multitudes who flocked to Rome from the East there would certainly be some Christians, and if we may judge from the greetings in chap. xvi. probably not a few converts of St. Paul himself. It is possible, too, that some of the Roman pilgrims who were present on the day of Pentecost may have carried back with them the seeds of the Gospel. In this way loose collections of Christians would gather together, some from the Jewish synagogues, others from the Gentile population. The latter seem to have been more numerous. And it may be inferred from the list of names in the last chapter that they belonged chiefly to the middle and lower classes—freedmen and slaves. That St. Paul should write to them in Greek rather than Latin is consistent with the fact that Greek was very largely spoken among these classes. Thus it would appear that the Church at Rome was a Greek-speaking Church until the middle of the 3rd century. The Apostle takes the opportunity of writing to a Church of so much importance, which he had not yet seen, to set forth the broad outlines of the Christian scheme in its application as once to Jew and Gentile, and in all its profound significance as a new dispensation designed by God to effect that in which previous systems had failed, viz. to open out a way to righteousness and salvation for men. The way is faith in Christ's death, and sanctification through His indwelling Spirit. Incidentally also the Apostle discusses the problem which could not but force itself upon a thinking Jew, the setting aside of the exclusive privileges of his countrymen, and their apparent rejection to make room for the Gentile.

Analysis of the Epistle.

I. Introduction (i. 1-15).

II. Doctrinal (i. 16-xi.).

(1) The main thesis, "Righteousness by Faith" (i. 16, 17). Its necessity proved (a), by an appeal to fact, the utter moral corruption both of Gentiles (i. 18-32) and Jews (ii. 1-29); (b) by Scripture (iii. 9-20) (iii. 1-8, a digression taken up in chap. ix.).

(2) Repetition and expansion of the main thesis: Righteousness by faith made possible by the propitiatory death of Christ (iii. 24-26). Excludes all boasting (iii. 27-31). Abraham himself had it (iv. 1-25). Its blissful consequences (v. 1-11).

The first and the second Adam (v. 12-21).

(3) Progressive righteousness through union with Christ (vi. 1-14). The Christian's release (vi. 15-vii. 6), and conflict (vii. 7-25). Life in the Spirit (viii. 1-17). Creation's yearning and the Christian's hope (viii. 18-30).

(4) Israel's rejection (ix. 1-xi. 36). Its justice (ix. 1-23). Its cause (x. 1-21). Consolatory reflections on the prospect of Final Restoration (xi. 1-36).

III. Practical and Hortatory (xii. 1-xv. 13).

The Christian's duties (xii. 1-21). Church and State (xiii. 1-7). The Law of Love (xiii. 8-14). Toleration (xiv. 1-xv. 3). Unity of Jew and Gentile (xv. 4-13).

IV. Personal (xv. 14-xvi. 16).

Final Warning and Doxology (xvi. 17-27).

From the number of salutations to persons in some way or other connected with Asia Minor, some have thought that the last chapter has been misplaced, and that it belonged originally to a letter addressed to Ephesus; but there is no sufficient ground for this assumption in the text, and Rome was a meeting-place for men of all nationalities. It is interesting to remember that the Epistle to the Romans exercised a commanding influence on the genius of St. Augustine and of Luther, and that it, with the Epistle to Galatians, more than any other book, supplied the groundwork of the theology of the Reformation.

CORINTHIANS.

The two Epistles to the Corinthians are also of absolutely undoubted genuineness. In the case of the first Epistle this fact derives an especial importance from the

—19). *Corinth*, a famous city of Greece, near the Isthmus which connects the Peloponnesus (Morea) with the Continent, and possessed of a port on either side, Cenchreae on the east, and Lechaum on the west, had been sacked and burnt by Mummius B.C. 146, but rebuilt by Julius Caesar A.C. 44. Thanks to the natural advantages of its position, standing as it did on a double highway from east to west and from north to south, it soon recovered its former splendour, and in St. Paul's time had been thriving for nearly 100 years. The population (about 400,000) was heterogeneously composed, partly of the descendants of the Roman veterans of Caesar's colony, partly of commercial immigrants from the shores of the Mediterranean, to whom much of the proverbial licentiousness of the place would seem to have been due, and partly of native Greeks. These last would seem to have succeeded in impressing their old national characteristics of intellectual restlessness, vanity, and disunion upon their neighbours, as these qualities were conspicuous in the Church as described in the Epistle. The Church at Corinth had been founded by St. Paul himself during his 18 months' stay in Greece (Acts xviii.), in the years 63, 64, A.D. He had been succeeded by Apollos, and Apollos apparently by some Judaizing teachers, through whose influence the Church had been split up into sections, calling themselves by different names. At the same time moral and practical disorders were spreading rapidly in the Church. To check these, and at the same time to reply to certain enquiries which had been made in a letter from the Corinthian Church, St. Paul wrote his first Epistle from Ephesus in the Spring of A.D. 57, and in the interval between Acts xix. 22 and 23.

Analysis of the First Epistle.

- I. Salutation and Introduction (i. 1—9).
- II. Complaints against the Corinthians (i. 10—vi. 20).
 - (1) The factions (i. 10—iv. 20).
[Ambitious yet futile speculations contrasted with the seeming simplicity and real profundity of the Gospel (i. 18—ii. 16).]
 - (2) The intercourse with Heathens (v. 1—vi. 20).
 - (a) The case of Incest (v. 1—13; vi. 9—20).
 - (b) The Law-suits (vi. 1—9).
- III. Answers of St. Paul to the letter of the Corinthian Church (vii. 1—xiv. 40).
 - (1) Marriage (vii. 1—40).
 - (2) Sacrificial feasts of the Heathen (viii. 1—xi. 1).
 - (3) Worship and Assemblies (xi. 2—xiv. 40).
 - (a) Disuse of Female Head-dress (xi. 2—15).
 - (b) Disorders at the Love-feast and Lord's Supper (xi. 16—34).
 - (c) Spiritual gifts (xii. 1—xiv. 40).
Love greater than these (xiii.).
- IV. The Resurrection of Christ (v. 1—19).
 - (a) The Resurrection of Christ (v. 1—19).
 - (b) The Resurrection of the dead (xv. 20—34).
 - (c) Mode of the Resurrection (xv. 35—68).
- V. The Conclusion (xvi. 1—24).

Besides its bearing on such important topics as the character of the Gospel preaching, the Lord's Supper, Christian Love or Charity, and the Resurrection, the First Epistle presents a graphic picture of the internal condition of a Gentile Church in the early stages of its existence.

It would appear from incidental allusions in the two Epistles that St. Paul had written another Epistle, now lost, before the first of those that have come down to us [see I Cor. v. 9, *Revised Version*, where the reference can hardly be to any part of the extant Epistle]; and that he also paid an unrecorded visit to Corinth some time during his three years' stay at Ephesus (see 2 Cor. xii. 14; xiii. 1, &c.). St. Paul left Ephesus about Pentecost A.D. 57, in much anxiety of mind as to the reception of the letter which he had just written. He journeyed slowly by the long land route through Troas and Macedonia, until his suspense was at last relieved by his meeting with Titus, whom he had sent before to Corinth, at Philippi. In his joy at the good news which Titus brought, and to counteract the machinations of his Judaizing detractors, he now wrote the Second Epistle in the autumn of the same year, A.D. 57.

Analysis of the Second Epistle.

- I. Salutation and Introduction (i. 1—11).
- II. Report of Titus (i. 12—vii. 16).
 - (1) Explanations in respect to this (i. 12—ii. 16).
 - (2) The Apostolic mission (ii. 16—vi. 10).

2 Corinthians reveals to us more probably than any other Epistle of the inner mind and life of the Apostle, and that in passages of the most splendid and glowing eloquence.

GALATIANS.

The close resemblance between Galatians and Romans makes it probable that the two Epistles were written nearly at the same time. In that case, the Galatians would fall in the winter of 57, 58, A.D., when the Apostle was on his way through Macedonia into Greece. We think, however, that it was written early in St. Paul's stay at Ephesus, recorded in Acts xix. The Galatians were Gauls by origin, derived from those who pillaged Delphi in the 3rd century B.C., and crossed from thence into Asia Minor. Like the Gauls of Europe, they were readily susceptible of good impressions, but easily vacillating; and they had caught from their Phrygian neighbours a tendency to sensuous rites and charms. The Galatian churches were founded by St. Paul in his second missionary journey (A.D. 51), when he was detained among them by illness (Gal. iv. 3, *Revised Version*). He had paid them a second visit when he again set out from Antioch in A.D. 54. On this occasion he found it necessary to administer a rather sharp warning, which gave offence (iv. 16), and after his departure he had to make great strides, persuading the Galatians to adopt circumcision and other Jewish practices with a view to better their own religious position. This drew from the Apostle a letter in which he boldly vindicated his own Apostolic authority and reaffirmed the doctrine of justification by faith and of spiritual religion against the imposition of the Mosaic Law and a religion of externals.

Analysis of the Epistle.

- I. Introductory Address (i. 1—10).
 - The Apostolic Salutation (i. 1—5).
 - The Galatians' defection (i. 6—10).
- II. Personal Apologia: an Autobiographical retrospect (i. 11—ii. 21).
 - The Apostle's teaching derived from God and not man (i. 11, 12), as proved by the circumstances of—
 - (1) His education (i. 13, 14).
 - (2) His conversion (i. 15—17).
 - (3) His intercourse with the other Apostles, whether at his first visit to Jerusalem (i. 18—21, &c.) or later visit (ii. 1—10).
 - (4) His conduct in the controversy with Peter at Antioch (ii. 11—14): the subject of which controversy was the suppression of the Law by Christians (ii. 15—21).
- III. Dogmatic Apologia: Inferiority of Judaism to Legal Christianity, to the Doctrine of Faith (i. 1—vi. 31).
 - (1) The Galatians bewitched into retrogression by a spiritual system to a carnal system (ii. 1—10) against the witness of Abraham himself (ii. 2—4) that faith alone can save (iii. 10—14).
 - (2) The promise made to Faith is unaffected by the Law (iii. 15—18), of which the true freedom is disciplinary (iii. 19—20) and tutelary (iv. 1—5) and its ritualism in itself mean and vain (iv. 8—11).
 - (3) Past zeal of the Galatians contrasted with their present coldness (iv. 12—20).
 - (4) Allegory of Isaac and Ishmael (iv. 21—31).
- IV. Hortatory Application of the foregoing (vi. 1—10).
 - (1) Christian liberty excludes Judaism (v. 1—6).
 - (2) Liberty not licence, but love (v. 13—15): the love of the flesh and of the Spirit (v. 16—25).
 - (3) The duty of sympathy (vi. 1—5) and brotherly love (vi. 6—10).
- V. Autograph Conclusion, directed against the Judaizers (vi. 11—18).

The autobiographical portion records from within events which in Acts xi. 29, 30 and xv. 1—35 are seen from without, and, as might be expected, throws a new and striking light upon them. In the doctrinal part may be traced the scattered thoughts which are gathered together in a more systematic form in the Epistle to the Romans.

EPHESIANS.

The words of address, "to the saints which are at Ephesus," are omitted in the two oldest MSS., and some other authorities. From this, coupled with

absence of the usual salutations, which would be the more remarkable in a Church to which the Apostle was so well known, many have inferred that the letter was originally addressed not to a single church but to a group of churches, and that it afterwards took its name from the chief of these—Ephesus. St. Paul's first visit to Ephesus is recorded in Acts xviii. 19–21. It was very short, and his work was carried on by Apollos (ver. 24–26) and by Aquila and Priscilla (ver. 27). After visiting Jerusalem and Asia Minor he returned thither (Acts xix. 1), and remained three years (Acts xx. 31). On his last visit to Jerusalem he sailed by Ephesus (Acts xxi. 17). Some time later he left Timothy in charge of the Church there (1 Tim. i. 3). The object of the Epistle is general, the only special circumstance alluded to being a mission of Tythicus (chap. vi. 21; comp. Col. iv. 7–9), and St. Paul's own imprisonment (probably) at Rome (Acts xxviii. 20). It was during this imprisonment, about A.D. 63 or 65, that the Epistle was written, along with the *Colossians* and *Philemon*. The main topic may be said to be the Doctrine of the Church in all its manifold variety summed up in Christ.

Analysis of the Epistle.

I. Prefatory Salutation (i. 1, 2).

II. Doctrinal: the Church of Christ.

- (1) Its foundation in Divine Election (i. 3–14).
- (2) Its privileges as partaking in the Christian scheme (i. 15–23).
- (3) Contrast between the present and past state of its members (ii. 1–13).
- (4) Gentile and Jew united in one Church through Christ (ii. 14–22), a mystery newly revealed (iii. 1–12).
- (5) Prayer and Doxology (iii. 13–21).

III. Practical and Hortatory.

- (1) Unity of the Church (iv. 1–6), in diversity of gifts (iv. 7–12) matured with Christ for its Head (iv. 13–16).
- (2) The Old and New Man (iv. 17–v. 21).
- (3) Relation of husband and wife, a type of Christ and the Church (v. 22, 23); other domestic relations (v. 1–9).
- (4) The Christian panoply (vi. 10–20).

IV. Personal Matter.

- (1) Tythicus's commission (vi. 21, 22).
- (2) Farewell (vi. 23, 24).

There is a close resemblance between the Epistle to the Ephesians and that to the Colossians, due apparently to the fact that they were both written and despatched at the same time. This resemblance extends not only to the ideas, but to the expression which in several places (*e.g.*, Eph. i. 7–Col. i. 14; Eph. i. 10–Col. i. 20; Eph. iii. 9–Col. i. 25, 26) is repeated almost verbatim. But though the same ideas run through both Epistles, they are regarded from different points of view. In the Ephesians the Church is the primary object, and the thought passes upwards to Christ as the Head of the Church. In the Colossians Christ is the primary object, and the thought passes downwards to the Church as the body of Christ.

PHILIPPIANS.

Philippi, the scene of the famous battle (A.D. 42) which decided the fate of the Roman Republic, occupied a position of importance on the great military road which connected Rome with the East. St. Paul arrived here with Luke and Silas upon his second missionary journey, and after a short but eventful stay (Acts xvi. 12–40) left behind him the nucleus of a Church, which he visited again in going and returning from Corinth (Acts xv. 1–40). The Philippians were especially forward in contributing to his support (2 Cor. xi. 9; Phil. iv. 15, 16, 18). The Epistle was in any case written during the Roman imprisonment, A.D. 61–64, but opinions differ as to whether it was written in the earlier or the later portion of that imprisonment. The frequent similarity both in thought and expression to the Romans is an argument for placing the two Epistles as near to each other as possible; and at the same time the other group of Epistles (Ephesians, Colossians, and Philemon) seems to shew signs of a later origin. We shall, therefore, probably not be far wrong if we suppose that this Epistle was written about the autumn of A.D. 61. It is decidedly personal in its character, and reflects vividly the alternations of feeling in the Apostle's mind as he looks upon the circumstances of his own imprisonment or upon those of the Philippian Church. For himself he awaits tranquilly, either event—for "to live in Christ, and to die gain." For them he is grateful for their aims, and speaks warmly in their praise. The one drawback is a certain

tendency to party-spirit in the households of Eudodia and Syntyche. The whole tone of the Epistle is buoyant and cheerful. It has been rightly observed that the keynote is given in the often-recurring word "Rejoice." In its structure it is broken and unsystematic, and it seems to have been originally intended to end at the beginning of chap. iii.

Analysis of the Epistle.

I. Introduction.

Opening salutation, thanksgiving, and prayer (i. 1–11).

II. Personal.

Account of his own circumstances, and of the progress of the Gospel at Rome (i. 12–26).

III. Hortatory and Doctrinal.

Exhortation to unity and humility (i. 27–ii. 4), based upon the humility of Christ (ii. 5–11); general exhortation (ii. 12–18).

IV. Personal.

Respecting his own intended movements and those of Timothy and Epaphroditus (ii. 19–30).

V. Hortatory, with Doctrinal Parenthesis.

Conclusion begun but interrupted by a double warning against (i) Judaic formalism (iii. 1–10) and (ii) Antinomian licence (iii. 17–21). Renewed exhortation (iv. 1–9).

VI. Personal.

Acknowledgment of aid received (iv. 10–19). Farewell (iv. 20–23).

Theologically the Epistle to the Philippians forms a connecting link between the great group of Epistles and the other Epistles of the imprisonment, as these again serve to connect it with the Pastoral Epistles.

COLOSSIANS.

The Epistle to the Colossians was written and sent at the same time as those to the Ephesians and Philemon, *i.e.*, as some think, during the earlier, and as others think, during the later part of the imprisonment at Rome, either in 61 or 63 A.D. Colosse was situated, along with Laodicea and Hierapolis, in the fertile valley of the Lycus, a river which waters southern Phrygia. The Church there was apparently not founded by St. Paul (ii. 1), though he probably had some communication with it during the three years which he spent at Ephesus. It was in danger from Judaizing teachers (ii. 16), similar to those against whom the Philippians had been warned. The Judaism taught by them was, however, of a later and more speculative type than that which had been met with in Galatia; it was allied at once to the tenets of the Essenes (see *Jewish Social*), laying stress upon angel-worship and asceticism, and also to the speculations which, at a later date, were called Gnosticism. The Apostle meets these errors by taking his stand upon the doctrine of the Person of Christ. He shows how Christ is the one Mediator between God and Man, so excluding angel-worship; and that assimilation to Him is the one great source of sanctification, so excluding asceticism and ceremonialism.

Analysis of the Epistle.

I. Introduction.

Opening salutation, thanksgiving, and prayer (i. 1–13).

II. Doctrinal.

- (1) Christ, our Redeemer (i. 14), the Image of God (i. 15), is at once the Head of Creation (i. 16, 17) and of the Church (i. 18), in whom the whole Godhead dwells (i. 19).
- (2) To Him the Colossians owe their reconciliation (ii. 20–22), in which they should stand fast (ii. 23), a mystery of which St. Paul himself is an anxious and earnest minister (i. 24–ii. 6).

III. Polemical.

- (1) Hence the Colossians are warned to cling to Christ (ii. 6–10) and the spiritual circumcision (ii. 11, 12).
- (2) Ordinances He has done away (ii. 13, 14), and over angels He has triumphed (ii. 15).
- (3) Therefore the Colossians must not submit either to ceremonialism (ii. 16, 17) or angel-worship (ii. 18, 19).
- (4) They have died with Him to ordinances (ii. 20–23), and must rise with Him to a heavenly life (iii. 1–4).

IV. Hortatory.

- (1) All evil passions should be killed (iii. 5–11), and all the graces of the Spirit put on (iii. 12–17).
- (2) Domestic (iii. 18–iv. 1) and other duties cultivated (iv. 2–9).

V. Personal.

- (1) Fuller explanation to be given by Tychicus (iv. 7-9).
- (2) Salutations (iv. 10-15), a message (iv. 16, 17).
- Farewell (iv. 18).

The resemblance between this letter and the Ephesians has already been noticed. Tychicus, himself probably an Ephesian, was the bearer of both. An enigmatic reference in Col. iv. 17 to "the Epistle from Laodicea" is now thought by many to refer to our present Epistle to the Ephesians.

THESSALONIANS.

The two Epistles to the Thessalonians are the first in time of St. Paul's Epistles, and have much of the simplicity of character which might have been expected from this fact. St. Paul paid his first visit to Thessalonica (modern Saloniki), the capital of Macedonia, and a flourishing and important city, at the head of the Thermaic Gulf, where the great road to Italy first strikes the sea, after leaving Philippi in A.D. 61. The excitement which his preaching caused is described in Acts xvii. 1-9. In spite, however, of the tumultuous opposition of the Jews, which necessitated his hasty departure to Berea and then to Athens, he succeeded in founding a Church among the Gentile community. That Church inherited the persecutions from which the Apostle had himself suffered, and soon after his arrival at Corinth, while the impression of their zeal was still fresh upon him, in A.D. 63 he sent them a letter of encouragement and advice. The one doctrinal topic on which he touches is the Lord's Second Coming, the uncertain date and suddenness of which supplied a strong motive for watchfulness. Timothy and Silas are joined with St. Paul in the address of the Epistle.

Analysis of the First Epistle.

- I. Narrative and Personal (i. 1-iii. 13).
- (1) Grateful acknowledgment of the success of his preaching at Thessalonica (i. 2-10).
- (2) Reminder of the circumstances and character of that preaching (ii. 1-12).
- (3) Renewed thanks for the conversion of the Thessalonians, and their endurance under persecution (ii. 12-16).
- (4) The Apostle's anxiety for them, and despatch of Timothy (iii. 17-iv. 10).
- A prayer (iii. 11-13).
- II. Hortatory (iv. 1-v. 24).
- (1) Warning and Exhortations (iv. 1-12).
- (2) The Lord's Second Advent—
 - a. In this the dead also shall partake (v. 13-18).
 - b. It shall be sudden and unexpected (v. 1-3).
 - c. An argument for watchfulness (v. 4-11).
- (3) Concluding exhortations, prayer, and directions (v. 12-28).

The Second Epistle to the Thessalonians was written at no great distance of time from the First, while the Apostle was still at Corinth, and while Silas and Timothy were still with him. The occasion of the Epistle seems to have been three-fold. (1) The persecutions still continued, and St. Paul writes to sustain his converts' resolution. (2) It was necessary for him to correct certain mistaken inferences which had been drawn from what he had said about the Second Advent. (3) Hints are thrown out as if forged letters had been circulated as coming from him, or at least his authority claimed in some underhand and dishonest way (2 Thes. ii. 2; iii. 17).

Analysis of the Second Epistle.

- I. Opening Salutation (i. 1, 2).
- II. Correction on the Second Advent (i. 3-ii. 16).
- (1) Thanksgiving (i. 3, 4).
- (2) Encouragement to endure in view of the coming judgment (i. 6-10), and prayer (i. 11, 12).
- (3) The Advent not near (ii. 1, 2), for the Man of Sin (or rather perhaps "Lawlessness") must come first (ii. 3-5), and the Restraining Power be removed (ii. 6, 7), until the Lawless One is destroyed with his followers (ii. 8-12).
- (4) Further exhortation and prayer (ii. 13-17).
- III. Practical (iii. 1-16).
- (1) Prayer for himself and the Thessalonians (iii. 1-5).
- (2) Instructions as to the idle and disorderly (iii. 6-15), followed by prayer (iii. 16).
- (3) Autograph conclusion (iii. 17, 18).

In the passage relating to the Man of Sin it would seem that, as in all prophecy, the Apostle looked forward to the future in the light of the present. The Man of

Sin would then be some culminating manifestation of influences antagonistic to the Gospel, such as he saw around him, at that time restrained by the law-shedding rule of the Roman Empire.

TIMOTHY AND TITUS.

The Epistles to Timothy and Titus, commonly known as the Pastoral Epistles, were classed by Eusebius (325 A.D.) among the "acknowledged books" of the New Testament, the only group of writers by whom they were rejected being the heretical Gnostics, Basilides, and Marcion in the 2nd century. The external evidence for them is good, and reaches back certainly to Polycarp in the early part of that century, and possibly further still to Clement of Rome. The genuineness of the Epistles has, however, been doubted, either wholly or in part, in modern times, on account of (1) the difficulty of fitting them into the historical framework of the Acts (e.g., none of the circumstances there described agree satisfactorily with the allusions in 2 Tim. iv. 9-21); (2) the advanced state of heretical teaching; and (3) the developed Church organization which the Epistles presuppose. All these difficulties, however, seem to be sufficiently met by the supposition (for which there is some independent evidence) that St. Paul was released from his first imprisonment in the early spring of A.D. 64, that he then went to Spain (Rom. xv. 28), that he afterwards returned to Asia Minor, that he then left Titus in charge of the Churches of Crete and Timothy at Ephesus, that he crossed over into Europe to winter at Nicopolis in Epirus, that he was there married and conveyed to Rome, where he finally suffered martyrdom near the spot which is still shown on the Ostian way. By placing the Epistles in this late period of the Apostle's life all the difficulties above mentioned seem to be adequately explained, for it is hardly possible that a group of writings can be later than this in which "bishop" and "presbyter" are still treated as convertible terms. That being so, the combined internal and external evidence for the genuineness of the Epistles must be taken as conclusive.

Timothy was the son of a Greek or Gentile father and a pious Jewish named Eunice. His home was at Lystra in Lycania, and he seems to have been converted by St. Paul on his first missionary journey and taken with him as a companion upon his second. From that time onwards he remained more or less closely attached to the person of the Apostle. He is joined with St. Paul in the greetings of no less than six Epistles (1 and 2 Thes. 3 Cor., Phil., Col., Philem.), which shows the place that he held among the fellow workers of the Apostle. The Epistles that go by his name were written to him while in charge of the Church at Ephesus as apostolic delegate. He was then brought in contact with heretical teachers, whose teachings appear to have resembled those which disturbed the peace of the Church at Colossae, having affinities on the one hand with the later Gnosticism (1 Tim. i. 4; iv. 7; vi. 20), and on the other hand with Judaism (1 Tim. i. 7; comp. Tit. i. 10-14). The "genealogies" or successive emanations from the primordial Being of the one, were combated with the legalism of the other. This false teaching Timothy is exhorted to put down to the best of his power, and he is at the same time to organize the Church carefully upon definite lines.

Analysis of the First Epistle to Timothy.

1. Salutation (i. 1, 2).
2. Timothy to reprove erroneous speculations (i. 12-17), by the same Gospel of which St. Paul himself is an unworthy minister (i. 12-17), and of which Timothy will be a faithful champion (i. 18-20).
3. Directions for public prayer (ii. 1-8), and for the appointment of women (ii. 9-15), for the appointment of bishops (=elders or presbyters, iii. 1-7), and of deacons (iii. 8-15).
- The Christian's Creed (iii. 14-16).
4. False asceticism (iv. 1-5).
- How Timothy is to conduct himself (iv. 6-15).
5. Widows (v. 1-16); elders (v. 17-19).
- Timothy as judge (v. 20-25).
6. Servants (vi. 1, 2); heresy and covetousness (vi. 3-10).
- Timothy's commission (vi. 11-10).
- The rich (vi. 17-19).
- Final charge (vi. 20, 21).

The Second Epistle to Timothy was the last of all St. Paul's Epistles, written in the short interval of suspense between his first trial and his final condemnation and execution. So far as Timothy was concerned, it may be said to take up the thread of the earlier Pastoral Epistles. St. Paul it breathes calm resignation and undimmed resolution in the face of death. The date was the A.D. 67 or 68.

Analysis of the Second Epistle to Timothy.

1. Salutation (i. 1, 2).
2. Timothy and his charge (i. 3-14).
3. Defection of Phylis and Hermogenes, and services of Onesiphorus (i. 15-18).
4. Various directions and admonitions (ii. 1-13). Timothy should avoid heresy, like that of Hymeneus and Philletus, and be careful of his own conduct (ii. 14-20).
5. The last times shall bring forth evil men (iii. 1-9), to whom Timothy presents a contrast, trained as he is on Holy Scripture (iii. 10-17). He must be firm in reproving (iv. 1-6). The Apostle's own course is run (iv. 6-8).
6. Personal messages and directions (iv. 9-18). Concluding salutations (iv. 19-22).

Titus was another of those personal companions who seem to have acted as a kind of *secours-de-camp* to the Apostle. He was a Gentile, which accounts for the fact that St. Paul (probably) refused to allow him to be circumcised (Gal. ii. 3), though he had this rite performed in the case of Timothy (Acts xvi. 3). He was sent confidentially at once as the bearer of 1 Corinthians, and to observe the effect of its contents. This mission he accomplished satisfactorily, and brought his report to St. Paul at Philippi (A. D. 47). He is next found in Crete, after an interval of some nine years, with a charge and in a position very similar to that of Timothy at Ephesus. Here St. Paul writes to him the third Pastoral Epistle.

Analysis of the Epistle to Titus.

1. Salutation (i. 1-4).
2. Qualifications of Elders (= bishops), (i. 5-9).
3. Bad character of the Cretans (i. 10-16).
4. Duty of various classes (ii. 1-10), in view of their Christian calling (ii. 11-15).
5. Other exhortations (iii. 1, 2), based upon the change wrought in them by Christ (iii. 3-7), which is very different from heretical fables (iii. 8-11).
6. Personal messages and salutations (iv. 12-15).

PHILEMON.

This beautiful little Epistle is a sort of appendage to the *Colossians*, and was sent at the same time with that Epistle to Philemon, a member of the Colossian Church. The bearer was Onesimus, a former slave of Philemon's, who had robbed his master and escaped to Rome. Here he met and was converted by St. Paul. And the Apostle took advantage of Tychicus's journey to send Onesimus with him, with a commendatory letter begging Philemon to receive him back again as a fellow Christian. This brief Epistle has three divisions. (i) Thanksgiving for Philemon's faith and zeal (vs. 1-7); (ii) St. Paul's request on behalf of Onesimus (vs. 8-21), and also for himself (v. 22); (iii) Salutations (vs. 23-25).

No more touching picture could possibly be given of the way in which Christianity affected the private life of the ancients, and especially the institution of slavery.

HEBREWS.

As to the authorship of the Epistle to the Hebrews opinions have varied in ancient and modern times, owing to its apparent difference from the undoubted Pauline Epistles. The usual internal evidence, e.g. a superscription and personal allusions and names (ex. chap. xiii. 23) is wanting. The external evidence, though clear as to the existence of the epistle at the end of the 1st century, is uncertain as to its authorship. One tradition was that it was written by St. Barnabas; another, that it was written (in the latter Hebrew) by St. Paul, but freely translated by St. Luke or St. Clement of Rome. In modern times many have thought that the indications of authorship meet best in Apollon (see Acts xviii. 24, 25); some have suggested Silas. The great critic Origen (185-253 A.D.) sums up the controversy, as it stood in his day, by saying, "that the thoughts are the Apostle's, but the diction and composition that of some one who recorded from memory the Apostle's teaching.... Who it was who wrote the Epistle, God only knows certainly." In any case the Epistle was accepted as canonical by the Eastern Church from the earliest times, though it was apparently rejected in the West. From the end of the 4th century it became generally recognised. There is the same uncertainty as to the persons to whom it was addressed. The two most probable views seem to be that by "the Hebrews" we are to understand the Jewish Christians of Palestine, or the Jewish Christian section in the Church at Rome. Ephesus has been suggested as the place of writing, but this is mere conjecture. The time was apparently before the destruction

of Jerusalem, as no allusion is made to that event, and after the liberation of Timothy (chap. xiii. 23), who was probably a prisoner in the persecution under Nero; this would bring its date between 67-70 A.D., or during the siege of Jerusalem, to which there may be reference in chap. xiii. 14. The Epistle was written to dissuade Jewish Christians, who were exposed to trials of various kinds, from falling back and renouncing the faith of Christ. The writer, therefore, labours to prove the superiority of the New Covenant to the Old, by shewing from the "Scriptures," i.e. the Jews' Bible, the superiority of Jesus to the high priests and the transitory and inefficient nature of the provisions of the Old Law.

Analysis of the Epistle.

- I. Christianity is superior to Judaism in the Person of its Founder: all previous revelations culminate in Christ (i. 1-3).

- (1) He is superior to the Angels (i. 4-14). Therefore the salvation which He offers must not be let slip (ii. 1-4).

This superiority is not affected by His temporary humiliation (ii. 5-18), which had for its object:—

- (a) to raise and deliver men from death (ii. 10-15);
- (b) to fit Himself to be a sympathetic High Priest (ii. 16-18).

- (2) He is superior also to ministers like Moses and Joshua.

He is a Son, Moses a servant (iii. 1-6).

[Let the unbelievers of the New Testament take warning by those of the Old (iii. 17-19).]

The promised "rest" is still open, and applies specially to Christians (iv. 1-10).

[Who should see that they do not lose it (iv. 11-13), for they have a great and sympathetic High Priest (iv. 14-16).]

- II. Christianity is superior to Judaism in its High Priesthood; for Christ is superior to Aaron and the Aaronic priesthood.

- (1) Like them, He has sympathy with His people (v. 4-7).

Like them, He is called to His office (v. 4-6) after the order of Melchizedek (v. 6-10).

[This is advanced doctrine (v. 11-14), to which the Hebrews should press on (vi. 1-3).]

For the lapse there is no recovery (vi. 4-8), but for those who lapse not the promises are sure (vi. 9-20).]

- (2) The order of Melchizedek is greater than that of Aaron.

For to Melchizedek Abraham himself paid tithes (vii. 1-10).

And the Aaronic priesthood is superseded by Melchizedek's successor (vii. 11-19).

Who is appointed by an oath, a perfect and eternal High Priest (vii. 20-28).

- III. Christianity is superior to Judaism in the nature of its ministrations.

- (1) Christ is High Priest of the true sanctuary (viii. 1-5), and of a new and better covenant (viii. 6-13).

- (2) The old Covenant in its tabernacle and ceremonies of atonement bore in itself the signs of transitoriness and imperfection (ix. 1-10).

- (3) Christ is the reality of which these things were the types (ix. 11-14).

He sealed the New Covenant with His death and bloodshedding (ix. 15-22).

In every point His atonement is higher (ix. 23-28).

- (4) The very repetition of the old sacrifices showed their want of efficacy (x. 1-8).

Christ's sacrifice was complete and final (x. 9-18).

- IV. Hortatory inferences.

- (1) The Hebrews should avail themselves of the access thus offered them (x. 19-25).

For the penalties of apostasy (x. 26-31) are equal to the rewards of endurance (x. 32-39).

- (2) Heroes of Faith (xi. 1-40).

Encouragement to endure (xii. 1-13), and avoid Esau's fate (xii. 14-17).

The warning voice of Sinai speaks still (xii. 18-29).

- (3) Various admonitions (xiii. 1-8).

The Christian altar privileged above the Jewish (xiii. 9-15).

Other admonitions, prayer, and salutations (xiii. 16-25).

The General Epistles.

The title "General" or "Catholic Epistles" has been already explained. It applies most strictly to *St. James* and *1 St. Peter*, which are addressed, the first to all the Jewish Christians of the Dispersion, and the second to the Jewish Christians scattered throughout Asia Minor. It is probable that *1 St. John* and *St. Jude* also had a general destination, and *2 St. Peter* appears to have been intended for the same readers as his First Epistle. The two small Epistles of *St. John* then came to be annexed to this class of "General Epistles," though not strictly belonging to it.

The external history of this group of Epistles differs considerably from that of the Epistles of *St. Paul*. Two indeed, *1 St. Peter* and *1 St. John*, were certainly ranked with the authoritative Christian writings early in the

2nd century, and were treated in the earliest Canon as "acknowledged books." About the end of the 3rd century, and it was not until the 4th century that they became established in the Canon. Previously to this date the use and acceptance of the different books seems to have been local rather than general. It is curious, however, to observe how the evidence of one Church seems to supplement that of another. Thus the earliest Western Catalogue, the Muratorian Fragment (A.D. 370), appears to regard *St. Jude* and *2* and *3 St. John*, while the Syrian Epistle seems to have included *St. James*, but not these Epistles. *2 St. Peter* is found in neither list. The following Table will show the bearing of the evidence upon the Epistle:—

	WESTERN CHURCH.		EASTERN CHURCH.			
	AFRICA.	ITALY.	EGYPT.	PALESTINE.	SYRIA.	ASIA MINOR.
2nd century.	1 St. Peter. 1 St. John. St. Jude.	1 St. Peter. 1 St. John. 2 & 3 St. John. St. Jude.	St. James. 1 St. Peter. 1 St. John. 2 St. John (probably). St. Jude (probably).	Literature of small extent.	St. James. 1 St. Peter. 1 St. John.	1 St. Peter. 1 St. John.
3rd century.			2 St. Peter? 2 & 3 St. John. St. Jude.		2 St. Peter?	1 St. Peter?

JAMES.

There can be little doubt that the author of this Epistle is not, as a few writers have supposed, the son of Zebedee who was put to death by Herod Agrippa I. in 44 A.D., but that he is rather the James whom we find presiding at the Conference at Jerusalem in Acts xv., and again as the most prominent figure in that Church in Acts xxi. Ecclesiastical tradition describes him as the first "bishop" of Jerusalem; and it adds that he was distinguished from the other Apostles by his strict ascetic life and by his scrupulous observance of the Jewish law and attendance at the Temple worship. In this way he obtained the respect of the unbelieving Jews as well as of Christians, though he fell a victim to the more bigoted party about 62, 63 A.D. *St. Paul* in Gal. i. 19 speaks of him by another designation as "James, the Lord's brother." This has given rise to much discussion. The ancient Church regarded *St. James* as either the son of *Joseph* and *Mary*, or the son of *Joseph* by a former marriage. Jerome, however, throws out a new hypothesis which has obtained wide acceptance, that the James who wrote this Epistle is identical with James "the Less" (or rather "the little," i.e., in stature) and James the son of Alphaeus (who in his turn is identified with the Clopas of John xix. 25), thus making him a cousin of Our Lord. This view does, indeed, fall in with many of the indications, but is at the same time exposed to many difficulties, more especially the statement of John vii. 5, that the brethren of Jesus still did not believe on Him at a date after the appointment of the Twelve Apostles, and that of Acts i. 14, where they are treated as forming a class by themselves apart from the Twelve. It is difficult to reconcile this with the supposition that *St. James* was one of those originally appointed by Our Lord. *St. James* was the acknowledged head of the Jewish party in the Church, though there is abundant evidence to show that he gave no countenance to its extreme section. It was not, however, unnatural that his teaching should be wrested into seeming opposition to the freer Gentile Christianity of *St. Paul*. For instance, he contends that Abraham was justified by works, where *St. Paul* contends—and from the very same quotation (Gen. xv. 6)—that he was justified by faith. But, in fact, *St. James* and *St. Paul* are attacking, not each other, but the Pharisaic orthodoxy whether of Jew or Christian. They attack it from different sides. *St. James* says, Show that your belief is real by its fruits. *St. Paul* says, See that you give to right action a deeper personal basis and motive. Faith is used in different senses; in the one case of mere head belief, in the other of heartfelt devotion. The passage

Gen. xv. 6 appears to have been a common text in discussion in the Rabbinical schools. The general moral of *St. James's* Epistle is that of an earnest practical morality, related to the teaching of *St. Paul* upon the wise maxims of the Book of Proverbs are related to his prophetic visions and profound insight of Israel. It may be observed that the word "wisdom" is one of the key-words of the Epistle (i. 5-8; iii. 13-18). A number of parallels have been pointed out between the teaching of "the Lord's brother" and that of the *Brother* on the Mount, but, with the exception of v. 12, there are very close. The Epistle is not systematic in its structure. It is rather a string of aptitudes, rather than a single connected argument. This will be seen from the following table of contents:

- Chap. i. 1. Salutation. 2-4. Discipline of trials. 5-8. Pray for wisdom, nothing doubting. 9-11. Riches soon fade. 12-18. Temptation passed from the heart's own evil desires, and not from God, who gives only what is good. 19-25. Religion consists in deeds.
- ii. 1-9. Respect of persons. 10-21. The evil law to be kept. 24-25. Faith without works dead. 26-27. As seen in the case of *James* and *Rahab*.
- iii. 1-12. The tongue. 13-18. Heavenly wisdom peaceable.
- iv. 1-2. Earthly passions are the cause of strife. 3-7. The friendship of the world and of the flesh. 8-10. Need of humility and righteousness. 11. Judge not. 13-17. Man progress and progress.
- v. 1-6. Ill-gotten wealth. 7-11. Faith. 12. Oaths. 13-15. Anointing of the sick. 16. Confession. 16-18. Prayer. 19, 20. Conclusion.

On the two passages v. 14, 15, and v. 16 have been based the custom of "extreme unction" and "anointing with oil," in both cases without due regard to the context. The anointing mentioned is restricted to a view to recovery, and not upon the point of death, and the confession enjoined is private and voluntary.

ST. PETER.

The 1st Epistle of *St. Peter* is apparently referred to in the 2nd (2 Pet. iii. 1). There are many traces of its early in the 2nd century in the group of writers known to what are called the Apostolic Fathers. It is indeed possessed stronger attestation. A strong case is made for this strong attestation, together with the internal evidence which vindicate *St. Peter's* authorship, the Epistle has an especial interest as showing the close relationship

cation between the different branches of the Church, and the influence of St. Paul's teaching even upon one who is commonly regarded as his chief rival. The Epistle appears to have been written from "Babylon" (1. Pet. v. 13), and though this may of course be the well known city of that name, still there is much reason to think that the tradition which dates from Clement of Alexandria, and even Papias, is correct, viz., that "Babylon" here, as in Rev. xiv. 8, is a disguised name for Rome. It would seem that such devices were adopted by Christians after the Neronian persecution for purposes of concealment. In any case the Epistle was written after St. Paul's Epistle to the Colossians (comp. Col. iv. 10; 1 Pet. v. 13), and between the date of that Epistle (A.D. 63) and the death of St. Peter in A.D. 67 or 68. The mention of St. Mark and of Silvanus (who is probably the same as the Silas of Acts xv. xvi. xvii. xviii., and the Silvanus of 1 Thess. i. 1; 2 Thess. i. 1; 3 Cor. i. 19) supplies an external link of connexion between the work of the two Apostles, just as the contents of the Epistle connect their teaching. The Epistle was evidently written in a time of persecution, and consists chiefly of exhortations suited to such a season. These are, however, intermingled with statements of Christian doctrine, the Incarnation, Atonement, and doctrine of the New Birth being clearly set forth. Like the Epistle of St. James, this too is addressed to Jewish Christians of the Dispersion, but specially to those of Asia Minor.

Analysis of the First Epistle.

- Chap. i. 1, 2. Salutation. 3-12. The future glory of which Christians are assured makes their present sufferings a light thing, (13-26) therefore they should live in all holiness, counting the cost of their redemption, as regenerate men.
- .. ii. 1-10. They should realise the high calling which they have embraced and unbelievers reject. 11, 12. Their lives should give the lie to Gentile calumnies. 13-17. They should be loyal citizens. 18-25. Good and patient servants, following Christ's example.
- .. iii. 1-6. Chaste and modest as wives. 7. Considerate as husbands. 8-19. Clear in conscience under suffering as Christ was (who after death preached to spirits imprisoned in Hades). 20-22. Rescued by baptism, like Noah from the flood.
- .. iv. 1-6. No longer libertines like the Gentiles, but Christians prepared for Christ's judgment. 7-11. In view of this judgment they should be charitable, hospitable, liberal. (12-19) rejoicing in the privilege of suffering for Christ.
- .. v. 1-11. Various exhortations. 12-14. Salutations.

The 2nd Epistle of St. Peter was the last book to take its place definitely among the New Testament Scriptures. The evidence for it in the first three centuries is slight and scattered, and in no one region does it seem to have been thoroughly established. Leading writers like Origen and Eusebius speak of its genuineness as doubted. Jerome attributes these doubts to the difference in style from the 1st Epistle, which he is inclined to explain by the supposition that St. Peter made use of different "interpreters" (see on St. Mark). If the Epistle is genuine some such hypothesis would appear to be by no means improbable. The passage 3 Pet. ii. 1-19 presents so close a resemblance to Jude 3-16, that it seems impossible to avoid the conclusion that the one was copied from the other. This too would be a more natural procedure if St. Peter allowed his thoughts to be put into words by a secretary. The main subject of the Epistle is a warning against certain false teachers who should combine libertinism of life with scepticism as to Christ's Second Coming.

Analysis of the Second Epistle.

- Chap. i. 1, 2. Salutation. 3, 4. Exhortation to progress in knowledge and growth in Christian grace. (12-18) impressed upon the readers by one who had himself seen the Transfiguration (19-21) and confirmed by Prophecy.
- .. ii. 1-9. There shall come false teachers, whose fate shall be like that of the rebel angels, of the world (except Noah) at the Flood, of Sodom and Gomorrah. 10-21. Insolent, licentious, treacherous like Balaam, barren of good, corrupters and corrupt.
- .. iii. 1-4. Further warning against those who appeal to the unchanged condition of things, to cast doubt upon the Lord's Second Coming. (5-10) which nevertheless is certain. (11-14)

and a strong motive to holiness of life, (15, 16) as Paul, in his Epistles, also teaches. 17, 18. Concluding exhortations.

[N.B.—The portions in italics are common to the Epistle of St. Jude.]

If we could only depend upon the genuineness of the Epistle, the passage which refers to St. Paul's writings would be of great importance as the earliest which attributes to them the authority of Scripture.

ST. JOHN.

The evidence for the genuineness and canonicity of this 1st Epistle is strong, and goes back to Papias and Polycarp, writers belonging to the next generation to the Apostles, one of whom at least had been brought into direct contact with the Apostles. All three Epistles are included in the earliest lists of the canonical books about 170 A.D. There can be little doubt that the Epistles were written near to and soon after the Gospel. Not only is there the most striking general resemblance of thought and phraseology (in the constant recurrence of such expressions as "word," "light," "darkness," "life," "world," "abide," "know,"); but there are a number of passages in which whole sentences present the closest parallelism. Hence the conclusion at which we have already arrived as to the Gospel, carries with it a similar conclusion as to the Epistles. Place, Ephesus; time, about 85-90 A.D. The 1st Epistle in fact forms a sort of "companion to the Gospel." Assuming the great truths, of which the Gospel is the historical embodiment, it enlarges upon them in such a way as to bring them home to the readers. The Epistle has a more directly controversial object than the Gospel. The heretic Cerinthus had begun to teach a doctrine which, with some variations, was continually repeated in the early Church, viz., that the man Jesus was distinct from the Divine Person which resided in Him, and that this Divine Person first entered into the human form at the baptism, and departed from it at the crucifixion. In opposition to this the aged Apostle asserts expressly that Jesus Christ (the Divine-human personality combined) "came" both by "water" and "blood," i.e. that it was present in and subsisted through both the baptism and the crucifixion. The Apostle warns his readers that the denial of the Father and the Son is the spirit of Anti-Christ. With a lofty serenity, suited to his position at the close of the Apostolic Age, he bids them, in view of the Second Coming of the Lord, "purify themselves even as He is pure;" and he insists especially on the duty of the Christian to make his practice conform to his belief, by fidelity to the new commandment—the Law of Love. The Apostle's frequent insistence upon this point is touchingly illustrated by the anecdote preserved by Jerome, viz., that in his extreme old age, when strength failed him for longer exhortations, he had himself brought into the Church, and kept repeating to those around, "Little children, love one another." The style of the Epistle differs much from the progressive argument and keen dialectic of St. Paul. The central truths are assumed rather than proved. The exposition seems to revolve round certain fixed points, with repetitions which are not however mere tautology, but in each case add some new feature. A calm untroubled insight into the loftiest Christian truths (1 John i. 5, 7; ii. 2, 8; iii. 1-3, 14; iv. 9-18; v. 4, 5), drawn from intense personal devotion to Christ, which can hold no fellowship with unchristian teaching, but towards the brethren breathes the gentlest brotherly love, is characteristic of these Epistles.

Analysis of the First Epistle.

- Chap. i. 1-4. Firm historical groundwork of the Gospel.
- .. i. 5-11. Walking in the light of fellowship with God and Christ brings forgiveness and freedom from sin, (12-17) while it separates from the world, (18-28) and from Anti-Christian doctrine.
- .. iii. 1-18. The sublime prospect set before the Christian pledges him to a life of righteousness and brotherly love.
- .. iii. 19-iv. 6. And to unshaken faith in Christ. 7-21. Of which faith love of the brethren is the practical expression.
- .. v. 1-4. Faith, obedience, and love to God and man are inseparable. 5-12. The threefold witness. 13-21. Christian confidence.

The 2nd and 3rd Epistles are undoubtedly by the same hand as the 1st, though the writer calls himself not Apostle, but Presbyter (A. V. "Elder"). The main question as regards the 2nd Epistle, on which the whole interpretation turns, is the nature of the address in v. 1, 13,

name, "Kyria.") Or have we here a personification of two Churches? Both views are possible; and there is considerable weight both of argument and authority for each, with perhaps a slight preponderance in favour of the second. In any case the Second Epistle repeats the lesson of the First—maintain the truth and walk in love. The 3rd Epistle is written to one Gaius (the more correct form of the name frequently written Caius), who may be the Gaius of 1 Cor. i. 14, Rom. xvi. 23, but this is of course only conjecture. The Apostle expresses his pleasure and satisfaction at the Christian conduct of Gaius, who exercised in eminent degree the virtue upon which such stress was laid in Apostolic times, the rendering hospitality to Christians belonging to other Churches. Gaius is warned against the self-seeking of Diotrophes, an opponent of the Apostle, who also commends Demetrius, the bearer of the Epistle.

ST. JUDE.

The identity of St. Jude is bound up with that of St. James, as whose brother he describes himself in v. 1. The probability therefore is, according to the view taken above, that he was not one of the original Apostles, but that he was a member of that family group called in Acts i. 13, and elsewhere, "the brethren of the Lord," at the head of which stood St. James. In that case he was not a believer during Our Lord's lifetime, but he seems to have become one along with his elder brother. Of the time and place where his Epistle was written nothing is known. It seems however, on the whole, most probable that it preceded St. Peter, the writer of which Epistle borrowed from it freely. It is claimed by Eusebius among the "disputed books," though it was distinctly acknowledged by Clement of Alexandria, Tertullian, and Origen, and has a place in the Muratorian Canon. The object of the Epistle is to warn the readers (who are not more nearly defined) of false teachers, similar to those contemplated in St. Peter. From this indication we should suppose that it was addressed to the Jewish Christians of Asia Minor; and when we bear in mind the poverty of expression, as contrasted with thought, which seems to have characterized the older Galilean Apostles, it will not seem so strange if St. Peter's secretary, or even St. Peter himself, thought fit to avail himself of the language of an Epistle of which he possessed a copy. There was no stigma attaching to such borrowing in these primitive times.

Analysis of the Epistle.

Pa. 1; 2. Salutation. 3, 4. Warning against false teachers, (5–10) who in their *incredulity and licentiousness shall meet with the fate of the unbelieving Israelites, of the rebel angels, and of Sodom and Gomorrah*. How different Michael the archangel! 11. Their prototypes are Cain, Balaam, and Korah. 12–16. They are greedy, barren of good, doomed to destruction, as Enoch prophesied. 17, 18. All this the Apostles foretold; it is all the more reason why the readers should stand firm in the faith, (22, 23) treating the schismatics with tenderness proportioned to their guilt. 24, 25. Doxology.

[N.B.—The portions in italics are common to 2 St. Peter.]

THE REVELATION.

The book called *The Revelation*, or *Apocalypse*, is the most enigmatic in the whole of the New Testament Canon. This applies even to its external history and the question of its date and authorship. The *onomatopoeia* indeed of the book, though at first generally admitted (it was commented upon by Papias, and quoted directly by Justin Martyr before the middle of the 2nd century), afterwards, as it would seem, came to be doubted on account of the handle which it appeared to give to Millenarian opinions. Doubts lingered on for some time, especially in the Churches of Palestine, Syria, and Asia Minor. The Western Church had unhesitatingly received the Apocalypse as St. John's, and as canonical from the first. The evidence for St. John's authorship is remarkably clear and explicit. A single writer, Dionysius of Alexandria (248–265 A.D.), trained in the critical school of that city, called attention to the difference in style and phraseology between the Apocalypse and the Gospel and Epistles, and threw out the suggestion that the Apocalypse might have been written by

another explanation, however, which seems to be sufficient, is that the Apocalypse was written by St. John soon after his arrival in Asia Minor from Palestine under the immediate stimulus of the excitement caused by the approaching destruction of Jerusalem, while the Gospel and Epistles were written in a ripe and calm old age, after some 20 years of residence in a Great City. It has been thought, too, that when the internal indications of date come to be examined, they point clearly to the reign of Galba, the successor of Nero, and to the year 69 A.D. (the "7 heads" of chaps. xiii., xvi.—the first seven Roman Emperors, the fifth in xvi. 16—18, and the "number of the beast" in xiii. 18—1860 or 1860 C.E.S.A.B.). But these indications, attractive as they may seem, come into direct conflict with the external testimony, which is quite clear, to the effect that the exile of St. John to Patmos took place in the 10th year of Domitian, A.D. 85. How then the difficulty is to be resolved is as yet uncertain; it will be belated, however, that they consist not so much in the absence of evidence as in the very abundance of it, and in the necessity of fitting a number of highly complex phenomena into a fixed scheme.

A like uncertainty rests upon the interpretation of the book. There are three schools: (1) the Preterists, who see in it a series of ideal visions conjured up in the mind of St. John by the movements attending the siege and destruction of Jerusalem; (2) the Futurists, who would throw the description forward and expect its fulfilment at the end of the world; (3) the Historicists, who hold that the fulfilment is being gradually accomplished in the course of human history. The extent of supposing that the Apostle has clothed his description of the Messianic triumph in forms borrowed from the events of his own time, and yet to believe that no "word that passeth forth" from the Lord shall return to Him void. The imagery of the Prophets, especially Ezekiel, enters largely into the book.

Analysis of the Book.

I. The Prologue (i. 1–iii.)

1. Prophetic announcement (i. 1–3) and address (i. 4–8).
2. Vision of the Son of Man (i. 9–20).
2. Letters to the Seven Churches: Ephesus (ii. 1–5), Smyrna (ii. 8–11), Pergamum (ii. 12–17), Thyatira (ii. 18–29), Sardis (iii. 1–6), Philadelphia (iii. 7–13), Laodicea (iii. 14–22).

II. Apocalyptic Visions in Heaven.

1. The Holy of Holies (iv. 1–v.)
The Throne of God (iv.)
The Book opened by the Lamb (v.)
2. Precursors of the Final Conflict (vi.–viii.)
(i.) The Seven Seals (vi., vii.)
[Interlude: Sealing of the Elect, both Jew and Gentiles (vii. 1–17).]
(ii.) The Seven Trumpets (viii.–xi.)
[Interlude: the Little Book (x. 1) the Two Witnesses and Judgment on Jerusalem (ix. 1–11).]
(iii.) The Antagonists (xii., xiii.) the Woman (xii. 1, 2), and her Enemies, the Serpent (xiii. 3–17), the ten-horned and seven-headed Beast (xiii. 1–10), and the two-headed Beast (xiii. 11–18).
(iv.) Preludes of the Conflict (xiv., xv.) the Seven Vials of Wrath (xvi.)
3. The Conflict and Messianic Triumph (xvi.–xx.)
(i.) Overthrow of Babylon (=Rome) accomplished (xvii.) and proclaimed (xvii. 1–6) and (xviii. 1–21).
(ii.) Overthrow of the two Beasts by the Messiah (xix. 11–21).
(iii.) Overthrow of Satan (xx. 1–10).
[The Millennium (xx. 4–6).]
The Judgment (xx. 12–15).
4. The Messianic Reign.
The New Creation and the New Jerusalem (xxi. 1–xxii. 5).

III. Epilogue of Warning (xxii. 6–21).

The description of the "new heaven and new earth" finally closes the volume which had begun with a new creation.

THE MIRACLES AND PARABLES OF JESUS.

MIRACLE, *lit. miraculum*, i.e. a wonder-causing event, a marvel. Of the six Greek words used in the New Testament to describe the supernatural works of Christ on earth, the three most usual are applied also to those wrought by His Apostles, viz. (1) *teras*, A. V. wonder (*always*); (2) *semeion*, A. V. sign, miracle (esp. in St. John, i.e. *signa*, A. V. power, miracle (esp. in Acts and Epistles), &c. (1) *teras* (i.e. 'wonder', 'portent', 'displays a marvellous effect, and is always accompanied by another of these words, *esp. by semeion*, to indicate the 'wonder' itself, the end and purpose of the wonder' (e.g. in A. V. 'wonders and signs', Acts 2:22). (2) *semeion*, i.e. 'sign', describes a miracle as ordained by God to be a mark whereby to identify the Messiah, an attestation of His power, an earnest of the blessings He brought, a specimen of God's methods for bringing these blessings home to men, as well as a type (or 'parable in action') of His spiritual gifts. (3) *Dynamis*, i.e. 'power' (so rendered in A. V. generally in plural, 'mighty works') describes a miracle as a 'new and higher force', or 'power' *of the world to come* (b. 6:5), entered upon and working in this world;—an 'outcoming of the greatness' (*megalotes*, A. V. 'greatness', to 1. 49, Acts 2:11) of God's power and glory inherent in Christ and lent to His witnesses and subse- quents. Miracles are also described as (4) *edotois*, A. V. 'glorious things', Lk. 13:17, &c., i.e. as manifestations of God's power, the Father and Son; (5) *paradoxa* (A. V. 'strange things'; cp. 'new thing', Num. 16:20), i.e. as supernatural manifestations, amazing (cp. Lk. 5:26); and as (6) *thaumasia* A. V. 'wonderful' (Mt. 21:15; cp. Mt. 9:33; &c.), as amazing occurrences unprecedented in human experience (cp. Mt. 9:33), and (like *paradoxa*) ascribable to God only (cp. Mt. 9:33).

Peculiar to the Gospel of St. Matthew.		
o blind men cured.....	Capernaum	*59 9. 27-31.
mb spirit cast out.....	"	59 32, 33.
ute money provided.....	"	78 17. 24-27.

Peculiar to the Gospel of St. Mark.		
if and dumb man cured.....	L. of Galilee	69 7. 31-37.
nd man cured.....	Bethsaida	74 8. 22-26.

Peculiar to the Gospel of St. Luke.		
us passes unseen.....	Nazareth	60 4. 28-30.
rough the crowd.....	L. of Galilee	28 5. 1-11.
ight of fishes.....	L. of Galilee	42 7. 11-17.
ow's son raised.....	Nain	94 13. 11-17.
man's infirmity cured.....	Persea	94 13. 11-17.
u's dropsy cured.....	"	96 14. 1-6.
lepers cleansed.....	Samaria	82 17. 11-19.
lehus' ear healed.....	Gethsemane	136 22. 60-61.

Peculiar to the Gospel of St. John.		
ter made wine.....	Cana	19 2. 1-11.
er of nobleman's son cured.....	"	26 4. 46-54.
otent man cured.....	Jerusalem	53 6. 1-9.
us passes unseen.....	In Temple	86 8. 59.
rough the crowd.....	"	"
n born blind cured.....	Jerusalem	90 9. 1-7.
arus raised from dead.....	Bethany	92 11. 38-44.
ught of 153 fishes.....	L. of Galilee	138 21. 1-14.

Common to St. Matthew, Mark.		
o-Phonician's.....	District of Tyre	68 15. 23.
ughter cured.....	"	7. 24.
o fed.....	L. of Galilee	69 11. 32.
tree blasted.....	Mt. of Olives	11. 12.

PARABLE is the Greek word *parabole*, which means *juxtaposition*, and so a comparison of objects, to show a likeness or similitude between them. The Jewish method of teaching by *parables* was apparently adopted by Lord when the Jews had rejected His direct teaching (Mt. 13:13); but also out of compassion made account of the infirmities of the listeners (cp. 2 Cor. 8:12). Proposed as a spiritual riddle to call the spiritual perception to exercise, the Parable—either attracted, interested, provoked, enquiry, and thus sowed seed in the memory for self-development by Christ Himself or by the Holy Ghost (cp. John 14:26);—or left the self-righteous and self-condemned to spiritual blindness (John 9:39-41; 12:45). Thus the parable *lifted* the audience, and 'brought' the willing hearers and led them on; like the Shechinah (Ex. 14:20), it was light and guidance to God's people, but darkness and a hindrance to His opponents: Mark 4:10-13, 33, 34; cp. John 3:19; 7:17; &c. Christ's Parables illustrate the nature and principles of the Gospel Dispensation (the *Myopia* in the words of the 'Kingdom of Heaven'). They have been divided into 3 groups, according to the part of the Gospel in which they were delivered: viz.—

The earliest: Mat. 13; Mk. 4. Illustrations from common facts of Nature.
Between the mission of the 70 and His last journey to Jerusalem. } of family and national life.
Immediately before and after His triumphal entry into Jerusalem. } in answer to questions, &c. &c.

Peculiar to the Gospel of St. Matthew.		
res..... (from a boat).....	L. of Galilee	*53 13. 1-24.
iden treasure.....	"	53 44.
ri of great price.....	"	53 45, 46.
ag net.....	"	53 47.
erful servant.....	Capernaum	79 18. 23.
bourers in vineyard.....	In Temple	106 20. 1-17.
her and Two sons.....	"	116 21. 28-32.
ig's son's marriage.....	"	117 22. 1-15.
virgins.....	Mt. of Olives	120 25. 1-13.
ents.....	"	126 14-30.
rep and goats.....	"	120 31-46.

Peculiar to the Gospel of St. Mark.		
with of seed.....	L. of Galilee	53 4. 26-30.
usehold watching.....	Mt. of Olives	125 13. 34, 35.

Peculiar to the Gospel of St. Luke.		
o debtors.....	Galilee	45 7. 36-50.
nd Samaritan.....	In Temple	80 25-37.
end at midnight.....	near Jerusalem	88 11. 6-8.
h fool.....	Galilee	60 12. 16-21.
vants watching.....	"	50 35-40.
ward on trial.....	"	56 42-48.
reen fig-tree.....	"	61 13. 6-9.

Common to St. Matthew, Luke.		
Centurion's palsied.....	Capernaum	*41 8. 1, 2.
servant cured.....	"	"
Blind and dumb de.....	Galilee	46 11. 22, 11, 34.
moniac cured.....	"	"

Common to St. Mark, Luke.		
Demoniac in syna.....	Capernaum	29 1. 2, 3.
gogue cured.....	"	"

Common to SSS, Mark, Luke.		
Peter's mother.....	Capernaum	30 8. 14, 1, 2.
in-law cured.....	"	"
Tempest stilled.....	L. of Galilee	54 22. 4, 7, 8.
Demoniacs cured.....	Galilee	55 22. 1, 2.
Lepor cured.....	Capernaum	32 2. 1, 2.
Jaïrus' daughter raised.....	"	55 22. 1, 2.
Woman's issue.....	"	58 9. 20, 1, 2.
of blood cured.....	"	"
A Paralytic cured.....	"	33 2. 2, 3.
Man's withered.....	Galilee	37 12. 10, 1, 2.
hand cured.....	"	"
Devil cast out of.....	Caesarea	76 17. 14, 8, 14.
boy..... (of Tubor).....	Philippi	"
2 Blind men cured.....	Jericho	109 20. 20, 10, 10.

Common to SSS, Matthew, Mark, Luke.		
Christ walks on sea.....	"	65 14. 22, 4, 6, 8.

Common to all Evangelists.		
5000 fed.....	L. of Galilee	64 Mat. 14. 1, 2, 3, 4.

* Column of Sections in the Chronological Table of Gospel History, which see for the order and circumstances.

PROPHECIES RELATING TO OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST.

BY THE REV. T. WOODHOUSE, M.A.

I. EXPRESSLY DECLARED IN HOLY WRIT TO HAVE BEEN FULFILLED.

(A) AS TO HIS COMING, BIRTH, INFANCY, AND YOUTH.

That Messiah should be born in Bethlehem.

Mic. 5. 2: "Thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, ... out of thee shall he come forth." Mt. 2. 5, 6.

Of a virgin.

Isa. 7. 14: "Behold, a virgin shall conceive and bear a son. . . Immanuel." i.e. God with us: Mt. 1. 22, 23.

Taken for refuge into Egypt.

Hos. 11. 1: "I called my Son out of Egypt." Mt. 2. 15.

Massacre of the Innocents.

Jer. 31. 15: "A voice . . . in Ramah, lamentation. . . ; Rahel weeping for her children." Mt. 2. 17, 18.

A special herald, messenger, or forerunner (a 2nd Elijah) to immediately precede Messiah's coming.

(1) Isa. 40. 3: "The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye . . . a highway for our God." Applied to John the Baptist by himself, John 1. 23; Mt. 3. 3; Mk. 1. 3; Lk. 3. 4.

(2) Mal. 3. 1: "I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me."

Applied to John the Baptist by St. Mark (1. 2), his father Zacharias (Lk. 1. 76), by our Lord (Lk. 7. 27).

(3) Mal. 4. 5, 6: "I will send you Elijah the prophet before the . . . day of the Lord. . ."

Applied to John the Baptist by Christ (Mt. 11. 14; add 17. 12; Mk. 9. 13), by Gabriel (Lk. 1. 17).

(B) AS TO HIS PERSONAL MINISTRY.

The Place, Galilee.

Isa. 9. 1: " . . . the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali. . . see (i.e. of Galilee) beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles." Mt. 4. 14, 15, 16.

His teaching.

(1) *His character and subject matter.*

Isa. 61. 1, 2: "The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings." [Lk. 4. 16-21.

Applied by our Lord to Himself:

(2) *Its manner.*

Isa. 42. 1-8: "Behold my servant

. . . judgment to the Gentiles. He shall not cry . . . he shall bring forth judgment unto truth;" Mt. 12. 17-

(3) *His method, Parables.* [20.

Ps. 78. 2: "I will open my mouth in a parable." Mt. 13. 35.

(c) *His miracles of healing.*

Isa. 53. 4: "He hath borne our griefs. . . sorrows." Mt. 8. 17.

(C) AS TO HIS REJECTION BY THE JEWS, AND THEIR SUBSEQUENT REJECTION BY GOD.

(a) *His teaching rejected.*

Isa. 6. 9, 10: " . . . Hear ye indeed but understand not: . . . make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they . . . be healed."

Applied (sometimes with a variation in the wording) by our Lord (Mt. 13. 14, 15; Mk. 4. 11, 12; Lk. 8. 10), by St. John (12. 39-41), and by St. Paul (Acts 28. 25-27; Rom. 11. 8).

(1) Isa. 53. 1: "Who hath believed our report? . . . revealed?"

Applied by St. John (12. 37, 38), and by St. Paul (Rom. 10. 16).

(2) Ps. 118. 22, 23: "The stone . . . builders rejected . . . headstone . . . corner."

Applied by Jesus to Himself (Mt. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10, 11; Lk. 20. 17), and by St. Peter (Acts 4. 11).

(b) *To the Jews a stumbling-stone.*

Isa. 8. 14: "He shall be for a sanctuary, but for a stone of stumbling . . . to both the houses of Israel. . ."

Combined with Is. 28. 16: "Behold, I lay in . . . foundation a stone. . ."

Applied by St. Paul (Rom. 9. 33) and St. Peter (1 Pet. 2. 6, 7, 8.) [ed.

(c) *Their terrible lip-service rejection.*

Isa. 29. 13, 14: "Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me. . ."

Applied by our Lord Himself (Mt. 15. 7-9; Mk. 7. 6, 7), and by St. Paul (Acts 12. 41; 1 Cor. 1. 19).

(D) AS TO EVENTS AND CIRCUMSTANCES OF OUR LORD'S LAST DAYS.

(a) *His triumphal entry into Jerusalem.*

Zech. 9. 9: "Rejoice greatly, O

daughter of Zion; . . . behold thy King cometh unto thee; . . . upon a colt, the foal of an ass;" Mt. 21. 4, 5; John 12. 14-16.

(b) *Betrayal by a Friend:*

Ps. 41. 9: "Mine own familiar friend . . . hath lifted up his heel against me."

Applied to Judas Iscariot by our Lord Himself (Mt. 26. 23; Jhn. 13. 13).

(c) *For 30 pieces of silver.*

Zech. 11. 12, 13: "They weighed for my price thirty pieces. . . ." Mt. 27. 3-10; see also Mt. 26. 14-16.

(d) *Abandonment by His disciples.*

Zech. 13. 7: "Smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered."

Applied by our Lord Himself; Mt. 26. 31; Mk. 14. 27.

(e) *His treatment as a criminal.*

Isa. 53. 12: "He was numbered with the transgressors;" Mk. 15. 28.

(f) *The division of His garments by lot.*

Ps. 22. 18: "They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture;" Mt. 27. 35; Jhn. 19. 23, 24.

(g) *Sufferings on the Cross-Thirst.*

Job. 30. 21: "In my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink;" Jhn. 19. 28-30.

(h) *Wounds (hands, feet, and side).*

Zec. 12. 10: "They shall look on me, whom they have pierced;" Jhn. 19. 37.

(i) *His bones not broken.*

Exod. 12. 46: "Neither shall ye break a bone thereof;" John 19. 36.

(k) *His death procured by Jews and Gentiles combined.*

Ps. 2. 1, 2: "Why do the heathen rage. . . against His Anointed;" Acts 4. 25-27.

(E) AS TO HIS RESURRECTION AND ASCENSION, EXALTATION AND HATHENMENT.

(a) Ps. 10. 8-10: "I have set the Lord always before me: because he will: neither will thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption."

Applied by St. Peter (Acts 2. 25-31) and St. Paul (Acts 13. 35-37).

(b) Ps. 110. 1: "The Lord said. Sit thou. . . right hand. . . footstool."

Applied by St. Peter (Ac. 2. 32-36). See also our Lord's words in Mt. 22. 44, 45; Mk. 12. 35-37; Lk. 20. 41-43

II. PROPHECIES QUOTED AND APPLIED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, BUT NOT DISTINCTLY ASSERTED TO HAVE BEEN FULFILLED IN A PARTICULAR MANNER.

(A) OUR LORD'S HISTORY AND CHARACTER.

His miracles of healing.

Foretold by Isa. (26. 5). [Lk. 7. 22. Referred to by our Lord: Mt. 11. 5.]

(b) *The desecration of the temple, and His cleansing of it.*

(1) Isa. 56. 7, with Jer. 7. 11.

Quoted and applied by our Lord Himself: Mt. 21. 13; Lk. 19. 46.

(2) Ps. 69. 9: "The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up."

Quoted and applied (to the first cleansing) by St. John (2. 17).

N.B.—Or (more exactly), "Zeal for thine house consumeth me."

(c) *His bearing up and deserved reproach.*

Ps. 69. 9: "The reproaches of them that reproached thee, are fallen upon me." [Rom. 15. 3.

Quoted and applied by St. Paul:

(d) *The acclamations at His triumphal entry.*

Ps. 118. 25, 26: "Save now. . . name of the Lord."

Used by the multitude: Mt. 21. 9; Mk. 11. 9, 10; John 12. 13. [Heb. N.B.—"Hosanna"—"Save now."

(c) *His exclamation on the Cross.*

Ps. 22. 1: "My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?"

Adopted by our Lord Himself: Mt. 27. 46; Mk. 15. 34.

(f) *His commendation of His spirit to His Father.*

Ps. 31. 5: "Into thine hand I commit my spirit." [23. 46.

Adopted by our Lord Himself: Lk. (g) *His Ascension.*

Foretold: Ps. 68. 18.

Quoted and applied to our Lord by St. Peter (Acts 2. 33) and St. Paul (Eph. 4. 8-10).

(B) OUR LORD'S NATURE, PERSON, AND OFFICES.

(a) *Our Lord the promised seed of Abraham.*

Gen. 22. 18: "In thy seed shall all families of the earth be blessed."

Quoted and applied to our Lord by St. Peter (Acts 3. 25) and St. Paul (Gal. 3. 8, 16).

(b) *Our Lord the Prophet foretold by Moses.*

Deut. 18. 15-19: "The Lord thy God. . . will require it of him."

Quoted and applied to our Lord by St. Peter (Acts 3. 22, 23), and St. Stephen (Acts 7. 37).

(c) *Our Lord the heir of David.*

Promised: 2 Sam. 7. 14.

Quoted and applied: Heb. 1. 5.

(d) *Our Lord, a High Priest.*

Foretold: Ps. 110. 4. Applied to our Lord: Heb. 5. 6, 7, 17, 21.

(e) *Our Lord, a King.*

Foretold: Ps. 45. 6, 7. Applied to our Lord: Heb. 1. 8, 9.

PROPHECIES RELATING TO OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST.

(f) *Our Lord, the Son of God.*

Foretold: Ps. 2. 7.
Quoted and applied to our Lord by St. Paul: Acts 13. 33; Heb. 1. 5; 5. 5.
(g) *Our Lord, the Son of man.*

Ps. 8. 4-6.
Quoted and applied to our Lord by St. Paul: 1 Cor. 15. 27; Heb. 2. 6-9.
N.B.—In N.T. this name is given to Himself by our Lord only.

(a) *Our Lord, God.*
Foretold: Ps. 45. 6, 7.

Quoted and applied to our Lord: Heb. 1. 8, 9. [35. 4.]
So also by Isaiah (see above): Isa. 40. 3.
(d) *Our Lord, the Everlasting, the*
Foretold: Ps. 102. 25-27. [Creator.]
Quoted and applied to our Lord: Heb. 1. 10-12.

(e) *Our Lord sits on the Father's*
Foretold: Ps. 110. 1. [Throne.]
Quoted and applied to our Lord by St. Paul (1 Cor. 15. 25; Heb. 1. 13; 10. 12, 13) & St. Peter (Acts 2. 34, 35).

Compare what our Lord says: Mt. 22. 43-45; and Rev. 3. 11.

(f) *Our Lord, man.*
(1) Foretold: Ps. 22. 22.
Quoted and applied: Heb. 2. 12.
See what our Lord says: Mt. 23. 10; John 29. 17.

(2) Foretold: Isa. 8. 18.
Quoted and applied: Heb. 2. 13.
See what our Lord says: Jno. 21. 5.
(m) *Our Lord, the Lord Jehovah.*
Isaiah 8. 12, 13.

Quoted by St. Peter (1 Pet. 3. 14, 15) with these words: "Sanctify the Lord Christ"; which fix the application.

N.B.—This reading is found in the best MSS. though not in A. V.
(n) *Our Lord worshipped by the angels.*
Deut. 32. 43. Quoted: Heb. 1. 6.

(N.B.—These words are found in the Greek Version, but are not in the present Hebrew text.

(C) *OUR LORD'S REJECTION, SUFFERING AND ATONEMENT.*

(a) *His rejection.*
(1) Foretold: Isa. 53. 2.
Quoted by St. Paul: Rom. 15. 21.
(2) Foretold: Isa. 53. 1.
Quoted by St. John (John 12. 2) and St. Paul (Rom. 10. 16).

(b) *His violence.*
Foretold: Is. 53. 9. [1 Pet. 2. 22.]
Quoted and applied by St. Peter: 1 Pet. 2. 22.

(c) *His innocence and meekness.*
Foretold: Isa. 53. 7, 8.
Quoted and applied to our Lord by Philip: Acts 8. 32-33.

(d) *His sacrifice superadded*
Foretold: Ps. 40. 6-8. [Offer.]
Quoted and applied to our Lord: Heb. 10. 5-14.

(e) *His sufferings, vicarious and expiatory.*
Foretold: Isa. 53. 5.

Quoted and applied to our Lord by St. Peter: 1 Pet. 2. 24.

III. PROPHECIES RELATING TO OUR LORD, WHICH WE SEE TO HAVE BEEN EXACTLY FULFILLED, THOUGH NOT QUOTED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.

(A) *HIS FAMILY AND ORIGIN.*

(a) *Our Lord a descendant of Abraham.*
Promised, Gen. 12. 3. [Ass.]
Shown to be fulfilled: Mt. 1. 1, 2.

(b) *..... of Isaac.*
Promised, Gen. 26. 4.
Shown to be fulfilled: Mt. 1. 2.

(c) *..... of Jacob.*
Promised, Gen. 28. 14.
Shown to be fulfilled: Mt. 1. 2.

(d) *..... of David.*
Promised: 1 Chron. 17. 10-14;

especially in the words, "I will establish his throne for ever."

Referred to by Gabriel: Lk. 1. 32.
Shown to be fulfilled: Mt. 1. 1.

N.B.—He was universally acknowledged in His own time to be the Son of David: see Mk. 10. 48; Mt. 15. 22.

(B) *HIS ETERNAL SONSHIP.*

(a) *He appeals to God as His Father.*
Foretold: Ps. 89. 26; "He shall cry unto me, Thou art my Father."

Fulfilled: Mt. 11. 25; "I thank Thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth." John 11. 41; "Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me."

(b) *The Father acknowledges Him to be His Son.*
Foretold: Ps. 2. 7; "The Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my Son."

Fulfilled, at His baptism: Mt. 2. 17; Mk. 1. 11; Lk. 3. 22.

Mt. 17. 5; Mk. 9. 7; Lk. 9. 35; "A voice which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."

(C) *HIS REJECTION.*

(a) *His brethren do not believe on Him.*
Foretold: Ps. 69. 8; "I am become a stranger unto my brethren, an alien unto my mother's children."

Fulfilled: John 7. 5.
(b) *His enemies try to catch Him in His words.*

Foretold: Ps. 56. 5; "Every day they wrest my words."
Fulfilled: Mk. 12. 13.

(c) *A plot formed against Him.*
Foretold: Ps. 71. 10.
Fulfilled: John 11. 47-57.

(D) *THE CIRCUMSTANCES OF HIS PASSION.*

(a) *He is condemned on the evidence of false witnesses.*

Foretold: Ps. 35. 11; "False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not."
Fulfilled: Mt. 26. 59-61; Mk. 14. 55-59.

(b) *He bears in silence.*
Foretold: Isa. 53. 7; "As a sheep"

before her shearsmen is dumb, so He openeth not His mouth."

Fulfilled: Mt. 26. 62, 63; Mk. 14. 61. Also before Pilate: John 19. 10.

(c) *They spit in His face.*
Foretold: Isa. 50. 6; "I hid not my face from.... spitting."

Fulfilled: Mt. 26. 67; Mk. 14. 65.

(d) *They scourge Him.*
Foretold: Isa. 50. 6; "I gave my back to the smiters."

Fulfilled: Mt. 27. 26.

(e) *They give Him vinegar to drink.*
Foretold: Ps. 69. 21; "In my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink."

(f) *His hands and feet are pierced.*
Foretold: Ps. 22. 15; "They pierced my hands and my feet."

Fulfilled in His crucifixion.

(g) *They stand mocking Him.*
Foretold: Ps. 22. 7, 8; "All they that see me laugh me to scorn; they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying, He trusted on the Lord that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he is delighted in him." [Lk. 22. 35.]

Fulfilled: Mt. 27. 43; Mk. 15. 29.

(h) *He is buried as a rich man.*
Foretold: Isa. 53. 9; "With the rich in His death." [Is. 53.]

Fulfilled: Mt. 27. 57-60; Lk. 23. 50.

IV. PROPHECIES RELATING TO THE ADMISSION OF THE GENTILES TO THE GOSPEL COVENANT.

1. *The New Covenant foretold.*

Jer. 31. 31; "Behold the days come, saith the Lord, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and house of Judah."

Quoted in Heb. 8. 8, &c., and commented on.

2. *The Gentiles included in the covenant.*

(a) By Moses: Deut. 32. 43; "Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people."
Quoted and applied by St. Paul: Rom. 15. 10.

N.B.—The same word means "nations" and "Gentiles."

(b) By the Psalmist: Ps. 117. 1; "O praise the Lord, all ye nations: praise Him, all ye people."

Quoted and applied by St. Paul: Rom. 15. 11.

(c) By David: Ps. 18. 49; "Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the heathen."

Quoted and applied by St. Paul: Rom. 15. 9.

(d) By Isaiah (11. 10): "...there

shall be a root of Jesse.... to it shall the Gentiles seek."

Quoted by St. Paul: Rom. 15. 12.

N.B.—St. Paul's quotation agrees exactly with the Greek version, but not with A. V.

(e) By Hosea (1. 10): "In the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God." [Rom. 9. 25.]

Quoted and applied by St. Paul: By Hosea (2. 23): "I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people." Cp. Isa. 54. 1, & Gal. 4. 27.

Quoted and applied by St. Paul: Rom. 9. 25.

3. *The Jews reluctant to admit the Gentiles.*

Foretold by Moses: Deut. 32. 21; "I will move them to jealousy with those that are not a people: I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation."

Quoted by St. Paul: Rom. 15. 12.

4. *Jews and Gentiles equally invited.*

By Joel 2. 32: "Whoever shall call on the name of the Lord"

Quoted and applied by St. Paul: Rom. 10. 13.

5. *Universal diffusion of the Gospel.*

Foretold by David: Ps. 19. 4; "...their words to the end of the world."

Quoted and applied by St. Paul: Rom. 10. 18.

N.B.—St. Paul's quotation agrees exactly with the Greek version, but not with A. V.

6. *Christ the Light of the Gentiles.*

Foretold by Isaiah (49. 6, & 60. 1).
Quoted by Symeon (Lk. 2. 32) and St. Paul (Acts 13. 47).

7. *Universal worship paid to God.*

Foretold by Isaiah (45. 23): "Unto me every knee shall bow..."
Quoted and applied by St. Paul: Rom. 14. 11. Referred to in Phil. 2. 10. Cp. Rev. 5. 13.

ANALYSIS OF THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT.

MATT. V.—Vs. 1, 2. Our Saviour's teaching and miracles having attracted the earnest attention of the multitudes, He takes the opportunity of great numbers being present to explain to them the nature of "The Kingdom of Heaven", of which He had just begun to preach (ch. iv. 17).

Vs. 3—9. The character of the members of the kingdom; their *inner* life: their blessedness and glory.

Vs. 10—13. Their treatment by the world; their *outer* life; their present happiness, because suffering for righteousness' sake; and their future reward.

Vs. 13—16. Their duty towards the world: as the salt, to preserve it, by their silent influence, from corruption; as the light, to show it, by their open example, the way to God and the manner in which He may be glorified.

Vs. 17—20. The object of the kingdom with respect to the past—not to destroy the work of God which had preceded, but to fulfil it, to perfect and accomplish its design, to supply its defects. The consequent duty of Christians to do and to teach the commandments of the moral law, both in the letter and the spirit.

Vs. 21—37. The rules of the kingdom, exemplified by the spirit of the Ten Commandments; the 6th, 7th, and 8th being successively taken as illustrations. The 6th, interpreted by the Founder of the kingdom, forbids not only murder, but causeless anger, hatred, and abusive language; and enjoins charitable feelings, acknowledgment of faults, and reconciliation with adversaries. The 7th forbids lustful thoughts as well as lustful actions; and enjoins modesty and purity, and the destruction, at any cost of personal suffering, of that which offends, or is a cause of sin; it also by implication teaches the binding character of the marriage vow. The 8th forbids not only profane or false swearing by God's Holy Name, but also by anything that is called by His Name, or governed by His providence: while its spirit further teaches men to regard all oaths as springing from evil, and enjoins them to be content under ordinary circumstances (see Matt. xxvi. 63, 64) with simple assent or denial.

Vs. 38—48. The rules of the kingdom further exemplified by the Founder's notes upon other commandments of the Law. The law of retaliation was grounded upon strict justice: in the new kingdom justice is not destroyed, nor is just punishment by lawful authority done away, but the motive in inflicting it is not to be revenge, or the desire to return evil for evil; while in their private capacity, the members of the kingdom are taught to be gentle and forbearing, ready to do good even to those who injure them, as their Heavenly Father sheds His bounties upon the evil as well as upon the good. The aim of the members should be not to be governed merely by law, but by a spirit of love, a spirit above the judgment of the world; to imitate the principles of God's actions, and to strive after His perfections.

CHAP. VI.—Vs. 1—21. *Religious exercises*, interpreted according to the rules of the new kingdom.

Vs. 1—4. *Almsgiving*, not for ostentation, to obtain glory from men, but secretly, to obtain the approval

of God; not the amount, but the motive to be chiefly considered.

Vs. 5—15. *Prayer*, equally without ostentation, and in secret; not the length or the number of the prayers, but the prayerful spirit of primary importance; heart-service not lip-service. (See *Outline Lesson on Lord's Prayer*.)

Vs. 16—18. *Fasting*, as the former exercises, without ostentation, and in secret; the object being the discipline of self, the subduing of the flesh to the spirit.

Vs. 19—21. Each of these having been extensively abused, and employed solely to obtain praise from men, the Saviour is induced to give as a guide to His kingdom the rule of looking at all things as they refer to another world; and since all men must have some highest design, some dearest treasure, the rule of placing that treasure where it will not be lost, *viz.* in heaven, and the consequent fixing of the best desires of the heart there also.

Vs. 22, 23. It is of no use attempting to have two treasures, to fix the heart in heaven and earth, for none can serve two masters; God and the world are opposed, and their service is incompatible. Still we cannot help thinking about the world where God has placed us, and our sustenance therein; and so He teaches us to trust Him for this; to have our treasure in heaven and God for our Master; and casting aside all over-anxiety, to believe that He who cares for the fowls of the air and the lilies of the field, will care for us.

CHAP. VII.—Vs. 1—5. *Mutual duties* of the members of the kingdom. Lenient and charitable judgment of others, with severe and searching judgment of ourselves.

V. 6. At the same time some judgment of the characters of others is necessary, especially with teachers; inasmuch as, with regard to sacred and holy things, we must be very careful that they are not abused by being offered to and insulted by those who are unworthy.

Vs. 7—11. Our Lord here reverts to the subject of Prayer, and encourages us, by the example of earthly fathers, to ask boldly and trustingly of our Heavenly Father.

V. 12. And adds that we should treat others as by our prayers we show that we would have God treat us, *viz.* give to them good things, such as, were the circumstances reversed, we should receive as good at their hands.

Vs. 13, 14. The Sermon is drawing to a close: the final exhortations are general and important. To forsake the broad way, to keep steadily in the narrow way.

Vs. 15—20. To beware of those who teach otherwise than He Himself had taught; to judge of their teaching by the fruit it produces in their own lives, and in the conduct of those who act in accordance with their principles.

Vs. 21—23. To do God's will, and not merely to call upon Him: to keep the actions ever in harmony with the prayers; and still more, to judge our hearts by their motives, their desire to please God.

Vs. 24—27. The intended effect of the Sermon—to cause those who heard the Saviour's sayings to act upon them, and so to build their faith upon a rock which no storm can shake; upon that Rock, which is Christ Himself.

[G. S. G.]

NOTES ON THE LORD'S PRAYER.

(Matt. vi. 9-13; compare Luke xi. 1-13.)

"After this manner".—Matt. vi. 9. "When ye pray".—Luke xi. 2.

(A) THE INVOCATION. (B) THE SIX PETITIONS. (C) THE DOXOLOGY.

(A) The Invocation, or calling upon, or mode of address.

(a) "Our". Members of Christ and of one another (Rom. xii. 5). One family. Intercessory prayer (1 Tim. ii. 1); active work for each other (Gal. vi. 2, 10). Kindly feelings (1 Pet. iii. 8). Even while praying in secret, much more in the family and congregation, realise the communion of saints.

(b) "Father". Children of God (Rom. viii. 16); Jesus our elder Brother; joint heirs with Christ. God's love, a Father's love; ours, that of children. His, wondrous (1 John iii. 1), undeserved (Rom. v. 8), rejoicing in forgiveness; ours, dutiful, instinctive, rejoicing in obedience, with a childlike confidence that our Father will give good things to them that ask Him (Matt. vii. 11).

(c) "Which art in heaven"; in the greatness of Thy majesty, but ever near that the contrite and humble may have constant communion with Thee (Isa. lviii. 15). Our Father's glory should temper our love with awe, and teach us to approach Him, though with boldness, yet with reverence and godly fear (Heb. xii. 28; Eccles. v. 2). We should strive to make heaven, where our Father is, our own true home, and even here live as citizens of heaven (Phil. iii. 20).

(B) The Six Petitions. The order should be noticed: first, prayer for the glory of God's holy name, &c., before a word is said of our own wants, temporal or spiritual. God's glory our first desire; our welfare only in subservience. Our Lord's own example (John viii. 56; xvii. 4).

(a) "Hallowed be Thy name". Hallow—make holy, sanctify. Name often signifies not only the person, but anything belonging to or called after him; thus the 3rd Commandment enjoins the honouring not only of God's holy name, but also of His Word. Similarly this petition asks, "May we and all persons esteem and treat as holy the name of God, and all things called by His name, as His Word, House, Day", &c.

(b) "Thy kingdom come". (1) The kingdom of Christ in the world; (2) of the Holy Spirit in our hearts; (3) of glory at the end of the world. We pray that (1) the knowledge of Christ may spread, (2) He may become by the Spirit more and more the king of our own hearts (holy and Christian lives), (3) He may soon come in the clouds of heaven and reign for ever (Rev. xxi. 20). We ought to be prepared for the coming we pray for, and therefore for our own death.

(c) "Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven", i.e., by the angels, and all the heavenly host. Constantly (Rev. iv. 8); cheerfully, zealously, with praise (Rev. v. 11); and ministry to others (Heb. i. 14). The chief discipline of man to learn to do and cheerfully to

bear the will of God (Matt. xxvi. 39; Heb. v. 8); not only in the conduct, but in the heart; not only in what we do, but in what we believe, and think, and feel; every thought to be brought into obedience to the will of God.

(d) "Give us this day our daily bread". "Give", even daily bread to be sought as the gift of our Father; "this day", or "day by day", leaving to-morrow (Matt. vi. 34) in God's hands (the manna in the desert); a lesson of trust and continual prayer; "bread", "all things needful both for our souls and bodies"; "those things which are requisite and necessary as well for the body as the soul". This petition concerns chiefly the present.

(e) "Forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us". "Forgive"—loose from guilt, and remit penalty. "Trespasses"—debts or sins. We owe God complete obedience; when we transgress, we contract a fresh debt, which cannot be paid, but only forgiven. "As", not in proportion as, or we should first be sorry, but like as (a comparison of kind, not degree); Parable of unmerciful servant. Only the forgiving will be forgiven (Pa. xviii. 25). On this point is our Lord's only comment (Matt. vi. 14, 15), thus enhancing its importance. This petition concerns chiefly the past.

(f) "Lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil". "Tempt"—try, put to the test; God leads us into temptation (Matt. iv. 1) in order to try our faith (Gen. xlii. 1) and strengthen it by exercise (James i. 12). The devil tempts us in order to ruin us (1 Pet. v. 8); in this sense God tempts no man (James i. 12). We must not go willingly into temptation, or we cannot honestly use this petition, or expect God's help. Knowing our weakness, we pray not to be tempted, but still if God does see fit for us to be tried, then we pray Him to deliver us according to His promise (1 Cor. x. 13; 2 Pet. ii. 9); to "save and defend us in all dangers, ghostly and bodily", "to keep us from all sin and wickedness", from all evil, and from the evil one: "our ghostly enemy". This petition concerns chiefly the future.

(C) The Doxology, or ascription of praise. "For thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen". The Doxology is not found in St. Luke (comp. 1 Chron. xix. 11). Gives the grounds of our confidence in prayer, and our encouragement in praying, and at the same time is an ascription of praise. Our Father is our King: if we serve Him, He will act royally to us; His is the power, therefore He can help us; and it is to His glory when we pray to Him, therefore He will listen favourably and answer graciously. "Amen"—"so be it" (at the close of a prayer); "so it is" (after an assertion of a truth). [G. & G.]

For the LIFE OF JESUS, see the *Chronological Table of Gospel History*, and the *Index*, "Jesus Christ".

PRAYERS.	PLACES.	REFERENCES.
Lord's Prayer	On a mountain.	Matt. vi. 9, 13.
Jesus' prayers of thanksgiving.	In Galilee.	Matt. xi. 25-6.
"	At Lazarus' grave.	John xi. 41-2.
" for strength to glorify His Father	In Jerusalem.	John xii. 27, 28.
" for His disciples, and all future converts	In upper chamber	John xvii.
" for submission to God's will (thrice repeated).	In the Garden	Matt. xxvi. 36, 44.
" that God would forgive His murderers.	On the Cross.	Luke xxiii. 34.
" for succour in His desolation.	do.	Matt. xxvii. 46.
" commending His spirit to God.	do.	Luke xxiii. 46.

OTHER PRAYERS IN SCRIPTURE.*

NAMES.	SUBJECTS.	REFERENCES.
Abraham	Intercession on behalf of Sodom	Gen. xviii. 33.
Isaac	For guidance and success in his mission	Gen. xxiv. 13, 14.
Jacob	For protection against Esau	Gen. xxxii. 9, 12.
Moses	Intercession for the children of Israel	Exod. xxxii. 11, 13.
"	For God's presence	Exod. xxxiii. 12, 16.
"	When the Ark set forward and rested	Num. x. 36, 38.
"	For help to support the charge of the children of Israel	Num. xi. 11-16.
"	Intercession for Miriam when stricken with leprosy	Num. xii. 13.
"	For the people when they rebelled at the spies' bad news	Num. xiv. 13, 19.
"	For a successor to himself	Num. xxvii. 15-17.
"	To be allowed to go over Jordan into Canaan	Deut. i. 33-35.
Moses and Aaron	Intercession for Israel	Num. xvi. 20, 22.
Israel and his sons	Of blessing upon the children of Israel	Num. vi. 22, 23.
Children of Israel	After tithing.	Deut. xii. 12, 15.
do.	At expiation of a murder whose perpetrator was unknown.	Deut. xxi. 6, 8.
Shushan	For deliverance after Israel's defeat	Josh. vii. 6-9.
Deborah	Two prayers for signs to prove his mission	Judg. vi. 36-40.
Samuel	For guidance in the education of Samson	Judg. xiii. 8, 9.
do.	(1) For a son	1 Sam. i.
do.	(2) Of thanksgiving after Samuel's birth	1 Sam. ii.
David	For the confirmation of God's promises to his house	2 Sam. vii. 18, 29.
"	That God would turn Ahithophel's wisdom to foolishness.	2 Sam. xv. 31.
"	After numbering the people [see also <i>Psalms</i> in Index]	2 Sam. xxiv. 10, 17.
"	For Israel and Solomon	1 Chron. xxix. 10-19.
Samson	For wisdom	1 Kings iii. 6-9.
do.	At consecration of Temple; for God's blessing upon Israel.	1 Kings viii. 22-31.
do.	For the restoration to life of the widow's son	1 Kings xvii. 20, 21.
do.	On Mount Carmel; for Israel's reformation	1 Kings xviii. 26, 37.
do.	That he might die	1 Kings xix. 4.
Bezabai	For God's blessing	1 Chron. iv. 9, 10.
"	Before fighting Zerah the Ethiopian.	2 Chron. xiv. 11.
Joshaphat	For help against invasion	2 Chron. xx. 6-12.
Uriah	For moderation in his desires	Prov. xxx. 7-9.
Jahaz	(1) Of thanksgiving	Jonah ii.
"	(2) For death	Jonah iv. 2, 3.
Zachariah	For those who had eaten the Passover unprepared	2 Chron. xxx. 18, 19.
Isaiah	For help against Sennacherib	Isa. xxxvii. 14-30.
Isaiah	(1) In his sickness	Isa. xxxviii. 1-8.
Isaiah	(2) Upon his recovery	Isa. xxxviii. 9-20.
Elisha	In the great famine	Jer. xiv. 7-10.
Isaiah	For comfort	Jer. xv. 15-18.
Isaiah	That God would explain His unintelligible command	Jer. xxxii. 16-25.
Isaiah	Of intercession for Israel	Ezek. ix. 8.
Babylonians	For the revival of God's work	Hab. ii. 2.
Isaiah	Thanksgiving for revelation of Nebuchadnezzar's dream.	Dan. ii. 19, 23.
Isaiah	That God would forgive Israel	Dan. ix. 4-19.
"	For forgiveness of Israel's sin in marrying heathen	Ezra ix. 5-15.
Jeremiah	That Antiochus might favour the restored Jews	Neh. i. 4-11.
do.	For the protection of the Jews (aforesaid) from Sanballat	Neh. iv. 4-6.
do.	That God would remember the Jews, and his efforts	Neh. xiii. 1-4.
Isaiah	Before a formal renewal of God's covenant	Neh. ix. 4-38.
Twelve Apostles	On choosing a twelfth	Acts i. 24, 25.
Apostles	For strength	Acts iv. 24, 30.
Stephen	For forgiveness of his murderers.	Acts vii. 60. [Ed.]

* See also the Index—"Prayer," and "Psalms" (I. Prayer. II. Thanksgiving).

PALESTINE, viz. the Land of Possession, as distinguished from the Land of Promise (Gen. xv. 18), was bounded on the W. by the Great Sea, i.e. the Mediterranean; on the N. by Lebanon, which separates it from Phœnicia; and on the E. by Mts. Hermon & Bashan, and the desert, to the R. Arnon. Thence, the S. boundary ran along the E. shore of the Dead Sea, and from its S. end across the wilderness of Zin past Kadesh-barnea, to the "River of Egypt," i.e. the Wady-el-Arish. It was named Palestine, or Syria-Palestina, from the Philistines, who occupied the rich maritime plain between Joppa & the Desert of Shur;—Judæa, from Judah, which after the captivity represented the Hebrew nation;—& the Holy Land, because there Christ was born, preached, & taught, confirming His "good news," i.e. the Gospel, by miracles; and laid down His life for mankind. It is about the size of Wales or Portugal, being less than 140 miles in length, and from 70–80 miles in breadth (including the smaller section E. of Jordan). It consists of a mountainous region (with few distinct ranges) which broadens & lowers southwards from Lebanon & Hermon, & is bisected by the extraordinary depression of the Jordan valley. The W. section is broken transversely by one plain (Esdrælon), & again lowers to form the 'South,' between Judah & the Wilderness.

The climate of Palestine is, during a great part of the year, very hot. The east winds are peculiarly dry, though they are sometimes tempestuous; and those which are westerly are attended with rain. The first rains, as they are called, generally fall about the beginning of November; and the latter rains in the month of April. See *Calendar*, and especially the *Note on the Seasons*.

Geology.—The surface rocks of Palestine—except a small volcanic section in the N.E. between Hermon and the R. Yarmuk, which extends W. across the L. of Tiberias to Tabor—are of a soft limestone containing many fossils, and remarkable for numberless caverns and excavated cisterns, and for fountains issuing as small brooks from the solid rock. In spite of the destruction of the forests, and diminution of cultivated and other vegetation, the water-supply yet justifies Moses' description (Deut. viii. 7). The whole country is seamed with perennial streams or winter torrents. See *Table of Rivers and Lakes*.

The **JORDAN** (i.e. Jarden or Yarden—"flowing down"), is unique in the depth of its channel, and its unparalleled meanderings and rapidity; in the desert character of its valley, and its extremes of climate. It forms a natural barrier between the E. highlands of Gilead and the Western hill countries of Canaan (Palestine's 2 parts), between which communication is maintained along the ravines formed by its tributary streams. It lies sunken within an older and ampler bed, and is over-arched by oleanders, acacias, thorns, and similar shrubbery; above the older bed, the cliffs of the plateaux, which the river divides, rise abruptly like two walls. The valley thus enclosed, concentrates the full radiance and reflection of an Eastern sun rarely mitigated by any cloud, though chilled at times by the icy N. winds off the snows of Lebanon and Hermon; it is parched by the S. wind from the deserts of the south, yet sheltered from the moist sea-breezes from the west that elsewhere so temper the climate of the Holy Land. Hence the Jordan valley possesses in its lowest depth (2–1 mile wide, and 50–100 ft. below the upper plain or terrace) a climate and vegetation bordering on the tropical. Above, between the jungle and the cliff, the more ancient bed out of which the present channel has been hollowed, is left like a sterile terrace on either side of the more recent and deeper channel; and

has been gradually cut up into alternate current-belt and stony alluvial slopes by streams, which, often as it wide, have washed out for themselves beds nearly a mile in width; leaving in their irregular course quaint little hills to mark the former level of the "Upper Plain." The depression and consequent usefulness of Jordan for the most practical of purposes in the E., viz. irrigation of land suffering from an excess of sun-power, is recorded in its Arab name, Esh Sheria, "the watering place" and in Namaan's contemptuous remark (2 Kings i. 22) as the general sterility of the valley in its native state, "The Desert." The highest sources of Jordan are near Habbaya, 1,700 ft. above the sea-level (which is rather less below L. Huleh, i.e. W. of Merom); it then descends like a mill-race (682 ft. in 13 miles) into L. Tiberias (the W. of Tiberias; see *Table of Lakes*), through a pass over a narrow gap in the highlands. After leaving Tiberias it is as remarkable for its windings as for its fall. In 40 miles, as the crow flies, its actual course measures 120 miles, and its fall is 610 ft. (Kitchener, R.E.), the river being but a succession of rapids, practically unnavigable. It first passes through a plain averaging 3 miles in width, rising past the E. (4 miles below the Lake) the R. Yarmuk from Gadara and the plain of the Hauran. Two miles west the great road from Syria to Egypt, i.e. from Damascus via Gadara, Bethshan and Megiddo, crosses it by a bridge; and 8 miles further on, the river passes between Bethshan, now Beisân, a natural fortress commanding the valley of Jezreel, and Abelmeholah (the mother of S. dance) Elisha's home. Hence it traverses a long level plain 8–9 miles wide to Tell Sakni (? South of Tell viii. 5–17) where is a ford. It then passes between a gorge barely 1 m. wide, debouching upon the plain of Wady-Faria, which joins the Jordan from the W. just below the Wady Zerka (Jabbok) which enters from the E.; the two with their ravines and fords forming the central route between Gilead and Mt. Ephraim (Judah), which here crosses a plain 10 m. wide, bounded S. by the lofty peak of Kurn Surtabeh. This great landscape of the Jordan valley, projecting from the W., measures 20–21 miles, and stands sentinel at the head of a gulfed plain 2,000 ft. below. Across this final plain of Jordan, which like its continuation, the basin of the Dead Sea, averages 12 miles in width—Jordan receives several tributaries—notably (from the W.) the Wady Karmel, we pass to the heights of Bethel—and the Wady Kish (Jud. xvi. 1 ? Cherith), the pass to Jerusalem. Between these torrents lies the nearly desert site of the camp of Jericho. And here are the 2 famous southern fords. The wide, great yellowish plain, the Jordan—hardly ever above an accessible—has worn a deep channel traceable only from some neighbouring height by the green line of the canopy of its jungle "like a gigantic serpent" (Stanley), at length its cream-coloured waters issue from a barren whitish Delta, and penetrate far into the clear blue of the Salt Sea.

The **Dead Sea** was named in classical times the Lake Asphaltites or Lake of Asphalt, from the earthy substance of bitumen which yet rises occasionally to its surface, and like the natron of Mesopotamia, used to be employed for embalming the dead. Its bed being often 250 ft. below the sea-level, this depression is the deepest in any continent; and having no outlet, the water is an intense salt that nothing can live in it, and swimming is nearly impossible by its buoyancy. The driftwood that the Jordan is soon bleached & petrified. The lake is about 40 miles long, & 10–11 miles in extreme width. On the W., the river mountains of the Wilderness of Judah, on the E., the ravine-pursed wall of the plateau of Samaria,

rise abruptly from it, while at the S. end (beyond a level plain) a line of cliffs close the basin; all barren alike. In the S.W. corner, the Jebel Uduim, an isolated range of rock salt, rises in fantastic pinnacles. The Lake was formerly supposed to cover the oasis of the 4 cities, Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah, & Zebolim (Bela or Zoar being spared), but this is unsupported by Biblical or scientific evidence. No sign of any such recent geological change is to be found. Some place these cities in the plain at the S. end; some (especially Grove) in the plain at the N. end of the Lake. (See *Table of Lakes*).

Jericho, or the city of palm trees, was an oasis in the final plain of Jordan, irrigated from the mountains of Judaea by aqueducts, &c. whose ruins are yet traceable, and by its famous springs now marked by the only vegetation that breaks the dreary expanse. Its nearly tropical climate and adequate water-supply made it a perfect garden (comp. Gen. xiii. 10), famous for its balsam and other products, whence a revenue resulted worthy of Cleopatra's acceptance from Mark Antony. Herod bought it from Cleopatra, and built a winter palace there (see Josh. vi.; 1 Kings xvi. 34; Luke xviii. 36-xix. 27).

The sea coast of Palestine is singularly deficient in ports, but small hollows with moles added, and creeks sufficed for early navigation. The only bay is that of Akko (the Accho of Judg. i. 31; and Ptolemais of Acts xxi. 7), formed by the single promontory, Mount Carmel. The Hebrews could not take Accho from the Phœnicians. The city stands in a fertile plain connected by a narrow pass with the great transverse plain of W. Palestine, Esdraelon, and is traversed by the rivers Belus and Kishon. The Knights of St. John settling at Akko gave it the name of St. Jean d'Acra. Napoleon termed it the key of Palestine.

Cesarea, a city and port built by Herod the Great, halfway between Carmel and Joppa, was the capital of the Herods, and of the Roman governors of Judaea.

Joppa (now Jaffa) in Dan, yet is the port of Jerusalem. Thence Jonah sailed for Tarshish; here the pilgrims disembark. It is an unprotected roadstead, and landing is often impossible.

The Plains.—Between the coast and highlands a strip of plain intervenes, divided (Deut. i. 7) into "The Seaside"—between Mount Lebanon and Carmel—assigned to Asher, but retained by the Phœnicians; and "The Vale." The latter, extending from Carmel uninterrupted to the neighbourhood of Gaza, is divided in the Bible into (1) Sharon to the N. and (2) Philistia to the S. of Joppa. Sharon is the narrower (av. 10 m. wide) and more undulating, and formerly (Josephus and LXX.) shared the wooded character of Carmel and of the valleys between it and the vale of Shechem. Into Sharon descend the passes of Manasseh from the plain of Esdraelon (see below), the commanding links in the chief military and commercial routes between the valleys of the Euphrates and Nile. Philistia is broader (av. 15-16 m.), and nearly level, and forms in its season a continuous cornfield, the brown soil being apparently inexhaustible. As the district best known to travellers and merchants, especially through its ports, Joppa and Cesarea, Philistia gave to the W. division of the Holy Land the name Palestine, now extended to the whole.

The plain of Esdraelon (i.e. Jezreel) alone divides the W. Highland, and thus connects the plain of the coast with the Jordan valley and the plateau E. of it. The spring pasturage and water-supply of Esdraelon—now called Merj-ibn-Amir, or the Meadow of the Prince—formerly attracted the nomad "children of the East," i.e. the pastoral tribes of Ammon and Moab, as it yet attracts their successors the Bedouin. The level surface of this unique highway made it the natural battlefield of nations whose strength lay in chariots of iron, and from such associations St. John quotes the Hill of Megiddo (Ar-Mageddon) as the type of the never-ceasing battle between good and evil. But little elevated above the sea level, its S. end is swampy; but surrounded by hill countries, it is scored

by winter torrents that a single storm can fill, though the Kishon, in which all unite, is in summer but a string of pools; its bed, hollowed in the alluvial soil, is treacherous, and the fords shift with every flood (Judg. v. 21, 22).

W. of the watershed—which crosses the plain (15 m. wide) from N. to S. past Endor—Esdraelon forms a triangle with its apex in the pass below Carmel by which Kishon enters the plain of Accho (Acra), the N. side being about 13 m. and the S. about 18 m. in length. E. of the watershed, Tabor, Moreh (Little Hermon), and Gilboa (see *Mountains and Hills*) divide the plain into three branches, by which famous routes lead (1) N.E. to Tiberias, W. of Merom, and Damascus; (2) E. down the valley of Jezreel, past Beth-shean to Aphek, or to Gadara in Decapolis, the centre of the Roman roads; and (3) by Engannim, S. to Shechem, Bethel, Jerusalem, and Hebron, along the rising watershed.

The Hill Countries.—For the plateaux E. of Jordan—the forest and pasture lands of Palestine—see Bashan and Gilead (*Mountains and Hills*). The W. highlands comprise the "mountain" (1) of Naphtali, (2) of Ephraim, (3) of Judah (Deut. xxxiv. 2). The 1st, with "the trough" (*Stanley*) of Esdraelon, formed Galilee; the 2nd, Samaria; the 3rd, Judaea; of the N. T. The ranges of Upper (4,000 ft.) and hills of Lower Galilee (1,600 ft.) resemble Gilead in water-supply and forestal character, but contrast strongly with the bare white hill-country S. of Esdraelon. This plateau rises steadily to Hebron (3,000 ft.), with an horizontal profile as seen from the sea coast, though really studded with rounded hills and riven E. & W. by torrents, whose heads—often overlapping—leave only a sinuous and narrow backbone on the Jordan side of the centre. As the Jordan sinks while the plateau rises, the E. ravines are the deeper, and increase in wildness S. till the Kedron between Jerusalem and the Dead Sea falls 4,000 ft., and W. of the Dead Sea the "Wilderness of Judaea" becomes a labyrinth of savage gorges, aptly called "the rocks of the wild goats" (1 Sam. xiv. 2)—the time-honoured retreat of outlaws and hermits.

The Towns and Villages stand on natural or artificial eminences, even on the plains. In Galilee and Samaria, they occupy knolls. In the characteristic basin-like plains which diminish S. in extent and number; in Judaea, they often stand on the ends of the ridges (or projections of the highland) between the ravines; of such, Jerusalem is a type.

Nazareth, on the S. edge of the hills of Galilee which overlook the plain of Esdraelon, lies on one of a series of converging slopes likened by a mediæval traveller to the petals of a rose.

N. of Sharon is Samaria (now Sebastiyeh, from Sebaste, the name given to it by Herod, and the Beth-khumri = House of Omri, of the Assyrian monuments)—the capital substituted for Shechem and Tirzah by Omri, Ahabs' father. Its isolated ridge rises from a fertile basin, and is covered with ruins and gardens. About 8 miles to the S.E. is Shechem, the present Nablous, upon the watershed between the parallel ridges of Ebal and Gerizim (see *Table of Mountains and Hills*). It has always been famous for its springs, and divides the palm of beauty and fertility with Samaria. Tirzah formerly surpassed both.

Jerusalem is nearly encircled by ravines, so as to seem situated in an amphitheatre; little remains of the city as it appeared in Christ's time, the situation being changed; for mount Sion, the highest part, was cut down by the Maccabees, & is almost excluded; while the places adjoining Calvary are nearly in the centre. The city occupies a rocky plateau about 3 m. round, on the end of a ridge which was protected by walls only; by this ridge, i.e. from the N., Titus, and (apparently) his predecessors, captured the city.

Bethleem, i.e. house of bread, also called Ephrata, now Beit-lahm, is a small village on a highly-cultivated ridge 6 miles from Jerusalem, and E. of the main route thence to Hebron.

palah. It was the royal city until the citadel of Jebus was taken by Joab, and Jerusalem became "the city of David."

The South Country.—S. of Hebron, the plateau descends in a series of terraces to that of the Wilderness of Paran (av. 2,000 ft.), forming the pastoral "South" Country *Heb.* Negeb (Gen. xiii. 1, &c.); between the mountains of Judah and the edge of the Desert of Paran. The Negeb occupies a middle position both topographically and physically between the rich soil of central Canaan, and the sandy wastes of "that great and terrible wilderness." In the Bible it is subdivided into (1) "the South of the Kenites," S.W. of the Dead Sea (Judg. i. 16);—(2) "the South of Judah," nearly—Simeon's allotment (2 Sam. xxiv. 7);—(3) "the South of the Cherethites" (*i.e.* Philistines, 1 Sam. xxx. 1, 14, 16), S.W. of Beersheba to the river of Egypt, *i.e.* the Wady el Arish,—a fine pastoral region which constituted the Philistine kingdom of Gerar in Abraham's time; it is remarkable for many ruins and old wells (*Triatram*). After the Captivity the whole Negeb was overrun by the Edomites, & was merged in their kingdom known by the Grecised name of Edom, *i.e.* Idumæa. Conquered & forcibly proselytised by John Hyrcanus in A.C. 125 (*1 Macc.* v. 65, 68), Idumæa was ruled by Jewish governors, one of whom, Antipater, a native, became by the favour of Julius Caesar the first Roman Procurator of all Judæa. Hisson was made by Augustus the first "king of the Jews" since Nebuchadnezzar abolished David's throne.

The Wilderness of the Wanderings & the Sinaitic Peninsula.—The desert of Et Tih, *i.e.* of the Wandering, an arid and nearly waterless mass of limestone, is the "great and terrible wilderness" of Deut. i. 19, across which the Israelites seem to have made their first and direct approach to Canaan in the 2nd year after leaving Egypt, *i.e.* by Kadesh, as far as "the mount of the Amorites."

It is bounded by mountain ranges on its other sides also: esp. S.W. by the range of Shur, the boundary of the wilderness of that name traversed by the high road from Palestine to Egypt; and S. by the range Et Tih, which divides it from the belt of sandstone, Debbet er Ramleh (*i.e.* sand). Beyond this belt—which is "a rocky but not a sandy desert," and luxuriant with pasture in the spring—the triangle of the Peninsula of Sinai (between the Gulfs of Akabah and of Suez) is filled by the "terrible granite groups" of the Tûr (=rock)—broken into horns and aiguilles, and likened "to a stormy sea suddenly petrified"—which is known in the Bible as Mounts Horeb and Sinai. The latter has been identified by the recent Ordnance Surveyors with Jebel Mûsa—and its spur Ras Sufsafah, at the head of Wady er Raha (the sleeve-like extension of the Wady esh Sheyk), with the "Mountain of the Delivery of the Law."

The Arabah, Edom, Zin, &c.—The great depression which divides the country perpendicularly from Antioch to the E. gulf (Akabah) of the Red Sea, and contains the system of the Jordan, reaches its lowest depth in the Dead Sea. The basin of this sea is closed by a line of low cliffs (? the ascent of Acrabbim, Josh. xv. 3), about ten miles S. of its Southern end. Thence the Arabah rises for about 75 miles to a watershed 751 ft. above the Red Sea (*Wilson, R.E.*), and about 25 miles from the head of the Gulf of Akabah. The ancient character of this watershed satisfies modern geologists that the Dead Sea had never any outlet into the Red Sea. The precipitous sides of the Arabah are a continuation of the mountainous region which forms the "retaining walls" of the Jordan valley. On the W. the horizontal, blanched, and bare plateau of limestone bounds the "South Country" with which two chief passes communicate, and the wilderness Et Tih. On the E. the range of Edom (=Red), the mount Seir of

seamed N. of its watershed, but to a torrents converging into the Inber el Jib, which enters the Dead Sea from desert of loose gravel and stones, beds & studded with water-borne little known, being only traversed routes; but the W. edge, which, will land probably formed the Wilderness barren, and would have supported and their cattle. To the N. W. of 37), and on the S. bank of the brook the Arabah and the Dead Sea, rose above Petra. (See *Table of Mountains*.)

The Arabah was traversed by the Is first failure to enter Canaan, as far as G. of Akabah; (ii.) when they returned of Zin, *i.e.* Kadesh (Num. x. their final march from mount Hor Red Sea" round the land of Edom from the S.E. by the gap provide conquests of Sihon the Amorites in mon and Moab, the kindred nation forbidden to attack (Deut. ii. 5, 9, 19 —16 miles wide opposite Petra, but near the gulf. About 300 years he bathean Arabs who had occupied P ites moved W. (see "the South Con Edom proper the kingdom of As monarch Aretas had captured Dam arrived there after his conversion ix. 25). Petra (the Greek, *as Selah for a cliff*) lies in a perfect "nest in el by the twisting defile of the Sik (= red sandstone cliffs and temples and face, which Stanley terms the Street Appian Way. This well-watered.

Arabian caravans has given the nar (*i.e.* of Petra) to the adjacent region Elath (or Eloth) and Ezion-Gei trade with Sheba, &c. (and perhaps as Petra by land. Hence Jewish E. on the conquest of Edom (2 Sam. trolled the passes to the Sea and th head of the E. gulf. Thus the loss of & Edom mark important vicissitudes (1 Kings ix. 26; 2 Kings viii. 20; xiv

The Present and Future of Pal noted, in conclusion, that the climate been greatly modified by neglect & its inhabitants and governors, and cena and the Turks who followed it gone—the surface soil has yielded t (as in Greece and other limestone n lack of the trees whose roots retain hewn cisterns are disused, and even struction, and the network of wate connected with them are become fal—the terraces which sustained an scanty soil of the rocky slopes are fall spots are seen the remnants of th they had spent no labour" into wh tered, which are amply illustrated b race cultivation still surviving on the non. But, inasmuch as the clim elements remains unchanged—as good government could yet repair t of centuries, could utilize Palestine lands, with their climate varying fr the subtropical, and make the "des and the "wilderness blossom like a l

I.—N.E. of the Promised Land, i.e. beyond the Euphrates. II.—Within the Land of Promise. III.—Within the Land of Possession.—E. of the Jordan.—W. of the Jordan, in three principal groups (Deut. xxxiv. 2):—(1) Of Naphtali; (2) of Ephraim; (3) of Judah.
IV.—S. of the Land of Promise and Possession.

Mention.	Name.	Country.	Why Remarkable.	Modern Name.
Gen. viii. 4. Jer. ii. 27. 2 Kings xix. 37. Isa. xxxvii. 38. Ezek. xxvii. 14.	Ararat (= Araratia, or Armenia, or Togarmah).	Armenia (the central provinces of)	A mountain district between the Black Sea and the Caspian, S. of the Caucasus mts., the watershed of the Araxes and of the Tigris and Euphrates—peopled by Togarmah, and famous for its horses. The resting place of Noah's ark. &c. The refuge of Sennacherib's sons.	The range of Jebel Judi—(tradition),—or the culminating double peak (volcanic) named Massis (Armenian), Agri Dagh (Turkish), Kuh-i Nuh (Persian), 17,300 ft.
1 Kings v. 6. Ps. xlix. 5. Isa. xiv. 8. Ezek. xlii. 7. Josh. xlii. 6.	Lebanon..... or Libanus.	Syria,	For its forests of oak, pine, and cedar, which supplied timber for the Phœnician ships and the palaces and temple of David and Solomon. It was never conquered by the Hebrews. The land of Hiram (the king, and the artist) of Tyre, and Sidon.	Jebel Liban. 7,500—10,000 ft.
Josh. xlii. 5. Judith i. 7.	Lebanon, "towards the Sunrising."	Do.	The source of the Abana.	Jebel Esh Shurky—the East Mountain. Average 6,000 ft.
Num. xxiv. 7, &	Mount Hor.	Do.	A northern landmark of the Promised Land (perhaps a summit of Lebanon).	Awaits identification; but probably (<i>Gesenius</i>) only an archaic form of the Hebrew generic word for "mountain."
Sol. Song iv. 8. Deut. iii. 9. Ps. xlix. 6. Deut. iv. 48. Judg. iii. 3. 1 Chron. v. 23.	Hermon; or Sirion (Sidonian); Shenir, also probably Senir (Amorite); Sion (= (Gk. for) Zion (Hebrew)). Baal-Hermon.	.....Do..... (Palestine).	The great landmark and N. boundary of the Hebrews, being a glistening (Shenir = breast-plate) dome of nearly perpetual snow. Famous for snow, abundant dew, and as the sources of the Jordan and Pharpar. Probably (<i>Stanley</i>) the scene of the Transfiguration.	Jebel Esh Sheyk—the chief; Jebel Esh Theij—the snowy mountain. 8,000 ft.
Ezek. xxvii. 6. Ezek. xxxix. 18. Josh. xlii. 29—31. Luke iii. 1. Deut. iii. 13.	Basan	Do. Auranitis. Gaulanitis. Trachonitis. Batanea.	A mountain district N. of Gilead, part of the kingdom of Og, in the N.E. of the Land of Possession. Famous for its high hills and their oak forests; for its pasture and cattle. Allotted to half the tribe of Manasseh with "half Gilead."	The range of Jebel Hauran, 4—6,000 ft., and basin of river Yarmuk (Hieromax), or plain of the Hauran.
Gen. xxxi. 25, 47—9. Deut. iii. 12—7.	Gilead (Galeed).	Syria (Perna).	A hill country between Basan and the Arnon, divided by the Jabbok; famous for its downs, woods, and park-like pastures, its balm, &c. The S. section (Sihon's kingdom) was allotted to Gad and Reuben. Scene of Laban's compact with Jacob, Jephthah's and Elijah's home, and the refuge of Hebrew exiles, e.g. David (2 Sam. xvii. 22).	Jebel Ajlun to the N. of the Wady Zurka (Jabbok), and to the S. of it the conspicuous range of Jebel Jilad, culminating in Jebel Osha, 3,750 ft.
Num. xxvii. 12. Deut. xxxii. 49. xxxiv. 1.	Abarim, the Pisgah, or Nebo (= head).	Do.	The whole upland E. of Jordan = Perna of the N. T., but esp. the E. wall of the Jordan Valley and Dead Sea facing Jericho; of which "the Pisgah" was a ridge from whose peak, dedicated to the god Nebo, Moses took his first and last view of the Land of Promise.	Pisgah and Nebo await identification. "in Moab, opposite Jericho."
Gen. xiv. 6. Deut. ii. 12.	Seir of the Horites, and later Edom.	Arabia Petraea (i.e. of Petra).	The mountain district of the Cave-dwellers (Horites or Troglodytes), dispossessed by Esau (Edom), on the E. of the Arabah or "plain."	Jebel to the N., and Esh Shera to the S. of the Wady El Ahy (brook Zered). Av. 2,000 ft.
Num. xx. 23, 23, 23.	Mount Hor.	Do.	The prominent peak of the range of Edom on its W. border, and the second halting place of the Hebrews on their final journey (round Edom) to Canaan. There Aaron died.	Jebel Nebi-Harun (= "the Mountain of the Prophet Aaron"), close above Petra. 4,350 ft.

MOUNTAINS AND HILLS OF THE BIBLE.

	Mention.	Name.	Country.	Why Remarkable.	Modern Name.
W. of J.	Josh. xi. 17. Josh. xii. 7.	Halak.	? Syria.	The S. limit of Joshua's conquests.	Awaits identification: "goeth up to Sair."
	Josh. xix. 22. Judg. iv. 6. "viii. 18, 19.	Tabor.	Syria (Palestine), plain of Esdraon, i.e. Jezreel.	A wooded cone, a bound-mark between Issachar and Zebulun, near Nazareth; Barak's headquarters against Sisera; here Zebah and Zalmunna murdered Gideon's brethren.	Jebel-El-Tôr. 2,600 ft.
	Judg. vii. 1.	Moreh.	Do.	Hence Gideon attacked the Midianites. Distinguish the Oak (A.V. erroneously 'plain') of Moreh.	Jebel El Dabî (or Dahi), or "Little Resmon," of Jerome 1,900 ft.
	1 Sam. xxxi. 1.	Gilboa.	Do.	Scene of the Hebrews' defeat by the Philistines; of Jonathan's death, and Saul's suicide.	Jebel Faku'a. 1,700 ft.
	Isa. xxxiii. 9. xxxv. 2. Mic. vii. 14. Jer. xlvii. 18. 1 K. xviii. 19. 2 K. ii. 25; iv. 25.	Carmel "by the Sea."	Syria (Palestine).	For the "excellency" (i.e., above the rest of W. Palestine) of its ever-green trees and luxuriant copse-wood; for the reformation begun there by Elijah, and as the residence of Eliza.	Mar Elias (= Eliza) El-Khal. More rarely Karmel. 1,700 ft.
	1 K. xvi. 24, 32. 1 Kings xx. 1. 2 Kings vi. 24. "xviii. 9, 10.	Samaria, or Shechem.	Do., vale of Shechem.	Site of Omri's capital, Samaria, and of Ahab's great temple to Baal; twice ineffectually besieged by the Syrians, and taken after 3 years' siege by Shalmaneser.	Sebastiyeh. 1,650 ft.
	Deut. xi. 28-30. John iv. 30.	Ebal & Gerizim.	Do., "beside the plain of Moreh" = Shechem (Judg. ix. 7).	A pair of mountain ranges flanking the valley of Shechem, on which Moses bade Israel "put the curse and blessing" respectively. Gerizim, the later sacred "mountain" of the Samaritans.	Jebel Samiyeh. E.—2,900 ft. G.—2,650 ft.
	Judg. xx. 1. 1 Sam. x. 17. 1 Kings xv. 22.	Mizpah, or Mizpeh.	Do., hill country of Benjamin.	The most commanding mountain near Jerusalem, the central place of assembly of the Hebrews; and later, the N. outpost of the kingdom of Judah.	Nebî Samwîl, 3,000 ft. (or Mt. Scopus—Grove.)
	1 Sam. xxi. 1. 1 Sam. xxxii. 1. Neh. xi. 32. Isa. x. 32.	Noh.	Do.	Scene of the massacre of the priests by Doeg the Edomite, by Saul's order.	? Bet Naba, which overlooks Jerusalem from the N.—(Peters).
	2 Chron. iii. 1 only.	Moriah.	Do., Jerusalem.	Site of Solomon's temple, but probably not (as tradition says it is) the "one of the mountains" in "the land of Moriah" where Isaac was offered (Gen. xxii. 2).	
	2 Sam. v. 7-9.	Zion.	Do.	The Acropolis of Jebus, later Jerusalem, taken by Josh. and re-fortified by David, and called thereafter "the City of David."	Jerusalem. 2,550 ft.
	Zech. xiv. 4. 2 Sam. xv. 30. 1 Kings xi. 7. Ezek. xi. 23. Mark xiii. 3. 2 Kings xxi. 13.	Olives or Olivet, or Mount of Corruption.	Do., facing ("before") Jerusalem on E.	The E. ascent from the ravine-embosomed Jerusalem towards Jericho, by which David fled from Abimelech. The site of Solomon's idolatrous temples, and of the triumphal progress, agony, and betrayal of Christ.	Jebel-El-Tôr. 2,700 ft. 2641 (Wilkes, R.E.).
IV.	Ex. xix. 1, 11, &c. Lev. vii. 38. Deut. xxxiii. 2. Judg. v. 6. Neh. ix. 13. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Gal. iv. 25.	Sinai.....	Arabia.	Place of Israel's encampment for 10 months of the 1st year after leaving Egypt, and of the delivery of the Law.	Jebel Musa 7,575 ft. (the lower part of the Horeb range); Ras Sufsafah (the special Peak, 1,500 ft. above the plain where the Wadies Esh-Shakh and Er-Rahah meet).
	Ex. iii. 1. 1 Kings xix. 8. Deut. i. 6. Deut. xlviii. 16. Ps. cvi. 19. Ex. xxxiv. 4.	Horeb, "The Mount of God."	Do.	Where Moses and Elijah, in exile (to save their lives), came into God's immediate presence: Moses hearing out of the Burning Bush, and Elijah after "the convulsion of Nature" His "still small voice."	Jebel Thar=The Rock. See Sinai. The highest peak in the peninsula is Um Shekmer, 9,300 ft.

* Gilebas="hill," and Mizpeh=a hill, which is also a "watch tower" or "beacon," are terms applied to various localities E. and W. of Jordan, and especially frequent in the land of Benjamin. Gilebas of Benjamin or of Sam. is, probably, *Tuilel of Ful*, the only conspicuous peak N. of Jerusalem, Nebî Samwîl excepted.

N.R.—As to the height of these mountains, &c., authorities differ so greatly that it is here stated approximately, rather to indicate their relative elevation than their absolute height above the sea-level.—[Ed.]

Mention.	Name.	Country.	Why remarkable.	Modern name.
Ezek. i. 1.	Chebar.	"Land of the Chaldeans," i.e. Mesopotamia, esp. Babylonia.	The scene of the captivity of some of the Hebrews, and of Ezekiel's earlier visions.	Not identified. "A name properly given to any great stream." — <i>Smith's Bib. Dict.</i>
2 Kings xvii. 6. 1 Chron. v. 26.	Habor.	Do.	Scene of Captivity of 2½ Tribes under Pul and Tiglath Pileser, and of Samaria under Sennacherib.	The Khabour, affluent of the Euphrates. Awaits identification.
Gen. ii. 11. " ii. 13. " ii. 14.	Pison Gihon	? Do.	The four rivers of Paradise.	Do.
Dan. x. 4.	Hiddekel	"In Eden."		Tigris (LXX., and mod. critics), now Džiliah.
Gen. xv. 18, &c. 2 Sam. viii. 3. 1 Kings iv. 21. Ps. lxxii. 6.	Euphrates (or Frath, Heb. Prath), "the river."	Do.	The line of traffic between E. and W., crossed by Abraham, hence his name "Hebrew," and the N. limit of the land promised to his seed, and possessed under David and Solomon only.	Euphrates.
2 K. xxiii. 29. 2 Kings v. 12...	Do. Abana.....	Do. Syria..... (Damascus.)	While the N. border of Egypt.	Barada.
2 Kings v. 12.	Pharpar.	Do.	The E. river of Anti-Libanus and cause of the fertility of the Damascus oasis. Contrasted with Jordan by Naaman.	El Awaj.
L of J. Deut. iii. 16. ... Gen. xxxii. 22. (cp. xxxiii. 14.)	Jabbok.	Syria..... (Palestine.)	The E. river of Hermon, waters the S. of the Damascus plain.	Wady Zurka.
		Gilead	Border of Ammon and Moab, and later of Og and Sihon (Joa. xii. 2, 6), of half Manasseh and Gad; on a main route from the E. to the central fords of Jordan, used by Jacob; where he wrestled with the angel (Peniel) and met Esau.	
Num. xxi. 13. Joa. xiii. 16.	Arnon.	Do.	Boundary between the Amorite invader (Sihon) and Moab; later the S. boundary of Israel (Reuben), E. of Dead Sea.	Wady El Mojeb.
Deut. ii. 14, 15.	Zered.		Boundary of Moab and Edom, and starting point for Israel's conquest of Canaan.	Wady El Ahsy (Robinson), S.E. corner of Dead Sea.
of J. Judg. iv. 7, 13. — v. 21. 1 Kings xviii. 40.	Kishon. Kison, Pa. lxxxiii. 9.	.....Canaan.. or Palestine proper.	For Sisera's defeat and Elijah's destruction of Baal's prophets. It drains the plain of Esdraelon (Jezreel). Its floods are sudden, & its fords treacherous. — (Rob Roy.)	Nahr Mukuttia.
Num. xxxiv. 6. 1 Kings viii. 65. Isa. xxvii. 12.	The river (Heb. Nachal) of Egypt.	Wilderness of Shur, on borders of Egypt.	A torrent bed, marking the bounds of the Land of Possession on the S. W.	Wady El Ariah.
Gen. xv. 18, &c. Jer. ii. 18. Joah. xiii. 3.	The river (Heb. Nahar) of Egypt. Sihor, Shihor.	Egypt.....	The representative of Egypt, as Euphrates ("the flood") of Joah. xxiv. 2) of Assyria its rival.	The Nile, or possibly its Pelusiac, i.e., E. branch.

Note.—For remarks on the Jordan, see the Geographical Summary.—The northernmost river, the Yarmuk, Hieromax, now El Nenadireh, which drains the basin of the Hauran (= Bashan, which it divides from El Belka & Gilead) is not mentioned in the Bible. The Eleutherus (now Nahr El Khebir), on the N. frontier of the Land of Promise, occurs only in 1 Macc. xi. 7 and xii. 30.

THE REMARKABLE LAKES OF SCRIPTURE.

Mention.	Name.	Country.	Why Remarkable.	Modern Name.
ch. xi. 6.	Waters of Merom. Lacus Semechonitis (Josephus).	Jordan Valley. Palestine.	Scene of the defeat by Joshua of the confederate chiefs of N. and E. Canaan.	Bahr Hitleh. (276 ft. above the sea-level.)
an. xxxiv. 11. ch. xiii. 37. ch. xvi. 29. ch. vi. 1. ch. v. 1.	Sea of Chinnereth } " Cinneroth. } " Galilee. } " Tiberias. } L. of Gennesaret.	Do.	Most of our Lord's public life was passed on its shores and near by; on "the highway" of foreigners, and in the manufacturing district (Stanley) of Palestine.	Bahr Tabariyeh. (332 ft. below the sea-level.)
n. xiv. 3, &c. ch. iv. 48. ch. v. 20. ch. xiv. 18. ch. xiv. 8. ch. xiv. 8. 18—20. Zabab v. 7.	The Salt Sea. } Sea of the Plain. } The East Sea. } The Sea (as distinguished from "the Great Sea," i.e. the Mediterranean). } Sodomitish Sea.	Do.	Scene of Chedorlaomer's victory over the five cities, and of Elijah's miraculous water supply to the armies of Jehoram and Jehoahaphat, marching against Moab (2 Kings iii. 16). Its E. shore (S. of Arnon), the E. boundary of the Hebrews.	The Dead Sea, or Bahr Lüt (= Sea of Lot.) (1,293 ft. below the sea-level, and 1,300 ft. deep.)

[Ed.]

The Hebrew year, according to the Hebrew year was divided according to natural phenomena exclusively, and to Agriculture, because the Hebrew year was divided according to the new moon, but the first month was fixed (after the Exodus and by the necessities of the Passover) by the ripening of the first corn (barley). Watchmen announced to the priests at Jerusalem the first appearance of the new moon (Jer. xiii. 1, which, being duly attested, was proclaimed by a blast of trumpets, and beacon fires. N.B. Three ears, from at least of the N., central, and S. districts of Palestine, were required for the determination of the Passover month.)—The lunar month averaging 29½ days, a year of 12 months of 30 and 29 days alternately naturally resulted; but this involved a variation of 11 and 23 days alternately in 19 years. To reconcile the lunar year with the year of the seasons, a 13th month must be inserted about once in three years. This the Jews probably intercalated before the first month; i.e. in what would seem a backward season,—for they saw at Veador, or the 2nd Adar; but it is not mentioned in the Bible. Thus their practice approximated roughly to the Metonic cycle (adopted by the modern Jews about A.D. 300), in which a year of 13 months is inserted in (intercalary) out of a cycle of 19 years. In the subjoined Calendar, it is assumed, as usual, that the first month of the Hebrew ecclesiastical year, Abib or Nisan, answers nearly to half March and half April; the earliest possible commencement of the lunar year being on our 6th March.

Names of		Festivals.	Season.	Wind & Weather.	State of the Country.
English Months.	Jewish Months.				
Dec. January	Tebeth. 29 days. 4 of Civil year. X. of Sacred year. (Esth. ii. 16.)		Mid-Winter.	N., N.W., N.E. Coldest month. Rain, hail, snow (Josh. x. 11) on higher hills, and occasionally at Jerusalem. Jan. and Feb., called by Arabs "the fathers of rain."	Flocks leave the hill high-lands for the Jordan valley, and its cultivation begins in groves and pasture "saris with anemones, poppies, and ranunculus"—Oranges opening. The lowest districts become green with corn.
Jan. February	Sebat. 30 days. 5 C. XI. S. (Zech. i. 7.)		Winter.	N., N.W., N.E. Weather gradually becomes warmer. Towards end of month the "cool season" begins (the most pleasant).	In warmer and sheltered localities almonds and peach trees begin to bloom. Oranges ripe.
Feb. March	Adar. 29 days. 6 C. XII. S. (Esth. iii. 7; ix. 26.)	"The First Sabbath"—the first S. of this month. 14 and 15, Feast of Purim or Lots, in commemoration of the deliverance recorded in Esther, which is then read in the synagogues.	Cold & rainy season, or spring.	W. Thunder and hail frequent, sometimes snow. The latter rains begin, on which plenty or famine, the crops and pasture depend.	In the valley of the Jordan cultivation draws to an end, and barley ripens.
Mar. April	ABIB. =green (ripe) ears. 30 days. I. of Sacred year. 7 of Civil year. (Ex. xii. 2; xiii. 4.) Also Nisan.	The "first second Sabbath" of Luke vi. 1—the 1st S. of this month. 14. The Passover. 16. First fruits of barley harvest presented, i.e. a wave-offering of the first ripe Omer (<i>sheaf</i> or handful) of barley, made before reaping began (Deut. xvi. 9; Lev. xxiii. 10—14; 2 K. iv. 43). 15—21, seven days of unleavened bread.	Harvest begins.	S., sometimes Si- rocco, a dry hot wind from S. E. (deserts). Fall of the latter or spring rains (Deut. xi. 14). The melting snows (Lebanon) and rains fill its channel, and Jordan overflows in places its "lower plain." (Jos. iii. 15; cp. Zech. x. 1).	Barley harvest begins in sub-tropical plain of Jordan and in the Jordan valley; wheat coming into ear; lands brilliant with shad- verdure and flowers.
Apr. May	Zif (blossom). 29 days. II. S. 8 C. (1 Kings vi. 1.) [Ujar].	14. Second or Little Passover for those who could not keep the first (Num. ix. 10, 11).	Summer.	S. Showers and thunderstorms very rare (1 Sam. xii. 17, 18). Almost uninterrupted cloudless, till end of summer.	Principal harvest small in lower districts. "Barley harvest" general (Ruth i. 2). Wheat ripening on the highlands. Apricots ripen. In Jordan valley hot winds wither and burn up the vegetation.
My. June	Sivan. 30 days. III. S. 9 C. (Esth. viii. 9.)	6. Feast of Weeks, or Harvest, or First-fruits (of grain, i.e. a wave-offering of 2 first leavened loaves from the new wheat: Lev. xxiii. 17). The Pentecost of the N. T. (Gk. = "Seven weeks;" Deut. xvi. 9.)		Usually N.W., also E. and Khamseen or parching wind from S. deserts. Air motionless and brilliantly clear.	Wheat harvest begins in the land districts. Also grapes. Grapes begin to ripen. End of the Jordan valley harvest in May—July.

July	[Tammuz.] 29 days. IV. S. 10 C. (Zech. viii. 19.)			Hot season. Usually N.W., also E. and Khamseen (a dry, hot, & depressing wind) from S. Air motionless and brilliantly clear. Heat becomes intense. Heavy dews still fall.	Wheat harvest on highest di- tricts. Various fruits rip- ing. Springs and vegetation dry everywhere. The nomads (E- douins) leave the steppes for mountain pastures. Else- where the country parches dry and hard. "a dreary waste of withered stalks and burnt up grass" (the "stubble," A.V.
August	[Ab.] 30 days. V. S. 11 C. (Exra vii. 9.)			E. Ditto.	Principal fruit month. Grapes, figs, walnuts, a olive, &c. The vintage begins (Lev. xxvi. 6.)
September	[Eiul.] 29 days. VI. S. 12 C. (Neh. vi. 15.)			N.E. Heat still intense (2 Kings iv. 18-20); much lightning, rain rarely.	Vintage general. Harvest of dourra and maize. Cotton and pomegranate ripen.
October	ETHANIM. 30 days. 1 of Civil year. VII. of Sacred year. (1 Kings viii. 2.) Also Tishri.	1. Feast of Trumpets. = New Year's Day. 10. Day of Atonement. "the Fast" (Acts xxvii. 9) i.e. the only one en- joined by the Law; the first day of Jubilee years. 15-21. Feast of Inga- thering, or Tabernacles. The Harvest Home and greatest national festi- val, a final thanksgiving for the year's crops (see Neh.), and the Commem- oration of the Wan- derings (Lev. xxiii. 39, 43).	Seed time, or earring.	N.E. Dews very heavy. Former or early, i.e. autumnal rains be- gin to (Joel ii. 23) soften the iron ground. (Deut. xi. 14). Nights frosty (Gen. xxi. 40).	Ploughing and sowing begin (when the rains had sufficed saturated the ground) — whatever weather, as the runs short (Prov. xx. 4; Eccl. xi. 4). Cotton harvest.
November	Bul (Chislev). 29 days. 2 C. VIII. S. (1 Kings vi. 38.) (Marchesvan.)			N., N.W., N.E., S., S.W. Rainy month: partly fine. Rains from S. and S.W.	Wheat and barley sown Vintage in N. Palestine. R harvest. Fig tree laden w fruit. Orange and citron bl som. Almost all vegetat has disappeared.
December	Chisleu. 30 days. 3 C. IX. S. (Neh. i. 1.)	25. (for 8 days), Feast of Dedication, i.e. commem- oratory of the purification of the Temple dedicated by Antiochus Epiphanes (Dan. xi. 31) by Judas Maccabeus (1 Mac. iv. 52 —56) or (from the general illumination made) Feast of Lights; the an- niversary of the erection of David's altar on Arau- nah's threshing floor.	Winter begins (John 10. 22.)	Snow on the mountains; stormy. In December, Janu- ary and February greatest amount of rain in the year.	The trees bare. The pla- na and deserts, which the sun and drying winds have parched, gradually beco- me green pastures.

The Seasons.—The harvest in Egypt occurs from one month to six weeks earlier than in Palestine—i.e. the flax a day harvest in March, the wheat and spelt harvest in April. The sub-tropical regions of the Jordan Valley, especially the nearly tropical region of Jericho and the Dead Sea, correspond nearly to Egypt and parts of India, climate, seasons, and vegetation. The harvests of the highland plains of Palestine (averaging 2,000ft. above S.E.) are about a month later; the coast plains of Philistia occupy an intermediate position. Everywhere the bar-
nacles the wheat harvest by about 3 weeks, and the crop is reaped about 4 months after sowing. Palestine oc-
cides by nature a series of climates so extraordinary that an overruling Providence could easily cause the stages
riculture to overlap from sheer abundance (cp. Amos ix. 13). Its climate varies from the sub-Alpine to the sa-
sical as the joint result of elevations and depressions of the surface (equivalent, if taken together, to a maximum
2,000ft.), and of ravines infinitely varied in depth, aspect, and shelter. The rainfall, though probably less irreg-
lar than the forests yet stood, & when the soil was retained by terraces and tilled by a teeming population, would suit
irrigation if duly husbanded in cisterns and channels; and its regularity was guaranteed to Israel, if faith-
ful, parching winds from the E. deserts, which yet yellow the exposed wall and evaporate the vital warmth till de-
perence, had their counterpoise in the moist sea breezes which pass the Jordan. And until May the shep-
herds yet pass "from winter to summer in an hour," and elsewhere give his flock from month to month suitable
mature and pasturage by moving from the valley to the glen, and thence to the lofty steppe, and back again.

Other Divisions of Time—the Week, the Sabbatical Year, and the Jubilee.—The WEEK of 7 days is traceable in the record of the Creation and the Deluge (Gen. viii. 10), and it is mentioned in the agreements between Laban and Jacob (Gen. xxix. 27). The consecration of the 7th day as a day of rest is expressly attributed by Moses to God Himself (Gen. ii. 3), who in the Mosaic law developed the institution by appointing years of rest to be observed by His people after their settlement in the Land of Promise. At the end of every week of years, i.e. every seventh year—or “year of release,” now termed a **SABBATICAL YEAR**—the Hebrews and their land were to “keep Sabbath,” the soil remaining untilled, the vine unpruned (Lev. xiv. 2–7), the oliveyard undressed, while the self-produced crops were abandoned to the poor, to the stranger, and to the wild animals. Debtors were to be released (made to rest) from their debts (Deut. xv. 1–18), and domestic slaves of Hebrew blood from their servitude, unless they chose deliberately to remain in slavery (Exod. xxi. 1–11; Jer. xxxiv. 14). The law was to be publicly read (Deut. xxxi. 10–13): the leisure of the year would promote its study, religious progress, and education. Towards the close of the 7th Sabbatical year, or week of week-years, i.e. on the great Day of Atonement (10th of 1st month of the civil, and 7th of the sacred year, see *Calendar*) the YEAR OF JUBILEE began. Its first 3 months consisted (less 10 days) with the last 3 of the outgoing Sabbatical year, and it ended on the Day of Atonement of the year following. To the observances of the Sabbatical year were added (1) the restoration of all lands and houses to unallotted or Levites’ houses even in walled towns (Lev. xiv. 30, 33), free of all debt or mortgage, to the heirs of the original allottees at the time of Joshua’s Settlement; (2) the release of all bondmen of Hebrew blood, and especially of those who had sold themselves and families (with or without their land), or had been seized for debt, and become agricultural slaves or serfs (Lev. xiv. 39; 2 Kings iv. 1). The alienation of land, &c., was thus absolutely limited to a period of 49 years. No mention is made of debt or debtors in connection with the Jubilee, probably because both should have disappeared in the preceding 9 months of the 7th Sabbatical year. The Jubilee year ended just before the commencement of the uncertain and often long-protracted seed time of Palestine (see *Calendar*). Thus the Hebrews were ever reminded that the land was God’s, and they but His tenants; oppressors were checked and pauperism limited; the accumulation of land in a few hands was prevented, and the integrity of the tribes and their allotments assured; while the necessity of proving tribalism and kinship at intervals of half a century tended to ensure the accuracy and preservation of the family genealogies, by which the descent of the Promised Seed of the woman and the fulfilment of the promises to David by the coming of the Redeemer (Messiah) must be recognised in the fulness of time. [Ed.]

THE DAY AND ITS DIVISIONS.

I. In the Old Testament. II. In the New Testament.

The natural day, from sunrise to sunset, which varies in England from about eight to sixteen hours according to the season of the year, is more uniform in the lower latitude of Palestine, where it varies from about ten to fourteen hours. The calendar day, or civil day, extending always and everywhere through the twenty-four hours, may commence variously. When reckoned, as with us, from midnight to midnight, it has the advantage of including the entire daylight in one business day; whereas by any other computation, as from noon to noon, from sunrise to sunrise, from sunset to sunset, common events would far more frequently have double dates. The following texts are adduced to show that the Hebrews reckoned from sunset to sunset:—“The evening and the morning were the first day” (Gen. i. 5); “from even unto even shall ye celebrate your sabbath” (Lev. xxiii. 32); “unto 2,300 days” (Dan. viii. 14; marg. “evening-morning”).

The sub-division of time into exact intervals requires mechanical inventions. When we consider how obvious is the determination of noon by the shadow, and bear in mind such easy contrivances as the out-flow of sand or water, or the sinking of a perforated vessel placed in a vessel of water, it is hard to think that so intelligent a people as the Israelites had no simple mechanism for measuring time. An agricultural race would be satisfied with very rough calculation, and every household might measure by the intervals most convenient to itself. The premisses of time is felt only in the activities of an artificial civilisation, whence alone would arise the necessity of public standards and uniform measures. This would account for the general absence of precise divisions of time in the O.T., while the incidental reference to the dial or sun-dial of Abaz (2 Kings xi. 11; Jer. xxxviii. 3), the nature of which would only a matter of conjecture, leads us to infer that time-measures of some kind were in use. Otherwise, unless roughly by the stars, the midday point could not be determined. The “hour,” necessarily an artificial space of time, appears to occur only in the O.T., “attended for one hour” (Dan. iv. 16); but the Hebrew word thus translated (shāhah) signifies no more than an indefinite interval. The descriptive terms, dawn, morning, noon, heat of day, cool of day, evening, twilight, night, are of common occurrence and always intelligible. Attention has been made to arrange the Hebrew originals in a graduated scale, with very doubtful success, and with no real gain to any of the narratives. Thus, “heat of the day” (Gen. xviii. 1; 1 Sam. xi. 11) is placed about 9 a.m., and “cool of the day” (Gen. iii. 8) before sunset. But even if reliance could be placed upon such interpretations, they would not help the English reader, as the A.V. does not translate the Hebrew uniformly; one word being rendered both as twilight and dawn, another both as morning and dawn. While the ever-varying day furnishes so many descriptive and natural terms, the dead level of night can only be artificially divided, and for this the relays of guardians or watchers of the public safety would furnish a scheme. Doubtless the temple was placed under nightly watch, and it is considered that Ps. cxxxiv. contains the salutations that passed at the reliefs. “Night watches” thus became a current expression, and hence the question in Isa. xxi. 11, “Watchman, what of the night?” In the O.T. three distinct watches are discernible: (1) “the beginning of the watches” (Lam. ii. 19), supposed to have ended at midnight; (2) “the middle watch,” supposed to have commenced at midnight; (3) “the morning watch” (Ezek. xix. 24), considered to have ended at sunrise. Such watches of the night would correspond generally with the three main divisions of the day recognised in Ps. lv. 17. At evening, morning, and at noon will I pray.

II. In the New Testament we recognise Roman computation in Time as well as in Money, Weights, and Measures, and here at length the word “hour” occurs with the proper meaning: “At three and twelve hours in the day” (John xi. 9). We may conclude, from the known usage of that period, that the natural day is the one meant; the hour, therefore, would vary in length with that of the daylight to be sub-divided. To compute any given hour of a Jewish day in modern terms is thus a matter of some complication, as only one hour of the Jewish day, that of sunset, would always correspond with one hour of our day. The Jewish 6th hour would end at our 12 at noon; but the Jewish 1st hour, which began at sunrise, would correspond with our 6 a.m. only at the equinox, when alone the Jewish 12th hour at sunset would coincide with our 6 p.m. The following hours are named in the N.T.:—The third (Matt. x. 3; Mark xv. 25; Acts ii. 15); sixth (Matt. ix. 45; John iv. 6; xix. 14; Acts x. 9); seventh (John xi. 39); ninth (Matt. xx. 5; xxvii. 45, 46; Acts xiii. 1; x. 3); tenth (John i. 39); eleventh (Matt. x. 6), &c. the last of the working day. A single passage indicates that the night also was divided into hours, “the third hour of the night” (Acts xxiii. 23), the usual notation being by “watches.” The ordinal number prefixed (which was never the case in the O.T.) shows that the N.T. watches—whatever the O.T. might have been—were four in number, corresponding with the Roman reckoning; and the following are mentioned—second and third (Luke xxi. 38), fourth (Matt. xix. 18). In only one passage the night season is described in another set of four terms, evening, midnight, cool-evening, morning (Mark xiii. 35), which are thought to have corresponded respectively with twilight to 9 p.m., 9 to 12, 12 to 3 a.m., 3 to day-break.

THE HEBREW METHOD OF RECKONING.—The Scripture method of computing time is to reckon a part as the whole. Thus the 3rd month of Jehoiakim’s reign is reckoned as belonging to his 4th year (Jer. xiv. 1), i.e. two full years and the fragments of two others. In like manner may be explained the expressions used of our Lord’s resurrection, “the third day” (Mt. xvi. 21; Luke xxi. 21); “after three days” (Mt. xxvii. 64; Mark viii. 31); “three days and three nights” (Jn. xii. 40). He was laid in the grave on Friday before the Sabbath commenced (Luke xiii. 64), &c. before sunset, and he was raised on Sunday morning about dawn (John xx. 1); so that whether the day was reckoned as beginning at sunset or at midnight, he was equally in the grave part of the day preceding the Sabbath, all the Sabbath, and part of the day following the Sabbath, i.e. three days according to Hebrew computation. The equivalence of the expressions “on the third day” and “after three days” may be illustrated by 1 Kings xx. 22. “Three days and three nights” was another Hebrew form of speech meaning the same thing, as appears from 1 Sam. xxi. 12, 13; Job i. 16; &c. [Ed.]

COINS, WEIGHTS, AND MEASURES OF THE BIBLE.

COINS.

INTRODUCTION.—No real coins, i.e. pieces struck under an authority, are mentioned in the O. T. previous to the Captivity, although various allusions of earlier date—e.g. the "wedge (Heb. *lingua*) of gold of 50 shekels weight" found by Achan at Jericho (Josh. vii. 21); the "piece of money" to be offered to Samuel by Saul's attendant (1 Sam. ii. 36); and the "pieces of silver" in Ps. lxxviii. 50—indicate, as the prescribed payments under the Mosaic Law imply, a currency of pieces of rough silver of fixed weight, like the bars of copper and iron which circulated in Britain in the time of Julius Cæsar. Of the actual coins mentioned in the O. T., the first are "drams" of the time of Cyrus, B.C. 538 (Ezra ii. 69), probably the gold *staters* (i.e. standard coins) of the reformed coinage of Croesus, king of Lydia (B.C. 560). The second in order of time are "drachs" of the time of Artaxerxes Longimanus, son of the Ahasuerus of the Book of Esther, i.e. Xerxes (Ezra vii. 27; Neh. vii. 72). These would be the *Daric staters* or standard Persian gold coins of the reformed coinage of Darius, son of Hystaspes (B.C. 521—485) which circulated extensively in Persia in Artaxerxes' reign. In 1 Chron. xxix. 7, the historian of David's reign, probably Ezra, seems to have replaced the old chronicler's word by "drachs", a term current among the Jews in Babylonia, his contemporaries. The first Jewish coins date from the special commission granted to Ezra by Artaxerxes (B.C. 458) "to do what seems good with the rest of the silver and the gold" (Ezra vii. 18), now regarded as virtually a permission to the Jews to coin money. Accordingly, the earliest extant Jewish shekels and half-shekels of silver are attributed to Ezra (about B.C. 458) instead of to Simon Maccabeus. And the "shekels of silver" mentioned in Nehemiah (v. 15; comp. x. 32), may be the Persian silver *siglos* [not *siklos*] of 20 to a Daric, and stamped like it with an archer [DRAK].

In the Apocrypha, the drachs mentioned are a fraction of the Attic talent, which [TALANT, II.] Alexander the Great's succession rendered nearly universal. In B.C. 180, Antiochus VII. (Sidetes), of the Græco-Syrian dynasty, granted special permission to Simon Maccabeus to coin money *with his own stamp* (1 Macc. xv. 6). The silver shekels and half-shekels formerly attributed to Simon being assigned to the time of Ezra, there remain for the reign of Simon only the copper pieces ($\frac{1}{4}$ shekel, $\frac{1}{2}$ shekel, and $\frac{3}{4}$ th of shekel), dated in the fourth year.

The Asmonean dynasty continued to issue a copper coinage, gradually showing Greek tendencies to the time of Antigonus, the last prince, and the numerous coinage of Alexander Jannæus (B.C. 105—78) doubtless circulated even in N. T. times. The Idumean princes, commencing with Herod I. (surnamed the Great), continued a copper coinage with Greek legends, which circulated in Judæa (as well as a coinage minted by the Roman governors or procurators of the province of Judæa, A.D. 6—59) till the death of Agrippa II. (Acts xxv. 13; xvi. 2, seq.) in A.D. 100. In the N. T. period, therefore, the coins current in the Holy Land would be of gold, silver, copper, and bronze ("brass", Matt. x. 9)—partly Jewish (especially the bronze and copper coinages of Alexander Jannæus [MITR] and of the Herods), but chiefly Greek and Roman. Of these foreign coins, some would be imperial, i.e. of Alexander the Great and his successors, and of the Cæsars, viz. Augustus, Tiberius, Caligula, Claudius, and Nero—others would be local, i.e. of the great commercial cities of Syria and Phœnicia, and of the Roman procurators of Judæa. The current gold coin was the Roman *aureus*, equivalent to 25 denarii [PENNY], and worth about 21 *ls.* The bulk of the silver currency consisted of tetradrachms, i.e. 4-dram-pieces or *staters* of the Attic standard [PIECE OF MONEY, TALANT, II.] struck at Antioch on Orontes, Tyre, &c., but chiefly of Roman *denarii* [PENNY] of $\frac{1}{2}$ the weight of the *stater*. As Jewish money only could be brought into the Holy Place, the presence of "money changers" in the outer courts of the Temple was necessary to convert this motley currency into Jewish coin. The following coins are mentioned in the O. T. post-captivity books, in the Apocrypha, and the N. T.:

DRAKHM in 2 Macc. iv. 19; x. 20; xii. 43; Tobit v. 14, is the earlier Attic drachm (B.C. 338), worth nearly 10*d.*; the later, about 8*d.*, English. See *Penny* and *Piece of Silver*.

DARAM in Ezra ii. 69; viii. 27; Neh. vii. 70—72; 1 Chron. xxix. 7, is the A. V. translation of the Hebrew words *Adarkon* and *Darkemon*, by which a standard gold coin, viz. the Persian daric, is intended. If daric be derived from *dara*, the Persian for a king, whose figure as an archer (comp. "the bow of Elam" = Persia, Jer. xlix. 25) was impressed on the coin, it would correspond in name to the English "sovereign", though to the guinea or 2*2s.* in value. See *Introduction*.

FARTHING is the A. V. translation of two Greek words in the N. T., viz. (1) *Assarion* (Matt. x. 29; Luke xii. 6), the Greek version of the Roman *as* or *assarion*, probably representing a Greek coin of bronze ("brass", Matt. x. 9) minted at the Syrian Antioch, and worth $\frac{1}{16}$ of a *denarius* [PENNY], or about 3 farthings English; (2) *Kodrantēs* (Matt. v. 26; Mark xii. 43), the Greek version of the Roman *quadrans*, i.e. the 4th part of the *as*, i.e. about $\frac{1}{4}$ of an English farthing. See *Mite*.

GOLD is not mentioned in the O. T. as a coin, for by the "[pieces] of gold" in 2 Kings v. 5 a *weight* is probably intended, as in similar passages relating to silver. In the N. T. (e.g. Matt. x. 9) the gold *aureus* of the Roman Empire would be meant, worth 25 denarii [PENNY], or about 21 *ls.*

HALF SHEKEL, Heb. *bekeš* (Exod. xxx. 13, 15) = 1*s.* 4*d.* Eng. Extant specimens weigh about 110 grains.

MITTE (Matt. xii. 43; Luke xii. 69; xxi. 2), the A. V. translation of the Greek word *lepton*, a small Greek copper coin worth half the original *quadrens* [FARTHING 2]. But the "mites" must have been Jewish coins, as no other could be brought into the Holy Place. Probably they were 2 of the small coins struck by Alexander Jannæus, of which extant specimens range from 30—15 grains in weight; two of the latter—if a distinct coin, and not worn specimens of the former—would equal a *quadrens*, and be worth $\frac{1}{4}$ of an English farthing each.

PENNY is the A. V. translation of *denarius*, *denarius* in Matt. xviii. 28; xxii. 19, &c. The Roman *denarii* formed the bulk of the silver coins current in Palestine during the N. T. period. See *Piece of Money*. A *denarius* (value 8*d.*) was the regular pay of a day labourer in our Lord's lifetime (comp. Matt. xx. 9—13), as in the Middle Ages. It was also the tribute [TRIBUTE MONEY] payable by the Jews to the Emperor after Judæa became a Roman province. Nero reduced its value to 7*d.*

PIECE OF MONEY, in Matt. xvii. 27, is the Greek *stater*—standard coin, i.e. the Attic tetradrachm, or Græco-Syrian piece of 4 drachms (=denarii or "pence"), which, with the *denarii* [see PENNY], composed the silver currency of Palestine during the 1st and 2nd centuries A.D. Being equal to the shekel, this *stater* represented the sacred tribute [TRIBUTE MONEY] for two, our Lord and St. Peter.

PIECE OF SILVER in the Old Testament represents "shekel of silver" in *weight*, except in 1 Sam. ii. 36; Ps. lxxviii. 30; Josh. xxiv. 32; Job xlii. 11, where (see *Introduction*) it may mean uncioned money. In the New Testament it is the A. V. translation of the Greek (1) *drachme*, i.e. the Attic drachm (Luke xv. 8), equivalent in St. Luke's time to the Roman *denarius* [PENNY], and to the quarter shekel, and worth 8*d.*—8*d.* English; (2) *argurion*, in the price (a) of our Lord's betrayal in Matt. xxvi. 15, &c., where the "30 [pieces] of silver", usually taken to be *denarii* or "pence", are probably *shekels* (see the parallel, Zech. xi. 12, 13, and comp. Exod. xxi. 32), i.e. Syro-Greek tetradrachms or *staters* [PIECE OF MONEY]; and (b) of the burned conjuring books in Acts xix. 19, where the Vulgate translates "*denarii*", no doubt correctly.

SHEKEL, A Hebrew word used in the O. T. only, signifying "weight", and also an ingot of fixed value (Exod. xxx. 13) until the time of Ezra, who probably (see Ezra vii. 18) coined the first Jewish shekels of silver. See *Introduction* and *Mite*. Existing shekels of silver are worth about 2*s.* 8*d.* English (see *Talent*).

shekel mentioned in (1) the *half shekel*, Heb. *ceda* (which see under WEIGHTS); (2) the *third* part, with which the Jews who returned from the Captivity voluntarily charged themselves yearly towards the maintenance of the Temple service (Neh. x. 32, 33), instead of the $\frac{1}{2}$ shekel contributed (apparently) before the Captivity (comp. 2 Chron. xxiv. 6 with Exod. xxxviii. 26), and again at a later date [TREASURY MONEY, II.]; (3)

Roman Money, mentioned in the New Testament, reduced to the English and American Standard.

	£ s. d.	cts.
A penny, or denarius.....	0 0 8- $\frac{1}{2}$	14.67-15.25
A pound, or mina (Gk. <i>mina</i>).....	3 6 8	\$ 16 12

WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

GENERAL REMARKS.—No ancient measures, but some specimens of Assyrian, Babylonian, Egyptian and Greek weights have been discovered, and some very striking successes have consequently been attained; yet we cannot hope to reconstruct the primitive systems, and least of all the Hebrew system, of which no specimen survives, with the elaborate tabular detail and decimal precision too often attempted. Some may rely upon information obtainable from Hebrew literature, but, as regards the shekel at least, monumental and other evidence disproves the Rabbinical distinction between the Mosaic and the later *shekel*.

WEIGHTS.

The principal weights mentioned in the Bible are the following:—

POUND. I. In the Old Testament, "pound" is the A. V. translation of *maneh*; in Greek, *mina* (LXX.); in Latin, *mina* (Vulgate); a Babylonian word adopted by the Egyptians, Phœnicians, Hebrews, and Greeks with the use of the Babylonian weight-talent "of the king" [TALENT, I.]. It is found in 1 Kings x. 17 (Solomon's golden shields of "3 pounds" each; comp. 2 Chron. ix. 16); in Ezra ii. 69 and Neh. vii. 71, 72; and in the obscure passage of Ezek. xiv. 12. In the Apocrypha, viz. in 1 Macc. xiv. 24; xv. 18, and 1 Esdras v. 45, it is the A. V. translation of the Greek *mina*; as also in the New Testament, in the Parable of the Pounds (Luke xix. 13-25). The *maneh* was $\frac{1}{2}$ of a talent. For its weight and value in the 3 talents in use among the ancient Hebrews, see TALENT, I. II. But in the New Testament, except in Luke xix. 13-25 ("mina"), "pound" is the A. V. translation of *litra* (John xii. 3; xix. 39), a word used by the Greeks of Sicily in their system of weights and money, and equivalent to the Latin *libra* (or *as*), the Roman unit of weight.

SHEKEL (Heb. *weight*) occurs in the O. T. only, viz. first as a weight, by which numerous objects, and especially the metals, were weighed (wherefore the word was often supplied by the translators of the A. V. after numerals where no substantive occurs in the Hebrew); and later it occurs also as money uncoined and coined (see COINS, Introduction and Shekel). Sixty and fifty shekels went to a *maneh* [see POUND, I.], and 3,000 to the talent "of the king", but 3,000 to a talent of gold or silver [TALENT, I.].

TALENT. I. In the Old Testament, "talent" is the Latinised-Greek word by which the A. V. translates the Hebrew *ikkar*, "a circle" or "globe", the largest Hebrew weight for metals. It occurs first in Ex. xxv. 39,

"a talent of pure gold"; we read also of a "talent of silver" (3 Kings v. 22), "talent of lead" (Neh. x. 1), "talent of brass" (Ex. xxxviii. 29), and "talent of iron" (Chr. xxix. 7). A talent of silver bound up as a bag and one change of garment, was about as much as a man could carry (2 Kings v. 23), and weighing as much as avoided by the sealed bags containing a talent of silver. The Hebrew talent was derived from Assyria and Babylonia. Of the talents current there, the one or Assyrian talent "of the king" passed through Mesopotamia and Syria to the Phœnician coast towards Palestine, where we find it in use among the Jews. In Ex. xxxviii. 25, 50 shekels are reckoned to the talent, 3,000 shekels being reckoned to the talent, which was always divided into 60 manehs. The 3 talents of talents Hebrews were—(i.) The weight talent "of the king", weighing about 153 lbs. troy, and worth about 2,000 $\frac{1}{2}$ divided into 60 manehs of 2 lbs. 7 ozs., worth about 200 each; and into 60 shekels of 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ dwts., worth about 20 each; (ii.) the "talent of gold", weighing about 153 lbs. troy, and worth about 2,000 $\frac{1}{2}$ divided into 60 manehs of 2 lbs. 7 ozs., worth about 200 each, and into 60 shekels, of 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ dwts., worth about 20 each; (iii.) the "talent of silver", weighing about 117 lbs. troy, and worth about 2,000 $\frac{1}{2}$ divided into 60 manehs of 1 lb. 10 ozs., worth about 28 lbs. 4 $\frac{1}{2}$ each, and into 60 shekels "of the sanctuary", of 8 $\frac{1}{2}$ dwts., worth 1 lb. each. II. In the New Testament, "talent" occurs in the parable of the unmerciful servant (Mat. xv. 23-25); and (ii.) in the parable of the talents (Mat. xxv. 14-30). At this time the Attic was the standard of Palestine; 60 *minae* and 6,000 *drachmae* were to the talent. It was consequently worth about 200 lbs. POUND, DRACHM.

*•• For further information on the Money and Weights of the Bible, see the article in the Appendix to this work (1878) by F. W. Madden, Esq., whence the two preceding sections have been mainly compiled.

LINEAR MEASURES.

Bible linear measures are, in the A. V., nearly all borrowed from the human body, as follows:—

FINGER, Jer. iii. 21: so in the Hebrew *etzbâ*, and interpreted finger-breadth; also called digit, from the Latin *digitus*, a finger.

HAND-BREADTH, Exod. xxv. 25; 1 Kings vii. 26; 2 Chron. iv. 5; Ps. xxxix. 5, &c., A. V. for Hebrew *tephach*, which has no radical connection with the human member, but means primarily extent, and is used as a measure, rendered *palm*, or *hand-breadth*.

SPAN, i.e. the full extent of the outspread fingers and thumb, Ex. xxxviii. 16; 1 S. xvii. 4; Isa. xl. 12; Ezek. xliii. 13. Heb. *zereth*, from a word meaning to *disperse* or *spread out*, not etymologically connected with the hand.

CUBIT, freq. Heb. *ammah*, the fore-arm, Latin *cubitus*, elbow. What is called a cubit in Judg. iii. 16 is in the Heb. *gomel*, the length of which is only conjectured

by our translators to have equalled the cubit; but the weapon (a sword, not a dagger) was probably longer.

REED, Ezek. xl. 5. Heb. *keseth*, a reed or cane. The above measures do not occur in such a manner to show their relative values, except in the introduction of the reed, which is said to consist of six cubits, but it is not certain that they were combined in any artificial way. No specimens of any of them exist, but the most reliable guide is it is considered that human anatomy is the best guide. We should have had more confidence in the guidance if *hand-breadth* and *span* in the Bible had been anatomical words, as they are in the Greek renderings. Thus it is found by experiment that the span will cover the fore-arm, three *hand-breadths* the palm a span, four *finger-breadths* a palm; and

cordingly, this scale of relation has been adopted. The grand difficulty has been to ascertain the length of the cubit, and so to pass down to the actual measures of the lower denominations. The cubit may be compared with the Ell (=Elbow; cp. German, Ellenbogen) and its variations, the English, French, and Flemish Ell. Various conclusions have been arrived at, ranging from 16 inches to 22 nearly. The Ordnance Surveyors of Palestine take it at 21 inches, and this is frequently accepted. That of the *Bible Dict.* is 19 inches, which is exactly the mean of these. Taking 10 or 21 as alternatives, we get the following scale, in which we have omitted very minute fractions, since the calculations are confessedly approximate:—

Finger-breadth or digit	- - -	$\frac{1}{4}$ or $\frac{1}{2}$ inches.
Hand-breadth or palm	= 4 digits	- 3½ or 3½ "
Span	= 3 palms = 12 digits	- - 9½ or 10½ "
Cubit	= 3 spans = 6 palms = 24 digits	- 19 or 21 "
Reed	= 6 cubits = 12 spans = 36 palms	= 144 digits
	- - -	= 114 or 126 "

FATHOM. Acts xxvii. 28, is the rendering of the Greek measure *orgyia*, which has been computed at 6 English feet and $\frac{1}{4}$ of an inch, or almost exactly an English fathom. (*Dict. Gk. & Rom. Antiq.*, "Pes.")

MEASURES OF DISTANCE.

The following are mentioned:—

PACE (2 Sam. vi. 13), used indefinitely, as among ourselves, for about a yard.

LITTLE WAY, (Gen. xxxv. 16; xlviii. 7; 2 K. v. 19), thought by some to have been a technical measure of distance in the Hebrew; but it must be considered undefined. (*Bib. Dict.* iii. 1740.)

DAY'S JOURNEY or **STAGE**. Varying with circumstances, but averaging about 30 miles.

SABBATH DAY'S JOURNEY, Acts i. 12. Reckoned 2,000 paces from the city wall, fixed by the Jewish doctors

to secure observance of the precept in Exod. xvi. 29. (*Bib. Dict.* iii. 1073); cp. Num. xxxv. 5.

FURLONG (Luke xxiv. 13), the Greek and Latin *stadion*, which is computed to have been a short English furlong, about $\frac{1}{2}$ of it, or, more exactly, $\frac{1}{3}$ of an English yard. (*Dict. of Gk. & Rom. Antiq.*, "Stadium;" *Bib. Dict.* iii. 1740.)

MILE, Matt. v. 41. Probably a Roman mile, i.e. 1,000 paces (mille passuum) is meant, and this is computed at 1,618 or 1,614 English yards, or about $\frac{1}{2}$ of an English mile. (*Dict. of Gk. & Rom. Antiq.*, "Milliare;" *Dict. Bib.* iii. 363.)

MEASURES OF CAPACITY.

Three liquid measures, *log*, *ata*, *bath*, occur in the Old Testament, where however there is no statement of their absolute or their relative values. But Jewish writers inform us that a *hin*=12 *logs*; a *bath*=6 *hins* (*Dict. of Bible*, iii. 1740, b.).

For dry measures the Old Testament, A.V., gives the following:—*cab*, *omer*, *tenth deal*, *ephah*, *half homer*, *cor*, *homer*. From the Hebrew we also get *seah*, *shālīsh*, both rendered by the indefinite word "measure." As to the relative values of these, the Bible states that an ephah=10 omers (Exod. xvi. 36); a homer=10 ephahs (Ezek. xiv. 10). In addition to this, Jewish writers inform us that an ephah=3 seahs; a *seah*=6 cabs. Hence other relations follow by calculation, as an omer=1½ cab; a *seah*=3½ omers, and so the scale of relation is completed.

The absolute values are still to be discovered: and here we are dependent on Rabbinical learning, as no actual examples of ancient Jewish measures are extant. The *bath* is concluded from Ezek. xiv. 10, 11 to have been of the same capacity as the ephah, but the data for determining the ephah are very scanty, leading to widely varying results, from 8½ gallons to 9½ gallons (*Dict. Bib.* iii. 1742 a.). The mean of these is 8½ gallons; so that we may reckon roughly that the ephah is 6 or 7 gallons, or about three pecks. Lower measures deduced from the ephah of course partake of the same uncertainty, and must be allowed a proportionate margin.

In the New Testament, according to the Authorised Version, the native measures might seem to have disappeared as usual; but the original Greek reveals no less than three Old Testament terms, *bath*, *seah*, and *cor*, under the slightly altered forms, *batoes*, *satou*, *corou*, all of which we translate "measure."

The following is a complete list of the measures mentioned in the Bible, with every passage in which they severally occur:—

BATH. About 6 or 7 gallons: the largest of the liquid measures, equal in capacity to the ephah of dry measure. 1 Kings vii. 23, 38; 2 Chron. ii. 10; 1v. 5; Ezra vii. 22; Isa. v. 10; Ezek. xiv. 10, 11, 14; Luke xvi. 6 (Greek, *batoes*).

BUSHEL. About a peck, dry measure; the A.V. rendering of the Greek and Roman *modius*. Matt. v. 15; Mark iv. 21; Luke xii. 33.

CAB. Above a quart, dry measure; $\frac{1}{2}$ of a *seah* according to Jewish writers. 2 Kings vi. 24.

COR. About 8 bushels or one quarter English, the largest of the dry measures, and equivalent to 1 homer or 10 ephahs; Ezek. xiv. 14, A.V. In the Hebrew only (A.V. "measure") 1 Kings; 1v. 22; v. 11; 2 Chron. ii. 10; xxvii. 6; Ezra vii. 22; Luke xvi. 7 (Greek, *corou*).

EPHAH. About 3 pecks, dry measure; of the same capacity as a bath in liquid measure. Exod. xvi. 36; Lev. v. 11; vi. 20; xix. 36; Num. v. 15; xxviii. 6; Judg. vi. 9; Ruth ii. 17; 1 Sam. i. 24; xvii. 17; Isa. v. 10; Ezek. xiv. 11, 13; xlv. 6, 7, 11, 14; Amos viii. 6; Ezek. v. 6, 8.

FIRKIN. The A.V. of the Greek *metretres*; nearly 9 gallons or an English firkin. John ii. 6.

HALF HOMER. About 4 bushels English, dry measure; the A.V. of the Hebrew *Lethco*, which in the Greek Septuagint version is *hemicorou*, or half a cor, i.e. half a homer. Hos. iii. 2.

HIN. About a gallon, liquid measure; the 6th of a bath, according to Jewish writers. Exod. xxix. 40; xxx. 24; Lev. xix. 36; xxiii. 13; Num. xv. 4, 6, 7, 9; xxviii. 6, 7, 14; Ezek. lv. 11; xlv. 24; xlv. 6, 7, 11, 14.

HOMER. About 7 or 8 bushels or one quarter English, the largest of the dry measures—a cor or 10 ephahs. Ezek.

xiv. 14; Lev. xxvii. 16; Num. xi. 33; Isa. v. 10; Ezek. xiv. 11, 13, 14; Hos. iii. 2.

Note.—The homer and omer as written in English differ only by an aspirate. It is much otherwise in Hebrew. The second syllable *mer* is the same in both, but the *ho* (or more properly *choi*) and *o* differ radically.

LOG. About $\frac{1}{4}$ of a pint; smallest of the liquid measures; according to Jewish writers $\frac{1}{12}$ of a *hin*. Lev. xiv. 10, 12, 15, 21, 24.

MEASURE. Supplied in italics, Ruth iii. 16; Hag. ii. 16. The rendering of A.V. for *metron* (Greek for "measure" in general). Matt. vii. 2; xxiii. 32; Mark iv. 24; Luke vi. 38. Also the A.V. of the following:—

(1) *Cor*, Heb., 1 Kings iv. 22; v. 11; 2 Chron. ii. 10; xxviii. 6; Ezra vii. 22. Greek, *corou*, Luke xvi. 7. See **COR**.

(2) *Seah*, Heb., about a peck; according to Jewish writers $\frac{1}{2}$ of an ephah. It was the ordinary measure for domestic purposes. Gen. xlviii. 6; 1 Sam. xix. 18; 1 Kings xiv. 32; 2 Kings vii. 1, 16, 18. Greek, *satou*, Luke xiii. 21; Matt. xiii. 33.

(3) *Batoes*, Greek for bath (Heb.) Luke xvi. 6. See **BATH**.

(4) *Shālīsh*, Heb. for "one-third," i.e. $\frac{1}{3}$ of an ephah; hence a *seah*, as above (2). Isa. xii. 12; Ps. lxxx. 8.

(5) *Chenice*, Gk., nearly a quart. Rev. vi. 6.

OMER. About half a gallon, dry measure; $\frac{1}{2}$ of an ephah. Exod. xvi. 22, 32, 33, 36.

SEAH. See **MEASURE** (2).

TENTH DEAL. About half a gallon; A.V. of *tesdron* or one-tenth, i.e. $\frac{1}{10}$ of an ephah, therefore = an omer. Exod. xvi. 36; xxi. 40; Lev. xiv. 10, 21; xxiii. 13, 17; xxiv. 6; Num. xv. 4, 6, 9; xxi. 20; xxviii. 9, 13, 20, 28; xxix. 3, 4, 9, 10, 14, 15.

[C.H.]

THE Plants of the greater part of Palestine belong to the 'Germanic' Flora; but the botanical features of the Alps are found on Lebanon and Hermon, and those of Nubia and the tropics in the Jordan valley, esp. in the basin of the Dead Sea. The rapid change of elevation from this depression of 1300 feet below the sea level to the limits of perpetual snow brings these various flora close together: 1300 species have been collected; probably the whole would exceed 2000. Solomon's botanical knowledge ranged from the cedar to the humble wall-plant (1 *Kin.* 4. 33). Some species are almost lost for lack of cultivation, e.g. the Pistachio [STY] & Palm, others by waste. The forests and large trees survive where man is rare, esp. E. of Jordan. In Gilead, esp. on the Jebel Ajlun, forests of evergreen oak separate the deciduous oak forests of the foothills [OAK] from the extensive pine-woods of the tops of the highest ranges [TR].

FORESTS. — Little primeval forest survived to the time of the Hebrews except the cedar forests in Lebanon (*Isa.* 37. 24, &c.), pinewoods in Hermon and Gilead (*Eze.* 27. 5.), oak forests in Bashan, amidst which the bison or aurochs [UNICORN, see *Animals*] roamed (*Isa.* 2. 13; *Ps.* 22. 12), and the Aencia clumps [SHITTIM] (*Numb.* 25. 1; *Josh.* 2. 1). Groves of palms (2 *Chron.* 28. 15) were grown in the Jordan valley. Elsewhere, the scarcity of timber made large trees a conspicuous feature and landmarks (*Gen.* 35. 8; *Judg.* 6. 11, &c.) Hence, and from their shade (*Hos.* 4. 13), they became centres of idolatrous worship (*Isa.* 57. 5, &c.), and when so abused were to be cut down (*Eze.* 34. 13, &c.) The presence of trees and their luxuriance (*Isa.* 55. 13) symbolized God's blessing, & their absence desolation (*Isa.* 41. 19). Thus the branches used at the feast of Tabernacles symbolized gratitude to God for plenty (*Lev.* 23. 40).

PASTURES. — The pastures of Palestine form 3 groups, corresponding (with their constituent grasses) to the threefold physical division and climate of the land. (1) In the 'hill country' e.g. the bare downs of Judah and the Negeb A. V. *South*, the pasture is short & close, but transitory. A spangled carpet of brilliant flowers

follows the rains, but tufts of (2) the Jordan desert four months is coast, the rank meadow grass, and pasture near

GARDENS AND VINE Allusions are numerous (*Ecc.* 2. 5, 6; comp. 6. 12) of gardens, and 'dises, i.e. parks, or peapools, luxuriance, shment; indeed, Solon nature thus cultivated 24. 6) likens the enclosed well-watered garden, blessed, *Gen.* 27. 27; when viewed from above fruit trees, esp. the olive were the characteristic. These gardens were of the rich *John* 19. 41 were chiefly grown in: 21. 2; *Numb.* 11. 5; *Lev.* (Deut. 11. 10), with fruit 6. 2), and fruits (*Ecc.* usually on hilly ground before and after plant 6; *Isa.* 5. 2, 6; *Matt.* 21 hedged in (*Ps.* 80. 12), (*Isa.* 27. 3). Treasuries and constantly guarded hewn wine presses at [VINE]. After the vine 10; *Jer.* 25. 30, &c.), thing (*Lev.* 19. 10; comp. generally in the corner in the open spaces round AGRICULTURE. — Th wheat, barley, millet, lowed frequently by esculent vegetables.

N.B.—Names marked * do not occur in the Authorised

ALLON. Probably the evergreen oak [OAK].

Allon bachuth is translated 'oak of weeping,' *Gen.* 38. 8, margin.

ALMOND. The familiar *Amygdales communis*, always cultivated in the East. Its Hebrew name 'shaked', i.e. 'hasten,' (*Jer.* 1. 11, 12) alludes to its early blossoming (January in Palestine, see *Calendar*). It grows wild on Lebanon and in Moab. Jacob sent almonds, among Canaan's best fruits, to Joseph (*Gen.* 43. 11). 'The almond-tree shall flourish' (*Ecc.* 12. 5) likens the hoary head of age to the pinkish-white crown of the almond when its blossom covers the yet leafless boughs. [HAZEL.]

ALMUG (1 *Kin.* 10. 11) or ALGUM (2 *Chr.* 9. 11). Probably the Indian red sandal wood *Pterocarpus santalinus*, very heavy and fine-grained (not the familiar scented wood); or the Sisso or black wood of Bombay. Imported from Ophir, direct or through Tyre; if from N. Africa, it might be the non-aromatic citron wood [TIVINE]. Solomon made musical instruments and inlaid work of alms from Ophir.

ALOE or LIGN-ALOE TREE. Unidentified.

Cultivated (*Numb.* 24. 6), and reckoned among the 'chief spices' (*Song* 4. 14); used for scenting robes, &c. (*Ps.* 45. 8; *Prov.* 7. 17) & in Jewish burial; *John* 19. 39. The identification with the *Agallochum* of commerce is unlikely, that tree being found in E. China only.

ANISE. (*Matt.* 23. 23.) *Anethum graveolens*, or dill, an umbelliferous plant very like the caraway. [CUMMIN.] Extensively cultivated for seasoning and medicine.

APPLE. Heb. *Tappuch*; probably the apricot.

Palestine is too hot for apples, &c.; the quince will not suit the context, and is not esteemed highly in the E. The citron is a post-Capivity introduction. The 'apple' is described as giving shade, and as a sweet, strengthening ('comfort') fragrant fruit (*Song* 2. 3, 5, & 7, 8, & 8. 5); also as a familiar native tree (*Isa.* 1. 12). The apricot, universally cultivated from early times, is, after the fig and vine, the staple fruit of Palestine (*Nat. Hist. Bible*, pp. 334–5). 'Apples of gold in pictures of silver,' *Prov.* 25. 11, seems to refer to the golden apricot set in its pale silvery foliage.

ASH TREE. (*Isa.* 44. 14.) Heb. *oren*. Probably the panna ash (*Fraxinus ornus*); Arab. *aran*.

The LXX. translate 'pine.' Our ash tree is unknown in Syria.

BALM or BALSAM

gum of *Balanocedrus* Still used medicinally (*Jr.* Jer. 8. 22. A native of Arab 43. 11) probably in the sub-esp. at Jericho and Engedi district, it was carried in the Tinn. It is still cultivated for ages, but is scarce and East. Ishmaelites import into Tyre: *Ezek.* 27. 17.

The Heb. name *tsori* is or lentisk, and to *balanocedrus* BARLEY. The two six-rowed (*H. hexastich*) *Barley harvest* (April an weeks or a month, both c (*Ruth* 1. 22, &c.) So in Egypt destroyed the barley: the earliest grown and coming contemptuous force of 'barley' (*Ezek.* 12. 19, of interest price).

BAY TREE. (*Ps.* 37) The evergreen, sweet bay (*La* BELLIIUM. (*Gen.* amber gum found in it

Manna was in colour l bellium is an Indian scent

BEANS. (2 *Sam.* 17.)

BITTER HERBS. D endive, chicory, and tw

But nearly all compositae used as salads in the East. (1

BOX TREE. Uncertain (*longifolia*) grows on Le 'Pine box' make the used 'in the sanctuary of gl

THORN-HEDGE. Probably various rambling prickly shrubs, or even herbs, are indicated. These names, in the A. V. translate 18 Heb. words, some identifiable by their similarity to current Arabic plant-names: — viz. (1) *cheked* 'thorns,' *Prov.* 15. 19, as Arabic *chekad*, i.e. the prickly *Solanum sodomaeum*, or also Sodom-apple, still used for hedges; (2) *shamir* 'briers,' *Isa.* 7. 23, &c., as Arabic *shamir*, i.e. the very flexible *Paliurus aculeatus*, or Christ's thorn, abundant about Jerusalem, and the supposed material of the crown of thorns; (3) *silon* 'brier,' *Ezek.* 2. 6 & 28. 4, as Arabic *sillon*, i.e. *Ruscus aculeatus*, butcher's room. The most formidable and remarkable thorn-ree of Palestine is the *Zizyphus spinachristi*, the subk or jubbe tree. The Vulgate translates *dardar* 'thistles,' *Gen.* 3. 18 by *Latin tribulus* (whence English 'tribulation'), i.e. *Centaurea calcitrapa*, the common thistle of Palestine. *Tribulus* (GK.), is the thistle of *Mat.* 7. 16.

In the N. T. 'thorns' is the general rendering of *akathia*, applying probably some of the familiar thorny bushes or trees, a hotter and drier portions of Palestine, thorns and prickles developed on trees and plants of almost every kind, from oaks to clovers. In all rocky and parched situations, plants become spiny, the free development of the leaf being checked. Hence the Hebrew language is exceptionally rich in names of thorny plants. In the Bible, 'thorns' signify weeds, man's pest (*Gen.* 3. 18; *ex.* 4. 3 & 12. 13; *Mat.* 13. 22), which mark desolation (*Isa.* 34. 13; *Isa.* 10. 18), and are good only for fuel (*Ps.* 58. 9; *Eccles.* 7. 6; *Isa.* 33. 12). In the plains, thistles are still the only fuel.

BULRUSH, FLAG, PAPER-REED, REED, RUSH pulsant in A. V. six Heb. words. — (1) *Gomē*, 'bulrush' ('ark of,' *Ezod.* 2. 3; 'cane of,' *Isa.* 18. 2), is the papyrus of Egypt (*Cyperus papyrus*); in Arabic *babber*, whence the Eng. 'paper,' (originally a network of sliced papyrus-pith, compacted by beating and rying). Bruce saw fast wherries of platted papyrus used in Abyssinia. Extinct in Lower Egypt, it still grows on the plain of Gennesaret, and abundantly by Huleh (Waters of Merom). — (2) *Achu*, (*Gen.* 41. 2, A. V. 'meadows'; *Job* 8. 11, 'flag,' rightly). It is some rush with edible tuber and pasturable leaves; *rob. Cyperus esculentus*. — (3) *Sāph*, (*Ex.* 2. 3, 5; *Isa.* 1. 6, A. V. 'flags'; *Jonah* 2. 5, A. V. 'weeds'), probably means water weeds, generically. — (4) *Kāneh*, hence Eng. 'cane,' A. V. 'reed,' 'cane,' or 'stalk.' — (5) *Agmōn* occurs several times, e.g. *Isa.* 58. 5, A. V. 'bulrush,' and is probably from the allusion 'how men his head' the *Arundo donax*, or common reed of Palestine, remarkable, esp. beside Jordan, for its light and flexibility (*Mat.* 11. 7). — (6) *Arēth* (*Isa.* 7. A. V. 'paper-reeds'; probably is any marsh reeds).

RUSH, the burning. *Ezod.* 3. 2; rather, the thorn-bush, Heb. *senek*. A small prickly acacia. *Senecio* *adactylis*, if the Heb. *senek* be the Arabic and Egyptian *indica* in Sinai. [SHITTAH.]

CALANUS or SWEET CANE. A scented reed. It is in the anointing oil (*Ezod.* 30. 35; *ex.* 30. 23; *Isa.* 43. 24), and in the anointing oil (*Ezod.* 30. 35; *ex.* 30. 23; *Isa.* 43. 24), probably India, which reeds abound, e.g. the familiar *Andropogon squarrosus*, exported as roosa oil. Persians call it (*Fraseria*), or *Acorus calamus* (Hooker).

CAMPFIRE. Henna (*Lawsonia inermis*): *Song* 4. 13. Henna for camphor, which was unknown to the ancients. *Lawsonia* *inermis*, a small tree with sweet-scented leaves. Its leaves yield the auburn or reddish-orange dye with which Eastern women still stain the finger and toe nails. It grows in the Holy Land, at Engedi only.

CASSIA. Aromatic bark of *Cinnamomum cassia*, &c., trees, allied to cinnamon, which grow only in E. of India. Cassia is the holy incense of the East (*Ezod.* 30. 34; comp. *Ex.* 30. 35). Moses' mention of cassia is perhaps the earliest evidence of intercourse between India and Egypt. [CINNAMOM.]

CEDAR. (1) A juniper (*J. oxycedrus*) used in purification (*Lev.* 14. 4, &c.). (2) The familiar *Cedrus libani*, native of elevated parts of the Lebanon, of the Taurus Mts. and in Mt. Libanus. Great forests in Lebanon supplied Nebuchadnezzar with cedars, and the 3 temples, (Solomon's, 2 Chr. 2. 8, Zerubbabel's, *Ezod.* 3. 7, Herod's, *Josephus*), with timber. 'The prince of trees.' A type of grandeur (*Asyria* & Egypt, *Ezek.* 28. 1-18; *Isa.* 35. 2, &c.), might (*Isa.* 2. 13), pride (*Ps.* 29. 5), constant with *Ps.* 92. 12 of David's, i.e. Christ's, kingdom (*Ezek.* 17. 23).

CHESTNUT TREE. Probably the Oriental plane, *Platanus* (*Isa.* 37. 35), or the LXX. translate; Heb. *armon*, i.e. 'the peeled,' *Isa.* 37. 35, describe its peculiar habit of shedding its bark.

CHOLER TREE. *Isa.* 37. 35. Common in Palestine. Cf. *Ezod.* 24. 14.

CINNAMOM. (*Pro.* 7. 17, &c.) The well-known inner aromatic bark of *Cinnamomum zeylanicum*, [CASSIA.]

COCKLE. Perhaps the stinking *Arenaria*: *Job* 31. 40. [A. V. 'Wid grapes,' *Jer.* 6. 2, 4.] The Heb. derivation suggests a plant of offensive smell.

CORIANDER. The common *Coriandrum sativum*. A native of S. Europe and W. Asia. Allied to aniseed and caraway. Used in Egypt to spice bread; hence compared with manna: *Ezod.* 16. 21; *Num.* 11. 7.

CORN. The A. V. renders ten distinct words by 'corn' in different conditions, e.g., 'standing c.', 'winnowed or clean c.', 'ear of c.', 'old c.', 'sheaf of c.', &c. The grain grown in Palestine comprises wheat, barley, millet, spelt ('*stiches*' A. V.), and perhaps rye occasionally. Oats are limited to much more northern latitudes. The plains of Palestine and Moab exported corn largely to Phoenicia: 1 *Kin.* 6. 11; *Ezek.* 27. 17; *Acts* 12. 20.

COTTON. The Heb. *corpus*, A. V. 'green' in *Esth.* 1. 6, is Sanskrit for 'cotton' (*Gossypium herbaceum*), cultivated in Egypt (as is believed) from early times, and discovered in India by Alexander. The Jews, not knowing the plant, probably included the imported fabric under "fine linen" [FLAX.]

CUCUMBER. (*Num.* 11. 5.) The large *Cucumis chate* & common *C. sativus* are grown in Egypt & Palestine.

The 'ledge in a garden of cucumbers' (*Isa.* 1. 8) alludes to the temporary huts raised on 4 poles, whence the watchers guard the field (esp. against jackals). It is conspicuous everywhere where the crop is gathered, as a ranged sprawling wreck; 'a booth that the copper smelter' (*Job* 27. 18).

CUMIN. rather CUMIN. The seed of *Cuminum sativum*, allied to and cultivated like coriander for its aromatic flavour; used to flavour bread and stews. 'The cumin is beaten out with a rod' (*Isa.* 28. 27), because too small and tender to be trodden out like corn. Christ contrasted the nice observance of the Law by the Pharisees in things indifferent, e.g. in tithing the meanest herbs, with their non-observance of the great principles of morality (*Mat.* 23. 23).

CYPRESS. (*Isa.* 44. 14). *Cupressus sempervirens*, of Lebanon; a very hard and durable wood. [GOPHER.]

DATES. (2 Chr. 31. 5, margin.) [PALM.]

EBONY. (*Ezek.* 27. 15.) Unidentified. The black heart-wood of various tropical African & Asiatic trees. *ELM.* A. V. of *Hos.* 4. 13 only. Heb. *elah*, i.e. the terebinth. [TURPENTINE-TREE.]

FIGS. The common fig (*Ficus carica*). 'To sit under his fig-tree' implies not only security, but complete protection, such as the fig-tree's dense foliage affords from sun and storm. Nathanael prayed under it (*John* 1. 48). Its earliest fruit appears in Feb., but its leaves unfold in March at the earliest through winter. Some 'green figs' (*Song* 2. 13) remain on the tree (*Mat.* 21. 32). Christ illustrated by these facts the signs of judgment impending over Jerusalem, and its hollow blind pretensions religion (*Mat.* 21. 33). Leafy amid the leafless, yet without the corresponding fruit. In very hot situations, e.g. by the Dead Sea, it is evergreen. The first ripe figs (*Jer.* 24. 2), a scanty and precious crop, are gathered in June. Easterns still reckon on figs the best produce (*Jer.* 28. 21). Figs dried & pressed into cakes (*1 Sam.* 23. 18) are yet, like dates, a staple food (*see* 1 Chr. 12. 40).

FIR. In A. V. designates generically coniferous trees, including cedar, cypress, and *Pinus maritima*. But *Pinus halepensis*, the Aleppo pine, is the most widely distributed fir in W. Palestine, and *Pinus carica*, very like the Scotch fir, crowns the highest peaks of Hashan and Gilead.

'Fir' is used in carpentry (*1 Kin.* 6. 15, 34; *Song* 1. 17); ship-building (*Ezek.* 27. 9); and for musical instruments (*2 Sam.* 6. 5); its height made it the stork's nesting-place (*Ps.* 104. 17).

FITCHES (Old Eng. for Vetches; Lat. *Ficia*), represents in A. V. the Heb. (1) *Ketzach*, *Isa.* 28. 25-27 (*Nigella arvensis*), which requires a stouter threshing-staff or flail than cumin [CUMIN]; (2) *Cuscuta*, *Ezek.* 4. 9, rather 'spelt' [BUT]. Elsewhere it may refer to a cereal grain. See *Pulse*.

The hot-tasted *Nigella* seeds are sprinkled over the flat cakes of Palestine, as caraways by us.

FLAG. Various water-side leafy plants. [BULRUSH.]

FLAX. The stalk fibre of *Linum usitatissimum*. In Egypt the chief source of fine linen (*Isa.* 19. 9), flax ripened even before barley (*Ezod.* 9. 32, *Isa.* 28. 25, *Isa.* 28. 25, *Isa.* 28. 25). Flax was an important Palestine crop in Hebrew times (*Hos.* 2. 9), and before the Conquest (cp. Rahab's story, *Josh.* 2. 6).

FRANKINCENSE. An aromatic resin, Heb. *libanon*, Gk. *libanos*, the *oleum* of commerce, shown by Dr. Birdwood to be produced only in Arabia and the E. coast of Africa from 3 species of *Boswellia*, or Frankincense tree, chiefly from *B. frereana*, or *Yeggar*.

Other trees of the genus exist in India, but pure frankincense is always spoken of as imported from Sheba (Arabia) into Syria (*Jer.* 6. 20, &c.) as at present. It was specially stored in the Temple for the morning and evening offering on the golden altar (*Lev.* 13. 5, cp. 1 Chr. 9. 29) and to sprinkle the showbread and meat offering. The Magi presented it to the infant Christ (*Mat.* 2. 11).

GALBANUM. (*Exod.* 30, 34.) A pungent gum-resin, perhaps produced by a large umbelliferous plant of Persia, used as an ingredient of incense.

GALL. Many Oriental bitter vegetable substances will answer to this. [HEX LUCK.]

The soldiers gave our Lord "vinegar to drink, mingled with gall." *Matt.* 27, 34. "Wine mingled with myrra": *Mk.* 15, 23—both meaning the common sour wine served out to the soldiers, with which some bitter herb or drug was mingled. The "gall" of the human body, *Job* 16, 13 & 20, 14, 25—is poison.

GARLICK. (*Gen.* 11, 5.) *Allium sativum*. [OXFORD.]

GOPHER-WOOD. (*Gen.* 6, 14.) *Cedrus* suggests the "Kopher," i.e. cypress, a good ship-building timber, most abundant in Chaldaea and Armenia.

Gopher & *Kopher* are certainly different words; they may be allied, but *g* and *k* are not often interchanged.—*Cheyne*.

GOURD. *Cucurbita pepo*, the bottle gourd, used in the E. for shading arbour, is known as *el kerra*. *El kerra*, the castor oil tree, by a confusion of names, has been wrongly identified with *Jonah's gourd*.

Rapid growth & sudden decay are very characteristic of the gourd.

GOURD, WILD. (*2 Kin.* 4, 38—40.) Perhaps the *colocynthis* of the sandy desert, abundant at Gilgal and beside the Dead Sea only. But the globe (*Cucumis prophetarum*) and squinting cucumber (*Echium elaeagnum*) are common and indigenous.

GRAPE. *Vitis vinifera*, a native of the East [VINE].

GRASS, HAY: A. V. of several Heb. words. (1) *Motzir* (*Prov.* 27, 25; *Isa.* 15, 6); (2) *hahashah*, A. V. "chaff" (*Isa.* 5, 24 & 33, 11), really grass cut and dried. See *Introduction* on EAST GRASS.

After-grass is mentioned in *Isa.* 1. Though mown in the E. grass is never made into hay and stored, but simply laid in heaps for a time. About 100 species of grass are known in Palestine.

"Grass of the field," (*Matt.* 6, 30), including all low-growing plants, means herbage. The grass of warm climates grows rather in tufts than as sward or turf. Patches on the flat roofs or rocky soil being quickly submersed, typify sudden destruction; so *chaf* or *straw*, i.e. the dry herbage &c. of the wind-swept plateaux.

GROVE. (1) Heb. *ehel* (*Gen.* 21, 33); "tree" in 1 *Sam.* 22, 6 & 31, 13, probably the Arabic *ash*, i.e. the tamarisk. (2) Elsewhere, Heb. *Asherah*, an idol (*Lev.* 24, 13 &c.).

HAZEL. Heb. *luz* (as in Arabic), the almond tree. Jacob used its peeled boughs (*Gen.* 30, 37). [ALMOND.]

HEATH. Heb. *jarar* (*Jer.* 17, 6 & 48, 6), certainly the stunted *arbut* (*Juvieria sabina*) of the barren and rocky parts of the desert, the Arabic *arbut*.

HEMLOCK. *Isa.* 10, 4; elsewhere "gall." A. V.: in *Amos* 6, 12, *runder* "wormwood". Some rank, bitter-tasted weed of corn-field, &c.: probably the poppy.

HERBS. A general term, but *broth*, 2 *Kin.* 4, 39, *Isa.* 18, 4 & 29, 19, probably describes the cabbage tribe.

HUSKS. The pods of the carob or locust tree, *Ceratonia siliqua*, fodder for cattle and horses.

Classical authors term these pods the most miserable of food (*cp. Luke* 15, 16). The Greek of "locusts" in *Matt.* 2, 4, shows the insect (*akria*) to be meant; not the *Ceratonia* pods.

HYSSOP. Heb. *ezob*, Arab. *anaf*, *Capparis spinosa*, the caper plant, a low evergreen shrub, about a foot high, growing out of walls (1 *K.* 4, 35) and chinks of rocks in Sinai, Jerusalem, &c.

Used for sprinkling (*Ex.* 12, 23), and so apparently in the purification-service of the Tabernacle and Temple: hence figuratively spoken of as purifying—*Purge me with hyssop* (*Ps.* 51, 7; *Heb.* 9, 19—21). The hyssop of *John* 19, 29 was probably a bunch used in purification fixed on a reed (*Matt.* 27, 48).

JUNIPER. Almost certainly not the European juniper. Probably a very large kind of broom (Heb. *rotem*, Arab. *Retem*, *Retama rotem*, or *Genista retem*). Abundant in the desert (*Isa.* 19, 4), and conspicuous for its beautiful pink blossoms. The thick and numerous roots produce the finest charcoal (hence "rods of juniper," *Isa.* 41, 19), but they are so bitter as to be eaten only in extremity (*Job* 30, 4).

LADANUM. A. V. "myrrh," Heb. *lot* (*Gen.* 37, 25 & 43, 11 only); probably *Ladanum* (Arabic *ladan*), the gum of the cistus or rock-rose, common in Palestine, esp. on Mount Carmel, and perhaps still collected.

LEEKs. The common *Allium porrum* (*Num.* 11, 5).

LENTILs. The seeds of several kinds of vetch. Cultivated abundantly as a staple food. 2 *Sam.* 17, 28 & 25, 11; *Ezek.* 4, 9. *Red pottage* (*Gen.* 25, 30) is soup of lentils. *Ervum lens* is the modern *Cercaria arabica*.

LILY. Heb. *Shulan*. A name clearly applied figuratively rather than even generically. [ROSE.] The Arabic word (identical with Heb.) describes the tulip, ranunculus, pansies' eye, and esp. the scarlet anemone—Palestine's floral glories (*Bible Calendar*, January).

Lilywork, i.e. flowers, adorned the capitals of the Temple's pillars.

MALLOWs. The Heb. derivation suggests some saline plant; perhaps the *orache* or Sea Purslane (*Atriplex halimus*), edible in extremity (*Job* 30, 4) only.

MANDRAKES. The Heb. word means "love-plants". The modern mandrake (*Mandragora officinalis*), a very strange-looking plant of the Solanum (potato) family, supposed to resemble the human figure, is found wild throughout Palestine, and valued

by the natives, who still believe that it ensures conception (*Gen.* 30, 14). Its smell is sickly but not unpleasant; its taste sweet.

MANNA. The sugary secretion of various Oriental trees and shrubs, esp. the manna ash (*Fraxinus ornus*) and tamarisk, is the manna of commerce. But, beyond a fancied similarity in taste, this is unconnected with Israel's miraculous food; nor does it in the least resemble "coriander seed".

MASTICK. (*Hist. Sasanica* 54.) The fragrant white resin of a small tree, the lentisk (*Platanus lentiscus*). Common in the East. Various cods, esp. to flavour wine, were made from it. It was chewed to scum the breath.

MELONS. The common melon (*Cucumis melo*) and water-melon (*Citrullus vulgaris*) of the East.

MILLET. (*Ezek.* 4, 9.) The small grain of various large cultivated grasses, of the genera *pennisetum*, *setaria*, and *sorghum*. The food of a great part of the population of S. Europe, the East, and Africa.

MINT. The garden mint (*Mentha sativa*), a favourite Eastern condiment. *Matt.* 23, 23. [CUMMIN.]

MULBERRY. Not our mulberry. [SYCAMORE.] Perhaps the familiar trembling of the aspen or trembling poplar (*populus tremula*) is intended by "The sound of a grove in the top of the beech" (*2 Sam.* 17, 22).

MUSTARD. The common mustard (*Sinapis alba*) attains in Palestine a height of 10 feet.

Called "a tree" (*Matt.* 23, 31), but also correctly "a bush" (*Isa.* 61, 1); linets and finches settle "in lodge" (A. V.; *Isa.* 61, 1) in flocks on it for its seeds. The tropical mustard tree (*Cassia persea*) is not a native of the Holy Land proper (*Isa.* 60, 8; *Isa.* 60, 8; *Isa.* 60, 8).

MYRRH. The aromatic resin of several thorny shrubs (*Balsamodendron*) of the dry region of Arabia and E. Africa, much used in incense, for perfume (the anointing oil), and in embalming. [LADANUM.]

MYRTLE. (*Myrtus communis*), common in Palestine, Heb. and Arab. *Andas*, whence *Hadeshah*, *El Eshar*, *Ezek.* 47, 12.

NETTLES. A. V. of (1) Heb. *Kimshah*, the large stinging-nettle (*Urtica pilulifera*), so common in the ruins of Palestine (*Isa.* 34, 13; *Isa.* 3, 6). (2) Heb. *Chural* (*Job* 30, 7; *Prov.* 24, 31; *Zeph.* 2, 9), perhaps the troublesome prickly acanthus (*A. spinosus*); and the common nettle, for it grows in the corn-fields.

NUT. A. V. of Heb.:—(1) *Eger*, *Song* 6, 11, Arab. *phans* (WALNUT); (2) *Botnim* (in Jacob's propitiation present to Joseph, *Gen.* 43, 11), the equivalent of Arabic *butim*, the pistachio nut (*Platanus vera*).

OAK. A. V. of 6 Heb. words. *Elak* is the "bell tree" or terebinth; the others seem interchangeable: *shel alfon* (ALLOS) may represent the evergreen, *shel* [PLAIN] the deciduous oaks. Of the 3 species common in Palestine (*Q. infectoria*, *Q. agrifolia* or *Valonea* oak, *Q. pseudo-coccifera*) the last, the prickly evergreen oak with leaves like very small holly, is most abundant, esp. as brushwood. Noble oaks of *Quercus* survive in the park-like woods, chiefly of the deciduous *Q. agrifolia*.

Individual oaks were (and yet) famous, e.g. the *chem*, *Mamre*, *Morch* [TARS]; they mark burial places of the rich, and high places for idolatrous worship (*Isa.* 4, 23). The oak tree's strength (*Amos* 2, 9) and a great emblem (*Isa.* 41, 19). [OAK.]

OIL TREE. (*Lev.* 41, 19; in 1 *K.* 6, 25 "olive tree"; *Numb.* 8, 15, "pine branches"), the Oleaster (*Elaeagnus angustifolia*) common throughout Palestine (WILD OLIVE). Its wood is valuable for furniture (1 *King* 6, 25). *And the olive tree* (*Isaiah* 41, 19) is the tropical Jordan valley oak.

OLEANDER. See *Willow*.

OLIVE TREE. *Olea europaea*. Grafted on wild stock. Most abundant in Upper Galilee, Hebron, &c. but Jewish grown universally, as oil presses about ruins and deserted vine grove, with their gutters, troughs, and cisterns hewn in the rock. No plant yields so much for man's use, and the bulk of man's food is composed of it. Besides 10 to 15 gallons of oil per tree, the berries form the husbandman's only relish, and it provides butter, candles, soap, and medicine. It is the emblem of abundance, happiness, and blessing, and of prosperity (being evergreen: *Ps.* 136, 4). In spring, its white blossoms fall in showers (*Job* 24, 30). [ONION.]

OLIVE, WILD. (*Rom.* 11, 17—24.) Not the Oleaster. [OIL TREE.] The ungrafted wild olive, which produces like our crab-apple, a diminutive and worthless fruit. The olive is admitted to privileges hitherto exclusively Arab. (the wild grafted abnormality into the cultivated, is not so admitted).

ONIONS. (*Numb.* 11, 5.) The common *Allium cepa*.

PALM TREE. (*Phoenix dactylifera*). Date Palm. This palm, once cultivated largely in the hot Jordan valley, is nearly extinct. It is yet grown in ravines E. of the Dead Sea. Anciently it was a feature of Palestine, whose classic name was *Syria* *Phoenicia*, i.e. *Phoenicia*. The old name of the palm tree, *Phoenix* (*Gen.* 41, 7) means "felling of palm trees"; *Phoenicia*, *Ezek.* 27, 14, Jericho, the "city of palm trees" (*Isa.* 60, 8), had a palm-grove 7 miles long (*Jerusalem*). Between *Phoenicia* & "house of dates" and the top of Olivet, the multitude can dwell palm "branches" (*John* 12, 19; *John* 8, 31 & 35) or "bushes".

whereby to carpet our Lord's triumphal path into Jerusalem. "The righteous shall dwell as a palm tree" (*Ps.* 92, 12) alludes to its luxuriant growth in apparently barren and dry soils. *Isaiah*

49

moisture supplies it, for wherever the palm grows, digging will discover water. It ornamented Solomon's (1 *Kin.* 5, 2, &c.) and Ezekiel's (40. 16 &c.) Temples. It represented Jervy victorious, on the first Maccabean coins, and Judas vanquished, on Vespasian's coins. [DATE.]

PANNAG (*Ezek.* 27. 17), "millet" (Syria version). **PAPER REED** (*Isa.* 19. 7.) See *Bulrush*. **PINE TREE** (*Isa.* 41. 19. & 60. 13.) See *Fir*, *Oil Tree*. **POMEGRANATE**. The fruit of *Punica granatum*. A great favourite in the East (e.g. Egypt, *Numb.* 23. 1), and plentiful in Palestine (*Levit.* 19. 23; *Num.* 13. 23). A light wine was made from its juice (*Song* 8. 2). The rind of the fruit is an astringent medicine, and used for tanning leather. Several places in the Holy Land were named "Ammon," i.e. pomegranate. The fruit was a model for ornaments, e.g. on the High Priest's robe (*Ex.* 28. 33), and architectural, in the Temple (1 *King.* 7. 18, &c.). The loved one's temples are likened to its rosy colouring (*Song* 4. 5).

POPLAR. (Heb. *libnah*, 'White'.) Gen. 30. 17 may refer to the storax, Arab. *Labna* (STACTE); *Hos.* 4. 13 to the poplar, 3 kinds occurring in Palestine. [MULBERRY.] **PULSE**. (*Deut.* 1. 12, 16.) The Heb. word is a general one signifying 'seeds'. All kinds of peas and lentils are much used in Palestine; comp. 2 & 23. 11; beans, *beris*, and parched pulse (*Levit.* 19. 17; *Ezek.* 4. 9 [VINICIS]).

PLAIN, A.V. of Heb. *eloh*, should be translated Oak (*Gen.* 12. 6. (of Moab); 13. 28. &c. (of Mamre); *Jude* 1. 11. (of Zaanaim); 9. 6 (of the pillar in Shechem; see *Josh.* 24. 26; *Judg.* 4. 37 (of Mezonim, or, of the Enchanters); 1 *Sam.* 10. 9 (of Labe)).

PLANE TREE*. See *Chestnut*. **REED**. (2 *Kings* 18. 21, &c.) Various tall grassy and grass-like plants are thus indicated. The Mediterranean reed is *Arundo donax* (shaker). [SULPHUR.]

ROSE, **ROSE OF SHARON**. Heb. *khabsatzelet*, the derivation of which suggests a bulbous plant. Apparently, like 'lily', used figuratively; but if any particular flower, probably the Arab. *khavassah*, the sweet *Narcissus tazetta*, most abundant on the Plain of Sharon (*Song* 2. 1). *Rose*, (*Isa.* 35. 1) may denote equally the *Narcissus*, or bulbous plants generally.

But wild roses abound in Syria and Palestine. Our rose is found only in Galilee and Lebanon.

RUDE. (*Luke* 11. 42.) The common *Ruta graveolens*. Cultivated by the Hebrews, as in our cottage gardens. It was esteemed a prophetic, a disinfectant, and a febrifuge. [CURIE.]

RUSH. *Job* 8. 11, Heb. *gomé*; *Isa.* 9. 14, Heb. *agmon*. See *Bulrush*.

RYE. Probably 'spelt', *Triticum spelta*, Heb. *casemeth*, (A.V. *itches*, *Ezek.* 4. 9). Arabic *chircaah*. [CORN]. Rye is a grain of more Northern latitudes.

SAFFRON. (*Song* 4. 14.) The fragrant stigmas or upper part of the pistil of the *Crocus sativus*. Grown in Europe & the East for saffron dyes, henna, drinks, &c.

SHITTAH TREE SHITTIM WOOD (*Isa.* 41. 19). Hebrew scholars now translate "acacia"; its identity with *Acacia seyal* (gum arabic tree) seeming absolutely certain (*Nat. Hist. Bible*, pp. 391-3).

Apparently the only available timber in the desert, where it is still found in the very driest situations. It abounds in the sultry east, the Plains of *Shittim* (Moab; *Num.* 23. 1). A very hard and close-grained wood of a fine orange-brown. The wood-work and furniture of the ark and Tabernacle was of shittim wood.

SOPH. (*Jer.* 22. 3; *Mat.* 3. 2.) Refers to a vegetable alkali (Arab. *El kail*), procured by burning, like kelp, the *Salsola* and *Simmondsia*, salt plants abundant on the coast and by the Dead Sea. 'Nitre' in *Jer.* 2. 22 is a mineral alkali, *lys*.

SODOM, VINE OF. (*Deut.* 32. 32.) Probably the "apple of Sodom", Arabic *oheh* (*Calotropis procera*). This most peculiar shrub grows round the shores of the Dead Sea only. Its fruit, of the size of an apple, and bright yellow, only contains the silky tufts of white filaments, attached to small seeds.

It bursts when touched.

SPICERY. Heb. *nechoth*; probably = Arabic *naka'at*, the gum tragacanth from the *Asparagus tragacantha*. Imported into Egypt by Joseph's purchasers (*Gen.* 27. 25); part of Jacob's present (*Gen.* 43. 11); 'Precious things' in A.V. 2 *Kings* 23. 15; *Isa.* 29. 3 (Heb. *nechoth*), are probably gums for incense burned in the temple (*Ex.* 30. 35).

SPIKENARD. Heb. *nard* (*Song* 1. 12 & 4. 14). This nard is the root of a small herbaceous plant (*Nardostachys jatamansi*) of the Himalaya, allied to valerian.

It is exported all over the East and to the Levant. It has an aromatic smell, and is an ingredient in unguents and various other preparations. That which Mary poured on our Lord's head was 'very precious'. *Mat.* 26. 7; *Mk.* 14. 3 very costly, *John* 12. 3.

STACTE. (*Ex.* 30. 34.) Gum of the storax (*Syriga officinalis*), which yields a perfume and medicine.

SYCAMINE TREE. (*Luke* 17. 6.) A mulberry [MULBERRY] the white and black (*Morus alba* and *negra*), are cultivated in the East for their fruit and for their foliage, on which silk worms are fed, esp. in the Lebanon.

SYCOMORE. The fig-mulberry (*Ficus sycomorus*). One of the most valuable trees in the East, both for timber (*Isa.* 9. 10), shade, and fruit (*Amos* 7. 14). The wood is very durable,

and of it the mummy coffins of the Egyptians were made; the wide spreading branches and the broad dense evergreen foliage afford a welcome shade (by the roadside, *Luke* 19. 4). Unable to bear frost (*Ps.* 78. 47), it was limited to the plains and lowlands ('vale', Heb. *Shephelah*) of the coast, and to the Jordan valley (1 *Kin.* 10. 27; 1 *Chr.* 27. 28). The fruit is a small and very poor fig, much eaten by the poorer classes (cp. *Amos* 7. 14). Distinguish the English guinea, which is a maple.

SWEET WINE. (*Isa.* 43. 24; *Jer.* 6. 20.) [CALANUS.] **TAMARISK**. See *Grove* (1).

TARES. (*Mat.* 13. 24-30.) Gk. *zizania*, Arabic *zizana*, *Lolium temulentum*, bearded darnel. 'The only grass with a poisonous seed' (of the corn weeds of Palestine; it is weeded out by the hand, or, more generally, the stems are cut while green. 'Entirely like wheat, till the ear appears.')

TEIL TREE. (*Isa.* 6. 13.) See *Turpentine Tree*. **TEREBINTH***. See *Turpentine Tree*.

THISTLE, THORNS. See *Bramble*. **THYNE-WOOD**. (*Rev.* 18. 12.) *Callitris quadrivalvis*, N. African citron-wood, akin to the yppress.

It yields one of the most beautiful and durable of known woods. It was in great request by the Romans, who gave immense prices for arbores made of it. Much valued vases and platters are now made of it in Algeria.

TURPENTINE TREE. *Eucalyptus*. 24. 16. 'Tell tree', *Isa.* 6. 13; *Elm*, *Hos.* 4. 13; 'Oak', *Gen.* 35. 4, *Judg.* 6. 11, 1 *Chr.* 13. 14, 2 *Sam.* 18. 9, 1 *Chr.* 10. 12, *Ezek.* 6. 13; 'Elah', 1 *Sam.* 17. 2, 19, & 21. 9 (*Pistacia terebinthus*).

Common throughout the Levant. The solitary and weird-looking terebinth replaces the oak in warm and dry localities of S. and E. Palestine, esp. in Moab, Ammon, and the neighbourhood of Heshbon. A small deciduous much-branched tree, sometimes attaining to considerable size; the leaves are pinnate, and the very small flowers are produced in lateral clusters; these are succeeded by small oval berries.

The turpentine, a kind of balsam, with a pleasant smell, is produced from incisions in the bark, and is used to favour wine, sweetmeats, &c. in the East.—Distinguish turpentine of pine tree.

VINE. (1) A creeping plant, *De.* 32. 32; 2 *K.* 4. 39. [GOURD]; (2) the common grape vine (*Vitis vinifera*), extraordinarily luxuriant in Palestine (cp. *Jer.* 48. 32; *Num.* 13. 23).

A plant cultivated in the East from the earliest times (*Gen.* 3. 29); thence introduced into the West. The monuments prove its early cultivation in Egypt (now neglected); see *Gen.* 40. 9; *Ps.* 78. 47, &c. Found in Palestine by Abram (*Gen.* 14. 18); and by Joshua's spies (*Num.* 13. 23).

It was the emblem of Judaea on some Herodian coins. Near houses, the vine was often trained on a trellis (as in Italy); hence, to *sit every man under his vine* (*Mic.* 4. 4, &c.) evidenced peace and security. From the special care needed to establish, protect and tend the vine, Israel is called God's vineyard (*Isa.* 3. 7; *Ps.* 80); comp. God's church in the Bible (*Isa.* 5. 2, 3). The "choice vine," (*Isa.* 5. 2), which yields soft-stoned grapes, which make the Sultana raisin (*Gen.* 40. 11; *Isa.* 5. 2; *Jer.* 2. 21).

The lodge for the watcher (from *loper*, to pass the night), is still seen among the vines (*Isa.* 5. 2), which, unlike other crops, are always held in from the cattle (*Ps.* 80. 12; *Mat.* 23. 34). As in France, the vines are carefully pruned (*John* 15. 2). A watch-tower and wine-press are indispensable to every vineyard (*Isa.* 5. 2; *Mat.* 21. 33). The rock-hewn press, with a trough for the grapes and a second for the juice trodden out (*Job* 3. 17), survives on all Palestine's bare hills.

Mr. Carmel, Moab, Gilead, Southern Judaea, and even where the vine does not grow, long extinct (*Isa.* 16. 10), are attested with them. The hard work of treading was never undertaken singly (*Isa.* 5. 2); the juice spouted on the treader's clothes (*Gen.* 40. 11).

The derivation or context of all *Bel. terui* for wine imply fermentation. The fresh juice when boiled becomes "dibs", A.V. 'honey', a thick syrup (*Gen.* 43. 11; *Ezek.* 22. 27). Old leathern 'bottles' (*Mat.* 3. 17), &c. skins, being too inelastic to yield to the expansion of new wine in which the fermentation had not quite ceased, would burst.

Wine on the *Isa.* (15. 2), &c. kept unstrained, gained in body.

VINE, WILD. (*Isa.* 5. 2.) The fox-grape. It bears a small black fruit, astringent as a sloe, only fit for vinegars. [COCKLE.]

WALNUT*. Heb. *ayor*, Arab. *ghana*. See *Nut* (1). **WHEAT**. *Triticum vulgare*, *spelta*, and *convolvum*.

The two principal varieties cultivated are the summer and winter wheats (*T. aestivum* and *T. hyemalis*). Wheat is sown after the early rains in Nov. or Dec., and reaped in May, or in June (see *Calendar*) on the higher lands. Corn is still trodden out of the ear by cattle, or pressed out with a sled, and winnowed with a shovel, i.e. by throwing up the grain against the wind on threshing-floors upon very high hills. The straw is usually burnt in the earth within the houses or their courtyards.

WILLOW, in A.V. translates the Hebrew:—(i.) *Tephthach* (*Ezek.* 17. 5) = Arabic *safaf*, i.e. the willow generally; (ii.) *Arab*, the 'willow of the brook' (*Lev.* 23. 40; *Isa.* 44. 4, &c.), which must surely be the Oleander, the characteristic and beautiful feature of all the wadya (watercourses) and glens of Palestine.

In *Ps.* 137. 3 it is probably a poplar (*Populus euphratica*). The 'willow' has been identified with the weeping-willow (*Salix babingtonii*), but this is not a native of W. Asia, but of China.

WORMWOOD. Various *Artemisia* are common in Palestine. Noxious and bitter, wormwood typifies the evil results of sin (*Rev.* 8. 11). See *Hemlock*, *Gall*.

THE number of animals mentioned in the Bible is considerable. No less than 43 Hebrew names of animals, 35 of birds, 14 of reptiles, and 26 of invertebrate animals occur. On closer examination, the way in which many of these occur, and the frequency of reference to certain species, give an insight into the character of the country at the time, and indicate the great changes in its condition since the earlier books of the Bible were written. Of the quadrupeds mentioned, one has been for ages extinct; six or seven others are to be found in Western Asia; while many more are so scarce, that they could not now afford a subject in Palestine which would be generally familiar. The land, now bare, was then well wooded: hence the change.

We have a clue sometimes to the epoch of the disappearance of certain species. Thus the *re'em* (Ps. lxxviii), i.e. the aurochs, the extinct wild ox (*Bos primigenius*) is a familiar emblem of untamed strength and ferocity in the earlier books of the Bible, but is only once alluded to after the time of David (Isa. lxxviii). It has nothing to do with the fabled one-horned unicorn of heraldry, our version being here incorrect. And two horns, as we see from Deut. xxxiii. 17, where its horns symbolize the two tribes of Ephraim and Manasse. It became extinct also in Assyria about 1000 B.C., as the country became more thickly populated (*Lepsius*).

Mammals, or beasts, are divided in Scripture into cattle, or domesticated, and beasts of the field, i.e. wild animals; and further, according to their uses for sacrifice and food, into clean, i.e. ruminants, and unclean, which includes all other classes. The creation of mammals is placed last before man in the chronology of Gen. i, a position strikingly corroborated by the researches of geology.

APE. Only mentioned among the precious things imported by Solomon from Tarshish (1 Kings x. 22; 2 Chron. ix. 21). No monkey was ever indigenous in Palestine. As the Hebrew word is identical with the Tamil or South Indian name for this animal, it is clear that the Tarshish of Solomon must have been in South India or Ceylon.

ASS. The most important of the beasts of burden in Palestine, where it is a much finer and larger animal than in more Northern countries, and able to maintain considerable speed for several hours continuously. It was ridden by persons of condition. As an emblem of strength, Issachar is compared to a strong ass crouching down between two burdens (Gen. xlix. 14). As an emblem of peace, in contrast with the horse, used only for warlike purposes, our Lord, according to the prophecy (Zech. ix. 9), entered Jerusalem on an ass's colt, a peaceful judge, not an earthly conqueror. The ass was employed in agriculture. An ox and ass were not to be yoked together, to teach that improper alliances in religious or civil life are to be avoided.

ASS, WILD. One of the most untameable and fleet of wild animals; hence the emblem of the wild and predatory Ishmael (Gen. xvi. 12). In Job and in the Prophets, the wild nature of this animal is frequently referred to, as in Job xl. 12; xxxix. 6-8; xxiv. 5; Isa. xxxiii. 14; Jer. ii. 24; xiv. 6; Hos. viii. 9. Wild asses still exist in central Asia and in the deserts of Africa. The species are distinguished by different names in the Hebrew.

BADGER. Badger skins are frequently mentioned as used for the covering of the tabernacle. Though the badger is found in Palestine, yet the word so translated most probably indicates the *duogon*, a very large species of the seal family found in the Red Sea, and the skin of which is used for such purposes to this day.

BAT. The bat is named among unclean winged things (Lev. xi. 19; Deut. xiv. 18), and as inhabiting ruins and desolate places (Isa. ii. 20). Thousands of bats of many species swarm in the caverns of the Holy Land.

BEAR. The fierceness of the bear, especially when robbed of its young, is frequently alluded to (2 Sam. xvii. 8; Prov. xvii. 12; Hos. xlii. 8). It was well known and very destructive. Since the destruction of the forests it is now rarely seen south of Lebanon and Hermon, where it is common. I once met one in Galilee. The Syrian bear (*Ursus syriacus*) scarcely differs from the brown bear of Europe.

BEAST, WILD. Two words so translated signify beasts in general, but in Isa. xlii. 22; xxxiv. 16; Jer. i. 39, the word *ayin*, meaning "howlers", is so rendered. The jackal (*Canis aureus*), called by the Arabs "the son of howling", is the animal intended. It was, and is, very common in Palestine, in ruins and rocks, about towns, and in deserts alike. Another word, *zifim*, translated "wild beasts of the desert" (Isa. xlii. 21; xxxiv. 14), refers to the hyena, as does *teebus*, wrongly rendered "speckled

bird" (Jer. xli. 9). The hyena (*Hyaena*) is found everywhere in caves and tombs. It feeds on meat and bones, and often digs into graves for human remains.

BEHEMOTH, i.e. "great beasts," a word used only in the Bible; but in Job it is a synonym for the hippopotamus, that mighty power of the habits and wondrous might of which the psalmist depicts. The hippopotamus was well known to the ancient Egyptians, and is still found in all the great rivers of Africa.

BOAR, WILD. Ps. lxxx. 12. "The bear out of wood doth waste it." This is the only allusion to wild boar in Scripture. It is, and doubtless must be common, having its lair in the woods, and straggling to vineyards.

BULL, WILD. The word so rendered in Isa. l. 21; Deut. xiv. 6, is neither the tame nor the wild, some species of large antelope, formerly much common than now. It is probably *Adelphotis*, the kudu or wild cow of the Arabs.

CAMEL. Perhaps the earliest animal utilized in service of man, and without the aid of which man in the deserts of Arabia would be impossible. He mentioned in the history of Abraham. On the way, i.e. humps, of camels (Isa. xxx. 6), was transferred to the merchandise of Assyria and Egypt. The camel's hump (Gen. xxxi. 34) was the large frame placed on a hump, to which the cradles or packs are attached. Camel is chiefly used in the flat countries which border Palestine. In hilly districts the ass is preferred. Its hair supplies a strong cloth, much harder and more than woollen cloth. Two proverbs regarding the camel are used by our Lord (Matt. xix. 24; Mark x. 26), in which the force of the illustration is simply in the animal.

CATTLE. Used from the beginning of time in agriculture, for milk, for their flesh, and as a sacrifice. The Hebrew language, like our own, has many words for the different ages and kinds of cattle. West of Jordan the cattle were generally fed; in the plains south and east they roamed in wild state. Such were the "bulls of Bashan" in hill country there are few horned cattle, and in the Jordan valley the Indian buffalo. Introduced from the East, and living in the marshes, takes their place.

CHAMOIS. Deut. xiv. 6. Not the animal known by that name, but the mouflon, or wild sheep, still lingers in Cyprus and Arabia Petraea.

CONEY. Mentioned among the unclean (Lev. xi. 29). Not our rabbit, but a very peculiar little animal, same size still found among the rocks, as related Ps. civ. 18. Its wisdom and defencelessness are noted by Solomon (Prov. xxx. 24-26). It cannot be it has no claws, only nails half developed; but holes in the rocks, and feeds only at dawn, always having sentries posted, at the approach from whom the whole party instantly disappears.

DOGS in the East were not the friends and companions of man, who only cultivated their instinct so far as to use them for protecting the flocks (Job xxx. 1). The Jews were never a hunting people, and never trained dogs individually; but encouraged, as is the case to this day, packs of dogs in all the towns and villages, where they are the common and only scavengers. From this habit the dog is looked on with loathing and aversion, as filthy and unclean; and though mentioned some 40 times in Scripture, it is almost always with contempt (Matt. vii. 1; 2 Sam. iii. 8; 2 Kings viii. 13; Isa. lvi. 3, &c.). So the Jews termed Gentiles "dogs," as Mohammedans do Christians to the present day. The habit of the pariah dogs of hunting and howling in packs all night is referred to in Ps. lix. 14, 15.

DRAGON. Two words are so translated. One (*tanin*), occurring in Isa. li. 9; Jer. li. 34; Ezek. xli. 3; xlii. 2 (*whale* A. V., but margin *dragon*), means the crocodile (see *Leviathan*). The other (*tan*), in Job xxx. 25, Isa. xxiv. 13; xlii. 32; xliii. 20; Ps. xlv. 19; Jer. ix. 1; x. 23; xiv. 6; xlix. 33; li. 37; Mic. i. 3; Mal. i. 8, is generally interpreted to mean the jackal.

DROMEDARY. Three words are thus rendered. In Isa. ix. 8 and Jer. li. 33 the word signifies a swift or finely-crested camel. In all the other passages the Hebrew words are different, and should be translated swift horse or mule.

ELEPHANT. In 1 Kings x. 22, the word translated *is* literally "elephants' teeth," and is the same word as is used in the Tamil of South India for the elephant to this day.

FALLOW DEER. Heb. *Yachmur*. The same word used to this day by the Arabs for the roebuck. Identical with the roebuck of Scotland, and which is still, though very, found in Palestine. It should doubtless be translated roebuck; and the word rendered roebuck in our version means the gazelle.

FERRET. Lev. xi. 30. Not our ferret, but some creeping thing, unclean. The Septuagint render it by the *wee-mouse*, but it is more probably a species of lizard.

FOX. The word *shual*, so translated, includes both fox and jackal, which are often spoken of together in the *scriptures*. The cunning of the fox is as proverbial there as among ourselves (Ezek. xlii. 14; Luke xlii. 33). In Ps. li. 10 the reference is not to the fox, but to the jackal, which is a carrion feeder. The 300 *shualim* which Samson snared and sent with brands among the Philistines' men were jackals, which hunt in large packs, and which might easily have caught in great numbers, while the fox is a solitary forager.

GOAT. The goat was an important item in the wealth of the patriarchs, and in the hilly countries of the East, where there is brushwood, it almost supersedes horned cattle. Job, living on an Arabian plain, had no goats. He is statedly bearing of an old he-goat as he leads the herd well known, and is mentioned in Prov. xxx. 31. The *sheep* to this day call a man of stately mien "a he-goat." is also used (Dan. viii. 5) as the symbol of the Macedonian empire. Our Lord's awful comparison of the parable of the righteous and the wicked at the last day is at once understood by those who know the habits of the East. The shepherd always has both sheep and goats together, for the sheep eat only the fine herbage, and the goats browse on what the sheep refuse. They stare and travel together in parallel columns, but do not intermingle more closely, and at night they range themselves. The goats are for the most part black, the sheep white, dappled, or piebald, forming a very marked contrast. A kid is usually taken for meat in preference to a lamb, because, equally good eating, it is of less value afterwards than the fleecy young sheep. The female kids are saved as much as male goats, milk being preferred to ewe's. The bottles the East are always of goatskin, tanned with the hair.

This serves to keep the water cool, and to prevent it from becoming brittle, especially if allowed to get dry, or exposed to the smoke of the tent (Josh. ix. 4; Ps. cxix. 83; Mark ix. 17; Luke v. 37). The hair of the goat is longer than that of the goat of this country (Mt. iv. 11).

GOAT, WILD, or IBEX. Still common in the wilderness of Sinai, and not very scarce in the rocky and wilder parts of Judaea and Moab. Whenever it occurs in Scripture, its wildness and wildness are alluded to.

GREYHOUND. Prov. xxx. 31. No doubt the *Aorae*, rightly suggested in the margin, is the true translation.

certainly appears to do, and Moses only speaks early to appearances, his object being only to show why the law was forbidden, though to all appearance it chewed cud, &c. because it did not divide the hoof.

HART & HIND. Either the fallow deer, still occasionally found, or the red deer, now extinct, or deer generally. The deer has afforded many illustrations to the psalmist and prophet—its affection (Prov. v. 19; Job xiv. 6), its habit of hiding its young (Job xxxix. 1), its sure-footedness (Ps. xlviii. 33; Hab. iii. 19), its swiftness (Ps. li. 8; Isa. xxxv. 6).

HEDGEHOG. Supposed by some to be intended the word *kippod*, rendered "bittern" in A. V.

MORSE. The horse in Scripture is rarely mentioned but in connection with war. The peaceful patriarchs never rear any; and because they were employed so closely for wars of conquest, the king was forbidden to multiply horses to himself (Deut. xvi. 16). Cavalry unsuited for military purposes in the hilly regions of Palestine. It is only in the great plain of Esdraelon that we read of the chariots of Jabin and Siera. David & Solomon were the first to establish a cavalry and chariot force. The horses of Assyria and Chaldees (Hab. i. 2), and of Egypt, were as famed as the dromedaries of Midian. Job looks more to the strength than the swiftness of the horse in his grand picture (Job xxxix. 19). But the horse should hereafter be of peaceful use, when on its bells shall be "holiness unto the Lord" (Zech. xiv. 20).

LEOPARD. Familiar to the writers of Scripture, type of cunning, from its habit of lying in wait by a cave or a village (Jer. v. 6; Hos. xii. 7), of fierceness (Isa. 6), of a conqueror's sudden swoop (Dan. vi. 8; Hab. i. 2). It was formerly very common, and is still to be found in small numbers wherever there is wood.

LION. The lion was common and well known. It is now unknown west of the Euphrates. No less than twelve times it is mentioned in Scripture, and is the favourite symbol of dignity (as in Num. xxiv. 9), courage (Pr. xviii. 1), power (Deut. xxxii. 20), strength (Judg. 18), ferocity (Ps. vii. 2). As the type of power and lion strength, it was the ensign of the tribe of Judah, as was so employed by Solomon in the decorations of the temple and of the king's houses. For the like reason, the Revelation the Lord Jesus is represented as the Lion of the tribe of Judah, conquering His enemies (Rev. 5). Its combined ferocity and craft caused it, on the other hand, to be used as an emblem of Satan (1 Pet. v. 8) of enemies of the truth (3 Tim. iv. 27). The lion was captured either by a pitfall or entangled in a net (2 Sam. xlii. 20; Ezek. xiv. 4, 8).

MOLE. Two words are thus rendered. In Isa. ii. some burrowing animal is certainly intended. Our moles do not exist in Syria, but there is blind-burrowing rodent, the mole-rat (*Spalax typhus*).

MOUSE. The word, both in Lev. xi. 29 and Isa. l. 17, is doubtless used generically, and would include various rats, dormice, jerboas, and hamsters, many of which are eaten by the Arabs, and of which about 100 species are found in the country. In 1 Sam. vi. 5, "the mice that marred the land" are the common field mice.

PYGARG. Some kind of antelope, probably the two horned addax (*Antelope addax*); Deut. xiv. 4.

ROE, ROEBUCK. The word so translated should *gazelle*, a most beautiful small antelope, and the only large game which is still very common in the country. From its beauty, it is used as a term of endearment (Cant. ii. 9; v. 17; viii. 14). Its fleetness is alluded to (2 Sam. ii. 18; 1 Chron. xii. 8); its timidity (Prov. i. Isa. xlii. 14). *Tabitaba* or *Dorcas* means "gazelle."

SATYR. Isa. xlii. 21; xxxiv. 14. By some referred to the dog-faced baboon worshipped by the Egyptians. The name word in Lev. xvii. 7 and 2 Chron. xi. 15, is rendered "devils," and the prophet may well have intended some ideal demon, as the Egyptian goat-worship was not of actual goat, but of a goat-headed satyr.

SHEEP. The sheep is the first animal named in the Bible (Gen. i. 4). It was the chief animal of sacrifice and the most important part of the wealth of the patriarchs. As the Holy Land itself became more agricultural the vast flocks were found chiefly with the border tribes. First in value was the milk of the flocks, then the wool. Hence sheep-shearing was celebrated by a feast like harvest-home (Gen. xxxviii. 12; 1 Sam. xxv. 2; 2 Sam. xiii. 2). Many Scripture figures are drawn from the flock. The shepherd leading the flock, calling the sheep by name, guarding them on the hill-side by night, folding the watering them—for in that dry climate the sheep must

10; Exod. ii. 16). The docility and patience of the sheep (Isa. lxxxvii. 7), but above all its employment in sacrifice, make it the principal type of the Redeemer, the Lamb as it had been slain, the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world, the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sins of the world.

SWINE were held the most abhorred and unclean of all animals (Isa. lxxv. 4; lxxvi. 3, 17). The swineherd's was the most degrading employment (Luke xv. 15). Our Lord indirectly rebuked the Gergesenes for keeping swine, albeit for the use of Gentiles (Matt. viii. 32). Swine are rarely if ever kept in Palestine.

UNICORN. The aurochs or bison. See page 1.

WEASEL (Lev. xi. 29) probably includes also the pole-

net shows a knowledge of the habit of the hawk in sucking their young. The "great fish" that swallowed Jonah (i. 17) could not have been what we understand by a whale, from the small capacity of its throat. Whales, though now extinct there, were in ancient times known in the Mediterranean.

WOLF. Frequently mentioned in the Bible, generally as an emblem of ferocity and bloodthirstiness. Baugham, from the warlike character of the tribe, is compared to a wolf (Gen. xlix. 27). The savage nature of the wolf is alluded to in Ezek. xxxii. 27; Matt. vii. 15; x. 16; Luke 3; Acts xx. 29. Its habit of prowling at night is Jer. 6; Hab. i. 8; Zeph. iii. 3. The wolf still ranges in most parts of Palestine.

BIRDS.

The creation of birds is placed in Genesis after that of fishes and reptiles, and before manna's creation, according with what paleontology has indicated, birds becoming numerous in the chalk after the reign of the great monsters of the wealden. Birds are simply classed by Moses as clean and unclean. Before the Captivity the Jews had no domestic fowls except pigeons. There are few allusions to the habits of birds in the Old Testament. The instinct of migration is referred to (Cant. ii. 11, 12; Jer. viii. 7); the caging of song birds (Job xli. 1); and the snaring or netting of birds (Pa. cxvii. 7; xli. 6; Prov. vii. 23; Eccles. ix. 12; Ezek. xli. 13; Amos iii. 4). There are 7 Hebrew words for different kinds of bird-snare, the clap-net, the trap, and the decoy bird. The birds of Palestine are more diversified than in any other country of the same latitude, owing to the great variety of elevations and temperatures. The most conspicuous feature is the very great number of birds of prey.

BITTERN. Spoken of as inhabiting waste and desert places (Isa. xlv. 23; xxxiv. 11; Zeph. ii. 14). It is a shy solitary bird, inhabiting the recesses of swamps. It was once well known in English marshlands, and is still common in the reedy swamps of the Tigris. Its strange booming cry at night gives a sense of desolation like the hyena's wail.

COCK, HEN. Domestic poultry are not mentioned till after the Captivity. They were introduced through Persia from India into Europe, and were universal in our Lord's time, who compares His care for Jerusalem to that of a hen for her brood (Luke xlii. 34). "Cock-crow" was a definition of night (Matt. xiii. 35). In our Lord's warning to Peter, St. Mark says, "before the cock crow twice" (ch. xiv. 30), the other evangelists, "before the cock crow." Both expressions are identical. The cock crows about 2 a.m., and again at 4 a.m., which latter is ordinarily spoken of as cock-crowing. In the idioms of the South Sea Islanders, the earlier is called the "false cock-crow," the later the "true," or more commonly "the cock-crow."

CORMORANT. Heb. *Shalak*, i.e. the plunger (Lev. xi. 17; Deut. xiv. 17). Common and well-known on the coast and rivers of Palestine. In Isa. xxvii. 11; Zeph. ii. 14, Heb. *Kaath*, we should read pelican (which see).

CRANE. Isa. xxxviii. 14; Jer. viii. 7. Its loud voice, and its migratory instinct are spoken of. The whooping or trumpeting of the crane rings through the night air in spring, and the vast flocks which we noticed passing north near Beersheba were a wonderful sight. It is one of the largest birds which fly, and was formerly common in England.

CUCKOO. Lev. xi. 16; Deut. xiv. 15. Among the unclean birds. Cuckoos are common in spring and summer; but most probably this is not the bird intended, but rather the shearwater eaten in Syria, and the various species of sea-gull.

DOVE. The dove is mentioned more than 50 times in Scripture; and while distinguishing *yonah* or pigeon from *tor* or turtle-dove, the Jews were perfectly aware of their natural affinity, and speak of them together. They were the only birds admitted for sacrifice by the law of Moses, and both had been so used by Abraham (Gen. xv. 9). The dove is first mentioned in the history of Noah's flood (Gen. viii. 8-12). The pigeon is the earliest domesticated bird on record, and dove-cotes are alluded to with their "windows" or latticed openings (Isa. lx. 8). To this day, myriads of rock-doves in all the mountain gorges, "doves of the valleys" (Ezek. vii. 16; Cant. ii. 14; Jer. xlviii. 28). The metallic rustle of the plumage of the rock-dove is alluded to in Pa. lxxviii. 13, and the plaintive coo of all pigeons in Isa. xxxviii. 14; lxx. 11; Nah. ii. 7. Unlike the rock-dove, the turtle-dove does not remain through

the winter. Its return is the sign of spring (Cant. ii. 12; Jer. viii. 7). It was the type of love (Song of Solomon), of trust (Pa. lxxiv. 19). Its dark eyes, with red skin round them, are mentioned in Cant. i. iii. v. 12. Above all, its gentleness and innocence are spoken on by our Lord (Matt. x. 16), and therefore it was the fitting emblem for the Holy Spirit (Matt. x. 16).

EAGLE. Heb. *nesher*. Not our eagle, but the griffon vulture (*Gyps fulvus*), a most marvellous type of Nisroch, the eagle-headed god of the Assyrians (Isa. xlv. 13; Jer. xlviii. 28; Hab. i. 8). The neck and head of the griffon is referred to in Isa. li. 13, its congregating to feed on the slain in Job xli. 13. Prov. xxx. 17; Matt. xxiv. 28; its longevity is Pa. lxxviii. 27-30; its inhabiting the distant cliff is Is. xli. 13; Jer. xlix. 16; its well-known care in training young (Exod. xix. 4; Deut. xxxii. 11, 12). It was the emblem of Persia (Isa. xli. 11) as well as of Aegina and Rome.

FOWL. Heb. *ayit*, occurs in Gen. xxi. 11; Job xi. 7; Isa. xviii. 6; meaning birds of prey in general. Isaiah the allusion is to the habit of all birds of prey perch on bare or dead trees. In the other passages, keenness of sight and gregarious habits are alluded to by him from Tharsish or India.

FOWLS, FATTED. 1 Kings iv. 22. Among the delicacies for Solomon's table. Possibly poultry kept by him from Tharsish or India.

GIER-EAGLE. Heb. *Bachan*. The Egyptian (*Neophron percnopterus*), or Pharaoh's hen, the scavenger of the East.

GLEDE. Only in Deut. xiv. 13. Probably the hawk of which there are 3 species in Palestine.

HAWK. Lev. xi. 16; Deut. xiv. 13. Job xli. 13. Under this name are included all the smaller birds of prey—the kestrel, merlin, sparrow-hawk, hobby, and others very common in the Holy Land.

HERON. Only in the list of unclean birds, "heron after her kind," i.e. all the species, of which are many in Palestine.

KITE. Heb. *Ayah*. So rendered in Jer. xl. 14; xlv. 13; but in Job xxxvii. 7, "vulture." *Accipiter regalis* are very common.

LAPWING. Lev. xi. 19; Deut. xiv. 18. There doubt the hoopoe (*Upupa epops*) is the bird intended as the Hebrew is the same as the Coptic and names for that bird. It was worshipped by the Egyptians.

NIGHT HAWK. Only in the list of unclean birds. Some owl is probably intended.

OSPREY. The small fishing eagle, but the probably includes all the smaller eagles, of which are many species in Syria.

ANIMAL CREATION—REPTILES.

OSSIFRAGE. Heb. *Peres*, i.e. the bone-breaker (*Gypaetus barbatus*), the Lämmer-geier, or bearded vulture, the largest and most magnificent of the birds of prey.

OSTRICH. Lam. iv. 3. But the ostrich is also referred to in Lev. xl. 16; Deut. xiv. 16; Job xxx. 29; Isa. xlii. 21; xxxiv. 13; xliii. 20; Jer. l. 39, where it is wrongly rendered "owl"; and Job xxxix. 13, where for "peacock" read "ostrich". In these various passages the beauty of its plumage, its swiftness, its reputed stupidity, its leaving its eggs on the surface, and hatching them in the sand by the sun's heat, are referred to.

OWL. In the passages referred to in the last paragraph read "ostrich".

OWL, GREAT. Isa. xxxiv. 11; Lev. xl. 17; Deut. xiv. 16. The Egyptian eagle owl (*Bubo ascalaphus*) is spoken of.

OWL, GREAT. Isa. xxxiv. 15. Another Hebrew word. The Scops owl (*Scops asio*) is probably intended.

OWL, LITTLE. Lev. xl. 17; Deut. xiv. 16; Ps. cii. 6. The little owl (*Athene persica*) is very common about all the villages, ruins, and wells. It was the symbol of ancient Athens, the bird of Minerva or of wisdom.

OWL, SCREECH. Isa. xxxiv. 14. The hooting or tawny owl (*Syrnium aluco*) is very common in Palestine.

PARTRIDGE. Two species of partridge are common, both different from ours, and both resorting to hilly ground. The francolin (*Francolinus vulgaris*) takes their place in the plains, and the various sand-grouse (*Pedraea*) in the deserts. In 1 Sam. xxvi. 20, allusion is made to chasing them with throw-sticks on the hills; in Jer. xvii. 11, to the continual robbing of their eggs by man; in Eccles. xi. 30, to the keeping a decoy partridge, still a common practice.

PEACOCK. 1 Kings x. 22; 2 Chron. ix. 21. Heb. *tokim*, the same as the Tamil name for the peacock in India, *tokai*, a sufficient evidence of Solomon's trade with South India. (In Job xxxix. 13, for "peacocks" read "ostriches", which see).

PELICAN. The pelican is common about the waters of Merom, and is in the habit of frequenting marshes, and also of sitting for hours in sandy desolate places after it has gorgeed (Ps. cii. 6). Also in Isa. xxxiv. 11 and Zeph. ii. 14, for "cormorant" read "pelican".

PIGEON. See Dove.

QUAIL. It is undoubtedly our quail (*Coturnix vulgaris*) which is spoken of wherever the word occurs (Exod. xvi. 11-13; Num. xi. 31, 32; Ps. lxxviii. 27; cv. 49), and which bears the same name in Arabic as in Hebrew. At the time of migration, in spring, when they visited the Israelitish camp, they are annually in the habit of crossing the desert in countless myriads, flying very low, and often in the morning so utterly exhausted by their night's flight, that they are slaughtered by the thousand. They always fly with the wind.

RAVEN. The habits of the raven are frequently illus-

trated—its finding its food on the floating carcasses (Gen. viii. 7); picking out the eyes of newly-dropped or weakly animals (Prov. xxx. 17); resorting to desolate places (Isa. xxxiv. 11); its glossy black plumage (Cant. v. 11); the distance it wanders for its precarious meal (Job xxxviii. 41; Ps. cxlvii. 9; Luke xii. 24). The feeding of Elijah by the ravens was a directly Divine interposition which may be denied, but cannot be explained away.

SPARROW. The Hebrew word occurs more than 40 times, and is rendered indifferently—bird, fowl, or sparrow. It is manifestly a general name for all the various small passerine birds, of which there are some 150 species in the Holy Land. "The sparrow that sitteth alone on the house-top" (Ps. cii. 7) can scarcely be the sociable sparrow, but the blue thrush (*Petrocincla cyanea*), a well-known solitary bird of the country which is fond of sitting alone on a roof or rock.

STORK. The periodical return of the stork is noticed in Jer. viii. 7. Its regular and sudden return is one of the most interesting natural sights of Palestine. The expression "stork in the heavens", refers to the immense height at which they fly during migration. The Hebrew name implies its maternal affection, for which it has been famed in all ages, and consequently it is protected in all countries where it nests. In Ps. civ. 17, the fir-trees are said to be its nest. In Western Europe it builds under man's protection on houses; in the East on ruins, or, where buildings are scarce, on trees. The black stork (*Ciconia nigra*), always on trees. The black pinions of the stork, stretching from its white body, have a very beautiful effect (Zech. v. 9).

SWALLOW. Two words are rendered swallow. Ps. lxxxv. 3 and Prov. xxvi. 2 have *deror*, i.e. "the bird of freedom", and our chimney swallow and martin are intended; but in Isa. xxxviii. 14 and Jer. viii. 7 we find *Sus* or *Sis*, which is the Arabic for the swift, and which should be so rendered. This translation gives the whole force of the passages. The cry of the swift is a shrill scream as of pain, not a soft gentle twitter like the swallow; and while the latter is not a regular migrant, many swallows remaining in the warmer parts of Palestine all the winter, no bird is more conspicuous by the suddenness of its re-appearance in spring, and by the thousands in which in a day it overspreads the whole country, than the swift (*Cypselus apus*).

SWAN only occurs in the list of unclean birds. As the swan is very rare in Egypt and Syria, it is more probable that the purple water-hen (*Porphyrio antiquorum*), or the sacred ibis (*Ibis religiosa*), an object of idolatrous veneration among the Egyptians, is intended.

TURTLE. See Dove.

VULTURE. Heb. *dayah*. Lev. xi. 14; Deut. xiv. 13; Isa. xxxiv. 13. Probably the same as the Arabic *d'ayah*, the name of the black kite (*Milvus migrans*), the commonest of the scavenger birds of prey in the country, and protected by the villagers.

REPTILES.

The references to reptiles, or "creeping things", are very few.

ADDER. Seven Hebrew and three Greek words are employed to denote the serpent tribe, the New Testament names being translated "serpent" (generically), "viper", and "asp". As the Hebrew names are rendered indiscriminately, it will be easiest to consider them together. "Adder" stands for 4 Hebrew words, (1) *Shephiphon* (Gen. xlii. 17). The deadly horned *Ceratophis*, which is in the habit of coiling itself in a camel's footmarks, or any little depression, and suddenly darting on any passing animal. It is one of the most venomous of snakes. (2) *Achub* (Ps. cxi. 3), a viper, rendered "asp" in Rom. iii. 13. Several species of viper are common in Palestine. (3) *Pethen* (Deut. xxxii. 33; Job xiv. 14-16; Ps. lviii. 4; xci. 13), rendered sometimes by "asp", sometimes by "adder". From the allusion to charming in connection with the *pethen*, we infer that the cobra (*Naja haje*), found in Egypt and Palestine, and used by serpent charmers, is signified. (4) *Tzaphoni* (Prov. xxi. 32).

COCKATRICE is the translation of another word (Prov. xlii. 32; Isa. xi. 8; xiv. 29; lix. 5; Jer. viii. 17). It is impossible to say with certainty what species of poisonous snake is intended, or whether it is merely a general name. The same may be said of the word *eph'el*, i.e. the hisser "viper" (Isa. xxx. 6, &c.), though it may be *Echis ancolica*, a very common Syrian viper. The viper that fastened on St. Paul's hand (Acts xxviii. 3) was probably *Corneliana levis*, the only snake which can hold on by its teeth, and which is found in Malta. Though not

venomous, it has the appearance of a viper. St. Luke does not state that it was venomous.

FIERY SERPENTS. Num. xxi. 6; Deut. viii. 15. We have nothing by which to identify the species. The fiery flying serpent of Isa. xiv. 29; xxx. 6, is quite another thing, and is probably merely a figurative expression. The serpent is a familiar emblem of craft, from its cunning in lying in wait for its prey, its fascination and its wariness (Gen. iii. 1; Matt. x. 16). From this, as well as from its being the form in which Satan beguiled our first parents, he is called "the old serpent" (Rev. xii. 9). Serpent eating or licking dust may be a figurative expression for their crawling on the ground.

CHAMELEON. Lev. xi. 30. It is generally believed that some of the larger lizards are intended. The chameleon is very common in Palestine.

DRAGON. See Leviathan.

FROG. Only mentioned in the Old Testament in connection with the plagues of Egypt. The frog of Egypt and Syria is the edible frog of Europe (*Rana esculenta*). It swarms wherever there is water. In Rev. xvi. 3, frogs are the emblem of unclean spirits.

LEVIATHAN. In Ps. cv. 25, 26, the word simply means "sea-monsters". In Ps. lxxv. 14; Isa. xxxvii. 1; and in Job xli. the crocodile is specifically intended. The crocodile is also expressed by another word, translated "dragon" in Isa. li. 9; Ezek. xxxix. 3; xxxix. 2; (Jer. li. 34. Job describes the difficulty of capturing, spearing,

No distinction of fishes, beyond good and bad, is given in the Bible. They were stocked by Solomon (Ezek. iv. 33), and were artificially preserved (Chant. vii. 4; Isa. xix. 10). The quantity of fish in the Lake of Galilee is still marvellous, the shoals forming dense masses. All the fishes of that lake, and of the Jordan, are taken from the fishes of the rivers which flow into the Mediterranean.

INVERTEBRATE ANIMALS.

ANT. Prov. vi. 6; xxx. 25. The ants of Palestine, especially *Atta structor* and *Pheidole megacephala*, are, unlike the species of northern Europe, accustomed to lay up stores of corn for winter use. The habit was well known to the ancient Jews, and to modern observers.

BALD-LOCUST. Lev. xi. 22. A class of insects allied to the locust, called by naturalists *Tracalia*.

BEE. Honey bees, wild and hived, abound in Palestine, a land flowing with honey. Its dry climate, its rich variety and abundance of aromatic flowers, and its limestone rocks (Ps. lxxxvi. 16), render it peculiarly adapted for bees. Honey was an article of export (Gen. xliii. 11; Ezek. xxvii. 17). Not only in rocks, but in hollow trees (1 Sam. xiv. 25), or in dried carcases (Judg. xiv. 8), do bees hive. Jewish domestic hives are of clay for coolness. The Word of God is compared to honey for its sweetness (Ps. xix. 10). Deborah (bee) was a favourite woman's name. The bee of Palestine is *Apis fasciata*.

BEETLE. Lev. xi. 22, where it is described as "having legs above its feet to leap withal". Some species of locust is therefore meant.

CANKERWORM. Joel i. 4; ii. 25; Nah. iii. 15, &c. The locust in its larva or caterpillar state, in which, before it has acquired wings, it is most destructive.

CATERPILLAR. Ps. lxxviii. 40; Isa. xxxiii. 4, &c. Probably the locust in general. The Hebrew word signifies "the consumer".

CORAL. Job xxviii. 18; Ezek. xxvii. 10. The coral of the commerce of Tyre was that of the Red Sea, the finest in the world. There is in the Hebrew a peculiar force in the expression in Job translated "the price of wisdom". It is literally "the drawing up of wisdom".

CRIMSON WORM. Isa. i. 18; Lam. iv. 5; Neh. ii. 3; and "scarlet" (Exod. xxv. 4, &c.), "worm" being omitted in our translation, is the cochineal (*Coccus ilicis*), an homopterous insect very common on the Syrian holm-oak, from the female of which the crimson dye is prepared.

FLEA. 1 Sam. xxiv. 14; xxvi. 20, where this pest is spoken of as the most insignificant of vermin.

FLY. Two words are thus translated. *Arôb* (Exod. viii. 1, &c.), in the plague of flies, is probably the common house fly; *zebub* (Eccles. x. 1; Isa. vii. 18) is the gad-fly, the *taetee* of Africa, a fearful scourge to cattle.

GNAT (Matt. xxiii. 24), i.e. the mosquito, one of the smallest, but the most irritating of insect plagues.

GRASSHOPPER. Lev. xi. 22; Eccles. xii. 5, &c. The smaller species of the locust tribe, of which there are innumerable kinds.

HORNET. Exod. xxiii. 28; Deut. vii. 20; Josh. xxiv. 12. Very common, and of several species. When disturbed, they attack horses and cattle, and drive them to madness.

HORSE-LEECH. Prov. xxx. 15. Both land-leech and medicinal leech are very common in every well and stream, and often attach themselves to the naked limbs of animals, causing much pain.

LICE. Only mentioned in reference to its human plague. This vermin is one of the pests of the East, and its existence on the person rendered an Egyptian customarily polluted.

LOCUST. Continually referred to, and its various species and stages described by at least nine different words. They are the worst scourge of the East, and unlike beetles and other insects, are equally voracious every stage of their existence. There are very many different species. They always come in their clouds with an east wind, and nothing checks them till they are driven by the wind into the sea (Exod. x).

MOTH. The clothes moth is the only insect of this class mentioned.

ONYCHA. Exod. xxx. 34. The shell or operculum of many kinds of shell fish learnt to form an ingredient in frankincense, as it has a strong pungent smell.

PALMERWORM. Joel i. 4; ii. 25; Amos v. 1. Described in a vague sense for the locust, probably in its immature state.

PEARL. Job xxviii. 18; Matt. vi. 6; xii. 35, &c. Found in the shells of the pearl oyster in the Red Sea and Persian Gulf, and always a highly precious gem.

PURPLE. The dye used to produce a bright scarlet, and prepared from several shell-fish which abound in the Syrian coast, *Murex* and *Purpura*.

SCORPION. Deut. viii. 15; Ezek. ii. 6; Luke x. 19; Rev. ix. 5, &c. Very common in all hot, dry, sunny places. It is of the shape of a lobster, and is often found on its back. Its habit is to hide under stones, and on being disturbed it will sting severely with the sharp claw at the end of the tail, which secretes an acrid poison.

SNAIL. Ps. lxxviii. 8. Snails, in our cold climate hibernates in winter. In Palestine, on the contrary, they are in summer, as they are unable to bear the excessive heat of the dry, hot season. The allusion of the Psalmist is to the fact that, very commonly, when they have secured themselves in some clink of the rocks for their summer sleep, they are still exposed to the sun's rays, which gradually evaporate and dry up the whole of their shell, till the animal is shrivelled to a thread, and, as it were, melted away. Myriads of snails may be found baked away, still glued to the rock.

WORM. Several Hebrew words are thus rendered. *Sôs* (Isa. ii. 8) is the caterpillar of the clover and other words used elsewhere may mean aculeate insects, or the maggots of insects; but it is impossible to determine the word exactly.

is not less instructive than interesting to regard the Old Testament writings from a literary as well as a religious point of view. The Old Testament is one of the standard literatures of the world; it expresses religious emotion with a greater depth and purity than any other literature. How are we to account for its distinguishing superiority in this respect?—The ultimate reason is no doubt the will of God, but so far as we can trace the shadow of the Divine operations, it is not His will to disregard the habits and modes of thought of His human instruments. Each nation has a special function to fulfil in accordance with its gifts and capacities, and the function of the Jews was determined in advance by their language and their social circumstances. The tongue which they spoke is but ill-adapted for historical or argumentative prose, owing to its vagueness in expressing relations of time and the sequences of reasoning; but it reproduces with a vividness, which is the despair of translators, the most delicate shades of feeling and emotion. The circumstances of the Jews were equally favourable to a literature of religious sentiment. They were not a nation of philosophers, nor had they a soul-rising political history to kindle the genius of their orators. They were a hot-blooded Eastern people, feeling intensely about everything, and wholly absorbed in the passing emotion. Hence we may account for the constant want of connexion of so many passages in the Old Testament and in the Prophecies. The connexion is imposed by the feelings of the writer, and how easily, to say accidentally, does one emotion give place to another! Again, the Israelites were an agricultural people. Their occupation brought them into constant contact with nature, and we are therefore not surprised to find that images from nature contribute largely to the literary material. The Old Testament is well worthy of study from this point of view, as well as others. Of course, being such an emotional people, the Israelites do not love nature for its own sake, nor can they even describe a beautiful scene in its totality:—they instinctively identify themselves to that particular feature which in some way illustrates the mood or temper of the moment. In other words, they use nature as a magazine of symbols. The reader should bear this in mind, as he will otherwise be misled by the confusion of imagery in Hebrew poetry. The rapid transition from one figure to another is not arbitrary nor accidental, but dictated by an overpowering desire for a more complete rendering of feeling and emotion. See especially 1 Kings xiv. 15; Isa. viii. 8; xl. xlviii. 1-6.

Even when such a people lyric poetry was sure to flourish; even when God raised up those revealers of His will—nature—the prophets, it was inevitable that their secular discourses should partake of a lyric character. Here and there we meet in the prophecies with a simile or two which might well have belonged to a Psalm, or even with connected lyrical passages (see e.g. the magnificent odes in Isa. xiv. 4-21; and Hab. iii.). A familiar remark applies to the reflective poem on the calamities of the righteous, which bears the name of Job. Even the narrative-writers, when they rise into a higher tone, naturally and without an effort adopt the rhetorical forms of lyric poetry, e.g. Gen. i. 27; ix. 26-27; xxiv. 27-29, 39, 40. One may fairly say that the distinction between poetry and prose was unknown to the Israelitish writers, as it still is to nations at a low level of worldly culture.—Such being the conditions under which the Jewish literature arose, we shall not be surprised to find the artistic element somewhat

in the background. The Old Testament writings have few of what we are accustomed to call the forms of poetry,—no metre, only a slight tendency to rhyme, and a stronger but unequal tendency to alliteration*. This defect is compensated for by *parallelism*. Hebrew poetry, as we have seen, is the poetry of emotion, and emotion, like the sea, expresses itself, not in the onward rush of a single gigantic breaker, but in the rise and fall of a succession of waves; or, to speak without figure, each verse of a Hebrew lyric consists of a couplet, a double couplet, or a triplet (really a shortened form of the double couplet). For an example (a) of the simplest kind, take this half-verse of the psalm of Hezekiah:—

"Mine eyes fall with looking upward:
O Lord, I am oppressed; undertake for me."
[Isa. xxxviii. 14.]

Here the first line expresses the effort of continual expectation; the second, its failure, and the appeal for help to a higher power. The two lines are *parallel*, but the parallelism of the thoughts is incomplete.

For specimens of *complete parallelism*, take the following:—

"When Israel went out of Egypt,
The house of Jacob from a people of strange language;
Judah became his sanctuary,
Israel his dominion.
The sea saw, and fled:
Jordan was driven back.
The mountains skipped like rams,
The hills like the young of the flock.
What ailed thee, O sea, that thou fleddest?
Thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?
Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams?
Ye little hills, like the young of the flock?
Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord,
At the presence of the God of Jacob;
Who turned the hard rock into a standing water,
The flint into a fountain of waters."
[Ps. cxv.]

Here we have what is called *synonymous parallelism* (b), that is, the two lines express exactly the same idea. (This is the most common type of parallelism. See also Ps. vi. 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 10; viii. 3-8; Prov. iii. 1, 8-25; Isa. liii. 1-6; lx. 1-3.)

And these,

"The bows of the mighty men are broken,
And they that stumbled are girded with strength.
The full have hired themselves out for bread.
And the hungry keep holiday:
So that the barren hath borne seven,
And she that hath many children languisheth."
[Isa. xl. 4, 5.]

"Faithful are the wounds of a friend,
But deceitful are the kisses of an enemy.
The full soul loatheth an honeycomb,
But to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet."
[Prov. xxvii. 6, 7.]

Here we have what is called *antithetic parallelism* (c), that is, the two lines correspond by an antithesis or opposition of sentiments. (This type of parallelism abounds in the Book of Proverbs, especially in chapters x.-xv. In the Psalms it is much less common; see however Ps. xxvii. 11; xxxvii. 9, 17, 21, 22. Isa. i. 3; liv. 7, 8, are also fine examples.)

Sometimes, however (d), there is a bifurcation of a verse, without either complete or incomplete parallelism; for instance,

"God looked down from heaven upon the children of men,
To see if there were any that did understand, that did seek God."
[Ps. xiv. 2.]

"Moreover by them is thy servant warned;
In keeping of them there is great reward."
[Ps. xix. 12.]

"The Lord at thy right hand
Shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath."
[Ps. cx. 8.]

* The later Hebrew poetry (since the 7th century A.D.) has however availed itself of both rhyme and metre, following the example of the Arabs.

This merely rhythmic structure of the verse is frequently found in the prophetic, particularly in the Books of Hosea and Jeremiah. Hosea is too much absorbed by passionate feeling, Jeremiah too much depressed by melancholy, to give full play to æsthetic sensibility. A careful attention to these four types of verse will unveil an unsuspected beauty in Hebrew poetry. If the reader will only refer to some edition of the Bible in which the parallel lines are printed separately, he will soon see how much the Authorized Version gains thereby in distinctness.† He must not, as has been already remarked, confuse his search for parallelism to those which are commonly called the poetical books, nor even (it may now be added) to the Old Testament. Sporadic instances of this form of elevated rhetoric occur in the New Testament, especially in the Sermon on the Mount and the Book of the Revelation, such as the following:—

"Ask, and it shall be given unto you;
Seek, and ye shall find;
Knock, and it shall be opened unto you.
For every one who asketh, receiveth;
And he who seeketh findeth;
And to him who knocketh, it shall be opened.
For what man is there among you, who, if his son ask for a loaf,
will give him a stone?
Or, if he ask a fish, will give him a serpent?
If ye, then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children,
How much more will your Father in heaven give good things to those who ask him!" (Matt. vii. 7-11.)

"And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great mill-stone, and cast it into the sea, saying:—

Thus with violence shall be thrown down Babylon the great city;
and shall be found no more;
And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and flute-players,
and trumpeters, shall be heard in thee no more;
And any craftsman of any craft shall be found in thee no more;
And the sound of a mill-stone shall be heard in thee no more;
And the light of a lamp shall be seen in thee no more;
And the voice of bridegroom and bride shall be heard in thee no more;
For thy merchants were great ones of the earth;
For by thy sorceries were all the nations deceived;
And in her hath been found the blood of prophets and saints,
and of all those who have been slain upon the earth." (Rev. xviii. 21-24.)

The latter passage is taken from a chapter which strikingly reminds us of Ezekiel; it is rhythmical, but not strictly parallelistic: the former is an independent reproduction of the manner of the best proverbial poetry, and is a good specimen of parallelism. With the latter we may compare the Song of Mary (Luke i. 46-55), the Song of Zacharias (Luke i. 67-79), and the Song of Symeon (Luke ii. 28-32). These are all directly based on Old Testament models. It is much more difficult to produce connected passages exemplifying genuine parallelism in an unartificial manner. Bishop Jebb has indeed attempted it, but the result has been universally rejected by Biblical scholars. The fact is that after the return from Babylon the older literary forms were only kept up by the zeal of enthusiastic students of the earlier scriptures, and their disappearance was only a question of time. Ecclesiasticus and the so-called Psalms of Solomon, both written originally in Hebrew, the one about 180 B.C., the other after the murder of Pompeius, 48 B.C., are the last specimens of genuine parallelism. In the Apocryphal Wisdom

24, which is, in fact, a translation of an Arabic date:—
"Now therefore bless ye the God of all,
Which only doeth wondrous things everlastingly,
Which exalteth our days from the world,
And doeth with us according to his mercy.
He grant us perfumings of Israel.
And that peace may be in our days in Israel forever.
That he would confirm his mercy with us,
And deliver us at his time!"
It is true the verses in this fragment fall into couplets and quatrains, but parallelism, as described above in its complete form, does not exist. We should therefore expect to find it in the New Testament, where it does exist, it is by accident. The New Testament is in the main didactic and historical, and not æsthetic prose and not poetry.

But the study of parallelism appeals to æsthetic rather than to the æsthetic. It will often enable us to see the probability of competing interpretations of difficult passages. If, for instance, we find not the synonymous or antithetic parallelism prevalent in a particular chapter or paragraph, there is a presumption against any interpretation which tends to destroy its uniformity. In Gen. iv. 23, for example, the Jews built a romantic story on the mention of a "man" or "child" as well as a "man" as having murdered by Lamech. But by the law of genuine parallelism, only one person and one murder are intended. This remark is fruitful of application to prophetic writings. It may be added as a note on the adaptation of the Bible to its world-wide fame, that this peculiar poetical or rather rhetorical parallelism exists in various degrees in the Hebrew, Assyrian, Egyptian, Chinese, and other literatures. The deficiency of the Bible in æsthetic respects is somewhat counterbalanced by its engaging naturalness. It has been greater as a work of art, it could never have been the religious book of such widely different nations.

Rhythm and parallelism, however, are not the characteristics of Hebrew poetry. There are even enough that lyric poems are often arranged with to the symmetry of their parts. See, for instance, xlii. 5, 11; xliii. 5; xli. 7, 11; xli. 4, 10, 11; lvi. 2, 6, 10, 17; lxii. 1, 2, 5, 6; lxvii. 3, 5; lxxv. 2, 5, 9; cv. 6, 13, 18, 28-30, 31, 32, 34; cxv. 7, 11. These passages present clear indications of and consequently of something approaching to a division, like that of the Greek choros. It is a deed, equally clear that the strophes or stanzas used by these refrains are always of equal length, if they are very nearly equal in Psalms (the and originally one Psalm; lxvii. xcv.). Sometimes the want of symmetry can be accounted for by the character of the poem. Thus in the lamentation of and Jonathan (2 Sam. i. 12-17), which falls into stanzas or strophes (viz. I. vs. 13, 14; II. vs. 1, 2, 4; IV. vs. 25, 26; V. vs. 27), the first three consist of 5 each, the fourth of only five, the fifth of two, gradual diminution is evidently designed, and butes to the effect of the poem. It is as if the of the speaker became fainter and fainter as his increased, till it died away in a sigh. The phenomenon will be observed in other similar poems in the elegy on Israel's princes in Ezek. xix. vs. 2-9, stanza II.—vs. 10-16, and in that of Ezek. xxiii. (stanza I.—vs. 1-10, stanza II.—16), and in the lamentation which forms the first of Job (ch. iii. stanza I.—vs. 2-10, stanza II.—19, stanza III.—vs. 20-30). Joyous songs, on the hand, are sometimes marked by a gradual extension of the stanzas. The poet begins calmly, increases the stream of song widens. Thus in the psalm (xlv.), the first stanza is very short (vs. 1

* The reader will observe an occasional deviation from the language of the Authorized Version. This is unavoidable in the exact study of the sacred writings. Here for instance the Authorized Version has "shame," where the literal rendering is "the shame" or "shameful thing." The prophet is unwilling to apply the term "Baal" (=lord, master) to a false god, and substitutes "the Beeloth." "the shame." Hosea had set the example (Hos. ix. 10). Compare also Isaiaboth and Eshbaal, which are interchanged. See "List of Proper Names."

† See *Paraphrase Teacher's Bible* (Nonpareil Edmo.), published by Messrs. Eyre and Spottiswoode.

second is already a little longer (vs. 3-7), the third very long (vs. 8-17). The correctness of the division is shown by the choruses, which begin in each case with the word 'therefore.' One point more claims to be noticed before we leave this part of our subject. The fact that the existence of strophes can often be proved, and is sometimes reasonably surmised even where not proved, suggests a further possibility, viz. that the Psalms were sung antiphonally (somewhat as our own chants are divided between the two halves of the choir), one strophe being uttered in answer to another strophe. The refrain was doubtless sung by the whole congregation; compare 2 Chron. vii. 3, "all the children of Israel . . . praised the LORD, saying, For he is good, for his mercy endureth forever"—the latter words being the refrain of Ps. cxxxvi. Compare also Ps. lxxviii. 28. It need hardly be added that the singing was accompanied with music (compare Ps. xxi. 2; lxxviii. 26; cxxxvii. 3; cl. 3-6); but the subject of Hebrew music demands separate consideration.

On the single remaining style of Hebrew poetry not much has to be said. A certain number of the Old Testament poems have the peculiarity of being "acrostic" or "alphabetic," that is, they are arranged alphabetically by the initial Hebrew letters of the verses. These are Psalms xiv., xxiv., xxxvii., cxl., cxli., cxix., cxlv.; Prov. xxxi. 10-31; Lam. i. ii., iii., iv. Psalms ix. and x. are also very imperfect specimens of this style. In Psalm cxix. the Bible version makes the arrangement intelligible to every one by placing the initial Hebrew letter of each group of verses at the beginning of the group. It is probable that this kind of composition became more popular in the Babylonian and Persian periods of Jewish history. There is no reason why these like the other Psalms should not have been sung in divine service.

The earliest Hebrew songs which we possess appear to have been called forth by passing events. A dark deed of revenge is commemorated in the song ascribed to Lamech (Gen. iv. 23, 24); the prowess of the confederate tribes in an ironical fragment (Num. xxi. 27-30), and, above all, in the song of Deborah (Judg. v.). The 'song of the water-drawers' (Num. xxi. 17, 18) preserves a tradition of the mutual trust between rulers and people which prevailed in the prehistoric age of Israel. It is not improbable a song which the Hebrew women sang in the intervals of drawing water, as if to 'coax' the well to 'spring up,' i.e. to yield water from its depths. The triumphal ode ascribed to Moses (Ex. xv. 1-18) is, as we should expect, more elaborate than the more popular songs. It consists of a prelude (v. 1) and four stanzas, of which the first two and the fourth consist of twelve lines each, the second of only six. The student will find it a useful exercise to verify this statement for himself by writing out the several stanzas in parallel lines. The whole concludes with the chorus, "The LORD shall reign for ever and ever" (v. 18). "The Song of Deborah is a glorious witness to the martial spirit of the Hebrews. But it allows us to see also how easily the aspirations of the nation might have turned altogether to the glory of conquest and empire, and how much some gentler influence was needed to counteract the wild spirit of revenge." Such an influence was doubtless exerted by the schools of the prophets, in which sacred minstrelsy appears to have been cultivated (1 Sam. x. 5), and afterwards by the psalmists. Great doubt, however, exists as to the precise date of the religious lyrics or Psalms. In the headings they are mostly ascribed to David, but these, which are the only authority for so ascribing them, did not arise till during or after the Captivity. They must consequently be tested in each case by their agreement with the contents of the Psalms, and with the information as to the state of religion in David's time given elsewhere in the sacred writings. Happily the beautiful lamentation over Saul and Jonathan (2 Sam. i. 19-27) has never had its Davidic origin questioned. But for artistic skill and variety of contrast nothing in the Old Testament equals the song (or perhaps the songs) of the

poetess Deborah, with a new translation of which we may fitly conclude this note. It will be at once seen that the song was intended to be sung partly by Deborah and Barak, partly by a chorus; also that here and there occurs a peculiarly striking rhythm (sometimes combined with parallelism) which may be called the *progressive*, a phrase in one line being repeated in the next with some addition, so as to form a kind of climax or progression if not in the ideas at any rate in the language; see especially vs. 3, 4, 19, 20, 27, 30. For other examples of the same rhythm see Ps. xix., cxi., cxlv.

PART I.

Prelude.

- V. 2. For the leaders' leading in Israel,
For the self-offering of the people,
Bless ye the LORD!

1.

Retrospect of the Exodus.

3. Hear, O ye kings! give ear, O ye princes!
I, even I, will sing unto the LORD;
I will sing praises to the LORD, the God of Israel.
4. LORD! when thou wentest out of Seir,
When thou marchedst out of the country of Edom,
The earth trembled, and the heavens dropped,
The clouds also dropped water:
5. Mountains melted before the LORD,
Yonder Sinai, before the LORD, the God of Israel.
6. In the days of Shammur, the son of Anath,
In the days of Jael the highway kept holiday,
And the travellers walked on crooked paths:
7. The rulers kept holiday in Israel, kept holiday,
Until that I, Deborah, arose,
That I arose a mother in Israel.
8. Then was war at the gates (of the enemy):
Was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?

2.

Let Israel give thanks!

9. My heart (saith) to the governors of Israel,
(To) those who offered themselves among the people:
Bless ye the LORD!
10. Ye that ride on white steeds,
Ye that sit on coverings,
And ye that walk by the way, sing!
11. From the voice of archers between the places of drawing water,
There let men rehearse the righteous acts of the LORD,
The righteous acts of His rule in Israel!
Then did the people of the LORD go down against the gates.

PART II.

Chorus.

12. Awake, awake, Deborah,
Awake, awake, utter the song!
Arise, Barak, lead forth thy captives, O son of Abinoam!

1.

The gathering of the patriotic Israelites.

13. Then there went down a remnant of the nobles (and) of the people;
The LORD went down to my help among the heroes.
From Ephraim (did they go), thy whose root is in Amalek,
Behind thee, O Benjamin, with thy tribesmen,
From Machir went down governors,
And from Zebulun they that hold the staff of the enroller.
14. And the princes in Issachar were like Deborah,
And Issachar even as Barak:
He was driven into the valley by his feet.

2.

The indifference of the rest.

15. At the streams of Reuben there are great resolves!
Why abodest thou between the sheepfolds—to hear the piping of the flutes?
By the streams of Reuben there are great deliberations!
Gilead abides beyond Jordan.
And Dan—why is he a stranger on shipboard?
Asher sits by the sea-shore,
And abides by his creeks.
16. Zebulun is a people that jeopardis his life unto death,
And Naphtali (that dwells) on the heights.

3.

The battle.

17. The kings came, they fought,
Then fought the kings of Canaan,
At Taanach by the waters of Megiddo;
They took not a piece of silver:
They fought from heaven,
The stars from their courses
Fought against Sisera:
The torrent of Kishon swept them away,
The onward-running torrent, the torrent of Kishon.

Chorus.

Step on, my soul, with strength.

24. Blessed above women be Jael,
The wife of Heber the Kenite;
Blessed above women in the tent!

5.

The murder of Sisera.

25. He asked water, she gave him milk,
She offered curdled milk in a lordly dish;
26. She put her hand to the tent-peg,
And her right hand to the workmen's hammer,
And with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote in pieces
his head,
27. She wounded and pierced through his temples.
At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down,
At her feet he bowed, he fell;
Where he bowed, there he fell down dead.

6.

The anxiety of the family of Sisera.

28. Through the window she looked out and cried—
The mother of Sisera through the lattice;
"Why is his chariot so long in coming?
Why tarry the wheels of his chariots?"

But they that love him are as the sun upon his right
in his might.

NOTES.—F. 8. The beginning of this verse has priority to the
handed down in its original form. We have evidence of a trans-
lated. The latter part means that lower or secondary weapons
were the only weapons used by the 10,000 warriors of F. 8. 10.
verings, or cloths, i.e. either carpets or saddle-cloths. The in-
struction is suddenly changed in the second line. We would
expected. From the voice, *she*, let *us* be *heard*. The *you* of
those of the enemy, as in v. 8.—F. 12. *Land, fresh, in its season*.
F. 12. *Went down*, i.e. to the battle in the valley. The *son*,
whose ancestral dwelling, is in a *mountain*, i.e. in a *mountain* called
the hill-country of the Amalekites (*Gen. xvi. 1*). F. 13. *The*
scourer, i.e. the officer who kept the *mountain* and *the* *scourer*.
139.—F. 15. *By his feet*, for the form of expression, see *Ps. lxxviii*.
5. *Rejoice* (*comp. s. 15, end*). Notice the *very* *rejoice*, as in
deeds.—F. 21. For the sympathy of the *beauteous* *beauteous* *beauteous*
fortunes, *comp. Job xxviii. 7*; *Isa. xlv. 21*. The *beauteous* *beauteous*
symbolical, and means the elements were *beauteous* *beauteous* *beauteous*.
army.—F. 22. The torments of Palestine are *beauteous* *beauteous* *beauteous*.
13. *Rejoice* (*comp. s. 15, end*). Notice the *very* *rejoice*, as in
nomad way of life, like the Bedouins.—F. 23. *His work*, *his work*
of terror and anxiety in *Ps. 28*.

TECHNICAL TERMS CONNECTED WITH HEBREW POETRY AND MUSIC IN THE BIBLE
VERSION OF THE PSALMS.

1. AJJELETH SHAHAR, upon. The great Spanish Rabbi, Aben Ezra, who died about 1175 A.D., considers Ajjeleth or Ajjeleth Shahar to be the first words of a popular song. Following him, we should explain the phrase, To the tune of the song, beginning 'Hind of the dawn' (= the rising sun, called gazelle by the Arabs). Ps. xxii. 1.
2. ALANOTH, upon. For soprano voices. Ps. xli. 1. The Hebrew has "on virgin voices," *ala noth* being the plural of *almah*, a virgin or young woman.
3. AL-TASCHITH, upon. To the tune of (of the song beginning) 'Do not destroy.' Ps. lvi. 1, lviii. 1, lix. 1, lxxv. 1. (This is probably a vintage song, for the first line of which see Isa. lxx. 8:—"As when vineyard-fruit is found in the cluster, one saith, 'Destroy it not, for a blessing is in it.'")
4. GITTITH, upon. For the musical instrument or tune called Gittith, either because brought from Gath, or because used at the vintage. Ps. viii. 1; lxxxiv. 1. The custom of singing at the treading of the wine-press was well known to the Hebrews (*comp. Isa. xvi. 10*; Jer. xlviii. 33). Of course the psalms which bear this heading were not themselves sung at the vintage, though the Septuagint suggests such a view; their contents would be very inappropriate to such an occasion. See the foregoing note.
5. HIGGAION, a peculiar kind of music, probably performed on stringed instruments. Joined with Selah (which see) Ps. ix. 17.
6. JONATH-ELEM-BECROKIM, upon. Perhaps, To the tune of "The silent dove of those afar." The Septuagint and the Targum, or Western Aramaic translation, suppose the dove to be a figure for the Jewish people in captivity. In this case the word "upon" should rather be "concerning." But it is better to follow Aben Ezra, and suppose a quotation of the initial words of some popular song. By a slight alteration of the vowels (which form no part of the text) we might render, To the tune of "The dove of the far-off terebinths," which is certainly much more intelligible. Prefixed to Ps. lvi.
7. MAHALATH, upon. For (a peculiar kind of) stringed instrument. Others explain, To the tune of the song beginning 'Sickness—we may perhaps conjecture that the first line of a song began, "The sickness of thy people heal, O Lord." Ps. liii. 1; Followed in one passage by Leannoth, i.e. perhaps, 'for singing antiphonally.' Ps. lxxxviii. 1.
8. MASCHIL. A descriptive title of a peculiar kind of psalm—the didactic, or contemplative, or perhaps skilful. Prefixed to Psalms xxxii., xli., xlv., xlv., li., liii., liv., lv., lxxv., lxxviii., lxxxiii., lxxxix., cxli.; also found in the Hebrew text of Ps. xlvii. 7b, which runs, "Sing ye a psalm to make one wise" (or, a psalm of contemplation, or possibly, in skilful strains); literally, "Sing ye a Maschil."
9. MICHTHAM. None of the conjectures offered as to the meaning of this term have the least degree of pro-

- bability. It is no doubt intended to modify the particular kind of lyric poem, but what that we have no means of determining. These words are like the word in the cognate dialect, *Michtham*, prefixed to six psalms, viz. xvi., lvi., lviii., lxxv., lxxviii., and lxxxviii. If the text is correct, and the title only occurs once, so that we have no means of controlling the reading—the most plausible explanation is, To the tune of "Die for the sin," these words being supposed to form the opening of some popular song. But it would be *never* to be *never* stress on this or any other interpretation. Prefixed to Ps. ix.
11. NEIGMOTH, upon. With an accompaniment of stringed instruments. Prefixed to Psalms vi., vi., vi., lxi., lxxviii., lxxvi.
12. NEILOTH, upon. With an accompaniment of stringed instruments. Prefixed to Psalms vi., vi., vi., lxi., lxxviii., lxxvi.
13. SELAH. Much useless ingenuity has been expended on this word. All that is quite certain is that it is a musical note. Of ancient opinions the only one worth mentioning is that of the Greek version, the Psalms included in the Septuagint, for the version of this book, though made in Egypt and possibly not older than the second century B.C., as well have reproduced a genuine tradition. In the word Selah is rendered by *dissonance*, which means either a musical interlude (sing or play in the music, or a louder playing of the same melody) (the song, that is being continued), or gives us two distinct views of the meaning of the word, and each of these has been defended by some modern critics. An examination of the passages in which the word occurs seems to show that it stands in some relation to the vehemence of emotion described. Hence the opinion is a whole most plausible which regards it as a notation for the orchestra to fall in, or for the singer to assume a *maestoso* or *forte* character. In Ps. 16 Selah has prefixed to it the word *Higgaion*, literally, "sounding," that is, the music of stringed instruments; it is the word rendered by *sound* in Ps. xli. 2. Selah occurs in Ps. xli. 2, Psalms, and 3 times in Habakkuk *comp. 2, 3, 10*, more frequently in the Greek version of the Psalms. 14. SHERIMITH, upon. On the lower octave (i.e. bass), or on the eighth tone. Ps. vi. 1, vi. 1, vi. 1.
15. SHIGGAION. This is generally supposed to be the song of irregular rhythms, and expressing a variety of moods; but the most cautious critics hesitate to accept this artificial explanation, the word occurs only in Ps. vi. 1, and in the phrase in Hab. iii. 1.
16. SHOSHANNIM, upon. To the tune called "The Song of the Lily." Ps. xli. 1, lxxv. 1.
17. SHUSHAN-EDUTH, upon. Perhaps this may be the title of the song "Lily of testimony," fixed to Ps. li.

one entered so largely into the private and public life of the Hebrews that its cessation typified utter desolation (*e.g.* Jer. 25. 10; Ezek. 26. 13). Vocal instrumental music, often with 'dancing,' *i.e.* assured rhythmical movements, accompanied their chief gatherings (Isa. 5. 12 & 24. 9; Amos 6. 5; Luke 1. 25), and their processions—whether religious (2 Sam. 6. 5, &c.), triumphal (Ex. 15; Judg. 11. 34, &c.), bridal (1. 7. 34), or funeral (Ecc. 12. 4, with Matt. 9. 23). *Young men and women* formed part of David's and Solomon's court (2 Sam. 19. 35; Ecc. 2. 8), and sang for Josiah (2 Chr. 35. 25); hired *minstrels* emphasised the mourner's grief (Matt. 9. 23, with Jer. 17–20; Amos 5. 16). The winepress was trodden (*ex. 48. 35*), and the vintage which closed the harvest gathered (Isa. 16. 10) with a song; the *'timbrels & dances'* of the daughters of Israel typify ordinary joy and prosperity. See *Poetry, Psalms*. But the Bible gives little direct information as to Hebrew music. It probably resembled or comprised the music of Mesopotamia and Egypt (*see* Gen. 31. 27; 1. 32, 17, 18, 19), and the inevitable commercial and *see* intercourse would cause the instruments in use *see* from one nation to another. If not cultivated *see* by the Levites for the service of the Tabernacle, music certainly formed part of the training in *see* schools of the prophets founded by Samuel (1 Sam. 10. 5; 2 Kin. 3. 15), and being developed (Amos 6. 5; 2 Sam. 1. 1 Kin. 10. 5, &c.) by the inspired genius of the musician and poet David attained its highest expression in connection with the Psalms in the musical

services organised by him (1 Chr. 15. 16 & 25. 1), and continued in the Temple. Early Hebrew melodies are probably reflected in the modern Asiatic, *i.e.* slight melodies overlaid with extraneous graces, and would now seem to be in a sort of minor mode. But simple instruments, such as harps, trumpets, cymbals, &c. (*see below*), when used in large numbers simultaneously (2 Chr. 5. 13) or in alternating masses, are capable of grand musical results, even independently of the awful sublimity of the events and associations connected with the worship of the Temple.

The silence of the Bible obliges us to determine on historical grounds the probable extent and nature of Hebrew musical knowledge. Fortunately ancient music, especially Assyrian and Egyptian, has of late received considerable attention; the various musical instruments represented in sculpture or on coins, and even found in tombs, have been carefully examined as to their capabilities, compared, and classified. And, by analogy, a very sound basis of probability has been found in the comparative history of ancient music on which to describe the general outlines of Bible music.

The study of names of instruments is less safe, and even deceptive. We shall therefore content ourselves with a careful study of the music of the surrounding nations, not neglecting any absolutely reliable information to be gained from the researches of great scholars, leaving the reader to apply the results attained to the various passages of Scripture collected and commented upon below.

VOCAL MUSIC OF THE HEBREWS.

A tendency of recitation to develop into monotonous and an irregular chant or *cantillation* is illustrated in the history of 'plain song' in the early Christian church. The very irregularity of such a chant would singularly appropriate to poems like the Psalms, rhythm and form of which being mainly determined by the sense, is complicated and changeful. The Psalms were without doubt sung to irregular notes or short simple melodies, accompanied by instruments selected as appropriate in tone to the particular Psalm; the whole body of instruments being in grand bursts of chorus. Alternate singing in side to side, or by choirs of women or boys and

of men, was frequent; the Hebrew word translated 'answered' (Ex. 15. 21; 1 Sam. 18. 7), 'by course' (Exra 3. 11) suggests this; *comp.* Neh. 12. 24. The Psalms should be studied with reference to this alternate musical treatment; on their strophes or stanzas, chorus, and refrains, &c., *see Poetry*. 'Praise the Lord, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever,' was apparently a short formula of praise used on solemn occasions *e.g.* 2 Chr. 5. 13 & 7. 3; Exra 3. 11. On the Levitical order of 'Singers' *see* 1 Chr. 25; Exra 2. 41; 2 Chr. 9. 11; Neh. 7. 1 & 11. 22, 23 & 12. 29. Vocal music was nearly always accompanied by instruments (2 Sam. 6. 5, &c.); performers sang and played too (Ezek. 33. 33).

INSTRUMENTS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

(1) HEBREW, (2) BABYLONISH.

All ancient nations apparently possessed instruments of three kinds:—(1) String; (2) Wind; (3) Percussion. The tone is produced in string-instruments by setting their strings into vibration (*e.g.* harp, piano); in wind-instruments, by setting the column of air in vibration (a) by the lips directly (*e.g.* trumpet, horn), or (b) by blowing into a tube having a "reed" or "lip" duly placed (*e.g.* flute, oboe). The tone of instruments of percussion is produced by striking (a) a

stretched membrane (*e.g.* tambourine, drums), or (b) a rod of metal or other hard substance (*e.g.* triangle, glass-harmonica); the vibrations of the substance struck being imparted to the surrounding air.

The mistranslation of Hebrew musical terms and the translation of the same Hebrew word by different English words render it necessary to Anglicise the original, and to deal with the several instruments under their Hebrew names. The following table will prove a key.

	AUTHORISED VERSION.	MODERN COUNTERPART.	HEBREW NAME.
String.	Harp.....	Guitar, lyre, or small harp.....	Kinnor.
	Psalmtery.....	Harp.....	Nebel.
	Viol ('Lute' P.E.V. of Psalms).....	Harp (special sort).....	Nebel-sor.
	Ten-stringed lute.....		
Wind.	Instrument of 10 strings.....		
	Organ.....	Pan's pipe, primitive organ.....	Ugab.
	Pipe.....	Oboe.....	Hallil (<i>see Nebel</i>).
	Trumpet.....	Cow's horn.....	Shophar.
Percussion.	Ram's horn, Horn, Cornet.....	Do.....	Keren.
	Trumpet, Cornet.....	Trumpet (straight).....	Chatsosrah.
	Tabret, Timbrel.....	Tambourine.....	Toph.
	Cymbals, Cornets.....	Cymbals.....	Tseitselim, Metalloth.

STRING INSTRUMENTS.

KINNOR, A. V. *Harp* (Guitar, Lyre).—Each of the ancient nations had apparently under various names its national guitar. Much circumstantial evi-

dence indicates that the Hebrews called their guitar *kinnor*. It is the typical instrument (Ps. 137. 2), the first mentioned in the Bible (Gen. 4. 21, '*kinnor* and organ'), and the only stringed instru-

notice the shape of the instruments in Figs. 48, 49, 50 of Engel's *Music of the Most Ancient Nations*, which might justly be called either harps or guitars. Such were used by the ancient Egyptians as still among the negroes (*nanga*).† But if the *kinnor* were of this form, *guitar* would describe it better than *harp*.

NEBEL, A.V. *Psalttery* usually ('*Lute*', P.B.V.), || *Viol* (when used for secular purposes, Isa. 5. 12 & 14. 11; Amos 5. 23 & 6. 5). First mentioned in 1 Sa. 10. 3, and perhaps of Sidonian origin (*Athenaeus* iv. 4). Large, yet portable, and probably the most important if not the largest of the harp family used by the Hebrews; the chief religious instrument. Its shape and number of strings cannot be determined; but in ancient harps the strings almost always form the third side. Unwary commentators have identified it with a *dulcimer* (often called '*psalttery*'); but the recorded occasions of its use show *nebel* to have been almost without doubt a harp.

ASOR, *rather* **NEBEL ASOR**, A.V. '*psalttery* [and instrument] of ten strings', Ps. 33. 2 & 82. 2 & 144. 9).—Probably a ten-stringed harp, as usually translated; a variety of *nebel* (connected with it in the Hebrew), *asor* referring to the number of strings. That *asor* was a distinct instrument is a scantily supported assumption, nor does the application of the name to some of the Assyrian harps seem justifiable. *Nebel asor* is always translated in the Psalms as if two distinct instruments. N.B. David made both *kinnors* & *nebel*s of 'fir'; Solomon, of 'almug' wood. See *Plants*.

MAHALATH. See *Poetry, Technical terms*, No. 7.
MINNIM, A.V. '*stringed instruments*', only in Ps. 150. 4; and in 45. 8, *Heb.* (shortened into *minni*), where A.V. "whereby they" should probably be "stringed instruments," or, "music." *Minnim* is traced to a root signifying distribution, hence *strings*.

NEGINOTH, A.V. '*stringed instruments*', Hab. 3. 19. See *Poetry, Technical terms*, No. 11.

NEGINIM, A.V. '*stringed instruments*', Isa. 33. 20; Ps. 68. 25.

WIND INSTRUMENTS.

UGAB or **GHUGAB**, A.V. "*Organ*."—The wind instrument mentioned first in the Bible (with *kinnor*), Gen. 4. 21; Job 21. 12, & 30. 31, and (with *minnim*), Psalm 150. 4, only. Probably in its simplest form merely a collection of pipes, i.e. the ancient and universal *Pan's pipe*, Gk. *syrix*, but in process of time so improved as to mechanical construction and number of pipes as to justify the A.V. rendering "*organ*."

HALIL or **KHALIL**, A.V. *Pipe* (Oboe), traceable to a root meaning 'bored' and usually regarded as indeed a 'pipe,' was probably an oboe, a sort of *flageolet* or of oboe, and used, like it, at festivals and funerals (Matt. 9. 23, *below*), and by shepherds and travellers, especially pilgrims (Is. 30. 29). Coarse oboes are known and used freely among Eastern nations, and are found amongst modern Egyptians, and throughout Europe. The small oboe-like reed-instrument of Italian *pifferari* may be accepted as the *halil's* modern representative.

NEKEB, A.V. "*Pipe*," from a Heb. root meaning '*hollow*'; possibly the double flute (P), which was known to Oriental nations long before its use by the Greeks and Romans; (Ezek. 28. 13 only).

SHOPHAR, A.V. "*Trumpet*," a cow-horn; the usual trumpet employed, as still by the Jews, on solemn occasions, and for military purposes. Its mention in Job 39. 24 shows that the horn chronologically preceded the chatzzerah or metal trumpet.

† "Harp," Stainer & Barrett, *Dictionary of Musical Terms*.

|| A *Lute* differs from a guitar only in the shape or length of the body and neck. A *Viol* (whence 'violin,' &c.), was usually played with a bow.

only, at sacred festivals, war (Num. 31. 6; 2 Chr mentioned under Joshua's reign.

KEREN, A.V. *Trumpet* trumpets (Josh. 6. 5.), ho 3. 5). A curved tram; shophar, probably very li

N.B.—Hebrew *trumpet* produce only a single seri

NEHILOTH (Pa. 5. tit or the collective term, *Poetry, Technical terms*.

MACHOL, A.V. *danc* bined with *toph*, timbr 1 Sam. 29. 5; Ps. 30. 11 & flute or a dance, accordi posed; possibly a flute; pipe and tabor,' accom

INSTRUMENT.

TOPH, A.V. *Tabor* mentioned first by La used to mark the time, rhythmic movements,

TZELTZELIM (TSE A.V. *Cymbals*, *Bells* 2 were frequently more li i.e. practically *bells*: see call with handles. Arab large and small (cp. P the Bible in religious c 1 Chr. 16).

MENAEANEIM, A.V. correctly, as *tzeltzelim* word. Probably a *violy* of a handle and loop of metal bars or with loo "rattles" borne in the l on Egyptian monumen Greek names being der shake'.

SHALISHIM, A.V. " 18. 6 only, in *margis* " The association of the suggests that *triangl* whether with three bar, added to the joyf was received on his ret Stringed instruments general use, or have bee

II. BABYLONI (D

Space excludes the; the real nature of the Childrens' trial of fait of the Bible (Cassell's) *Ancient Nations*, and where reasons are shew lonian musicians played (1) Cow's horn (*keren*), (2) Pan's-pipe or small (UGAB), A.V. 'flute'; (3 A.V. 'harp'; large, and large Oriental harp (*sabi* but; ' (5) Dulcimer† ('psalttery'; (6) Bag-pipe

† A *Dulcimer* is a string with little hammers, the *ork* is a tube with a slide, the tro

PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE RELATING TO

* The Hebrew terms are explained in the preceding list of musical in

Gen. 4. 21. **KINNOR**, **UGAB**. (Job 21. 12).

A.V. *Harp* and *Organ*. Probably string and wind instruments generically, as if invented by Jubal.

Gen. 31. 27.

A.V. *Tabret*, *Harp*, wi Jacob a Mesopotamian sible kinds of musical used to accompany son

Job 21. 12. **TOPH, KINNOR, UGAB.**
A. V. *Timbrel, Harp, Organ* (the 3 possible kinds of instruments). The ancient *ugab* is coupled with *kinnor* in Job 30. 31 as in Gen. 4. 21.

Job 39. 24, 25. **SHOPHAR.**

The war-horse for joy can hardly trust his ears.

Ps. 33. 2. 3. **KINNOR, NEBEL-ASOR.**

A. V. '*Harp, Psalter*' and an instrument of 10 strings.

Ps. 45. 8. **MINNI(M).**

'Out of ivory palaces hath music made thee glad.'

Ps. 47. 5. **SHOPHAR.**

A. V. *Trumpet* (cp. Amos 2. 2). God reascends from fighting for His people amid their triumphal shouts, &c.

Ps. 49. 4. **KINNOR.**

A. V. *Harp*. The Psalmist will proclaim God's message (A. V. *dark saying*) in song. See 2 Kin. 3. 15.

Ps. 57. 8 & 71. 22 & 108. 2. **NEBEL, KINNOR.**

A. V. *Psaltery* (Pr. Bk. Version '*lute*') and *harp*.

Ps. 68. 25. [**KINNOR, TOPH.**]

The order of the procession of the Ark (see 1 Chr. 15. 16-28). A. V. '*thy goings in the sanctuary; the singers go before, the players on instruments*' (*neginim*, = *kinnors*) follow after: in the midst of (*Alamoth*) '*damsels playing with timbrels*'.

Ps. 81. 1-3. **TOPH, KINNOR, NEBEL, SHOPHAR.**

'Summons to the Paschal feast' ('new moon'). The people are to shout (cp. Ezra 3. 11); the Levites (2 Chr. 5. 12) to play a psalm with *timbrel, harp, and psalter*: the priests to blow the *trumpets* (Num. 10. 8).

Ps. 87. 7.

A. V. *Players on instruments, (rather, probably, dancers)*.

Ps. 92. 3. **NEBEL, ASOR, KINNOR.**

A. V. '*Instrument of 10 strings, Psalter, Harp with solemn sound*'.

Ps. 98. 5, 6. **KINNOR, NEBEL, SHOPHAR, CHATZOZERAH.**

A. V. 'make a loud noise... sing with *harp* and the voice of a psalm', rather, melody (again in Isa. 51. 3 only). 'With *trumpets* and *cornet*' (P.B.V. *shawm* or *shalm* Fr. *chalemieu*, or German *schalmel*, a reed pipe), see Ps. 81. 1-3; 'Clap hands', see 2 K. 11. 12, &c.

Ps. 137. 2. **KINNOR.**

A. V. *Harp*. Sorrow stills the national instrument (1 Sam. 16. 23, &c.), formerly associated with joy, as the willow with prosperity (Lev. 23. 40; Job 40. 22; Isa. 44. 4. See *Plants*). See Isa. 23. 16 & 24. 8. Ezek. 26. 13.

Ps. 144. 9. **NEBEL ASOR.**

A. V. *Psaltery of 10 strings*—A vow of thanksgiving.

Ps. 149. 3. (**MACHOL**), **TOPH, KINNOR.**

A. V. *Praise*... in the dance (see Jer. 31. 4. &c.; cp. 2 Sam. 6. 14), with *timbrel* and *harp*.

Ps. 150. 3-5. **SHOPHAR, NEBEL, KINNOR, TOPH MACHOL, MINNIM, UGAB, TZEL TZELIM** (2).

A. V. 'Praise Him with *Trumpet, Psalter* (*harp*), *Harp* (*guitar*),... *timbrel* and dance, with *stringed instruments* and *organs* (rather, as Pr. Bk. Version, '*the pipe*', i.e. wind instruments),... upon loud... the high sounding, (i.e. smaller, of higher pitch), *cymbals*'.

Isa. 5. 12. **KINNOR, NEBEL, TOPH, HALIL.**

A. V. 'The *harp, viol* (*psaltery*), *tabret, pipe* and wine are in their feasts'; so only are the instruments of praise used.

Isa. 23. 16. **KINNOR.** (Cp. Ez. 4. 10.)
A. V. 'Take an *harp*, go ab thou harlot (Tyre) that hast sweet melody (i.e. of the many songs), if thou wouldst' favour (Ps. 106. 4). A call to r cian music, and that of reve itinerants, is identical in kind
Isa. 24. 8. **TOPH, KINNOR**
The silenced *Tabret* and H

Isa. 27. 13. **SHOPHAR**

The great *Trumpet*. Restor

Isa. 30. 23, 22. **HALIL.**

A. V. *Pipe*. The pilgrim headed by a flute player are a 51. 11; 1 K. 1. 40.) *Tabrets* & H

Isa. 53. 1. **SHOPHAR**

Trumpet like, the prophet's

Jer. 4. 5, 19, 21 & 6. 1

A. V. *Trumpet*. The alarm (cp. Jer. 42. 14. and the war-

Jer. 31. 4.

Israel's daughters dancing sent her restored prosperity:

Jer. 48. 26. **HALIL.**

A. V. *Pipes*. Jeremiah illu a wind instrument used at perhaps bewails Moab as if al

Ezek. 23. 13. **TOP**

A. V. *Tabrets, Pipes* (NEKEE great prosperity (*tabrets* and umph) or to the perfection of

Ezek. 33. 3-6. **SHOPHAR**

A. V. *Trumpet* of the watch Dan. 3. 5-15. **KEREN**, &c. 84

Hosea 5. 8. **CHATZOZ**

A. V. *Cornet* and *Trumpet*.

Joel 2. 1, 15. &

A. V. *Trumpet*; probably 'Feast of Trumpets', which annual fast, the Day of Aton

Amos 2. 2 & 3. 6.

Of the (1) conqueror; (2) w

Amos 5. 23.

A. V. *Viola*, representing J

Amos 6. 5.

A. V. *Viol*. Samaria's lisle improving their *instruments* feasting only, are contrasted his musical talent to God's

Hab. 3. 19. N

A. V. *Stringed instruments*, of his ode, connects Haba Temple choir and its inspired

2 Chr. 29).

Zeph. 1. 16; Zech. 9

A. V. *Trumpet* of war, i.e. 1

Zech. 14. 20. **M'TZILL**

A. V. *Bells* (see Exod. 28. worldly pomp shall be sancti inscription from the High P lines to the Lord.' The metal on eastern harness are

IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.

Hebrew music had become largely influenced by Greek culture, as the few allusions indicate.

Matt. 9. 23. **AULOS.**

A. V. *Minstrels*, Gk. *aulētai*, probably players on an oboe (*aulos*), corresponding very nearly to the ancient Hebrew *halil* (**HALIL**). Jesus dismisses these professional mourners before raising Jairus' daughter from death. A verb formed from *aulos* occurs in Mt. 11. 17; Lk. 7. 32. A. V. 'we have piped... ye have not danced.'

1 Cor. 13. 1. **KUMBALON.**

A. V. *Cymbal*, Gk. *alatrazon*, shrieking, clashing. 'Tinkling' formerly described a loud sound.

1 Cor. 14. 7. **AULOS**

A. V. *Pipe, Harp*, in Greek

1 Cor. 14. 5 & 15. 2

A. V. *Trumpet*. 'The last Greek synonym in LXX. [**SHOPHAR**], see Rev. 1. 10. A trumpet (cp. ch. 4. 1), and 9. 1

Rev. 5. 8 & 14. 2.

A. V. *Harp*: rather, Lyre, and the 24 elders sing harps hears a voice from heaven like

BY F. W. MADDEN, M.R.A.S.

GENERAL REMARKS.

SILVER money was of two kinds, uncoined and coined. By uncoined may be understood pieces not issued under authority, though they may have borne some stamp or impress of their value. By coined may be understood ingots, of which the weight and fineness are certified by the integrity of designs impressed upon the faces of the metal (Prof. Jeron. "*Money*", p. 57).

The first mention in the Bible, after the Flood, of uncoined money is when Abraham came up out of Egypt "very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold" (Gen. xiii. 2; comp. Gen. xxiv. 35). Though this passage does not imply anything more than "bullion", yet we soon find a notice of the use of money (Heb. *silver*) as the price paid for a slave (Gen. ii. 13). The first actual transaction of commerce is the purchase by Abraham of the cave of Machpelah for 400 shekels of silver, current [money] with the merchant (Gen. xxiii. 16); and silver as a medium of commerce appears to have been in general use among the nations of the Philistines (Gen. xx. 16; Judg. xvi. 5, 18; xvii. 2, seq.), the Midianites (Gen. xxvii. 28), and the Syrians (2 Kings v. 5, 33). By the laws of Moses, men and cattle (Lev. xix. 2, seq.; Num. iii. 45, seq.), the possessing houses and fields (Lev. xxvii. 14, seq.), provisions (Deut. ii. 6, 28; r. 36), all fines for offences (Exod. xxi. xxii.), the contributions to the Temple (Exod. xxx. 13; xxxviii. 26), the sacrifice animals (Lev. v. 15), the redemption of the first-born (Num. iii. 47-50; xviii. 15), were estimated and regulated by money value. It is probable that a fixed weight was assigned to single pieces, so as to make them suitable for the various articles presented in trade. The system of weighing (though frequent mention is made of the balance and the weighing of money, Exod. xxii. 17; Lev. xix. 36; Deut. xxv. 13, 15; 2 Sam. xviii. 12; 1 Kings xi. 39; Jer. xii. 9, 10; Prov. xi. 1, &c.) is not likely to have been applied to every individual piece. In the large total of 1,560 half-shekels accumulated by the contribution of each Israelite (Exod. xxxviii. 26), each individual half-shekel would hardly have been weighed. Money was sometimes put into a chest, which when full was emptied by the high-priest, and the money was bound up in bags, and then *told*, perhaps being weighed in the bags (2 Kings xii. 10; comp. 2 Chron. xxiv. 8-11). That there were pieces of different denominations is evident from the passage in 1 Cor. xiii. 13, where the half-shekel is to be paid as the atonement money, and "the rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less" (Exod. xxi. 15). The third part of the shekel is mentioned in Persian times (Neh. x. 32), and the fourth part must have been an actual piece, for it was *all the silver* that the servant of Saul had to pay as a ransom (1 Sam. ix. 8, 9). Iron and lead bars of constant form and weight circulated in Egypt; in Greece, bars of iron; Italy, bars of copper; in Britain, in the time of Julius Caesar, bars of copper and iron; and from the earliest times, gold and silver in the same shape were employed in general traffic in the East. This explains the mention of a wedge (Heb. *tanqum*) of gold found by Achan at Jericho (Josh. vii. 21) [see *Talent* under WEIGHTS], as well as the different payments which are mentioned in the O. T., and which presuppose with certainty the currency of single pieces of metal according to weight.

It is also probable that a system of "jewel currency" or "ring-money" was in vogue. The case of Rebekah, to whom the servant of Abraham gave "a golden ear-ring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands ten shekels weight" (Gen. xxiv. 22), proves that the ancient Hebrews made their jewels of a specific weight so as to know the value of these ornaments in employing them for money. That the Egyptians kept their bullion in jewels is evident from their monuments, where they are represented weighing rings of gold and silver, and is further illustrated by the fact of the Israelites having at their exodus from Egypt borrowed "jewels [vessels] of silver and jewels [vessels] of gold" (*Keli keseph, Keli zahab*), and "spoiled the Egyptians" (Exod. xii. 35, 36; comp. 1 Cor. xiii. 22; xi. 2). So too it would appear that the money used by the children of Jacob, when they went to purchase corn in Egypt, was an annular currency (Gen. xliii. 35). Their money is described as "bundles of money", and when returned to them was found to be "of [full] weight" (Gen. xliii. 21). It was therefore of a form capable of being tied up, which receives corroboration from the passage in Deuteronomy (xiv. 24-26), where directions are given as to the payment of the tithes to the sanctuary: "Then shalt thou turn it into money, and shalt up the money in thy hand, and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose". The account of the sale of Joseph to the Midianites affords another instance of the employment of jewel ornaments as a medium of exchange (Gen. xxxvii. 28), as we gather from the account in Numbers (xxxi. 60, 61) of the spoiling of the Midianites, that they carried their whole wealth in the forms of chains, bracelets, ear-rings, and tablets. The words of Job gave him, in addition to "a piece of money" [*Kesitah*], "an ear-ring of gold" (*mezem zahab*, IX. *tetradrachm chrysos kai asmos*—tetradrachm of uncoined gold, Job xlii. 11). Now had these ear-rings not been intended as representing money, all the friends of the patriarch would not have given him the same article, and that in conjunction with a piece of silver.

From these statements, it is evident, firstly, that if the Hebrews became learned in "all the wisdom of the Egyptians" (Acts vii. 22; comp. 1 Kings iv. 30), they did not learn from them the use of money; and secondly, that where in the Pentateuch is there any mention of money that was *coined*. Nor do the passages in Joshua, Judges, and Job imply an actual coinage, any more than the "piece of silver" [AGORAE] mentioned at the time of Samuel (1 Sam. ii. 36). The reigns of David and Solomon were an era of prosperity for Judaea—"Silver was in Jerusalem as stones; it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon" (1 Kings x. 21, 27; 2 Chron. ix. 30, 37); and it is certain that there were no real coins, namely, pieces struck under an authority, before the Exile. On the other hand, the Hebrews, as I have shown, must have employed pieces of a definite weight; but the excavations in Palestine have never brought to light an example, any more than the excavations in Egypt, Assyria, and Babylonia. It may, however, be observed that when the pieces of silver were collected for the treasury they were melted down before release. It is recorded (2 Kings xxii. 9; comp. 2 Chron. xxxiv. 17) that Shaphan the scribe

continued in circulation till the time of Croesus, who, on his accession in B.C. 560, Lydian coinage, abolished electrum, and issued instead pieces of gold and silver. Before the coined money into Greece, there was a currency of *obeliskoi*, "spits" or "skewers", probably of six of which made a handful (*drachmē*), and which were of a considerable size. The first 6 were struck at Ægina in B.C. 670-660.

The earliest coins mentioned in the Bible are the coins called *drams*, B.C. 538 [DRAW]. It is probable that Jewish silver shekels and half-shekels were introduced under Ezra, about B.C. 458 [SHEKEL], probable that they were issued under Simon Maccabæus, B.C. 129 (1 Macc. xv. 6), and copper by the Asmonean and Herodian family.

The N. T. history falls within the reigns of Augustus, Tiberius, Caligula, Claudius, and Nero, & (Luke ii. 1), Tiberius (Luke iii. 1), and Claudius (Acts xi. 28; xviii. 2), are mentioned; but New the Acts from chapter xxv. to the end, and in Phil. iv. 22. Coins of all these Emperors were in circulation.

The following list embraces all the denominations of money mentioned in the Old and New Test

AGORAH. See *Piece of Silver*.

BEKAH (Exod. xxxviii. 26). Literally "a half", "half a shekel", about 12. 4d. Extant half-shekels weigh about 110 grains. (HALF A SHEKEL AND SHEKEL.)

BRASS (Money). (1) In the O. T. a passage in Ezekiel (xvi. 36, Heb. *nechoseth*, LXX. *Chalkos*, Vulgate *æ*, A. V. *filthiness*) has been supposed to refer to *brass money*, but with no probability, as this was the latest metal introduced into Greece for money. The Hebrew word probably means something worthless, like "base metal" (comp. Jer. vi. 28; Ezek. xxi. 18). (2) *Chalkos*, *pecunia* (Matt. x. 9). The brass coins current in Palestine in the N. T. period consisted of Roman copper and Greek imperial coins, of the coins of Alexander Jannæus, of the Herodian family, and of the Procurators of Judæa. See *FARTHING* and *Mile*.

DARIC. See *Dram*.

DENARIUS. See *Penny*.

DIDRACHM. See *Shekel and Tribute-money*.

DRACHM. *Drachmē*, *drachma* (2 Macc. iv. 19; x. 20; xii. 43; Tobit v. 14). It is of various weights, according to the use of the different talents. The drachms here mentioned are of the Attic talent, which became almost universal on Alexander's succession (B.C. 336), and weighed about 67.2 grains. In later times (about B.C. 27) the drachm weighed only 61.3 grains, and thus became very nearly equal to the Roman *denarius* (PENNY), the average weight of which was 60 grains. The earliest Attic drachm contained about $\frac{1}{16}$ th of the weight of alloy, and there remain 66.1 grains of silver to be valued. Our shillings weigh 87.2 grains, and contain 80.7 grains of pure silver.

The earliest Attic drachm is therefore worth $\frac{66.1}{87.2}$ of a shilling, or 0.758 pence, which is $\frac{9}{16}$ d. + $\frac{3}{16}$ of a farthing. The later Attic drachm, deducting also $\frac{1}{16}$ of the weight of alloy, is worth $\frac{60.1}{87.2}$ of a shilling, or 8.93 pence, which is $\frac{9}{16}$ d. + $\frac{1}{16}$ of a farthing; and hence the value of the latest *drachm* or *denarius* may be taken at about 8d. [PIECE OF SILVER AND PENNY.]

DARAM. The translation in the A. V. of the Hebrew words *Adarkon* and *Darkemon* (Ezra ii. 69; viii. 27; Neh. vii. 70-72; 1 Chron. xxix. 7). Though there are several opinions concerning the origin of these words, it is agreed that by them a gold coin or *stater*—the Persian *daric*—is intended. The origin of the term has been sought in the name of Darius the Mede, but on no sure grounds, or of that of Darius, son of Hystaspes. In consequence of the type of the coins being "an archer" (by which name—*toxotai*—they were sometimes called), some have thought that the Hebrew words were derived from *darok*, "to bend the bow"; whilst others suggest a connection with the Persian words *dahtan*, "to have, to hold, to possess", or *dara*, "a king", which latter would be a likely derivation, as the figure represented is not any particular king, but the king of Persia in a general sense. Though the passages in Ezra and Nehemiah would seem to show that coins of similar name were current during the reigns of Cyrus, Cambyses, and Darius Hystaspes, it is a question if the coin called "Daric" is intended by those mentioned during the reign of Cyrus, B.C. 538 (Ezra ii. 69). The daric

proper was not in circulation till the re of Hystaspes (B.C. 521-485), who issued of pure gold, though the actual name was not in vogue till the time of his (B.C. 485-465); and the *drams* mentioned of his son, Artaxerxes Longimanus (B.C. vii. 72), are certainly the coins called, this period extensively circulated in Palestine that the staters of Croesus, king of Lydia, in circulation from after the capture of to the time when Darius reformed the the Lydian staters would be those allowed reign of Cyrus. The ordinary Persian gold piece, bearing the figure of a king in left hand a bow and in right a spear, Ezek. xxxix. 3; Isa. lvi. 19, and has a of 130 grains. The English sovereign which, after deducting $\frac{1}{16}$ th, leaves 111 gold; but the daric is $\frac{1}{16}$ th finer than our ing it at 130 grains in weight, contains 121 gold; therefore in value it equals 111 or about £1 2s. Double darics, weighing —but rare—and perhaps half-darics, were also in existence. With reference *drams* at the time of David (1 Chron. be remembered that the writer, who was Ezra, wished to express in large his readers the value of the gold which fore translated the terms employed whatever they were, into terms that own day (*Speaker's Com.*, Vol. III. p. 2).

FARTHING. This word occurs four of the N. T. Two names of coins are (1) *Assarion* (Matt. x. 29; Luke xii. 6) of the Roman *as* or *assarion*. From Vulgate substitutes the word *denarius* the two *assarion* of the Greek text, it is probable that a single coin is intended by sion, an idea fully borne out by the coin on which are inscribed the words *assaria* *assaria* *assaria*. The *assarion* of sought for among the Greek imperial coins brass coins of Antioch in Syria seem probable specimens. One of these coins mark GAD (in Greek letters), proves the current in Gadara of Decapolis. The time of Augustus, consist of two series legends, and having the name of the of the era of Antioch; and (2) with emperor in Latin, and on the reverse (*Senatus consulto*). After the reign of V the two sets become amalgamated, and the second brass coins of these series 143 grains, and are specimens of the *as* the *denarius* (PENNY), would be equal money. (2) *Kedranis* (Matt. v. 26). *quadrans*, the fourth part of the Roman equal to the *chalkos*, weighing 67.2 gr currency of Palestine in the time of Tiberius consisted partly of Roman and partly of Græco-Roman or Greek sequences of the reduction of the *as* *quadrans* became reduced to just the

about $\frac{1}{2}$ of an English farthing"; but on this notion see *Mite*.

FOURTH PART OF A SHEKEL. *Rebakh* (1 Sam. 8), about $\frac{1}{4}$. [SHEKEL.]

GERAH (Exod. xiii. 13; Lev. xviii. 25; Num. iii. 47; 11. 16; Ezek. xiv. 12). The twentieth part of a shekel, about $\frac{1}{4}$. [SHEKEL.]

GOLD [Money]. (1) There is no positive mention of use of gold money among the Hebrews (see Isa. xlv. Job xviii. 16) [PIECE OF GOLD; SHEKEL], though gold constituted part of the wealth of Abraham (Gen. xiii. 2), we exclude the "600 shekels of gold" paid by David for a threshing-floor and oxen (1 Chron. xxi. 25; comp. 2 Sam. xxi. 24, "shekels of silver"), and it was generally employed for personal ornaments and for objects in connection with the Temple (2 Chron. iii. 9, &c.). (2) *Chrissa aureus* (Matt. x. 9; James v. 3); *Chrusion, aureus* (Acts iii. 6; xx. 33; 1 Pet. i. 18). The gold coinage current in Palestine in the N. T. period was the Roman imperial *aureus*, which passed for 25 *denarii*, and was worth out 21 *ls*.

HALF A SHEKEL (Exod. xxx. 13, 15), about 1*s*. 4*d*. [SEKAR; SHEKEL.]

KESPEH. See *Money, Silver, and Silverling*.

KESITAH. See *Piece of Money and Piece of Silver*.

MITE (Mark xii. 42; Luke xii. 63; xxi. 2). The rendering of the Greek word *lepton*, which was a small Greek copper coin, $\frac{1}{4}$ of the obol, weighing 336 grains, and one-half of the original *chalkos* or *quadran*. St. Mark states "two mites, which is a farthing"; but he probably meant "two small pieces of money," the smallest pieces then extant, and the words "which is a *quadran*," have been added to show that the *quadran*, weighing about 168 grains, was then the smallest piece struck. The mite added to was a Jewish coin, for the Jews were not permitted to bring any but Jewish money into the Holy Place, and for this cause money-changers [MONEY-CHANGERS] stood at the entrance to the Temple in order to give Jewish money in exchange for foreign; and it is probable that the small coins of Alexander annex, ranging in weight from 30 grains to 15 grains, the pieces in question. Their value would be about $\frac{1}{4}$ of a Roman sesterce, or $\frac{1}{4}$ of an English farthing. If, however, the pieces of 15 grains are the half of those of 30, and not examples of the same coin of light weight, then two would equal a *quadran*, and their value would be $\frac{1}{2}$ of an English farthing. But this conjecture is by no means sure.

MONEY. (1) In the O. T. the general expression is *shekel*. (2) In the N. T. money is rendered as follows:—(a) *Argurion, pecunia*, "silver" (Matt. xxv. 18, 27; xxviii. 18; Mark xiv. 11; Luke ix. 3; xiv. 15, 23; xlv. 5; Acts vii. 16 [argenteum]; viii. 20 [pecunia]). In Matt. xvi. 9, the phrase is "much [money]". (b) *Chalkos, es, brass* (Mark vi. 8; xii. 41). (c) *Chrēma*, "a thing that is used or needed," *pretium* (Acts iv. 37; pecunia, viii. 20; xiv. 26). (d) *Kerma*, "anything cut small," see John ii. 15). [SILVER and MONEY-CHANGERS.]

PENNY. *Denarion, denarius* (Matt. xviii. 28; xx. 2, 10, 13; xlv. 19; Mark vi. 37; xii. 15; xiv. 5; Luke vii. 4; x. 36; xx. 24; John vi. 7; xii. 6; Rev. vi. 6). Its standard weight in the reign of Augustus, and to the time of Nero, was 60 grains. Deducting $\frac{1}{4}$ of the weight for alloy, there remain 56 grs. of pure silver, and a shilling containing 807 grs. of pure silver, we have $\frac{1}{14}$ of a shilling, or 9324 pence—about 8*d*. In the time of Nero the weight was reduced to 525; and applying to this the same method of reckoning, the penny of Nero's time would equal about 7*d*. There is no doubt that most of the silver currency in Palestine during the N. T. period consisted of *denarii*, and "a penny" was the tribute-money payable by the Jews to the Roman emperor [TRIBUTE MONEY]. "A penny" was the day's pay for a labourer in Palestine at the time of our Lord (Matt. xx. 2, 9, 10, 13; comp. Tobit v. 14), as it was the day's pay of a field-labourer in the middle ages; and the *denarius* is still preserved in our £ s. D. [DRACHM and PIECE OF SILVER, 2.]

PIECE OF GOLD. This phrase occurs only once in the O. T., in the passage respecting Naaman the Syrian (2 Kings v. 6). In several other passages of a similar

nature, the word used is "piece of silver," but the word intended is probably "shekel."

PIECE OF MONEY. (1) *Kesitah* (Gen. xxxiii. 19; "piece of silver," Josh. xiv. 32; Job xlii. 11). From the translation by the LXX. of "lambs," it has been assumed that the *kesitah* was a coin bearing the impression of a lamb or a sheep, but the coins so frequently quoted as examples belong probably to Cyprus, and were not struck till after B.C. 450. The real meaning of *kesitah* is "a portion," and it was in all probability a piece of rough silver of fixed weight. (2) *Stater* (Matt. xvii. 27). The word *stater* means a coin of a certain weight, and hence a standard (comp. *shekel* and *pondo*), and was a term applied by the Greeks to coins of gold, of electrum, and of silver. The name was applied first to the didrachm (two drachms), and then to the tetradrachm (four drachms). During the first and second centuries, the silver currency of Palestine consisted of tetradrachms of Antioch on Orontes, of Tyre, &c., and of Roman *denarii* of a quarter their weight. The Attic tetradrachm was called *stater*, as the standard coin of the system, and no other *stater* was current in Palestine at this time. The great cities of Syria and Phœnicia either ceased to strike tetradrachms, or debased their coinage before the close of the first century A.D. Antioch continued to strike tetradrachms to the third century, but gradually depreciated them, the commencement of which cannot be determined. It was carried so far as to destroy the correspondence of the *stater* to four *denarii* by the time of Hadrian (A.D. 117). Other cities, if they issued *staters* towards the close of the first century, struck them of such base metal as to render their separation from copper money impossible. On this evidence, the Gospel is of the first century. The tetradrachm of Antioch (*stater*) is a specimen of the "piece of money" that was found by St. Peter in the fish's mouth (Matt. xvii. 27). It represents the tax for two persons—for our Lord and for St. Peter [TRIBUTE MONEY, 1]. It is equivalent in weight to the shekel, averaging 220 grains—and to about 2*s*. 8*d*. of our money. [PIECE OF SILVER, 2.]

PIECE OF SILVER. This phrase occurs in the A. V. of both the O. T. and N. T. (1) The word "pieces" has been supplied in the A. V. for a word understood in the Hebrew. The rendering is always "a thousand," or the like, "of silver" (Gen. xx. 16; xxviii. 23; xlv. 22; Judg. ix. 4; xvi. 6; 2 Kings vi. 25; Song of Solomon viii. 11; Hosea iii. 2; Zech. ii. 12, 13). In similar passages, the word "shekels" occurs in the Hebrew [SHEKEL], and there is no doubt that this is the word understood in all these cases. There are, however, some exceptional passages where a word equivalent to "piece" or "pieces" is found in the Hebrew. The first occurs in 1 Sam. ii. 36, *Agorat keseph*, "piece of silver," and the *agorah* may be the same as the *gerah* (q. v.). Both are translated in the LXX. by *obolus*. The second is in Ps. lxxviii. 30 (*Heb*. 32), *Ratsef keseph*, "pieces of silver" (LXX. [lxvii. 30] *argurion*), and the word *rats* from *ratsef*, "to break in pieces," must mean a fragment or piece broken off. The third, the *kesitah*, to which I have already alluded. [PIECE OF MONEY, 1.] (2) Two words are rendered in the N. T. by "piece of silver." (a) *Drachmē, drachma* (Luke xv. 8), and here correctly rendered, as the Attic drachm was at the time of St. Luke equivalent to the Roman *denarius* [DRACHM; PENNY]. This accounts for the remark of Josephus (*Antiq.* lii. 8, 2), who says that the shekel was equalled four Attic drachms "for in his time the drachm and *denarius* were almost equal to the quarter of a shekel [SHEKEL]. Value about 8*d*. or 7*d*." (b) *Argurion, argenteus, denarius*. This word occurs in two passages—(A) the account of the betrayal of our Lord for "thirty pieces of silver" (Matt. xxvi. 15; xxvii. 3, 5, 6, 9). These have usually been considered to be *denarii*, but on no sufficient ground. The parallel passage in Zechariah (x. 12, 13), is translated "thirty [pieces] of silver"; but which should doubtless be read, "thirty shekels of silver," whilst it is observable that "thirty shekels of silver" was the price of blood to be paid in the case of a servant accidentally killed (Exod. xxi. 32). The passage may therefore be explained as "thirty shekels of silver," not current shekels, but tetradrachms of the Attic standard of the Greek cities of Syria and Phœnicia. These tetradrachms were common at the time of our Lord, and of them the *stater* was a specimen [PIECE OF MONEY, 2]. In the A. V. of St. Matthew the prophecy is ascribed to Jeremiah instead of to Zechariah. Many suggestions have been made on this question, but it may be observed that the Syriac version omits the proper name, and merely says "the prophet"; hence a copyist might have

inserted the wrong name. (3) The price of the conjuring books that were burnt (Acts xix. 19). The Vulgate has accurately rendered the phrase *denarii*, as there is no doubt that these coins are intended. [MONEY and SILVER.]

POUND. *Maâ* (Luke xix. 13-25)—money of account. At this time the Attic talent obtained in Palestine. Sixty *maâs* went to the talent (q. v.). The "pound" contained 100 drachma. The drachm of the Gospel period being equivalent to about 8d., the value of the pound would be £3 6s. 8d. The Greek name *maâ* was probably derived from the Hebrew *maneh* (q. v. under WEIGHTS).

RATZ. See *Piece of Silver*.

REBAH. See *Fourth Part of a Shekel*.

SHEKEL. A word signifying "weight," and also the name of a coin, either silver or copper. It only occurs in the O. T., where it signifies the weight of certain objects, or where it is employed for a piece of silver of fixed value. The word "shekel" occurs in the Hebrew and the A. V. in the following passages:—Gen. xliii. 14, 16; Exod. xxi. 32; xxi. 33, 34; xxxviii. 24-26; Lev. v. 15; xviii. 3-7; Num. xiii. 47, 50; vii. 13, 19, 25, 37; 43, 46, 51, 67, 73, 76, 85, 86; xviii. 16; Josh. vii. 21; 1 Sam. ix. 8; xvii. 5, 7; 2 Sam. xiv. 26; xxi. 16; xxi. 24; 2 Kings vii. 1; xv. 20; 1 Chron. xxi. 25 (gold shekels); 2 Chron. iii. 9 (gold shekels); Neh. v. 15; x. 32; Jer. xxxii. 9; Ezek. iv. 10; xlv. 12; Amos vii. 5. It is supplied in the A. V. in connection with "silver" in Deut. xxi. 19, 20; Judg. xvii. 2-4, 10; 2 Sam. xviii. 11, 12; 1 Kings x. 29; 2 Chron. i. 17; and in connection with "gold" in Gen. xxiv. 22; Num. vii. 14, 20, 21, 22, 25, 44, 56, 62, 63, 74, 80, 86; Judg. vii. 16; 1 Kings x. 16; 2 Chron. ix. 15, 16 (see *Maneh* under WEIGHTS). Three kinds of shekels appear to be mentioned:—(1) the shekel, (2) the shekel of the sanctuary, and (3) the shekel of the king's weight. The "shekel of the sanctuary," or "holy shekel," a term generally applied to the silver shekel, but once to the gold (Exod. xxxviii. 24), was probably the normal weight, and was kept by the priests. The "shekel of the king" was connected with the Assyrio-Babylonian *maneh* of the king, as marked on the monuments from Nineveh (*Talent* under WEIGHTS). The LXX. translate the denominations in silver by *didrachmon* and *stiklos*. The shekel as extent corresponds in weight to the tetradrachm, or didrachm of the early Phœnician talent in use in the cities of Phœnicia under Persian rule. It is probable that the Alexandrian Jews adopted the term *didrachmon* as the common name of the coin which was equal in weight to the shekel. The value of the silver shekel is about 2s. 8d. The gold shekel, as derived from a passage in Josephus, must have weighed about 363 grains (see *Pound* under WEIGHTS), a very little lower than the 60th of the Assyrian mina in gold, which weighed 260 grains; and when he says in another passage (*Antiq. lib. 8. 10*; comp. Num. vii. 14) that ten gold shekels equalled ten darics, he must mean the double daric, weighing about 260 grains. The gold shekel was worth about £2. None have ever been discovered. (See *General Remarks*.) Fifteen shekels of silver, each weighing about 324 grains, were equal in value to one shekel of gold (*Talent* under WEIGHTS). The divisions of the shekel mentioned in the O. T. are the half (*beah*), the third part, the fourth part (*rebaâ*), and the twentieth part (*gerah*), q. v. In the reign of Artaxerxes Longimanus (B. C. 465) a special commutation was granted to Ezra "to do what seems good with the rest of the silver and the gold" (Ezra vii. 18); and it has been suggested that this was virtually permission to the Jews to coin money, and the silver shekels extant dated of the years 1 to 5, and the half-shekels of the years 1 to 4, weighing about 230 and 110 grains respectively, are considered to be of this period. As regards the "shekels of silver" mentioned in Nehemiah (v. 15; comp. ix. 32), these may perhaps refer to the silver coin circulating in the Persian kingdom called *siglos*, of which 20 went to one gold daric, and weighing 84 grains, but having no connection with the *stiklos* (weighing about 320 grains), excepting in name. These coins are, like the darics, impressed with the figure of an archer (*Drachm*). In the year B. C. 134, Antiochus VII. (*Siketes*) granted special permission to Simon Maccabæus to coin money with his own stamp (1 Mac. ix. 6), and the silver shekel and half-shekel most probably belong to Simon, and perhaps the copper pieces ($\frac{1}{4}$ shekel, $\frac{1}{2}$ shekel, and $\frac{3}{4}$ shekel), dated in the fourth year; but there is great uncertainty as to the latter.

The Asmonean dynasty continued to issue a copper coinage, gradually showing Greek tendencies, to the time of Antigonus, the last prince of the Asmonean dynasty,

(B. C. 40-37), and the numerous coinage of Alexander Jannæus (B. C. 106-78) doubtless circulated even in N. T. times [MTR]. The Idumean prince, commencing with Herod I. (surnamed the Great), continued a copper coinage with only Greek legends, which circulated in Judæa (as well as a promissorial coinage, A. D. 6-66) till the death of Agrippa II. (Acts xxv. 12; xxvi. 2, seq.) in A. D. 104. The national coinage, consisting of silver shekels and $\frac{1}{2}$ shekels, as well as of copper, with old Hebrew inscriptions, was revived during the first revolt (May, A. D. 66-September, A. D. 70), and during the second under Bar-cochab (A. D. 132-A. D. 135), at which time many of the Jewish $\frac{1}{2}$ shekels were struck over Roman denarii.

SILVER [Money]. (1) *Keaph* in O. T. (q. v.); *OS* in N. T. *argyros*, *argenteus* (Matt. x. 9; James v. 3), or *argenteus*, *argenteus* (Acts iii. 6; xx. 33; 1 Pet. i. 15). The silver coin current in Palestine in N. T. period consisted of the tetradrachms and drachms of the Attic standard, and of the Roman *denarius*. [MONEY, 1 and 2, and *PIECE OF SILVER*, 2.]

SILVERLING. *Keaph* (Isa. vii. 23). The word *silverling* occurs in Tyndale's version of Acts xix. 19, and in Coverdale's of Judg. ix. 4; xvi. 8. The German *silverling* is found in Luther's version (*Bible Word-Book*). The same word is also used in Cranmer and Tyndale for the money stolen by Micah (Judg. xvii. 2, 3)—the *hewn handwork silverlings* (*Bible Educator*, vol. iv. p. 218).

STATER. See *Piece of Money*, 2, and *Tribute-money*, 1.

SUM [of Money]. (1) *Ephelesion* (Acts xxi. 26, *i. e.* in classical authors capital as opposed to interest or income (cp. "principal," Lev. vi. 5; Num. v. 7). In *Mt. x. 15* *ephelesion*, "poll-tax," is used in the place of the ordinary word *healos*. [*TRIBUTE* (Money), 2.] *SUM* or *MONEY*. (2) *Trai argyriou*, *pretium argenti* (Acts vi. 18), *i. e.* price in silver. [MONEY.]

TALENT. *Talentum*, *talentum*, a sum, not a coin. (1) In O. T. the rendering of the Hebrew *beah* (see *Talent* under WEIGHTS); (2) in N. T. this word occurs:—(a) in the parable of the unmerciful servant (Matt. xviii. 23-35); and (b) in the parable of the talents (Matt. xxv. 14-30). At this time the Attic talent obtained in Palestine; 60 *maâs* and 6,000 drachms went to the talent. It was consequently worth about £200. [POUND.]

THIRD PART OF THE SHEKEL (Ezek. x. 32, about 10½d. See *Shekel* and *Tribute* [Money]).

TRIBUTE [Money]. (1) *The sacred tribute*, *didrachmon* (Matt. xvii. 24). The sacred tribute or payment of the "atonement money" was half a shekel (Exod. xxx. 11, 16), and was originally levied on every male of twenty years old and above when the Israelites were first numbered. In the reign of Josiah the same sum was demanded for the repair of the Temple (2 Chron. xxx. 4-14). After the return from the Captivity, the annual payment "for the service of the house of God" was one-third of the shekel (q. v.), and was voluntarily contributed (Neh. x. 32). The amount of tribute was again restored to the half-shekel (q. v.), which the Jews when dispersed throughout the world continued to pay towards the Temple. It is to this tribute that St. Matthew refers, and the *stater* found in the *Shek* month was an Attic tetradrachm, and at this time equal to a shekel [*PIECE OF MONEY*; *SHEKEL*]. Many commentators, both ancient and modern, have entirely missed the meaning of this miracle by interpreting the payment as a *civil* one. That it was the sacred *tribute* is plain from our Lord's reason for exemption: "Of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children or of strangers?" (Matt. xvii. 25, 26), and further, from His reason for payment, "lest we should offend them," which shows that the Jews willingly paid the tribute; indeed, it was not enforced by law even in the earliest times, being in this respect unlike the *civil* tribute. (2) *The civil tribute*, *nomisma* *ten denarii*, *healos*, *phoros* (Matt. xxii. 17, 19; Mark xii. 14; Luke xx. 22; xxiii. 2). This was a tax paid to the Roman Emperor, and was doubtless established when Judæa became a Roman province. The sum paid annually is not known; but after the capture of Jerusalem and destruction of the Temple, Jerusalem ordered the Jews, in whatever country they might be, to pay the sum of two *denarii* to the temple of Jupiter Capitolinus as they had previously paid to the Temple at Jerusalem. Under Domitian the tax was enforced with great severity, but upon the accession of Nerva it was abolished. Numismatic records establish this fact; coins are extant with the legend, *Audi Judæam coloniam subactam* (comp.

tycophantia—false accusation—Luke xix. 8). After the revolt of Bar-cochab, Hadrian renewed the tax, and in the reign of Alexander Severus (A.D. 226) the Jews continued to pay the didrachm. This civil tribute was paid in *denarii*. "Show me the tribute-money; and they brought unto Him a penny" (Matt. xxi. 19; comp. Mark xii. 15; Luke xix. 24). "And He saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? They say unto Him, Caesar's." The title of Caesar is common to all the Roman emperors, and the name of Tiberius, who was the Caesar alluded to, is abbreviated on the coins, TI, while the title CÆSAR is at length. The answer may further be illustrated by the small brass coins issued under the Procurators Coponius, Ambivivus, and Rufus, circulating in Judæa at this time, on which is simply the legend *Kaisaros*—of Caesar. [PENNY.]

TWENTIETH PART OF THE SHEKEL; about $\frac{1}{10}$ d. See *Gerah* and *Shekel*.

The two following terms bear direct relation to money, and are worthy of illustration:—

MONEY-CHANGERS. Three distinct terms are employed in the N. T. to express this class—(1) *Trapezites*, *numularii*, A. V. "exchanger" (Matt. xxv. 27), from *trapeza*, "a table," a word employed for the "tables" (*mensæ*) of the money-changers in Matt. xxi. 12; Mark xi. 15; John ii. 15, and for the "bank" (*mensa*) in Luke xix. 23. *Trapezites* was the ordinary name for the banker at Athens. His principal occupation was that of changing money at an *agio*. He was a private banker, like the *argentarii* at Rome, who must be distinguished from the *mensarii* or *menularii* and the *numularii*, who were public bankers appointed by the State on various emergencies, the latter of whom seem to have been permanently employed. Hence the Vulgate has rendered their name in all cases correctly. As the Greek word *trapezites* is from *trapeza*, "a table," so our English word "banker" (French, *banquier*) is derived from the French *banc*, "a bench," on which the person sat to do his business. (2) *Kollubastai*, *numularii*, A. V. "money-changer" (Matt. xxi. 12; Mark xi. 15); A. V. "changer" (John ii. 15), from *kollubos* or *kollubon*, sometimes designated as "the changing of money," or "rate of exchange," sometimes as "a small coin" or "a kind of money." A passage in Theophrastus shows us that the *kollubos* must have been a silver piece ranging between the *lepton* (MITE) and the $\frac{1}{2}$ obol, and therefore $\frac{1}{4}$ of an obol, weighing about $\frac{1}{16}$ grains. It would thus be the silver equivalent of the *chalcous*, which was the copper $\frac{1}{2}$ of an obol. (3) *Kermatistai*, *numularii*; A. V. "changer of money" (John ii. 15), from a Greek word signifying "to cut small," which is from *kermā*, "money" (John ii. 15 [MONEY]). Money-changing was called *kermatismos*. No coin was called by this name. The money-changers, of which perhaps the "goldsmiths" who repaired the

vessels of the Temple (Neh. iii. 8) are prototypes, sat in the courts of the Temple on the 25th of Nisan for the purpose of exchanging foreign money for Jewish, as the Temple tax could only be paid in this latter coin. They also seem to have acted as bankers, money being placed in their hands for the purpose of increasing it, and on which interest was paid (Matt. xxv. 27; Luke xix. 23). Though the system of "lending" was not altogether objected to in the O. T. (Exod. xxii. 25; Lev. xxv. 35, 37; Deut. xxiii. 19, 20; Prov. vi. 1; Ps. cv. 5; Jer. xv. 10; Ezek. xiii. 12; xviii. 13, &c.), yet after the Captivity the Jews were compelled to leave off usury (Neh. v. 11, 12), whilst in the N. T. period it was sanctioned, provided it was done "hoping for nothing again" (Luke vi. 35; comp. Matt. v. 42). The system, however, pursued by the money-changers in the Temple must have been a vicious one, as is apparent from our Lord's denunciation of their doings (Matt. xxi. 13; Mark xi. 17; Luke xix. 46; comp. Isa. lvi. 7; Jer. vii. 11).

TREASURY or TREASURE. This term is used in the A. V. of the N. T. as the translation of three different words—(1) *Gazophylakion* (Mark xii. 41, 43; Luke xxi. 1; John vii. 20), from *gaza*, "a treasure," and *phylakōs*, "to keep." The word *gaza* (Heb. *ganza*), which occurs in this sense in Acts vii. 27, is employed frequently in the O. T. for "treasures" or "treasure-house" (Ezra v. 17; vi. 1; vii. 20; Esth. iii. 9; iv. 7; Ezek. xxvii. 24; 1 Chron. xxviii. 11). It is not a Hebrew word, but probably a Persian. The term *gazophylakion* or *gazophylacium* occurs in various passages of the Maccabees, and the Vulgate takes it as the term for the "chest" (Heb. *arm*, *LXX*, *thōsa*) in which Jehoiada collected the money for the repairs of the Temple (see *General Remarks*). The treasury chamber appears to have been a place where people came to offer their charity-money for the repairs and other uses of the Temple, and consisted of 13 brazen chests (Heb. *trumpets*, because the mouths were wide at the top and narrow below), which stood in the outer court of the women. (2) *Korbanas*, *corbōna* (Matt. xxvii. 6), the sacred treasure of the Jews, and explained in Mark vii. 11 as a *gift* (*dōron*), and by Josephus as "a gift to God." *Korban* in the O. T. is principally employed for "unbloody sacrifices" (comp. Lev. ii. 1, 4, 5, 6). *Dōron* in the N. T. principally means "gifts in general" (Matt. ii. 11), "sacrificial gifts" (Matt. v. 23, 24; Heb. v. 1; xi. 4); "gifts of God to man" (Ephes. ii. 8), "of man to man" (Rev. xi. 10); but it is also used of gifts to the "treasury" (Luke xxi. 1), and in one case appears to mean the "treasury itself" (Luke xxi. 4). (3) *Thesaurōs*, *thesaurōs*. (a) As the "treasure-house" (Matt. ii. 11; xiii. 12); (b) as the "treasure" (Matt. vi. 19, 20; xii. 35; xiii. 44; xiv. 21; Mark 3; 21; Luke vi. 45; xii. 33; xxvii. 22; 2 Cor. iv. 7; Col. iii. 3; Heb. xi. 26). The word is used in the LXX as the translation of the Hebrew *otsar*, meaning either "treasures of God," "store-house for corn," "treasury for gold and silver," &c. (Deut. xxviii. 12; xxxii. 34; 1 Chron. xxvii. 27; Josh. vi. 19; 1 Kings vi. 51, &c.).

WEIGHTS.

The subject of Hebrew weights is involved in great obscurity, and scholars are at variance on several important questions. Some are of opinion that reliable information is to be obtained in Hebrew literature, and especially in Maimonides, who makes the Jewish silver shekel have a weight of 320 average-sized grains of barley taken from the middle of the ear, which are identical with the grains of troy weight, and to equal 320 grains troy containing exactly 100 carats diamond weight; but the monuments in existence and other facts prove that the Rabbinical distinction between the Mosaic Though specimens of Assyrian, Babylonian, Egyptian, and Greek weights have been discovered, no Judean weight has ever come to light. The following weights are mentioned in the Bible:—

BEKAH (Gen. xxiv. 22, "half," "half a shekel"). This word only occurs in the Pentateuch. See *Bekah* under *MONEY*.

GERAH. Properly a "grain" or "bean," the smallest silver weight, $\frac{1}{20}$ th part of the shekel. See *Gerah* under *MONEY* and *Shekel*.

LITRA. See *Pound*.

MANEH (LXX. *maß*; Vulgate, *mina*). "A portion or part," A. V. "pound," sometimes called *stater*—standard; a word owing its origin to Babylon, and which, as the weight was employed by the Egyptians, Phœnicians, Hebrews, and Greeks, has the same meaning in the language of all these nations. The weight of the golden targets made by Solomon for the Temple are stated to have been 300 (*shekels*) of gold each (3 Chron. ix. 16), whilst in the parallel passage the amount of gold employed for each shield is given as three *pounds* (*manehs*, 1 Kings x. 17). It would thus appear that the *maneh* of

gold was equal to 100 shekels, but it must be observed that in the Chronicles the Hebrew is "300 of gold," the word *shekels* being supplied in the A. V.; and it has consequently been suggested by some that the Chronicles was written in the Macedonian period, and that consequently one should reckon what is here meant as "100 drachmas to the *maneh*," as in use among the Greeks. The passage, however, is obscure, and in any case the calculation of 100 shekels to the *maneh* is not likely. That in Ezekiel (xiv. 12) relative to the *maneh* is also difficult of explanation [SHEKEL; TALENT]. The word *maneh* further occurs in Ezra ii. 69; Neh. vii. 71, 72; comp. 1 Esdras v. 46.

POUND. (1) *Māā*, *mina* (1 Macc. xiv. 24; xv. 18). Here large sums are weighed by this standard, and it refers to the Attic talent. (2) *Litra*, a word used by the Greeks of Sicily in their system of weights and money, sometimes called *stater*—standard—and equivalent to the Latin word *libra* or *as*, the unit of weight among the

MONEY AND WEIGHTS OF THE BIBLE.

Romans. Josephus says that the Hebrew *maneh* of gold equalled 2½ *litre*. The *litra* or Roman pound = 6066 grains, consequently 2½ Roman pounds = 12647 grains; and as the Hebrew gold shekel was the fiftieth part of the *maneh*, it must have weighed about 253 grains [SHEKEL under MONEY]. The word *litra* occurs in the N. T. in John xii. 3 and xix. 39.

SHEKEL. A word signifying "weight", according to which numerous objects were weighed, especially the metals. The passage in Ezek. xiv. 12 is confusing, and cannot be satisfactorily explained, but it must be remembered that it is prophetic. 60 or 60 shekels equalled a *maneh* [MANEH; POUND]. 3600 or 3000 shekels equalled a talent [TALENT]. See *Shekel* under MONEY.

TALENT. *Kikkar*, properly "a circle" or "globe"; hence *kuklos*, *circus*. The largest Hebrew weight for metals. First occurs in Exod. xxv. 39, "a talent of pure gold." It is also specially spoken of as "talent of silver" (2 Kings v. 22), "talent of lead" (Zech. v. 7), "talent of brass" (Exod. xxxviii. 29), and "talent of iron" (1 Chron. xxix. 7). A talent of silver bound up in a bag, and one change of garment, was about as much as one man could carry (2 Kings v. 23), and weighing was probably avoided by the sealed bags containing a certain weight of silver. The Hebrew talent was derived from

Assyria and Babylonia. Of the talents current in these countries, the heavy or Assyrian talent passed through Mesopotamia and Syria to the Phœnician coast towns, and to Palestine, where we find it in use among the Israelites. In Nineveh, as well as in Palestine, besides the weight talent of the king of 3600 sixtieths of the *maneh* for valuing precious metals, a special reckoning was made by talents of 3000 gold and silver units; but when it was found convenient to reckon 3000 shekels instead of 3600 the talent is not known, nor when a deviation was made from the sexagesimal division of the *maneh*, and it was limited to 60 instead of to 60 units. The sum total of the taxes to the sanctuary paid by the people is stated to be (Exod. xxxviii. 25) 190 talents, 177½ shekels, which 603,360 men each contributed a half shekel, so that according to this, 3000 shekels are reckoned to the talent; and as the talent is always divided into 60 *manehs*, 50 shekels went to the *maneh*, which is corroborated from the fact that the taxes for persons of various ages and sex commence at a maximum point of 50 shekels (Lev. xxvii. 3, 16), and that Achan found a wedge of gold of just 50 shekels weight, and not 60 (Josh. vii. 21). [See *General Remarks*.] Among the ancient Hebrews there appear to have been three different kinds of talents, which were derived from the three similar talents of Assyria and Mesopotamia, as shown by the following table:—

	Eng. grains.		TROY WEIGHT.		VALUE IN MONEY.
			Gr. oz. dwts. grs.		£ s. d.
1. The weight talent "of the king" = 910499½	= 60 mins or 3600 shekels X 253·9165	= 155	— 17 11½		540 0 0
The <i>maneh</i>	= 15174·99	= 60 shekels X 253·9165	= 2 7 12 6·99		9 0 0
The shekel.....	= 253·9165		= 10 12·9165		0 3 0
2. The gold talent.....	= 768748·5	= 60 mins or 3000 shekels X 253·9165	= 121 8 14 12·5		6800 0 0
The <i>maneh</i>	= 12645·825	= 50 shekels X 253·9165	= 2 2 6 21·935		140 0 0
The gold shekel.....	= 253·9165	= ⅓ of the weight <i>maneh</i>	= 10 12·9165		2 0 0
3. The silver talent.....	= 674392·5	= 60 mins or 3000 shekels X 224·7975	= 117 — 19 16·5		600 0 0
The <i>maneh</i>	= 11239·875	= 50 shekels X 224·7975	= 1 11 8 7·575		6 13 4
The holy shekel.....	= 224·7975		= 9 8·7975		0 2 8

The shekels of the weight talent "of the king" and the gold talent are identical, the latter talent having been formed from the former, which appears to have been used for weighing other materials than the metals ("king's weight"; 2 Sam. xiv. 36). [SHEKEL]. The weight of 9 "holy" silver shekels (224·7975 X 9) thus equals 8 sixtieths of the "weight" *maneh* (253·9165 X 8), and the value of 15 "holy" silver shekels equals that of 1 gold shekel, i.e. £2. Some, however, have taken the silver talent as weighing 600,000 grains (114 ⅓ lbs. troy), and, on the basis of the shekel being equivalent to 36, equalling £450, and the gold talent (with a shekel of about 133 grains) as weighing double the silver, 1,320,000 grains (229 lbs. troy), and equalling, at £4 per oz. troy, £11,000 (Smith, *Student's O. T. Hist.*). As to the copper talent, which is supposed by some to have had a shekel of four times the weight of the gold shekel, though only 1,600 to the talent, and therefore equalling 792,000 grains, it is impossible to speak with certainty; but in all probability the copper talent did not contain a fewer number of shekels than that of the silver.

The amounts of talents mentioned in the Bible during

the reigns of David and Solomon are almost incredible (1 Chron. xxii. 14; xxix. 4, 7). The annual income of Solomon is said to have been 666 talents of gold (1 Kings x. 14; 2 Chron. ix. 13), which, taking the estimate of some that the gold talent was double the silver, would be equivalent to £7,780,000, a sum more than the revenues of the whole Persian Empire under Darius, which has been calculated at about three millions and a half. But if we take 15 shekels of silver as equalling one shekel of gold, and 15 talents of silver as equalling one talent of gold, then 666 talents of gold were exactly 10,000 talents of silver, or £4,000,000. It is, however, difficult to hazard any safe conjecture, and most likely the figures in all these passages have been corrupted.

NOTE.—For further and fuller information on the "Money and Weights" of the Bible, the following works should be consulted:—Rev. R. Hume, *Weights and Measures*, 1288; R. S. Poole, *art. Weights*, in Smith's *Dict. of the Bible*, 1293; J. Bruns, *Das Hebr.-Maaß-und Gewichtswesen in Vorderasien*, 1293; F. W. Madden, *History of Jewish Coins and of Money in the Old and New Testaments*, 1294; and *Supplement to the same in the Numismatic Chronicle* for 1274, 1275, 1276.

Roman Money, mentioned in the New Testament, reduced to the English and American Standard.

	£ s. d.	cts.	cts.
A penny, or denarius.....	0 0 8—6½	14.67—15.59	
A pound, or mina (Gk. <i>masa</i>).....	5 6 8	6 16 12	

THE ETHNOLOGY OF THE BIBLE.

BY THE REV. A. H. SAYCE, M.A.,
Queen's College, Oxford.

THE ethnological knowledge displayed in the Biblical books varies with their age. The geographical horizon of the Jews became gradually widened, new tribes and races appeared upon the scene, and information was collected from the merchants of Phœnicia or the literature of Egypt and Babylonia. The ethnology of the Bible, therefore, naturally falls into four periods:—(1) the Patriarchal; (2) the Davidic; (3) that of the Exile; and (4) that of the New Testament. Great light has been thrown upon it by Egyptian and Assyrian research; the first period being chiefly illustrated by the monuments of Egypt, the next two periods by the monuments of Assyria. But we must first ascertain what indications may be found in the Bible itself of the origin and ethnological relations of the peoples with whom the Hebrews were brought into contact, and then consider how far these have been confirmed or modified by modern discovery. In such a subject it is difficult to draw a hard and fast line between what is ethnological and what is geographical; our only means for determining the blood-relationship of some particular people often consists in its geographical position and local names. Other means will be language, history, tradition, and (where attainable) moral and physical characteristics.

We must remember, however, that language and race are not convertible terms. A race may adopt a foreign language even without intermarriage, and where intermarriages take place, such an occurrence is far from uncommon. Of this, the modern Jews are a good instance in point. The fact that two nationalities speak the same language only proves that they have been at some time or other in social contact, while diversity of language does not necessarily imply diversity of race. At most, linguistic agreement or diversity raises a *presumption* in favour of racial agreement or diversity.

Languages are classed (1) according to the way in which they express the relations of grammar, and (2) according to their descent from a common parent-tongue. In Europe and Western Asia we find examples both of *inflectional* and of *agglutinative* languages. An inflectional language is one in which the grammatical relations of words in a sentence are denoted by terminations which have no independent existence apart from the words to which they are attached, or else by the change of vowels or consonants within the words themselves. French, or German, or Latin are familiar examples of inflectional tongues. An agglutinative language is one in which the relations of grammar are expressed by affixing one word to another. In English, for instance, *man's*, *men*, *book's*, *love'd* would be illustrations of inflection; *there-in*, *there-to*, of agglutination. In Europe and Western Asia there are two leading inflectional families of speech, the ARYAN or Indo-European, to which Latin, Greek, Persian, Sanskrit, Keltic, Slavonic, German, English, & most modern European languages belong; and the SEMITIC, which comprises Hebrew, Phœnician, Aramaic, Arabic, Assyrian, & Ethiopic; while there are at least two agglutinative families of speech, the TURANIAN or Finno-Tatar, comprising Finnish, Hungarian, Tatar, Turkish, Mongol, and other tongues; and the Dravidian of Western India, of which Tamil is the chief dialect. There is also another inflectional family of speech known as Alarodian, once spoken throughout the Armenian highlands, of which Georgian is now the chief representative. In the Caucasus we find the remains of several distinct families of speech which have elsewhere disappeared. A family of speech, it must be remembered, is a group of cognate languages which can all be traced back to a single parent tongue.

Western Asia, with which the ethnology of the Bible is mainly concerned, may be regarded as a square, bounded on the north by the Black Sea and the Caucasus, on the south by the Indian Ocean, on the east by the Caspian, the Persian Gulf, and the intervening mountainous country, and on the west by the Mediterranean and Red Sea. Egypt is attached to the western side of the square by the isthmus of Suez, the promontory of Asia Minor lying opposite to it, with the Greek islands of the Ægean Sea beyond. The square is further divided by the two great rivers, Euphrates and Tigris, which rise near each other in the mountains of Armenia, and after flowing in a parallel direction towards the south, fall into the Persian Gulf at the same spot. Armenia and Asia Minor are high tablelands, intersected by lofty chains of mountains, of which the Taurus, Masius, and Niphates ranges may be considered the chief, and sloping upwards to the peaks of the Caucasus. The mountains of Armenia extend to the south-east along the southern shore of the Caspian, where they enclose Media Rhagiana, the home of the Medes, and then, taking a bend, run southwards to the Persian Gulf, and so form the highlands of Elam and Persia on the east of Babylonia. The plain of Babylonia enclosed between the Tigris and Euphrates is low and fertile; Mesopotamia, however, its northern continuation, is a limestone plateau of moderate elevation. On the west the spurs of the Taurus range, under the names of Amanus, Bargylus, and Lebanon, and of Anti-Lebanon and Hermon, stretch southward along the shores of the Mediterranean, and constitute the mountainous region of Syria proper and Phœnicia. The Jordan rises on the S.W. slopes of Anti-Lebanon or Hermon, and after flowing through the Sea of Galilee or Lake Tiberias, falls into the Dead Sea. The angle enclosed between the mountains of Syria and Palestine on the one side and the Euphrates on the other is flat and barren, and was known to the ancients as Arabia Petraea. This stony desert extends far into the heart of Arabia; indeed, it is only on the coastlands of the latter country that mountains and rivers are to be found, and more especially in the south, the Sabæ and Himyar of early writers, the Arabia Felix of the Romans, the Yemen of modern geographers. The peninsula of Sinai at the head of the Red Sea is also mountainous, but bare and barren, like the coast of the Red Sea on the African side. Here, however, the Nile flows at a little distance inland, fertilising the valley through which it passes. It was this valley, together with the delta at the mouth of the river, that constituted Egypt, and saw the rise of the first postdiluvian civilization.

The 10th chapter of Genesis, especially if compared with Ezek. xxvii., offers a classified summary of the geographical knowledge of the Old Testament. The chapter has often been called an "ethnographical table"; but it has long since been shown that the names are arranged in a geographical and not in an ethnographical order. They comprise the whole known world of the Jews, with its centre in Palestine and the Mediterranean, extending from Media and Elam on the East to Greece and Tarsish on the West, and from Gomer and the Caucasus on the North to Arabia and Nubia in the South. The three sons of Noah have each a definite zone assigned to them:—SHEM, possibly the Assyrian *Sa'mu*, "brownish", having the middle zone of Western Asia; while HAM, "the black one", has Egypt and Ethiopia; and JAPHETH, perhaps "the fair one", has Asia Minor and Europe. How little ethnographical the chapter can be is indicated by the fact that the dark-skinned Egyptians and Ethiopians, with short stature, receding chin, thick

guage, the Assyrians and Arameans in the interior. We cannot even attach any ethnological value to the genealogies contained in it, since when it is said that "Canaan begat Sidon his firstborn", all that is meant is that Sidon was a city of Canaan, not that there was any necessary connection in blood or language between the Sidonians and the inhabitants of the other parts of Canaan. The proper names, in short, are arranged solely according to their geographical order.

I. THE PATRIARCHAL PERIOD.

II. THE PERIOD OF THE DAVIDIC EMPIRE.

III. THE PERIOD OF THE BABYLONIAN CAPTIVITY.

IV. THE TIME OF CHRIST AND HIS APOSTLES.

I. THE PATRIARCHAL PERIOD.—In what may be termed the patriarchal period, the dealings of the Hebrews were confined to the tribes of Palestine and Syria, to Egypt, Babylonia, and Arabia Petrea.

(a) *The Peoples of Palestine, E. and W. of Jordan.*—Palestine was occupied by tribes speaking dialects more or less closely allied to Hebrew and Phœnician, "the language of CANAAN" or "the lowlands", and probably belonging to the same Semitic race. There are indications, however, that the Semites had found an alien race in possession of the country when they entered it, and that the first settlements, such as Sidon, were in the lowlands or on the sea coast. The "GIANTS" mentioned from time to time seem to have been relics of this alien race, whose exact character, however, we have no means of determining; to them belonged the Rephaim or "giants" in the Haurân, the Zuzim or Zamzumim, the Anakim or Emim, the Avim, and the Horites, or "cave-dwellers" of Beir (Gen. xiv. 5, 6; Deut. ii. 10-12, 20-23). The four last populations were destroyed by the Semitic Ammonites, Moabites, Philistines, and Edomites. The AMORITES, or "Highlanders", in the south-west of Palestine, with their capitals Hebron and Hazazon-Tamar, were reckoned among the descendants of the Rephaim or "giants", the two Rephaim kings of Bashan being also called Amorites (Deut. iii. 8). The term Amorite, however, included all the hill tribes of the south and east, without reference to race or language (see Num. xiii. 29), and is as much a descriptive title as *Canaanite*, *Perizæite* ("native of the plain"), and *Hivite* ("villager"). Hence we find HIVITES in the north (Josh. xi. 3; Judg. iii. 8; 2 Sam. xxiv. 7), as well as in Gibeon (Josh. ix. 7; xi. 19) and Shechem (Gen. xxxiv. 2), which are called Amorite elsewhere (2 Sam. xxi. 2; Gen. xlviii. 22, margin), while the Amorites of Hebron are more strictly defined as Anakim (Josh. xv. 14; Judg. i. 20). The Jebusites of Jerusalem seem to have been Semites, though the different modes of spelling the proper name Araunah or Ornan, as well as the difficulty of finding a Semitic etymology for it, suggest the contrary. They are, moreover, classed among the Amorites in Josh. x. 5, 6 (*Heb. text*); but this proves little, as the epithet "Amorite" includes both Semitic and non-Semitic tribes. The Gergashites on the west of Phœnicia, the Arkites and Sinites at the foot of Lebanon, the Phœnician Arvadites and Zemarites of Aradus and Simyra, and the Hamathites on the Orontes, were all Semitic. So, too, were the AMALEKITES, the Kenites, and the Kenizzites, or "hunters", to the south of Palestine and Mount Seir. A tribe of Amalekites also established itself in central Palestine (Judg. v. 14; xii. 15); but they were generally regarded as merely a branch of the Edomites (Gen. xxxvi. 12), like the Kenizzites (Gen. xxxvi. 15, 42). The KENITES dwelt among the Amalekites (Num. xxiv. 20, 21; 1 Sam. xv. 6), but a portion of them followed the Israelites on their entrance into Canaan (Judg. i. 16; iv. 11). They seem to have been of Midianite origin (Judg. iv. 19), and their nomad habits

name with that of the Peisagi, appealing to the Septuagint rendering, *Allophuloi*, and the resemblance of Caphar to Cyprus or Crete. The name Philistine (whence *Palæstina*, however, probably means "emigrant", like that of the Peisahas or Ethiopian Jews of the present day. According to Herodotus (ii. 128), Philistion was one of the Grecian Shepherds who fed his flocks in Northern Egypt. It is preferable to see in them, therefore, one of the Phœnician tribes settled in the Delta, called *Ka/t-wr*, or "Gaster Phœnicia", by the Egyptians, and their migration into Palestine has been fixed by the Egyptian monuments to the reign of Ramses III. (about B.C. 1250). Half a century before, in the reign of Menephtah I., Canaan and the neighbouring cities were still garrisoned by Egyptian forces under the command of Semitic chiefs. Then and the country to the south of the Philistines was sometimes known by the general name of TEMAN, or "the South". The name would be very old, if Harkay is right in making Temennu the Egyptian title of the country when visited by a political refugee named Samsi in the time of the 12th dynasty.

(b) *The Peoples of the Arabian Peninsula.*—Arabs was probably the original home of the Semitic race, and the PHœNICIANS accordingly believed themselves to have come from the Persian Gulf (Strab. i. 2, 3; xii. 3, 4; 4, 27; Justin, xviii. 3, 2; Ptolemy H.E. iv. 26; Strab. i. 1; vii. 80; Schol. to Hom. Od. iv. 84). They would have taken the same line of march as that followed by Abraham, like the many other allied tribes that arrived some time to time in Palestine, where some of them settled in the lowlands (Canaan), others intermarried with the aborigines, while others passed into Egypt, and eventually founded the dynasty of the Shepherds. These in the south and east led a nomadic life, and constantly threatened their more civilized kinsmen on the west of the Jordan. Among these nomadic tribes may be reckoned, at one time, the Israelites, with the Edomites, Moabites and Ammonites, all of whom traced their descent from Terah. The Israelites, after a sojourn in Egypt, were the last to establish themselves in Palestine and to extirpate, so far as they could, both the primitive inhabitants of Canaan and the subsequent Semitic settlers. The extirpation, however, was far from complete; and M. Clermont-Ganneau has shown that the present peasantry of Canaan are the descendants of the ancient Canaanites, partly of Semitic and partly of non-Semitic blood. As regards the old races of the country it will be noticed that most of the names assigned to them (Amorite, Hivite, Horite, &c.) are merely descriptive, like the names of foreign populations in the Egyptian and early Babylonian inscriptions, and hence do not throw no light on the origin and relationship of the various tribes included under them.

(c) *The races of Syria.*—Syria, northward of Palestine was again disputed ground. Here, too, the Semites settled and founded kingdoms like those of Hamath or Damascus, or Maachah. ARAM, with his four children, is a son of Shem in Gen. x. 22, a grandson of Noah according to Gen. xlii. 21. Linguistic considerations show that the Aramean Semites branched off from their kinsmen in Babylonia before the Semitic migration to the extreme West, and it is probable that they preceded the Phœnicians proper in maritime trade and the use of the alphabet. By the side of the Arameans stood the KITTITES (*Khatti*, *Kheta*, of the Assyrian and Egyptian monuments), divided into numerous small kingdoms (Kings x. 29), and with their two centres at Carchemish (now *Jerablûs*) on the Euphrates and Kadesh (on the *Orontes*) between Hamath and Damascus. A little to the north of Carchemish was Pethor (now *Sajur*), at the junction

THE ETHNOLOGY OF THE BIBLE.

of the Sajar and the Euphrates. A body of Hittites has forced its way into the south of Palestine and the neighbourhood of Hebron (Gen. xxv. 2, &c.), but the main part of the nation covered the country between Carmelish and Luz or Bethel in the central hill country of Canaan, i.e. Palestine W. of the Jordan (Judg. i. 26). The Hittites are usually supposed to have been Semites; but their proper names as preserved in the Egyptian and Assyrian inscriptions, as well as their dress and physiognomy, point to an opposite conclusion. They seem, however, to have belonged to two distinct races, one with no beard, the other with a large one, the latter being perhaps of Aramaic descent. They wore a short-sleeved robe which reached to the ankles and was fastened round the waist with a girdle, and used oblong shields of wicker-work. Their chariots were drawn by two horses, and contained three men apiece. The beardless race had thick lips, a straight nose with wide nostrils, and sunken eyes.

(d) *Chaldea, Elam, and Mesopotamia.*—The whole country between the Caspian and the Persian Gulf was originally occupied by tribes speaking agglutinative dialects, and probably allied to the Finno-Tatar race. In BABYLONIA and Elam they had founded powerful monarchies and civilizations, and the cuneiform system of writing was their invention. Their religion was Shamanistic*. They were short, but square-built, with eyes slightly oblique, and round heads. It was to this race that Chedor-laomer (Cudur-lagamar) of Elam belonged, as well as the three subordinate kings, Amraphel king of SHINAR or Sumir, Arloch king of Ellasar (? Laras or Senkerah), and Tidal (Turgal) king of Goyim (Gutium). A. V. "nations". Semitic nomad tribes from Arabia crossed the Euphrates into Chaldea at a very early date, and gradually obtained sufficient power to establish a monarchy of their own in Sumir or N.W. Babylonia about a.c. 2000, leaving ACCAD or S.E. Babylonia in the hands of the alien race (cp. Gen. x. 9-10). But Ur (now *Mugheir*, on the west bank of the Euphrates), long the Accad capital, at last became Semitic, and by the 16th century a.c. Semitic had become the language of Babylonia, and the Semitic element was preponderant in the population of the country. From time to time, however, non-Semitic tribes entered it from ELAM (Susania) or the northern coastland of the Persian Gulf, such as the Kossians (16th century a.c.), and the Chaldei (Chaldeans) under Merodach-Baladan (a.c. 721). The Semitic population of Babylonia is termed *Casdim* in the O. T.; *ARPAKAD* (*Arph Cherd*, "frontier of Babylonia") is a son of Shem according to Gen. x. 22, Chered a son of Nahor according to Gen. xxii. 22. Linguistically and otherwise the Semitic Babylonians are more closely related to the Phœnicians and Hebrews than to any other branch of the Semitic stock. Among them must be counted the ASSYRIANS, who before the 16th century a.c. had established themselves on the Tigris in a corner of the country called Gutium, which extended from the Euphrates to the mountains of Media. The Accadian race and language were more thoroughly extirpated in Assyria than in Babylonia. In Mesopotamia also the Accadians had to yield before the advancing Semites, though Haran had once been an Accadian town. Mesopotamia itself is the *Aram-Naharain* or "Aram of the two rivers" (i.e. Tigris and Euphrates) of Scripture, also called *PADAN-ARAM* (*Padan* and *Aram* are associated in old Babylonian inscriptions). The northern part of it, termed *Nehri* by the Assyrians, *Naharain* by the Egyptians, was inhabited by a number of non-Semitic tribes, sometimes supposed to be Turanian, but more probably Alarodian, and possibly akin to the Hittites. Northward were the mountains of Armenia or Ararat, with

Alarodian nations, of whom the Georgians are the modern representatives.

(e) *Arabia.*—Arabia was separated into three zones. (1) In the south were the JOKTANITES of Saba (Sheba) and Himyar, extending along the coast of Hadramaut (Hazar-maveth) & Yemen (Gen. x. 29-30). The Joktanites were Semites, but both in language and appearance they differed a good deal from their northern kindred. At a late date they passed into Abyssinia under the name of Ghe'es, and there occupied Mecca and Axum. Hence the Biblical name of CUSH, which properly applied to Abyssinia or Ethiopia, came to be extended also to the southern coast of Arabia. (2) The middle zone was inhabited by the ISHMAELITES, to whom the Korish of Mecca belonged. The Ishmaelites traced their descent from Abraham, but linguistically their language (the Arabic) belongs to the southern division of Semitic, and must be classed with Himyaritic, and not with Hebrew. Among the 12 Ishmaelite tribes the chief were the NABATHEANS (Nebaloth), whose camping-grounds were on the western banks of the Euphrates, and the KEDARITES east of Moab. Edomites and Ishmaelites seem to have intermarried (Gen. xxviii. 9), which is not surprising when we remember that the Edomite dominion extended to Elath on the Red Sea, and the Nabatheans themselves intermixed so largely with their Aramaic neighbours as to give their name to the Syrians among Arabic writers. The western coast of Arabia (as well as Soman) was called Punt by the Egyptians, the PHUT of the Bible, and was regarded as a peculiarly sacred country. (3) Arabia Petraea, the northern zone of Arabia, was inhabited by nomad tribes closely connected with the Ishmaelites, though they were derived from another wife of Abraham, Keturah (Gen. xxv. 1-4). Their leading tribe was MIDIAN, in the peninsula of Sinai, a portion of whom seem to have been settled on the coast of the Red Sea in a metalliferous region explored by Captain Burton (1876-7). The Midianites shared the desert region to the south of Judah with the Amalekites; but there seems little ground for the Arab tradition which makes the Amalekites, like the Adites and other prehistoric people, the primitive inhabitants of south-western Arabia before the arrival of the Semites; indeed, they are actually brought from the Persian Gulf, though it is disputed whether they are to be derived from Shem or from Ham. Gen. xxxvi. 12 merely implies an intermixture of Edomites and Amalekites, and therefore does not contradict Gen. xiv. 7, which places a colony of Amalekites in Palestine long before. The tribes of Arabia Petraea are frequently called "the men" or "CHILDREN of the East" in the O. T. (Job i. 3; Gen. xxix. 1; 1 Kings iv. 30; Ezek. xxv. 4, 10), and they are probably meant by the Edomites ("Easterns" rather than "ancients") of Gen. xv. 19. Like the Edomites or the "Shepherds" of Egypt*, the Israelites intermarried with the Arab Bedouins before their establishment in Canaan (see Exod. xii. 38; xx. 10; Num. xii. 4). Even Moses took a wife from Midian, and Caleb, the hero of Judah, as well as Othniel, the first judge, were descended from the Kenizzites of Edom (Num. xxxii. 12; Judg. i. 13). A similar intermixture of Midianites and Ishmaelites is indicated in Judg. vii. 24. In the direction of Mesopotamia and the North the purely Arab tribes yielded to tribes more or less Aramaean. Thus UZ or Huz (Assyrian *Uhu-aw*) is the firstborn of Aram in Gen. x. 23, and of Nahor in Gen. xxii. 21; and Buz, the *Baz* of the Assyrians, to the south of *Uhu-aw*, which was conquered by Esau-haddon, was a brother of Uz. Uz, it will be remembered, was the land of Job. On the western bank of the Euphrates, near Cirsium (Assyrian *Shih*), were the Zimri (Jer. xxv. 26), more Aramaean than Arab, mentioned frequently on the Assyrian monuments.

(f) *The Peoples of Egypt, i.e. the Valley of the Nile.*—

* Shamanism (so called from the "Shamans" or sorcerer-priests of Siberia) is a form of religion in which every object and phenomenon of nature is supposed to have a special spirit or god, who is far more powerful than man, and is accessible only through the sorcerer or priest.

* Also called Hyksos. They conquered Northern Egypt, and ruled it for several centuries. They are perhaps referred to in Gen. xliii. 21.

Egypt was considered to belong to Asia rather than to Africa. From its division into Upper and Lower came the name MIZRAIM, "the two Matsors", Matsor being properly "the fortification" which defended the country on the Asiatic side. Linguistically, and to a certain extent physiologically, the Egyptians are allied to the Berbers, Moors, and other races of Northern Africa, but the relation of the latter to the Semitic race is still a vexed question. Many leading philologists regard the Egyptian and Libyan languages as distant cousins of the Semitic idioms. The Delta was occupied from an early period by Semitic tribes, who gradually spread southward. The Egyptian was tall, spare, and broad-shouldered, with long hands and feet, thick lips, copper skin, and little beard—a type still represented by the fellahs of to-day. Among the inhabitants of Egypt (Gen. x. 13, 14) are reckoned the LUDIM or RUDIM, the Egyptians proper; the Anamlm, perhaps the prehistoric founders of On of the North (Heliopolis) and On of the South (Hermopolis); the Lehabim or Libyans settled in Egypt; the Naptuhim of No-Phthah, north of Memphis; the Pathrusim of Peto-res (Pathros), "the southern land" of Sais, or Upper Egypt (Isa. xl. 11); the Casluhim, or coast-men, and the Phoenician Captorim of the Delta. South of Egypt came Ethiopia or CUSH with its semi-negroid population, which, after being several times overrun by the Egyptian princes, was finally made an Egyptian province in the time of the eighteenth dynasty. SEBA or Meroe was its chief town; but in Gen. x. 7 there are further counted among the descendants of Cush Havilah, perhaps *Awatrics*, opposite the Straits of Bab-el-Mandeb, SIRA or Sabs in Arabia Felix (placed among the descendants of Keturah, Gen. xxv. 3), and other Arabian districts.

II. THE PERIOD OF THE DAVIDIC EMPIRE.—The empire of David extended from Egypt to the Euphrates. It included all Aram or Syria properly so called (on the west of the Euphrates); Aram-Naharaim or Mesopotamia tending to become Naharaim simply. Syria was called *Suberti* or *Khubur*, both meaning "Highlands", by the primitive Babylonians. The Egyptian name seems to have been *Rutenu*. ARAM, "the Highlands", was divided into a number of small principalities—Aram of Damascus (1 Sam. viii. 5, 6), Aram of Maachab and Geshur (1 Chron. xix. 6; 2 Sam. xv. 8), Aram of Beth-Rehob (2 Sam. x. 6), and Aram of Zobah (2 Sam. x. 6, 8). The latter bordered on the Euphrates, but the conquests of its king Hadadezer had extended its boundaries as far S. as Damascus. Hamath formed a separate kingdom, and the Hittites had been pushed towards the north-east and their capital Carchemish.

Tarsish, Ophir, and the "isles of the Gentiles".—Intercourse with TYRE had acquainted the Israelites with the white-skinned full-bearded Aryan race of Europe and the dark-skinned Dravidian race of Western India. TARSHISH, to which Solomon's ships traded, is probably the Spanish Tartessus, though it has also been identified with Carthage, the Tyrrhenians of S. Italy, and even with Tarsus. We hear of Jews sold to Javan, or the Greeks (Joel iii. 6), and the Greek seas had long been traversed by Phœnician ships. Cyprus, called CHITTIM from the city of Kitium, was a Phœnician colony, like Rhodes, which is perhaps meant by the Dodanin or Rodanin of Gen. x. 4. Knobel, however, identifies the latter with the Dardan of the Troad or plain of Troy. The first Greek tribes known to the Semite nations were the Ionians or JAVAN, by which name the Greeks generally were known throughout the East; and Cyprus itself was called Yavnan, the island of "the Ionians" by the Assyrians. The names of the objects brought from OPHIR (1 Kings i. 11, 22) not only show that it was Abhira at the mouth of the Indus, but that it was inhabited by a people speaking a Dravidian language allied to the modern Tamil. *Tuciyyim*, "peacocks", is not the Sanskrit *śikhā*, but the Tamil *tūci* (see Vinson, *Revue de Linguistique*, vi., p. 130, 1873). The relative positions of the tribes settled in and about

Palestine continued as they had been since the Israelitish conquest; Tyre and Sidon remained independent, and tribute was paid by the "people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites" (1 Kings ix. 20, 21).

III. THE PERIOD OF THE BABYLONIAN CAPTIVITY.—As it was towards the west that the geographical knowledge of the Israelites became extended in the age of David, so it was towards the north and east that it was extended in the age of the exile. The Aryan peoples of Greece, Asia Minor, and Persia now came within their geographical horizon.

(a) *The Medes.*—The ARYAN MEDES, as distinguished from the old Turanian inhabitants of the country (Magi, &c.), first became known to the Assyrians in 646 B.C., when they were moving westward, but were still east of the Parthians or Parthians. Before B.C. 700, however, they had settled in Media Rhagiana (S. shores of the Caspian). One of these Aryan Median tribes had taken a southward direction, and under the name of PERSIANS had occupied a district on the south-east of Elam in the 8th century B.C. Under Cyaxares a Median empire was formed which pushed its conquests far to the west, and overthrew the Assyrian empire. Cyrus united the Medes and Persians, conquered Babylon and Asia Minor, and made the Aryan race dominant throughout Western Asia.

(b) *The Persians* first appear in Isa. xli. 2; xlii. 6; comp. Jer. xli. 35. Susania or ELAM, which had been almost depopulated by Sardanapalus (B.C. 646), was thoroughly Aryanized, and Shushan (Susa) made the Persian capital (Ezra ii. 2).

(c) *The Nations of the Caucasus, Asia Minor, and Greece.*—Meanwhile, Assyrian conquest had brought the nations of the Caucasus within the geographical horizon of the civilised world. Already, about A.C. 1130, Tiglath-Pileser had overrun the Tubaii (Tabarini) and Muscal (Monchi), the TUBAL and MESHECH of the Bible, whose territories extended from the Black Sea to the Taurus, as well as Kummukh or Comagene, and part of Khilak or Cilicia. The ethnic affinities of these populations are doubtful; they may have belonged to the Alarodian stock, or to some other family now extinct. At all events, they were neither Semitic nor Aryan. The leading nation of Armenia were the Minni or Mannai of Van, who have left us undeciphered inscriptions, and were probably Alarodian. The present Aryan population of Armenia did not enter the country before the 7th century A.C., when they followed in the track of the Medes. Before their arrival Armenia was divided into the two kingdoms of Minni and Ararat, the latter lying to the north-west (Jer. li. 27), both of which are often mentioned on the Assyrian monuments. Jeremiah associates the kingdom of ASHKENAZ, perhaps the *Ashkenaz*, or Black Sea, with Ararat and Minni; in Gen. x. 3, Ashkenaz is enumerated among the sons of GOMER. Now Gomer is the Gimirai of the Assyrian inscriptions, the Kimmerii of the Greeks, who represent the Sakai or Scythians of the Persian texts, and were almost certainly Aryans. They had been driven from their seats on the Taurus or Dnieper by the nomad Scythians shortly before the first unsuccessful siege of Nineveh by Cyaxares, and while Psammethichus was king of Egypt (*Hist.* i. 162-164; iv. 11, 12). In 677 A.C. they were already in Khuzestan (north of Armenia) under a chief Toupa or Tolpa, when defeated by Kiar-haddon and driven westward. After sacking Sinope, they overran Lydia, and in 645 B.C. Gyges, king of Lydia, the GOG of the O. T., sent two of their chiefs as a present to Nineveh. Gyges was afterwards slain in battle with them, but his name became in the East a representative of the nations of Asia Minor, just as in the West the name of Sardanapalus represented Assyria. MAGOG, over which Gog or Gyges ruled (Ezek. xxxviii. 2), is probably *Met-Gyges*, "land of Gyges," a synonyme of LUD (*Ludil*) or Lydia. The

Lydians were Aryan, and their language, like the other Aryan languages of Asia Minor, belonged to the European and not to the Asiatic branch of the Aryan family. Sardanapalus states that the very name of Lydia was unknown at Nineveh before the embassy of Gyges in 605 B.C.; and we must therefore identify the LUD of Gen. x. 22, who is made a son of Shem, with the Rutenu or Syrians of the Egyptian monuments. Perhaps both Lot and Lotan (Gen. xxxvi. 20) are to be compared, while Knobel refers to the Arab Laud, the ancestor of the Amalekites and other prehistoric tribes. On the other hand, LUD would be Lydia in Isa. lxvi. 19, and perhaps Ezek. xxvii. 10; xxx. 5. The "ISLES" of the Greek Sea are represented as the allies of the Lydian Croesus in Isa. xli. 5, 6; they are sometimes termed "the isles of the Gentiles" (as in Gen. x. 5), and in Ezek. xxvii. 7, "the isles of Eliahah". Eliahah is pretty certainly Hellas, the Greek mainland, visited from an early period by Phœnician merchants. According to Gen. x. 4, Eliahah was a son of Javan, along with Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim. It is doubtful whether the three "sons" of Gomer, Ashkenaz, Riphath and Togarmah (Gen. x. 3), are to be regarded as Aryan or Alarodian, since the expression merely denotes their geographical position in regard to the Kimmeri. At all events, TOGARMAH would probably be Alarodian if Dr. Fr. Delitzsch is right in identifying it with the Tûl-Garmi of the Assyrian inscriptions, which was situated in Melitene, i.e. the extreme east of Cappadocia. Neighbours of the Ashkenaz on the Black Sea were the Sapardai (Sephardai in Ob. 20), who are described in a late Assyrian inscription as combining with the Medes and Kimmerians in the invasion which ended in the destruction of Nineveh.

(d) *Egypt*.—In Egypt the population had undergone several changes. An Ethiopian dynasty had ruled over the country, the Semites of the Delta had intermingled with the natives, and the land had been overrun and conquered by the Assyrians. The African Cush became well known to the Jews, and the black skin of the ETHIOPIAN was recognised as marking him off from the fairer races of the North (Jer. xlii. 23).

(e) *India and China*.—Tiglath-Pileser II. (B.C. 745—727) had carried his arms across Sagartia (*Zikruti*) and Arachosia (*Arakutis*) to the frontiers of India, which was thus opened up to the Semites of the West. Indeed, Von Böhlen has suggested that "the land of Ha-nod" (Gen. iv. 16) should really be Hind or India. It is even possible that the Chinese are mentioned under the name of SINIM in Isa. xlii. 12, since Thain was the name of the great feudal empire in the west of China, established after the breaking up of the empire about 1100 B.C.

IV. THE TIME OF CHRIST AND HIS APOSTLES.—The New Testament introduces us to the Roman world, comprising the Aryan races of Europe and Asia Minor, the Berber tribes of Northern Africa, the mixed population of Egypt, and the Semites of Carthage and

Western Asia. It included also such non-Aryan populations as the Ligurians of Northern Italy and the Basques of Spain, the latter of whom constitute a race *sui generis*, generally termed Iberian. On the East it touched upon the empire of the PARTHIANS, apparently a Turanian or Finno-Tatar people. Among the Aryan populations of Europe were included, besides Greeks and Italians, Kelts, Teutons, and Thracio-Ilyrians; while in Asia the Aryan Armenians, who belonged rather to the Asiatic than to the European section of the family, formed part of the empire. The JEWS were scattered over the whole world, which was divided, from the religious point of view, into Jew and GENTILE. Socially the Greek division into Greek and barbarian was adopted, though the Romans were also necessarily classed with the Greeks (see Acts xxviii. 2). St. Paul, however, lays down that God "hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth" (Acts xvii. 26; comp. Deut. xxxii. 8), refuses to admit the distinction between Jew and Gentile (Rom. x. 12), and derives all mankind from the same forefather Adam (1 Cor. xv. 22), though these statements must be taken rather in a religious than an ethnographical sense. The ethnology of Palestine itself had undergone considerable change. Judea, indeed, was inhabited by pure-blooded Jews, though the Roman supremacy had introduced a small number of Italians, and the rule of Herod may have brought with it Idumean settlers. The population of SAMARIA, however, consisted mainly of foreign elements, imported from Hamath, Babylonia, and Eiam by the Assyrian kings (2 Kings xvii. 24; Ezra iv. 9, 10), intermingled with the survivors of the Israelites and Canaanites, and further enlarged by Greek and Latin colonists. "GALILEE of the Gentiles" in the north was thickly peopled with Greeks, Phœnicians, and Syrians, and the Jewish portion of the community does not seem to have been very large. On the eastern side of the Jordan Jewish or Israelitish blood was still more rare. The great conquering civilizations of Babylonia, Persia, Greece, and Rome, had, however, tended to destroy local dialects and languages, and to spread three languages—Aramaic, Greek, and Latin—throughout the known world. Here and there, no doubt, the old dialects still struggled on, as in GALATIA or Lycaonia (see Acts xiv. 11), and beyond the Roman dominion Persian and other tongues were widely spoken. But the introduction of universal languages, together with the belief of the Greek that every other tongue but his own was "barbarous", had brought linguistic differences into prominence, and occasioned that confusion between philology and ethnology which is even now not extinct. Race and language were made convertible terms, and to speak a "barbarous" tongue was to be a "BARBARIAN". Hence dialectical differences were exaggerated, as in Acts ii. 9–11; and the Gospel was commanded to be preached to "every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people" (Rev. xiv. 6; cp. Dan. iii. 4, &c.).

N.B.—The dates below are those necessitated by the Assyrian Canon. See also the "Ch

I. THE GEOGRAPHICAL POSITION OF PALESTINE must be carefully borne in mind, since it was this which brought the Israelites into contact with their heathen neighbours, and in spite of the commands of the Law and the protests of the Prophets, made them fall so readily under the influence of foreign customs and beliefs. Palestine stands midway between the two great powers of the ancient world, the empires of ASSYRIA and BABYLONIA on the east, and the empire of EGYPT on the south-west. Whenever these powers came into collision with each other, Palestine was the chosen battle-field, while ARAM was the inevitable scene of the wars and conquests through which the two great empires of the East oscillated towards each other. The northern part of Palestine itself was occupied by the PHENICIANS, of the same race and language as the Israelites, and therefore all the more likely to influence them for good or for evil. The Phœnicians were the most important relics left of the old Canaanite inhabitants of the country, and they were pre-eminently a commercial people, with their cities, Tyre, Sidon, Gebal or Byblos, &c., on the sea-coast, and their merchantmen trading to the furthest limits of the known world. Eastward of the Israelites came the kindred tribes of Moab, Ammon and Edom, as well as the Midianites, the Ishmaelites, the Kedarites, and other wandering and lawless Bedouins who occupied the desert of northern and central Arabia. Next to the Phœnicians, however, the Egyptians with their venerable civilisation exercised most influence over the Israelites. This was owing partly to their close proximity, partly to the fact that Palestine had once formed a portion of the Egyptian empire and been garrisoned by Egyptian soldiers, partly to the superior culture of the ancient monarchy of the Nile. It was only in the later period of Hebrew history that first Assyria and afterwards Babylonia and Persia took the place of Egypt. The Assyrians extended their conquests to the shores of the Mediterranean, and carried the Ten Tribes into captivity (B.C. 721); the Babylonians overthrew the Jewish kingdom and led the Jews into exile, and the Persians not only included Palestine in their dominions, but conquered Egypt as well.

II. THE HISTORICAL AND POLITICAL RELATIONS OF EGYPT, ASSYRIA, BABYLONIA, PERSIA, ARAM, AND THE PHENICIANS, WITH THE ISRAELITES.

(a) EGYPT, the Biblical MIZRAIM, Mizraim being a dual form, meaning "the two Mazors" or "fortifications". These represented Lower and Upper Egypt, the latter being properly called PATHROS (*Isa.* xi. 11; Egyptian, Pe-to-res, "land of the south"). Lower Egypt was Mazar, as in *Isa.* xix. 6, xxxvii. 25, where it is mistranslated "defence" and "besieged places", and was so called from the line of fortification which defended the country from the attack of its Asiatic neighbours on the east. Egypt is the oldest kingdom of which we know, though scholars have not yet settled the date to be assigned to Menes the founder of it. Mariette Bey makes it B.C. 5004; Brugsch Bey, B.C. 4400; Lepsius, B.C. 3892; Bunsen, B.C. 3643; Peas, B.C. 3917; Poole and Renwick, B.C. 2700. These various views show how uncertain is the whole subject of Egyptian chronology, and oblige us to reckon by suc-

cessive dynasties of kings and dynasties, Manetho, the flourished in the third century B.C. from Menes to the (B.C. 340), occupying 5328 years are not yet agreed as to which dynasties are to be regarded.

Egyptian history is usual periods of the Old Empire, the New Empire. (1) Under the i.—vi., MEMPHIS (*Exo.* ix. 6), capital. To this period belongs the higher perfection of art that has been attained. After the fall of the empire came a period of confusion, and then (2) under the xi. revived in the Middle Empire, No. i.e. Thebes in the south. The weakness followed, and afterwards invaded by swarms of wanderers known as the Hyksos or themselves in northern Egypt, while the native princes in the south. It would seem that HAN, JOSEPH, and JACOB were during the occupation of the Hyksos. The latter would be a Semitic race as themselves, to give them a favourable re-rose up a new king over Joseph". The Hyksos were prince ruled from one end of the New Empire was composed of the xix. dynasty, who restored and splendour, conquered Mesopotamia. The Israelites, whom the Egyptians with the most bitter hatred, sions was accordingly begun EXODUS. Probably this the xix. dynasty, two of whom Rameses, like one of the Israelites (RAAMES, *Ex.* i. 11). PHILISTINES, Phœnicians, or the Delta, had been an Egyptian outpost in the Palestine; but Palestine itself of Egypt. The conquest of Israelites under JOSHUA was the losses they had suffered in. After the close of the xix. fell into decay, and the high-urged the regal power. married by SOLOMON was a subordinate king who reigned end of this period. But S founder of the xxii. dynasty. Early in his reign he received 'adversary' (1 K. xi. 40), and captured Jerusalem (1 K. his conquests, with a list of both Judah and Israel, is inscribed S. wall of a temple at Karnak Osorkon I., is the Biblical XXII dynasty was a foreign one, co-

clared, Egypt was a "broken reed". Sabaot's successor, Sabaot, was defeated at Raphia by SARGON in B.C. Tirhakah was defeated at Eltahak by SENNACHERIB in 701, and Egypt was finally conquered and made into an Assyrian province by ESAR-HADDON. Sennacherib revolted, however, under Phammeti-as I. of Sais, B.C. 680, and the wars of his successors, Necho and HOPHERA, or Apries, against BLYONIA caused them to come into conflict with him, now a tributary state of the Babylonian king. JONAH was slain at Megiddo by Necho, when he was on his march against Nebuchadnezzar (Kings xxiii. 29), and the Egyptian monarch subsequently deposed JEREMIAH, making JEREMIAH king in his stead, and laid the land under a tribute of talents of silver and one talent of gold. HOPHERA sent an army to the assistance of ZEDEKIAH when asked by NEBUCHADNEZZAR (*Jer.* xxxvii. 5, 7, 11), and was into Egypt that the Jews fled, carrying Jeremiah with them, after the murder of Gedaliah. HOPHERA was deposed and put to death by his subjects, his successor, Amasis, had a long and prosperous reign. Hardly was he dead, however, before Egypt was invaded by Cambyses, king of Persia, and made to the condition of a Persian province, B.C. 525.

The title of PHARAOH, given to the Egyptian sovereign in the Bible, is the Egyptian *per-aa*, or "great House"; a title which may be compared with that of the "Sublime Porte" or Gate.

b) ASSYRIA and BABYLONIA. The two great kingdoms of the Tigris and Euphrates come before us in the Old Testament. NIMROD, we are told (Gen. x. 10), made BABEL or Babylon, Erech (now Uruk), Accad, and Calneh, the beginning of his kingdom, and out of SHINAR or Sumir, that is, northern Chaldaea, Asshur went forth and built REVEN, Ir-Baboboth ("the city of streets"), Calneh (now *Nimrud*), and Resen, called Res-eni, "the end of the fountain", in the inscriptions. At Babel, "the Gate of God", which the Greeks named into Babylon, the confusion of tongues took place; and in UR of the CHALDEANS, now *Mesopotamia*, on the western bank of the Euphrates, the capital of the first Chaldean kings of whom we know, ABRAHAM was born. The first inhabitants of the country, who built the great cities there and invented a system of writing, spoke an agglutinative language like that of the Finns or Turks, which is usually termed Accadian; the Semites had already settled among them, the seat of the latter at the time being in Shinar or Uruk rather than in Accad, the south-eastern division of the country. From time to time Babylonia was overrun by the mountaineers of ELAM, whence the Accadians had themselves originally come, and Semite dynasties ruled in Chaldaea. One of these Elamite princes was CHEROD-LOMER or Cudur-Lagamar, the servant of the god Lagamar, who commanded three vassal sovereigns, Tidal or Targal of Gutium, the tract of country, in part of which the kingdom of Assyria afterwards arose, ARIOCH or Eri-Acu, king of Elam, possibly the Babylonian town Larsa (now *Susa*), and AMRAPHEL, king of Sumir, in their campaign against the West (*Gen.* xiv.). At this period Babylonia was still governed by Accadian monarchs, as shown by the proper names Targal, Eri-Acu, the servant of the Moon-god, and Amraphel, the Semite who obtained the upper hand; the Accadian language became extinct, and even the names of many of the cities were changed. Thus the city which was called *Co-dimerra*, "Gate of God", was named into its Semitic equivalent, Babel. One of the Semite kings, Sargon I., was a great patron of literature, and caused the books of his Accadian pre-

decessors, under tribute, and his son and successor, Shalmaneser II., defeated BENHADAD of Damascus, and AHAZ of Israel, with their allies, in a battle at ARCOR. Benhadad and his successor, HAZARI, were weakened in a series of campaigns, which accordingly allowed the Israelites to gain advantages over the Syrians (1 *Kings* xx.). In 843 B.C. Shalmaneser states that he received tribute from "JERU, son of Omri", and the Jewish tribute-bearers are represented on a black marble obelisk, now in the British Museum. In 745 B.C., TIGLATH-PILESER II., an usurper, ascended the throne, the old line of Assyrian kings having ended with ASSURNIRARI. In 742 B.C. we find Tiglath-pileser overthrowing HAMATH, then allied with ASARAH (USARAH) king of Judah, and in 738 receiving tribute from MENAHEM of Israel, and REZIN of Syria. Considerable difficulty is occasioned by the mention of "PUL, the king of Assyria" in 2 *Kings* xv. 19, as no such king is known to the Assyrian monuments, and the tribute said to have been given to Pul is claimed by Tiglath-pileser to have been given to himself. Different explanations of the difficulty have been suggested; but perhaps it is best to regard Pul as a corrupt reading for Tiglath-pileser. In 734 B.C. Tiglath-pileser states that he invaded the PHILISTINES, and about the same time received tribute from AHAZ, of Judah; conformably to what we read in 2 *Kings* xvi. 8. As he calls the king of Judah Jehoahaz, it would seem that the Biblical writer has dropped the sacred name which properly formed the first part of the name of Ahas on account of the latter's wickedness. In return for the submission of Ahas, Tiglath-pileser attacked Israel, and laid siege to Damascus, which he captured, B.C. 732. Rezin, its king, was put to death, and Syria became a province of the Assyrian empire. Three years afterwards Israel was overrun (2 *Kings* xv. 29), HOSHEA was appointed king of Samaria in the place of the murdered PEKAM, and a tribute of 10 talents of gold and 1000 talents of silver was exacted. B.C. 727 Tiglath-pileser was succeeded by SHALMANESER (IV.), who undertook the siege of Samaria in consequence of Hoshea's revolt. Before Samaria was taken, however, Shalmaneser died, and the throne was seized by SARGON (B.C. 721), who took the Israelitish capital, carrying 77,280 of the inhabitants into captivity. The rest were allowed to remain under the government of vassal kings appointed by the Assyrians. One of these kings, Menahem II., is mentioned by *Sennacherib* in 701 B.C.; another, Abi-beal, by *Ezer-haddon*. About 685 B.C., the kings were replaced by a governor, which explains *Isa.* vii. 8. The change of government was probably in consequence of another revolt, which was suppressed by ESAR-HADDON, who carried away the remaining Israelites, and supplied their places with foreigners (see *Ezer* iv. 2). Perhaps the ASSAPPER of *Ezer* iv. 10 is Assur-bani-pal, or Sardanapalus, the son and successor of ESAR-HADDON. However this may be, SARGON (B.C. 721-704) laid all Palestine under tribute, and in 711 effected the formation of an alliance between MERODACH-BALADAN, k. of Babylon, on the one side, and HESERIAH with the Philistines, Edomites, Ammonites, Moabites, and Egyptians, on the other, by invading Palestine, taking Jerusalem as it would appear (see *Isa.* x. and xxii.), and utterly destroying *Ashdod*, the centre of the confederacy (*Isa.* xi. 1.), before the Babylonians were ready to move. Merodach-Baladan, who is called the son of Yagina or Yagus, was originally the chief of a tribe named CALDI or CHALDEANS, on the Persian Gulf. He had made himself master of Babylon, where he ruled from B.C. 721 to 709, when he was driven out by Sargon. His embassy to Hezekiah (2 *Kings* xx. 12-19) was sent with the purpose of forming the confederacy against the common enemy. In B.C. 704, Sargon was murdered, and SENNACHERIB his son mounted the throne on the

18th day of Ab, or July. Three years after (A.C. 701) occurred his well-known campaign against Hezekiah, which ended with the destruction of his army and the overthrow of his schemes of conquest in the West. After defeating Hezekiah's ally, TIRHAKAH of Egypt, at Eltakah, and severely punishing the leading men of Ekron, who had revolted against Assyria and delivered their king Padi, who was faithful to Sennacherib, into Hezekiah's hands, the Assyrian monarch overran Judah and shut up Hezekiah in Jerusalem "like a bird in a cage". Sennacherib claims to have received at the same time a tribute of 30 talents of gold and 500 talents of silver (comp. 2 Ks. xviii. 14), besides Hezekiah's daughters, wives, and eunuchs, and an immense quantity of precious stones and other objects. This was sent to Lachish (a representation of which, in a bas-relief, is now in the British Museum) in the vain hope of inducing Sennacherib to spare Jerusalem (2 Ks. xviii. 14). But Sennacherib, after sending into captivity 200,150 Jews with their cattle and camels, and capturing 46 fortified cities and numberless villages, despatched the three officials, the *Tartas* or "commander-in-chief", the *Rab-shakeh* or "prime minister", and the *Rab-seric* or "lord chamberlain", to besiege Jerusalem. It has been conjectured that the Rab-shakeh was a renegade Jew, since he spoke Hebrew instead of the Aramaic or Syriac (not Assyrian) language, which was now the language of trade and diplomacy, like French in modern times (2 Ks. xviii. 26). After the destruction of his army Sennacherib returned home, and the next year carried his arms into Babylonia, which had revolted with the help of the ELAMITES. Twenty years later (681 B.C.) his two elder sons, Adar-malik (*Adrammelech*) and Nergal-shareser, jealous of the favour shown to their younger brother Bear-haddon, murdered him (2 K. xix. 36, 37). After the murder they fled to Armenia, against which Bear-haddon was at the time conducting a campaign, and along with the Armenians were defeated by their brother in a battle in eastern Cappadocia. BEAR-HADDON conquered Egypt, which he divided into 20 satrapies, and is probably meant by the "cruel lord" of Is. xix. 4. Among his tributaries he names MANASSEH, the idolatrous king of Judah, who was afterwards carried captive to Babylon and temporarily confined there (2 Chron. xxxiii. 11). Babylon, which had been destroyed by Sennacherib, was rebuilt by Bear-haddon, who held his court there during half the year; this accounts for the fact that "the king of Assyria" brought Manasseh to Babylon, and not to Nineveh. In A.C. 670 Bear-haddon associated his son Assur-bani-pal with him on the throne (on the 15th day of Iyyar, or March), and two years afterwards, on Bear-haddon's death, Assur-bani-pal became sole king. The attempted revolt of Egypt under Tirhakah (who had taken refuge in Ethiopia) caused a terrible vengeance to be taken on Nia or Thebes, the Biblical NO-AMON or "No of the god Amun" (not "populous No," as A. V.). It was sacked, its monuments destroyed, and its people carried into captivity. This destruction of Thebes establishes the date of the prophecy of NAHUM, who refers to it as a recent event (*Nah.* iii. 8). After the death of Assur-bani-pal the empire began to break up, and at length Nineveh was besieged and destroyed by CYAXARES, king of Media, and Nabopolassar, the rebel viceroy of Babylonia. NEBUCHADREZZAR (B.C. 604-561), the son of Nabopolassar, founded the Babylonian empire, and adorned his capital, Babylon, with great buildings, such as fortifications, palaces, temples, and hanging gardens, which are mentioned in his inscriptions. JEHOIAKIM and the Jewish nobles were carried into captivity in Babylon by him in 586 B.C., and in 562 came the destruction of Jerusalem and the temple, the overthrow of the Jewish monarchy, and the beginning of the Exile. The last king of Babylon was Nabu-nahid, or Nabonidus (A.C. 555-538), who refers in his inscriptions to his "eldest son Bel-sarra-yutur", the BELSHAZZAR of Daniel. In 538 B.C. Babylon was taken by the Persian king CYRUS, Belshazzar was slain, and his father Nabonidus surrendered to the conqueror, who made him governor of Carmania.

(c) PERSIA. CYRUS founded the Persian empire by conquering those of Media, Lydia, and Babylonia, and thus making himself master of all Western Asia. The Persians belonged to the same Aryan race as the modern Persians and most of the European nations, and they inhabited the mountainous regions on the south-east of ELAM. The Aryan Medes, who had invaded and overcome the old Turanian inhabitants of Media in the 8th century B.C., were a branch of the same race; indeed, the Persians being originally but a Median tribe, the frequent association of 'MEDES and PERSIANS' is not surprising (e.g. in Is. xlii. 'Medes' includes Persians). Moved by God, in fulfilment of Jeremiah's prophecies (*Jer.* i. 1), and perhaps also in return for the assistance the Jewish exiles seem to have rendered the Persians on their invasion of Babylonia, CYRUS allowed them to return home and rebuild the temple. A large number of the priests took advantage of the permission, though comparatively few of the rest of the people. Under *Sinsharrazar* or *Sinsharib*, Ezra and Nehemiah, the temple was restored, the walls raised, and the injunctions of the Law carried out. Owing to the opposition of the SAMARITANS, however, the building of the temple was stopped for 15 years, that is to say, during the last seven years of the reign of CYRUS and the reigns of Cambyses and the Magian usurper GOMATES, who professed to be Berdes the brother of Cambyses. But in the second year of DARIUS Hystaspis, A.C. 520 (or more probably A.C. 518, after the capture of Babylon and the death of the rebel king Nidintab, who called himself Nebuchadnezzar, son of Nabonidus, in the June of that year), the original decree of CYRUS was found at Ecbatana in Media, and a fresh and favourable decree issued by Darius. EZRA the priest was despatched by ARTABANUS Longimannus, the grandson of Darius, in B.C. 520, to organise and reassure the Jews at Jerusalem who had fallen into a state of great weakness and confusion, and shortly afterwards NEHEMIAH, the cup-bearer of the same king, was appointed *Towshah* or governor of Judaea. To Nehemiah was due the restoration of the walls and the settlement of internal affairs, which enabled the Jews once more to maintain themselves against their heathen neighbours, and to establish a compact state. XERXES, the father of Artaxerxes, seems to have been the ALEXANDER of the book of Esther. The monotheism of the Persians, and their hatred of idolatry, naturally produced a certain sympathy between them and the Jews, who repaid the favours they had received at the hands of the Persian monarchs by acting as a military check upon Egypt. This monotheism probably led to Cyrus' opposition to idolatry and vocation as the "Anointed", Is. xlv. 1. When Alexander of Macedon overthrew the Persian empire, and Persian monotheism replaced by Greek polytheism, the feelings of the Jews towards their Imperial masters gradually changed, and finally resulted in the wars and victories of the MACCABEES.

(d) PHENICIA. Though Phenicia had been included in the Promised Land, its inhabitants successfully resisted the attempts of the tribe of ASER to expel them (*Judg.* i. 31), and LAUS seems alone of the ZIDONIAN towns to have fallen into the hands of the Israelites (*Judg.* xlviii. 27). Subsequently, the intercourse between the Phenicians and the Israelites was of a peaceful character. HIRAM, son of Abihai, king of TYRE, courted an alliance with the powerful David, and continued the friend of his son Solomon. The Phenicians were at the time the chief traders of the world, and famous for their artistic skill: Hiram, accordingly, sent cedar wood, precious metals, and workmen for the temple and other buildings erected by Solomon in Jerusalem. Among the various works in brass executed by the workmen were palm trees, lilies, lions, oxen, and cherubim (1 Ks. vii. 12-26), the favourite subjects of such Phenician works of art as have come down to us. Hiram also lent Solomon sailors for his trading expeditions to India, and received in return corn and oil (comp. *2 Ks.* xii. 28), some cities of little value, and the use of the port of EXION-GEBA in the Red Sea (1 Ks. ix. 11-14, 26-28).

x. 23). After the division of the kingdom, Judah was cut off from any contact with Phœnicia, though Tyre occupies a prominent place in the writings of the Jewish prophets in consequence of the evil influence its wealth and idolatry exercised upon their countrymen. With the northern kingdom, on the other hand, Phœnicia continued in friendly relations; a result of which was the marriage of Ahab with JEZEBEL, the daughter of ETZBAAL, or Ithobal, king of Sidon (or, according to *Masander*, the Phœnician historian, of Tyre), and the introduction of Baal-worship among the Israelites. The reforms of JOASH naturally excited the religious fanaticism and hatred of the Phœnicians who bordered on the kingdom of Judah after the overthrow of that of Israel, and we find the Tyrians, therefore, rejoicing over the fall of Jerusalem (*Isa.* xxvi. 2). But they were themselves besieged by Nebuchadnezzar for 13 years, though apparently without success. They had, however, already suffered at the hands of the Assyrians. Under LULIYA or ELULISA, Tyre had been besieged by Shalmaneser king of Assyria, and though apparently not captured by Shalmaneser, the city lost its former supremacy over SIDON, ACCO, or *Ptolemais' Acre*, and CYPRUS (CHITTIM). In a.c. 702, Elulisa was again attacked by Sennacherib and fled to Cyprus, and one of his successors, Baal, sent tribute to Esar-haddon in a.c. 678. Shortly afterwards, the latter revolted in concert with TIRHAKAH, and Tyre was besieged by the Assyrians. It submitted to Assur-bani-pal after a long siege, YAHIMELECH, the eldest son of Baal, arranging the conditions of peace. SIDON had fared even worse than Tyre. Elulisa had reduced it to subjection to Tyre, from whose yoke it had previously revolted, and it was consequently besieged and taken by Sennacherib during his war with Tyre in 702 a.c., and Tubal appointed king. For a while Sidon became the leading city of Phœnicia, until, in 679 a.c., it revolted from Assyria, but was speedily captured and utterly destroyed by Esar-haddon. It must soon have risen from its ruins, however, as it is mentioned in *Jeremiah* (xv. 22; xxvii. 8), and in Persian times it was the most prosperous state in northern Palestine. Tyre had probably been much weakened by the siege of Nebuchadnezzar, and the internal dissensions caused by the tyranny of the last king, Baal II., who was deposed in 502 a.c., and annual *Sages* or 'judges' appointed. Royalty was restored 6 years later. Tyre took its name from the word *Twr*, "a rock", the island on which it was situated being so named (see *Isa.* xxiii. 2). Here was a great temple of BAAL Melcarth, the Sun-god, which the priests affirmed to have been built a.c. 2750. The city is mentioned in the *Travels* of an Egyptian *Mohar* or officer who visited Palestine one or two centuries before its conquest by the Israelites. Opposite insular Tyre was another city called Palæstyrus, or Old Tyre, which sometimes appears as an independent state, but was more usually regarded as a suburb of Tyre proper. Sidon also was a double city, since Sennacherib mentions both GREAT SIDON (see *Isa.* xix. 28) and Lesser Sidon. Sidon, i.e. "The Fishing Town", was the oldest city of Phœnicia (*Gen.* x. 15), the native name of Phœnicia being CAPHAR or the "Lowlands", which was afterwards extended to denote the whole of Palestine. In the Egyptian inscriptions Phœnicia is called *Keft*, the inhabitants being *Kefa*, and since Keft-ur or "Greater Phœnicia" was the name given to the Delta of the Nile, from the Phœnician colonies settled upon it, the Philistines who came from CAPHOR or Keft-ur (*Deut.* ii. 23; *Amos* ix. 7; *Jer.* xlvii. 4) must have been of Phœnician origin. Like commercial nations generally, the Phœnicians were great colonisers; among their colonies may be mentioned CARTHAGE or Kition in Cyprus, from which the whole island takes its name in the Old Testament (*Gen.* x. 4; *Nam.* xxiv. 24; *Isa.* xxiii. 1, 12; *Jer.* ii. 10; *Ezek.* xxvii. 6), and Carthage on the northern coast of Africa, founded, it was said, by Elissa or Dido, the sister of Pygmalion king of Tyre (a.c. 870).

(d) ARAM and the HITTITES. To the north-east

of Phœnicia were the highlands of Syria, the cities of the Hittites, and the plateau of Mesopotamia. In the Old Testament this tract of country is known as ARAM. Mesopotamia, enclosed between the Tigris and Euphrates, is called ARAM-NAHARAIN, "Aram of the two rivers" (*Gen.* xxiv. 10; *Deut.* xxiii. 4; *Judg.* iii. 8), though only the northern portion of it is designated *Naharaina* and *Nahri* or *Nairi* on the Egyptian and Assyrian monuments. Elsewhere it is termed PADAN-ARAM (*Gen.* xiv. 29; xxvii. 2), identical with the country of Padan mentioned in an early Babylonian inscription, as well as simply Aram "the highlands" (rendered "SYRIA" in the A. V.; see *Gen.* xiv. 29; xxxi. 20, 24; *Deut.* xvi. 5; *Judg.* iii. 10). Naharaina was the leading antagonist of Egypt in Asia in the time of Thothmes I (xviii. dynasty); one of its kings, CUSHAN-RISH-ATRAIM, extended his conquests to Palestine shortly after the Israelitish conquest (*Judg.* iii. 8-10); and the numerous principalities of Nahri were engaged in constant wars with the Assyrian monarchs. Strictly speaking, PETHOR, which lay on the western bank of the Euphrates, close to the B. Sajur, ought not to be included in this division of Aram (*Deut.* xxiii. 4). It was situated rather in ARAM-ZOBAR, conquered by David (2 *Sam.* x. 6, 8; viii. 3; 1 *Chron.* xviii., xix.). In the time of Saul, Zobah was ruled by several petty kings (1 *Sam.* xiv. 47), who were subsequently reduced by HADADREZER, David's antagonist. Hadadreseer seems also to have made Damascus tributary to him (2 *Sam.* viii. 6; 1 *Chr.* xi. 23, 24). The territory of Zobah which extended into the desert towards Palmyra adjoined ARAM-REHOB and ARAM-MACRAN (2 *Sam.* x. 6). ARAM-Macraah, again, bordered on GESHUR "in Aram" (2 *Sam.* xv. 8; iii. 2), and both formed part of the territory allotted to MANASSEH (*Josh.* xiii. 11, 13); however Rehob and part of Zobah alone are included under the name of *Aramu* or *Aram* in the Assyrian inscriptions, which place them on the west bank of the Euphrates, southward of Pethor and the B. Sajur. After the middle of the eighth century b.c., the Assyrian inscriptions speak of another tribe of Arameans, also called NABATHIANS, which inhabited the marshes south of Babylonia. West of Zobah and north of Damascus (but separated from it by the chain of Antilibanus) lay HAMATH (now Hama), in the valley of the Upper Orontes, or N. part of the Mid-Lebanon valley. At the sources of the Orontes lived a people called Patinai, east of whom came the powerful kingdoms of the Hittites. The HITTITES are first mentioned in the Egyptian inscriptions of Thothmes III., and in the time of the xix. dynasty they take the leading place previously occupied by Naharaina. At this period they had two capitals, Kadesh, near Emesa, on Lake Kades, or Homs, in the south, and CARCHEMISH, now *Jerabis*, south of Biredjik, on the Euphrates, in the north. Kadesh was stormed and taken more than once by the Egyptians. In the age of the Assyrian king Tiglath-pileser I., a.c. 1130, the Hittites had receded towards their northern capital, *Carchemish*, which in the 9th century b.c. absorbed the smaller states and remained a rich and powerful rival of Assyria until captured by Sargon a.c. 717. A treaty exists made between the Egyptian king Rameses II. and a prince of the Hittites, the Hittite copy of which was on a plate of silver. Under Solomon horses were imported from Egypt for sale to "all the kings of the Hittites", "and of Syria" (Aram), 1 *Kin.* x. 29; see *Judg.* i. 28 and 2 *Kin.* vii. 6, and among Solomon's wives were Hittites (1 *Kin.* xi. 1). In the Patriarchal Period a branch of the Hittite race seems to have settled in the S. of Palestine, in the neighbourhood of HEBRON. It was this branch that is usually meant in the O. T. when the Hittites are named. To it belonged EPHRAIM (*Gen.* xxiii.), Judith and Bashemath, Esau's wives (*Gen.* xxvi. 24; comp. xxvi. 2, 3), Ahimelech, David's companion (1 *Sam.* xxvi. 6), and probably also URIAH (2 *Sam.* xi.). Near Hebron was Debir, the city of the 'Oracle', the early name of which was KIRJATH-SAPHIR or 'book town' (*Josh.* xv. 15). The Hittites, in fact, were a literary people; a scribe, *Kirath-sar* or 'prince of Aleppo', is mentioned on the Egyptian

to some of which temples may have been erected by Solomon. They had frequent wars with the Syrians of Hamath and of **DAMASCUS**, which after the fall of David's empire became the dominant Syrian state (1 *Kin.* xi. 23-25; xv. 18; 2 *Kin.* vii. 6). In B.C. 854, however, a confederacy under BEN-HADAD of Damascus, which included Hamathites, Ammonites, and 2000 chariots and 10,000 men from Ahab of Israel, was defeated at Aroer by Shalmaneser the Assyrian king. The blows inflicted on Ben-hadad by the Assyrians probably encouraged Ahab to attack *Ramoth-Gilead* (1 *Kin.* xxii. 1-4). In B.C. 842, Shalmaneser defeated HAZAEL, the murderer and successor of Ben-hadad (see 2 *Kin.* viii. 15), who subsequently ravaged Israel. REZIN, the last king of Damascus, in alliance with Pekah of Israel, endeavoured to overthrow the dynasty of David in Jerusalem and replace Ahab by a creature of his own (*Isa.* vii. 6). Ahab, however, summoned Tiglath-pileser II., king of Assyria, to his assistance; Damascus was besieged and taken and Rezin slain, B.C. 732. Both in peace and in war Damascus exercised considerable influence upon the northern kingdom of Israel, part of its important trade (*Ezek.* xxvii. 18) being diverted thither. Ahab acquired trading privileges at Damascus, where he made "streets" or merchants' quarters (1 *Kin.* xx. 34), as Ben-hadad had previously done in Samaria, and Amos (iii. 12) refers to the "damask couches" of Samaria (not "in Damascus" as A.V.). The same intimate relations that existed between Israel and Damascus seem to have existed between Judah and **HAMATH**. In the time of Thothmes III., Hamath belonged to the Hittites; in the time of David its king, Toi, made an alliance with the Hebrew monarch (2 *Sam.* viii. 10). Store-cities were built by Solomon in its territory (2 *Chron.* viii. 4), and in B.C. 740 Azariah formed an alliance against Assyria with the king of Hamath, which however, was overthrown by Tiglath-pileser, and Hamath and its 19 districts were conquered by the Assyrians. In B.C. 720, Hamath revolted under a usurper, named *Paku-biddi*, perhaps of Jewish origin, since his name is compounded with the sacred name of the God of Israel. He was, however, captured at Aroer and flayed alive, while Hamath was placed under an Assyrian governor, and its inhabitants transported to Samaria (2 *Kin.* xvii. 24, 30). The only Hamathite deity known to us is *Ashima* or *Asimath* (2 *Kin.* xvii. 30), but worship was also probably paid to the two divinities of Damascus, **RIIMON** and **BABIA**.

III. THE INFLUENCE ON ISRAEL—OF THE RELIGIONS.

(a) **OF EGYPT.**—The foundation of Egyptian religious belief was the *worship of the Sun*, which was adored under various forms, as the rising sun, the midday sun, the setting sun, &c. When Egypt was organised under one government, the different local deities, such as Ptah of Memphis, or Amun of Thebes, were united in a single system, and eventually all resolved into manifestations of the Sun-god. The predominance of a city was marked by the predominance of its deity: thus when Thebes (No, No-AMON) was the capital, Amun stood at the head of the gods. The cult of Osiris was a particular development of solar worship. The Egyptian religion as professed by the priests and educated classes, became pantheistic. All that is was

* From the excavations about to be undertaken on the site of *Carthensish* we may soon expect to obtain a large number of inscriptions and a clue to the decipherment of the characters in which they are written, as well as monuments of the art and daily life of the Hittites. Meanwhile, the scantiness of the materials at present at our disposal forbids any attempt to trace Aramaic and Hittite religion, science, literature, or art. Hence, no mention of Aram and the Hittites has been made under the headings that follow.

however, all believed after a reaction of the body, the immortal judgment to come, and a heaven connection with the belief in the body that embalming was practised. Superstitions never attracted the commandment was directed against of idols and symbolical images; and esp. against the worship of a calf-worship was not connected with the bull Apis, but, as to Assyrian and Phœnician inf expressed personality of God in which is sometimes even demorphic language, is in direct pantheism. The references to passages as seem to ignore it, in mind quite different from that of the Semites. The danger feared by they opposed any alliance of course between Judah and Egypt, not from Egyptian idolatry of the Semites settled the ecclesiastical system of the essentially. The Egyptian priest measure secular, like that of various civil functions, and the priesthood was hereditary, all being alike included in an Egyptian of any class or rank. Along with the priests there were nuns, who lived in cells attached to all this there is no trace in W. R. Cooper's *Egypt and the Sons*, 1875).

(b) **OF ASSYRIA AND BABYLON.**—The primitive Accadian popular Shamanistic, that is to say, even nature had its "spirit", good, compelled to confer a benefit, harm by certain magic rites as to the Shamans or sorcerers priests. Subsequently a hierarchy established, at the head of which was Ea "the deep", and Elum or Eshum "the world". The seat of the summit of "the mountain north-east, the central pivot of the sky and its stars rested (see *Isa.* should translate "the mountain the gods") in the extremities of the Semites settled in Babylon with the Accadians, the we assumed large proportions, as applied to the sun became as heroes. At the same time the brought with it *star-worship*; identified with the planets. The of the old Shamanistic creed was "the 300 spirits of heaven", as earth". As the worship of nature of the religious belief of the deductive powers of nature seem well as a male element, every with a goddess, who was redoubtable. In this way by the Semitic beliefs there was formed a system, which included an almanac of deities, each arranged in precedence. Into this system astro-theology, or worship of the about B.C. 2000. After the extinction of the whole of this religion by the Semitic Babylonians and

such old Accadian beliefs and practices as the sacredness of the number seven (in reference to the 7 planets), the division of the month into weeks of 7 days, and the observance of the seventh as a day of rest, the observance of feasts at the new moon, the institution of religious prostitutes, the conception of vicarious punishment, and *human sacrifices*, especially by fire. The Chaldean sabbath was observed on the 7th, 14th, 19th, 21st, and 28th days of the month, and was called "a day of completion of labours" in Accadian, and a "Sabbath" (explained as "a day of rest for the heart") in Assyrian. A Babylonian saint's calendar for the intercalary month Elul lays down the following prescriptions for the first sabbath of the month:—"A sabbath: The prince of many nations may not eat the flesh of *birds* and cooked fruit. He may not change the garments of his body. He may not put on white robes. He may not offer sacrifice. The king may not ride in his chariot. He may not legislate in royal fashion. The general may not appoint by word of mouth a place of garrison. Medicine may not be applied for the sickness of the body". Many of these beliefs and practices were adopted by the Phœnicians (who also adopted some of the Babylonian gods), and probably increased the fatal attraction of the Phœnician religion on Israel. The observance of the Sabbath, though reinforced in the Law, went back, like the rite of circumcision, to the age of Abraham. Direct Assyrian and Babylonian influence upon Israel and Judah did not begin till the 9th and 8th centuries a.c., and was naturally extremely strong during the Exile. Thus in *Amos* v. 26, a passage which should be translated "*Siccut* your king, and *Chama* your image, the star of your god", we have an allusion to the two Assyrian deities Sakrut and Carvanu, the planet Saturn. MANASSEH, again, worshipped "the host of heaven" (2 *Kings* xxi. 3), and the exiles are described in *Isa.* lxx. 3, as "sacrificing in gardens and burning incense upon the bricks", in contrast to the idolatrous worship of their fathers upon the HIGH-PLACES and hills of Palestine (c. 7). Small images or TERAPHIM were set up behind the doors of private houses (*Isa.* lvii. 8; *Ex.* ix. 1, 2), like the clay images found under the floors at Nineveh. Horses and chariots were dedicated by the Jewish kings to the sun (2 *Kings* xxiii. 11), as among the Assyrians, and later the Persians; and in *Ezek.* viii. 14, we read of "women weeping for TAMMUZ in the north gate of the temple. Tammuz signified in Accadian "the offspring" or "only son", and was a name of the Sun-god, called by the Semites Adonal (Greek, Adonis), "lord". The wintry descent of the sun after the summer solstice was commemorated by a feast of wailing, which was among the other religious customs that had passed from the Assyrians to the Phœnicians. It is therefore uncertain whether the worship of Tammuz was borrowed by the Jews directly from the Assyrians or mediately through the Phœnicians. This is not the case, however, with the worship of the sun, moon, planets, and stars suppressed by JOSEPH (2 *Kin.* xxiii. 5; see *Jer.* xix. 13; *Lev.* i. 5), which must have been imported directly from Assyria or Babylonia, the seat of ancient astronomy and astrology. This worship may possibly have been introduced by AHAB, whose inclination to adopt a foreign idolatry is shown by the altar modelled after me he saw at Damascus, which he ordered Urijah to set up in the temple (2 *Kin.* xvi.), and whose acquaintance with Babylonian astronomy is indicated by the *fiat* he erected in Jerusalem (2 *Kin.* xx. 11). We may notice that Ahab used the brazen altar in the temple for the purpose of *divination* (2 *Kin.* xvi. 15), an art in which the Babylonians were the instructors of the ancient world; cp. the history of BALAAM, *Nwm.* xxiii. 2; *xxiv.* 1. Connected with star-worship was the *worship of the moon*. The moon was naturally one of the chief objects of adoration among a nation of astronomers like the Babylonians, and though the attributes of the Babylonian moon-god were transferred by the Phœnicians to their ASHTORETH, it is probable that the worship of "the queen of heaven" among the Jews, and the cakes or buns that were offered to her by the women of

Jerusalem (*Jer.* vii. 18), were due to the immediate influence of Assyria. During the Exile the worship of even the inferior Babylonian deities spread among the Jews; and in *Isa.* lxx. 11, we read that some, forgetful of God's "holy temple" at Jerusalem, "prepare a table for GAN, and furnish the drink-offering unto MENI" (*A.V. morpim*). Meni was the god of destiny, called Manu in Assyrian, and Gad was the god of good luck, whose name reappears in that of the city *Baal-gad* (*Josh.* xi. 17; *xii.* 7). The demonology of the later Jews may equally be traced back to Babylonia, where the inhabitants lived in daily dread of evil spirits, of whom Asmodeus, in the book of *Tobit*, may be taken as a type. It was only in this life, however, that the spirits, either good or bad, were to be feared. The Assyro-Babylonians looked forward to a dreary future, to an underground Hades, where the phantoms of dead kings and heroes sat on thrones (see *Isa.* xiv. 9), where all was darkness and equalor, and where the spirits of the dead flitted like bats, with dust only for their food. Seven gates had to be passed before Hades was reached, and the souls of the dead might be called up from it by the magical rites of *necromancer* (see *Isa.* lxx. 4; *viii.* 19). For a select few only was "the land of the silver sky" reserved, where the happy spirits feasted in light.

(c) OF PERSIA. The Persians were *monotheists*, disciples of their great prophet Zoroaster. Ormazd (Ahura-mazda, "the wise Being"), the principle of light and goodness, was held to be the one God who had created the world. In his name the Persian kings destroyed idols and idolatry in the countries they conquered. By the side of Ormazd was placed Ahriman (Angro-mainyu), the principle of darkness and evil, who had introduced sin and misery into the creation of Ormazd. While the world lasts Ormazd and Ahriman were believed to be equal in power; though finally Ahriman would be overcome, and evil destroyed. This dualism was opposed to the strict monotheism of the Jewish faith, and allusions to it may possibly occur in such passages as *Isa.* xiv. 7. Under Ormazd and Ahriman were vast multitudes of subordinate spirits, good angels and wicked demons. The angels were formed into a hierarchy, at the head of which were the six Ameshaspentas or archangels. The Persians further believed in a fall of man, brought about by Ahriman, in a saviour, in a future state, and in the resurrection of the body. But beyond the sympathy caused by a common monotheism, it is difficult to discover any marks of influence exercised by Persian religion on the Jews, though attempts have been made to ascribe to such an influence the increased prominence given, after the Exile, to the doctrine of a future life, as well as the conception of Satan as prince of the devils and of this world, and opposed to God as darkness to light. In *Job* i. 6-12, Satan appears among "the sons of God" or angels (see 1 *Kin.* xxii. 21-23). And the Pharisees, in opposition to the Sadducees, admitted the existence of angels and spirits and the doctrine of the resurrection (*Acts* 23. 8). An attempt has also been made to connect the belief of the post-exilic Jews in hierarchies of good and evil spirits, of whom Asmodeus in *Tobit* is an example, with the similar belief of the Zoroastrian Persians. But though Asmodeus is undoubtedly a Persian word (*Aeshmâ-dævo*, "the spirit Aeshma", the demon of anger), the belief itself goes back to the Babylonians, from whom it was probably derived by the Persians as well as by the Jews.

(d) OF THE PHŒNICIANS. A common language and kindred, as well as proximity and commercial intercourse, caused the Israelites to be more strongly attracted by Phœnician belief and practices than by those of any other people. The Phœnicians shared the same religious beliefs as the Canaanites, Moabites, Edomites, Ammonites, and Philistines, and, as has been already noticed, a large part of their mythology and their deities was originally borrowed from Babylonia. Phœnician religion may be characterized as a

sensual nature-worship, in which the worship of the Sun-god held the chief place. The Sun-god, called by the general name of BAAL (lord), or MOLOCH, MILCOM (king), was worshipped under a great variety of forms and attributes, each of which became a separate god. As the hot sun of summer he was called Baal-Khamman (Ammon), and as such placed at the head of the gods; as the waning summer sun, TAMMUS or Adonis; as the god of destiny, Baal-Gad; as the patron of Tyre, Baal-Tsur and Melkarth ("king of the city"); as the sun with long hair or rays, Baal-Schemem. In short, the number of BAALIM was infinite; each state had its own peculiar ones, and there was a new Baal for each aspect under which the sun could be adored. In course of time the word Baal became synonymous with "god", and so even the deity of the river Tammus was termed Baal-Tamar. Among the Philistines the sun was compared to a great fly, and accordingly worshipped under the name of *Baal-zebub*, "lord of flies". The oracle of Baal-zebub at Ekron, where answers seem to have been obtained from the hum and motions of flies, was consulted by AHAZIAH (2 Kis. i. 2, 3, 6); and among the later Jews the name became a synonyme of Satan, whence the *Beelzebub* of the N. T. While the more spiritual side of sun-worship was reflected in the Assyro-Babylonian Bel-Merodach (*Jas.* xli. 1), its grosser side was represented in the worship of the Moabites (and Midianites) *Baal-Peor* (*Nam.* xiv. 3, sq.; *Deut.* iv. 3). When addressed as "king" the sun was called MOLOCH by the Israelites, MILCOM or MALCHAM by the Ammonites (2 Kis. xxiii. 13; *2 Sam.* i. 5), Melkarth by the Tyrians, and Malik by the Assyrians. In *Jer.* xli. 1, we should render "Malcham" rather than "their king", and the probable meaning of the word translated "brick-kiln" in 2 *Sam.* xii. 31, is "place of Moloch". Among the Moabites the name Moloch or Milcom was replaced by CHEMOH (1 Kis. xi. 7), but both gods were essentially the same. To both children were burnt to death in sacrifice (*Jer.* vii. 31; 2 *Chron.* xxviii. 3; 2 Kis. iii. 27), a custom which we now know was ultimately of Accadian origin. The same wish to propitiate the fierce deity of summer heat caused the priests of Baal to cut themselves with knives (1 Kis. xviii. 28). Since however the heat of the sun creates as well as destroys, the Sun-god was worshipped as both creator and destroyer, and symbolic pillars were accordingly dedicated to Melkarth. The ox, the sun's usual symbol, denoting his strength, was originally derived from Babylonia, where the image of the winged bull, called the *krabus* or cherub, guarded the house from the entrance of evil spirits. The cherub was adopted into Phœnician art. The two cherubs made for Solomon (1 Kis. vi. 23-28), the "carved figures of cherubims and palm-trees and open flowers" (1 Kis. vi. 29), were the work of Phœnician artists, with whom palm-trees and open flowers were favourite devices. Like the rest of the Semitic race, the Phœnicians were worshippers of nature and its generative powers, and every god therefore was provided with a goddess. Thus, by the side of Baal stood Baaltis or ASHTORETH, the Greek Astarte, in Assyrian *Istar* (1 Kis. xi. 5, 33). Ashtoreth was properly the female reflection of the sun-god when regarded as the Creator, and consequently there could be as many Ashtoreths or ASHTAROTH as there were Baals or Baalim. Hence it is that we have the plural in the sense of "goddesses" in *Judg.* x. 6; 1 *Sam.* vii. 4; xii. 10; and corresponding to Baal-Khamman, we find in Phœnician inscriptions Tanith, "the face (i.e. reflection) of Baal". In time, however, Ashtoreth came to represent the moon, which might be considered the fainter reflection or wife of the sun whence the title Ashtoreth-Karnaim, "of the two horns" (*Gen.* xiv. 5), as the moon Ashtoreth was addressed as "QUEEN OF HEAVEN" (*Jer.* vii. 18). In Assyria, after the establishment of the system of astro-theology, Istar or Ashtoreth was identified with the planet Venus, and was further divided into two deities, one the goddess of love, and the other of war. But in Assyria the female deities took a rank and determinate character, which they never

had among the Phœnicians. As might be expected, we find Ashtoreth worshipped by the Philistines (1 *Sam.* xxxi. 10). Quite distinct from Ashtoreth was ASHERAH the goddess of fertility, symbolised by a cone of stone, or the upright stem of a tree stripped of its branches. Both the goddess and her symbol were called by the same name, Asherah. The word is mistranslated "grove" and "groves" in the A. V. (2 Kis. xxi. 7; xxiii. 13-15; *Judg.* vi. 25-28). Besides these deities the Phœnicians also worshipped various subordinate gods, such as Pagan, Saknan, the 8 Kabiri (the makers of the world, the inventors of civilisation, of ships, and of medicine, of whom the eighth was Kahmun, identified by the Greeks with their Æsculapius); and they also adored deified rivers, like the Kishon, and deified mountains, like Peniel and Kasius. This sketch of Phœnician religion makes it hardly needful to point out the close resemblance between the forms assumed by Israelitish idolatry and Phœnician religious belief. The Israelites were influenced by it (1) indirectly and (2) directly. Indirectly, the Israelites, like their Phœnicians kindred, were inclined towards sun-worship; hence the WORSHIP OF THE HIGH-PLACES, which were exposed to the rays of the sun, and the representation of the LORD under the image of a CALF, or rather ox (*Exod.* xxxii. 4; 1 Kis. xii. 29-32; *How.* viii. 5, 6; x. 3). In thus representing their national God, the Israelites identified Him with the Baal or Sun-god of the other Semitic tribes, and though professing to regard Him as the one true God, nevertheless came to worship Him under as many forms or manifestations as there were high-places. Still it must be remembered that calf-worship was professedly a recognition of Jahweh, and the prophets of SAMARIA accordingly, while sanctioning it, regarded themselves as "prophets of the LORD": 1 Kis. xxiii. 5, 6, &c. The direct establishment of Phœnician superstitions was due to the marriage of Ahab to JEZEBEL: 1 Kis. xvi. 31, 32. The Baalim of Phœnicia were introduced into Samaria and Judah, and the worship of the covenant God of Israel in a degraded shape was put on the same level with, or even below, that of these foreign idols. The way had already been prepared by Solomon (1 Kis. xi. 5); and the whole people had "served Baalim and Ashtoreth" and "Asherah", "the gods of Aram, and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines" in the time of the Judges: *Judg.* iii. 7; x. 6. JOASH, Gideon's father, had an altar to Baal, under which name, however, he may have worshipped Jahweh (*Judg.* vi. 25); and as soon as GIDEON was dead, the Israelites worshipped Baal-berith, "Baal of the Covenant", at Shechem; while JONATHAN, Moses' grandson [not Manasseh, as A.V.] was priest to the tribe of DAN of a graven image, which seems to have been a Baal: *Judg.* xviii. 30. The immoral institutions connected with the Phœnician religion were common in Judah as early as the reign of REHOBOAM (1 Kis. xiv. 24; 2 Kis. xxi. 7), and in both the northern and southern kingdoms children were burnt or made to pass through the fire in honour of the Sun-god. MANASSEH was the first, however, who ventured to set up an image of Asherah and build altars to the host of heaven in the temple itself: 2 Kis. xxi. 4-7; xxiii. 6, 11, 12.

IV. COMMERCIAL RELATIONS.

The trade of Western Asia in ancient times followed FOUR main ROUTES—two inland, two searoutes. (1) The first inland caravan-route led out of EGYPT, through Palestine, eastward across Coele-Syria to CARCHEMIS (near the modern Biredjik) on the Euphrates; then across Mesopotamia by Harran to the Tigris, and so by Nineveh to Babylon and the Persian Gulf. (2) The second caravan-route led along the western coast of Arabia, through Mekka and the ancient MIDIAN into northern Egypt and Palestine. (3) The first of the sea-routes was from Phœnicia by Cyprus or CHITTIM and the islands of the Egean to Sicily and Malta, the northern coast of Africa, and finally Tartessus (probably near Gibraltar)

in Spain. At an early period Phœnician sailors seem to have ventured through the Straits of Gibraltar into the Atlantic, and even to have made their way to the Casasterides or Scilly isles. (ii.) The second sea-route started from EZION-GEBER, in the Gulf of Akabah, down the Red Sea, and along the southern coast of Arabia (Hazar-maveth: *Gen. x. 28*) to OPHIR or Abhira, at the mouth of the Indus. The sea-routes were followed by the PHCENICIANS, the first of the inland routes by the MIDIANITES and ISHMAELITES (*Gen. xxxvii. 25; xxxix. 1*), the TEMANITES and SABEANS (*Job vi. 19*), the DEDANITES (*Iso. xli. 13*), and other nomad tribes; and the second of the inland routes by the Syrians. This latter route formed the military road followed by CREDORLAOMER (*Gen. xiv.*) and the later kings of Assyria, Egypt (*2 Kiv. xxiii. 29*), and Babylonia. There was also direct maritime trade between Phœnicia and the Delta; two maritime routes from the mouth of the Euphrates, followed by the CHALDEANS (*Iso. xliii. 14*), one to India, the other along southern Arabia to Africa; a caravan-road traced out by the conquests of Tiglath-pileser from Nineveh across Persia and Afghanistan to the SINIM of Dardistan (*Iso. xli. 12*) and the Punjab; and another caravan-road across Asia Minor from Carchemish to the Hellespont. Under the later Assyrian kings, whose wars with Tyre and Zidon were made in the interest of the Assyrian merchants, CARCHEMISH, close to the great ford over the Euphrates, became the chief centre of inland West-Asia trade. Along this road must have been brought the goodly Babylonish garment mentioned in *Jos. vii. 21*, as well as much of the ivory used by the Israelitish and Phœnician kings and nobility (*1 Kiv. x. 18; 2 Caros. ix. 17; 1 Kiv. xxii. 39; Amos vi. 4; Cant. vii. 4; Ezek. xxvii. 6*), though a good deal of this was also supplied by the caravans of Arabia (*Iso. xli. 13; Ezek. xxvii. 15*), and the ships that traded to Ophir (*1 Kiv. x. 22*). Lapis lazuli, moreover (*A. V. "sapphires"*) would have come from Babylonia (*Cant. v. 14; Ezek. xxviii. 12*). In order to secure this trade, SOLOMON built or fortified BASILBek and TADOR (? Palmyra) to the south of Carchemish and the usual route (*1 Kiv. ix. 18*), and the stream of commerce was thus for a time diverted to a new and more direct road across the desert. But it soon returned to the old track, while the trade, whether of northern or of southern Arabia, remained in the hands of the nomads: *Iso. ii. 6, 7*. This trade was for the most part in spices and gold: *1 Kiv. x. 15*. It was through his commercial relations, probably, that Solomon became known to the queen of SHEBA. His alliance with HIRAM of Tyre was a strictly commercial one. The united fleets of Israel and Phœnicia sailed every three years from ELATH and EZION-GEBER to Ophir, bringing back gold, silver, ivory, sandal-wood, ebony, precious stones, apes, and peacocks. The Mediterranean, however, the Phœnicians kept in their own hands, although the Israelitish merchantmen were called "ships of TARSISH," like the Phœnician merchantmen whose main destination was Tartessus. It is little wonder that this commercial alliance should have brought with it the introduction of Phœnician manners and customs, luxury and idolatry. Solomon also organised an inland trade with Egypt, whence he imported horses and chariots (*1 Kiv. x. 28, 29**), some of which were afterwards sent to Carchemish, and resold to the Hittites and Syrians. A horse cost 150 shekels of silver, a chariot with its three horses 600 shekels. This trade in horses with Egypt brought the Israelites into contact with Egyptian idolatry, and was therefore strongly opposed by the prophets: *Iso. xxx. 16; Dent. xvii. 16; Ps. xli. 7*. After the death of Solomon and the division of the kingdom, Israelitish trade languished, only to be revived at intervals of prosperity. Thus JEROSHUA-

PHAT made an unsuccessful attempt to revive the trade to Ophir (*1 Kiv. xxiii. 48, 49*), and the "ships of Tarshish" or merchantmen spoken of by Isaiah (ii. 16), taken in conjunction with the fact that JONAH "found a ship going to Tarshish" at JOPPA (*Jow. i. 8*), would imply that in the later days of the monarchy the Israelites became rivals of the Phœnicians, even in the Mediterranean itself. Indeed, JERUSALEM is described as a commercial rival of TYRE in *Ezek. xxvi. 2*, and Hosea (xii. 7) refers to the merchants of SAMARIA. The latter carried on an export trade in oil by sea with Egypt (*Hos. xli. 1*), and fine linen and girdles of home make were sold to the merchants: *Prov. xxxi. 24*. Commercial intercourse with Phœnicia continued to be carried on at all times, and had doubtless much to do with the introduction of Baal-worship. Wheat, honey, oil, and balm were exported thither (*1 Kiv. v. 11; Ezek. xxvii. 17; Acts xli. 20*), timber, fish, and other "wares" being received in return (*1 Kiv. v. 6, 9; Ecce iii. 7; Neh. xlii. 16*).

V. SCIENCE, LITERATURE, AND ART.

It is difficult to trace Egyptian influence upon the Israelites in either one of these respects. It is otherwise as regards Assyria and Babylonia. The dial of Ahas points to his acquaintance with Babylonian science, and we may gather from *Prov. xxv. 1* that HEZEKIAH established a library where scribes were employed in copying and editing old books, like the libraries with their staff of scribes and copyists found in every great Babylonian and Assyrian city. Though papyrus or parchment were generally used for writing purposes, in *Jer. xxxii. 10, 11* we seem to have a reference to a contract inscribed in the Assyrian manner on a clay tablet, and, after the signatures of the witnesses, covered by an outer coating of clay, on which the heads of the contract were written, with a docket of papyrus attached to it by a string. In art, the Israelites were the pupils of the Phœnicians (see *1 Kiv. vii. 13, 14; v. 6, 13, &c.*), and Phœnician art was mainly borrowed and adapted from Assyria and Babylonia. Thus the devices of cherubs, palm-trees, pomegranates, lions, and the like in SOLOMON'S TEMPLE were Phœnicio-Assyrian, and the architectural details of the temple itself have been traced back to Phœnicia and Assyria. Babylonia was the original home of the column as used in Western Asia and Europe, as also of seas or reservoirs in temples: *1 Kiv. vii. 23*. The cherubs seen by Ezekiel (x.) resemble those of Assyrian art, and the Assyrian and Babylonian gods were carried about in arks. The "pattern" of the altar at Damascus, again, which AHAZ was to be imitated in the temple at Jerusalem (*2 Kiv. xvi. 10, 11*), was no doubt Assyrian. Just as the Phœnicians borrowed the Egyptian sphinx, so also did they borrow the Assyro-Babylonian cherub; but whereas the sphinx was not represented among the Israelites, probably on account of its idolatrous connection, the cherub was freely introduced into the decoration of the temple. To the Phœnicians the Israelites also owed their alphabet, which had been adapted from the Egyptian hieroglyphics by the Phœnicians of the Delta at a very early date. What influence the Phœnicians may have had upon Hebrew literature it is impossible to say, but when we remember that Kirjath-sepher "the book-town" (*Jos. x. 15; Judg. i. 11*) was among the places conquered by the Israelites upon their entrance into Canaan, and that Phœnician literature, more especially historical literature, went back to a period anterior to that of Hiram and David, we are justified in believing that some influence it must have had. At all events, Josephus, quoting from Menander of Ephesus and Dina, asserts that Solomon and Hiram propounded riddles to one another on the penalty of paying a fine if they were not guessed, and that Hiram was unable to solve the riddles of Solomon until a Tyrian named Abdesmon came to his aid.

* The word rendered "Hinn yarn" in the A. V. should rather be "caravans."

- I. Chronological data in the Bible itself.
- II. The first trustworthy synchronism with secular history, and consequent calculations. Other synchronisms: Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Persia, and Greece.
- III. Note on New Testament chronology.
- IV. The Era of the Creation.

I. It is in the Bible itself that all chronological data for the Scripture history must be sought from the beginning to about 1000 years B.C. The material is to be found first in the genealogies, afterwards in other notes of time. With occasional breaks and uncertainties, the main conclusions are tolerably clear.

Four periods may be specified before we come into any contact with the authentic dates of secular history:

(1) *From the Creation to the Deluge.*—The dates of this era are ascertained by easy calculation from Gen. v.—“the book of the generations of Adam”—where the age of each antediluvian patriarch at the birth of his eldest son is given. The total of 1656 years is thus readily reached; this being the date accepted by Usher, and specified in the “common chronology” as that of the Deluge. But this computation is peculiar to the Hebrew text; the Septuagint adding to the lives of six of the patriarchs 100 years each before their eldest sons were born, and six years to that of one other (Lamech). The whole genealogy, therefore, is 606 years longer in the LXX.; and Dr. Hales, accepting the authority of the latter (save in the six years added to Lamech), makes the total duration of the era 2256 years. This, it may be added, is the reckoning of Josephus.

(2) *From the Deluge to the migration of Abram,* out of Haran into Canaan. The dates here are supplied in Gen. xi. 10–26, “the generations of Shem;” the calculation being exactly similar to the preceding, and giving, according to the Hebrew text, 292 years up to the birth of Terah’s sons. The Septuagint, however, (1) adds 100 years again to the lives of six of the patriarchs before their eldest sons’ birth; (2) adds 50 to the life of one (Nahor); and (3) interposes a Cainan between Arphaxad and Salah, making a difference of 130 years. This raises the total, up to the birth of “Abram, Nahor, and Haran,” to 1072. To each of these numbers add 75 for the age of Abram at his entrance upon Canaan (Gen. xii. 4), and we have for this period, Hebrew 367, LXX. 1147 years. According to Josephus, the period was 1068 years. But Usher, in following the Hebrew text, finds it necessary to add 60 years to the age of Terah at Abram’s birth (comp. Gen. xi. 32 with xii. 4), raising the date of the migration to A.M. 2083, as in the Table (1656+367+60). Hales, though in the main agreeing with the LXX., concurs in adding this 60 years, but rejects the 130 years of Cainan as an interpolation (notwithstanding Luke iii. 36). His date is, therefore, A.M. 2083 (2256–1147+60–130).

With regard to the comparative probability of the two computations, it may be observed, that according to the shorter or Hebrew reckoning, the patriarch Shem, living for 502 years after the Flood, would have been contemporary with Abram for 210 years (or at least for 150), and that the time specified could hardly have been sufficient for the spread of population and the growth of kingdoms, e.g. that of Egypt. The longer computation, therefore, as adopted by Dr. Hales, seems the more consistent with the facts of the history.

(3) *From Abram’s migration to the death of Joseph.*—Here some computation in detail is necessary. Abram, being 100 years old at the birth of Isaac (Gen. xxi. 5), had at that time been in Canaan for 25 years; Isaac was 60 at the birth of Jacob (Gen. xxv. 26), and Jacob was 130 when he stood before Pharaoh (Gen. xlvii. 9). We thus reach a total of 215 years between

Abram’s entrance into Canaan and Jacob’s departure. Again, Joseph was 30 years old when made governor of Egypt (Gen. xli. 46). Add to this the seven years of plenty and two of famine, and we find Joseph to have been 39 when his father was 130; so that his death, at the age of 110 (Gen. i. 26), would be 71 years after, i.e. 286 years after Abram’s migration. This gives, according to Usher, A.M. 2369, according to Hales, A.M. 2619.

(4) *From the Death of Joseph to the Exodus.*—This period is the most difficult of all to determine accurately from the Scripture data. The Apostle Paul, indeed, seems to throw light upon it in Gal. iii. 17, where the interval between the call of Abraham and the giving of the Law is set down as “430 years.” But it is uncertain whether he specified this date on his own inspired authority, or simply adopted the current computation, according to the LXX. version of Exod. ii. 40 (where the words in italics are an addition to the Hebrew text): “Now the sojourning of the children of Israel and their fathers, who dwelt in Egypt and in Canaan, was four hundred and thirty years.” According to the Hebrew (and English authorised) text of this passage, the time seems limited to the residence in Egypt. Compare also Gen. xv. 13; Acts vii. 6 where the round number 400 years appears to be assigned to the period of oppression.* The genealogies, however, seem to forbid the hypothesis of so long a sojourn in Egypt; and a possibly decisive clue to the clearing of this perplexed period is the statement that land was brought out of Egypt “in the fourth generation” (Gen. xv. 16). Moses, who appears to have been the great grandson of Levi (Exod. vi. 16–29), being 80 years old at the Exodus. Usher and Hales adopt the reckoning of St. Paul, and adding 430 years to the date of Abram’s migration, bring out that of the Exodus as A.M. 2515 and 2703 respectively. This gives 144 years as the time from the death of Joseph to the departure from Egypt.

II. In proceeding to investigate the chronology of the period after the Exodus, we for the first time are aided by an important synchronism with secular history:

(1) This was, it is true, many generations subsequent to the settlement of Israel in Canaan; but it enables us to aid of Scripture data to trace backward with some certainty. This earliest point of contact between Bible history and the annals of the nations is given us by an inscription in the palace-temple of Karnak, relating to the exploits of Sheshonk, or Sesonk, king of Egypt, the Shishak of Scripture. The hieroglyphic represents, among other conquests, the subjugation of the kingdom of Judah, and bears the date of the 21st year of Sheshonk’s reign. The Greek accordingly, of which we read in 1 Kings xiv. 25, may be assigned to the 20th year of that king, who is chronised therefore with the 5th year of Rehoboam. Now the Egyptian data† enable us to place the accession of Shishak approximately a few years later than 1000 B.C.—probably, according to the most exact chronologers, six or seven years later, or 993—in which case the invasion of Judah must be assigned to about A.M. 2500.

(2) This, calculating backwards, gives the following series:—

- Accession of Rehoboam, 5 years earlier . . . 2495
- “ of Solomon, 40 years earlier (1 Kings ii. 42) . . . 2455
- “ of David, 40½ years earlier (2 Sam. v. 5) . . . 2415
- “ of Saul, 40 years earlier (Acts xiii. 22) . . . 2375

(3) For the period between the Exodus and the accession of Saul, the Scripture data are apparently irreconcilable. These are—

- a. The explicit statement (1 Kings vi. 1) that the

* Adam, Seth, Enos, Cainan, Mahalaleel, Enoch.
† Arphaxad, Salah, Eber, Peleg, Reu, Serug.
‡ This may be vindicated from Gen. xi. 26, by supposing Abram the youngest of the three, mentioned first because he was greatest.

* It is possible, however, to refer this number to the date of the statement of the verse.
† See Brugsch’s *Histoire de l’Egypte*, etc.; Bawlin’s *Antiquities of Egypt*; and Smith’s *Dictionary of the Bible*, etc.

a trans-Jordanic territory, i.e. since the close of the years' wandering.

d. The successive periods of oppression and deliverance specified in the Book of Judges, amounting to 40 years,* or with the judgeship of Eli to 410. If to this be added the period of Joshua and his immediate successors, the reckoning is approximately made out.

e. The genealogies, as of David and several others, which cover the interval between the conquest of Canaan and the days of Saul.

On these it may be remarked, that *a* is a definite historical statement, which can scarcely be said of any of the rest. The reading of *b* is doubtful, and is in fact rejected by Lechmann, as well as Tischendorf (in its last edition), on the authority of the earliest MSS., which by a transposition supply the 450 years to the period between the birth of Isaac and the occupation of Canaan. In *d* the recurrence of the number 40 (as to 39 and 80) suggests a want of literal exactness; sides which, it is more than probable that some of the oppressions and judgeships were contemporaneous different parts of the land. The computation of phthah, c, if strictly taken, disagrees with all the other reckonings, and is probably only a rough estimate. But the genealogies in *e* seem decisive in their affirmation of *a*, being utterly inconsistent with any other reckoning.† With much confidence, therefore, I revert to 1 Kings vi. 1 as the basis of calculation, the assumption that the number 490 is a mistake of the scribe being as needless as it is unsupported. According to Josephus, the number of years is 592.

Reckoning back then 490 years from the fourth year of Solomon, or a.c. 1014, we should have the Exodus \pm 1494; the entrance on Canaan a.c. 1454, and from that time to the accession of Saul, a.c. 1099, there would be 355 years to account for, including (1) the remainder of Joshua's life (25 years according to Josephus); (2) the days of the elders who "overlived Joshua" (generally set down at 10–20 years); (3) oppressions by the Philistines and deliverances by the Judges; (4) Eli's judgeship of 40 years; (5) the judgeship of Samuel (more or less than 20 years, 1 Sam. vii. 2, but how long is not stated). The dates covering this period, as given in the Table, embody the most probable conjectures, as supported by minute indications, which it would occupy too much time to specify in detail.

4) The discrepancies between the different systems come slightly as the history advances, and when we reach the period of the kings of Israel and Judah, the course is comparatively easy. Of both kingdoms the chronological annals are carefully furnished by the scriptural writers; but it will be found that the sum of the years in the northern kingdom falls short of that in the southern by 19 years, † a discrepancy which is met, however by supposing an interregnum twice in the history of Israel; the first time after the reign of Jeroboam II., the second after that of Pekah; or else by adding 10 years to the reign of the former monarch, and 9 to that of the latter.

5) The synchronisms in this period are established by the comparison of the sacred records with the dates given in the "Canon of Kings" preserved in the works of Ptolemy, the mathematician and astronomer (2nd century A.D.), who computes from the "era of Nabonassar," a.c. 747; as also with the monumental inscrip-

See Judges iii. 8, 11, 14, 30; iv. 3; v. 31; vi. 1; viii. 29; ix. 22; 1 S. 5; xii. 6, 9, 11, 14; xv. 30; xvi. 12; 1 Sam. iv. 18.

See on this point Introduction to Judges in *Speaker's Commentary*, though the period there proposed seems too short.

The reasons, such as they are, for taking the phrase (in the 19th year, &c.) as an interpolation, may be seen in the *Speaker's Commentary*, supplementary note on 1 Kings vi.

An ingenious attempt has been made to reconcile all the calculations by interpreting the "coming out of the land of Egypt" of the settlement of Israel peacefully in Canaan. Josh. vi. (Westcott Conder, C.E., in *Cassell's Biblical Dictionary*, i. 311). The phrase, however, will hardly admit of such a turning.

The numbers are, in Judah from Rehoboam until the 8th year of Hezekiah, 329 years; in Israel, from Jeroboam to the fall of Samaria in that year, 240 years. But it must be noted that in many of the incomplete years are given as complete. The dates in the Table mostly correspond with those of Canon Rawlinson's *c. Hist.*

firmation of the sacred records.

Thus, the date assigned to Zerob (Osorkon II.) on the Egyptian monuments corresponds with that of Asa's reign (2 Chron. xiv. 9); while the death of Shalmaneser and the accession of Sargon the usurper (Isa. xx. 1) nearly correspond in the Assyrian records with the downfall of Samaria* in the Bible history. A considerable difficulty is then encountered in the adjustment of the Ninevite and Jewish histories during the contemporaneous reigns of Sennacherib and Hezekiah; and this is perhaps hardly yet settled; the main facts, however, as detailed in Scripture, being abundantly confirmed. Two points of further contact between the Jewish and Gentile world are in the battle between Josiah and Necho, son of Psammetichus king of Egypt, in which the Jewish monarch was slain, and in the destruction of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar. The dates of these events are well ascertained from independent sources, Biblical and secular. In fact, from the rise of the Babylonian empire onwards there is practically no difference between chronologists. Usher places the downfall of Jerusalem in a.c. 586; Hales, a.c. 588. The dates of Cyrus, of Darius, of Xerxes (the Ahasuerus of Esther), and of Artaxerxes Longimanus (Xerxes vii.), are all determined with equal clearness from Greek and other authorities; and here the Old Testament history ceases.

III. The chronology of the New Testament is associated with that of the early Roman empire, and may be accurately determined, almost from year to year. The "Harmony of the Gospels" has naturally enlisted much thought and research for its elucidation; and although certainty is unattainable, the labours of Gresswell, Dr. Robinson, Tischendorf (in his *Synopsis Evangelica*), with a host of others, have brought out valuable, and in the main concurrent, results. A main question is that of the feast referred to in John v. 1, which, with the majority of critics, we take to be the Passover. The dates in the Acts are chiefly determined by the time of Herod Agrippa's death, a.d. 44; with the annals of the Roman emperors and procurators.

IV. It only remains to note the relation between the two eras, a.m. and a.c. In the earlier part of the Table it will be seen that the date of the creation is placed by Usher at 4004 a.c.; by Hales at 5411. The former reckoning makes exactly 4007 years between the Creation and the birth of Christ (4 a.c.), the Christian era, as adopted in the sixth century from Dionysius Exiguus, a Roman abbot, having been placed, as it is now generally agreed, four years too late. Partly perhaps the Jewish notion that the world is to last through 6000 years of conflict and 1000 of peace, these millenniums corresponding with the six days and the sabbath of creation, has led to an arrangement so suspiciously symmetrical; the advent of the Saviour thus coinciding with the dawn of the "fifth day" of the world's history. The estimate of Dr. Hales rests on no such *a priori* ground, but is taken simply from the comparison of dates. Perhaps the question is one that cannot be even approximately determined. If, however, we take the LXX. reckoning (in the main, as adopted by Dr. Hales) of 5768 years from the Creation to the Exodus, while by another computation we have shown that the Exodus probably took place 1494 years a.c., we have 5275 years from the Creation to the Christian era; and this is as near to a positive determination as we can arrive. De Vignoles, in the preface to his *Chronology of Sacred History*, asserts that he collected upwards of two hundred different calculations, the shortest of which reckons only 3483 years between the creation of the world and the commencement of the vulgar era, and the longest 6984.†

* It is observable (2 Kings xviii. 9, 10) that Shalmaneser came up against Syria, and at the end of three years "they (the Assyrians) took it." It would seem as though Shalmaneser were in some way removed before the final capture of the city. His death and the accession of Sargon is an explanation all the more remarkable, as the name of the latter is not given in the history. See Rawlinson's *Ancient Monarchies*, Vol. II. pp. 29, 30.

† Mr. W. L. R. Gates, *Encyclopædia Britannica*, 9th edition, Vol. V., p. 713.

A REVISED CHRONOLOGICAL SUMMARY OF BIBLE HISTORY FROM THE CREATION OF THE WORLD TO THE DESTRUCTION OF JERUSALEM.*

THE PRINCIPAL EPOCHS FROM THE CREATION TO THE ENTRANCE INTO CANAAN, ACCORDING TO
THE DATES GIVEN BY USHER AND BY HALES.

USHER.		EVENTS.	HALES.		USHER.	EVENTS.	HALES.	
Before Christ.	Year of the World.		Before Christ.	Year of the World.			Before Christ.	Year of the World.
4004		The Creation	5411	2223	1771	Dispersion of mankind (Usher)	2834	277
3874	130	Birth of Seth	5181	230	1787	Birth of Reu	2564	2657
3769	235	Birth of Enos	4976	435		Dispersion of mankind (Hales)	2564	2657
3679	325	Birth of Cainan	4796	625	2195	Birth of Serug	2482	2719
3609	395	Birth of Mahalaleel	4616	795	2155	Birth of Nahor	2382	2809
		Death of Adam (Hales)	4481	930	2120	Birth of Terah	2263	3128
3544	460	Birth of Jared	4451	960	1968	Death of Noah (Usher)		
3382	622	Birth of Enoch	4289	1122	1906	Birth of Abram	2163	3526
3317	687	Birth of Methuselah	4124	1287	1921	Abram arrives in Canaan	2078	3611
3130	874	Birth of Lamech	3937	1474	1896	Birth of Isaac	2063	3586
3074	930	Death of Adam (Usher)			1836	Birth of Jacob and Esau	1988	3418
3017	987	Translation of Enoch	3914	1487	1728	Joseph goes to Egypt	1856	3556
2948	1056	Birth of Noah	3755	1655	1706	Jacob and all his family go to Egypt	1863	3549
2348	1656	The deluge	3155	2255	1089	Death of Jacob	1845	3565
2346	1658	Birth of Arphaxad	3018	2393	1671	Death of Joseph	1792	3618
2311	1693	Birth of Shalah	2888	2523	1491	Birth of Moses	1779	3631
2281	1723	Birth of Heber	2805	2606	1451	The Exodites	1649	3763
		Death of Noah (Hales)				Death of Moses: Entrance of Israel into Canaan		
2247	1757	Birth of Peleg	2754	2657			1698	3802

YEARS B. C.	EVENTS IN THE HISTORY OF THE ISRAELITES.		CONTEMPORANEOUS PERSONS AND EVENTS IN HEATHEN COUNTRIES.	
1429	JOSHUA dies. From that time till 1169, OTHNIEL, EHUD, DEBORAH and BARAK, GIDEON, ABIMELECH, TOLA, JAIR, JEPHTHAH, ISRAH, ELON, ABDON, SAMSON.		CHUSAN, king of Mesopotamia; BELUS, king of Moab; JARIM, king of Canaan, &c.	
1169	ELI.		NAHASH, king of Ammon.	
1129	SAMUEL.		HIRAN I. (Abibab), king of Tyre: HADADREER of Aram-nobah: TOL of Hamath; HANUN of Ammon.	
1090	SAUL.		PSITHACHES in Egypt: HADAD and GEFURATH in Edom (?); REEON in Damascus.	
1058	DAVID reigns at Hebron; and ISH-BOSHETH at Mahanaim.		HIRAN of Tyre; PERCHATHES II in Egypt.	
1050	David reigns at Jerusalem over all Israel. Prophets Nathan and Gad. David brings up the ark, and places it in Zion; extends his kingdom from Egypt to the Euphrates.		SESORCHUS (Shishak) in Egypt, first king of the 22nd dynasty.	
1017	SOLOMON succeeds. Prophet Nathan.			
1014	Commencement of the building of the temple.			
1007	Completion of the temple; and beginning of the palace-building. Prophet Ahijah.			
977	Solomon dies. Division of the kingdom.			
	<i>Kingdom of Judah.</i>	<i>Kingdom of Israel.</i>		
977	REHOBOAM (reigns 17 years). Prophet Shematah.	JEROBOAM (reigns 22 years). Prophet Ahijah.	Shishak. TABRIMMON in Damascus.	
973	Jerusalem plundered by.....		ZERAH (Ocorion II.) in Egypt. BEN-HADAD I. in Damascus.	
969	ABIJAH, or ABIAH (3 years). War between Judah and.....	Israh.	the Syrians under Ben-hadad.	
966	ASAH (41 years).	966 NADAB (2 years).		
943	Victory over Zerah.	964 BAASHA (24 years). Prophet Jehu.		
		964 Baasha by the aid of.....		
933	Repulse of.....	930 ELAH (2 years).		
	Prophets Azariah and Hanani.	931 ZIMRI. Civil war (4 years).		
		929 OMRI alone (6 years).		
		926 Samaria made the capital.		
		918 AHAZ (22 years) marries JERISHEL, daughter of.....		
916	JEROSHAPHAT (25 years) fights in alliance with.....	Ahab unsuccessfully against Prophets Elijah and Micah.	ETHBAAL (Itobal) of Tyre and Sidon.	
900	conquers Ammon and Moab; fights in alliance with.....	897 AHASIAH (3 years). Revolt of Moab.	BEN-HADAD II. of Damascus.	
	Prophets Jehu, Jahaziel, and Eliezer.	896 JEHOHAM, or JORAM (12 years). Jehoram against.....	Moab.	

* By permission of J. Gurney, Esq. Revised (with an Introduction and additional Table) by the Rev. S. G. Green, D.D.

886	ABAZIAH (1 year) fights in alliance with.....	Joram unsuccessfully a- gainst.....	HAAZEL of Damascus.
884	AHAZIAH and ATHALIAH'S usurpation (6 years).	Joram killed by Jehu.	
873	JHOSH, or JOASH (40 years).	884 JAHU (28 years). The country east of Jordan conquered by.....	Hazel.
856	Repairing of the temple. Gath taken, Jerusalem threat- ened,	856 Prophet Jona. 847 Prophet Joel (?). JHOSHAS (17 years). and Israel greatly reduced by.....	Hazel. Close of the 22nd dynasty in Egypt.
810	The Syrians invade Judah.	830 JHOSH (16 years) defeats the Syrians three times under.....	BEN-HADAD III. of Damascus.
838	AMAZIAH (29 years). conquers Edom, is defeated by.....	Jehoash, who enters Je- rusalem.	
800	ABAZIAH, or UZIAH (52 years) fortifies the Edomite sea- port Elath.	823 JABOAM II. (41 years); restores the boundary of Israel, by w with the Syrians. Prophet Amos.	
		782 Interregnum (10 years). Prophet Hoca.	776 The first Olympiad.
		772 ZECHARIAH (6 months).	
		771 SHALUM (1 month).	
		MENAHM (10 years).	
		Israel tributary to the.....	Assyrians under PUL.
		760 PEKAHIAH (2 years).	
		758 PEKAH (30 years).	
757	JOTHAM (16 years). Prophets Micah and Isiah.		752 Founding of Rome.
742	AHAZ (16 years)		747 NABONASSAR in Babylon. Syrians under HEMIR.
735*	obtains against the help of the.....	Israel and the.....	Assyrians under TIGLATH- PILESER II. Era of Nabonassar.
734*	becomes dependent on As- syria. Prophet Oded.	Many of the people trans- ported to.....	Assyria.
		740 Interregnum (9 years). 730 HOSEHA (9 years) tributary to the.....	734 Syracuse founded. Assyrians.
726	HESEKIAH (29 years) conquers the Philistines.	attempts to free himself by an alliance with.....	So. king of Egypt (Shebek I first king of the 26th dynast)
		723 Samaria besieged by.....	SHALMANESER IV. of Assyria.
		721 Samaria taken by.....	SARGON.
		Israel led captive into.....	Assyria.
		The land peopled by Assyrian colonists.	
712*	Embassy to Hesekiah from.....		MERODACH-BALADAN in Ba- lon.
71*	The surviving kingdom of Judah invaded by.....		SENNACHERIB.
	Destruction of the Assyrian army.....		TIRHAKAH ('Tearkon') of Egy war with Sennacherib.
697	MANASSER (55 years). More Assyrian colonists are sent into the land of Israel by.....		ESAR-HADDON. Egypt subject to Assyria.
642	AMON (2 years). Prophet Nahum.		664 PSAMMETICHUS in Egypt, fi king of the 26th dynasty.
640	JOSIAH (31 years).		633 CTAXARES, the Median king.
638	Prophets Jeremiah and Zephaniah.		630 Egypt regains independence.
609	Josiah falls in battle against Necho, king of Egypt. JHOSHAS (3 months).		625 NABOPOLASSAR independent Babylon.
606	JHOSHAKIM (11 years).		Fall of Nineveh.
606	Judah made tributary by Nebuchadnezzar. Date usually fixed for commencement of the seventy years' subjection to Babylon.		610 Necho reigns in Egypt.
	Prophet Habakkuk.		610 Eclipse of Thales.
606	JHOSHACHIN (3 months). Jerusalem taken by the Chaldeans. Jehoiachin in exile.		606 Necho defeated at Carchemish by Nebuchadnezzar.
			604 NEBUCHADNEZZAR, king of Ba- lon.
			596 HOPHER (Apries), king of Egy

CHRONOLOGICAL SUMMARY OF BIBLE HISTORY.

YEARS B. C.	EVENTS IN THE HISTORY OF THE ISRAELITES.	CONTEMPORANEOUS PERSONS AND EVENTS IN NEARBY COUNTRIES.
597	ZEDEKIAH (Mattaniah) reigns, under the Chaldeans (11 years).	604 SOLOON at Athens.
594	Ezekiel appears as prophet, at the river Chebar in Babylonia.	..... the king of Egypt.
589	Zedekiah applies for help to .....	..... Babylon.
588	Commencement of the siege of Jerusalem by the Chaldeans.	Nebuchadnezzar captures Tyre
586	Jerusalem destroyed; the king taken prisoner; many of the people transported to	under NEBCHADNEZZAR II.
	GEDALIAH is appointed governor by Nebuchadnezzar, and is killed by Ishmael: the remnant of the Jews flee to Egypt.	570 Birth of Pythagoras.
574	Prophet Obadiah (?)	569 ANAXIS, king of Egypt.
	Ezekiel's visions, fifty years after Josiah's reformation.	561 Death of Nebuchadnezzar.
561	Jehoiachin's captivity at Babylon relieved by	EVIL-MERODACH.
	<i>Daniel's prophetic visions.</i>	559 NERIGLISSAR at Babylon.
	PALESTINE, a province of..... PERSIA.	555 NAONADIUS OF LARYSSA
538	Return of first company of exiles to Jerusalem under Zerubbabel in the	last king of Babylon; associated with his son BELSHAZZAR.
	Rebuilding of the temple begun.	538 Capture of Babylon by Cyrus.
	1st year of CYRUS.	DARIUS (Astyages?) rules in Babylon.
	CAMBYSES (Ahasuerus of Ezra iv.)	535 TARQUIN at Rome.
523	Building of the temple stopped by	529 Cambyses conquers Egypt.
	PSEUDO-SMERDIS (Artaxerxes of Ezra iv.)	525
	DARIUS HYSTASPES (Darius of Ezra iv. 24; v.; vi.).	521
520	The temple recommenced in the. Prophets Haggai and Zechariah.	
515	The temple completed.	509 Rome's first treaty with Carthage.
	2nd year of Darius.	490 Battle of Marathon.
	Darius invades Greece	486 Egypt revolts from Persia; and is reconquered, 464.
	XERXES I. (Ahasuerus of book of Esther)	486 Battles of Thermopylae and Salamis.
	Invasion of Greece	479 Battle of Plataea; sea-fight of Mycale.
	7th year, return from Greece.	
	ESTHER made queen	473
	12th year, Haman's plot and death	474
	Feast of Purim established.	
	ARTAXERXES I. or LONGIMANUS (Artaxerxes of Ezra vii.)	465
457	Return of second large company of Jews to Jerusalem, under Ezra, with a commission from	461 PERICLES at Athens.
444	Nehemiah, at Jerusalem, governor for twelve years, till the year 432.	
	the king of Persia.	Herodotus the historian.
	XERXES II. (45 days)	431 Peloponnesian war begins.
	SOQDIANUS (6 months)	425
	DARIUS II. (Nothus)	425
	ARTAXERXES II. (Mnemon)	424 Socrates, Xenophon, and Thucydides at Athens.
409	The Prophet Malachi concludes the Old Testament Scriptures.	405 DIONYSIUS in Sicily.
	Manasseh the priest builds a temple on Mount Gerizim.	
306	Jehus killed in the temple by his brother Johanan, the high priest.	401
	Battle of Cunaxa	359
	ARTAXERXES III. (Ochus)	343
	ARSES (or ARAGUS)	338 Battle of Chaeronea.
	DARIUS III. (Codomannus)	337 PHILIP of Macedonia appointed general of the Greeks.
	defeated by	336 ALEXANDER succeeds Philip.
333	Jaddus the high priest averts Alexander's anger from Jerusalem.	334 Alexander at Granicus;
	and again	333 at Issus;
	Death of Alexander	331 at Arbela.
	ALEXANDER'S Successors and the ROMANS.	336 2nd Samnite war.
330	Palestine seized by	323
	PTOLEMY SOTER, king of Egypt.	

CHRONOLOGICAL SUMMARY OF BIBLE HISTORY.

YEARS B. C.	EVENTS IN THE HISTORY OF THE ISRAELITES.		CONTEMPORANEOUS PERSONS AND EVENTS IN HEATHEN COUNTRIES.	
314 301	Many Jews carried to Palestine seized by reverts to	Egypt and settled at Alexandria. ANTIGONUS of Syria. Ptolemy. PTOLEMY PHILADELPHUS The Hebrew Scriptures translated into Greek about this time. PTOLEMY EUREGETES PTOLEMY PHILOPATOR	312 298	Era of the Seleucid 3rd Samnite war.
203	Palestine seized by	PTOLEMY EPIPHANES ANTIOCHUS of Syria. SELEUCUS PHILOPATOR	284	
176	The temple preserved from the attempt of	Seleucus's general. ANTIOCHUS EPIPHANES	280 247 221	The Achaean league. 1st Punic war, 264-241. 2nd Punic war, 218-201.
170	Jerusalem captured, and the temple plundered and polluted, by Many Jews slain or sold as slaves. Martyrdom of the Maccabees.	Antiochus.	212 204 197 187	Capture of Syracuse. Battle of Cynoccephala.
165	Jerusalem recovered by JUDAS MACCABEUS.		176	
161	JONATHAN succeeds Judas.		168	Defeat of Perseus. End of the kingdom of Macedonia.
141	SIMON frees the Jews from foreign rule.		146	3rd Punic war, 149-146. Carthage and Corinth destroyed.
135	JOHN HYRCANUS subjugates the Edomites; takes Samaria, and obtains Galilee.			
129	ARISTOBULUS.			
109	ALEXANDER JANNÆUS subdues the Gileadites and Moabites.		90 82	1st Mithridatic war. 2nd Mithridatic war.
107	ALEXANDRA.			
106	Hyrcanus and Aristobulus contend for the supremacy.		66 60	3rd Mithridatic war. 1st triumvirate.
63	They appeal to	POMPEY, who subjugates Judæa.		
64	The temple plundered by	CRASSUS.		
47	ANTIPATRA appointed governor by	CÆSAR.	48 43 42 31 37	Battle of Pharsalia. 2nd triumvirate. Battle of Philippi. Battle of Actium. Augustus made Emperor.
43	HEROD and PHASARL.			
40	Jerusalem taken by the Parthians.			
37	Herod retakes Jerusalem.			
17	Herod begins to rebuild the temple.			
4	BIRTH of CHRIST (the common era of A.D. commences four years later).			

A. D.	SCRIPTURE HISTORY.	EVENTS IN PALESTINE.	CONTEMPORANEOUS EVENTS IN THE ROMAN EMPIRE.	A. D.
	Birth of Christ (<i>see above</i>).	Death of HEROD. (B.C. 4.)	AUGUSTUS Emperor of Rome.	
	His return from Egypt. (B.C. 3.)	ARCHÆLAUS in Judæa, Samaria and Idumæa; HEROD ANTIPAS in Galilee and Peræa; and PHILIP in Auranitis, Trachonitis, Paneas and Batanea.		
8	His visit to the Temple at twelve years of age.	Archælaus deposed, and Judæa made a Roman province.		6
	For subsequent events in our Lord's life, see <i>Chronological Table of the Gospel History</i> .	CYRENIUS (Quirinus) Governor of Syria completes the registration, or "taxing." Revolt of "Judea of Galilee". CORONIVS Procurator of Judæa. MARCUS AMBIVIVS Procurator.		9
		ANNIVS RUFVS Procurator (about) VALERIUS GRATVS Procurator.	TIBERIUS colleague of Augustus	12
			Augustus dies, TIBERIUS succeeds.	13 14
31	His Crucifixion and Ascension. Descent of the Holy Spirit at Pentecost.	PONTIVS PILATE Procurator.		14 26
36	Martyrdom of Stephen. Conversion of Saul.	MARCELLVS Procurator. Pilate sent to Rome by the Prefect of Syria.		36 36

	PROLENT PHILADELPHUS.....	284	
	The Hebrew Scriptures translated into Greek about this time.		
	PROLENT EUREGETES.....	280	The Achsean league.
	PROLENT PHILOPATOR.....	247	1st Punic war, 264-241.
		221	2nd Punic war, 218-201.
Palestine seized by	PROLENT EPIPHANES	212	Capture of Syracuse.
	ANTIOCHUS of Syria.....	204	
The temple preserved from the attempts of	SELEUCUS PHILOPATOR.....	197	Battle of Cyncephala.
		187	
	Seleucus's general.		
Jerusalem captured, and the temple plundered and polluted, by Many Jews slain or sold as slaves. Martyrdom of the Maccabees.	ANTIOCHUS EPIPHANES.....	175	
Jerusalem recovered by JUDAS MACCABEUS.	Antiochus.		
JONATHAN succeeds Judas.		168	Defeat of Perseus.
			End of the kingdom of Macedonia.
			3rd Punic war, 149-146.
SIMON frees the Jews from foreign rule.		146	Carthage and Corinth destroyed.
JOHN HYRCANUS.			
subjugates the Edomites; takes Samaria, and obtains Galilee.			
ARISTOBULUS.			
ALEXANDER JANNÆUS.		90	1st Mithridatic war.
subdues the Gileadites and Moabites.		82	2nd Mithridatic war.
ALEXANDRA.			
Hyrcanus and Aristobulus contend for the supremacy.	POMPEY, who subjugates Judæa.	66	3rd Mithridatic war.
They appeal to	CRASSUS.	60	1st triumvirate.
The temple plundered by	CÆSAR.		
ANTIPATER appointed governor by		48	Battle of Pharsalia.
		43	2nd triumvirate.
HEROD and PHASAEL.		42	Battle of Philippi.
Jerusalem taken by the Parthians.		31	Battle of Actium.
Herod retakes Jerusalem.		27	Augustus made Emperor.
Herod begins to rebuild the temple.			
BIRTH OF CHRIST (the common era of A.D. commences four years later).			

SCRIPTURE HISTORY.	EVENTS IN PALESTINE.	CONTEMPORANEOUS EVENTS IN THE ROMAN EMPIRE.	A. D.
Birth of Christ (<i>see above</i>).	Death of HEROD. (B.C. 4.)	AUGUSTUS Emperor of Rome.	
His return from Egypt. (B.C. 3.)	ARCHELAUS in Judæa, Samaria and Idumæa; HEROD ANTIPAS in Galilee and Perea; and PHILIP in Auranitis, Trachonitis, Paneas and Batanea.		
	Archelaus deposed, and Judæa made a Roman province.		6
His visit to the Temple at twelve years of age.	CYRENIUS (Quirinus) Governor of Syria completes the registration, or "taxing."		
	Revolt of "Judas of Galilee".		
For subsequent events in our Lord's life, <i>see Chronological Table of the Gospel History.</i>	CORONIVS Procurator of Judæa.		9
	MARCUS ANIBIVIVS Procurator.....		
	ANNIVS RVFVS Procurator (about)	TIBERIVS colleague of Augustus	12
	VALERIVS GRATVS Procurator.....		13
			14
	POSTIVS PILATE Procurator.....	Augustus dies, TIBERIVS succeeds.	14
			26
His Crucifixion and Ascension.			
Descent of the Holy Spirit at Pentecost.	MARCELLVS Procurator.		36
Martyrdom of Stephen.	Pilate sent to Rome by the Prefect of Syria.		36
Conversion of Saul.			

TABLE I.

FROM THE DEATH OF SOLOMON TO MALACHI, EXHIBITING THE CONTEMPORARY HEBREW
KINGS AND PROPHETS.

KINGS OF JUDAH began to reign.	KINGS OF ISRAEL began to reign.	Prophets.	B.C.	KINGS OF JUDAH began to reign.	KINGS OF ISRAEL began to reign.	Prophets.
Rehoboam.	Jeroboam I.	Ahijah.	742.	Ahaz.	Pekah.	Oded.
Abijah.	.....	Shemaiah.	730.	.....	Hoahab.	.....
Asa.	Nadab.	.....	720.	Hezekiah.	(Captiv. 721.)	Micah.
.....	Manasseh.	Jehu.	697.	Manasseh.	.....	Nahum.
.....	Eiah.	Azariah.	642.	Amon.	.....	Jeremiah.
.....	Zimri.	Hanan.	640.	Josiah.	.....	Zephaniah.
.....	Omri.	.....	.....	Jehoshaz.	.....	(628.)
Jehoshaphat.	Ahab.	Elijah.	609.	Jehoiakim.	.....	Habakkuk.
.....	.....	Micah.	608.	Jehoiachin	.....	.....
.....	Ahaziah.	Jahaziel.	597.	(or Coniah).	.....	.....
.....	Jehoram	Eliezer.	594.	Zedekiah.	.....	.....
Jehoram.	or Joram.	.....	594.	Babylonian captivity.	.....	Ezekiel.
Ahaziah.	.....	.....	538.	Babylon taken by Cyrus.	.....	Obadiah.
Athaliah.	Jehu.	.....	536.	Proclamation of Cyrus; Ze-	.....	Daniel.
Jehoshaphat	.....	.....	.....	rubabel and Jehush.	.....	.....
Joash.	.....	.....	534.	Foundation of the temple.	.....	.....
Amaziah.	Jehoshaz.	Jonah.	522.	Artaxerxes (Pseudo-Smerdis)	.....	.....
.....	Jehoash.	Amos.	519.	forbids the work.	.....	.....
Azariah or	Jeroboam II.	Hosea.	.....	Favourable decrees of Darius	.....	Haggai.
Uzziah.	.....	Joel(?)	515.	Hystaspes.	.....	Zechariah.
.....	Anarchy.	.....	486.	Temple finished.	.....	.....
.....	Zechariah.	.....	478.	Xerxes, king of Persia.	.....	.....
.....	Shallum.	.....	474.	Esther made queen.	.....	.....
.....	Menahem.	.....	465.	Haman's plot frustrated.	.....	.....
.....	Pekahiah.	.....	457.	Artaxerxes Longimanus.	.....	.....
.....	Pekah.	.....	444.	Ezra sent to govern Jerusalem.	.....	.....
Jotham.	.....	Isaiah.	424.	Nehemiah sent as governor.	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	420.	Darius Nothus.	.....	Malachi.
.....	- - - - -

TABLE II.

FOR READING THE BOOKS OF THE PROPHETS IN THEIR CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER.

PROPHET'S NAME.	PLACE OF MINISTRY.	DATE B.C.	HISTORICAL CONNECTION.
1	Israel and Nineveh.....	About 825—724	In the reign of Jehoshaz.
.....	Judah	About 800	In the reign of Uzziah.
.....	Israel	About 810—784	In the reign of Jeroboam II.
.....	Israel	About 790—725	From the reign of Jeroboam II. to the captivity of the Ten Tribes.
1	Jerusalem	About 760—695	From the reign of Uzziah to that of Hezekiah or Manasseh.
1	Judah and Israel	About 735—690	In the reigns of Hezekiah (Jer. 22. 18) & Manasseh.
m	Probably Judah	After 644	Probably at the end of the reign of Manasseh.
uniah	Judah	About 630	In the reign of Josiah.
iah	Judah and Egypt.....	About 629—588	From the reign of Josiah until after the commencement of the Babylonian captivity.
kkuk	Judah	About 626	Shortly before the captivity.
l	Babylon and Persia.....	About 607—533	During the whole of the captivity.
iah	Judah or Babylon.....	About 585 (?)	Shortly after the destruction of Jerusalem by the Chaldeans.
el	Chaldea; on the river Chebar.....	About 564—573	Among the Jewish exiles, before and after the destruction of Jerusalem.
al	Judaea	About 530	During the rebuilding of the Temple.
riah	Judaea	About 520	During, or shortly after, the time of Nehemiah.
hi	Judaea	About 430	During, or shortly after, the time of Nehemiah.

For the Contents of the other Books of the Bible chronologically arranged, see the *Historical Epitome of the Bible*; and for further information as to dates, see *Tables of Scripture Chronology*.

TABLE I.

FROM THE DEATH OF SOLOMON TO MALACHI, EXHIBITING THE CONTEMPORARY HEBREW
KINGS AND PROPHETS.

KINGS OF JUDAH began to reign.	KINGS OF ISRAEL began to reign.	Prophets.	B.C.	KINGS OF JUDAH began to reign.	KINGS OF ISRAEL began to reign.	Prophets.
Rehoboam.	Jeroboam I.	Ahijah.	742.	Ahaz.	Pekah.	Oded.
Abijah.	.....	Shehnalah.	730.	.....	Hoshea.	.....
Asa.	Nadab.	.....	720.	Hezekiah.	(Captiv. 721.)	Micah.
.....	Baasha.	Jehu.	697.	Manasseh.	.....	Nahum.
.....	Riah.	Azariah.	642.	Amon.	.....	Jeremiah.
.....	Zimri.	Hanan.	640.	Josiah.	.....	Zephaniah.
.....	Omri.	.....	.....	.....	.....	(628.)
.....	Ahab.	Elijah.	609.	Jehoshaphat.	.....	Habakkuk.
Jehoshaphat.	.....	Micaiah.	609.	Jehoiakim.	.....	.....
.....	Abaziah.	.....	608.	Jeholachin	.....	.....
.....	Jehoram.	Jahaziel.	.....	(or Coniah).	.....	.....
.....	or Joram.	Eli ezer.	597.	Zedekiah.	.....	.....
.....	.....	Khana.	594.	Babylonian captivity.	.....	Ezekiel.
Jehoram.	.....	.....	538.	Babylon taken by Cyrus.	.....	Obudiah.
Abaziah.	.....	.....	538.	Proclamation of Cyrus; Ze-	.....	Daniel.
Athaliah.	Jehu.	.....	.....	rubabel and Jehush.	.....	.....
Jehoshaphat.	.....	.....	.....	Foundation of the temple.	.....	.....
Joash.	.....	.....	.....	Artaxerxes (Pseudo-Smerdis)	.....	.....
.....	Jehoshaphat.	Jonah.	534.	forbids the work.	.....	.....
Amaziah.	Jehoshaphat.	Amos.	522.	Favourable decree of Darius	.....	.....
.....	Jeroboam II.	Hosea.	519.	Hystaspes.	.....	Haggai.
Azariah or	.....	Joel(?)	.....	Temple finished.	.....	Zechariah.
Uzziah.	.....	.....	515.	Xerxes, king of Persia.	.....	.....
.....	Anarchy.	.....	486.	Esther made queen.	.....	.....
.....	Zechariah.	.....	478.	Haman's plot frustrated.	.....	.....
.....	Shallum;	.....	474.	Artaxerxes Longimanus.	.....	.....
.....	Menahem.	.....	465.	Ezra sent to govern Jerusalem.	.....	.....
.....	Pekahiah.	.....	457.	Nehemiah sent as governor.	.....	.....
.....	Pekah.	.....	444.	Darius Nothus.	.....	.....
.....	.....	.....	424.	.....	.....	.....
Jotham.	.....	Isaiah.	420.	.....	.....	Malachi.

TABLE II.

FOR READING THE BOOKS OF THE PROPHETS IN THEIR CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER.

OPHET'S NAME.	PLACE OF MINISTRY.	DATE B.C.	HISTORICAL CONNECTION.
1	Israel and Nineveh.....	About 825-724	In the reign of Jehoshaphat.
2	Judah	About 800	In the reign of Uzziah.
3	Israel	About 810-784	In the reign of Jeroboam II.
4	Israel	About 790-725	From the reign of Jeroboam II. to the captivity of the Ten Tribes.
5	Jerusalem	About 760-695	From the reign of Uzziah to that of Hezekiah or Manasseh.
6	Judah and Israel	About 725-690	In the reigns of Hezekiah (Jer. 28. 18) & Manasseh.
7	Probably Judah	After 644	Probably at the end of the reign of Manasseh.
8	Judah	About 630	In the reign of Josiah.
9	Judah and Egypt.....	About 625-588	From the reign of Josiah until after the commencement of the Babylonian captivity.
10	Judah	About 625	Shortly before the captivity.
11	Babylon and Persia.....	About 607-533	During the whole of the captivity.
12	Judah or Babylon.....	About 585 (?)	Shortly after the destruction of Jerusalem by the Chaldeans.
13	Chaldea; on the river Chebar.	About 564-573	Among the Jewish exiles, before and after the destruction of Jerusalem.
14	Judea	About 520	During the rebuilding of the Temple.
15	Judea	About 520	During, or shortly after, the time of Nehemiah.
16	Judea	About 420	.....

For the Contents of the other Books of the Bible chronologically arranged, see the *Historical Epitome of the Bible*; and for further information as to dates, see *Basics of Scripture Chronology*.

ORIGIN OF NATIONS

(In GEN. x. On the use of this oldest extant record, see Prof. Sayce's *Art. Ethnology of the Bible*.)

NOAH'S SONS.	PRINCIPAL COUNTRIES.	PRINCIPAL NATIONS SPRUNG FROM THEM.	
JAPHETH.			
Gomer	Region of the Black Sea, Caucasus Mts. and Caspian; the Shores of Asia Minor, Greece, Italy, &c.	Kimmerians, and kindred tribes living about the Black Sea.	
Magog		Scythians, i.e. peoples N. of Caucasus Mts., and in the parts Medes. [about the Crimea]	
Madai		Ionians, and Greeks (generally).	
Javan		The Tibareni (between the Black and Caspian Seas).	
Tubal		Probably Moschi (between Colchis on the Black Sea & Armenia).	
Meshech		Thracians (so Josephus and the ancients); or people about Mt. Taurus; or the Etruscans, called by the Greeks Tyrsenoi; most recently, Tuch, Noldeke, Dillmann). The identification is uncertain, there being no Biblical clue.	
Tiras	Persia, Assyria, Mesopotamia, the centre of Asia Minor, and Syria.	Elamites of Susiana, i.e. the N. coastland of the Persian Gulf.	
SHEM.			
Elam		Assyrians.	
Asshur		"Chaldeans [in Heb. Chasdim] are Arphaxadites."—Josephus.	
Arphaxad		Lydians.	
Lud		Syrians, including peoples of N. Mesopotamia (<i>Padan Aram</i>).	
Aram			
HAM.			
Cush	Ethiopia, Egypt, the N. coast of Africa, and Palestine.	Ethiopians, or Abyssinians.	
Misraim		Egyptians.	
Phut		Libyans.	
Canaan		Canaanites.	

AN HISTORICAL EPITOME OF THE HOLY BIBLE;

WITH THE CHIEF EVENTS OF THE PERIOD BETWEEN THE TESTAMENTS.

"Believers in Christ are the true Israel; the Church of Christ is only a continuance of the plan according to which God called Abraham and separated his descendants to be His peculiar People."—*SPEAKER'S COMMENTARY*.

NOTE.—On the Chronology, see Dr. Green's art. *Bases of Biblical Chronology*.

PART I.—OLD TESTAMENT.

Dates in A. V. margin (Usher).	Genesis	The Creation and Fall of Man.
	i.—ii. 3.	THE CREATION. —A history of the stages in the earth's development, and of its progressive adaptation to become the habitation of mankind, concluding with an explanation of the origin of the Sabbath. Days (? periods or stages) of Creation, viz. 1. Light and darkness: day and night.—2. The 'firmament' (see <i>Glossary</i>) or atmosphere.—3. Water and land: vegetation.—4. The 'heavenly bodies' and their order.—5. Animal life, in water and air: Fishes and Fowls.—6. Animal life on land—from insects to Man in God's 'own image' having dominion over created life.—7. God rests from his creative work. [Hence Heb. 'Sabbath': cp. Heb. iv. 9, 'a rest', Gk. 'a Sabbath-rest'.]—A second history, dealing specially with the origin of Man. The animals affording no suitable companion, Woman is formed to be his 'help.' ('Meet for him,' i.e. corresponding, adapted to him.) THE FALL. —Adam and Eve, expelled from Paradise, are doomed with their descendants to live by toil, and to suffer pain and death, but are promised ultimate redemption through a descendant of Eve.
	ii. 4—25.	The World Peopled. —Line of the 'Promised Seed' till the Flood (Luke iii. 36—38). Birth of (1) Cain, (2) Abel.—Abel's sacrifice is accepted and Cain's rejected (see Heb. xi. 4; 1 John iii. 12). Cain, through envy, murders Abel. The curse on the first murderer. The Origin of Civilization and different arts. The Generations of Adam, i.e. the account of Adam and his descendantal.—Birth of Seth, Abel's successor, and heir to the Promise. The Sethites—contrasted with the worldly Cainites. Seth's direct descendants, viz. Enos; Canaan; Mahalaleel; Jared; Enoch; Methuselah; Lamech: Noah.
4008. 3875. 3874.	iv. 1, 2. 5—10. 17—24. 25, 26.	The public worship of a Covenant-God (Heb. Jehovah) begins among the Sethites. Adam dies, aged 930 years. Enoch, whose life 'pleased God,' is taken up to God (Heb. xi. 5; Jude 14). Noah, son of Lamech, the future father of the world renewed after the flood, is born Great and increasing corruption of mankind—asccribed to inter-marriages of the 'sons of God' with the 'daughters of men.'
3769. 3074. 3017. 2948.	iv. 26. v. 5. 23, 24. 28—29. vi. 1—8.	The Generations of Noah. —God commissions Noah, alone found faithful, to preach repentance and to build the ark (Heb. xi. 7; 2 Pet. ii. 5), during a respite of 120 years before the flood (1 Pet. iii. 20). Meanwhile, i.e. after his 600th year, Noah's 3 sons are born, viz. Shem, Ham, and Japheth. Birth of Shem, the ancestor of Abraham, and through him of the Promised Seed. Methuselah dies, aged 969.—Noah enters the ark in his 600th year, with his wife, his three sons and their wives, and with every species of living creature by sevens or pairs. The flood destroys mankind, except the eight persons preserved in the ark (1 Pet. iii. 20).
2469.	9—22.	The World re-Peopled. —The 'Promised Seed' from Noah to Abram 'the Hebrew.'
2448. 2349.	v. 32. 26, 27. vii. 1—viii. 12.	The flood subsides; Noah, &c. leave the ark. Noah offers in thanksgiving a burnt-offering, which God accepts. God enters into a covenant with promises (attested by the rainbow as a sign or seal) with Noah as the representative of surviving humanity, giving
2348.	viii. 13—22. ix. 1—7. 8—17.	

B.C.	Genesis	marking dominion over the animal creation and permitting them to use animals as food, but He forbids them to eat blood, and commands them to respect human life. He promises never again to destroy the earth by water (Is. liv. 9; 2 Pet. iii. 6, 7).
2347.	ix. 20-27.	Noah blesses Shem and Japheth for filial conduct; but curses Canaan, 4th son of Ham and ancestor of the Canaanites. [Ham's evil disposition, transmitted to the Canaanites, explains their disposition and almost total destruction by Israel, cp. ch. xv. 16-21, &c.]
	x.	<i>The Generations of the sons of Noah.</i> —[See the 'Origin of Nations' and Sayce's art. <i>Etiology</i> . The historian deals with the origin of the nations involved in the Armenian plateau, watershed of W. Asia, and later from the valley of the Euphrates and Tigris.]
2346.	xi. 10-26.	<i>The Generations of Shem, i.e. Shem's descendants in the line of the Promised Seed, viz. Arphaxad (born two years after the flood); Salah; Eber; Peleg, in whose days the earth 'was divided'; [?] = mankind dispersed from Babel; Keturah; Nahor; and Terah father of Abram.</i>
2318.	x. 8-12.	Nimrod founds the Assyrian, the first recorded monarchy, in the rich plain of Shinar [between the rivers Tigris and Euphrates, the later Padan Aram, or Aram: i.e. highland Naharaim (i.e. of two rivers), Gk. Mesopotamia]. Surviving monuments suggest that Nimrod's prowess as a destroyer of wild beasts was connected with his elevation to lead men and found a kingdom around the tetrapolis of Babel, Erech, Accad, and Calneh, and later of Nineveh, Rehoboth, Calah, and Resen to the N. in Assyria.]
2247.	xi. 1-9.	Babel is built (the later Babylon: 'Babel,' in Assyrian, means 'Gate of God'), as if to concentrate mankind. A confusion of language disperses the builders.
2188.	x. 13.	Mizraim (pl.), son of Ham, gives his name to the kingdoms of Upper and Lower Egypt [still 'Misr' in Arabic: 'the land of Ham,' Ps. cv. 23, 27].
2056-1990.	xi. 27-29.	<i>The Generations of Terah.</i> —In Ur of the Chaldees, Terah's sons Nahor, Haran, and Abram (1096) are born; Nahor marries Haran's daughter Milcah and has issue. Haran begets Lot and dies. Sarai, Abram's half-sister (ch. xx. 12) and future wife, is born, B.C. 1966.—Noah dies, aged 950 years, B.C. 1998 (ch. ix. 28, 29).
1923.	31.	<i>The Migration of Terah.</i> —Terah (sth from Shem), with Abram and Sarai, and with Lot, remove from Ur to Haran (Charran, Charran) in Mesopotamia, 'the city of Nahor,' Gen. xxiv. 10 & xxvii. 43. Terah, aged 206, dies in Haran.
1921.	32.	<i>The Patriarchs.—The Covenant Family</i> ('The God of Abram, Isaac, and Jacob').— <i>Call of Abram</i> (cp. Acts vii. 2-16; Ps. cv. 5-23).— <i>The Promises.</i>
	xii. 1-3.	The first of the Promises is made to Abram, viz. that he should be the father of a great nation, and the medium of a world-wide blessing. God bids Abram leave Haran and his kinsfolk [?] to preserve the 'Promised Seed' from idolatrous influences, 'strange gods,' Josh. xxiv. 2, 15].
	4-8.	<i>The Migrations of Abram.</i> —Abram, aged 75 years, with Sarai and Lot, leaves Haran, and crossing the R. Euphrates ('the Hebrew' may mean the Crosser) with his clan (A.V. house) and stock, adopts a nomad life. In faith, he wanders southward; at length, in Canaan, when encompassed by the Oak (A.V. plain; of Moreh (Shechem), he receives the second Promise, viz. that his seed should inherit Canaan. Abram believes, erects a memorial altar, and moves near to Bethel (see Acts vii. 4; Heb. xi. 8, 9).
1920.	10-20.	Famine in Canaan. Abram enters Egypt. Pharaoh takes Sarai, who passed as Abram's sister, into his harem (cp. Esth. ii. 3, 12), but surrenders her when undeceived.
		NOTE.—The 400 years of the sojourning of the children of Israel in Egypt' dates hence. See Ex. xii. 40; Gal. iii. 17.
1918.	xiii. 1-12.	Abram and Lot return into Canaan, to Bethel. Their stock exceeding the pasture and water-supply (cp. Num. xxii. 3, 4), Abram magnanimously offers Lot the choice of country: Lot selfishly and recklessly, chooses the tropical and well-watered valley of the infamous Pentapolis of the Plain of the Dead Sea, and settles in Sodom.
1917.	10.	Abram receives the third Promise—an emphatic repetition and enlargement of the two former. He encamps by the Oak (A.V. plain) of Mamre, near Kirjath-arba (Hebron).
1913.	xiv.	Lot, captured in Sodom by Chedorlaomer, is rescued at Laish (Dan) by Abram and his allies, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre. Melchisedek (? a faithful Canaanite patriarch, cp. Job, Jethro, &c.) meets Abram (see Heb. vii. 1-4). Lot returns to Sodom.
	xv.	Abram, lamenting his childlessness, receives the fourth Promise, viz. of a son whose seed, numberless as the stars, shall inherit Canaan [from Egypt to the R. Euphrates, fulfilled under Solomon]. Adopting as a sign or pledge the customary covenant-sacrifice, God also reveals the intervening 400 years of exile from Canaan and of bondage in Egypt, and the return of Abraham's seed as a great and wealthy nation into the land of Promise in the fourth generation, when the cup of Canaanite iniquity should be full. Abram believes (see Rom. iv. 3)—but Sarai gives to Abram Hagar her handmaid [whom child would reckon as Sarai's, ch. xix. 3, &c.]. Next year, Hagar bears Ishmael, whose even Abram regards as the promised heir (ch. xvii. 18).
1911.	xvi. 1-3.	In Abram's 99th year God makes an 'everlasting covenant' with Abram and his seed, ordaining circumcision as its perpetual national sign. God confirms the Promises and changes significantly the names of Abram and Sarai to Abraham and Sarah. God promises Sarah a son, Isaac, to be heir to the new 'everlasting covenant'; and reveals Ishmael's future. Abraham immediately adopts circumcision.
1910.	15, 16.	Abraham (still at Mamre) entertains three angels unawares, who repeat to him and Sarah the Promise of a son. God reveals the doom of the five cities of the plain; Abraham intercedes for Sodom (see Heb. xiii. 2).
1898.	xvii.	Two angels urge Lot to flee from Sodom. Lot permitted to intercede for Bela, i.e. Zoar, escapes thither. The other four cities are destroyed. Lot's wife perishes. Lot and his two daughters leaving Zoar dwell in the mountains (see Luke xvii. 29; 2 Pet. ii. 6-8; Jude 7), the future home of Moab and Ammon, Lot's descendants by his two daughters [and so kinsmen and future neighbours, but generally foes, of Abraham's seed].
	xviii.	Abraham migrating S. sojourns in Gerar; Abimelech the Philistine king acts as Pharaoh B.C. 1920 in respect of Sarah.
	xix. 1-30.	Birth and circumcision of Isaac in Abraham's 100th year.
1897.	xvi. 1-7.	Ishmael and Hagar are sent away. Ishmael settles in the Wilderness of Paran and marries an Egyptian. Abraham settles at Beersheba.
1892.	8-21.	Abraham's faith and obedience, being tested by the command to sacrifice Isaac, is rewarded by a confirmation of the Promises. Abraham still at Beersheba.
1891.	22-34.	Sarah dies in Kirjath-arba (Hebron), aged 127, and is buried in the Cave of Machpelah, E. of Mamre, Abraham's sole possession in Canaan.
1872.	xxii.	Abraham [?] to keep the heir of the Promises in Canaan, yet to protect him from local idolatrous influences) obtains a wife for Isaac of his own kindred from Haran, viz. Rebekah, daughter of Bethuel, the Aramean (A.V. Syrian) of Padan Aram, Nahor's son.
1860.	xxiii.	
1857.	xxiv.	

HISTORICAL EPITOME OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

R.C. 1857.	Genesis xxv. 19.	<i>The Generations of Isaac</i> —Esau and Jacob, twins, are born to Isaac in the Negeb (Beer-lahai roi, ch. xxiv. 62 & vi. 14). Before their birth, God reveals that 'the elder (nation) shall serve the younger' (see Rom. ix. 10—12).
1853.	1—6. 19—19.	Abraham marrying Keturah becomes the ancestor of six Arabian and Midianite tribes on the S.R. frontiers of the Promised Land. Ishmael's descendants (Nebaioth, Kedar, Teman, &c.) occupy the Arabian wilderness, between Egypt and the R. Euphrates, A.C. 1850.
1822. 1806.	7—10. 29—34.	Abraham dies, aged 175; Isaac and Ishmael bury him in the cave of Machpelah. Esau recklessly sells his birthright (with its temporal and spiritual privileges). See Heb. xii. 16, 17.
1804.	xxvi. 1—31.	A second famine in Canaan. Isaac migrates into Gerar, but is forbidden to enter Egypt; the Promises are confirmed to him on his remaining in Canaan. Isaac settles and cultivates land in Gerar. His growing wealth provoking jealousy, he moves S. to Beersheba, where the Abimelech (1806) makes a treaty with him, and God confirms again the Promise. But here Esau, aged 40, profanely marries two native Hittite wives.
1796. 1780.	34, 35. xxvii. 1—45.	In about Isaac's 180th year, Rebekah induces Jacob to supplant Esau by beguiling Isaac into making him the heir of the full covenant-blessing of Abraham. Fearing lest Esau kill Jacob, but on the pretext that Jacob also might marry a Canaanite, Rebekah induces Isaac to send Jacob into Padan-Aram to seek a daughter of his uncle Laban, in marriage, and to confirm consciously the stolen blessing. God assures to Jacob, asleep by the wayside, the Promises made to Abraham, and confirmed to Isaac. Jacob vows on his safe return to commemorate (1732) the dream, and God's protection at the spot, which he names Bethel (God's house).
1753. 1749 1745.	xxix. 36. xxx. 22—24.	Jacob loves Laban's younger daughter Rachel, and serves him seven years for her. Laban substitutes the elder, Leah, but gives Rachel to Jacob for a second seven years of service. Leah bears her third son Judah, the destined ancestor of David and the Promised Seed. Rachel at length bears Joseph. Jacob, obliged to provide for his family (viz. <i>Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah</i> (Leah's sons), born A.C. 1753—42; <i>God, Asher</i> (Zilpah's sons—Leah's), born A.C. 1749—8; <i>Dan, Nephthali</i> (Bilhah's sons—Rachel's), born A.C. 1748—7; <i>Issachar, Zebulun, Dinah</i> (Leah's children), born A.C. 1747—6; and <i>Joseph</i>), consents to a fresh compact with Laban. Laban's sons grudge Jacob's great prosperity.
1730.	25—43. xxxi. 1—2. 3—55.	After 20 years' service, God bids Jacob return to Canaan, and promises His protection. Jacob escapes. Laban overtakes him at Galeed (Gilead) and makes a treaty with him. Jacob, again encouraged at Mahanaim (<i>two hosts</i>) and at Peniel (<i>face of God</i>), prays for deliverance from Esau. At Peniel he is named <i>ISAAC</i> (prince of God). He is reconciled to Esau, who abandons Canaan to Jacob, and returns to Mt. Seir (= ancestor of the Hittites, or see <i>Revelations</i> , ch. xxi. 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100).
1732.	18—20. xxxi. xxxv. 1—8.	In Canaan, Jacob buys land at Shechem near Shechem (cp. Josh. xxiv. 32), erects an altar El-Elohe-Israel (God the God of Israel), and settles. Simeon & Levi avenge Dinah's dishonour on the Hivite chiefs Hamor and Shechem. God bids Jacob remove to Bethel, where, after solemnly putting away the Aramean idols of his household, Jacob builds an altar. God confirms (1760) the Promises to him and his seed. As Jacob migrates S. towards Ephrath (Bethlehem, Mic. v. 2), Rachel dies in bearing Benjamin. Jacob settles near Isaac at Mamre (Kirjath-arba, later Hebron). Esau and Jacob bury Isaac there in his 180th year.
1716.	21; 27—29. xxxvi. xxxvii. 2—36. xxxix.—xl. xli.	<i>The Generation of Esau</i> .—Account of chiefs and kings of Edom. <i>The Generations of Jacob</i> .—Joseph, sold into slavery in Egypt (see 17—30) by his jealous half brethren, becomes steward to Potiphar, commander of Pharaoh's bodyguard, but is long imprisoned on a false accusation. Interpreting Pharaoh's dream he is released and made viceroy of Egypt to provide for the foretold 7 years of famine.
1712-11. 1707. 1706.	50—52. xli.—xlii. xlii. 1—15.	Joseph's wife, daughter of the priest of On (Heliopolis), bears Manasseh and Ephraim. During the famine, Joseph's ten brethren fetch corn from Egypt. (In their second visit they bring Benjamin, and Joseph discloses his identity and God's purpose in sending him beforehand to preserve Jacob's family (and so to prepare for the sojourn and development of a Hebrew nation in Egypt as foretold to Abraham). Jacob hesitates to accept Pharaoh's invitation, but moves from Hebron to Isaac's sanctuary at Beer-sheba: there God encourages him (1804) to leave Canaan and enter Egypt by a vision and promise—that of the restoration of his seed thence to Canaan as a great nation and ch. xv. 13—14). Jacob with seventy sons and grandsons enters Egypt in his 130th year: Pharaoh settles them in the pasture-land of Goshen on the N.E. frontier.
1702—1.	8—27. xlii. 28—xlii. 12. 13—26.	Joseph acquires for Pharaoh all the money, cattle, and land (the priests' excepted); of the Egyptians.
1689.	xlviii. xlix. 10.	Jacob adopts Ephraim and Manasseh, prophetically preferring the younger, and fore-shadows in blessings pronounced on his twelve sons the character and fortunes of the tribes of Israel. He foretells the descent of the Promised Seed from Judah (for the genealogy through Pharez son of Judah and Tamar, see ch. xxxviii. 6—30; Ruth iv. 18—22; Matt. i. 3—16). Jacob dies, aged 147. His sons bury him in the cave of Machpelah with great pomp and mourning. Joseph reassures his brethren.
1635.	23—26. Exodus i. 8—22.	Joseph pledges them to carry his body also into Canaan when God should fulfil the Promise quoted by Jacob in ch. xlviii. 21, and dies, aged 110 years.
1571.	ii. 1—10.	Towards the fulness of time (see Acts vii. 17) a new Pharaoh (? Rameses II.) tries vainly to check the increase of Jacob's descendants by (1) excessive levies for forced labour on public works, (2) by ordering (a) the destruction, (b) the exposure of all Hebrew male infants.
1531.	11—22.	Moses, younger brother of Aaron and Miriam (Num. 26, 29), a great-grandson of Levi (ch. 6, 16—21), is born and exposed, but is saved and adopted by Pharaoh's daughter. Educated in Pharaoh's family in all the wisdom of the most civilized nation of the age, Moses becomes famous, but prefers to share his people's fortunes (see Acts vii. 29—32; Heb. xi. 23). Moses, aged 40, enquires into the oppression of his people. He slays an Egyptian and takes refuge with Beuel or Jethro, the patriarchal priest-prince of Midian, marrying his daughter Zipporah, who bears a son Gershom (see Acts vii. 23—29; Heb. xi. 24—27).
1491.	iii. iv. 1—17.	<i>The Hebrew Nation</i> .— <i>The LORD, the God of the Hebrews</i> (Jehovah)— <i>The Exodus</i> . God reveals Himself to Moses in Mount Horeb from a burning bush as the God revealed to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, now purposing to deliver His people, and to transplant them into Canaan (1913). God commissions Moses to conduct the Exodus, promising (as a pledge or earnest) that Israel shall leave Egypt and worship Him in that range. God bids Moses deliver this message to the assembled elders of Israel, further encouraging him with a new revelation of Himself as JEHOVAH (the Eternal Self-existent, A.V. the Lord), and with signs and wonders of his mission to be repeated before Pharaoh. Moses hesitates, and Aaron is assigned to be his spokesman (see Acts vii. 30—31).
	18—31. v.	Moses returns to Egypt: Gershom is circumcised, and Aaron meets Moses in Horeb. The elders joyfully accept God's message; but when Pharaoh—scorning the God of the Hebrews and His demand that His people should go three days' journey out of Egypt (A.C.

vii. 14—xi. 10.	miracles, and Pharaoh is odidrate. Though smitten by blood, (2) Frogs, (3) Lice, or Gnats (the magicians' imitations cease), (4) Flies, (5) Murdains, (6) Boils (the magicians suffer also and retire), (7) Hail, (8) Locusts, (9) Darkness, (10) and the threatened Death of the firstborn—Pharaoh refuses to let Israel go (see Pa. lxxviii. 43—51; ex. 25—30).
xii. 1—28, 43—49.	The Passover is instituted for 14th Abib, henceforward the first month (May 4), to commemorate the sparing of Israel's firstborn and the Deliverance from Egypt (see Heb. xi. 28).
xiii. 1—16.	—On the 15th at midnight (plague 10) all the firstborn of the Egyptians and their cattle die.
xiii. 29—41.	Urged, and even paid by Pharaoh and the Egyptians, the Hebrews start (bearing Joseph's bones) in the 430th year after Abram's visit to Egypt (see Gen. xii. 10), viz., 600,000 adult males, besides children and a mixed multitude (cp. ch. xxxviii. 26). They march (1) from Rameses to Succoth, (2) to Etham, avoiding the direct coast route N.E. to Canaan, through warlike Philistia; (3) southwards to Pi-hahiroth, along the wilderness W. of the Red Sea. The Shechinah leads and shrouds them and covers their night march through the Red Sea, miraculously divided. On the Arabian shore, the nation gives thanks for its deliverance from Egypt and Pharaoh's pursuit (see Pa. cvi. 11, 12; Heb. xi. 29).
xiv.	The Hebrews march B. along the E. shore of the Sinaitic Peninsula through the wilderness of Shur (three days) to the bitter wells at Marah, which Moses cures, pacifying the people; thence inland to Elim and again to the Red Sea, reaching the wilderness of Sin, between Elim and Sinal, on the 16th of the second month after the Exodus.
xv. 1—21.	Lacking food, and recalling the plenty of Egypt, they murmur against Moses and Aaron. God provides quails and a supply of manna daily (the Sabbath excepted) during 40 years (i.e. until a second generation having crossed Jordan eats Canaanite corn in Gilgal). On the commemorative pot of manna, see Neh. ix. 16; Pa. lxxviii. 23—25; John vi. 31—49.
Num. xxxiii. 8.	Encamping for a week here and at Dophkah and at Alush (Num. 33. 12—14), they reach Rephidim, where Moses miraculously provides water, naming the spot 'Massah' and 'Meribah' ('temptation' and 'chiding'). See Pa. lxxxi. 7.
Exod. xv. 27.	The Amalekites in possession of the scattered pastures of the Peninsula, attack Israel. Joshua directs the defence, while Moses prays—the altar Jehovah-Nissi and Aaron's sentence of extermination on Amalek (executed by Saul, Israel's first king, see Deut. xxv. 17—19; 1 Sam. xv.) commemorate the victory.
xvi. 1.	Jethro visits Moses, bringing Zipporah and her two sons, and holds a covenant-sacrifice and feast with him. On Jethro's advice Moses delegates his judicial authority in minor causes to the tribal heads of fifties, hundreds, and thousands.
xvii. 1—7.	
8—16.	
xviii.	
xix.	<i>The Covenant Nation.—The Law given at Mount Sinai.</i>
xx. 1—17.	In the third month, Israel encamps 'before the Mount' in the wilderness of Sinal. God offers through Moses a Covenant (conditioned on obedience), and on the 3rd day delivers directly to the people the Ten Commandments, having descended in fire upon Mount Sinal amid clouds, thunder, lightning, and earthquake (see Heb. xii. 18—21).
18—21.	Moses, as intermediary between the terrified people and God, receives further ordinances for the regulation of civil life and elementary religious observances called (ch. xiv. 7) 'The Book of the Covenant,' and executes with the people the formalities of the New Covenant. (See Heb. ix. 17—20.) Moses, Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and 70 elders, are permitted to see God's glory and to hold the Covenant feast ('eat and drink') in the mountain.
xx. 22—xxiii. 19.	Moses summoned into the mountain receives the tables of Stone, the Law, and other details of the Theocratic constitution, and after six days spent there with Joshua, is called up into the cloud alone. During 40 days' absence, Moses is instructed as to (1) making a Tent of Meeting (see ch. xxv. 22; xxix. 42, 43; and xxxiii. 7—11) between God and the people (A.V. tabernacle of the congregation) and its furniture; (2) the Aaronic priesthood; (3) the Services, ritual, and materials used; finally Moses receives the two Tables of the Decalogue inscribed by God (see 2 Cor. iii. 3; Heb. ix. 1—10).
xxiv. 1—11.	The people's faith failing during the withdrawal of the Shechinah and of Moses into Mount Sinal, the Covenant is forfeited by (Pa. cvi. 20) a heathenish worship of Jehovah, under the idolatrous representation of Aaron's Golden Calf.
xxiv. 12—xxxi.	God reveals to Moses this relapse and His purpose to destroy Israel, and make of Moses' seed another Covenant-nation; but Moses' intercession is accepted, and he returns (with Joshua). Seeing the festival afar, Moses in righteous indignation drops and breaks the two Tables. He destroys the calf, upbraids Aaron, and calls on the faithful to execute the faithless. The tribe of Levi responding slays 3,000 men, thus earning the privilege of the Holy Tribe to be accepted in lieu of the dedicated firstborn. Moses returns into the mount, and God accepts his intercession for the people, but sends plagues, and announces that His Angel and not He Himself would henceforward be their guide. But the people's mourning is accepted, and, at Moses' intercession (in the Mount), God promises to resume His personal leadership; and permits Moses (as visible evidence) to see His glory.
xxxii. 1—6.	God summons Moses again into the mountain with two new tables of stone. At Moses' intercession, God renews the broken Covenant between Himself and Israel, and promises to displace the Canaanites if Israel make no terms with them and generally will be faithful. During this second absence of 40 days, Moses is instructed afresh in the moral and ceremonial laws of the Covenant; and on his return, a dazzling reflection of God's glory irradiates his face, as on subsequent interviews with God in the Tent of Meeting (see 2 Cor. iii. 18—16).
7.	Moses invites contributions of materials and labour towards a Tent or Tabernacle of Meeting (described in detail to him in the mount), and aided by Bezaleel and Aholiab completes it with its furniture. On New Year's Day of the second year after the Exodus, the Aaronic priesthood is consecrated, and the Shechinah descending signifies God's acceptance of the Tabernacle—it abides thereon during Israel's wanderings. On the 14th of Abib, the Passover is kept.
30.	Nadab and Abihu, Aaron's two elder sons, offering incense with ordinary fire ('strange,' i.e. not from the altar) are miraculously destroyed.
xxxiii.	
xxxiv.	<i>March to Canaan—from the Wilderness of Sinai to Kadesh.</i>
10—28.	<i>Organization of the Nation.</i> —The first military census of males above 20 years, Levi being exempted, gives 603,550 warriors. Census of male Levites of 30—50 years, the priests,
29—35.	
xxxv.—xxxix.	
xl. 17.	
34.	
Numb. ix. 1—6.	
Leviticus x.	
Numbers	
I, ii.	

		and Zebulon on the E.; Reuben, Simeon, and Gad on the S.; Ephraim, Manasse, and Benjamin on the W.; Dan, Asher, and Naphtali on the N.—The <i>order of the March</i> .—The Ark covered by the Shechinah leads, borne by the Priests; the people of the three tribes follow, viz., (1) Judah, &c.; next Gershon and Merari, the Levites carrying waggons laden with the fabric of the Tabernacle; (2) Reuben, &c. following; the Ephraim and the Levites bearing on their shoulders 'the Sanctuary' and its sacred vessels previously covered by the Priests (ch. iv. 1-15); (3) Ephraim, &c. following; (4) the closing the rear (see ch. x.). The Shechinah rising from or settling on the Tabernacle signals the march or halt, and the Priests' silver trumpets start the tribal groups.
x. 11-28.		The chiefs of the Tribes present offerings at the Dedication of the Tabernacle at Altar. Moses, entering the Tabernacle, hears the voice of God from the 'mercy-seat' in cloud on the cover or lid of the Ark).
ix. 15-x. 8.	vii.	The <i>March</i> .—In the 14th month after the Exodus, the Covenant-nation leave their Canaan (the usual 11 days' journey occupy four months, Deut. i. 2; Num. x. 11-12), and encamp in the wilderness of <i>Paran</i> . After three days' march, discussion begins as to <i>Taberah</i> (burning), and many are burned miraculously. Moses interceding, the march ceases. (Henceforward, God being visibly present as their Leader, the Israelites are punished by miracle for want of faith, discontent, disobedience, &c., as rebel against Himself.) Again, at <i>Kibroth Hattavah</i> (the graves of lust), led by 'the miragim' (i.e. their Egyptian kindred), Israel regrets the ease and plenty of Egypt, and demands ordinary food as a change from the heavenly. Moses adduced and overruled their labours. (Contrast Ex. xviii.) Quails settle round the camp in extraordinary quantities, but a great plague follows (see Ps. lxxviii. 27-31).
35; xii. 1-15.		At <i>Hazeroth</i> , the Cushite (or Ethiopian) wife of Moses excites Miriam's jealousy. Aaron and Miriam claim equal prophetic authority with Moses. The Shechinah descends, God summons the three leaders (Ex. xv. 20; Micah vi. 4), but declares to Moses that Moses interceding, she is healed in seven days; the march is meanwhile suspended.
16; xiii.		After several encampments in the wilderness of <i>Paran</i> (i.e. the limestone plateau <i>Tih</i> , which rises from Sinai to the S. border of Canaan) Israel reaches <i>Kadesh</i> , but hesitates to enter Canaan (Deut. i. 20, 21). The people suggest the sending of twelve spies; who return after forty days to Kadesh, having searched Canaan from the wilderness of Zin (i.e. the <i>Arabah</i> , or valley S. of the Dead Sea) to <i>Hebah</i> in the <i>W. Lebannon</i> valley and back W. and S. by the coast and 'the South' (i.e. the <i>Yam</i> of Hebron, whence they bring a sample cluster of grapes (<i>Eshcol</i>). Caleb and Joshua, faithful, urge an immediate advance, but the other ten spies dilate on the strength of the Canaanite cities and stature of the Anakim. Doubting the promises, notwithstanding the miracles of the Exodus and the march, the people openly rebel, and purpose to return to Egypt, and would have stoned Joshua and Caleb, who protest and encourage faith. But the Shechinah descends, and God tells Moses that he will destroy Israel and send him the father of a better and mightier nation. Moses intercedes and pleads for his generation of the Exodus is condemned to wander 40 years outside the Promised Land, year for each day of the spies' absence, and to die in the wilderness; only Joshua and Caleb should enter Canaan. The ten spies die in a plague.
		<i>The Penal Wanderings in the Wilderness Forty Years.</i>
30-45.		At the order to march back into the wilderness, the people repent, and attempt their forbidden, to enter Canaan. The Canaanites and Amalekites rout them at <i>Horeb</i> . [Of the next 37 years few events are recorded, as if this generation had no power in the history. The Israelites probably had their headquarters at <i>Kadesh</i> or <i>Edrei</i> (Judg. i. 17, now <i>Sebatia</i>), while roaming or partly settled in the pastures of the <i>Paran</i> of Sinai after the manner of the Patriarchs. Apparently circumcision (Josh. v. 4-9) was neglected, the Sabbath deserted (yet see Num. xv. 32), and idolatry was practised (Ezek. xx. 10-26; Amos v. 25, 26, but see <i>Variations</i> ; Acts vii. 42, 43;—the Passover is mentioned Num. ix. 5—Josh. v. 10, i.e. between Sinai and Gilgal.)
1471.	xvi.	Korah, a Levite, as if jealous of the exclusive priesthood of Aaron's family, asserts religious equality of the nation. Dathan and Abiram, Reubenites, as if asserting patriarchal privileges of the tribe of the firstborn against the supremacy of Moses, join him of tyranny and oppression, and of deluding the people with false promises. He conspires with 250 tribal chieftains and protest openly against Moses and Aaron. God adopts Moses' test of 'who are His representatives' and 'who is holy', and the earth swallows up Dathan, Abiram, &c. Korah, and the 250 offering incense (as though past) are miraculously burned; yet, next day, the people accuse Moses and Aaron of murdering them. Aaron's intercession stays the consequent plague. Altar plates of <i>Haroph</i> censors, with Aaron's rod that budded, commemorate God's vindication of the priestly of Aaron's family (the 2nd branch of Levi).
	xvii.	
		<i>March of the New Generation towards Canaan.</i>
1463.	xx. 1-13.	In the 1st month of the 40th year, the Israelites reassemble at <i>Kadesh</i> , where Korah is buried. Lacking water, they murmur against Moses and Aaron. Moses strikes the rock twice (<i>Meribah</i>) and speaks unadvisedly as if he and Aaron would wrout the manna (cp. Acts iii. 12). For assuming glory due to God only, both are sentenced to die outside the Promised Land (see Ps. cvi. 33). Moses, forbidden to attack Israel's kindred Moab, Moab, and Ammon, asks of the Edomite king a free passage (probably by pass A. Petra leading to the fords of Jericho); his refusal obliges Israel to march round the S. and E. of Edom. In the border of Edom: on Mt. Hor, in the 4th month, Aaron, aged 123, after the transfer of the High Priesthood to his son Eleazar.
1452.	xxi. 1-3.	The Canaanite king of Arad (<i>Variations</i>), in 'the South' (i.e. the N. of the Arabian Desert), Hormah, but is destroyed (see Judg. i. 16, 17). The Israelites discouraged by the circuit murmur and are plagued with serpents, but turned on repentance and faith, which the Brazen Serpent is a test (see 2 Kings xviii. 4; John iii. 14, 15). At <i>Edrei</i> , across the brook Zered into Moab, and the B. Arnon into the territory of <i>Ben Ammi</i> the Amorites, lately won from Moab (e. 26), and reach the plain of the <i>Arnon</i> where the ridge of Pisgah overlooks the plains of Moab beside Jericho opposite <i>Jericho</i> .

- xxii. Balak, king of Moab S. of Arnon (ch. xxi. 26), and his Midianite confederates (Josh. xii. 21), dismayed at Israel's numbers and success, hires Balaam, a famous but unscrupulous prophet of God, from Pethor in Mesopotamia, to help him to conquer and expel Israel. Covetousness outweighing God's prohibition, Balaam accompanies Balak's second mission, but is rebuked by the ass and overruled to utter God's messages only; Balaam blesses Israel from three idolatrous 'high places', and finally foretells its glorious future, the destruction of Edom, Moab, and Amalek, and the later supersession of the Semitic race by a Western power (ships from *Chittim*, i.e. Cyprus). See 2 Pet. ii. 15, 16; Jude 11.
- xxiv. 24. Balaam remaining among the Midianites advises the corruption of Israel through the impure worship of Baal-Peor practised by the Midianite women [as if to weaken or destroy it through the wrath of Jehovah]. The chief apostates are executed and the votaries slain or destroyed (24,000) by a plague, which Phinehas by an act of righteous zeal stops, thereby earning an everlasting priesthood. God sentences the Midianites to destruction (see Ps. cxi. 28-31).
- xxvi. *The Census at Shittim*.—The warriors now number 601,730; the Levite males, from a month old, 23,000. The only survivors of the census at Sinai are Joshua and Caleb.
- xxvii. 1-11. Moses is commanded to divide Canaan, assigning a territory to each tribe proportioned to its numbers in a situation decided by lot. The case of Zelophehad's daughters decides that (to keep inheritances and the tribal territory unbroken) daughters may inherit, but must marry within their tribe.
- 12-23. God bids Moses view the Promised Land from the range of Abarim or Pisgah before his death. Moses prays for another leader for Israel, and is commanded to publicly appoint and instruct Joshua, to whom God will communicate His will through the High Priest.
- xxxi. Phinehas, son of Eleazar the H.P., with 12,000 men exterminates the Midianites in a sacred war; Balaam and five chiefs perish, but no Israelites. The people spare the flocks, &c., and the women and children, but Moses destroys all the males and married women, and halves the spoil between the combatants and the rest.
- xxxii. Reuben and Gad ask to have their allotment in the newly conquered pastoral downs and forests E. of Jordan. On condition that they fully share the conquest of Canaan, Moses allots (1) from the E. Arnon to the S. slopes of Mt. Gilead to Ruben; thence (2) along Jordan to the Lake of Chinnereth (Gennesaret) to Gad; and (3) N.E. Gilead and Bashan as far as Mt. Hermon to half-Manasseh.
- xxxiv. Moses defines the bounds of Canaan and delegates its allotment to Eleazar, Joshua, and a prince of each tribe; Levi to receive 48 dispersed cities, each in a square of pasture ground (A.V. *suburbs*), six of the Levitical cities to afford sanctuary in cases of blood-feud for accidental homicide; he appoints Bezer in Reuben, Ramoth-Gilead in Gad, and Golan in Manasseh, as the Transjordanic Cities of Refuge (see Deut. iv. 41-43; xii. 1-10).
- Deut. In the 11th month of the 40th year Moses, aged 120, delivers three parting addresses to all Israel, his prayer to be spared to enter Canaan being denied. (1) He recapitulates the history of the present generation from its departure from Horeb (chs. i.-iii.), emphasising (ch. iv.) the Spirituality of Jehovah. (2) He reiterates—*a*) The Ten Commandments, expounding the lessons thence deducible as to the Israelites' duty towards their God, and urging them by the memory of the past to be faithful to Him (chs. v.-xi.); (b) The Book of the Covenant (Ex. xx. 19-xxiii. 19), expanding it and giving the Israelite a manual to guide him in his duty to his neighbour (chs. xii.-xxvi.); concluding with an injunction to inaugurate the Law publicly by a ceremony at Shechem (ch. xxvii.) and with a declaration of the consequences of faithfulness and disobedience, respectively (ch. xxviii.; cf. Ex. xxiii. 20-33 and Lev. xxvi.). (3) Finally, he charges Israel and Joshua, commits *this* (written) law, to the priests' custody for septennial public reading, and teaches Israel a song, as a perpetual forewarning of the consequences of disobedience.
- xxxv. Moses blesses Israel, and after viewing Canaan from Mt. Pisgah, dies, aged 120.
- xxxviii.-xxxiv. *The Conquest and Allotment of Canaan.*
- Joshua i. In Shittim, after the mourning for Moses (Deut. xxxiv. 8), Joshua is appointed to lead Israel across Jordan, and settle it in Canaan.
- ii.-iv. Joshua's two spies, saved at Jericho by Rahab, report the discouragement of the Canaanites. Joshua encamps by Jordan, and Israel crosses it at its fullest dryshod; memorials of the miracle are set in mid-stream and at Gilgal (ch. v. 9), the first encampment in the Land of Promise. The new generation being circumcised keeps the Passover and Feast of unleavened cakes, made of the old corn of Canaan. The manna ceases.
- v. 1-12. Siege and fall of Jericho, the key to the fords of Jordan and to the E. passes into the central highland. Rahab is saved. After a reverse, due to Achan's sacrilegious covetousness, Ai is destroyed and Israel established on the highland. The prescribed ratification and public reading of the Law (Deut. xxvii. 2-8, 11-26) take place in the vale of Shechem (Gen. xii. 6, 7 & xxiii. 19).
- v. 13-vi. *League of S. Canaan*.—The Gibeonite confederacy, which controls the chief W. pass (Beth-horon), craftily makes peace, and Gibeon is besieged by Adonizedes of Jerusalem, and four kings of the league. Joshua relieves Gibeon, and in the pursuit, miraculously prolonged, captures Makkedah and Libnah, and executes the five kings. In the campaign following, Joshua captures the fortified towns S. of Gibeon and Gilgal (except Jerusalem) as far as Kadesh-barnea and Gaza, i.e. he conquers (1) the highland S. of Jebus with the Anakim, (2) the steppes of the Negeb ('south') beyond, (3) the W. foot-hills ('springs' or slopes), and (4) the plain of the coast or Shephelah ('vale').
- vii. *League of N. Canaan*.—Joshua at L. Merom destroys Jabim and his allies, their chariots, &c., and conquers Jordan-valley and the plains of Kishon and of the sea coast to Dor.
- viii. 1-29. In a long war (? 7 years), Israel united under Joshua destroys 31 kings and 8 nations.
- 30-35. Joshua, being old, is ordered to allot to the 9 tribes W. of Jordan (Levi omitted; Joseph = 14) the conquered territory with the unconquered, viz. the Philistine and Phœnician sea coast and the Mid-Lebanon valley to the entering in of Hamath. He charges the several tribes to complete the conquest of their allotments.
- ix. *Allotments to Judah and Joseph* are made in Gilgal.
- x. Caleb claims and conquers the district of Hebron. The bounds and cities of Judah, of Ephraim (Gazer unconquered), and of half-Manasseh (the Canaanites of the sea coast and plain of Kishon unconquered).
- x. 1-16. *League of S. Canaan*.—Joshua at L. Merom destroys Jabim and his allies, their chariots, &c., and conquers Jordan-valley and the plains of Kishon and of the sea coast to Dor.
- x. 17. In a long war (? 7 years), Israel united under Joshua destroys 31 kings and 8 nations.
- x. 30-35. Joshua, being old, is ordered to allot to the 9 tribes W. of Jordan (Levi omitted; Joseph = 14) the conquered territory with the unconquered, viz. the Philistine and Phœnician sea coast and the Mid-Lebanon valley to the entering in of Hamath. He charges the several tribes to complete the conquest of their allotments.
- x. 36. *Allotments to Judah and Joseph* are made in Gilgal.
- x. 37. Caleb claims and conquers the district of Hebron. The bounds and cities of Judah, of Ephraim (Gazer unconquered), and of half-Manasseh (the Canaanites of the sea coast and plain of Kishon unconquered).
- x. 38. Joshua, being old, is ordered to allot to the 9 tribes W. of Jordan (Levi omitted; Joseph = 14) the conquered territory with the unconquered, viz. the Philistine and Phœnician sea coast and the Mid-Lebanon valley to the entering in of Hamath. He charges the several tribes to complete the conquest of their allotments.

PART I.—OLD TESTAMENT.

B.C. 1096. 1063.	1 Sam. xii. xiii. 2 xiii.	and the constitution is solemnly ratified at Gilgal. Samuel formally resigns his civil judgeship.
1087. 1078.	xiv. xv.	Saul forms a small standing army, the Philistines having disarmed the Hebrews. Jonathan begins a war of independence. Saul's 3 characteristic failures—(1) At Gilgal, at the outset of the war, the king offers sacrifice instead of awaiting the prophet's arrival; Samuel pronounces Saul's rejection—(2) Saul's rash curse mars Jonathan's victory and makes Israel to sin—(3) Saul neglects to fully execute God's commission against Amalek; Samuel repeats the sentence of rejection, and ceases to visit Saul.
1063.	xvi.	Samuel is inspired to anoint David, Jesse's youngest son, summoned from the sheepfold, as Saul's destined successor. David slays Goliath and wins Jonathan's friendship. David, summoned to court to soothe Saul's melancholy by his harp, wins Saul and becomes his armourbearer. By successes against the Philistines, David becomes popular at court and with the people (see 2 Sam. v. 2). Saul indulging jealousy of David attempts David's life directly and by inciting him to dangerous expeditions against the Philistines, but these involve David's marriage to Michal, Saul's daughter, and increase his renown. Finally, Saul vows his intention to kill David, but is reconciled to him by Jonathan.
1062.	xix. 1-7. 8-24	David's further successes against the Philistines. Saul attempts his life and sends emissaries to kill him at his house. Michal aids David to escape to Samuel at Naioth in Ramah, where Saul's fourfold attempt to capture David is foiled by the prophetic spirit seizing even himself.
	xx.	David seeks Jonathan's protection; the friends vow mutual fidelity and Jonathan risks his life in ascertaining Saul's real intention to kill David. David's flight. Aided at Nob by the H.P. Ahimelech, David escapes to king Achish at Gath, and thence to the Cave of Adullam, where Jesse and his family and a band of 400 warriors join him (cp. Jephthah). Marching into Moab, he places his family in safety and occupies 'the hold' (Gadite) and other warriors join him, 1 Chr. xii. 8) until the prophet Gad bids him return into Judah.
	xxi. xxii. 1-6.	David in the Forest of Hareth. Saul hearing of his return accuses Jonathan and other chief officials of conspiring with David. Doeg to clear himself implicates Ahimelech, and by Saul's orders destroys Nob, with the priests and the H.P. Ahimelech, whose son Abiathar alone escapes (with God's oracle). David relieves Keilah; but warned by Abiathar, who joins him there, escapes, now with 600 warriors, from Saul into the wilderness of Ziph, E. of Judah. Saul vainly pursues, and Jonathan meets and comforts David. The Ziphites betraying David's haunt, he escapes into the wilderness of Maon, whence Saul is recalled by a Philistine invasion.
1061.	14-28.	David moves to Engedi. Saul renews the pursuit, but desists on David sparing his life. Death of Samuel. David moves into the wilderness of Paran, and there protects the flocks and herds of Nabal, &c.; he marries Abinoam and Abigail, Nabal's widow, Saul having married Michal to Phalti of Gallim.
1060.	xxiii. 29; xxiv. xxv.	The Ziphites again betray David; Saul renewing the pursuit, David surprises the camp and again spares Saul. Saul again desists, admitting David's innocence and his own guilt. David enters the service of the Philistine king. Achish gives him Ziklag, and his band increases (1 Chr. xii. 1-7, 20-22). By crafty enterprises David secures Achish's confidence and friends in S. Judah (ch. xxx. 26-31).
1068.	xxvii.	The Philistine invasion. David and his band form Achish's bodyguard, but, through the suspicions of the Philistine chiefs, are sent back. They find Ziklag sacked by Amalekites, but recover all.
1066.	xxviii. 1, 2 xxix; xxx.	Saul, Godforsaken, consults the witch at Endor; he learns his fate and David's future. Saul and his sons fall in the battle of Mt. Gilboa; the Hebrews retreat across Jordan, and the Philistines occupy the abandoned towns.
	xxviii. 3-26. xxxi.	David mourns for Saul and Jonathan. (The song of 'The Bow,' vs. 19-27.)
	2 Sam. i. ii. 1-11.	David, instructed by Abiathar, returns into Judah to Hebron where he is selected and anointed king over his tribe. Abner makes Ish-bosheth, Saul's only surviving son, king, with Mahanaim in Gilead as his capital. Having driven back (in 6 years) the Philistines, Abner makes Ish-bosheth's kingdom co-extensive with the future kingdom of Israel, for 3 years.
1063.	ii. 12-iii. 1.	Abner makes an expedition against Judah. David's army under Joab defeats him at Gibeon. In a long war David makes steady progress. Amnon, Absalom (by a princess of Geshur), Adonijah, and 3 other sons are born to David in Hebron.
1048.	iii. 6-iv. 12.	Ish-bosheth quarrels with Abner. Abner treats with David. Joab murders Abner, whereupon Ish-bosheth is assassinated.
	v. 1-3. 4-10.	David, recognised by all Israel as the Lord's Anointed and a proved leader, is anointed king in Hebron (see 1 Chr. xii. 23-40), aged 37½ years. Joab captures the citadel of Jerusalem, henceforward called the City of David, i.e. his capital.
1047. 1043.	17-26. 11-13.	Hearing of David's accession, the Philistines invade Judah, but are twice routed in the valley of Rephaim. David overruns Philistia to Gezer. David builds a palace and assumes royal state.
1042.	vi.	David, desiring to make his capital the religious centre of the nation, transfers the Ark with great pomp from Kirjath-jearim to a new tabernacle in Jerusalem, after a detention at Obad-edom's house, due to Uzzah's irreverence and death. David is forbidden to build a temple, but receives the promise ('the sure mercies of David') of an everlasting kingdom.
1040.	vii. Ps. 80, 49; Is. 65, 3. 2 Sam. viii.	David extends his dominions by conquering the Philistines and Moab, the Syrians of Zobah and Damascus, Ammon, Edom, and Amalek (cp. Ps. xviii. 43). The spoils of gold, silver, and bronze, and like tribute from neighbouring nations, are dedicated to Jehovah.
1037-6. 1035. 1034.	ix. x. xi.	David gives Mephibosheth, Jonathan's son, sole relic of Saul's house, Saul's patrimony. David's successful war with the Ammonites and their Syrian allies. While in the 3rd campaign Joab besieges the Ammonite capital Rabbah, David lingering in Jerusalem commits adultery with Bath-sheba, procures Uriah's death, and marries her. Nathan announces David's punishment by the child's death and lifelong quarrels in his own family.
1033. 1032. 1027.	24. xiii. xiv.	David is present at the capture of Rabbah. Bath-sheba bears Solomon. The feud between Absalom and Amnon; Absalom murders Amnon (s. 6, 1630), flees to Geshur. After 3 years, Joab persuades David to recall Absalom and, after 2 years, to forgive him.
1024. 1023. 1022. 1017.	xv. 1-12. xv. 13-xvii. 20. xviii.-xx. xxiv.	Absalom conspires against David in Hebron. David retires to Mahanaim. Absalom crossing Jordan is defeated and slain. In the restoration of David, Judah forestalls the other tribes; recriminations ensue, and Sheba's rebellion, which Joab promptly suppresses. David numbers Israel; the consequent plague is stayed at Araunah's threshing-floor, which David purchases for the site of an altar.
1016.	1 Kings i. 1 Chron. xxviii.-ix.	Adonijah, David's eldest surviving son, prepares to dispute the succession with Solomon, and is supported by Joab, the H.P. Abiathar, and other chief officials. David publicly designates Solomon, as chosen by God to succeed him and to build the Temple, and transfers the revealed patterns with the accumulated materials. Solomon is re-anointed. Solomon pardons Adonijah. David charges Solomon. Death of David.
	1 Kings ii. 1-11.	

HISTORICAL EPITOME OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

B.C. 1014.	1 Kings ii. 13-45.	Adonijah's conspiracy is renewed; Abiathar is deposed and exiled, Zadok becoming H.P. (see 1 Sam. ii. 36; 1 Chr. xxiv. 3). Joab is executed; Shimei also. Solomon being established on the throne, marries Pharaoh's daughter, with captured Gazar for dowry. In Gilead, where Moses' altar and tabernacle were, God bids Solomon ask a gift. Solomon asks a discerning spirit; God adds riches and honour. The two harlots' suit, & 3,000 maxims & 1,000 songs based on observation of men & nature, compiled or composed, illustrate his wisdom; his magnificent court, the extent, populousness & security of his realm, his army, courier-service, & commerce, prove his prosperity.
	iii. 1; ix. 16. iii. 5-15. iii. 16-iv. 24.	
	v. vi.	By treaty with Hiram, Sidonians with 300,000 Hebrew and 153,000 Canaanite workers, all led by Solomon, prepare timber and stone in Lebanon, and in the 450th year after the Exodus the Temple begins to rise silently. In 7½ years (Solomon's 11th year) it was finished, the Sanctuary (as distinguished from its courts) consisting of 3 parts like the Tabernacle but doubled in its dimensions (see 330). At its dedication, the descending Shekinah attests God's acceptance; a national festival of 14 days follows Solomon's thanksgiving and prayer.
1004.	viii.	Solomon completes his palace, its pillared hall of state ('forest of Lebanon') and porch of judgment—Pharaoh's daughter's palace, and Jerusalem's fortifications (superintended by Jeroboam). God again appearing, encourages and warns him. Solomon conquers Hamath-Sobah. Solomon's wisdom, buildings, and magnificence around the queen of Sheba.
992.	vii.	
	ix; 2 Chr. viii. 2. 1 Kings x.	
	Neh. i. 7-9.	<i>Israel's decline. The divided kingdom to the Captivities.</i>
	1 Kings xi. 1. 4-8.	SOLOMON multiplies foreign wives, who introduce the worship of their gods, for which in his old age he builds temples on Olivet, opposite the Temple. His character now declines, till his empire, which realized Abraham's covenant (Gen. xv. 18) is forfeited. Yet for David's sake God re-grants 'one tribe' to Solomon's heir, transferring 10 to Jeroboam, an Ephraimite, by Adijah. Jeroboam escapes into Egypt (to SHISHAK) from Solomon's jealousy. Solomon's other adversaries, Hadad, prince of Edom, & Rezon, founder of the Syrian kingdom, trouble him, by God's permission, all his days. Solomon dies after a reign of 40 (39) yrs. Ecclesiastes is designed as a review of his unparalleled experience, by a later inspired writer.
984.	9-12. 29-40. 14-25.	All Israel assembles at Shechem, the patriarchal sanctuary, to crown REHOBOAM, Solomon's son by Naamah an Ammonite princess, aged 41. Jeroboam, returned from Egypt (984), heads a deputation to ask relief from the burdens of Solomon's magnificence. Rehoboam, disregarding Solomon's aged counsellors, replies despotically, & provokes ever-ready Ephraim & the nation to abjure David's dynasty (8 promises). Judah is divided, Benjamin, Simeon, & Shimon, & Judah, & the 2 tribes acquiesce, but wars occur till Jehoshaphat's reign. Rehoboam fortifies cities chiefly on the S & W. (agst. Egypt), dispersing widely therein his sons by many wives.
980.	iii. 12. xii. 2; 2 Chr. x.	JEROBOAM, elected king of the separated tribes ('all Israel'), Ephraim, makes Shechem (at later Tirzah) his capital, & fortifies Penuel E. of Jordan against Syria. Mistrusting God's promise & fearing lest religious intercourse with Jerusalem cause reunion, he expiates a worship of Jehovah under the emblem of Aaron's golden calf at the extremities of his kingdom, Bethel and Dan, utilizing the people's usage of time-honoured sanctuaries. He builds a state-temple at Bethel, replaces the Mosaic hierarchy by a priesthood from the tribes indiscriminately (Heb.), & adds a feast; but preserves generally the institutions of Moses' Law (Hos. ii. 11, &c.), & counterfeits the ritual of the Temple. God repudiates Jeroboam's dedication of his new altar at Bethel by a prophet from Judah, who foretells the desecration of altar & priesthood by Josiah of David's scorned house. Miracles on king, altar, & prophet confirm the message.
975.	Ex. xxxiii. 8. 1 Kings iii. 2. 2 Chr. xi. 14. xiii. 9. 1 Kings xiii.	The priests, Levites, & God-fearing Israelites, migrating into Judah strengthen it morally & physically for Rehoboam's first 3 years. With security, Judah's idolatry (984) becomes gross & general; it is punished by the invasion (941) of SHISHAK, who sacks Jerusalem & the Temple, & makes Rehoboam tributary. Judah repenting at Sheshak's preaching, God repents her.
	2 K. xxiii. 9, 16. 2 Chr. xi. 17. 1 K. xv. 22-26. 2 Chr. xiii. 2-12.	ABIJAH (Abijah, Chr.), Rehoboam's son by his favourite wife, Maasehah (941), repents his father's sins, but is spared for David's sake. After his appeal to Israel on Mount Gerizim, God enables him to crush Jeroboam's offensive power. He allies himself with Syria.
974.	2 Chr. xi. 17. 1 K. xv. 22-26. 2 Chr. xiii. 2-12.	Abijah tells the wife of Jeroboam the doom of his promising son, of the dynasty, & kingdom.
972.	1 K. xv. 22-26. 2 Chr. xiii. 2-12.	ASA, Abijah's son, for piety like David's enjoys 10 years' peace. (Revolutions in Israel.) Jeroboam dies, by God's visitation (Chr.); NADAB his son adopts his policy. BAASHA of Issachar kills Nadab in his 2nd year & extirpates Jeroboam's race; but, for cruelty & maintaining Jeroboam's policy, incurs a like doom which Jehu son of Hanani announces B.C. 925.
968.	2 Chr. xi. 21-22. xiii. 4-20.	ASA, reforming corruptions of 3 reigns, destroys the images, &c. The people maintain the 'high places' until B.C. 726. Whilst enjoying peace, Asa fortifies Judah, i.e. rebels against Egypt.
967.	1 Kings xv. 19. xiv. 1-18. xv. 8. 2 Chr. xiii. 20. 1 Kin. xv. 25-34. xvi. 1-7.	ZERAB the Ethiopian (Oscarion II., k. of Egypt) invading Judah, God answers Asa's prayer by victory at Marreshah, & Judah recovers independence (971). Encouraged by Asa's appeal, Asa purges his kingdom of idols, &c., and deposes the idolatrous queen mother Maasehah (968). Judah and immigrants of Ephraim, Manasseh, and Simeon renew the Covenant.
961.	2 Chr. xiv. 3-8. 1 Kings xv. 14. 2 Chr. xiv. 9-13. xv.	Baasha invading Judah fortifies Hamath (6 m. N. of Jerusalem) to blockade his approaches; Asa, bribing Benhadad I. to transfer his alliance from Baasha, is relieved by his direction on N. E. Israel, and fortifies Gaba and Minjah. N. of Ramah. Baasha announces Asa's fortification of peace (and victory over Syria) for this lack of faith; Asa persecutes him and others.
940.	9-15. xvi. 1 (margin).	ELAH, Baasha's son, succeeds. In his 2nd yr. ZIMRI murders him, & destroys Baasha's race.
930.	7-10. 1 Kings xvi. 8.	OMRI, made king by the army, captures Tirzah seven days later, Zimri burning the palace over his head. Omri defeats and kills Tibni after four years' civil war, and in his 7th year removes to his new capital Samaria. He is worsted in war with Syria (1 K. xvi. 34).
929.	16, 22. 23.	AHAB son of Omri exceeds him (as Omri his predecessors, c. 25) in apostasy. Marrying Phoenician Jezebel, he makes her the state-religion, building a temple to Baal and a 'grove' in Samaria, & establishing priesthoods to each (400 & 450). Jezebel almost extirpates Jehovah's prophets and worship. Hiel rebuilding Jericho, suffers Joshua's curse.
925.	xx. 24. xvi. 29-34.	Asa becomes diseased in his feet, & relies unduly on physicians. He dies 2 yrs. afterwards.
918.	xix. 14, 18. 2 Chron. xvi. 12. 1 K. xxii. 41-3. 46.	JEHOSHAPHAT, Asa's son, aged 33, fortifies Judah, especially its N. frontier, & continues his father's reformation, walking 'in David's first ways'. Israel's evil example notwithstanding. His commissioners 3 princes, 2 priests, 9 Levites teach the Law throughout Judah. He prospers exceedingly by peace, tributaries (Philistines & Arabs of South), & gifts (see 719 & Ps. lxxiii. 36).
916.	2 Chr. xvi. 6-19. (see xv. 3).	During 34 years of drought invoked by him ravens and a Phoenician widow feed 50,000.
910.	1 K. xvii. Jas. v. xviii. [17]. xix.	Elijah, after the test-sacrifice on mount Carmel, begins a reformation (1 K. xvi. 6-11, cp. 2 Chr. xv. 13), & rain is given at his prayer. In Horeb, God reveals to him—designated as a fugitive from undusted Jezebel—the completion of His work by Elisha. Hazael & Joram & Jehoram are called. Jehoshaphat's son Jehoram marries Athaliah, daughter of Ahab & Jezebel.
908.	2 Chr. xviii. 1. 1 Kings xx. 2. 23-40. xxii. 1.	God aids Ahab in 2 successive invasions by a great Syrian confederacy; but after the decisive victory at Aphek, Ahab wrongly spurs Benhadad II., accepting his promise to restore the Gileadite cities lost by Omri (including Ramoth-Gilead, and unfulfilled, &c. Peace lasts 3 years.

1 Shebakh I., whose triumphs are recorded on the Temple at Karnak (Thebes). 2 Egypt is apparently unopposed or friendly till B.C. 822.

2000	1 Kings xxi. 17.	<i>Elizah</i> meeting Ahab in the vineyard of Naboth, judicially murdered by Jezebel's order, sentences Ahab, Jezebel, and their race. Ahab repenting, its fulfilment is postponed [884].
897.	xxii. 2-40.	Ahab summons Israel to recover Ramoth-Gilead, the key of S. Gilead, from Syria; Jehoshaphat, then Ahab's honoured guest, assists, & has a narrow escape. On his way home, he is rebuked by <i>Jehu</i> the son of Hanani for this ungodly alliance. Ahab's death, in spite of his disguise, literally fulfils <i>Elizah's</i> and <i>Micaiah's</i> prophecies. Moab rebels against Israel. 1
896.	2 Chr. xviii. 2-34.	HAZAZIAH retains his father Ahab's idolatries, & openly dishonours God by sending to consult Baal-zebub of Ekron; <i>Elizah</i> replies & foretells his death (see Lk. ix. 54). Jehoshaphat's commercial alliance with Hazaziah is rebuked by <i>Eliezer</i> of Marashah (<i>Chr.</i>) & not renewed.
	2 K. i. 1; iii. 5.	Jehoshaphat makes a progress throughout Judah to reform religion & the judicial system. Moab with Judah's vassals Ammon and Edom invading Judah from the S.E., Jehoshaphat proclaims a fast and Judah assembles at Jerusalem (cp. Joel i. 14). His prayer is answered through <i>Jahaziel</i> , a Levite. Finding the confederates self-destroyed near Tekoa, the army celebrates God's deliverance in the valley of Berachah ('blessing'). Peace follows.
	1 K. xxi. 51.	JEHORAM, succeeding his childless brother Hazaziah in Jehoshaphat's 18th year, destroys Ahab's image of Baal, and partly reforms Israel (cp. ch. x. 27; xiii. 6), but retains Jeroboam's state-religion. <i>Elizah</i> being translated, <i>Elisha</i> succeeds him. See O. T. <i>Miracles</i> .
	2 K. i. 2-16.	Jehoram, aided by Jehoshaphat, invades Moab from the S. by the wilderness of Edom (Judah's vassals), the Syrians commanding the N. approaches [897]. The allies lacking water are, for Jehoshaphat's sake, saved through <i>Elisha</i> and promised Moab's complete re-conquest.
	1 K. xxi. 48, 49.	King Mesha 1 sacrifices his firstborn to Chemosh. <i>Elisha</i> , besides other miracles (2 K. iv. 1-37; vi. 6), cures Naaman, & saves Jehoram often, & himself at Dothan, from Syrian invaders.
	2 Chr. xiv. 4-11.	Samaria besieged; Jehoram threatens <i>Elisha</i> . 'The Syrians' flight changes famine to plenty. Jehoshaphat, grown old, disperses his sons in fenced cities, making JEHORAM, aged 32, king-consort 2 (cp. 1 Chr. xxix. 22). Jehoram murders his brothers, & influenced by Athaliah his wife, forcibly establishes the Ahabite idolatries [899], building a temple for Baal in Jerusalem.
894.	Ex. xiv. 13, 14.	<i>Elisha</i> foretells a 7 years' famine, during which he miraculously cures poisoned potage for the prophets' school at Gilgal, & feeds 100 men with 20 loaves 'of the firstfruits' (cp. Lev. ii. 14).
893.	2 Kings i. 17.	Jehoshaphat dies. Edom revolts from Judah, though defeated at Zair (fulfilling Gen. xxvii. 40). Jehoram (Jehoshaphat's son) receives <i>Elizah's</i> 'writing', prophesying his lingering death, & disaster to his house & Judah. Philistines & S. Arabians [912] take Jerusalem, kill all his sons but Jehozahaz the youngest, & Jehoram dies miserably after 2 years' illness, unregretted.
892.	iii. 6-27.	<i>Elisha</i> visiting Damascius is consulted by Benhadad II. through Hazael, but foretells his death & Hazael's succession & oppression of Israel (884-849). The 7 years' famine [891] ends.
891.	ii. 6-27.	Jehozahaz or AHAZIAH, aged 22, succeeding Jehoram (Jehoshaphat's son), by his mother Athaliah's counsel maintains the Ahabite idolatries & alliance. He helps Jehoram (Ahab's son) to recover Ramoth-Gilead from Hazael, now king, & visits Jehoram lying wounded at Jezreel.
890.	vi. 8-23.	JEHU anointed by <i>Elisha's</i> order 'to execute judgment' on Ahab's house and policy (1 K. xix. 16), heads a revolution and reformation. Beside Naboth's vineyard, he kills Jehoram, Ahaziah escaping mortally wounded (<i>Chr.</i>); Jezebel, Ahab's 70 sons, & Ahaziah's brethren (i.e. kinmen, see 887), perish successively, with their adherents. Jehu destroying Baal's public worship, is promised the throne for 4 generations [772]. Jehu neglects this opportunity to abolish Jeroboam's state-religion; Hazael overruns the trans-Jordanic provinces. 3
889.	2 Chr. xxi. 3-6.	ATHALIAH, sole survivor of Ahab's & Jezebel's family, usurps the throne on Ahaziah's death, & massacres the survivors of David's line except Jehoshaphat's son, Ahaziah's infant son, & Jezebel's daughter, whom Jehoshabea, Ahaziah's sister & wife of Jehoiahaz the high priest, hid 6 years in the pillaged & partly ruined Temple. Athaliah maintains Baal worship.
888.	2 K. xii. 1-4.	In the 7th year of the reigns of Athaliah & Jehu, and 8th of Josiah's age, Jehoiahaz consents with the five commanders of the royal guard and their supporters secretly assembled at Jerusalem, the restoration of David's dynasty, apparently extinct by successive massacres (see 892, 887, 884). He produces and crowns JOASH in the Temple, executes Athaliah outside, & restores David's Temple-service. The people renew the Covenant and destroy Baal's temple and high priest Mattan. During Jehoiahaz's lifetime (d. B.C. 850, aged 130), Joash is faithful [840]; Jehoiahaz chooses him two wives. Amaziah is born, B.C. 864.
887.	2 K. xii. 5-21.	Joash of Gath-hepher threatens Nineveh, Israel's destined scourge; it repents, & is spared. Joash interposes in his 23rd year, Jehoiahaz and the priests not having repaired the Temple as ordered [726]. The people respond liberally, and the workmen's zeal and honesty leave a surplus for replacing the sacred vessels, &c., given to Baal by Athaliah's sons.
886.	2 Chron. xxiii.	JEHOAHZAH, Jehu's son, retains Jeroboam's innovations, & still tolerates Ahab's Asherah. 5 Hazael crushing Israel (Amos i. 3-5) limits its army to 10 chariots, 50 horse, and 10,000 foot. —Jehozahaz repenting and praying, God in pity grants Israel deliverance (after Jehozahaz's death) by his son Jehozahaz & grandson Jeroboam II., as <i>Elisha</i> & <i>Joash</i> successively foretold.
885.	2 K. xiv. 1-28.	Joash (Ahaziah's son), yielding to the princes, relapses with Judah into Baalism [878]. Successive prophets vainly appeal & protest; & Jehoiahaz's son Zechariah is stoned 'between the Temple and altar' by ungrateful [878] Joash's order. The Syrians capture Gath, defeat Judah's great host, kill the princes, take as Jerusalem's ransom the sacred offerings of four reigns, & so 'execute judgment against Joash', who, left in great diseases, is assassinated.
884.	2 Chr. xxiv. 2, 3.	AMAZIAH, JEHOASH's, & Benhadad III. succeed their fathers Joash, Jehozahaz, & Hazael. Amaziah, respecting Moses' Law, spares the children of his father's murderers, and at a prophet's bidding dismisses 100,000 Israelite mercenaries, who, returning, spoil cities of Judah. Joash seeks <i>Elisha</i> in his death-sickness, but curtails God's favour by want of faith [842].
883.	xxv. 1-14.	<i>Elisha</i> dies (aged 99?); a dead man, laid in his grave during a Moabite invasion, revives. Joash, by the 3 victories promised through <i>Elisha</i> , recovers Hazael's conquests.
882.	2 K. xiv. 1, 2, 6.	Judah also revives, until Amaziah, puffed up by his re-conquest of Edom, silenced a prophet's rebuke of his adoption of Edom's idols; God-forsaken, he persists in provoking war with Israel. Joash, having replied (<i>thistle and cedar</i>) captures Amaziah at Beth-shemesh, breaks down 400 cubits of Jerusalem's N. wall, & returns with hostages, & the sacred & other treasures [839] to Samaria. Amaziah outlives Joash 15 years, during which he apostatises.
881.	2 K. xiv. 17-21.	JEROBOAM II., Joash's son, retains Jeroboam's state-religion, yet through God's pity realises <i>Joash's</i> prophecy, delivering Israel from Syria to its original frontiers (Hamath to E. Arnon, Num. xxvii. 12), and reconquering [895] Moab (Amos vi. 14) & Solomon's lost suzerainty over Damascus, perhaps weakened by Assyrian aggression [862, 771].
880.	xv. 1-15.	Amaziah flees from conspirators, who kill him at Lachish. The people make his son UZZIAH (Azariah, <i>Kings</i>), aged 16. Faithful during <i>Zechariah's</i> the seer's lifetime, he is 'marvellously helped'. He recovers Solomon's Red Sea trade by restoring Elath (lost with Edom, 889), & his dominions—to the S.W. (as far as Egypt) S. and S.E.—by conquest of the Philistines, Arabians, Mehunims (i.e. Moabites), and by Ammon's submission [758]. He
879.	2 K. xiv. 23, 24.	
878.	26-28.	
877.	xxv. 1-15.	
876.	2 K. xvi. 1-4.	
875.	xxvi. 1-15.	
874.	2 K. xvi. 1-4.	
873.	xxvii. 1-15.	
872.	2 K. xvi. 1-4.	
871.	xxviii. 1-15.	
870.	2 K. xvi. 1-4.	

1. On the Moabite Stone, Mesha records how he had won & secured independence. 2. Some think Jehoram was king-consort B.C. 897, before *Elizah's* translation; others that *Elizah* survived Jehoshaphat. 3. Also Shalmaneser II. (Black Obelisk; *British Museum*) claims Jehu as Assyria's vassal. 4. Or, in Jeroboam II.'s reign. 5. See *Variorum* and *Bible* & *Monuments*, III (d.). 6. Including *Yed* (1).

HISTORICAL EPITOME OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

Before Christ.		develope the S. pastoral and agricultural districts, and strengthens Judah by reorganising and re-equipping the army, & Jerusalem with towers & novel artillery, restoring its N. wall [826].
787.	Amos vii. 9. Hos. i. 4, 5; x. 5, 6. Am. vii. 10-17.	In Jeroboam II.'s reign and onward, <i>Amos</i> and <i>Hosea</i> announce the X. Tribes' forfeiture of God's respite by abusing their recovered prosperity to increase their religious, moral, and social corruption. They foretell the destruction of Jehu's dynasty [772] & of Israel's strength ('house'), and the nation's extinction (with her calf-worship, &c.) by captivity into Assyria; bidding Judah be warned. <i>Amos</i> , accused to Jeroboam II. of treasonable conspiracy & treated as a false prophet by Amaziah, high priest at Bethel, foretells his dishonour & captivity.
784. 773. 772.	2 K. xiv. 23, 29. Hos. 8-12. Hos. i. 4. Amos vii. 9. 2 K. xv. 13, 14. 19, 20.	Jeroboam II. ('N. kingdom's 2nd founder') dies. <i>Anarchial interregnum</i> 14 years (' <i>Cobab</i> ').
771. 765.	2 Chr. xxvi. 16. 2 K. xv. 6-7. 23, 24. 25-36.	ZACHARIAH, son of Jeroboam II. and 5th of the dynasty, succeeding, God's promise to Jehu is fulfilled. He follows his predecessors' example, & is murdered 6 months later by SHAL-LUM, son of Jabesh; Jehu's dynasty thus ending violently as foretold. Shallum having reigned 'a full month' is slain by MENAHEM, son of Gadi, who buys his confirmation in the N. Kingdom of its first (mentioned) Assyrian invader PUL for an exceptional tribute raised by a poll-tax.
761. 759. 758.	2 Chr. xxvii. 5. Isa. ii.-v. Mic. i. 9; vi. 16.	Uzziah, proud of his wealth and power (Is. ii. 7-16), persists in usurping the Priest's office (like Korah, &c.), and becomes leprous in the Holy place. JOTHAM his son is made regent.
742.	2 Kings xv. 37. xvi. 1. 2 Chr. xxviii. 1. ab. 735*	PEKAHIAH succeeds his father Menaheem in Uzziah's 50th year. <i>Isaiah</i> begins to prophesy. PEKAH, son of Remaliah, a general of Pekahiah, kills him & his Gileadite body-guard. Uzziah dies. God in glory reveals Judah's captivity to <i>Isaiah</i> . Jotham puts down & fines the Ammonites [810]. Judah prospers for his faithfulness, though he tolerates the high places [861]. But formalism & idolatries, injustice & crimes, luxury & wantonness increase, though rebuked by <i>Isaiah</i> & by <i>Micah</i> , who pronounces Samaria's doom for infecting Judah. Jotham strengthens Jerusalem, especially Ophel (the lower end of the ridge), adding the Temple's upper gate. Toward the reign's end, Resin king of Syria and Pekah combine against Judah. AHAZ, Jotham's son, aged 20, reigns 16 years. Weak and foolish, Is. xl. 1, he re-announces [840] the Israelite Baalism and Canaanite worship of Moloch (1 K. xi. 7), sacrifices a son to him (see Mic. vi. 7), and worshipped at the high places. Resin and Pekah invade Judah to set the 'son of Tabeal' on David's throne. After 2 crushing victories, the allies carry thousands captive, Resin to Damascus and Pekah to Samaria (where <i>Oleth</i> 's remonstrance causes their restoration), and besiege Jerusalem. <i>Isaiah</i> , sent to encourage Ahas, predicts their failure, and Syria's captivity and Israel's obliteration (65 years hence) by Assyria (Judah also to be overrun, except Jerusalem [713]). He gives—Ahas refusing to choose—a sign confirmatory of God's aid, viz. the birth of a son (J. <i>Isaiah's</i>) by one then a virgin, type of virgin-born IMMANUEL (see Micah v. 2). Resin deprives Judah finally of Elath [810]; the Edomites and Philistines invade Judah. Ahas, surrounded by foes, hires Assyrian aid, volunteering vassalage, & seeks help of the Syrian gods. TIGLATH-PILESER captures Damascus, fulfilling Isa. viii. 4, & removes the Syrians to Kir, and Naphtali & Israel E. of Jordan with Gentile Galilee (<i>Heb.</i> circuit, i.e. the border, Is. xi. 1) to Assyria. Ahas, through the H. P. Unjah, replaces Solomon's brazen altar by a copy of one at Damascus. Half-relieved & impoverished, Ahas pillages & closes the Temple, and fills Jerusalem & Judah with idolatries.
735*	2 Kin. xvi. 6. 2 Chr. xxviii. 17. 20-23. Amos i. 5. 2 Kin. xv. 29. xvi. 10-18. Jer. xi. 13. 2 Kin. xv. 30. xviii. 1-6. 2 Chron. xxx. xxx. cp. xxxiii. 17. 2 K. xiv. 4. 6. Isa. xxviii. 1-4. Micah i. 6, 7.	HOSHEA, son of Elah, kills Pekah, and, after a long struggle or <i>interregnum</i> (<i>Cobab</i>), succeeds, proving the last and best king of Israel. SHALMANESER makes him tributary. HEZEKIAH, Ahas's son, aged 25, at once rouses the priests, &c. [856] to re-open the Temple and Ahas's innovations. The services recommence with a suffering for all Israel. The people of the doomed N. remnant, responding to Hezekiah's appeal, join in a solemn Passover. Jerusalem being previously purged of Ahas's altars and the brazen serpent, <i>Nebuchadnezzar</i> . The worshippers abolish the high places [951], and idolatry, even in Ephraim and Manasseh. Hoshea, allying himself with So king of Egypt, withholds the Assyrian tribute. Shalmaneser imprisons him (Hos. x. 7) B.C. 723, and besieges Samaria. It falls in the 3rd year [721] Hezekiah's 4th year, apparently to Shalmaneser's successor, the usurper SARGON (Is. x. 1), who carries the rest of the N. tribes captive to Assyria and to his recent conquests in Media.
725. 721. 2d Captivity.	2 K. xviii. 7-8. Isa. i. 1-11. Isa. xxviii. 2 K. xx. 12-18.	<i>Kingdom of Israel ends (254 years): Judah is spared 123 years.</i>
701* (see note, p. 80.)	2 K. xviii. 13. -xix. 7. xix. 7. xix. 8-37. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 2 Kings xxi. Jer. vii. 1, 2, 5. 2 Chron. xxxiii. 2 K. xxiii. 6, 11. Zeph. i. 4, 5. Jer. vii. 1, 2.	Hezekiah prospers, subduing Philistia, & accumulating wealth. His illness & recovery, with the shadowy retreat of Ahas's soul, seal the pledge of 15 year's additional life, follow.
698.	2 K. xx. 12-18.	MERODACH-BAL-DAN, Chaldean chief (who, meditating the release of Babylon from the Assyrian yoke, collects allies during 12 years [<i>Isac</i>]) sends an embassy to Jerusalem, to which Hezekiah self-confidently displays his resources; <i>Isaiah</i> foretells Judah's spoliation and captivity by Babylon.
677.	Ezra iv. 2, 9, 10. 2 K. xxi. 19. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 26. 2 Kin. xxii. 1. Zeph. i. 4-18. ii. 1-7. iii. 1-8-20.	Rise of a party in Judah, opposed by <i>Isaiah</i> (xx. 6; xxx. 1-7; xxxi. 1, &c.), aiming at independence of Assyria by aid of Egypt. Hezekiah at length yielding withholds the Assyrian tribute. <i>Isaiah</i> (xxix. 1-8; xxx. 27-32) foretells the consequences, but promises deliverance. SENNACHERIB attacks Hezekiah, takes 46 fenced cities, & threatens Jerusalem. Hezekiah buys peace with the Temple's treasures; but Sennacherib demands the surrender of Jerusalem. <i>Isaiah</i> (xxxiii.) repeats his reassurances, and predicts Sennacherib's retreat & a violent death at home (fulfilled 681 B.C.). TIRHAKAH, an Ethiopian king of Egypt, taking the field, Sennacherib threatens Hezekiah in a letter. <i>Isaiah</i> foretells Jerusalem's inviolability & Judah's recovery. That night, the flower of Sennacherib's army perishes.
643. 641.	Ezra iv. 2, 9, 10. 2 K. xxi. 19. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 26. 2 Kin. xxii. 1. Zeph. i. 4-18. ii. 1-7. iii. 1-8-20.	MANASSEH, Hezekiah's son, aged 12, reigns 55 years. Immediate reaction shows Judah's hopeless corruption (see Isa. xxxiii. 13). Manasseh restores the 'high places', the Israelite Baal-worship [892, 741], and Moloch-worship in the valley of Hinnom's sons (Tophet), sacrificing a son [741]. He sets up in the Temple & courts Ahas's emblem ('grove') and altars for star-worship, consecrating priests to all; & probably installs in the precincts horses and chariots dedicated to the Sun, Persian-fashion. He practices divination &c. Prognosts vainly appeal and protest, and persecution fills Jerusalem with martyrs' blood (Jer. ii. 39; Matt. xxiii. 37). For guilt greater than that which cost the Amorite Canaan, Judah and Jerusalem are sentenced to Samaria's fate. Assyrian invaders carry Manasseh to Babylon, the favorite residence of ESARHADDON (only); there he repents, and being restored abolishes idolatry, sparing only the illegal worship of Jehovah in the 'high places'. He fortifies Judah and Jerusalem. ESARHADDON (5 by his general Assnapper), colonises Samaria. [SAMARITANS.]
634. 630. 629.	Ezra iv. 2, 9, 10. 2 K. xxi. 19. 2 Chr. xxxiii. 26. 2 Kin. xxii. 1. Zeph. i. 4-18. ii. 1-7. iii. 1-8-20.	Under AMON, Manasseh's son, Judah reverts to its condition before Manasseh's reformation. After 2 years, conspirators murder Amon: the people execute them & make his son JOSIAH king. JOSIAH, aged 8, grows up amid established idolatries, even in the Temple, parallel with Jehovah's worship (Ezek. xxxiii. 39). <i>Zephaniah</i> describes Judah as openly or secretly idolatrous, godless & past feeling; full of wealth ill-gotten & abused, of tyrannical rulers, rapacious judges, reckless prophets, and time-serving priests. He encourages the faithful remnant to look beyond the Captivity (by a new power, the Chaldeans, <i>Habakkuk</i> i. 5-10) inevitable and hastening through Judah's impotence—to Judah's restoration, and even to that of Israel. In the 5th year of his reign, Josiah seeks Jehovah; and in the 12th, probably after purging the Temple and Jerusalem, begins a progress as far as Naphtali, destroying all idols and erecting for ever the altars and high places, esp. at Bethel (fulfilling 1 K. xiii. 2). In the 18th

PART I.—OLD TESTAMENT.

55.C.	Jer. ii.—vi.
625.	Herod. i. 74.
	Hab. i. 5, 6.
62A.	3 Chr. xxxiv. 8.
	2 Kings xxiii. 3.
	Rom. xi. 22.
	2 Kin. xxiii.
	3 Chr. xxxiv. 29.
625.	xxxv.
	Jer. xlii. 16, 16.
	iii. 10; iv. 4, 14.
610.	2 Chr. xxxv. 20.
	2 Kin. xxiii. 29.
	Zech. xii. 11.
	3 Kin. xxiii. 30.
	Ezek. xii. 3.
609.	Jer. vii. xxvi.
	Mich. iii. 12.
	Jer. xxii. 13—17.
	xxvi. 20.
607.	xli. 2; 2 K. xxiv.
& 606.	7; Jer. xxxv.
	xxv. 3, 8, 29.
1st	Dan. i. 1—17.
Cap-	Isa. xxxix. 7.
tivity.	Jer. xxxvi. 9.
608.	Dan. ii. 1, 36.
	2 Kings xxiv. 1.
	Jer. xxii. 19.
599.	2 Kings xxiv. 6.
2nd	Jer. xxii. 24—30.
Cap-	Jos. xiv. x. 6, 8.
tivity.	Ezek. xli. 5—9.
	2 Kin. xxiv. 17.
	Jer. xxiii. 16—40.
599.	xxvii., xxix. 15.
	xxviii. 3, 4.
	xxix.
	15, 24.
	xxvii.
	xxviii.
598. ?	Jer. li. 69—64.
	i.—li. 68.
595.	Ezek. i.—vii.
	viii.—xix.
594.	xx.—xxiii.
593.	xxi. 21—27.
	2 Chr. xxxvi. 13.
	Ezek. xlii. 12—21.
	Jer. xxiv. 7.
591.	xxix. 1.
590.	xxiv. 8.
	xxvii. 5.
	17.
	xxxi. 6.
590.	xxxi. 16—28.
	xxx. 2, 4.
	xxxi. 31.
	xxviii. 5.
	14—28.
588.	xxix. 2.
	iii. 6, 11.
3rd	2 Kings xxv. 8.
Cap-	Jer. xli. 10.
tivity.	xl. 1.
	Lament. i.—v.
	Jer. xl. 7.
	xl. xlii.
587.	xliii. 8; xlv.
	Jos. Ant. x. 11.
	& Inscriptions.
570.	Dan. iv. 22, 27.
The	29, 33.
Baby-	34.
lonian	36, 37.
Em-	
pire.	2 K. xxv. 27.
562.	Jer. xxii. 30.
	Dan. vii.

year, *Jeremiah* is called to foretell an invasion ('evil') from the north (606) for Judah's idolatry. About the 17th, NABOPOLASSAR seizes Babylon, and (or 20 years later) allied with the Medes destroys Nineveh and the Assyrian Empire, as foretold by *Nabusee* & *Zephaniah* (ii. 12—15). In the 18th year, during the Temple's repair with the contributions of *all Israel* (see 586), a copy of the Law is found & read to Josiah. In dismay at the penalties incurred (Lev. xvi; Dt. xviii.) he consults *Huldah*; she foretells their infliction, but, for Josiah's contrition, only after his death. Josiah publishes the Law in the Temple, causes the nation to renew the Covenant, & completes the reformation throughout his dominions. David's Temple service & the ark being restored, a great passover is kept strictly by Judah & the remnant of Israel. Divination (Isa. viii. 19) & c., is suppressed & the administration of justice amended. But *Jeremiah* exposes the reformation's superficiality. Interval of 13 years. After the Temple's restoration, Pharaoh-NECHO marches against Carchemish, the key of the Euphrates-valley, i.e. NABOPOLASSAR's new kingdom (607); Josiah attacks him, and is mortally wounded near Megiddo. The mourning for Josiah becomes proverbial. The people anoint JEHOIAHAZ, (Shallum, Josiah's 3rd or 4th 'evil' son) aged 23, but Necho returning victorious to Riblah deposes him there 3 months later, & takes him to Egypt; making JEHOIAKIM (Josiah's 2nd son Eliakim), aged 25, tributary king; he reigns 11 years. *Jeremiah*, threatening the Temple with Shiloh's and Zion with Samaria's fate, for Judah's open idolatry, is tried as a false prophet, but is saved by Ahikam and his party, on Micah's precedent. He denounces Jehoiakim as a heartless tyrant, covetous, and oppressing an impoverished people to build magnificent palaces, reckless of prevailing injustice, and a relentless persecutor, e.g. of *Urijah*. He foretells Jehoahaz's death in Egypt (Jer. xli. 12). NABOPOLASSAR's son Nebuchadnezzar defeats Necho at Carchemish (610) & sweeps the Egyptians from Syria. The example of the Rechabite refugees in Jerusalem rebukes Judah's apostasy. After 23 years of fruitless appeal, *Jeremiah* reveals NEBUCHADNEZZAR's mission ('my servant,') against Judah, her neighbours, and Egypt, the 70 years Captivity, and Babylon's (Sheshach) destruction. Jehoiakim surrenders, but is restored as the tributary of Nebuchadnezzar, who sends Daniel, & c., to Babylon for the royal service. The 70 years begin. Baruch reads publicly Jeremiah's collected prophecies; Jehoiakim destroying the roll is doomed to die ignominiously and unsuccessful. Daniel interprets Nebuchadnezzar's dream (the image) of the 4 Empires, followed by Messiah's kingdom. After 3 years, Jehoiakim rebels; Chaldeans, & c. overrun Judah, and probably kill and insult Jehoiakim as foretold. JEHOIACHIN (Jer. Coniah, Jeconiah), Jehoiakim's 'evil' son, aged 18, reigns 3 months and 10 days, and surrendering to Nebuchadnezzar is carried captive to Babylon, as foretold, with the Temple's golden vessels and the flower of the nation, including Ezekiel & the germ of the future restored nation (good sign, Jer. xxiv. 5, 6, 7; see Ezek. xl. 16). Nebuchadnezzar makes Mattaniah, Jehoahaz's brother, king over 'the poor' (Ezek. xvi.). With the title, ZEDEKIAH, *Jeremiah* opposes a general restlessness, fostered by false prophets in Chaldean & Judah who predict the Chaldean Empire's speedy fall, & restoration to Jehoiachin and the exiles. Zedekiah vacillates, but following the national party brings ruin on himself and Judah's relics, as foretold (Jer. xxvii. 17; xxxviii. 17—23). *Jeremiah*, in a letter (by Zedekiah's embassy), bids the exiles settle down, promising the restoration of a converted remnant at the 70 years' end; false prophets oppose, & Shemaiah writes urging his punishment. In Zedekiah's 3rd or 4th year, embassies from his neighbours concert a rebellion with him; *Jeremiah* replies ('jokes'), declaring Nebuchadnezzar's irresistibility. Hamaniah's death discredits his counter-predictions. Zedekiah visiting Babylon in his 4th year, *Jeremiah* sends his prophecies of Babylon's fall, the preliminary of the Restoration (by Cyrus, Isa. xli. 28; 2 Chr. xxxvi. 20—23). In the 5th year of Jehoiachin's captivity, Ezekiel foretells to the exiles Jerusalem's siege, Judah's captivity, & the restoration of a converted remnant; in the 6th, God's withdrawal from the Temple (polluted by idolatry) & Jerusalem, & Zedekiah's meditated perjury & capture, denouncing the false prophets; in the 7th, Nebuchadnezzar's advance and Zedekiah's & Jerusalem's ruin. Zedekiah, in his 8th year, breaking his oath, allies himself with Egypt (HOPHRA) & rebels. The Chaldeans advance; Judah's late allies join their esp. Philistia, & Edom (denounced by *Obadiah*). In Zedekiah's 9th year, only Lachish, Azekah, and Jerusalem hold out; he asks God's aid through *Jeremiah*, but is hidden to submit. In the 10th year, Jerusalem is invested; a fact at once revealed to Ezekiel (xxiv.). On the approach of an Egyptian army, the Hebrew freedmen are re-enslaved; the Chaldeans raise the siege; *Jeremiah*, again invoked, predicts their return and success, & is imprisoned as a traitor. Zedekiah consults him secretly, and transfers him to the quarters of the royal guard (court of prison), where, in the 10th year, amid the horrors of a protracted blockade, he foretells the Restoration (redeeming Hamameel's field as a sign), and the fulfilment of all God's covenants in a sprout of David's stem when apparently dead, Jehovah our Righteousness. He republishes his prophecies of hope (xxx.—xxxiii. the *New Covenant*) to sustain the faithful of Israel in captivity. *Jeremiah* surrendered by Zedekiah to Pashur & c., is left to starve in Malchiah's dungeon; Ebedmelech rescues him. Zedekiah guarantees his life, but fears to adopt his urgent counsel to save Jerusalem by surrender, & leaves him in the guard house till released by the Chaldeans. In Zedekiah's 11th year (4th month) the N. wall is breached. The king is captured (Ezek. xli. 12) near Jericho, blinded at Riblah, & at Babylon (fulfilling Ezek. xli. 13) dies in prison. In the 5th month, Nebuzar-adan destroys the Temple, chief buildings, and the walls, sending 822 of the survivors to Babylon with all valuables. He assigns lands to a remnant (*Levitic*); *Jeremiah* choosing to remain is consigned to Gedaliah the governor. *Jeremiah* writes *Lamentations*. Refugees gather round Gedaliah, but Ishmael of the blood-royal murders him (in the 7th month). The remnant of Judah fearing Chaldean vengeance consult God through *Jeremiah*. Bidden to remain, they deny *Jeremiah's* inspiration, & flee into Egypt, taking him & Baruch by force. In Taphnes, & after their dispersion, *Jeremiah* warns them of consuming punishment through Nebuchadnezzar's conquest of Egypt (probably in 508 B.C., cf. Ezek. xxx. 17—20), unless they abandon idolatry; as a pledge, he predicts HOPHRA's deposition. *Israel's Captivity; the Restored Jewish Nation. The Age of World-Empires.* NEBUCHADNEZZAR, though warned by the dream of the tree interpreted by Daniel, indulges in self-confidence, being proud of his victories over Egypt, Judah, and other countries, & the magnificence of his buildings, and is smitten with madness (*Levitic*). After seven years ('times') spent almost as a beast of the field, his understanding returning, he humbly acknowledges God's power and goodness towards him; and is confirmed in his kingdom. A few years afterwards he dies, having reigned about 43 years. Evil-merodach his son succeeds in the 37th year of Jehoiachin's captivity, and in his 1st year releases and pays the highest honour to this last earthly king of David's line. Evil-merodach reigned 2 years, and after Neriglissar's usurpation, etc., the line of Nebuchadnezzar was restored in Nabonadius (or Nabonedus), the last king of Babylon, with whom his son Belshazzar was latterly associated as king. He commanded in Babylon while Nabonedus took the field against Cyrus. In the first year of Belshazzar's reign in Babylon, Daniel

HISTORICAL EPITOME OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

Before Christ 535. 538.	Dan. vii.	has the vision of the four beasts, signifying the four universal empires, and of God, "the Ancient of Days," judging the 4th and delivering over all power and sovereignty to the "people of the saints of the Most High."
	Dan. v. 1, 10. Isa. xiii. Hab. ii. Jer. xlv. 12. I. li.	Belshazzar making, during the siege, a great feast to 1,000 nobles, sends for and uses the vessels of the house of the Lord, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought from Jerusalem, to the glory of his idols, and dishonour of the true God. In the midst of the revelry, a band appears writing on the wall of the palace in which the king, his wives, concubines, and princes sit drinking. At the queen's (queen-mother's?) suggestion, Daniel, the former chief of the wise men (Dan. ii. 48), is sent for, and reads and interprets the writing: <i>Mene, tene, cephare</i> ; Tekel, i.e. weighed; Upharsin, i.e. and they are dividing; (with a play on the word Persians); and is proclaimed the 3rd in the kingdom. The same night Belshazzar is slain, Babylon taken by Cyrus, the empire passing, as foretold, to the Persians and Medes.
539 [or 538].	Dan. viii. 1.	In Belshazzar's 3rd year (probably soon after Babylon's capture), Daniel at Susanna (Susa), the Persian capital, has the vision of the ram and he goat, the former part explained by Gabriel of the destruction of the Persian empire by Alexander the Great and his four successors, and the latter usually interpreted of Antiochus Epiphanes, the future Greek king of Syria, the persecutor of the restored Jews and their religion. See B.C. 170-167.
538.	Dan. v. 31.	Darius the Mede, aged about 62, "took the kingdom." The most probable opinion is that Cyrus, while completing his conquests, made Astyages, the king of Media deposed by him, civil governor of the Perso-Median empire, with full royal power.
	vi. 6.	The Perso-Median nobles, as if offended at their supersession by a Chaldean Jew, intrigue to ruin Daniel through his piety, finding his management of affairs unimpeachable. They move the king to decree, that for 30 days no petition be made to god or man, but to himself only, on pain of death by the lions. Daniel, by his customary prayers, places himself in the power of his enemies, but is miraculously delivered from the lions. Darius decrees that all his subjects shall acknowledge the God of Daniel.
	ix. Jer. xlix. 10.	Towards the end of the 1st year of Darius the Mede, reckoned from the fall of the Babylonian empire, begins the 70th year of the Captivity, by Jeremiah's prophecy that, as Daniel now "understood by the books" (<i>Variorum</i>), i.e. by the writings of the prophets; (esp. Jeremiah, cf. Ezra i. 1; in Isa. xl.-lxvi. the exiles are encouraged to confidently expect deliverance: Cyrus, pursuing his conquests, is to enter Babylon and release the Jews, ch. xl. 1-11; xli. 1-3; xliii. 14-29; xlv. 24-xlv. 4, 18, &c.).—To Daniel, praying fervently for the promised restoration of all Israel and Jerusalem, Gabriel announces God's command to that effect, and the prophecy of the 70 weeks.
536. The Persian Empire.	Ezra i. 2. (cp. Is. xlix. 22. 23; Is. 10; Ez. xii. 35, 36.)	Cyrus' 1st (imperial) year (king of Persians 20 years) begins with Darius' death—the 2 years of Darius being included in the 9 years assigned to Cyrus in the Babylonian annals. Cyrus now issues his wonderful edict (cp. Isa. xlv. 28 with Ezra vi. 3) for the rebuilding of the Temple at Jerusalem, probably under Daniel's influence (Dan. i. 21, margin). He permits all God's people to return, taking their property with them, and any offerings of well-affected neighbours for themselves or the Temple.
	Ezra i. 7-11.	Cyrus also restored to Zerubbabel (Sheshbazzar), successor to Jehoiachin through Sedechiah, as the recognised lineal head of the House of David, the 5,400 (2,450 vessels of the Temple, & granted cedars from Lebanon and money for the building, prescribing its dimensions.
	iii. 7; i. 3, 4. 1. 5. 1 Chr. ix. 3. Ezra ii. 63. 2 Chr. xxxvi. 21. Jos. Ant. Jud. xi. i.	The first caravan "of the children of the (Persian) province," i.e. Judaea, including apparently members of the dispersed 9 tribes (esp. Manasseh and Ephraim), was led by Zerubbabel, whom Cyrus made <i>Tirshath</i> or governor of Judaea. Unlike Samaria, the S. kingdom remained unoccupied ("I enjoyed her Sabbaths"), as Jeremiah had foretold. "Many Jews," says Josephus, "remained in Babylon, being unwilling to relinquish their property" (<i>Ant. Jud.</i> xiii. 1-7), and formed part of "the Dispersion" (cp. Jam. i. 1). Only about 50,000 Jews, as they now began to be called, returned to Jerusalem on this first occasion (viz. 42,360 Hebrews and 7,337 servants), with 733 horses, 245 mules, 435 camels, and 6,720 asses. Ps. lxxxix. and cvii. perhaps refer to this journey. Ezra's and Nehemiah's genealogical catalogues give 29,810 and 31,080 respectively, the total of each being 42,360; the Jews supply the deficiency from the 9 tribes who had not preserved their genealogies (Ezra ii. 70; vi. 17).
535.	Ezra iii. 1-7.	After their arrival in the desolated cities of their forefathers, the returned exiles meet "as one man" at Jerusalem in the 7th month. Jeshua the High Priest, and Zerubbabel restore the altar and its service, keep the Feast of Tabernacles, and prepare building material.
535.	iii. 8-13.	In the 2nd year (2nd month) after the return, they appoint Levites to direct the rebuilding of the House of God, whose foundation was laid amid the restored musical services of David, and shouts of joy drowned in the wailing of those who recalled Solomon's Temple.
534.	Dan. x.-xiii.	In the third year of Cyrus, Daniel sees his great vision beside the R. Hiddekel (Tigris), the former part of the revelation possibly relating to the struggles of the future Greek kings of Egypt and Syria (the Ptolemies and Seleucids) for the possession of Judaea, but the whole "closed up and sealed to the time of the end."
	Ezra iv. 5.	The mixed and idolatrous people of Samaria (2 Kings xvii. 41), their claim to share in the Temple's restoration being rejected, hinder the work—on the spot, by intrigues at court during the reign of Cyrus, and later openly—until the 2nd year of Darius (son of Hystaspes).
529. 622.	Ezra iv. 6. 7.	On the succession of Ahasuerus, they venture upon a written accusation (seemingly unnoticed), and again in the reign of Artaxerxes I, whose prohibition of the city's restoration is used to stop that of the Temple. The lukewarm and dejected Jews acquiesce, but are punished by drought, dearth, &c. (cp. Hag. i. 1-11; ii. 14-18; Zech. viii. 9-13).
520.	Hag. i. ii.	In Darius' 2nd year, Zerubbabel and Jeshua renew the work—roused by the aged Haggai and youthful Zechariah (ii. 4), who rebuke the people's neglect, but encourage them to repeat and persevere. <i>Haggai</i> prophesies that this larger but less sumptuous temple shall exceed Solomon's in "glory" (i.e. by the presence and ministry of God manifest in the flesh), and designates Zerubbabel as a "signet" on God's hand, i.e. the object of God's love and favour.
	Zech. i.-vi.	<i>Zechariah</i> promises—besides the Temple's completion by Zerubbabel (ch. iv. 9)—the re-establishment of its priesthood and services under Jeshua (ch. iii.), the restoration of Jerusalem, its re-peopling and that of Judah with exiles (urged to return, ch. ii. 6-11), the subjection of the Jews' adversaries, and such prosperity as shall attract Gentile proselytes.
519.	Ezra v. 6.	Tetral's interference causes Darius to discover and re-enact Cyrus' edict.
518.	Zech. vii. viii.	In Darius' 4th year—midway in the Temple's re-building—deputies (A.V. "unto the house of God," rather) from Bethel, enquire if the 4 annual days of mourning for Judah's chief calamities—Jerusalem's blockade (10th month), capture (4th), Temple's destruction (5th), Gedaliah's murder (7th)—should still be observed. In reply, <i>Zechariah</i> exposes the selfish

1 Cambyses, Cyrus' son and successor. — 2 Gomates the Magian, who for 7 months persecuted the deceased Smerdis (Darius). Cambyses' younger brother; see "The Bible and the Monarchy," II. (c). — 3 D. Hystaspes, Cyrus' son-in-law, who slew the Persian Smerdis. — 4 The post-Captivity heir of the Davidic promise (cp. Jer. xlii. 24). Both line of the Monarch's descent assert in Zerubbabel; see Mat. i. 12; Luke 3. 27. — 5 Satrap of the province beyond the river, i.e. W. of Euphrates.

- Esther i.**
ii.
iii.
v. Pro. xvi. 33.
Esther iii. 8.
iv.—vii.
viii.
ix.
xiii. 17.
- Ezra vii.**
- viii.
- ix. x.
x. 9.
18.
Zech. ix.—xiv.
Neh. i.
ii.
iii.
iv.
v.
vi.
vii. Dan. ix. 25.
Neh. vii.
viii.—x.
p. 1 Mac. ii. 40.
Neh. xi.
xii. 27.
xiii. 6.
Mal. i.—ix.
Ept. xi. 14; cp.
Luke i. 17.
- Abasuerus, in Greek **HERXES**, in the year of his great assembly previous to the Invasion of Greece, divorces Q. Vasthi, and in the year after the invasion's failure (474 B.C. later) marries Hamanash, in Persian **Esther**, the cousin and adopted daughter of Mordecai a Benjaminite.
- In Abasuerus' 12th year, Haman, the capricious king's favourite, resolves to avenge Mordecai's omission of the customary obeisance, on Mordecai's nation. To find the lucky day and month, he casts *Pur*, i.e. the lot—whereby the Jews have 11 months' warning.
- Haman obtains a royal edict that on the 13th of Adar (12th mth.) all Jews in the 127 provinces be massacred. Through a wonderful chain of events, Mordecai is promoted and Haman hanged. Esther interceding for herself and her people, the king authorises his numerous Jewish subjects to defend themselves. The feast of *Lots*, *Purim* (see *Calendar*) commemorates this deliverance. The Jews prosper under Mordecai; proselytes join them.
- Meanwhile, in Judaea, Zerubbabel's descendants and David's house sink into obscurity, and the Jews receive Persian governors (cp. Neh. v. 16) subject to the Satrap of the province. Many religious and moral abuses creep in. The Temple remains imperfectly furnished.
- In Artaxerxes' (Longimanus) 7th year, Ezra, a priest (great-grandson of Hilkiah, high-priest in Josiah's reign), and 'ready scribe' 'of the Law of the God of heaven' (vs. 6, 10, 21), eager to reform the Jews, obtains a commission of enquiry with authority to appoint judges and penalties, and to teach Moses' Law and enforce it on the people of the province. The Jews are again authorised to return. The king and Babylonian Jews send offerings of money and vessels to the Temple; its ministers are exempted from royal taxes. Ezra bears orders also on provincial governors to supply up to a fixed amount what he found wanting for the Temple.
- About 1500 families join Ezra at Ahava, by Euphrates' affluent of that name: some of high-priestly and Davidic descent, but no Levites. Ezra fetches 38 Levites and 220 Nethinim from Ctesiph. After fasting and prayer for God's special protection, the caravan without an escort crosses the robber-haunted Syrian waste, and in 14 weeks reaches Jerusalem.
- Finding even the higher ranks of 'the holy seed' demoralized by marriage with idolaters, Ezra after public prayer, with the support of 'princes and elders', summons the people to Jerusalem within 3 days, on pain of forfeiture and excommunication. The assembly, urged by Ezra, orders formal enquiry; the heathen wives are put away with their children in 3 mths. Zechariah foretells Judah's sins and restoration, and Messiah's coming (s.c. 487, *Usher*).
- Nehemiah, cupbearer of Artaxerxes, confesses to him that reports of Jerusalem's defenceless and ruined state (ch. iv. 2, 10; vii. 4) cause his sadness (see *Prayers in Scripture*). He obtains leave of absence, and is appointed governor (*Tirshatha*), with permission to fortify the city, and grants of timber. Nehemiah surveys the city walls secretly, because of the Jews' adversaries, and then declares his commission to the assembled Jews. They divide the work into 48 parts, duly superintended.
- Sanballat, governor of Samaria, and Tobiah 'the slave', (governor?) of Ammon, deride Nehemiah's attempt, and accuse him of meditating rebellion. The walls being half built, they conspire with Geshem, an Arab chief, and the Philistines of Ashdod, to stop the work by force; the local Jews report the conspiracy, and urge the builders to cease temporarily (v. 12, *marg.*). Nehemiah organises the defence, so that the enemy durst not appear.
- The poorer Jews, obliged by a past 'dearth' (cp. Hag. i. 11; ii. 17) to sell their land and even children to pay the king's tribute and their creditors' interest, are destitute. The nobles, pressed by Nehemiah (who pleads his example in redeeming Jews sold to the heathen, &c.), restore their debtors' lands, all interest (1-100th per month), and forgive their debts.
- Sanballat's party, hearing that the work approaches completion, to entrap Nehemiah invite him to a conference. He excuses himself 6 times, though his loyalty is openly questioned. They bribe Shemaiah to prophesy his assassination, & to urge him to commit sacrilege (Num. xviii. 7) by taking refuge in the Sanctuary; by letters, prophets (esp. Noadiah a prophetess), and through confederates in Jerusalem, Tobiah's connections, they try to alarm him; but through Nehemiah's steadfastness, the works are completed in 52 days.
- The city gates being fixed and the fortified palace (Neh. ii. 8; vii. 2, *Heb. Birkah*, the Acra, 'tower' or Baris of the Maccabees) adjoining the Temple rebuilt, the walls are given into the Levites' charge. Nehemiah entrusts Jerusalem to his brother Hanani, and to Hananiah, the governor of the fortress, and registers the people (*Zerubbabel's register follows* to 'cities' &c. v. 73). The people return to their inheritances (between Bethel and Beersheba).
- Ezra, as if on a 2nd visit, reads and the Levites expound the Law (see *Scriptures, Levites*) at the Feasts of Trumpets and Tabernacles. At a solemn fast, after Ezra's prayer, a covenant is signed: the Jews swear to abstain from heathen marriages, Sabbath trading, usury; to observe the Sabbatical year and its release of debts, and to pay firstfruits and tithes.
- The Jews now first adopt a yearly poll tax to maintain the Temple services (4 shekels, see *Tribute under Money*) and a wood offering. The rulers settle in Jerusalem; volunteers, and a tithe of the Jews chosen by lot, re-people it (cp. ch. vii. 4).
- The Levites and singers from the country join in dedicating the wall with 2 processions (attended by Nehemiah & Ezra respectively, cp. ch. viii. 9), & sacrifices. The Law is read, the 'mixed multitude' expelled, and the allowances of priests, Levites and singers, and so the continuance of the Temple service, secured. Nehemiah returns (for about a year).
- Revisiting Jerusalem, Nehemiah reforms the renewed abuses. He cleanses the Temple, ejecting Tobiah the Ammonite and Jews' enemy (Neh. iv. 3) from a chamber in it given him by Eliashib the high priest, restores the services, enforces the allowances of the Temple ministers (dispersed through want), the observance of the Sabbath, and the law against heathen marriages, not sparing the high-priest's grandson, Sanballat's son-in-law. Nehemiah, according to 2 Mac. ii. 13, collected some of the Scriptures; but tradition ascribes the *Canon of the Old Testament* to Ezra and the *Great Synagogue*—a council of 120 (including Haggai and Zechariah) formed to restore the Jews' religion on the Return.
- Malachi*, the last O. T. prophet—probably in the 2nd backsliding of Neh. xiii. (compare the sins there reformed with Mal. ii. 11; iii. 8-10)—unveils the Jews' self-righteousness, urging them to repent and reform. The priesthood's ignorance and corruption had hastened the people's declension. The Jews, comparing their adversity with the ungodly's prosperity, question God's justice. *Malachi* declares the drought, dearth, &c. to be God's chastisements, removable by repentance—which he also urges as a necessary preparation for the sudden advent of the expected Messiah, who will come as a discernor of hearts, Purifier and Judge; preceded by a 'messenger' (ch. iii. 1), even 'Elijah the prophet' (iv. 5), &c. John the Baptist.

HISTORICAL EPITOME.—PART II. BETWEEN THE TESTAMENTS;

Or the Jews under the PERSIANS, MACEDONIANS, and ROMANS, with an abstract of 1 and 2 Maccabees.

By the Rev. P. THOMSON, M.A. AND THE EDITOR.

B.C.
Persian
Empire.

Dan. 2. 1-26.

Neh. 12. 10, 11, 22.

1 Chr. 3. 17-20.

Luke 2. 23-32.

Joe. Ant. 11. 7. 1.

cp. John 11. 48.

Acts 6. 13.

Joe. Ant. 11. 8. 1.

Joe. Ant. 11. 8. 3.

333.
332.
Macedonian
Empire.

322.
The
Din-
dochi.

Dan. 8. 9-22.

Dan. 9.

Dan. 11.

Joe. Ant. 12. 1. 1.

301.
Greco-
Egyptian
king-
dom.
300.
[310?]

cp. Acts 2. 10.

Eccles. 50.

Joe. Ant. 12. 3.

Joe. Ant. 12. 4. 1.

Joe. Ant. 12. 2.

Joe. Ant. 12. 4. 1.

Joe. Ant. 12. 3. 3.

197.

Joe. Ant. 12. 3. 4.

305.
304.
303.
196.
Greco-
Syrian
king-
dom.

THE History of the restored Jews, from Nehemiah's second commission to the fall of the Medo-Persian Empire before the Macedonian (the two-horned row before the bounding horizon) is almost a blank; the interval, which would be a century, being bridged only by a list of high priests, ELIASHIR, JOIADA, JONATHAN or JOHANAN, and JADUJA; &c. as most commentators hold, (1) Jaddua was the high priest, who according to *Josephus* met Alexander the Great; (2) the Darius of v. 22 be the last, DARIUS CODOMANNUS, defeated by Alexander. Apparently, the goodwill of the Persians continued, and *Josephus* is silent for the Jews the reputation of model vassals.—The Jews themselves were distinctly progressing towards the new state of things of the Gospel Period: (a) The house of David had lost its restored pre-eminence under Zerubbabel, and was sinking into obscurity; (b) the study of the Law and Prophecy, collected and revised by Ezra, &c., and the supplanting of the ancient Hebrew, 'their own language' (see *Prologue 2 to Ecclesiastical*), by the current Babylonian dialect and alphabet (*Aramaic or Chaldean*), had called into existence copyists, teachers, and interpreters of Scripture (see *Secta, Scribae*), the germs of the Rabbinical schools and religious sects; (c) the influence of the high priests and Levites, increased thus, and by the decay of David's house, was becoming at once enlarged and corrupted by accession of temporal power. The same historical fact of the period, viz. the murder of his brother Joshua by the high priest JONATHAN or JOHANAN, on suspicion of aiming at the high priesthood by Persian influence, indicates that Judaea was practically ruled by the high priest, and foreshadows the jealousies and crimes of the priestly families, which took the place of similar quarrels in royal families elsewhere, and heretofore gradually undermined the fabric of Jewish independence, erected by the *Macedonians*. The religious revival, characteristic of the post-Captivity period, the *Book of Daniel*, as traced in the *Book of Tobit*, written about this time, which shows the great reverence in which the Mosaic Law was already held. Indeed, the nation, prompted by Ezra the Scribe, the 2nd founder of the Jewish Commonwealth, and influenced especially by the 2 Books of *Chronicles*, probably written by him with this object, re-formed itself into a hierarchy on the basis of the Law and Temple. The Davidic monarchy being abolished, and prophecy suspended, the Law alone survived as 'the distinctive pledge of nationality, and a sure guide to truth'. Thus moulded, the Jewish nation gradually severed the austere and ascetic life of the Temple, and after the manner of *Daniel's* prophecies relating to himself, granted the Jews (everywhere) all their ancient privileges and exemption from taxes in the Sabbatical year. At Alexander's invitation, some Jews came in his army and accompany him to Persia; others settle with full citizenship in his new city *Alexandria* (320); *Samaritans*, refused like privileges, rebels and is destroyed. The survivors of the Assyrian colonists &c. (see *Samaritans in Jewish Sects*), were allowed to settle in *Siachen*, and Alexander re-peopled Samaria with Syro-Macedonians (see A.C. 169). Palestine enjoys peace till Alexander's death; his conquests spread the Greek languages and civilization. The *Diadochi* (320), Alexander's generals, the Greek Oriental kingdoms of the North and South, viz. Egypt (PTOLEMIES) and upper Asia, i.e. Syria and Babylonia (SELEUCIDS, A.C. 312) result. *Palestine part of Syria*; but the 2 kingdoms dispute its possession of intervals during 140 years. ONIAS II., H. P. During the wars of the Diadochi, PTOLIMY I. (SOTER) son of LAGUS, captures Jerusalem on a sabbath, which the Jews scrupled to break even by self-defence, and adds many Jewish captives to the citizens of Alexandria. After its capture and loss by Syria, Judaea is finally annexed to Egypt 18 years later, when, A.C. 301, the battle of Ipsus closes the wars of the Diadochi. The Jews of Judaea prove as submissive to the first 5 Ptolemies as to the Persian Empire, and grow in numbers and wealth—developing commerce, partly transferred to them by the fall of Tyre (332), &c.; the *Dispersion* extends over the heathen world—large colonies being fostered by the Ptolemies in Africa (esp. Alexandria and Cyrene, cp. A.C. 329, 391). SIMON I. son of Onias, called THE JUST, high priest. His description by *Jews* as of *Siachen*, whose commemorative list of 'famous men' closes with Simon, is 'the ideal of the pomp and majesty of a high priest' (*Midrash*). He had been the Temple and Jerusalem a sign of much independence. According to tradition, he completed the collection of the Canon of Scripture (CANON OF O. T.) begun by Ezra, and was the channel whereby the oral Mosaic tradition (to which the Pharisees later gave such prominence) reached Antiquity. Sochi, the first writer of the *Mishna* (the text of the *Talmud*, the treasury of Rabbinical learning) and master of the reputed founder of the Sadducees. (See *Jewish Sects*). Colonies of Jews are planted by the Seleucids in Syria (*Antioch*) and Asia Minor (*Ephesus*) and in Greece (*Corinth*, &c.), and are subjected to the attraction of the Greek language and civilization. [300.] Even in Palestine, new or restored cities along the lines of communication between Egypt and Syria, esp. along the sea-board (146), receive Greek names, e.g. *Azotus* (Ashdod), *Gaza* (Gaza), *Ptolemais* (the Phœnician *Acco*, now *Acre*)—and in the valleys of Esdraelon and the Jordan, e.g. *Scythopolis* (Bethshan), *Pella*, *Panias* (Dan, now *Banias*). ELEAZAR, bro. of Simon I., H. P. The African Jews (esp. of Alexandria and Cyrene, cp. Acts 6. 9) are so numerous that the 'Book of the Law', perhaps the Pentateuch only, is translated into Greek by learned Jews of Alexandria; traditionally by 70 or 72 translators, and the great version of Ptolemy II. (EULAMPTIC), and named the *Septuagint* (LXX.). The rest of the O. T. canon was similarly translated, probably at various times during the next century or two, and was the Standard Bible in the Gospel and Apostolic Age. ONIAS II., son of Simon I., H. P., dares withhold the tribute, and so jeopardizes the good understanding with Egypt, which Joseph his nephew restores by his tact, and by establishing former farmers of the taxes of Judaea. Joseph is appointed receiver-general to the king PTOLIMY III. (EUKERGETES) for Coele-Syria, Phœnicia, Judaea and Samaria; and the civil power thus instituted parallel to that of the high priest, leads to interference and rivalry between the two offices, or innovating party arises in Judaea, advocating the abandonment of the scrupulous observance of Moses' Law for Hellenic (Greek) liberty of thought and manners. ANTIOCHUS III. (THE GREAT, B.C. 223), the Greco-Syrian kingdom being at its climax, makes war on Egypt to recover Palestine, &c. [B.C. 201.] PTOLIMY IV. (PHILOMATOR) defeats him at Raphia near Gaza, and visits Jerusalem. For some repulse on his entering the Holy of Holies, Ptolemy persecutes the Jews in Alexandria on his return, and alienates Judaea. The minority of Ptolemy V. (EUPATOR) is expelled from Egypt, and Antiochus wars with Philip V. of Macedonia the partition of the Ptolemaic kingdom; Antiochus captures Jerusalem B.C. 203; Scopas recovers it for Ptolemy A.C. 190. Next year—(ONIAS III., H. P., for his character, see 2 Mac. 4. 35)—Antiochus defeats Scopas and the Egyptians at *Panias*, and annexes Coele-Syria, Phœnicia, and Palestine. The Jews, alienated further by suffering in the war, and tempted by Antiochus' concessions, join Syria finally. Antiochus secures the long-desired provinces by treaty with Rome, B.C. 188. He forms colonies of Neoplatonian Jews in *Ephesus* and *Byzantium*. Religious riots are added to political, caused by the efforts of Antiochus to carry in Judaea ('the synagogue' of 2 Maccabees), which now openly opposes the Law's character, the last [167] Chasidim or Pious. (See *Jewish Sects*.) The Syrian king holds the balance.

290.
187. 2 Mac. 3. 4. Antiochus is conquered by the Romans at *Magnesia*, and subjected to an immense tribute (2,000 talents, 2 Mac. 8. 10), which impoverishes the kingdom. SELECTS IV. (PHILOPATOR), his son and successor, informed by Simon, governor of the Temple, who had quarrelled with the godly *Onias* about some disorder in Jerusalem, sends *Heliodorus* to demand the surrender of the money deposited in the Temple treasury for safe keeping, which included a fund for widows and orphans, but Heliodorus miraculously expelled, and owes his life to the high priest's prayers.
175.
[176.] 2 Mac. 4. 7. On Seleucus' death, his son Demetrius being a hostage at Rome, his brother ANTIOCHUS IV. (EPIPHANES, i.e. the brilliant, or Epimanes, i.e. the madman), usurps the throne. On his accession, he is called upon to arbitrate between the Jewish factions.—Onias III. being at Antioch to seek the king's aid in preserving the public peace, broken with bloodshed by Simon's faction which Apollonius governor of the province supported. With a contempt for the Jewish religion and manners, due to his education when a hostage at Rome, and tempted by his needs to sell his jurisdiction (cp. 2 Mac. 11. 3, 5), he betrays the king's trust, and Antiochus sells the high priesthood to his brother Joshua, the head of the Greek party, with leave to introduce the Greek civilization, and exchange the name 'Jews' for *Antiochians*. Joshua takes the Greek name JASON, and builds a gymnasium to educate the Jewish youth in Greek exercises; his party obliterate their marks of circumcision, &c., thus discouraging and perverting even the priests. Jason sends an offering to the festival (games) of Hercules (the Phœnician Melkarth or Meloch) at Tyre. MENELAUS, a Benjamite of the party, brother of Simon [187] (of Jason, *Josephus*), and a savage tyrant (cp. 2 Mac. 11. 3, 5), outside Jason, and is made high priest. Jason takes refuge with the Jews' ancestral foe, the Ammonites. To bribe the Syrian viceroy Menelaus, who rules the Temple; Onias III. protesting, Menelaus procures his execution, and later that of the Jews who denounced him to the king, for like abuses through his deputy in Jerusalem.
174.
171. 2 Mac. 4. 18, 19. Antiochus Epiphanes, tempted by the minority of PTOLEMY VI. (PHILOMETOR), invades Egypt (4 times), until stopped by Lamas the Roman ambassador. On the report of Antiochus' death, during his 2nd invasion, Jason captures Jerusalem, massacres his opponents, and bloodshed in the city; but Antiochus, an unsuccessful hunter, escapes through Egypt to Sparta, and dies there. Antiochus, instigating this outbreak, and the massacre thousands of Jews in cold blood, sparing neither sex nor age, and sells as many into slavery. Guided by Menelaus, he enters the Temple, carries off its precious vessels, fittings and furniture, and the money deposited in its treasury for safe keeping. He leaves Philip, a 'barbarous' Phrygian, as governor, Menelaus remaining high priest.
170. 39. Apollonius, his chief tribute-collector, sent by Antiochus with an army to massacre the surviving adults and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- Jos. Ant. 12. 5. 2. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- Jos. Ant. 12. 5. 4. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- Persecution by Ant. Epiphanes. 1 Mac. 1. 41. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
167. 2 Mac. 6. 17. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- "The mingling." 2 Mac. 6. 17. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- Jos. Ant. 12. 5. 4. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
166. 1 Mac. 2. 49. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- Jos. Ant. 12. 6. 3. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- 1 Mac. 3. 1-26. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- 2 Mac. 8. 1-7. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- 1 Mac. 3. 27. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- Jos. Ant. 12. 7. 2. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- 1 Mac. 3. 38. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- 1 Mac. 4. 1-27. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- 2 Mac. 8. 8. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
165. 1 Mac. 4. 28. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
35. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- 2 Mac. 10. 1-8. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- cp. John 10. 22. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- 1 Mac. 4. 60. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
164. 1 Mac. 5. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.
- 2 Mac. 12. 1-45. Antiochus orders all his subjects to adopt the Græco-Syrian religion and customs exclusively, on pain of death. He sends a commission to abolish Judaism and establish paganism by polluting the Temple and sell the women and young men, treacherously seizes Jerusalem on the Sabbath, sacks and burns it, breaking down Nehemiah's wall. Apollonius (cp. 1 Mac. 6. 18) the 'city of David', i.e. the Akra or Acropolis (A. V. tower, *straphoid*, fortress on the height of Zion which commanded the Temple, as the Temple commanded the city, see B.C. 141). He lays the Temple waste.

- | | | |
|----|-----------------|--|
| 1 | Mac. 6. 1. | Antiochus Epiphanes, foiled in Persia [166], and hearing of Judas' successes and consequent military strength and wealth, hastens homewards to make Jerusalem 'the Jews' burying place'; but stricken with a loathsome disease (eaten of worms, cp. Ac. 12. 25), recognises it as a judgment for his treatment of the Jews and the Temple, for which he would find make reparation. After making his foster-brother Philip viceroy and guardian of his son, he dies on the journey at Tabus. Judas proclaims Antiochus IV. Epiphanes V. (165), and the premier of Coele-Syria and Phoenicia, invades Judea with 120,000 men (incl. Greek mercenaries) and elephants bearing iron wooden towers, to relieve the Syrian garrison at Jerusalem, hard-pressed by Judas [166]. During the siege of Bethsura [165] Eleazar the Maccabee kills the largest elephant, supposing it the king's, and is crushed by it. The Jews retreat, Bethsura capitulates, and Lysias becomes the Temple. Supplies fail the Maccabees, owing to the Sabbatical year, but Lysias hearing of Philip's return to Antioch induces Antiochus to make peace with Judas, and grant the Jews their ancient liberties. Antiochus defortifies the Temple. The Romans [190] confirm this peace. |
| 2 | Mac. 9. | Antiochus executing Menelaus' murder of Ptolemy Philometor, the Syrian governor of Coele-Syria and Phoenicia, escapes from Rome [175] conquers, and executes Antiochus Eupator and Lysias. The 'ungodly' party, headed by the H.P. Alcimus, who had quitte Jerusalem with certain renegade Jews, denounces Judas Maccabeus to Demetrius. Bacchides governor E. of Euphrates, is sent to instal Alcimus, and put down Judas. The <i>Assionians</i> , trusting Alcimus as 'a son of Aaron', first make peace; Alcimus alienates them by faithlessly executing his chief opponents. Bacchides kills many others; but, after his departure, Alcimus' tyranny stimulates Judas' strength. Alcimus, taking refuge at Antioch, denounces Demetrius to the king's army under Nicanor. Easing to enter Judea, Nicanor attacks him, but is defeated at <i>Capharsalama</i> , and again at <i>Beth-horon</i> , where he is killed and his army dispersed by Judas. |
| 3 | Mac. 12. 3-8. | The 2nd book of Maccabees (obviously less accurate than the 1st) ends. |
| 4 | Mac. 12. 9-12. | During an interval of peace, Judas obtains an offensive and defensive alliance with Rome, but before receiving the Senate's decree, is killed in battle at <i>Eleson</i> near Beth-horon. |
| 5 | Mac. 12. 13-14. | The 'ungodly' party, encouraged by Judas' death and reinstated by Bacchides, persecutes and disperses Judas' adherents, whom the people, suffering by war and a great famine, desert. Judas, they rally under Judas' younger brother, Mattathias, and his five sons, the sons of E. Judas (Tekoa) John, the eldest, is slain, while conveying their property into Arabia [175]. They avenge his death, whereupon Bacchides drives Jonathan and Simon across the Jordan, and bridges Judea with Syrian garrisons, esp. <i>Bethsura</i> and <i>Gazara</i> (Gezer), entrusting noble Jews sons to the garrison on <i>Zion</i> , as hostages. Alcimus, while removing the partition wall between the sanctuary and court of the Gentiles, dies paralysed; Bacchides therefore withdraws to Antioch. (Acc. to <i>Josephus</i> , prob. in error, Judas surviving Alcimus, was made H. P. 'by the people'. The high priesthood certainly now devolved on the <i>Ammonian</i> family.) Peace ensues. |
| 6 | Mac. 12. 15-16. | Bacchides, recalled by the king, is defeated by Mattathias at <i>Bethsura</i> . Simon is appointed H. P. Bethsai, vents his disappointment on his inviters, and accepts Jonathan's overtures of peace. Jonathan 'judges' Israel from Michmash (6 years), and thence protects the Fious. |
| 7 | Mac. 12. 17-18. | Henceforward, rivals for the Syrian throne court Jonathan and his successors, and thus contribute to found and establish the <i>Assionian</i> dynasty of native high-priest-princes. |
| 8 | Mac. 12. 19-20. | Demetrius, preparing to attack Alexander Balas, pretended son of Antiochus Epiphanes [175, 162], acknowledged by Rome and welcomed at Ptolemais, empowers Jonathan to raise an army, and to receive the Jewish hostages from the garrison of Zion. Jonathan settles in Jerusalem, and begins fortifying it and the Temple, whereupon most of the Syrian garrisons flee and Jonathan's opponents take refuge in Bethsura. |
| 9 | Mac. 12. 21-22. | A. Balas then offers Jonathan the vacant high priesthood [169] and the insignia of a prince, apparently with a territory. JONATHAN assumes the sacred office at the P. of Tabernacles. |
| 10 | Mac. 12. 23-24. | Demetrius makes offers of honours and independence too lavish to be trusted. |
| 11 | Mac. 12. 25-26. | A. Balas defeats and kills Demetrius I. At his marriage in Ptolemais with Cleopatra, daughter of PTOLEMY VI. (PHILOMETOR), Balas makes Jonathan governor of a Syrian province. |
| 12 | Mac. 12. 27-28. | Jonathan, son of Demetrius I. (Soter), invades Cilicia from Crete, and, joined by Apollonius governor of Bithynia, he sends his brother Alcimus to challenge Jonathan, who with Simon captures Joppa and Azotus (<i>Ashdod</i>). Ascalon surrenders. Balas sends Alcimus to Cilicia, and Alcimus occupies the Syrian maritime cities [144] to Seleucia, the port of Antioch. Jonathan attends him from Joppa to the R. <i>Eleutherus</i> . Ptolemy transfers Cleopatra and his alliance to Demetrius, is crowned king of Syria & Egypt at Antioch, & defeats A. Balas, but lives only to receive the head of Balas, who had sought refuge in Arabia [68]. DEMETRIUS II. (NICATOR), reigns undisturbed. |
| 13 | Mac. 12. 29-30. | Meanwhile, Jonathan besieges the Syrian garrison in Zion. Summoned before Demetrius II. he ventures to Ptolemais with a delegation and presents, though pressing on the siege, and wins fresh honours and nearly all the concessions offered by [175]. |
| 14 | Mac. 12. 31-32. | Peace continuing, Demetrius retains his guards (Greek mercenaries, v. 32), but dismisses his native soldiery; their discontent tempts Tryphon, a discontented courtier, to concert with Simaluce the Arabian, his guardian, the restoration of A. Balas' youthful son [146] Antiochus. |
| 15 | Mac. 12. 33-34. | Jonathan obtains Demetrius' promise to withdraw the Syrian garrisons from Zion, acc. to v. 33, bodyguard of Jews, which (3000) saves Demetrius' kingdom and life when Antioch rose against him, but Demetrius evades his promise and even 'troubled' Jonathan 'very sore'. |
| 16 | Mac. 12. 35-36. | Jonathan, after a phony Syrian crown, is driven to Ptolemais, where he is besieged by Antiochus' soldiery, defeat Demetrius (who takes refuge in Parthia), and is driven to Tyre. To save Jonathan, Antiochus adds royal state to Demetrius' concessions [145], and appoints his brother Simon captain of the Palestinian sea-board. Jonathan captures for Antiochus the Syrian cities from Ascalon to Damascus, defeating Demetrius' adherents. Simon takes Bethsura. |
| 17 | Mac. 12. 37-38. | Jonathan revives the Maccabean alliances with Sparta and Rome. On the retirement of Demetrius' army from the land of Amathis, Jonathan invades Nabathæan Arabia, and returning by Damascus, again overruns Syria, while Simon secures Philistia and Joppa. Jonathan, on his return, induces the Jews to fortify the Jerusalem city walls, to raise and renew the walls of Jerusalem, and cut off the garrison on Zion from the city, except by a great rampart. |
| 18 | Mac. 12. 39-40. | Tryphon, aiming at the Syrian throne, lures Jonathan into Ptolemais and captures him. |
| 19 | Mac. 12. 41-42. | The neighbouring nations and Tryphon attacking the Jews, they elect SIMON, Jonathan's brother, the only surviving Maccabee, leader; he completes the fortifications of Jerusalem, secures Joppa, and foils Tryphon's attempts to invade Judea and relieve the garrison in Zion. After sincere negotiations for Jonathan's release, Tryphon puts him to death in Gilead. |
| 20 | Mac. 12. 43-44. | At Medin, Simon erects a monument to his parents and brothers, and re-installs Jonathan's adherents in the Syrian throne. |
| 21 | Mac. 12. 45-46. | TRYPHON's army, which had been sent to Syria to strengthen the Syrian throne, is defeated by Jonathan, who, strengthened by the Maccabees' alliance with Rome, recognises Simon as H. P. and grants Judea complete amnesty, and immunity from tax and tribute. Simon captures Gaza. Zion surrenders. Thus Judea is freed from Syria [128]. |
| 22 | Mac. 12. 47-48. | Era of Jewish independence (v. 42). |
| 23 | Mac. 12. 49-50. | Judea enjoys peace and prosperity under Simon. He reforms religion, enriches the temple, re-fortifies Zion and Jerusalem, revives commerce through Joppa, and renews the league with Sparta and Rome. He reduces Zion, i.e. the hill of 'the city of David', to the level of the Temple-platform (see the 10-1). The Jews re-adopt the religion of their fathers, and the Jewish settlement of the government and high priesthood on Simon and his heirs for ever (i.e. and there should arise a faithful prophet, i.e. the expected Messiah), on brass tablets on mount Zion. |
| 24 | Mac. 12. 51-52. | Demetrius, captive of Arsaces King Parthia [14, 12] marries his daughter. Demetrius with Cleopatra, enraged, offers herself to his brother ASTIOCHUS VII. (SIDETES), who, preparing to invade Syria, confirms all previous concessions to Simon, and adds the sovereign right of exchequer. (See |

280.	1 Mac. 15. 10.	<i>Money</i> , J. Antiochus, joined by Tryphon's discontented army, besieges him in Dora (<i>Dor</i>), but refuses Simon's aid, and in spite of the Roman prohibition and his own grant [145] turns against the Jews. After the mission of Athenobius (whom Simon's magnificence astounded), he sends Cendebeus, made captain of the sea-board [105] in Simon's stead, to demand Joppa and Gazara, and to harass Judaea, himself pursuing Tryphon, escaped by sea. Simon's sons, John and Judas, free Judaea from Cendebeus.
300.	11.	Ptolemaeus, Simon's son-in-law, aspiring to the sovereignty, assassinates Simon and 2 of his sons. He offers to surrender Judaea to Antiochus, but fails to seize Zion and Gazara and to kill John (Hyrcanus), Simon's eldest son, who, occupying Jerusalem, succeeds his father [141].
320.	130.	<i>The First Book of Maccabees ends; the authority henceforward is Josephus.</i>
325.	131.	JOHN HYRCANUS surrenders Jerusalem after a protracted siege to Antiochus, for his moderation and <i>Asclepiades</i> (Plous). Antiochus dying in his Parthian expedition [141], J. Hyrcanus frees Judaea finally from Syria. He amasses great wealth, and builds the castle <i>Baris</i> [see c. 26]. The Jews maintain their independence in alliance with Rome—Egypt and Syria henceforward enfeebled by wars of succession, and the Parthian Empire being undeveloped.
330.	132.	Attacking successively the Jews' inveterate border-foes, J. Hyrcanus begins the conquest of the trans-Jordanic districts, destroys Shechem and the temple on <i>Gerasim</i> [332], and conquering the <i>Idumeans</i> merges them by compulsory proselytism in the Jewish nation [164; 68]. His sons, Aristobolus and Antigonus, obliterate <i>Samarria</i> after a year's siege; meanwhile, a Syrian general betrays the strongholds of Galilee. The independence of Judaea, now nearly co-extensive with the ancient Jewish kingdom of Jordan, is recognised by the Syrian king.
340.	133.	Religious differences had ripened into factions (<i>see</i> <i>Jewish Sects</i>). The <i>Zealots</i> , and self-devoted <i>Chasidim</i> had degenerated into the <i>Pharisees</i> —haughty, tyrannical, censorious, yet the popular party, and the opponents in politics and doctrine of the aristocratic and sceptical <i>Sadducees</i> . At this climax of restored Jewish power, Hyrcanus abandons the <i>Pharisees</i> , and, representing their practices ('traditions'), joins the <i>Sadducees</i> . Henceforward, party spirit, ambitious and selfish, is the rule.
350.	134.	Their names indicate the Greek proclivities of Hyrcanus's sons; ARISTOBOLUS I., his successor, is even called Phil-Hellen. He assumes the title of KING (the first so called since the Babylonian captivity), annexes and proselytises <i>Ituraea</i> (along Hermon's S.E. base), and dies of remorse after the murder of his favourite brother Antigonus. Aristobolus' brother, ALEXANDER JANNÆUS, murders his younger brother and begins aggressive wars. The Egyptian alliance and Syrian civil wars enable him to annex the unconquered cities of the sea-board (except Ptolemais), of the interior, and trans-Jordanic provinces, thus completing the conquest of the territory of the 12 Tribes, and withstanding the great reverses, and successive invasions by Ptolemy Lathyrus king of Cyprus (when Cleopatra, queen of Egypt saved the kingdom), by Demetrius III., and Antiochus Dionysius, kings of Damascus, and by <i>Aretas</i> king of <i>Arabia Petraea</i> [164], now very powerful through Syria's disintegration and civil wars, and by commerce. <i>Tigranes k. of Armenia</i> , seizes Syria, and retains it until defeated by Lucullus <i>b.c.</i> 69.
360.	135.	To overawe the <i>Pharisees</i> and people, A. Jannæus hires a body guard of <i>Psidians</i> and <i>Cilicians</i> . The <i>Arabians</i> defeating him in <i>Gaulonitis</i> (<i>Golan</i>), the Jews rebel (6 yrs.), and call in Demetrius <i>Eucerus</i> king of Damascus, who destroys A. Jannæus' body guard at Shechem and expels him. After Demetrius' withdrawal, he recovers, and crucifies <i>Sotades</i> , his opponent; the rest going into exile, peace ensues. A. Jannæus leaves his kingdom to his wife, <i>Salome</i> (<i>Sal. Alexandra</i>), bidding her restore their ascendancy to the <i>Pharisees</i> .
370.	136.	ALEXANDRA makes her elder son HYRCANUS II. H.P., and rules through the <i>Pharisees</i> . Over-awing the neighbouring kings by her army and mercenaries, she commands peace (6 yrs.). A. Jannæus' displaced adherents obtain the fortresses for their protection from the <i>Pharisees</i> , and during Alexandra's last illness, join Aristobolus her younger son (become the army's favourite), and while <i>Antipater</i> (<i>Damascus</i>) is planning a revolution, HYRCANUS, whose succession is disputed by his stronger-minded brother, ARISTOBOLUS II., on the defeat of the <i>Pharisees</i> forces, resigns the high priesthood and crown after 3 months' tenure, and lives a retired life.
380.	137.	<i>Antipater</i> , an Idumean, father of Herod, induces Hyrcanus to escape to <i>Aretas</i> king of <i>Petra</i> [164], and <i>Aretas</i> to reinstate him; the Jews join them. Aristobolus is besieged in the Temple. Pompey sends <i>Scarus</i> into Syria, and (after finally defeating Mithridates and his ally <i>Tigranes</i> in Armenia), annexes Syria to Rome, because 'an insufficient barrier against Armenia and the Parthians'; deposing the last Seleucid king, <i>Antiochus XIII.</i> Scarus, receiving rival offers of aid from the 2 brothers, decides for Aristobolus, and, for aiding him, the siege.
390.	138.	Pompey receives their ambassadors at Damascus, but decides to arbitrate between the brothers at Jerusalem. Aristobolus, anticipating a result adverse to himself, prepares Jerusalem for a siege. Pompey captures the Temple on a Sabbath, after 3 months' siege. 12,000 Jews are massacred and the fortifications dismantled. Pompey enters the Holy of Holies, but respects the treasures. He reinstates Hyrcanus as high priest, but as <i>ethnarch</i> only of Judaea proper (Judah and Benjamin) and tributary to Rome, annexing Galilee to <i>Roman Syria</i> (Euphrate to Egypt), under <i>Scarus</i> , and organising <i>Samarria</i> independently. Prisoners taken with Aristobolus and his 2 sons to grace Pompey's triumph, found the Jewish colony at Rome.
400.	139.	Gabinus, pro-consul of Syria, reorganizes Judaea, abolishing the high priest's civil power (nominally restored, <i>b.c.</i> 44). Alexander, and, later, his father Aristobolus and brother Antigonus, escape; but Gabinus suppresses their revolts, which only strengthen Antipater.
410.	140.	Crassus, the triumvir, robs the Temple before invading Parthia, which now threatens Syria. Julius Cesar sends Aristobolus to create a diversion in Syria against Pompey; he is poisoned on the way, and <i>Seldius</i> executes Antiochus. Antiochus orders the execution.
420.	141.	Pompey is defeated at <i>Pharsalia</i> . Julius Cesar, for his services in Egypt against Pompey, makes ANTIPATER a Roman citizen, and procurator of Judaea, Samaria and Galilee (with leave to fortify Jerusalem, <i>b.c.</i> 44)—Hyrcanus remaining high priest and ethnarch. Henceforward the Herodian supplants the <i>Amonæan</i> family.
430.	142.	Antipater advances his sons, making Phasael governor of Jerusalem, and Herod tetrarch of Galilee. Herod distinguishes himself by suppressing the Galilean banditti, and defying Hyrcanus and the Jewish council (<i>Sanhedrin</i>) with the aid of Sextus Cesar, pro-consul of Syria. After Julius Cesar's assassination, <i>b.c.</i> 44, Herod, with characteristic address, wins the conspiracy Cassius, the new pro-consul. Malichus, an adherent of Hyrcanus, to sustain him and the <i>Amonæans</i> against the encroachments of a 'half-Jew' (Idumean, <i>see</i> <i>b.c.</i> 109), poisons Antipater, whose sons, Phasael and Herod, procure Malichus' assassination, but, after Cassius' march against Antipater, are left without Roman support. Malichus' faction, headed by Antigonus, courts Hyrcanus, but Herod's betrothal to Hyrcanus' granddaughter, the <i>Amonæan</i> princess <i>Mariamme</i> , conciliates the king and nation.
440.	143.	The Triumvir partitions the Roman province. Antony undertakes those E. of the Adriatic—won by the defeat of Brutus and Cassius at <i>Philippi</i> . Though denounced to Antony by the party of Antiochus, Herod's bribes and personal influence gain Palestine for himself and Phasael as Tetrarchs, nominally under Hyrcanus, as king.
450.	144.	Antony being in Egypt with Cleopatra, the Parthians overrun Phœnicia and Palestine. Antigonus, buying their support, seizes part of Jerusalem. Hyrcanus and Phasael accepting the Parthians' arbitration, are imprisoned. Herod escapes with his family, and <i>Mariamme</i> and Alexandra her mother, to the fortress <i>Masada</i> , W. of the Dead Sea. Phasael dies.
460.	145.	ANTIGONUS disqualifies Hyrcanus for the high priesthood by mutilation, and usurps it with the throne. Hyrcanus, sent captive into Parthia, is welcomed by the numerous Babylonian Jews. Herod, refusing the command of Cleopatra's army, visits Rome. Welcomed by Antony, he ostensibly advocates with the Triumvirate the claims of <i>Mariamme's</i> brother Aristobolus (grandson of Aristobolus II.) heir of both <i>Amonæan</i> families; the Senate makes Herod king of the Jews. The Parthians abandon Antigonus, and are expelled by Ventidius; meanwhile, Herod con-

The Herodian kingdom—36.	37.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 14. 10.	quers Galilee and defeats Antigonus. In a 3rd campaign, Bodus, by Antony's orders, assists Herod to capture Antigonus with Jerusalem after a 7 month's siege—during which he married Mariamne. Herod destroys the leading Antiochians, including all the Greater Sanhedrin but two, and bribes Antony to behead Antigonus, the last Asmonean priest-king, at Antioch.
		<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 15. 1.	HEROD THE GREAT durst not assume the High Priesthood; henceforward it is separated from the civil power, which (native or Roman) bestows and recalls it at will. Hyrcanus II. returns, but as he is disqualified, Herod appoints a Babylonian of high-priestly family, ANANIAS. But Mariamne's importunity and the intrigues of Aristobolus' mother, Alexandra, win the day, and Cleopatra, called Herod to spend a winter at Antioch, III. aged 17, causes Aristobolus' murder (while bathing), whereupon Alexandria appeals through Cleopatra to Antony, who summons Herod to Laodicea; but Herod unexpectedly wins over his judges, though Cleopatra asked for Judaea and Herod's life. (Herod even urged Antony to kill her as his bane.) Herod's family divides into Herodian and Asmonean factions. [29.]
	38.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 15. 2. 4.	Octavian defeats Antony and Cleopatra at Actium, and pursues them to Egypt, where both die. Herod executes Hyrcanus II., aged 80, and meeting Octavian at Rhodes, sends his friend, Ptolemy, to confirm in his kinship, which Octavian, after conferring Egypt, Cyrenæ, and Judaea, restores the balsam-region of Jericho and the sea-board (given by Antony to Cleopatra), and the inland fortresses. Herod's kingdom thus includes Judaea, Samaria, Galilee, Perea, Idumæa.
39.	39.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 15. 7. 3.	Herod, in a fit of suspicion, aggravated by his mother and sister Salome, executes Mariamne to his undying remorse; also, her mother Alexandra, (& the survivors of Hyrcanus' family, A.D. 20).
	40.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 15. 8.	Octavian receives from the Senate the title <i>Augustus</i> , i.e. divine honours, and Syria as one of the imperial provinces.—Herod apparently aims at founding a dynasty, and even an Oriental Empire, not less than Solomon's, by Roman support, and the Jews' enthusiastic welcome. To flatter Augustus, and to 'counterbalance the Jews' turbulent and exclusive spirit' by a strong Grecian party, or to gradually break it down by reconciling them to Greek and Roman customs, Herod introduces theatres and amphitheatres, games, and gladiatorial shows, even at Jerusalem. His innovations provoke resistance, esp. by the Pharisees.
	41.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 15. 9.	Ten Zealots conspire to kill Herod. He re-fortifies the <i>Barris</i> of John Hyrcanus, adjacent to the Temple, calling it Antonia ('castle', Acts 24. 18); bridges the kingdom with fortresses, and fortifying Samaria (108, rebuilt by Gubinius, A.D. 57), re-peopling Herod builds a splendid palace on the W. hill, beside after Augustus. His liberality in a famine conciliates the Jews.
42.	42.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 15. 10. 1.	Herod takes Mariamne's sons to Augustus at Rome for education, as if his heirs, and receives <i>Ituraea</i> , <i>Trachonitis</i> , and <i>Batanea</i> , with power to bequeath his kingdom. The succession, thus made an open question, causes fresh intrigues in his family.—The favour of Augustus and his minister Agrippa, who reckon Herod next after themselves in the Empire, revives the Jews' suspicions and antagonism, which Herod's subsequent building of Temples (esp. on Mt. Gerizim, A.D. 18; see 109) and patronage of the decaying Olympic games, strengthen Herod's despotic rule.
	43.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 15. 10. 3.	Augustus personally organizes the E. provinces: the Gadarenes denounce Herod, but he is made joint-procurator of Syria, and Perea is given to Pheroras his brother as <i>Tetrarch</i> . Herod remits taxes, and begins to restore Zerubbabel's Temple to the dimensions and splendour of Solomon's: see Sects, <i>Herodians</i> —Agrippa II. completed it 5 years before its demolition.
	44.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 15. 11. 1.	Herod brings Mariamne's sons, Alexander and Aristobolus, from Rome. The Jews' enthusiastic reception revives the intrigues of Salome, &c., lest hereafter they avenged their mother.
45.	45.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 16. 2. 1.	Agrippa visits Jerusalem. Herod visits him at Sinope, and returning with him overland to Ephesus, wins for the Jews of Ionia, i.e. pro-consular Asia, the confirmation of their liberties.
	46.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 16. 3. 2.	On his return, Salome and Pheroras at length reveal Herod's suspicions, and he recalls his eldest son Antipater from Rome 'as a counterpoise to the popularity and hopes' of Mariamne's sons. Antipater gradually supplants them, and is sent with Agrippa to Augustus, who at Aquileia reconciles Mariamne's sons and Herod, who accused them of designs on his life.
	47.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 16. 4. 1.	Herod declares Antipater his heir, with reversion to Alexander and Aristobolus. Salome's daughter bears Herod Agrippa, and Aristobolus is banished to Rome. Herod's suspicion, supported by Syllaeus, alienates Augustus awhile; but only Herod's growing domestic difficulties prevent Augustus ceding Arabia Petraea to him, in which Augustus confirms <i>Aræas</i> .
48.	48.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 16. 11. 1.	Mariamne's sons, condemned by a special council at Berytus (<i>Byzant</i>), on Herod's accusation, are strangled. The nation and army loathe Antipater as their murderer, who, though virtually king, retires to Rome, bearing a will making him heir, with reversion to Herod Philip.
	49.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 17. 1. 1.	The census or registration of the Roman world (Lk. 2. 1) begins. 7000 Pharisæes refuse the oath of allegiance to Herod and Jesus. The Jews appeal against the tyranny and disorders of Archelaus' reign; Augustus banishes him part of Rome.
	50.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 17. 4. 3.	Herod's death being reported, the Roman eagle above the great gate of the Temple is torn down; Herod burns the offenders alive. He orders Antipater's execution, and by a new will divides his kingdom among his 3 youngest surviving sons, five days before his death; bequeathing a kingdom of Judaea, Samaria, Idumæa, to Archelaus, and tetrarchies to H. Antipas (Galilee and Perea), and to Philip (Ituraea, Gaulonitis, Trachonitis, Batanea).
51.	51.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 17. 5.	Archelaus promises reform of grievances and taxation, but massacres 3000 Zealots, who, during the Passover, demand vengeance for the victims in the matter of the eagle.
	52.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 17. 8.	Whilest Herod's family await at Antioch, Syria under a procurator, and at Caesarea, under Judas of Galilee, plunge Palestine (Samaria excepted) into anarchy and bloodshed. At length Varus, <i>legatus</i> of Syria, restores order with fire and sword, crucifying 3000 Jews in Jerusalem.
	53.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 17. 10.	A Jewish embassy intreats Augustus to dethrone the Herodian family. Augustus confirms the will, but makes Archelaus <i>Ethnarch</i> only; his unexpected succession [5] causes Joseph, returning from Egypt, to bring up JESUS at Nazareth in the tetrarchy of the gentler Antipas.
54.	54.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 17. 11.	The Jews appeal against the tyranny and disorders of Archelaus' reign; Augustus banishes him part of Rome. Syria under a procurator, and at Caesarea, under Judas of Galilee, plunge Palestine (Samaria excepted) into anarchy and bloodshed. At length Varus, <i>legatus</i> of Syria, restores order with fire and sword, crucifying 3000 Jews in Jerusalem.
	55.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 17. 11.	A Jewish embassy intreats Augustus to dethrone the Herodian family. Augustus confirms the will, but makes Archelaus <i>Ethnarch</i> only; his unexpected succession [5] causes Joseph, returning from Egypt, to bring up JESUS at Nazareth in the tetrarchy of the gentler Antipas.
	56.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 17. 13.	The Jews appeal against the tyranny and disorders of Archelaus' reign; Augustus banishes him part of Rome. Syria under a procurator, and at Caesarea, under Judas of Galilee, plunge Palestine (Samaria excepted) into anarchy and bloodshed. At length Varus, <i>legatus</i> of Syria, restores order with fire and sword, crucifying 3000 Jews in Jerusalem.
57.	57.	<i>Joe. Ant.</i> 18. 1.	Quirinus, again <i>legatus</i> of Syria, makes a taxing-census of the Ethnarchy, which, and the consequent Roman tolls, taxes, and tribute (see Tribute, 2, under Money), the Jews regard as a profanation or mark of slavery (see <i>Publicans</i>). The outbreaks are renewed; (see Jewish Sects, 'Zealots', 'Galileans'). To conciliate the Jews, Quirinus makes <i>Ananias</i> H.P.
	58.	<i>cp. Mat.</i> 22. 17.	JESUS (aged 12) visits the Temple at the Passover, and enters the school of the Rabbis.
	59.	<i>cp. Luke</i> 3. 2.	Augustus dies. Tiberius, Emperor. Valerius Gratus, procurator, after deposing 4 high priests including Ananias in 11 years, appoints a strict Pharisee, Joseph Quirinius, A.D. 17.
60.	60.	<i>cp. Luke</i> 3. 1-5.	POPPHUS PILATE, a creature of Tiberius' favourite Sejanus, procurator of Judaea, at Caesarea, <i>ministry begins</i> . (2) Pilate provokes outbreaks by introducing into Jerusalem the Roman legions, especially obnoxious because of the images (eagles) and Emperor's busts on their standards, and by taking sacred revenues to build an aqueduct. He massacres the populace.
	61.	<i>cp. Luke</i> 13. 1.	Christ's ministry begins in Galilee. (2) John the Baptist imprisoned and beheaded by Antipas. Sejanus' disgrace and execution make Pilate conciliatory.
	62.		Christ condemned by the Sanhedrin, and executed by the reluctant procurator, rises the 3rd day from the dead, appears during 40 days to His disciples (2), and ascends into heaven.

(1) Tacitus (*Hist.* v. 13) and Suetonius (*Temp.* c. 4) record a general and persistent expectation in the East, based on ancient sacred books, of the restoration of a great Eastern Empire under Jewish leadership.—(2) See the *Chronological Table of Sacred History*.

JEWISH SECTS AND ORDERS.

BY THE REV. S. G. GREEN, D.D.,

Co-editor of the "Revised English Bible."

THE so-called sects of Judaism did not consist, as in other communities, of dissidents from the main body on grounds of doctrine or discipline, but were composed of outward conformists, who strove, by one method or another, to give intenser expression to its principles and life. The word "Order", as applied *e.g.* to the Jesuits in the Roman Church, would nearly, though not altogether, describe their position. Some communities also, which, although not of the Ten Tribes, held various relations of affinity with the chosen people, are sometimes known as "Sects". As the word is convenient it may be retained, provided that the wide variety of its applications is borne in mind.

The following scheme exhibits at one view the main divisions which existed in Scripture times.

TABLE OF JEWISH SECTS AND ORDERS.

OLD TESTAMENT.

- | | |
|--------------------|--|
| 1. KENITES..... | } Members of alien tribes taken into the Jewish community. |
| 2. RECHABITES..... | |

OLD & NEW TESTAMENTS.

- | | |
|--------------------|---|
| 3. SAMARITANS..... | Mixed Community—Israelites and Assyrian settlers. |
| 4. NAZARITES..... | An order under a common vow. Not a sect. |

NEW TESTAMENT.

- | | |
|--------------------|------------------------------|
| 5. PHARISEES..... | } Religious distinctions. |
| 6. SADDUCEES..... | |
| 7. ESSAENES..... | |
| 8. SCRIBES..... | |
| 9. LAWYERS..... | } Professional distinctions. |
| 10. HERODIANS..... | |
| 11. ZEALOTS..... | } Political distinctions. |
| 12. GALILEANS..... | |
| 13. ASSASSINS..... | A secret society. |

I. THE KENITES.

We read of "Kenites" among the inhabitants of Canaan in the days of Abraham (Gen. xv. 19). The name (like our *Smith*) seems originally to have denoted a worker in metals (Gesenius, *Thesaurus*, sub voce), and may have arisen from some speciality of the tribe in work or warfare. They were evidently a nomad race, and we next meet with them in the land of Midian, the Sinaitic peninsula; Jethro, the Midianite priest, whose daughter Moses espoused (Exod. iii. 1), being also a Kenite (Judg. i. 16). For a time, then, the Kenites had cast in their lot with the descendants of Keturah; but they afterwards followed the destinies of Israel, influenced no doubt by their connection with the great lawgiver. Balaam in his prophecy refers to the Kenite tents as on the outskirts of the Israelite camp (Num. xxiv. 21). Jethro himself declined to follow his son-in-law to Canaan, but his son Hobab seems, after some hesitation, to have remained with Moses (Exod. xviii. 27; Num. x. 29, 32); and the clan eventually occupied "the wilderness" in the south of Judah, dwelling in tents, although in close and recognised alliance with the Israelite community—in fact a kind of *pipery* race. As circumstances might dictate, they would pass from spot to spot; and we meet with a Kenite settlement in the uplands of Naphtali, to the north, mentioned in the history on account of Jael's exploit (Judg. iv. 11, 17); while in after days mention is made of Kenites as dispersed among the Amalekites of the Negeb or South Country (1 Sam. xv. 6; see also xvii. 10). They ranked among the friends of David when a fugitive from Saul; and through all changes were faithful to the religion of Israel.

II. THE RECHABITES.

After the days of David we read no more of the Kenites under that name; and the foregoing notices of their existence and virtual incorporation with Israel might have escaped attention but for a remarkable offshoot of the clan in the family of Rechabites. In 1 Chron. ii. 55, certain families of Kenites dwelling at

Jaber (probably in S. Judah) are described as descendants of one Hemath, "father of the house of Rechab". Whether Rechab is a proper name, or an appellative signifying "rider", and denoting the habits of the community, is not quite clear. No personage of the name is mentioned elsewhere in Scripture; but Jehonadab or Jonadab the son of Rechab appears in the days of Jehu's great uprising against the family of Ahab, as taking a stern and decisive part in the suppression of idolatry (2 Kings x. 15, 23). As we learn from Jer. xxxv., Jonadab reorganized the Kenites, or a portion of them, into an ascetic community, pledged by stringent vows neither to dwell in cities, to build houses, nor cultivate land, but to maintain a nomad life, and especially to abstain from wine and strong drink. In the days of Nebuchadnezzar, however, the approach of the Babylonian armies compelled these Rechabites to escape from their tents for safety into Jerusalem. For the sake of a lesson to the people, Jeremiah was directed to test their fidelity. Driven from their wandering life, might not the disciples of Jonadab suppose themselves discharged from their ascetic vows, or at any rate seize the opportunity of release? Vessels of wine were set before them in the Temple, and they were bidden to drink. They firmly refused; and the prophet takes occasion to impress upon the people of Judah the much-needed lesson of faithfulness to principle, adding at the same time the promise of Jehovah that the Rechabites should "stand before Him" continually, in other words, "should minister in some capacity in His Temple." The nature of this ministry we can only conjecture. In 1 Chron. ii. 55 the Rechabites appear as "scribes"; in the LXX. inscription to Psalm lxxi., they are given rank among the sweet singers of Israel. It appears certain that from the era of the captivity the nomad life was to some extent renounced, seeing that a son of Rechab is found co-operating with the priests and rulers in rebuilding the wall of Jerusalem (Neh. iii. 14). It may be added that at a much later period the historian Hegesippus, as preserved by Eusebius, in describing the martyrdom of St. James the "brother of the Lord", writes that "one of the priests, the sons of

Rechab, who are mentioned by Jeremiah the prophet", cried out against the crime (see Smith's *Dict. Bible*, art. "Rechabites", by Professor Plumptre). On the whole there seems satisfactory evidence that a place in the sanctuary itself was given to these descendants of an alien and wandering people. The subsequent history of the Rechabites is unknown; the reports of travellers who profess to have discovered their traces are hardly conclusive, while warranting further research into this interesting by-way of Scripture history.

III. THE SAMARITANS.

During the later age of the separate kingdom of Israel, the name of Samaria, its capital, was often employed to denote the nation (Isa. vii. 9; Jer. xlii. 13; Ezek. xvi. 46, etc.). When, therefore, another community had usurped the place of the Ten Tribes, it was natural to apply to them the name of "Samaritans". The word, however, is found only once in the Old Testament (2 Kings xvii. 29). This community was in its origin mainly or wholly heathen, consisting—at any rate chiefly—of immigrants from five provinces of Assyria, sent by Sennacherib (probably under the convoy of one of his generals, Amapper, Ezra iv. 10), to colonize the districts from which the Israelites had been deported. In the earlier period of their residence, the land which had long been waste and unpeopled was ravaged by lions. This the settlers rightly interpreted as betokening the anger of the unknown tutelary "God of the land", and in answer to their solicitations a captive-priest was sent from Assyria to instruct them. He fixed his abode at Bethel, but taught them no more than to combine the worship of Jehovah with that of their own ancestral idols. "They feared the Lord, and served their own gods" (2 Kings xvii. 33).

This motley religion endured for some generations, but the worship of the old Assyrian and Babylonian deities seems gradually to have died out, partly, no doubt, from the influence of the Israelitish remnant still scattered through the land—such men as, after the destruction of Jerusalem a century later, came "from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria" to worship and to mourn at Mizpah with their brethren of Judah (Jer. xli. 5; compare 2 Chron. xxxiv. 6, 9). Notwithstanding the arguments of Hengstenberg and others, the opinion that the survivors of the Ten Tribes in the course of time coalesced with the descendants of the Assyrian settlers, and that the Samaritans had in part an Israelitish origin, seems defensible on all rational and Scriptural grounds.

When the decree of Cyrus restored Jerusalem to the Jewish exiles in Babylon, they found a considerable community in the northern part of the kingdom who claimed to worship the God of Abraham, and proffered their assistance to Joshua and Zerubbabel in the erection of the Temple. The Jewish leaders decisively repulsed them, feeling the danger of admitting so mixed a community into the commonwealth of Israel. Their alliance being thus refused, they became thenceforth the bitterest adversaries of Judah (Ezra iv. 1-5). This hostility broke out in the days of Nehemiah, when Sanballat of Beth-horon (a Samaritan city near the frontier), with Tobiah, an Ammonite slave, long harassed the Jews with malignant opposition of every kind; ending all however, after Nehemiah's departure, by specious advances towards reconciliation. For the good and patriotic governor, returning, found to his amazement that Tobiah was installed in lodgings within the Temple precinct, and that Sanballat had given his daughter in marriage to a grandson of the high priest. It was impossible for Nehemiah to come to terms with the former enemies of God's people. For an Ammonite to be established in the sanctuary was a profanation. Tobiah and the high priest's grandson (Manasseh, *Jos. Ant.* xi. 7. § 2) were summarily expelled (*Neh.* xiii. 4-9, 28, 29), and the breach between Jews and Samaritans became irreparable. [But *Josephus* makes Manasseh brother to Jaddus H. P., placing him in B.C. 333, a second Sanballat being Manasseh's father-in-law.]

Manasseh soon assumed the priesthood in Samaria (about B.C. 408), establishing there an organized religious community. Mount Gerizim, in time long past held in honour as one of the "holy places" in Palestine, was selected as the centre of the new worship; and, by permission of the Persian king Darius Nothus, a temple was there reared to Jehovah. Soon this was declared to be the place which God had chosen, and

dextrous alterations of the Pentateuch were made to favour the assumption. The Law of Moses, without the after histories or the prophetic books, was taken as the text-book of the Samaritan faith; and breaking by degrees from the old idolatrous admixture, the schismatic community laid claim to a stricter worship and a more rigorous orthodoxy even than prevailed at Jerusalem. From time to time disaffected Jews, leaving their own community, seceded to Gerizim, and the number deepened as time went on.

When Antiochus Epiphanes (about B.C. 175) made his famous attempt to Hellenize and paganize the Jews, the Samaritans revealed the spuriousness of their faith by their ready submission to the tyrant (*Jos. Ant.* xii. 5, sec. 5). This placed them in deadly opposition to the Jewish patriot party, which, under John Hyrcanus the Maccabee, destroyed Samaria and the temple of Gerizim, B.C. 130 (*Jos. Ant.* xiii. 9, sec. 1). But the altar remained, the spirit of the sect was unbroken, and the old animosity subsisted in all its force down to the time of our Lord. To the Jews the Samaritan was still a "stranger" (alien, Luke xvii. 18; see also *Matt.* x. 5, 6). In travelling from Galilee to Judaea, no Jew, if he could help it, would pass through Samaria, but would take the road on the eastern side of the Jordan. When members of the two communities met, angry strife was sure to arise (Luke ix. 52-54), often leading to bloodshed. No name of scorn was more bitter in Jerusalem than that of Samaritan (*Joh. viii.* 48). All this gives point to our Lord's repeated lessons of brotherly-kindness (Luke x. 33, etc.); and it is interesting to find that one of the disciples who was for calling down fire from heaven to destroy the Samaritans who rejected Christ, himself preached the Gospel afterwards in many Samaritan villages (Luke ix. 44 comp. with Acts viii. 25).

Through all generations and amid every change the Samaritans have remained in their ancestral abode of Nablous (Neapolis, the ancient Shechem), with their altar and their sacrifices upon Mount Gerizim. They are now "the oldest and the smallest sect in the world" (*Dean Stanley*), and preserve their edition of the Pentateuch, in its old Hebrew character, with religious care. There has been much discussion as to this relic of antiquity; and if, as seems most probable, it represents the Law as handed down among the Ten Tribes from the days of the disruption under Jeroboam, the fact effectually disposes of modern theories as to the late origin of the "Five Books". The subject is one that cannot here be discussed, but it deserves and will doubtless receive further elucidation.

IV. NAZARITES.

Strictly speaking, the Nazirite (from Heb. נָזִיר, "to separate") formed no community, their vows and obligations being distinctly personal. The rules for this kind of separation are given in Num. vi.; and from the manner of their introduction, seem to recognize the order as already existing. Some have thought, but on scarcely sufficient authority, that it was borrowed by the Jews from the Egyptians. The principle of the Nazirite vow evidently was that of consecration to God; the temporary and outward "separateness" testifying to the life-long universal obligation. The symbolic accompaniments of the vow were extremely simple, demanding no seclusion nor engrossing observances, and in no way interfering with the ordinary duties of life. To abstain from strong drink, as well as from the fruit of the vine in every shape, to allow the hair to grow, and not to approach the dead—such was the threefold rule for man or woman; and the long hair would be the only very noticeable token of the vow. The "days of separation" might be many or few, according to the wish or conscience of the Nazirite. Jewish writers tell us that the usual period was thirty days, but vows were occasionally made for sixty or a hundred days, and even for a longer time (see the case of Hielea, queen of Adiabene; Smith's *Dict. Bible*, art. "Nazirite"). At the expiration of the vow, the Nazirite had to present himself at the altar with a complete series of offerings; he parted also with his locks, which were burned in the fire of the sacrifice. The meaning of this ceremonial was twofold, including on the one hand release from the special restrictions to which he had been subjected; but on the other, that dedication to a life of piety and holiness of which all sacrifices were the symbol.

JEWISH SECTS AND ORDERS.

In the Nazarite vow, accordingly, there was a sacramental consecration of all life to God; it was peculiarly appropriate therefore to youth; and scanty as are the details furnished by Scripture on the subject, there are hints that this was the period of life usually chosen for the vow. See Amos ii. 11; also the touching lament of Jeremiah (Lam. iv. 7): "Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing was of sapphire" (comp. Ps. cxliv. 18 "that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palace"). A striking similarity exists between the symbols of Nazarite and those of high-priestly dedication (Lev. xxi. 16-17, where the word rendered *crown* is the same as that used in Num. vi. 19 for the long hair of the Nazarite). The separated one would thus be reminded of the great ideal of a holy life—a priestly self-dedication to God. See Exod. xix. 6; Isa. lxi. 6.

A distinction is made by Jewish writers between a "Nazarite of days" and a "Nazarite for life". The latter were those dedicated from infancy, for a special purpose, to a life-long observance of the Nazarite vow. Such were Samson (the only one actually called "a Nazarite" in Scripture (Judg. xiii. 7); also Samuel (1 Sam. i. 11), and John the Baptist (Luke i. 15). James "the Lord's brother" is represented by tradition as a Nazarite. Whether this particular form of dedication was customary in earlier or later times we are not able to decide on the authority of Scripture. "Ewald supposes that Nazarites for life were numerous in very early times, and that they multiplied in periods of great political and religious excitement". The references in Scripture and the Apocrypha (Amos ii. 11, 12; 1 Macc. iii. 49), seem to refer to the "Nazarites of days". In the history of the Apostle Paul we read of four persons of this class, in whose votive observances he himself took part (Acts xxi. 23, 24, 26); while the vow at Cenchreae (Acts xviii. 18) was evidently of another kind.

It is scarcely necessary to mention that the word *Nazarite* and *Nazarene* have no relation to each other. The letter "s" in the two is radically different in Hebrew (שׁ and נ). "Jesus of Nazareth" was not "a Nazarite," as He Himself suggests (Matt. x. 18, 19) in contrast with His forerunner John.

PHARISEES, SADDUCEES, AND ESSENES.

(The Chasidim.)

The era of the Jewish captivity, writes the late Emanuel Deutsch, was "one of the most mysterious and momentous periods in the history of humanity. What were the influences brought to bear upon the captives during that time, we know not. But this we know, that from a reckless, lawless, godless populace, they returned transformed into a band of Puritans". One result of this revival of the Israelite faith, was the firm and organized stand henceforth made against the efforts of their successive heathen rulers to denationalize and paganize the nation. It is true that some in high places were unable to resist the seduction. Thus, under the influence of Antiochus Epiphanes, king of Syria (s.c. 175-164), the very high priest, Jason by name, introduced Pagan rites into Jerusalem, and sent offerings to Hercules, the god of Tyre. This disgraceful period was afterwards appropriately spoken of as the time of "the mingling". But the heart of the nation was true, and the noble struggles of the Maccabees against the tyrant are familiar to all readers of Jewish history. In connection with the prolonged contest we meet with a fraternity under the name of *Assideans*, described as mighty men of Israel "voluntarily devoted to the Law" (1 Macc. ii. 42; vii. 13; 2 Macc. xiv. 6). Evidently this appellation stands for the Hebrew *Chasidim*, "Pious" or, to adopt a modern term, "Pietists". From this fraternity, whose common bond of union was a resolution to devote their lives to the upholding of the Law in its integrity, appear to have sprung, directly or indirectly, the three great "sects" of after time—the PHARISEES, the SADDUCEES, and the ESSENES. Widely as these diverged from one another in after time, and bitter as were their mutual controversies, they all started from the same point—a firm adherence to the national faith. But while the

Pharisees, laying their chief stress upon exact observance, were led to formalism and an exaggerated estimate of the authority of the Fathers, the Sadducees, taking morality as their watchword, lost all sense of the supernatural, while the Essenes, whose great principle was *self-control*, were led into a mystical and unprofitable asceticism. Only the two former sects are mentioned in the New Testament, although there are clear traces of the third: Josephus has much to say upon them all.

V. THE PHARISEES.

In opposition to the "mingling", of which we have spoken above, arose the brotherhood of the "Distinct" or "Separatists" (*gymnasia**). When in the Greek form of the word "Pharisees". Where or how the fraternity assumed its shape, we cannot accurately tell. The first mention of it is among the events of b.c. 108, when the body was already powerful and of great repute (*Jos. Ant. xii. 10, sec. 5*). A commission had been appointed by authority of John Hyrcanus to enquire how far the Divine law of religious contributions was observed by the people; and the Pharisees bound themselves to pay all tithes before the use or sale of any commodity. Another point of special agreement related to the avoidance of all uncleanness, in regard to which a multitude of rules were laid down, many of which were minute and puerile. To these two characteristics of Pharisaism our Lord alludes (Matt. xxiii. 23, 25). But the chief point of distinction lay in the regard paid by the Pharisees to the *oral law*, a series of unwritten interpretations of the Divine oracles handed down from doctor to doctor, and forming an elaborate system extending to every detail of worship and of life. The "traditions of the elders" thus spun around God's Word a web of intricate refinement; and while professing to "fence the Law", or to lessen the risk of breaking it, became in the multiplicity of subtle distinctions and vexatious rules an oppression to the conscience. Formalism was substituted for spiritual religion, and the "separateness" of this fraternity, as evinced by their long robes with fringe and tassels, their broad phylacteries, their long prayers publicly recited by the highways at the customary hours, as well as by the casuistry of their teachings and the inconsistency of their lives, proved their piety to be in great measure an affectation. Very terrible is the indictment brought against the Pharisees by our Lord, as reported in Matt. xxiii. Mark vii., Luke xi. They were in fact the principal obstacle to the reception of Christ and His Gospel. It was impossible for them to accept the spirituality of His doctrines, or to descend to the humility of those who would follow Him. Their spirit was that of self-sufficiency and pride. When John the Baptist preached the baptism of repentance in the wilderness, the Pharisees for the most part (Luke vii. 30), although not entirely (Matt. iii. 7) held aloof. They thanked God that they were not "as other men" (Luke xviii. 10); yet while exalting themselves in their own esteem to heaven, they verily became the "children of hell" (Matt. xxiii. 15).

Undoubtedly there was another side to the Pharisaic character. They held certain great doctrines, as that of a resurrection and future life, with a tenacity unknown to the people at large; while their strictness on points of religious observance served as an antidote to prevailing laxity. The Apostle Paul regarded it as a distinction among the professors of Judaism to be a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee (Acts xxi. 6; comp. Phil. iii. 5). Like the Jesuits in the Roman Church, the Pharisees proved the utmost capabilities of their religious system, if, like them, they found it wanting. The best and the worst of the people were Pharisees; but in the best there was a narrowness and fanaticism,

* From *parash*, Heb. to separate or distinguish, almost like *separatus*. See *Nazarite* above.

† See Dr. Ederheim's *Schicksal der Jüdischen Sozialen*, p. 223.
‡ The Talmudists, parodying the manifold divisions and subdivisions made by Pharisaic teachers, "distinguish seven classes of Pharisees, one of whom only is worthy of that name. These are—(1) those who do the will of God from earthly motives; (2) they who make small steps or say, 'I will wait awhile for me'; (3) *I have just one more good work to perform*; (4) they who knock their heads against a wall in avoiding the sight of a woman; (5) saints in office; (6) they who implore you to mention some more duties which they might perform; (7) they who are pious because they fear God; (8) the true and only Pharisees in the world, who do the will of their Father which is in heaven because he loves them."—*Midrash Talmud*.

* Or perhaps the word here used (a somewhat different form from that usually rendered *Nazarite*) means "separated" in dignity—*princeps*. The same word is used (Gen. xlix. 26; Deut. xxxiii. 26) of Joseph.

VI. THE SADDUCEES.

The antagonism between the Sadducees and the Pharisees in New Testament times was so pronounced as to suggest that the former sect originated in a reaction from the strictness of the latter. More probably, however, as already observed, both sprung from the desire on the part of the most faithful among the Jews to preserve the purity of the national religion when threatened by heathen oppressors. Josephus, in his first mention of the Sadducees, in the history of John Hyrcanus (*Ant.* xiii. 10, 6), simply says that their "notions are quite contrary to those of the Pharisees". A current Jewish tradition ascribes their origin and their name to one Zadok, disciple of Antigonus (s.c. 300-170), who, it is said, taught that virtue was to be cultivated for its own sake, without calculation of consequences or hope of future recompense. An ennobling thought! although afterwards perverted to the denial of the recompense itself. The best scholars, however, reject the tradition. This Zadok is quite unknown to the earlier Talmudic writers, and it would be contrary to analogy to denominate a Jewish sect by the name of its founder, however distinguished. The likeliest account of the matter is to be found in etymology, and the word "Tasdik", *righteous*, there can be little doubt, explains the name. From the *Chasidim*, or "Assideans", there was gradually evolved a class of men who insisted chiefly upon morality, as the Pharisees did upon exact observance; and in course of time the "Moralists" and "Separatists" grew into distinct and antagonistic classes. The Sadducees (or a division of them) are also called in the Talmud Boethusians, either from Boethos, father of Simon, and grandfather of Herod's wife, the second Marianna, or from the Greek word *euthus* (*straight*) Hebrewised; also Karaites, or Readers (Heb. *kara*), from their adherence to the written law. But it is uncertain whether this last appellation is not of later origin than New Test. times, and the Karaites still exist in large numbers as a distinct sect, chiefly in Austria, Russia, and Turkey.

The origin of the Sadducees is the key to much of their history. Schools of morality are sure to decline from the simplicity of their primitive principles. So Epicurus taught that in virtue only was true pleasure, and the Epicurean became a mere pleasure-seeker. Zeno maintained that self-restraint was the highest excellency, and the Stoic trampled on human instincts and affections. So the Sadducees began with the supreme obligation of morality, and ended as mere rationalistic moralists; while from their rejection of oral supplements to the Mosaic Law, they proceeded to the denial of any doctrine not there plainly and literally taught, as that of a life after death. Possibly also, as above intimated, their scepticism on this last point was but an exaggeration of the view that God was not to be served for the sake of the reward of eternity. The disbelief in a future state led to the inference that there were "neither angels nor spirits", although it is difficult to see how this tenet could be reconciled with the literal interpretation of the Pentateuch. It is possible that by "angel" the Sadducees intended only the unembodied human soul (*Acts* xii. 15; comp. *Matt.* xiv. 26; *Luke* xxiv. 37).

The opinions of the Sadducees seem to have prevailed chiefly or solely among the upper classes. They "are able", says Josephus, "to persuade none but the rich"; "but the Pharisees have the multitude on their side" (*Ant.* xiii. 10, sec. 6). In the days of the Apostles the very high-priest and his party were "of the sect of the Sadducees" (*Acts* iv. 1; v. 17). Herod Antipas professed concurrence in their tenets, although conscience proved mightier than scepticism when he feared that in Jesus, John the Baptist had risen from the dead (*Mark* vi. 14-16). The Baptist had included the Sadducees with the Pharisees as a "generation" or brood "of vipers" (*Matt.* iii. 7), a poisonous and dangerous race. Sadducees as well as Pharisees sought to entrap our Lord by captious questionings (*Matt.* xvi. 1; xxii. 23), and Jesus warned His disciples against

33; xi. 47). They are not once mentioned by the Gospels. Perhaps, holding the opinions they did, the question of the Messiahship did not interest them; and it was rather with superciliousness than with anger that they regarded our Lord's Divine claims. But when the resurrection was proclaimed, they were moved to anger; and accordingly their only recorded polemical measures were directed against the Apostles who preached that Christ had risen (*Acts* iv. 1-4). The fact is a striking example of the "unexplained coincidence" between the Acts and the Gospel history. It may be added, that no writings of the Sadducees have come down to our times.

VII. THE ESSENES.

This sect is not mentioned in Scripture, but is described in detail by Josephus (*Wars*, ii. 8, sec. 1; one of the "three philosophical sects among the Jews"). Like the Pharisee "separatists" and the Sadducee "moralists", so the Essenes "apists" seem to have sprung from the *Chasidim* of the Hasmonean time, the three representing, as we have suggested, as many tendencies of human thought. Any derivations of the word Essene have been proposed. Professor Lightfoot (*Epistle to the Colossians*; *harm.* "On some points connected with the Essenes") considers the choice to lie between the Syriac *shin*, "plous", and the Hebrew *chaska*, "to be silent"; himself preferring the latter. The first Essene mentioned is one Judas (*Jos. Ant.* xiii. 11, sec. 2; *Wars*, i. 2, sec. 5, about s.c. 110; but no specific reference is furnished to them until the New Testament era, when they are said to have numbered about 4,000; some of whom dwelt in cities, but the majority in monastic retreats, chiefly in the desert regions west of the Dead Sea.

The Essenes have sometimes been described as a stricter sect of Pharisees, with whom they had many points in common, as the rigour of ceremonial observance—with the not unimportant exception of the Temple sacrifices—the careful avoidance of pollution, and the stress laid upon ascetic practices. But their divergencies were greater. Not only did they reject Temple offerings, but they maintained a non-legal priesthood, and owned no sacrifice but that in the daily vegetarian repast. They practised the state of divination and Josephus, in giving instances (*Jos.* as above; *Manahem*, *inf.* xv. 10, sec. 5; *Shen* ii. xvii. 13, sec. 3), remarks that their predictions were generally accomplished. Like mystics generally, they contemned the body, and held the immortality of the soul without a resurrection. Their standard of purity was high, long probation and discipline were imposed before admission into the fraternity, and distinct classes in the order represented successive stages of moral progress, the main difference being the degree of asceticism. Abstinence from meat was strictly enforced on all; the sexual intercourse was forbidden, as an enervating luxury. It was regarded as a mark of perfection to forego marriage state. Community of goods was maintained; the keeping of herds and flocks was the only secular employment sanctioned, the labour of the fields. In their daily worship the members were said to adore the sun; but this may possibly have been a misconception. Certainly there was a close points a great resemblance between their system and the Zoroastrianism of Persia; while in other particulars—as in the community of goods, in the brotherhood, in the free hospitality, in the moralism—the Essenes were more nearly akin to the Christians. In a well-known essay the late Dr. Quincey argues for the identity of the two, the resemblances adduced are superficial, and confused with the differences; and in the obligation of monialism, and the merit of ascetic self-denial, the two systems are at opposite poles. See Professor Lightfoot, *Colossians*, as above quoted. The Essenes and His Apostles made it indeed to a great extent business to rebuke such errors as these; but the Essenes had fallen, inasmuch as errors which they held in their origin in high aspiration are sometimes in fact

dangerous, because the most specious of all. The Epistle to the Colossians receives much valuable illustration from a reference to the known views of the Essenes. Thus, in ch. i. 23, the emphasis on "every man" is more felt when we read in Josephus of the care taken by them to keep their doctrines secret, divulging them only to the few after a long novitiate; and on ch. ii. 18-23 a flood of light is thrown, when we find Essenism tending to angel-worship, professing likewise to treat the body with entire disregard, to ignore its cravings, to deny its wants; not in the Pharisaic spirit, merely from fear of ceremonial pollution, but from the noble though mistaken idea of thereby escaping from the infection of evil. Dr. Lightfoot's *Commentary* points out numerous similar illustrations in this remarkable epistle.

From the practice of celibacy and other causes the Essene community rapidly diminished; nothing is heard of them after the destruction of Jerusalem, although their principles reappear from time to time, as in the Therapeutics and the early Manichæans.

VIII. THE SCRIBES.

The word *Scribe* appears to be used in Scripture with different meanings at different periods in the history. Literally signifying "writer", it would naturally have this various application according to the kind of writing required. Thus in the Old Testament it denotes at times what we should term a secretary of state (see 2 Sam. viii. 17; 2 Kings xix. 2, &c.) in charge of secular (Neh. xiii. 13) or military affairs (2 Kings xxv. 19). Undoubtedly, however, the chief use of the term was in relation to the Word of God ("scripture"), of which the Scribe was the copyist, depository, and expounder. In this sense Baruch is the first "Scribe" of whom we read (Jer. xxxvi. 4, &c.), and Ezra the most illustrious (Neh. viii. 1). After the time of the latter, when the Old Testament canon was arranged, and the custody and transmission of the sacred books were entrusted to the "Great Synagogue", the Scribes became a recognised order. The arrangement was rendered all the more necessary from the fact that after the Captivity the Chaldees, or square letters, were adopted in place of the ancient Hebrew characters, the language of course remaining the same, and the work of transcribing the sacred books became one of great labour and responsibility—nothing less than the re-writing of the nation's literature. The art of writing was long confined to the few; and very naturally the transcriber and reader of Scripture became its expounder. By degrees, therefore, the Scribes assumed the office of public teachers; the very priests, unless also Scribes, taking a subordinate place. Herod consulted the chief priests and Scribes as to where the Christ should be born; they forthwith examined the sacred writings and informed him (Matt. ii. 4-6). They sat as teachers in Moses' seat (Matt. xxiii. 2, 3). To their authority on doctrinal matters frequent appeal was made (Matt. xvii. 10). Their manner of teaching was compared with that of our Lord (Matt. vii. 29; Mark i. 22). As the oral as well as the written Law was the subject of their teaching, they are constantly coupled with the Pharisees, the great exponents of the former (Matt. xxiii. throughout; Luke x. 46, &c.). They are reproached as having often abused their calling for purposes of ostentation and extortion (Mark xii. 38-40); and in the end they became among the most rancorous enemies of Christ (Matt. xxvi. 3, &c.), where "chief priests and scribes and elders" express the Sanhedrim, the great court of the nation), also of His apostles (Acts iv. 5; vi. 12). At the same time the office, from its responsibility and dignity, becomes the symbol of faithfulness in instruction (Matt. xiii. 52). And it was a Scribe to whom Jesus said, "Thou art not far from the kingdom of God" (Mark xii. 34). When true to his position, the Scribe sat in Moses' seat. He was the successor to the prophet. The prophet communicated new Scripture, the Scribe guarded and elucidated the old. Hence when the people saw that Jesus taught not as the scribes, they discerned in Him no mere expounder, but an original instructor.

IX. THE LAWYERS.

The Lawyer of the New Testament, taking his name (*νομικός*) from the law (*nomos*), is by many reckoned almost or quite the same as Scribe. But the word occurs in classical Greek for a person skilled in the practice of law, and our translators seem to have in-

tended a professional man in the modern sense. Nor is there any reason against this. The Mosaic laws would have to be enforced on Jews by Jewish officials in Jewish courts upon questions arising, for instance, out of Sabbath regulations, divorce, and such like. Jewish jurisprudence was by no means abolished under the Roman supremacy, but the Jews were allowed, except in capital cases, to administer their own laws among themselves—witness our Lord's trial before Caiaphas; Pilate's words, "Take ye Him and judge Him according to your law"; the trial of Stephen; the mission of Saul to Damascus. Professional counsel would therefore be needed, as in modern ecclesiastical law, and more especially under the intricate system fostered by the Pharisees and Scribes. Such we may conclude was the Jewish Lawyer—a professional assistant in court, and not merely a theological doctor or expositor. Of course he might be a Scribe as well, one belonging to that profession, but with special training and duties, just as in olden times in England an ecclesiastical lawyer might be a clergyman. This may explain how the man who asked our Lord about the great commandment of the Law is by one evangelist called a Lawyer (Matt. xxii. 35), and by another a Scribe (Mark xii. 28). The Lawyers, like the Pharisees, fell under our Lord's rebukes for their unprincipled professional conduct, and in one place they are said to have "rejected the counsel of God against themselves" (Luke vii. 30).

Zenas (Titus iii. 13) may have been either a Jewish lawyer in the above sense, or a Greek jurist; probably the latter.

THE HERODIANS, THE ROMAN FACTION, AND THEIR OPPONENTS.

To the theocratic belief that was the life of the Jewish polity, the accession of a foreign, half-heathen dynasty like that of Herod to the throne of David must have been a cruel shock. The sceptre had "departed from Judah", and yet, in the popular belief, the Shiloh "had not come". In such circumstances the time-serving and politic would strive to make the best of the new order of things, paying court to the reigning family, and themselves gaining the solid advantage, while all truly pious Jews would mourn, and the more heedless or fanatical would wildly rebel. Hence it was one and the same condition of affairs which gave rise at the one extreme to the Herodian sect, and at the other to the Zealots, the Galilæans, and the Sicarii.

X. THE HERODIANS.

It was in vain that Herod the Great and his descendants endeavoured to propitiate the great mass of the people. Immune by descent, although in profession Jews, they were by education, taste, and habit altogether Roman. Repeated visits to the capital, and constant attendance on the imperial family, necessary to the stability of their vassal throne, imbued them more and more with the ideas and principles of their heathen masters, which as far as practicable they imported into Palestine. It is true that Herod the Great restored the Temple with great splendour, but this was to adorn in the spirit of Augustus, not of Zerubbabel; to add to his reign, to propitiate and dazzle his subjects, and to preserve the ascendancy of his name. The Jew might be proud of those "groody stones", but was at least equally shocked to observe here a temple and there a statue to the deified Emperor, to witness Roman games even in Jerusalem, and to see the Roman Eagle (to Hebrew eyes an idolatrous emblem) over the very portal of the Temple. In a word, the Herods had largely Romanised the Holy Land and its people. Courtlly Jews fell in with the fashion to their own profit, and justified it to their compatriots. These were the "Herodians", true successors of those who had conformed to the will of Antiochus Epiphanes, and had betrayed Judaism in the days of the "mingling" (see *Pharisees*). Their natural antagonists were the Pharisees, who prided themselves on nothing so much as on being Hebrews first and last. Yet Herodians and Pharisees, being alike underminers of the Hebrew faith—the former by their foreign corruptions, the latter by their native traditions—are condemned by our Lord in the same breath (Mark viii. 15). "Beware," He said, "of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the leaven of Herod". The parallel passage (Matt. xvi. 6) has "Sadducees" in the place of "Herod", implying that the Herodians were infected with Sadducean

tenets, as indeed was natural. That the Pharisees deserved thus to be classed with their natural opponents is shown by the association of the two in deadly enmity to our Lord (Mark iii. 6); and especially in proposing to Him the insidious question about the tribute-money (Matt. xxiii. 16, 17). The Pharisees no doubt paid the tax, but under protest; thus at once propitiating the ruling party and saving their own conscience. Their payment showed them to be loyal subjects; their protest proved them faithful Jews; but on the other hand, if Jesus admitted the claim, the Pharisees would vilify Him to their own party; if He repudiated it, the Herodians would endanger Him with the authorities. His answer silenced both.

A view, slightly differing from that above given, is that the Herodians represented a national party in opposition to the Roman power. Herod Antipas and Pilate, we know, were "at enmity" (Luke xxiii. 12); and though the sovereignty of the Herods was heathen in comparison with the theocracy, it was Jewish in comparison with that of Rome. The Herodian in this view would be, comparatively speaking, the patriotic party; hence their alliance with the Pharisees. Specious as this theory may be, the evidence against it seems to preponderate. Some have contended that both aspects of Herodianism by turns prevailed, but this can scarcely be regarded as probable.

XI. THE ZEALOTS.

Josephus describes the Zealots as the fourth of the philosophical sects among the Jews. Their philosophy, however, consisted in their resolute denial of the right of any foreign power to rule over God's heritage, and their readiness to suffer martyrdom, if necessary, in support of their convictions. They represented the extreme of Pharisaism politically, as the Essenes did religiously. Simon, one of the apostles, is surnamed Zealotes (Luke vi. 15), probably because he belonged to this sect; and the term Canaanite applied to him in the A. V. of Matt. x. 4, is most likely a Hebrew derivation of the same meaning (from *zau*, to be zealous). The Zealots maintained the Mosaic Law with fanatical strictness, and resisted, not always passively, every attempt to enforce foreign usages upon the people. Hence arose constant outbreaks, of which Galilee was pre-eminently the scene. It is often stated that "Zealot" and "Galilean" were interchangeable terms, but this is hardly accurate. See the next section.

XII. THE GALILEANS.

The name of Galilean was always used by the Jews of the South with an undertone of contempt, as that of a rustic and unlettered community, rendered more over impure by the admixture of Gentile blood. But in the time of our Lord and his apostles, certain recent events had brought the title into deeper disfavour with the ruling authorities, and the word had become a synonym for disaffection and rebellion. "In the days of the taxing," or enrolment, under Quirinus (Cyrinus), A.D. 6, which followed the dethronement of

Archelaus, "Judas of Galilee", a Galileanite of the city of Gamala (*Jos. Ant. xviii. 1, sec. 1*), raised the standard of rebellion. "Would Israelites", he demanded, "be such cowards as to pay tribute to Romans? Would they, after God, submit to any mortal man for lord?" (*Wars. ii. 8, sec. 1*). His followers doubtless thought that the days of his Maccabean namesake were returning; and Josephus thus describes their bearing: "They do not value dying any kind of death, nor indeed do they heed the deaths of their relatives and friends, nor can any such fear make them call any man lord" (*Ant. xviii. 1, sec. 6*). For a time, these Zealots overran the country, and while our Lord was quietly dwelling in His mother's home at Nazareth, the whole surrounding country was given up to wild and lawless rebellion; but the might of Rome prevailed; Judas was slain, his followers were dispersed; but the "Galilean" spirit survived—a constant source of dread to the authorities. Subsequent attempts at revolt, in fact, were made by the sons of Judas, penetrating even to Jerusalem (A.D. 47 and 66); and were more ruthlessly repressed than at first.

Bearing this state of things in mind, the expression used at our Lord's trial, "Judas of Galilee" and "Thou art a Galilean" (*Matt. xxvi. 69; Mark xiv. 70*), receive a new significance, as betraying a malicious desire to identify our Lord and his followers with the promoters of sedition, and thus to create a prejudice against them. In after years the pagans sought to fasten the same ill name, and with the same application, upon the whole Christian body; a fact which throws much light upon the care of the Apostles to insensate subordination to the ruling powers (*Rom. xiii. 1-7; 1 Tim. ii. 1-4; 1 Pet. ii. 13-17*).

XIII. THE SICARII.

As the Zealots represented the fanatical extreme of the Pharisees, and the Galileans were a class of Zealots, continual disturbers of the peace, so the Sicarii, assassins, or "murderers" (*Acts xxi. 38*), formed an association or secret society of bandits, springing out of the Galilean rebellions. Josephus fully describes their organization and procedure (*Wars. vii. 10, sec. 1*). These fanatics, carrying a small poniard (*sica*, whence their name), concealed in the folds of their dress, attempted to carry out their purposes by secret assassination, visiting Jerusalem at festival times, and inflicting mortal blows unseen in the crowds on those whom they adjudged the enemies of God and His people. At other times they levied open war against the Roman authority (*Wars. vii. 8, sec. 5; Ant. xxi. 8, sec. 5, 6*). Josephus's notice of the Egyptian offers a striking undesigned coincidence to the brief allusion in the Acts (xxi. 38); for whereas the latter mentions the suspicion against St. Paul of being that leader, without giving any clue to account for it, not even explaining who or what the Sicarii were, Josephus supplies all that is required in describing the religious nature of their principles, and stating that the Egyptian in particular gave himself out as a prophet.

THE SANHEDRIN. A.V. Council.

The Greater Sanhedrin consisted of 70 "Elders, Chief Priests, i.e. heads of the 24 Courses, and Scribes" (*Matt. xxvi. 1, &c.*), besides the High Priest (if "endowed with wisdom" who was generally President. It met in the hall of the Temple called *Gazaria*, i.e. "Squares". Its number followed Mosaic precedent (*Num. xi. 16*), but the institution probably belongs to the later Greco-Syrian period, being first mentioned in 3 Mac. i. 10, and in the reign of Hyrcanus II., c. 69 (*Jos. Ant. xiv. 9, 21*). Under the Romans it could condemn, but could not execute; St. Stephen's martyrdom was a tumultuary proceeding (*John xviii. 31*).

A Lower Sanhedrin—of 23 where the adults exceeded 19, and of 3 elsewhere—was organised in every town, subject to the Greater Sanhedrin. In *Matt. v. 22, 'the Judgment' and 'Council'* probably refer to the 2 classes.

PROSELYTES.

'The stranger' 'within the gates' of Judaism, and other converts (traceable throughout Jewish history) are termed in the N. T. *proselytes* (Gk. *-approchans*). The Rabbis distinguish—(1) *Proselytes of Righteousness* (see *Lewin*, vol. v. 323-33), circumcised, and bound by every Jewish obligation; (2) *Proselytes of the Gate* (*Isa. xx. 10; De. xiv. 21*, 'devout' worshippers', *Acts x. 2; xvi. 14, &c.*), uncircumcised, and only bound by

'Noah's 7 precepts' (agst. idolatry, profanity, murder, uncleanness, theft, rebellion, eating of blood), and less other than the Mosaic. The proselyting spirit, first shown strongly by the Ammonites (*John Hyrcanus i.*) and Alexander Jannæus, was ardent among the Pharisees of our Lord's time (*Matt. xxiii. 15*); but Jew and Gentile alike disesteemed the proselyte. The O. T., Apocrypha, Philo, and Josephus are silent about the use a.c. of baptism with circumcision at the proselytes' initiation, a practice described by the Talmud (on 2nd and 3rd century authority), and referred to remote antiquity by the Rabbis.

PUBLICANS, rather Tax-gatherers.

Roman capitalists (*Lat. publicani*) farmed the revenues of a province or district at a specified sum, collecting what they could from the taxpayers. These *Publicani* usually sublet the taxes to contractors of lower grade (e.g. prob. *Zacchæus*, *Luke xix. 2*); and the actual collectors (*Lat. Portitores, Gk. τελωναι, H. T. 'publicans'*) were driven to the severest exactions. The taxes being levied on produce and merchandise, over-assessment was easy and most oppressive. The Jewish tax-collectors were universally despised—(1) as un-patriotic, and degraded by serving Romans; (2) for their extortion and false accusations; and were classed accordingly with 'sinners'.

TABLE OF THE HERODIAN FAMILY, AS MENTIONED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT.

Antipater, of Idumean descent, appointed Procurator of Judea by Julius Caesar, B.C. 47. married Cypros, an Arabian.

Phasael and Herod (1) (afterwards called "the Great") joint Tetrarchs of Judea, B.C. 41. Herod sole king, B.C. 31. Died, B.C. 4.

Herod married—*Dothi*,.....*Martha*,.....*Martha*,.....*Malice*,.....*Cleopatra*,
grand-d. of Hyrcanus. d. of Simon, h. priest. a Samaritan. of Jerusalem.

Sons of Herod—Antipater
(put to death
by his father,
B.C. 4).

Aristobulus
(put to death by
his father, B.C. 6).
m. Bernice, d. of
Salome, sister of
Herod I.

HEROD PHILIP I. (2)
m. Herodias
(l. in private
station).

HEROD ANTIPAS (3)
("the tetrarch,"
4.4. of Galilee).
m. (1) daughter of
Aretas, Arab king;
(2) Herodias,
Deposed and
banished, A.D. 6.

HEROD PHILIP II. (4) m. Salome,
d. of Herodias
by Philip I.
(5) Tetrarch of
Judea, Idumea,
and Trachonitis;
(6) Mark vii. 13;
Mark viii. 27;
d. A.D. 38-39.

Salome,
m. (1) PHILIP II.
(2) Aristobulus,
king of Chalcis.

Herod (king of Chalcis),
d. A.D. 48.
m. (1) *BERNICE*,
(2) *BERNICE*.

HEROD AGRIPPA I. (5)
(succ. to tetrarchy of
Philip II., A.D. 37).
m. Herodias, A.D. 40.
Judea and Samaria
added, A.D. 41).
m. Cypros, grand-
daughter of Phasael,
d. A.D. 41.

HERODIAS,
Mark xiv. 8-11.
Luke vi. 17-25.
Luke iii. 19.
m. (1) PHILIP I.,
(2) ANTIPAS.

AGRIPPA II. (6)
(king of Chalcis,
A.D. 48-53), succ.
to tetrarchy of
Philip II.,
d. A.D. 53-54.
d. A.D. 100; the
last prince of
the line.

BERNICE (or Bernice),
m. Herod king of
Chalcis, after whose
death she returned
for a time to her
brother.
Acts xvi. 13, 27.
xxvi. 30.

DRUSILLA,
Acts xxiv. 24.

m. FELIX,
after separation
from her first
husband, Annius,
king of Knesia.

Agrippa,
d. A.D. 79.

Several names, both of wives and of descendants, have been omitted in the above Table; but those given will suffice to elucidate the New Testament history.

- (1) Herod the King (Matt. ii. 1, 3; Luke i. 5); Herod (Matt. ii. 7, 15-19, 22); The King (Matt. ii. 9).
- (2) Philip (Matt. xiv. 3; Mark vi. 17; Luke iii. 19).
- (3) Herod the Tetrarch (Matt. xiv. 1; Luke iii. 19; ix. 7; Acts xiii. 1); Herod (Matt. xiv. 3, 6; Mark vi. 16-22; Luke iii. 19; viii. 3; ix. 9; xliii. 7-12, 15; Acts iv. 27); The King (Matt. xiv. 3, 6; Mark vi. 22, 25-27); King Herod (Mark vi. 14).
- (4) Herod the King, Herod (Acts xii).
- (5) King Agrippa, Agrippa (Acts xxi. 13, etc.; xxvi. 1, etc.).

A CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE GOSPEL HISTORY,

EXHIBITING A HARMONY OF THE FOUR GOSPELS; WITH THE PLACES WHERE THE EVENTS APPEAR TO HAVE OCCURRED;

Being a Revision of the Arrangement

BY THE LATE EDWARD ROBINSON, D.D., LL.D.*

AUTHOR OF "BIBLICAL RESEARCHES IN PALESTINE," ETC.

The general expectation of the Messiah—the impetus of the Roman sovereignty, fostered by the bold and turbulent doctrines of the more fanatical part of the people, which led them to crowd round the banner of such successive adventurers, who either assumed or might assume that character—the rapid progress of the chief priests, led by the slightest indication of revolt should compromise the safety of the city and the Temple, and expose the whole nation to the just resentment of the Roman governor—these circumstances of the times sufficiently account for the reception which such a teaching as Jesus of Nazareth met with in Jerusalem. Appearing, as he did, with doctrines so alarming to the authority of the priesthood, and so null of its appointment to the fanatic populace—so repugnant to the national pride, as implying the dissolution of the Jewish constitution, and the establishment of a new and more comprehensive faith—and, above all, openly assuming the mysterious title, the Son of God—excites less astonishment than error and commiseration, that the passions of such a people should at once take arms, and proceed to the most awful violence against a Teacher, whose tenets were so much too pure and spiritual for their comprehension, whose character was so remote from their pre-conceived notions of the expected Messiah.

Misner's History of the Jews, Book vi. p. 28.

PART I.—EVENTS CONNECTED WITH THE BIRTH AND CHILDHOOD OF OUR LORD.—TIME: About 13½ years.

SECT.	MATT.	MARK	LUKE	JOHNS
1. The Genealogies	1. 1-17	.....	3. 23-38	.....
2. The birth of Jesus announced to Zacharias.— <i>Jerusalem</i> .....	.....	.....	1. 26-25	.....
3. The birth of Jesus announced to Mary.— <i>Nazareth</i> .....	.....	.....	1. 26-38	.....
4. Mary's visit to Elizabeth, and her song of praise.— <i>Jutta (?)</i> .....	.....	.....	1. 39-56	.....
5. The birth of John the Baptist.— <i>Jutta (?)</i> .....	.....	.....	1. 57-66	.....
6. An angel appears to Joseph.— <i>Nazareth</i>	1. 18-25	.....	.....	.....
7. The birth of Jesus.— <i>Bethlehem</i> .....	.....	.....	2. 1-7	.....
8. Angelic announcement to the shepherds.— <i>Near Bethlehem</i> .....	.....	.....	2. 8-20	.....
9. Circumcision of Jesus; his presentation in the temple, and prophecies of Simeon and Anna.— <i>Bethlehem and Jerusalem</i> .....	.....	.....	2. 21-38	.....
10. Visit of Magi.— <i>Jerusalem and Bethlehem</i>	2. 1-12	.....	.....	.....
11. Flight to Egypt. Herod's jealous cruelty. Return to <i>Nazareth</i>	2. 13-23	.....	2. 39, 40	.....
12. At twelve years of age Jesus goes up to the <i>Passover</i> .— <i>Jerusalem</i> .....	.....	.....	2. 41-52	.....

PART II.—ANNOUNCEMENT AND INTRODUCTION OF OUR LORD'S PUBLIC MINISTRY.

TIME: About one year (see note 1); commencing about eighteen years after sect. 12.

13. Preparatory ministry of John the Baptist.— <i>The Desert and the Jordan</i>	3. 1-12	1. 1-6	3. 1-16	.....
14. Baptism of Jesus.— <i>The Jordan</i>	3. 13-17	1. 9-11	3. 21-23	.....
15. Jesus is led by the Spirit to the desert; his temptation.— <i>Desert of Judea</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	.....
16. Testimony of John the Baptist to Jesus.— <i>Near the Jordan</i>	4. 1-11	1. 12-13	4. 1-13	1. 15-34
17. Two of John's disciples follow Jesus; Andrew brings Peter to him .....	.....	.....	.....	1. 35-42
18. Jesus returns to Galilee; Philip becomes his disciple, and brings Nathanael .....	.....	.....	.....	1. 43-45
19. His first miracle at Cana in Galilee; visit to Capernaum .....	.....	.....	.....	2. 1-12

PART III.—FROM THE FIRST PASSOVER DURING OUR LORD'S PUBLIC MINISTRY UNTIL THE SECOND.—TIME: 1 year.

20. Jesus goes up to the <i>Passover</i> at Jerusalem; he expels the traders from the temple .....	.....	.....	.....	2. 13-25
21. Nicodemus visits him at night.— <i>Jerusalem</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	3. 1-21
22. He leaves Jerusalem, but remains in Judea, and makes disciples. Further testimony of John the Baptist.— <i>Enon</i> .....	.....	.....	.....	3. 22-36
23. After John is cast into prison, Jesus leaves Judea for Galilee	4. 12	1. 14	4. 14	4. 1-3
24. Passing through Samaria he manifests himself as the Messiah to a woman of Sychar at Jacob's well; many Samaritans believe on him .....	.....	.....	.....	4. 4-42
25. He begins his public ministry in Galilee .....	.....	.....	.....	4. 43-45
26. He comes again to Cana in Galilee, where he heals a nobleman's son lying ill at Capernaum .....	.....	.....	.....	4. 46-54
27. He takes up his abode at Capernaum, and teaches publicly	4. 13-16	1. 21, 22	4. 31	.....
28. Miraculous draught of fishes; call of Peter, Andrew, James, and John.— <i>Sea of Galilee, near Capernaum</i>	4. 19-22	1. 16-20	4. 1-11	.....
29. Jesus heals a demoniac in the synagogue.— <i>Capernaum</i> .....	.....	1. 23-25	4. 31-37	.....
30. He heals Peter's wife's mother, and many others	8. 14-17	1. 29-34	4. 38-41	.....
31. His first circuit with his disciples throughout Galilee	4. 23-25	1. 35-39	4. 42-44	.....
32. He heals a leper. On account of his great popularity he retires from the town to desert places	8. 1-4	1. 40-45	5. 12-16	.....
33. He returns to Capernaum, and the people flock to him; he heals a paralytic let down through the roof	9. 2-8	2. 1-12	5. 17-26	.....
34. He calls Matthew to follow him	9. 9	2. 13, 14	5. 27, 28	.....

PART IV.—FROM THE SECOND (see note 2) PASSOVER UNTIL THE THIRD.—TIME: 1 year.

35. Jesus at Jerusalem at the <i>Passover</i> ; heals a sick man on the sabbath; and asserts his oneness with the Father in power, works, and honour; the Jews seek to kill him .....	.....	.....	.....	5. 1-46
36. The disciples pluck ears of corn on the sabbath.— <i>On the way to Galilee (?)</i>	12. 1-6	2. 23-28	6. 1-6	.....

(1) This time is made out by reckoning six months of John's ministry before he baptized the *Galileans*, and about six more between that event and the first *Passover* during our Lord's public ministry.
(2) It is here assumed that the "feast of the Jews," mentioned in

John v. 1, was the *Passover*. The *third* *Passover* is the one mentioned in John vi. 4, which our Lord appears not to have celebrated at Jerusalem, probably because the rulers were seeking to kill him: see John vi. 1.

* By permission of J. Gurney, Esq.

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE GOSPEL HISTORY.

SECT.	CONTENTS.	MATT.		MARK		LUKE		JOHN	
		ch.	ver.	ch.	ver.	ch.	ver.	ch.	ver.
37.	Healing of a withered hand on the sabbath. The Pharisees begin to plot his destruction.— <i>Galilee</i>	12.	9-14	3.	1-6	6.	6-11		
38.	Jesus withdraws to the Sea of Galilee, and is followed by great multitudes from the surrounding country. He heals many.....	12.	15-21	3.	7-12				
39.	He retires to the mountain region, and chooses the twelve apostles; the people follow him.— <i>Near Capernaum</i>	10.	2-4	3.	13-19	6.	12-19		
40.	The sermon on the mount.....	5.	1 to 8.1			6.	20-49		
41.	Healing of a Roman centurion's servant.— <i>Capernaum</i>	8.	6-13			7.	1-10		
42.	Jesus raises a widow's son at Nain. His fame spreads through all the country.....							7.	11-17
43.	Mission of inquiry from John the Baptist in prison.— <i>Galilee</i>	11.	2-10					7.	18-35
44.	Jesus upbraids the inhabitants of Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum for their unbelief.....	11.	20-30						
45.	At a Pharisee's house, Jesus is anointed by a penitent woman.....					7.	36-50		
46.	He heals a blind and dumb demoniac; the scribes and Pharisees charge him with being in league with Satan.....	12.	22-37	3.	20-30	11.	14, 15, 17, 26		
47.	His remarks upon their demand of a sign.....	12.	38-45			11.	16, 30-38		
48.	His reply when told that his mother and brethren were seeking him.....	12.	46-50	3.	31-35	8.	19-21		
49.	At a Pharisee's table, he exposes the hypocrisy of the Pharisees and scribes.....					11.	37-54		
50.	He warns against hypocrisy, covetousness and unwatchfulness; and reproves for blindness to the signs of the times.....					12.	1-59		
51.	His discourse when told of the slaughter of certain Galileans. Parable of the barren fig-tree.....					13.	1-9		
52.	A great multitude collect around him; and he addresses them out of a boat on the lake. Parable of the sower.....	13.	1-23	4.	1-25	8.	4-18		
53.	Other parables: The tares, the grain of mustard seed, the leaven, the hidden treasure, the pearl of great price, and the net cast into the sea.....	13.	24-53	4.	26-34				
54.	Jesus crosses the lake with his disciples, and stills a storm.....	8.	18-27	4.	35-41	8.	22-35		
55.	Two demoniacs at Gadara.— <i>South-east coast of Sea of Galilee</i>	8.	28	5.	1-21	9.	57-68		
56.	Feast at Levi's house; discourse respecting association with publicans.....	9.	1			8.	20-40		
57.	Question of John's disciples respecting fasting, and our Lord's reply.....	9.	10-13	2.	15-17	6.	29-32		
58.	Raising of Jairus's daughter; healing of a woman with an issue of blood.....	9.	14-17	2.	18-22	6.	33-39		
59.	Two blind men healed, and a dumb demon cast out.— <i>Capernaum (?)</i>	9.	18-26	5.	22-43	8.	41-56		
60.	Jesus visits Nazareth, teaches in the synagogue, and is rejected there.....	9.	27-34						
61.	Jesus makes a second circuit in Galilee, teaching and healing.....	13.	54-58	6.	1-6	4.	16-30		
62.	He sends forth the twelve apostles.....	9.	35-38	6.	6	(see note 3.)			
63.	Herod, hearing of Jesus, supposes him to be John the Baptist, whom he has just beheaded. Account of John's death.....	10.	1, 5-42	6.	7-13	8.	1-3		
64.	The twelve return to Jesus; he retires with them to a desert place on the other side of the Sea of Galilee; a great multitude follow him, whom he teaches; he feeds five thousand.....	11.	1			(see note 4.)			
65.	He sends the disciples away across the Lake, and at night comes to them walking upon the water; he goes to Gennesaret, and many resort to him.....	14.	1-12	6.	14-20	9.	1-6		
66.	The multitude who had been miraculously fed seek Jesus, and find him at Capernaum; he teaches in the synagogue; many disciples are offended and leave him. Peter's confession.....	14.	13-21	6.	30-44	9.	10-17	6.	1-14
		14.	22-36	6.	45-50			6.	15-21
								6.	22-71
								7.	1
PART V.—FROM THE THIRD PASSOVER UNTIL OUR LORD'S ARRIVAL AT BETHANY, SIX DAYS BEFORE THE FOURTH.									
TIME: <i>One year, less one week.</i>									
67.	Pharisees and Scribes from Jerusalem object to the neglect of the tradition of the elders as to washing hands; our Lord's reply.— <i>Capernaum</i>	15.	1-20	7.	1-23				
68.	Jesus goes northward to the region of Tyre and Sidon. A Syrophenician woman obtains deliverance for her daughter.....	15.	21-28	7.	24-30				
69.	He returns through Decapolis to the mountain region near the Sea of Galilee; great multitudes follow him; he heals many, and feeds four thousand.....	15.	30-38	7.	31 to 8.9				
70.	He sends away the people, and crosses the lake to Dalmanutha. The Pharisees and Sadducees again require a sign.....	16.	89						
71.	He again crosses the lake. The disciples cautioned against the leaven of the Pharisees, etc.....	16.	1-4	8.	10-12				
72.	A blind man healed.— <i>Bethsaida (Julias)</i>	16.	4-12	8.	13-21				
73.	Jesus goes to the region of Caesarea Philippi. Peter and the other disciples again profess their faith in him.....	8.	22-36						
74.	He foretells his own death and resurrection, and the trials of his followers.— <i>Region of Caesarea Philippi</i>	16.	13-20	8.	27-30	9.	18-21		
75.	His transfiguration and subsequent discourse.....	16.	31-38	8.	31-38	9.	22-27		
76.	Casting out of a demon which the disciples could not cast out.....	17.	1-13	9.	1	9.	23-26		
		17.	14-21	9.	2-13	9.	28-36		
				9.	14-29	9.	37-43		

(3) Robinson places Luke ch. iv. 16-30 in Section 37; assuming two distinct visits to Nazareth; but Luke's narrative, in ver. 23, implies that Jesus had lived for some time in Capernaum, and had wrought many miracles there, before this visit to Nazareth, it appears more probable that the three narratives all refer to the same event.

(4) Robinson places Luke ch. viii. 1-3 between Sections 45 and 46; but there appears to be no sufficient reason for supposing the circuit in Galilee related by Luke to be different from the second one mentioned by Matthew and Mark.

CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF THE GOSPEL HISTORY.

CONTENTS.	MATT.	MARK.	LUKE.	JOHN.
Secy.	ch. ver.	ch. ver.	ch. ver.	ch. ver.
77. Jesus again foretells his death and resurrection.— <i>Galilee</i>	17. 22-23	R. 20-22	R. 44, 45	
78. The tribute-money miraculously provided.— <i>Capernaum</i>	17. 24-27			
79. The disciples contend who shall be the greatest; Jesus exhorts to humility, self-denial, and a forgiving spirit.	18. 1-35	R. 23-50	R. 46-50	
80. The sending forth of the seventy evangelists.— <i>Samaritis</i>			10. 1-20	
81. Jesus finally leaves Galilee, going up to the Feast of Tabernacles at Jerusalem. A Samaritan village refuses to receive him (see note 1).			R. 51-50	
82. Ten lepers cleansed.— <i>Samaritis (?)</i>			17. 11-19	7. 2-10
83. Jesus at Jerusalem at the Feast of Tabernacles (about six months after the third Passover). He teaches in the temple; the people are divided in opinion respecting him; the rulers attempt to seize him				7. 11-52
84. His judgment is asked on an adulteress.— <i>Jerusalem</i>				R. 2-41
85. Jesus teaching in the temple, declares himself to be the Light of the world, and asserts his Divine pre-existence; the Jews seek to stone him				R. 12-20
86. Reply to a lawyer's question; parable of the good Samaritan.			10. 25-37	
87. Jesus at the house of Martha and Mary.— <i>Bethany</i>			10. 38-43	
88. The disciples again taught how to pray.— <i>Near Jerusalem</i>			11. 1-13	
89. The seventy return, having accomplished their mission			10. 17-24	
90. A man born blind is healed on the sabbath. Questions and objections. Discourse concerning true and false teachers and leaders; controversy among the people respecting Jesus.— <i>Jerusalem</i>				R. 1-41
91. Jesus at Jerusalem at the Festival of Dedication (about three months after the Feast of Tabernacles; sect. 83). Teaching in the temple, he asserts his oneness with the Father; the Jews charge him with blasphemy, and seek to seize him; he retires beyond the Jordan, and many resort to him				10. 1-21
92. He is informed of the sickness of Lazarus, goes to Bethany, and raises Lazarus from the grave				10. 22-25
93. Many believe on him, and the Sanhedrim determine to put him to death; he retires with his disciples to Ephraim near the desert				11. 1-55
94. He goes to Judaea, and to the other side of the Jordan, and is followed by multitudes; heals an infirm woman on the sabbath				11. 47-54
95. He goes through Perea towards Jerusalem; some Pharisees warn him to escape from Herod's jurisdiction	19. 1, 2	10. 1	13. 10-21	
96. He dines with a chief Pharisee on the sabbath, and addresses the guests; parable of the great supper			13. 22-35	
97. He teaches the multitude what is required of true disciples			14. 1-24	
98. Many publicans and sinners flock to him; the Pharisees murmur. Parables: The lost sheep, the lost piece of silver, and the prodigal son			14. 25-35	
99. Parable of the unjust steward			15. 1-32	
100. The Pharisees reproved. Parable of the rich man and Lazarus			16. 1-13	
101. Jesus inculcates forbearance, faith, and humility			16. 14-31	
102. Reply to the Pharisees concerning the coming of the kingdom of God			17. 1-10	
103. Parables: the importunate widow, and the Pharisee and publican			17. 20-27	
104. Precepts respecting divorce	19. 3-12	10. 2-12	18. 1-14	
105. Jesus receives and blesses little children	19. 13-16	10. 13-16	18. 15-17	
106. The rich young ruler who rejected the terms of discipleship. Parable of the labourers in the vineyard	19. 16-30	10. 17-31	18. 18-30	
107. On the way to Jerusalem, Jesus a third time foretells his sufferings, death, and resurrection	20. 1-16	10. 33-34	18. 31-34	
108. Ambitious request of James and John, and our Lord's discourse thereupon	20. 17-19	10. 35-45	19. 35	
109. Healing of two blind men near Jericho	20. 20-28	10. 46-52	19. 1	
110. Visit to Zaccheus.— <i>Jericho</i>	20. 29-34		19. 2-10	
111. On coming near Jerusalem, he corrects the false expectations of his followers by the parable of a nobleman going to a far country and entering ten servants with ten pounds			19. 11-28	
112. Jesus is expected at Jerusalem at the Passover, and the rulers lay wait for him; he arrives at Bethany six days before the Passover, and many come to him there				11. 45-57
PART VI.—THE LAST PASSOVER WEEK.				
TIME: Seven days.				
113. First day of the week. Jesus enters Jerusalem, attended by a great multitude; at night he returns to Bethany	21. 1-11	11. 1-11	19. 29-44	12. 12-19
114. Second day of the week. He goes into Jerusalem; on his way, curses the barren fig-tree; expels the traders from the temple; and in the evening again returns to Bethany	21. 12, 13	11. 12-19	19. 45, 46	
115. Third day of the week. He again goes into the city in the morning, passing by the withered fig-tree	21. 14-17	11. 20-26	19. 47, 48	
116. He teaches in the temple; the Jewish rulers seek his destruction, but fear the people; they challenge his authority; parables of the two sons, and the vineyard let out to husbandmen	21. 20-23	11. 27-33	20. 1-19	
	21. 23-46	12. 1-13	20. 21, 26	

(5) Some would place the passages in the Gospel of John from ch. vii. 2 to ch. xi. 44 between sections 70 and 71. They think that the events there related occurred before Jesus finally left Galilee; and that, probably, after the raising of Lazarus, and the return to Ephraim near the desert, he led his disciples northwards, and in the quiet retirement of Canaan Philip got them the

first intimations of his approaching death. From thence the three synoptic Gospels represent him as taking them primarily through Galilee, straight to Jerusalem. If this was the true order of events, only a few weeks would intervene between the transfiguration on Mount Hermon, and the crucifixion at Jerusalem.

Some Gentile proselytes desire to see Jesus; he announces his approaching sufferings and future glory.....	23. 34-40	12. 28-34	20. 41-44
His question respecting the Messiah's parentage.....	22. 41-46	12. 35-37	20. 45, 47
Warnings against the example of the scribes and Pharisees ..	23. 1-39	12. 38, 40	21. 1-4
Commendation of a widow's offering.....	.....	12. 41-44	.....
Some Gentile proselytes desire to see Jesus; he announces his approaching sufferings and future glory.....	.....	.....	12. 20-50
Jesus finally leaves the temple; and on the mount of Olives, on his way to Bethany, foretells its destruction, and the overthrow of the Jewish state.....	24. 1-42	13. 1-37	21. 5-36
He proceeds to speak of his future coming to judgment. Parables of the ten virgins, and the five talents.....	24. 43-51	.....	.....
.....	25. 1-46	.....	.....
<i>Fourth day of the week (beginning at sunset).</i> The rulers conspire to seize Jesus secretly and put him to death. At a supper at Bethany, he is anointed by Mary. Judas makes his compact with the chief priests; Jesus remaining at Bethany this day <i>Fifth day of the week.</i> Jesus sends his two disciples into the city to make preparation for the Passover, and follows them with the rest of his disciples in the afternoon.....	26. 1-16	14. 1-11	22. 1-6
.....	.....	.....	12. 2-8
<i>Sixth day of the week (beginning at sunset).</i> He celebrates the paschal supper with the twelve. They contend who shall be the greatest.....	26. 17-19	14. 12-16	22. 7-13
.....	.....	.....	22. 14-18
Jesus washes his disciples' feet.....	26. 20	14. 17	24-30
He foretells his betrayal, and points out the traitor; Judas withdraws.....	.....	.....	13. 1-20
He foretells the fall of Peter, and the dispersion of the twelve He institutes the Lord's supper..... (1 Cor. 11. 23-25)	26. 21-25	14. 18-21	22. 21-23
.....	26. 31-35	14. 27-31	22. 31-38
.....	26. 26-29	14. 22-25	22. 19, 20
His valedictory address to his disciples, and intercessory prayer.....	.....	.....	14. 1 to 17. 26
His agony in Gethsemane.....	26. 30,	14. 26,	22. 30-40
His betrayal and apprehension.....	30-40	32-42	22. 47-53
He is brought before the high priest in the night. Peter thrice denies him.....	26. 47-66	14. 43-53	18. 2-12
In the morning, he is brought before the high priest and the council; he declares himself to be the Christ; is condemned and mocked.....	26. 67, 68,	14. 53, 54	22. 54-62
.....	69-76	66-72	18. 13-18
The chief priests and rulers take him before Pilate, to obtain his crucifixion.....	26. 59-68	14. 55-65	22. 63-71
.....	27. 1, 2,	15. 1-6	23. 1-6
.....	11-14	.....	18. 19-24
Pilate pronounces him innocent, but sends him to Herod, and Herod sends him back to Pilate.....	.....	.....	23. 6-12
Pilate seeks to release him; the Jews demand the release of Barabbas and the crucifixion of Jesus; he is scourged and mocked; the Jews accuse him of claiming to be the Son of God and making himself a king, and obtain a sentence of death.. Judas repents and hangs himself..... (Acts 1. 18, 19)	27. 15-30	15. 6-19	23. 13-25
.....	27. 3-10	15. 20-23	23. 26-33
Jesus is led away to be crucified.....	27. 31-34	15. 24-32	23. 33-43
The crucifixion.....	27. 35-44	15. 33-41	23. 44-49
Jesus expires on the cross. The supernatural signs which accompanied his death; and the centurion's testimony.....	27. 45-66	15. 42-47	23. 50-66
The taking down of the body from the cross; the embalment, and burial.....	27. 57-61	.....	.....
<i>Seventh day of the week.</i> The guard set at the sepulchre.....	27. 62-66	.....	.....
PART VII.—OUR LORD'S RESURRECTION, HIS SUBSEQUENT APPEARANCES TO HIS DISCIPLES, AND HIS ASCENSION.			
TIME: Forty days.			
<i>First day of the week.</i> The resurrection at early dawn.— <i>Jerusalem.</i> The women go to the sepulchre to complete the embalment: they find the sepulchre open and the body absent; Mary Magdalene returns to the city to tell Peter and John.....	28. 2-4	16. 1.	.....
The other women remaining at the sepulchre see two angels, who announce to them the Lord's resurrection, and tell them to carry the tidings to his disciples.....	28. 1	16. 2-4	24. 1-3
The women return to the city, and on the way Jesus meets them Peter and John go to the sepulchre, which they find empty.. Mary Magdalene, having returned to the sepulchre, sees the Lord, and receives a message to his disciples.....	28. 5-7	16. 5-7	24. 4-8
Report of the guard on returning into the city.....	28. 8-10	16. 8	24. 9-11
Jesus is seen by Peter: then by two disciples on the way to Emmaus..... (1 Cor. 15. 5)	.....	.....	24. 12
<i>Evening following the first day of the week.</i> He appears to the eleven apostles, Thomas being absent..... (1 Cor. 15. 5)	28. 11-16	16. 9-11	.....
<i>Evening following the first day of the next week.</i> He appears to them again, Thomas being present.....	.....	16. 12, 13	24. 13-35
The apostles having gone to Galilee, Jesus shows himself to nine of them at the Sea of Tiberias.....	.....	16. 14	24. 36-49
He meets five hundred on a mountain in Galilee. (1 Cor. 15. 6) He is seen by James, and then by all the apostles.— <i>Jerusalem.</i> (Acts 1. 3-8; 1 Cor. 15. 7)	28. 16	.....	.....
.....	28. 16-20	16. 15-18	.....
He ascends into heaven.— <i>Bethany</i> (Acts 1. 6-12)	.....	16. 19, 20	24. 50-53

HISTORICAL EPITOME.—PART III. APOSTOLIC HISTORY.

BY THE REV. P. THOMSON, M.A., AND THE EDITOR.

A.D.

† The bracketed dates are the revised dates of the *Chronological Summary of Bible History*.

33. [31.]†	Acts 1. 4. 15. Acts 2. 1.	THE Apostles awaiting in Jerusalem the Comforter's mission, elect Matthias by lot to Jesus' apostleship, and to bear witness to Jesus' resurrection. On the 10th day after the Ascension, and 50th (Pentecost) after the Resurrection, Jerusalem being full of pilgrims attending the Feast of Firstfruits (or Weeks, see <i>Calendar</i>), the Holy Spirit descends about the time of morning sacrifice in tongues of fire, distributing themselves (not 'cloven', as A. V.) on the assembled Apostles and disciples, and causes them to magnify God by ecstatic utterances in foreign languages (cp. ch. 11. 15 & 19. 6).
	14. Joel 2. 23-32.	Peter, addressing the Jews and foreign proselytes collected by the news, declares this to be the outpouring of God's Spirit predicted by <i>Joel</i> for the Messianic time ("the last days", v. 1.), and proves from this fact and from Jesus' resurrection (foretold in Ps. 16, and attested as a fact by the Apostles) that he must have been the Messiah. 3000 hearers are baptized. Suppered by 'sgas', the Church grows daily in numbers, devotion, and popularity.
	Acts 2. 42. Acts 3. 1.	Peter and John heal a well-known cripple at the 'Beautiful Gate' of the Temple. To the astonished whippers assembled in Solomon's porch, Peter explains that faith in Jesus as the Christ caused the cure. He appeals to them as heirs of the promises to accept Christ as the fulfilment, and to repent His rejection and murder (see ch. 4. 12). The church now numbers 4000.
	Acts 4. 1. 5. 6. 23. 32.	The Sadducees, who said there was no resurrection, fearing the Apostles' influence with the people, bring Peter and John and the healed beggar before the Sanhedrin, and demand by what magic the miracle was done. Peter repeats his statement made in the Temple, and both refuse to be silenced, and thus to obey man rather than God. The Apostles pray for boldness under opposition, and are answered by the descent of the Holy Ghost during an earthquake. The wealthier converts, esp. Joseph surnamed <i>Barnabas</i> (son of counsel or exhortation, Gr., of prophecy, <i>Heb.</i>), a Levite of Cyprus, contribute to a common fund, which the Apostles distribute, partly in daily meals. Ananias and Sapphira contributing part on the whole, and proceeding to falsehood, are successively struck dead. This and other great miracles attest the Apostles' teaching. Converts multiply and meet daily in Solomon's porch.
	Acts 5. 1. 17. 21. 29. 23.	The Sadducees imprison the 12 Apostles, untried; but being miraculously released, the Apostles resume at daybreak their teaching in the Temple. They are brought before the Sanhedrin and civil body of elders (cp. Acts 22. 5), and are accused of trying to fix the guilt of Jesus' blood on the nation (see Mat. 27. 25). They reassert Jesus' resurrection. The moderation of Gamaliel, chief of the Pharisees, saves their lives; but they are beaten with rods and discharged. The Apostles, rejoicing to suffer for Christ, preach unceasingly in the Temple and privately.
	Acts 6. 1. 5. 8.	To appease discontent among the Greek-speaking i.e. foreign Jews (' <i>Grecians</i> '), the Apostles invite the Church to choose 7 deacons, whom they ordain to distribute alms and food (' <i>serve tables</i> '). The Apostles devote themselves to preaching and prayer. Even priests believe. The miracles and inspiration of the deacon Stephen prove irresistible. His opponents, viz. <i>Libertines</i> (1), Jews of Africa, proconsular <i>Asia</i> (2), and Saul's province <i>Cilicia</i> (3), accuse him to suborned witnesses before the Sanhedrin of blasphemy against Moses and God, the Temple and Law.
[36.]	Acts 7. 1.	In his defence, Stephen reviews Jewish history to show that God's presence was never confined to Canaan and the Temple; reminds his hearers that Moses himself foretold the mission of another Prophet typified by himself, and that the prophets foretold the coming of the 'Just One', while the Jewish nation, by unbelief and apostasy, had ever opposed the development of God's purposes; so that the rejection and murder of Christ was but in accord with its whole history. Enraged by the charge that neither they nor their fathers had kept the Law which they professed themselves so zealous to defend, they interrupt and stone Stephen.
34.	Acts 8. 1. 4. 5. 14. 20. 40.	Saul, a Cilician Pharisee and pupil of Gamaliel (? a member of the Sanhedrin, ch. 26. 12) (q. possibly as a 'Scribe'), was most prominent (after the witnesses, see Deut. 17. 7) at the martyrdom—and in the first general persecution which followed. Only the Apostles remain at Jerusalem. The dispersed Christians carry the Gospel to Phoenicia, Cyprus, and Antioch (5). Philip, another deacon, evangelises Samaria long infatuated by Simon Magus' pretensions to divinity supported by magic (one of the 'false Christs', v. 10). Miracles attest Philip's mission. The converts receive the Holy Ghost upon the prayers of Peter and John, who are sent from Jerusalem and continue Philip's work. Simon desiring to buy the Apostles' mysterious power, Peter exposes the hollowness of his conversion.—Philip, sent by an angel toward Gaza, converts and baptises an Ethiopian proselyte, Q. Candace's treasurer, and preaches in the cities of Philistia, from Asotus (Ashdod) to Cæsarea (where he is residing, ch. 21. 8). <i>Pontius Pilatus</i> , accused by the Jews of tyranny and cruelty, is sent prisoner to Rome by Vitellius prefect of Syria, who reduces the Jewish taxes, and deposing <i>Caiaphas</i> (whom Valerius Gratus the procurator had appointed, A.D. 25) makes Jonathan high priest.
		Tiberius dies. CALIGULA made Emperor. Vitellius abandons the defence of <i>Herod Antipas</i> against <i>Aretas</i> his father-in-law, king of Petra i.e. Nabathæan Arabia, (whose daughter H. Antipas had divorced to marry Herodias his half-brother Philip's wife; cp. Mat. 14. 3). Saul obtains powers to bring any converts in Damascus—now held by <i>Aretas</i> , K. of Arabia—before the Sanhedrin at Jerusalem. On the way, he is miraculously stopped, has a vision of Jesus (v. 17; cp. 1 Cor. 9. 1 & 15. 6), and is blinded by His glory. He awaits God's bidding in Damascus. After 3 days of abstinence and prayer, Saul's sight is restored through Ananias, a Jewish convert (ch. 22. 12) of Damascus, according to visions vouchsafed to both. Saul is hap-
35. [36.]	Acts 9. 1-9. Acts 26. 12. Acts 9. 9. 10.	

(1) *Libertines*, i.e. Freedmen, prob. descendants of Jewish captives (B.C. 63, &c.) freed by Roman masters, having a synagogue as a club apart.—(2) *Roman Asia*, i.e. Mysia, Caria, Lydia.—(3) *Roman Cilicia*, i.e. Cilicia, Lycia, Pamphylia, Pisidia. *Trarsus* its capital, an E. Cydnus (a 'free city'), i.e. governed by its own elected magistratus, cp. Acts 17. 8 & 18. 36), was the university (3rd only to Alexandria and Athens) of *Arabs* (quoted Acts 17. 30) and other prominent *Stones*; possibly of SS. Barnabas and Leba. *Cilicorum*, i.e. east's bulk, mining and tent cloth, is yet its staple (cp. Acts 18. 3).—(4) *Give me voice*, Gr. *vox*, on which the objection, that if a Sanhedrin, R. Paul must have been married (prob. a widower; cp. 1 Cor. 9.5).—(5) *ANTIOCH*, on R. Orontes, the cradle and metropolis of Gentile Christianity, capital of the Greek kingdom and Roman province of Syria, and the emporium of the East; a 'free city', with a Jewish colony.

	Acts 9. 18. Gal. 1. 15—17.	timed, and immediately preaches in the synagogues the faith he came to destroy; but soon retires 'into Arabia', i.e. the solitary region S. of Damascus, apparently for communion with God.
37. [39.]	Acts 9. 23.	The Jews of Damascus, unable to answer Saul on his return with increased strength, threaten his life (aided by Aretas' garrison, 2 Cor. 11. 38); let down the wall, he escapes to Jerusalem, 8 years after his conversion, to see Peter. His conversion being mistrusted, Barnabas introduces him to Peter and James 'the Lord's brother'. He stays 15 days with Peter (Gal. 1. 18—20). Saul praying in the Temple falls into a trance, and receives from Christ Himself his commission to the Gentiles; and is bidden to leave Jerusalem, because the Jews had rejected his message. At the same time, the <i>Grecians</i> (foreign Jews) are conspiring to kill him; aided by the brethren, he escapes through Caesarea to Tarsus, apparently settling there for 6-7 years, in which he probably evangelised Syria and Cilicia (Gal. 1. 21-24). The Church prospers unpersecuted—as if the Jews' attention diverted by Caligula's attempt to desecrate the Temple with his image; Caligula's death alone averts a rebellion. CLAUDIUS Emperor (mainly through H. Agrippa I.), A.D. 41.
	36. Acts 22. 17—21.	
	Acts 9. 30.	
38. 41. [42.]	32. Acts 10. 1. cp. Luke 24. 47.	<i>Gospel preached to the Gentiles</i> ('the uncircumcision'). Peter, during a circuit of Judea, Galilee, and Samaria, cures Aeneas of palsy at Lydda, and restores Tabitha (Dorcas) to life at Joppa. There, while Peter ponders the vision of the sheet, messengers from Cornelius the Roman centurion, an uncircumcised worshipper of the true God, summon him to Caesarea, pursuant to another vision. Going at the Spirit's bidding, and hearing Cornelius' vision, Peter recognises the call to preach to Gentiles (ch. 15. 7). In presence of Peter and his 6 companions, the Holy Ghost descends on Cornelius and his assembled friends in the gift of tongues (ch. 11. 15 & cp. 19. 6), and Peter authorises the baptism of these firstfruits of the Gentiles.
	Acts 10. 44.	Returning to Jerusalem, he is accused by the Jewish converts, jealous for Moses' Law, of breaking it by intercourse with Gentiles; but his narrative convinces them that God had removed the barrier of special Jewish privilege, by accounting all mankind clean through Christ, and inviting all to enter Christ's fold by a saving repentance through the Holy Ghost.
	Acts 11. 1.	About the same time, Jewish converts from Cyprus and Cyrene, exiled from Jerusalem by the persecution following Stephen's death, begin to preach to other Gentiles (for 'Grecians' read 'Greeks', v. 20) at Antioch in Syria, with great success. Barnabas, deputed from Jerusalem, recognises it as God's work. Fetching Saul from Tarsus (? independent work, Gal. 1. 21—24), they co-operate (1 year), and found the first Gentile Church (<i>Christians</i>), which shows faith and brotherhood by collecting for the believers in Judea, against the famine foretold by Agabus.
	30.	
42. 43.	22. 25.	
	Jos. Ant. 18. 6, 7.	HEROD AGRIPPA I., a grandson of the Amosene prince Mariamne, (made king of H. Philip's, Lycaonia, and H. Antipas' tetrarchies by Caligula), who had received Judea and Samaria; i.e. the rest of the kingdom of his grandfather Herod the Great, from Claudius, courted popularity by lavish benevolence and splendour. A strict Jew, he begins a 2nd persecution by executing James (Zebedee's son), and imprisoning Peter, purposing his execution after the Passover (cp. Matt. 26. 4, 5). Peter is released by an angel on the Church's prayers, and conceals himself. Shortly after, Herod, elated by the submission of Tyre and Sidon, addresses the Caesareans, and, accepting the Jews' impious homage, is stricken with a mysterious disease (like Antiochus Epiphanes, 2 Mac. 9. 5—9); and dies. The famine foretold by Agabus taking place in Claudius' 4th year, Barnabas and Saul visit Jerusalem (<i>St. Paul's 2nd visit</i>) with the collection of the Church in Antioch, and return thither with John Mark. [Paul's rapture, &c., <i>Levitic</i> .] Judea again passes under Procurators (C. Fadus, A.D. 45).
	44.	Acts 12. 1.
	7. 20.	
	25.	
	45.	Acts 13. 1.
	6.	Barnabas and Saul sent forth by revelation—[Paul's rapture (2 Cor. 12. 2), followed by the mysterious malady, the 'thorn in the flesh']—leave Antioch's seaport, SELEUCEIA, and preaching first to the Jews in their synagogues, traverse CYPRUS (E. to W.) from SALAMIS to PAPHOS. Here, the pro-consul ('deputy') Sergius Paulus is converted, notwithstanding the perverting influence of Barjesus, a Jewish false prophet, self-styled Elymas i.e. the wise man (<i>Arabic</i>) or Magus, who is struck blind. Saul is henceforth called Paul.
	13.	They cross into PAPHYLIA, and from PERGA Mark returns to Jerusalem. They pass the Taurus Range into the wild highlands of PISIDIA and LYCAONIA (cp. ch. 15. 38), even beyond the Roman pale. At ANTIOCH in PISIDIA the Gentiles eagerly believe; but the Jews' jealous opposition obliges Paul and Barnabas to declare their commission to the Gentiles. Expelled, they go to ICONIUM, and after a long stay escape to LYSTRA, where Paul heals a cripple, and the simple people mistake him and Barnabas for Mercurius and Jupiter in human form. (? Timothy, his mother Eunice and grandmother Lois, converted, 2 Tim. 1. 2, 5). Their Jewish persecutors from Antioch and Iconium excite the populace, and Paul is stoned, but revives. Paul and Barnabas depart for DERBE, and found a church there; then retrace their steps, encouraging and organising their new converts, to PERGA. Sailing from ATTALeia to ANTIOCH, they report a door of faith opened to Gentiles.
	45. 46.	Acts 14. 1. 8—19.
	2 Cor. 11. 25. Acts 14. 20.	
	Jos. Ant. 20. 5, 3.	Disturbances occur (a) in Judea—between the Jews, Romans, and Samaritans, (b) in Rome, —by the Jews' attacks on Christians (? 'at Christus' instigation', <i>Suetonius</i>). Claudius makes the licentious and avaricious Felix (brother of his favourite Pallas, and husband of Herod Agrippa I.'s apostate daughter, Drusilla), procurator of Judea, and expels the Jews from Rome.
53. [51.] 51. [50.] 52.	Acts 15. 1. Gal. 2. 1—10.	At Antioch, Pharisaic converts from Judea revive the question settled 15 years before in Cornelius' case, and assert that, to be saved, Gentile converts must join the Jewish Church by circumcision. Paul and Barnabas opposing are deputed (by revelation), with Titus and others, to consult the Apostles and Church of Jerusalem upon the controversy. (<i>St. Paul's 3rd visit</i> , 14 years after his conversion, in which he first meets St. John, Gal. 2. 9). In private conference, Paul explains his teaching to the chief Apostles, Peter, James, and John. They approve, and recognise the distinct commissions of Peter and Paul, but urge collections for the poor at Jerusalem on the Gentile churches). The Apostles and elders meet to consider the question, and (advised by James 'the Lord's brother') decide that Gentile converts need not be circumcised, thus making the Church formally and avowedly universal (1). But the Gentile converts are warned against those usages forbidden in the Mosaic Law which tended to idolatry, cp. 1 Cor. 8. & 10 (being taught consideration for Jews, who were everywhere reminded in their synagogues
	Acts 15. 13.	

(1) The earliest great controversy of the Church was, not whether Gentiles might be admitted at all, but whether they might be admitted without passing through 'the door' of Judaism. Hence the immense importance of this decision, and the 'joy'.

	Acts 15. 23.	of their obligations to keep the Law, and against the immortality of the age (cp. 1 Cor. 5. 9). The inspired teachers ('prophets') Judas Barnabas and Silas (the Silvanus of the Epistles), bearing letters to this effect, accompany Barnabas and Paul to Antioch and work there; Judas returns. Later, at Antioch, Peter and even Barnabas surrender this Christian liberty to Pharisaic emissaries from Jerusalem, whom Paul rebuts, openly rebuking Peter.
	Gal. 2. 11-14.	
	<i>Second Missionary Journey of St. Paul (with Silas and Timothy).</i>	
53.	Acts 15. 36.	Paul and Barnabas proposing to revisit the converts of their 1st journey disagree about taking Mark. Barnabas and Mark revisit CYPRIUS; Paul and Silas, SYRIA and CILICIA.
[51.]	Acts 16. 1.	Passing through DERBE, Paul finds at LYSTRA Timothy, a convert in high repute, and desiring to satisfy the Jewish converts as to his scrupulous observance of Moses' Law, circumcises Timothy, because a Jew on the mother's side, before taking him as evangelist (3 Tim. 4. 5). They deliver the council's letters (ch. 15. 23). After founding churches yet further N. in PHRYGIA and GALATIA, where the mixed and emotional people received him as 'an angel of God' (Paul is detained here by sickness), they pass through Mysia to ALEXANDRIA TROAS. Here Luke joins them ('we', v. 10). The Holy Spirit which had forbidden him to preach in proconsular Asia (1) i.e. Mysia, Caria, Lydia, or to enter Bithynia, summons Paul into Europe.
	Gal. 4. 13-15.	
[52.]	Acts 16. 11.	After a rapid passage by the Id. of SAMOTHRACE to NEAPOLIS, Paul reaches PHILIPPI, a Roman colonia (2) in Macedonia, and becomes the guest of Lydia, a Thyatiran purple seller, a proselyte converted by his preaching. Paul casts an oracular spirit out of a slave-girl. Her owners accusing Paul and Silas of treasonable religious innovations, the magistrates scourge and imprison them. While praying and singing at night, they are set free during an earthquake, save and baptize the governor of the prison, and are cared for by him. Next day, after asserting their Roman citizenship and demanding public reparation, they are invited to depart. Luke apparently remains in Philippi (until Acts 20. 6, 'we').
	16.	
	22.	
	25.	
	35-39.	
	Acts 17. 1.	Paul and Silas pass by the <i>Via Egnatia</i> (the overland thoroughfare between E. and W.) through AMPHIPOLIS and APOLLONIA to THESSALONICA (salonica), capital of Macedonia, where many Jews, proselytes, and women of position are converted. Paul works for his living—every Jew was taught a trade—and the Philippi church sends Paul aid. But the Jews rouse the populace against them as assertors of Christ's Kingdom, and follow them to BERECA, whither they escape by night. The Bereans show a noble spirit of enquiry. But the Thessalonian Jews excite the populace against Paul, and he goes to ATHENS by sea. Silas and Timothy stay; while awaiting them, Paul declares to the Athenians their Unknown God, converting Dionysius the Areopagite and others.
54.	16.	
	Acts 18. 1.	Passing to CORINTH (3), Paul lodges and works at tent-making with Aquila and Priscilla, Jews exiled from Rome by Claudius' decree. Again the Philippians aid him (2 Cor. 11. 9; Phil. 4. 15, 16). Silas and Timothy bring Paul news of the Macedonian churches; after a vain appeal to the Jews, Paul leaves the synagogue and preaches henoceforward to the Gentiles in the adjacent house of a proselyte, Justus, with great results. Encouraged by a special revelation, he stays 18 months, and meanwhile writes his 1st and 2nd <i>Epistles to the Thessalonians</i> .
	5.	
55.	12.	The Corinthian Jews accuse Paul of heresy before Gallio, the new pro-consul, who (unlike Pilate) refuses to interfere; they thus indirectly strengthen Paul's position. 'A good while' after, Paul sails with Silas and Timothy for EPHESUS, where Aquila and Priscilla stop. Paul hastens by CESAREA to JERUSALEM for Pentecost, and returns to ANTIOCH.
[54.]	Jos. Ant. 20. 7.	Nero Emperor. Zealots and Sicarii (see Jewish Sects) infest Judaea. Felix uses them (4), but disperses 4000 Sicarii under an Egyptian (Acts 21. 38), a self-styled prophet and miracle worker.
	18.	
55.	Acts 18. 24-28.	Apollos, an eloquent and learned Alexandrian Jew, a disciple of John the Baptist and a fervent missionary, arrives at Ephesus. Aquila and Priscilla instruct him further in Christianity (cp. ch. 18. 2-6.), and the Ephesian recommends him to the Corinthian church, where he sows the seed planted by Paul, proving the Messianism of Jesus from the Old Testament.
	<i>Third Missionary Journey of St. Paul.</i>	
56.	Acts 18. 21.	Meanwhile, Paul again revisits PHRYGIA and GALATIA ('upper coasts' i.e. E. tablelands of the interior). At EPHESUS he instructs 12 disciples of John, on whom the Holy Ghost descends after baptism in Jesus' name. After 3 months, opposition forces him to leave the synagogue for Tyrannus' school; but during 3 years, God attests Paul's mission by extraordinary miracles, cp. by an evil spirit's confusion; and the practitioners of magic publicly confess and burn their books.
[54.]	Acts 19. 1.	During Paul's stay at Ephesus he pays a visit to Corinth, unrecorded in Acts (2 Cor. 13. 1), where he found much that was painful (2 Cor. 2. 1), and was compelled to deal sternly with transgressors (2 Cor. 13. 2, read, as when I was present the second time), but was humbled and made to mourn (2 Cor. 12. 21). Returning to Ephesus, (7) he addresses a letter to the Corinthians (now lost), warning them 'not to keep company with fornicators' (1 Cor. 5. 9). Apollos returns from Corinth to Ephesus at some time during the apostle's stay (1 Cor. 14. 17).
57.	1 Cor. 16. 9.	
	Acts 19. 13.	Paul intending to pass through Macedonia and Achaea to Jerusalem, and thence visit Rome, the Gentile metropolis, sends into Macedonia Timothy and Erastus; Timothy to visit Corinth also if possible (Apollos declining, 1 Cor. 16. 10-12), and to recall Paul's teaching. Members of the house of Chloe arrive in Ephesus with intelligence from Corinth, while other messengers (Stephanas, etc.) bring a letter of enquiry from the Corinthian church, and take back the 1st <i>Epistle to the Corinthians</i> , in which Paul rebukes their party spirit (ch. 1. 11, 12), tolerance of sin (ch. 5), strifes and quarrels (ch. 6), abuses in celebrating the Lord's Supper (ch. 11), doubts as to the resurrection (ch. 15), and answers <i>seriatim</i> the questions they had proposed (ch. 7. 1, 2, etc.); he bids them collect for the saints at Jerusalem, and states his plans (ch. 16. 1-9)—Titus is sent to learn its result.
[57.]	15. 22-28.	Meanwhile, Demetrius, maker of silver models of the world-renowned temple of Diana (alleging Paul's successful attacks on idolatry), causes the Ephesian populace to seize Aristarchus and Gaius. The town clerk (5) defends them and appeases the mob, referring Demetrius &c. to the
	Acts 19. 24.	
	35.	

(1) Capital EPHESUS, on R. Cayster, the commercial meeting-point of Asia and Europe by sea, and by the inland Roman road via Sardis, N.E. to Galatia, Pontus, &c. or E. via Coonius to the Euphrates-valley; a 'free city' (with Jewish colony); famous for Diana's temple (one of the world's 7 wonders), and for magic (diviners, sorcerers, &c. as dealers in spells, charms, and written amulets or Ephesian letters).—(2) A military colony—usually of veterans; a military name in a conquered district.—(3) CORINTH, capital of Roman Achaia, i.e. Greece (S. of Epeiros and Thessaly), on the maritime thoroughfare between E. & W. was a centre of traffic, paganism, philosophy, and luxury.—(4) Felix used the Sicarii, A.V. 'murderers', to remove his opponents, and indulged in all crimes. His procuratorship was one series of disturbances, false Messiahs, Sicarii and robbers, and civil contests'. See Jos. Ant. 18. 2. 6, 7; Tacit. Hist. 5. 9; Acts 21. 34.—(5) President for the year of the Senate and Assembly. 'Chief of Asia', Gr. *Asiarches*, the managers and chief donors of the games.

	2 Cor. 9. Gal. 1. 1-16.	Paul, surprised by news that 'false,' i.e. Judaising, 'brethren' were inducing the Galatian converts to subject themselves to the Mosaic Law and questioning his commission, writes his <i>Epistle to the Galatians</i> , in which, appealing to the converts' history and his own, and to the Old Testament itself, he indignantly condemns these intruders, and repeats that the Gentiles are saved by faith without conformity to the Law.
38.]	Acts 20. 2.	After evangelizing GREECE to the Adriatic (<i>Ithyrium</i> , Rom. 15. 19), Paul winters 3 months at CORINTH (cp. vs. 3, 6 with 1 Cor. 16. 6, 7 and the ref. to 'the city', Rom. 16. 23), and writes the <i>Epistle to the Romans</i> , 'his master-exposition of Christian doctrine' sent by Phoebe of Cenchreae (Rom. 16. 1). Regarding his work E. of the Adriatic as finished (1), he now purposes visiting the West, esp. Spain, via Rome—after carrying the collections of the Gentile churches to the poor believers in Jerusalem, and he asks the prayers of the Roman church for his deliverance from the unbelievers in Judaea.
	Rom. 15. 18-32.	The Jews conspiring to kill Paul, he returns through MACEDONIA; his companions sail direct to TROAS, where Paul joins them (through PHILIPPI, rejoined here by Luke) after the Passover, and raises Eutychus to life. Overtaking by land his companions' ship at ASSOS, Paul sails to MITYLENE, CHIOS, TROGYLLIUM, and MILETUS, whither he summons the elders of Ephesus, distant about 50 miles. By their memory of his unsparing and disinterested labours (vs. 18-24, 31), he warns and encourages them against future false teachers and persecutors, and bids them farewell. Paul so. sail by the islands COOS and RHODES, and change ships at PATARA in Lycia and at TYRE, where they seek the Christians and stay 7 days.
	Acts 20. 8. 13. 17-38.	Unhaken by prophetic warnings of imprisonment at Jerusalem and entreaties here, at PTOLEMAIS and CÆSAREA, Paul enters JERUSALEM with the collections from Macedonia, Achaia and Galatia (1 Cor. 16. 1; Acts 24. 17), being bound in the spirit to preach the gospel at all hazards (Acts 20. 22-24), and yearning for the salvation of his fellow Jews (Rom. 9. 1-5 & 10. 1-4 & 11. 14, etc.). But to reassure the Jewish converts, who understood that Paul taught the Jewish believers among the Gentiles to abandon Moses' law, Paul, by James' advice, undertakes for 4 persons under a Nazirite vow the expenses of its discharge; reputed by the Jews a meritorious act. During the week, Jews of proconsular Asia provoke a riot by asserting, as a proof of his anti-Mosaic teaching, that Paul had polluted the Temple by introducing uncircumcised Gentiles (Trophimus).
	Acts 21. 1. 4. 20. 27. 31.	Claudius Lysias, commander of the Roman garrison in Herod's citadel Antonia overlooking the Temple, descends to quell the riot, and saves Paul from summary execution, supposing him the Egyptian ringleader of Sicarii (<i>murderers</i> , A. V.) dispersed by Felix (34). Undeceived, he gives Paul the long desired opportunity of vindicating his own teaching and loyalty as a Jew.
	Acts 22. 1. 22. 24.	The mob interrupt Paul's narrative, at the statement of his mission to the Gentiles by revelation in the Temple, and renew the uproar. Lysias, unable to ascertain Paul's offence, takes him into the castle for examination by torture; stopped by Paul's assertion of Roman citizenship (which involved protection also), he brings him next day before the Sanhedrin. Paul, despairing of a fair trial, appeals to his brother Pharisees, asserting the teaching of their common tenet, the resurrection, to be his sole offence; Lysias removes Paul, lest he be torn in pieces between the contending Sadducees and Pharisees who incline to Paul (cp. ch. 5. 34, 39). That night, Paul is cheered by the revelation that his cherished wish to preach in Rome will be fulfilled.
38.]	Acts 23. 1. 6. 11.	The night following, Lysias, warned of the plot of 40 Jews to kill Paul, sends him to Felix at Cæsarea for trial; where (12 days after his arrival in Jerusalem) Ananias and the Sanhedrin accuse Paul through Tertullus (but, as Paul shews, wholly without evidence), of sedition against Rome, and claim his surrender to their jurisdiction as a profaner of their Temple.
	Acts 24. 2. 22.	<i>St. Paul, prisoner of the Romans.</i> —Felix, though convinced of Paul's innocence, (to please the Jews, now desperate under his cruel rule), keeps him in prison 2 years, hoping for a bribe; meanwhile, he and his adulteress-consort Drusilla (sister of H. Agrippa II., and wife of Azizus king of Emesa) feign an interest in Christianity. <i>St. Luke</i> was apparently St. Paul's constant companion during his imprisonments (Acts 27. 1; Col. 4. 14; 2 Tim. 4. 11). His Gospel (whether written now, during imprisonment at Rome, or after Jerusalem's destruction) breathes St. Paul's spirit.
	Jos. B. J. 2. 17. 9.	Ananias, deposed by Felix, is murdered by the Sicarii (cp. Acts 23. 3). Felix denounced to Nero, esp. for openly supporting the foreigners of Cæsarea in riots against the Jews, is recalled.
62. 50.]	Acts 25. 1. 12. Jos. Ant. 20. 5. 2. Acts 26. 1.	Festus, the new procurator, after unconsciously thwarting a plot against Paul's life, and practically acquitting him (ch. 25. 18, 19), proposes a fresh trial at Jerusalem to please the Jews: an unjust concession, which obliges Paul to claim to be tried before Nero himself. Festus, unacquainted with Jewish law, invites AGRIPPA II. (governor of the Temple, and king of Trachonitis and Abilene, A.D. 53) (2), during his congratulatory visit with his sister Bernice, to help him frame Paul's indictment. Before Agrippa, Paul recalls his notoriously zealous Pharisaism and persecution of Christians, declares that his conversion and missionary work among the Gentiles were by direct revelation, and that he taught only the outcome of the Law and Prophets, viz. Jesus, identified by His death and resurrection with the 'hope of Israel,' i.e. the long-promised Messiah, and deliverer of both Gentiles and Jews from Satan, sin, and death. Agrippa reports Paul innocent, but his appeal to Nero obliges his transfer to Rome.
	cp. Acts 25. 8. & 25. 11.	
	Acts 27. 1.	<i>St. Paul's Voyage to Rome.</i> Paul, Luke, and Aristarchus sail, with the centurion Julius and other prisoners, in a coasting vessel of Adramyttium to SIDON, and against adverse winds to MYRA in Lycia; thence in an

1) At the Peace of Brundisium, the 2nd Triumvirate ("2nd Scodra (Scutari) in *Ithyrium* as the boundary of the West and East".
 (2) See the "Table of the Herodian Family".

	21.	island CLAUDIA, and they drift 14 days in 'ADRIA', i.e. the Adriatic between Corsica and Sicily, N. of the African Syrtis ('quicksands'). Encouraged by the revelation to Paul and by his example, the soldiers sacrifice the boat to keep the ship's crew. They fail to reach the shore on the Island of MELITA (Malta), but all (276 souls) are saved after shipwreck. The sailors ('barbarous' = not Greek) treat them kindly. Paul is unhurt by a viper's bite (cp. Mark 16. 7). While navigation is suspended (3 mths.), Paul cures the father of Publius the governor and the sick persons. In the spring, they sail in the Castor and Pollux by SYRACUSE and MELITAE to PUTEOLI (in Bay of Naples); thence reaching Rome by the Appian Way, escorted by Roman Christians from APPII FORUM (43 Rom. miles) and TRES TABERNAE = shops (cp. Mark 16. 7).
63. [61.]	22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30.	Paul is allowed to live by himself 'in his own hired house', but in charge of the Imperial Guard [possibly within the precincts of Nero's palace, Phil. 1. 13 (1)], and chained by one arm awaiting his accusers' arrival. Assembling the Jews, he explains his circumstances and says that Jesus was the Messiah of the Law and Prophets. Some are convinced; the others (cp. Acts 18. 6. 9) of others obliges him again to assert sadly (Rom. 9. 2 & cp. 10. 1) his conversion to the Gentiles. During 2 years, (Luke, Timothy, Epaphras, Aristarchus, John Mark, Tychicus and Demas sharing his imprisonment), Paul teaches undisturbed, with much success (Phil. 1. 12-18) even among the Imperial Guard and in the palace ('Nero's household'; (1) Phil. 1. 13). Meanwhile, he continues his 'care of all the churches' by the <i>Epistle to the Colossians</i> apparently caused by Epaphras' report, Col. 4. 12, 13), and the <i>Epistle to the Ephesians</i> sent by Tychicus, who reports between the Apostle and these churches (Col. 4. 7, 8). The letter may possibly have been a circular or 'encyclical' letter (2) to the churches of proconsular Asia including Laodicea (Col. 4. 16). Paul's convert, Onesimus, a runaway slave, whom he sends to Tychicus, bearing the reconciliatory <i>Epistle to his master Philemon of Colossae</i> . These letters show Paul expecting his release; and were probably followed (either now, or at a somewhat later period) by the <i>Epistle to the Hebrews</i> (3), written, if not by St. Paul himself, certainly under his influence, to the churches of Judaea (or, as some think, to Jewish converts generally) to give a full and final demonstration of the true relation of Judaism to Christianity, and to give a view of the judgments impending on the nation and Jerusalem.
	1 Pet. 1. 1. 1 Pet. 5. 12, 13.	Mark's proposed movements from Rome to Asia (Philem. 24; Col. 4. 10), his present testimony at Ephesus (2 Tim. 4. 11), and other evidence suggest that the 1st <i>Epistle of Peter</i> is testimony to the truth of the Gospel taught by Paul, was addressed to the churches in Asia Minor (founded chiefly by Paul), and was sent from Babylon by Silvanus about this time—Tychicus the '2 years' end, the Philippian church sends Paul a contribution by Epaphroditus who, after an illness due to devoted work, carries back the <i>Epistle to the Philippians</i> , which presents Paul in strict custody and some danger, expecting anxiously a speedy sentence, and facing death, but seeking their prayers for his earlier restoration to them, and expecting it.
	Phil. 2. 25-30. Phil. 1. 19-26.	Interregnum in Judaea between the Procuratorships of Festus and Albinus. ALBINUS, a priest, murders 'James the Lord's brother,' and the chief Christians in Jerusalem.
	The '2 years' of the Acts of the Apostles (ch. 28. 30) ends.	
63.		Paul is apparently tried (Nero's justice being notorious) and liberated. Henceforward, with its traceable only by the Pastoral Epistles. He probably visited the churches of Macedonia and Asia Minor.—Philippi, Colossae, Laodicea, Hierapolis, and Ephesus, where he leaves Timothy.
65. [67.]	1 Tim. 1. 3. 1 Tim. 3. 4, 15.	Thence Paul starts for Macedonia, and during some detention writes the 1st <i>Epistle to Timothy</i> . He then visits Crete and Miletus, Ephesus (1 Tim. 4. 15; 2 Tim. 1. 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100).
	Tit. 3. 12. 2 Tim. 2. 9 2 Tim. 1. 15. 2 Tim. 4. 6-21.	as Nicopolis, probably the city in Epirus which commemorated the battle of Actium. There he seems to have been arrested, sent to Rome, and treated as a criminal. His Asia Minor except Onesiphorus, stand aloof. 'Only Luke is with him when, expecting death after his last examination, he writes the 2nd <i>Epistle to Timothy</i> , entreating him to come before whom to bring Mark, as if to comfort his last hours and to witness his martyrdom (cp. Phil. 2. 12).
	(cp. Rev. 1-3.)	A doubtful tradition says that St. Paul visited Spain in accordance with his purpose (cp. Rom. 15. 24 [58]); also that St. Paul was beheaded (as a Roman citizen) and St. Peter crucified in Rome in the Neronian persecution following the Great Fire. If so, the 2nd <i>Epistle of Peter</i> would have been written just before his journey to Rome (or thence) for St. Peter, expecting death shortly (by revelation, 2 Pet. 1. 14), to warn the Christians against the seductive false teachers when the Apostles should be no more, and to encourage them to hold fast to the doctrines of the holy prophets and Apostles—giving a final endorsement to St. Paul's Epistles.
	Euseb. Hist. Ec. 50. 2. c. 24.	The Jewish nation, frenzied at the oppressive avarice of Florus, rebels. A.D. 66. The Jews (see Jewish Sects) lead. The Roman armies are expelled.—Vespasian and his son Titus march into Galilee, and aided by Jewish dissensions, close upon and besiege Jerusalem. The Jewish body, profiting by Christ's warning (Mt. 24. 15-20, &c.), escapes to Pella beyond Jordan. After 5 months' siege, 1,100,000 Jews are said to have perished by famine, fire, and sword. Our Lord's words, Mk. 13. 19; Lk. 17. 37, the Temple and city are destroyed in spite of the efforts; 97,000 Jews are taken captive, and VESPASIAN, made Emperor by the army, returns by a triumph at Rome, the final obliteration of the Jewish 'Holy Place and Nation'.
	[70.]	Luke 19. 43, 44. Matt. 24. 15.
	(cp. John 11. 48.)	

(1) Dr. Merivale, *St. Paul at Rome*, p. 110 (S.P.C.K.); but 'the Guard', i.e. the praetorian regiment according to Dr. Lightfoot replaces the *Epistle to the Philippians* as early, and the other 2 Epistles as late, as possible in this imprisonment.—(2) Some old copies omit 'at Ephesus' (Eph. 1. 1), as if a blank had been left for the names of the churches to which the letter should be sent in procession.—(3) Comp. '*Hebrews*' in the *Summary of the Books of the Bible*,—which see also as to the other Epistles and the Gospel.

Illustrations from English writers of the period of the Authorized Version in this Glossary are chosen, as much as possible, from authors of the Elizabethan and Jacobean times; but now and then, to indicate that a word is old, an example of it has been given from Chaucer, while on the contrary a few examples have been selected from Milton and Dryden when a word continued to be used in its Biblical sense to late date. With the exception of Spenser, Shakespeare, Milton, Burton (Tegg, 1857), and Dryden, the works mainly used for illustration are those published in (1) Mr. Arber's series of reprints; (2) the Fuller Worthies Library (Grosart); (3) the Old Shakespeare Society's volumes; and (4) the publications of the Parker Society.

Common abbreviations have been employed for the parts of speech and to indicate the languages with which each word is connected—

As. = towards the end. Eng. = English.
adj. = adjective. *fig.* = figuratively.
v. = verb. Fr. = French.
S. = Anglo-Saxon. G. or Germ. = German.
conj. = conjunction. Gk. = Greek.
in. = connected. Heb. = Hebrew.
com. = compare. Icel. = Icelandic.
n. = Danish. Inter. = interjection.
it. = Dutch. It. or Ital. = Italian.

L. or Lat. = Latin.
LXX. = Sept. Vers. of O.T.
met. = metaphorically.
n. = noun.
O. E. = Old English.
O. F. = Old French.
part. = participle.
p. p. = past participle.
presp. = preposition.

pret. = preterite.
prob. = probably.
pron. = pronoun.
P. B. Vers. = Prayer Book Version of the Psalms.
Span. = Spanish.
v. i. = verb intransitive.
v. refl. = verb reflexive.
v. t. = verb transitive.

JECT, *n.* (Lat. *jectus*, cast away.) A worthless, contemptible person : Ps. 35. 15.
 Death tells the proud they are but *jects*, and humbles them at the instant.
Raleigh's Hist. ad. As.

INATION, *n.* (Lat. *abominatio*.) Anything that is loathsome, hence applied to objects of idolatrous worship : as Ex. 8. 26, *it.*

They often placed within God's sanctuary itself their shrines, *idolatry*.
For. Lect. i. 387.
 An idol is also called 'a thing of naught', Jer. 14. 14, 'a horror', Chron. 15. 16, marg., 'a shame', Jos. 9. 19, 'dusky gods', Deut. 29. 17, marg.

ROAD, *adv.*, out of doors. Judg. 2. 9; 1 Kin. 2. 42, &c. See *God*. They will not suffer their wives to be seen abroad. *Burton's Anatomy*, p. 622.

JAMANT, *n.* (Gk. *adamas*, unconquerable), hence applied to very hard stone: Exe. 3. 9; Zech. 7. 12. The first letter of the word being dropped, now *diamond*.
 They supposed I could read bars of steel, And spurn in pieces poets of adamant.
Shakspeare Henry VI. pt. 1. i. 4. 12.

ADICT, *v. refl.* (Lat. *addicere* =) to devote. *Addicted* in a good sense = dedicated, and not as in modern use : 1 Cor. 16. 15.

JURE, *v. t.* (Lat. *adjure* =) to affirm on oath. Used not in the common sense, to entreat solemnly, but — to bind by an oath, cause a swear : Josh. 6. 26.

INATION, *n.* (L. *admiratio* =) wonder, June 16. Rev. 17. 6, undue regard, astonishment, without any of the good sense which the word has now.

DO, *n.* (from Eng. *do*, with pref. *a*) = bustle, tumult : Mk. 5. 29. Great cry and little wool, much *do* and small help. — *Gosson's School of Abuse*, p. 8.

VENTURE, *v. t.* and *i.* (Lat. *advenire*, *adventurus*.) To venture,

to risk : Deut. 28. 26; Judg. 9. 17; Acts 19. 31.
 I am almost afraid : yet I will adventure.
Shakspeare Romeo, v. 3. 11.
 By adventuring both, I left found both.
Shakspeare Henry VIII. pt. 1. i. 162.

ADVISE, *v. t.* (Fr. *avertir*) to inform, give notice : Num. 24. 14; Ruth 4. 4. See *Estate*, *Occurrent*.
 This is to be partaker of other men's sins, I *advise* you in God's name, look to it.
Latimer's Sermon, p. 61.

ADVISEMENT, *n.* (Fr. *avis* =) counsel, 1 Chron. 12. 19, consideration. I shall be at liberty to take new *advise*ment.
Mere's Utopia, p. 16.

AFFECT, *v. t.* (Lat. *affectare*) to desire earnestly, to strive after : Gal. 4. 17.
 The world's a crafty strumpet most affecting,
 And closely following those that most reject her;
 But seeming careless, nicely disrespecting,
 And coyly flying those that most affect her.
Quarles's Emblems, l. 4.

AFFECTIONED, *p. p.* (Lat. *affectus*) disposed : Rom. 12. 10.
 There be many so affectioned to religion that they pass (i. e. care) nothing for learning.
Mere's Utopia, p. 149.

AFFINITY, (Lat. *affinis*) a relationship by marriage : 1 Kin. 3. 1; 2 Chron. 18. 1; Ezra 9. 14.

AGAINST, *conj.* used of time : Gen. 45. 25; Ex. 7. 15.
 I'll charm his eyes, against the day he appear.
Shakspeare Measure for Measure, l. 2.

ALBEIT, *conj.* — although it be : Esak. 13. 7; Philom. 12.

ALLEG, (Lt. *allege*) to bring evidence, to prove by quotation (of Scripture, Acts 17. 3).
 One place more of St. Augustine will I *allege*.
Milley's Aert. Transubstantiation.

ALLEGORY, (Gk. *allegoria*) a description of one thing under the image of another : Gal. 4. 24.
 The Fathers, before they fully understood the literal sense in Scripture, looked out for *Allegory*.
Selden's Table Talk, p. 21.

ALLOW, *v. t.* (Lt. *allaudare*) to approve of : Lk. 11. 48; Rom. 7. 15; 1 The. 2. 4.
 How far-forth do you like their articles? I like them all, and do *allow* them well.
Shakspeare Henry VI. pt. 2. iv. 3. 64.
 Cp. Pr. Bk. B. Ser. (God) favourably *alloweth* this charitable work of ours.

ALL TO, *adv.* All to pieces : Judg. 9. 58. To often prefixed in O. E. to verbs of breaking, cleaving, &c., to indicate utter destruction, e.g. 'to-break', 'to-chap', 'to-read', 'to-kill'. The word *all* being frequently added to the expression to increase its strength, *all-to* became used as an adverb, though the *to* belongs properly to the verb. 'His mailed hauberk broken and *all-to*', *Rom. of Percy*, 5873. By the time of Spenser, *all* was invariably joined with *to*. Thus—
 With locks all loose, and raiment all to rent.
F. Queen, v. 8. 4.
 Cp. *altogether*.

ALMS, *n.* singular, (shortened from *almece*, the O. Eng. form of Gk. *eleemosyné* = pity), a charitable gift, almsgift : Acts 3. 3.

ALOOF, *adv.* at a distance : Ps. 38. 11. Last syllable perhaps connected with verb, *leave*.

AMAZEMENT, *n.* (connected with Fr. *émerveillement*) Confusion, trepidation, bewilderment : 1 Pet. 3. 6. Amazeement shall drive courage from the state.
Shakspeare Pericles, l. 2. 28.

AMBASSAGE, *n.* (Ital. *ambasciata*, and the first syllable is to be seen in the Germ. *amb* = office.) An embassy : Luke 14. 32.

AMBUSHMENTS, *n.* (Fr. *embusquer* = to be in a lurking place.) The middle syllable is akin to Eng. *bush* = a thicket. An ambushade, a party of men lying in wait in a wood or thicket : 2 Chron. 13. 13; 20. 22.

See a *minion*. *Platarch*, p. 100. — One was the price of an ox, the other of a *mission*.

EGGARLY, adj. (in a metaphorical sense), mean, worthless, miserable. *Gal.* 4. 9.

Especially lies no *Especially* wit but can vent—Nash's *Pierce Penniless*, p. 15.

EHMOTH, n. Heb., Job 40. 15. Some huge beast, probably the hippopotamus. The description which follows is clearly that of an amphibious animal.

ESIDE, adv. *i. e.* by side. Used (1) — besides, in addition to: *Gen.* 24. 1, &c. (2) By the side of: 1 Sam. 19. 3.

ESOM, n. (A. S. *esoma*) a broom: *Isa.* 14. 23.

I think there is no more difference between them, than between a broom and a *seam*. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 308.

ESTEAD, adj. (fr. A. S. *stede* — a place, situation, stead, *e. g.* home-stead, see *Stead*), situated: *Isa.* 8. 21. *Hardly bestead* — involved in troubles.

What the foul evil hath thee so bestead? *Spenser's Sh. Cal.*, *Aug.* 7.

ESTOW, v. (A. S. *stow*, a place, preserved in names, *e. g.* *Stow-market*, *Felixstow*. Hence *bestow* —) to put in a place: 1 Kin. 10. 26; 2 Chr. 9. 25; 1 K. 12. 17, 18, &c.

In what safe place have you bestowed my money? — *Shaks. C. of Err.*, 1. 2. 78.

EWRAY, v. t. (A. S. *wērgan* — to accuse. Hence the compound —) to accuse, convict, make evident: *Prov.* 27. 16; *Matt.* 26. 73. It is also sometimes used as — to betray. *Vain excess bewrays a prince's faults.* *Gascoigne's Steel Glass*, p. 60.

IBBER, n. (Lat. *bibere* — to drink; cp. *imbibe*, *Prov.* 23. 30; *Matt.* 11. 19; *Lk.* 7. 34: a drinker.

LAIN, n. (A. S. *blāgen*) a boll: *Ex.* 9. 9, 10. Survives in *chilblain*, &c. Common in N. of England. Job, when he had boils, botches, blains, and scabs, suffered them patiently. *Latimer's Sermon*, p. 128.

LAZE, v. t. (A. S. *blæsan* —) to blow: *Mark* 1. 45. To publish far and wide, to blazon. *Spared* not in all places to *blaze* thy loyalty. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 95.

LOOM, v. t. (A. S. *blōsmian*) to blossom, *Num.* 17. 8, to bring forth fruit.

The tree of life *blooming* ambrosial fruit. *Milton's Par. Lost*, 4. 220. The word is rare in this sense.

OLLED, p. p. (A. S. *bolla* — a bowl) swelled into a pod or ear: *Ex.* 9. 31. The word is connected with *boll*, *ball*, *bitlow*, *buig*, and is generally spelt *bolined*.

Blossoms boline to blow. *Sir Gascoigne*, 512. And figuratively, *Bolined* with success.

Britain's Ida, v. 7. **ONNET**, n. (Fr. *bonnet*) of the head-dress of men: *Ex.* 28. 40; 29. 9, &c. *My son*.

Go to them, with this *bonnet* in thy hand. *Shaks. Coriol.*, III. 2. 73.

They have passed out of Belgick to search botches and to make war. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 247.

BOSS, n. (Fr. *bosses*) a knob or bump. The knobs on a shield: *Job* 15. 25. Cp. *Emboss* — to stud with knobs.

A finger ring which in the boss thereof had a watch. *Howell's Letters*, 4. 1.

BOTCH, n. (Ital. *botza*, a bubble), a boil: *Deut.* 28. 27, 35. See *Blain*. A medicine for a botch must be had as far as the Red Sea.

Burton's Anatomy, p. 438.

BRAVERY, n. (Fr. *braver*, to vaunt), *Isa.* 3. 18, showy dress. He gratulates the first sin and fig leaves that were an occasion of *bravery*. *Earle's Microcosm*, p. 20.

BRAY, v. t. (Fr. *brayer* —) to pound, bruise: *Prov.* 27. 22.

Abigail took five brawls of brayed corn. *Wycliffe's Bible*, 1 Kings 25. 18.

BREACH, n. broken place, indentation in the coast line, a creek: *Judg.* 5. 17.

BREAK UP, v. t. — to break open or through: *Gen.* 7. 11; *Mic.* 2. 13; *Matt.* 24. 43; *Mark* 2. 4. *Break up* this letter.

Shaks. Mer. of V., II. 4. 10.

Ghosts break up their graves. *Shaks. 2 Henry VI.*, 1. 4. 22.

BRIGANDINES, n. (Fr. *brigandine*) a coat of mail: *Jer.* 40. 4; 51. 3. *Helmet and brigandine* is brass. *Milton's S. A.*, 1130.

BROIDER, — braided: 1 Tim. 3. 9.

BROIDERED, p. p. (Fr. *broder*, to embroider) embroidered: *Ex.* 28. 4, &c. The turf with daisies *broider'd* o'er. *Shenstone's Inscription*, 1.

BRUIT, n. (Fr. *bruit*, noise) report, rumour, *Jer.* 10. 22; *Nah.* 3. 19, fame.

The rare qualities of your queen, the *bruit* of which hath filled every corner of the world. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 263.

BUFFET, v. t. (Ital. *buffeto* — a blow) to strike, to beat: *Matt.* 26. 67, &c. Cp. *Rebuff*. Not a word of his but *buffets* better than a fist of France. *Shaks. K. John*, II. 405.

BULWARK, n. (Fr. *boulevard* —) a rampart: *Deut.* 20. 30. The great guns and *bulwarks* that He will set up His church with. *Bp. Pilkington's Works*, p. 30.

BUNCH, n. (Dut. *bonk* —) a lump, excrescence, hump: *Isa.* 30. 6. So *bunch-backed* — hump-backed in *Shakespeare's Richard III*. There is in the head of a young colt a bunch named *Hippomanes*. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 345.

BUT, conj. (A. S. *butan*, *buta* —) without, except, *Ps.* 19. 3, *P. B. V.* 'Touch not the cat but the gloves' (the *Macpherson's motto*); and cp. —

There is nothing evil but within us. *Shaks. Tit. And.*, IV. p. 728. So 'no language, but their voices are heard' — *where* their voices are not heard.

BY, prep. — against, in respect of. In 1 Cor. 4. 4, 'I know nothing by

BY AND *BY*, adv. — immediately: *Mat.* 13. 31, &c. The clapper brake, and we could not get it amended by and by. *Latimer's Sermon*, p. 173.

C.

CALKERS, n. — 'stoppers of chinks', *Ezek.* 27. 9, 27, marg. Derivation uncertain. To *calk* — to stop the crevices in a ship's side with tow.

CAMPHIRE, n. (old spelling of *campfire*) henna: *Song* 1. 14; 4. 13.

CANKER, n. (Lat. *cancer*) an eating, corroding ulcer: 2 Tim. 2. 17.

CANKERED, — eaten away with rust: 1 Jam. 5. 3. The rose eaten with the canker, yet yieldeth sweet water. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 100.

CANKER-WORM, n. a kind of caterpillar (larva of locust): *Joel* 1. 4; 2. 25; *Nah.* 3. 15. *Cankerworms* that breed on the rust of peace. — *Nash's Pierce Penniless*, p. 61.

CAREFUL, adj. (Lat. *cura* — care), frequently in A. V. a translation of words signifying *over-anxious*, filled full of care: *Phil.* 4. 6; cp. *Mat.* 6. 31. See *Thougt*.

CARRIAGE — s, n. (Ital. *carriaggio* — a carriage.) In Biblical language this word always means something which is to be carried, baggage, *Judg.* 18. 21; as do the Heb. words rendered *carriage*. So, 'Your *carriages*' (the things which you carried about) 'are heavy laden' ('made into a load' for the beasts and cattle), *Isa.* 40. 1, *i. e.* packed up; so 'took up our *carriages*', *Acts* 21. 15 (Gk. *apokataxamenoi*). His thoughtless load laden with any *carriage* besides. — *Earle's Micro.*, p. 41.

CAST, p. p. cast off: *Jer.* 53. 11. Learn to cast thine own old cast-clothed shoes. *Gascoigne's Steel Glass*, p. 67.

CAST ABOUT, v. i. to turn round, turn back: *Jer.* 41. 14.

CAUL, n. (O. Fr. *cale* —) a net, a woman's cap: *Isa.* 3. 18; also any network, hence the pericardium, or membrane surrounding the heart: *Hos.* 13. 8. Why do they make such glorious shows with their scarfs, cuffs, damasks? *Burton's Anat.*, p. 635.

CAUSEY (Fr. *chassée*) a paved road: *Pro.* 15. 19, margin. An old spelling of what has been corrupted into *causway*: 1 Chr. 28. 16. A man justling by in haste on a narrow *causey*. *Nash's Pierce Penniless*, p. 25.

CHAFED, p. p. (Lat. *calcifacere*; Fr. *chaffer* — to make warm) inflamed with anger, irritated: 2 Sam. 17. 8. The *chafed* bear swells not so. *Shaks. Tit. And.*, IV. 2. 138.

CHALLENGE, v. t. (Fr. *challenger*, connected with Lat. *calumnior*) to claim, to set up a claim: *Ex.* 22. 9; (generally a false one). For my part I do *challenge* no praise of learning to myself. *Nash's Pierce Penniless*, p. 42.

or in Jer. 17. 12, it is used for the same Hebrew word which in Isa. 1. 4 is rendered to *break*: it sometimes means to break in pieces, destroy: Ps. 35. 4; Zech. 10. 5. As a galled rock doth overhang, and sit by his *confounded* base.
Shaks. *Henry F.*, III. 1. 13.

INSCIENCE, n. (Lat. *conscientia*) knowledge, a knowledge within me's self, consciousness: 1 Cor. 1. 7; Heb. 10. 2.

Who'er thou be,
That hast the noble conscience, thou art
she.
Jonas's *Elegy on Prince Henry*, l. 92.

INSENT, v. i. (Lat. *consentire*) = to agree with. In Ps. 50. 13, the original means 'thou didst take pleasure in'; the A. V. 'Thou consentedst with them' seems to imply active participation; cp. Acts 8. 1.

INSORT, v. i. (fr. Lat. *consors*, me who casts in his lot with others) to associate with: Acts 7. 4.
Let's not *consort* with them.
Shaks. *Macb.*, II. 3. 140.

INSTANTLY, adv. (Lat. *contanter*) steadily, without wavering: Acts 12. 15; Tit. 3. 8.
He desired they would approve of his od intent, and not seek to desert him on it, and so *constantly* died.
Barton's *Anat.*, p. 265.

INTRITE, adj. (Lat. *contritus*) = bruised, worn. Hence broken in spirit, humbled: Ps. 51. 17, &c.

INVENIENT, adj. (Lat. *conveniens*) suitable, fitting, becoming: Prov. 30. 8; not c. Eph. 5. 4, &c.
It is *convenient* that the new married persons should receive the Holy Communion.
Eubrie after *Marriage Service*.

INVERSANT, adj. (fr. Lat. *conversatio*, n. *versor*) = to associate and live with) abiding with: Josh. 8. 33; 1 Sam. 25. 15. The noun is employed = disposition (Heb. 13. 5), = citizenship (Phil. 3. 20), and = manner of life (Gal. 1. 13).
Choose friends with whom they may
scm. being assunder, to be *conversant*.
Lyt's *Euphuus*, p. 43.

The love of a court *conversatio* drew
him often from Cambridge.
Walton's *Life of Herbert*.
Earth was the common seat, their *conversatio*
In saving love, and ours in adoration.
Lord Brooke's *Of Monarchy*, l. 5.

INVERT, v. i. (Lat. *convertio* = to turn) to be converted: Isa. 6. 10.
Let us learn to *convert*, to repent, and mend our lives.—Latimer's *Serm.*, p. 31.

INVINCIBLE, v. t. (Lat. *convincio*, to overcome and so to convict.) (1) To convict: John 8. 46.
Then might the wise convince me of
olly.
Lyt's *Euphuus*, p. 179.

(2) To refute by argument: Job 12. 12, &c. See *Lightness*.
O that persuasion could but thus convince me.—Shaks. *Titus*, III. 2. 171.

INTES, n. (A. S. *cot*, *cote* = a small shed. The root is found in cottage,

terbalance; *Eather*, l. 4.
The three fleets did hardly make the benefit of the voyages to *counter-vail* the charge.
Howell's *Letters*, 4. 12.

CRACKNEL, n. a biscuit: 1 Kin. 14. 3 (so called from the *cracking* noise made when it is broken).
Cakes, simnels, buns, *cracknels* made with butter.
Burton's *Anat.*, p. 143.

CRAFT, n. (A. S. *craft* = strength; preserved still in handicraft. Hence) manual art, trade: Acts 18. 3; 19. 24–27; Rev. 18. 22. See *Shoem.*
He is not his *craft's* master.
Shaks. *Henry IV.*, III. 2. 287.

CREATURE, n. (Lat. *creatura*) whatever is created (not necessarily living beings), creation: Rom. 8. 19–22 ('creation', v. 22: so in original of 2 Cor. 5. 17).
These thy *creatures* of bread and wine.
Consecration Prayer.

CREDENCE, (Lat. *credere* = to believe) belief, credit: Ps. 106. 24, P. B. Vers.
There is no king, emperor and ruler but are bound to give *credence* to God's holy Word.
Latimer's *Serm.*, p. 22.

CRIB, n. (A. S. *cribb*) a cattle stall, a manger: Prov. 14. 4; Isa. 1. 3.
He [Jesus] as a very man was wrapped in clothes, and laid in a *crib*.
Coverdale's *Works*, p. 71.

CRISPING-PINS, n. curling-irons for crimping the hair: Isa. 3. 22.

CRUSE, n. (Dut. *kroes*) = an earthen cup or pot, 1 Sam. 26. 11, &c.; perhaps akin to *crucet*, *crucible* (dim.), *crook*.
Shak'st thou in want, and is thy small *cruse* spent?—Quarles *Synonyms*, III. The Entertainment.

CUMBER, v. t. (G. *kummer* = trouble) to encumber, to occupy wastefully: Luke 13. 7. **CUMBERED**, i. e. troubled, distracted: Lk. 10. 40. **CUMBRANCE**, Dt. 1. 12, troublesome, worry.
Let it not *cumber* your better remembrance.
Shaks. *Tim.*, III. 6. 52.

CUNNING, n. & adj. (A. S. *cunnan* = to know. In this original sense =) skill, skilful: Gen. 25. 27; 1 Sam. 16. 16; Ps. 137. 5, &c. See *Instant*.
Virtue and *cunning* were endowments greater than nobleness (birth) and riches.
Shaks. *Per.*, III. 2. 27.
Cunning in music and the mathematics.
Shaks. *Tam. of Shrew*, II. 1. 66.

CURIOUS, adj. (*curiosus* =) made with care, elaborate, Ex. 25. 27, &c.: 'curious arts', Acts 19. 19, = magic. The word is there taken from the Vulgate.
Despite costly apparel he it never so *curious*.
Lyt's *Euphuus*, p. 111.

D.

DAMNATION, n. (Lat. *damnare*, to condemn.) Damnation in every place but one in the N. T. is the rendering of a word which implies judgment, and condemnation, often temporal. (For 'judge' = condemn: see Luke 19. 22, &c.) In 1 Cor. 11. 29, the context shews

that the same sense.
DAY, n. (Lat. *die*, a day.) Sometimes signifies 'appointed time'. So 'the day of the Lord' = the time when He will interpose: Isa. 2. 12, &c.

DAYSMAN, n. an umpire, arbitrator: Job 9. 33. In 1 Cor. 4. 3, 'man's judgment' is in the Gk. man's day (i. e. trial by man). The notion of fixing a day for a trial may have given rise to the word.
Some common arbitrators or *daysmen* in every town, that made a friendly composition between man and man.
Burton's *Anat.*, p. 47.

DAYSPRING, n. break of day, before sunrise: Job 38. 12; Lk. 1. 78; cp. Judg. 19. 25; Ps. 65. 8.
We trudge and we trot from *dayspring* to midnight.
Notker *Deister*, p. 23.

DEAL, n. (A. S. *deat*, G. *theil*) = a part, portion, Exod. 29. 40, &c.: (from A. S. *dealan*, to divide, which survives in the verb to *deal*, s. g. cards, justly). *Dole* is a more common form now. 'Fenth deal' = tenth part. So the verb to *deal* with = to give a share or portion to: Gen. 19. 9, &c. *Halfpence* = half part.
The heavenly lamps were *halfpence* y-brent.
Spenser's *F.*, Q. III. 10. 63.

DEAR, adj. (A. S. *deære*) beloved, precious, of great value, Ps. 72. 14; 116. 13, *Pr. Bk. Ver.*: Acts 20. 24, &c. So *dearth* first implies costliness, and then the scarcity which makes things costly.

DEBATE, n. (Fr. *débattre*, to struggle) = active and physical contention: Isa. 58. 4; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20. Comp. *bale* = quarrel. 'Make-bale' = a fosterer of quarrels; see margin, 2 Tim. 3. 5; Tit. 3. 3.

DEBTOR, (Lat. *debitor* = one under an obligation, not necessarily connected with money. Hence) one who feels, or is, bound to do something: Rom. 1. 14; Gal. 5. 3.

DECEIVABLENESS, n. (L. *deceptio* = to deceive.) Deceptiveness: 2 Thes. 2. 10. The adj. *deceivable* = deceptive, is very common, the noun rare.
This is a *deceivable* argument.
Latimer's *Serm.*, p. 116.

DECLARE, v. t. (L. *declarare* =) to make clear, explain. Pr. Book Collect for 11th Sund. after Trin., 'O God, who *declarast* thy almighty power most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity'.

DECLINE, v. i. (Lat. *declinare* =) to deviate: Ex. 23. 2; Deut. 17. 11. My mind is to set forth the sense of God's Word, and not to *decline* from the same.
Ridley *appt. Transubstantiation*.

DEFENCED, p. p. (Lat. *defendo* = to defend.) Of towns = fortified: Isa. 25. 2, &c. (like *Fenced*). In high and *defenced* towers we are safe from the enemy.
Cawdray's *Treas. of Similes*, p. 355.

Robt. Brum's *Handing Synes*, 303.
We still use sample, sampler.

ISIGN, n. (Fr. *enseigne*, Lat. *insigne*) a standard, a banner, flag: Num. 2. 2; Is. 5. 26, &c.
Let a Roman and a British ensign wave readily together.—Shaks. *Cymb.* v. 5. 430.

ISUE, v. t. (Fr. *ensuire*, Lat. *insuere*) to follow after, 1 Pet. i. 11, to pursue and overtake: as n. Ps. 34. 14, P. B. *Vers.*

With close following
no reason doth another so ensue.

Davies' *Orchestra*, p. 6.

ITREAT, v. t. (L. *tractare*) to treat, Acts 7. 4, &c. [EVIL.]

Fairly let her be entreated.
Shaks. *Rich. II.*, 3. 1. 37.

IE, adv. (A. S. *ær*) before: Ex. . 19.

There will be many *æars* ere such
another Julius.—Shaks. *Cymb.*, iii. 1. 12.

ICHEW, v. t. (Old Fr. *eschiver*, *eschir*) to flee from, shun (shy): Job 1. 1.

How should a man know to *eschew* vice?
Nash's *Pierres Penitentes*, p. 57.

We have the root still in *shy*.

IPV, v. t. (Fr. *espier*, Lat. *aspicere*) to look at, to observe, discover (spy): Gen. 42. 27.

The bee, when she *espies* the fair flower
leth to the sweetest.

Lyly's *Euphuus*, p. 58.

STATE, n. (L. *status*) = (1) condition, 1 Chron. 17. 17; Lk. 1. 48, to. used exactly as *state* is in Gen. 43. 7. So 'mind, body, or state', *Pr. Rh.* See *Discover*.

Adverbial use by letters what *estate* thou
rt in. Lyly's *Euphuus*, p. 63.

(2) = rank, order, Acts 22. 5; Mk. 2. 21. So *Pr. Bk. Chll.* for *Good Friday*, 'all estates of men in thy
only church'.

Here is meet matter for all estates.
Latimer's *Serm.*, p. 26.

'ANGELIST, n. (Gk. *angelistes*) = a bringer of good tidings, 2 Tim. 4. 5; cp. O. E. *gospeller*. A minister of the early church appointed to assist the Apostles: Acts 21. 8; Eph. 4. 11.

'ENTIDE, n. evening: Gen. 24. 63.

TIDE, (A. S. *tīd*, G. *zeit*) = time. Small d like a clear and rosy *eventide*.
Davies' *Orchestra*, 14. 2.

'IDENTLY, by evidence: Gal. 3. 1.

'IL, adv. ill, 'evil entreated', &c.: Ex. 5. 22, &c.

'ILFAVOUREDNESS, n. (from *avour* = look, countenance, which *evil* ugliness: Deut. 17. 1.

Death and hell took ... this *evil-favoured*
son of sin. Latimer's *Serm.*, p. 186.

CHANGER, n. (Fr. *changer*) a money changer, banker: Mt. 25. 27.

ERCISED, p. p. (Lat. *exercitatus*) rained, made familiar: 2 Pet. 2. 14.

Tohy, a man likewise *exercised* in affliction.
Grindal's *Remains*, p. 101.

ORCIST, n. (Gk. *orkos*) = an oath, or adjuration. One who by adjurations professes to cast out
ill spirits: Acts 19. 13.

You may add the knavish impostures
of jugglers, *orcists*, mass-priests, and
soubtebanks.—Burton's *Anat.*, p. 290.

eye: Eph. 6. 6. An exact render-
ing of the Gk.

F.

FAIN, adv. (A. S. *fægen* = glad) gladly: Job 27. 22; Lk. 15. 16.

For the adj. see Ps. 71. 21, P. B. *V.*:
My life will be *fain* when I sing
unto thee. See *At one*.

I would *fain* die a dry death.
Shaks. *Temp.*, i. 1. 72.

FAMILIARS, n. (Lat. *familiares*) = of same family, friends, intimates: Jer. 30. 10.

Had not some of his *familiares* come to
visit him, he had banished himself by his
indiscretion. Burton's *Anat.*, p. 208.

FARE, v. i. (A. S. *faran*, G. *fah-
ren*) to go, to travel. (1) To be
in any state: 1 Sam. 17. 18. 'See
how thy brethren *fare*' = in what
condition they are. (2) To feed,
to be entertained: Lk. 16. 19.

(1) How *fares* the king?
Shaks. *Temp.*, v. 7.

(2) If you fall in the adventure, our
crows shall *fare* the better for you.
Shaks. *Cymb.*, iii. 1. 63.

FASHION, n. (Fr. *facon*) = the make
of anything, Gen. 6. 15; James
1. 11; manner, form: Lk. 9. 29, &c.
See *Four-square*, *Will*.

There be many buildings almost like in
fashion to the buildings of Gallia.
Lyly's *Euphuus*, p. 247.

He will, after his *our fashions*, tell you
what hath proceeded.
Shaks. *Jul. Cæsar*, i. 2. 180.

FAST, adv. = (1) close by (cp. *hard*
by), near, Ruth 2. 8; (2) firmly
set, fixed: Ps. 33. 9.

(1) Most opportune I have a vessel rides
fast by. Shaks. *Wint. Tale*, iv. 4. 512.

(2) Stand *fast*, Titinius: we must out
and talk. Shaks. *Jul. Cæsar*, v. 1. 23.

FAT, n. (A. S. *fæt*, Germ. *fass*) = a
vessel; now a vat: Joel 2. 24; 3. 13.

Our English belly-gods shall not grow so
like dry *fats* as they do.
Nash's *Pierres Penitentes*, p. 61.

FAT, v. t. (A. S. *fatt* = fat) to fat-
ten, make fat: Lk. 15. 23.

It is the eye of the master that *fatteth*
the horse.
Lyly's *Euphuus*, p. 104.

FAVOUR, n. (Fr. *fauteur*) = favour.
But the word is constantly used =
face, expression: Prov. 16. 15, &c.
So 'well' or 'ill-favoured' = good
or ill-looking.

To *alter favour* ever is to fear.
Shaks. *Macb.*, i. 5. 73.

FEAR, n. meaning an object of fear.
God is called 'the fear of Isaac':
Gen. 31. 42, 53; cp. Prov. 1. 26, 27.

All these bold *fears*, thou seest with
peril I have answered.
Shaks. *2 Pt. Henry IV.*, iv. 5. 126.

FELLOES, n. (A. S. *fælge*) = the
curved pieces forming the circum-
ference of a wheel: 1 Kings 7. 33.

The more frequent form is *fellies*.
Break all the spokes and *fellies* from her
wheel. Shaks. *Hamlet*, ii. 2. 517.

FELLOW, n. (A. S. *fellow*) = com-
panion: Judg. 7. 13, &c. In Fr.
Bk., Ps. 45. 15, *fellows* is used for
A. V. *companions* (of virgins). Cp.
fellows-heirs, -helpers, -labourers.

Your lady of *our* *fellows* above.
Shaks. *Rom.* and *Jul.*, i. 5. 51.

Keep your *fellows'* counsels and your
own.
Shaks. *Much Ado*, iii. 3. 92.

As if they cared not to go to hell
be it were not the nearest way, but
they might *fetch* a far compass
about. Fuller's *Holy State*, ii. 1.

FILL, n. enough to satisfy: I
25. 19; Dt. 23. 24, &c. 'Ye sat
eat your *fill*', i.e. till ye are sa-
tiated.

I shut my glass before you gazed
at. Gascoigne's *Steel Glass*, p. 8.

FINE, v. t. (Germ. *fein*) = delica
FINE, n. (thin. To refine, to pt
FINING, n. (fy metals: Job 28. 1.)

As gold is wont to be *finet*, so shall
whole world be purified with fire.
Edward VI.'s *Oratechism*, p. 3.

FIRMAMENT, (Lat. *firmament*
= a prop or stay). The A. V. r
dering of the Gk. *stereoma* (LX
represents the old idea that the
sky was a *fixed* dome. The H
word in Gen. 1. 6—the *expanse*, s
so the verb is translated in
that *spread forth* the earth', I
42. 5.

FIRSTLING, n. the first offspring
Gen. 4. 4, &c. In the Bible us
only of animals.

A shepherd next came with the *st*
lings of his flock.
Milton's *Par. Lost*, xi. 43.

FITCHES, n. (Lat. *vicia*) = (1) vetch
(the word's present form), I
28. 25; Ezek. 4. 9; but the plant
tended is some kind of rye
wheat.

The *fitch* is one of the pulses wh
tender branches trail upon the ground.
Gerard's *Herbal*, p. 1051.

FLAG, n. the Iris or Flower-de-luc
Ex. 2. 3, &c. The Heb. = we
probably the papyrus reed.

The water *flag* is like unto the gar
flower-de-luce. Gerard's *Herb.*, p. 4.

FLAGON, n. (Fr. *flacon*) = a flask
large bottle, Is. 22. 24. In 2 Sa
6. 19; 1 Chron. 16. 3; Song 2.
Hoe. 3. 1, 'flagon' or *flagon* of *wein*
should be 'cake of raisins'.
One frisks and sings and cries, A *flag*
more to drunch dry cares.
Quarles' *Emet.*, i. 8.

FLUX, n. (Lat. *fluxus* = a flow-
ing). 'Bloody flux', Acts 28.
In Gk. *dysenteria*—dysentery. S
fluxus.

Being troubled with a *flux*, he took co
and so ended his life.
Grindal's *Remains*, p. 312.

FOLLY, As wisdom begins in tl
fear of the Lord, so in Scriptu
unwisdom or *folly* is used f
gross sin of all kinds: Deut. 22. 7
Joah. 7. 15.

FOOL = (1) ignorant, Prov. 10.
(2) wicked, Ps. 14. 1. The passa
2 Sam. 3. 33, should perhaps
rendered, 'Should Abner ha-
died as a fool dieth?' i.e. ill
a worthless person, a man
naught.

FOOLISH = wicked: Job 2. 10, &
FOREFRONT, n. (from *fore* at
front, to signify) the *very front*, tl
foremost part; the front of a ba-
ble: Ex. 26. 9, &c.; 2 Sam. 11. 15.

The *forefronts* or frontiers of the tv
corners with fords and rocks be very da
gerous. More's *Utopia*, p. 73.

HALE, v. t. (Fr. hale, to drag)

courses, vs. 20, they danced in *hailing* *white by* (A. V. 'leaped upon') *he altar*, i.e. a dervish-like dance. *Let me see thee walk, thou dost not sit.* Shaks. *Tem.* of SA, II, 1. 232

INDLE, v. t. (A. S. *handlian* = o-handle) to treat : Prov. 16. 20. *Thou hast handled me like a cock-snob.* Lyly's *Euphuus*, p. 103.

IP, n. (Joel. *happ* = fortune) chance : Ruth 2. 3. Survives in *ishap*, *haply*, 1 Sam. 14. 30; to *open upon*, 2 Sam. 1. 6, &c. Some have the *hap* to be termed *armed men*. Howell's *Letters*, 3. 8.

IRDLY, adv. = with hardship, sa. S. 21; with difficulty, Mt. 19. 3; Luke 9. 39; Acts 27. 8. To feed and live *ardly*, like husband-men.—Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 232.

IRNESS, n. (Fr. *harnois*, Ger. *harnisch* = accoutrements) armour : Kin. 20. 11, &c. **HARNESSED**, p. = clad in armour, armed : 1. 13. 18. Goliath trusted in his *harness* and strength. The boy saw the hill full of angels *harnessed* to defend them both. (See 2 in. 6. 17.) Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, pp. 231, 134.

IRNT, v. t. (Fr. *haster* = to visit frequently; to frequent, to resort to : 1 Sam. 30. 31; Ezek. 26. 17. *Our court is haunted with a refined trader of Spain.* Shaks. *Love's L. L.*, I. 1. 103.

AD-TIRE, n. a head-dress, 1 sd. 3. 6; cp. *Tire*. More solicitous of her *head-tire* than her faith. Burton's *A Nat.*, p. 522.

ADY, adj. = headstrong, 2 Tim. 3, ungovernable, uncontrollable. Affection's secret, Who would so soon to *heady* lines commit? Sandys' *Ovid*, p. 184.

ALTH, n. (A. S. *æthl*, akin to *col*, *hale*, *whole*). Used of God's gift of moral and spiritual soundness : Is. 58. 8, &c. Nine eyes are *watched* away with looking at thy health.—Ps. 119. 128, *Pr. Ex. V.*

AP, n. (A. S. *ædþ*, Germ. *haufe* = a pile, *so*) a mound, raised place, hillock, Jer. 30. 18; 49. 2; ruins, Deut. 13. 16, &c.

LL, n. (A. S. *ælle* = a hidden place, from *ælan* = to conceal) the unseen world, Ps. 16. 10; 19. 8, &c., and most places in 1. T.; (2) the place of torment, It. 10. 28; Lk. 16. 23, &c.; (3) the rave, Hab. 2. 5; (4) death, Ps. 16. 3.

LVE, n. (A. S. *ælf*) a handle of an axe : Dent. 19. 5. If (France) should reduce the Spaniard that desperate pass as to make him row the *helter* after the hatchet. Howell's *Instr. for For. Travel*, p. 47.

AMINDED, adj. = proud, wrong-timement, puffed up : Rom. 11. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 17. Lord, I am not *high-minded*, I have no odd looks. Ps. 31. 1, *Pr. Ex. V.*

ISE, v. t. (Fr. *accuser* =) to hoist, cts 27, 40, to raise on high. Their faith, plighted on the shore, is used to perjury when they *hoist* *saile*. Lyly's *Euphuus*, p. 77.

LD, v. t. = to esteem, deem : Ex.

man of *holds*.—Lever's *Serm.*, p. 1. **HONEST**, adj. (Lat. *honestus*) = honourable, comely : Rom. 12. 17. **SO HONESTY** = honourable conduct : 1 Tim. 2. 2.

Nor will they shamefully covet to keep [their lives] when *honesty* biddeth leave them. More's *Utopia*, p. 139.

HOKEN, n. (A. S. *hose*). Originally meant any covering for the legs, not stockings merely as now : Dan. 3. 21. The old plural; cp. *oxen*. He found [Democritus] sitting upon a stone, without *hose* or shoes. Burton's *Anat.*, p. 22.

HOUGH, v. t. pronounced *hock* (A. S. *hok* = the ham of the leg). To cut the hamstrings, Josh. 11. 6, 9; 2Sa. 8. 4, and so disable an animal. They account of no man that hath not a bottle-size at his girdle to *hough* dogs with.—Nash's *Pierce Penniless*, p. 28.

HUNGERBITTEN, adj. pinched with hunger, Job 18. 12, starving. These men were *hunger-bitten* also, for though they had land, yet they were not able to store it. Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 237.

HUSBANDMAN, n. (A. S. *Husbanda* =) a farmer : Gen. 9. 20, &c. Lawyers, suppose they are in the beginning but *husbandmen's* sons, come in time to be the chief fathers of the land. Nash's *Pierce Penniless*, p. 28. [See *Hardly*].

Husband had also the same sense. They count themselves rather the *husbands* than the owners of their land. More's *Utopia*, p. 74.

HUSBANDRY, n. tillage or cultivation : 2 Chr. 26. 10; 1 Cor. 3. 9. He wanted money to buy tacklings for his horses, with other things belonging to his *husbandry*.—Howell's *Letters*, 3. 8.

I.

IDOL, adj., applied to a shepherd, Zech. 11. 17, is an adj. in the Hebrew = *worthless*; rendered 'of no value', Job 18. 4; cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4; and often applied to idols, e.g. Lev. 19. 4; Ps. 98. 5; Jer. 14. 4; Hab. 2. 18, &c. Cp. *Abomination*.

IF SO BE, conj. = if : Josh. 14. 12; Hos. 8. 7, &c. It maketh no matter by what name the rulers be named, *if so be* they shall walk ordinarily with God. Latimer's *Serm.*, p. 29.

ILL-FAVoured, adj. ugly, ill-looking : Gen. 41. 3, &c. Cp. *Favour*. They [beasts] are very *ill-favoured* rough things. Shaks. *Merry W.*, I. 1. 311.

ILLUMINATE, v. t. (Lat. *illuminare*, =) to enlighten : Heb. 10. 32. Thou sun that *illuminateth* both heaven and earth. Quarles' *Emblems*, 4. 5.

IMAGERY, n. (Lat. *imago* = an image). In Ezek. 8. 12, 'chambers of *imagery*' = rooms whose walls were adorned with paintings. The genius of the Roman bath always been much taken with *imagery* painting and sculptures.—Howell's *Letters*, I. 38.

IMPLEAD, v. t. (Fr. *implaidier* =) to indict, accuse : Acts 10. 38. If the body should *implead* the soul, it might bring many foul imprecations against it. Bp. Hall, *Of Contentation*, p. 26.

IMPORTABLE, adj. (Lat. *importa-*

into one). Gomon's *School of Abuse*, p. 4. **INCONTINENT**, adj. (Lat. *incontinentus* = not restraining), incontinent, unrestrained : 2 Tim. 3. They are *luxurious, incontinent* by son of wind. Burton's *Anat.*, p. 2. **INCREASE**, n. (1) Produce of earth : Gen. 47. 24, &c. (2) Inter of money : Lev. 25. 36. The husbandman that *increaseth* for *crease*, the lawyer that *pleaseth* for *plea*. Lyly's *Euphuus*, p. 11.

INDIFFERENT, adj. (Lat. *indifferens* =) not making difference impartial : Ecclus. 42. 5. God's commandment is like and *indifferent* to all. Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 49. So 'indifferently' minor justice. *Prayer for Ch. Militant*.

INDITE, v. t. (O. Fr. *endiater* = dictate) to compose : Ps. 45. 1. What plumes *indite* is he that *indite* this letter? Shaks. *L. L. L.*, IV. 1. 8.

INFLUENCE, n. the power exerted by heavenly bodies. This of the word is a remnant of old belief in astrology : Job 38. A most auspicious star, whose *influence* I now I court not but omit, my fort will ever after drop. Shaks. *Temp.*, I. 2. 18.

INFORM, v. t. (L. *informare* = fashion, to instruct : Dan. 9. 21. I will *inform* thee and teach thee the way wherein thou shalt go. Psalm 32. 9, *Pr. Ex. V.*

INJURIOUS, adj. (Lat. *injuria* wrong-doing) insolent : 1 Tim 13. Same Gk. word rendered *spiteful*, Rom. 1. 30. Cp. *Deeply*.

INKHORN, n. a vessel of horn containing ink : Ezek. 9. 2, &c. The more monosyllables that you the less you shall smell of the *inkhorn*. Gascoigne's *Sweet Glass*, p. 1.

INN, n. a lodging. The word remains in the *Inns* of Court Gen. 42. 27, &c. Now when as Phobus with his story was unto his tent began to draw asleep. Spenser's *F. Q.*, VI. 2. 2.

INNOCENTS, n. (Lat. *innocens* harmless) innocent persons : J. 2. 34; 19. 4. **INNOCENCY**, n. *innocentia* =) harmlessness. like forms, comp. *impudency*, *solency*, *arrogancy*, &c. Innocent Gen. 20. 5, &c. Judges doing manifest wrong to *innocents* to please others. Burton's *Anat.*, p. 5.

Here, if we would steadfastly fasten foot, we should attain to the very high top of *innocency*. Edward VI.'s *Catech.*, ad. 8.

INQUISITION, n. (Lat. *inquisitio* = a searching for an enquiry) search : Dt. 19. 18, &c. *Inquisitio* You left me to a bootless *inquisitio*. Shaks. *Temp.*, I. 2. 3.

INSTANT, adj. (Lat. *instans*, stand upon, follow on the heels of, press close) urgent, pressing : Luke 22. 23; Rom. 12. 2. 14. 4. 5. *So instant* = urgent earnestly : Lk. 7. 4. Acts 26. 7. Those which at the *instant* and *immediate* suit of their acquaintance refused cunning pilot.—Lyly's *Euphuus*, p. 18. In the evening, and morning, and noonday will I pray, and that *instant*. Ps. 55. 18, *Pr. Ex. V.*

1. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 3; 1. 5.
That record is *lively* in my soul.
Shaks. *Twelfth Night*, v. 1. 253.

VING, n. property, possessions :
Mk. 12. 44; Lk. 8. 48, &c.
He called all his soldiers and acquaint-
ance together, and distributed his *living*
ad possessions amongst the poorest of
them.—Nash's *Pierce Penniless*, p. 51.

UDGE, n. (Fr. *loger* = to pass the
night). A (watchman's) hut: Isa.
63. 8.
I found him here as melancholy as a
viper in a warren.
Shaks. *Much Ado*, II. 1. 222.

IFT, n. (any place *lifted* high; cp.
loft). An upper room or storey :
1 Kin. 17. 19; Acts 20. 9.
The stage had three *lofts*, one above an-
other.
Hakewill's *Apologia*, iv. 8. 2.

OOK IN THE FACE, a literal
rendering of the Hebrew; means
to *meet* in battle : 2 Kin. 14. 8. For
he idea, cp. 'when he had *seen*
him', 2 Kin. 23. 29; 'withstood
him to the face', Gal. 2. 11.

IVERS, used of close friends, Ps.
8. 11; of allies, Jer. 50. 14, &c.

LCRE, n. (Lat. *lucrum* = gain)
profit, gain: 1 Sam. 8. 3; 1 Tim.
5. 3, &c. 'Fillythy *lucru*' = base gains.
Patrons be charged to see the office
one, and not to seek a *lucru* by patron-
age.
Latimer's *Serm.*, p. 148.

IST, v. 1. (A. S. *lustan*, to desire;
p. *list* in 'do as they *list*'. To
long) like, desire (often unlaw-
fully): Deut. 18. 15, &c.
They would worship God, either as they
see themselves, or not at all.
Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 73.

ISTY, adj. (Ger. *lustig* = sprightly;
vigorously, strong: Judg. 3. 29;
and so **LUSTILY**, adv. = vigor-
ously: Ps. 33. 3, Pr. 31. 26. *Vers.*
His purse, from a lean sickliness, he
ath made *lusty* and in flesh.
Earle's *Microcosm*, p. 25.

They work so *lustily* as though they
would finish it in one day.
Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 369.

M.

AGNIFICAL, adj. (Lat. *magnifi-*
cus) magnificent: 1 Chr. 22. 5.
Rare). The adverb is found.
The ancient house of God first set up
by Moses, afterward more *magnifically*
adorned in timber and stone by Solomon.
Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 179.

AGNIFY, v. (Lat. *magnificare*,
fr. *magnifier* =) to make great.
Hence, (1) to increase the fame and
authority, Josh. 3. 7, &c.; Ps.
4. 3, &c.; (2) extol, shew forth
he praise of.
(1) Him that thou *magnified* with all
thy titles.
Shaks. *Henry VI.* i. iv. 7. 75.
(2) *Avenge* *magnific* the juice of a
congratulation if it be sweet.
Barton's *Anat.*, p. 307.

AKE, v. t. (1) to pretend: Josh. 8.
5; 9. 4, &c. (2) To do: Judg. 18. 3.
See *OF*.
(1) If thou *make* as though thou hearest
not. Ps. 28. 1. Pr. 22. *Vers.*
(2) What *makest* thou in my sight.
Shaks. *Richard III.*, i. 3. 164.

eternally.
Imputing his tongue-sore, not to *malti-*
cioussness, but unto the default of right
knowledge
Udall's *Evangel. Apoph.*, p. 24.

MANDRAKE, n. (L. *mandragora*).
The name of a plant, the cleft
root of which was supposed to
resemble the human figure, and
to ensure conception. Hence it
was used in making love-potions
and philtres: Gen. 30. 14, &c.
A friend's counsel is a charm like *man-*
drake wine. Burton's *Anat.*, p. 361.

MANNER, n. (Fr. *maniere*) = (1)
sort, kind: Ex. 12. 16, &c. (2)
Habit, custom: 1 Sam. 8. 9, &c.
(1) What *manner* o' thing is your cro-
codile? Shaks. *Ant. and Cleo.*, II. 7. 46.
(2) As the *manner* of our country is.
Shaks. *Romeo*, iv. 1. 109.

MANNER, WITH THE, Num. 5.
13. (Conn. with L. *manus* = a
hand. Used first of thieves caught
with stolen goods upon them.
Then =) in the very act.
If you had not taken yourself with the
manner. Shaks. *Winter's Tale*, iv. 4. 758.

MANSION, n. (Lat. *mansio* =) an
abiding-place, home, John 14. 2;
with no necessary idea of splen-
dour: (cp. Scotch *manse*).
The spirits of fire have their *mansions*
under the regions of the moon.
Nash's *Pierce Penniless*, p. 79.

MAR, v. t. (A. S. *myrran* = to scatter
and so spoil. So) to injure, da-
mage: Lev. 19. 27; 1 Sam. 6. 8;
Jer. 13. 7; 18. 4.
Phrynia, searching for motes with a pair
of bleared eyes, thought to amend his
masters and married all.
Gosson's *School of Abuse*, p. 27.

MARISH, n. (Fr. *marais* =) a morass
or marsh, Ezek. 47. 11; cp. *mere*
in *Wanderer*, &c.
They would stand up to the chin many
days in *marishes* without victuals.
Gosson's *School of Abuse*, p. 24.

MASTERY, n. (Lat. *magisterium* =)
the office of a master. Hence)
success, superiority: Ex. 32. 18;
Dan. 6. 24; 1 Cor. 9. 25.
The exercise was shooting and darts,
and trying such *masteries*, as consisted in
swiftness of feet.
Gosson's *School of Abuse*, p. 34.

MAUL, n. (Lat. *malleus*, Fr. *mail*
=) a hammer: Prov. 25. 18 ('dim.
mallet).
His head was the *maul*, and therein he
kept the wedge that entered the knotty
pieces that came to the table.
Naughton's *Fr. Rep.*, p. 33.

MAW, n. (A. S. *maga* =) the sto-
mach: Deut. 18. 3.
Pepper, though it be hot in the mouth is
cold in the *maw*.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 73.

MEAN, adj. (A. S. *gemane*, G. *gemein*
=) common. The word had not
its modern idea of baseness, but
meant *lowly*, as opposed to *exalted*:
Prov. 22. 29; Isa. 2. 9, &c.
[BASE.] See *Residue*.
The mean must labour to defend the
mighty, the mighty must study to defend
the mean.
Gosson's *School of Abuse*, p. 51.

MEAT, n. (A. S. *mete*) the general
name for all food, not necessarily

if they any more *meat* to bring up
the infant than she that bore it.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 123.

MESS, n. (Lt. *missus* = sent, Ital.
messo, Fr. *meté*) a dish of food sent
to or from a table: Gen. 43. 34;
2 Sam. 11. 8.
I had as lief you would tell me of a
mess of porridge.
Shaks. *Merry Wives*, III. 1. 68.

METE, v. t. (A. S. *metan*, Lat. *metiri*
=) to measure: Ex. 18. 16, &c.
I will pray that thou mayest be measured
unto with the like measure that thou hast
meten unto others.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 92.

METEYARD, n. (A. S. *met-geard* =)
a measuring rod: Lev. 19. 35.
I think the laying of the *meteyard*
in the grave with the dead man came upon
some such cause, or else to drive away
devils.—Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 237.

METHINKETH, v. imp. (A. S. *me*
thinketh =) it seems to me, 2 Sam.
18. 27: also written *me thinks*.
Methinketh you daily with me.
Grindall's *Remains*, p. 40.

MILCH, adj. giving milk (of kine):
Gen. 32. 15; 1 Sam. 6. 7, 10.
He makes *milch* kine give blood.
Shaks. *Merry Wives*, iv. 4. 38.

MINCING, adj. (A. S. *minian*;
the same root as in *minish*) =)
to make small. Used of taking short
steps in walking: Isa. 3. 16.
Hold up your head and *mince*.
Shaks. *Merry Wives*, v. 1. 8.
Other trippings to be trod.
With the *mincing* Dryade.
Milton's *Comus*, 983.

MIND, v. i. = to intend, to have in
mind to do: Acts 20. 13.
Him that *mindeth* to be baptised, the
minister dippeth.
Edward VI.'s *Catech*, p. 51.

MIND, v. p. inclined, deter-
mined: Ruth 1. 18, &c.
I was *mind*ed to bring him straight
home to you.
More's *Utopia*, p. 25.

MINISH, v. t. (Lat. *minuere* =)
to diminish, lessen: Ex. 5. 19; Ps.
107. 39.
It was not decent that the king's horses
should be kept in them, the living of
poor men thereby *minished* and taken
away.
Latimer's *Sermons*, p. 53.

MINISTER, v. t. (Lat. *ministrare* =)
to supply: 2 Cor. 9. 10; Gal. 3. 5.
It is dangerous to *minister* physic unto
the patient that hath a cold stomach.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 92.

MINISTER, n. (1) servant, Lk. 1. 2;
cp. 1 Cor. 4. 1; (2) attendant, Lk.
4. 20.

MITE, n. (L. *minutum* = a small
thing, Fr. *mite*). Used for smallest
coin: Mk. 12. 42, 'half a farthing'.
I shall not need to disburse one *mite*
for all their marriages.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 279.

MOCK, n. (Fr. *moquer* = to ridicule.
Hence) ridicule, jeering. To 'make
a *mock*' = to ridicule: Prov. 14. 9.
She may *make* it a *mock* to forsake her
new love (companion).
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 921.

MOLLIFY, v. t. (Lt. *mollifico* =)
to make soft: Isa. 1. 6 (cp. Lk. 10. 34).
Although the heart of the atheist be so
hard that neither reward nor revenge can
mollify it.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 177.

Ex. 28. 11, &c. Cp. *adder* and *necter*, *apron* and *nepery*.

For *ouches* and bracelets, I will wear
sere and caddy [i.e. tape and coarse
woolen]. Lyly's *Sheph.*, p. 72.

ITGO, v. t. outstrip: Mk. 6. 33.

I propose one man to myself, that is
be only mirror of our age, and strive to
upgo him in virtue.

Nash's *Pierce Penitence*, p. 68.

ITGOINGS, n. used as translation
of two Hebrew words from the
same root: (1) Josh. 17. 9, 18 = ex-
remities, boundaries of land; (2)
Ps. 66. 8 = going forth or rising of
morning and evening.

ITLANDISH, adj. (A. S. *itlan-*
isc) foreign: Neh. 13. 26.

There chanced to be in the company an
itlandish doctor.

Nash's *Pierce Penitence*, p. 69.

'ERCHARGE, v. t. to overbur-
den, Lk. 21. 34; 2 Cor. 2. 5. (Cp.
charge = of a gun, *charger* = a
ish for carrying, *cargo* = a load).
The drink that they draw is *overcharged*
ith dross.

Gosson's *School of Abuse*, p. 37.

'ERFLOW, v. t. = to flood. So to
rown: Deut. 11. 4.

So are their heads *always overflow-*
ing with wine. Nash, *Pierce Pen.*, p. 64.

'ERLIVE, v. t. = to outlive, sur-
vive: Josh. 24. 31.
How easily may we have *overlived* our
misfortunes.

Sp. Hall, *Of Contentation*, p. 10.

P.

PDLE, n. (prob. a diminutive of
pade, akin to *spatula*). For the
ropped s. cp. *emasch*, *masch*; *swelt*,
velt, &c.) A little spade: Deut.
3. 13.

PINFUL, adj. requiring much
wine: cp. *Painstaking*. Labori-
ous, difficult: Ps. 73. 16. PAIN-
FULNESS = toil, labour: 2 Cor.
1. 27 ('travail', older versions).
If he be not of himself *painful* he
will never attain unto it.

Ascham's *Schoolmaster*, p. 41.

PLMERWORM, n. a caterpillar
(species): Joel 1. 4, &c. (locust).

RABLE, n. (Gk. *parabolē* = a
comparison made by putting things
lie by side). *Parable* means—in
N. T.: (1) A sort of prophecy inter-
larded with comparisons, as Ba-
nam's, Num. 23. 7, &c.; Job's, Job
7. 1. (2) Sententious wisdom,
often uttered in the form of a
comparison: so nearly = proverb:
s. 73. 2; Prov. 26. 7. (3) Nearly
riddle: Esek. 20. 49, and comp.
zek. 17. 2; in N. T.:—(4) Our
ord's parables, in which, while
actual things are spoken of, the
instruction conveyed is spiritual:
lat. 13. 18. [SIMILITUDE.]

RCEL, n. (Lat. *particula*, Fr.
parcelle = a small part; cp. *Par-*
celite). A piece of land: Gen.
1. 19; Josh. 24. 32; Ruth 4. 3.
All that I have hitherto sold containeth
it a small *parcel* of the profit.

Edward VI. *Catechism*, p. 35.

3. 19; Phil. 4. 12.

It far exceeds all kind of memories
that any other man is able to make.

Bridley, *Against Transubstant.*, p. 114.

PASTOR, n. (Lat. *pastor*) a shep-
herd: Jer. 23. 1, 2.
Enough, kind *pastor*, but oh, yonder see
Two shepherds walking on the lay bank be.
Brown's *Thyris and Alezia*.

PATE, n. the crown of the head:
Ps. 7. 16.

What talk you of old age or bald pates?
Nash's *Pierce Penitence*, p. 29.

PEELED, p. p. (Lat. *pellis*, O. Fr.
pel = the skin) stripped of the skin
by rubbing: Esek. 23. 18. (By some
the word is connected with Lat.
picus = hawk, and explained, strip-
ped of the hair.) Isa. 18. 2, 7,
smooth. The O. Eng. word often
plundered. Cp. *Epilage*.

Seeing themselves in the mean season
peeled and impoverished.

More's *Utopia*, p. 23.

PEEP, v. i. (Lat. *pipire*) to cry like
a small bird: Isa. 8. 19; 10. 14 (cp.
cheep, *cheepers*). Of ventriloquism,
Isa. 44. 25, LXX.

The only oracle

That ever *peep'd* or spake out of a doubt.

Ben Jonson's *Staple of News*, li. 4.

PERSUADE, v. t. (Lt. *persuadere*) to
give advice, but not necessarily to
succeed in persuading: Acts 19. 8;
28. 23. 'Almost *thus persuade*,'
&c., Acts 26. 28, means, 'With but
little persuasion thou wouldst fain
make me a Christian'.

Came to persuade, my loving Proteus!
Shaks. *Two Gentlemen*, i. 1. 1.

PHYLACTERIES, n. (Gk. *phylak-*
terion = a safeguard) the Gk. name
for Heb. *tephillin*. These were
worn on the forehead, and on the
left arm. They were parchment
strips, having on them the four
texts, Ex. 18. 1—10 & 11—16; Dt.
6. 4—9 & 11. 15—21, and were wrap-
ped together into a square form,
covered with leather, and pro-
vided with straps for attachment:
Mat. 23. 5. [FRONTLETS.]

PIETY, n. (L. *pietas* =) filial affec-
tion: 1 Tim. 5. 4. So *Eneas* is called
pious in Virgil because he
carried his father out of the fire
of Troy.

We may not pass over the rare example
of daughter-like piety.

French *Academie*, p. 510.

PILL, v. t. & i. (Lat. *pellis* = skin)
to strip the bark from a stick:
Gen. 30. 37, &c.

She might have *pilled* off the scale like
the skin of a custard.

Nash's *Pierce Penitence*, p. 29.

PLACE, n. passage in a book: Acts
8. 32. See *Allege*.

Pisto hath a notable place of the same
thing in his books *De Republica*.

Ascham's *Schoolmaster*, p. 24.

PLAT, n. (Fr. *plat* = flat) probably
used first of a flat piece of ground,
then of any piece, *plot*: 2 Ki. 9. 26.
A dry sandy *plot* is *fit* to build upon.

Burton's *A nat.*, p. 232.

PLATTER, n. (connected with *plate*)
a dish: Mat. 23. 25, &c.
Full platters do well after extreme
purging: Nash's *Pierce Penitence*, p. 47.

vuckuck.

Numbering the people by the poll, there
were found a hundred and thirty thousand
persons.

North's *Piscator*, p. 114.

So POLL, v. t. = to round the
hair of the head: 2 Sam. 14. 26,
&c. Cp. *Boundhead*.

POMMEL, n. (Lat. *pomum*, Fr.
pomme = an apple.) Any round,
apple-like knob: 2 Chron. 4. 12.
Paracelsus had a devil confined to his
sword pommel. Burton's *A nat.*, p. 123.

PORT, n. (Lat. *porta*) a gate: Neh.
3. 13.

Him I accuse

The city *ports* by this hath accused.

Shaks. *Coriolanus*, v. 6. 5.

So PORTER, n. = door-keeper of
the Levitical guard: 2 Sam. 18. 26,
&c. Not in modern sense, of a
bearer of burdens.

St. Mark calleth them *porters* in God's
house to watch that no thieves come in.
Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 107.

POST, n. (Lat. *positum* = placed,
set; Fr. *poste*). At first meant
stations where horses were kept
for travellers' use; then, trans-
ferred to the persons who used
such relays for quick travelling:
2 Chr. 30. 6; Esth. 8. 14; Job 9. 25;
Jer. 51. 31.

As thick as hail came *post* with *post*.

Shaks. *Macb.*, i. 2. 36.

POTTAGE, n. (Fr. *potage*) some-
thing cooked in a pot, soup, &c.:
2 Kin. 4. 38. 'Red *pottage*,' Gen.
25. 30, i.e. soup of lentils, which
are reddish-brown.

A gentleman ere he take a cook will ex-
amine him how many sorts of meats
potages, and sauces he can make.

Str. T. Eloy's *Governour*, i. 12.

POURTRAY, v. t. (Lat. *protrahere*,
Fr. *pourtraire* = to draw out)
to make a drawing of, depict: Esek.
4. 1, &c.

Various with boastful argument *pour-*
trayed.

Milton's *Par. L.*, vi. 64.

PRECIOUS, adj. (L. *pretiosus* =) of
great price. Rare, 1 Sam. 3. 1. (So
dearth = scarcity, from *dear*).

PRESENTLY, adv. immediately:
1 Sam. 2. 16; Mat. 26. 53.

Whereupon he *presently* resolved to
forsake it and all his allurements.

Nash's *Pierce Penitence*, p. 20.

PRESS-FAT, n. the fat (or vat) for
catching the juice pressed from
olives or grapes: Hag. 2. 16.

PRESUMPTUOUS (adj.) —LY,
adv. (Lat. *presumere* = to take
before your turn. So) over-
confident, wilful, Ps. 19. 13;
2 Pet. 2. 10; wilfully, Ex. 21.
14, &c.

PREVENT, v. t. (Lat. *preveneri*, to
come before.) To be beforehand
with, anticipate: Ps. 119. 146, &c.;
1 Thes. 4. 15.

If a just man be *prevented* with death
it shall be to his relief.

Latimer's *Serm.*, p. 138.

PREY, n. (Lat. *præda*, Fr. *proie*)
booty, plunder: Num. 31. 12, &c.

This *prey* would help him to maintain
his wars, a jolly *prey* for our holy father.

Latimer's *Serm.*, p. 162.

PRIVILY, adv. (Lat. *privatus*, Fr.
privee) secretly: Judg. 8. 31, &c.

So **PRIVY**, adj. (1) secret; (2) in the secret, a confidant: Acts 5. 2. She rose *privily* and went to the other woman. *Latimer's Sermon*, p. 71. *Privy* moths that eat up the credit of many idle dillies.

Goose's *School of Abuse*, p. 65.

PROFANE, adj. (Lat. *pro* = before [i.e. outside] so *profanus* = a temple, so not sacred like the things within.) Hence = unholy, and of a person = one who despises sacred things, Heb. 12. 16.

PROPER, adj. (Lat. *proprius*, Fr. *propre*), (1) that which belongs to one, one's own: 1 Chr. 29. 3; Acts 1. 19, &c.; (2) 'a proper child', Heb. 11. 23, means comely, handsome. In their *proper* essence they are creatures incorporeal.

Nash's *Pious Penitence*, p. 32. As *proper* men as ever tread upon nest's leather. *Shaks. Cor.* 1. 1. 29.

PROPHET, n. (Gk. *prophētes* =) one who speaks for another. So (1) spokesman, Ezech. 7. 1; (2) spokesman for God, Gen. 30. 7; a proclaimer of his message, 2 Sam. 24. 11; (3) an inspired preacher or teacher (esp. in N. T.), as Mat. 10. 41; 1 Cor. 14. 37; (4) one who foretells future events, Mat. 1. 23; Acts 2. 30; 21. 10; (5) of a heathen poet, who was esteemed inspired, Tit. 1. 12.

PROPHESY, v. i. (Gk. *prophetēsin* = to speak for another.) A prophet did not necessarily foretell what was to come, e.g. Prov. 31. 1. In N. T. of explaining or expounding: 1 Cor. 11. 5; 14. 3, 4.

The manner was that the ministers met together in some church, and there each explained some particular portion of Scripture. These were commonly called exercises or *prophesies*.

Grindal's *Remains*, p. 372.

PROSELYTE, n. (Gk. *proselitos* = one who has come over, i.e. from some heathen race to be a Jew.) A convert to Judaism: Mat. 23. 15; Acts 2. 10; 6. 5; 13. 43.

PROVE, v. t. (Lat. *probare*, Fr. *prover* = to test.) To put to the proof, try: Ex. 16. 4, &c.

Desire him yet to *prove* one of them for my sake, he shall find them much better than they look for.

Latimer's Sermon, p. 149.

PROVENDER, n. (Fr. *proviandre*) provisions, food (for beasts): Gen. 24. 25, &c.

Like an ass he wears out his time for provender. *Burton's Anecd.*, p. 292.

PROVIDE, v. t. (Lat. *providere* = to see to beforehand.) Hence to take thought for: Rom. 13. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21. So **PROVIDENCE**, n. forethought, carefulness: Acts 24. 2. Let us *provide* to see her coronation be performed. *Shaks. 2 Hen. VI.* 1. 1. 73.

PROVOKE, v. t. (Lat. *provocare* = to call forth) to challenge, excite emulation, incite to any work: 2 Cor. 9. 2; Heb. 10. 24.

Because you *provoke* me thereto, I will take part with them of whom you have made false report.

Grindal's *Remains*, p. 40.

PSALTERY, n. (Gk. *psalterion*) a ten-stringed musical instrument: 1 Sam. 10. 5; Ps. 33. 2, &c. 'Lute', in Psalms, P. B. V.

Full tenor'd *psalteries* joins the doleful part. *Parnell, The Gift of Poetry*.

PUBLICAN, n. (L. *publicanus*) a farmer of the taxes. In N. T. = the collectors of the revenues for the Romans, tax gatherers: Mt. 5. 46.

PUFF AT, a literal translation of the Heb., Ps. 19. 5; 12. 5; to blow at in scorn, defy (P. B. V.).

PULSE, n. (most probably Swedish *pulsa* = a bag or sack.) Hence applied to the fruits of plants contained in pods (peas, lentils, &c.): 2 Sam. 17. 23; Dan. 1. 12. See *Pitch*. There be divers sorts of *pulses*, as beans, pease, tares, and such like. *Gerarde's Herbal*, p. 1038.

PURCHASE, v. t. (Fr. *pourchasser* = to purchase) formerly meant to gain, acquire (as now in law), without sense of payment attached: Ex. 15. 16; P. 74. 2; 1 Tim. 3. 13. We take upon us to *purchase* that we may *purchase* estimation to our names. *Nash's Pious Penitence*, p. 65.

PURTEANCE, n. translated elsewhere inwards, entrails (of a beast): Ex. 12. 9.

PUT TO, to apply, Exa. 6. 12; Eccl. 10. 10, employ. When words will not serve fathers must put to correction. *Institution of a Christian Man*, p. 181.

Q.

QUAKE, v. i. (A. S. *cwecian*) to shake: Exod. 19. 18, &c. Cp. *quagmire*.

Metaphorically I see these standing quivering and *quaking*, and even now lifting up thy hands to heaven.

Nash's *Pious Penitence*, p. 65.

QUARREL, n. (Lat. *querela* =) a complaint. Col. 2. 12, &c.; cp. *querulous* = complaining.

Holy means the quarrel.

Upon your Grace's part.

Shaks. *As You Like It*, II. 1. 4.

QUATERNION, n. (Lat. *quatuor* = four.) A party of four. Used of the guards who watched four at a time over a prisoner: Acts 12. 4.

QUICK, adj. (A. S. *cwic* = living) alive, Lev. 13. 10, &c.; Num. 16. 30; cp. Ps. 124. 3; lively, Heb. 4. 12. Cp. *quickness* (hedge) = of live twigs, quicksilver, from its restlessness; to cut to the quick = to the living sensitive part. **QUICKEN**, v. i. (from the preceding =) to make alive: Ps. 119. 50; 1 Cor. 15. 36, &c. He caused him to lay the judge quick, and laid his skin in his chair of judgment. *Latimer's Sermon*, p. 87.

Breath life into a stone, *quicken* a rock. *Shaks. All's Well*, II. 1. 77.

QUIT, v. i. (Fr. *quitter*, to discharge a debt or obligation. Hence) to discharge any duty, to behave: 1 Sam. 4. 9; 1 Cor. 16. 13; **QUIT**, p. p. (from the preceding =) freed from, set at liberty, acquitted: Exod. 21. 19, 28; Josh. 2. 20. Of this contradiction you shall now be quit. *Shaks. Cymb.*, 4. 2. 205.

R.

RAGGED, adj. (conn. with *ruck*, ridge, &c.) rugged: Isa. 3. 21.

Some whittled base unto a ragged fearful-hanging rock.

Shaks. *Two Gentlemen*, I. 1. 121.

RAISE, v. t. to rouse, stir up: Job 14. 12.

The villain Jew with overies raised the duke. *Shaks. Mer. of Venice*, II. 8. 4.

RAMPING, part. (O. Fr. *ramper* = to climb, clamber) roaming, ranging about: Ps. 22. 13, P. B. Vers. (ravaging, A. V.) Cp. *Rampant*. All your delight is in *ramping* abroad like a tom-hoy. *Udall's Releator Deleator*, p. 37.

RANGE, v. i. to go about like a beast in search of prey: Prov. 28. 15.

I would *range* abroad, and look in a slingshot's key-holes.

Nash's *Pious Penitence*, p. 77.

RANGES, n. (1) chimney-racks, Lev. 11. 35; now used of the whole fire-places; (2) = ranks or rows (of soldiers), 2 Kin. 11. 8, 15. Therein an hundred ranged women light. And hundred dances of dancing light. *Spenser's F. Q.* B. 7. 2.

RASE, v. t. (Lat. *radere*, Fr. *raser* = to scrape) to level with the ground: Ps. 137. 7.

When the Jews were slain, their walls were *rased*.

Goose's *School of Abuse*, p. 28.

RAVIN, (1) v. t. (conn. with *river* = to tear; A. S. *raefian* = to seize and carry off; cp. *berave*, *rav*; to seize on a prey, Gen. 49. 27; (2) n. = prey, Nah. 2. 12.

Love is a raving bird, a great nest subject.

T. Watson's *Proem*, p. 34.

RAVISH, v. t. (Fr. *ravir*, Lat. *rapere* = to seize by force; conn. with *R. vice*, *berave*. Hence) Ps. 10. 9, P. B. Vers., to treat with violence. These ladies which thou dost *ravish* from my chin. *Shaks. Lear*, II. 2. 2.

REASON, v. i. = to talk, converse: Acts 24. 25.

This custom the council useth, to dispute or reason of no matter the same day that it is first proposed. *Morre's Cyprian*, p. 2.

REASON, n. used where the adj. 'reasonable' is now used: Acts 6. 2.

It was reason to yield to him that commanded thirty legions.

Bacon's *Advancement*, II. 4.

RECEIPT, n. (Lat. *receptus*, *receptum* = to receive) a place where anything is received. 'Receipt of custom' = place where the dues or tolls were received: Mat. 9. 9, &c. A field there is where if a snail be sent deep in the earth, what hath in earth receipt is changed to stone in hardness. *Shaks's Shaks.*, II. 2.

RECKON, v. t. (A. S. *reccena* = to account) to consider or regard as certain. Stronger than the modern use: Rom. 8. 15.

I reckon this always that a man is never undone till he be hanged. *Shaks. Two Gentlemen*, II. 4. 4.

RECORD, v. i. (Lat. *recordari* = to call to mind.) Used, 1 Chron. 16. 4, of the public intercession or thanksgiving made by the Levites according to the ordinance of David, to commemorate benefits: cp. titles of Ps. 33 and 70, which psalms may have been part of an intercession service.

REORDER, n. the title of a great officer of the king, a chancellor or keeper of the royal records: cp. Esth. 6. 1; 2 Sam. 8. 16, &c. He perhaps compiled the chronicles of the reign.

REFRAIN, v. t. (Lat. *refrenare* = to hold in with a bridle.) Hence to put a check on, restrain: Gen. 43. 31; Pro. 10. 19.

Who could *refrain*, that had a heart to love? *Shaks. Macb.*, II. 2. 253.

REHEARSE, v. t. (Fr. *reheurer* = to harrow over again.) Hence (1) to repeat, say over again, 1 Sam. 17. 31, &c.; (2) to recount, narrate, tell.

without the idea of repetition: Judg. 5. 11, &c. See *Chapman*.
I could rehearse infinite opinions of excellent men. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 161.

REINS, n. (Lat. *renes*) the kidneys, considered by the Jews to be the seat of pleasure and the seat of other feelings: Job 16. 13, &c.
My reins are chastened so through misery. *T. Watson's Poems*, p. 120.

RELIGIOUS, adj. (Lat. *religiosus*) making outward profession of religion: Jam. 1. 26.

The religious people themselves, being not free from the humours of the vulgar, neglected it.—*Bacon's Henry VII.*, p. 5.

RENDER, v. t. (Lat. *reddo* = give again). Simply to give, e. g. a reason: Prov. 25. 16.
Claudio shall render me a dear account. *Shaks. Much Ado*, iv. 1. 387.

REPLENISH, v. t. (Lat. *repleo*, O. Fr. *replenir* = to fill again, Lat. *plenus* = full) to fill: Gen. 9. 1.
The bridge which crosseth the Thames is well replenished with large and stately houses. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 434.

REPROBATE, adj. (L. *reprobus* = base, of coin). Applied to spurious metal: Jer. 6. 30.

REPROVE, v. t. (Lat. *reprobare*, Fr. *reprocher*) to disprove any statement: Job 6. 25.
Thou so, I cannot reprove it. *Shaks. Much Ado*, ii. 3. 241.

REQUIRE, v. t. (Lat. *requirere* = to seek for) to ask for: Ezra 8. 22 (not with authority). See *Demand*.
He requireth her Majesty to pardon him. *Grindal's Remains*, p. 470.

REWARD, n. (Fr. *arrière-garde*. For *ga* changed into *ga*, *guise* & *guise*, *guile* & *guile*, *Gelding* & *William*, &c.) reward-gift: Num. 10. 25; Josh. 6. 9, 13, &c.
He that shrinketh from a bullet in the main battle, hath been stricken with a bill in the reward. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 336.

RESEMBLE, v. t. (Fr. *resembler* = to liken) to compare: Lk. 13. 18.
Crickets in chimneys, to which I resemble poor scullions. *Naah's Pierce Penniless*, p. 21.

RESIDUE, n. (L. *residuum* = something remaining) remainder, the rest: Ex. 10. 5; 1 Chron. 6. 66, &c.
The residue they sell at a reasonable and mean price. *More's Utopia*, p. 93.

REVEREND, adj. (Lat. *reuerendus* = to be revered) awful: Ps. 111. 9.
As you are old and reuerend you should be wise. *Shaks. Lear*, i. 4. 261.

REVIVE (Lat. *Re* = again, *vivere* = to live). (1) v. i. to come to life again: Judg. 15. 19; Rom. 7. 9; 14. 9, &c.; (2) v. t. = to bring to life again: Ps. 85. 6; Hos. 6. 2, &c.
Revive, look up, or I will die with thee. *Shaks. Rom. and Jul.*, iv. 5. 29.
How well my comfort is revived by this. *Shaks. Rom. and Jul.*, iii. 3. 165.

RID, v. t. (Danish *rydde* = to clear out of the way). (1) To clear off: Lev. 25. 6, &c. (2) (Danish *rydde* = to save). To, to deliver, set free: Gen. 37. 23; Ex. 6. 6; Ps. 82. 4; 71. 1, P. B. Vers.
I am the king's friend and will rid his foe. *Shaks. Richard II.*, v. 4. 11.
Rid me, I am in such pain. *Ibid.*, p. 195.

RINGSTRAKED, adj. streaked or marked with rings: Gen. 30. 35, &c.

RIOT, (1) n. (O. Fr. *riote*, strife. Hence) = lack of restraint, dis-

solute living: Tit. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 4. (2) v. to live dissolutely: 2 Pt. 2. 13.
Here must their riot be abated. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 147.

RISING, n. a swelling: Lev. 13. 2.
The all (of roses) will not suffer both swellings to rise, and being risen it doth assuage them.—*Gerarde's Herball*, p. 1083.

ROAD, n. (from *vide*. Used as the northern word *road* is now employed =) a plundering excursion, a foray, an inroad: 1 Sam. 27. 10. 'Out-road' occurs in 1 Mac. 15. 41.
The Scot who will make road upon us. *Shaks. Henry V.*, i. 2. 138.

ROOM, n. (A. S. *rūm* = space) a place, Ps. 31. 8; 80. 9,—at table, Lk. 14. 8, 9.
There be a great many more worthy of the room. *Latimer's Sermon*, p. 53.

RUNAGATE, n. a runaway: Ps. 68. 6, P. B. Vers. For gate = way, cp. the old saying, 'Go your own gate'. It was by many identified with *renegade*.
The Jews [are] like runagates, for they be dispersed. *Latimer's Sermon*, p. 77.
They would rail on him, calling him *renegade*, traitor. *Bp. Pilkington's Works*, p. 354.

S.

SACKBUT, n. taken perhaps from similarity of sound to render Heb. *sabbek*, Gk. *sambuke*, though this is supposed to have been a stringed instrument, while Fr. *sacquebut* was a wind instrument: Dan. 3. 5, 7, 10, 15.
That plays upon a sackbut alters his tones and tunes. *Burton's Anat.*, p. 322.

SAINTS, n. (Lat. *sacrosus* = holy). In N. T.—the members of the Christian church generally, 'those called to be holy': Acts 9. 32; Rom. 1. 7; 1 Cor. 1. 2, &c.

SAVE, SAVING, adv. (Fr. *sauf*) except: Neh. 4. 23; Mt. 5. 32, &c.
They shave all their bodies, saving the head and upper lip. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 242.

SAVOUR, n. (Lat. *sapor*) taste, flavour, scent: Ex. 5. 21; Mt. 5. 12.
Being once seasoned it never loath his savour. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 70.

SAVOUR, v. t. (Lat. *sapere* = to have the taste of. Hence =) to know, understand: Mat. 16. 23; Mk. 8. 33.
She was a pious woman, and savoured not of Jesus Christ. *Latimer's Sermon*, p. 141.

SAYEST, v. t. In the phrase, 'Thou sayest', Mt. 27. 11; Mk. 15. 2; Lk. 23. 3, an expression of assent = 'Thou sayest rightly'. So 'Thou hast said': Mat. 26. 64.

SCALL, n. (conn. with *scale*, O. Fr. *scald* = head) a scab or eruption upon the skin of the head or chin: Lev. 13. 30, &c.
Under thy locks thou mayest have the scall. *Chaucer's To his Scortener*.

SCANT, adj. (perhaps Danish *skatte* = to give sparingly) insufficient, short, 'meagre': Mic. 6. 10.
When house-room is scant. *Gomon's School of Abuse*, p. 66.

SCARCE, adv. (O. Fr. *escars*, L. *excerpius* = left out, limited, narrowed) scarcely: Gen. 27. 30; Acts 14. 18. See *When as*.
When he had thus said, he could scarce speak for weeping. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 429.

SCORN, n. (O. E. *scarn*) disrespect, disdain, contempt; to think scorn: Eth. 8. 6—to look upon as something petty, undignified, to 'laugh to scorn', Ps. 2. 4, P. B. Vers. = to make a mockery of.
You think scorn to kneel at service for fear of wrinkles in your silks. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 463.

SCRABBLE, v. i. (conn. with *scrape*, *scribe*, *scribble*, *scrawl*, *scratch*) to make marks upon a wall: 1 Sam. 21. 13.

SCRIP, n. (perh. Welsh *gyrpag* = a bag) a pouch or wallet (used by shepherds), 1 Sam. 17. 40; by travellers, Mt. 10. 10; Mk. 6. 8, &c.
He would in sequel ape his leathern scrip. *Milton's Cymus*, p. 623.

SEAR, v. t. (A. S. *searitan* = to dry up) to shrivel, scorch, destroy feeling: 1 Tim. 4. 2.
The sard that seared the wings of my sweet boy. *Shaks. Henry VI.* (pt. 3.), v. 6. 32.

SEASON, n. (Fr. *saison* = time.) Any indefinite period of time; a set time: Ex. 13. 10; Josh. 24. 7, &c.
England shall be my abode for a season. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 331.

SECURE, adj. (Lat. *securus* = void of care) careless: Judg. 8. 11; 18. 7, 10; Job 11. 18; 13. 6; cp. 'careless', Eccl. 30. 9. **SECURELY**, adv. carelessly: Prov. 3. 29; Mic. 2. 8.
A master, seeing the father careless what his children learn, is also secure what he teacheth. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 144.

SEEM, v. t. (A. S. *seman* = to be suitable or becoming.) 'What seemeth you best?' 2 Sam. 18. 4 = best pleases you.
To seduce and deceive as seemeth him best. *Naah's Pierce Penniless*, p. 77.

SEEM, v. i. sometimes in a stronger sense than = to appear. So, Gal. 2. 9, 'seemed to be pillars' = were accounted to be pillars; and, Heb. 4. 1, 'seem to come short' = be judged to have come short.

SEETHE, v. t. (A. S. *seðhan*) to boil: Ex. 16. 23, &c. **SOD**, pret. boiled: Gen. 25. 29, i. e. was boiling [pottage]; 2 Chr. 35. 13. **SODDEN**, p. p. boiled: Ex. 12. 9; 1 Sam. 2. 15, &c. See *Shred*.

Till the high fever seethe your blood to froth. *Shaks. Timon*, v. 4. 433.
When he had and some place over the pot. *Bp. Pilkington's Works*, p. 233.
Lest I set before you colowred twice sodden. *Lyly's Euphuus*, p. 301.

SERVITOR, n. (Lat. *servitor* = a manservant): 2 Kings 4. 43.
A worthy example for all that be servitors in court. *Bp. Pilkington's Works*, p. 255.

SET BY, v. t. to think much of, to esteem: 1 Sam. 18. 30; Ps. 15. 4, P. B. Vers. So, 'To set lightly by' = to think little of: Ezek. 22. 7.
To see Tom Titmouse, so much set by. *Gauley's a Good Glass*, p. 87.
Demetrius, light set by for his lust. *Ibid.*, p. 66.

SET FORWARD, v. t. (1) to advance, i. e. go forward, Num. 4. 15, &c.; (2) to forward, to promote: 1 Chr. 23. 4; 2 Chr. 34. 12, &c.
On Wednesday next you shall set forward. *Shaks. 1 Hen. IV.*, iii. 2. 173.
This is their chief intent, which they immediately set forward. *More's Utopia*, p. 134.

SET ON, v. t. to set upon, to attack: Acts 18. 10.
For, on their answer, will we set on them.
Shaks. *Henry IV.* (pt. 1. v. 1. 119).

SETTLE, n. (A. S. *setl* = a seat) a bench: Ezek. 49. 14, &c.
A common *settle* drew for either guest
Garth's *Orid. Met.*, Bk. 8. *Benches* and
Philomene.

SEVERAL, adj. (from Eng. *sever*, Lat. *separare*) separate: Num. 28. 13; 2 Kin. 15. 5; Rev. 21. 21, &c.
An honest place, to be kept several from beasts, and unrequited using.
Sp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 64.

SHAMEFACEDNESS, n. (misappelling of A. S. *scamfastness* = modesty) bashfulness: 1 Tim. 2. 9.
Either of a fond *shamefastness*, or else of a proud folly, they dare not.
Ascham's *Schoolmaster*, p. 41.

SHAWM, n. (Ger. *schalmei* = a reed pipe; conn. with L. *calamus*, a reed, whence comes Eng. *calam*, pronounced *shawm*) a cornstalk. *Shawm* is also spelt *shalm*, a sort of clarinet: Ps. 39. 7, *Ps. Bk. Fern*.
The mayor with all the crafts in barges with trumpets, *shalm* and tabrets in the best manner.
Grey Friars' *Chron.*, p. 27.

SHEEPMASTER, n. (i. e. owner, 2 Kin. 3. 4; cp. *Ship-master*. Men of honour and worship were become *sheepmasters* and graziers.
Sp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 88.

SHERD, n. (A. S. *seard*, a portion shorn off) a fragment, sherd: Isa. 30. 14; Ezek. 23. 34.
Let them be dried by the fire on a tile sherd, and lay to the nape of the neck to backward.
Lovers' Pathway to Health, p. 6.

SHEW, n. (A. S. *sceow*) an appearance: Ps. 39. 6; Lk. 20. 47, &c.
The substance of the heart is noted by the *show* of the countenance.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 318.

SHIPMASTER, n. captain of a ship. So shipmen = sailors: Jon. 1. 6; Rev. 18. 17.
Enter a *ship-master* and a boatwain.
Shaks. *Tempest*, 1. 1 (Stage Direction.)

SHOELATCHET, n. a thong for fastening a shoe: Gen. 14. 23. See *Latched*.

SHRED, v. t. (A. S. *scradian* = to cut into bits). Of cutting up vegetables for cooking: 2 Kin. 4. 39.
Wash [the herbs] and *shred* them small, then seethe them with water in an earthen pot.
Lovers' Pathway to Health, p. 8.

SHREWD, adj. (conn. with *shrew* = a bad tempered woman, formerly termed *curst*, also with *beak* = to curse, but the derivation is not known) = bad, ill-natured, mischievous: Eccles. 8. 19.
This young maid might do her a *shrewd* turn.
Shaks. *All's Well*, 3. 4. 71.

SHROUD, n. (A. S. *scrid* = a garment. Hence) a covering, shelter: Ezek. 31. 3. The pent-houses round the crosses in Old St. Paul's Churchyard, where the audience sat, were called the *shrouds*.

SIGNET, n. (Lat. *signum*, a stamp, seal) seal of a ring: Gen. 38. 18, &c.
A letter written very fair sealed up with his *signet* of arms.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 229.

SILLY, adj. (A. S. *seilig* = blessed; the sense degenerated to) innocent, goodnatured, simple, foolish: Job 5. 2; Hos. 7. 11.
Their *silly* tormented brethren that pray for them.
Sp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 300.

SILVERLING, n. (Germ. *silberling*) a silver coin: Isa. 7. 23.

SIMILITUDE, n. (Lat. *similitudo* = likeness) a parable, comparison: Hos. 12. 10.

Nathan told David the *similitude* of the rich man that had many sheep.
Sp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 38.

SINGULAR, adj. (L. *singularis*, unique): 'a *singular* cow' means a vow of a special (particular) kind: Lev. 27. 2.

Under the person of Ulysses he describeth a *singular* man of perfection.
Nash's *Pierce Penniless*, p. 94.

SITH, conn. (A. S.), since: Eze. 35. 6. Then *sith* 'tis valor to abandon fight, Hold up thy sails.
Last Fight of the Revenge, p. 60.

SKILL, v. i. (A. S. *scylan* = to make distinction between) to discern, know the best way of doing: 1 Kin. 5. 6; 2 Chr. 2. 7, 8; 24. 12.
We that could never stifle of companion towards the misery of others.
Grindal's *Remains*, p. 28.

SLACK, (1) adj. (A. S. *slac*, loose) negligent, careless, slow: Deut. 7. 10; Josh. 18. 8, &c. (2) v. t. and i. to be or to make slow: Deut. 23. 21; Josh. 10. 6, &c.
Let you should have cause to think me slack in answer.
Grindal's *Remains*, p. 24.

SLEIGHT, n. (conn. with Eng. *slight*) a scheme, artifice: Eph. 4. 14.
They cause their servants to vow unto them to conceal their enticing sleights.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 54.

SLIME, n. (A. S. *slim* =) mud. Gen. 11. 3; 14. 10; Ex. 2. 3. The Heb. = bitumen, asphalt, fossil tar.
Some are bred by *slime*, as frogs.
Nash's *Pierce Penniless*, p. 22.

SOD, SODDEN, see *Seethe*.

SOJOURNER, n. (Fr. *sejourner* = to spend the day.) One who is absent from home, a temporary resident: Lev. 22. 10, &c.
I visited more like to a *sojourner* than a stranger.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 403.

SOMETIME = S. adv. = once; Eph. 2. 13; 5. 8; 1 Pet. 3. 20, &c.; cp. *Forward, Forwards, While, Whiles*, &c.

SOOTHSAYER, n. one who professed to foretell future events. (A. S. *soth* = truth), a sayer of truth, as such diviners professed *always* to be: Josh. 13. 22, &c.
Enquire of sorcerers, *soothsayers*, conjurers, or learned clerks.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 320.

SORCERER, n. (Fr. *sorcier* = to cast lots, Lat. *sors*) one who pretends to forecast coming events by casting lots. A fortune-teller: Exod. 7. 11, &c. See *Soothsayer*.
Dark-working *sorcerers*, that change the mind.
Shaks. *Com. of Errors*, 1. 2. 80.

SORE, adv. (A. S. *sore* = sorely, Ger. *sehr*) grievously, heavily: Gen. 19. 9, &c.
I cannot brook these seas which provoke my stomach *sore*.
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 261.

SORT, n. (Lat. *sors* = a lot) condition of life, degree, manner: Eze. 23. 43; Dan. 1. 10; Act. 17. 5.
They have made the vulgar sort, here in London, to aspire to a richer purity of speech.
Nash's *Pierce Penniless*, p. 41.

SOTTISH, adj. (A. S. *sot*, Fr. *sot*) = a fool foolish: Jer. 4. 22. See *Unadvisedly*.
If these men now were so *sottish*, what of the rest?
Burton's *Anat.*, p. 20.

SPACE, n. used of time (Lat. *spacium* = space), an interval of time: Gen. 29. 14; Acts 3. 7.

Having for a *space* absented himself from the house. Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 94.

SPED, p. p. (A. S. *spidan* = to succeed) succeeded: Judg. 5. 28.
He sped never the better for that we may be sure. Lettice's *Form*, p. 24.

SPEED, n. (A. S. *sped* = haste, despatch. Hence) = fortune, success: Gen. 24. 12.
Well may it then woo, and happy be thy speed.
Shaks. *Shrew*, 1. 1. 138.

SPICERY, n. (Lat. *specie* = a kind, Fr. *epicerie*). Property things of different kinds, but restricted to what we call *spices*, various aromatic vegetable products: Gen. 37. 25.
The cordial of these two precious *spiceries*.
Geacogne's *Steel Glass*, p. 43.

SPIKENARD, n. (Lat. *spica asculi* = tuft of balsam plant.) An Oriental aromatic plant: Song 1. 12; Mk. 14. 3, &c.
The *spikenard* of India is a low plant growing close unto the ground, composed of many rough scaly cloven of a pleasant smell.
Gerarde's *Herball*, p. 281.

SPOKEN FOR, p. p. asked in marriage: Song 8. 8.

SPORT, v. reflex. To sport oneself, amuse: Is. 57. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13. To feast and sport at the father's house.
Shaks. *Shrew*, 1. 1. 138.

SPRING, v. i. (A. S. *springan* = to rise, of day) to dawn: Judg. 12. 25. Cp. *Day-spring*.
That high mount of God, whence light and shade spring forth.
Milton's *Par.*, l. v. 624.

SPRINGS, n. the rendering of a Hebrew word which signifies the lower part of a mountain whence *spring* burst forth: Josh. 14. 49; 12. 8. 'Springs of Pagan' = sloping base of Mt. Pagan, Deut. 4. 49, elsewhere a proper name *Ashtad* (Pagan), Deut. 3. 17; Josh. 12. 2.

SPY, v. t. (Lat. *spicere* = to spy) to behold, see, without the sense of secrecy: Ex. 2. 11; 2 Kin. 2. 17; 13. 21; 23. 16.
Let thy mother spy
Thy father's image in her baby's eye.
Quarles' *Emblems*, 4. 5.

STABLISH, v. t. (Lat. *stabilire*, to make firm) to confirm, make secure: 2 Sam. 7. 13; Ps. 119. 5, &c.
They think with crumby to *stablish* their kingdom on earth.
Sp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 302.

STAGGER, v. i. (Dut. *staggeren*, to tumble from side to side. Conn. with stick in 'to stick fast') to waver, hesitate: Rom. 4. 20.
They never staggered nor shrunk at the matter.
Grindal's *Remains*, p. 6.

STANCH, v. i. (Fr. *estancher*) to cause to flow: Luke 8. 44.
Drink that juice of Platanus, and the blood will *stanch* presently.
Lovers' Pathway to Health, p. 14.

STAND, v. i. (Lat. *stare* = to stand) to consist: 1 Cor. 2. 5.
Original sin stands not in the following of Adam.
Ep. of Basilides, p. 11.

STAND TO, v. t. to abide by, agree to: Deut. 25. 8, &c.

The Lord shall judge me, I will stand only to the judgment of the Lord.
Lettice's *Form*, p. 118.

STAY, v. t. (O. Fr. *stayen*, Lat. *stare* = to stay) (1) To stop:

bookes, domestica, 1 Chr. 22. 12, &c.; cp. *Bestad, Steady*.

Fly this fearful stout anon.
Spenser's *F. Q.*, Can. iv. 42.

FIR, n. (A. S. *styrjan* = to move) a commotion, uproar, tumult: Isa. 2. 2; Acts 19. 19, 23.

His wife of Bath, he keeps such a stir
in his Canterbury tale.

Nash's *Pierres Penitence*, p. 41.

GOMACH, n. (Gk. *stomachos* = the throat) used metaphor. to signify pride, courage: Ps. 101. 7, P. E. *Vers.*: 2 Macc. 7. 21.

With such words of fear must all stubborn stomachs be pulled down.

Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 39.

Men of activity that have stomachs to do
their office. Latimer's *Serm.*, p. 147.

GOMACHER, n. (Gk. and Latin *stomachos* = the throat). A part of a woman's dress, worn on the throat and bosom: Isa. 3. 24. See *Cyclop.*

If a tailor make your gown too little you
over his fault with a broad stomacher.

Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 232.

ONEBOW, n. a bow by which stones were thrown: Wisd. 5. 22.

ORE, n. (A. S. *stor* = great, large) abundance, multitude, plenty: Gen. 26. 14, &c.

In Britain there is great store of cattle.

Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 247.

OUT, adj. (conna. with Germ. *stolz* = proud) strong, confident, stubborn: Isa. 10. 12; Mal. 3. 13.

He gave up the ghost with great and stout courage.

Last Fight of the Revenge, p. 51.

STOUTNESS = stubbornness: Isa. 9. 9.

Her stoutness, to those that threaten, is
so marvelled at.

Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 460.

TRAIT, adj. (Lat. *strictus*, drawn together, contracted) narrow: 1 Kin. 6. 1; Matt. 7. 13, &c.; (2) figurative, strictest: Acts 26. 5.

All flying through a strait lane.

Shaks. *Cym.*, v. 3. 7.

What strait watch was laid in every
aven. Bp. Pilkington's *Works*, p. 264.

TRAITLY, adv. (Lat. *strictus* = drawn tight. Hence =) strictly, closely: Gen. 43. 7; Josh. 6. 1, &c. Of narrow means = sore need, distress: Dt. 28. 53; Job 36. 10; Jer. 19. 9. *Straitened* circumstances. So straitly God doth judge.

Spenser's *F. Q.*, ii. 8. 29.

Yet in the straitness of that captive
tale.

Spenser's *F. Q.*, v. 6. 2.

DRAWN, p. p. of the verb to draw or strain (A. S. *stræcan*): Ex. 12. 20; 2 Chr. 34. 14; Mt. 21. 8, &c. In the morning they strake them in the east, at night they strake them at their heels.

Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 205.

TRIKE HANDS, v. t. a literal translation of the Hebrew. The meaning is 'to become a surety for anyone': Job 17. 3; Prov. 22. 26. Still practised on striking a bargain.

The cold is taken, ere the body shiver,
and the match made ere you strike hands.

Gosson's *School of Abuse*, p. 59.

TRIPPLING, n. (a diminutive of *strip*). A youth: 1 Sam. 17. 56.

He with two triplings made good the
meagre.

Shaks. *Cym.*, v. 2. 19.

TUFF, n. (O. Fr. *estoffe* = materials

thou embarked? Shaks. *Com. of Errors*, v. 400.

SUCCOUR, v. t. (Lat. *succurrere* = to run to the help of) to help, assist in any way: 2 Sam. 8. 5; 18. 3; 21. 17; 2 Cor. 6. 2; Heb. 2. 18.

To love, honour, and succour my father
and mother. Church Catechism.

SUCKLING, n. (Ger. *süugling*) an infant at the breast: Dt. 32. 25, &c. The fattest of my socks, a suckling yet.

That ne'er had nourishment but from
the teat. Congreve's *Jocundus*, xi. 115.

SUFFICE, v. t. (Lat. *sufficere* = to be enough, to satisfy). Num. 11. 22. Till he be first sufficed I will not touch
a bit. Shaks. *As you like it*, ii. 7. 131.

SUNDER, v. t. (A. S. *sundrian* =) to separate: Job 41. 17.

Neither from the body can the light
of the sun be sundered.

Edward VI.'s *Catechism*, p. 33.

SUPPLE, v. t. (Lat. *supplere*, from *plere* = to fold) to make pliant or soft: Ezek. 16. 4; (cp. Lk. 10. 34).

A precious liquor pour'd
into the wound, and suppled tenderly.

Fletcher's *Purple Island*, xi. 37.

SURE, adj. (Fr. *sûr*, Lat. *securus*, undisturbed) secure: 1 Sam. 2. 35. Thou sure and firm-set earth.

Shaks. *Macb.*, ii. 1. 58.

SURFEITING, n. (Old Fr. *surfait*, from Lat. *super, facere* = to overdo). Excess of eating, gluttony: Lk. 21. 34. See *Ure*.

Hungry stomachs are not to be fed
with sayings against surfeiting.

Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 305.

SWADDLE, v. t. (A. S. *swæthel* = a bandage) to roll in bandages (as is still done in Germany, with the limbs of little babes): Lam. 3. 22; Ezek. 16. 4. **SWADDLING-BAND**: Job 38. 9. **SWADDLING CLOTHES**, n. the clothes in which infants were swaddled: Wis. 7. 4; Lk. 2. 7, 12.

No swaddling silks thy limbs did fold.
Though thou couldst not turn thy rage to
gold.—Vaughan, *Poems*, vol. 1. p. 30.

With swaddling-clothes of comfort for
to bind

Unjointed members of a troubled mind.

Fuller's *Poems*, p. 60.

SWEAR, v. t. (A. S. *swerian*) to make to swear: Ex. 13. 19.

Then I swore thee that thou shouldst
attempt. Shaks. *Ju. Cæs.*, v. 2. 38.

SWELLING, adj. (A. S. *swellan* = to swell. Figuratively) proud, inflated: 2 Pet. 2. 18; Jude 16.

The venomous malice of my swelling
heart. Shaks. *Tit. And.*, v. 3. 13.

SWINE, n. singular (A. S. *sefin* =) a pig: Lev. 11. 7; Prov. 11. 22.

Thou must have the meat of a swine to
say nothing. Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 239.

T.

TABER, v. i. (Fr. *tambour*, Old Fr. *tabor* = a drum). To beat as on such an instrument, to drum upon: Nah. 2. 7. [TABRET].

Thus brought he common rumour to
tear on his head.

North's *Pittacus*, p. 94.

TABERNACLE, n. (Lat. *tabernaculum* =) a tent, esp. that under which the ark of the covenant was kept, Exod. 26. 1, &c.; any moveable dwelling, Num. 24. 5; Mat. 17. 4. The feast of tabernacles

were given: Ex. 32. 15, &c.

If a painter were to draw any of
counterfeits on a table, he needs no n
but wet his pencil.

Nash's *Pierres Penitence*, p. 1.

TABRET, n. (Fr. *tambour* = a sn drum) tabor, i. e. tambourin.

Gen. 31. 27, &c. See *Shewm*.

If he do well through envy they do
it ill. It is their tabret and their ha

J. Fletcher's *Perfect Cured*, 2d
Man, ii. 270.

TACHE, n. (conna. with Fr. *attacher*) to fasten together; cp. *attache* (tack). A fastening: Ex. 26. 6.

They made several curtains with ic
and taches, and so fastened them
together.—Bp. Reynolds's *Serm.* (1686),

TAKE, v. t. to catch, enslave
Job 5. 13; Prov. 6. 2, &c.

Being openly taken in an iron net
the world might judge whether thou
fish or flesh. Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 9.

TALE, n. (A. S. *tal*, Germ. *zähl*) That which is told (cp. *Tell*) counted, a reckoning, numb

Ex. 5. 8; 1 Sa. 18. 27; 1 Chr. 9.
She likewise took tale of her apes
subjects. Naughton's *Fr. Reg.*, p. 3.

TARGET, n. (A. S. *targe*, a defensive weapon) a shield: 1 Sam. 17. 49. Write on Mr Richard's target solid
hate.—*Last Fight of the Revenge*, p. 1.

TAVERNS, n. (Lat. *tavernas* shops. Acts 28. 15. 'The tavern', a halting place on a
plan way.

TELL, v. t. (A. S. *tellan* =) to count
Gen. 15. 5; Ps. 22. 17. [TALK.]

You may tell her ribs through her
Howell's *Letters*, iv. 3.

TEMPER, v. t. (L. *temperare* = mingle) to make a compound mix, Ex. 29. 2; 'morter', Exo. 10; cp. Nah. 3. 14.

Their labours and pastimes be so
perfed, that they weaken not their
Lyly's *Euphues*, p. 14.

TEMPERANCE, n. (L. *temperantia* self-restraint) moderation in eating: Acts 24. 25; Gal. 5. 23. Command his temperance, he will sit
himself. Burton's *Anat.*, p. 19.

TEMPT, v. t. (Lat. *tentare* = to try to a trial) to try, test: Gen. 22. James 1. 13, 14.

Tempt us not to bear above our
Shaks. *A. John*, v. 6. 3.

TESTAMENT, n. (Lat. *testamentum* = a last will). So (1) a w Heb. 9. 16, &c.; God's coven with men before Christ in the Testament, 2 Cor. 3. 14, &c.; (2) the altered conditions of the covenant through Christ in the New Testament, 2 Cor. 3. 6, &c.

TETRARCH, n. (Gk. *tetrarches* ruler over the fourth part of a country: Lk. 3. 1.

O had the tetrarch, as he knew thy
So known thy stock (of Christ).

Quarles's *Sonnets*, l. v.

THITHERWARD, adv. (A. S. *thid seard* = toward that place) in that direction: Judg. 18. 15; Jer. 50. He's gone to serve the Duke of Flores
We met him thitherward.

Shaks. *All's Well*, ii. 1. 11.

THOUGHT, n. anxiety, excess care: 1 Sam. 9. 5, &c. 'To thought', Mat. 6. 25, translates

400) as having 12 strings: Isa. 6. 2, &c.

You are a fair *viol* and your sense the rings. *Shaks. Per.,* i. 1. 61.

TRUE, n. (Lt. *virtus*) properly = naivness, might, power: Mk. 5. 0; Lk. 6. 19. See *Unicorn*.

If you had known the *virtue* of the ring you would not then have parted with the ring. *Shaks. Mer. of Ven.,* v. 1. 190.

ICATION, n. (Lt. *vocatio*) = a calling: Eph. 4. 1. See *Meat*.

Every man squandereth what *ocation* is his? *Latimer's Sermon,* p. 127.

HD, adj. (Lat. *viduus*, *Fr. vide* = 1) empty: Gen. 1. 2; 1 Kin. 22. 10; 2) destitute, Dt. 32. 28.

The mind being void of exercise, the soul is void of honesty.

Lily's Epiphany, p. 111.

ILGAR, adj. (Lat. *vulgaris* = belonging to the people. So) 'the *vulgar tongue*' = the people's language (opposed to Latin, &c.).

W.

AIT, n. (Fr. *guet* = a watch; for *n* changed to *w*, see *Reverent*). In ambush ('He in *wait*'), 'laying wait': Num. 35. 20, 22; Jer. 9. 8. Why select thou like an enemy in *wait*. *Milton's Par. L.,* iv. 825.

ANTONNESS, n. (perh. same root as *wander*). Riotous, dissolute living: Rom. 13. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 18.

The spirit of *antonness* is scared out of us. *Shaks. Merry W.,* iv. 2. 225.

ARD, n. (A. S. *weard* = guard) a prison: Gen. 40. 3; Num. 15. 34, &c. (A prison) in which there are many cones, *wards*, and dungeons.

Shaks. Hamlet, ii. 2. 322.

He would be punished and committed to *ward*. *Latimer's Sermon,* p. 74.

ARE, n. (A. S. *wearf* =) merchandise: Neh. 10. 31; Ezek. 27. 16, &c. He retails his *wares* at *wares*.

Shaks. L. L. Lost, v. 2. 317.

ARE, adj. (A. S. *weaf* = watchful. Conn. with *weary*, *ward*, &c.). Aware see *Awake*, on the watch: Acts 14. 1; 2 Tim. 4. 15.

Ye chaplains be *ware* of a lesson that a real man taught me.

Latimer's Sermon, p. 301.

ATCH, n. a portion of the night, during which the guard was *watch*. The night from 6 p.m. to 6 a.m. was generally divided into four *atches*: Ex. 14. 24, &c.

He moves out the *watch* of night.

Shaks. 2 Henry IV., iv. 6. 58.

AX, v. i. (A. S. *weaxan* =) to grow, become: Gen. 28. 18; Rev. 18. 3. That way whereby all other *weax* wealthy with *done* you no good.

Bp. Pilkington's Works, p. 72.

AYMARK, n. a guide-post: Jer. 51. 21. So Fuller uses *sea-mark*. He makes the shipwrecks of other *sear-marks* to himself. *Holy State,* ii. 7.

EALTH, n. (A. S. *weala* = well-being. So of *well* being or *weal* in general: 2 Chr. 1. 11, 12, &c.) She may study to preserve thy people in *weal*, peace, and godliness. 'In health and *weal* long to live.'—*Fr. Bt.*

ELL, adv. = very. In 'well-nigh' = very near: Ps. 73. 2. *Well-nigh* choked his forces fall. *Spenser's F. Q.,* i. 1. 22.

18. 4. They are the well-springs of justice which giveth to every man his own. *Gosson's School of Abuse,* p. 47.

WENCH, n. (O.E. *wenche* = a child; later, only =) a girl: 2 Sam. 17. 17. Ah wretched *wench* Lucilla, how art thou perplexed!

Lily's Epiphany, p. 57.

WHEN AS, conj. = when: Mt. 1. 18. When as the seven liberal sciences will scarce get a scholar bread and cheese. *Nash's Pierce's Penitence,* p. 22.

WHILES, adv. = while. Mt. 5. 25 (possessive case of the A. S. noun *weil* = time. So) 'at a time'; 'of (at) a time'; 'of a child'. Thus do weeds grow up *whiles* no man regards them.

Nash's Pierce's Penitence, p. 22.

WHIRLPOOL, Job 41. 1, marg., used as the name of some great whale, which by its movement, or blowing, creates an eddy.

WHIT, n. (A. S. *weht* = a thing.) Hence, every *whit* = every thing, 1 Sa. 3. 18, &c.; and a *whit* = any thing, at all, 2 Cor. 11. 5.

At their coming they will not move a *whit* for them. *Latimer's Sermon,* p. 199.

WILINESS, n. (A. S. *wile* =), cunning: Ps. 10. 2, *Fr. Bk. Vers.*

WILL, v. t. (A. S. *willan* = to wish) to desire, will, wish: Jdg. 1. 14; Mk. 6. 23, &c.; love to: John 7. 17; 9. 27.

Howe had the fashion of the tabernacle like unto which God *willed* him to make another.—*Bp. Pilkington's Works,* p. 78.

WILL-WORSHIP, n. A. V. of Gk. *ekelothrakia* = religion of men's own choosing: Col. 2. 23.

WIMPLE, n. (A. S. *wimpe*) a small shawl or woman's neck-kerchief: Isa. 3. 22.

And as she ran her *wimple* let she fall And took none heed.—*Chaucer.*

Legend of Good Women (Tilbe), 103.

WINK AT, v. i. (A. S. *wincan* = to shut the eyes) to connive at, pass over unblamed: Acts 17. 30.

Howsoever most divines contradict it, it must be winked at by politicians.

Burton's Anat., p. 62.

WISE, n. (A. S. *wise* = manner) way, guise, fashion: Num. 6. 23.

He is promised to fair Marina, but in no *wise* till he had done his sacrifice.

Shaks. Per., v. 2. 11.

WIT, v. i., pres. t. (A. S. *willan* =) to know: Gen. 24. 21, &c.; to do to *wit* = to cause to know: 2 Cor. 8. 1. **WIST**, (pret. of A. S. *willan*), knew: Ex. 16. 15; 34. 29; Mk. 14. 40, &c.

It doth us to *wit* the faithfulness of this prophet in his duty.

Bp. Pilkington's Works, p. 107.

Saying in his pangs almost he *wist* not what. *Latimer's Sermon,* p. 187.

WIT, understanding: Ps. 107. 27. I have the *wit* to think my master is a kind of a knave.

Shaks. 2 Gent., iii. 1. 222.

WITH, n. (A. S. *with* = a willow) any plant twig which could be made into a band: Jdg. 16. 7, 8, 9. Two calves were coupled together by the necks with an *oaken with*.

Nash's Pierce's Penitence, p. 37.

WITTINGLY, adv. (A. S. *wittend* =) knowingly: Gen. 43. 14. He that will not *wittingly* deceive himself may easily judge.

Bp. Pilkington's Works, p. 420.

WITTY, adj. (A. S. *wittig* = knowing) skilful: Prov. 8. 12. None more virtuous, *witty*, or learn than thou.

Nash's Pierce's Penitence, p. 7.

WOE WORTH = woe be to (t day), Ezek. 30. 3. (A. S. *weortha* Germ. *werden*, to be or become.)

Woe *worth* them that ever they were about any king.—*Latimer's Sermon,* p. 7. For the simple v. *worth* = become. He *weened* soon to *worth* out of mind. *Chaucer's Compl. of Mars,* 24.

WONT, adj. (A. S. *weanian* = to work. Ger. *wohen* = to dwell; wont = accustomed, as one becomes to place by dwelling in it: Ex. 21. 2 Acts 16. 13, &c.)

Your worship was *wont* to tell me if I could do nothing without bidding.

Shaks. Merch. V., ii. 5. 8.

WORLD WITHOUT END = forever and ever, Is. 45. 17; Eph. 21. Heb. and Gk. *an age of age* A marriage engagement is called A *world without end* bargain. *Shaks. L. L. Lost,* v. ii. 700.

WORSHIP, n. (A. S. *weortha* = worship; so) 'to do worship' Josh. 5. 14; Lk. 14. 10 = to p that reverence of which the obj is *worthy*: to treat as *worth* 'With my body I thee *worsh* (Marr. Serv.) = I do reverence thee as a person *worthy* of it, p: misth thee due honour: see Mt. 28.

WORTHY, adj. (A. S. *weorth* = serving) in a good or bad sense Gen. 32. 10; Dent. 25. 2, &c. I remember him *worthy* of thy prayer. *Shaks. Merch. V.,* i. 2. 133.

Marcus is *worthy* of present death. *Shaks. Cor.,* iii. 1. 11.

WORTHY, n. in a good sense, hero, a man of renown: Nah. 2 The *Worthies*, Heroes, all famed C quorers.

Last Fight of the Revenge, p. 60. **WOT**, v. i. (A. S. *witan* =) know: Ge 21. 25; 32. 8, &c. Cp. *Wit*. I *wot* well where he is.

Shaks. Romeo, iii. 2. 130.

WREATHEN, p. p. (A. S. *weath* =) twisted: Ex. 28. 14, &c. St vives in *wreath* = to twist about.

WREST, v. (A. S. *weستان* = to twist So metaph. to pervert, turn said Ex. 23. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 16, &c. Eloquence can darken it and *wrest* quite from the true meaning. *Ridley's Agst. Transub.,* p. 152.

Y.

YEARN, v. i. (A. S. *gyran* = to long for) to be deeply moved, excite Gen. 43. 30; 1 Kin. 3. 26.

His maw began to *yearn* again at some of the *figs*.

Howell's Letters, iv. 50.

YOKEFELLOW, n. a comrade, Ph 4. 3; partner, cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14. By his bloody side, *yokefellow* to honour-owing wounds, the Earl of Suffolk lies. *Shaks. Hen. V.,* iv. 6. 1.

As the hart panteth	32	In the Lord put I my trust	31	O Lord, rebuke me not in thy	1
Behold, bless ye the Lord	134	In thee, O Lord, do I put my	31	singer	1
Behold, how good and how pleas-	133	trust; let me	31	O Lord, rebuke me not in thy	1
ant	133	In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust	71	wrath	1
Be merciful unto me, O God, be-	57	I said, I will take heed to my	33	O Lord, thou hast smitten me	1
Be merciful unto me, O God, for	56	It is a good thing to give thanks	82	O praise the Lord, all ye saints	1
man	56	I waited patiently for the Lord	40	O sing unto the Lord a new song	1
Blessed are the undefiled in the	119	I was glad when they said unto	122	for	1
way	119	me	34	O sing unto the Lord a new song	1
Blessed be the Lord my strength	144	I will bless the Lord at all times	145	sing	1
Blessed is every one that feareth	138	I will extol thee, my God, O king	30	Out of the depths have I called	1
Blessed is he that considereth	41	I will extol thee, O Lord; for thou	121	Plead my cause, O Lord	5
Blessed is he whose transgression	32	I will lift up mine eyes unto the	18	Praise waiteth for thee, O God	1
Blessed is the man that walketh	1	hills	9	Praise ye the Lord. Bless	1
not	1	I will love thee, O Lord, my	138	the man	1
Bless the Lord, O my soul; and	103	strength	101	Praise ye the Lord: for it is right	1
all	103	I will praise thee, O Lord, with	89	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Bless the Lord, O my soul, O Lord	104	heart	43	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Bow down thine ear, O Lord	86	I will sing of mercy and judg-	26	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
By the rivers of Babylon	137	ment	53	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Deliver me from mine enemies	59	I will sing of the mercies of the	68	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil	140	Lord	3	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
man	140	Judge me, O God, and plead	141	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Do ye indeed speak righteousness	58	Judge me, O Lord; for I have	131	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Except the Lord build the house	127	walked	66	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Fret not thyself because of evil-	37	Keep not thou silence, O God	15	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
doers	37	Let God arise, let his enemies	66	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Give ear, O my people, to my law	78	Lord, how are they increased	100	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel	80	Lord, I cry unto thee: make	70	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Give ear to my prayer, O God	56	haste	129	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Give ear to my words, O Lord	5	Lord, my heart is not haughty	23	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Give the king thy judgments	72	Lord, remember David, and all	45	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Give unto the Lord, O ye mighty	29	Lord, thou hast been favourable	116	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
God, be merciful unto us, and	67	Lord, thou hast been our dwell-	106	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
bless us	67	ing-place	107	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
God is our refuge and strength	46	Lord, who shall abide in thy	118	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
God standeth in the congregation	82	tabernacle	136	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Great is the Lord, and greatly	43	Make a joyful noise unto God	108	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Have mercy upon me, O God	51	Make a joyful noise unto the	79	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Hear me when I call, O God	4	Lord	63	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Hear my cry, O God; attend	61	Make haste, O God, to deliver me	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Hear my prayer, O Lord, and let	103	Many a time have they afflicted	94	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Hear my prayer, O Lord; give ear	143	me	7	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Hear my voice, O God, in my	64	My God, my God, why hast thou	79	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
prayer	64	My heart is inditing a good mat-	63	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Hear the right, O Lord, attend	17	ter	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Hear this, all ye people; give ear	49	Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Help, Lord; for the godly man	12	O clap your hands, all ye people	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
ceaseth	12	O come, let us sing unto the Lord	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
He that dwelleth in the secret	91	O give thanks unto the Lord; call	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
place	91	O give thanks unto the Lord; for	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
His foundation is in the holy	87	he	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
mountains	87	O give thanks unto the Lord; for	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Hold not thy peace, O God	100	he	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
How amiable are thy tabernacles	84	O give thanks unto the Lord; for	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
How long wilt thou forget me	13	he	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
I cried unto God with my voice	77	O God, my heart is fixed	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
I cried unto the Lord with my	142	O God, the heathen are come	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
voice	142	into	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
If it had not been the Lord who	124	O God, thou art my God; early	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
was	124	O God, thou hast cast us off	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
I love the Lord because he	116	O God, why hast thou cast us off	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
In Judah is God known	76	O Lord God of my salvation	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
In my distress I cried unto the	120	O Lord God, to whom vengeance	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1
Lord	120	O Lord my God, in thee do I put	88	Praise ye the Lord: O give thanks	1

erial symbols of abstract or spiritual ideas have become rational and familiar. It would be useless, if possible, to have a complete view of Scripture symbolism. Then, on the other hand, there are many specific types, as in the institutions of Jewish Law, and comparisons instituted for some special use, as in the Parables of our Lord, which it would be necessary formally to explain. But between these extremes, there is a large mass of imagery characteristic of Scripture, if peculiar to it, arising partly from Oriental modes of thought, partly from the emblems and symbols of Old Testament heathen poetry. It has been thought that many Bible readers could be helped by a connected view of the chief symbols employed, with a reference to some of the passages where they are to be found. To attempt an exhaustive summary of these would be to trespass on the province of a Concordance:

BOMINATION OF DESOLATION, words of the Roman army, Matt. 24.

BOMINATIONS, idols, Isa. 44: 19; idolatry, Rev. 17: 4; also generally, Isa. 66: 3.

BULLETRY, faithfulness to God. See *ring*. *An adulterous generation*, a hostile army, Matt. 23: 35.

BURN, truth, faithfulness; a title of Christ, Rev. 3: 14.

NGRI (beside its general meaning as a name or name of God, see Ps. 68: 17; Job. 29: 24), the animal or controlling force of anything, of the waters, Rev. 5: 5; of the church, Rev. 1: 20, etc. (but is understood by angels here, bishops).

NIMAL CREATION, or Living Creation, as under different heads. Generalized animal creation is used to symbolize the several forms or characteristics of the spiritual world.

N. M., power manifested, Ps. 80: 13; Isa. 41: 4. *underneath, made bare* (as if by lying up the loose sleeve in readiness for use), revealed, Isa. 51: 9; 62: 10; 53: 1.

KNOW, generally, equipment with human principles and graces, Eph. 6: 13.

KNOW'S, slanderous words, Ps. 64: 3; cions, Ezek. 6: 10; any means or instruments of strength or attack, Num. 24: 3; 127: 4.

SHES. See *Dust*.

ABER, inexperienced rulers, Isa. 3: 4; want and inconstant persons, 1 Cor. 13: 12; simple-hearted recipients of instruction, 2 J. 20.

ABYLON (chief foe to God's Israel), the main power, Rev. 14: 8; 18: 2; antichrist, Rev. 17: 5.

ALANCE, scarcity, famine, Rev. 6: 5; cp. 8: 14.

ALDNESS, destruction, Jer. 47: 5.

APTISM, overwhelming sorrow, Matt. 23: 35; 12: 21; transition to a new life, 1 Cor. 12: 13.

EASTS, better, 'Living Ones'; the chain in animated form, Rev. 4: 6. See *East*.

EASTS, propensities of the natural man unsoftened, Isa. 11: 6-8; ignorant, brutish, 2 Pet. 2: 12; heathen kingdoms, Dan. 7: 7; 8: 9-10; antichrist, Rev. 18: 21; 20: 4; of bitterness, a depraved state of heart, 2 Cor. 13: 12.

ITERNNESS, oppression, misery, Amos 6: 1; Rev. 8: 11.—*Root of bitterness*, pernicious error, as the cause of evil, Heb. 12: 15; 12: 16; of bitterness, a depraved state of heart, 2 Cor. 13: 12.

LACKNESS, famine, Jer. 14: 2; Joel 2: 6.

LOOD, natural descent, Acts 17: 26; 17: 26; His sacrifice, Rom. 8: 3; Heb. 9: 12; Rev. 12: 11.—*R.*, resisting to, serving even to martyrdom.

ODY, as organized and living system, the church, 1 Cor. 12: 12-27; Eph. 1: 23; 1: 23.

OOK, a register or enrolment, as of citizens, Ps. 67: 6; Dan. 12: 1; Luke 10: 20; 10: 20; the record of the living, naturally, 20: 33; Ps. 69: 26; spiritually, Rev. 3: 5; 3: 5.

OW, strength, Job. 29: 20; victory, Rev. 19: 15.

RANCE, offspring, as of David, Isa. 11: Jer. 23: 5; Zech. 3: 8.

READ, livelihood generally; the human or portion, as of abundance, Ezek. 16: 16; of adversity, Isa. 30: 20; of tears, Ps. 60: 2; of wickedness, of deceit, of interest,

denote evil ways of living, Prov. 4: 17; 20: 17; 31: 27. Christ the *R.* of *Life*; the support and sustenance of the soul, John 6: 50.

BRIDE and **BRIDEGROOM**, the Church and Christ, Eph. 5: 32; Rev. 19: 7-8. See *Marriage*.

BRIERS and **THORNS**, perverse, injurious persons, Ezek. 2: 6.

BRIMSTONE, utter destruction, Job 15: 18; Rev. 9: 17, 18.

BULLS, strong and furious foes, Ps. 22: 12.

CANDLESTICK. See *Lamp*.

CEDARS, great men, Zech. 11: 2-4. *C.* of Lebanon, kings and great men of Judah, Isa. 2: 13.—*Top of its branches*, princes and nobility, Ezek. 17: 4; goodness and strength of character, Ps. 22: 12.

CHAFF, worthless persons, Job 21: 18; Matt. 3: 12; cp. Ps. 1: 4; Jer. 23: 28.

CHAIN, bondage, affliction, Lam. 3: 7.

CHERUB, **CHERUBIM**, probably the angels, material or spiritual, by which God executes His will; the four faces or forms representing different aspects of the Divine working; the intelligence and sympathy of the man, the patience and verifiable strength of the ox, the majestic power of the lion, the sublimity and mystery of the eagle's flight. They are the bearers of God's chariot, Ezek. 1: 5-20; the supports of His throne, Rev. 4: 6-8. The cherubim upon the mercy seat signify the employment of all these powers in God's redeeming purpose, Heb. 9: 5; Ps. 18: 10.

CIRCUMCISION, readiness for God's service, Deut. 10: 6 (the contrast in Deut. 10: 6);—*The C.* of the Jewish people, Gal. 2: 3.—*The true C.* of Christians, Phil. 3: 3.

CITIES and **COUNTRIES**. See under *Babylon*, *Jerusalem*, &c.

CLOUD, a multitude or army, Isa. 60: 8; Rev. 19: 14.

COLUMN. See *Pillar*.

CORNER STONE, foundation, Jesus Christ, 1 Pet. 2: 6; Eph. 2: 20.

CROSS, the taking up, meeting danger in Christ's service, Matt. 16: 24. In Epp., Christ's atoning death, or, generally, the Gospel, 1 Cor. 1: 17, 18; Gal. 5: 11, 24; 6: 12, 14; Phil. 3: 18.

CROWN, adornment, Prov. 12: 4; victory, 1 Pet. 5: 4; Rev. 3: 11; royal honour, immortal life, Rev. 2: 10.

CUP (according to its symbolic contents), blessings, Ps. 23: 3; afflictions, Isa. 51: 17; cp. Matt. 20: 28.

DARKNESS, ignorance, sin, Rom. 13: 12; affliction, Ezek. 26: 18.—*Darkening of Sun, Moon, &c.*, failure of rulers, Isa. 13: 10; Joel 2: 10.

DAUGHTER of a city, or community, its population (the city regarded as mother); cp. *metrop.* (polis), of Jerusalem, Isa. 37: 32; Rev. 18: 21; 22: 2; of Tyre, Ps. 45: 12; of Babylon, Ps. 137: 5.

DAY, a time appointed, Isa. 54: 8; 63: 4 (so fear), the definite term of life, Job 14: 6; John 11: 9; a time of spiritual light and blessing, Rom. 13: 12. Prophetically, a day often represents a year, see Ezek. 4: 6; hence a week=7 years; a month=30 years; a year or a time=360 years; 70 weeks=490 years, Dan. 9: 24. But the application of this method is questioned by many.

DEATH, separation from God, Rom. 8: 6; hence, worldliness of mind, insensibility to spiritual interests, Matt. 8: 22; Rev. 3: 1.—*The Second D.*, the final separation, Rev. 2: 11 (sometimes *Death* means separation from any former state, as of sin, &c., Col. 3: 3).

DEW, genial divine influence, Hos. 14: 5; vigour, strength, Ps. 130: 3.

DOGS, the wicked and abominable, Ps. 22: 16; unfaithful and selfish ministers, Isa. 66: 10, 11; Phil. 3: 2 (Gentiles called dogs by Jews, Matt. 13: 26).

DOOR, OPEN, opportunity for free propagation of the Gospel, 1 Cor. 16: 9; Col. 4: 3; Rev. 3: 8.

DRAGON, an enemy in power, Ezek. 29: 3; the devil, Rev. 12: 7.

DRUNKENNESS, madness in sin, Isa. 28: 2; helplessness under Divine judgments, Isa. 51: 21.

DUST AND **ASHES**, human frailty, Job 13: 12.

EAGLE, leader of an army, Ezek. 17: 3, 7; the Roman force, Matt. 24: 28.—*Eagle's Wings*, Divine support, Ex. 19: 4; Rev. 12: 4. See *Cherub*.

EARTHQUAKE, political revolution, Joel 2: 10.

EGYPT, a wicked people, Rev. 11: 8; cp. *Brigden, Sodom*.

EYE, moral discernment, the affection, the desires; Matt. 6: 22; Eph. 1: 15; Prov. 22: 9; Ps. 25: 15.

EYES of the **LORD**, His watchful providence, Ps. 34: 15; Rev. 5: 6.

FACE, the SHINING of, prepossessing, Ps. 31: 16; 89: 15; Dan. 9: 17.

FIRE, God's wrath and its effects, Ps. 18: 8; Jer. 48: 43; Ezek. 22: 21; 22: 21; purification, Mal. 3: 2; discrimination, Matt. 3: 11; 1 Cor. 3: 13.

FLOOD, extreme danger, Ps. 69: 15.

FORNICATION, idolatry, 2 Chron. 21: 11; Rev. 19: 2.

FOUR. See *Numbers*.

FOX, a deceiving prophet, Ezek. 13: 4; a cunning foe, Luke 13: 32.

FRUIT, results of action.—*F.*, good, Ps. 1: 3.—*F.*, evil, Jer. 21: 14.

FURNACE, severe and testing affliction, Jer. 11: 4; Ezek. 22: 18-22.

GARMENTS, WHITE. See *White*.

GATES, the seat of power, as of Hades, Matt. 16: 18.—*G.* of death, imminent peril of life, Ps. 9: 13.

GIRDLE, tightened, preparation for energetic activity, Luke 12: 35; 1 Pet. 1: 13; loosened, relaxation and repose; Isa. 5: 27.

GLASS, heavenly purity and calm, Rev. 6: 15: 2; 21: 18, 21.

GOLD, purity of character, Job 23: 10; Rev. 3: 18; the beauty of holiness, Rev. 21: 18, 21.

GRASS, human beings, as weak and frail, Isa. 40: 6, 7.

GROWTH, increase in godliness, Isa. 63: 10, 11.

HAIL, calamities in war, Isa. 32: 19; Ezek. 13: 12.—*H.* and *fire*, devastation, Rev. 8: 7.

HAIR, GRAY, decay of strength, Hos. 7: 9.

HAND, power, Gen. 9: 2; help, 2 Kin. 13, 19.—*Right H.*, great power, Ps. 59: 15.—*Right H.*, might, Est. 15: 6; Ps. 138: 6; the place of honour, Ps. 130: 1; Matt. 20: 21.

HARVEST, season of privilege, Jer. 8: 20; the ingathering of mankind to Christ's kingdom, Matt. 9: 37; John 4: 35; destructive judgments, Joel 3: 13; Rev. 14: 15.

HEAVEN, high power or privilege, Isa. 14: 12; Luke 10: 18; God Himself, Dan. 4: 35; Luke 13: 21.

HELL, (*hades*), depth of ruin, Isa. 14: 15; Luke 10: 18.

BY THE REV. T. K. CHEYNE, M.A.,

Fellow of Balliol College, Oxford, and Lecturer on Hebrew and the Old Testament.

A primary object of the following list is to promote a more correct pronunciation of the proper names in the Bible. Probably no educated person would be satisfied to pronounce the names which occur in French history as correctly as many pronounce those in the New and almost all those in the Old Testament. Strict accuracy is no doubt unattainable. In some cases (e.g. Moses, Aaron, Solomon, Isaac, Samuel, Jeremiah) the forms adopted by the Authorized Version are borrowed from the Septuagint through the medium of the Vulgate. Here the correct pronunciation would require an alteration of familiar names, which would be quite intolerable. But even where the present forms are derived from the Hebrew, a strictly accurate pronunciation would offend by introducing a dissonance into the rude but real harmony of our English speech. Besides, that quickness of ear which is necessary for producing foreign sounds is conspicuously wanting to most natives of England. Still the prevalent system of pronouncing Biblical names seems unnecessarily wide of the mark. There is no occasion to offend so gratuitously against the laws of Hebrew sound and composition as we do at present. Not a few of our mispronunciations of Hebrew names impede the comprehension of their meaning, especially in the case of names of religious significance, where the meaning is most fully fraught with instruction.

A working compromise between pedantic precision and persistent mispronunciation is surely feasible, and it is which has been attempted in the following pages. Special care has been given to those names which contain in them the proper name of God in Hebrew. In these the accent has, as a rule, been shifted so as to bring the religious significance of the name prominently before the reader. A second and hardly less important object, though requires a little thought to realize it, is the opening up of a fresh source of information as to the thoughts, feelings, and beliefs of the Israelites and their neighbours. It is true we have an authoritative record (or rather collection of records) of Jewish religion in the Old Testament, but it is one which for the most part relates to the higher classes and choicer spirits of Israel. The proper names, on the other hand, furnish us with contemporary and undesignated evidence as to the thoughts, convictions, and feelings of persons in all ranks of society. To a very large extent they contain statements respecting God and His attributes, or respecting the less spiritual forms of religion against which the long succession of prophets struggled in vain (*Isa. xvii. 8; xxvii. 9; Jer. ix. 14; Amos v. 26, &c.*). They also help us to understand how the truths of spiritual monotheism found so fervent an expression in Jewish prophecy. Again, the names related to the Jews, and especially the Assyrians and Babylonians (who early came into contact with the ancestors of the Israelites) seem to have possessed a leaven of something akin to spirituality which distinguishes them from other Gentiles. Even to readers who remember that it was from Padan Aram, the Piedmont beyond the Tigris (*Stanley*), that Abraham sought a wife for the Child of Promise, and Rebekah a wife for Jacob, the next heir to the promises, it will be a pleasing surprise to notice the similarity in the expression of religious faith between the Israelitish proper names and the few Assyrian and Babylonian preserved in the Old Testament.

The meanings of names not of a religious character may sometimes appear strange and unnatural; but it does not follow that their interpretation is fanciful or supported by insufficient evidence. The selection of a name was, and still is, in the East, often dictated by some accidental circumstances, as by a word spoken at the birth of a child, or by some object which chanced to meet the eye of the mother. So Rachel called her last-born Benoni, the son of my sorrow, while his father called him Benjamin. It would almost appear from *Luke i. 60-62* that the mother was free to give a name, subject to correction by the father. None of the meanings here given are arbitrary, and yet they are by no means equally certain, (1) because the original form of the names has sometimes become modified, and (2) because the old Hebrew literature is so scanty in extent, and so far from embodying the entire word-store of the Israelites, that it is often necessary to call in the aid of the kindred dialects (especially Aramaic and Arabic) in explaining the proper names. This is a process in which different scholars will often come to different results; but the majority of the meanings here given have at least a high degree of probability. The most doubtful ones have the sign of interrogation attached.

The student of the Bible will be thankful that the explanations of names having reference to religion are among the most probable; many of them in fact are either certain, or all but certain, thanks to recent researches. In this last class of names and in this only, the author has aimed at something like completeness. To have given an exhaustive list of names of (presumably) a non-religious character and of uncertain meaning, would have occupied much space, with little profit, if any, to the Bible student, and perhaps diverted attention from those of greater importance. Names of difficult pronunciation have, however, as a rule been included.

It only remains to be added (1) that the reader will sometimes find a discrepancy between the meanings given in the margin of his Bible and those assigned in the present list. This arises from a peculiarity of the sacred writers, who by the conditions of their mission aimed at edification rather than historical information, and often attached significance to proper names which does not etymologically belong to them. The etymologies of the Old Testament, in which those given in the margin are based, are frequently parallel to some at least of the applications of the psalms and the prophecies which we find in the New Testament. The object of the sacred writers in such cases was clearly edification only. To invest the Old Testament writers with a critical character which they nowhere claim, would

LIST OF PROPER NAMES.

involve an unreasonable violation of the laws and analogies of language. Without disparaging the advantages of sanctified study, we must never forget that to the poor the Gospel was (first) preached. The Bible was written for "the simple," that it might become the property of the whole of mankind. (2) The author has retained the familiar rendering "The LORD" for the name of God, feeling that without a lengthened explanation the correct form could hardly be made palatable to ordinary students. The form Jehovah is unhesitatingly to be rejected, as due to a misunderstanding of comparatively modern origin.

It has not been thought worth while to translate all the Greek names cited from the New Testament, a historical interest being mostly wanting. That vivid consciousness of the significance of names which we find in the Old Testament does not seem to have existed among the Greek-speaking communities, at any rate in that period of decline providentially selected for the coming of Christ. It is extremely unlikely that the Greek-speaking converts to Christianity, whose names are given in Rom. xvi., attached any weight to the meanings of the names given to them in their heathen period. Why then should we investigate them, and so confound two essentially different classes of names? On the other hand, Isaiah, Zechariah, &c., could not help being reminded of a great truth every time their names were mentioned. Names of deep religious import such as these are worthy of careful study, and show how thoroughly the truths of religion entered into the everyday life of those who bore them. Priscilla, Aquila, Andronicus, &c., on the other hand, might, for ought we know, just as well have borne any other names. One name was equally convenient, and perhaps equally unmeaning with another.

Preliminary Note on the Pronunciation of Hebrew Names in the Bible.

Vowels.—a should always be pronounced as *ah*; i as *ee*; o as *oh*; u as *oo*.

Consonants.—c should always be pronounced as *k*; ch as *kā*; j as *y*.

N.B.—In the subjoined List *pro.* or *pr.* means *pronounce*.

The pronunciations indicated below are intended to bring the conventional pronunciation of Bible names more into harmony with their true pronunciation in Hebrew.

<p>A-A-BON. Ex. 4. 14. A-bad'don, the place of destruction (i.e. of the departed spirits). Rev. 9. 11. [Est. 1. 10.] A-bag'tha, fortunate. (Persian word.) A-ba-na [pr. Abnahna]. 2 Kings 6. 12. A-ba-rim [pro. Abareem], regions beyond. Deut. 32. 49. Ab'da, servant. 1 Kings 4. 6. [6. 44.] Ab'di, servant of the LORD. 1 Chron. 26. 1. Ab'di-el, servant of God. 1 Chr. 4. 16. Ab'don, servant. Judg. 12. 13. A-bed-ne-go, servant of Negro (i.e. Nebo, Babylonian god). Dan. 3. 12. A'bel, (1) son, Gen. 4. 2; (2) meadow, 2 Sam. 20. 18. A'bel-beth-ma-a'cha [pr. -kah], meadow of Maachah. 1 Kings 15. 20. A'bel-ma'im, meadow of waters. 2 Chron. 16. 4. A'bel-me-ho-lah, meadow of the dance. 1 Kings 4. 12. [Gen. 50. 11.] A'bel-mis'raim, meadow of Egypt. A'bel-shittim, meadow of acacias. Num. 33. 49.</p>	<p>A-bi'ram, high father. 1 Kings 16. 24. A-bi'shag, father of wandering (?). 1 Kings 1. 3. A-bi'shai. 1 Chron. 2. 16. [15. 2.] Abi-sha-lom, father of peace. 1 Kings 1. Abi-shu-a, father of welfare. 1 Chr. 2. A-bi'shur. 1 Chron. 2. 25. [8. 4.] A-bi'tal. 2 Sam. 3. 4. [11. 11.] A-bi'tub, father of prosperity. 1 Chr. 2. A-bi'ud (see Ab'ud). Matt. 1. 13. Ab'ner, the father (he) a lamp. 1 Sam. 14. 61. Comp. Neriah. A'bra-ham, high father. Gen. 11. 27. Ab'sa-lom, father of peace. 2 Sam. 3. 3. A'ced, highland. Gen. 10. 10. A'cho [pr. Akko]. Judg. 1. 31. A'cel-da-ma, the field of blood [pro. Akeldama]. Matt. 27. 7; Acts 1. 19. A'chai-a [pr. Akai], name for Greece. Acts 18. 12. Rom. 15. 26. A'cha'i-ous [pr. Akalous], a native of Achaea. 1 Cor. 16. 17. A'chan, or A'char [pr. Akhan, Akhar], he that troubleth. Josh. 7. 18-25. Ach'bor [pr. Akbor], mouse. Gen. 30. A'chim [pr. Akim]. Matt. 1. 14. [3. 1.] A'chish. 1 Sam. 21. 10. & 27. 2 & 29. 1 & 2. A'ch-me-tha. Ezra 6. 2. [20. 6.] A'cho [pr. Akor], causing trouble. Josh. 7. 24. 25. [15. 16.] Ach'ash [pr. Akrah], anket. Josh. 10. Ach'shaph [pr. Akahaph], enchanted. Josh. 11. 1 & 12. 20. Ach'zib [pr. Akzib], deceptiva. Josh. 19. 29. Mic. 1. 14. A'dah, ornament, beauty. Gen. 4. 23. A-da'iah, the Lord hath adorned. 2 Kings 22. 1. A-dal-a [pr. -ya]. Est. 9. 8. A-dam, red (?). Gen. 1. 27. & 2. 19. A-da'mah, earth. Josh. 19. 36. A-da'mi. Josh. 19. 33. A'dar, glory (strictly name of a god). Est. 3. 7, 13. & 8. 15, 21. [38.] Ad'be-el. Gen. 25. 13. [38.] Ad'be-el, ornament of God. 1 Chr. 4. A'din, voluptuous. Ezra 2. 15. Ad-di'na. Josh. 15. 35. Ad'di-lah. 1 Chron. 27. 30. Ad'mah. Gen. 10. 19; Deut. 20. 23. Ad'ma-tha. Est. 1. 14. A-do-na, pleasure. Ezra 10. 30. [1. 5.] A-do-ni-be'zek, lord of Bezek. Judg. 1. A-do-mi'jah, lord Yah (see Jah). 1 Kings 1. 6. A-do-ni'ham, lord-arising. Ezra 2. 13.</p>	<p>A-do-ni'ram, high-lord. 1 Kings 4. 4. A-do-ni-zed'ek, lord of righteousness. Josh. 10. 1. A-do-ra'im. 2 Chron. 11. 2. [34.] A-do'ram (see Hadadram). 2 Sam. 3. Ad ram-me'lech, Adar the king (i.e. supreme god). 2 Kings 17. 21. & 18. 37. Isa. 37. 35. Ad-ra-my'ti'um. Acts 27. 2. Ad-ra-mi. Josh. 27. [15.] A-dal-lam. 1 Sam. 22. 1 & 1 Chron. 11. A-ga-bus, locust. Acts 11. 23. & 21. 10. A-gag (name of Amalekite king). Num. 24. 7; 1 Sam. 15. 2. A-ga-gite, descendant of Agag; or, of province of Agag. Est. 3. 1. A-gar. See Hagar. A-grip'pa. Acts 25. & 26. A-gur, one who collects. Prov. 30. 1. A'hah, brother-father (probably a divine title). 1 Kings 16. 25. A-ha-s-u-e-rus. Est. 1. 1. A'ha-ba, water. Ezra 8. 15. A'haz (shortened from Jehoshaphat). 2 Kings 16. 1. A-haz-iah, the Lord taketh hold. 2 Kings 1. A'hil, the Lord is a brother. 2 Kings 1. A'hil-ah, to be worshipped under the epiphanical title of brother. (Thousand following names beginning with Ahi seem to be titles of God or of heathen deities). 1 Kings 11. 30. A-hi-e-zer, brother of help. Num. 22. 32. A-hi-had, brother of majesty. Num. 22. 32. A-hi-karn, brother-arising. 2 Kings 1. A-hi'nd. 2 Sam. 8. 16. [22. 12.] A-hi-ma'az. 2 Sam. 15. 27. A-hi-man. 1 Chron. 9. 17. A-hi-me'lech [pr. -melek], brother-king. 1 Sam. 21. 1 & 22. 9. [13. 14.] A-hi-moth. 1 Chron. 6. 25. [13. 14.] A-hi-na-dab, noble brother. 1 Kings 1. A-hi-no'am, brother of graciousness. 1 Sam. 14. 50. A-hi-o, the Lord is a brother. 2 Sam. 1. A-hi-ra, probably, Ra (the Egyptian sun-god) is a brother. Num. 33. 20. A-hi-ram, high brother. Num. 23. 23. (comp. Ab'ram). [Est. 3. 1.] A-hi-sa-mach, the brother supporting. A-hi-sha-har, the brother who see the early light. 1 Chron. 7. 10. A-hi-shar. 1 Kings 4. 6. A-hi-tho'phel. 2 Sam. 15. 21. & 17. 23. A-hi'tub, brother of prosperity. 1 Sam. 14. 3. A-hi-ah, father of truth. Judg. 1. 21.</p>
---	--	--

Ah-lai, oh that! (?). 1 Chron. 2. 31.
Ah-bo'lah, her tent. Ezek. 23. 4.
Ah-holi-ab', father's tent. Ex. 35. 34.
A-holi-bah, my tent in her. Ezek. 23. 4.
A-holi-ba'mah, tent of the high place (i.e. sanctuary). Gen. 36. 2. 1 Chr. 1. 52.
Al, or **Hai** [pr. as diphthongs] heap of ruins. Josh. 7. 2-5. Jer. 49. 3.
Al-ah, falcon. 2 Sam. 3. 7. Gen. 36. 24.
Al-jah, .
Al-jin, fountain. Num. 34. 11.
Al-kah, See **Al**. Isa. 10. 28.
A-la-lon, place of stages. Josh. 19. 42.
A-kub, invidious, successor. 1 Chron. 3. 24. Ezra 2. 42. (comp. *Jacob*).
A-k-rab'him, scorpions. Num. 34. 4.
A-lam-me'lech, perhaps, king's oak. Josh. 19. 20.
A-le-meth, hiding (?). 1 Chron. 7. 3.
Al-ex-an-der. Mark 15. 21.
Al-ex-an-dri-a. Acts 18. 24.
Al-lon, an oak. Josh. 18. 33.
Al-lou-ba-chuth [pr. -bakuth], oak of weeping. Gen. 35. 8.
Al-mo-dad, the Modadites (an Arab tribe). Gen. 10. 20.
Al-mon, hidden (?). Josh. 21. 18.
Al-mon-Dib-la-tha'im. Num. 33. 46.
Al-pher-us, deputy. Matt. 10. 3. Mark 2. 14. Acts 1. 15.
Am-ah. Gen. 36. 12.
Am-a'na [pr. Amahna], sure, perennial. Song 4. 8.
A-mar-lah, the Lord hath promised. 1 Chron. 6. 62 & 24. 23.
Am-a'sa, burden. 2 Sam. 17. 25.
A-maziah, the Lord is strong. 2 Kings 14. 1.
Am-mi-el, a kinsman is God. 2 Sam. 9. 4. Comp. *Elam*. (This and the following words beginning with *Am*, seem to be titles of God. See on *Abd. Abiah*). [1. 10].
Am-mi-had, kinsman of majesty. Nu. Am-mi-na'dab, noble kinsman. Ex. 6. 23.
Am-mi-shad-dai, a kinsman is the Almighty. Num. 1. 12.
Am-mi-zab-bad, the kinsman (i.e. God) hath bestowed. 1 Chron. 27. 6.
Am-mou, belonging to a kindred. Gen. 19. 28. [Sam. 3. 2 & 13. 20].
Am-nou, and *Am-nou*, faithful. 2 Am-nok, deep. Neh. 12. 7, 20.
A'mon (name of Egyptian sun-god). 2 Kings 21. 19.
Am-orie, highlander (?). Gen. 10. 10.
A-mos, one who bears a burden. Amos 1. 1. Luke 3. 25.
A-moz, vigorous. Isa. 1. 1.
Am-phil-o-lis. Acts 17. 1. [16. 8].
Am-pil-as (short for *Amplius*). Rom.
Am-ram, high kinsman (comp. *Ab-ram*). Ex. 6. 20.
Am-ra-phel. Gen. 14. 1.
A-nah. Gen. 36. 2, 29. [Neh. 8. 4].
A-na'iah, the Lord has answered.
A-nak, long-necked. Num. 13. 22, 28.
A-na-me-lech, Ann is prince (i.e. supreme God). 2 Kings 17. 31.
A-na-ni, the Lord covers over (i.e. *an-ni-ah*). screens. 1 Chr. 3. 24.
A-na-ni-as. See *Hananiah*. Acts 5. 1 & 9. 10. [Judg. 2. 31].
A-nath (name of an Asiatic goddess).
An-a-thoth, images of the goddess *A-nath* (applied as name of town). Jer. 11. 21.
An-drew. Matt. 4. 18. Luke 6. 14.
An-dro-ni-cus. Rom. 16. 7.
A-net. Gen. 14. 24.
An-na, grace. Luke 2. 26.
An-na, gracious (for *Ananias-Hanna*). Luke 3. 2. [2. 13].
An-ti-pas (short for *Antipater*). Rev.
An-ti-pa-tris. Acts 23. 31. [5. 1].
A-phar-as-chites (pr. -chites). Ezra
A-phar-shat-chites. Ezra 4. 9.
A-phar-sites. Ezra 4. 9.
A-phek, fortress. Josh. 12. 18.

A-phih'ah, puffing, striving after. 1 Sam. 9. 1. [Mic. 1. 10].
Aph'rah (sounds like word for 'dust').
A-pol-lo-ni-a. Acts 17. 1. [18. 24].
A-pol-lis (short for *Apollonius*). Acts
A-poly-on, one who destroys. Rev.
Ap-ph-i-a. Philem. 2. [9. 11].
A-qu-i-la. Acts 18. 2.
Ar, city. Num. 21. 28.
Ar-bar, ambush. Josh. 15. 62.
A-ra-la-a. 2 Chron. 9. 14.
A-rad, wild ass. Num. 21. 1.
A-ram, height. Gen. 10. 22 & 22. 21.
A-ra-rat. Gen. 8. 4.
A-rau-nah. 2 Sam. 24. 16. [14. 15].
Ar-ba, four (symbol of a god?).
Ar-bite, man of Arab. 2 Sam. 23. 25.
Ar-che-la-us. Matt. 2. 22. [4. 9].
Ar-che-vites, people of Erech (?). Ezra
Ar-chi, man of Erech. Josh. 10. 2.
Ar-chite. 2 Sam. 15. 32.
Ar-chip-pus. Col. 4. 17. [Job 9. 9].
Ar-tu-rus (name of constellation).
A-ro'h, heroic. Gen. 46. 16.
A-re-o-pa-gus, hill of Ares (the place where the supreme tribunal of Athens sat). Acts 17. 19.
Ar-to-bas, lion. 2 Cor. 11. 32.
Ar-gob, stony. Deut. 3. 13.
A-ri-el, lion of God. Isa. 29. 1, 7.
A-ri-ma-the-a, the two Ramahs. See *Ramah*. Luke 23. 51.
A-ri-och. Gen. 14. 9.
A-ri-sa-r'chus. Acts 19. 29.
A-ri-sa-to-bu-lus. Rom. 16. 10.
A-ri-ma-ged-don, mountain of Megiddo. Rev. 16. 16.
Ar-me-ni-a. Gen. 8. 4; 2 Kings 19. 37.
Ar-me-ni, palace-born. 2 Sam. 21. 8.
Ar-mon, noisy. Deut. 2. 24.
A-rod. Num. 26. 17.
A-ro'er. Num. 32. 34.
Ar-phax-at. Gen. 10. 22; Luke 3. 36.
Ar-tax-er-xes. Ezra 4. 7. [12].
Ar-te-mas (for *Artemidorus*). Tit. 3.
A'sa, (the Lord is) a healer. Comp. *Rephah*. 1 Kings 15. 8. [18].
As-a-bel, God hath made. 2 Sam. 2.
A-sa'iah [pr. *Asayah*], the Lord hath made. 2 Kings 22. 12.
A'saph, (God) gathereth. 1 Chr. 6. 39.
As-e-nath, probably *Isis-Neith* (names of two Egyptian goddesses). Gen. 41. 45.
A'shan (see *Chor-ashan*). Josh. 15. 42.
Ash-bel, man of Baal (= *Esh-baal*).
Ash-bel. Gen. 46. 21. [Josh. 15. 47].
Ash-dod, fortified place. 1 Sam. 5. 1;
Ash-doth-pis-gah, slopes of Pisgah. Deut. 3. 17.
Asher, favourable. Gen. 30. 13.
A-shi-ma (name of Hamathite god). 2 Kings 17. 30.
Ash-ke-naz. Gen. 10. 3.
Ash-pe-naz. Dan. 1. 3. [Judg. 2. 13].
Ash-to-roth, images of Ashtoreth.
Ash-to-reth (name of Asiatic goddess). 1 Kings 11. 5.
A'si-a. Acts 2. 9 & 10. 26 & 20. 16.
As-ke-lon. Judg. 1. 18.
As-sa-per, corruption of the Hebrew form of *Eschadron*. Ezra 4. 10.
As-riel, God is prosper. Num. 26. 31. [Assyria. Gen. 10. 11, 22].
As-shur [pr. *Ashur*], god and land of Assyria, prisoner, or, Osiris (Egyptian Asos). Acts 20. 13. [Judg. Ex. 6. 23].
A-sup-pim, stores (not really a proper name). 1 Chron. 26. 15.
A-syn-crit-us. Rom. 16. 14.
A-tad, buck-thorn. Gen. 50. 10, 11.
Ath-a'iah. Neh. 11. 4.
A-thal-iah. 2 Kings 8. 26.
Ath-ens. Acts 17. 15.
At-ta-li'a. Acts 24. 25.
Au-gus-tus. Luke 2. 1; Acts 25. 21.
A-va. 2 Kings 17. 24. Ezek. 30. 17.
A-ven, vanity; idols. Ezek. 30. 17.
A-zar-ah, the Lord helps. 1 Kings 14. 21.
A-ze-kah, a field dug over. Josh. 10.
Az-gad. Ezra 8. 12.

Az-ma'veth. 2 Sam. 23. 51; Ezra 2. 24.
Az-noth-a'bor, ears (i.e. summits) of Tabor. Josh. 19. 34.
A-zo-tus, the same as *Ashtod*. Acts
A-zur, helper. Neh. 10. 17. [8. 40. *Azur*].

BA'AL, lord, husband (a name of divinities). Num. 22. 41.
Ba'al-ah, lady (Phoenician goddess).
Ba'al-ath. Josh. 15. 9, 10.
Ba'al-ath-be'er, Banah of the well. Josh. 19. 8. [8. 33].
Ba'al-be-ri-th, covenant-lord. Judg.
Ba'al-gad, lord-fortune. Josh. 11. 17.
Ba'al-ha-mon, perhaps lord-Hamon (= *Amon*, which see). Song 8. 11.
Ba'al-ha-nan, the lord is merciful. Gen. 36. 38, 39.
Ba'al-hazor, Baal of (= worshipped at) Hazor. 2 Sam. 13. 23.
Ba'al-her-mon, Baal of (= worshipped at) mount Hermon. Judg. 2. 3.
Ba'al-i, my lord. Hos. 2. 16.
Ba'al-im (plural of *Baal*). Judg. 2. 11.
Ba'al-is. Jer. 40. 14.
Ba'al-me'on, lord of the (heavenly) habitation (?). Num. 32. 38.
Ba'al-pe-or, Baal of mount Peor. Num. 25. 3, 5.
Ba'al-pe-ra-zim, lord of Perazim (which see). 2 Sam. 5. 20.
Ba'al-sha-lis-ha. 2 Kings 4. 42.
Ba'al-tar-mar, Baal of Tamar (which see). Judg. 20. 33.
Ba'al-zeb-ul, lord of flies (name of sun-god). 2 Kings 1. 2, 3, 6.
Ba'al-zeb-ul, lord of the (heavenly) height. [14. 2, 9].
Ba'al-ze-phon, Baal of the north. Ex.
Ba'a-na. 1 Kings 4. 12.
Ba'a-sha. 1 Kings 15. 16.
Ba'el, gate of God (resembles the word for 'confusion'). Gen. 10. 10.
Ba'ly-lon. See *Babel*. 2 Kings 17. 24.
Ba'ca, weeping tree (something like the balsam). Ps. 84. 6.
Ba-hur-im. 2 Sam. 3. 16. [Isa. 15. 2].
Ba-jith [pr. *Bayith*], house, temple.
Ba-lam, one who swallowsup. Num. 22. 5, 9-35. [2].
Ba-lam, one who lays waste. Num. 22.
Ba'mah, a high place, or sanctuary. Ezek. 30. 20. [Num. 22. 41].
Ba-moth-Ba'al, high places of Baal.
Ba-rab-bas, son of the father (i.e. rabbi). Matt. 27. 30. [Job 32. 2, 6].
Ba-rach-el [pr. *Barak-el*], God bleseeth.
Ba-ra-chi-as [pr. *Barmias*], the Lord bleseeth. Matt. 23. 33.
Ba-rak, lightning. Judg. 4. 6.
Bar-je-sus, son of Jesus or *Jeshua*. Acts 13. 6. [nan]. Matt. 16. 17.
Bar-jo-na, son of Jona (i.e. of *Joha-ba-na-bas*, son of exhortation. Acts 4. 36; 1 Cor. 9. 6.
Bar-sa-bas, son of the sabbath (i.e. born on the sabbath). Acts 1. 23.
Bar-thol-o-mew, son of one's own brother (i.e. friend). Matt. 10. 3. [10. 46].
Bar-ti-mea-us, son of the blind. Mark
Baruch, blessed (by God). Neh. 3. 30; Jer. 32. 12.
Bar-zil-ai, of iron. 2 Sam. 17. 27.
Ba-zan, fruitful. Num. 21. 33.
Bash-e-math, sweet-smelling, agreeable. Gen. 26. 34.
Bath-she-ba, daughter of the seven (?), or of an oath (?). 2 Sam. 11. 3.
Be'al-iah [pr. -yah], the Lord is lord. 1 Chron. 12. 5. [1 Sam. 12. 11].
Be'dan (error of scribe for *Barak*).
Be-el-ze-bul. See *Baal-zebul*.
Be-el-ze-bul (right reading in Matt. 10. 25, &c.). See *Baal-zebul*.
Be'er, a well. Num. 21. 16.
Be'er-lahaf-ro'i, well of the living one that seeth me (?). Gen. 16. 14.
Be'er-e-lim, well of trees. Isa. 15. 8.
Be'er-sheba, well of seven, or of an oath. Gen. 21. 14, 35.

Bel, lord (Babylonian god). Isa. 46. 1.
 Bel-i-al, worthlessman (not really a proper name). Deut. 13. 13; 2 Cor. 4. 16. [Dan. 6. 1, 6. 1.]
 Bel-shaz-zar, O Bel, preserve the king. Bel-to-shaz-zar, his life do thou preserve (O Bel). Dan. 2. 26. & 4. 9, 18, 19.
 Be-na'iah [pr. Benahyah], the Lord hath built. 2 Sam. 8. 18. [19. 38.]
 Ben-am'mi, son of my kindred. Gen. Ben-hadad, son (i.e. worshipper) of Haddad. 1 Kings 15. 18.
 Ben-i-a-min, son of the right hand (i.e. of good fortune). Gen. 35. 18.
 Be-no'ni, son of my anguish (or son of my strength). Gen. 35. 18.
 Be-ra'chah [pr. Berahkah], blessing. 1 Chron. 12. 3. [8. 21.]
 Be-ra'iah, the Lord created. 1 Chron. Be-ra'a. Acts 17. 10. [9. 46.]
 Be-ri'ah, (God of) the covenant. Judg. Ber-ni'oe. Acts 25. 13.
 Be-so-de-lah, in the intimacy of the Lord. Neh. 3. 30, 10.
 Be-tah, confidence. 2 Sam. 8. 8.
 Be-tan, valley (?). Josh. 19. 25.
 Beth-a-ba-ra [pr. Bethabara] house or place of the ford. John 1. 28.
 Beth-a-ny, house of dates. Luke 19. 29.
 Beth-ar-bel, house of Arbel (i.e. of the four gods). Hos. 10. 14.
 Beth-a-ven, house of vanity (i.e. of idols). Josh. 7. 2. [7. 24.]
 Beth-bar'ah, see Bethabara. Judg. Beth-car, house or place of pasture. 1 Sam. 7. 11. [19. 27.]
 Beth-da-gon, house of Dagon. Josh. Beth-dib-la-tha-im, house or place of the two lakes. Jer. 48. 22.
 Beth-el, house of God. Gen. 28. 19.
 Be'ther, division (not really a proper name). Song. 2. 17. [2. 12.]
 Be-the'da, house of mercy. John 6.
 Beth-e-el, house or place of the hill-side. Mic. 1. 11. [Chron. 2. 61.]
 Beth-gad-der, house of the wall. 1 Jer. 48. 23.
 Beth-ga-mul, house of the weaned. Jer. 48. 23.
 Beth-hao-ze-rem [pr. Bethhakerem], house or place of the vineyard. Neh. 3. 14. [Josh. 10. 11.]
 Beth-ho-ro, house or place of caves. Beth-le-hem, house of bread. Gen. 35. 10. [Deut. 3. 26.]
 Beth-Pe-or, house of (Baal of) Peor. Beth-phage, house of figs (hard figs). Matt. 21. 1. [Matt. 11. 21.]
 Beth-sai-da, house or place of fishing. Beth-shan, house or place of acorn. Beth-she-an, curity. 1 Sam. 31. 10.
 Beth-she-mesh, house of the sun. Josh. 21. 16. [Jos. Judg. 7. 22.]
 Beth-shit-hah, house or place of apples or citrons. Josh. 15. 63.
 Be-thu-el, man of God. Gen. 22. 23.
 Beth-zur, house of rocks. Josh. 15. 68.
 Be'ulah, married. Isa. 62. 4.
 Be-zai-e-el, in the shadow of God. Be'zek. Judg. 1. 5. [Exra 10. 30.]
 Rich'ir [pr. Biki], young. 2 Sam. 20. 1.
 Bid'kar. 2 Kings 9. 25.
 Bil'had. Job 2. 11.
 Bil'hah. Gen. 29. 29.
 Bir'ah. Gen. 14. 2.
 Bith'iah [pr. Bithyah], daughter (i.e. worshipper) of the Lord. 1 Chr. 4. 18.
 Bith-ron, division. 2 Sam. 2. 29.
 Bi-thu-ly'a. Acts 16. 7. [3. 17.]
 Blas'tus. Acts 12. 20. [1. 17.]
 Bo-a-ne-ges, sons of thunder. Mark Bo-as, or Boaz. 1 Kings 7. 21; Mark 1. 6. [2. 1.]
 Bo'ohim [pr. Bokim], weepers. Judg. Bo'raz, shining. 1 Sam. 14. 4.
 Bo'zez, fortification. Gen. 36. 33.

CABUL. 1 Kings 9. 13.
 Ca-ba-phaz, rock. Luke 3. 2.
 Cain, artificer, smith (sounds like 'acquisition'). Gen. 4. 1.

Cal'nan, same as Cuth. Gen. 6. 9; Luke 3. 36.
 Cal'ah [pr. Rahlah]. Gen. 10. 11.
 Cal'ah, a dog, furious, or 2, country inhabited by Calaites. Num. 12. 6. 1 Sam. 30. 14.
 Cal'neh, Gen. 10. 10. Isa. 10. 6.
 Cal'no, Gen. 10. 10. Isa. 10. 6.
 Cal'vary, skull. Luke 23. 33.
 Ca'na, renda. John. 2. 1, 11.
 Ca'na-an, lowland. Gen. 9. 23; 1 Chr. Can-da-oe. Acts 8. 27. [1. 13.]
 Ca-per-na-um, village of Nabum. Caphtor. Deut. 2. 23. [Matt. 4. 13.]
 Cap-pa-do-ci-a. Acts 2. 9.
 Car-che-mish, perhaps castle of Chemish or Chemosh. 2 Chron. 35. 20.
 Ca're-ah, bald. 2 Kings 20. 23.
 Car'mel, cultivated land. Josh. 15. 55.
 Car'mi, owner of vineyards. Josh. 7. 1.
 Ca-siph'i-a. Exra 8. 17.
 Car'ron, black or turbid. John 18. 1.
 Car-thre-a. Acts 18. 14.
 Cas'par, rock. 1 Cor. 1. 12.
 Ce'mar. Matt. 22. 17.
 Ce-ma-re'a. Matt. 16. 13.
 Chal'col, sustainer. 1 Kings 4. 21. [Ct-is always to be pronounced as K.]
 Chal-de'a. Jer. 50. 10. [Acts 7. 2, 4.]
 Char'an [pr. Kharan]. See Hara'n (?).
 Che-bar [pr. Kobar], length. Ezek. 1. 1.
 Che-dor-la-omer, servant of Laomer (an Elamite god). Gen. 14. 1, 4, 5, 17.
 Che-lu-bai, furious (—Caleb). 1 Chr. 2. 9.
 Che-ma-rim [pr. Kemahrim], black-robed (unlawful priests). Zeph. 1. 4.
 Che-mosh. Num. 21. 29. [11.]
 Che-na-a-nah, to Canaan. 1 Kings 22.
 Che-nan'iah [pr. Kenanyah], the Lord has planted. 1 Kings 15. 22.
 Che-re-thites [pr. Kerethites], ex-citators. 2 Sam. 8. 16.
 Che-ri'th, cutting. 1 Kings 17. 3.
 Che-sa-lon. Josh. 15. 10. See Chislon.
 Che-sed. Gen. 22. 22.
 Che'sil, fat. Josh. 15. 30.
 Che-mil'oth, fatness. Josh. 19. 18.
 Che-zib' (shortened from Achzib). Ch'il-e-ab. 2 Sam. 3. 3. [Gen. 38. 6.]
 Ch'il'on, plining. Ruth 1. 2. [37.]
 Ch'im-ham [pr. Kimham]. 2 Sam. 19.
 Ch'in-ne-reth, basin-shaped. Deut. 3.
 Cin-ne-roth, } 17; 1 Kings 15. 20.
 Chis'lon, fatness, strength. Num. 34. 21.
 Chit'tim (i.e. Cyprus). Num. 24. 24.
 Chit'un, an Assyrian name for Saturn.
 Chlo'e. 1 Cor. 1. 11. [Amos 5. 26.]
 Chor-a-shan, smoking furnace. 1 Sam. Chor-a-zin. Matt. 11. 21. [30. 30.]
 Chu-shan-riah-a-tha'im. Judg. 3. 8, 10.
 Cil'ic-i-a. Acts 6. 9.
 Cle-o-phas (shortened from Cleopas-Clo-pas. Col. 1. 2. [ros]. John 19. 26.)
 Co-ni'ah. See Jecoziah. Jer. 22. 24.
 Cor'inth. Acts 18. 1.
 Cor-ne-li-us. Acts 10. 1—31.
 Cor'bi, deceptive. Num. 26. 16, 18.
 Cris'pus. Acts 18. 8. [Gen. 10. 6—8.]
 Cush (Hebrew name for Ethiopians). Cushan. Hab. 3. 7.
 Cushi, an Ethiopian. 2 Sam. 18. 21—23.
 Cu'thah. 2 Kings 17. 24. [23. 31, 32.]
 Cy-re-ni-us (—Quirinius). Luke 2. 2.
 Cy-rus. 2 Chron. 36. 22; Isa. 44. 28.

DABE-RATH, pasture. Josh. 19. 12. [16. 23.]
 Da-gon, fish (name of a god). Judg. Dal-ma-ur'tha. Mark 8. 10.
 Dam-a-ria. Acts 17. 34.
 Da-mas-cus. Gen. 16. 3; Acts 9. 2.
 Dan, judge. Gen. 44. 14.
 Dan'i-el, God is judge. 1 Chron. 3. 1.
 Da'ra. 1 Chron. 2. 6.
 Da-ri-us. Dan. 5. 31.
 Da'than, belonging to a fountain. Num. 16. 1, 12.
 Da'vid, beloved. Jer. 30. 9.
 De-bir [pr. Debeer], lying behind (?). i.e. on a southern slope. Josh. 12. 13.
 De-bo'rah, bee. Judg. 4. 6. & 5. 12.

De-cap'o-lis, region of ten cities. De-dan. Gen. 16. 7. [Matt. 4. 26.]
 De-da-nim, the people of Dedan. Isa. 21. 13. [26. 72.]
 De-la-iah, the Lord has set from. Jer. De-li'ah [pr. Deloah], languishing. De-nah. Col. 4. 14. [Judg. 16. 4—15.]
 De-me'tri-us. Acts 19. 34.
 Der-be. Acts 14. 20.
 De'val. Num. 1. 14 & 10. 20.
 Di-bon. Num. 21. 34. [Num. 33. 46.]
 Di-bon-bad, Dibon belonging to Gad. Did'y-mas, a twin. John 11. 24.
 Di'mon. Isa. 16. 8.
 Di'nah, judged. Gen. 30. 21.
 Di'na-tia. Exra 4. 2.
 Din-ha-bah. Gen. 30. 32.
 Di-o-ny-si-us. Acts 17. 34.
 Di-o-re-phes, nourisher of Zoro or Jupiter. 3 John 8.
 Do'eg, fearful. 1 Sam. 22. 26. [17. 12.]
 Dor, inhabited place. Josh. 11. 2. & Do'cas, gannet (Greek for Zabihah). De'ra. 2. 24, 25. [17.]
 Do'than, double fountain. Gen. 29. 27.
 Dru-sil'a. Acts 24. 24.
 Du'mah. Gen. 55. 14.
 Du'ra. Dan. 2. 1.

E'BAL, bare of vegetation. Gen. 28. 33; Deut. 11. 29.
 E'bed, servant (of God?). Judg. 2. 28.
 E'ted-me'lech, servant of the king (i.e. of God?). Jer. 37. 7, 8.
 E'ten-e-mer, stone of help. 1 Sam. 4. 1. & 5. 7, 12. [10. 24.]
 E'ber, region beyond or beside. Gen. 20. 14.
 E'li-a-m'ph, the father (i.e. God) gadeth. 1 Chron. 6. 23.
 Ed, witness. Josh. 22. 34.
 E'den, pleasure. Gen. 2. 8.
 E'dom, red. Gen. 25. 30.
 E'di'ah. Josh. 1. 31.
 E'lah, beifer. 2 Sam. 3. 5.
 E'la-im, two pools (?). Isa. 15. 8.
 E'lon, beifer. Josh. 19. 3.
 E'gypt. Gen. 12. 11.
 E'rud. Judg. 3. 15.
 E'ron, rooted. Josh. 15. 65.
 E'lah, terebinth. Gen. 36. 41; 1 Sam. E'tam. Gen. 10. 22. [17. 2.]
 E'lah, a grove of trees. 2 Kings 14. 22.
 E'l-beth-el, the God of Bethel. Gen. 35. 7. [Num. 11. 28, 35.]
 E'l-dad, and E'n-dad, God is a friend.
 E-le-a-zar, ascending God. Num. 35. 3; Isa. 16. 9.
 E-le-a-zar, God helpeth. Ex. 4. 23.
 E-le-o-be-is-ra-el, God the deity of Israel. Gen. 33. 20. [Sam. 21. 28.]
 E'li-han, God graciously gave. 3 E'li, going up. 1 Sam. 4. 4, 14, 15.
 E'li-hu, God is a father. 1 Chr. 6. 22.
 E'li-a'da, God knoweth or loveth notice. 1 Chron. 2. 8. [18. 26.]
 E'li-a-kim, God will raise up. 2 Kings E'li-am, God is a kinsman. 2 Sam. 21.
 E'li-as, see Eliazah. [34.]
 E'li-a-saph, God hath added. Num. 1. 14. [Chron. 2. 29.]
 E'li-a'shib, God will bring back. 1 E'li-a'shab, God hath come. 1 Chron. 25. 4.
 E'li-el, God is God. 1 Chron. 11. 48.
 E'li-e-zer, God is help. Ex. 18. 4.
 E'li-ho-reph. 1 Kings 4. 3.
 E'li-hu, God is He! 1 Sam. 1. 1.
 E'li-hu, God is majesty. Matt. 1. 34.
 E'li-hu, God is the Lord. Exra 24. 22.
 E'li-hu. 2 Sam. 23. 25.
 E'lim, oak trees. Ex. 15. 27.
 E'li-me'lech, God is king. Ruth 1. 2.
 E'li-o [po]e'nal, mine eyes are towards the Lord. 1 Chron. 3. 24.
 E'li-phai, God judgeth. 1 Chr. 11. 26.
 E'li-phai'et and E'li-pa'et, God is di-
 vidence. 2 Sam. 5. 16. [Job 2. 11.]
 E'li-phaz, God is swift (?). Gen. 36. 4.
 E'li-a-beth, God of the oath. Luke 1. 6—57. [26.]
 E'li-sha, God of welfare. 1 Kings 18.
 E'li-shah. Gen. 16. 4.

JHAB, He (i.e. God) chooseth. 2 Sam. 6. 15.
Ju-ne-lah, } the Lord buildeth.
Ju-ne-lah (yah), } 1 Chron. 9. 8.
Ich-a-bod, inglorious. 1 Sam. 4. 21.
I-coo-ni-un, Acts 13. 51.
Id-do, 1 Kings 4. 14.
I-du-me-a, See Edom. Isa. 34. 5, 6.
I-gal, (the Lord) will redeem. Num. 13. 7.
I-gal-lah, the Lord is (or be) great.
I-jon (pr. Keyron), a heap. 1 Kings 15. 20.
Im-lah, He will fill up. 1 Kings 22. 8.
Im-man-u-el, God with us. Isa. 7. 14.
Iph-e-de-iah, [pr. Iphdeyah], the Lord sets free. 1 Chron. 8. 25.
I-ra, a watcher. 2 Sam. 20. 26.
I-rad, wild am. Gen. 4. 18.
I-ri-lah, the Lord seeth or provideth. Jer. 37. 14.
Ir-pe-a, God beareth. Josh. 18. 37.
I-saac, he laugheth. Gen. 22. 2.
I-sa-lah, the Lord is salvation. Matt. 3. 3; Isa. 1. 1. [10. 4].
I-s-car-i-o, a man of Kerioth. Matt. 26. 23. [2 Sam. 21. 16].
Ish-bi-be-nob, my seat is at Nob. [7].
Ish-bi-sheth, servant of the 'shame-ful', i.e. Baal. Same as Ishbaal. 2 Sam. 2. 8. [2. 16].
I-shi (pr. Eshbae), my husband. Hos. 1. 2.
Ish-ma-el, God heareth. Gen. 16. 11.
I-sra-el, God fighteth. Gen. 32. 23.
I-sa-char (sounds like 'day-labourer'), Gen. 30. 18.
Ita-mar, Ex. 6. 23.
Ith'i-el (not a proper name; see Var. Read. Bible). Prov. 30. 1.
Ith'nan, strong. Josh. 15. 23.
I-tu-re-a, See Jetur. Luke 3. 1.

[The letter J in proper names of Hebrew origin ought, strictly speaking, to be pronounced as Y]

JA-A-LAM, Gen. 30. 6.
Ja-a-zan-lah, the Lord will bear. 2 Kings 25. 23.
Jab-bok, pouring out. Gen. 32. 22.
Jab'ch, dry. 1 Sam. 11. 1.
Ja-besh, Gilead, Jabesh of Gilead.
Ja-bez, 1 Chron. 2. 55. [Judg. 21. 8].
Ja-bin, he understandeth. Josh. 11. 1.
Jab-ne-el, God makes to build. Josh. 15. 11. [fast. Gen. 48. 10].
Ja-chin (pr. Yakin), he makes stead-
Ja'cob, he taketh hold of the heel, or followeth after. Comp. Akkub. Gen. 25. 26. [28].
Ja-da, one that knoweth. 1 Chron. 2.
Ja-dua, much-knowing. Neh. 10. 21.
Ja-dom, (God is) one that judgeth. Neh. 5. 7.
Ja-el, mountain goat. Judg. 4. 17.
Jah (pr. Yahi), shortened from the original form of the name of God (Yahveh). See Jehorah. Ps. 68. 4.
Ja-haz, Num. 21. 23; Josh. 13. 18.
Ja-haz-ia, the Lord seeth. Ezra 10. 15.
Ja-haz-zel-el, God seeth. Ezra 8. 5.
Ja-ir, He (God) enlighteneth. Num. 32. 41.
Ja-i-rus, the same. Mark 5. 22. [32. 41].
Ja-iskim, (God) will raise up. 1 Chron. 11. 3. [8. 19].
Ja-m-bres, 2 Tim. 3. 8. [8. 19].
Ja-mes, See Jacob. Mark 1. 19.
Ja-mlech, may (God) cause to reign! Jer. 24. Luke 2. 34. [1 Chron. 4. 34].
Ja-nan, 2 Tim. 3. 8. [15. 32].
Ja-pheth, he extendeth widely. Gen. 10. 2.
Ja-phi-a, far-shining. Josh. 10. 3.
Ja-reh, contentious. Hos. 6. 13.
Ja-red, descent. Gen. 6. 15.
Ja-sar, upright. Josh. 10. 13.
Ja'son, Acts 17. 6.
Ja-yan, Gen. 10. 2.
Ja-zer, He (God) helpeth. Num. 32. 1.
Je-be-r-e-chi'ah, the Lord will bless. Jer. 29. 10. [Isa. 8. 2].
Je-co-ni'ah (strictly, Yeconyah). See Jehoiachin. 1 Chron. 3. 16.

Je-di (dee)-dah, beloved. 2 Kings 22. 1.
Jed-i-di'ah (strictly, Yedeedyah), beloved of the Lord. 2 Sam. 12. 25.
Jed-u-thum, appointed for praise. 1 Chron. 16. 42. [Gen. 31. 47].
Je-gar-sa-ha-du-tha, heap of witness.
Je-ni'ah, the Lord liveth. 1 Chr. 15. 24.
Je-ni-el, God liveth. 1 Chron. 15. 18.
Je-ho'-ah, has the Lord taketh hold. 2 Kings 10. 35.
Je-ho'ash, 2 Kings 13. 25.
Je-hoi'a-chin (strictly, Yeho-yahkin), the Lord maketh steadfast. 2 Kings 24. 6.
Je-hoi'a-da (strictly, Yeho-yabba), the Lord knoweth. 2 Sam. 8. 18.
Je-hoi'a-kim (st. Yeho-yahkim), the Lord will raise up. 2 Kings 23. 34.
Je-ho-i-a-rub, the Lord will plead the cause. 1 Chron. 9. 10.
Je-hon'a-dah, See Jonadah. 2 Kings 10. 15. [Kings 21. 6].
Je-ho-ram, the Lord is exalted. 1.
Je-hosh-a-phat (strictly, Yeho-sha-phat), the Lord judgeth. 2 Sam. 8. 18.
Je-ho'vah, He is, or He maketh (or will make) to be. (The proper spelling is Yahveh). Ex. 6. 3.
Je-ho'vah-jireh, the Lord will see or provide. Gen. 22. 14.
Je-ho'vah-nisi, the Lord is my banner. Jer. 17. 15.
Je-ho'vah-shalom, the Lord is peace. Judg. 6. 24. [there. Ezek. 48. 34].
Je-ho'vah-sham-mah, the Lord is Je-ho'vah-tid-ke-nu, the Lord is our righteousness. Jer. 23. 6.
Je-ho'za-bad, the Lord bestowed. 1 Chron. 28. 4. [1 Chr. 6. 15].
Je-ho'za-dak, the Lord is righteous. Je-hu, Yah is He (viz. God). 1 Kings 16. 12. [see. 1 Chr. 4. 18].
Je-hu-di'ah (pr. Yehooderayah), Jew.
Je-kab-zel-el, God assembleth. Neh. 7. 1.
Je-kam-lah, 1 Chron. 2. 41. [11. 25].
Je-kam-e-am, 1 Chron. 21. 19.
Je-mi'ma (pr. Yemeema), dove. Job 42. 14. [Judg. 11. 2].
Jeph-thah, He opens (the womb).
Je-phun'neh, Num. 13. 6.
Je-rah, the moon. 1 Chron. 1. 20.
Je-rah-me-el, God hath mercy. 1 Chron. 2. 9.
Jer-e-mi'ah, the Lord layeth the foundation. 2 Kings 23. 31. Jer. 1. 1.
Jer-i-cho, moon-city. Num. 22. 1.
Jer-i-moth, high places. 1 Chron. 7. 7.
Je-ro-b'am, the kinsman (i.e. God) contendeth. 1 Kings 12. 20.
Je-ro'mam, he is loved. 1 Sam. 1. 1.
Je-rub-ba'al, Baal contendeth. Judg. 6. 32.
Je-rub-be'aheth, the shameful contendeth (=Jerubbaal). 2 Sam. 11. 21.
Je-ru-el, place of God. 2 Chron. 20. 16.
Je-ru-sa-lem, place of peace. 2 Sam. 5. 6.
Je-ru'sha, possession. 2 Kings 15. 33.
Je-sa-iah, 1 Chron. 3. 21. See Isai'ah.
Je-shi'mon (pr. Yesheemoun), desolation. 1 Sam. 23. 24. [24. 11].
Jeshu'ah, the Lord is welfare. 1 Chr. 12. 1.
Je-shu'run, the upright one. Deut. 32. 1. 1 Sam. 17. 17. [32. 15].
Jesus, same as Jeshua or Joshua. Matt. 1. 1; Heb. 4. 8.
Je'ther, } preeminence. Judg. 8. 20;
Je'thor, } Ex. 3. 1.
Je'tur, mountainous. Gen. 25. 15.
Je'nah, Gen. 36. 5.
Je-z-e-bel, chaste (?). 1 Kings 16. 31.
Je-z-rah-lah, the Lord appeareth. Neh. 12. 42.
Je-z-re-el, God soweth. Judg. 6. 33.
Jib'sam, agreeable. 1 Chron. 7. 2.
Jid'laph, he sheddeth tears. Gen. 22. 22. [12].
Jo'ah, the Lord is a father. 2 Sam. 2.
Jo'ab, the Lord is a brother. 2 Kings 18. 18. [27].
Jo-an-na, the Lord is grace. Luke 3.

Jo'ash, Judg. 4. 11.
Joh, repentant (?), one persecuted (?).
Jo'ah, Gen. 18. 23. [Gen. 44. 12].
Jo-cheb (pr. Yokobed), the Lord is glory. Ex. 4. 20.
Jo-el, the Lord is witness. Neh. 11. 1.
Jo-el, the Lord is God. 1 Sam. 8. 2.
Jo-e'er, the Lord is help. 1 Chron. 12. 6. [2 Kings 21. 2].
Jo-hanan, the Lord graciously gave. John. See Johanan.
Jok'me-am, 1 Chron. 6. 6.
Jok'me-am, Josh. 12. 22.
Jok'han, fowler. Gen. 25. 2.
Jok'tan, small. Gen. 10. 25.
Jon'a-dah, the Lord is a noble one. 2 Sam. 13. 32.
Jo'nah, or Jonas, dove. Jonah 1. 1.
Jon'than, the Lord hath given. Judg. 18. 30.
Joppa, beauty. 2 Chron. 2. 16.
Jo'ram, the Lord is exalted. 2 Kings 8. 15.
Jordan, flowing down. Gen. 13. 11.
Jordan, (another form of Jorani). Luke 3. 29.
Jo'se, same as Joseph. Luke 3. 37.
Jo'seph, Matt. 13. 55.
Jo'seph, may He add (children) (?). Gen. 30. 24. [11].
Josh'u-a, the Lord is welfare. Ex. 17.
Jo-si'ah, the Lord healeth. 1 Kings 13. 2. [2. 1].
Jo'tham, the Lord is perfect. Judg. 10. 24.
Jo-zadak, Ezra 3. 2. See Jozadach.
Ju'dah, (sounds like 'praised').
Ju'das, Gen. 28. 25; Matt. 13. 55.
Ju'piter, name of Roman god. Acts 14. 12, 13.

KAB-ZEEI, God assembleth. Josh. 15. 21.
Ka'desh, holy. Gen. 14. 7.
Ka'desh-bar-ne-a, Num. 32. 8. [13. 19].
Kad-mo-nites, men of the east. Gen. 10. 19.
Ke'dar, blackness. Gen. 25. 13.
Ke-de-moth, east. Gen. 25. 13. [21. 2].
Ke-de-moth, eastward districts. Josh. 15. 11.
Ke-elah (pr. Ke-elah), fortress.
Ke-muel, Gen. 22. 31. [Josh. 15. 44].
Ke-naz, Josh. 15. 17.
Ke-ne-zites, Gen. 15. 19; Num. 22. 12.
Ke-ni-zites,
Ke-ni'th, Judg. 1. 18. [Job 42. 14].
Ke-re-hap-puch, horns of eye-pest.
Ke-ri-oth, group of towns or hamlets. Josh. 15. 25.
Ke-to-bar, income. Gen. 25. 1. 4.
Ke-zai, same. Job 42. 14.
Kib'oth, clipped. Josh. 18. 21.
Kib'oth-hat-ta'-rah, graves of Isht. Num. 11. 34.
Kidron, black, turbid. 2 Sam. 15. 23.
Kir, city. 2 Kings 18. 9. [Isa. 18. 7].
Kir-ba-re-seth, city on the hill (?).
Kir-jath-im, double city. Num. 32. 37. [Josh. 18. 25].
Kir-jath (pr. Kiryath), city or town.
Kir-jath-ar-ba, city of four. Gen. 22. 2.
Kir-jath-a-rim, short for Kirjath-jearim. Ezra 2. 25. [60].
Kir-jath-ba'al, city of Baal. Josh. 15. 11.
Kir-jath-hu-roth, city of the steppes. Num. 22. 39.
Kir-jath-jee-rim (pr. Kiryathjearim), city of woods. Josh. 18. 27.
Kir-jath-sa-nah, city of the bay (?). Josh. 15. 49. [15. 11].
Kir-jath-seph, city of books. Josh. 18. 25. [1. 2].
Ki'tim (same as Chittim), Gen. 27. 1.
Ko'hath, congregation. Gen. 22. 1.
Ko'rah, ice, baldness. Gen. 36. 2.

LABAN, white. Deut. 1. 1.
La-chish, Josh. 18. 3.
La'lah, Mon. Judg. 18. 7.
La'mech, Gen. 4. 13.
La-o-di-ces, Rev. 1. 11.
Lap-i-doth, lightnings. Judg. 4. 2.
La's-rah, same as Keasar. Luke 18. 12.
La'sh, weary. Gen. 28. 18. [28].

Leb'a-non, white. Dent. 3. 25.
 Leb-be-us, a man of heart or courage.
 Matt. 10. 3. [10. 13.]
 Le-ha(hak)-bim. See *Lahim*. Gen.
 Le-hi, jaw-bone, crag. Judg. 15. 9.
 Lem-u'el, unto God. Prov. 31. 1.
 Le-vi, wreathing, or adhesion. Gen.
 29. 34.
 Le-vi-a-than, wreathed one (not really
 a proper name). Job 41. 1.
 Lib-er-tines, name of the descendants
 of Jews taken to Rome as slaves,
 and afterwards emancipated. Acts
 Lib-nah, whiteness. Num. 33. 20. [6. 9.]
 Lib'ni, white. Ex. 6. 17.
 Lo-am'mi, not my people. Hos. 1. 9.
 Lo-de-bar, without pasture. 2 Sam.
 17. 27.
 Lo-ru-ha'mah, not pitied. Hos. 1. 6, 8.
 Lot, a covering, darkness. Gen. 11. 27.
 Lu-bim [pr. Loomim] = Libyans.
 Lu-cas, or Luke. Philom. 24. Col. 4. 14.
 Lu-ci-fer, bringing light. Isa. 14. 12.
 Lu-hith, made of planks. Isa. 15. 5.
 Luz, almond-tree. Gen. 28. 19.
 Lye-a-o-ni-a. Acts 14. 6, 11.
 Lys-sa-ni-as. Luke 3. 1.
 Lys-tra. Acts 14. 6, 8.

MA'-A-CHAH. Luke 22. 24.
 Ma'-a-dah, ornament of the Lord.
 Ma'-ad-iah. Ezra 10. 24; Neh. 12. 5.
 Ma-na-se-iah, work of the Lord. Neh.
 Ma-se-do-ni-a. Acts 16. 9. [11. 5.]
 Ma-chir [pr. Makir], sold. Gen. 50. 23.
 Mach-pe-lah, doubling. Gen. 23. 17.
 Mag-da-lia, tower. Matt. 15. 29.
 Mag-da-lene [pr. Magdalen], inhabit-
 ant of Magdala. Luke 8. 2.
 Ma'-gog. Gen. 10. 2. [Jer. 20. 3.]
 Ma-gor-mis-a-bib, fear round about.
 Ma-gus, a magician [not a proper
 name]. Acts 13. 6, 8. [Gen. 5. 12.]
 Ma-hal'-a-e-l, God sheddeth light.
 Ma'-ha-lath, song. Gen. 28. 9.
 Ma-ha-na'im, two camps. Gen. 32. 2.
 Ma-her-shal-lah-haz, swift of spoil,
 hasty of prey. Isa. 8. 1, 3.
 Mah-lah. See *Mahalah*. Num. 26. 33.
 Mah-lon, sickness. Ruth. 4. 10.
 Mak-ke-dah, place of shepherds. Josh.
 10. 10.
 Mak'-tesh, mortar-shaped. Zeph. 1. 11.
 Ma'-a-ch, messenger of the Lord; or,
 my messenger. Mal. 1. 1.
 Mal'-cham, their (i.e. supreme
 god). Zeph. 1. 5.
 Mal'-chi'-ah, (the) Lord is king. Jer.
 Mal'-chi'-yah. 38. 6; 1 Chron. 24. 9.
 Mal'-chi-el, God is king. Gen. 46. 17.
 Mal'-chi-ram, high king. 1 Chron. 3.
 Mal'-chus, king. John 18. 10. [18.]
 Mam'-mon, riches (not really a proper
 name). Matt. 6. 24.
 Mam'-re. Gen. 13. 18.
 Man'-a-en, a comforter. Acts 13. 1.
 Ma-na-seh (sounds like 'one who for-
 gets'). Gen. 41. 61.
 Ma-no'-ah, rest. Judg. 13. 2. [55.]
 Ma'-on, house, habitation. Josh. 15.
 Ma'-ra, bitter, bitterness. Ruth 1. 20.
 Ma'-rus. Ex. 15. 23. [12.]
 Mar'-cus, or Mark. Col. 4. 10. Acts 12.
 Mar'-hill. See *Arcopagus*. Acts 17. 22.
 Mar'-tha, lady. Luke 10. 38, 40.
 Ma-ry. See *Miriam*. Matt. 1. 16.
 Mas'-se-kah, plantation of choice vines.
 Mas'-sah, trial. Ex. 17. 7. [Gen. 36. 38.]
 Mat'-tan, gift. 2 Kings 11. 18. [24. 17.]
 Mat'-tan-iah, gift of the Lord. 2 Kings
 Mat'-ta-thi-as, the same. Luke 3. 26.
 Mat'-that, gift (of the Lord). Luke 3.
 24. [19. 19.]
 Mat-thew (or Mattai), from Matta-
 Mat'-thi-as. See *Matthias*. Acts 1.
 26.
 Maz-z'-roth, the Hyades; or, the signs
 of the zodiac. Job 38. 32.
 Me'-dad. Num. 11. 26. [12.]
 Me'-dan, strife. Gen. 25. 2.
 Mel'-chi-shu'-a, the king is welfare. 1
 Sam. 14. 49.

Me'-gid'-do. Josh. 17. 11. [Gen. 26. 39.]
 Me-he-tab-el, God is a benefactor.
 Me-hu'-ja-el, struck by God. Gen. 4.
 18. [3. 24.]
 Mel'-chi, a king (is the Lord). Luke
 Mel'-chiz-e-dek [strictly Melki-zedek],
 the king is righteousness. Gen. 14.
 18.
 Mel'-i-ta, (port of) escape. Acts 28. 1.
 Mem'-phis. Hos. 9. 6.
 Me-nu'-can. Est. 1. 14.
 Men-a-ben, comforter. 2 Kings 15. 14.
 Me-pli'-o'-sheth (mistake of scribe for
 Meribbosheth, 'the shameful con-
 tendeth' = Meribbosheth). 2 Sam. 9. 6.
 Me'-rab. 1 Sam. 14. 49.
 Mer-a'ri, bitter. Gen. 46. 11. [50. 21.]
 Me-ra-tha-im, double rebellion. Jer.
 Mer-cu'-ri-us, name of Roman god.
 Acts 14. 12. [Ex. 17. 7.]
 Me-ri'-bah [pr. Meresebah], contention.
 Me-rib-ba'al, Baal contendeth. 1 Chr.
 Me-ro'-dach. Jer. 50. 2. [8. 34.]
 Mer-o'-dach-bal-a-dan, Merodach gave
 a son. Isa. 39. 1.
 Me'-rom, a height. Josh. 11. 5, 7.
 Me-roz. Judg. 6. 23.
 Me-shach. Dan. 1. 7.
 Me-shech. Gen. 10. 2.
 Me-she-lem-iah, the Lord is a recom-
 penser. 1 Chron. 9. 21.
 Me-she-zab'-e-el, God is a liberator.
 Neh. 13. 4. [Ezra 8. 16.]
 Me-shul-lam, one devoted (to God).
 Me-shul-le-meth, the same (name of
 woman). 2 Kings 21. 19.
 Mes-o-po-ta-mi-a, between the rivers.
 Mes-si'-ah, anointed. [Gen. 24. 10.]
 Me-theg-a-mah (not a proper name;
 see *Var. Rend. Bible*). 2 Sam. 8. 1.
 Me-thu'-sa-el, man (i.e. servant) of
 God. Gen. 4. 18.
 Me-thu'-se-lah. Gen. 5. 21.
 Mi'-cah, who is like the Lord?
 Mi-ca'-iah. Judg. 17. 1; 1 Kings 22. 8.
 Mi'-cha-iah, who is like God? Dan. 10.
 Mi'-chal. 1 Sam. 14. 49. [13.]
 Mich'-mash. 1 Sam. 13. 2.
 Mid-i-an, strife. Gen. 26. 2, 4.
 Mi-ron, 1 Sam. 14. 2.
 Mik'-loth, sticks. 1 Chron. 8. 32.
 Mi'-kah, queen. Gen. 41. 23.
 Mil'-com, king (= Molech). 1 Kings 11.
 Mi'-je-tus. Acts 20. 15. [5.]
 Mil'-lo, rampart. Judg. 9. 6.
 Mi'-ja-min [pr. Miyamin], at the right
 hand. 1 Chron. 24. 9.
 Mir'-iam. Ex. 15. 20.
 Mi'-she-al. Josh. 19. 26.
 Mis'-re-photh-ma'im, burnings of the
 waters, i.e. smelting-works by the
 water. Josh. 11. 8.
 Mi-ty'-le-ne. Acts 20. 14.
 Mi-z'-rah, smallness. Ps. 42. 6.
 Miz-pah, place of watch. Gen. 31.
 Mi-z'-pah. 49; Josh. 15. 38.
 Miz-ra-im (Hebrew for Egypt). Gen.
 12. 21. [10. 6.]
 Mo'-ab, progeny of a father. Gen. 19.
 37.
 Mo'-la-dah, she who causeth birth.
 Mo'-lech, or Moloch, king (i.e. of hea-
 ven, or, of his worshipping people).
 Lev. 18. 21. [Est. 2. 5.]
 Mor-de'-cai, belonging to Merodach.
 Mo'-reh (sounds like 'teacher'). Gen.
 12. 6. [Gath.]
 Mo-re-sheth-gath, the possession of
 Mo'-ri-ah (sounds like 'shown by the
 Lord'). Gen. 22. 2.
 Mo-se'-ra, bond. Deut. 10. 6.
 Mo-se-roth, bonds. Num. 33. 30.
 Mo'-ses (sounds like 'he that draws
 out,' but more probably is an Egyp-
 tian name). Ex. 2. 10.
 Mys'-ia. Acts 16. 7, 8.

NA'-AM. pleasantness. 1 Chron. 4.
 15.
 Na'-a-mah, pleasant. Gen. 4. 22; 2
 Na'-a-man, Kings 5. 1.

Na-am'-a-thite, inhabitant of Naamah.
 Job 2. 11.
 Nah'-shon, diviner. Num. 1. 7; Matt.
 Na'-as'-son, 1. 4.
 Na'-al, fool. 1 Sam. 25. 3.
 Na'-both. 1 Kings 21. 1.
 Na'-dab, noble, liberal. Ex. 6. 23.
 Na-ha'-li-el, valley of God. Num. 21. 19.
 Na-ha'-ri, snorter. 2 Sam. 23. 37.
 Na'-hash, serpent. 1 Sam. 11. 1.
 Na'-hor, snorter. Gen. 11. 22.
 Na'-hum, comfort. Nah. 1. 1.
 Na'-in, pleasant. Luke 7. 11.
 Na'-oth, habitations. 1 Sam. 19. 18.
 Na'-o-mi, pleasant. Ruth 1. 16.
 Na'-phish, multiplied, numerous. Gen.
 25. 15.
 Naph'-ta-li (sounds like 'my strife').
 Gen. 30. 8.
 Na-than, He hath given. 2 Sam. 5. 14.
 Na-than'-a-el, God hath given. John.
 1. 45. [given. 2 Kings 23. 1.]
 Na'-than-me'-lech, the king (God) hath
 Na'-um. See *Nukhum*. Luke 3. 25.
 Naz-a-rene, man of Nazareth. Matt.
 2. 23. [Matt. 2. 23.]
 Naz-a-reth, watch, or brushwood.
 Ne-ap'o-lis. Acts 16. 11.
 Ne-ba-joth. Gen. 25. 13.
 Ne'-bo, he that announceth (Babylon-
 ian god). Num. 32. 3.
 Ne-bu-chad-nez'-ar, O Nebo, defend
 the crown. 2 Kings 24. 1.
 Ne-bu-shas'-ban, O Nebo, deliver me.
 Jer. 39. 15. [2 Kings 25. 1.]
 Ne-bu-zar'-ad-an, Nebo gave a seed.
 Ne'-cho. 2 Chron. 35. 20.
 Ne-dab-iah, the Lord impels. 1 Chr.
 3. 18. [Ezra 2. 2.]
 Ne-he-miah, the Lord comforteth.
 Ne-hush'-ta, brass (?). 2 Kings 24. 8.
 Ne-hush'-tan, brazen. 2 Kings 18. 4.
 Ner, lamp. 1 Sam. 14. 50.
 Ne'-reus. Rom. 16. 15.
 Ne'-ri, the Lord is lamp. Luke 3. 27.
 Ne'-ri-ah, the same. Jer. 32. 12.
 Ne-than-iah, the Lord hath given. 2
 Kings 25. 23. [9. 2.]
 Neth'-i-nim, given or devoted. 1 Chr.
 Nib-haz. 2 Kings 17. 31.
 Ni-ca'-nor. Acts 6. 5.
 Nic-o-de-mus. John 3. 1.
 Nic-o-la-i-tanes, the followers of Nic-
 olas. Rev. 2. 6. [6. 5.]
 Nic-o-las, conquering the people. Acts
 Ni-co'-p'o-lis. Tit. 3. 12.
 Nim'-rim, limpid (water). Isa. 15. 6.
 Nim'-rod. Gen. 10. 8, 9.
 Nim'-shi. 2 Kings 9. 2.
 Nin'-veh. Gen. 10. 11.
 Nis'-roch. 2 Kings 19. 37. [Jer. 46. 25.]
 No-city (i.e. the Egyptian Thebes).
 No-ad-iah, the Lord meeteth. Neh.
 No'-ah, rest. Gen. 5. 29. [6. 14.]
 Nob, high place. 1 Sam. 21. 1.
 No'-bah, a barking (?). Num. 32. 42.
 Nod (sounds like 'wandering'). Gen.
 4. 10.
 Noph, i.e. Memphis. Isa. 19. 13.

O-BA-DI'AH [strictly, Obadyah],
 worshipper of the Lord. 1 Kings
 18. 3.
 O'-bal, bare of vegetation. Gen. 10. 28.
 O'-bed, a worshipper (of the Lord).
 Ruth 4. 17. [Edom. 2 Sam. 6. 10.]
 O'-bed-e'-dom, worshipper (of the god?)
 O'-bed. 2 Chron. 28. 9.
 Og. Num. 21. 33.
 O'-hel, tent. 1 Chron. 3. 20.
 Om'-ri. Mic. 6. 16.
 On, obelisk (i.e. Heliopolis). Gen. 41.
 O'-na-n, strong. Gen. 38. 4. [45.]
 O-ne'-ai-mus. Col. 4. 9.
 On-e-siph'-o-rus. 2 Tim. 1. 16.
 O'-phel, a hill. 2 Chron. 27. 3.
 O-phir. Job. 10. 29.
 Oph'-rah, fawn. Judg. 6. 11.
 Oreb, raven. Judg. 7. 25.
 O'-ri-on (a constellation). Job. 9. 9.
 Or-nan. 1 Chron. 21. 15.
 Or-pai, back (i.e. departure). Ruth

O'see (or, O-se). Rom. 9. 25. See Othni-el. Josh. 15. 17. [Hosea.] O-si'as. See Uzzi'ah. Matt. 1. 8.

PA'A-RAL 2 Sam. 23. 35.
Pad-an-ram, cultivated district of Syria. Gen. 25. 30.
Pal-es-ti'na (not the whole of Palestine, but the land of the Philistines). Ex. 15. 14. (Num. 13. 9.)
Pal'ti, (the Lord) is deliverance.
Pam-phy-li-a. Acts 2. 10. [21. 21.]
Pa-pho, Acts 1. 32. [21. 21.]
Pa-ran, perhaps, cave-district. Gen. Par-bar (not a proper name; see Var. Read. Bible.) 1 Chron. 23. 18.
Par-men-na. Acts 6. 5.
Pa-roah, sea. Ezra 2. 3.
Pa-shan-da-tha. Esth. 9. 7.
Pa-ru-ah. 1 Kings 4. 17.
Pas-hur. Jer. 30. 1.
Pa-t'a-ra. Acts 21. 1.
Path'ros, house of (the goddess) Hathor; name for Upper Egypt. Isa. Pat-mos. Rev. 1. 9. (11. 11.)
Pat-ro-bas. Rom. 16. 14.
Paul, the little. Acts 13. 9. [34. 28.]
Pe-dah-el, God hath delivered. Num. Pe-dah-zur, the rock (i.e. God) hath delivered. Num. 1. 30.
Pe-da-iah, the Lord hath delivered. 2 Kings 23. 36.
Pe-kah, open-eyed; or, short for Pe-kahiah. 2 Kings 15. 25.
Pe-kah-iah, the Lord hath opened the eyes. 2 Kings 15. 22.
Pe-kol, visitation. Jer. 50. 21.
Pe-la-iah, the Lord hath done wonderfully. 1 Chron. 3. 24.
Pe-la-iah, the Lord hath judged. Neh. 11. 12. (1 Chron. 3. 21.)
Pe-lat-iah, the Lord hath delivered. Jer. division; or, stream. Gen. 10. 25.
Pe-leth-ites, runners (?). 2 Sam. 8. 18.
Pe-niel, face of God. Gen. 32. 30.
Pe-nin-nah, sword. 1 Sam. 1. 2.
Pe-nu-el. See Peniel. Gen. 32. 31.
Pe-or, chasma. Num. 23. 23.
Pe-riz-ites, those who dwell in villages. Gen. 15. 20.
Pe-ter, a rock. Matt. 16. 18.
Pe-thu-el. Joel 1. 1.
Pha-lee. See Pedei. Luke 3. 25.
Pha'ti-el, God is deliverance. 2 Sam. 3. 15.
Pha-nu-el. See Peniel. Luke 2. 36.
Pha-ra-oh, great house. Gen. 12. 15.
Pha-rez, rupture. Gen. 38. 29.
Pha-par, swift. 2 Kings 5. 12.
Pho-be. Rom. 16. 1.
Ebe-ni-oe. Acts 11. 19.
Phi-bol. Gen. 21. 32.
Phi-la-del-phi-a. Rev. 1. 11.
Phi-le-mon. Philim. 1.
Phi-le-tus. 2 Tim. 2. 17.
Phi-lis-tines, the people of Philistia. 1 Sam. 17. 1.
Phi-lo'o-gus. Rom. 16. 15.
Phin'e-as, the negro (Egyptian name). Ex. 6. 25.
Phu-rah branch. Judg. 7. 10.
Phut, flight (Egyptian name for the Arabs). Gen. 10. 6. (Ex. 14. 9.)
Pi-ha-hi-roth, entrance to the gulfs (?). Pilate. Matt. 27. 2.
Pi-ra-thon. Judg. 12. 13, 15.
Pi-sah, a piece, i.e. peak. Num. 21. Pi-sid-i-a. Acts 13. 14. [20.]
Pi-sion. Gen. 2. 11. Sam. 1. 2.
Pi-thom. Ex. 1. 11.
Pi-thon. 1 Chron. 8. 35.
Pou-ti-us. Matt. 27. 2.
Pou-tus, country by the sea. Acts 2. 9.
Po-ra-tha. Est. 9. 8.
Pot'i-phar, } belonging to Ra (the Egyptian sun-god).
Po-ti-ph-rah, } Gen. 37. 36; 41. 45.
Proch'o-rus. Acts 6. 5.
Pu'dena. 2 Tim. 4. 21.
Pal. 2 Kings 15. 19.
Pu'non. Num. 33. 42.

Pur [pr. Poor] lot. Est. 3. 7.
Pu'rim [pr. Poorim] lota. Est. 2. 26.
Pu-te-o-ll. Acts 23. 13.
Pu'ti-el, belonging to God. Ex. 6. 25.
RA'A-MAH. Gen. 10. 7.
Ra'am-rah, thunder of the Lord. Neh. 7. 7.
Ra-an-nes. Ex. 1. 11. See Ramessa.
Rab'lah, } great (city). Dent. 3. 11.
Rab'lah, }
Rab'mah, chief of the magians (or learned men). Jer. 39. 3.
Rab'ma-ria, chief of the eunuchs. 2 Kings 18. 17. [18. 17.]
Rab'sha-keh, chief officer. 2 Kings Rab'chal, traffic. 1 Sam. 30. 29.
Rab'chel, ewe. Gen. 29. 6.
Rag'au. See Reu. Luke 3. 35.
Rag'u-el. See Reuel. Num. 10. 29.
Ra-hab, arrogance, defiance. Job 28. 12; Isa. 61. 9.
Ra-hab (rather, Rachab), perhaps (God is) an enlarger. Josh. 2. 1.
Ra-ham, womb, fondness. 1 Chron. 2. 44.
Ra'hel, same as Rachel. Jer. 31. 15.
Ra'hath, a shore. Josh. 19. 35.
Ra'h-ton, a shore district. Josh. 19. Ram. Ruth 4. 19. [46.]
Ra'mah, height. Josh. 18. 25.
Ra-ma-tha'im, the two quarters of the town of Ramah. [15. 17.]
Ra-math-le'hi, height of Lehi. Judg. Ram'e-se, child of the sun-god Ra. Gen. 47. 11. [10. 25.]
Ra'm'lah, the Lord is exalted. Ezra Ra'moth, lofty places. 1 Chron. 6. 73.
Ra'pha, a giant. 1 Chron. 8. 2.
Ra-phu, healed. Num. 13. 9.
Re-bek'ah, a noose (?). Gen. 22. 23.
Re'chab, horseman. 2 Sam. 4. 2.
Re-e-la-iah, trembling (caused by) the Lord. Ezra 2. 2. [2. 47.]
Re-gen, friend of God. 1 Chron. Re-geme-lech, friend of the king (i.e. of God). Zech. 7. 2.
Re-hab'iah, the Lord enlargeth. 1 Chron. 23. 17.
Re'hob, broad space. 2 Sam. 8. 3.
Re-hob-o-am, the kinsman (God) enlargeth. 1 Kings 11. 43.
Re-bo-both, broad spaces. Gen. 10. 11.
Re'u'm, compassion. Ezra 4. 8.
Re'i, (the Lord is) a friend. 1 Kings Re-ken. Num. 31. 8. [1. 6.]
Re-ma'lah. Isa. 7. 1.
Rem'mon. Josh. 19. 7. (See Rimmon.)
Remphan (wrong reading of the Hebrew is a quotation from the Greek version). Acts 7. 43.
Re-ph'a-el, God hath healed. 1 Chron. Re-phaim, giants. Gen. 14. 5. [35. 7.]
Re-ph'aim, spread out. Ex. 17. 1.
Re-sen, bridge. Gen. 10. 12.
Re-sheph, flame (name of Phœnician city). 1 Chron. 7. 25.
Ren, shepherd, i.e. king. Gen. 11. 18.
Ren'ben (sounds like 'behold a son?'). Gen. 29. 32.
Reu'el, shepherd of God. Gen. 36. 4.
Ren'mah, high. Gen. 22. 24.
Re'zin, drim, stable. 2 Kings 15. 37.
Re'zon, prince. 1 Kings 11. 23.
Re'h'i-gi-um. Acts 28. 13.
Rhe-sa. Luke 3. 27.
Rho'da. Acts 12. 13.
Rho'des. Acts 21. 1.
Ri-bal (for Yeribai), the Lord pleadeth the cause. 2 Sam. 23. 29.
Rib'lah. Num. 34. 11.
Rim'mon (rather Ramman) high (name of Assyrian air-god). Josh. 15. 32.
Ri-phath. Gen. 10. 3.
Riz-phah, hot stone. 2 Sam. 3. 7.
Ro-mam'ti-ezer, I celebrate (God's) help. 1 Chron. 25. 4.
Roah. Gen. 46. 21.
Ru-ha'mah, pitied. Hos. 2. 1.
Ru'mah, high. 2 Kings 23. 38.
Ruth, friend. Matt. 1. 6.

SA-BEANS, people of Seba (Isa. 46. 14), or of Saba (Job 1. 14).
Sab'te-chah. Gen. 10. 7.
Sa'car, hire. 1 Chron. 11. 35.
Sa-doc, see Sadek. Gen. 22. 14.
Sa-lah, spouse. Acts 13. 5.
Sa-ma-ri-a. Acts 13. 15.
Sa-l's-thi-el (Hebrew Sathiel), I have asked of God. 1 Chron. 3. 17; Matt. 23. 34.
Sa'lem, peace. Gen. 14. 18. [1. 12.]
Sa'lim. John 3. 21.
Sa'l'mon. Ruth 4. 20.
Sa-m'o-ne. Acts 27. 27.
Sa-lo-me, see Shelomith. Mark 14. 1.
Sa-ma-ri-a, Schemer's town: or wash-tower. 1 Kings 13. 32. [Jer. 39. 1.]
Sam'gar Ne'bo, be gracious. O Seba.
Sam'lah, garment. Gen. 38. 35.
Sa-mo-tha-ci-a. Acts 16. 11.
Sam'non, solar. Judg. 12. 24.
Sam'u-el, heard of God; name of God.
San-bal'ak. Neh. 2. 10. [1 Sam. 1. 20.]
San-sa-nah, pine-branch. Josh. 15. 35.
Sa-sa, threshold. 2 Sam. 21. 15. [21. 15.]
Sa-phir, } beautiful. Min. 1. 31:
Sap-ph'ra, } Acts 5. 1.
Sa'rah, queen. Gen. 17. 15; Gen. 11. Sa'rai, } 23.
Sar-dis. Rev. 1. 11.
Sa-re'pa. See Zephra. Luke 4. 28.
Sar-gon, established king. Isa. 37. 1.
Sa-rid, survivor. Jos. 19. 10, 12.
Sa-ron. See Saron. Acts 2. 35.
Sa-ro-chim. Jer. 39. 3.
Sa-ru-ah. See Serrag. Luke 3. 35.
Sa'tan, adversary, accuser. 1 Chron. 21. 1. [Gen. 3. 7.]
Saul (Hebrew Sha'ul), asked for. See va [pr. Sava]. Acts 13. 14.
Scyth'i-an. Col. 3. 11.
Se'ba. Gen. 10. 7.
Se-bek. Zech. 1. 7.
Se-chu [pr. Sehu], place of watch. 1 Se-chu. 1 Kings 16. 24. [Sam. 13. 22.]
Se'ir, hairy. Gen. 33. 14.
Se-la, crane. Isa. 16. 1.
Se-la-han-mah-le-koth, the crag of division. 1 Sam. 23. 23.
Se-leu-ci-a. Acts 13. 4.
Sem'e-i. See Shimi. Luke 1. 25.
Se-mach (mak)-iah, the Lord upbraideth. 1 Chron. 28. 7. [Sam. 14. 4.]
Sen'eh, a bush of the same plant. 1 Sen-na-cher-ib, Sin (the Assyrian moon-god) gave many brothers. 2 Kings 19. 13. [Kings 17. 36.]
Seph-ar-ra'im, the two Sapparas.
Se'rah, spreading out, abundant. Gen. 46. 17. [4. 17.]
Se-ra-iah, the Lord lighteneth. 2 Sam. Se-rug. Gen. 11. 20.
Se'th, set, placed. Gen. 5. 2.
Se'thur, covered. Num. 12. 13. [35.]
Sha-l'im, region of foxes. Judg. 1.
Sha-a-ra'im, two gates. 1 Chron. 4.
Sha-ash-gaz. Esth. 2. 14. [21.]
Shab-be-thai, born on the sabbath.
Shad'rach. Dan. 1. 7. [Ezra 26. 15.]
Sha'tim, region of foxes. 1 Sam. 9. 4.
Sha-H'sha. 1 Sam. 9. 4.
Shal'tum, recompense. 2 Kings 15. 38.
Shal-man-e'ser, (the god) Shalman is favourable. 2 Kings 17. 3.
Sha'ma, (God) hath heard. 1 Chron. Sham-gar. Judg. 3. 21. [11. 44.]
Sham'huth. 1 Chron. 27. 2.
Sha'mir (rather Shamuri), one guard-ed. Judg. 16. 2.
Sham'mu. 1 Chron. 1. 37.
Sham-mu'a, same. Num. 13. 4.
Shap-han, hider, i.e. rock-hider. 2 Kings 23. 2. [13. 4.]
Sha'phat, (the Lord) judges. Num. Sha'rai, the Lord sets free. Esth. 10. 40. [King. 2. Kings 19. 20.]
Sha-re'zer, (O Asshur), protect the Shal-ron, a plain. Song 5. 1. Acts 9. 35. [Josh. 18. 6.]
Sha-r'u-ben, pleasant dwelling place.
Sha'hak. 1 Chron. 8. 14.
Sha'ul, asked for. Gen. 46. 28.
Sha'veh, plain. Gen. 14. 4, 17.

Zech-er'i'ah [*strictly*, Ze-char'iah], the Lord remembers. 2 Kings 14. 29.
 Ze'dek, just. 2 Sam. 8. 17.
 Ze'ham. 2 Chron. 11. 19.
 Ze'ir, little. 2 Kings 8. 21.
 Zel'mon, } shady. Matt. 1. 6; Num. 32. 41.
 Zel-mu'na. Judg. 8. 5.
 Zam-zum'mim, barbarians (?). Deut. 1. 30.
 Za-no'ah, stinking. Jos. 15. 34.
 Zaph-nath-pa-a-ne'ah. Gen. 41. 45.
 Zaphon, north. Jos. 13. 27.
 Za'rah, sun-rising. Gen. 38. 30. [12]
 Ze'rad, luxuriant growth. Num. 21. 17. 9.
 Ze'e-phath, smelting-place. 1 Kings 17. 9.
 Ze'reth-sha'har, splendour of dawn. Jos. 13. 19.
 Zer'hites, men of the family of Zerah. Num. 26. 13.
 Ze-bad'iah, the Lord has bestowed. 1 Chron. 8. 15.
 Ze'bah, sacrifice. Judg. 8. 5.
 Zeb'e-dee. See Zebadiah. Matt. 4. 21.
 Ze-bi'na, bought. Ezra 10. 43.
 Ze-boi'im, hyenas. Gen. 14. 2.
 Ze'bul (perhaps shortened from Baal-sebul). Judg. 9. 28.
 Ze-bu'lun, (sounds like 'intercourse'). Gen. 30. 20.
 Zech-er'i'ah. See Zechariah.

Zed-e-ki'ah, the Lord is righteous. 1 Kings 22. 11.
 Ze'eb, wolf. Judg. 7. 25.
 Ze'eb, side, slope. 2 Sam. 21. 14.
 Ze'lek, assure. 1 Chron. 11. 29.
 Ze-lo'phe-had. Num. 28. 33.
 Ze-lo'tes, jealous, or zealous. Luke 6. 15.
 Zel'zah. 1 Sam. 10. 2. [15]
 Ze-mi'ra, song. 1 Chron. 7. 8.
 Ze'nan. See Zaanan. Jos. 15. 37.
 Zeph-a-ni'ah [*strictly*, Ze-phan'iah], the Lord hideth. 2 Kings 25. 18.
 Ze-phath, } watch-tower. Judg. 1. 17;
 Ze'pho, } Gen. 36. 11.
 Ze'phon, shortened from Baal-zephon.
 Ze'rah. See Zarah. [Num. 35. 15]
 Ze-rah'iah, the Lord appears. 1 Chron. 6. 6.
 Ze'rad. See Zared. Deut. 2. 13.
 Ze-re'dah, cooling. 1 Kings 11. 28.
 Ze-ru'ah, leprous. 1 Kings 11. 28.
 Ze-rub'ba-bel, born at Babylon. 1 Chron. 3. 19. [18]
 Ze-ru'iah [*pr.* Zeruyah]. 2 Sam. 2.
 Ze'tham, } rich in olives. 1 Chron. 7. 10.
 Ze'than, }
 Ze'thar. Est. 1. 10.
 Zi'ba. 2 Sam. 9. 2.
 Zib'e-on, ravenous. Gen. 36. 2.
 Zib'ia, } gazelle. 1 Chron. 8. 9; 1
 Zib'ah, } Kings 12. 1.
 Zich'ri, famous. Eze. 6. 21. (7).

Zid-ki'jah [*pr.* Zidkeerah], the Lord is righteousness. Neh. 12. 1.
 Zi'don, fishing. Gen. 42. 13.
 Zik'lag. 1 Sam. 27. 6.
 Zil'lah, shadow. Gen. 4. 19.
 Zil'pah, dropping (of balsam ?). Gen. 29. 24.
 Zim'ran, famed in song. Gen. 25. 2.
 Zim'ri, the same. 1 Kings 16. 8.
 Zim. Num. 13. 21.
 Zi'on, a dry place. 2 Sam. 5. 7.
 Zi'or, smallness. Jos. 15. 54.
 Ziph'ion. Gen. 44. 14. See Zephion.
 Zip'por, small herd. Num. 22. 2.
 Zip-po'rah, (diminutive of Zippor). Ex. 2. 21. [21]
 Zith'ri, the Lord is a covert. Ex. 6.
 Ziz, flower. 2 Chron. 28. 26.
 Zo'an, migration. Num. 22. 22.
 Zo'ar, smallness. Gen. 13. 28.
 Zo'ba. 2 Sam. 10. 5.
 Zo'bar, brightness. Gen. 22. 6.
 Zo-be'leth, serpent. 1 Kings 1. 9.
 Zo'pha, cruse (?). 1 Chron. 7. 25, 26.
 Zo'phar. Job 2. 11.
 Zo'rah, place of hornets (?). Job 11. 2.
 Zo-rob'a-bel. See Zerubbabel.
 Zu'ar, smallness. Num. 1. 6.
 Zur, rock. Num. 25. 15.
 Zu'ri-shad'dai, the Almighty is a rock. Num. 1. 6.
 Zu'zim. Gen. 14. 5.

AN INDEX

TO THE

PERSONS, PLACES, AND SUBJECTS OCCURRING IN THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.

ABI

ABR

ADO

AARON appointed to assist Moses, Ex. 4. 14, 27.
fulfils his commission, Ex. 5—12; 16. 33; 17. 12.
chosen high priest, Ex. 28.
consecrated (Ex. 29), Lev. 8. 9.
his first offerings, Lev. 9.
forbidden to mourn for his sons' death, Lev. 10. 6.
his neglect excused, Lev. 10. 20.
his sin in making the golden calf, Ex. 32.
spared at Moses' intercession, Deut. 9. 20.
his sedition against Moses, Num. 12.
stays the plague, Num. 16. 17.
his rod buds, Num. 17. 8.
excluded from the promised land, Num. 20. 12.
his death, Num. 20. 23.
his descendants, 1 Chr. 6. 49. *See* **PRIMES**.
his priesthood inferior to Christ's, Heb. 5. 7, &c. *See* Pa. 77. 20; 99. 6; 106. 16, &c.
ABADDON (the destroyer), Rev. 9. 11.
ABBA (Father), Mk. 14. 36; Rom. 8. 15; Gal. 4. 6.
ABDON (Judge), Jud. 12. 13.
ABEDNEGO. *See* **SHADRACH**.
ABEL's birth, sacrifice, and death, Gen. 4.
his faith, Heb. 11. 4; 12. 24; 1 John 3. 12.
ABIATHAR (high priest), escapes Saul's vengeance, 1 Sam. 22. 20.
faithful to David, 1 Sam. 23. 6; 30. 7; 2 Sam. 15. 24.
but opposed to Solomon, 1 Kings 1. 19.
degraded from the priesthood, 1 Kings 2. 26.
ABIB (month), the passover celebrated in, Ex. 13. 4; 23. 15; 34. 18.
ABIGAIL, her character, 1 Sam. 25. 3.
her intercession for Nabal, 1 Sam. 25. 24.
ABIHU's trespass and death, Lev. 10.
law in consequence, Lev. 10. 9.
ABIJAH (or **ABIJAM**) king of Judah, his evil reign, 1 Kings 15. 1.
his wars with Jeroboam, 2 Chr. 18.
— (son of Jeroboam), his death foretold, 1 Kings 14.
ABIMELECH (king of Gerar) reproves Abraham for denying his wife, Gen. 20. 9.
— rebukes Isaac for denying his wife, Gen. 26. 10.
his covenant with Isaac, Gen. 26. 27.
— (son of Gideon), Jud. 8. 31.
his cruelty, Jud. 9. 5, 48.
made king, Jud. 9. 6.
slain by a woman, Jud. 9. 53; 2 Sam. 11. 21.

ABINADAB receives the ark sent away by the Philistines, 1 Sam. 7. 1; 2 Sam. 6. 3.
ABIRAM. *See* **KORAH**.
ABISHAG ministers to David, 1 Kings 1. 3.
— don't slay for seeking her in marriage, 1 Kings 2. 13.
ABISHAI, brother of Joab, prevented from slaying Saul, 1 Sam. 26. 8.
and Shimei, 2 Sam. 16. 9; 19. 21.
his valiant deeds, 2 Sam. 21. 17; 23. 18; 1 Chr. 11. 20; 18. 12.
ABNER, Saul's captain, 1 Sam. 14. 60; 17. 55.
taunted by David, 1 Sam. 26. 5, 14.
at first adheres to Ishbosheth, 2 Sam. 2. 8.
but revolts to David, 2 Sam. 3. 8.
treacherously slain by Joab, 2 Sam. 3. 27.
lamented by David, 2 Sam. 3. 31.
ABOMINATION, what to God, idolatry, pride, &c., Lev. 7. 18; 18. 22; 20. 13; Deut. 7. 25; 17. 1; 18. 9, 12; 22. 6; 23. 18; 24. 4; 27. 15; 1 Kings 11. 5; 2 Kings 23. 18; Prov. 8. 32; 6. 16; 11. 1, 20; 15. 8, 26; 16. 5, 12; 17. 15; 20. 10, 23; 28. 9; 18. 13; 41. 24; 66. 17; Ezek. 16. 59; 18. 12; Mal. 2. 11; Rev. 21. 27.
of Jerusalem described, Isa. 1. 8; Jer. 2. 8; &c.; Ezek. 5. 11; 6. 8; 7. 8; 11. 16; 23; Hos. 1, &c.
of the heathen censured, Lev. 18. 26; Deut. 18. 9; 1 Kings 14. 24; Rom. 1. 18; Eph. 4. 18; Col. 3. 5.
of desolation foretold, Dan. 11. 31; 12. 11; Mat. 24. 15; Mk. 13. 14.
ABRAHAM (**Abram**) born, Gen. 11. 27.
called, Gen. 12. 1.
repairs to Canaan, Gen. 12. 6.
goes to Egypt, Gen. 12. 5.
denies his wife, Gen. 12. 14. (20. 2).
receives the promise, Gen. 13. 14; 15. 6.
rescues Lot, Gen. 14. 14.
blessed by Melchizedek, Gen. 14. 19; Heb. 7. 4.
his faith and sacrifice, Gen. 15.
God's covenant with him, Gen. 15. 18; 17.
he and his household circumcised, Gen. 17.
visited by angels, Gen. 18.
intercedes for Sodom, Gen. 18. 23.
dismisses Hagar and Ishmael, Gen. 21. 14.
his obedience in offering Isaac, Gen. 22.
purchases Machpelah for a burying-place, Gen. 23.
provides a wife for Isaac, Gen. 24.
his descendants by Keturah, Gen. 25.
death and burial, Gen. 25. 7.

ABRAHAM—*cont.*
testimonies to his faith and works, Isa. 41. 8; 51. 2; John 8. 31, &c.; Acts 7. 2; Rom. 4; Gal. 3. 6; Heb. 11. 8; Jam. 2. 21, &c.
ABSALOM, son of David, 2 Sam. 3. 3.
slays Amnon, 2 Sam. 13. 28.
his conspiracy, 2 Sam. 15—17.
his death, 2 Sam. 18. 14.
lamented by David, 2 Sam. 18. 33; 19. 1.
ACCESS to God by faith, Rom. 5. 2; Eph. 2. 18; 3. 12; Heb. 7. 19; 10. 19. *See* Isa. 55. 6; Hos. 14. 2; Joel 2. 12; John 14. 6; Jam. 4. 8.
its blessedness, Ps. 65. 4; 73. 28; Isa. 2. 3; Jer. 31. 6. *See* **FRATERS**.
ACCURSED, what so called, Deut. 21. 23; Jos. 6. 17; 1. 1; 1 Chr. 2. 7; Isa. 65. 20; Gal. 1. 8.
ACELDAMA, Judas' death there, Mat. 27. 7; Acts 1. 18.
ACHAIA, Gospel preached in, Acts 18.
liberality of disciples there commended, Rom. 15. 26; 2 Cor. 9. 2.
ACHAN's trespass and punishment, Josh. 7. 22, 20; 1 Chr. 2. 7.
ACHISH, king of Gath, his kindness to David, 1 Sam. 21. 10; 27. 2; 28. 1; 29. 6. *See* 1 Kings 2. 39.
ACHOR, valley of, Achan slain there, Josh. 7. 26. *See* Hos. 2. 15.
ACHISAH's request to Caleb, Josh. 15. 16; Jud. 1. 13.
ADAM created in the image of God, and blessed, Gen. 1. 27; 1. 7; 6. 1.
placed in Eden, Gen. 2. 8.
names the creatures, Gen. 2. 20.
his disobedience and punishment, Gen. 3.
promise made to, Gen. 3. 16.
his death, Gen. 3. 5. *See* Job 31. 33; Rom. 5. 14; 1 Cor. 15. 22, 45; 1 Tim. 2. 13.
ADAM, the last, 1 Cor. 15. 45.
ADMAH, city of the plain, destroyed, Gen. 19; Deut. 29. 23; Hos. 11. 8.
ADMONITION, directions concerning, Mat. 18. 15; Luke 17. 8; Rom. 15. 14; Eph. 5. 11; 1 Thes. 5. 12; 2 Thes. 3. 15; Heb. 3. 13. *See* **EXHORTATION**.
ADONI-BEZEK confesses his cruelty to be justly requited, Jud. 1. 6.
ADONIJAH's conspiracy, 1 Kings 1. 6.
his presumptuous request, 1 Kings 2. 13.
slain, 1 Kings 2. 25.
ADONI-ZEDEK, king of Jerusalem, resists Joshua, Josh. 10. 1.
his death, Josh. 10. 26.
ADOPTION of the children of God described, John 1. 12; 20. 17; Rom. 8. 14; 2 Cor. 6. 18; Gal. 4; Eph.

Zal-mo nan, 33. 41.
 Zal-mun na, Judg. 8. 5.
 Zam-mum'min, barbarians (?). Deut. 2. 29.
 Za-no'ah, stinking. Jos. 15. 34.
 Zaph-nath-pa-a-ne'ah. Gen. 41. 45.
 Zaphon, north. Jos. 13. 27.
 Za'rah, sun-rising. Gen. 38. 30. [12]
 Za'rah, luxuriant growth. Num. 21.
 Zar'e-phath, smelting-place. 1 Kings 17. 9.
 Za-reth-sha'har, splendour of dawn. Jos. 13. 19.
 Zar'hites, men of the family of Zerah. Num. 26. 13.
 Ze-bad'iah, the Lord has bestowed. 1 Chron. 8. 15.
 Ze'bah, sacrifice. Judg. 8. 5.
 Zeb'e-dee. See *Zebadiah*. Matt. 4. 21.
 Ze-bi'na, bought. Ezra 10. 45.
 Ze-bol'im, hymns. Gen. 14. 2.
 Ze'bul (perhaps shortened from Baal-zebul). Judg. 9. 28.
 Ze-bu'lun, (sounds like 'intercourse'). Gen. 30. 20.
 Zech-a-ri-ah. See *Zachariah*.
 Ze-lo tes, jealous, or zealous. Luke 6.
 Zel'zah. 1 Sam. 10. 2. [15]
 Ze-mi'ra, song. 1 Chron. 7. 8.
 Ze-nan. See *Zaanana*. Jos. 15. 37.
 Zeph-a-ni'ah [strictly, Ze-phan'iah], the Lord hideth. 2 Kings 25. 18.
 Ze-phath, watch-tower. Judg. 1. 17.
 Ze-pho, § Gen. 38. 11.
 Ze-phon, shortened from Baal-zephon.
 Ze'rah. See *Zarah*. [Num. 26. 15]
 Ze-rah'iah, the Lord appeareth. 1 Chron. 6. 6.
 Ze-red. See *Zared*. Deut. 2. 13.
 Ze-re'dah, cooling. 1 Kings 11. 26.
 Ze-ru'ah, leprous. 1 Kings 11. 26.
 Ze-rub'ba-bel, born at Babylon. 1 Chron. 3. 19. [18]
 Ze-ru'iah (pr. Zerooyah). 2 Sam. 2.
 Ze'tham, rich in olives. 1 Chron. 7.
 Ze'than, § 10.
 Ze'thar. Est. 1. 10.
 Zi'ba. 2 Sam. 9. 2.
 Zib'e-on, ravenous. Gen. 36. 2.
 Zib'ia, § gazelle. 1 Chron. 5. 9; 2 Kings 12. 1.
 Zib'ah, § Kings 12. 1.
 Zich'ri, famous. Ex. 6. 21. (?).
 Zim ran, famed in song. Gen. 29. 24.
 Zim'ri, the same. 1 Kings 16.
 Zin. Num. 12. 21.
 Zi'on, a dry place. 2 Sam. 5.
 Zi'or, smallness. Jos. 11. 14.
 Ziph-ion. Gen. 46. 15. See 2.
 Zip'por, small bird. Num. 23.
 Zip-po rah, (feminine of Zippor). 2. 21.
 Zith'ri, the Lord is a dove.
 Ziz, flower. 2 Chron. 28. 2.
 Zivan, migration. Num. 11. 2.
 Zo'ar, smallness. Gen. 2. 2.
 Zo'ba. 2 Sam. 19. 8.
 Zo'har, brightness. Gen. 2. 2.
 Zo-he leth, serpent. 1 Kings 1.
 Zo'pha, crane (?). 1 Chron. 7.
 Zo'phar. Job 2. 11.
 Zo'rah, place of harvest (?).
 Zo-rob-a-bel. See *Zerubbabel*.
 Zur, rock. Num. 2. 14.
 Zu'ri-shad'dai, the Almighty. Num. 1. 6.
 Zu'zim. Gen. 14. 2.

rrogance chastised by Josiah, 2
 gs. 14, 12.
 , 2 Kings 14. 19. See 2 Chr. 25.
 - priest of Bethel, his judgment
 accusing Amos, Am. 7. 10.
 ASSADORS sent to Heseekiah,
 nr. 32. 31; Is. 39, &c.
 tics so called, 2 Cor. 5. 20.
 ITION condemned, Gen. 11. 7;
 20. 5; 24. 24; Is. 5. 8; Pa. 49.
 75; Hab. 3. Mat. 18. 1; 20.
 22. 11; Luke 22. 24.
 shment of, Prov. 17. 19; Is. 14.
 Ezeck. 31. 10; Obad. 3.
 dam and Eve, Gen. 3.
 label, Gen. 11. 4.
 aron and Miriam, Num. 12.
 Corah, &c. Num. 16. 8.
 bealoni, 2 Sam. 15-18.
 heba, 2 Sam. 20.
 donijah, 1 Kings 1. 6.
 ennacherib, 2 Kings 19. 23, &c.
 hebna, Is. 22. 16.
 ames and John, Mat. 20. 21.
 iotrophes, 3 John 2.
 an of sin, 2 Thea. 2. 4.
 USHMENT, instances of, Josh.
 Jud. 20. 29; 2 Chr. 13. 13; 20.

EN, form of assent, Num. 5. 22;
 ut. 27. 16, &c.
 ne of Christ, Rev. 8. 14.
 uning certain, sure, 2 Cor. 1. 20.
 MONITES, origin of, Gen. 19. 38.
 Ir possessions to remain invio-
 e, Deut. 2. 19.
 r forbidden to enter the congre-
 tion, Deut. 23. 3.
 duced by Jephthah, Jud. 11.
 Saul, 1 Sam. 11.
 ir insult to David, 2 Sam. 10.
 istised, 2 Sam. 12. 26; 2 Chr. 26. 8.
 phecies concerning, Jer. 25. 21;
 1; Ezeck. 21. 23; 25; Am. 1. 13;
 Eph. 2. 8.
 NON, son of David, 2 Sam. 3. 2.
 wickedness and death, 2 Sam.

ON, king of Judah, his wicked
 g, 2 Kings 21. 19; 2 Chr. 33.
 ORITES dispossessed for their
 iquities, Gen. 15. 16, &c.; Lev.
 27; Deut. 20. 17; Josh. 8. 10, &c.
 OS declares God's judgment
 on the nations, Am. 1; 2.
 id upon Israel, Am. 8; 4, &c.
 etels Israel's restoration, Am. 9.

AKIM described, Num. 13. 33;
 cut. 9. 2.
 rroyed by Joshua, Josh. 11. 31.
 ANIAS (and Sapphira), their
 n and punishment, Acts 5.
 - (disciple) sent to Paul, Acts 9.
 1; 22. 12.
 - (high priest) Paul brought
 fore, Acts 23. 1.
 rked by him, Acts 23. 3.
 ATHEMA MARANATHA, 1
 or. 16. 22.
 ATHOTH, men of, condemned
 r persecuting Jeremiah, Jer. 11.

CHOR of the soul (hope), Heb. 6.
 UENT of days, Dan. 7. 22.

91. 11; 103. 20; 104. 4; 148. 2; Is.
 6. 2; Dan. 6. 23; Mat. 6. 10; 13. 35;
 16. 27; 18. 10; 24. 31; 25. 31; Mk.
 8. 38; Luke 15. 7; 16. 23; Acts 7.
 53; 12. 17; 27. 23; Eph. 1. 21; Phil.
 2. 9; Col. 1. 16; 2. 10; 1 Thea. 4.
 16; 2 Thea. 1. 7; 1 Tim. 2. 16; 5.
 21; Heb. 1. 6; 2. 2; 12. 22; 1 Pet. 1.
 12; 3. 22; 2 Pet. 2. 11; Jude 9; Rev.
 5. 2; 7. 11; 12. 7; 14. 6; 16.
 not to be worshipped, Col. 2. 18;
 Rev. 19. 10; 22. 9.
 minister to Christ, Mat. 4. 11; 28.
 53; Luke 22. 43; John 1. 51.
 sent to Daniel, Dan. 8. 16; 9. 21;
 10. 11; 12. 6.
 to Zacharias, Luke 1. 11.
 to Mary, Luke 1. 26.
 to the shepherds, Luke 2. 18.
 sent to declare Christ's resurrection,
 Mat. 28; Mk. 16.
 to Peter, Acts 12. 7.
 to John, Rev. 19. 10; 22. 8.
 - disobedient, 2 Pet. 2. 4; Jude
 6. See Devil.
 ANGEL of the Lord appears to Abra-
 ham, Gen. 18, &c.
 to Lot, Gen. 19.
 to Hagar, Gen. 16. 7.
 to Balaam, Num. 22. 23.
 to the Israelites, Jud. 2.
 to Gleeson, Jud. 6. 11.
 to Manoah's wife, Jud. 13. 8.
 to David, 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21.
 16.
 to Elijah, 1 Kings 19. 7.
 to Joseph, Mat. 1. 20.
 to the apostles, Acts 5. 19.
 to Philip, Acts 8. 26.
 to Cornelius, Acts 10. 3.
 to Paul, Acts 27. 23. See Pa. 84. 7;
 85. 5; Zech. 1. 11.
 ANGER (human) described and for-
 bidden, Job 5. 2; Pa. 37. 8; Prov.
 12. 16; 14. 29; 15. 18; 16. 32; 19.
 11; 19. 1; 21. 19, 24; 25. 28; 27. 3; 29.
 22; 30. 33; Eccl. 7. 9; Mat. 5. 22;
 Rom. 12. 19; Gal. 5. 20; Eph. 4. 26;
 31; Col. 3. 8; 1 Tim. 2. 8; Tit. 1.
 7; Jam. 1. 19.
 how pacified, Prov. 15. 1; 21. 14;
 25. 15; 29. 8; Eccl. 10. 4.
 of Cain, Gen. 4. 5.
 of Esau, Gen. 27. 41.
 of Jacob, Gen. 31. 36.
 of Simeon and Levi, Gen. 34. 7;
 49. 5.
 of Moses, Ex. 11. 8; 32. 19; Lev.
 10. 16; Num. 16. 15; 20. 10; Pa.
 106. 33.
 of Balaam, Num. 22. 27.
 of Saul, 1 Sam. 20. 30.
 of Ahab, 1 Kings 21. 4.
 of Naaman, 2 Kings 5. 11.
 of Asa, 2 Chr. 16. 10.
 of Uziah, 2 Chr. 26. 19.
 of Haman, Est. 3. 5.
 of Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 8. 13.
 of Jonah, Jon. 4.
 of Herod, Mat. 2. 16.
 of Jews, Luke 4. 23, &c.
 of Nehemiah, Neh. 5. 6; 13. 17.
 of Christ, Mk. 3. 5; 10. 14.
 of God against sin, Gen. 8. 14; 4;
 Deut. 20. 20; 32. 19; Josh. 23. 16;
 2 Kings 22. 18; Ezra 8. 22; Pa. 7.
 11; 21. 8; 78. 21, 68; 89. 20; 90. 7;

Is slow, Pa. 103. 8; Is. 48. 9; Jon. 4.
 2; Nah. 1. 3.
 Is just, Pa. 53. 10; Lam. 1. 18; Rom.
 2. 5; 3. 5; 9. 22; Rev. 16. 5.
 how manifested, Gen. 19; Ex. 14.
 24; Job 9. 13; 14. 13; Ps. 76. 6;
 78. 49; 90. 7; Is. 9. 12; Jer. 7. 20;
 10. 10; Lam. 1, &c.; Ezeck. 7. 9;
 Nah. 1, &c.
 reserved for the day of judgment,
 Zeph. 1. 14; Mat. 25. 41; Rom. 2.
 5; 2 Thea. 1. 8; 2 Pet. 3; Rev. 6.
 17; 11. 18; 19. 15.
 to be feared, deprecated, and en-
 dured, Ex. 32. 11; 2 Sam. 24. 17;
 Ps. 2. 12; 6; 20. 5; 38; 30. 10; 74;
 76. 7; 79. 5; 80. 4; 90. 11; Is. 64.
 9; Lam. 3. 39; Dan. 9. 16; Mic. 7.
 9; Hab. 3. 2; Mat. 10. 28; Luke
 18. 13.
 appeared by Christ, Luke 2. 11, 14;
 Rom. 8. 25; 5. 9; 2 Cor. 5. 18;
 Eph. 2. 14; Col. 1. 20; 1 Thea. 1.
 10; 1 John 2. 2.
 by repentance, 1 Kings 21. 29; Job
 33. 27; Pa. 106. 43; 107. 19; Jer. 3.
 12; 18. 7; 31. 18; Joel. 2. 14; Luke
 18. 18.
 ANNA prophecies concerning Christ,
 Luke 2. 36.
 ANNAS, high priest, Luke 8. 2.
 Christ examined by, John 18. 13,
 24.
 also the apostles, Acts 4. 6.
 ANOINTED, the, (Christ) Is. 61. 1;
 Luke 4. 18; Acts 10. 38. See
 Messiah.
 ANOINTING OIL, directions for
 making, Ex. 30. 22; 37. 29.
 ANOINTING of Aaron, &c., Lev. 8.
 10; 10. 7.
 of Saul, 1 Sam. 10. 1.
 of David, 1 Sam. 16. 13.
 of Solomon, 1 Kings 1. 39.
 of Jehu, 2 Kings 9.
 of Christ by Mary, &c., Mat. 26. 6;
 Luke 7. 37; John 12. 8.
 of the sick, Jam. 5. 14.
 of the Holy Spirit, 2 Cor. 1. 21; 1
 John 2. 20.
 ANTICHRIST described, 1 John 2.
 18, 22; 2 John 7.
 his coming foretold, 2 Thea. 2. 3; 1
 Tim. 4. 1.
 ANTIOCH, disciples called Chris-
 tians there, Acts 11. 26.
 Paul preaches there, Acts 13. 1, 14;
 14. 23; 16. 30.
 his trials there, Gal. 2. 11; 2 Tim.
 3. 11.
 ANTIPAS, martyr, Rev. 2. 13.
 APOLLOS, an eloquent disciple, in-
 structed, Acts 18. 24; 19. 1; 1 Cor.
 1. 12; 8. 4.
 APOLLYON (the destroyer), Rev. 9.
 11.
 APOSTATES described, Deut. 13.
 13; Mat. 24. 10; Luke 8. 13; John
 6. 66; Heb. 8. 12; 6. 4; 1 John 2.
 19; 2 Pet. 2. 17.
 their punishment, Zeph. 1. 4; Heb.
 10. 25; 2 Pet. 2. 17.
 prophecies concerning, Mat. 24. 12;
 2 Thea. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 4. 1.
 APOSTLES called. See Mat. 4. 18;
 9. 9; Mk. 1. 16; Luke 6. 10; John
 1. 38.

APOSTLES—cont.
 their appointment and powers, Mat. 10; 16. 19; 18. 18; 28. 19; Mk. 3. 13; 16. 16; Luke 6. 13; 9. 12. 11; 24. 47; John 20. 23; Acts 9. 15, 27; 20. 24; 1 Cor. 6. 3; 2 Thes. 3. 6; 2 Tim. 1. 11.
 witnesses of Christ, Luke 1. 2; 24. 33, 48; Acts 1. 2, 22; 10. 41; 1 Cor. 9. 1; 16. 5; 2 Pet. 1. 16; 1 John 1. 1.
 their sufferings, Mat. 10. 16; Luke 21. 16; John 16. 20; 16. 2, 33; Acts 4. &c. &c.; 1 Cor. 4. 9; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 4. 8; 11. 23, &c.; Rev. 1. 9, &c. their names written in heaven, Luke 10. 20; Rev. 21. 14.
 false, condemned, 2 Cor. 11. 13. See **ANDREW, PETER, &c.**
APPAREL, exhortations concerning, Deut. 22. 5; 1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 3.
APPEAL of Paul to Caesar, Acts 25. 11.
APPLE of the eye, Deut. 32. 10; Ps. 17. 8; Prov. 7. 2; Lam. 2. 13; Zech. 2. 8.
AQUILA and **PRISCILLA** accompany Paul, Acts 13. 2.
 instruct Apollos, Acts 18. 26.
 their constancy commended, Rom. 16. 3; 1 Cor. 13. 19.
ARABIAN tributary to Solomon, 2 Chr. 9. 14.
 to Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. 17. 11.
 to Uziah, 2 Chr. 26. 7.
 prophecies concerning, Is. 13. 20; 21. 13; Jer. 25. 21; —Acts 2. 11.
ARARAT, mountain which the ark rested on, Gen. 8. 4. See Jer. 51. 27.
ARAHNAH (Ornan), Jebusite, sells land to David, on which the temple was built, 2 Sam. 24. 16; 1 Chr. 21. 16, 18; 22. 1.
ARCHELAUS, king of Judea, feared by Joseph, Mat. 2. 22.
ARCHERS mentioned, Gen. 21. 20; 49. 23; 1 Sam. 31. 3; Job 16. 13, &c.
 Ahab and Josiah killed by, 1 Kings 22. 34; 2 Chr. 35. 22.
ARCTURUS, Job 9. 9; 38. 32.
ARCHIPPUS exhorted by Paul, Col. 4. 17; Philem. 2.
AREOPAGUS, Mars' hill, Paul preaches there, Acts 17. 19.
ARISTARCHUS, fellow-prisoner of Paul, Acts 19. 29; 20. 4; 27. 2; Col. 4. 10; Philem. 24.
ARK (of Noah) described, Gen. 6. 14; Heb. 11. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 20.
 — of God, Ex. 25. 10; 37. 1.
 carried into Canaan, Josh. 3. 15.
 taken by the Philistines, 1 Sam. 4. 11.
 their plagues in consequence, 1 Sam. 5.
 restored, 1 Sam. 6.
 carried to Jerusalem, 2 Sam. 6; 15. 24; 1 Chr. 13. 15; 16.
 brought into the temple, 1 Kings 8. 3; 2 Chr. 5; Ps. 132.
 Ark in heaven, Rev. 11. 19.
ARM of God, Ex. 15. 16; Deut. 33. 27; Job 40. 9; Ps. 77. 15; 89. 13; 98. 1; Is. 53. 2; 51. 5; 52. 10; 63. 1; Jer. 27. 5; Luke 1. 51; Acts 13. 17.
ARMS, the everlasting, Deut. 33. 27.
ARMAGEDDON, Rev. 16. 16.
ARMOUR, Goliath's described, 1 Sam. 17. 5.

ARMOUR—cont.
 of God, Eph. 6. 13; Rom. 13. 12; 2 Cor. 6. 7; 10. 5; 1 Thes. 5. 8.
ARTAXERXES [Cambyses?] his decree concerning the Jews, Ezra 4. 6, 17.
 his letter to Ezra, Ezra 7. 11.
 his kindness to Nehemiah, Neh. 2.
ARTIFICER, Tubal-Cain the first, Gen. 4. 22.
ASA's good reign, 1 Kings 15. 8.
 his prayer against the Ethiopians, 2 Chr. 14. 11.
 his seal, 2 Chr. 15.
 wars with Baasha, 1 Kings 15. 16; 2 Chr. 16.
 rebuked by Hanani, 2 Chr. 16. 7.
 oppresses the people, 2 Chr. 16. 10.
 his diseases and death, 2 Chr. 16. 12.
ASAH, his rashness; slain by Abner, 2 Sam. 2. 18; 3. 27; 23. 24; 1 Chr. 11. 26.
ASAPH, a Levite, employed in ordering the temple service, 1 Chr. 6. 39; 2 Chr. 5. 12; 29. 30; 35. 15; Neh. 12. 46; Psalms 50 and 73 to 83 ascribed to him.
ASCENSION of **CHRIST**, prophecies concerning, Ps. 24. 7; 68. 18. (Eph. 4. 8); John 6. 62; 7. 33; 14. 2, 28; 16. 5; 20. 17.
 fulfilled, Luke 24. 50; Acts 1; Eph. 1. 20; Rom. 8. 34; 1 Pet. 3. 22, &c.
ASHDOD, the ark carried there; men of, smitten, 1 Sam. 5.
 subdued by Uziah, 2 Chr. 26. 6.
 prophecies concerning, Jer. 25. 20; Am. 1. 8; Zeph. 2. 4; Zech. 9. 6.
ASHER, son of Jacob, Gen. 30. 13.
 blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49. 20.
 by Moses, Deut. 33. 24.
 his descendants, Num. 1. 40; 25. 44; 1 Chr. 7. 30.
 their inheritance, Josh. 19. 24; Jud. 5. 17. See Ezek. 48. 34; Rev. 7. 6.
ASHES, man likened to, Gen. 18. 27; Job 30. 12.
 used in mourning, 2 Sam. 13. 19; Est. 4. 1; Job 2. 8; 42. 6; Is. 63. 5; Jon. 3. 6, &c.; Mat. 11. 21.
ASHKELON (Askelon) taken, Jud. 1. 18; 14. 19; 1 Sam. 6. 17; 2 Sam. 1. 20.
 prophecies concerning, Jer. 25. 20; 47. 6; Am. 1. 8; Zeph. 2. 4; Zech. 9. 5.
ASHTAROTH, goddess of Zidon, worshipped by Israel, Jud. 2. 13; 1 Sam. 12. 10.
 by Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 5, 33.
ASP, venomous serpent, Deut. 33; Job 20. 14; Is. 11. 8; Rom. 3. 13.
ASS, Balaam rebuked by, Num. 22. 23; 2 Pet. 2. 15.
 laws concerning, Ex. 13. 13; 23. 4; Deut. 22. 10.
 Christ rides on one, (Zech. 9. 9) Mat. 21; John 12. 14, &c.
 — (wild) described, Job 39. 5; Hos. 8. 9.
ASSEMBLING together for public worship enjoined, Lev. 23; Deut. 16. 8; Heb. 10. 25.
 David's love for, Ps. 27. 4; 42; 43; 65; 84; 87; 118. 26; 132; 134; 135. See Is. 4. 5; Mal. 3. 16; Mat. 18. 20.
 instances of, 1 Kings 8; 2 Chr. 5; 29; 30; Neh. 8; Luke 4. 16; John 20. 19; Acts 1. 13; 2. 1; 3. 1; 13. 2; 16. 13; 20. 7.

ASSURANCE of faith and hope, Is. 32. 17; Col. 1. 2; 1 Thes. 1. 5; 2 Tim. 1. 12; Heb. 6. 11; M. 2 confirmed by love, 1 John 1. 14; 19; 4. 18.
ASSYRIA, Israel carried captive, 2 Kings 18. 29; 17.
 army of, miraculously damped, 2 Kings 19. 35; Is. 37.
 prophecies concerning, Is. 10. 6; 14. 24; 30. 31; 31. 8; Mic. 4. 6; Zeph. 2. 13.
 its glory, Ezek. 31. 2.
ASTROLOGERS (Chaldeans) their inability, Is. 47. 3; Dan. 2. 1; 5. 7.
ATHALIAH, queen, 2 Kings 11. 1, seizes the government of Judah, and destroys the royal family, 2 Kings 11. 1; 2 Chr. 23. 1.
 slain by Jehoiada, 2 Kings 11. 13; 2 Chr. 23.
ATHENS, Paul preaches at, Acts 17. 15; 1 Thes. 3. 1.
 men of, described, Acts 17. 1.
ATONEMENT under the law, Is. 53. 25; 30; Lev. 1. 5; 2. 2; annual day of, Lev. 16. 34; made by Aaron for the people, Num. 16. 46.
 made by Christ, Rom. 2. 24; 2 Cor. 5. 18; Gal. 1. 4; 3. 13; 2. 14; Heb. 9. 26; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2. 24; 3. 18; 1 John 2. 2; Rev. 5. 13. 8. &c. &c.
 prophecies concerning, Is. 53. 10; 24; Zech. 13. 1; 12; Josiah commemorated in the sacrifice, Mat. 26. 26; 1 Cor. 11. 26.
AVENGER of blood, vengeance from, Num. 25. 12; Deut. 32. 35.
AZARIAH (Uzziah) king of Judah, his good reign, 2 Kings 14. 2; 2 Chr. 26.
 invades the priest's office, 2 Chr. 26. 16.
 struck with leprosy, 2 Kings 14. 2; 2 Chr. 26. 20.
 — prophet, exerts Am. 1 Chr. 15.

B.

BAAL worshipped, Sam. 12. 10; Jud. 2. 13; 3. 33; 1 Kings 11. 18; 15. 23; 2 Kings 17. 16; 23. 27; Jer. 2. 8; 1. 9; 11. 17; 17. 23. 15; Hos. 2. 8; 13. 10.
 his altar and priests desecrated, Gideon, Jud. 6. 25; by Asa, 1 Kings 18. 40; by Jehoiada, 2 Chr. 24. 10. 15; by Jehoiachin, 2 Chr. 24. 18; by Josiah, 2 Kings 23. 24; 2 Chr. 34. 4.
BAAL-PEOR, the trespasser in, concerning, Num. 25. 1; Deut. 4. 15; Ps. 106. 28; Hos. 9. 10.
BAAL-ZEBUB, Abimelech rebuked for sending to, 2 Kings 1. 2.
BAANAH and Rechab, by ordering Ishbosheth, slain by David, 2 Sam. 4.
BAASHA, king of Israel, seizes the house of Jeroboam, 1 Kings 15. 16, 27.
 John's prophecy against, 1 Cor. 16. 1.
BABEL, Nimrod king of, Gen. 10. 10; confusion of tongues at, Gen. 11.
BABYLON, Gen. 14. 19; 1 Chr. 17. 30.
 ambassadors from, come to King

14; Pa. 63. 5; 1st 7; Jer. 8. 1; 1st 6. 6.
 tom of the dry bones, Ezek. 37.
 the paschal lamb not broken, k. 12. 46; also Christ's, John 18. 18.
 NETS of the priests, directions for making, Ex. 38. 40; 29. 9; 39. 1; Ezek. 44. 18. See Miras.
 OK of Jasher, Josh. 10. 13; 2 Sam. 18.
 Samuel, 1 Sam. 10. 25.
 Solomon, &c., 1 Kings 4. 82; 11. 1.
 Various persons, 1 Chr. 29. 29; Chr. 9. 29; 12. 15; 20. 34.
 Life, Ex. 32. 32; Pa. 69. 28; Dan. 2. 1; Phil. 4. 8; Rev. 3. 5; 13. 8; 7. 8; 21. 27; 22. 19.
 ned, Dan. 12. 1; Rev. 20. 12.
 the Law, Deut. 28. 61; 29. 29, &c.; 31. 10.
 und and read, 2 Kings 22. 8; Neh. 8. 8.
 OKS mentioned, Eccl. 12. 12; Dan. 9. 2; 2 Tim. 4. 13.
 judgment, Dan. 7. 10; Rev. 20. 2.
 OTHS used at the feast of tabernacles, Lev. 23. 42; Neh. 8. 14.
 ORDERS of the land determined, Num. 34; Josh. 1. 4; Ezek. 47. 13.
 RING of the ear, law concerning, Ex. 21. 6. See Pa. 40. 6.
 ORN of GOD, John 1. 12; 8. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 23; 1 John 2. 9; 6. 1.
 ORROWING, law concerning, Ex. 22. 14; Deut. 18. 1.
 s consequences, Prov. 22. 7; 2 Kings 6. 5.
 Israel from the Egyptians, Ex. 3. 22; 12. 35.
 OTLES mentioned, Gen. 21. 11; Josh. 9. 4.
 guratively, Pa. 119. 83; Job 32. 19; Mat. 9. 17.
 OTOMLESS pit, Rev. 9. 1; 11. 7; 17. 8.
 atan bound there, Rev. 20. 1.
 OW in the cloud, sign of God's mercer, Gen. 9. 13; Ezek. 1. 28.
 OWELS of merces, Gen. 43. 30; Pa. 25. 6; Is. 63. 16; Luke 1. 78; Phil. 1. 8; 2. 1; Col. 3. 12, &c.
 OWLS, &c., offered by the princes, Num. 7. See Zech. 4. 2.
 OZRAH (Bezer), prophecies concerning, Is. 34. 6; 63. 1; Jer. 48. 24; 49. 13; Am. 1. 12; Mic. 2. 12.
 RAMBLE chosen to reign over the trees, Jud. 9. 14.
 RANCH (of the Lord), prophecies concerning, Is. 4. 2; Jer. 23. 5; Zech. 3. 8; 6. 12. See Luke 1. 78; John 16. 8; Rom. 11. 16.
 RAND plucked from the fire, a figure, Am. 4. 11; Zech. 8. 2; Jude 23.
 RASS used in constructing the tabernacle and temple, Ex. 25. 3; 26. 11, &c.; 1 Kings 7. 14, &c.
 thar of, Ex. 39. 39.
 mentioned figuratively, Lev. 26. 19; Job 6. 12; 1 Cor. 13. 1; Rev. 1. 15.
 READ, man appointed to labour for, Gen. 8. 19.
 given from heaven (manna), Ex. 16. 4.
 miraculously supplied, 2 Kings 4. 42; John 6, &c.
 a type of Christ, John 6. 31; 1 Cor. 10. 16.

offered before the Lord; Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 8. 26; 24. 5; Num. 4. 7; 1 Sam. 21. 4.
 used in the Lord's supper, Luke 22. 19; 24. 30; Acts 2. 42; 20. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 16; 11. 23.
 unleavened, Gen. 19. 3; Ex. 12. 8; 1 Sam. 28. 24; 2 Kings 23. 9; 1 Cor. 5. 8.
 BREASTPLATE of the high priest described, Ex. 28. 15; 39. 8. of righteousness, Eph. 6. 14. of faith and love, 1 Thes. 5. 8.
 BREATH (life) dependent upon God, Gen. 2. 7; 6. 17; Job 12. 10; Pa. 104. 29; Ezek. 37. 6; Dan. 6. 28; Acts 17. 25.
 of God, its power, 3 Sam. 22. 16; Job 4. 9; 33. 6; Pa. 33. 4; Is. 11. 4; 30. 23.
 BRETHERN, duty of, towards each other, Gen. 18. 8; 50. 17; Deut. 16. 7; 24. 14; Pa. 133; Ezek. 44. 26; Mat. 5. 22; 18. 15, 21; 23. 40; John 13. 34; 15. 12, &c.; Acts 15. 26; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 8; 13. Gal. 6. 1; 1 Thes. 4. 9; 2 Thes. 8. 15; Heb. 13. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 2. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 7; 1 John 2. 9; 3. 17.
 BRIBERY forbidden, Ex. 23. 2, 6; Deut. 18. 19; Job 15. 34; Prov. 17. 23; 29. 4; Eccl. 7. 7; Is. 6. 23; 33. 15; Ezek. 18. 19; Am. 2. 6. of Delilah, Jud. 16. 5.
 of Samuel's sons, 1 Sam. 8. 3. of Judas, Mat. 20. 14.
 of the soldiers, Mat. 28. 12.
 BRICKS made by Israelites, Ex. 1. 14; 5.
 BRIDE, the church so called, John 3. 29; Rev. 21. 2; 22. 17.
 BRIDEGROOM, Christ so called, Mat. 9. 15; 25. 1; John 3. 29. See Pa. 19. 5; Is. 61. 10; 62. 5.
 BRIMSTONE and fire, Sodom destroyed by, Gen. 19. 24.
 figurative of torment, Is. 30. 33; Rev. 9. 17; 14. 10; 19. 20; 21. 8.
 BROWDER work, Ezek. 16. 10, &c.
 BROTHER's widow, law concerning, Deut. 25. 6; Mat. 22. 24.
 BUCKLER, God is to his people, 2 Sam. 22. 31; Pa. 18. 2; 31. 4; Prov. 2. 7.
 BUDDING of Aaron's rod, Num. 17.
 BUILDING, the church compared to one, 1 Cor. 3. 9; Eph. 2. 21; Col. 2. 7.
 BUNDLE of life, 1 Sam. 25. 29.
 BURDEN, meaning prophecy, Is. 13. 1; Nah. 1. 1, &c.
 affliction, Ps. 65. 23; Is. 58. 6; Gal. 6. 2; 2 Cor. 5. 4.
 sin, Pa. 38. 4.
 of Christ light, Mat. 11. 30;—Acts 15. 28; Rev. 2. 24.
 BURIAL, deprivation of, a calamity, Deut. 28. 25; Ps. 79. 2; Eccl. 6. 3; Is. 14. 19; Jer. 7. 33; 16. 4; 25. 33; 34. 20.
 of Sarah, Gen. 23. 19.
 of Abraham, Gen. 25. 9.
 of Isaac, Gen. 35. 29.
 of Jacob, Gen. 50.
 of Abner, 2 Sam. 3. 31.
 of Christ, Mat. 27. 57; Luke 23. 50.
 BURNING BUSH, the Lord appears to Moses in, Ex. 3. 3; Mk. 12. 26; Luke 20. 37; Acts 7. 35.
 BURNT OFFERINGS, law concerning, Lev. 1. 1; 6. 8.

of Noah, &c., Gen. 8. 20; 22. 13; Ex. 18. 12; 1 Sam. 7. 9; Ezra 3. 4; Job 1. 5. See Pa. 40. 6; 61. 16; Is. 40. 15; Heb. 10. 6, &c.
 the continual, Ex. 29. 38; Num. 28. 3; 1 Chr. 16. 40; 2 Chr. 13. 11.
 BUSY-BODIES censured, Prov. 20. 3; 26. 17; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 11; 1 Tim. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 15.
 BUYER characterized, Prov. 20. 14.
 C.
 CÆSAR, Augustus, Luke 2. 1.
 Tiberius, Luke 3. 1.
 Claudius, Acts 11. 28.
 Nero, Paul appeals to, Acts 25. 11.
 CÆSAREA, Peter sent there, Acts 10; 11.
 Paul sent prisoner there, Acts 23. 23; 25.
 Philippi visited by Christ, Mat. 16. 13; Mk. 8. 27.
 CALAPHAS, high priest, prophecies concerning Christ, John 11. 49.
 his counsel, Mat. 26. 3.
 he condemns him, Mat. 26. 57; Mk. 14. 53; Luke 22. 64, 66; John 18. 12, 19. See Acts 6. 4.
 CALIN kills Abel, Gen. 4. 8.
 his punishment, Gen. 4. 11. See Heb. 11. 4; 1 John 8. 12; Jude 11.
 CALEB's faith, Num. 13. 30; 14. 6.
 permitted to enter Canaan, Num. 26. 65; 32. 12; Deut. 1. 36.
 reminds Joshua, Josh. 14. 6.
 his possessions, Josh. 15. 13; Jud. 1. 12.
 CALF, golden, Aaron's transgression in making, Ex. 32; Acts 7. 40.
 calves made by Jeroboam, 1 Kings 12. 28; Hos. 8. 6.
 CALL of God to repentance and salvation, Pa. 49; 60, &c.; Prov. 1. 20; 2—8; Is. 1; 45. 20; 66; Jer. 25. 15; Hos. 6. 14; Joel 2; Jon. 3; Mal. 3; Mat. 8; 11. 28; John 7. 37; 12. 44; Rom. 8. 28; 9; 10; 11; 2 Cor. 6. 20; Rev. 2. 5; 3. 8, 19; 22. 17.
 danger of rejecting, Pa. 50. 17; Prov. 1. 24; 29. 1; Is. 6. 9; 28. 12; 68. 4; Jer. 6. 19; 26. 4; 35. 17; Mat. 22. 3; 23. 13; John 12. 48; Acts 13. 46; 18. 6; 28. 24; Rom. 11. 8; 2 Thes. 2. 10; Heb. 2. 1; 12. 25; Rev. 2. 6.
 CALL of Noah, Gen. 6. 13.
 of Abraham, Gen. 12.
 of Jacob, Gen. 28. 22.
 of Moses, Ex. 3.
 of Gideon, Jud. 6. 11.
 of Samuel, 1 Sam. 3.
 of Elijah, 1 Kings 17.
 of Elisha, 1 Kings 18. 16, 19.
 of Jonah, Jon. 1.
 of Isaiah, Is. 6.
 of Jeremiah, Jer. 1.
 of Ezekiel, Ezek. 1.
 of Hosea, Hos. 1.
 of Amos, Am. 1; Y. 14. See Mic. 1. 1; Zeph. 1. 1; Hag. 1. 1; Zech. 1. 1.
 of Peter, &c., Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 16; Luke 5; John 1. 39.
 of Paul, Acts 9; Rom. 1. 1; Gal. 1. 1, 11; 1 Tim. 1.
 CALLING or Vocation of the gospel, Rom. 11. 29; 1 Cor. 1. 23; Eph. 1. 18; 4. 1; Phil. 3. 14; 2 Thes. 1. 11; 2 Tim. 1. 9; Heb. 8. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 9; 2 Pet. 1. 10; Rev. 19. 9.
 CALVARY. See GOLGOTHA.
 CAMELS mentioned, Gen. 12. 16;

CHURCH—cont.

its discipline, Mat. 16. 19; 18. 18; 1 Cor. 8. 3; 11. 26; 14. 26; 2 Cor. 2. 6; 10. 8; 13. 10; 1 Tim. 1. 3, 20; 2. 12; 5. 20; 2 Tim. 4. 3; Heb. 13. 17; Tit. 1. 6, 13.

CHURLISHNESS of Nabal, 1 Sam. 25. 10.

CILICIA, disciples there, Acts 15. 23, 41.

the country of Paul, Acts 21. 39; Gal. 1. 21.

CIRCUMCISION, instituted, Gen. 17. 10.

performed, Gen. 34. 24; Ex. 4. 25; 12. 48, &c.

renewed before entering Canaan, Josh. 5. 2.

its signification, Deut. 10. 16; 30. 6; Rom. 2. 25; 3. 30; 4. 9; 1 Cor. 7. 19; Gal. 5. 6; 6. 15; Phil. 3. 8; Col. 2. 11; 8. 11.

abolished, Acts 15; Gal. 5. 2.

CIRCUMSPECTION, exhortations to, Ex. 23. 13; Eph. 6. 16. See Rom. 12. 17; 2 Cor. 8. 21; Phil. 4. 8; 1 Thes. 4. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 12; 3. 16.

CITIES, what to be spared, Deut. 20. 10.

what to be destroyed, Deut. 20. 16. of refuge, Num. 35. 6; Deut. 19; Josh. 20.

CLAUDIUS LYSIAS rescues Paul from the Jews, Acts 21. 31; 22. 24; 23. 10.

sends him with a letter to Felix, Acts 23. 26.

CLEAN BEASTS, &c., Lev. 11; Deut. 14. 4; Acts 10. 12.

CLEMENT, a disciple, Phil. 4. 3.

CLEOPAS, a disciple, his discourse with Christ, Luke 24. 18.

CLOTHING, the first, Gen. 3. 21.

rending, a mark of grief, Gen. 37. 29, 34; Num. 14. 6; Jud. 11. 85; Acts 14. 14.

laws concerning washing, Ex. 19. 10; Lev. 11. 25; Num. 19. 7, &c.

CLOUD, pillar of, Israel guided by, Ex. 13. 21; 14. 19; 40. 34; Num. 9. 17; Neh. 9. 19; Ps. 78. 14; 106. 39; Isa. 4. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 1.

appearance of the Lord in a, Ex. 24. 15; 34. 5; Lev. 16. 2; Num. 11. 25; 12. 6; 3 Sam. 22. 12; 1 Kings 8. 10; Ezek. 1. 4; 10. 4; Mat. 17. 5; Luke 21. 27; Rev. 14. 14.

COLLECTION for the saints, 1 Cor. 16. 1; Acts 11. 29; Rom. 15. 26; 2 Cor. 8; 9.

COLOSSIANS, commended, Col. 1. exhort to constancy, Col. 2. and good works, Col. 3; 4.

COMFORTER, the promised, John 14. 26; 15. 26; 16. 7. See SPIRIT or GOS.

COMMANDMENTS, the ten, delivered, Ex. 20; 31. 18; Deut. 5. 6. on tables of stone broken, Ex. 32. 19.

renewed, Ex. 34. 1; Deut. 10. 1. fulfilled, not abolished, by Christ, Mk. 8. 17; 19. 17; 23. 35; Mk. 10. 17; Luke 10. 25; 18. 18.

COMMUNION of the body and blood of Christ (Lord's SUPPER, Breaking of bread), 1 Cor. 10. 16. instituted, Mat. 26. 26; Mk. 14. 22; Luke 22. 19; 1 Cor. 11. 23.

to be accompanied with self-examination, 1 Cor. 11. 28; 5. 8; 10. 21.

instances of, Acts 2. 42; 20. 7.

COMMUNION—cont.

when unworthily partaken of, 1 Cor. 11. 27.

COMMUNION (fellowship) or **SANCTA**, with God, 1 John 1. 3. of the Spirit, Phil. 2. 1.

with Christ, 1 Cor. 1. 9. in sufferings, Phil. 8. 10; 2 Tim. 2. 12.

with each other, Mat. 18. 20; Gal. 2. 9; 1 John 1. 3; Heb. 12. 22.

in public worship, Ps. 83. 1; 84. 8; 65. 14; 122. See PSALMS.

in prayer, Rom. 15. 30; 2 Cor. 1. 11; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 1. 3, &c.

in comfort and exhortation, Col. 3. 16; 1 Thes. 4. 18; 5. 11; Heb. 10. 25.

in love, Pa. 133; Phil. 2. 1; 1 John 4. 6.

Christ's prayer for, John 17. 20.

exemplified, Acts 2. 42; 5. 12; 20. 36. See CHARITY.

COMPANY, evil, exhortations to avoid, Pa. 1. 1; 26. 4; Prov. 1. 10; 2. 12; 4. 14; 12. 11; 13. 20; 14. 7; 19. 27; 23. 24; 24. 19; 29. 8, 24; Rom. 1. 32; 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 33; Eph. 5. 7.

COMPASSION to be shown to the afflicted, &c., Job 6. 14; Pa. 35. 13; 41. 1; Prov. 14. 21; 19. 17; 28. 8; Isa. 22. 4; Jer. 9. 1; Zech. 7. 9; Rom. 12. 15; Gal. 6. 2; 1 Cor. 12. 25; 2 Cor. 11. 29; Col. 3. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 8; Heb. 13. 3; Jam. 1. 27; 2. 15; 1 John 3. 17; Jude 22.

Christ an example of, Mat. 11. 28; 15. 32; 20. 34; Luke 7. 13, &c.; Heb. 2. 16; 4. 15; 5. 2.

when commanded not to be shown, Deut. 7. 16; 13. 8; 25. 12; Ezek. 9. 8. See AFFECTION.

CONCEIT (SELF) reproved, Prov. 7. 7; 13. 11; 26. 5; 12. 16; 28. 11; Isa. 6. 21; Rom. 11. 25; 12. 16.

CONCUPISCENCE to be mortified, Col. 3. 5; 1 Thes. 4. 5; Rom. 7. 7.

CONDEMNATION, universal, the result of sin, Rom. 8. 12, 19; 6. 12; 6. 23; (Pa. 14; 53). See Job 9. 30; Prov. 12. 2; Mat. 12. 37; Rom. 2. 1; 8. 19; 6. 23; 2 Cor. 8. 9; 11. 16; Tit. 2. 11.

of unbelief, Mat. 11. 20; 23. 14; John 8. 18.

Christ delivers from, John 8. 18; 6. 24; Rom. 8. 1, 33, &c.

final, Mt. 25. 46; John 3. 18; 2 Pet. 2. 6; Jude 4; Rev. 20. 15. See DAMNATION.

CONFESSION of Christ unto salvation, Mat. 10. 32; Rom. 10. 9. See Mk. 8. 35; John 7. 15; 12. 42; 2 Tim. 2. 12; 1 John 2. 23; 4. 2.

of sin commanded, Lev. 5. 5; 26. 40; Josh. 7. 19; Prov. 28. 13; Jer. 3. 13; Hos. 5. 15. See PA. 13. 5; 106. 6; Mic. 7. 9; 1 John 1. 9.

examples of, Num. 12. 11; 21. 7; Josh. 7. 20; 1 Sam. 7. 12; 19. 15; 24; Ezra 9. 6; Neh. 1. 6; 9. 16; Pa. 51, &c.; Dan. 9. 4; Luke 23. 41.

of the offering of first fruits, Deut. 26. 1.

CONFIDENCE, through faith, Prov. 3. 26; 14. 26; Eph. 3. 12; Phil. 3. 8; Heb. 3. 6, 14; 10. 35; 11. 1; 1 John 2. 28; 3. 21; 6. 14.

CONGREGATION (of Israel), all to keep the passover, Ex. 12, &c.

sin offering for, Lev. 4. 13; 16. 17. to stone offenders, Lev. 24. 14; Num. 14. 10; 15. 25.

CONGREGATION—cont.

who not to enter, Deut. 33. 1. to be kept holy, Deut. 33. 9.

CONIES described, Pa. 104. 18; Prov. 30. 26.

unclean animals, Lev. 11. 5; Deut. 14. 7.

CONSCIENCE convicts of sin, Gen. 8. 10; 4. 13; 42. 21; 1 Sam. 24. 6; Pa. 32. 3; Prov. 20. 27; Mat. 27. 8; Luke 9. 7; John 8. 9; Rom. 2. 15.

purified by faith, 1 Tim. 1. 19; 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 3; Heb. 9. 14; 10. 2, 22; 13. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 16.

effects of a good, Acts 24. 16; Rom. 13. 5; 14. 22; 2 Cor. 1. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 19.

of others to be respected, Rom. 14. 21; 1 Cor. 8. 10, 23.

defiled, 1 Tim. 4. 2; Tit. 1. 15.

ignorant, Acts 26. 9; Rom. 10. 2.

CONSECRATION of Aaron, &c., Lev. 8; Ex. 29.

of the Levites, Num. 8. 5. See Heb. 7. 8; 10. 20.

CONSIDERATION, exhortations to, Deut. 4. 39; 32. 29; Job 23. 15; 37. 14; Pa. 8. 3; 50. 22; Prov. 6. 15, 28; Eccl. 4. 1; 5. 2; 7. 13; Hag. 1. 6; Mat. 6. 23; 1 Tim. 4. 15; 2 Tim. 2. 7; Heb. 3. 1; 7. 4; 10. 24; 12. 8.

CONSOLATION under affliction, Deut. 33. 27; Job 19. 25; Pa. 10. 14; 23; 84. 6; 41. 8; 42. 5; 61. 17; 55. 22; 69. 29; 71. 9, 18; 73. 94; 119. 60; 126; Eccl. 7. 3; Isa. 1. 18; 12. 1; Lam. 3. 22; Psal. 14. 22; Hos. 2. 14, &c.; Mic. 7. 18; Zech. 1. 17; Mat. 11. 29; Luke 4. 18; 15; John 14. 16; 16; Acts 9. 31; Rom. 15. 4; 16. 20; 1 Cor. 14. 8; 10. 13; 2 Cor. 1. 3; 6. 1; 7. 6; 12. 9; Col. 1. 11; 1 Thes. 4. 14; 5. 11; 2 Thes. 2. 16; Heb. 4. 9; 6. 18; 12; Jam. 1. 12; 4. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 2. 10; 7. 14; 14. 13.

CONSPIRACY. See KORAH, AMAL-LOM, BIERHAB, &c.

against Christ, Mat. 26. 3; Mk. 14. 1; Luke 22. 1; John 11. 55; 13. 18.

against Paul, Acts 23. 12.

CONSTANCY of Ruth, Ruth 1. 14, &c. See AQUILA.

CONTENTMENT, with godliness, great gain, 1 Tim. 6. 6; Pa. 37. 16; Prov. 30. 8.

exhortations to, Pa. 37. 1; Luke 8. 14; 1 Cor. 7. 20; 1 Tim. 6. 8; Heb. 13. 5.

of Paul, Phil. 4. 11; 1 Cor. 4. 11.

of Elisha, 2 Kings 5. 16.

of the Shunammite, 2 Kings 4. 13.

CONTRITE heart not despised by God, Pa. 54. 19; 51. 17; Isa. 57. 15; 66. 2.

CONTROVERSIES, difficult, how to be decided, Deut. 17. 8; 19. 16; 21. 5.

CONVERSATION becoming the gospel, exhortations to, (Deut. 6. 5, &c.; Pa. 1. 1; 15; 19. 9; 50. 23; 133); Mat. 5. 1; 6. 7; 22. 37; 25. 35; Mk. 11. 23; Luke 6. 27, &c.; John 13. 14; 14. 1; 15. 10; 15. 16; Rom. 6. 4, 18; 8. 1; 12; 13; 14; 15; 1 Cor. 5. 7; 6. 7; 9. 27; 13; 15. 58; 2 Cor. 6. 15; 7. 1; 8. 7; Gal. 5. 25; Eph. 4. 1; 6; 6; Phil. 1. 27; 3. 4; Col. 1. 10; 3. 5; 1 Thes. 2. 12; 4. 1; 5. 14; 2 Thes. 3. 6; Tit. 2. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 12; 6. 2; 2 Tim. 3. 12; Heb. 12. 13; Jam. 1. 5; 1 & 2 Pet. 1 John 2. 5; Jude; Rev. 2. 3, &c.

CONVERSION (Turning back) of sinners proceeds from God, 1 Kings 18. 37; Ps. 19. 7; 78. 34; Prov. 1. 23; Jer. 31. 18; John 6. 44; Acts 8. 26; 11. 21; Rom. 16. 18. See PA. 51. 13; Is. 1. 16; 6. 10; Ezek. 18. 23; 36. 25; Joel 2. 13; Mal. 18. 3; 2 Cor. 5. 17; 1 Thea. 1. 9.

call to, Is. 1. 55; Mat. 8. 2; 4. 17; 10. 7; Acts 2. 38; 17. 30; Jam. 4. 8. prayer for, Ps. 80. 7; 85. 4; Lam. 5. 21.

instruments of blessed, Dan. 12. 3; 1 Tim. 4. 16; Jam. 6. 19.

of the Jews, Acts 2. 41; 4. 32; 6. 7, &c.

of Paul, Acts 9. 22; 26.

of the Gentiles foretold, Is. 2. 2; 11. 10; 60. 5; 66. 12.

fulfilled, Acts 8. 26; 10; 15. 3, &c.; Rom. 10; 11; 1 Cor. 1; Eph. 2. 8; 1 Thea. 1, &c.

COPY of the law to be written by the king, Deut. 17. 18.

CORINTH, Paul and Apollos preach there, Acts 18; 19. 1; 1 Cor. 1. 12; 3. 4, &c.

CORINTHIANS, their divisions, &c., censured, 1 Cor. 1, &c.; 5; 11. 18; 2 Cor. 3; 11—13.

instructed concerning spiritual gifts, 1 Cor. 14.

and the resurrection, 1 Cor. 15.

their false teachers exposed, 2 Cor. 11.

exhorted to charity, &c., 1 Cor. 13; 14. 1; 2 Cor. 8; 9.

CORNELIUS' prayer answered, Acts 10. 3.

sends for Peter, Acts 10. 9.

baptized, Acts 10. 48.

COUNCIL of the Jews conspire against Christ, Mat. 26. 3, 59; Mk. 16. 1; Acts 4. 28.

the apostles' defence before, Acts 4. 5, 29.

Paul's answer to, Acts 23.

COUNSEL, advantage of good, Prov. 11. 14; 12. 15; 13. 10; 15. 22; 20. 18; 24. 6; 27. 9.

or God, asked by Israel, Jud. 20. 18.

by Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 37.

by David, 1 Sam. 23. 2, 10; 30. 8; 2 Chr. 14. See Ps. 16. 7; 33. 11; 73. 24; Prov. 8. 14; Is. 40. 13; Eccl. 8. 2; Rev. 8. 18.

danger of rejecting, 2 Chr. 23. 16; Prov. 1. 25; Luke 7. 30; Is. 50. 1; Jer. 23. 22.

of the wicked condemned, Job 5. 13; 10. 3; 21. 16; Ps. 1. 5; 10. 33; 10. 34; 64. 2; 81. 12; 106. 43; Is. 7. 5; Hos. 11. 6; Mic. 6. 16; 7. 8.

COUORAGE, exhortations to, Num. 13. 20; Deut. 31. 6; Josh. 1. 6; 10. 25; 2 Sam. 10. 12; 2 Chr. 19. 11; Ps. 27. 14; 31. 24; Ezra 10. 4; Is. 41. 6; 1 Cor. 16. 13; Eph. 6. 10. See **BOLDNESS**, **CONFIDENCE**.

COURSES of the Levites established by David, 1 Chr. 23. 24.

of the singers, 1 Chr. 25; 26.

of the captains, 1 Chr. 27.

COURT of the Tabernacle described, Ex. 27. 9; 38. 9.

COURTESY, exhortation to, Col. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 3. 8; Jam. 3. 17.

examples of, Acts 27. 8; 28. 7.

COVENANT of GOD:—

with Noah, Gen. 6. 18; 9. 8.

with Abraham, Gen. 15. 7; 17. 2; (Luke 1. 72; Acts 3. 25; Gal. 3. 16.)

with Isaac, Gen. 17. 19; 26. 2.

COVENANT of GOD:—

with Jacob, Gen. 28. 13; (Ex. 2. 24; 6. 4; 1 Chr. 16. 16.)

with the Israelites, Ex. 6. 4; 19. 4; 24. 24; 27. 1; Lev. 26; Deut. 5. 2; 9. 9; 36. 16; 29; Jud. 2. 1; Jer. 11; 31. 33; Acts 3. 25.

with Phinehas, Num. 25. 13.

with David, 2 Sam. 23. 6; Ps. 89. 3. See PA. 25. 14.

NEW COVENANT, Jer. 31. 31; Rom. 11. 27; Heb. 8. 8.

ratified by Christ (Mal. 3. 1), Luke 1. 68; Gal. 3. 17; Heb. 9. 6; 9. 11; 12. 24.

a covenant of peace, Is. 54. 9; Ezek. 34. 25; 37. 26.

unchangeable, Ps. 89. 34; Is. 54. 10; 59. 21.

everlasting, Gen. 9. 16; 17. 13; Lev. 24. 8; Is. 54. 3; 61. 8; Ezek. 16. 60; 37. 26; Heb. 13. 20.

God mindful of, Deut. 7. 9; 1 Kings 8. 23; Ps. 106. 8; 111. 5, &c.

danger of despising, Deut. 28. 16; Jer. 11. 2; Heb. 10. 29.

signs of,—salt, Lev. 2. 13; Num. 18. 19; 2 Chr. 13. 5.—the sabbath, Ex. 31. 13.

book of the covenant, Ex. 24. 7; 2 Kings 23. 2; Heb. 9. 19.

covenant between Abraham and Abimelech, Gen. 21. 27.

Joshua and Israelites, Josh. 24. 25.

David and Jonathan, 1 Sam. 18. 3; 20. 16; 23. 18.

COVETOUSNESS, described, Ps. 10. 3; 89. 6; Prov. 21. 26; Eccl. 4. 8; 5. 10; Ezek. 33. 31; Hab. 2. 6; Mt. 7. 22; Eph. 5. 3; Col. 3. 5; 2 Pet. 2. 14; 1 Tim. 6. 10.

forbidden, Ex. 20. 17; Luke 12. 15; Rom. 13. 9; 1 Tim. 6. 7; Jam. 4.

its evil consequences, Josh. 7. 21; 2 Kings 6. 22; Prov. 1. 13; 15. 27; 23. 20; Ezek. 22. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 9.

its punishment, Job 30. 15; Is. 5. 8; 57. 17; Jer. 6. 12; 22. 17; Mic. 2. 1; Hab. 2. 9; Rom. 1. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 10; 6. 10; Eph. 5. 3; Col. 3. 5.

of Laban, Gen. 31. 41.

of Rachel, Gen. 31. 19.

of Balaam, Num. 22. 21; (3 Pet. 2. 15; Jude 11.)

of Achan, Josh. 7. 21.

of Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 9.

of Ahab, 1 Kings 21.

of Gehazi, 2 Kings 5. 20.

of Judas, Mat. 26. 14.

of Ananias and Sapphira, Acts 5.

of Felix, Acts 24. 26.

COZBI slain by Phinehas, Num. 25. 15.

CREATION of the world, Gen. 1; 2.

See Rom. 1. 20; 8. 21; Rev. 4. 11.

the new, Rev. 22.

CREATURE, a new, 2 Cor. 5. 17; Gal. 6. 15; Eph. 2. 10; 4. 24. See Rom. 8. 19.

CREATURES, living, the vision of the, Ezek. 1. 5.

CREDITOR, parable of the, Luke 7. 41; of two creditors, Mat. 18. 23.

CRETE visited by Paul, Acts 27. 7; Tit. 1. 5.

CRETIANS, their character, Tit. 1. 12.

CRIPPLE healed at Lystra, Acts 14. 8.

CRISPUS baptized by Paul, Acts 18. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 14.

CROSS, Christ dies upon the, Mat. 27. 32, &c.; Eph. 2. 16; Phil. 2. 8; Col. 1. 20; 2. 14; Heb. 12. 2.

CROSS—cont.

the preaching of the, 1 Cor. 1. 17; Gal. 6. 12.

implying self-denial, Mat. 10. 38; 16. 24; Gal. 5. 11; 6. 12.

CROWN of the high priest, Ex. 28. 6; 29. 30; Lev. 8. 2.

of thorns, John 19. 5.

of righteousness, 2 Tim. 4. 8.

of life, Jam. 1. 12; Rev. 2. 10.

of glory, 1 Pet. 5. 4.

incorruptible, 1 Cor. 9. 25. See Rev. 4. 4; 9. 7; 12. 3; 13. 1; 19. 12.

CRUELTY condemned, Gen. 49. 5; Ex. 23. 5; Ps. 5. 6; 27. 12; 55. 23; Prov. 11. 17; 12. 10; Ezek. 18. 18.

of Simon and Levi, Gen. 34. 25.

of Pharaoh, Ex. 1. 8.

of Adoni-beneh, Jud. 1. 7.

of Herod, Mat. 2. 16, &c. See Jud. 9. 5; 2 Kings 3. 27; 10; 15. 16.

CURSE upon the earth in consequence of the fall, Gen. 3. 17.

upon Cain, Gen. 4. 11.

upon the breakers of the law, Lev. 26. 14; Deut. 11. 26; 27. 13; 28. 15; 29. 19; Josh. 6. 24; Prov. 3. 33; Mal. 2. 2.

Christ redeems from, Gal. 3. 10; Rev. 22. 3; Rom. 3. 10.

CURSES uttered by Noah, Gen. 2. 25.

by Jotham, Jud. 9. 20, 57.

by Job, Job 1. 1.

by Jeremiah, Jer. 29. 14.

CURSED, who are so called, Num. 5. 21; Deut. 27. 15; Ps. 37. 23; Prov. 11. 26; 27. 14; Jer. 11. 3; 17. 6; Lam. 3. 65; Zech. 4. 3; Mal. 1. 14; Mat. 25. 41; Gal. 3. 10; 3 Pet. 2. 14.

CURSING forbidden, Ex. 21. 17; Lev. 24. 16; Prov. 30. 11; Ps. 106. 17; Mat. 5. 44; Rom. 12. 14; Jam. 3. 10.

CUSHI announces Abimelech's death, 2 Sam. 18. 21.

CURTAINS of the tabernacle described, Ex. 26; 28.

CUTTING the flesh forbidden, Lev. 19. 28; Deut. 14. 1.

case of, 1 Kings 18. 28.

CYPRUS, disciples there, Acts 11. 19.

Paul and Barnabas preach there, Acts 13. 4; 21. 3.

CYRENE, disciples of, Acts 2. 10; 11. 29; 13. 1.

CYRUS, king of Persia, prophesies concerning, Is. 44. 28; 45. 1. See Dan. 6. 28; 10. 1.

his proclamation for rebuilding the temple, 2 Chr. 36. 23; Ezra 1.

CYMBALS used in worship, 2 Sam. 6. 5; 1 Chr. 15. 16; 16. 5; Ps. 150. 5; 1 Cor. 13. 1.

D.

DAM, when the young to be separated from, Ex. 22. 30; Lev. 22. 27.

DAMASCUS garrisoned by David, 2 Sam. 8. 6; 1 Chr. 18. 6.

Ramon reigns there, 1 Kings 11. 34.

Elisha's prophecy there, 2 Kings 8. 7.

re-conquered, 2 Kings 14. 28; 16. 9.

an altar there, 2 Kings 16. 10.

Paul's journey to, Acts 9. 21. 6; 22. 12.

prophecies concerning, Is. 7. 8; 8. 4; 17. 1; Jer. 49. 23; Ezek. 27. 18; Am. 1. 3.

ATION denounced upon un-
-era, &c. Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 16.
ohn 5. 29; Rom. 3. 8; 13. 2;
a. 2. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Pet.

on of Jacob, Gen. 30. 6.
scendants, Gen. 46. 23.
red, Num. 1. 38; 26. 42.
nheritance, Josh. 19. 40.
l by Jacob, Gen. 49. 16.
l by Moses, Deut. 33. 23.
ike Leah, &c., Jud. 18.
ING, as a mark of rejoicing,
6. 20; 82. 19; Jud. 11. 34;
1. 21. 11; 2 Sam. 6. 14; Eccl.
See Pa. 149. 3; 150. 4.
erodias's daughter pleases
d, Mat. 14. 6, &c.; Mk. 6. 22.
d, captive in Babylon, Dan.

edience to the law, Dan. 1. 8.
terprets Nebuchadnezzar's
n, Dan. 2; 4.
he handwriting on the wall,
6. 17.
ted by Darius, Dan. 6.
arids the idolatrous decree,
6. 10.
ved from the lions, Dan. 6.

sions, Dan. 7—12.
ayer, Dan. 9. 3.
courageed, and receives the
nise of return from captivity,
9. 20; 10. 10; 12. 13.
ame remarkably mentioned,
1. 14. 14; 20; 28. 3.
US (the Mede) takes Baby-
-dan, &c. 61.
ah decree, Dan. 6. 4.
rief for Daniel, Dan. 6. 14.
decree after his deliverance,
1. 6. 25.
(Hystaspes?) his decree con-
-ing the rebuilding of the tem-
-ple, Ezra 6.
KNES appointed, Gen. 1. 2,
1a. 45. 7.

nces of supernatural, Gen. 16.
Ex. 10. 21; 14. 30; Josh. 24.
Rev. 8. 12; 9. 2; 16. 10.
s crucifixion, Luke 23. 44.
alve of punishment, Mat. 8.
23. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 4, 17; Jude 6.
e mind, Job 37. 19; Prov. 2.
Eccl. 2. 14; 1a. 8. 22; 9. 2; 42.
Joel 2. 2; Luke 1. 79; John 1.
8. 19; 8. 12; 12. 35; 1 John 1.
c.; 2. 9; Rom. 13. 12; 1 Cor. 4.
1 Cor. 4. 6; 6. 14; 1 Thea. 5. 4;
c. 2. 9.

rs of, Luke 22. 53; Eph. 5. 11;
4; Col. 1. 13. See **LIGHT**.
HAN. See **KORAH**.
GHTERS, their inheritance
ruined, Num. 27. 6; 36.
ID, son of Jesse, his genealogy,
th. 23; 1 Chr. 3; Mat. 1.
ted by Samuel, 1 Sam. 16; 1
c. 10. 14.
s before Saul, 1 Sam. 16. 19.
deal and faith, 1 Sam. 17. 26,
Goliath, 1 Sam. 17. 49.
got honoured by Saul, 1 Sam.

wards persecuted by him, 1
a. 18. 8, 28; 19; 20, &c.
d by Jonathan, 1 Sam. 18. 1;
20; 23. 16; and by Michal,
am. 18. 27; 19. 11.
a overcomes the Philistines, 1
a. 18. 27; 19. 8.
to Naloth, 1 Sam. 19. 18.

DAVID—cont.

cats of the hallowed bread, 1 Sam.
21; Pa. 62; Mat. 12. 4.
flees to Gath, and feigns madness,
1 Sam. 21. 10; Pa. 34; 56.
dwells in the cave of Adullam, 1
Sam. 22; Pa. 63; 152.
escapes Saul's pursuit, 1 Sam. 23,
&c.; Pa. 57; 59.
twice spares Saul's life, 1 Sam. 24.
4; 26. 5.
his wrath against Nabal appeased
by Abigail, 1 Sam. 25. 21.
dwells at Ziklag, 1 Sam. 27.
dismissed from the army by Achish,
1 Sam. 29. 9.
chastises the Amalekites, 1 Sam. 30.
16; 2 Sam. 1.
laments the death of Saul and Jona-
than, 2 Sam. 1. 17.
becomes king of Judah, 2 Sam. 2.
4.
forms a league with Abner, 2 Sam.
3. 13.
laments his death, 2 Sam. 3. 31.
avenges the murder of Iahbosheth,
2 Sam. 4. 9.
becomes king of all Israel, 2 Sam.
5. 8; 1 Chr. 11.
his victories, 2 Sam. 5; 6; 8; 10;
12. 29; 21. 16; 1 Chr. 18—20; Pa.
60.
brings the ark to Zion, 2 Sam. 6;
1 Chr. 13; 16.
his psalms of thanksgiving, 2 Sam.
22; 1 Chr. 16. 7; Pa. 18; 103; 105.
See **PSALMS**.
reproves Michal for despising his
religious joy, 2 Sam. 6. 21; 1 Chr.
29. 15.
forbidden to build the temple, 2
Sam. 7. 4; 1 Chr. 17. 4; Pa. 50.
God's promises to him, 2 Sam. 7. 11;
1 Chr. 17. 10.
for his prayer and thanksgiving, 2 Sam.
7. 18; 1 Chr. 17. 16.
his kindness to Mephibosheth, 2
Sam. 9.
his sin concerning Bathsheba and
Uriah, 2 Sam. 11; 12.
his repentance at Nathan's rebuke,
2 Sam. 12; Pa. 51.
troubles in his family, 2 Sam. 13;
14.
Absalom's conspiracy against him,
2 Sam. 15; Pa. 3.
forsaken by Ahithophel, 1 Sam. 15.
31; 16; 17; Pa. 41. 9; 53. 12;
109.
cursed by Shimei, 2 Sam. 16. 5;
Pa. 7.
relieved by Barzillai, &c., 2 Sam.
17. 27.
his grief at Absalom's death, 2 Sam.
18. 33; 19. 1.
returns to Jerusalem, 2 Sam. 19.
15.
pardons Shimei, 2 Sam. 19. 16.
Sheba's conspiracy overcomes, 2 Sam.
20.
renders justice to the Gibeonites, 2
Sam. 21.
his mighty men, 2 Sam. 23. 8; 1
Chr. 11. 10.
his offence in numbering the peo-
ple, 2 Sam. 24; 1 Chr. 21.
his last words, 2 Sam. 23.
he regulates the service of the taber-
nacle, 1 Chr. 23—26.
his exhortation, 1 Chr. 28.
appoints Solomon his successor, 1
Kings 1; Pa. 72.
his charge to Solomon, 1 Kings 2;
1 Chr. 22. 6.

DAVID—cont.

his death, 1 Kings 2; 1 Chr. 29. 28.
the progenitor of Christ, Mat. 1. 1;
9. 27; 21. 9; comp. Pa. 110. with
Mat. 22. 41; Luke 1. 33; John 7.
42; Acts 2. 26; 13. 22; 16. 15; Rom.
1. 3; 2 Tim. 2. 8; Rev. 5. 6; 22.
16.
prophecies connected with, Pa. 89;
132; Is. 9. 7; 55. 3; 22. 23; Jer. 30.
9; Hos. 3. 5; Am. 9. 11. See
PSALMS.
DAY, the last, foretold, Job 19. 25;
Joel 2. 11; Zeph. 1. 14; John 6. 29;
11. 24; 12. 48; Rom. 2. 6; 1 Cor.
8. 13; Rev. 6. 17; 16. 14; 20.
days, last, mentioned, Is. 2. 2; Mic.
4. 1; Acts 2. 17; 2 Tim. 3. 1; Heb.
1. 2; Jam. 5. 3; 2 Pet. 3. 8.
DAY STAR arising in the heart, 2
Pet. 1. 19; Luke 1. 78.
DEACONS, seven, appointed, Acts
6; Phil. 1. 1.
their qualifications, 1 Tim. 3. 8.
DEAD, the, Job 8. 15; 14. 12; Pa. 6.
5; 88. 10; 115. 17; 145. 4; Eccl. 9.
5; 12. 7; Is. 58. 13.
resurrection of, Job 19. 26; Pa. 49.
15; Is. 26. 19; John 5. 25; 1 Cor.
15. 12.
raised by Elijah, 1 Kings 17. 17;
by Elisha, 2 Kings 4. 32; 13. 21;
by Christ, Matt. 9. 24; Mk. 6. 41;
Luke 7. 12; 8. 54; John 11; by
Peter, Acts 9. 40; by Paul, Acts
20. 10.
DEAF, cursing the, forbidden, Lev.
19. 14.
healed by Christ, Mk. 7. 32; 9. 25.
See Ex. 4. 11; Is. 29. 18; 42.
18.
DEAL, a measure, Ex. 29. 40; Lev.
14. 10, &c.
DEATH, the consequence of
Adam's sin, Gen. 2. 17; 3. 19;
Rom. 5. 12; 6. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 21.
universal, Job 1. 21; 3. 17; 14. 1;
21. 13; Pa. 49. 19; 89. 48; Eccl.
5. 15; 8. 8; 9. 5, 10; 11. 8; Heb.
9. 27.
characterized, Job 3. 19; Dent. 31.
16; (John 11. 11; John 1. 21; 3.
13; 10. 21; 12. 22; 14. 2; 16. 22;
21. 17; Pa. 16. 10; 23. 4; 104. 29;
Eccl. 9. 10; Hab. 2. 5; Luke 12.
20; 2 Cor. 5. 1, 8; Phil. 1. 23;
1 Tim. 6. 7; 2 Pet. 1. 14, &c.
inflicted as a punishment, Gen. 9.
6; Ex. 21. 12; 22. 18; 31. 14; 35.
2; Lev. 20. 2; 21. 9, &c.; 1 Kings
21. 10; Mat. 15. 4.
overcome by Christ, Rom. 6. 9;
1 Cor. 15. 26; (Hos. 13. 14.) 2 Tim.
1. 10; Heb. 2. 15; Rev. 1. 18.
prayers and exhortations con-
-cerning, Pa. 39; 96; Eccl. 9. 10;
2 Kings 20. 1; John 9. 4; 1 Pet. 1.
24.
excluded from heaven, Luke 20. 36;
Rev. 21. 4.
persons exempted from:—Enoch,
Gen. 5. 24; Heb. 11. 5; Elijah,
2 Kings 2. 11. See 1 Cor. 15. 51;
1 Thos. 4. 17.
SPIRITUAL, described, Is. 9. 2; Mat.
4. 16; 8. 22; Luke 1. 79; John 6.
53; Rom. 5. 15; 6. 13; 8. 6; Eph.
2. 1; 4. 13; Col. 2. 13; 1 Tim. 5. 6;
Heb. 6. 1; 9. 14; 1 John 8. 14;
Rev. 3. 1.
deliverance from, by Christ, John
5. 24; Rom. 6. 11; Eph. 2. 6; 5. 14;
1 John 5. 12.
SERIAL, characterized, Prov. 14.

DEATH, ETERNAL—*cont.*

12; Dan. 12. 2; Mat. 7. 13; 10. 28; 23. 33; 25. 30, 41; Mk. 9. 44; John 5. 29; Rom. 1. 32; 2. 8; 6. 21; 9. 22; 2 Thes. 1. 7; Jam. 4. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 17.
 (the second death), Rev. 2. 11; 19. 20; 20. 14; 21. 8.
 salvation from, by Christ, John 3. 16; 8. 51, &c. See Jam. 5. 20.
 of Christ foretold, Is. 53; Dan. 9. 26; Zech. 13. 7. See Mat. 27. 29; (Deut. 21. 23; Gal. 3. 13); Heb. 2. 9; 12. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 11.
 voluntary, Luke 12. 50; John 10. 11, 18; Heb. 10. 7.
 its object, Is. 53; Dan. 9. 26; Mat. 20. 29; 1 Cor. 6. 7; 1 Tim. 2. 6; Tit. 2. 14; Heb. 9. 26; 1 Pet. 1. 18; Rev. 1. 5.
 of SAINTS, Num. 23. 10; 2 Kings 22. 20; Ps. 23. 4; 48. 14; 116. 15; Dan. 12. 2; Luke 16. 25; John 11. 11; Prov. 14. 32; Is. 26. 19; 27. 1; 2 Cor. 5. 8; Phil. 1. 21; 2 Tim. 4. 8; Heb. 11. 13; Rev. 3. 10.
 how to be mourned, 1 Thes. 4. 13.
 of Abraham, Gen. 25. 8.
 of Isaac, Gen. 35. 29.
 of Jacob, Gen. 49.
 of Aaron, Num. 20. 23.
 of Moses, Deut. 34. 5.
 of Joshua, Josh. 24. 29.
 of David, 1 Kings 2.
 of Elisha, 2 Kings 13. 14.
 of Stephen, Acts 7. 54.
 of Dorcas, Acts 9. 37.
 of THE WICKED characterized, Job 18. 11; 21. 13; 27. 19; Ps. 34. 16; 49. 14; 73. 19; Prov. 10. 7; 11. 7; 14. 32; 29. 1; Is. 14. 9; Ezek. 3. 19; 18. 23; Dan. 12. 2; Luke 12. 20; 16. 22; John 8. 21; Acts 1. 25.
 of Korah, &c., Num. 16. 32.
 of Abaelom, 2 Sam. 18. 9.
 of Ahab, 1 Kings 22. 34.
 of Jesebel, 2 Kings 9. 33.
 of Athaliah, 2 Chr. 23. 15.
 of Haman, Est. 7. 10.
 of Judas, Mat. 27. 5; Acts 1. 13.
 of Ananias, &c., Acts 5. 6.
 of Herod, Acts 12. 23.
DEBORAH the prophetess judges and delivers Israel, Jud. 4.
 her song, Jud. 5.
DEBT censured, Pa. 87. 21; Prov. 3. 27; Luke 16. 5; Rom. 13. 8.
DEBTORS, parables of, Mat. 18. 21; Luke 7. 41; 16. See Mat. 6. 12.
DECEIT (and Lying), proceed from the heart, Mat. 7. 22; Jer. 17. 9.
 the work of the devil, John 8. 44; 1 Kings 22. 23; Acts 5. 2.
 a mark of the wicked, Job 15. 35; Ps. 4. 2; 7. 14; 10. 7; 35. 20; 36. 3; 38. 12; 52. 3; 55. 11; 53. 3; 62. 4; Prov. 11. 18; 12. 6; 17. 17; 20. 17; 26. 24; Jer. 9. 3; 14. 14; 23. 26; 37. 9; Obad. 3. 7; Hos. 11. 12; Rom. 1. 29; 16. 18; 2 Cor. 11. 13; Eph. 4. 14; 2 Thes. 2. 9; 1 Tim. 4. 2; 2 Tim. 3. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 13; 2 John 7.
 evil consequences of, Ps. 5. 6; 55. 23; 120. 3; Prov. 6. 14; 10. 18; 12. 19; 23. 17; 41. 9; 52. 20; 71. 1; 6. 25; 29; Jer. 5. 2; 9. 6; 8. 6; Hos. 4. 1; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15.
 forbidden, Lev. 19. 11; Prov. 24. 28; Ps. 34. 13; 101. 7; Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 25; Col. 3. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 10.
 Christ devoid of, Is. 53. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 22.
 avoided by the people of God, Job

DECEIT—*cont.*

27. 4; 31. 5; Ps. 15. 2; 24. 4; 36. 4; 32. 2; 40. 4; 43. 1; 101. 7; 119. 29, 163; 120. 2; Prov. 13. 5; 30. 8; Is. 63. 8; Zeph. 3. 13; 2 Cor. 4. 2; 1 Thes. 2. 3; 1 Pet. 2. 1; Rev. 14. 6.
 of the serpent, Gen. 3. 1.
 of Cain, Gen. 4. 9.
 of Abraham, Gen. 12. 11; 20.
 of Isaac, Gen. 26. 7.
 of Rebecca and Jacob, Gen. 27. 9.
 of the sons of Jacob, Gen. 37. 31.
 of Pharaoh, Ex. 8. 29.
 of the Gibeonites, Josh. 9. 9.
 of Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 13.
 of David, 1 Sam. 21. 2.
 of a prophet, 1 Kings 18. 18.
 of Gehazi, 2 Kings 5. 25.
 of Sanballat, &c., Neh. 6.
 of Haman, Est. 3.
 of Herod, Mat. 2. 8.
 of Peter, Mat. 26. 70.
 of Ananias, Acts 5. 6.
DECISION, how exhibited, Ex. 32. 26; Num. 14. 24; Deut. 6. 5; 2 Chr. 15. 13; Is. 56. 6; Josh. 1. 7; 24. 15; 1 Kings 18. 21; Luke 9. 62; 1 Cor. 15. 58; Heb. 3. 6, 14; Jam. 1. 8; 4. 7.
 opposed to double-mindedness, Deut. 5. 32; 1 Kings 18. 21; Ps. 78. 8; Mat. 6. 24; Jam. 1. 8.
 of Moses, Ex. 32. 26.
 of Caleb, Num. 13. 30.
 of Joshua, Josh. 24. 15.
 of Ruth, Ruth 1. 16.
 of Paul, Acts 21. 13, &c.; Gal. 1. 16.
DEDAN, prophecies concerning, Jer. 25. 23; 49. 8; Ezek. 25. 13; 27. 20.
DEDICATED things, law concerning, Lev. 27. 28; Num. 16. 33.
DEDICATION of the tabernacle, Ex. 40; Lev. 8. 9; Num. 7.
 of the temple, 1 Kings 8; 2 Chron. 5. 6.
 of the wall of Jerusalem, Neh. 12. 27.
DEFENCE, God is, to his people, Job 22. 25; Ps. 6. 11; 7. 10; 31. 2; 59. 9; 89. 18.
 of Paul before the Jews, the council, Felix, Festus, and Agrippa, Acts 22–26.
DEGREES of entering the congregation, Deut. 23. 1.
 the command disobeyed and re-enforced, Neh. 13.
DELILAH betrays Samson, Jud. 16.
DELIVERANCE of Lot, Gen. 14; 19.
 of Moses, Ex. 2.
 of Israel, Ex. 14; Jud. 4. 7; 15; 1 Sam. 7. 14; 17; 2 Kings 19; 2 Chr. 14; 20, &c.
 of Daniel, &c., Dan. 2. 6.
 of Shadrach, &c., Dan. 3.
 of the apostles, Acts 5. 19; 12. 7; 16. 26; 28. 1; 2 Tim. 4. 17.
DEMETRIUS, a disciple, commended, 3 John 12.
 the silversmith, raises a tumult, Acts 19. 24.
DENIAL OF CHRIST, how exhibited, Mk. 8. 38; Phil. 3. 18; 2 Tim. 1. 8; Tit. 1. 16; 2 Pet. 2. 1; 1 John 3. 22; 4. 8; Jude 3.
 its punishment, Mat. 10. 33; 2 Tim. 2. 12; 2 Pet. 2. 1; Jude 4. 16.
 by Peter, Mat. 26. 69, &c.
 by the Jews, John 18. 40; 19. 15, &c.; Acts 3. 13, &c.
DESPAIR, evil consequences of,

DESPAIR—*cont.*

Lev. 26. 36; Deut. 28. 24, 67; Is. 2. 21; Jer. 2. 25; 18. 12; Rev. 6. 16; 9. 6; 16. 10.
 exhortations against, Deut. 28. 3; Ps. 37. 1; 77. 13; 42. 11; 121. 24, &c.; Prov. 24. 19; Is. 62. 30; Luke 18. 1; 2 Cor. 4. 8; Gal. 6. 9; 2 Thes. 3. 13; Heb. 12. 3, &c.
DEVIL, the called, Satan, 1 Chr. 21. 1; Job 1. 6, &c.
 Abaddon, Rev. 9. 11.
 accuser, Rev. 12. 10.
 adversary, 1 Pet. 5. 8.
 angel of the bottomless pit, and Apollyon, Rev. 9. 11.
 Beelzebub, Mat. 12. 24.
 Belial, 2 Cor. 6. 15.
 dragon, Is. 27. 1; Rev. 12. 3; 20. 2.
 enemy, Mat. 13. 39.
 evil spirit, 1 Sam. 16. 14.
 father of lies, John 8. 44; 1 Kings 22. 22.
 god of this world, 2 Cor. 4. 4.
 Leviathan, Is. 27. 1.
 murderer, John 8. 44.
 power of darkness, Col. 1. 13.
 prince of this world, John 14. 30; Eph. 6. 12.
 prince of the devils, Mat. 12. 24.
 prince of the power of the air, Eph. 2. 2.
 serpent, Gen. 3. 4; Is. 27. 1; 2 Cor. 11. 3; Rev. 12. 9, &c.
 tempter, Mat. 4. 3; 1 Thes. 2. 5.
 unclean spirit, Mat. 12. 43.
 wicked one, Mat. 13. 19, 28.
 his transgression and punishment, 2 Pet. 2. 4; 1 John 5. 8; Luke 10. 18; Jude 6; Rev. 20. 10.
 tempts Eve, Gen. 3.
 accuses Job, Job 1. 7; 2. 2.
 tempts David, 1 Chr. 21. 1.
 resisting Joshua, rebuked, Zech. 3.
 tempting Christ, is overcome, Mat. 4. 1; Mk. 1. 13; Luke 4. 2. See Gen. 3. 15; Ps. 68. 18; Mat. 10. 1; Mk. 16. 17; Col. 2. 15; Heb. 2. 14; 1 John 3. 8.
 enters into Judas, Luke 22. 3; John 13. 3; and Ananias, Acts 5. 3.
 his character, John 8. 44; Eph. 2. 2; 2 Cor. 4. 4; 11. 3, 16; 1 Thes. 2. 5; 2 Thes. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 5. 8; Rev. 12. 9; 16. 14.
 instigates to sin, &c. See above, and 1 Cor. 7. 5; 2 Cor. 2. 11; Eph. 6. 11; 1 John 3. 8; Rev. 13. 14.
 to be resisted, Gen. 3. 15; Rom. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 2. 11; 11. 3; Eph. 4. 27; 6. 16; 2 Tim. 2. 26; Jam. 4. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 9; 1 John 2. 13; Rev. 12. 11.
 his power, 1 Sam. 16. 14; 1 Kings 22. 21; Mat. 4. 1; 13. 19; Luke 22. 3; John 8. 44; Acts 5. 3; 13. 10; 2 Cor. 4. 4; Eph. 2. 2; 1 Tim. 5. 15; 3. 7; 2 Tim. 2. 26; 1 John 3. 10; Rev. 20. 7.
 his final punishment, Rev. 20. 10; Mat. 25. 41.
DEVILS, sacrifices offered to, Lev. 17. 7; Deut. 32. 17; 2 Chr. 11. 15; Ps. 106. 37; 1 Cor. 10. 20; Rev. 2. 20.
 cast out by Christ, Mat. 4. 34; 8. 31; Mk. 1. 23; 5. 2; Luke 9. 42.
 by his apostles, Luke 9. 1, &c.; Acts 16. 16; 19. 12.
 confess Jesus to be Christ, Mat. 8. 29; Mk. 3. 11; 4. 7; Luke 4. 34. See Jam. 2. 19.

DEVOTED things, law concerning, Lev. 27; Num. 18. 14; Ezek. 41. 29.

DEVOUT persons so called, Simeon, Luke 2. 25; Cornelius, Acts 10. 2; Ananias, Acts 22. 12.

DEW, a blessing, Gen. 27. 28; Deut. 33. 13.

a sign, Jud. 6. 37.

Figurative, Deut. 32. 2; Ps. 110. 8; 133. 3; Prov. 19. 12; Is. 26. 19, &c.

DIAL of Ahas, 2 Kings 20. 11; Is. 38. 8.

DIAMOND, Ex. 28. 18; 39. 11.

DIANA, tumult concerning her worship, Acts 19. 24.

DILIGENCE, exhortations to, in the service of God, &c., Ex. 15. 26; Deut. 4. 6; 7; 18. 14; 24. 8; Josh. 1. 7; Ezra 7. 23; Ps. 37. 10; 112. 1; Prov. 4. 3; 4. 7; 8. &c.; Is. 55. 2; Jer. 12. 16; Zech. 6. 15; Luke 12. 58; Rom. 12. 8; 2 Cor. 8. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 10; Heb. 6. 11; 11. 8; 12. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 5, 10; 2 Pet. 2. 14.

in worldly business, Prov. 10. 4; 12. 23; 13. 4; 21. 6; 22. 29; 27. 23; Rom. 12. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 11.

DINAH, Jacob's daughter, Gen. 30. 21.

ravished by Shechem, Gen. 34. 2.

avenged by Simeon and Levi, Gen. 34. 25.

DIONYSIUS of Athens converted, Acts 17. 34.

DIOTREPHES censured, 8 John 9.

DISCIPLES OF CHRIST. See **APOSTLES**.

seventy sent out, Luke 10.

numbers added to the church, Acts 2. 41; 4. 4.

first called Christians, Acts 11. 26.

of JOHN come to Christ, Mat. 9. 14; 11. 2. See John 8. 25.

receive the Holy Ghost, Acts 19. 1.

DISCORD, causing, censured, Prov. 6. 14; 19. 26; 17. 9; 18. 8; 26. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20.

DISCRETION, advantages of, Prov. 1. 4; 2. 11; 3. 21; 6. 2; 19. 11; Ps. 34. 12.

DISEASES inflicted by God, Ex. 9; 15. 26; Num. 12. 10; Deut. 28. 60; 2 Kings 1. 4; 5. 27; 2 Chr. 21. 18; 26. 21; Job 2. 6, 7.

attributed to devils, Mk. 9. 17; Luke 11. 14; 13. 16.

healed by Christ, Mat. 4. 23; 9. 30; John 5. 8; (Ps. 108. 8), &c.

and his disciples, Luke 9. 1; Acts 3. 1; 9. 32; 28. 8, &c.

DISFIGUREMENT in mourning forbidden, Deut. 14. 1. See **Mat.** 6. 16.

DISGUISES adopted, by Saul, 1 Sam. 28. 8.

by Jeroboam's wife, 1 Kings 14. 2.

by a prophet, 1 Kings 20. 38.

by Ahab, 1 Kings 22. 30; 2 Chr. 18. 29.

by Josiah, 2 Chr. 35. 22.

DISOBEDIENCE to God's commandments, evil consequences of, Lev. 26. 14; Deut. 8. 11; 27. 23; 15; Josh. 6. 6; 1 Sam. 2. 80; 12. 15; Ps. 78. 10; Is. 8. 8; 43. 24; Jer. 9. 13; 18. 10; 22. 21; 26. 14; Eph. 5. 6; Tit. 1. 16; 3. 8; Heb. 2. 2.

of Adam and Eve, Gen. 3.

of Pharaoh, Ex. 5. 2.

of Achan, Josh. 7.

DISOBEDIENCE—cont.

of Saul, 1 Sam. 13. 9; 15.

of a prophet, 1 Kings 13. 20.

of Jonah, Jon. 1. 2, &c. See **Isaiah**.

DISPENSATION of the gospel, 1 Cor. 9. 17; Eph. 1. 10; 3. 2; Col. 1. 25.

DISPERSED of Israel, Est. 3. 8; John 7. 35; Is. 11. 12.

prophecies concerning, Jer. 25. 34; Ezek. 36. 19; Zeph. 3. 10.

DISPUTING forbidden, with God, Rom. 9. 20; 1 Cor. 1. 20.

with men, Mk. 9. 33; Rom. 14. 1; Phil. 2. 14; 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 6. 20; 2 Tim. 2. 14; Tit. 3. 9.

DISSENSION concerning circumcision, Acts 15. 1.

DIVIDING the hoof, beasts who do not cleave, Lev. 11. 4; Deut. 14. 7.

DIVINATION, &c., forbidden, Lev. 19. 26; 20. 27; Deut. 18. 10; Jer. 27. 9; 29. 8.

practised by Saul, 1 Sam. 28. 7.

by Nebuchadnezzar, Ezek. 21. 21.

DIVISION of the land of Canaan, Num. 34. 16; Josh. 13. &c.

DIVISIONS in the church forbidden, Rom. 16. 17; 1 Cor. 1. 10; 3. 11; 13. 12; 14. 24; Mat. 12. 25.

Christ's prayer against, John 17. 21.

DIVORCE, laws concerning, Deut. 24. 1; Is. 50. 1; Mat. 5. 32; Mk. 10. 4. See **Lev.** 21. 14; Num. 30. 9.

DOCTORS of the law, Luke 2. 46; 5. 17; Acts 5. 34.

DOCTRINE of CHRIST, (Deut. 32. 2; Ps. 19. 7; Prov. 4. 2; 8; Is. 28. 9; 29. 14) Mat. 7. 28, &c.; Mk. 4. 2; John 7. 16; Acts 2. 42; 1 Tim. 3. 16; 6. 3; 2 Tim. 3. 16; Tit. 1. 1; Heb. 6. 1; 2 John 9.

taught by obedience, Tit. 2. 7, 10; 1 Tim. 6. 1; Rom. 6. 17.

to be taught in the church, 1 Tim. 1. 8; 4. 6, 13.

not to be opposed, Rom. 16. 17; 1 Tim. 6. 3; 2 John 10.

DOCTRINES, false, evil consequences of, Jer. 10. 8; Mat. 15. 9; 16. 12; Eph. 4. 14; 1 Tim. 4. 1; 2 Tim. 4. 3; 2 Thes. 2. 11; Heb. 13. 9; Rev. 2. 14.

to be avoided, Jer. 23. 16; 29. 8; Col. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 4; 6. 20. See **TEACHERS**, FALSE.

DORG, at Saul's command slays the priests, 1 Sam. 21. 7; 22. 9. (Ps. 52; 120.)

DOGS, law concerning, Deut. 23. 18.

figurative of enemies, Ps. 22. 16.

false teachers so called, Is. 56. 10; Phil. 3. 2.

a term of humiliation, 2 Sam. 9. 8; Mat. 15. 27.

of Impenitence, Prov. 26. 11; 2 Pet. 2. 22; Rev. 22. 15.

DOMINION of God universal, Ps. 103. 22; 145. 113; Dan. 4. 3, 22, 34; 7. 27; Col. 1. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 11; Jude 25.

over the creation granted to Adam, Gen. 1. 26; Ps. 8. 6.

DOOR, Christ the John 10. 9.

DORCAS restored from death, Acts 9. 36.

DOUBTFULNESS forbidden, Mat. 14. 31; 21. 21; Mk. 11. 33; Luke 12. 29; Rom. 14. 3; Acts 10. 20; 1 Tim. 2. 8.

DOVE sent out from the ark, Gen.

DOVE—cont.

8. 3; doves used in sacrifices, Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 12. 6; 14. 22, &c.

figuratively mentioned, Ps. 68. 13; 74. 19; Song 1. 16; 2. 14, &c.

Holy Spirit descends in the form of, Mat. 3. 16, &c.

DOUGH, offering of, Num. 15. 20; Neh. 10. 37; Ezek. 44. 30.

DRAGON mentioned, Deut. 32. 33; Job 30. 29; Is. 13. 22, &c.

Pharaoh so called, Ezek. 29. 8.

the enemy of the church, Ps. 74. 13; Is. 27. 1; 51. 9; Rev. 12. 3; 13. 16. 18.

DRAUGHT of fishes, miraculous, Luke 5; John 21.

DREAMS, vanity of, Job 30. 8; Ps. 73. 20; Eccl. 5. 3; Is. 29. 8; Jer. 23. 25; 27. 9; Zech. 10. 3; Jude 8.

sent by God, Job 33. 15; Joel 2. 28.

to Abimelech, Gen. 20. 8.

Jacob, Gen. 28. 12; 31. 10.

Laban, Gen. 31. 24.

Joseph, Gen. 37. 5.

Pharaoh's servants, Gen. 40. 6.

Pharaoh, Gen. 41.

Israelite, Jud. 7. 13.

Solomon, 1 Kings 3. 5.

Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 2. 4.

Joseph, Mat. 1. 20; 2. 12.

Pilate's wife, Mat. 27. 19.

DRINK, strong, when forbidden, Lev. 10. 9; Num. 6. 3; Jud. 13. 4; Luke 1. 15.

to whom to be given, Prov. 31. 6.

DRINK offerings, law concerning, Ex. 29. 40; Lev. 23. 13; Num. 6. 17; 16. 6; (Gen. 36. 14).

idolatrous, Is. 57. 6; Jer. 7. 18; 44. 17; Ezek. 20. 28.

DROMEDARIES, Jer. 2. 23; 1 Kings 4. 28; Est. 8. 10; Is. 60. 6.

DROPSY cured by Christ, Luke 14. 2.

DROSS, wicked compared to, Ps. 119. 119; Is. 1. 25; Ezek. 21. 18.

DROUGHT inflicted as a punishment, Deut. 28. 22; 1 Kings 17; Hag. 1. 11. See **FAMINE**.

DRUNKENNESS censured, Prov. 20. 1; 21. 17; 23. 20, 29; Is. 5. 11; 28. 1; Hos. 4. 11; Hab. 2. 6; Luke 21. 34; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Cor. 5. 11; Gal. 5. 21; Eph. 5. 18; 1 Thes. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 4. 3.

its punishment, Deut. 21. 20; Joel 1. 5; Am. 6. 6; Nah. 1. 10; Mat. 24. 49; Luke 12. 45; 1 Cor. 6. 10; Gal. 5. 21.

of Noah, Gen. 9. 21.

of Lot, Gen. 19. 33.

of Nabai, 1 Sam. 25. 36.

of Elah, 1 Kings 16. 9.

of Benhadad, 1 Kings 20. 16.

of Belshazzar, Dan. 5. 4.

of the Corinthians, 1 Cor. 11. 21.

DUMBNESS cured by Christ (Is. 35. 6), Mat. 9. 32; 12. 22.

inflicted, Luke 1. 20.

dumb not to be oppressed, Prov. 31. 8.

DUNGEON, Joseph cast into, Gen. 39. 40. 15; also Jeremiah, Jer. 37. 16; 38. 6.

DUST, man formed of, and to return to, Gen. 2. 7; 3. 19; 18. 27; Job 10. 9; 34. 15; Ps. 103. 14; 104. 29; Eccl. 12. 7; 1 Cor. 15. 27.

placed on the head as a mark of grief, Josh. 7. 6; Job 2. 12; Lam. 2. 10.

DUTY of man, the whole, Eccl. 12. 13; Luke 17. 10.

DWARFS forbidden to offer sacrifices, Lev. 21. 20.

E.

EAGLE, unclean, Lev. 11. 13. described, Job 9. 26; 39. 27; Obad. 4. seen in visions, Ezek. 1. 10; 17. 8; Rev. 4. 7.

EAR, the hearing, blessings resulting from, 2 Sam. 7. 37; Ps. 45. 10; 78. 1; 94. 9; Prov. 15. 31; 20. 12; 22. 17; Is. 50. 4; 55. 3; Mat. 11. 15, &c. (Ezek. 12. 2).

EARLY RISING, examples of:—Christ, Mk. 1. 35; Luke 21. 38; John 8. 2.

Abraham, &c., Gen. 19. 27; 26. 31; 28. 18; Josh. 8. 1; Jud. 6. 31; 1 Sam. 9. 26; 15. 12; 17. 20.

Mary, &c., Mk. 16. 2; John 20. 1; Acts 5. 21.

EARNEST of the Spirit, 2 Cor. 1. 22; 5. 5; Eph. 1. 14.

EARTH created, Gen. 1. 1.

made fruitful, Gen. 1. 11.

cursed, Gen. 3. 17.

covered by the flood, Gen. 7. 10.

to be consumed by fire, Ps. 102. 26; Is. 61. 6; 64. 1; Mic. 1. 4; Zeph. 1. 18; 3. 8; 2 Thea. 1. 7; 2 Pet. 3. 7; Rev. 20.

a new one promised, 2 Pet. 3. 13; Rev. 21. 1.

EARTHQUAKES, various, 1 Kings 19. 11; Is. 29. 6; Am. 1. 1; Acts 16. 26; Rev. 6. 12; 8. 5; 11. 13; 16. 18.

at the crucifixion, Matt. 27. 54.

EASE, danger of, Prov. 1. 22; Is. 53. 9; Am. 6. 1; Luke 12. 13.

EAST, land of, Job 1. 8.

wise men from, worship Christ, Mat. 2. 1.

glory of God proceeding from, Ezek. 43. 2; 47. 8.

EASTER (passover), Acts 12. 4.

EBAL, mount, curses pronounced from, Deut. 27. 13; Josh. 8. 33.

EBED-MELECH intercedes for and delivers Jeremiah, Jer. 38. 7.

comforted, Jer. 39. 16.

EBEN-EZER (the stone of help) raised by Samuel, 1 Sam. 7. 12.

EDEN described, Gen. 2. 8.

Adam driven from, Gen. 3. 23.

figuratively mentioned, Is. 51. 3; Ezek. 28. 13; 31. 9; 35. 35; Joel 2. 8.

EDIFICATION, exhortations to mutual, Rom. 14. 19; 15. 2; 1 Cor. 8. 1; 10. 33; 14. 5; 2 Cor. 12. 19; 14. 10; Eph. 4. 13, 29; 1 Thea. 5. 11.

EDOM and Edomites, kings and dukes of, Gen. 36; 1 Chr. 1. 43.

their possessions, Deut. 2. 5; Josh. 24. 4.

their unkindness to Israel, Num. 20. 14; Deut. 2. 8.

when admitted into the congregation, Deut. 23. 8.

subdued by David, 2 Sam. 8. 14.

revolt, 2 Kings 8. 20; 2 Chr. 21. 8.

subdued by Amaziah, 2 Kings 14. 7; 2 Chr. 25. 11.

prophecies concerning, Jer. 25. 21; 49. 7; Ezek. 25. 13; 35; Amos 1. 11; Obad. 1.

EGLON, king of Moab, oppresses Israel, Jud. 3. 14.

slain by Ehud, Jud. 3. 21.

EGYPT visited by Abram, Gen. 12. 10.

EGYPT—cont.

Joseph carried down to, Gen. 37. 36.

his stay there, Gen. 39. 60; Ps. 105. 17; Acts 7. 9.

Israelites' bondage there, Ex. 1. 12; 5. &c.; Ps. 105.

departure from, Ex. 13. 17; Ps. 78. 12; 106. 87; 106. 7; Acts 7. 9; Heb. 11. 22.

kings of, chastise Judah, 1 Kings 14. 25; 2 Kings 23. 29; 2 Chr. 12. 2; 26. 20; 36. 3; Jer. 37. 6.

conquered by Nebuchadnezzar, 2 Kings 24. 7; Jer. 40; Ezek. 23. 18.

Jeremiah carried there, Jer. 43.

also Christ, Mat. 2. 13; (Hos. 11. 1).

prophecies concerning, Gen. 15. 13; Is. 11. 11; 19; 20; 27. 12; 30. 1; Jer. 9. 26; 25. 19; 43. 8; 44. 28; 46; Ezek. 29—32; Dan. 11. 8; Hos. 9. 3; 11; Joel 2. 19; Zech. 10. 10; 14. 18.

confidence in, censured, Is. 30; 31; Jer. 42. 14; 43. 8, &c.

when Egyptians might be received into the congregation, Deut. 23. 8.

EHUD, judge, delivers Israel, Jud. 3. 15.

EKRON taken, Jud. 1. 18.

men of, smitten with emerods, 1 Sam. 5. 10; 6. 17.

prophecies concerning, Am. 1. 8; Zeph. 2. 4; Zech. 9. 6.

ELAH, king of Israel, his evil reign, 1 Kings 16. 8.

killed by Zimri, 1 Kings 16. 10.

—valley of, battle in, 1 Sam. 17. 2.

ELAM, son of Shem, Gen. 10. 22; 14. 1.

(Persia) prophecies concerning, Is. 21. 2; Jer. 25. 25; 49. 34;—Acts 2. 9.

ELDAD and Medad prophesy, Num. 11. 26.

ELDERS, seventy appointed, Ex. 24. 1; Num. 11. 16.

charge to, Deut. 39. 10.

officers so called, Gen. 40. 7; Lev. 4. 15; Deut. 21. 19; 1 Sam. 16. 4; &c.; Ezra 5. 6; Ps. 107. 33; Ezek. 8. 1, &c.

in the Church, their qualifications, &c., Tit. 1. 6; 1 Tim. 5. 19; Jam. 5. 14; 1 Pet. 5. 1. See Acts 11. 30; 14. 23; 15. 4, 23; 16. 4; 20. 17.

Paul's charge to, Acts 20. 17.

Peter's, 1 Pet. 5.

twenty-four, in heaven, Rev. 4. 4, &c.; 7. 11; 14. 8.

ELIAZAR, son of Aaron, Ex. 6. 23.

consecrated priest, Ex. 28; 29; Lev. 8.

his charge, Num. 3. 2, &c.; 4. 16; 16. 85.

succeeds Aaron, Num. 20. 26, 28; 27. 23; 31. 13; 34. 17; Josh. 17. 4.

death, Josh. 24. 33.

—son of Abinadab, keeps the ark, 1 Sam. 7. 1.

—one of David's captains, 2 Sam. 23. 9; 1 Chr. 11. 12.

ELECT, Christ so called, 1 Pet. 2. 6; (Is. 42. 1).

the Church, Is. 45. 4; 65. 9; Mat. 24. 22; 2 Tim. 2. 10.

ELECTION of Saints, Rom. 8. 33; Col. 3. 12; 1 Thea. 1. 4.

its privileges and duties, Mk. 13. 20; Luke 18. 7; Rom. 8. 29; 11. 6; 1 Cor. 1. 27; Eph. 1. 4; 1 Thea.

ELECTION—cont.

1. 4; 2 Thea. 2. 13; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 2; 2 Pet. 1. 10.

ELECT LADY, Epistle to, 2 John.

EL-ELOHIE-ISRAEL, God, the God of Israel, Gen. 33. 20.

ELHANAN, one of David's warriors, 2 Sam. 21. 19; 23. 24; 1 Chr. 11. 23; 20. 5.

ELI, high priest, blesses Hannah, 1 Sam. 1. 17.

reproved, and the destruction of his house foretold, 1 Sam. 2. 27; 3. 11.

the prophecy fulfilled, 1 Sam. 4. 10; 23. 9; 1 Kings 1. 26.

ELIAKIM, son of Hilkiah, speaks with Rabshakeh, 2 Kings 18. 18; Is. 36. 11.

sent to Isiah, 2 Kings 19. 2; Is. 37. 2.

his exaltation foretold, Is. 22. 20.

a type of Christ, Is. 22. 22; Rev. 3. 7.

(Jehotakim), son of Josiah,

made king by Pharaoh, 2 Kings 23. 34; 2 Chr. 36. 4.

his evil reign and death, 2 Kings 24. 1; 2 Chr. 36. 4.

ELIEZER, Abraham's steward, Gen. 15. 2.

his prayer answered, Gen. 26. 12.

—son of Moosa, Ex. 18. 4; 1 Chr. 23. 15.

—prophet, reproveth Jehoahaphat, 2 Chr. 20. 37.

ELIASHIB, high priest, Neh. 3. 1.

censured for breaking the law, Neh. 13. 4.

ELIHU reproveth Job's friends, Job 32; and Job's impatience, Job 33. 8; 34. 5.

declares God's justice, Job 33. 12; 34. 10; 35. 13; 36; and power, Job 33. 27; and mercy, Job 33. 23; 34. 28.

ELIJAH (Elias) prophesies a great drought, 1 Kings 17. 1; Jam. 5. 17.

miraculously fed, 1 Kings 17. 4, 16; (Luke 4. 25); 19. 6.

raises the widow's son, 1 Kings 17. 21.

slays the priests of Baal, &c., 1 Kings 18. 18.

sees into the wilderness, 1 Kings 19; Rom. 11. 2.

calls Elisha, 1 Kings 19. 19.

denounces Ahab in Naboth's vineyard, 1 Kings 21. 17. See 1 Kings 22. 28; 2 Kings 9. 26; 10. 10.

rebukes Ahabiah, 2 Kings 1. 3, 14.

calls down fire from heaven, 2 Kings 1. 10; Luke 9. 54.

his writing to Jehoram, 2 Chr. 21. 12.

carried up into heaven, 2 Kings 2. 11.

appears at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17. 3; Mk. 9. 4; Luke 9. 36.

type of John the Baptist, 2 Kings 1. 8; Mat. 3. 4. See Mat. 4. 5; Mat. 11. 14; 16. 14; Luke 1. 17; 9. 8, 19; John 1. 21.

ELIPHAZ reproveth Job, and declares God's judgment against sinners, Job 4; 5. 15; 22.

his fearful vision, Job 4. 12.

rebuked by Elihu, Job 32. 8.

God's anger against him appeased, Job 42. 7.

ELISABETH, mother of John the Baptist, Luke 1. 6.

her salutation to Mary, Luke 1. 42.

ELISHA (Elisha) appointed to succeed Elijah, 1 Kings 19. 16. receives his mantle, 2 Kings 2. 18. curses the mocking children, 2 Kings 2. 24. foretells the destruction of the Moabites, 2 Kings 3. 13. various miracles wrought by him, 2 Kings 2. 14, 20; 4. 8. raises the Shunammite's son, 2 Kings 4. 32. his care for her, 2 Kings 8. 1. Naaman's leprosy healed, 2 Kings 5. 1; Luke 4. 27. Gehazi condemned, 2 Kings 5. 27. Syrians smitten with blindness, 2 Kings 6. 18. he prophesies plenty in Samaria when besieged, 2 Kings 7. 1. his prophecy to Hazael, 2 Kings 8. 11. (10. 32.) sends to anoint Jehu, 2 Kings 9. 1. in his sickness foretells victories over the Syrians, 2 Kings 13. 14. death, 2 Kings 13. 20. miracle wrought by his bones, 2 Kings 13. 21.

ELKANAH, Samuel's father, 1 Sam. 1. 1. his kindness to Hannah, 1 Sam. 1. 6, 23.

ELON judges Israel, Jud. 12. 11.

ELYMAS. See **BAR-JESUS**.

EMBALLING of Jacob, Gen. 50. 2. of Joseph, Gen. 50. 26. of Christ, John 19. 39.

EMERALDS, Ex. 28. 18; 39. 11; Rev. 4. 3; 21. 19.

EMERODS threatened, Deut. 28. 27. Philistines smitten with, 1 Sam. 6. 6.

EMIMS, giants, Gen. 14. 5; Deut. 2. 10.

EMMANUEL, Is. 7. 14; 8. 8. See **IMMANUEL**.

EMMAUS, Christ's journey to, and discourse, Luke 24. 13.

EMULATIONS censured, Gal. 5. 20.

ENCHANTMENTS forbidden, Lev. 19. 26; Deut. 18. 9; Is. 47. 9. See **DIVINATION**.

ENDOR, Saul consults a witch there, 1 Sam. 28. 7.

ENEMIES, duty towards, Ex. 23. 4; 1 Sam. 24. 10; 25. 31; 26; 2 Sam. 16. 10; 1 Kings 1. 11; Job 31. 29; Ps. 35. 13; Prov. 24. 17; 25. 21; Mat. 4. 44; Luke 6. 35; Rom. 12. 17. God delivers from, 1 Sam. 12. 11; Ezra 8. 31; Ps. 18. 48; 69; 61. 3. &c. See **DELIVERANCE**.

of God, their punishment, Ex. 15. 6; Deut. 32. 41; Jud. 5. 31; Est. 7. 8; Ps. 68. 1; 92. 9; Is. 1. 24; 57. 26; 2 Thea. 1. 8; Rev. 11. 8, &c.

ENGEDI, city, Josh. 15. 62.

David dwells there, 1 Sam. 23. 29; 24. 1. See Song 1. 14; Ezek. 47. 10.

ENGINES of war, 2 Chr. 26. 15; Jer. 6. 6; Ezek. 26. 9.

ENGRAVING on stones, Ex. 28. 11; Zech. 3. 9.

ENMITY between God and man, how abolished, (Rom. 8. 7; Jam. 4. 4); Eph. 2. 16; Col. 1. 20, &c.

ENOCH's godliness and translation, Gen. 5. 24. his faith, Heb. 11. 5. his prophecy, Jude 14.

ENTICERS to idolatry to be slain, Deut. 18.

ENVY described, Prov. 14. 30; 27. 4; Eccl. 4. 4; Mat. 27. 18; Acts 7. 9; Rom. 1. 29; 1 Cor. 3. 3; 2 Cor. 12. 30; Gal. 5. 21; 1 Tim. 6. 4; Tit. 3. 3; Jam. 4. 5. forbidden, Ps. 37. 1; Prov. 2. 31; 24. 1. 19; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 1. its evil consequences, Job 5. 2; Ps. 106. 16; Prov. 14. 30; Is. 28. 11; Jam. 3. 16.

EPAPHRAS commended, Col. 1. 7; 4. 12.

EPAPHRODITUS, Paul's joy at his recovery, Phil. 2. 25; 4. 18.

EPHAH, a measure, Ex. 16. 36; Lev. 19. 36; Ezek. 45. 10; Zech. 5. 6.

EPHESUS visited by Paul, Acts 18. 19. miracles there, Acts 19. 11. tumult there, Acts 19. 24; (1 Cor. 15. 32.) Paul's address to the elders of, Acts 20. 17; 1 Cor. 16. 8.

EPHESIANS, instructed by Paul concerning man's salvation, Eph. 1. the adoption of the Gentiles, &c., Eph. 2. 8. and exhorted to unity and good works, Eph. 4—6.

EPHOD of the priest, directions for making, Ex. 28. 4; 39. 2. See 1 Sam. 28. 6; Hos. 3. 4.

Idolatrous, Jud. 8. 27; 17. 5.

EPHRAIM, son of Joseph, Gen. 41. 52. preferred to Manasseh, Gen. 48. 14. afflicted by the slaughter of his children, 1 Chr. 7. 21. his descendants numbered, Num. 1. 10, 32; 2. 18; 26. 86; 1 Chr. 7. 20. their possessions, Josh. 16. 5; 17. 14; Jud. 1. 29. chastise the Midianites, Jud. 7. 24. their quarrel with Gideon, Jud. 8. 1. and Jephthah, Jud. 12. revolt from the house of David, 1 Kings 12. 25; 2 Chr. 10. 16. chastise Ahas and Judah, 2 Chr. 29. 6, 7. release their prisoners, 2 Chr. 28. 12. carried into captivity, 2 Kings 17. 5; Ps. 78. 9, 67; Jer. 7. 16. prophecies concerning, Is. 7. 9, 9; 11. 13; 28. 1; Jer. 31; Hos. 6—14; Zech. 9. 10; 10. 7.

EPHRATAH, Ps. 182. 6. See **BERREBHEM**.

EPHRON, the Hittite, sells Machpelah to Abraham, Gen. 23. 10.

EPICUREANS encounter Paul, Acts 17. 18.

ERASTUS ministers to Paul, Acts 19. 32; Rom. 16. 23; 2 Tim. 4. 20.

ESAR-HADDON, king of Assyria, 2 Kings 19. 37; Ezra 4. 2; Is. 37. 34.

ESAU, son of Isaac, Gen. 26. 26; (Mal. 1. 2; Rom. 9. 10.) sells his birthright, Gen. 25. 29; (Heb. 12. 16.) deprived of the blessing, Gen. 27. 26. his kindness to Jacob, Gen. 33. his descendants, Gen. 36; 1 Chr. 1. 35. See **ESAU**.

ESHOOL, fertility of, Num. 13. 23.

ESTHER chosen queen, Est. 2. 17. fasts on account of the king's decree, Est. 4. 15. intercedes for her people, Est. 8. 3; 9. 12, &c.

ETHAM, Psalm 89 ascribed to, See 1 Kings 4. 31; 1 Chr. 15. 17.

ETHIOPIANS, invading Judah, subdued by Aza, 2 Chr. 14. 9. See Num. 12. 1; 2 Kings 19. 9; Est. 1. 1; Job 28. 19. prophecies concerning, Ps. 68. 31; 87. 4; Is. 18; 20; 43. 3; 45. 14; Jer. 46. 9; Ezek. 30. 4; 28. 5; Nah. 3. 9; Zeph. 3. 10. eunuch baptized, Acts 8. 27.

EUNICE commended (Acts 16. 1), 2 Tim. 1. 5.

EUNUCHS comforted, Is. 56. 8. our Lord's declaration concerning, Mat. 19. 12. an Ethiopian, baptized by Philip, Acts 8. 27. See Dan. 1. 3.

EUPHRATES, river, mentioned historically and typically, Gen. 2. 14; 15. 18; Deut. 11. 24; Josh. 1. 4; 2 Sam. 8. 3; Jer. 13. 1; 46. 2; 61. 63; Rev. 9. 14; 16. 12.

EUROCLYDON, a wind, Acts 27. 14.

EUTYCHUS, his fall and recovery, Acts 20. 7.

EVANGELISTS, duty of, (Acts 21. 8), Eph. 4. 11; 2 Tim. 4. 5.

EVE created, Gen. 1. 27; 2. 18. beguiled by the serpent, Gen. 3; (1 Cor. 11. 3; 1 Tim. 2. 13.) her sentence, Gen. 3. 16. her words concerning Cain, Gen. 4. 1; and Seth, Gen. 4. 25.

EVIL-MERODACH, king of Babylon, his kindness to Jehoiachin, 2 Kings 25. 37; Jer. 52. 31.

EXACTION (Extortion) forbidden, Lev. 25. 35; Deut. 16. 2; Neh. 5. 1; 10. 31; Prov. 28. 8; Ezek. 22. 12; 45. 9; Luke 8. 18; 1 Cor. 6. 10.

EXAMPLE, for warning, 1 Cor. 10. 6; Heb. 4. 11; 1 Pet. 5. 8; 2 Pet. 2. Jude. proposed for imitation: **CHRIST**, Mat. 11. 29; John 13. 15; Rom. 15. 6; Phil. 2. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 21. the prophets, &c., Heb. 6. 12; Jam. 5. 10. the apostles, 1 Cor. 4. 16; 11. 1; Phil. 3. 17; 4. 9; 1 Thea. 1. 6.

EXCESS forbidden, Eph. 5. 18; 1 Pet. 4. 3, &c. See **DIUNKENNESS**, &c.

EXHORTATION, mutual, commanded, 1 Thea. 4. 18; 6. 11; Heb. 3. 13; 10. 25.

EXPERIENCE, added to faith, Rom. 6. 4; Jam. 1. 3, 12, &c.

EYE-SERVICE forbidden, Eph. 6. 6; Col. 3. 22.

EYES of the Lord in every place, &c., Deut. 11. 12; 2 Chr. 16. 9; Prov. 15. 3. upon the righteous, Ezra 5. 6; Ps. 52. 8; 53. 18; 84. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 12.

EZEKIEL's commission, Ezek. 2; 3; 33. 7. his visions of God's glory, Ezek. 1. 8; 10; 11. 22. of the Jews' abominations, &c., Ezek. 8. 5. and their punishment, Ezek. 9; 11. of dry bones, Ezek. 37. of the house of God, Ezek. 40, &c. intercedes for his people, Ezek. 9. 8; 11. 13. becomes a sign to the Jews, Ezek. 4. 5; 12; 24. 15. reproves their hypocrisy, Ezek. 14. 1; 20. 1; 33. 30. his parables, Ezek. 15; 16; 17; 19; 28; 24. sized by Google

EZEKIEL—cont.
his dumbness, Ezek. 3. 26; 24. 26; 33. 22.
rehearses Israel's rebellions, Ezek. 20; and the sins of Jerusalem, Ezek. 22; 23; 24.
foretells her punishment, Ezek. 21, &c.
prophecies concerning various nations, Ezek. 25-39.
EZRA returns to Jerusalem, Ezra 7. 1; 8. 1.
appoints a fast, Ezra 8. 21.
his charge to the priests, Ezra 8. 24.
his prayer, Ezra 9. 6.
reads the law, Neh. 8.
reforms various corruptions, Ezra 10; Neh. 13.

F.

FABLES, Jewish, &c., to be avoided, 1 Tim. 1. 4; 4. 7; 2 Tim. 4. 4; Tit. 1. 14.

FACED of God set against his enemies, Ps. 34. 16; Is. 59. 2; Ezek. 39. 23; Rev. 6. 16.

towards his people, Ex. 33. 14; 2 Chr. 6. 42; 7. 14; Ps. 31. 16; 80. 2; 132. 10; Dan. 9. 17; Mat. 17. 2; 1 Cor. 13. 12. See Gen. 32. 30; 33. 10; Ex. 33. 11; Deut. 5. 4.

FAITH described, Heb. 11. 1; Mk. 1. 16; Luke 24. 45; Acts 13. 39; 15. 9; 26. 18; Rom. 3. 26; 4. 5; 1 Eph. 2. 8; 6. 16; 1 Thes. 1. 3, &c.; 5. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 1; 1 John 5. 1; Jude 20.

to be in the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, Mk. 11. 22; John 6. 29; 14. 1; 20. 31; Acts 11. 21; 20. 21; Rom. 8. 14; 2 Cor. 13. 14, &c.

the gift of God, Rom. 12. 3; 1 Cor. 2. 5; 12. 9; Eph. 2. 8; 4. 23; Phil. 1. 2; Heb. 12. 2.

by the scriptures, John 17. 20; 20. 31; Acts 8. 12; Rom. 10. 14; 15. 4; 1 Cor. 3. 5; 2 Tim. 3. 15.

but one, Eph. 4. 5, 13; Jude 3; leads to salvation, &c., 1 Pet. 1. 9; Hab. 2. 4; Mk. 16. 15; John 1. 12; 3. 16, 35; 6. 40, 47; 20. 31; Acts 16. 31; Rom. 1. 17; Gal. 3. 11; Heb. 10. 38; 11. 6; 1 John 5. 10, &c.
works by love, 1 Cor. 13; Gal. 5. 6; Col. 1. 4; 1 Thes. 1. 3; 1 Tim. 1. 5; Phil. 6; Heb. 10. 23; 11; Jam. 2. 14, &c.; 1 Pet. 1. 22; 2 Pet. 1. 5; 1 John 3. 14, 23.

produces peace, joy, hope, &c., Rom. 5. 1; 15. 13; Acts 16. 24; 2 Cor. 4. 18; 1 Pet. 1. 8; 2. 6; (Pa. 116. 10).

excludes boasting, &c., Rom. 3. 27; 4. 2; 1 Cor. 1. 29; Eph. 2. 9.

blessings, healing, &c., received through, Mk. 16. 16; John 6. 40; 12. 36; 20. 31; Acts 10. 43; 11. 15; 13. 39; 15. 9; 16. 31; 26. 18; Rom. 1. 17; (Hab. 2. 4.) Rom. 2. 21; 4. 16; 5. 1; 2 Cor. 5. 7; Gal. 2. 16; 3. 14, 28; Eph. 1. 13; 3. 12, 17; 6. 16; 1 Tim. 1. 4; Heb. 4. 3; 6. 12; 10. 38; 1 Pet. 1. 5; Jude 20.
miracles performed through, Mat. 9. 23; Luke 8. 50; Acts 3. 16, &c.
its power, Mat. 17. 20; Mk. 9. 23; 11. 23; Luke 17. 6.

trial of, 2 Thes. 1. 4; Jam. 1. 3, 18; 1 Pet. 1. 7.
exhortations to continue in, 1 Cor. 16. 13; 2 Cor. 13. 5; Phil. 1. 27; Col. 1. 23; 2. 7; Eph. 6. 16; 1

FAITH—cont.

Thes. 5. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 19; 4. 12; 6. 11; 2 Tim. 2. 22; Tit. 1. 13; Heb. 10. 22; Jam. 1. 6; 1 Pet. 5. 9; 1 John 5. 4; Jude 3; Rev. 14. 12.
examples of faith, Heb. 11; Num. 13. 30; Dan. 3. 17; 6. 10; Jon. 3. 17; Mat. 16. 16; John 1. 49; 11. 27; Acts 6. 5; 8. 37; 11. 24, &c.

FAITHFULNESS commended in the service of God, 2 Kings 12. 15; 2 Chr. 31. 12; Mat. 24. 45; 2 Cor. 2. 17; 4. 2; 3 John 6.
towards men, Deut. 1. 16; Pa. 141. 6; Prov. 11. 13; 12. 17; 14. 5; 20. 6; 25. 13; 27. 6; 28. 20; Luke 16. 10; 1 Cor. 4. 2; 1 Tim. 3. 11; 6. 2; Tit. 2. 10.

of Abraham, Gen. 22; Gal. 3. 9.
of Joseph, Gen. 39. 4, 22.
of Moses, Num. 12. 7; Heb. 3. 6.

of David, 1 Sam. 22. 14.
of Daniel, Dan. 6. 4.

of Paul, Acts 20. 20.
of Timothy, 1 Cor. 4. 17.
of God, Pa. 36. 5; 40. 10; 88. 11; 89. 1, &c.; 92. 2; 119. 75, &c.; Ia. 25. 1; Lam. 3. 22, &c.

FALL OF MAN, Gen. 2.
its consequences, sin and death, Gen. 3. 19; Rom. 6. 12; 1 Cor. 15. 21.

FALSE WITNESSES condemned.

See DECEIT, WITNESSES.

FAMILIAR SPIRITS, dealing with forbidden, Lev. 20. 27; Is. 8. 19.

inquired of by Saul, 1 Sam. 28. 7; 1 Chr. 10. 13.

by Manasseh, 2 Kings 21. 6.

FAMINE, in Canaan, Gen. 12. 10.

in Egypt, &c., Gen. 41. 55.

in Israel, Ruth 1. 1; 2 Sam. 21. 1.

1 Kings 18. 2; 2 Kings 6. 25; 7.

Luke 4. 25.

threatened, Jer. 14. 13; 15. 2, &c.

Ezek. 5. 12; 6. 11, &c.; Mat. 24. 7, &c.

described, Jer. 14; Lam. 4; Joel 1, &c.

(of God's word), Am. 8. 11.

FASTING proclaimed, 2 Chr. 20. 3;

Ezra 8. 21; Neh. 9; Est. 4. 16;

Joel 1. 14; 2. 12; Zech. 8. 19; Jon. 3. 5. See Acts 14. 23; 1 Cor. 7. 6.

how to be performed, Ia. 58; Zech. 7; Mat. 6. 16.

Christ defends his disciples for not,

Mat. 9. 14; Mk. 2. 18; Luke 6. 21.

of Moses (twice) for forty days, Ex. 34. 18; 34. 28; Deut. 9. 18.

of David, 2 Sam. 12. 16.

of Elijah, 1 Kings 19. 8.

of Christ, Mat. 4. 2, &c.

FAT not to be eaten, Lev. 3. 15; 7.

22; Deut. 32. 38.

of sacrifices to be burnt, Ex. 29. 13;

Lev. 3. 3, &c.; Ezek. 44. 7.

FATHER, the God, 1 Chr. 29. 10;

Is. 9. 6; 63. 16; 64. 8; Mat. 6. 9;

Luke 11. 2; John 20. 17; 1 Cor. 6.

18, &c.

FATHERS, duty of, Eph. 6. 4; Col.

3. 21; Deut. 21. 18; Prov. 1. 8; 3.

12; 13. 24; 19. 18; 20. 7; 22. 6, 15;

24. 13; 29. 15, 17; Luke 11. 11;

Heb. 12. 9.

FATHERLESS, protected by God,

Deut. 10. 18; Pa. 10. 14; 68. 5; 83.

3; 146. 9; Jer. 49. 11; Hos. 14. 3.

duty towards, Ex. 22. 22; Deut. 14.

29; 16. 11; 24. 17; Prov. 23. 10;

Ia. 1. 17; Jer. 7. 6; Jam. 1. 27.

the wicked oppress, Job 6. 27; 22.

9; Pa. 54. 6; Ia. 1. 23; 10. 2; Jer.

6. 28; Ezek. 22. 7.

FAULTS, how to deal with, Mat. 18. 15; Gal. 6. 1.

exhortation to confess, Jam. 5. 16.

FAVOUR of God bestowed on

CHABUR, Luke 2. 53; Mat. 3. 16;

John 11. 41; 12. 25; (Pa. 16. 7;

116. 6), &c.

on Abraham, &c., Gen. 18. 17; Job

33. 26; 42. 10; Pa. 6. 13; 20. 5; 44.

3; 85. 1; 89. 17; Prov. 2. 4; Luke

1. 30; Acts 7. 46.

FEAR of God, described, Job 23. 23;

Ps. 19. 9; 111. 10; Prov. 1. 7; 4.

13; 9. 10; 14. 27; 15. 16, 33; Eccl.

12. 13; Heb. 12. 9.

causes for, Deut. 10. 12; 22. 39;

Josh. 4. 24; 1 Sam. 2. 6; Job 13.

11; Pa. 2. 11; 76. 7; 138. 4; Jer.

10. 7; Mat. 10. 28; Luke 12. 6;

Heb. 12. 28; Rev. 14. 7; 14. 4.

blessings resulting from, Pa. 6. 7;

15. 4; 25. 14; Is. 19. 3; 18. 68. 4;

61. 5; 65. 9; 103. 11; 111. 5; 112.

1; 145. 19; 147. 11; Prov. 15. 27;

14. 26; 15. 33; 19. 23; 22. 4; Mat.

3. 16; 4. 3; Luke 1. 50; 2 Cor. 1.

1; Rev. 11. 18.

exhortations to, Lev. 19. 14; Deut.

4. 10; 6. 2; 28. 68; Josh. 24. 14;

1 Sam. 12. 14; 2 Kings 17. 38; 1

Chr. 16. 30; Pa. 2. 11; 32. 3; Prov.

7. 1; 23. 17; 24. 21; Is. 4. 12;

Eccl. 6. 7; 8. 12; 12. 13; Rom. 11.

20; Eph. 6. 5; Phil. 2. 12; Col. 3.

22; Heb. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 17; Rev.

14. 17.

(of punishment) causing ter-

ment, Gen. 3. 8; 4. 14; Prov. 23. 1;

Ia. 2. 19; 33. 14; Luke 12. 21; Acts

24. 26; Rom. 8. 15; Heb. 10. 31; 1

John 4. 18; Rev. 6. 16; 21. 8.

FEASTS, the three annual, Ex. 23.

14; 34. 23; Lev. 23; Num. 28. 29;

Deut. 16.

of Belshazzar, Dan. 5.

of Ahasuerus, Est. 1.

of Herod, Mk. 6. 21, &c.

of charity, Jude 13; 2 Pet. 2. 13;

1 Cor. 11. 22.

FELIX, governor of Judaea, Paul

sent to, Acts 23. 23.

Paul's defence before him, Acts 24.

10.

trembles at Paul's preaching, but

leaves him bound, Acts 24. 25.

FELLOWSHIP of the saints, Acts

2. 42; 2 Cor. 8. 4; Gal. 2. 9; Phil.

1. 5; 1 John 1. 3, &c. See Rom.

12. 13; 15. 26.

with evil, forbidden, 1 Cor. 15. 30;

2 Cor. 6. 14; Eph. 6. 11.

FESTUS becomes governor of Ju-

deea, Acts 24. 27.

Paul brought before him, Acts

25.

Paul's defence before him, Acts 25.

8; 26.

he acquiesces Paul, Acts 25. 14; 26.

31.

FEVER threatened, Deut. 28. 22.

healed, Mat. 8. 14, &c.; John 4. 52.

FIDELITY. See FAITHFULNESS.

FIERY SERPENTS, plague of,

Num. 21. 6; (Deut. 8. 15.)

means of deliverance from, Num.

21. 8. (a type of Christ's crucifixion,

John 3. 14.)

FIGHT of Faith, 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2

Tim. 4. 7; Heb. 10. 32; 11. 34.

See 2 Chr. 20. 17.

FIGS, Jeremiah's vision of, Jer. 24.

1. employed to heal Hezekiah, 2

Kings 20. 7; Is. 38. 21.

FIG-TREE cursed, Mat. 21. 19; Mk. 11. 13.
parables of, Mat. 24. 32, &c.; Luke 13. 6; 21. 29.
FIGURE (or type), Rom. 5. 14; 1 Cor. 4. 6; Heb. 9. 9, 24; 1 Pet. 3. 21.
FILTHINESS, figurative of sin, Job 15. 16; Ps. 14. 3; Is. 1. 6; 61. 6; Ezek. 24. 13.
purification from, Is. 4. 4; Ezek. 22. 15; 36. 25; Zech. 8. 3; 13. 1; 1 Cor. 6. 11; 2 Cor. 7. 1.
FINGER of God, Ex. 8. 19; 31. 18; Dan. 6. 5; John 8. 6; Luke 11. 20.
FIRE, God's appearance by, Ex. 3. 2; 13. 21; 19. 18; Deut. 4. 12; (Heb. 12. 29); 2 Sam. 22. 13; Is. 6. 4; Ezek. 1. 4; Dan. 7. 10; Mal. 3. 2; Mat. 3. 11; Rev. 1. 14; 4. 5.
sacrifices consumed by, Gen. 15. 17; Lev. 9. 24; Jud. 13. 19; 1 Kings 18. 38; 2 Chr. 7. 1.
not to be kindled on the sabbath, Ex. 35. 8; 16. 23.
word of God compared to, Jer. 23. 29. See Acts 2. 8.
destruction caused by, Gen. 19. 24; Ex. 9. 23; Lev. 10; Num. 11. 1; 16. 35; 2 Kings 1. 10; Am. 7. 4; 2 Thes. 1. 8; Rev. 8. 8.
(of hell), Deut. 32. 22; Is. 33. 14; 66. 24; Mk. 9. 44; Jude 7; Rev. 20. 10.
FIRMAMENT created, Gen. 1. 6; Ps. 19. 1. See Ezek. 1. 22; Dan. 12. 3.
FIR-TREE, Is. 41. 19; 55. 13; 60. 13; Hos. 14. 8.
FIRSTBORN, privileges of the, Gen. 43. 33; Deut. 21. 15; 2 Chr. 21. 8; Col. 1. 16. (Heb. 12. 23).
devoted to the Lord, Ex. 13. 2, 12; 22. 29; 34. 19; Deut. 15. 19.
redemption of, Ex. 34. 20; Num. 3. 41; 8. 18.
of Egypt slain, Ex. 11. 4; 12. 29.
FIRST-FRUIT, offering of, Ex. 22. 29; 23. 16; 34. 26; Lev. 23. 9; Num. 28. 26.
confession at, Deut. 26. 5.
given to the priests, Num. 18. 12; Deut. 18. 4.
FISH created, Gen. 1. 20.
of Egypt killed, Ex. 7. 19.
Jonah swallowed by one, Jon. 1. 17.
miraculous draughts of, Mat. 17. 27; Luke 8. 6; John 21. 6.
FISHermen, the apostles, Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 16; Luke 5; John 21. 7.
FLATTERY condemned, Job 17. 5; 32. 21; Ps. 5. 9; 12. 2; 78. 36; Prov. 2. 16; 20. 19; 24. 24; 26. 28; 28. 23; 29. 5; Is. 5. 20; 1 Thes. 2. 5.
FLEECE employed as a sign by Gideon, Jud. 6. 37.
FLESH granted for food, Gen. 9. 3. (figurative) its opposition to the spirit, Rom. 7. 5; 8. 1; Gal. 3. 3; 5. 17; 6. 8.
lusts of the, to be mortified, 2 Cor. 7. 1; Gal. 5. 16; 8. 8; Col. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 4. 2; 1 John 2. 16.
God manifest in the, 1 Tim. 3. 16; John 1. 14; 1 Pet. 3. 18; 4. 1. See **JESUS CHRIST**.
confession of this, 1 John 4. 2; 2 John 7.
FLIES, plague of, Ex. 8. 21, 31; Ps. 78. 45; 106. 31.

FLINT, water brought from, Num. 20. 11; Deut. 8. 15; Ps. 114. 8; 1 Cor. 10. 4.
FLOOD, the, threatened, Gen. 6. 17.
sent, Gen. 7. 11; Mat. 24. 38; 2 Pet. 2. 5; assumed, Gen. 8.
FLOUR of wheat, employed in sacrifices, Ex. 29. 2; Lev. 2. 2.
FOOD, provided for man and beast, Gen. 1. 29; 9. 3; Ps. 104. 14; 146. 16; 147. 8, &c.
FOOLS, who so called, Ps. 14. 1; 53. 1; 49. 13; 92. 6; Prov. 10. 8, 23; 12. 15, 16; 13. 16; 14. 16; 15. 5; 17. 7, 10, 12, 16, 21, 28; 18. 2, 6, 7; 19. 1; 20. 8; 26. 4; 27. 3, 22; Eccl. 4. 5; 6. 1, 3; 7. 4, 9; 10. 2, 14; Is. 44. 25; Mat. 7. 26; 33. 17; 25. 2; Luke 12. 20; Rom. 1. 22.
FOOLISHNESS, the gospel so termed, 1 Cor. 1. 18; 2. 14.
the wisdom of this world is, with God, 1 Cor. 1. 20; 2. 7; 3. 19.
FOOTSTOOL of God, the temple so called, 1 Chr. 23. 2; Ps. 99. 5; 132. 7.
the earth, Is. 66. 1; Mat. 5. 35; Acts 7. 49.
his enemies, Ps. 110. 1; Mat. 22. 44, &c.; Heb. 10. 13.
FORBEARANCE, exhortations to, Mat. 18. 33; 1 Cor. 13. 4; Eph. 4. 2; 6. 9; Col. 3. 13; 2 Tim. 2. 24; 1 Thes. 5. 14.
of God, Ps. 50. 21; Is. 80. 18; Rom. 2. 4; 3. 25; 1 Pet. 3. 20; 2 Pet. 3. 9.
FOREKNOWLEDGE of God, Acts 2. 23; 8. 18; 4. 28; Rom. 8. 29; 11. 2; Gal. 3. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
FORGETTING God, exhortations against, Deut. 4. 9; 6. 12; Ps. 78. 7; 103. 2; Prov. 8. 1; 4. 6; 31. 5; Heb. 13. 16; Jam. 1. 25.
threatened, Job 8. 13; Ps. 9. 17; 60. 22; Is. 17. 10; Jer. 2. 32; Hos. 8. 14.
FORGIVENESS, exhortation to mutual, Gen. 50. 17; Mat. 5. 23; 6. 14; 18. 21, 35; Mk. 11. 25; Luke 11. 4; 17. 4; 2 Cor. 2. 7; Eph. 4. 32; Col. 3. 13; Jam. 2. 13.
of enemies, Mat. 5. 44; Luke 6. 27; Rom. 12. 14, 19.
of sin, prayed for, Exod. 32. 32; 1 Kings 8. 30, &c.; 2 Chr. 6. 21; Ps. 26. 18; 32; 61; 79. 9; 140, &c.; Dan. 9. 19; Am. 7. 2; Mat. 6. 12, &c.
promised, Lev. 4. 20, &c.; 2 Chr. 7. 14; Is. 53. 24; 65. 7; Jer. 3. 12; 31. 34; 33. 8; Ezek. 36. 25; Hos. 14. 4; Mic. 7. 18; Mk. 1. 4; Luke 1. 77; 24. 47; Acts 5. 31; 26. 18; Eph. 1. 7; Col. 1. 14; Jam. 5. 16; 1 John 1. 9, &c.
FORNICATION forbidden, Ex. 22. 16; Lev. 19. 20; Num. 25; Deut. 22. 21; 23. 17; Prov. 2. 16; 6. 8; 6. 25; 7. 9, 13; 22. 14; 23. 27; 29. 3; 31. 8; Eccl. 7. 26; Hos. 4. 11; Mat. 15. 19; Mk. 7. 21; Acts 15. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 1 Cor. 5. 9; 6. 9; 2 Cor. 12. 21; Gal. 5. 19; Eph. 5. 3; Col. 3. 5; 1 Thes. 4. 3; 1 Tim. 1. 10; Heb. 13. 4; 1 Pet. 4. 3; Jude 7; Rev. 2. 14; 21. 8; 22. 15.
SPIRITUAL, idolatry, &c., Ezek. 16; 29; Hos. 1. 2; 2; Rev. 14. 8; 17. 2; 18. 3; 19. 2.
FORSAKING God, evil consequences of, Deut. 32. 20; Jud. 10. 13; 2 Chr. 15. 2; 24. 20; 28. 6;

FORSAKING *cont.*
 Ezra 8. 22; 9. 10; Is. 1. 28; Jer. 1. 16; 5. 19; 17. 13; Ezek. 9. 9, &c.
FORTY, stripes not to exceed, Deut. 25. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 24.
FORTRESS, the Lord is, of his people, 2 Sam. 22. 2; Ps. 18. 2, &c.; Jer. 16. 19.
FORTUNATUS ministers to Paul, 1 Cor. 16. 17.
FOUNDATION, Jesus Christ is the one, Mat. 16. 18; (Is. 28. 16); 1 Cor. 3. 11; 1 Pet. 2. 6; Eph. 2. 20; Heb. 11. 10.
FOUNTAIN of living waters, Ps. 36. 9; Jer. 2. 13; Joel 3. 18; Zech. 13. 1; 14. 8. See Is. 12. 3; 44. 3; 55. 1; John 4. 10; Rev. 7. 17; 21. 6.
FOURFOLD, restitution to be, Ex. 22. 1; 2 Sam. 12. 6; Luke 19. 8.
FOUR living creatures, vision of, Ezek. 1. 5; 10. 10; Rev. 4. 6; 5. 14; 6. 6.
four kingdoms, Nebuchadnezzar's dream concerning, Dan. 2. 36.
Daniel's vision of, Dan. 7. 3, 16.
FOXES, Samson's stratagem with, Jud. 15. 4. See Lam. 5. 18; Mat. 8. 20; Luke 13. 32.
FRANKINCENSE employed in the incense, Ex. 30. 34; Lev. 2. 1; Song 2. 6; Mat. 2. 11.
FRAUD forbidden, Lev. 19. 13; Mal. 3. 5; Mk. 10. 19; 1 Cor. 6. 8; 1 Thes. 4. 6. See **DECEIT**.
FREE-WILL offerings, law concerning, Lev. 22. 18; Num. 15. 3; Deut. 16. 10; Ezra 3. 5.
FREE-WOMAN and Bond-woman allegory of, Gal. 4. 22.
FRIEND of God, Abraham so called, (Gen. 18. 17) 2 Chr. 20. 7; Is. 41. 8; Jam. 2. 23.
FRIENDS, advantages of, Prov. 17. 7; 13. 24; 27. 6, 9, 17; John 15. 13.
danger arising from evil, Deut. 13. 6; Ps. 12. 2; Prov. 22. 24; 25. 19; Mic. 7. 5; Zech. 13. 6; Lam. 1. 2.
the disciples so called, Luke 12. 4; John 15. 14; 3 John 14.
FRIENDSHIP of Jonathan and David, 1 Sam. 18. 1; 19; 20; 2 Sam. 1. 25.
with the world forbidden, Jam. 4. 4; 1 John 2. 15; Rom. 12. 2; 2 Cor. 6. 17.
FRINGES, laws concerning, Num. 15. 37; Deut. 22. 12; Mat. 23. 5.
FROGS, plague of, Ex. 8. 6; Ps. 78. 45; 103. 30; Rev. 16. 13.
FRONTLETS, Ex. 13. 16; Deut. 6. 8.
FRONWARDNESS censured, Deut. 32. 20; 2 Sam. 22. 27; Job 5. 13; Prov. 2. 13; 3. 32; 4. 24; 10. 81; 11. 20; 16. 28; 17. 20; 21. 24; 22. 6.
FRUITS of the first three years not to be used, Lev. 19. 23.
blessed to the obedient, Deut. 7. 13; 28. 4.
of faith, meet for repentance, &c., Mat. 3. 8; 7. 16; Mk. 4. 8; John 4. 36; 15. 2, 16; Rom. 1. 13; 7. 4; 2 Cor. 9. 10; Gal. 5. 22; Col. 1. 6; Phil. 1. 11; 4. 17; Heb. 12. 11; Jam. 3. 17.
FRUIT TREES to be preserved in war, Deut. 20. 19.
FUGITIVE servant, law concerning, Deut. 23. 15.
FURNACE, deliverance of Shadrach, &c. from, Dan. 3. 19.
figurative, Deut. 4. 20; Is. 48. 10; Ezek. 22. 18.

G.

GAAL conspires against Abimelech, &c. Jud. 9. 26.
GABRIEL, an angel, sent to Daniel, Dan. 8. 16; 9. 21.
 to Zacharias, Luke 1. 12.
 to Mary, Luke 1. 26.
GAD, son of Jacob, Gen. 30. 11.
 blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49. 13.
 by Moses, Deut. 33. 20.
 his descendants, Gen. 46. 16.
 twice numbered, Num. 1. 24; 26. 15.
 possessions of them and the Reubenites, &c., Num. 32; 34. 14;
 Deut. 27. 13; Josh. 4. 12.
 commended by Joshua, Josh. 22. 1.
 accused of idolatry, Josh. 21. 11.
 their apology, Josh. 22. 21.
 their warlike character, 1 Chr. 12. 8.
 "seer," declares God's judgment to David, 2 Sam. 24. 11; 1 Chr. 21. 9; 2 Chr. 29. 25.
GADARENES or Gergesenes, miracle wrought there, Mat. 8. 28;
 Mk. 5. 1; Luke 8. 26.
GAULUS commended, 3 John.
GALATIANS, Paul preaches to, Acts 16. 6.
 reproved, Gal. 1. 6; 3. &c.
 and exhorted, Gal. 5. 6.
 their love to Paul, Gal. 4. 13.
GALLILEE, prophecy concerning, Is. 9. 1; Mat. 4. 15.
 Christ dwells and preaches in, Mat. 2. 23; 15. 23; 26. 52; 27. 55; 28. 7;
 Mk. 1. 9; Luke 4. 14; 23. 5; 24. 6;
 Acts 10. 37; 13. 31.
GALILEANS killed by Pilate, Luke 13. 1.
 disciples so called, Acts 1. 11; 2. 7.
GALLIO, deputy of Achaia, dismisses Paul accused by the Jews, Acts 18. 12.
GALLOWES, Haman hanged on, Est. 7. 10.
GAMALIEL's advice concerning the apostles, Acts 23. 34.
 Paul a disciple of, Acts 22. 3.
GAMES, public, allusions to, 1 Cor. 9. 24; Phil. 3. 12; 1 Tim. 6. 12; 2 Tim. 2. 5; 4. 7; Heb. 12. 1.
GARDEN, man placed in the, Gen. 2. 8. See Song 4. 12; 5. 1; 6. 2; Is. 51. 8; 58. 11; 61. 11; John 18. 1.
GARMENTS of the priests, Ex. 28; 29.
 purification of unclean, Lev. 13. 47; (Ecol. 9. 8; Zech. 3. 3; Jude 23; Rev. 8. 4; 6. 11; 7. 14; 16. 15.)
 not to be made of divers materials, Lev. 19; Deut. 22. 11.
 of the sexes not to be exchanged, Deut. 22. 5.
 of Christ divided, (Pa. 22. 18;) Mat. 27. 35; John 19. 23.
 parable of, Mat. 9. 16, &c.
GATES of heaven, Gen. 28. 17; Pa. 24. 7; 118. 20; Is. 26. 2.
 of death and hell, Pa. 2. 13; Is. 38. 10; Mat. 16. 18.
 the strait and wide gates, Mat. 7. 13; Luke 13. 24.
GATH, of the Philistines, men of, smitten with emerods, 1 Sam. 6. 8.
 David flees to, 1 Sam. 27. 4.
 taken by David, 1 Chr. 18. 1.
 by Hazeel, 2 Kings 12. 17.
 by Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 6.
GAZA (of the Philistines), Samson's acts there, Jud. 16.
 prophecies concerning, Jer. 47; Am. 1. 6; Zeph. 2. 4; Zech. 9. 5.

GEDALIAH left as governor of Judah, 2 Kings 25. 23; (Jer. 39. 14; 40. 6.)
 slain by Ishmael, 2 Kings 25. 25; (Jer. 41.)
GEDOR described, 1 Chr. 4. 20.
 conquered by Simeonites, 1 Chr. 4. 41.
GEHAZI, servant of Elisha, 2 Kings 4. 12.
 his covetousness and deceit punished, 2 Kings 5. 20. See 2 Kings 5. 4.
GENEALOGIES.—Generations of Adam, Gen. 5; 1 Chr. 1; Luke 3. of Noah, Gen. 10; 11; 1 Chr. 1. 4. of Nahor, Gen. 22. 20.
 of Abraham, Gen. 25; 1 Chr. 1. 28. of Jacob, Gen. 29. 31; 30; 46. 8; Ex. 1. 2; Num. 26; 1 Chr. 2. &c. of Esau, Gen. 36; 1 Chr. 1. 35.
 of Levi, Ex. 6. 16; Num. 8. 17; 1 Chr. 6. 23; 24.
 of Judah, Ruth 4. 18; 1 Chr. 2. 8; 3. 4.
 of Simeon, Ex. 8. 18; 1 Chr. 4. 24. of Reuben, Ex. 8. 14; 1 Chr. 6. 1. of Gad, 1 Chr. 5. 11.
 of Issachar, 1 Chr. 7. 1.
 of Benjamin, 1 Chr. 7. 6; 8.
 of Manasseh, 1 Chr. 7. 14.
 of Naphtali, 1 Chr. 7. 13.
 of Ephraim, 1 Chr. 7. 20.
 of Asher, 1 Chr. 7. 30.
 of Saul, 1 Chr. 8; 9. 26.
 of David, 1 Chr. 3.
 of Christ, Mat. 1; Luke 3. 23.
GENNESARET, a lake, miracles wrought there, Mat. 4. 18; 8. 23; Luke 6. 1.
GENTILES, origin of, Gen. 10. 5.
 their corrupt state, Rom. 1. 21; 1 Cor. 12. 2; Eph. 2; 4. 17; 1 Thea. 4. 4.
 prophecies relative to their conversion, Is. 11. 10; 42. 1; 49. 6; (Mat. 11. 18; Luke 2. 32; Acts 13. 47; 62. 3; Jer. 16. 19; Hos. 2. 23; Joel 8. 9; Mic. 6. 8; Mal. 1. 11; Mat. 8. 11.)
 fulfilled, John 10. 16; Acts 8. 37; 10. 14; 15. &c.; Rom. 9. &c.; Eph. 3; 1 Thea. 1. 1.
GENTLENESS of Christ, 2 Cor. 10. 1; Mat. 11. 29; (Is. 40. 11.)
 exhortations to, Gal. 5. 22; 1 Thea. 2. 7; 2 Tim. 2. 24; Tit. 3. 2; Jam. 3. 17.
GERAR, Isaac's strife with the men of, Gen. 26.
GERIZIM, mount, appointed for blessing, Deut. 11. 29; 27. 12; Josh. 8. 33.
GERSHOM (Gerashon), son of Levi, Gen. 46. 11, &c.
 the charge of his descendants, Num. 3. 17; 4. 7; 10. 17.
 son of Moses, Ex. 2. 22.
GESHUR, Abimelech dwells there, 2 Sam. 13. 37; 14. 23; (Josh. 13. 13.)
GETHSEMANE, garden of, our Lord's agony there, Mat. 26. 36; Mk. 14. 33; Luke 22. 39.
GIANTS before the flood, Gen. 6. 4.
 in Canaan terrify the spies, Num. 13. 33; Deut. 2. 10; 3. 11.
 several slain by David and his servants, 1 Sam. 17; 2 Sam. 21. 16; 1 Chr. 20. 4.
GIBBEAH, its wickedness, Jud. 19. and punishment, Jud. 20.
 the city of Saul, 1 Sam. 10. 26; 11. 4; 14. 2; 15. 24; 2 Sam. 21. 6.
GIBEON, craft of its inhabitants, Josh. 9.

GIBEON.—cont.
 delivered by Joshua, Josh. 10.
 Saul's persecution avenged, 2 Sam. 21.
 God appears to Solomon there, 1 Kings 3. 5; 1 Chr. 21. 29; Is. 28. 21.
GIDEON, angel of the Lord appears to, Jud. 6. 11.
 overturns Baal's altar, Jud. 6. 27.
 his signs, Jud. 6. 36.
 his army reduced, Jud. 7. 1.
 his stratagem, Jud. 7. 15.
 subdues the Midianites, Jud. 7. 23; 8. his epiphany a snare, Jud. 8. 27.
 death, Jud. 8. 32. See Heb. 11. 23.
GIFT of God, Christ so termed, John 3. 16; 4. 10; 6. 33; 2 Cor. 9. 15.
 the Holy Ghost, Acts 2. 38; 4. 29; 10. 45.
GIFTS, spiritual, Pa. 29. 11; 1 Cor. 12. 35; 14. 11; Prov. 2. 6; Eccl. 11. 19; Mat. 10. 19; 11. 25; John 17. 2; Acts 11. 17; Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 1. 7; 12; 13. 3; 14; Eph. 2. 8; Jam. 1. 5, 17; 4. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 10.
 temporal, Gen. 1. 26; 9. 1; 22. 15; 26. 25; 35. 11; 1 Cor. 12. 35; 14. 11; Prov. 2. 6; Eccl. 11. 19; Mat. 10. 19; 11. 25; John 17. 2; Acts 11. 17; Rom. 12. 6; 1 Cor. 1. 7; 12; 13. 3; 14; Eph. 2. 8; Jam. 1. 5, 17; 4. 6; 1 Pet. 4. 10.
GILBOA, mount, Saul slain there, 1 Sam. 31. 4; 31; 2 Sam. 1. 21.
GILEAD, land of, granted to the Reubenites, &c., Num. 32.
 invaded by the Ammonites, Jud. 10. 17.
 covenant of elders of, with Jephthah, Jud. 11. See 1 Kings 17. 1; Ps. 60. 7; Song 4. 1; Jer. 4. 22; 22. 6; 50. 19; Hos. 6. 9; 12. 11; Am. 1. 2; Obad. 19; Mic. 7. 14; Zech. 13. 14.
GILGAL, Joshua encamps there, Josh. 4. 19; 9. 6.
 Saul made king there, 1 Sam. 10. 8; 11. 11.
 Saul's disobedience at, 1 Sam. 13. 7; 15. 12. See Hos. 14. 16; 2. 15; 12. 11; Am. 4. 4; 5. 6.
GIRDLE of the high priest, Ex. 28. 4; (Is. 11. 5; Eph. 4. 14; Rev. 1. 13; 15. 6.)
 typical, Jer. 13. 1.
GIRGASHITES, Canaanites, Gen. 10. 15; 16. 21.
 driven out, Deut. 7. 1; Josh. 2. 10; 24. 11.
GLASS, the sea of, Rev. 4. 6; 15. 2.
GLEANNING, law concerning, Lev. 19. 9; 22. 22; Deut. 24. 13.
 Boaz's liberality concerning, Ruth 2. 15.
GLORIFYING God, exhortations to, 1 Chr. 16. 26; Pa. 22. 23; 28. 15; Rom. 15. 6; 1 Cor. 6. 20; 10. 31; 1 Pet. 2. 12; Rev. 15. 4.
GLORY. See under God.
GLUTTONY condemned, Deut. 21. 20; Prov. 23. 1; 24. 26; Mat. 24. 49; 1 Pet. 4. 2.
GOATS, wild, described, Job 39. 1.
GOD creates the world; Gen. 1. 1.
 drives man from Eden, Gen. 3.
 condemns the world, Gen. 6. 1.
 commands Noah to build the ark, Gen. 6. 13.
 sends the flood, Gen. 7.
 saves Job, 1 Gen. 8. 1.
 accepts Noah's sacrifice, Gen. 8. 21.
 blesses him, Gen. 9. 1.
 his covenant with Noah, Gen. 9. 2.
 calls Abraham, Gen. 12.
 renews the promise, Gen. 13. 15; 15. 1; 17; 18. 13.
 comforts and exhorts Hagar, Gen. 16. 11; 21. 17.

GOD—cont.
 institutes circumcision, Gen. 17.
 reprove Sarah's unbelief, Gen. 18.
 13.
 reveals to Abraham the destruction
 of Sodom, Gen. 18. 17.
 rescues Lot, Gen. 19.
 counsels Abimelech, Gen. 20. 6.
 commands Abraham to offer Isaac,
 Gen. 22.
 grants the prayer of Abraham's
 servant, Gen. 24. 12.
 declares Jacob's superiority to
 Esau, Gen. 25. 23; Mal. 1. 2.
 instructs and blesses Isaac, Gen.
 26. 1, 21.
 appears in a vision to Jacob, Gen.
 28.
 prospers him, Gen. 30. 80; 31.
 grants Jacob's prayer, Gen. 32. 9;
 28.
 commands him to build an altar at
 Bethel, Gen. 35. 1.
 blesses him there, Gen. 35. 11.
 prospers Joseph in Egypt, Gen. 39;
 40, &c.
 comforts Jacob at Beersheba, Gen.
 46. 1.
 blesses the Hebrew midwives, Ex.
 1. 20.
 hears the cry of the Israelites, Ex.
 2. 23.
 appears to Moses, Ex. 3. 2.
 sends him to deliver Israel, Ex. 3. 7.
 reveals his name, 1 AM, Ex. 3. 14.
 his message to Israel, Ex. 3. 16.
 grants various signs to Moses, and
 appoints Aaron to assist him, Ex.
 4.
 renews his promise by his name
 JEHOVAH, Ex. 6.
 encourages Moses, Ex. 7. 1.
 his messages to Pharaoh, Ex. 7. 14;
 8. 1, &c.
 commands the plague of blood,
 Ex. 7. 19; of frogs, Ex. 8. 6; of
 flies, Ex. 8. 24; of murrain, Ex. 9.
 1; of hail, Ex. 9. 22; of locusts,
 Ex. 10. 12; of darkness, Ex. 10. 21.
 threatens the death of the firstborn,
 Ex. 16.
 institutes the passover, Ex. 11; 12;
 13.
 slays the firstborn of Egypt, Ex. 12.
 29.
 sanctifies the firstborn of Israel,
 Ex. 13. 1.
 preserves the Israelites, and de-
 stroys Pharaoh and the Egypti-
 ans, Ex. 14.
 feeds Israel with quails and manna,
 Ex. 16.
 causes water to issue from the rock,
 Ex. 17. 6.
 his wrath against Amalek, Ex. 17.
 14.
 his message to Israel by Moses,
 Ex. 19.
 sanctifies mount Sinai, Ex. 19. 12.
 delivers the ten commandments,
 Ex. 20; and divers laws, Ex. 21—
 28.
 reveals his glory to Moses, Aaron,
 and the elders, Ex. 24.
 commands the making of the ta-
 bernacle, the altar, &c., Ex. 25—
 37; 40.
 appoints the garments of the
 priests, Ex. 28; and the sacri-
 fices, Ex. 29.
 promises to dwell with the people,
 Ex. 29. 45.
 appoints and fits Bezaleel and
 Aboliab for their work, Ex. 31.

GOD—cont.
 his wrath at Aaron's making the
 golden calf, Ex. 32.
 refuses to go with the people, Ex.
 33. 3.
 talks with Moses, Ex. 33. 11.
 reveals his glory and proclaims his
 name, Ex. 34.
 makes a covenant with Israel, Ex.
 34. 10.
 commands the tabernacle to be
 reared, and fills it with his glory,
 Ex. 40.
 delivers the law concerning the
 burnt offerings, &c., Lev. 1—7;
 Num. 28, &c.
 sanctifies Aaron, Lev. 8; 9.
 punishes Nadab and Abihu, Lev.
 10.
 issues various laws, Lev. 11—27.
 punishes Shelomith's son for blas-
 phemy, Lev. 24. 10.
 propounds a blessing and a curse,
 Lev. 26; Deut. 27—29.
 commands the people to be num-
 bered, Num. 1, &c.; 26.
 appoints a form of blessing, Num.
 6. 22.
 speaks to Moses from the mercy
 seat, Num. 7. 89; 8, &c.
 punishes the murmuring Israelites;
 gives them manna, and quails in
 wrath, Num. 11.
 appoints seventy elders, Num. 11.
 16.
 rebukes and punishes the sedition
 of Miriam and Aaron, Num. 12.
 commands spies to be sent into
 Canaan, Num. 13.
 punishes those giving an evil re-
 port, and the unbelievers, Num. 14.
 hearkens to Moses' intercession,
 Num. 14. 12.
 punishes the rebellion of Korah,
 Dathan, and Abiram, Num. 16.
 causes Aaron's rod to blossom,
 Num. 17.
 supplies Israel with water at Meri-
 bah, Num. 20.
 rebukes Moses and Aaron, and ex-
 cludes them from Canaan, Num.
 20. 12.
 foretells Aaron's death, and ap-
 points Eleazar to succeed him,
 Num. 20. 23.
 plagues the people with serpents,
 Num. 21; heals them by the
 brazen serpent, Num. 21. 8.
 his dealings with Balaam and Ba-
 lak, Num. 22—24.
 punishes Israel sinning by Bala-
 am, Num. 25.
 decides the question of the daugh-
 ters of Zelophehad, Num. 27; 36.
 appoints Joshua to succeed Moses,
 Num. 27. 18.
 commands the Midianites to be
 spoiled, Num. 31.
 conceals the body of Moses, Deut.
 34. 6.
 encourages Joshua, Josh. 1; 3. 7;
 4. 14.
 divides the waters of Jordan, Josh.
 4.
 commands the people to be cir-
 cumcised, Josh. 5.
 overthrows Jericho, Josh. 6.
 commands the punishment of
 Achan, Josh. 7.
 overthrows Ai, Josh. 8.
 and the kings of Canaan, Josh.
 10—12.
 appoints cities of refuge, Num. 35;
 Deut. 19; Josh. 20.

GOD—cont.
 rebukes Israel at Bochim, Jud. 2.
 delivers them by Deborah and Ba-
 rak, Jud. 4.
 calls Gideon, Jud. 6.
 delivers Israel from the Midianites
 &c., Jud. 7; 8.
 his judgment upon Abimelech and
 the Shechemites, Jud. 9.
 delivers Israel by Jephthah, Jud. 10.
 and by Samson, Jud. 13, &c.
 punishes the Benjamites, Jud. 20.
 afflicts Naomi, Ruth 1.
 afterwards blesses her, Boaz, and
 Ruth, Ruth 4.
 answers Hannah's prayer, 1 Sam. 1.
 rebukes Eli and threatens his
 house, 1 Sam. 2. 27; 3. 11.
 calls Samuel, 1 Sam. 3.
 permits Israel to be smitten by the
 Philistines, 1 Sam. 4.
 plagues the Philistines retaining
 the ark, 1 Sam. 5.
 punishes the Bethsamites' im-
 piety, 1 Sam. 6. 19.
 delivers Israel from the Philistines,
 1 Sam. 7.
 declares the manner of a king,
 1 Sam. 8.
 appoints Saul king of Israel, 1 Sam.
 9; 10.
 reprove the people's ingratitude,
 1 Sam. 12.
 by means of Saul and Jonathan
 overthrows the Ammonites, 1 Sam.
 11; and Philistines, 1 Sam. 18;
 14; and Amalekites, 1 Sam. 15.
 rejects Saul for disobedience, 1 Sam.
 13. 18; 15. 22; 28. 16.
 commands Samuël to anoint Da-
 vid, 1 Sam. 16.
 enables him to kill Goliath, 1 Sam.
 17.
 preserves him amidst various dan-
 gers, 1 Sam. 18—20.
 fulfils his word against the house
 of Eli, 1 Sam. 22; 1 Kings 2. 26.
 makes David king in Hebron,
 2 Sam. 2; and in Jerusalem,
 2 Sam. 5.
 punishes Uzzah's presumption,
 2 Sam. 6. 6; 1 Chr. 18. 9.
 forbids David to build him a
 house, but blesses him, 2 Sam. 7;
 1 Chr. 17.
 rebukes David's sin with Bathsheba,
 and denounces judgments upon
 his house, 2 Sam. 12.
 those judgments fulfilled, 2 Sam.
 12—20; 1 Kings 1.
 punishes Saul's house for perse-
 cuting the Gibeonites, 2 Sam. 21.
 punishes Israel with pestilence,
 2 Sam. 24; 1 Chr. 21; but spares
 Jerusalem, 2 Sam. 24. 16.
 makes Solomon king, 1 Kings 1;
 2, &c.
 grants Solomon's prayer, 1 Kings
 3. 10; 2 Chr. 1.
 sanctifies the temple, 1 Kings 8.
 10; 2. 3; 2 Chr. 7.
 threatens Solomon for his idolatry,
 1 Kings 11. 2.
 appoints Jeroboam king of the ten
 tribes, 1 Kings 11. 29; 12. 20.
 and forbids Hebeom to attack
 him, 1 Kings 12. 24; 1 Chr. 11.
 denounces judgments upon Jeroboam,
 1 Kings 13; 14.
 delivers Aha from the Ethiopians,
 2 Chr. 14.
 threatens Baasha, 1 Kings 16.
 punishes the builder of Jericho,
 1 Kings 16. 34.

GOD—cont.

sends Elijah by ravens, 1 Kings 17.
sends him to rebuke Ahab, 1 Kings 18.
rebukes Elijah murmuring, and comforts him, 1 Kings 19.
appoints Elisha his successor, 1 Kings 19. 16.
delivers Israel from the Syrians, 1 Kings 20.
his judgment against Ahab, 1 Kings 21. 21; 22; 2 Chr. 18.
delivers Jehoshaphat from the Moabites, 2 Chr. 20.
punishes Jehoram with incurable sickness, 2 Chr. 21.
his judgment against Ahaziah, 2 Kings 1.
takes up Elijah into heaven, 2 Kings 2.
delivers Israel from the Moabites, 2 Kings 8.
enables Elisha to work various miracles, 2 Kings 4; 5; 6.
preserves Elisha from the Syrians, 2 Kings 6. 14.
terrifies the Syrians besieging Samaria, 2 Kings 7.
appoints Hazael king of Syria, and Jehu king of Israel, 2 Kings 8. 13; 9.
his judgments upon Jezebel and the house of Ahab, 2 Kings 9; 10.
destroys Ahaziah king of Judah, 2 Chr. 22. 7.
punishes Athaliah's treason, 2 Kings 11; 2 Chr. 23; and Josiah's ingratitude, 2 Chr. 24. 20.
delivers Jehoash from the Syrians, 2 Kings 13.
sends Jonah to Nineveh, Jon. 1.
preserves his life, Jon. 1. 17.
spares the repentant Ninevites, Jon. 3.
reproves Jonah repining at his mercy, Jon. 4.
obscures Amariah's presumption, 2 Kings 14; 2 Chr. 25.
and Uzziah's (Azariah) sacrilege, 2 Kings 15; 2 Chr. 26.
causes Israel to be captivated, 2 Kings 17.
preserves Hezekiah and Judah from the Assyrians, 2 Kings 18; 2 Chr. 32; 1a. 37.
lengthens Hezekiah's life, 2 Kings 20; 2 Chr. 32. 24; 1a. 38.
rebukes his vanity and foretells the captivity, 2 Kings 20. 12; 1a. 39.
punishes Manasseh, and restores him upon repentance, 2 Kings 21; 2 Chr. 33.
commands and exhorts Josiah, 2 Kings 22. 15; 2 Chr. 34. 24.
obscures his sons, and delivers Jerusalem to the Chaldeans, 2 Kings 24; 25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 22; 39; 52.
protects the Jews in captivity, Est. 2, &c.; Dan. 1, &c.
brings them again to Jerusalem, Ezra 1, &c.; Neh. 1, &c.; Hag. 1; Zech. 1, &c.
commands Jos, Job 1. 7; 2. 8.
permits Satan to try him, Job 1. 12; 2. 6.
answers his complaints and reasonings, Job 38—41.
reproves his friends, Job 42. 7.
blesses his latter end, Job 42. 12.
declares his will by ISAIAH, Is. 1, &c.
and reveals his glory, Is. 6.

GOD—cont.

sends him to comfort Ahab, Is. 7. 1.
reproves the king's unbelief, Is. 7. 13.
foretells Shebna's deprivation and Eliakim's advancement, Is. 22. 15.
foreshews Christ's coming, and kingdom, Is. 4; 7. 14; 11; 28; 33; 35; 40, &c.; Jer. 23; 33; Esch. 34; 36; 37; Dan. 9. 20; Mic. 4; 5; Mal. 3; 4. (see PSALMS); and sufferings, Is. 50. 5; 52. 14; 53; Ps. 22; 69; Zech. 11. 12, &c.
shows the sin and folly of idolatry, Is. 40. 19; 41; 44; 46.
calls JEREMIAH, Jer. 1.
expostulates with the Jews, Jer. 2—6.
sends Jeremiah to preach repentance, Jer. 7—10; 26.
to declare his covenant, Jer. 11.
refuses to hear Jeremiah's intercession, Jer. 14. 11; 15. 1.
comforts him, Jer. 15. 19.
threatens the utter ruin of Judah, Jer. 16, &c.
commands the hallowing of the sabbath, Jer. 17. 19.
sends Jeremiah to the potter's house and there declares His absolute power, Jer. 18; 19.
denounces punishment upon Pashur for smiting Jeremiah, Jer. 20.
threatens Zedekiah, Jer. 21; 34.
his judgment upon Shallum, Jehoiakim, and Coniah, Jer. 22.
promises Christ, the Branch, Jer. 23. 5; Zech. 3. 8.
commands Jeremiah to send yokes to the king of Edom, &c., Jer. 27.
punishes several false prophets, Jer. 28; 29. 21.
promises a return from captivity, Jer. 30; 31; 32. 37; 33.
blesses the Rechabites, Jer. 35.
comforts Ebed-melech, Jer. 39. 14.
rebukes the hypocrisy of the Jews, Jer. 42. 19; 44.
foretells Nebuchadnezzar's conquest of Egypt, Jer. 43. 10.
reveals his glory to EZEKIEL, Ezek. 1; 8; 10.
instructs and encourages him, Ezek. 2; 3.
reveals his judgments by various types, parables, and visions, Ezek. 4; 5; 8; 9; 11—13; 15—19; 21—24.
reproves the Jews' hypocrisy, Ezek. 14; 20; 33. 30; and murmurings against him, Ezek. 18; 33.
declares the duty of a watchman, Ezek. 3. 17; 33.
commands the resurrection of the dry bones, Ezek. 37.
grants to Ezekiel the vision of the holy city, Ezek. 40, &c.
blesses DANIEL and his companions, Dan. 1.
reveals to him the king's dream, Dan. 2. 19.
delivers Shadrach, &c., from the furnace, Dan. 3.
humbles Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4.
warns Belshazzar of his doom, Dan. 5.
preserves Daniel in the den of lions, Dan. 6.
grants Daniel a vision of his kingdom, Dan. 7.
comforts him with the promise of Messiah's coming, Dan. 9. 20.
foretells the overthrow of the Persian and Greek empires, &c., Dan. 11.

GOD—cont.

and the general resurrection, Dan. 12.
his commands to HOSEA, upbraid Israel's apostasy, Hos. 1, &c.
exhorts the Jews to repentance, Joel 1, &c.
hearkens to the intercession of AMOS, Am. 7; and appeaseth, Am. 8. 9.
comforts HABAKKUK, Hab. 1, &c.
reproves the Jews' slackness in building the temple, Hag. 1.
and encourages ZEREMIAH, Hag. 1.
his visions to ZEREMIAH, Hag. 1—6.
reproves the people, Zech. 1.
yet encourages them, Zech. 1, &c.
reasons with the priests at the priests, Mal. 1. 2.
declares the coming of Christ and his forerunner, Mal. 3.
his judgments against idolatry, &c. See AMOS, LEVITICUS, EGYPT, &c.

GOD:—

THREE PERSONS, Mat. 28. 19; 1 Cor. 12. 3; Eph. 4. 4; 1 Pet. 1. 1, John 4. 7; Jude 2; 1 Cor. Ex. 20. 2; John. 2. 2; and 3. 4.
ONE GOD, Deut. 4. 35; 4. 39; 2 Sam. 7. 22; 2 Kings 19. 16; 19. 10; 1a. 44. 6; 45. 13; Esch. 36. 19; Mic. 12. 12; John. 1. 1; 1 Cor. 8. 4; Eph. 4. 5; 1 Tim. 1. 1.
THE FATHER, Pa. 68. 6; Mat. 1. 1; Mat. 6. 9; Luke 11. 2; John. 1. 14, &c.; Acts 1. 4; Rom. 8. 4; John 1. 2, &c.; Jude 1; 1a. 4. 6.

THE JUDGE OF ALL, Gen. 1. 3; Deut. 32. 36; Jud. 11. 7; 1a. 11; 9. 7; 50; 58. 11; 68; 8. 1; 94. 2; Eccl. 3. 17; 1a. 9; 1a. 12. 4; 3. 13; Jer. 17. 13; Amos 12. 2; Rom. 2. 16; 2 Tim. 4. 1; 12. 23; Jude 6; Rev. 11. 5; 1a. 19. 11.

THE SEARCHER OF HEARTS, 1a. 28. 9; Pa. 7. 9; 44. 21; 1a. 11; Prov. 17. 8; 24. 12; Jer. 20. 12; Acts 1. 24; Rom. 8. 27; 1a. 1. 23.

A REFUGER AND SANCTUARY, Ps. 37; 2 Sam. 22. 3; Pa. 2. 8; 1a. 57. 1; 59. 16; 68. 71. 7; 8. 2; 27. 142. 5; 1a. 8. 14; Ps. 138. 1; Heb. 6. 18.

THE SAVIOUR, Pa. 106. 21; 1a. 11; 45. 15; 49. 25; 68. 18; Jer. 14. 8; Hos. 11. 4; Luke 1. 4, &c.

INCOMPREHENSIBLE, Job 41. 11; 1a. 7; 26. 14; 3a. 22; 3a. 24; 6. 40; 6. 106. 2; 1a. 6; 1a. 11; 8. 17; 11. 6; 1a. 23. 11; 1a. 45. 15; Jer. 33. 22; 1a. 4. 15; 1a. 11. 16.

UNSEARCHABLE, Job 11. 7; 1a. 37. 15; Pa. 144. 3; Rom. 11. 33.
INVISIBLE, Ex. 33. 20; 1a. 1. 20; Col. 1. 15; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Heb. 11. 27; 1 John 4. 12.

HIS GLORY AND MAJESTY, Ps. 8; 33; 40. 34; Lev. 23. 20; Job 37. 2; 2 Sam. 22. 8; 1 Kings 11. 33; 7; Job 37. 23; Pa. 119. 2; 1a. 66; 68; 93; 96; 104; 105; 1a. 6; 6. 24. 25; Jer. 17. 11; 1a. 1; 8; 10; 11; 45. 1; Dan. 1. 1.

GOD—cont.

Nah. 1; Mat. 17; 2 Cor. 3; 7;
2 Thes. 1; 7; Tit. 2; 13; Heb. 1; 3;
Jude 25; Rev. 1; 13; 4, &c.

ETERNAL AND UNCHANGING.

21. 33; Ex. 3; 14; Num. 23. 19;
Deut. 32. 40; 33. 27; 1 Sam. 16. 29;
1 Kings 8. 27; 20. 28; Job. 10. 5;
11. 7; 36. 25; Ps. 9. 7; 33. 11; 90.
2; 52. 9; 93. 2; 102. 13; 104. 81;
119. 89; 135. 13; 139. 7; 145. 18;
146. 6, 10; Eccl. 8. 14; 8. 17; Is. 9.
6; 40. 28; 41. 4; 43. 13; 48. 12; 57.
15; 63. 16; Jer. 10. 10; 23. 23;
Lam. 5. 19; Dan. 4. 3; 8. 6; 26;
Mic. 5. 2; Hab. 1. 12; Mal. 3. 6;
Acts 4. 28; Rom. 1. 20; 11. 33; 16.
26; 1 Cor. 12. 6; 2 Cor. 4. 18; Eph.
1. 3; 3. 8; 1 Thes. 1. 9; 1 Tim.
1. 17; 6. 16; Heb. 1. 10; 6. 17;
9. 14; 10. 31; 13. 8; Rom. 1. 17;
2 Pet. 1. 11; 3. 8; Rev. 1. 8; 4. 9;
22. 13.

THE CREATOR AND PRESERVER OF ALL.

Gen. 1. 2; 8. 21; 9. 14, 22; Deut.
4. 19; 11. 14; 32. 8; 1 Sam. 2. 6;
1 Chr. 29. 11; 2 Chr. 1. 12; Neh. 9.
6; Job. 1. 1; 7. 20; 9. 7; 10. 8;
12. 10; 28. 9; 26; 38. 4; 38.
34. 13; 38. 27; 87. 35—41; Ps. 8.
19; 23; 83. 6; 48. 14; 59. 10; 65.
66; 68. 20; 74. 12; 89. 11; 94. 8;
100. 103; 104. 107; 113. 121. 5;
135. 136; 139. 140; 147. 148;
Prov. 3. 19; 8. 25; 16. 4; 19. 21;
21. 31; Eccl. 6. 2; 9. 11; Is. 29.
16; 33. 23; 34. 16; 37. 16; 43. 7;
44. 7; 45. 7; 61. 1; 64. 8; Jer. 6.
24; 10. 13; 18. 7; 31. 35; 32. 17;
33. 20; 37. 16; 38. 16; Dan. 4. 17;
34. 6, 23; 6. 27; Am. 4. 7; 8. 6;
5. 8; Zech. 12. 1; Mat. 6. 26; 10.
29; John 1. 3; Acts 14. 17; 17. 24;
Col. 1. 16, 17; Rom. 11. 36; Heb.
1. 3; 8. 4; 6. 7; 11. 3; Jam. 1. 18;
1 Pet. 3. 22; Rev. 4. 11.

THE SUPREME GOVERNOR.

Gen. 6—
9; 11. 8; 12; 14. 20; 18. 14; 22;
23. 33; 26; Ex. 9. 16; Deut. 7. 7;
9. 23; 39. 33. 5; 1 Sam. 2. 6; 9.
15; 13. 14; 15. 17; 16. 2; 2 Sam. 7.
8; 3. 1; Ps. 10. 6; 23. 28; 24. 1;
33; 74. 12; 75. 1; Is. 6. 5; 40. 13; 43.
—45; 64. 8; Jer. 8. 19; 10. 10; 18;
19; Dan. 4. 6; Zech. 14. 9; Luke
10. 21; Rom. 9; Eph. 1; 1 Tim. 1.
17; 6. 15; Jam. 4. 12; 1 Pet. 3. 22;
Jude 24; Rev. 17. 14.

HIS WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE, AND

Power, Gen. 1. 8; 6—9; 41. 16;
Ex. 4. 1; 11. 7; 10. 12; 19. 14; 15;
33. 13; 34. 6; 35. 30; 36. 1; Num.
11. 23; 12; 22. 9; 23. 4; 24. 1;
Deut. 3. 4; 32. 6; 24. 6; 22. 7;
10. 11; 26; 28. 58; 29. 29; 32. 4;
Josh. 3. 8; 7. 10, &c.; 23. 9; 24;
Jud. 2. et seq. 1 Sam. 2; 4; 5; 12.
18; 13. 6; 16. 7; 17. 37; 46; 18. 10;
25; 2 Sam. 7. 22; 1 Kings 8. 27;
22. 32; 1 Chr. 16. 24; 17. 4; 22. 18;
28. 9; 29. 11; 2 Chr. 6. 18; 14. 11;
20. 6; Neh. 9. 5; Job. 4. 9; 5. 9;
9. 10; 41. 12; 19. 6; 21. 17;
21; 26. 6; 33; 34. 22; 35—41;
See PSALMS. Prov. 3. 19; 6. 21. 8.
22; 15. 3; 16. 9; 19. 21; 21. 30;
Eccl. 8. 11; 7. 13; Is. 2. 10; 6. 8;
12. 5; 14. 24; 26. 4; 28. 29; 29.
16; 30. 15; 33. 14; 34. 20; 41. 21;
42. 8; 43. 13; 44. 6; 23; 45. 20;
46. 5; 47. 4; 48. 3; 52. 10; 55. 11;
59. 1; 60. 1; 61. 1; 66. 1; Jer. 3.
14; 5. 22; 10. 6; 14. 22; 29. 23;
33. 17; Lam. 8. 37; Eccl. 8. 13;

GOD—cont.

11. 5; 22. 14; Dan. 2. 20; 3. 17, 29;
4. 34; 6. 26; Joel 2. 11; Am. 5. 12;
8. 7; Hab. 2. 14; Mal. 3. 16; Mat.
6. 48; 6. 13; 9. 38; 10. 29; 12. 25;
19. 26; 21. 29; Mk. 6. 30; 12. 16;
Luke 1. 43; 12. 5; 18. 27; John 1.
14; 2. 24; 5. 26; 6. 61; 11. 25; 16.
19; 18. 4; 19. 28; 20. 17; Acts 1.
24; 2. 17; 7. 55; 15. 18; Rom. 1.
20; 4. 17; 8. 29; 11. 34; 15. 19; 16.
27; 1 Cor. 2. 9; 15; 2 Cor. 4. 6;
12. 9; 13. 4; Gal. 2. 8; Eph. 1. 19;
8. 7; 6. 10; Phil. 1. 6; 3. 21; Col.
3. 4; 1 Tim. 1. 12, 17; Heb. 1. 8;
2. 11; 4. 12; Jam. 4. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 2;
20. 1; John 1. 5; 3. 20; Jude 1. 24;
Rev. 1. 8; 4. 11; 5. 13; 11. 17; 19.
6; 21. 3.

HIS HOLINESS AND JUSTICE.

Gen. 2.
16; 3. 8; 4. 9; 6; 7; 9. 15; 18. 17;
19. 35; 23; Ex. 8. 5; 14; 15; 19;
20; 28. 36; 32. 33; 34. 5; 30. 30;
Lev. 4. &c.; 7. 20; 11. 44; 18. 4;
&c.; 21. 8; 22. 21; Num. 11. 34;
16; 17; 20; 25; 26. 64; 27. 12; 35;
Deut. 1. 31; 4. 24; 5. 6; 9. 4; 10.
17; 25. 17; 28. 15; 31. 16; 32. 35;
41; Josh. 6. 15; 7. 1; Jud. 1. 7;
2. 14; 9. 56; 1 Sam. 2. 20; 3. 11;
6. 19; 15. 17; 2 Sam. 6. 7; 12. 1;
22; 24. 11; 1 Kings 8. 20; 1 Chr.
16. 10; 2 Chr. 6. 17; 19. 7; Neh. 9.
33; Ezra 8. 23; Job 4. 17; 8. 10. 3;
11. 11; 12. 6; 15. 15; 14. 15; 15. 25;
24. 10; 34. 10; 35. 13; 37. 23; 40.
8; Ps. 22. 3; 30. 4; 60. 6. See
PSALMS. Prov. 11. 21; 15. 8; 30.
6; 28. 9; Eccl. 5. 8; 8. 12; 9. 2;
15. 6. 3; 25. 1; 38. 19; 43. 15;
45. 21; 49. 7; 57. 16; Jer. 5. 3; 9.
24; 23. 9. 20; 32. 19; 60. 7; 51. 9;
Lam. 1. 18; Ezek. 7. 27; 16. 35;
18. 10; 33. 17; Dan. 4. 37; 9. 14;
Hos. 4. 5, &c.; Am. 4. 2; Mic. 7.
20; Nah. 1. 3; Hab. 1. 13; Zeph. 3.
5; Mal. 2. 17; 3. 18; 4. 1; Mat. 10.
15; 20. 13; 23. 14; Luke 1. 49; 12.
47; 13. 27; John 1. 14; 7. 18; 8. 45;
14. 6; 16. 13; 17. 3; Acts 10. 34;
17. 31; 8. 14; Rom. 2. 2; 3. 8; 7.
12; Gal. 6. 7; Eph. 6. 8; Col. 3.
25; Jam. 1. 13; 1 John 1. 9; 2. 20;
3. 3; Rev. 4. 5; 15. 8; 16. 7; 19. 1.

See PSALMS.

HIS JEALOUSY.

Ex. 20. 5; 34. 14;
Deut. 4. 24; 8. 9; 6. 15; 30. 20; 32.
16; Josh. 24. 19; Ps. 78. 58; 79. 5;
Ezek. 16; 24; Joel 2. 18; Hos. 1.
3; Zeph. 1. 18; Zech. 1. 14; 1 Cor.
10. 22; Rev. 2. 4.

HIS GOODNESS, MERCY, AND LOVE.

Gen. 1. 28; 8. 15; 4. 4; 8; 9; 15;
4; 16. 7; 17; 18. 16; 19. 12; 31.
12; 22. 15; 24. 12; 26. 24; 28. 10;
29. 31; 32. 9, 24; 39. 2; 46; Ex. 1.
21; 2. 23; 3. 7; 6. 16; 17; 20. 6;
22. 27; 23. 20; 29. 45; 32. 14; 33.
12; 34. 6; Lev. 4. 35; 23. 34; 20;
Num. 14. 18; 21. 7; Deut. 4. 20; 7.
7; 8. 10; 15. 18; 15. 20; 29. 4; 23. 5;
28. 1; 30; 32. 7, 43; 33; Josh. 20.
Jud. 2. 16; 6. 36; 10. 15; 13; 16.
18; 1 Sam. 2. 9; 7; 25. 32; 2 Sam.
7. 6; 12. 18; 1 Kings 8. 56; 2 Chr.
10. 9; 30. 9; Neh. 2. 18; 9. 17;
Ezra 8. 18; Job 5. 17; 7. 17; 11. 6;
33. 14; 36. 11; 37. 23; Ps. 34. 8;
35. 5; 69. 16, &c., &c.; Prov. 8. 30;
11. 20; 18. 10; 28. 13; Eccl. 2. 26;
8. 11; Is. 25. 4; 27. 30; 38. 18;
17. 40; 29. 43. 1; 43. 9, 17; 49. 16;
64. 7; 55. 3; 63. 7; Jer. 3. 12; 9.
24; 16. 14; 17. 7; 31. 3, 12; 32. 30;

GOD—cont.

33. 11; 44. 23; Lam. 3. 22, 31;
Ezek. 20. 17; 33. 11; Dan. 9. 9;
Hos. 2. 19; 11. 4; 13. 14; 14. 8;
Job. 2. 13; Mic. 7. 18; Nah. 1. 7;
Hos. 3. 18; Zeph. 3. 17; Mal. 3. 6;
10; 4; Mat. 6. 45; 19. 17; 23. 37;
Luke 1. 50, 78; 5. 21; 6. 35; 13. 6;
John 1. 4, 9; 8. 16; 4. 10; 14. 15;
9; 16. 7; 17. &c.; Acts 1. 17;
Rom. 2. 4; 8. 25; 5. 5; 8. 32; 9. 23;
11. 2 Cor. 1. 3; 12. 9; 13. 11; Gal.
1. 4; Eph. 2. 3, 17; 4. 6; 1 Tim. 2.
4; 6. 17; 2 Tim. 1. 8; Tit. 3. 4;
Heb. 12. 6; Jam. 1. 5, 17; 6. 11;
1 Pet. 1. 3; 8. 20; 2 Pet. 3. 9, 15;
1 John 1. &c.; Jude 21; Rev. 2. 3.
See PSALMS.

HIS TRUTH AND FAITHFULNESS.

Num.
23. 19; Deut. 7. 8; Josh. 21. 45;
2 Sam. 7. 28; 1 Kings 8. 56; Ps.
19. 9; 89. 34; 106. 8; 111. 7; 117;
119. 89, 160; 143. 6; Is. 25. 1; 31.
2; 46. 11; 55. 16; Jer. 4. 23; Lam.
2. 17; Ezek. 12. 25; Mat. 24. 35;
John 7. 23; Rom. 8. 4; 1 Cor. 1.
9; 15. 68; 2 Cor. 1. 18; 1 Thes. 6.
24; 2 Thes. 3. 3; 2 Tim. 2. 13; Tit.
1. 2; Heb. 8. 18; 10. 23; 11. 11; 13.
5; 2 Pet. 3. 6; 1 John 5. 6; Rev.
1. 6; 3. 7; 15. 3; 16. 7. See JESUS
CHRIST, SPIRIT OF GOD.

GODLINESS, exhortations to.

1 Tim. 2. 2; 4. 7; 5. 6; 2 Pet. 1. 5;
3. 11. See CONVERSATION.

GODS, judges so called.

Ex. 22. 28;
Ps. 82. 1; 138. 1; John 10. 34;
1 Cor. 8. 5.

heaven, worship of, forbidden.

Ex. 20. 3; 34. 17; Deut. 5. 7; 8. 19; 18.
20, &c. See IDOLATRY.

GOG AND MAGOG, prophecy concerning.

Ezek. 38; 39; Rev. 20. 8.

GOLD, mentioned.

Gen. 2. 11; Job
22. 24; Ps. 19. 10; 21. 3; Zech.
4. 2.

Agnature, Rev. 3. 18; 21. 18.

GOSHEN, in Egypt, Israelites placed there.

Gen. 46. 10; 46. 34;
47. 4.

free from the plagues.

Ex. 8. 22;
9. 26.

in Canaan.

Josh. 10. 41; 11. 16.

GOI-GOTHA (Calvary), Christ crucified there.

Mat. 27. 33; Mk. 15.
22; Luke 23. 33; John 19. 17.

GOLIATH, a giant, slain by David.

1 Sam. 17; 21. 9; 22. 10;
his sons, &c. 2 Sam. 21. 15; 1 Chr.
20. 4.

GOMORRAH, See Sodom.

GOSPEL, preached to Abraham,

Gal. 3. 8. (Gen. 22. 18).

characterized.

Mat. 4. 23; 24. 14;
Mk. 1. 14; Luke 2. 10; 20. 21;
Acts 18. 26; 14. 8; 20. 21; Rom.
1. 2, 9, 16; 2. 13; 10. 8; 16. 25;
1 Cor. 1. 18; 2. 13; 15. 1; 2 Cor.
4. 4; 5. 19; 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; 3. 2;
6. 15; Phil. 2. 16; Col. 1. 6; 3. 16;
1 Thes. 1. 5; 2. 8; 2. 2; 1 Tim.
1. 11; 6. 3; Heb. 4. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 12;
25; 4. 17.

preached to Jews and Gentiles.

Mat. 11. 6; Mk. 1. 15; 13. 10; 16.
15; Luke 4. 18; 24. 47; Acts 13.
46; 14; 1 Cor. 1. 17; 9. 16; Gal.
2. 2; Rev. 14. 6.

effects produced by.

Mk. 1. 15; 8.
35; Luke 2. 10; 11; 19. 8; Acts 4.
32; Rom. 1. 16; 12; 13; 15. 29;
16. 26; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 1. 16; 2.
14; Eph. 4—6; Phil. 1. 5, 17, 27;
Col. 1. 23; 8. 4; 1 Thes. 1. 2;

GOSPEL—cont.
 &c.; Tit. 2; 3; Jam. 1 &c.; 1 & 2
 Pet. 1 John 3, &c.; Jude 3
 to whom bid, 2 Cor. 4. 3; 1 Cor. 1.
 23; 2. 8.
 rejected by the Jews, Acts 13. 26;
 28. 25, &c.; Rom. 9; 10; 11; 1
 Thes. 2. 16, &c.
GOURD prepared for Jonah, Jon.
 4. 6.
GRACE, the gift of God and Jesus
 Christ, Pa. 84. 11; Zech. 4. 7; Luke
 2. 40; 12. 10; John 1. 16; Acts 20.
 24; Rom. 11. 6; 1 Cor. 15. 10;
 2 Cor. 8. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 9; 1 Pet. 5. 6.
 salvation through, Acts 15. 11;
 Rom. 8. 24; 4. 4; Eph. 2. 5; 2
 Thes. 2. 16; Tit. 3. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 10.
 effects produced by, 2 Cor. 1. 12;
 Tit. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 4. 10. See **GOSPEL**.
 prayer for, 1 Tim. 1. 2; Rom. 16.
 20, &c., &c.; Heb. 4. 16.
 danger of abusing, Rom. 6; Jude 4.
 and departing from, Gal. 5. 4.
 exhortations concerning, 2 Tim. 1.
 9; Heb. 12. 15, 28; 2 Pet. 3. 18.
GRAPES, laws concerning, Lev. 19.
 10; Num. 6. 3; Deut. 23. 24; 24.
 21. See **Jer.** 31. 29; **Ezek.** 18. 2.
GRASS, created, Gen. 1. 11.
 man compared to, Pa. 37. 2; 90. 5;
 103. 16; Is. 40. 6; Jam. 1. 10; 1
 Pet. 1. 24.
GRASSHOPPERS sent in judg-
 ment, Am. 7. 1.
GRAVE, law concerning, Num. 19.
 16.
 triumphed over, Hos. 13. 14; John
 8. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 55; Rev. 20. 13.
GRAVITY in bishops and deacons
 commanded, 1 Tim. 3. 4, 8, 11;
 Tit. 2. 2, 7.
GREECE, prophecies concerning,
 Dan. 8. 21; 10. 20; 11. 2; Zech.
 9. 13.
 Paul preaches in, Acts 16, &c.
GREEKS come to Jesus, John 12.
 30.
 believe in him, Acts 11. 19. &c.
GROVES, places for worship, Gen.
 21. 33.
 idolatrous, forbidden, Deut. 16. 21;
 Jud. 6. 25; 1 Kings 14. 16; 16. 13;
 16. 33; 2 Kings 17. 16; 21. 3; 23. 4.
GRUDGING forbidden, 2 Cor. 9. 7;
 Jam. 5. 9; 1 Pet. 4. 9.
GUIDE, God is, of his people, Pa.
 26. 9; 31. 3; 33. 8; 48. 14; 73. 24;
 Is. 53. 11; Luke 1. 79; 1 Thes. 3.
 11.
GUILTY forbidden, Pa. 34. 13; 1 Pet.
 2. 1; 3. 10; Rev. 14. 5. See **DE-
 CEIT**.

H

HABAKKUK's complaint, Hab. 1.
 1, 12.
 the answer, Hab. 1. 5; 2. 2.
 his prayer, Hab. 3.
HADAD, an Edomite, becomes an
 enemy to Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 14.
HADADZEBER (Hadadzer), king
 of Zobah, David's wars with, 2
 Sam. 8; 10. 16; 1 Chr. 18.
HADASSAH. See **ESTHER**.
HADORAM stoned, 2 Cor. 10. 18.
HAGAB, mother of Ishmael, Gen.
 16.
 fleeing from Sarah is comforted by
 an angel, Gen. 16. 9.
 dismissed with her son, Gen. 21.
 14. See **Gal.** 4. 22; **Pa.** 83. 6.

HAGGAI, prophet, Ezra 5; 6. 14.
 reproves the Jews, Hag. 1.
 and encourages the rebuilding of
 the temple, Hag. 2.
HAIL, plague of, Ex. 9. 23; Josh. 10.
 11; Pa. 18. 12; 78. 47; Is. 28. 2;
 Ezek. 13. 11; Hag. 2. 17; Rev. 8.
 7; 11. 19; 16. 21.
HALLOWED BREAD, given to
 David, (Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 24. 5);
 1 Sam. 21; Mat. 12. 3; Mk. 2. 25;
 Luke 6. 8.
HAM, son of Noah, for his impiety
 cursed, Gen. 9. 22.
 his descendants, Gen. 10. 6; 1 Chr.
 1. 8; Pa. 105. 23.
 smitten by the Simeonites, 1 Chr.
 4. 40.
HAMAN's advancement, Est. 3.
 hatred to Mordecai, Est. 3. 8.
 his fall, Est. 7, &c.
HAMATH, land of, Num. 34. 8;
 Josh. 13. 5; 2 Kings 14. 23; 17. 24.
 conquered, 2 Kings 18. 34, &c.; Is.
 37. 13; Jer. 49. 23.
HAMOR, father of Shechem, Gen.
 34.
HANAMEEL sells a field to Jere-
 miah while Jerusalem is besieged,
 Jer. 32. 8.
HANANI, a prophet, imprisoned by
 king Aza, 2 Chr. 16. 7.
 — brother of Nehemiah, Neh.
 1. 2; 7. 2; 12. 36.
HANANIAH, a false prophet, his
 death foretold, Jer. 23. See **SHAD-
 BACH**.
HAND of God, for blessing, 2 Chr.
 30. 12; Ezra 7. 9; 8. 18; Neh. 2. 18.
 for chastisement, Deut. 2. 16; Ruth
 1. 13; Job 2. 10; 19. 21; 1 Pet. 5. 6.
HANDS, laying on of, Num. 8. 10;
 27. 18; Acts 6. 6; 13. 3; 1 Tim. 4.
 14; 2 Tim. 1. 6.
 washing, as mark of innocence,
 Deut. 21. 6; Pa. 28. 6; Mat. 27. 24.
 lifting up in prayer, Ex. 17. 11; Pa.
 38. 2; 68. 4; 141. 2; 143. 6; 1 Tim.
 2. 8.
HANGING, a punishment, Gen. 40.
 22; Num. 25. 4; Est. 7. 10; 9. 14.
 the person hanged accused, Deut.
 21. 22; Gal. 3. 13.
HANNAH's vow and prayer, 1 Sam.
 1. 11.
 answered, 1 Sam. 1. 19.
 her song, 1 Sam. 2.
HANUN, king of the Ammonites,
 dishonours David's messengers, 1
 Sam. 10. 4; chastised, 1 Sam. 12. 30.
HAPPY, who so called, Deut. 33.
 29; Job 5. 17; Pa. 127. 5; 144. 15;
 145. 5; Prov. 3. 13; 14. 21; 23. 14;
 29. 18; John 13. 17; Rom. 14. 22;
 Jam. 5. 11; 1 Pet. 3. 14; 4. 14.
HARAN, son of Terah, Gen. 11. 26.
 land of, Abram departs from, Gen.
 11. 31; 12. 4.
 Jacob flees there, Gen. 27. 43; 28.
 10; 29.
HARBONAH, chamberlain of Arta-
 xerxes, Est. 1. 10.
 proposes the hanging of Haman,
 Est. 7. 9.
HARDENING the heart, &c., ex-
 hortations against, Deut. 10. 7; 1
 Sam. 6. 6; 2 Chr. 30. 8; Pa. 95. 8;
 Heb. 3. 8.
 evil consequences of, Ex. 7. 13; 8.
 16; Prov. 23. 14; 29. 1; Dan. 6. 20;
 John 12. 40.
HARLOTS, infamous, Gen. 34. 31;
 Lev. 19. 29; 21. 7; Deut. 23. 17;
 Is. 57. 3; Jer. 3. 3; 1 Cor. 6. 15.

HARLOTS—cont.
 priests forbidden to marry, Lev.
 21. 14.
 figurative of idolatry, Is. 1. 21; Jer.
 2. 20; Ezek. 16; 23; Hos. 1; 2;
 17; 18.
 Solomon's judgment between two,
 1 Kings 3. 16.
HARMLESS, Christ was, Mat. 1. 20.
 the disciples to be, Mat. 5. 48.
 Rom. 16. 19; Phil. 2. 15.
HARP invented, Gen. 4. 21.
 played on by David, 1 Sam. 16. 23;
 2; 2 Sam. 6. 5.
 used in public worship, 1 Chr. 15. 2.
 Pa. 33. 2; 32. 2; 158. 2, &c.
 in heaven, Rev. 11. 2.
HARK, a clean animal, Deut. 15.
 1; 1 Kings 4. 23; Is. 34. 4.
HARVEST, promise concerning,
 Gen. 8. 22.
 feast of, Ex. 23. 16; 24. 21; Lev. 23.
 9; Is. 9. 3; 16. 9.
 of the world, Jer. 4. 29; Mat. 23.
 30, 39; Rev. 14. 15.
HASTINESS in speech, &c., ac-
 cording, Prov. 14. 29; 25. 2; Mat.
 5. 2; Dan. 3. 15.
 to be rich, dangerous, Prov. 2. 2.
HATRED forbidden, Ex. 23. 5; Lev.
 19. 17; Deut. 19. 11; Prov. 10. 18;
 15. 17; 25. 4; Mat. 5. 43; Gal.
 5. 20; Tit. 3. 3; 1 John 2. 9; 3. 15;
 4. 20.
HAUGHTINESS censured, 1 Sam.
 22. 23; Prov. 6. 17; 16. 18; 24. 4;
 Is. 2. 11; 1. 16; 12. 11; Mat. 23.
 Jer. 48. 23.
HAWK unclean, Lev. 11. 16.
 described, Job 39. 25.
HAZAEI, appointed to be king of
 Syria, 1 Kings 19. 15.
 Elisha's grief at seeing him, 2 Kings
 8. 7.
 he slays Ben-hadad and usurps the
 kingdom, 2 Kings 8. 15.
 afflicts Israel, 2 Kings 14. 14; 22.
 13. 17; 18. 22.
HAZOR, city of Canaan, built
 Josh. 11. 10; Is. 23. 25. See **Jer.** 4.
 2; 1 Kings 9. 15; 2 Kings 15. 2;
 Jer. 48. 23.
HEAD of the church, Christ, 1 Cor.
 11. 3; Eph. 1. 22; 4. 15; 5. 2;
 Col. 1. 18; 2. 10.
HEALTH, a blessing, Gen. 4. 2;
 Deut. 34. 7; Pa. 92. 6; Phil. 1. 2;
 3 John 2.
 figurative, Pa. 42. 11; Prov. 1. 2;
 18; Is. 53. 8; Jer. 4. 15; 32. 33.
HEART of Man described, Gen. 1.
 5; 8. 21; Rom. 8. 11; 9. 3; Jer. 3.
 9; Mat. 11. 34; 15. 19; Mark 7.
 45; Rom. 2. 5.
 searched and tried by God, 1 Chr.
 28. 9; 29. 17; Pa. 44. 21; Mat. 23.
 Prov. 21. 2; 24. 12; Jer. 12. 1; 2.
 10; 20. 13; Rev. 2. 23.
 enlightened, &c., by Him, 2 Cor. 4.
 6; Pa. 27. 14; Prov. 16. 1; 1 Sam.
 2. 13; 2 Pet. 1. 12.
 a new, promised, Jer. 24. 7; Est.
 3. 29; Ezek. 11. 19; 36. 26.
HEATHEN. See **GERMANS**.
HEAVEN, the armament, Psalms
 Gen. 1. 1; 8; Pa. 5. 19; Is. 6. 3.
 Rev. 10. 6.
 God's throne and dwelling, Ps.
 2. 4; 115. 3; 124. 1; Job 22.
 66. 1; Ezek. 1. 26; 1 Kings 8.
 Mat. 6. 9; Acts 1. 49; Heb. 8.
 Rev. 4.
 its happiness, Pa. 11. 11; Dan. 12. 2.

6; 12; 13; 43; Luke 19:37;
 n 12:26; 14:1; 17:24; 1 Cor.
 13:12; 1 Pet. 1:4; 1a 49:10;
 7:16; 14:13; 21:4; 22:3;
 received into, Mat. 5:5, &c.;
 14; Rom. 8:17; Heb. 12:23;
 et. 1:4; Rev. 7:9, 14
 excluded from, Mat. 7:21; 25.
 Luke 13:27; 1 Cor. 6:9; Gal.
 1; Rev. 21:8; 22:15.
 new heavens, Rev. 21:1.
VENLY FATHER, Mat. 6:14;
 Luke 11:13.
VE-OFFERING, Ex. 29:27;
 m. 16:19; 18:30.
REWS, Abraham and his de-
 dants so called, Gen. 14:13;
 15:43, 32; Ex. 2:6; 2 Cor. 11:
 Phil. 3:5.
 ructed concerning Christ's di-
 lity, Heb. 1; humanity, Heb. 2;
 cethood, Heb. 3—8; and sacri-
 fice, Heb. 9; 10; and exhorted to
 th and good works, Heb. 4; 6;
 19; 12; 13; from the examples
 the patriarchs, &c., Heb. 11.
IRON, in Canaan, Abraham
 sells there, Gen. 13:18; 23:2.
 spies come to, Num. 13:22.
 en, Josh. 10:36.
 rd to Caleb, Josh. 14:13; 15:13.
 rd reigns there, 2 Sam. 2:1; 3:
 5:1; 1 Chr. 11:12, 33; 29:27.
IL, figuratively mentioned, Gen.
 16; Pa. 49:6.
FER employed in sacrifices, &c.,
 m. 15:9; Num. 19:2; Deut. 12:
 Heb. 9:13.
IRS of God, &c., Rom. 8:17;
 al. 3:29; 4; Eph. 3:6; Tit. 3:7;
 sb. 6:17; Jam. 2:6.
IL described, Isa. 5:14; 14:9;
 33; 33:14; Mat. 8:12; 13:43;
 41, 46; Rev. 14:10; 20:10, 15,
 whom reserved, Ps. 9:17; Prov.
 5:7, 27; 9:18; Mat. 23:15; 25:41;
 25; Luke 16:28.
 grave (and Hades) so called,
 a. 16:10. (Acts 2:27); 49:15; 139:
 Prov. 27:20; Rev. 20:13.
MAN, 1 Kings 4:31; Psalm 88:
 ascribed to.
PHIZIBAH, Israel called so, Isa.
 1:4.
RESIES censured, 1 Cor. 11:19;
 al. 5:10; 2 Pet. 2:1. See Rom.
 6:27; 1 Cor. 1:10; 3:3; 14:33;
 Phil. 2:3; 4:2; Tit. 3:10; Jude
 9.
ERMON, mount, Deut. 4:45; Josh.
 2:6; 13:5; Pa. 89:13; 133:3.
EROD (the Great) troubled at
 Christ's birth, Mat. 2:3.
 ys the children of Bethlehem,
 Mat. 2:14.
 — (Antipas) reproved by John
 the Baptist, beheads him, Mat. 14;
 Mk. 6:14; Luke 8:19.
 aspires to see Christ, Luke 9:9.
 rides and scourges him, and is
 counselled to Pilate, Luke 23:7;
 Acts 4:27.
 — (Agrippa) persecutes the
 church, Acts 12:1.
 is pride and miserable death, Acts
 2:22.
ERODIAS revenge on John the
 Baptist, Mat. 14; Mk. 6:14; Luke
 1:19.
ERODIANS, a sect, answered by
 Christ, Mat. 22:16; Mk. 12:13.
 lot against him, Mk. 3:6; 8:15;
 12:12.

HESHBON, city of Sihon, taken,
 Num. 21:26; Deut. 2:24; Neh. 9:
 22; 1a 16:8.
HETH, sons of, Gen. 10:15.
 their kindness to Abraham, Gen.
 23:7; 35:10.
HEZEKIAH, king of Judah, 2 Kings
 16:19; (3 Chr. 28:27).
 abolishes idolatry, 2 Kings 18.
 restores the temple service, 2 Chr. 29.
 celebrates the passover, 2 Chr. 30.
 his message to Isaiah when attack-
 ed by the Assyrians, 2 Kings 19:1.
 his prayer, 2 Kings 19:14.
 his deliverance, 2 Kings 19:35.
 his life lengthened, 2 Kings 20:1.
 his thanksgiving, Is. 38:9.
 rebuked for displaying his treasures,
 2 Kings 20:16; (Is. 39).
 his repentance at Micah's preach-
 ing, Jer. 26:18.
 death, 2 Kings 20:20. See 1 Chr.
 29:32; Is. 38—39; Prov. 25:1.
HIDDEKEL, river, Gen. 2:14; Dan.
 10:4.
HIDDEN TREASURE, parable of,
 Mat. 13:44.
HIEL rebuilds Jericho, 1 Kings
 16:34.
 (Joshua's curse fulfilled, Josh. 6:26).
HIGH PLACES, worship at, for-
 bidden, Deut. 12:2; Jer. 3:6; 1
 Kings 3; 12:31; 13:2; 14:23.
HILKIAH, high priest, finds the
 book of the law, 2 Kings 22:8.
 abolishes idolatry, 2 Kings 23:4.
HIN, a measure, Ex. 29:40; Lev. 19:
 86; Ezek. 4:11, &c.
HINNOM, valley of (Tophet), abom-
 inations practised there, (Josh. 15:
 8); 2 Kings 23:10; 2 Chr. 28:3;
 35:6; Is. 30:33; Jer. 7:31; 19:11;
 32:35.
HIRAM (Hiram), king of Tyre, his
 kindness to David and Solomon,
 2 Sam. 5:11; 1 Kings 5; 9:11; 10:
 11; 1 Chr. 14:1; 2 Chr. 2:11.
 — a workman of Solomon's, 1
 Kings 7:13.
HIRE (of labourers) not to be with-
 held, Lev. 19:13; Deut. 24:14, 15;
 Jam. 5:4.
HITTITES, Jud. 1:26; 3:5, &c. See
 HATH.
HIVITES, Gen. 10:17; Ex. 3:17, &c.
 their craft, Josh. 9.
HOBAH entreated to dwell with Is-
 rael, Num. 10:29.
 his descendants, Jud. 1:16; 4:11.
HOLINESS, exhortations to, Ex. 19:
 23; Lev. 11:44; 20:7; Num. 15:
 40; Deut. 7:6; 26:19; 28:9; Luke
 1:75; Rom. 12:1; 2 Cor. 1:1;
 Eph. 1:4; 4:24; Col. 3:12; 1 The-
 s. 2:12; 1 Tim. 2:15; Heb. 12:14;
 1 Pet. 1:15; 3 Pet. 3:11; Rev. 22:
 11. See God.
HOLY PLACE, laws concerning the
 priest entering, Ex. 28:29; Lev. 6:
 16; 16:2; 3 Chr. 29:5; Ezek. 41:
 4. See Heb. 9:12, 24.
HOLY SPIRIT. See SPIRIT OF
 GOD.
HOLY THINGS, laws concerning,
 Ex. 29:28; Lev. 6:15; 10:16; 22:
 3; Num. 4:20; Deut. 12:17; 1
 Chr. 23:28; Neh. 10:33; Ezek. 30:
 40; 22:8; (Heb. 8:2).
HOMER, a measure, Lev. 27:16;
 Is. 5:10; Ezek. 45:14; Hos. 3:2.
HONESTY, exhortations to, Rom.
 12:17; 13:13; 3 Cor. 8:21; 13:7;
 Phil. 4:8; 1 The- 4:12; 1 Tim. 2:
 2; Heb. 12:18.

HONEY, figuratively mentioned,
 Ps. 19:10; Prov. 24:13; 25:16; 27:
 7; Is. 7:15; Song 4:11; Rev. 10:9
 not to be used in sacrifices, Lev.
 2:11.
HONOUR, to be ascribed to God
 Ps. 29:2; 71:8; 146:5; Mal. 1:6.
 1 Tim. 1:17; Rev. 4:11; 5:13, &c.
 given by him, 1 Kings 3:13; Est. 8:
 16; Prov. 3:16; 4:3; 8:18; 22:4;
 29:23; Dan. 4:18; John 12:26.
 to be given to parents, Ex. 20:12;
 Deut. 5:16; Mat. 15:4; Eph. 6:2
 &c.
 to the aged, Lev. 19:32; 1 Tim. 5:1
 to the king, 1 Pet. 2:17.
HOPE—in God and Christ through
 the Holy Ghost, Ps. 16:9; 22:9;
 31:24; Acts 28:20; Rom. 15:13;
 — Joel 3:18; Acts 24:15.
 gift of God, Gal. 5:5; 2 The- 2:16;
 Tit. 1:2; 1 Pet. 1:3.
 blessing of, Job 11:18; Pa. 146:5;
 Prov. 10:28; 14:32; Jer. 17:7;
 Lam. 3:21; Acts 24:15; Rom. 12:
 12; 15:4; 1 Cor. 13:13; Eph. 1:
 13; 4:4; Col. 1:5; Heb. 8:6.
 exhortations to, Ps. 142:4; 42:5;
 130:7; Lam. 3:26; Rom. 8:24;
 15:18; Col. 1:23; Tit. 2:13; Heb.
 3:6; 6:11; 1 Pet. 1:13.
 effect of, Rom. 5:5; 8:24; 15:4; 1
 Cor. 13:7; 1 John 3:8.
 a reason to be given for, 1 Pet.
 3:18.
 prisoners of, Zech. 9:12; Is. 49:9.
 of the hypocrite vain, Job 8:13;
 11:20; 18:14; 27:8.
HOPHNI and **PHINEHAS**, sons
 of Eli, 1 Sam. 1:3.
 their great wickedness, 1 Sam. 2:
 12, 22.
 threatened, 1 Sam. 2:27; 3:11.
 slain, 1 Sam. 4:11.
HOR, mount, Aaron's death there,
 Num. 20:25.
HOREB (Sinai), God appears to
 Moses there, Ex. 3:1; 17:6; 33:6;
 Deut. 1:6; 4:10.
 law given and covenant made at,
 Ex. 19; 20; Deut. 4:10; 5:2; 1b.
 16; 1 Kings 8:9; Mal. 4:4.
 Israel's idolatry near, Ex. 32; Deut.
 9:8; Pa. 106:19.
 Moses remains there forty days
 twice, Ex. 34:18; 34:28; Deut. 9:9
 also Elijah, 1 Kings 19:8. See Mat.
 4:1.
HORIM, (Gen. 14:6) driven from
 Seir by the Edomites, Deut. 2:
 12, 22.
HORNS, figuratively mentioned, 1
 Sam. 2:1; 2 Sam. 22:3; Pa. 75:4.
 &c.
 seen in a vision, Dan. 7:7; 8:8;
 Hab. 3:4; Rev. 6:6; 12:3; 13:1,
 17:3.
 — of the altar, a place of refuge.
 1 Kings 1:50; 2:28.
HORNETS employed by God as
 instruments of punishment, Ex.
 23:28; Deut. 7:20; Josh. 24:12.
HORSE described, Job 39:19; Prov.
 21:31; Jer. 8:6.
HORSES, the kings forbidden to
 keep many, Deut. 17:16; Pa. 33:
 17; 147:10.
 seen in a vision, Zech. 1:8; 6;
 Rev. 6.
HOSANNA, salutation of children
 to Christ, Mat. 21:9; Mk. 11:9.
 John 12:13; (Pa. 118:25, 26).
HOSEA, prophet, his typical mar-
 riage, Hos. 1:1—3.

HOSEA—cont.
 declares God's wrath against Israel, Hos. 4. 7-10.
 and his mercy, Hos. 1. 10; 2. 14; 11. 13; 14.
HOSEA, last king of Israel, his conspiracy, wicked reign, and captivity, 2 Kings 15. 30; 17.
HOSPITALITY, exhortations to, Rom. 12. 13; Tit. 1. 8; Heb. 13. 2; 1 Pet. 4. 9.
 of Abraham, Gen. 18.
 of Lot, Gen. 19.
 of Laban, Gen. 24. 31.
 of Jethro, Ex. 2. 20.
 of Manoah, Jud. 13. 15.
 of Samuel, 1 Sam. 9. 22.
 of David, 2 Sam. 6. 19.
 of Barzillai, &c., 2 Sam. 17. 27; 19. 32.
 of the Shunammite, 2 Kings 4. 8.
 of Nehemiah, Neh. 5. 18.
 of Job, 1. 17.
 of Zacchaeus, Luke 19. 6.
 of Lydia, Acts 16. 15.
 of Publius, &c., Acts 28. 2.
 of Galas, 3 John 5.
HOSTS, the heavenly. See **ANGELS**.
HOUR, figurative, Rev. 8. 1; 9. 15.
HOUSES, law concerning leprosy in, Lev. 14. 33. See **DEUT. 22. 8**.
HOUSE OF GOD (TEMPLE), (Gen. 28. 17).
 David desiring to build it restrained, 2 Sam. 7. 1 Chr. 17.
 his preparations, 1 Chr. 22; 28; 29.
 built by Solomon, 1 Kings 6; 2 Chr. 1-4.
 dedicated, and sanctified by God's glory, 1 Kings 8; 9; 2 Chr. 6; 7.
 ravaged by Shishak, 1 Kings 14. 25; 2 Chr. 12. 5.
 repaired by Joash, 2 Kings 12. 1; 2 Chr. 24.
 by Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 29.
 profaned by Manasseh, 2 Chr. 33. 7.
 restored by Josiah, 2 Chr. 34.
 burned by the Chaldeans, 2 Kings 25. 9; 2 Chr. 29.
 Cyrus' decree concerning, 2 Chr. 36. 23; Ezra 1. 2; 6. 3.
 Darius' letter concerning, Ezra 6. 7.
 exhortation to rebuild it, Hag. 1.
 its glory foretold, Hag. 2. 7.
 rebuilt by Zerubbabel, &c., Ezra 3-8.
 purified, Neh. 13.
 the traffickers expelled from, by Christ, Mat. 21. 12; Mk. 11. 15; Luke 19. 45; John 2. 14.
 its destruction foretold, Mat. 24; Mk. 13; Luke 21.
 the apostles teach there, Acts 3, &c.
 exhortations to assemble there, Pa. 65; 84; 95; 100; 118; 123; Ia. 2. 3.
 typical of Christ, John 2. 21; Heb. 8. 2.
 the Church so called, 1 Tim. 3. 15; Heb. 10. 21; 1 Pet. 4. 17.
HUMILITY—of CHRIST, Mat. 11. 29 (Zech. 9. 9); John 13. 14; Phil. 2. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 21; Heb. 2. 16; 4. 15; 5. 8.
 exhortations to, Job 33. 31; Prov. 6. 3; Mic. 6. 8; Mat. 19. 20. 25; Mk. 9. 33; 10. 43; Luke 9. 46; 14. 7; 22. 24; Eph. 4. 1; Col. 3. 12; Phil. 2. 3; Jam. 4. 10; 1 Pet. 5. 6.
 blessings resulting from, Job 42. 9; Pa. 84. 2; 69. 33; 131; Prov. 15. 33; 22. 4; 3. 34; 18. 12; Is. 57. 15; Mat. 18. 4; Luke 14. 11; Jam. 4. 6.

HUNGER (and Thirst) figuratively mentioned, Pa. 107. 6; Ia. 49. 10; 55; Mat. 6. 6; John 6. 35; Rev. 7. 16.
HUNTER, Nimrod the first mentioned, Gen. 10. 9.
ESAU, Gen. 27. 3. See **JER. 16. 16**.
HUR, son of Caleb, supports Moses' hand, &c., Ex. 17. 10; 24. 14; 31. 2; 1 Chr. 2. 19.
HUSBANDS, duty of, Gen. 2. 24; Mal. 2. 14; Mat. 19. 4; 1 Cor. 7. 3; Eph. 5. 25; Col. 3. 19; 1 Pet. 3. 7.
 God the Husband of his Church, Ia. 54. 5; Hos. 2; Rev. 21. 2.
HUSBANDMAN, figuratively mentioned, John 15. 1; 2 Tim. 2. 6; Jam. 5. 7.
 parable of the husbandmen, Mat. 21. 33; Mk. 12. 1; Luke 20. 9.
HUSHAI's faithfulness to David, 2 Sam. 15. 32.
 defeats Abithophel's counsel, 2 Sam. 16. 16; 17. 6.
HYMNS (Psalms), sung at the passover, Mat. 26. 30; Mk. 14. 26.
 exhortations concerning, Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16.
HYPOCRISY, known to God, Ia. 29. 16; Mat. 23. 28; Mk. 12. 15; 1 Tim. 4. 2; Rev. 3. 1.
 exhortations against, 1 Pet. 2. 1; Mat. 6. 2; 7. 5.
 punishment of, Job 8. 13; 20. 5; 15. 34; 36. 13; Ia. 33. 14; Mat. 24. 51.
HYSSOP, use of, Ex. 12. 22; Lev. 14. 4; Num. 19. 6; Pa. 51. 7; Heb. 9. 19.

I.

I AM, the divine name, Ex. 3. 14. See **Is. 44. 6**; John 8. 58; Rev. 1. 8, &c.
IBZAN, a judge of Israel, Jud. 12. 8.
I-CHABOD, why so called, 1 Sam. 4. 19; 14. 3.
ICONIUM, Gospel preached there, Acts 13. 51; 14. 1; 16. 2; 2 Tim. 3. 11.
IDDO, prophet, 2 Chr. 9. 29.
IDLENESS censured, Prov. 6. 6; 18. 9; 24. 30; Rom. 12. 11; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 10; Heb. 6. 12.
 evil consequences of, Prov. 19. 4; 12. 24; 19. 15; 13. 4; 20. 4. 5; 21. 25; Eccl. 10. 13; 1 Tim. 5. 13.
IDOLATRY forbidden, Ex. 20. 2; 22. 20; 23. 18; Lev. 24. 1; Deut. 4. 15; 6. 7; 11. 16; 17. 2; 18. 9; 37. 15; Pa. 97. 7; Jer. 2. 11; 1 Cor. 10. 7, 14; 1 John 5. 21.
 its vanity and folly, 1 Kings 13. 26; Ps. 115. 4; 135. 15; Is. 40. 19; 41; 44. 9; 46. 1; Jer. 2. 26; 10.
 monuments of, to be destroyed, Ex. 23. 24; 34. 13; Deut. 7. 5; 13. 1.
 instances in the Israelites, Ex. 32; Num. 25; Jud. 2. 11; 3. 7; 8. 33; 13. 30; 2 Kings 17. 12, &c.
 of Micah, Jud. 17.
 of Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 6.
 of Jeroboam, 1 Kings 12. 28.
 of Ahab, &c., 1 Kings 16. 31; 18. 19.
 of Manasseh, 2 Kings 21. 4.
 of Ahab, 2 Chr. 28. 2.
 of Nebuchadnezzar, &c., Dan. 3; 6.
 of Lystra, Acts 14. 11.
 of Athenians, Acts 17. 16.
 of Ephesians, Acts 19. 23.
 examples of zeal against in Asia, 1 Kings 15. 12.

IDOLATRY—cont.
 in Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. 17. 6.
 in Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 29. 13.
 in Josiah, 2 Chr. 34.
 punishment of, Deut. 17. 2; Jer. 2. 1; 16. 1; 44. 21, &c.; Hos. 4. 5; 1 Cor. 6. 9; Eph. 5. 5; Rev. 14. 9; 21. 8; 22. 15.
IDOLS, on eating meats offered to, Rom. 14; 1 Cor. 9.
IDUMÆA, land of Edom, Ia. 34. 5; Ezek. 35. 15; 36. 6; Mk. 2. 8.
IGNORANCE, offerings for sins of, Lev. 4; Num. 15. 22.
 censured, Rom. 10. 3; 2 Pet. 3. 5.
 Paul's anxiety to prevent, 1 Cor. 10. 1; 13; 2 Cor. 1. 8; 1 Thes. 4. 13; Heb. 4. 11.
ILLYRICUM, Gospel preached there, Rom. 15. 19.
IMAGES forbidden to be made, Ex. 20. 4; Lev. 25. 1; Deut. 16. 22; (Rev. 13. 14; 14. 2.) See **ISOTATRY**.
IMAGINATIONS of man, evil, Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21; Deut. 31. 21; Jer. 23. 17; Luke 1. 51.
IMMANUEL (EMMANUEL), Gospel with us, Is. 7. 14; Mat. 1. 23.
IMMORTALITY of God, 1 Tim. 1. 17. 6. 18.
 of men, Rom. 2. 7; 1 Cor. 15. 53.
IMMUTABILITY of God's counsel, Heb. 6. 17; Rom. 11. 29.
IMPUTATION—of sins to Christ, Ia. 53. 6; Heb. 9. 28; 1 Pet. 2. 24; 1 John 3. 6.
 of righteousness, Rom. 4. 5, 22; 5; Pa. 52. 2; 2 Cor. 5. 19.
INCENSE, directions for making, Ex. 30. 23; 37. 29.
 offered, Lev. 10. 1; 16. 13; Num. 16. 46. See **Is. 1. 13**.
 in heaven, Rev. 8. 3.
INCEST forbidden, Lev. 18; 20. 17; Deut. 22. 30; 27. 20; Ezek. 22. 11; Am. 2. 7.
 instances of, Gen. 19. 33; 35. 22; 38. 13; 2 Sam. 13; 16. 21; Mk. 6. 17; 1 Cor. 5. 1.
INDIA, Est. 1. 1.
INDUSTRY commanded, Gen. 2. 15; 3. 23; Eph. 4. 23; Prov. 6. 6; 10. 4; 12. 24; 13. 4; 21. 5; 22. 29; 27. 23; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 3. 12; Tit. 3. 14.
 benefits of, Prov. 13. 11; 31. 13. See **DILIGENCE**.
INFIRMITIES, human, borne by Christ, (Is. 53. 4.) Mat. 8. 17; Heb. 4. 15. See **JESUS CHRIST**.
INGRATITUDE, instances of: Laban, Gen. 31. 6.
 Egyptian butcher, Gen. 40. 23. 41. 2.
 Israel, Ex. 17. 4; Jud. 8. 32; 3. 17, &c.
 Kellies, 1 Sam. 23. 5, 12.
 Saul, 1 Sam. 24. 17.
 Nabai, 1 Sam. 25. 5, 21.
 Absalom, 2 Sam. 15, &c.
 Joash, 2 Chr. 24. 22.
 punishment of, Prov. 17. 13; Jer. 18. 20.
INHERITANCE, law of, Num. 27; 36; Deut. 21. 16. See **FRATERNITY**.
 of the children of God, Eph. 1. 11; Col. 1. 13; 2. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 4. See **HEIRS**.
INSPIRATION of the Scriptures, 2 Tim. 3. 16; Luke 1. 70; 2 Pet. 1. 21; Heb. 1. 1, &c.
INJUSTICE forbidden, Ex. 23. 21; 23. 6; Lev. 19. 15; Deut. 16. 19; 24. 17; Job 31. 13; Pa. 32. 3.

INJUSTICE—cont.

Prov. 22. 16; 29. 7; Jer. 22. 3; Luke 18. 10.
punishment of, Prov. 11. 7; 28. 8; Mic. 6. 10; Am. 6. 11; 8. 5; 1 Thea. 4. 6; 2 Pet. 2. 9.

INTERCESSION, OF CHRIST, (Is. 53. 12) Heb. 7. 25; Rom. 8. 34; 1 John 2. 1. See Luke 23. 34.

of the HOLY SPIRIT, Rom. 8. 26.
to be made for kings, &c., 1 Tim. 2. 1; Rom. 15. 30; 2 Cor. 1. 11; Eph. 1. 16; 6. 18; Col. 4. 8; 1 Thea. 5. 25; 2 Thea. 8. 1; Heb. 18. 18.
of Abraham for Sodom, Gen. 18. 23.

of Lot, Gen. 19. 18.
of Judah for Benjamin, Gen. 44. 18.
of Moses, Ex. 32. 11; 33. 12; Num. 11. 2; 12. 13; 14. 18; Deut. 9. 18.
of Samuel, 1 Sam. 12. 23.
of David, 2 Sam. 24. 17.
of Stephen, Acts 7. 60.
of Paul, Rom. 10. 1; 2 Tim. 1. 18; 4. 16.

INSTRUCTION, benefits of, Job 33. 16; Ps. 32. 8; Prov. 1. 2, 8; 4. 13; 9. 9; 10. 17; 12. 1; 13. 1; 19. 20; 23. 13; Mat. 13. 52; 2 Tim. 8. 16.
danger of neglecting, Ps. 60. 17; Prov. 1. 24; 6. 12; 13. 18; 15. 32; Mat. 11. 31.

INTEGRITY, examples of, 1 Sam. 12. 8; 2 Kings 12. 15; 22. 7; Job 2. 8; Ps. 7. 8; 26. 1; 41. 12; Prov. 11. 3; 19. 1; 20. 7.

INTERPRETATION (of dreams) belong to God, Gen. 40. 8; Prov. 1. 6; Dan. 2. 27. See DREAMS.

INVISIBLE GOD, Col. 1. 16; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Heb. 11. 27.

IRON, mentioned, Deut. 8. 11; Job 28. 2; Prov. 27. 17; Ezek. 27. 13.
made to swim by Elisha, 2 Kings 6. 6.

figuratively mentioned, 2 Sam. 23. 7; Ps. 2. 9; (Rev. 2. 27.) Is. 46. 2; Dan. 2. 33, 40.

ISAAC promised, Gen. 15. 4; 17. 18; 18. 18.

born, Gen. 21. 2.
his deliverance from being offered, Gen. 22. 7.

marries Rebecca, Gen. 24. 67.
denies his wife, Gen. 26. 7.
his covenant with Abimelech, Gen. 26. 26.

blesses Jacob, Gen. 27. 27; 28. 1; and Esau, Gen. 27. 89.

death, Gen. 35. 29. See Rom. 9. 10; Heb. 11. 20.

ISAAH (Esau), prophet, Is. 1. 1; 2. 1, &c.

his vision of the glory of God, Is. 6. sent to Ahas, Is. 7.

and Heshkiah, Is. 37. 6; 38. 4; 39. 3; (2 Kings 19. 2; 20.)
becomes a sign, Is. 20.

prophecies concerning various nations, Is. 7. 8; 10. 13—23; 45—47. quoted in Mat. 8. 3; 4. 17; 8. 17; 12. 17; 13. 14; 16. 7; Mk. 1. 2; Luke 8. 4; 4. 17; John 1. 23; 12. 88; Acts 8. 33; 28. 25; Rom. 9. 27; 10. 16; 15. 12.

ISHBOSHETH, son of Saul, made king, 2 Sam. 2. 8; 3. 1.
treacherously slain, 2 Sam. 4.

ISHMAEL, son of Abraham, Gen. 16. 15.
blessed and circumcised, Gen. 17. 20, 23.
cast out but preserved, Gen. 21. 17.
death, Gen. 25. 17.

ISHMAEL—cont.

descendants, Gen. 25. 12; 1 Chr. 1. 29.

son of Nathaniah, slays Gedaliah, 2 Kings 25. 7; Jer. 40. 14; 41. ISRAEL, Jacob so called, Gen. 32. 28; 35. 10.

ISRAELITES, their bondage in Egypt, Ex. 1—12.

keep the first passover, Ex. 12.
their departure from Egypt, Ex. 12. 31.

pass the Red Sea, Ex. 14.
miraculously fed, Ex. 16. 23; 16; 17. 1; Num. 11; 20.

twice numbered, Num. 1; 26.
God's covenant with, Ex. 19; 20; Deut. 29. 10.

Journey under God's direction, Ex. 14. 1, 19; Num. 9. 15; Ps. 78. 14.
their encampment, Num. 2.

and marches, Num. 10. 14.
their stations in the wilderness, Num. 33.

their murmurings in the wilderness, Ex. 16; 17; Num. 11; 14; 16. 14; 20.
their various rebellions, &c., Deut. 1. 2; 9; 2 Kings 17; Ps. 78; 106; 109; Ezra 9; Neh. 9; Ezek. 16; 20; 22; 23; Acts 7. 39; 1 Cor. 10. 1.

subdue Amalek, Ex. 17.
the Canaanites and Midianites, Num. 21; 31.

enter and subdue Canaan under Joshua, Josh. 1, &c.

delivered and governed by judges, Jud. 2, &c.

and by kings, 1 Sam. 10, &c.; 2 Sam.; 1 & 2 Kings; 1 & 2 Chr. carried into captivity to Assyria, 1 Kings 17.

and to Babylon, 2 Kings 25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 39; 52.
their state while there, Est.; Dan.; Ezek.

their return, Ezra; Neh.; Hag.; Zech.

their history an example, 1 Cor. 10. 6. See JEWS.

ISSACHAR, son of Jacob, Gen. 30. 18; 35. 23.

blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49. 14.
and by Moses, Deut. 33. 18.

his descendants, Gen. 46. 13; 1 Chr. 7. 1; Jud. 5. 16.

numbered, Num. 1. 28; 26. 23.
his inheritance, Josh. 19. 17; Ezek. 48. 33; Rev. 7. 7.

ITHAMAR, son of Aaron, Ex. 6. 23; Lev. 10. 6.

his charge, Num. 4.
descendants, 1 Chr. 24.

ITHIEL, Prov. 80. 1.
ITTAI's fidelity to David, 2 Sam. 15. 19; 18. 2.

IVORY, Solomon's throne of, 1 Kings 10. 18; 2 Chr. 9. 17.
palaces of, Ps. 45. 8; Am. 8. 15.

J.

JAAZANIAH's secret idolatry, Ezek. 8. 11; 11. 1.

JABAL, Gen. 4. 20.
JABESH-GILEAD, men of, slain, Jud. 21.

delivered from the Ammonites by Saul, 1 Sam. 11.
their gratitude, 1 Sam. 31. 11; 2 Sam. 21. 12; 2 Chr. 10. 11.

blessed by David, 2 Sam. 2. 6.
JABEZ, prayer of, answered, 1 Chr. 4. 9.

JABIN, king of Hazor, subdued by Joshua, Josh. 11.
by Barak, Jud. 4.

JACHIN, (He shall establish,) pillar of the temple, 1 Kings 7. 21; 2 Chr. 8. 17.

JACINTH, Rev. 9. 17; 21. 20.
JACOB born, Gen. 25. 26.

obtains the birthright, Gen. 25. 33; and the first blessing, Gen. 27. 27.
sent to Padan-aram, Gen. 27. 43; 28. 1.

his vision and vow, Gen. 28. 10.
his marriages, Gen. 29.

his sons, Gen. 29. 31; 30.
his dealings with Laban, Gen. 31.
his vision at Mahanaim, Gen. 32. 1.
his prayer, Gen. 32. 9.

wrestles with an angel, Gen. 32. 24; Hos. 12. 3.

meets Esau, Gen. 33.
builds an altar, Gen. 35. 1.
his love for Joseph and Benjamin, Gen. 37; 42. 38; 43.

goes down to Egypt, Gen. 46.
brought before Pharaoh, Gen. 47. 7.
blesses his sons, Gen. 48; 49.
his death, and burial, Gen. 49. 33; 50. See Ps. 103. 23; Mal. 1. 2; Rom. 9. 10; Heb. 11. 21.

JAEI kills Sisera, Jud. 4. 17; 5. 24.
JAHAZIEL comforts Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. 19. 14.

JAIR, judge, Jud. 10. 8.
JAIRUS' daughter raised, Mat. 9. 18; Mk. 5. 22; Luke 8. 41.

JAMES, brother of John, called, Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 19; Luke 5. 10.
present at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17. 1; Mk. 9. 2; Luke 9. 28.

at his passion, Mat. 26. 36; Mk. 14. 33.
rebuked for ambition, Mat. 20. 20; Mk. 10. 35.

and for desiring to persecute, Luke 9. 54.
slain by Herod, Acts 12. 2. See Mk. 6. 37; 13. 3; Acts 1. 13.

son of Alphaeus, kinsman of our Lord, Mat. 10. 3; Mk. 8. 18; 6. 3; Luke 6. 16; Acts 1. 13; 12. 17.

his decision concerning circumcision, &c., Acts 15. 13. See Acts 21. 18; 1 Cor. 15. 7; Gal. 1. 19; 2. 9.

exhorts the believing Jews to patience, Jam. 1; 5. 7; to charity, Jam. 2; and to government of the tongue, Jam. 3; and against covetousness, pride, and other vices, Jam. 4; 5.

JANNES and JAMBRES, 2 Tim. 3. 8; (Ex. 7. 11.)

JAPHETH, son of Noah, blessed, Gen. 9. 27.

his descendants, Gen. 10. 1; 1 Chr. 1. 4.

JASHOBEAM, one of David's warriors, his valiant deeds, 1 Chr. 11. 16.

JASON persecuted, Acts 17. 5; Rom. 16. 21.

JASPER, Ex. 28. 20; Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 4. 8; 21. 11, 18, 19.

JAVAN, Gen. 10. 2.
country of, Is. 66. 19; Ezek. 27. 13, 19.

JAVELIN, Num. 25. 6; 1 Sam. 18. 10; 19. 10.

JAW-BONE miraculously employed, Jud. 15. 15.

JEALOUSY, trial of, Num. 5. 11; Prov. 6. 34; Song 8. 6.

— of God, Ex. 20. 5, &c.; Deut.

JEALOUSY—cont.

23. 20; Ps. 78. 58; Ezek. 8. 3; 16. 38; Zeph. 1. 18; Zech. 1. 14; 1 Cor. 10. 22.

JESUSITES, Gen. 15. 21; Num. 13. 29.

occupy Jerusalem, Josh. 15. 63; Jud. 1. 21; 19. 11.

expelled by David, 2 Sam. 5. 6.

JEDIDIAH, Solomon so called, 2 Sam. 12. 25.**JEDUTHUN**, musician in the temple, 1 Chr. 25. 6; Ps. 39; 63; 67.**JEHOAHAZ** (Shallum), king of Judah, his evil reign, 2 Kings 23. 31; 2 Chr. 36. 1.

prophecy concerning, Jer. 22. 10.

—king of Israel, his wicked reign, 2 Kings 10. 35.

his supplication heard, 2 Kings 13. 4.

JEHOIACHIN (Coniah, Jeconiah), king of Judah, his evil reign and captivity, 2 Kings 24. 6; 2 Chr. 36. 8.

kindness shown to by Evil-Merodach, 2 Kings 25. 27; Jer. 52. 31.

prophecy concerning, Jer. 22. 24.

JEHOIADAB, high priest, slays Athaliah, and makes Jehoash king, 2 Kings 11. 4; 2 Chr. 24.

restores the worship of God, 2 Chr. 23. 16.

repairs the temple, 2 Kings 12. 7; 2 Chr. 24. 6.

JEHOIAKIM, king of Judah, his evil reign and captivity, 2 Kings 23. 34; 24. 1; 2 Chr. 36. 4; Dan. 1. 2.

prophecy concerning, Jer. 22. 18.

JEHORAM (Joram), king of Judah, his wicked reign, 1 Kings 22. 50; 2 Kings 8. 16.

slays his brethren, 2 Chr. 21. 4.

Elijah's written prophecy to, 2 Chr. 21. 12.

his miserable death, 2 Chr. 21. 18.

—(Joram), king of Israel, son of Ahab, 2 Kings 1. 17.

his evil reign, 2 Kings 3.

rebuked by Elisha, and delivered from the Moabites, 2 Kings 3. 12.

Namania sent to, 2 Kings 5. 4.

dismisses the Syrian captives, 2 Kings 6. 21.

threatens Elisha, 2 Kings 6. 31.

delivered from the Syrians, 2 Kings 7.

slain by Jehu, 2 Kings 9. 24.

JEHOSHAPHAT, king of Judah, his good reign, 1 Kings 22. 44; 2 Chr. 17.

associates with Ahab, 1 Kings 22; 2 Chr. 18; and Joram, 2 Kings 8. 7.

rebuked by Jehu, visits his kingdom, 2 Chr. 19.

proclaims a fast, 2 Chr. 20.

comforted by Jahaziel, 2 Kings 20. 14.

delivered from the Ammonites, &c., 2 Chr. 20. 22.

reproved by Eleazer, 2 Chr. 20. 37.

death, 1 Kings 22. 60; 2 Chr. 21. 1.

JEHOSHEBA preserves the life of Josiah, 2 Kings 11; 2 Chr. 21. 11.

JEHOVAH, Ex. 6. 3; Ps. 83. 18; Is. 12. 3; 26. 4; usually rendered by **Lord** (in smaller capitals).

JIRAH (the Lord will see, or provide), Gen. 22. 14.

NIMI (the Lord my banner), Ex. 17. 15.

SHALOM (the Lord send peace), Jud. 6. 24.

JEHOVAH—cont.

TIDKUN (the Lord our Righteousness), Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16.

SHANNAH (the Lord is there), Ezek. 48. 35.

JEHU prophesies against Baasha, 1 Kings 16. 1.

rebukes Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. 19. 2; 20. 34.

—appointed king of Israel, 1 Kings 19. 16.

anointed, 2 Kings 9. 1.

kills Joram and Ahaziah, 2 Kings 9. 24.

cuts off the family of Ahab, and the worshippers of Baal, 2 Kings 10.

his idolatry, 2 Kings 10. 29.

death, 2 Kings 10. 34.

JEPHTHAH's covenant with the Gileadites, Jud. 11. 4.

his message to the Ammonites, Jud. 11. 14.

his vow, Jud. 11. 30, 34.

his victory, Jud. 11. 32.

chastises the Ephraimites, Jud. 12.

JEREMIAH, his call and visions, Jer. 1.

mourns for Josiah, &c., 2 Chr. 35. 25; Lam. 1.

his mission, Jer. 1. 17; 7, &c.

smitten by Pashur, Jer. 20.

his complaint, Jer. 20. 14.

his message to Zedekiah, Jer. 21. 8; 34. 1.

foretells the seventy years' captivity, Jer. 25. 8.

apprehended, but delivered by Ahikam, Jer. 26.

rebukes Hananiah, Jer. 28. 6.

his letter to the captives, Jer. 29.

buys a field while in prison, Jer. 32.

praying, is comforted, Jer. 32. 16; 33.

proves the Rechabites, Jer. 35.

his roll read, Jer. 36.

imprisoned, Jer. 37. 13; 38.

released by Ebed-melech, Jer. 38. 7.

his supplication to Zedekiah, Jer. 38. 17.

kindly treated by the Chaldeans, Jer. 39. 11; 40.

entrusts Johanan, &c., to remain in Judah, Jer. 42.

rebukes their hypocrisy, Jer. 43; 44.

carried into Egypt, Jer. 43. 4.

comforts Baruch, Jer. 45.

prophecies against various nations, Jer. 46—51.

delivers his prophecy to Seraiah, Jer. 51. 59. See Mat. 2. 17; 27. 9; 16. 14.

JERICHO, spies sent there, Josh. 2. 1.

its walls fall down, Josh. 6. 20; (Heb. 11. 30.)

rebuilt by Hiel, 1 Kings 16. 34.

JEHOBOAM I., promoted by Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 23.

Ahijah's prophecy to, 1 Kings 11. 23.

becomes king, 1 Kings 12. 20; (2 Chr. 10.)

establishes idolatry, 1 Kings 12. 26.

his hand withereth, &c., 1 Kings 13.

judgment denounced upon his house, 2 Kings 14. 7.

defeated by Abijah, 1 Chr. 13.

death, 1 Kings 14. 19.

JEROBOAM II., his wicked yet prosperous reign, 2 Kings 14. 21.

JERUSALEM, king of, opposing Joshua, slain, Josh. 10.

its position, Josh. 15. 8; 18. 23.

JERUSALEM—cont.

conquered, Jud. 1. 8.

Jebusites remain, Jud. 1. 21.

expelled by David, who reigns there, 2 Sam. 5. 4.

the ark brought there, 2 Sam. 6.

preserved from the pestilence, 2 Sam. 24. 16.

temple built there, 1 Kings 5—8; 2 Chr. 1—7.

ravaged by Shishak, 1 Kings 14. 25; 2 Chr. 12.

and by Joash, 2 Kings 14. 14; 2 Chr. 25. 21.

delivered from Sennacherib, 1 Kings 18; 2 Chr. 32; Is. 37; 37.

taken by Nebuchadnezzar, 2 Kings 25; 2 Chr. 36; Jer. 52; 52.

rebuilt, Ezra 2, &c.; Neh. 2, &c.

Christ brought there, Luke 2. 23.

his public entry into, Mat. 21. 1; Mk. 11. 1; Luke 19. 29; John 12. 12.

he laments over it, Mat. 23. 27; Luke 13. 34; 19. 41.

foretells its destruction, Mat. 24; Mk. 13; Luke 14. 34; 17. 23; 19. 41; 21.

Gospel first preached there, Acts 2; 3, &c. See Ezek. 16; 23; also **PSALMS** and **PROPHECIES** passing.

—the New, (Gal. 4. 16;) described, Rev. 21.

JESHUA (Joshua), high priest, returns from the captivity, Ezra 2. 2; 3; Hag. 1. 1.

typically mentioned, Ezek. 3. 1; 6. 11.

JESHURUN, Israel so called, Deut. 32. 15; 33. 5, 26; Is. 44. 2.

JESSE, father of David, Ruth 4. 22.

Samuel sent to, 1 Sam. 16.

his descendants, 1 Chr. 2. 12.

JESTING, unsuitable, canonical, Eph. 5. 4.

JESUS CHRIST, the Son of God, and the Son of Man, John 1; Mat. 1; Luke 1; Heb. 1; 2, &c.

genealogies, Mat. 1; Luke 3. 23.

his conception and birth at Bethlehem, Mat. 1. 13; 2. 1; Luke 1. 26; 2. 6; (foretold, Is. 7. 14; Mic. 5. 2.)

proclaimed by angels, Luke 2. 9.

visited by shepherds, Luke 2. 16.

worshipped by wise men from the east, Mat. 2. 1; (Ps. 72. 16.)

circumcised, Luke 2. 21.

his flight into Egypt, Mat. 2. 13; (Hos. 11. 1.)

blessed by Simeon and Anna, Luke 2. 25.

questions the doctors in the temple, Luke 2. 46.

is subject to his parents, Luke 2. 51.

is baptised by John and receives the Holy Spirit, Mat. 3. 13; Mk. 1. 9; Luke 3. 21; John 1. 33; 1. 24; Acts 10. 38, &c. (Is. 11. 3; 61. 1.)

his temptation, Mat. 4; Mk. 1. 13; Luke 4; Heb. 2. 14, 18.

begins to preach the gospel and heal the sick, Mat. 4. 23; Mk. 1. 14; Luke 4. 16; (Is. 61. 1; 66. 1.)

calls Peter, Andrew, &c., Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 16; Luke 4. 21; & 10; John 1. 43.

his sermon on the mount, Mat. 5; 6; 7.

his conversation with Nicodemus, John 3.

JESUS CHRIST—cont.

and with a woman of Samaria, John 4.
 heals the nobleman's son, John 4. 46.
 restores several possessed with devils, Mk. 1. 21; Luke 4. 31;—Mat. 8. 28; Mk. 6. 1; Luke 8. 27;—Mat. 9. 32; 12. 22; Luke 11. 14;—Mat. 17. 14; Mk. 9. 17; Luke 9. 37.
 heals Peter's wife's mother, Luke 18. 14; Mk. 1. 30; Luke 4. 38.
 cleanses the lepers, Mat. 8. 1; Mk. 1. 39; Luke 5. 12; 17. 12.
 heals the centurion's servant, Mat. 8. 6; Luke 7.
 raises the son of the widow of Nain, Luke 7. 11.
 stills the tempest, Mat. 8. 24; Mk. 4. 35; Luke 8. 22; John 6. 18.
 heals the paralytic, Mat. 9. 1; Mk. 2; Luke 5. 18.
 stops the issue of blood, Mat. 9. 20; Mk. 5. 25; Luke 8. 43.
 raises Jairus' daughter, Mat. 9. 18; Mk. 5. 22; Luke 8. 41.
 restores the withered arm, Mat. 12. 10; Mk. 3. 1; Luke 6. 6.
 cures a lame man, John 6. 2.
 and an infirm woman, Luke 13. 11.
 heals the Syrophenician's daughter, Mat. 15. 21; Mk. 7. 24.
 restores the deaf and dumb, Mat. 7. 32; Mk. 9. 17.
 and the blind, Mat. 9. 27; 30. 30; Mk. 8. 22; 10. 46; Luke 18. 35; John 9.
 cures the dropsy, Luke 14. 1.
 endues his twelve apostles with miraculous powers, and sends them out after exhorting and comforting them, Mat. 10; Mk. 8. 13; 6. 7; Luke 6. 13; 9. 1.
 sends out seventy disciples, Luke 10.
 exhorts and blesses them on their return, Luke 10. 17.
 sends four thousand and five thousand, Mat. 14. 15; Mk. 6. 84; Luke 9. 12; John 6;—Mat. 15. 32; Mk. 8. 1.
 refuses to be made king, John 6. 15.
 walks on the sea, Mat. 14. 23; Mk. 6. 45; John 6. 19.
 rebukes his own kinsmen, John 7. 3.
 his transfiguration upon the mount, Mat. 17; Mk. 9; Luke 9. 28; John 1. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 16.
 the people's opinion of him, John 7. 12; Mat. 16. 13; Mk. 8. 27; Luke 9. 18.
 foretells his sufferings (see Pa. 22; 69; Ia. 49. 7; 50. 6; 62. 14; 53; Dan. 9. 26; Mat. 16. 21; 17. 22; 20. 17; Mk. 8. 31; 9. 31; 10. 32; Luke 9. 22, 44; 18. 31.
 reproves Simon the Pharisee, Luke 7. 34.
 pays tribute, Mat. 17. 24.
 reproves the apostles' ambition, Mat. 18; Mk. 9. 33; Luke 9. 49; 22. 24.
 goes into Judaea, Mat. 19; John 7. 10.
 his message to Herod, Luke 13. 31.
 denounces the adulterous woman, John 8.
 rebukes Martha and commends Mary, Luke 10. 38.
 blesses little children, Mat. 19. 13; Mk. 10. 13; Luke 18. 15.
 calls Zaccheus and is entertained by him, Luke 19.
 raises Lazarus, John 11.

JESUS CHRIST—cont.

anointed by Mary, John 12. 3; Mat. 26. 6; Mk. 14. 8.
 rides into Jerusalem, (Zech. 9. 9;) Mat. 21; Mk. 11; Luke 19. 29; John 12. 12.
 curses the barren fig-tree, Mat. 21. 19; Mk. 11. 12.
 drives the traffickers out of the temple, (Pa. 69. 9; Hag. 2. 7; Mal. 3.) Mat. 31. 12; Mk. 11. 15; Luke 19. 45; John 2. 14.
 Greeks desire to see him, John 12. 20.
 teaches in the temple, John 12. 23; Luke 20; Mat. 23; Mk. 12. 34.
 answered by a voice from heaven, John 12. 28.
 the chief priests bribe Judas to betray him, (Zech. 11. 12; Pa. 41. 9; 55. 12;) Mat. 26. 14; Mk. 14. 10; Luke 22. 3; John 13. 18.
 orders the passover to be prepared, Mat. 26. 17; Mk. 14. 12; Luke 22. 7.
 washes the disciples' feet, John 13.
 institutes the Lord's supper, Mat. 26. 20; Mk. 14. 18; Luke 22. 14; 1 Cor. 11. 23.
 warns Peter, Mat. 26. 33; Mk. 14. 29; Luke 22. 31; John 13. 36.
 comforts and exhorts his disciples, John 14; 15.
 promises the Holy Spirit, John 16.
 his prayer for them, and all believers, John 17.
 his agony in the garden, Mat. 26. 36; Mk. 14. 32; Luke 22. 39.
 betrayed by Judas, Mat. 26. 47; Mk. 14. 45; Luke 22. 47; John 18. 3; Acts 1. 16; (Pa. 109.)
 heals Malchus's ear, Luke 22. 51; John 18. 10; Mat. 26. 51; Mk. 14. 47.
 deserted by his disciples, (Zech. 13. 7;) Mat. 26. 31, 56; John 18. 15.
 brought before Annas and Caiaphas, Mat. 26. 57; Mk. 14. 54; Luke 22. 54; John 18. 19.
 denied by Peter, Mat. 26. 69; Mk. 14. 66; Luke 22. 54; John 18. 17.
 brought before Pilate, scourged, and crowned with thorns, Mat. 27; Mk. 15; Luke 23; John 18. 28; 19. sent to Herod, who reviles and scourges him, Luke 23. 6.
 acquitted by Pilate, Mat. 27. 23; Mk. 15. 14; Luke 23. 13; John 18. 39; 19.
 rejected by the Jews, (Pa. 118. 22;) Mat. (21. 42; 27; John 19. 15, &c. delivered by Pilate to be crucified, Mat. 27. 26; Mk. 15. 15; Luke 23. 24; John 19.
 his crucifixion, (Pa. 22; 69; Ia. 50. 6; 62. 14; 53; Dan. 9. 6;) Mat. 27. 33; Mk. 15. 21; Luke 23. 23; John 19. 17.
 his garments divided by lot, (Pa. 22. 18;) Mat. 27. 35; Mk. 15. 24; Luke 23. 34; John 19. 24.
 commends his mother to the care of John, John 19. 25.
 reviled by one thief, confessed by the other, Mat. 27. 44; Mk. 15. 32; Luke 23. 39.
 dies after tasting the vinegar, (Pa. 69. 21;) Mat. 27. 48; Mk. 15. 36; John 19. 30.
 his bones not broken, (Ex. 12. 46; Pa. 34. 30;) John 19. 33.
 his side pierced, (Zech. 13. 10;) John 19. 34; Rev. 1. 7.
 occurrences at his death, Mat. 27. 51.
 confessed by the centurion, (Mk. 27. 54; Mk. 15. 39; Luke 23. 47.

JESUS CHRIST—cont.

his body buried by Joseph and Nicodemus, Mat. 27. 57; Mk. 15. 42; Luke 23. 50; John 19. 38.
 the sepulchre sealed and watched, Mat. 27. 66.
 his resurrection, (Pa. 16. 10; Ia. 28. 19;) Mat. 28; Mk. 16; Luke 24; John 20; 1 Cor. 15.
 appears first to Mary Magdalene, Mat. 28. 1; Mk. 16. 1; Luke 24. 1; John 20. 1.
 appears to his disciples at various times, Mat. 28. 16; Mk. 16. 12; Luke 24. 13, 26; John 20; 21; 1 Cor. 15.
 eats with them, Luke 24. 42; John 21. 12.
 his charge to Peter, John 21. 15.
 and to all the disciples, Mat. 28. 16; Mk. 16. 15; Luke 24. 50; Acts 1. 3.
 his ascension, (Pa. 68. 18; 110. 1; 2. 6;) Mk. 16. 19; Luke 24. 51; Acts 1. 9.
 appears to Stephen, Acts 7. 55; to Paul, Acts 9. 4; 18. 9; 22. 6; 27. 23; and to John, Rev. 1. 13.
 his epistles to the seven churches, Rev. 2; 3.
 LAMB OF GOD, John 1. 29; Acts 8. 32; 1 Pet. 1. 19.
 worshipped in heaven, Rev. 5. 6; 7. 9; 13. 8; 14. 1, &c.
 opens the seals, Rev. 6. 1.
 overcomes the beast, Rev. 17. 14.
 song of Moses and the Lamb, Rev. 15. 3.
 the marriage of, Rev. 19. 7; 21. 9.
 HIS DISCOURSES:—
 on the mount, Mat. 5—7. (See Luke 6. 20.)
 on his poverty, Mat. 8. 18; Luke 9. 57.
 on fasting, Mat. 9. 14; Mk. 2. 18; Luke 5. 33.
 on blasphemy, Mat. 12. 31; Mk. 3. 28; Luke 11. 15.
 declares who are his brethren, Mat. 12. 46; Mk. 3. 31; Luke 8. 19.
 condemns Chorazin, &c., Mat. 11. 20; Luke 10. 13.
 concerning John the Baptist, Mat. 11. 7; Luke 7. 24; 30. 4.
 on his mission, John 8. 17; 7. 16; 8. 12; 10; 12. 30.
 on the bread of life, John 6. 35.
 concerning Abraham, John 8. 31.
 on traditions, Mat. 15. 1; Mk. 7. 1.
 to Pharisees asking a sign, Mat. 12. 38; 16. 1; Mk. 8. 11; Luke 11. 16; 12. 54; John 2. 18.
 on humility, &c., Mat. 18; Mk. 9. 33; Luke 9. 46; John 13.
 concerning the scribes and Pharisees, Mat. 23; Mk. 12. 33; Luke 11. 37; 20. 45.
 on the destruction of Jerusalem, and the last times, Mat. 24; Mk. 13; Luke 13. 34; 17. 20; 19. 41; 21.
 concerning the Galileans killed by Pilate, Luke 13. 1.
 on suffering for the Gospel's sake, Luke 14. 26; (Mat. 10. 37.)
 on marriage, Mat. 19; Mk. 10.
 on riches, Mat. 19. 16; Mk. 10. 17; Luke 12. 13; 18. 18.
 on tribute, Mat. 22. 15; Mk. 12. 13; Luke 20. 20.
 on the resurrection, Mat. 22. 23; Mk. 12. 13.
 on the great commandment, Mat. 22. 35; Mk. 12. 23.
 on the Son of David, Mat. 22. 41; Mk. 12. 35; Luke 20. 41.

JESUS CHRIST (HIS DISCOURSES)—
 nt.
 the widow's mite, *Mk.* 12. 41;
uke 21. 1.
 watchfulness, *Mat.* 24. 42; *Mk.*
 3. 33; *Luke* 21. 34; 12. 35.
 the last judgment, *Mat.* 25. 31.
PARABLES:—(*Pa.* 78. 2)
 o builders, *Mat.* 7. 24.
 o children of the bridechamber,
 ew wine, cloth, &c., *Mat.* 9. 16.
 o unclean spirit, *Mat.* 12. 43.
 o sower, *Mat.* 13. 8; *Mk.* 4. 8;
uke 8. 6.
 o tares, *Mat.* 13. 24.
 o mustard seed, leaven, *Mat.* 13.
 1; *Luke* 13. 19.
 o hidden treasure, the net, and
 earl of great price, *Mat.* 13. 44;
lk. 4. 26.
 o sate not defiling, *Mat.* 15. 10.
 o unmerciful servant, *Mat.* 18. 23.
 o labourers, *Mat.* 20. 1.
 o two sons, *Mat.* 21. 28.
 o husbandmen, *Mat.* 21. 33; *Mk.*
 2. 1; *Luke* 20. 9.
 o marriage feast, *Mat.* 22; *Luke*
 1. 16.
 o ten virgins and the talents,
Mat. 25. 1; *Luke* 19. 12.
 o fig tree, *Mat.* 24. 32; *Luke* 13. 6.
 o kingdom divided, and the strong
 man, *Mk.* 3. 24; *Luke* 11. 21.
 o seed, *Mk.* 4. 26.
 o candle, *Mk.* 4. 21; *Luke* 11. 33.
 o man going on a journey, *Mk.*
 3. 34.
 o creditor and two debtors, *Luke*
 4. 41.
 o good Samaritan, *Luke* 10. 30.
 o importunate friend, *Luke* 11. 5.
 o rich man, *Luke* 12. 16.
 o cloud and wind, *Luke* 12. 54.
 o wedding feast, *Luke* 14. 7.
 o builder of a tower, king going
 o war, the salt, *Luke* 14. 28.
 o lost sheep, *Mat.* 18. 12; *Luke* 15. 3.
 o se of silver, and prodigal son,
uke 16. 8.
 o unjust steward, *Luke* 16. 1.
 o rich man and Lazarus, *Luke*
 1. 19.
 o servant, *Luke* 17. 7.
 o importunate widow, and the
 harlots and Publican, *Luke* 13. 1.
 o good shepherd, *John* 10. 1.
 o vine, *John* 15. 1.

GODHEAD, Col. 2. 9; *Mat.* 1. 23
sa. 7. 14; 8. 3 (*Is.* 40. 3); 11. 37
Prov. 30. 4; 12. 8 (*Gen.* 2. 3); 18.
 22; 42 (*Pa.* 110. 1); 26. 64; 28.
 2; *Mk.* 2. 7 (*Col.* 8. 13); *Luke* 2.
 7 (*Mal.* 8. 1); 5. 22 (*John* 2. 24;
av. 2. 23; 1 Kings 8. 39); *John*
 1; (*Col.* 1. 15; *Heb.* 1; *Rev.* 1;
Prov. 16. 4; *Is.* 9. 6; 40. 28;
Ec. 5. 2); 2. 18, 16, 31 (*Pa.* 97. 9);
 17. 33; 6. 40; 10. 30; 12. 14, 45
Pet. 2. 8;—*Is.* 6. 1; 8. 13); 14.
 7; 15. 26; 17. 10; 16. 15, 30; 20.
 3; 21. 17; *Acts* 8. 14 (1 Sam. 2.
 10. 36; 30. 28; *Rom.* 6. 11; 9.
 10. 11; 1 Cor. 1. 2 (*Joel* 2. 32);
 30 (*Jer.* 23. 6); 2. 8 (*Jam.* 2. 1;
Pa. 24. 7); 4. 6; 6. 13 (2 Tim. 4.
 Eccl. 12. 14); 15. 47; 2 Cor. 5.
 9; *Eph.* 4. 11 (*Jer.* 8. 15); 6. 25
Rev. 21. 2, 9; *Is.* 64. 6; 62. 5);
 of. 2, 9; *Phil.* 2. 6 (*Zech.* 13. 7);
 21 (*Pa.* 45. 8); 1 Thes. 8. 11; 3
hes. 2. 16; *Heb.* 1. 8, &c. (*Neh.* 9.
Pa. 102. 24); 13. 8 (*Mal.* 3. 6);
 1. 20 (*Is.* 40. 10); 1 *Pet.* 2. 6 (*Pa.*

JESUS CHRIST (HIS GODHEAD)—
 cont.
 2. 12; *Jer.* 17. 5); 1 *John* 4. 9; 5.
 20 (*Jer.* 10. 10); *Jude* 24; *Rev.* 1.
 5, 17; 5. 9; 17. 14 (*Deut.* 10. 17);
 21. 13 (*Is.* 44. 6; 48. 12).
HIS HUMAN NATURE, Heb. 2; *Mat.*
 1; *Luke* 2; *John* 1. 14.
 necessary, as mediator, 1 Tim. 2. 5;
Heb. 2. 17.
 denied by Antichrist, 1 John 4. 3;
 2 John 7.
 of the seed of the woman, *Mat.* 1.
 18; *Luke* 1. 31; *Gal.* 4. 4 (*Gen.* 3.
 15; *Is.* 7. 14).
 the son of Abraham, *Mat.* 1. 1;
Gal. 3. 16; *Heb.* 2. 16 (*Gen.* 22. 18).
 the Son of David, *Mat.* 1. 1; 22. 42;
Mk. 10. 47; *Luke* 20. 41; *Acts* 2.
 30, &c. (3 Sam. 7. 12; *Pa.* 89. 35;
Jer. 23. 5).
 without sin, 2 Cor. 5. 21; *Heb.* 4.
 15; 7. 26; 1 *Pet.* 2. 22; 1 John 3. 6.
 the Son of Man, *Mat.* 9. 6; 12. 32;
 18. 11, &c. *See Luke* 24. 39; *John*
 20. 27; 1 John 1. 1.
HIS SUFFERINGS, foretold, Pa. 22;
 55; 69; *Is.* 53.
 fulfilled, *Mat.* 2. 13; 8. 20; 11. 19;
 26. 66; 27. 26; *Mk.* 14. 84; 16. 19;
Luke 22. 41; 23. 33; *John.* 12. 27;
 18. 32; 19; *Heb.* 2. 10; 1 *Pet.* 1.
 11; 2. 21; 3. 13.
 the Word, *John* 1; 1 John 1. 1; 6.
 7; *Rev.* 19. 13.
 the MESSIAH, *Dan.* 9. 25; *John* 1. 41;
 4. 25.
 the MEDIATOR, *Gal.* 3. 19; *Eph.* 2.
 13; 1 Tim. 2. 6; *Heb.* 2. 17; 8. 6.
 9. 15; 12. 24. *See Job* 9. 33; *Is.*
 1. 9; 12. 24. *See Luke* 24. 39; *John*
 1. 49; 12. 13 (*Pa.* 2. 6; *Is.* 52. 7;
Zech. 9. 9); 13. 36; *Luke* 1. 33
(Dan. 2. 44); 22. 29; 19. 28; *Heb.*
 1. 8 (*Pa.* 45. 6; *Is.* 52. 1; *Jer.* 23.
 5); *Jam.* 2. 1 (*Pa.* 24. 7); *Rev.* 1.
 5; 8. 31; 11. 16; 15. 3; 17. 14 (*Pa.*
 110. 1; 1 Cor. 15. 25); 19. 16; 22.
 8 (*Is.* 33. 17).
SHEPHERD, John 10. 11; *Heb.* 13.
 20; 1 *Pet.* 2. 25; 5. 4.
 his care for his sheep, *John* 10. 1;
Acts 20. 28 (*Pa.* 23; *Is.* 40. 11; *Jer.*
 31. 10; *Ezek.* 34. 23; 37. 24; *Mic.*
 5. 4; *Zech.* 9. 16; 13. 7).
HEAD OF THE CHURCH, Mat. 21. 42
(Pa. 118. 22); *Eph.* 1. 22; 4. 12, 15
(Pa. 68. 18); 5. 23; *Col.* 1. 18; 2.
 10, 18.
HIS GLORY AND MAJESTY, Mat. 17;
Acts 9; 2 *Pet.* 1. 16; *Rev.* 1, &c.
HIS HUMILITY, Mat. 11. 29; 9. 10;
Mk. 6. 8; *John.* 5. 41; 4. 6; 9. 29;
 13. 5; 2 Cor. 8. 9 (*Luke* 9. 58);
Rom. 15. 8 (*Is.* 53. 3; *Pa.* 22. 6;
 69. 9); *Phil.* 2. 7 (*Luke* 2. 7); (*John*
 10. 16); *Heb.* 2. 16; 4. 15; 5. 7.
HIS POWER described, Mat. 28. 18;
John 8. 35; 5. 17; 10. 28; 17. 2;
Acts 10. 38; *Eph.* 1. 20; *Phil.* 3.
 21; 2 Thes. 1. 9; 1 Tim. 6. 16;
Rev. 1. 5.
 how manifested, *Mat.* 8. 27; 9. 6;
 10. 1; *John* 1. 3; 2. 19; 6. 21; 16.
 33; 17. 2; 1 Cor. 5. 4; 15. 24; 2
 Cor. 12. 9; *Phil.* 3. 21; 4. 13; 2
 Thes. 1. 9 (*Pa.* 2. 9; *Is.* 11. 4; 63. 3);
Col. 1. 16; 2. 15; 2 Tim. 1. 12; 4.

JESUS CHRIST (HIS POWER)—
 17; *Heb.* 1. 3; 2. 14; 7. 25; *Pa.*
 1. 16; 1 John 3. 8
HIS LOVE:—
 to the Father, *John* 14. 31; 15. 1
 to his Church, *John* 14. 21; 15. 7.
Eph. 5. 25.
 manifested, *Luke* 13. 10; 2. 28;
John 13; 15. 15; 16. 7 (*Pa.* 19;
Gal. 2. 20; *Heb.* 7. 25; 4. 2; 1
 John 2. 16; *Rev.* 1. 5; 13
 to Peter, *Luke* 22. 32
 to John, *John* 13. 23; 15. 3; 21.
 21. 7, 20.
 to Lazarus, *John* 11. 4
 to be imitated, *John* 13. 4; 15. 12;
Eph. 5. 2; 1 John 1. 15; 2
 described, *Mat.* 15. 11; *Luke* 9.
 13; 1. 1; *Rom.* 8. 28; 1 Cor. 4.
 14; *Eph.* 3. 19; *Rev.* 1. 3; *Is.*
 2. 4; 8. 7.)
HIS CHARACTER, Mat. 11. 29; 2. 4;
 24; *Luke* 1. 35; 2. 29; 8. 2;
 22. 43; 23. 34; *John* 1. 1; 9.
 7. 18; 8. 46; 4. 24; 11. 1; *Acts* 1.
 38; 2 Cor. 5. 21; 8. 9; *Phil.* 1. 6;
 1 Thes. 5. 24; 1 Tim. 1. 15; *Mat.*
 26; 2. 17; 1 *Pet.* 1. 19; 1. 21;
John 5. 30.
AN EXAMPLE, Mat. 11. 29; *John* 1.
 15; *Rom.* 8. 29; *Eph.* 5. 2; *Pa.*
 2. 6; 1 *Pet.* 1. 23; 2. 21; *Is.*
 2. 6.
 to be BELIEVED AND CONFESSED, *Mat.*
 10. 32; 12. 29; *Mk.* 8. 26; *Luke* 1.
 26; 12. 8; *John* 3. 15; 4. 4; 8.
 8. 56; 16. 30; 20. 29; *Acts* 8. 12;
 2 Tim. 2. 12; 1 John 3. 1; 1. 11
HIS SECOND COMING foretold, Mat.
 24. 3; 25. 31; *Mk.* 8. 38; *John* 1.
 1; 11. 3; 19. 19; *Rom.* 1. 10;
 1 Cor. 1. 8; *Tit.* 2. 13; 1 Tim. 6.
 1 *Pet.* 1. 6; 2 *Pet.* 3. 12; *John* 1.
(Dan. 7. 13).
 described, *Mat.* 16. 27; 24. 27;
 31; 26. 64; *Mk.* 8. 38; 13. 5; *Luke*
 12. 37; *Acts* 1. 9; 1 Thes. 1. 10;
 16. 5; 2 Thes. 1. 7; *Heb.* 1. 3;
 13; 2 *Pet.* 3. 10; *Jude* 14; *Rev.*
 7. 16. 16; (*Deut.* 32. 2)
 the events of, *John* 5. 22 (*Pa.* 118.
 2 Tim. 4. 1; *Rev.* 2. 11); (*Is.*
 6. 15. 22; 2 Thes. 1. 10; 1 *Pet.*
 5; *Rev.* 11. 15 (*Is.* 24. 23; *Is.*
 18).
TYPE OF CHRIST, Adam, Rom. 5.
 14; 1 Cor. 15. 45.
AARON, Ex. 28. 1; *Heb.* 4. 14; *Is.*
 16. 15; *Heb.* 12. 24
 atonement sacrifices upon the
 of, *Lev.* 16. 15; *Heb.* 8. 11
 branch, *Is.* 4. 2; *Jer.* 21. 3; *Is.*
 2. 8.
 brazen serpent, *Num.* 21. 8; *Is.*
 5. 14.
 burnt offering, *Lev.* 1. 2; *Is.* 5.
 10.
David, 2 Sam. 8. 15; *Ezek.* 23.
Pa. 89. 19; *Phil.* 2. 9.
Eliahim, Is. 22. 3; *Rev.* 1.
 first-fruits, *Ex.* 22. 29; 1 Cor. 3.
 30.
Isaac, Gen. 21. 2; *Heb.* 11. 9.
Jacob, Gen. 28. 22; *John* 1. 1;
Heb. 7. 25.
Joshua, Josh. 1. 5; 11. 23; *Is.*
 32; *Heb.* 4. 8.
Jonah, Jon. 1. 17; *Mat.* 23. 35
 laver, *Ex.* 30. 18; *Zech.* 13. 1;
 4. 22.
Manna, Ex. 16. 11; *John* 6. 31;
Rev. 2. 17.
Lamb, Gen. 22. 7; *Ex.* 12. 8; *Is.*
Is. 53. 7; *John* 1. 29; 1 *John* 1.

JESUS CHRIST (TYPES OF)—*cont.*
 8. 32; 1 Cor. 5. 7; 1 Pet. 1. 19; Rev. 5. 6; 6. 1; 7. 9; 12. 11; 13. 8; 14. 1; 15. 8; 17. 14; 19. 7; 21. 9; 22. 1.
Meihsadek, Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 5. 6; 7. 1.
Moses, Num. 12. 7; Heb. 3. 2; Deut. 18. 16; Acts 3. 22; 7. 37.
passover, Ex. 12; 1 Cor. 5. 7.
peace-offering, Lev. 3; Eph. 2. 14.
rock, Ex. 17. 6; 1 Cor. 10. 4.
scapegoat, Lev. 16. 20; 1a. 53. 6; Heb. 9. 28; 1 Pet. 2. 24.
sin-offering, Lev. 4. 2; Heb. 13. 11.
Solomon, 2 Sam. 7. 12; Luke 1. 32; 1 Pet. 2. 6.
sprinkling of blood and water, Lev. 14. 7; 16. 14; Num. 8. 7; 19. 13; 1a. 52. 15; Heb. 9. 13; 12. 24; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
tabernacle, Ex. 40. 3, 34; Heb. 9. 11; Col. 2. 9.
temple, 1 Kings 6. 1, 38; John 2. 21.
Ex. 40. 31; Heb. 10. 20.
Zerubbabel, Zech. 4. 7; Heb. 12. 2.
JEWSS reject Christ, Mat. 13. 14; John 6. 66; 19. 16; Acts 13. 46; 1 Thes. 2. 14.
persecute his disciples, Acts 8; 4; 6; 7; 9; 12; 17; 21, &c.
many converted, Acts 2. 41; 6. 7, &c.
their advantages, Rom. 3. 1; 9. 4.
equally with the Gentiles convicted of sin, Rom. 2. 9, 17.
Paul's sorrow for, Rom. 9; 11.
JOURNEYS of the Israelites, Ex. 12. 37; 13. 20; 14. 2; 15. 23, 27; 16; 17; Num. 10. 23; 33; Josh. 1, &c.
JEZEBEL, wife of Ahab, 1 Kings 16. 31.
kills the prophets, 1 Kings 18. 4; 19. 2.
causes Naboth to be put to death, 1 Kings 21.
her violent death, 2 Kings 9. 30.
JEZREEL, Naboth's vineyard there, 1 Kings 21.
where Joram is slain, and Jezebel eaten by dogs, 2 Kings 9. 21, &c.
See Hos. 1. 4; 2. 22.
JOAB, captain of the host, 2 Sam. 8. 16.
contends with Abner, 2 Sam. 2. 13.
treacherously kills him, 2 Sam. 3. 22.
causes Uriah's death, 2 Sam. 11. 14.
subdues the Ammonites, 2 Sam. 12. 26.
intercedes for Absalom, 2 Sam. 14. 1.
kills him, 2 Sam. 18. 14.
reproves David's grief, 2 Sam. 19. 5.
treacherously kills Amasa, 2 Sam. 20. 9.
suppresses Sheba's rebellion, 2 Sam. 20. 11.
unwillingly numbers the people, 2 Sam. 24. 8 (1 Chr. 21. 3).
supports Adonijah, 1 Kings 1. 7.
slain by Solomon's command, 1 Kings 2. 5, 28.
JOAH, 2 Kings 18. 18; 2 Chr. 34. 8.
JOANNA, wife of Herod's steward, ministers to Christ, Luke 8. 2, 3; 24. 10.
JOASH (Jehoash), king of Israel, his evil reign, 2 Kings 13. 10.
visits Elisha sick, 2 Kings 13. 14.
defeats the Syrians, 2 Kings 13. 25.
chastises Amaziah, 2 Kings 14. 8; 2 Chr. 25. 17.

JOASH, king of Judah, preserved by Jehoahaz, 2 Kings 11; 2 Chr. 22. 10.
made king by Jehoiada, 2 Kings 11. 4; 2 Chr. 23.
repairs the temple, 2 Kings 12; 2 Chr. 24.
ungratefully kills Zechariah, 2 Chr. 24. 17.
chastised by the Syrians, and slain by his servants, 2 Kings 12. 19; 2 Chr. 24. 23.
JOB, his character, Job 1. 1, 8; 2. 3; (Ezek. 14. 14, 20).
his great afflictions, Job 1. 13; 2. 7.
his patient submission, Job 1. 20; 2. 10; (Jam. 5. 11).
his complaint, Job 3.
his answers to his friends, Job 6; 7; 9; 10; 12—14; 16; 17; 19; 21; 23; 24; 25—30.
declares his integrity, Job 31.
his confession, Job 40. 3; 42. 1.
his prosperity, Job 42. 10.
JOCHABED, mother of Moses, Ex. 2. 1; 6. 20; Num. 26. 59.
JOEL declares God's judgments, Joel 1—3.
proclaims a fast, Joel 1. 14; 2.
declares God's mercy to the penitent, Joel 2. 12; 3.
JOHANAN warns Gedaliah, Jer. 40. 8, 15.
rescues the Jews from Ishmael, Jer. 41. 11.
his pride and hypocrisy, Jer. 42; 43.
takes Jeremiah to Egypt, Jer. 43. 6.
JOHN, the Baptist, his coming foretold, Is. 40. 3; Mat. 4. 5; Mat. 11. 14; 17. 12; Mk. 9. 11; Luke 1. 17.
his birth and circumcision, Luke 1. 57.
his office, preaching, and baptism, Mat. 3; Mk. 1; Luke 3; John 1. 6; 3. 26; Acts 1. 5; 13. 24.
baptizes Christ, &c.
sends his disciples to Christ, Mat. 11. 1; Luke 7. 18.
Christ's testimony to, Mat. 11. 1; Luke 7. 27.
imprisoned for reproving Herod, Mat. 4. 12; Mk. 1. 14; Luke 8. 20.
beheaded, Mat. 14; Mk. 6. 14.
his disciples receive the Holy Ghost, Acts 18. 24; 19. 1.
JOHN, the apostle, called, Mat. 4. 21; Mk. 1. 19; Luke 5. 10.
ordained, Mat. 10. 2; Mk. 3. 17; 13. 8; Luke 22. 8; Acts 1. 13.
reproved, Mat. 20. 20; Mk. 10. 85; Luke 9. 54.
Christ's love for, John 13. 23; 19. 26; 21. 7, 20, 24.
his care for Mary the Lord's mother, John 19. 27.
accompanies Peter before the council, Acts 3; 4, &c.
his vision of Christ's glory, Rev. 1. 10, &c.
commanded to eat the book, Rev. 10. 9.
forbidden to worship the angel, Rev. 19. 10; 22. 8.
declares the divinity and humanity of Jesus Christ, John 1; 1 John 1; 4; 6.
exhorts to obedience of His commandments, 1 John 2; 3.
and warns against false teachers, 1 John 4; 5. **See 2 & 3 John.**
— (MARK), Acts 12. 12.
accompanies Paul and Barnabas, Acts 12. 26; 13. 5.

JOHN (MARK)—*cont.*
but returns home, Acts 13. 13.
their contention concerning him, Acts 13. 36.
commended by Paul, 2 Tim. 4. 11.
JONADAB (Jehonadab), son of Rechab, assists Jehu, 2 Kings 10. 15.
his descendants' obedience, Jer. 35. 6.
JONAH, prophet, 2 Kings 14. 25.
his disobedience, and punishment, Jon. 1.
his prayer, Jon. 2.
preaches at Nineveh, Jon. 3.
reproved for murmuring at God's mercy, Jon. 4.
a type of Christ, Mat. 12. 39; Luke 11. 29.
JONATHAN, a Levite, hired by Micah, Jud. 17. 7.
deserts and robs him, Jud. 18.
— son of Saul, miraculously smites the Philistines, 1 Sam. 13. 2; 14.
disregards Saul's vow, 2 Sam. 14. 2, 27.
his love for David, 2 Sam. 18. 1; 19; 20; 23. 16.
slain by the Philistines, 2 Sam. 31. 2.
David's lamentation for, 2 Sam. 1. 17.
— one of David's soldiers, his deeds, 2 Sam. 21. 21; 1 Chr. 20. 7.
JOPPA, 2 Chr. 2. 16; Jon. 1. 3.
Tabitha raised at, Acts 9. 36.
Peter dwells at, Acts 10. 5; 11. 5.
JORDAN, waters of, divided for Joshua, Josh. 3; 4; Ps. 114. 3.
for Elijah and Elisha, 2 Kings 2. 8, 13.
Naaman's leprosy cured at, 2 Kings 5. 10.
Iron swims in, 2 Kings 6. 4.
John baptizes there, Mat. 3; Mk. 1. 5; Luke 3. 3. **See Job 40. 23; Ps. 42. 6; Jer. 12. 6; 49. 19; Zech. 11. 3.**
JOSEPH, son of Jacob, Gen. 30. 21. **See Pa. 105. 17; Acts 7. 9; Heb. 11. 22.**
his dreams, Gen. 37. 5.
sold to the Ishmeelites, Gen. 37. 25.
subject to Potiphar, Gen. 39.
resists temptation, Gen. 39. 7.
interprets the dreams of Pharaoh's servants, Gen. 40.
and of Pharaoh, Gen. 41. 25.
advanced, Gen. 41. 39.
prepares for the famine, Gen. 41. 43.
his dealings with his brethren, Gen. 42—45; and the Egyptians, Gen. 47. 11.
blessed by Jacob, Gen. 46. 28; 48; 49. 22.
buries him, Gen. 50.
his charge concerning his bones, Gen. 50. 25.
his descendants, **See EPHRAIM and MANASSEH.**
— husband of Mary, an angel appears to him, Mat. 1. 19; 2. 13; 19; — Luke 1. 27.
Christ subject to, Luke 2. 4.
— of Arimathea, buries Jesus in his own sepulchre, Mat. 27. 57; Mk. 16. 48; Luke 23. 60; John 19. 38.
(Barnabas), Acts 1. 23; 15. 22.
JOSHUA (Jehoshua, Oseha, Jesus), discomfits Amalek, Ex. 17. 9.
ministers to Moses, Ex. 24. 13; 32. 17; 33. 11.

JOSHUA—cont.

said to spy out Canaan, Num. 13. 16.
resists the murmurers, Num. 14. 6.
appointed Moses' successor, Num. 27. 18; 34. 17; Deut. 1. 38; 3. 28; 34. 9.
encouraged by the Lord, Josh. 1.
his charge to the officers, Josh. 1. 10.
passes Jordan, Josh. 3.
erects a memorial, Josh. 4.
renews circumcision, Josh. 5.
takes Jericho, Josh. 6.
punishes Achan, Josh. 7.
subdues Ai, Josh. 8.
deceived by the Gibeonites, Josh. 9.
conquers several kings, Josh. 10—12.
divides the land, Josh. 14—21; Heb. 4. 8.
his charge to the Reubenites, &c., Josh. 22.
exhorts the people, Josh. 23.
rehearses God's benefits, Josh. 24.
renews the covenant, Josh. 24. 14.
his death, Josh. 24. 29; Jud. 2. 18.
his curse fulfilled, Josh. 6. 26; 1 Kings 16. 34. See JASUBA.

JOSIAH, prophecy concerning, 1 Kings 13. 3; fulfilled, 2 Kings 23. 15.
his good reign, 2 Kings 22.
repairs the temple, 2 Kings 22. 3.
the book of the law found, 2 Kings 22. 8.
Huldah's prophecy to, 2 Kings 22. 15.
causes the law to be read and observed, 2 Kings 23.
his solemn passover, 2 Chr. 35.
slain by Pharaoh Nechoh, 2 Kings 23. 29. See 2 Chr. 35; 36.

JOTHAM, son of Gideon, his parable, Jud. 9. 7.

king of Judah, his good reign, 2 Kings 14. 33; 2 Chr. 27.

JOY of God's people, 1 Chr. 12. 40; Ezra 6. 16; Neh. 8. 10; Ps. 16. 11; 80. 16; 149. 3; Is. 35. 2; 61. 10; 69. 16; Hab. 3. 18; Luke 10. 30; John 15. 11; Rom. 14. 17; Phil. 3. 1; 1 Thea. 1. 6.

afflictions succeeded by, Ps. 30. 5; 126. 5; Prov. 11. 10; Is. 35. 10; 61. 8; 66. 10; Jer. 31. 13; John 16. 20; 2 Cor. 6. 10; Jam. 1. 2.

how expressed, Eph. 5. 19; Col. 3. 16; Jam. 5. 13.
in heaven over repentant sinners, Luke 15. 7, 10.

of CHRIST in his disciples, John 3. 29; 17. 13; Heb. 12. 2.
of Paul in the faith and obedience of the churches, 1 Cor. 1. 34; 2. 3; 7. 13; Phil. 1. 4; 2. 3; 4. 1; 1 Thea. 2. 19; 3. 9; 2 Tim. 1. 4; Philom. 7.

also of John, 2 John 4.
of the wicked short, Job 20. 5; Prov. 11. 13; 13. 21; Eccl. 2. 10; 7. 6; 11. 9; Is. 16. 10; Jam. 4. 9.

JUDAH, son of Jacob, Gen. 29. 25.
his supplication to Jacob, Gen. 42. 3.
to Joseph, Gen. 44. 13; 46. 23.
blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49. 3.
by Moses, Deut. 33. 7.
his descendants, Gen. 33; 46. 12; Ex. 1. 6; 1 Chr. 2—4.
numbered, Num. 1. 26; 26. 19.
their inheritance, Josh. 15.
they make David king, 2 Sam. 2. 4.
and adhere to his house, 1 Kings 12; 2 Chr. 10; 11. See JAWA.

JUDAS (JUDA, Lebbaus, Thaddæus) apostle, Mat. 10. 3; Mk. 3. 18; 6. 3; Luke 6. 16; Acts 1. 13.
his question to our Lord, John 14. 22.
exhorts to constancy in the faith, Jude 3, 20.
and describes and warns against false disciples, Jude 4, &c.
—ISCARIOT, Mat. 10. 4; Mk. 3. 19; Luke 6. 16; John 6. 70.
betrays his master, Mat. 26. 14, 47; Mk. 14. 10, 43; Luke 22. 3, 47; John 13. 26; 18. 2.
his remorse and death, Mat. 27. 3; Acts 1. 18.
foretold, Ps. 109.

JUDGE of all, God, Gen. 18. 25. See under GOD.

JUDGES to be appointed, Deut. 16. 18; Ezra 7. 25.
their duty, Ex. 18. 21; 23. 8; Lev. 19. 15; Deut. 1. 16; 17. 8; 2 Chr. 19. 6; Ps. 82; Prov. 18. 8; 24. 23; 31. 8.
Jehoshaphat's charge to, 2 Chr. 19. 6.

unjust ones, 1 Sam. 8. 3; Is. 1. 23; Mic. 7. 3; Luke 18. 2; hateful to God, Prov. 17. 15; 24. 24; Is. 6. 20; 10. 1.

JUDGMENT, rash, forbidden, Mat. 7. 1; Luke 6. 37; 12. 57; John 7. 24; Rom. 2. 1; Jam. 4. 11.

JUDGMENT, the Last, foretold, 1 Chr. 16. 23; Ps. 9. 7; 96. 13; 98. 9; Eccl. 8. 17; 11. 9; 12. 14; Acts 17. 31; Rom. 2. 16; 2 Cor. 6. 10; Heb. 9. 27; 2 Pet. 2. 7.
described, Ps. 63; Dan. 7. 9; Mat. 25. 31; 2 Thea. 1. 8; Rev. 6. 12; 20. 11.

hope of Christians in looking forward to, Rom. 8. 38; 1 Cor. 4. 6; 2 Tim. 4. 8; 1 John 2. 28; 4. 17.

JUDGMENTS of God against Israel and Judah. See PROPHECY throughout; with Lev. 26; Deut. 28; 3 Kings 17; 25; Neh. 9; Ps. 78; 106.

JUPITER, Barnabas so called, Acts 14. 12;—19. 35.

JUSTICE—of God, Deut. 32. 4; Job 4. 17; 8. 8; 34. 12; Is. 45. 21; Zeph. 3. 5; 1 John 1. 9; Rev. 16. 8. See GOD: HIS HOLINESS AND JUSTICE.

exhortations to, Lev. 19. 36; Deut. 16. 18; Ps. 82. 3; Prov. 3. 23; 11. 1; Jer. 22. 3; Ezek. 18. 6; 45. 9; Mic. 6. 8; Mat. 7. 13; Phil. 4. 8; Rom. 13. 7; 2 Cor. 8. 21; Col. 4. 1.

JUSTIFICATION by Faith, Hab. 2. 4; Rom. 1. 17; 3. 4; 5; Gal. 3. 11; Acts 18. 28; (Gen. 15. 6; Phil. 3. 8; Is. 63. 11.) See FAITH.

K

KAB (Cab), a measure, 2 Kings 6. 25.

KADESH-BARNEA, Israel murmurs there, Num. 13; 14; Deut. 1. 19; Josh. 14. 6.

KEDAR, Gen. 25. 12. See PA. 120. 5; Song 1. 6; Jer. 2. 10; Ezek. 37. 21.

prophecies concerning, Is. 21. 16; 42. 11; 60. 7; Jer. 49. 28.

KEDRON (Cedron), brook near Jerusalem, passed by David in affliction, 2 Sam. 15. 23.
and by Christ, John 18. 1.

KEDRON—cont.

Idols destroyed there, 1 Kings 15. 13; 2 Kings 23. 6; 2 Chr. 29. 16; Jer. 31. 40.

KEILAH, Josh. 15. 44.
delivered by David, 1 Sam. 23. 1.
ingratitude of its inhabitants, 1 Sam. 21. 12.

KENITES, Gen. 15. 19.
Balaam's prophecy concerning, Num. 24. 20. See 1 Sam. 15. 6; 27. 10.

KERCHIEFS idolatrously used, Ezek. 13. 18.

KERIOTH, Jer. 48. 24, 41; Am. 2. 2.

KETURAH, Abraham's descendant, by, Gen. 25; 1 Chr. 1. 32.

KEY of David, Is. 22. 22; Rev. 2. 7.
keys of heaven, Mat. 16. 19.
of hell, Rev. 1. 18; 9. 1.

KID, law concerning, Ex. 23. 19; Deut. 14. 21.

used in offerings, &c., Lev. 4. 23; 16. 5; 23. 19, &c.

KIDNEYS, in offerings for sacrifices, burnt, Ex. 29. 13; Lev. 2. 4, &c.

—of what, Deut. 32. 14.

KINDNESS, exhortations to, Eph. 2. 3; Prov. 19. 23; 31. 26; Rom. 12. 10; 1 Cor. 13. 4; 2 Cor. 6. 6; Eph. 4. 32; Col. 3. 12; 2 Pet. 1. 7.

See CHARITY, &c.

KINE, Pharaoh's dream of, Gen. 41. 2.

two miraculously guided, 1 Sam. 6. 7.

KIR, 2 Kings 16. 9; Is. 15. 1; 22. 6; Am. 1. 5; 9. 7.

KIR-HARSETH, 2 Kings 3. 25; Is. 16. 7, 11.

KIRIATHAIM, Gen. 14. 5; Jer. 48. 22.

KIRJATH-JEARIM, Josh. 2. 17; 18. 14; 1 Chr. 11. 6.

men of, fetch the ark, 1 Sam. 7. 1; 1 Chr. 13. 5; 2 Chr. 1. 4.

KISH, Saul's father, 1 Sam. 9. 1.

KITTIM, See CARRIAGE.

KINGS, their election and duty, Deut. 17. 14; Ps. 2. 10; Is. 42. 25; Prov. 25. 3; xl. 4.

destroyed by Israelites, 1 Sam. 8.
the manner of a king described, 1 Sam. 8. 11.

several chosen by God, 1 Sam. 9. 15; 16. 1; 1 Chr. 23. 4; 1 Kings 11. 31; 19. 1, 16; Dan. 2. 21.

their anointing, 1 Sam. 16. 1; Mk. 13. 1; 1 Kings 1. 38; 2 Kings 9. 6; 11. 4.

to be honoured, &c., Prov. 24. 21; 25. 6; Eccl. 8. 2; 10. 19; Rom. 13. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 13, 17; Mat. 23. 21.

and prayed for, 1 Tim. 2. 1.

parable of the king and his servants, Mat. 13. 24.

KING OF KINGS, 1 Tim. 6. 15; Rev. 17. 14. See Ps. 2. 6; 10. 16; 24. 7; 119. 26; Is. 42. 1; Mic. 4. 13; Zach. 9. 9; Luke 22. 3; 1 Tim. 1. 17; Rev. 18. 8.

KINGDOM of God, 1 Chr. 29. 11; Ps. 22. 24; 45. 6; 118. 11; Is. 52. 24; Dan. 2. 44.

of Christ, foretold, Is. 9. 4; 9. 11; 32. 13; 33. 6; 60. 1; 66. 18; 66. 20; 26. 29; John 18. 36; Rev. 1. 9; Col. 1. 13; 2 Pet. 2. 11.

of Heaven, Mat. 3. 2; 8. 11; 11. 11; 13. 11.

parables concerning, Mat. 13. 31. who shall enter, Mat. 5. 3; 7. 21.

Luke 9. 63; John 3. 3; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 14. 17; 1 Cor. 6. 9; 15. 50; 2 Thea. 1. 6.

INSMAN, right of, claimed, Ruth 3. 14.
performed, Ruth 4.
ISS of charity, 1 Pet. 5. 14; Rom. 16. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 20; 2 Cor. 13. 12; 1 Thes. 6. 20.
IVEN as mark of affection, Gen. 27. 37; 29. 11; 46. 15; 48. 10; 1 Sam. 10. 1; 20. 41; Luke 7. 38; 15. 20; Acts 20. 37.
IVEN treacherously, 2 Sam. 20. 9; Mat. 26. 48; Luke 22. 48.
ISLATROUS, 1 Kings 19. 18; Job 31. 7; Hos. 13. 2.
ITE, unclean, Lev. 11. 14; Deut. 14. 18.
VEELING used in prayer, 2 Chr. 1. 13; Ezra 9. 5; Pa. 96. 6; Dan. 6. 9; Acts 7. 60; 9. 40; 21. 5; Eph. 1. 14.
OWLEDGE of God, &c., given by Him, Ex. 8. 10; 18. 16; 31. 3; 1 Chr. 1. 12; Ps. 94. 10; 119. 66; Prov. 1. 4; 2. 6; Eccl. 2. 26; 1a. 28; Jer. 24. 7; 31. 33; Dan. 1. 17; 2. 21; Mat. 11. 25; 13. 11; 1 Cor. 1. 5; 2. 12; 12. 8.
CESSINGS resulting from, Pa. 89. 15; Prov. 1. 4; 7. 8; 18. 4; 9. 10; 10. 4; Eccl. 7. 12; Mal. 2. 7; Eph. 8. 9; 4. 18; Jam. 8. 18; 2 Pet. 2. 20.
INGER of the want of, Hos. 4. 6; Jer. 4. 23; Prov. 1. 22; 19. 2; Rom. 1. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 34.
BE prayed for, John 17. 8; 2 Pet. 1. 18; Eph. 3. 18; Col. 1. 9.
ED sought, 2 Pet. 1. 5; 1 Cor. 14. 1; Prov. 12. 1; 13. 16; 18. 16; 21. 11; Heb. 6. 1.
USE of, 1 Cor. 8. 1.
SPONSIBILITY of, Num. 15. 30; Deut. 17. 13; Luke 12. 47; John 8. 23; Rom. 1. 21; 2. 21; Jam. 1. 17.
UNITY of human, Eccl. 1. 18; 1a. 4. 25; 1 Cor. 1. 19; 3. 19; 2 Cor. 1. 12.
CE of knowledge of good and evil, Gen. 2. 9, &c. See **GOB: HIS WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE**.
PHATH, son of Levi, Gen. 46. 11.
SCENDANTS, Ex. 6. 18; 1 Chr. 6. 2.
SIR charge, Num. 4. 16; 10. 21; 2 Chr. 23. 13; 34. 12.
RAH (Core), **DAYRAH**, &c., their edition and punishment, Num. 6; 28. 9; 27. 8; Jude 11.

I

BAN, hospitality of, Gen. 24. 29.
ves Jacob his two daughters, Gen. 9.
IVES and oppresses him, Gen. 30. 7; 31. 1.
S covenant with him, Gen. 31. 43.
BOUR appointed to man, Gen. 1. 19; Pa. 104. 23; 1 Cor. 4. 12.
SEN blessed by God, Prov. 10. 16; 2. 11; Eccl. 2. 24; 4. 9; 6. 12, 19.
UNITY of all human, Eccl. 2. 18.
THE mind, &c., Jer. 51. 58; Hab. 1. 13; Mat. 11. 23; Heb. 4. 11; Col. 1. 12.
BURER, hire of, Luke 10. 7; Tim. 4. 18. See **HRA**.
ABLE of the labourers, Mat. 20.
CHISH conquered, Josh. 10. 31; 2. 11. See 2 Kings 14. 19; 18. 14; Jer. 34. 7; Mic. 1. 13.
DDER in Jacob's vision, Gen. 28. 2. See John 1. 61.
ISH taken by stratagem, Jud. 18. 4; 1a. 10. 30.

LAKE of fire, who cast therein, Rev. 19. 20; 20. 10; 21. 8.
LAMB, used in sacrifices, Gen. 22. 7; Ex. 12. 8; Lev. 8. 7, &c.; 1a. 1. 11. See **under** **JESUS CHRIST**.
LAME, the, forbidden to exercise the priest's office, Lev. 21. 18.
EXPULSED from Jerusalem, 2 Sam. 6. 8.
HEALED by Christ, Mat. 11. 5; Luke 7. 23; and the apostles, Acts 8; 7. 7.
ANIMALS not to be offered for sacrifices, Deut. 15. 21; Mal. 1. 8, 13.
LAMECH, descendant of Cain, his wives and sons, Gen. 4. 18.
FATHER of Noah, his prophecy, Gen. 5. 25, 29.
LAMENTATION for Jacob, Gen. 50. 10.
DAVID, for Saul and Jonathan, 2 Sam. 1. 17; for Abner, 2 Sam. 3. 31.
FOR Josiah, 2 Chr. 35. 25; Lam. 1, &c.
FOR Tyrus, Ezek. 26. 17; 27. 30; 28. 12.
FOR Pharaoh, Ezek. 32.
FOR Christ, Luke 23. 27.
FOR Babylon, Rev. 18. 10.
LAMP, (Gen. 15. 17.)
TO burn perpetually, Ex. 27. 20; 25. 37; 30. 7; Lev. 24. 2, &c.; Num. 8. lamps in heaven, Zech. 4. 2; Rev. 4. 6.
PARABLE concerning, Mat. 25. 1.
LANDMARKS not to be removed, Deut. 19. 14; 27. 17; Prov. 22. 28; 23. 10; Job 24. 2.
LANGUAGES confounded, Gen. 11. gift of, by the Holy Ghost, Acts 2. 7. 8; 10. 46; 19. 6; 1 Cor. 12. 10.
LAODICEANS, epistle to, Rev. 1. 11; 3. 14. See **Col. 2. 1; 4. 13, 16**.
LASCIVIOUSNESS, whence proceeding, Mk. 7. 21; Gal. 5. 19.
CENSURED, 2 Cor. 12. 21; Eph. 4. 19; 1 Pet. 4. 3; Jude 4.
LAUGHTER, unseasonable, censured, Gen. 18. 13; Eccl. 2. 3; 3. 4; 7. 8; Prov. 14. 14.
LAVER of brass in the tabernacle, Ex. 30. 18; 38. 8; 40. 7; sanctified, Lev. 6. 11.
TEN lavens in the temple, 1 Kings 7. 38.
LAW of God, given to Adam, Gen. 2. 16.
TO Noah, Gen. 9. 2.
PROMULGATED through Moses, Ex. 19; 20; Deut. 1. 8; 5. 6; &c.
DESCRIBED, Pa. 19. 7; 119; 142; Rom. 7. 12.
REQUIRES perfect obedience, Deut. 27. 26; Gal. 3. 10; Jam. 2. 10.
ALL condemned by, Rom. 3. 20.
FULFILLED by Christ, Mat. 6. 17; Rom. 8. 18.
CHRISTIANS redeemed from, John 1. 17; Acts 13. 39; Rom. 10. 4; Gal. 3. 13.
— (the Levitical), promulgated, Ex. 21, &c.; Lev. 1, &c.; Num. 3, &c.; Deut. 12, &c.; and written on stone, Deut. 27. 1; Josh. 8. 32.
PLACED in the ark, Deut. 31. 24.
READ every seven years, Deut. 31. 9.
TO be copied by the king, Deut. 17. 18.
PUBLICLY read by Joshua, Josh. 8. 34; by Ezra, Neh. 8.
ABOLISHED by Christ, Acts 15. 24; 28. 23; Gal. 2-6; Eph. 2. 16; Col. 2. 14; Heb. 7.

LAW (the Levitical)—**CON** book of, found by Hilkiah, 2. 8.
READ by Josiah, 2 Kings 2.
LAW (of the conscience) 19; 2. 15.
LAWGIVER, the Lord, Jam. 4. 12.
LAWSUITS between brethren, 1 Cor. 6. 1.
LAWYERS, the, rebuked, Luke 11. 46; 14. 3; 10. 2.
LAZARUS and the rich, 16. 19.
— brother of Mary an raised from the dead, 12. 1.
LEAH, Jacob's sons by, G. 20. 17; 31. 4; 33. 2; 49. Ruth 4. 11.
LEARNING, spiritual, to ed, Prov. 1. 5; 9. 9; 1 Rom. 15. 4. See **1a**.
KNOWLEDGE.
LEAVEN, not to be us passover, Ex. 12. 16; 13. or in meat offerings, Lev. 17; 10. 12.
AGRAVATELY mentioned, M. 16. 6; Luke 13. 20; 1 Co. 5.
LEBANON, mountain a Deut. 3. 25; Jud. 3. 8. 5. 14.
CEARS of, 2 Kings 14. 9; 2 Pa. 92. 13; Song 8. 9; 1 Hos. 14. 6.
LEBBÆUS, Mat. 10. 3.
LEFT-HANDED alinger 16.
LEGION (of Devils), 1 Luke 8. 30.
LEMUEL, king, his lesson LENDING, laws concern 25; Lev. 25. 37; Deut. 19; 24. 10. See **Luke** 1. 37. 26.
LEOPARD, seen in vision 6; Rev. 13. 2.
AGRAVATELY mentioned, 1 Hos. 13. 7.
LEPROSY, tokens for (Lev. 13.
rites observed in cleansing 22. 4; Deut. 24. 8.
in a house, Lev. 14. 33.
of Miriam, Num. 12. 10.
of Naaman, 2 Kings 5.
of Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 19.
healed by Christ, Mat. 8. 41; Luke 6. 12; 17. 12.
LEPERS expelled from Lev. 12. 46; Num. 5. 2; 12.
LETTER and the Spirit, 1 Rom. 2. 27; 7. 6.
LETTERS—**of** David, 21 of Elijah, 2 Chr. 21. 12.
of Jezebel, 1 Kings 21. 9.
of king of Syria, 2 Kings of Jehu, 2 Kings 10. 1.
of Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 30. 1.
of Sennacherib, Is. 37. 10.
of Artaxerxes, Ezra 4. 7.
of Tattai, &c., Ezra 5. 6.
of Jeremiah, Jer. 29. 1.
of the apostles, Acts 15. 2.
of Claudius Lysias, Acts 16.
LEVI, son of Jacob, Gen. 28. 2.
revenge Dinah's dishon 34. 25; 49. 5.
his descendants, Gen. 46. 15.
LEVITES.
LEVI, See **MATTHEW**.
LEVITES, slay the idol 32. 26.

LEVITES—cont.
separated to God's service, Num. 1. 47.
given for the first-born, Num. 3. 12; 8. 16.
numbered, Num. 3. 15; 26. 57.
consecrated, Num. 8. 5.
their charge, Num. 3. 23; 4. 8. 23; 18.
their inheritance, Num. 35; Deut. 18; Josh. 21.
duty towards, Deut. 12. 19; 14. 17.
genealogies of, 1 Chr. 6; 9.
services appointed by David, 1 Chr. 23—27.
reproved, Mal. 1. 2.
LIBERALITY commended, Prov. 11. 25; 14. 8. 2. 8; 2 Cor. 9. 13; Deut. 15. 14.
of the Israelites, Ex. 35. 21; Num. 7.
of the first disciples, Acts 2. 45; 4. 34, &c.
of the Macedonians, 2 Cor. 8; 9; Phil. 4. 15. See **HOSPITALITY**.
LIBERTINES, synagogue of, Acts 6. 9.
LIBERTY of the Gospel, Rom. 8. 21; 2 Cor. 3. 17; Gal. 5. 1; Jam. 1. 25; 2. 12; (1a. 61. 1; Luke 4. 18).
not to be abused, 1 Cor. 8. 9; Gal. 5. 13; 1 Pet. 2. 16; 2 Pet. 2. 19.
LIBNAH conquered, Josh. 10. 29; 21. 13.
revolta, 2 Kings 8. 22.
besieged by Assyrians, 2 Kings 19. 8; Is. 37. 8.
LIBYA, prophecies concerning, Ezek. 30. 5; Jer. 46. 9; Dan. 11. 43; Acts 2. 10.
LICE, plague of, Ex. 8. 16; Ps. 105. 31.
LIFE, given and preserved by God, Gen. 2. 7; Ps. 36. 6; 66. 9; Job 10. 12; Dan. 6. 23; Acts 17. 28.
its shortness and vanity, Job 7. 1; 9. 25; 14. 1; Ps. 39. 5; 73. 19; 89. 47; 90. 5, 9; Eccl. 6. 12; Is. 38. 12; Jam. 4. 14; 1 Pet. 1. 24.
how to be passed, 1 Pet. 1. 17; Luke 1. 75; Rom. 12. 18; 14. 8; Phil. 1. 31, &c.
of Hezekiah lengthened, 2 Kings 20; 2 Chr. 32. 24; Is. 38.
long life promised as a reward, Ex. 20. 12; Deut. 6. 8. 3; 6. 2; Prov. 3. 2; 9. 11; 10. 27; Eph. 6. 3.
SPIRITUAL, Rom. 6. 4; 8; Gal. 2. 20; Eph. 2. 1; Col. 3. 3.
ETERNAL, the gift of God through Jesus Christ, (Ps. 133. 8) Rom. 6. 23; John 6. 27, 54; 10. 28; 17. 3; Rom. 2. 7; 1 John 1. 2; 2. 25; Jude 21; Rev. 2. 7; 21. 6.
to those who believe, John 3. 16; 6. 24; 1 Tim. 1. 16, &c.
LIGHT created, Gen. 1. 3; Jer. 31. 35.
figurative of God's favour, Ex. 10. 23; Ps. 4. 6; 27. 1; 97. 11; Is. 9. 3; 60. 19.
God is light, 1 John 1. 5; 1 Tim. 6. 16.
Christ the light of the world, Luke 2. 32; John 1. 4; 3. 19; 8. 12; 12. 35; Rev. 21. 23.
God's word is, Ps. 19. 8; 119. 105, 180; Prov. 6. 23.
disciples called children of, Eph. 5. 8; 1 Thes. 5. 5; 1 Pet. 2. 9.
miraculous, Mat. 17. 2; Acts 9. 2.
LIGHTNING sent by God, 2 Sam. 22. 15; Job 28. 26; 38. 26; Ps. 134. 6.

LIGHTNING—cont.
surrounding God's throne, Ezek. 1. 13; Rev. 4. 5.
LILY, Song 2. 1; Hos. 14. 5; Mat. 6. 28; Luke 12. 27.
LINEN employed in the priest's garments, Ex. 28. 42; Lev. 6. 10; 1 Sam. 2. 18; 22. 18. See **Rev.** 15. 6.
LIONS slain by Samson, Jud. 14. 5; by David, 1 Sam. 17. 34.
disobedient prophet slain by, 1 Kings 13. 24; 20. 36.
Daniel saved from, Dan. 6. 18.
likeness of, seen in visions, Ezek. 1. 10; 10. 14; Dan. 7. 4; Rev. 4. 7.
parable of, Ezek. 19.
figuratively mentioned, Gen. 49. 9; (Rev. 5. 6); 2 Sam. 17. 10; Job 4. 10.
Satan compared to a lion, 1 Pet. 5. 8; (Ps. 10. 9).
LIVING water given by Christ, John 4. 10; 7. 38; Rev. 7. 17. (See Song 4. 15; Jer. 2. 13; Ezek. 47; Zech. 14. 8).
LIZARDS, unclean, Lev. 11. 30.
LO-AMMI and **Lo-Buhamah**, Hos. 1; 2.
LOAVES, miracles of, Mat. 14. 17; 15. 32; Mk. 6. 35; Luke 9. 12; John 6. 5, &c.
LOCUSTS, plague of, Ex. 10. 4; Deut. 28. 38; Ps. 105. 34; Rev. 9. 8.
described, Prov. 30. 27; Nah. 3. 17; Rev. 9. 7.
used as food, Lev. 11. 22; Mat. 3. 4.
LOG, a measure, Lev. 14. 10, &c.
LOIS commended, 2 Tim. 1. 5.
LORD. See **JEHOVAH**.
LORD'S DAY, Rev. 1. 10. See **SABBATH**.
LORD'S SUPPER. See **COMMUNION**.
LOT, his choice, Gen. 18. 10.
rescued from captivity by Abram, Gen. 14.
entertains angels, Gen. 19. 1.
delivered from the destruction of Sodom, Gen. 19. 16.
his wife's punishment, Gen. 19. 26. See **Luke** 17. 23, 25; 2 Pet. 2. 7.
LOT, the, appointed by God, Lev. 16. 8; Prov. 16. 33.
Canaan divided by, Num. 26. 55; Josh. 15. &c.
Saul chosen king by, 1 Sam. 10. 17.
Christ's garments divided by, Mat. 27. 35; Mk. 15. 24. (Ps. 22. 18).
Matthias chosen by, Acts 1. 26.
LOVE to God, exhortations to, Deut. 6. 5; 10. 12; 11. 1; Dan. 9. 4; Josh. 22. 5; Ps. 31. 23; Mat. 22. 37; 1 John 4; 5.
benefits of, Neh. 1. 5; Ps. 145. 20; 1 Cor. 2. 9; 8. 3.
of husbands, &c., Gen. 29. 20; 2 Sam. 1. 26; Eph. 5. 25; Tit. 2. 4, &c.
of the world, forbidden, 1 John 2. 15. See **God**, **JESUS CHRIST**, **CHARITY**.
LUCIUS of Cyrene, a teacher, Acts 13. 1; Rom. 16. 21.
LUCRE, love of, forbidden, 1 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 7; 1 Pet. 5. 2.
LUKE, Lucas, companion of Paul, 2 Tim. 4. 11; Philem. 24; Col. 4. 14; (Acts 16. 12; 20. 5, &c.)
LUKEWARMNESS censured, Rev. 3. 16.
LUZ (Bethel), Gen. 28. 19, &c.
LYCAONIA, the Gospel preached there, Acts 14. 6.

LYCIA, Acts 27. 8.
LYDDA, disciples there, Acts 12.
LYDIA, her faith and charity, Acts 16. 14, 40.
LYING. See **DECEIT**.
LYSANIAS, Luke 4. 1.
LYSTRA, a cripple healed at, Acts 14. 8.
Paul and Barnabas taken to, Acts 14. 11.
Paul stoned at, Acts 14. 19.

M

MAACHAH, queen, degraded by idolatry, 1 Kings 15. 13; 1 Chr. 15. 16.
MACEDONIA, Paul sent to preach there, Acts 16. 9; 17. churches there, Phil. 4. 14; 1 Thes. 2. 17.
their liberality, 2 Cor. 8; 1 Thes. 5. 17; Phil. 4. 15.
MACHPELAH, field of, purchased by Abraham, Gen. 23. 19; 25. 9; 35. 29; 43. 32; 48. 2.
MADNESS feigned by David, 1 Sam. 21. 12.
threatened, Deut. 28. 23. See **Rev.** 1. 17; 2. 12, &c.
MAGI worship the infant Christ, Mat. 2. 1.
MAGICIANS of Egypt imitate miracles, Ex. 7. 11.
baffled, Ex. 8. 19.
of Chaldeans preserved, Dan. 1. 4.
MAGISTRATES appointed, Rom. 7. 25.
to be obeyed, Ex. 22. 8; Rom. 13. Tit. 3. 1; 1 Pet. 2. 14. See **JEREMIAH**.
MAIDSERVANTS, laws concerning, Ex. 20. 16; 21. 7; Deut. 21. 10.
MAHANAIM, Jacob's vision at, Gen. 28.
MAHER-SHALAL-HASHAZ, prophecy concerning, Is. 1. 1.
MAHLON and Chilion die in Ruth 1.
MAJESTY of God, 1 Chr. 29. 11; Job 37. 22; Ps. 93. 96; Is. 54. 5. Nah. 1; Hab. 2. See **God** of Christ, 2 Pet. 1. 16. See **Jesus Christ**.
MALMED not to be offered, Lev. 22.
made whole by Christ, Mat. 8. 5.
MALACHI complains of Jewish unkindness and profanity, Mal. 1.
reproves the priests and people, Mal. 2.
foretells the coming of Christ and John the Baptist, Mal. 3.
MALCHAM, Zeph. 1. 5.
MALCHUS wounded by Peter, John 18. 10; Mat. 26. 51; Mk. 14. 54.
healed, Luke 22. 51.
MALEFACTORS not to hang at night, Deut. 21. 22.
Christ crucified between, Luke 23. 32, &c.
MALE children, commanded to be killed by Pharaoh, Gen. 1. 15.
MALES to appear three times a year before the Lord, Ex. 23. 17; Deut. 16. 16.
MALICE forbidden, Prov. 2. 1; 1 Cor. 4. 8; 14. 20; Gal. 5. 17; Col. 3. 8; Tit. 3. 3; 1 John 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 1.
of Cain, Gen. 4. 5.
of Joseph's brethren, Gen. 27. 1.
of Saul, 1 Sam. 18. 8, &c.
of Jezebel, 1 Kings 2. 2.

MALICE—*cont.*
of Sanballat, Neh. 2. 10.
of Haman, Est. 3. 5.
of Persians, Dan. 6. 4.
of Herodias, Mk. 6. 19.
of Jews, John. 7. 45; 8. 59; 19; Acts 7. 54; 23. 12, &c.
MAAMON, worship of, condemned, Mat. 6. 24; Luke 16. 9.
MAAMRE, Abram dwells there, Gen. 13. 18; 14; 18; 23. 17; 35. 27.
MAN created, Gen. 1. 26; 2. 7.
his original dignity, Gen. 1. 27; 2. 25; Eccl. 7. 29.
his fall, Gen. 3.
mortality, Job 14; Ps. 89; 49; 62. 9; 78. 39; 89. 48; 103. 14; 144. 4; 146. 3; Eccl. 1. 4; 12. 7; Rom. 5. 12; Heb. 9. 27; 1 Cor. 15. 22.
sinfulness, Gen. 6. 5, 12; 1 Kings 8. 46; Job 15. 14; 16. 16; Ps. 14; 51; Eccl. 9. 3; Isa. 63. 6; 48. 27; Jer. 3. 25; 17. 9; John 3. 19; Rom. 5. 12; 8. 9; 7. 18; Gal. 3. 10; 5. 17; Jam. 1. 8; 1. 1 John 1. 8.
ignorance, Job 11. 12; 8. 9; 28. 12; Prov. 16. 25; 27. 1; Eccl. 8. 17; Isa. 59. 10; Jer. 10. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 20; 8. 2; (Is. 47. 10.) Jam. 4. 14.
weakness and insufficiency, 2 Chr. 20. 12; Mat. 6. 27; Rom. 9. 16; 1 Cor. 3. 7; 2 Cor. 3. 5.
subjected to affliction, Job 5. 7; 14. 1; Ps. 39. 4; Eccl. 1. 8; 3. 2; Acts 14. 22; Rom. 8. 23; Rev. 7. 14.
vanity of his life, Eccl. 1. 2; &c.; Ps. 49.
his whole duty, Eccl. 12. 13; Mic. 6. 8; 1 John 3. 23, &c.
his redemption, Rom. 5. 1 Cor. 15. 49; Gal. 3. 4; Eph. 3. 5; 23; Col. 1; Phil. 3. 21; Heb. 1. 2; Rev. 5, &c., &c. See **REDEMPTION**.
MANASSEH, son of Joseph, Gen. 41. 61.
blessed, Gen. 48.
his descendants, numbered, &c., Num. 1. 84; 26. 29; Josh. 22. 1; 1 Kings 16. 25; 1 Chr. 5. 23; 7. 14.
their inheritance, Num. 32. 38; 34. 14; Josh. 13. 29; 17.
some fall to the house of David, 1 Chr. 3. 8; 12. 19; 2 Chr. 15. 9; 30. 11.
—king of Judah, his evil reign, 2 Kings 21; 2 Chr. 33.
his repentance, 2 Chr. 33. 12, 18.
MANDRAKES, Gen. 30. 14; Song 7. 13.
MANEH, fifteen shekels, Ezek. 45. 12.
MANGER, Christ born in a, Luke 2. 7.
MANIFESTATION of Christ, Mat. 17; John 1. 14; 2. 11; 1 John 2. 5.
of God's righteousness, Rom. 3. 21; and love, 1 John 4. 9, &c.
of the Spirit, 1 Cor. 12. 7, &c., &c.
of the sons of God, Rom. 8. 19.
MANNA, promised, Ex. 16. 4.
sent, Ex. 16. 14; Deut. 8. 3; Neh. 9. 20; Ps. 78. 24; John 6. 31.
an omer of it laid up, Ex. 16. 33; Heb. 9. 4.
Israelites murmur at it, Num. 11. 6.
it ceases, Josh. 5. 12.
the hidden manna, Rev. 2. 17.
MANOAH, (father of Samson,) Jud. 13; 16. 31.

MANS LAUGHTER, laws respecting, Gen. 9. 6; Ex. 21. 12; Num. 35. 6, 32; Deut. 19. 4; Josh. 20. 1; 1 Tim. 1. 9.
MANSTEALING forbidden, Ex. 21. 16; Deut. 24. 7.
MARA, Ruth 1. 20.
MARAH, bitter waters healed there, Ex. 15. 23.
MARANATHA, 1 Cor. 16. 22.
MARBLE, 1 Chr. 29. 2; Song 5. 15.
MARK. See **JOHN (MARK)**.
MARRIAGE instituted, Gen. 2. 18. its obligations, Mat. 19. 4; Rom. 7. 2; 1 Cor. 6. 16; 7. 10; Eph. 5. 81. honourable, Heb. 13. 4; Prov. 31. 10; Ps. 128.
Christ's discourse concerning, Mat. 19; Mk. 10.
Paul's advice on, 1 Cor. 7; 1 Tim. 5. 14.
of Isaac, Gen. 24.
of Jacob, Gen. 29.
at Cana, John 2.
of the Lamb, Rev. 19. 7.
mentioned in parables, Mat. 22; 25. limited to this world, Mat. 22. 30; Mk. 12. 23.
unlawful marriages, Lev. 18; Deut. 7. 8; Josh. 23. 12; Ezra 9; 10; Neh. 13. 23.
MARTHA instructed by Christ, John 11. 5, 21.
reproved by him, Luke 10. 38.
MARTYR, Stephen, the first, Acts 7. 2; 20. See **REV. 2. 13; 17. 6**.
MARY, mother of Jesus, Gabriel sent to, Luke 1. 26.
her faith, Luke 1. 38, 45; 2. 19; John 2. 5.
her thanksgiving, Luke 1. 46.
Christ born of, Mat. 1. 18; Luke 2. present at the marriage at Cana, John 2. 1.
inquiries after Christ, Mat. 12. 46; Mk. 3. 31; Luke 8. 19.
present at his crucifixion, Mat. 27. 66; John 19. 25.
his care concerning, John 19. 26; —Acts 1. 14.
—**MAGDALENE**, Luke 8. 2.
at the crucifixion, Mat. 27. 66; Mk. 15. 40; John 19. 25.
Christ first appears to, Mat. 28. 1; Mk. 16. 1; Luke 24. 10; John 20. 1.
—sister of Lazarus, commended, Luke 10. 42.
Christ's affection for, John 11. 5, 33.
anoints his feet, John 12. 3; (head), Mat. 26. 6; Mk. 14. 3.
MASSAH, Israel's rebellion at, Ex. 17. 7; Deut. 9. 22; 32. 8.
MASTERS, duty of, Ex. 20. 10; Lev. 19. 13; 25. 40; Deut. 24. 14; Job 31. 13; Jer. 22. 13; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 4. 1; Jam. 5. 4.
MATTAN, priest of Baal, slain, 2 Kings 11. 18; 2 Chr. 23. 17.
MATTHEW (Levi), apostle, called, Mat. 9. 9; Mk. 2. 14; Luke 5. 27.
ordained, Mat. 10. 3; Mk. 3. 18; Luke 6. 15; —Acts 1. 13.
MATTHIAS chosen apostle, Acts 1. 26.
MAZZAROTH, Job 38. 32.
MEASURING of the holy city, and new Jerusalem, Ezek. 40; Zech. 2. 1; Rev. 11. 1; 21. 15.
MEAT-OFFERING, Lev. 2; 3; 6. 14; Num. 15; Neh. 10. 33.
MEATS, clean and unclean, Lev. 11; Deut. 14; Acts 15. 29; Rom. 14; 1 Cor. 8. 4; 10. 25; Col. 2. 16; 1 Tim. 4. 8.

MEDAD prophesies, Num. 11. 26.
MEDDLING censured, 2 Kings 14. 10; Prov. 20. 3; 26. 17; 24. 21.
MEDIA, ten tribes carried there, 2 Kings 17. 6; 18. 11; Est. 1.
Medes subdue Babylon, (Is. 21. 2); Dan. 5. 28, 31.
prophecy concerning, Dan. 8. 20.
MEDIATOR. See **under JESUS CHRIST**.
MEDICINE, figurative, Prov. 17. 22; Jer. 8. 22; 80. 13; 46. 11; Ezek. 47. 12.
MEDITATION commended, Ps. 1. 2; 19. 14; 77. 12; 107. 43; 119. 97. exhortations to, Josh. 1. 8; Pa. 4. 4; Prov. 4. 26; 1 Tim. 4. 15. See **Gen. 24. 63**.
MEENESS, Christ a pattern of, Mat. 11. 29; Luke 23. 34; 2 Cor. 10. 1; (Is. 53. 2; John 18. 19).
exhortations to, Zeph. 2. 3; Gal. 5. 23; 6. 1; Eph. 4. 2; Phil. 2. 1; Col. 3. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 11; 3 Tim. 2. 25; Tit. 2. 2; Jam. 1. 21; 5. 18; 1 Pet. 3. 4, 15.
blessed by God, Ps. 22. 26; 26. 9; 37. 11; (Mat. 5. 5); 69. 83; 78. 9; 147. 6; 149. 4; Is. 11. 4; 29. 19; 61. 1.
of Moses, Num. 12. 8.
of David, 2 Sam. 16. 9.
of Jeremiah, Jer. 28. 14.
MEGIDDO, Josh. 17. 11; Jud. 1. 37; 5. 19.
Ahaziah, 2 Kings 9. 27; and Josiah die there, 2 Kings 23. 29; Zech. 11. 12.
MELCHIZEDEK blesses Abram, Gen. 14. 18.
his priesthood above Aaron's, Ps. 110. 4; Heb. 6. 6, 10; 6. 20; 7. 1.
MELITA, Paul shipwrecked near, Acts 28. 1.
MELZAR favours Daniel, Dan. 1. 11.
MEMBERS of the body figurative of the Church, Rom. 12. 4; 1 Cor. 12. 13; (Ps. 139. 16); Eph. 4. 25.
MEMORIALS commanded, Ex. 17. 14; 28. 13; 30. 16; Num. 16. 40. offerings of, Lev. 2. 2; Num. 6. 15, &c.
MEMORY of the just blessed, Prov. 10. 7.
of the wicked cut off, Ps. 109. 15; Is. 28. 14.
MEMPHIS in Egypt, Hos. 9. 6.
MENAEH, king of Israel, his evil reign, 2 Kings 15. 14.
MEPHIBOSHETH, son of Jonathan, his lameness, 2 Sam. 4. 4.
David's kindness to, 2 Sam. 9. 1.
Ziba's treachery to, 2 Sam. 16. 1; 19. 24.
preserved by David, 2 Sam. 21. 7.
MERAB, Saul's daughter, 1 Sam. 14. 49; 18. 17.
MERARI, son of Levi, Gen. 46. 11.
his descendants, Ex. 6. 19; 1 Chr. 6. 1; 23. 21; 24. 23.
their charge, Num. 4. 29; 7. 8; 10. 17. their cities, Josh. 21. 7; 1 Chr. 6. 63.
MERCHANTS mentioned, Gen. 37. 25; 1 Kings 10. 15; Neh. 18. 20; Is. 23. 8; Ezek. 27. See **Rev. 18. 11**.
parable of one, Mat. 13. 45.
MERCURIUS, Paul so called, Acts 14. 12.
MERCY, prayers for, Deut. 21. 8; 1 Kings 3. 30, &c.; Neh. 9. 32; Pa. 51; Dan. 9. 16; Hab. 3. 2; Mat. 6. 12. See **PSALMS**.
exhortations to, Prov. 3. 3; Zech. 7. 9; Luke, 6. (36); Rom. 12. 19;

MERCY—cont.

(Prov. 25. 21); Phil. 2. 1; Col. 3. 12; Jam. 2. 13.
blessed, Ps. 112. 4; Prov. 11. 17; Ia. 54. 6; Mat. 5. 7.

MERCY-SEAT described, Ex. 25. 17; 26. 24; 37. 6; Lev. 16. 13; 1 Chr. 28. 11; Heb. 9. 5.

MERIBAH, Israel's rebellion there, Ex. 17. 7; Num. 20. 13; 27. 14; Deut. 32. 51; 33. 8; Ps. 81. 7.

MERODACH—(or Berodach) BALADAS, his embassy to Hezekiah, 2 Kings 20. 12; 2 Chr. 32. 31; Ia. 39; Jer. 50. 2.

MEROZ cursed, Jud. 5. 23.

MESHAH, *See* SHADRACH.

MESHECH, Gen. 10. 2.

traders of, Ezek. 27. 13; 32. 26; 38. 2; 39. 1.

MESOPOTAMIA (Ur), Abraham

departs from, Gen. 11. 31; 12. 1; 24. 4, 10; Acts 7. 2.

king of, oppressing Israel, slain,

Jud. 3. 8; Acts 2. 9.

MESSENGER of the covenant, Mal. 3. 1. *See* Ia. 42. 19.

MESSIAH the Prince, foretold, Dan. 9. 26. *See* John 1. 41; 4. 25. *See* Jesus Christ.

METHUSELAH lives 969 years, Gen. 5. 27.

MICAH's theft and idolatry, Jud. 17.

his idols taken by the Danites, Jud. 18.

MICAH, the prophet, (Jer. 26. 18.)

declares God's wrath against Israel's sin, Mic. 1—3; 6. 7.

foretells the Messiah's coming, Mic. 4; 5; 7.

MICAH prophesies against Ahab,

1 Kings 22; 2 Chr. 18.

MICE, golden, offered by Philistines,

1 Sam. 6. 11.

MICHAEL the Archangel, protects

Israel, Dan. 10. 13, 21; 12. 1; Jude 9.

overcomes the dragon, Rev. 12. 7.

MICHAEL, Saul's daughter, 1 Sam. 14. 49.

becomes David's wife, 1 Sam. 18. 20, &c.

taken from him, 1 Sam. 25. 24.

restored, 2 Sam. 3. 13.

rebuked for despising his religious

joy, 2 Sam. 6. 16; 20; 1 Chr. 15. 29.

MIDIAN, son of Abraham, Gen. 25. 2.

his descendants, Gen. 25. 4.

enslave the Israelites, Num. 25. 6.

spoiled, Num. 31. 1.

oppressing Israel subdued by Gideon, Jud. 6—8. *See* Ps. 83. 9; Ia. 9. 4; 10. 26.

—land of, Moses flees there, Ex. 2. 15. *See* 1 Kings 11. 18; Ia. 60. 6; Hab. 3. 7.

MIDNIGHT, prayer made at, Ps. 119. 62; Acts 16. 25; 20. 7.

MIDWIVES, Pharaoh's charge to, Ex. 1. 16.

blessed by God for their conduct, Ex. 1. 20.

MIGHTY men of David, 2 Sam. 23. 8; 1 Chr. 11. 10.

MILCAH, Gen. 11. 29; 22. 30.

MILCOM, god of the Ammonites,

worshipped by Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 6, 33; 2 Kings 23. 13.

MILETUS, Paul's address to the

elders at, Acts 20. 15; (2 Tim. 4. 20.)

MILK, figurative of fertility, Josh. 5. 6.

MILK—cont.

of instruction, Ia. 55. 1; 1 Cor. 3. 2; Heb. 6. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 2. *See* Song 4. 11; Ia. 7. 22.

MILLO, house of, Jud. 9. 6.

MILLSTONES, Ex. 11. 5; Mat. 24. 41; Rev. 18. 21.

MIND, God to be served with the,

Mat. 22. 37; Mk. 12. 30; Rom. 7. 25.

enlightened, Heb. 8. 10; 1 Cor. 1. 10; 2 Cor. 13. 11.

oneness of, 1 Cor. 1. 10; Phil. 2. 2; 1 Pet. 3. 8.

willingness of, 1 Chr. 28. 9; Neh. 4. 6; 2 Cor. 8. 12.

MINISTERS, the angels, Pa. 103. 21; 104. 4; Heb. 1. 7. *See* ANGELS

of the Lord, Ex. 23. *See* PRIESTS

and LEVITES.

of CHRIST, 1 Cor. 3. 5; 4. 1; 2 Cor. 8. 6; Eph. 3. 7; 6. 21, &c.

their qualifications, 1 Tim. 3; Tit. 1; 1 Pet. 5, &c.

to be honoured, &c. Rom. 16. 4; 1 Cor. 4. 1; 11. 1; 16. 18; 2 Cor. 8. 23; Eph. 6. 19; Phil. 2. 29; 3. 17; 1 Thes. 5. 12; 1 Tim. 5. 17; Heb. 13. 17.

examples of, Acts 15. 26; 20. 24; Eph. 6. 21; Col. 1. 7; Phil. 2. 23; Tit. 1. 4.

MIRACLES wrought by Moses and

Aaron at God's command, Ex. 4. 8; 7. 10; 7—12; 14. 21; 15. 25; 17. 6; Num. 16. 28; 20. 11; 21. 8; by Joshua, Josh. 8. 4; 6; 10. 12.

by Samson, Jud. 14—16.

by Samuel, 1 Sam. 12. 18.

by a prophet, 1 Kings 13. 4.

by Elijah, 1 Kings 17; 18; 2 Kings 1.

by Elisha, 2 Kings 2—6; 13. 21.

by Isaiah, 2 Kings 20. 9.

by the disciples, Luke 10. 17.

by Peter, Acts 5. 5; 9. 32.

by Stephen, Acts 6. 8.

by Philip, Acts 8. 6.

by Paul, Acts 13; 14; 16; 19; 20; 28. *See* JESUS CHRIST.

wrought by the Devil, &c. Rev. 13. 14; 16. 14; 19. 20. *See* Ex. 7. 11; 8. 7; Mat. 24. 24; 2 Thes. 2. 9.

MIRIAM, sister of Moses, Num. 26. 59.

her song, Ex. 15. 20.

her sedition against Moses, Num. 12.

her death, Num. 20. 1.

MIRTH, vanity of, Eccl. 2; 7. 4.

See Jer. 7. 34; 16. 9; Hos. 2. 11.

MISCHIEF, punishment of, Ps. 7. 14; 9. 15; 140. 2; Prov. 26. 27; Ia. 38. 1; Acts 13. 10.

MITE, the widow's commended, Mk. 12. 42; Luke 21. 2.

MITRE of the high priest, Ex. 28. 4; 29. 6; 39. 28.

MIZPAH (Mispah), Jacob and

Laban's covenant at, Gen. 31. 49; (Josh. 15. 38; 18. 26.)

Israelites assemble there, Jud. 10. 17; 11. 11; 20. 1; 1 Sam. 7. 5; 10. 17.

MNASON, a disciple, Acts 21. 16.

MOAB, son of Lot, Gen. 19. 37.

his descendants, and territory, Deut. 2. 9, 18; 34. 6.

not to be distressed, Deut. 2. 9.

their fear of Israel, Num. 23. 23.

why excluded from the congrega-

tion, Deut. 23. 3.

oppressing Israel, subdued by Ehud,

Jud. 3. 12; by David, 2 Sam. 8. 2;

MOAB (descendants of)—cont.

by Jehoshaphat and Jehoram, 2 Kings 1. 1; 3.

Israelites sojourn in their land,

Ruth 1.

valiant men of, slain, 2 Sam. 23. 20.

their miraculous destruction, 2 Chr. 20. 23.

they again distress Israel, 2 Kings 18. 20; 24. 2.

prophecies concerning, Ex. 15. 15; Num. 21. 29; 24. 17; Ps. 60. 8; 82. 6; Ia. 11. 14; 15; 16; 23. 10; Jer. 9. 26; 25. 1; 48; Ezek. 25. 8; Am. 2. 1; Zeph. 2. 8.

MOCKING occurred, Prov. 11. 5; 30. 17; Jer. 15. 1; Jude 15.

punished, Gen. 21. 9; 2 Kings 2. 23. *See* 2 Chr. 30. 10; 34. 14.

(of Christ), Mat. 27. 23, &c.; Luke 23. 11.

MODERATION, exhortations to,

Phil. 4. 5; 1 Cor. 7. 29.

MODEST apparel, exhortation to,

1 Tim. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 3. 2.

MOLOCH (Molech), worship of, Jer. 16. 18; Lev. 18. 21; 20. 2.

worship of, encouraged by Solomon,

1 Kings 11. 7;—2 Kings 23. 19; Jer. 32. 35; Am. 4. 26; 1 Chr. 4. 42.

MONEY, use of, Gen. 23. 9; 42. 28; Jer. 32. 9. *See* RICHES.

love of, censured, 1 Tim. 6. 10.

MONTHS of the Hebrews, Ex. 23. 2; 12. 4; Deut. 16. 1; 1 Kings 6. 1; 8. 2.

of the Chaldeans, Neh. 1. 1; 2. 1, &c.

MOON created, Gen. 1. 16.

its appointment, Gen. 1. 14; Ps. 8. 3; 9. 37; 104. 19.

feast of the new moon, (Num. 10. 10; 28. 11.) 1 Sam. 20. 5; Ps. 81. 3; 1 Chr. 24. 31; Ia. 1. 13; Hos. 2. 11.

worshipped, Deut. 17. 3; Job 31. 26; Jer. 44. 17.

MORDECAI discovers Balthazar's

treason, Est. 2. 21.

excites Haman's enmity, Est. 2. 2.

his appeal to Esther, Est. 4.

honoured by the king, Est. 6.

his advancement after Haman's

fall, Est. 8; 9; 10.—(Ezra 2. 2; Neh. 7. 7.)

MORIAH, mount, Isaac redeemed

there, Gen. 22.

David's sacrifice there after the

pestilence, 2 Sam. 24. 18; 1 Chr. 21. 18; 22. 1.

site of the temple, 2 Chr. 3. 1.

MORTALITY of man, to be changed,

1 Cor. 15. 53; 2 Cor. 4. 11; &c. 1

See Job 19. 26; Rom. 6. 11; &c. 11.

MORTGAGES mentioned, Neh. 5. 1

MOTIL, figuratively mentioned, Ps. 39. 11; Job 27. 18; Ia. 54. 9; Hos. 5. 12; Mat. 6. 19.

MOSES, his birth and preservation,

Ex. 2; (Acts 7. 20; Heb. 11. 23.)

flee to Midian, Ex. 2. 15.

called by the Lord, Ex. 3.

signs shown to, Ex. 4.

returns to Egypt, Ex. 4. 20.

declares God's will to Pharaoh,

accompanied by miracles, Ex. 4—12.

conducts Israel out of Egypt, Ex. 14.

and through the wilderness. *See* ISRAELITES.

called up to the mount, Ex. 12. 3; (24. 18.)

delivers the law, Ex. 19. 25; 34. 23; (Heb. 12. 21; John 1. 17.) 2;

10; 35. 1; Lev. 1. &c.; Num. 5; 6; 15; 27-30; 36; Deut. 13-26; 1 Kings 8. 9, &c.
 directed concerning the tabernacle, Ex. 25-31; 35; 40; Num. 4; 8; 9; 10; 18; 19.
 descends from the mount, Ex. 32. 7. his anger at Israel's idolatry, Ex. 32. 19.
 his intercession, Ex. 32. 11; (33. 12.)
 desires to see God's glory, Ex. 33. 18; 34. 6.
 again ascends the mount, Ex. 34. 2. his face shines, Ex. 34. 29; Deut. 9. 2, 18; (2 Cor. 3. 7, 13.)
 consecrates Aaron, Lev. 8; 9. numbers the people twice, Num. 1; 26.
 his complaint, Num. 11. 11.
 intercedes for Miriam, Num. 12. 13. sends out the spies, Num. 13.
 intercedes for the people, Num. 14. 13.
 withstands Korah, &c., Num. 16. for his transgression (Num. 20. 10) forbidden to enter Canaan, Num. 20. 12; 27. 12; Deut. 1. 35; 8. 23.
 leads Israel in the wilderness, Num. 20. 14; 21. 31.
 raises the brazen serpent, Num. 21. 9; (John 3. 14.)
 his charge to the Reubenites, &c., Num. 32. 29.
 appoints the borders of the land, Num. 34; 35.
 rebukes Israel's history, Deut. 1-8; 5; 9; 10.
 exhorts to obedience, Deut. 4; 6; 7; 8; 10-12; 27-31.
 his charge to Joshua, Deut. 8. 28; 31. 7, 23.
 blesses the tribes, Deut. 33.
 his death, Deut. 34. 5; Jude 9.
 appears at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17. 3; Mk. 9. 4; Luke 9. 28.
 his songs, Ex. 15; Deut. 32; Ps. 90; Rev. 15. 3.
 his meekness, Num. 12. 3.
 his dignity, Deut. 34. 10.
 his faithfulness, Num. 12. 7; Hob. 3. 2. See Ps. 103. 7; 105. 26; 106. 18; Is. 63. 12; Jer. 15. 1; Luke 16. 29; Acts. 7. 20; Rom. 10. 5; Heb. 11. 24, &c. &c.
MOTHER of all living, Eva, Gen. 3. 20.
MOTHERS, love of, Is. 49. 15; 66. 13.
 examples of, Gen. 21. 10; Ex. 2; 1 Sam. 1. 22; 1 Kings 3. 26; 2 Tim. 1. 5; 3 John.
 duty towards, Ex. 20. 12; Prov. 1. 8; 19. 26; 23. 22; Eph. 6. 1, &c.
MOURNING, when blessed, Mat. 6. 4; Luke 6. 21.
 for the dead, Gen. 50. 3; Num. 20. 29; Deut. 14. 1; 2 Sam. 1. 17; 3. 31; 12. 16; 18. 33; 19. 1; Eccl. 12. 6; Jer. 6. 26; 9. 17; 22. 18.
 of the priests, Lev. 21. 1; Ezek. 44. 25.
MOUSE, unclean, Is. 66. 17.
MOUTH of fools described, Prov. 10. 14; 14. 3; 15. 2; 18. 7; 26. 7.
 of the righteous, &c., Ps. 37. 30; Prov. 10. 31; Eccl. 10. 12.
 of the wicked, Ps. 32. 9; 63. 11; 107. 42; 109. 3; 144. 8; Prov. 4. 24; 6. 3; 12. 13; 19. 28; Rom. 3. 15; Rev. 13. 6.
 of labors, Ps. 8. 2; Mat. 21. 16.
 of God, Deut. 8. 5; Mat. 4. 4, &c.

MURDER forbidden, Gen. 9. 6; Ex. 20. 13; Lev. 24. 17; Deut. 5. 17; 21. 9. See Mat. 5. 21; John 8. 44; 1 John 3. 15.
 whence proceeding, Mat. 15. 19; Gal. 5. 21.
 punishment of, Gen. 4. 12; 9. 6; Num. 35. 30; Jer. 19. 4; Ezek. 16. 38; Gal. 6. 21; Rev. 22. 15.
 instances of, Gen. 4; Jud. 9; 2 Sam. 8. 27; 4; 12. 9; 20. 8; 1 Kings 16. 9; 21; 2 Kings 15. 10; 21. 23; 2 Chr. 24. 21.
MULBERRY TREES, David's victory near, 2 Sam. 6. 23.
MURMURING forbidden, Lam. 3. 39; 1 Cor. 10. 10; Phil. 2. 14; Jude 16.
 of Israel against Moses, &c., Ex. 15. 23; 16; 17; Num. 11. 16; 20; 21.
MURRAIN, plague of, Ex. 9. 3; Ps. 178. 60.
MUSIC, invented, Gen. 4. 21.
 used in religious solemnities, 2 Sam. 6. 5, &c.; 1 Chr. 15. 28; 16. 42; 2 Chr. 7. 6; 29. 25; Ps. 33; 81; 92; 108; 150; Dan. 3. 5.
 for rejoicing, Is. 5. 12; 14. 11; Am. 6. 5; Luke 15. 26; 1 Cor. 14. 7.
 relieves Saul, 1 Sam. 16. 14.
 in heaven, Rev. 5. 8; 14. 2, &c.
MUSTARD SEED, parable of, Mat. 13. 31; Mk. 4. 30; Luke 13. 18.
MUZZLING the ox, law concerning, Deut. 25. 4.
 figurative, 1 Cor. 9. 9; 1 Tim. 5. 18.
MYRRH, employed in the anointing oil, Ex. 30. 23.
 in embalming, John 19. 39.
 as a perfume, Est. 2. 12; Ps. 45. 8; Song 1. 13, &c.
 presented to Christ, Mat. 2. 11; Mk. 15. 23.
MYRTLE TREES, vision of, Zech. 1. 8.
MYSTERY of the kingdom of heaven, &c., revealed by Christ to his disciples, Mk. 4. 11; Eph. 1. 9; 3. 3; 1 Tim. 3. 16.
 by them to the world, 1 Cor. 4. 1; 13. 2; 15. 51; Eph. 6. 19; Col. 2. 2, &c.
 of iniquity foretold, 2 Thes. 2. 7; Rev. 17. 4.

N.

NAAMAN the Syrian's leprosy healed, 2 Kings 5. See Luke 4. 27.
 his request and gratitude, 2 Kings 5. 17.
NABAL's churlishness to David, 1 Sam. 25. 10.
 Abigail's intercession for, 1 Sam. 25. 18.
 his death, 1 Sam. 25. 38.
NABOTH, refusing to sell his vineyard, slain by Jezebel, 1 Kings 21.
 his death avenged, 2 Kings 9. 21.
NADAB, son of Aaron, his trespass and death, Lev. 10.
 — king of Israel, his evil reign, slain by Baasha, 1 Kings 14. 20; 15. 25.
NAHASH the Ammonite subdued by Saul, 1 Sam. 11.
NAHOR, Abram's brother, Gen. 11. 26; 24. 10.
 descendants of, Gen. 22. 20.
NAHUM declares God's goodness and majesty, Nah. 1.
 and foretells the destruction of Nineveh, Nah. 2; 3.

NAILS, figuratively mentioned, Ezra 9. 8; Eccl. 12. 11; Is. 23. 26.
NAIN, a widow's son raised at, Luke 7. 11.
NAME of God proclaimed, Ex. 34. 6, 14. See Ex. 6. 3; 15. 3; Ps. 83. 18.
 to be revered, Ex. 20. 7; Deut. 5. 11; 28. 68; Ps. 111. 9; Mic. 4. 6; 1 Tim. 6. 1, &c.
 and praised, Ps. 34. 3; 72. 17.
 of Jesus Christ, (Is. 7. 14; 9. 6;) Mat. 1. 21; Luke 1. 31; 2. 21; 1 Cor. 5. 4; 6. 11; Phil. 2. 9; Col. 3. 17; Rev. 19. 16.
 to be confessed, 2 Tim. 2. 19.
 prayer in, John 14. 13; 16. 28; Rom. 1. 8; Eph. 6. 20; Col. 3. 17; Heb. 13. 15.
 miracles performed in his name, Acts 3. 6; 4. 10; 19. 13.
 baptism in, Mat. 28. 19; Acts 2. 38. given to children at circumcision, Luke 1. 59; 2. 21.
 — value of a good, Prov. 22. 1; Eccl. 7. 1.
NAMES given by Adam to cattle, &c., Gen. 2. 20.
 changed by God, Gen. 17. 5, 15; 82. 27; 2 Sam. 12. 25; by man, Dan. 1. 7.
NAOMI's affliction and return to Bethlehem, &c., Ruth 1.
 her advice to Ruth, Ruth 3.
 its prosperous issue, Ruth 4.
NATURE, dictates of, not to be neglected, 1 Cor. 11. 14.
NATIONS, origin of, Gen. 10.
NAVY of Solomon, 1 Kings 9. 26; 2 Chr. 8. 17.
NAPHTALI, son of Jacob, Gen. 30. 8; 35. 25.
 blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49. 21.
 and Moses, Deut. 33. 23.
 his descendants, Gen. 46. 24.
 numbered, &c., Num. 1. 42; 10. 27; 13. 14; 26. 45; Jud. 1. 33.
 subdue the Canaanites, Jud. 4. 10; 5. 18; 6. 25; 7. 23.
 their inheritance, Josh. 19. 32; 20. 7; 21. 33; 1 Kings 15. 20; 2 Chr. 34. 6.
 their liberality, 1 Chr. 12. 40.
 carried captive, 2 Kings 15. 29.
 prophecy concerning, Is. 9. 1. See Mat. 4. 13.
NATHAN, the prophet, forbids David to build the temple, 2 Sam. 7.
 his parable condemning David, 2 Sam. 12. 1.
 proclaims Solomon king, 1 Kings 1. 8, &c. See 1 Chr. 29. 29; 2 Chr. 9. 29.
 — son of David, 2 Sam. 5. 14; Zech. 12. 12; Luke 3. 31.
NATHANAEL commended, John 1. 45; 21. 2.
NAZARETH, Christ dwells and preaches there, Mat. 2. 23; 21. 11; Luke 1. 26; 2. 39, 51; 4. 16; John 1. 45; 18. 6; Acts 2. 22; 3. 6.
NAZARITES, law concerning, Num. 6.
 Samson one, Jud. 13. 7; 16. 17.
NEBUCHADNEZZAR, king of Babylon, prophecies concerning, Jer. 20; 21; 25; 27; 28; 32; 34; Ezek. 26. 7; 29. 19.
 subduces Judea, and takes Jerusalem, 2 Kings 24; 25; 2 Jer. 36; Jer. 37-39; 52; Dan. 1. 1.
 his kindness to Jeremiah, Jer. 39. 11.
 his dreams interpreted by Daniel, Dan. 2; 4.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR—*cont.*
his idolatry and tyranny, Dan. 3.
his pride, degradation, and restoration, Dan. 4. 28.
his confession, Dan. 4. 34.
NEBUZAR-ADAN, captain of the Chaldeans, 2 Kings 25, &c.
his kindness to Jeremiah, Jer. 39. 11; 40. 1.
NECESSITIES endured by the apostles, &c., 2 Cor. 6; 12. 10.
NEHEMIAH, his sorrow, and prayer for Jerusalem, Neh. 1.
his request to Artaxerxes, Neh. 2. 5.
arrives at Jerusalem, Neh. 2. 9.
his exhortation, Neh. 2. 17.
resists the enemies, Neh. 4.
rebukes the sinners, Neh. 5. 6.
his faith and courage, Neh. 6.
comforts the people, Neh. 8. 9.
seals the covenant, Neh. 10.
purifies the temple, Neh. 13. 1.
punishes the sabbath-breakers, Neh. 13. 15.
and annuls unlawful marriages, Neh. 13. 23.
NEHUSHTAN, (the brazen serpent,) destroyed by Hezekiah, 2 Kings 18. 4.
NEIGHBOUR, duty towards one's, Ex. 20. 16; 23. 3; Lev. 19. 18, &c. (Mt. 13. 1; Deut. 15. 1; 27. 17; Prov. 8. 28; 24. 23; 25. 8, 17; Rom. 13. 9; Gal. 6. 11; Jam. 2. 8.
NET, parable of, Mat. 13. 47.
NETHINIMS, the, 1 Chr. 9. 2; Ezra 2. 45; 7. 7, 24; 8. 17.
NEW MOON. See **MOON**.
NICANOR, a deacon, Acts 6. 7.
NICODEMUS visits Jesus by night, John 3. 1.
defends him before the Pharisees, John 7. 50.
at Christ's burial, John 19. 39.
NICOLAITANES, their doctrines condemned, Rev. 2. 6, 15.
NIGHT appointed, Gen. 1. 5; Ps. 19. 2.
figurative, John 9. 4; Rom. 13. 12; 1 Thes. 5. 5.
none in heaven, Rev. 21. 25 (Is. 60. 20).
NILE, river of Egypt, Ezek. 29. 3.
NINEVEH, Jonah's prophecy against, Jon. 1. 1; 3. 2.
its repentance, Jon. 3. 5; (Mat. 12. 41; Luke 11. 32).
its destruction foretold, Nah. 1. 1; 2. 3.
NISAN, month, Neh. 2. 1; Est. 3. 7.
NISROCH, god of Assyria, 2 Kings 19. 37; Is. 37. 38.
NO, in Egypt, prophecy concerning, Jer. 46. 25; Ezek. 30. 14; Nah. 3. 8.
NOAH, Lamech's prophecy concerning, Gen. 5. 29.
his character, Gen. 6. 8.
builds the ark, Gen. 6. 14, &c.
enters it, Gen. 7. 7.
goes forth, Gen. 8. 18.
God's blessing and covenant with, Gen. 9. 1.
his prophecy, Gen. 9. 25.
his death, Gen. 9. 29.
his posterity, Gen. 10. 11; 1 Chr. 1. 4, &c. See Ezek. 14. 14, 20; Mat. 24. 37; Luke 17. 26; Heb. 11. 7; 1 Pet. 3. 20; 2 Pet. 2. 5.
NOB, city of the priests, destroyed by Saul for assisting David, 1 Sam. 21. 1; 23. 19.—Neh. 11. 32; Is. 10. 32.
NOPH, prophecy concerning, Is. 19. 18; Jer. 2. 16; 46. 14; Ezek. 30. 13.

NORTH, North and South, prophecy concerning the kings of, Dan. 11.
NUMBERING of the Israelites, (by Moses,) Num. 1. 26.
of the Levites, Num. 3. 14; 4. 34.
by David, 2 Sam. 24; 1 Chr. 21.
NURSES, faithful, Gen. 35. 8; 2 Sam. 4. 4.
figurative, 1 Thes. 2. 7.
O.
OATH, God's covenant and purposes confirmed by, Luke 1. 73; Acts 2. 30; Heb. 6. 17. See Gen. 22. 16; Ex. 17. 16; Deut. 4. 21; 1 Sam. 2. 14; Ps. 89. 35; 96. 11; 110. 4; Is. 14. 24; 54. 9; 62. 8; Jer. 44. 26.
OATHS, laws concerning, Lev. 6. 8; 19. 12; Num. 30. 2; Ps. 15. 4. See Mat. 5. 33; Jam. 5. 12.
commanded, Ex. 22. 11; Num. 5. 21; 1 Kings 8. 31; Ezra 10. 5.
instances of, Gen. 14. 22; 21. 31; 24. 2; Josh. 14. 9; 1 Sam. 20. 42; 24. 10; Ps. 132. 2.
rash ones:—of Esau, Gen. 25. 33.
of Israel, Josh. 9. 19.
of Jephthah, Jud. 11. 30.
of Saul, 1 Sam. 14. 24.
of Herod, Mat. 14. 7.
OBADIAH, servant of Ahab, preserves the prophets, &c., 1 Kings 18. 1.
—foretells Edom's fall, Obad. 1.
and Israel's salvation, Obad. 17.
OBEID, son of Boaz and Ruth, Ru. 4. 17.
OBEID-EDOM blessed while keeping the ark, 2 Sam. 6. 10; 1 Chr. 13. 14; 16. 24; 1 Chr. 15. 18; 16. 5.
his sons, 1 Chr. 26. 4.
OBEDIENCE to God, exhortations to, Ex. 19. 5; 23. 21; Lev. 24. 3; Deut. 4—8; 11; 29, &c.; Is. 1. 11; Jer. 7. 23; 28. 13; 33. 20, &c.; Acts 6. 29; Jam. 1. 25.
blessings resulting from, Ex. 23. 22; Deut. 28; 30; Prov. 25. 12; Is. 1. 19; Heb. 11. 8; 1 Pet. 1. 22; Rev. 22. 14.
better than sacrifice, 1 Sam. 15. 22; Ps. 50. 8; Mic. 6. 6, &c.
of the Rechabites, Jer. 35.
of Christ, Rom. 6. 19; Phil. 2. 8; Heb. 5. 8.
of the faith, Rom. 1. 5; 16. 26, &c.; 2 Cor. 7. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
due to parents, Eph. 6. 1; Col. 3. 20.
to husbands, Tit. 2. 5.
to masters, Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; Tit. 2. 9.
to magistrates, &c., Tit. 3. 1; Heb. 13. 17. See **DISOBEDIENCE**.
OBLATIONS, Lev. 2; 3, &c.
of the spoil, Num. 31. 28.
OBSTINACY. See **STUBBORNNESS**.
ODED, the prophet, commands the release of the captives of Judah, 2 Chr. 28. 9.
OFFENCES to be avoided, Mat. 18. 7; 1 Cor. 10. 32; 2 Cor. 6. 3; Phil. 1. 10.
how to be removed, Mat. 18. 18. See Eccl. 10. 4; Rom. 16. 17; Mat. 5. 29; 18. 8; Mk. 9. 43.
OFFERINGS, laws concerning, Lev. 1, &c.
to be without blemish, Lev. 22. 21, &c.; Deut. 15. 21; Mal. 1. 13, &c.
according to ability, Lev. 5. 7, &c.
a type of Christ, Heb. 9; 10. See **BURNT**, **FREWILL**, **HEAVE**, **MEAT OFFERINGS**, &c.

OG, king of Bashan, *cont.*
21. 33; Deut. 2. 1; Ps. 136. 2.
OIL for the lamps, Ex. 2. 2; Le. 24. 1. [See **MAT. 25. 1**].
for anointing, Ex. 30. 2; 35. 2.
used in the most edifying, Le. 1. 1, &c.
miraculously increased, 1 Kng. 2. 12; 2 Kings 4. 1.
figurative, Ps. 23. 5; 131. 1; 136. 3; Zech. 4. 12; Mat. 2. 1.
OINTMENT, the body, *cont.*
for making, Ex. 30. 23, 24.
poured upon Christ, Mat. 2. 1; Mk. 14. 3; Luke 7. 38; John 12. 3.
OLD AGE to be honoured, Le. 19. 32; Prov. 23. 22; 1 Thim. 5. 4.
its weakness, Eccl. 12; Ps. 91. 1.
its duties, Tit. 2. 2.
OLD MAN, exhortation to put off, Eph. 4. 22; Col. 3. 9; Rom. 13. 14.
OLIVE TREES, two seen in vision, Zech. 4. 5; Eccl. 11. 1.
figuratively mentioned, Am. 1. 17; Ps. 62. 8; Jud. 9. 1.
OLIVET (olive) mount, sanctified by David in affliction, 1 Sam. 17. 1.
also by Christ, Mat. 2. 1; Mk. 11. 1; 14. 3; Luke 22. 39; John 8. 1; Acts 1. 12.
OMRI, king of Israel, his reign, 1 Kings 16. 16; Mic. 6. 4.
ONCE, emphatic, Hag. 2. 1; Isa. 6. 10; Jude 3; Heb. 4. 2; 12. 2.
ONESHIMUS, Paul's companion for, Philimon; Col. 4. 1.
ONESIPHORUS blessed by Paul, 2 Tim. 1. 16.
ONYX, precious stone, Ex. 28. 9; 39. 13.
OPHIR, Gen. 10. 28.
gold of, 1 Kings 9. 25; Ps. 119. 10; 1 Chr. 29. 4; 2 Chr. 1. 10; 24. 24; Ps. 44. 9; Is. 60. 12.
OPPRESSION forbidden and threatened, Ex. 22. 21; Lev. 19. 14; Deut. 22. 16; 24. 16; Ps. 82. 63. 10; Prov. 14. 31; 22. 26; Mal. 2. 16; 4. 1; 5. 9; Is. 1. 17; 58. 6; Jer. 22. 17; Ezek. 22. 11; Mal. 2. 1; Am. 4. 1; 5. 4; Mal. 2. 1; Jam. 4.
ORACLE of God, 2 Sam. 8. 2; 1 Kings 6. 16; 8. 6; 2 Chr. 1. 6; Ps. 28. 2.
ORACLES (the Scriptures), &c.: 38; Rom. 2. 2; Heb. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 11.
ORDAINING of deacons, *cont.*
&c., Acts 6. 6; 14. 23; 1 Thim. 7. 3; 2. 14; 5. 22; 2 Tim. 1. 6.
of the apostles, Mat. 28. 1; 22. 12; Luke 6. 13.
ORIDER to be observed in the church, 1 Cor. 14. 40; 1 Thim. 2. 8.
of the Israelites' march, Num. 10. 14.
ORNAN. See **ARATHIAH**.
OTHNIEL (Josh. 15. 15; Jud. 1. 15) delivers and judges Israel, Jud. 3. 9.
ORNAMENTS (of dress), Gen. 35. 22; Is. 3. 18, &c.; Jer. 1. 11.
figurative, 1 Pet. 3. 3; Prov. 1. 6; 4. 9; 25. 12.
ORPHANS. See **FATHERLESS**.
OSTENTATION in prayer and almsgiving censured, Mat. 6. 2; Prov. 16. 14; 22. 2.

PENIEL (Peniel), Jacob's wrestling with an angel there, Gen. 32. 22. chastised by Gideon, Jud. 8. 8; 1 Kings 12. 25.

PENNY (a Roman coin, = 7½d.) Mat. 20. 2, &c.; Mk. 12. 15; Rev. 6. 6.

PENS mentioned, Jud. 5. 14; Pa. 45. 1; Is. 8. 1; Jer. 8. 8; 17. 1; 3 John 12.

PENTECOST (feast of weeks), laws concerning its observance, Lev. 23. 9; Deut. 16. 9.

descent of the Holy Ghost at that time, Acts 2. (See Acts 20. 16; 1 Cor. 16. 8.)

PEOPLE of God, their blessings and privileges, Deut. 7. 6; 32. 9; 33; 1 Sam. 12. 22; 2 Sam. 7. 23; Pa. 8. 8; 29. 11; 33. 12; 77. 15; 85; 89. 15; 94. 14; 95. 7; 100; 110; 111. 6; 121; 125; 144. 15; 148. 14; 149. 4; Is. 11. 11; 14. 32; 30. 19; 33. 24; 49. 13; 51. 22; 65. 18; Dan. 7. 17; Joel 2. 18; 8. 16; Zeph. 8. 9, 20; Mat. 1. 21; Luke 1. 17; Acts 15. 14; Rom. 11; 2 Cor. 6. 16; Tit. 2. 14; Heb. 4. 9; 8. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 9; Rev. 5. 9; 21. 8, &c. &c.

PEOR, mount, Israel's transgression there, Num. 23. 28; 25. 18; Josh. 22. 17.

PERDITION, what leads to, Phil. 1. 28; 1 Tim. 6. 9; Heb. 10. 39; 2 Pet. 3. 7; Rev. 17. 8.

the son of, John 17. 12; 2 Thes. 2. 3. PERFECTION of God, Deut. 32. 4; 2 Sam. 22. 31; Job 86. 4; Mat. 5. 48. of CHRIST, Heb. 2. 10; 5. 9; 7. 28. of God's law, Pa. 19. 7; Jam. 1. 25. of saints, how, 1 Cor. 2. 6; Eph. 4. 13; Col. 1. 28; 3. 14; 2 Tim. 3. 17. See Mat. 5. 48; 2 Cor. 12. 9; Heb. 6. 1; 11. 40; 12. 23.

PERFUME, sacred, directions for making, Ex. 30. 34.

PERGA visited by Paul, Acts 13. 14; 14. 25.

PERGAMOS, epistle to the church of, Rev. 1. 11; 2. 12.

PERIZZITES, Gen. 13. 7; 15. 20. subdued, Jud. 1. 4; 2 Chr. 8. 7.

PERJURY forbidden, Ex. 20. 16; Lev. 6. 3; 19. 12; Deut. 5. 20; Ezek. 17. 16; Zech. 5. 4; 8. 17; 1 Tim. 1. 10.

PERSECUTION foretold, Mk. 10. 30; Mat. 13. 21; 23. 34; Luke 11. 49; John 15. 20; 2 Tim. 3. 12. how to be endured, Mat. 5. 44; 10. 23; Acts 5. 41; Rom. 12. 14; 2 Cor. 4. 9; 12. 10; Phil. 1. 28; Heb. 10. 34; 1 Pet. 4. 13-19.

blessings resulting from, Mat. 5. 10; Luke 6. 22; 9. 24; 1 Pet. 4. 14; Jam. 1. 2; Rev. 6. 9; 7. 13. endured by Israel, Ex. 1. &c. by David, Jeremiah, Paul, &c., which see, and Heb. 11. by the church, Acts 4; 5, &c. inflicted by Pharaoh, Jezebel, Herod, &c., which see.

PERSEVERANCE, exhortations to, Mat. 24. 13; Mk. 13. 13; Luke 9. 62; Acts 13. 43; 1 Cor. 15. 58; 16. 13; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 1. 23; 2 Thes. 3. 13; 1 Tim. 6. 14; Heb. 4. 6, 13; 10. 25, 38; 2 Pet. 3. 17; Rev. 2. 10, 25.

PERSIA, kingdom of, succeeds that of Babylon, 2 Chr. 36. 20; Dan. 6; Est. 1. 3, &c.; Ezek. 27. 10; 38. 5. prophecies concerning, Is. 21. 2; Dan. 5. 25; 8. 20; 10. 13; 11. 2.

PERSIS commended, Rom. 16. 12. PERSONS of men not regarded by God, Deut. 10. 17; 2 Chr. 19. 7; Job 34. 19; Acts 10. 34; Rom. 2. 11; Gal. 2. 6; Eph. 6. 9; Col. 3. 25; 1 Pet. 1. 17. See PARTIALITY. PESTILENCE threatened for disobedience, Lev. 26. 25; Num. 11. 12; Deut. 28. 21; Jer. 14. 12; 37. 13; Ezek. 5. 12; 6. 11; 7. 15, &c.; Mat. 24. 7; Luke 21. 11.

inflicted, Num. 14. 37; 16. 46; 25. 9; Pa. 78. 50; 2 Sam. 24. 15.

played, Num. 16. 47; 2 Sam. 24. 16.

PETER, the apostle, called, Mat. 4. 18; Mk. 1. 16; Luke 5; John 1. 86.

ordained, Mat. 10. 2; Mk. 3. 16; Luke 6. 14.

walks on the water, Mat. 14. 23.

his confession of Christ, Mat. 16. 16; Mk. 8. 29; Luke 9. 20.

present at the transfiguration, Mat. 17; Mk. 9; Luke 9. 28; 2 Pet. 1. 16.

his confidence reproved, Luke 22. 81; John 13. 36.

he wounds the high priest's servant, Mat. 26. 51; Mk. 14. 47; Luke 22. 50; John 18. 10.

his denial of Christ, and repentance, Mat. 26. 69; Mk. 14. 69; Luke 22. 54; John 18. 15.

his address to the disciples, Acts 1. 15.

preaches to the Jews, Acts 2. 14; 3. 12.

his boldness before the council, Acts 4.

he rebukes Ananias and Sapphira, Acts 5.

and Simon the sorcerer, Acts 8. 18.

raises Tabitha, Acts 9. 32.

sent to instruct Cornelius, Acts 10.

rebuked by Paul, Gal. 2. 14.

released from a prison by an angel, Acts 12.

his advice concerning the law, Acts 15. 7.

testifies of Paul, 2 Pet. 3. 15.

his death foretold, John 21. 18; 2 Pet. 1. 14.

comforts the dispersed disciples, and exhorts them to charity and good works, 1 Pet. 1; 2; 2 Pet. 1; and to obey magistrates, &c., 1 Pet. 2. 13.

shows the duty of wives, husbands, &c., 1 Pet. 3.

exhorts the elders, 1 Pet. 5.

foretells the wickedness and punishment of false teachers, 2 Pet. 2. and the destruction of the world, 2 Pet. 3.

PHARAOH, king of Egypt, reproves Abram, Gen. 12. 18.

his dreams interpreted by Joseph, &c., Gen. 40. &c.

his kindness to Jacob, Gen. 47.

oppresses the Israelites, Ex. 1. 8; Acts 7. 21.

God's message to, Ex. 4. 21; 5, &c.

miracles shown to, Ex. 7, &c.

pursuing Israel, drowned in the Red Sea, Ex. 14. 8. See Rom. 9. 17; Neh. 9. 10; Ps. 135. 9; 136. 15.

Solomon's affinity with, 1 Kings 3. 1.

he receives Hadad, 1 Kings 11. 19.

Necho, provoked to war by Josiah, 2 Kings 23. 29; 2 Chr. 35. 20.

his destruction foretold, Jer. 46.

PHARAOH Naras-cwt, dethrones Jehoshaphat, 2 Kings 23. 2 Chr. 35. 3.

PHARAH, prophecy concerning, Jer. 44. 59; Ezek. 2. 2; 31. 37; (Is. 12. 11; 24. 1).

PHAREZ, son of Judah, Gen. 2. 2; Ruth 4. 18. progenitor of Christ, Mat. 1; Luke 3. 32.

PHARISEE and Pharisean contrasted, Luke 18. 10.

PHARISEES censured by Christ, Mat. 6. 20; 16. 6; 23; Mk. 1. 5; Luke 11. 37; 12. 1; 14. 15; 21. 1.

Christ's controversies with, Mat. 23; 19. 8; Mk. 2. 18; Luke 1. 5; 11. 29; 16. 14; John 8. 1; 9. 1.

rebuke Nicodemus, John 3. 1.

excommunicate the man blind of blindness, John 9. 11.

conspire against Christ, John 11. 47, &c.

contend with the Sadducees, John 23. 7.

PHARISEI commended, Rom. 11. 1.

PHENICE, Paul and Barnabas through, Acts 11. 19; 14. 1.

PHICHOL of Gerar, Gen. 2. 2.

PHILADELPHIA, church of, commended, Rev. 1. 11; 2. 1.

PHILEMON, Paul's commendation of and request to examine Onesimus, Philem.

PHILETUS censured, 2 Tim. 1. 17.

PHILIP, the apostle, called, John 1. 43.

ordained, Mat. 10. 3; Mk. 3. 13; Luke 6. 14; Acts 1. 13; John 2. 22.

reproved, John 14. 8.

the deacon and evangelist, Acts 6. 5.

baptizes the eunuch, Acts 8. 26.

his daughters prophesy, Acts 2. 8.

brother of Herod, Mat. 1. 3; Mk. 6. 17; Luke 1. 12.

PHILIPPI, Paul preaching there, persecuted, Acts 16. 12.

church at, commended, Phil. 1. 4, 10.

exhorted to love and good works, Phil. 2. 3.

PHILISTIA, Gen. 21. 34; Ex. 2. 17; Josh. 13. 2; 2 Kings 12.

PHILISTINES, Gen. 21. 14; 1 Chr. 1. 12.

distress Isaac, Gen. 26. 14.

not subdued by Joshua, Josh. 22. 2.

Jud. 3. 2.

oppressing Israel, subdued by Shamgar, Jud. 3. 31.

by Samson, Jud. 14. &c.

by Samuel, 1 Sam. 4; 7.

by Jonathan, 1 Sam. 14.

by David, 1 Sam. 17; 18; 21.

David's stay with, 1 Sam. 27. 2.

war with Israel, 1 Sam. 3. 2.

Saul, &c., slain by, 1 Sam. 3. 2; Chr. 21. 16.

prophecies concerning, Is. 26; 12; 11. 14; Jer. 32. 20; 47; Ezek. 25. 15; Am. 1. 6; Obad. 13; 2. 7; Zech. 9. 5. See Ps. 82. 4.

7; 87. 4; 108. 9.

PHILOSOPHY, vanity of, James, Col. 2. 8; 1 Cor. 2. 19; 14; 1 Th. 17. 18.

PHINEHAS, son of Eleazar, Ex. 25.

his zeal commended, Num. 25. 11; Ps. 105. 30.

sent to the war, Num. 31. 6.

PRAYER—cont.

Solomon, 1 Kings 8. 3.
 prophet, 1 Kings 18. 6.
 Elijah, 1 Kings 18. 26.
 Elisha, 2 Kings 4. 33.
 Jehoshaphat, 2 Kings 12. 4.
 Asa, 2 Chr. 14. 11.
 Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. 20. 6.
 Hozekiah, 2 Chr. 30. 6.
 Manasseh, 2 Chr. 33. 13.
 Ezra, Ezra 8. 23.
 Nehemiah, Neh. 2. 4; 4. 3.
 Job, Job 42. 10.
 Daniel, Dan. 9. 20.
 Jonah, Jon. 2.
 thief on the cross, Luke 23. 42.
 apostles, &c., Acts 4. 29; 12. 5; 16. 25; 28. 8.
 Cornelius, Acts 10. 4. See Rev. 5. 8; 8. 3; and PSALMS.

—of the hypocrite condemned, Ps. 109. 7; Prov. 1. 23; 28. 9; Mat. 6. 5.

PREACHER, the, Ecol. 1. 1, &c.
PREACHING of repentance, by Jonah, Jon. 3.

—by John the Baptist, Mat. 3; Mk. 1. 4; Luke 8.

—of the GOSPEL, by Christ himself, Mat. 4. 17; 5, &c.; Mk. 1. 14; Luke 4. 18; (Is. 61. 1), &c.
 by the apostles, Mat. 28. 19; Mk. 16. 15; Luke 9. 60; 24. 47; Acts 2. 14; 8. 12; 4. 8; 10. 42; 13. 16, &c. See Rom. 10. 8; 1 Cor. 1. 17; 2, &c.; 15. 1; Gal. 1; Eph. 1—3, &c.

PREDESTINATION of Saints, Rom. 8. 29; 9; 10; 11; Eph. 1. 5.

PREFACES to the Gospel, &c., Luke 1; Acts 1; Rev. 1.

PRESBYTERY, 1 Tim. 4. 14.

PRESENCE of God described, 1 Chr. 16. 27; Ps. 16. 11; 18. 7; 68. 8; Is. 64. 1; Jer. 5. 22; Ezek. 1; Dan. 7. 9; Nah. 1; Hab. 3; Rev. 1.

Adam driven from, Gen. 3. 8, 24.
 the redeemed brought into, (Heb. 9. 24); Jude 24; Rev. 7. 14. 1.
 the angels stand in, Luke 1. 19; Rev. 5. 11. See God, HIS GLORY AND MAJESTY.

PRESENTS, instances of, Gen. 32. 13; 33. 10; 43. 11; Jud. 3. 15; 1 Sam. 9. 7; 2 Kings 8. 8; 20. 12; Mat. 2. 11, &c.

PRESERVE of men, Job 7. 20; Josh. 24. 17; 2 Sam. 8. 3; Ps. 31. 23; 36. 6; 37. 23; 97. 10; 116. 6; 145. 20; 146. 9; Prov. 2. 8; Lam. 3. 23; 1 Thea. 5. 23. See God, HIS GOODNESS AND MERCY.

PRESUMPTION of Israelites chastised, Num. 14. 44; Deut. 1. 43.
 in prophets condemned, Deut. 18. 20.

of builders of Babel, Gen. 11.
 of Korah, &c., Num. 16.
 of Bethshemites, 1 Sam. 6. 19.
 of Uzzah, 2 Sam. 6. 6.
 of Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 16.
 of Jewish exorcists, Acts 19. 13.
 of Diotrophes, 3 John 9.

PRFSUMPTUOUS sins censured, Ex. 21. 14; Num. 15. 30; Deut. 17. 12. See 2 Pet. 2. 10.

prayer against, Ps. 19. 13.

PRICE, the blood of Christ the price of redemption, 1 Cor. 6. 20; 7. 23; 1 Pet. 1. 19. See Zeck. 11. 12.

PRIDE, whence proceeding, Mk. 7. 20, &c.
 condemned, 1 Sam. 2. 3; Prov. 6.

PRIDE—cont.

16. 8. 13; 16. 5; 21. 4; Eccl. 8. 8; 1 Tim. 3. 6; 6. 4; Jam. 4. 6; 1 John 2. 16.

evil consequences of, Pa. 10. 2; Prov. 13. 10; 21. 24; 23. 25; Jer. 43. 2.

its punishment, Ex. 18. 11; Lev. 26. 19; Pa. 18. 27; 31. 23; Prov. 11. 2. 16. 18; 18. 12; 29. 23; Is. 2. 12; 16. 6; 9. 9; 13. 11; 23. 9; 28; Jer. 13. 9; 50. 33; Dan. 4. 37; Hos. 5. 6; Zeph. 3. 10; Mal. 4. 1; Mat. 23. 12; Luke 1. 51; Jam. 4. 6. See DEVIL, PHARAOH, AMITHOPHEL, HAMAN, NEBUCHADNEZZAR, HIRIOD, &c.

exhortations against. See HUMILITY.

PRIEST, HIGH, his appointment, and office, Ex. 28; 29; Lev. 16.

consecration, Lev. 8.

return of the manulaver at his death, Num. 35. 25; Josh. 20. 6.

condemns Christ, Mat. 26. 66; Luke 22. 71. See AARON, ELIAH, &c.

PRIEST of the most high God, Melchisedek, Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 7, &c.

PRIESTHOOD of Christ compared with Aaron's and Melchisedek's, (Pa. 110); Heb. 2. 17; 8. 6; 7, &c.; Rom. 8. 34; 1 John 2. 1.

PRIESTS, Levitical, chosen, Ex. 28. 1.

their garments, Ex. 28; Lev. 8, &c.

their office, Lev. 1, &c.; Num. 8; Deut. 31. 9; Josh. 3. 4; 1 Kings 8. 3.

their first offering, Lev. 9.

their mourning, marriages, &c., Lev. 21.

their uncleanness, Lev. 22.

slain by Saul, 1 Sam. 23. 17.

ordered by David, 1 Chr. 24, &c.

return from captivity, Ezra 2. 36; 6; Neh. 12.

censured by the prophets, Jer. 1. 18; 5. 31, &c.; Hos. 5; 6; Mic. 3. 11; Mal. 2, &c.; Zeph. 3. 4, &c.

Christians so called, 1 Pet. 2. 5; Rev. 1. 6; 5. 10; 20. 6.

—of Baal, slain, 1 Kings 18. 40; 2 Kings 10. 19; 11. 18.

PRINCE of peace, Is. 9. 6.

of life, Acts 3. 15.

—of this world, John 12. 31; 14. 30; 16. 11.

of the power of the air, Eph. 2. 2.

of devils, Mat. 9. 34.

PRINCES of the tribes, Num. 1. 5.

their offerings, Num. 7.

PRINCIPALITIES, Christ the head of all, Eph. 2. 21; Col. 1. 16; 2. 10.

PRISCILLA. See AQUINA.

PROCLAMATION of Cyrus for the building of the temple, 2 Chr. 36. 22; Ezra 1. 1; 6. 3.

PRODIGAL son, parable of, Luke 15. 11.

PROFANITY forbidden, Lev. 18. 21; 19. 12; Neh. 13. 18; Ezek. 22. 8; Mal. 1. 12.

PROFESSION of Christ, exhortation to hold fast, Heb. 4. 14; 10. 23; 3. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 12.

PROMISES of God, inviolable, Num. 23. 19; Deut. 7. 9; Josh. 23. 14; Pa. 77. 8; 89. 3; 105. 42; 1 Kings 8. 56; 2 Cor. 1. 20; Heb. 6. 17.

holy and precious, 1 Kings 8. 56; Pa. 105. 42; 2 Pet. 1. 4.

not opposed to the law, Gal. 3. 21.

obtained through faith, Heb. 6. 12;

PROMISES—cont.

10. 36; 11. 3; Rom. 4. 13; Luke 1. 45.

of pardon and reconciliation, Ez. 34. 7; Pa. 63. 1; 103. 3, 12; 124. 15. 1. 15; 27. 5; 43. 25; 44. 2; 45. 2; 46. 13; 45; Jer. 2. 24; 33. 8; Ezek. 33. 16; 34. 25; 36. 18; Rom. 4. 5; Eph. 2. 13; Gal. 6; Phil. 3. 21; 2 Cor. 4. 14; 1. 1.

of strength and help, &c., Pa. 37. 17; 42. 8; 73. 25; 144. 1; 11. 103. 13; Is. 38. 19; 39. 8; 29. 41. 10; 42. 4; 46. 1; 48. 1; 54. 9; 63. 9; Jer. 31. 1; 33. 11; 10. 14; 4; Zeph. 3. 17; 1. 8; 10; Rom. 8. 38; 15. 2; 1 Cor. 10. 13; 16. 67; 2 Cor. 13. 13; Eph. 1. 3; 1 Pet. 1. 1; 2, &c. &c.

See RESURRECTION EAST SEAS, &c., PRAYER.

to Adam, Gen. 3. 1.

to Noah, Gen. 8. 2; 9. 1.

to Abraham, Gen. 12. 7; 13. 15; 17. 18. 10; 22. 15. (See Luke 1. 55, 73; Rom. 4; Gal. 3; Ma. 11. 8, &c.)

to Hagar, Gen. 16. 19; 21. 12.

to Isaac, Gen. 26. 2.

to Jacob, Gen. 28. 13; 31. 3; 28. 35. 11; 46. 8.

to David, 2 Sam. 7. 11; 1 Chr. 17. 10.

to Solomon, 1 Kings 9; 1 Chr. 17. 12.

of Christ to his disciples, Mat. 4. 33; 7. 7; 9. 11. 23; 12. 12; 18. 24; 7. 20; 19. 23; 23. 2.

Luke 9. 2; 12. 32; 21. 2; John 14—16; 4. 21, &c.

Gentiles become partakers of, Eph. 3.

despised by scoffers, 2 Pet. 1. 1.

of the gl. of the Holy Spirit, John 14. 16; 5. 16.

fulfilled Acts 2. See SPIRIT OF GOD to the poor, fatherless, &c., Dan. 10. 14. 2. 9. 12; 12. 5; 14. 5; 69. 3; 72. 12; 102. 17; 107. 109; 113. 7; 144. 9; 145. 25; 2. 10; Jer. 41. 11; 44. 11.

of temporal blessings, Ez. 34. 26; Lev. 3. 6; Pa. 34. 9; 37. 23; 102. 1; 112; 121. 3; 125; 126; 1. 1; 32. 18; 33. 16; 34. 12; 35. 1.

Phil. 19, &c.; 1 Tim. 4. 4.

exhortation concerning, Heb. 4. 1.

PROMOTION proceeds from God, Pa. 7. 6. See JOSEPH, SATAN, SATAN, DANIEL, &c.

PROPHECIES uttered by God, Mat. 12. 40; 17. 22; 28. 31; 28. 18; 1; Mk. 9. 31; 13. 32; 16. 7; Luke 9. 22; 13. 32; 19. 31; 21. 6; 22. 31; 23. 18; 24. 44; 21. 23; 23. 35; 24. 44; 25. 18; 25. 25; 25. 31; 25. 32; 25. 33; 25. 34; 25. 35; 25. 36; 25. 37; 25. 38; 25. 39; 25. 40; 25. 41; 25. 42; 25. 43; 25. 44; 25. 45; 25. 46; 25. 47; 25. 48; 25. 49; 25. 50; 25. 51; 25. 52; 25. 53; 25. 54; 25. 55; 25. 56; 25. 57; 25. 58; 25. 59; 25. 60; 25. 61; 25. 62; 25. 63; 25. 64; 25. 65; 25. 66; 25. 67; 25. 68; 25. 69; 25. 70; 25. 71; 25. 72; 25. 73; 25. 74; 25. 75; 25. 76; 25. 77; 25. 78; 25. 79; 25. 80; 25. 81; 25. 82; 25. 83; 25. 84; 25. 85; 25. 86; 25. 87; 25. 88; 25. 89; 25. 90; 25. 91; 25. 92; 25. 93; 25. 94; 25. 95; 25. 96; 25. 97; 25. 98; 25. 99; 26. 1; 26. 2; 26. 3; 26. 4; 26. 5; 26. 6; 26. 7; 26. 8; 26. 9; 26. 10; 26. 11; 26. 12; 26. 13; 26. 14; 26. 15; 26. 16; 26. 17; 26. 18; 26. 19; 26. 20; 26. 21; 26. 22; 26. 23; 26. 24; 26. 25; 26. 26; 26. 27; 26. 28; 26. 29; 26. 30; 26. 31; 26. 32; 26. 33; 26. 34; 26. 35; 26. 36; 26. 37; 26. 38; 26. 39; 26. 40; 26. 41; 26. 42; 26. 43; 26. 44; 26. 45; 26. 46; 26. 47; 26. 48; 26. 49; 26. 50; 26. 51; 26. 52; 26. 53; 26. 54; 26. 55; 26. 56; 26. 57; 26. 58; 26. 59; 26. 60; 26. 61; 26. 62; 26. 63; 26. 64; 26. 65; 26. 66; 26. 67; 26. 68; 26. 69; 26. 70; 26. 71; 26. 72; 26. 73; 26. 74; 26. 75; 26. 76; 26. 77; 26. 78; 26. 79; 26. 80; 26. 81; 26. 82; 26. 83; 26. 84; 26. 85; 26. 86; 26. 87; 26. 88; 26. 89; 26. 90; 26. 91; 26. 92; 26. 93; 26. 94; 26. 95; 26. 96; 26. 97; 26. 98; 26. 99; 27. 1; 27. 2; 27. 3; 27. 4; 27. 5; 27. 6; 27. 7; 27. 8; 27. 9; 27. 10; 27. 11; 27. 12; 27. 13; 27. 14; 27. 15; 27. 16; 27. 17; 27. 18; 27. 19; 27. 20; 27. 21; 27. 22; 27. 23; 27. 24; 27. 25; 27. 26; 27. 27; 27. 28; 27. 29; 27. 30; 27. 31; 27. 32; 27. 33; 27. 34; 27. 35; 27. 36; 27. 37; 27. 38; 27. 39; 27. 40; 27. 41; 27. 42; 27. 43; 27. 44; 27. 45; 27. 46; 27. 47; 27. 48; 27. 49; 27. 50; 27. 51; 27. 52; 27. 53; 27. 54; 27. 55; 27. 56; 27. 57; 27. 58; 27. 59; 27. 60; 27. 61; 27. 62; 27. 63; 27. 64; 27. 65; 27. 66; 27. 67; 27. 68; 27. 69; 27. 70; 27. 71; 27. 72; 27. 73; 27. 74; 27. 75; 27. 76; 27. 77; 27. 78; 27. 79; 27. 80; 27. 81; 27. 82; 27. 83; 27. 84; 27. 85; 27. 86; 27. 87; 27. 88; 27. 89; 27. 90; 27. 91; 27. 92; 27. 93; 27. 94; 27. 95; 27. 96; 27. 97; 27. 98; 27. 99; 28. 1; 28. 2; 28. 3; 28. 4; 28. 5; 28. 6; 28. 7; 28. 8; 28. 9; 28. 10; 28. 11; 28. 12; 28. 13; 28. 14; 28. 15; 28. 16; 28. 17; 28. 18; 28. 19; 28. 20; 28. 21; 28. 22; 28. 23; 28. 24; 28. 25; 28. 26; 28. 27; 28. 28; 28. 29; 28. 30; 28. 31; 28. 32; 28. 33; 28. 34; 28. 35; 28. 36; 28. 37; 28. 38; 28. 39; 28. 40; 28. 41; 28. 42; 28. 43; 28. 44; 28. 45; 28. 46; 28. 47; 28. 48; 28. 49; 28. 50; 28. 51; 28. 52; 28. 53; 28. 54; 28. 55; 28. 56; 28. 57; 28. 58; 28. 59; 28. 60; 28. 61; 28. 62; 28. 63; 28. 64; 28. 65; 28. 66; 28. 67; 28. 68; 28. 69; 28. 70; 28. 71; 28. 72; 28. 73; 28. 74; 28. 75; 28. 76; 28. 77; 28. 78; 28. 79; 28. 80; 28. 81; 28. 82; 28. 83; 28. 84; 28. 85; 28. 86; 28. 87; 28. 88; 28. 89; 28. 90; 28. 91; 28. 92; 28. 93; 28. 94; 28. 95; 28. 96; 28. 97; 28. 98; 28. 99; 29. 1; 29. 2; 29. 3; 29. 4; 29. 5; 29. 6; 29. 7; 29. 8; 29. 9; 29. 10; 29. 11; 29. 12; 29. 13; 29. 14; 29. 15; 29. 16; 29. 17; 29. 18; 29. 19; 29. 20; 29. 21; 29. 22; 29. 23; 29. 24; 29. 25; 29. 26; 29. 27; 29. 28; 29. 29; 29. 30; 29. 31; 29. 32; 29. 33; 29. 34; 29. 35; 29. 36; 29. 37; 29. 38; 29. 39; 29. 40; 29. 41; 29. 42; 29. 43; 29. 44; 29. 45; 29. 46; 29. 47; 29. 48; 29. 49; 29. 50; 29. 51; 29. 52; 29. 53; 29. 54; 29. 55; 29. 56; 29. 57; 29. 58; 29. 59; 29. 60; 29. 61; 29. 62; 29. 63; 29. 64; 29. 65; 29. 66; 29. 67; 29. 68; 29. 69; 29. 70; 29. 71; 29. 72; 29. 73; 29. 74; 29. 75; 29. 76; 29. 77; 29. 78; 29. 79; 29. 80; 29. 81; 29. 82; 29. 83; 29. 84; 29. 85; 29. 86; 29. 87; 29. 88; 29. 89; 29. 90; 29. 91; 29. 92; 29. 93; 29. 94; 29. 95; 29. 96; 29. 97; 29. 98; 29. 99; 30. 1; 30. 2; 30. 3; 30. 4; 30. 5; 30. 6; 30. 7; 30. 8; 30. 9; 30. 10; 30. 11; 30. 12; 30. 13; 30. 14; 30. 15; 30. 16; 30. 17; 30. 18; 30. 19; 30. 20; 30. 21; 30. 22; 30. 23; 30. 24; 30. 25; 30. 26; 30. 27; 30. 28; 30. 29; 30. 30; 30. 31; 30. 32; 30. 33; 30. 34; 30. 35; 30. 36; 30. 37; 30. 38; 30. 39; 30. 40; 30. 41; 30. 42; 30. 43; 30. 44; 30. 45; 30. 46; 30. 47; 30. 48; 30. 49; 30. 50; 30. 51; 30. 52; 30. 53; 30. 54; 30. 55; 30. 56; 30. 57; 30. 58; 30. 59; 30. 60; 30. 61; 30. 62; 30. 63; 30. 64; 30. 65; 30. 66; 30. 67; 30. 68; 30. 69; 30. 70; 30. 71; 30. 72; 30. 73; 30. 74; 30. 75; 30. 76; 30. 77; 30. 78; 30. 79; 30. 80; 30. 81; 30. 82; 30. 83; 30. 84; 30. 85; 30. 86; 30. 87; 30. 88; 30. 89; 30. 90; 30. 91; 30. 92; 30. 93; 30. 94; 30. 95; 30. 96; 30. 97; 30. 98; 30. 99; 31. 1; 31. 2; 31. 3; 31. 4; 31. 5; 31. 6; 31. 7; 31. 8; 31. 9; 31. 10; 31. 11; 31. 12; 31. 13; 31. 14; 31. 15; 31. 16; 31. 17; 31. 18; 31. 19; 31. 20; 31. 21; 31. 22; 31. 23; 31. 24; 31. 25; 31. 26; 31. 27; 31. 28; 31. 29; 31. 30; 31. 31; 31. 32; 31. 33; 31. 34; 31. 35; 31. 36; 31. 37; 31. 38; 31. 39; 31. 40; 31. 41; 31. 42; 31. 43; 31. 44; 31. 45; 31. 46; 31. 47; 31. 48; 31. 49; 31. 50; 31. 51; 31. 52; 31. 53; 31. 54; 31. 55; 31. 56; 31. 57; 31. 58; 31. 59; 31. 60; 31. 61; 31. 62; 31. 63; 31. 64; 31. 65; 31. 66; 31. 67; 31. 68; 31. 69; 31. 70; 31. 71; 31. 72; 31. 73; 31. 74; 31. 75; 31. 76; 31. 77; 31. 78; 31. 79; 31. 80; 31. 81; 31. 82; 31. 83; 31. 84; 31. 85; 31. 86; 31. 87; 31. 88; 31. 89; 31. 90; 31. 91; 31. 92; 31

RAIN—cont.
a type of God's blessing, Lev. 26. 4;
Deut. 32. 2; 2 Sam. 23. 4; Ps. 68.
9; Hos. 10. 12.

RAINBOW, sign of God's covenant
with Noah, Gen. 9. 12; Ezek. 1. 23.
seen in heaven, Rev. 4. 3; 10. 1.

RAM, used in sacrifices, Gen. 15. 9;
21. 13; Ex. 29. 15; Lev. 9. 9; Num.
6. 8, &c.

type of the Median and Persian
power, Dan. 8. 20.

employed in sieges, Ezek. 4. 2; 21. 22.

RAM'S horns used as trumpets,
Josh. 6. 4.

RAMAH, of Benjamin, Josh. 18. 25;
Jud. 4. 6.

Samuel dwells there, 1 Sam. 1. 19;
7. 17; 8. 4; 19. 18; 25. 1.

prophecies concerning, Isa. 10. 29;
Jer. 31. 15; Hos. 5. 8.

RAMOTH-GILEAD, Deut. 4. 43.

Ahab's war concerning, 1 Kings 22;
2 Chr. 18.

Joram's, 2 Kings 8. 23; 2 Chr. 22. 5.

John anointed there, 2 Kings 9. 1.

RANSOM, Christ is the, for his
church, Mat. 20. 28; 1 Tim. 2. 6.
See Job 33. 24; Hos. 13. 14; Isa. 35.
10; Jer. 31. 11.

RASHNESS censured, Eccl. 5. 2;
Prov. 14. 29; Acts 19. 35.

fatal, 2 Sam. 6. 7.

RAVENS unclean, Lev. 11. 15;
Deut. 14. 14.

one sent out by Noah, Gen. 8. 7.

alluded to by Christ, Luke 12. 24.
See Job 38. 41; Ps. 147. 9.

Mijah fed by, 1 Kings 17. 4.

READING of the Law in public by
Moses, Ex. 24. 7.

by Joshua, Josh. 8. 34.

by command of Josiah, 2 Kings 23.
by Ezra, Neh. 8. 2.

— of the Prophets, Luke 4. 16.

— of the Epistles, Col. 4. 16;
1 Thea. 5. 27. See Acts 13. 15.

REAPING, laws concerning, Lev.
19. 9; 23. 10, 21; 25. 6.

liberality of Boaz in, Ruth 2.

figurative, Job 4. 8; Ps. 138. 5;
Prov. 22. 8; Mat. 13. 30; John 4.
36; 1 Cor. 9. 11; 2 Cor. 9. 6; Gal.
6. 7; Rev. 14. 15, &c.

REBEKAH, Gen. 23. 23.

meets Abraham's steward, Gen. 24.
15.

becomes Isaac's wife, Gen. 24. 67.
her policy for Jacob, Gen. 27. 6.

dismisses him in fear, Gen. 27. 43.
her burial, Gen. 49. 31. See Rom.
9. 10.

RECHABITES blessed for their
obedience, Jer. 35. 18.

RECONCILIATION with God,
through Christ (see ATONEMENT)
typified, Lev. 16. 20, &c. Heb. 9, &c.
predicted, Isa. 53; Dan. 9. 24; Rom.
6. 2; 2 Cor. 5. 19; Eph. 2. 16; Col.
1. 20; Heb. 2. 17, &c.

RECORD of God, 1 John 6. 7, 10.

REDEEM, Israel's deliverance there,
Ex. 14; 15.

RED horse, vision of, Zech. 1. 8;
6. 2; Rev. 6. 4.

red dragon, Rev. 12. 3.

REDEEMER, the Lord, Job 19. 25;
Ps. 19. 14; 78. 25; Prov. 23. 11;
Isa. 41. 14; 47. 4; 59. 20; 63. 16;
Jer. 60. 34, &c.

REDEMPTION of land, &c., Lev.
25; Neh. 5. 8.

of the first-born, Ex. 13. 11; Num.
8. 12.

REDEMPTION, by Christ, (Hos. 13.
14); Rom. 5; Gal. 1. 4; 3; 5;
Eph. 1. 2; Col. 1; Heb. 9; 10;
Tit. 2. 11; 1 Pet. 1. 18; Rev. 6. 9.
See ATONEMENT, RECONCILIATION,
&c.

REED, figurative of weakness, 2
Kings 18. 21; Isa. 42. 3; (Mat. 12.
20).

a measure, Ezek. 40. 8; Rev. 11. 1;
21. 15.

REFINER, the Lord is, of his peo-
ple, Isa. 48. 10; Zech. 13. 9; Mal.
3. 2.

REFUGES, God is, for his people,
Deut. 33. 27; 2 Sam. 22. 3; Ps. 9.
9; 46. 1; 48. 3, &c.; Heb. 6. 15.
cities of, appointed, Num. 35; Deut.
4. 41; 19; Josh. 20.

REGENERATION, Tit. 2. 5. See
John 1. 13; 3. 3; Mat. 19. 28, &c.

REHOBAM, king of Judah, 1
Kings 11. 43 (2 Chr. 9. 31).

ten tribes revolt from, 1 Kings 12.
(2 Chr. 10).

forbidden to attack Jeroboam, 1
Kings 12. 21 (2 Chr. 11).

chastised by Shishak, 1 Kings 14.
25 (2 Chr. 12).

REHOBOTH, why so called, Gen.
26. 22.

REJECTION of heretics, Tit. 2.
10.

REJOICING of God's people, com-
manded, Lev. 23. 40; Deut. 12. 10;
16. 11; 1 Chr. 16. 10; 2 Chr. 6. 41;
Ps. 6. 11; 33; 48. 11; 68. 4; 89.
16; 97. 12; 103; Isa. 41. 16; Joel 2.
23; Hab. 3. 18; Zech. 10. 7; Rom.
12. 15; Phil. 3. 1; 4. 4; 1 Thea. 5.
16; Jam. 1. 9; Rev. 12. 12; 18. 30.

RELEASE year, of Ex. 21. 2; Deut.
15. 1; 31. 10. See Jer. 34. 14.

RELIGION, pure and undefiled,
Jam. 1. 27.

REMISSION of sins, accomplished,
Mat. 26. 28, &c.; Heb. 9. 22; 10. 18.
preached, Mk. 1. 4; Luke 24. 47;
Acts 2. 38; 10. 43, &c. See FOR-
GIVENESS, RECONCILIATION, &c.

RENDING the clothes, Gen. 37. 34;
2 Sam. 13. 19; 2 Chr. 34. 27; Ezra
9. 5; Job 1. 20; 2. 12; Joel 2. 13,
&c.

REPENTANCE, preached by
Christ, &c., Mat. 8. 2; 4. 17; Mk.
1. 15; 6. 12; Luke 15. 24, 47; Acts
2. 38; 8. 19; 17. 30.

exhortations to, Job 11. 13; Isa. 1;
Jer. 3. 4; 6, &c.; 26; 31. 18; Ezek.
14. 6; 18; Hos. 6. 12; 14; Joel
1. 8; 2; Zeph. 3; Zech. 1; Mal.
1-4; Rev. 2. 5, 16, 21; 3. 3, 19.

by Jonah, Jon. 3.

by John the Baptist, Mat. 3.
by Peter, Acts 2. 38.

of Israel, Jud. 10. 15.

of David, 2 Sam. 12. 13.

of Manasseh, 2 Chr. 33. 12.

of Job, Job 40. 3; 42. 6.

of Nineveh, Jon. 3; Mat. 12. 41.

of Zacchaeus, Luke 19. 8.

of Peter, Mat. 26. 75, &c.

of the thief on the cross, Luke 23. 40.

of Corinthians, 2 Cor. 7.

of Saul, 1 Sam. 15. 24.

of Ahab, 1 Kings 21. 27.

of Judas, Mat. 27. 3.

REPETITIONS, vain, in prayer,
forbidden, Mat. 6. 7.

REPHIDIM, Amalek subdued there,
Ex. 17.

REPROACHES cast upon the
Church, borne by Christ, Ps. 69. 9;

REPROACHES—cont.
Rom. 15. 2. See Luke 6. 22; 2 Cor.
12. 10; Heb. 10. 33; 1 Pet. 4. 14, &c.

REPROBATE, who, Jer. 6. 30; Rom.
1. 28; 2 Tim. 3. 3; Tit. 1. 16. See
2 Cor. 13. 4.

REPROOF, when commended, Prov.
17. 10; 27. 5; Eccl. 7. 4.

benefits of, Prov. 6. 23; 13. 18. 15.
6, 31; 17. 10; 19. 25; 15. 12; 17. 6;
24. 15; Eccl. 7. 5; 2 Tim. 2. 15;
Eph. 5. 13.

duty of giving, Lev. 19. 17; Isa. 58. 1;
Ezek. 2. 3, &c.; 33; 2 Thea. 3. 15;
1 Tim. 5. 20; 2 Tim. 4. 2; Tit. 1.
13; 2. 15.

how to be received, Ps. 141. 5; Prov.
9. 8; 10. 17; 15. 5; 24. 25.

danger of rejecting, Prov. 1. 25; 6.
12; 10. 17; 12. 1; 15. 19; 23. 1.
given by Samuel, 1 Sam. 13. 12.

by Nathan, 2 Sam. 12. 7.

by Abijah, 1 Kings 14. 7.

by Elijah, 1 Kings 21. 20.

by Elisha, 2 Kings 4. 34.

by Isaiah, Isa. 38. 5.

by John, Mat. 3. 7.

by Stephen, Acts 7. 51.

by Peter, Acts 8. 29.

by Paul, Gal. 2. 11; 3, &c. See
ADMONITION.

RENEWAL, God is, of his people,
Isa. 52. 12; 55. 8.

REST, of the sabbath. See SABBATH.
a future rest promised, Heb. 2. 11;
4. See Isa. 11. 10; 14. 3; 38. 18;
Jer. 6. 16; Mat. 11. 23.

RESTITUTION commended, Ex.
22. 1; Lev. 5. 16; 6. 4; 24. 21;
Num. 5. 6.

performed by Zacchaeus, Luke 19. 6.

RESURRECTION of the body for-
told, Job 19. 26; Isa. 26. 19; Dan.
12. 2.

typified, Ezek. 37.

declared by Christ, Mat. 22. 31;
Luke 14. 14; John 5. 28; 11. 24.

by the apostles, Acts 4. 2; 7. 15;
24. 15; 26. 8; Rom. 6. 5; 8. 11; 1
Cor. 15; 2 Cor. 4. 17; Phil. 3. 20;
Col. 3. 2; 1 Thea. 4. 15; 5. 21; 2
Pet. 1. 11; Heb. 6. 2; 2 John 1. 2.
See under JESUS CHRIST.

RETURN from captivity promised,
Jer. 18. 14; 23. 24; 30; 31; 32;
&c.; 50. 4, 17, 28; Am. 8. 14.

fulfilled, Ezra. 1. 10; Neh. 2. 8, &c.;
Hag. 1; Zech. 1.

REUBEN, son of Jacob, Gen. 29. 23;
30. 14.

for his transgression, Gen. 35. 22.
loses his birthright, Gen. 49. 4; 1
Chr. 5. 1.

his intercession for Joseph, Gen. 37.
21; 42. 22.

entreaty to Jacob, Gen. 42. 37.

REUBENITES numbered, &c.,
Num. 1. 21; 2. 10; 26. 5; 1 Chr. 6. 13.
their request, and possessions, Num.
33; Deut. 3. 12; Josh. 13. 15.

Moses' charge to, Num. 32. 20.

blessed by him, Deut. 33. 6.

Joshua's charge to, Josh. 1. 12.

commended and dismissed by him,
Josh. 22. 1.

build an altar for a memorial, Josh.
22. 10.

justify themselves when accused,
Josh. 22. 31.

carried into captivity, 1 Chr. 4. 25.
See Ezek. 48. 6; Rev. 7. 5.

REVELATIONS, from God—of
mercy, &c., Deut. 29. 29; Job 33.
16; Isa. 40. 5; 53. 1; Jer. 33. 6; Dan.

REVELATIONS.—*cont.*

2. 22; Am. 3. 7; Mat. 11. 25; 16. 17; 1 Cor. 2. 10; 2 Cor. 12; Gal. 1. 12; Eph. 8. 9; Phil. 8. 15; 1 Pet. 1. 5; 4. 13. See **GOSEK**.

of wrath to his enemies, Rom. 1. 18; 2. 5; 2 Thes. 1. 7.

REVELATION of JESUS CHRIST to John, of his glory and majesty, Rev. 1.

of his will to the churches, Rev. 2. 3.

of the glory of God in heaven, Rev. 4. 5.

of the opening of the seven sealed book, Rev. 6; 8.

of the sealing of God's servants, Rev. 7.

of the seven trumpets, Rev. 8; 9; 11. 15.

of the seven thunders, Rev. 10. 4.

of the two witnesses, Rev. 11.

of the woman, the red dragon, the beast, &c., Rev. 12; 13.

of the glory and fall of Babylon, Rev. 14; 17; 18; 19.

of the seven vials, Rev. 15; 16.

of the marriage of the Lamb, Rev. 19.

of the last judgment, Rev. 20.

of the new Jerusalem, &c., Rev. 21; 22.

REVENGE forbidden, Lev. 19. 18; Prov. 20. 22; 24. 29; Mat. 6. 39; Rom. 12. 19; 1 Thes. 5. 15; 1 Pet. 3. 9.

REVERENCE due to God, Ex. 3. 5; Lev. 19. 30; Ps. 89. 7; 111. 9; Heb. 12. 28.

to rulers, Rom. 13. 1; Ex. 22. 28, &c.

to husbands, Eph. 5. 33, &c. See **HONOUR**, **MAJESTY**, &c.

REVILING forbidden, Ex. 22. 28; 21. 17; Mat. 5. 22; 1 Cor. 6. 10.

Christ and the apostles an example of enduring, Mat. 27. 39; 1 Cor. 4. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 23; Mat. 5. 11; 1a. 51. 7.

REWARD promised to the righteous, Gen. 15. 1; Ps. 19. 11; 58. 11; Prov. 11. 18; 25. 22; Mat. 5. 12; 6. 1; 10. 41; Luke 6. 35; 1 Cor. 3. 8; Col. 2. 18; 3. 24; Heb. 10. 35; 11. 6; Rev. 22. 12.

denounced to the wicked, Deut. 32. 41; 3 Sam. 3. 39; Ps. 91. 8; 109; 54. 5; Obad. 15; 2 Pet. 2. 13; Rev. 19. 17; 20. 15; 22. 16.

REZIN, king of Syria, sent against Judah, 2 Kings 15. 37; 16. 6; 1a. 7. 1.

Rezin, 2 Kings 16. 9.

REZON, of Damascus, enemy of Solomon, 1 Kings 11. 33.

RHODES, passed by Paul, Acts 21. 1.

RIBLAH, in Syria, 2 Kings 23. 33; 25. 6; Jer. 39. 5; 52. 9.

RICHES, given by God, Deut. 8. 18; 1 Sam. 2. 7; Prov. 10. 22; Job 38. 19.

characterized, Pa. 49. 6; Prov. 11. 4; 15. 16; 23. 5; 27. 24; Eccl. 4. 10; 5. 10; Jer. 9. 23; 48. 36; Ezek. 7. 19; Zeph. 1. 18; Mat. 13. 22; 6. 19; 1 Tim. 6. 17; Jam. 1. 11; 5. 2; 1 Pet. 1. 12.

not to be coveted, 1 Tim. 6. 9.

evil consequences often resulting from, Deut. 8. 13; 32. 15; Neh. 9. 25; Prov. 23. 11; 30. 8; 18. 23; 15. 17; Eccl. 5. 12; Hos. 12. 8; Mic. 6. 13; Mat. 13. 22; 19. 23; Mk. 10.

RICHES.—*cont.*

22; Luke 12. 15; 1 Tim. 6. 10; Jam. 2. 6; 5. 1.

duty of those possessing, Deut. 8. 17; 1 Chr. 29. 3, 12; Job 31. 16, 24; Pa. 62. 10; Jer. 9. 23; Mat. 6. 19; 21. 1; Luke 16. 9; 1 Tim. 6. 17; Jam. 1. 9; 1 John 3. 17.

how used by the wicked, Job 20. 15; 21. 13; 27. 16; 31. 24; Pa. 39. 6; 49. 6; 52. 7; 78. 12; Prov. 11. 28; 17. 11; 15. 6; 22. 16; Eccl. 2. 26; 5. 10; Jer. 17. 11; Mic. 2. 8; Hab. 2. 6; Luke 6. 24; 12. 16; 16. 19; Jam. 5. 3.

the true riches, Mat. 6. 19; Luke 12. 33; Col. 3. 1; Rev. 2. 9; 3. 18. See **POOR**.

RIDDLE, given by Samson, Jud. 14. 12.

RIGHTEOUS, the, their blessings and privileges, Job 36. 7; Ps. 1. 5; 12; 14. 5; 15; 32. 11; 16. 3, 11; 34. 15; 37; 52. 6; 55. 22; 58. 10; 64. 10; 89. 02. 12; 97. 11; 112; 125. 3; 146. 8; Prov. 2. 7, 8. 32; 12. 26; 10—18; 28. 1, &c.; Is. 3. 10; 26. 21; 60. 21; Ezek. 18; Mat. 13. 43; Acts 10. 35; Rom. 2. 10; 1 Pet. 3. 12; 1 John 3. 7; Rev. 22. 11.

RIGHTEOUSNESS, faith counted for, Gen. 15. 6; Pa. 106. 31; Rom. 4. 3; Gal. 3. 6; Jam. 2. 23; 1 Cor. 4. 3; 13. 12; 1 John 3. 7; Rev. 22. 11.

of Christ, imputed to the Church, Jer. 23. 6; 33. 16; Is. 54. 17; Hos. 2. 19; Mat. 4. 2; Rom. 1. 17; 3. 23; 10. 3; 1 Cor. 1. 30; 2 Cor. 5. 21; Phil. 3. 9; Tit. 2. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 1. See **GOD**, **JUSTICE**.

of the law and faith contrasted, Rom. 10.

— of man described, 1a. 64. 6; Dan. 9. 18; Deut. 9. 4; Phil. 8. 9.

RIMMON, a Syrian god, 2 Kings 5. 18.

RING given as a mark of honour, Gen. 41. 42; Est. 8. 10; Luke 15. 22.

rings employed in the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 12; 26. 29, &c.

seen in a vision, Ezek. 1. 18.

RIOTING and REVELLING forbidden, Prov. 23. 20; 28. 7; Luke 15. 13; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Pet. 4. 4; 2 Pet. 2. 13.

RIVER of life, Rev. 22. See **PA. 36. 8; 46. 4; 65. 9; Ezek. 47.**

ROBBERY, forbidden, Lev. 19. 13; Pa. 62. 10; Prov. 21. 7; 22. 22; 28. 24; Is. 10. 2; 61. 8; Ezek. 22. 29; Am. 8. 10; 1 Cor. 6. 8; 1 Thes. 4. 6. See **STEALING**.

ROBES, white, given to the redeemed, Rev. 6. 11; 7. 9.

Christ clothed in a purple robe, Mat. 27. 23; Luke 23. 11; John 19. 2. See **GARMENTS**, **EROD**.

ROCK, water miraculously brought from, Ex. 17. 6; Num. 20. 10; 1 Cor. 10. 4.

God the Rock of his people, Deut. 32. 4, 15; 2 Sam. 22. 2; 23. 3; Pa. 18. 2; 28. 1; 81. 2; 61. 2, &c.; 1a. 17. 10; 26. 4; 32. 2. See **Mat. 7. 24.**

ROD of Moses miraculously changed, Ex. 4.

of Aaron buds, Num. 17; Heb. 9. 4.

ROLL of prophecy, 1a. 8. 1; Jer. 36. 2; Ezek. 2. 9; 3. 1; Zech. 5. 1. See **BOOK**.

ROMANS instructed by Paul concerning the gospel, Rom. 1. 16.

the condemnation of the Gentiles, Rom. 1. 18; and the Jews, Rom. 2.

ROMANS.—*cont.*

God's judgment against all sin, Rom. 2. 6; 8.

justification by faith in Jesus Christ, Rom. 3. 21; 4. 6.

the faith of Abraham, Rom. 4. the fruits of faith, Rom. 6; 6. 7; the works of the flesh and the Spirit, Rom. 8.

God's supreme power over all, Rom. 9. 11.

the righteousness of the law and of faith, Rom. 10.

exhorted to humility, love, and good works, Rom. 12.

to obey magistrates, Rom. 13.

to mutual forbearance, Rom. 14; 15.

requested to greet various brethren, Rom. 16.

ROME, Jews expelled from, Acts (2. 10); 18. 2.

Paul arrives at, Acts 28. 16.

he preaches to the Jews there, Acts 28. 17.

ROOT of Jesse and David, 1a. 11. 1, 10; Rev. 5. 5; 22. 16.

RULERS appointed by Moses, Ex. 18. 25. See **KINGS**, **MAGISTRATES**, &c.

RUTH, her constancy, Ruth 1. 14.

favoured by Boaz, Ruth 2. 8; 3. 8.

becomes his wife, Ruth 4. 9.

Christ descended from, Mat. 1. 6.

S.

SABAOTH (Hosts), the Lord of, Rom. 9. 29; Jam. 5. 4.

SABBATH, instituted, Gen. 2. 2.

commanded to be kept holy, Ex. 16. 23; 20. 8; 23. 12; 31. 13; 34. 21; 35. 2; Lev. 25. 3; Deut. 5. 12; Neh. 10. 31; 13. 15; 1a. 66; 58. 13; Jer. 17. 21; Ezek. 20. 12.

its offerings, Num. 28. &c.

of seventh year, Lev. 25. 1.

Christ the Lord of, Mk. 2. 27; Luke 6. 5.

the Jews' hypocrisy concerning, reproved, Mat. 12; Mk. 2. 23; 3.

Luke 13. 14; John 7. 23.

a type of the heavenly rest, Heb. 4. 4.

and of God's covenant, Ex. 31. 13.

blissfulness of keeping, 1a. 56; 58. 13.

punishment for profaning, Ex. 31. 14; Num. 15. 32; Neh. 13. 18; Jer. 17. 27.

first day of the week kept as, (See **Mat. 28. 1; Mk. 16. 2, 9; John 20. 1, 19, 26; Acts 20. 7; 1 Cor. 16. 2; Rev. 1. 10.**)

SABBATICAL year, Ex. 23. 10; Lev. 25.

SABEANS afflict Job, Job 1. 15; 1a. 45. 14.

SACKCLOTH, employed in mourning, 2 Sam. 3. 31; 1 Kings 20. 33; Neh. 9. 1; Est. 4. 1; Ps. 30. 11; 35. 13; Jon. 3. 5, &c.

SACRIFICES to be without blemish, Lev. 22. 19; Deut. 17. 1.

types of Christ, Heb. 9. 10. See **OFFERINGS**, **ABEL**, **NOAH**, **ABRAHAM**, **SOLOMON**, &c.

SACRILEGE, Rom. 2. 22.

SADDUCEES, tempting Christ, rebuked, Mat. 16. 1.

their doctrine concerning the resurrection confuted, Mat. 22. 23; Mk. 12. 18; Luke 20. 27; Acts 23. 8; 1 Cor. 15.

SAINTS, their blessings and privileges, Deut. 33. 2; 1 Sam. 2. 9; Ps. 145. 10; 148. 14; 149. 3; Prov. 8. 27; Dan. 7. 18; Zech. 14. 5; Rom. 8. 27; Eph. 2. 19; Col. 1. 12; Jude 3; Rev. 5. 8, &c. See **BLESSED**. their duty, 2 Chr. 6. 41; Ps. 50. 4; 11. 23; 34. 9; 132. 9; Rom. 16. 2; 15. 1; Cor. 6. 2; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Eph. 4. 6; Phil. 1. 10; Heb. 6. 10; 13. 24, &c.

SALEM, Gen. 14. 18; Heb. 7. 1.

SALOME, wife of Zebedee, at Christ's crucifixion, &c., Mk. 15. 40; 16. 1.

SALT, used in sacrifices, Lev. 2. 13; Mk. 9. 49.

Lot's wife becomes a pillar of, Gen. 19. 26.

salt of the earth, who are, Mat. 5. 13; Luke 14. 34. See **COL.** 4. 6.

— sea, Gen. 14. 3; Num. 31. 12; Deut. 8. 17; Josh. 3. 16; 12. 3; 15. 1.

SALVATION proceeding from God, Ex. 14. 13; 15. 1 Sam. 11. 13; Ps. 3. 8; 37. 39; 62. 1; 68. 19, &c.; 13. 33. 2; 45. 18; 59. 1; 68. 5, &c.; Mic. 7. 7; Hab. 3. 18; Lam. 3. 26; 1. See **REDEMPTION**, &c.

SAMARIA, built by Omri, 1 Kings 16. 24.

besieged by the Syrians, 1 Kings 20. 1; 2 Kings 6. 24.

miraculously delivered from famine, 2 Kings 6. 25; 7.

Ahab's sons slain there, 2 Kings 10. 1.

visited by Christ, Luke 17. 11; John 4.

gospel preached there, Acts 8. See **1 Th. 7. 9; 8. 4; Jer. 23. 18; Ezek. 16. 23; Am. 4. &c.; Mic. 1. &c.**

SAMARITANS oppose the rebuilding of Jerusalem, Ezra 4. 1; Neh. 4.

Christ's discourse with one, John 4. parable of one, Luke 10. 33.

Christ called one, John 8. 48.

SAMSON's birth foretold, Jud. 13. his marriage, Jud. 14.

subdues the Philistines, Jud. 15. 7. treacherously delivered up to them, Jud. 16. 21.

his revenge and death, Jud. 16. 30.

SAMUEL, born, 1 Sam. 1. 19. presented to the Lord, 1 Sam. 1. 24.

ministers to the Lord, 1 Sam. 8. Eli's judgment revealed to, 1 Sam. 3. 11.

delivers and judges Israel, 1 Sam. 7. 8. 1.

declares the nature of a king, 1 Sam. 8. 10.

anoints Saul king, 1 Sam. 10. 1. exhorts the people and king, 1 Sam. 12.

rebukes Saul for disobedience, 1 Sam. 13. 13; 15. 16.

anoints David, 1 Sam. 16; 19. 18. his death, 1 Sam. 25. 1; 28. 3.

appears to Saul, 1 Sam. 28. 12. See **1 Chr. 9. 22; 26. 23; Ps. 99. 6; Jer. 15. 1; Acts 3. 24; 13. 20; Heb. 11. 32.**

SANBALLAT opposes Nehemiah, Neh. 2. 10; 4. 6; 13. 28.

SANCTIFICATION of the sabbath, Gen. 2. 3.

of the firstborn, Ex. 13. 2.

of the people, Ex. 19. 10; Num. 11. 18; Josh. 3. 5.

SANCTIFICATION—cont. of the tabernacle, &c., Ex. 29; 30; Lev. 8. 10.

of the priests, Lev. 8. 30; 9; 2 Chr. 6. 11.

by the Spirit, Rom. 15. 16; 2 Thes. 2. 13; 1 Pet. 1. 2.

by Christ, John 17. 19; 1 Cor. 1. 2. 30; 6. 11; Eph. 5. 26; Heb. 2. 11; 10. 10; Jude 1.

SANCTUARY. See **TABERNACLE**.

HOUSE OF GOD. God is the Sanctuary of his people, Is. 8. 14; Ezek. 11. 16. See **Ps. 20. 2; 63. 2; 68. 24; 73. 17; 77. 13; 78. 64; 95. 6; 134; 150; Heb. 8; 9.**

SAND of the sea, figurative, Gen. 22. 17; Hos. 1. 10; Heb. 11. 12; Rev. 20. 8.

SANDALS, Mk. 6. 9; Acts 12. 8.

SAPPHIRE, Ex. 24. 10; 28. 18; Ezek. 1. 26; 10. 1; 28. 13; Rev. 21. 19, &c.

SCAPEGUAT, the, Lev. 16. 20, 21 (Is. 53. 6).

SARAH (Sarai), denied by Abraham, Gen. 12. 14; 20. 2.

dismisses Hagar, Gen. 16. 5. blessed, and her name changed, Gen. 17. 15.

her joy at Isaac's birth, Gen. 21. 6. causes Hagar's expulsion, Gen. 21. 9.

her death and burial, Gen. 23. See **Heb. 11. 11; Gal. 4. 23; 1 Pet. 3. 6; 1. 51. 2. See ABRAHAM.**

SARDINE, Rev. 4. 2.

SARDIS, church of, rebuked and threatened, Rev. 1. 11; 3. 1.

SARDIUS, Ex. 28. 17; Ezek. 28. 13; Rev. 21. 20.

SARDONYX, Rev. 21. 20.

SATAN. See **DEVIL**.

SAUL, sent out by his father, 1 Sam. 9. 1.

entertained by Samuel, 1 Sam. 9. 19. anointed by him, 1 Sam. 10. 1; Acts 14. 21.

prophecies, 1 Sam. 10. 9 (19. 24). acknowledged king, 1 Sam. 10. 24.

rescues Jabesh-Gilead, 1 Sam. 11. his disobedience, 1 Sam. 13. 9; 15. his rash charge, 1 Sam. 14. 24, 33.

subdues Israel's enemies, 1 Sam. 14. 31, 47.

rejected by the Lord, 1 Sam. 15. troubled by an evil spirit, 1 Sam. 16. 14.

discouraged by Goliath, 1 Sam. 17. 11.

at first honours David, 1 Sam. 18. afterwards persecutes him, 1 Sam. 18. 10; 19; 20; 23; 24; 26.

kills the priests at Nob, 1 Sam. 22. 9.

visits the witch of Endor, 1 Sam. 28. 7.

his ruin foretold, 1 Sam. 28. 15. his death, 1 Sam. 31; 1 Chr. 10.

David's lamentation for, 2 Sam. 1. 17.

his descendants, 1 Chr. 8. 33.

— Acts 7. 53, &c. See **PAUL**.

SAVIOUR, God alone, Is. 43. 3, 11; Jer. 14. 8; Hos. 13. 4; Luke 1. 47. See **GOD**, **THE PRIMAVERNA**, &c.

JESUS the Saviour, Luke 2. 11; John 4. 43; Acts 5. 31; 13. 23; Eph. 5. 23; 2 Pet. 1. 1; 1. 2; 1 John 4. 14, &c. &c.; Jude 25.

SAVOUR, a sweet, (of the sacrifices), (Gen. 8. 21; Ex. 29. 18, &c.) type of Christ, 2 Cor. 2. 14, 15; Eph. 5. 2.

SCAB threatened, Deut. 28. 27; Is. 3. 17.

law concerning, Lev. 13. 1.

SCETRE, symbol of power, Gen. 49. 10; Num. 24. 17; Est. 8. 2; Ps. 45. 6; Heb. 1. 8.

SCHISM in the church condemned, 1 Cor. 1. 8; 11. 18; 12. 25; 2 Cor. 13. 11.

SCHOOLMASTER, the law compared to, Gal. 3. 24.

SCOFFERS, **SCORNERS**, their sin and punishment, Ps. 1; 2; 123. 4; Prov. 1. 23; 8. 34; 9. 7, 12; 13. 1; 14. 6; 15. 12; 19. 23, 29; 21. 24; 24. 9; Is. 23. 14; 29. 29; 3. Pet. 2. 2.

SCORPIONS, Deut. 8. 15; Luke 10. 19.

typical instruments of the divine wrath, Rev. 9. 3.

SCOURGING, a punishment, Lev. 19. 20.

limited, Deut. 25. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 24.

of Christ, Mat. 27. 26; Luke 23. 16.

See **PUNISHMENTS**.

SCRIBES (officers under David, &c.), 2 Sam. 8. 17; 20. 25; 1 Chr. 27. 32; 1 Kings 4. 3; 2 Kings 18. 2; 23. 1; Ezra 7. 6; Jer. 36. 22.

doctors of the law, censured and silenced by Christ, Mat. 15. 2; 23. 2; Mk. 2. 16; Luke 20. 1; 11. 52.

convicted of blasphemy, Mk. 4. 23; Luke 11. 15.

conspire against him, Mk. 11. 18; Luke 20. 19; 22. 2, &c.

accuse him, Luke 22. 18.

persecute Stephen, Acts 6. 12. See **PHARISES**.

SCRIPTURES, the word of God, Prov. 30. 5; Is. 40. 8; Mk. 1. 12; Luke 4. 4; Eph. 6. 17; 1 Pet. 1. 23.

the gospel, Luke 5. 1; Acts 4. 31; 16. 6; 8. 14; 13. 7.

divinely inspired, 2 Pet. 1. 21; 2 Tim. 3. 16.

their purpose, Deut. 6. 9; 8. 3; (Mat. 4. 4); 17. 19; Rom. 15. 4; Ps. 119. 7; 119. 9, &c.; John 17. 17; 20. 31; Acts 20. 23; Eph. 4. 26; 1 Pet. 2. 2.

not to be added to or taken from, Deut. 4. 2; Prov. 30. 6; Rev. 22. 13.

how to be received, Jam. 1. 21; Acts 17. 11; 24. 14; John 4. 39; 2 Tim. 1. 13; Jude 3.

first delivered to the Jews by Moses, &c., Luke 16. 31; Rom. 2. 2; 3. 4.

afterwards by Christ, Heb. 1. 2.

fulfilled by Christ, Mat. 5. 17; Luke 24. 27; John 1. 24.

referred to and expounded by Christ, Mat. 4. 4; 21. 43; 22. 29; 23. 54, &c.; Luke 4. 17; 24. 27, 45.

and by the apostles, Acts 2. 5; 3. 32; 17. 3; 18. 24; 28. 23.

danger of rejecting, John 12. 48; Heb. 2. 3; 10. 28; 12. 26. See **LAW**, **PROPHETS**, &c.

SCROLL, the heavens compared to, Is. 34. 4; Rev. 6. 14.

SCYTHIANS, Col. 3. 11.

SEA, God's power over, Ex. 14. 26; 15; Neh. 9. 11; Job 38. 11; Ps. 65. 7; 68. 6; 89. 9; 93. 4; 107. 25; 114; Prov. 8. 29; Is. 51. 10; 56. 2; Nah. 1. 4.

calmed by Christ, Mat. 8. 26; Mk. 4. 39.

the molten, in the temple, 1 Kings 7. 23; 2 Chr. 4. 2.

of glass, in heaven, Rev. 4. 6; 16. 2.

SEALING of the twelve tribes, Rev. 7.
figurative, circumcising, Rom. 4. 11.
 of the Holy Spirit, 2 Cor. 1. 22;
 Eph. 1. 13; 4. 30.
SEALS used, Gen. 38. 18; Ex. 28. 11; 1 Kings 21. 8; Job 38. 14; Song 8. 6; Jer. 32. 10; Mat. 27. 64.
 Daniel's vision sealed, Dan. 12. 4.
 sealed book opened in heaven, Rev. 5. 2.
 revelations of the seven thunders sealed, Rev. 10. 4.
SEASONS, continuance of, promised, Gen. 8. 22.
SECOND COMING. See under **JESUS CHRIST**.
SECRET things belong to God, Deut. 29. 29; Job 15. 8.
 revealed by him, Pa. 26. 14; Prov. 8. 32; Am. 3. 7; Mat. 11. 25; 13. 35; Rom. 16. 25; 2 Cor. 2. 13.
 all secrets known to him, Pa. 44. 21; 90. 8; Eccl. 12. 14; Mat. 6. 4; Mk. 4. 22; Rom. 2. 16.
SECRETS of others not to be revealed, Prov. 25. 9; Mat. 18. 15.
SECTS. See **HERODIANS**, **PHARISES**, **SADDUCEES**, **NICOLAITANS**.
SEDITION forbidden, Gal. 5. 20; 2 Pet. 2. 19. See **KORAH**, &c.
SEED of the woman, prophecy concerning, Gen. 3. 15; Rev. 12. 17; 13. 14, &c.; Rom. 1. 8; 4. 16; Gal. 3. 16.
 of the serpent, Gen. 3. 15.
 seed not to be mingled in sowing, Deut. 22. 9.
 parables concerning, Mat. 13; Luke 8. 5.
SEER, 1 Sam. 9. 9; 2 Sam. 24. 11, &c. See **PROPHET**.
SEIR, mount, inheritance of Esau, Gen. 14. 6; 32. 3; 36. 8, 20; Josh. 24. 4.
 Israel not to attack, Deut. 2. 5; 2 Chr. 20. 10.
 subdued by Ammonites, &c., 2 Chr. 20. 23; 25. 11.
 prophecies concerning, Num. 24. 13; Deut. 33. 2; Is. 21. 11; Ezek. 25. 8; 36. 2.
SELAH (pause or end), Ps. 3. 2; 4. 2, &c.
SELEUCIA visited, Acts 12. 4.
SELF-DENIAL, Christ an example of, Mat. 4. 8; 8. 20; Rom. 15. 3; Phil. 2. 6. See **JESUS CHRIST**.
 commanded by him to his followers, Mat. 10. 38; 16. 24; Mk. 8. 34; Luke 9. 23.
 exhortations to, Prov. 23. 2; Rom. 6. 12; 8. 13; 14. 20; Tit. 2. 12; 1 Pet. 2. 11.
 of Abraham, Heb. 11. 8.
 of Moses, Heb. 11. 24.
 of the Rechabites, Jer. 25.
 of the disciples, Acts 2. 45.
 of Paul, Acts 20. 24; 1 Cor. 9. 19; Phil. 3. 7.
SELF-EXAMINATION commanded, 1 Cor. 11. 28; 2 Cor. 13. 5. See **PAUL**; 4. 4; Lam. 3. 40.
SELFISHNESS condemned, Is. 56. 11; Rom. 15. 1; 1 Cor. 10. 24; 2 Cor. 5. 15; Phil. 2. 4; 2 Tim. 3. 2; Jam. 2. 8. See **CONVITIOUSNESS**.
 of Nabai, 1 Sam. 25. 3.
SELF-WILL condemned, Pa. 75. 5; Tit. 1. 7; 2 Pet. 2. 10.
SENNACHERIB invades Judah, 2 Kings 18. 13.

SENNACHERIB—*cont.*
 his blasphemous letter, 2 Kings 19. 9.
 his army destroyed, 2 Kings 19. 35.
 slain by his sons, 2 Kings 19. 37.
 See 2 Chr. 32; Is. 36; 37.
SEPARATION (from the congregation), laws concerning, Lev. 12, &c. Num. 5.
SEPHARVAIM subdued by the Assyrians, 2 Kings 17. 24; 18. 24; 19. 13.
SEPUCHRE, one purchased by Abraham, Gen. 23; Acts 7. 16.
 of Moses unknown, Deut. 34. 6.
 of Christ, Mat. 27. 60; Mk. 15. 46; Luke 23. 65; John 19. 41.
 figurative, Mat. 23. 27.
SERAAH, Jeremiah's charge to, Jer. 61. 69.
SERAPHIM, Is. 6. 2.
SERGIUS PAULUS converted, Acts 13. 7.
SERPENT, deceiving Eva, cursed, Gen. 3. 14; 2 Cor. 11. 3; (Rev. 12. 9).
 the brazen serpent made, Num. 21. 8 (John 8. 14).
 why destroyed by Heshkiah, 2 Kings 18. 4.
SERMON on the mount, Mat. 5—7; Luke 6. 20.
SERVANTS, laws concerning, Ex. 20. 10; 21; Deut. 6. 14. See **BOND-MEN**.
 exhortations to, Mal. 1. 6; Eph. 6. 5; Col. 3. 22; 1 Tim. 6. 1; Tit. 2. 9; 1 Pet. 2. 18.
SERVILE work forbidden during the feasts, Lev. 23. 7; Num. 28. 18; 29. 1, &c.
SETH, son of Adam, Eve's saying concerning, Gen. 4. 25; 5. 3.
SEVENTY elders appointed, Ex. 18. 25; 24; Num. 11. 16.
 seventy disciples sent out, Luke 10, &c.
 seventy weeks, Daniel's prophecy concerning, Dan. 9. 24.
 seventy years' captivity foretold, Jer. 25. 13; ending, Ezra 1.
SHADOW, figurative of protection, Pa. 17. 8; 36. 7; 63. 7.
 of fragility, 1 Chr. 29. 15; Job 8. 9. (a type), the Levitical law, Heb. 8. 5; 10. 1.
SHADRACH, MESHACH, and ABED-NEGO, their captivity and abstinence, Dan. 1. 8.
 their promotion, Dan. 1. 19.
 their faith and deliverance, Dan. 3. 8.
SHALUUM, king of Israel, his evil reign, 2 Kings 15. 10.
SHALMANESER, king of Assyria, carries ten tribes captive, 2 Kings 17; 18. 2.
SHAME, consequence of sin, Gen. 2. 25; 3. 10; Ex. 32. 25. See **PROV.** 3. 35; 11. 2; 13. 5; Ezek. 16. 63; Rom. 6. 21.
 subdued by hope, Rom. 5. 5.
 everlasting shame of God's enemies, Pa. 46. 14; 109. 29; Ezek. 7. 18; Dan. 12. 2.
SHAMGAR delivers and judges Israel, Jud. 3. 31; 5. 6.
SHAMMAH, his great valour, 2 Sam. 23. 11.
SHAPHAN appointed to repair the temple, 2 Kings 22. 3; 2 Chr. 34. 8.
SHARON, 1 Chr. 5. 16; 27. 29; Song 2. 1; Is. 33. 9; 55. 2; 65. 10.

SHAVING the head, when commanded, Lev. 13. 33; 14. 8; Num. 6. 9; 8. 7. See **JOB** 1. 20; Ezek. 44. 20; Acts 21. 24; 1 Cor. 11. 6.
 the beard, Lev. 21. 5.
SHEARING sheep, feast at, 1 Sam. 25. 4; 2 Sam. 13. 23.
SHEAVES, Joseph's dream concerning, Gen. 37. 7.
 of the first-fruits, Lev. 23. 10.
 left in the field, Deut. 24. 19; Job 24. 10.
 figurative of the last judgment, Pa. 126. 6; Mic. 4. 12; Mat. 13. 30.
SHEBA, Gen. 25. 3; Job 6. 19; Pa. 72. 10; Jer. 6. 20; Ezek. 27. 22; 38. 13.
 queen of, visits Solomon, 1 Kings 10. 2; 2 Chr. 9.
SHEBA'S rebellion and death, 2 Sam. 20.
SHERNA the scribe sent to Rabshakeh, 2 Kings 18. 18; Is. 36. 8.
 to Isahai, 2 Kings 19. 2; Is. 37. 2.
 prophecy against, Is. 22. 15.
SHECHEM the Hivite, his offence and death, Gen. 34.
 —city of, Josh. 17. 7; Pa. 60. 6.
 Joshua's charge to Israel assembled there, Josh. 24.
 treachery of its men, Jud. 9. 1.
 chastised by Abimelech, Jud. 9. 41.
SHEEP, employed in the sacrifices, Lev. 1. 10; 1 Kings 8. 63; 2 Chr. 20. 24, &c.
 the church compared to, 2 Sam. 24. 17; Pa. 74. 1; 79. 13; 96. 7; 100. 3; Ezek. 34; 36. 38; Mic. 2. 11; Mat. 15. 24; 25. 32; John 10. 2; 1 Pet. 2. 25, &c.
 a type of Christ, Is. 53. 7; Acts 8. 32.
SHEKEL, as money, weight, &c. Gen. 28. 15; Ex. 30. 13; Josh. 7. 21; 2 Sam. 14. 26; 1 Kings 10. 16; Neh. 6. 15; Jer. 32. 9; Ezek. 4. 10.
SHELAH, son of Judah, Gen. 38. 6.
SHEM, blessed, Gen. 9. 26.
 his descendants, Gen. 10. 21; 11. 10; 1 Chr. 1. 17.
SHEMAIAH the prophet forbids Rehoboam to attack Jeroboam, 1 Kings 12. 22; 2 Chr. 11. 2.
 rebukes Rehoboam, 2 Chr. 12. 5.
 —denounced for opposing Jeremiah, Jer. 29. 24.
SHEPHERD (of Israel), Pa. 80. 1; 23. 1; Ezek. 34. 11.
 Christ, the good Shepherd, John 10. 14; Heb. 13. 20; 1 Pet. 2. 25; 5. 4.
SHEPHERDS hateful to the Egyptians, Gen. 45. 34.
SHEW-BREAD appointed, Ex. 25. 30; Lev. 24. 5; Heb. 9. 2.
 given to David, 1 Sam. 21. 6 (Mat. 12. 4; Mk. 2. 26; Luke 6. 4).
SHESHACH, Jer. 25. 26; 51. 41.
SHESHBAZAR made governor of the Jews by Cyrus, Ezra 1. 8; 5. 14.
SHETHAR-BOZNAI. See **TATNAI**.
SHIBBOLETH, made a test, Jud. 12. 6.
SHIELD, God is to his people, Gen. 15. 1; Deut. 33. 29; Pa. 58. 20; 84. 11; 115. 9; Prov. 30. 5.
 of faith, Eph. 6. 16.
 Goliath's, 1 Sam. 17. 6, &c.
SHIELDS made by Solomon, 1 Kings 10. 17.

SHILOH, prophesy concerning, Gen. 49. 16.
(place), the tabernacle erected there, Josh. 18. 1; 1 Sam. 1. 3; 2. 14; 3. 21.
virgins of, carried off, Jud. 21. 23.
forsaken, Pa. 78. 60; Jer. 7. 12; 26. 6.
SHIMELI curses David, 2 Sam. 16. 6.
his acknowledgment, 2 Sam. 19. 16.
slain for disobedience, 1 Kings 2. 36.
SHINING of God's face upon Israel, prayer for, Num. 6. 25; Pa. 31. 16; 67. 1; 89. 1; Dan. 9. 17.
of God's glory, Deut. 32. 3; Pa. 50. 2; Ezek. 43. 2.
of Christ's glory, Mat. 17. 2; Acts 2. 3; Rev. 1. 16.
of Moses's face, Ex. 34. 29; 2 Cor. 3. of the light of the gospel, 2 Cor. 4. 4; 1a. 3. 2. See **GOSPEL**.
of the light of Christians in this world, Mat. 5. 16; Phil. 2. 15; John 5. 35.
and in that to come, Dan. 12. 3; Mat. 13. 43, &c.
SHIPS, first mentioned, Gen. 49. 13; Num. 24. 21.
a navy formed by Solomon, 1 Kings 9. 26.
by Jehoshaphat, 1 Kings 22. 48.
of Tarshish, Pa. 48. 7; 1a. 2. 16; 23. 1; 60. 9; Ezek. 27. 25, &c.
SHIPWRECK, Paul's, Acts 27. See 2 Cor. 11. 25.
SHISHAK, king of Egypt, invades Jerusalem and spoils the temple, 1 Kings 14. 25; 2 Chr. 12.
SHITTIM-WOOD employed in constructing the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 5, &c.; 27. 1, &c.
SHOE taken off in reverence, Ex. 3. 5; Josh. 5. 15.
in resigning the power of redeeming land, Deut. 25. 9; Ruth 4. 7.
in humiliation, 2 Sam. 15. 30.
SHOULDER in sacrifices, laws concerning, Ex. 29. 23, 27; Lev. 7. 34; 10. 14; Num. 6. 19.
SHOUTING, in war, Josh. 6. 5; 1 Sam. 4. 5; 2 Chr. 13. 15.
in worship, 2 Sam. 6. 16; Ezra 3. 11; Pa. 47. 1; Zeph. 8. 14, &c.
SHUNEM, Josh. 19. 18; 1 Sam. 28. 4.
Elisha's miracles there, 2 Kings 4. 8.
SHUSHAN, city and palace of Artaxerxes, Neh. 1. 1; Est. 2. 8; 3. 15, &c.
SICKLE, laws concerning, Deut. 16. 9; 23. 25.
typical of judgment, Joel 3. 13; Mk. 4. 29; Rev. 14. 14.
SICKNESS, inflicted by God, Lev. 26. 16; Deut. 28. 27; 2 Sam. 12. 16; 2 Chr. 21. 16.
healed miraculously. See **CHRIST**, **ELIJAH**, **ELISHA**, **PETER**, **PAUL**, &c.
duty concerning, Pa. 35. 13; 1a. 38. 12; Mat. 25. 36; Jam. 5. 14. See **AFFLICTION**.
See **JERICHO**, **RABBAH**, **JERUSALEM**, **SAMARIA**.
SIGNS, the bow in the cloud, Gen. 9. 13.
circumcision, Gen. 17. 11 (Rom. 4. 11).
the sabbath, Ex. 31. 13.
Jonah, Mat. 12. 38; Mk. 8. 11, &c.
See Gen. 1. 14; Ex. 8. 12; 4. 9; 1 Kings 13. 3; 1a. 7. 11; 3. 18; 30. 8; Ezek. 24. 24.
false ones, Deut. 18. 1; Mat. 24. 24; 2 Thes. 2. 9.

SIDON. See **ZIBO**.
SIHON, king of the Amorites, subdued, Num. 21. 21; Deut. 1. 4; 2. 26; Pa. 135. 11; 136. 19.
SILAS (Silvanus), companion of Paul in persecution, &c., Acts 15. 22; 16. 23; 17. 4. See 2 Cor. 1. 19; 1 Thes. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 5. 12.
SILENCE, through grief, Job 2. 13; Pa. 39. 2, 14.
enjoined upon women in the church, 1 Tim. 2. 11. See **Prov.** 10. 19; 11. 12; 17. 28; Jam. 1. 19.
in heaven, Rev. 8. 1.
SILK mentioned, Prov. 31. 22; Ezek. 16. 10.
SILLOAM, pool of, miracle there, John 9. 7.
SILVER employed in the tabernacle, Ex. 26. 19; Num. 7. 18.
as money, Gen. 33. 15; 41. 2; Deut. 22. 19; 2 Kings 6. 22, &c.
SIMEON, son of Jacob, Gen. 29. 33.
avenges Dinah's dishonour, Gen. 34. 7, 25.
detained by Joseph, Gen. 42. 24.
Jacob's prophecy concerning, Gen. 49. 5.
his descendants, Gen. 46. 10; Ex. 6. 15; 1 Chr. 4. 24; 12. 25.
numbered, Num. 1. 22; 26. 12.
their inheritance, Josh. 19. 1; Deut. 27. 13; Jud. 1. 8; 2 Chr. 15. 9; 34. 6; Ezek. 48. 24; Rev. 7. 7.
—blesses Christ in the temple, Luke 2. 26.
SIMON (kinsman of Jesus), Mat. 13. 55; Mk. 6. 3.
—(the Canaanite, Zelotes), apostle, Mat. 10. 4; Mk. 3. 18; Luke 6. 15.
—(a Pharisee), reproved, Luke 7. 36.
—(a leper), Christ anointed in his house, Mat. 26. 7; Mk. 14. 3.
—(of Cyrene), bears the cross of Jesus, Mat. 27. 32; Mk. 15. 21; Luke 23. 26.
—(a tanner), Peter's vision in his house, Acts (9. 43) 10. 6.
—(a sorcerer), baptized, Acts 8. 9.
rebuked by Peter, Acts 8. 18.
—**PETER**. See **PETER**.
SIMPLICITY, in Christ, 2 Cor. 1. 12; 11. 8; Rom. 16. 19. See **Pa.** 116. 6.
SIMPLE, the, (fools), exhortations to, Prov. 1. 22; 8. 5. See **Prov.** 1. 32; 7. 7; 14. 15.
SIN characterized, Gen. 6. 5; 8. 21; Deut. 9. 7; Josh. 1. 8; 1a. 1. 18; Mat. 15. 19; John 16. 8; Jam. 1. 15; 2. 9; 4. 17; Rom. 14. 23; 1 Cor. 15. 56; Eph. 4. 11; Heb. 8. 13; 12. 1; 1 John 3. 4; & 17.
its entrance into the world, Gen. 3. 6; Rom. 5. 12.
its immediate consequences, Gen. 3. 17; Num. 32. 23; Job 14. 1; Ezek. 18. 4; Rom. 6. 23; Gal. 3. 19; Jam. 1. 15.
all are born in and liable to, Gen. 6. 5; 1 Kings 8. 46; 2 Chr. 6. 36; Job 15. 14; 25. 4; Pa. 51. 5; Eccl. 7. 20; John 8. 7; Rom. 3. 9; Gal. 3. 22; 1 John 1. 8.
Christ alone without, 2 Cor. 5. 21; Heb. 4. 15; 7. 26; 1 John 3. 5.
manifested by the law, Rom. 3. 20; 7. 5; Gal. 3. 10.
none can cleanse himself from, or atone for, Job 9. 30; Prov. 20. 9; Jer. 2. 22; Mic. 6. 7.

SIN—**CONV.**
a fountain opened for, Zech. 11. 1.
Christ redeems from, John 1. 29.
Eph. 1. 7; 1 John 1. 7. See **DEMPTION**, **JESUS CHRIST**.
to be confessed, Job 33. 7; Pa. 51; 106. 6; Prov. 28. 13; Jam. 20; 1 John 1. 4. See **CONFESSION** and avoided, Pa. 4. 4; 54. 1; 1a. 97. 10; Prov. 8. 13; Am. 4. 2; Rom. 6. 8; 11. 12; Eph. 4. 2; Col. 3. 5; 1 Thes. 4. 2; 1a. 19; Heb. 12. 1; 1 John 1. 9.
SIN OFFENSIVE, REPENTANCE, PUNISHMENT.
sin against the Holy Ghost, Ex. 12. 31; Mk. 3. 29; Luke 12. 10. See **Heb.** 6. 4; 10. 26; 1a. 4. 14.
SIN (Zin), wisdom of, and manna given there, Ex. 16. 18, 21; and water from it, Num. 20. 27, 14.
SINAL, mount, Deut. 34. 1; 1a. 5; Pa. 68. 8, 17. See **HEM**.
SINCERITY, exhortations, Job 24. 14; 1 Cor. 4. 8; Eph. 4. 2; Tit. 2. 7.
SINGING used in divine worship, Ex. 16; 1 Chr. 6. 3; 15. 16; 16. 20, 22; 29. 30; Neh. 12. 27; Mat. 26. 30, &c.
exhortations to, 1 Chr. 15. 1; Pa. 33; 66; 67; 96; 99; 100; 101; &c.; Eph. 5. 19; Gal. 3. 1; Jam. 5. 13; 1 Cor. 14. 15.
SIRION, mount, Deut. 1. 1; Pa. 29. 6.
SISERA oppresses Israel, Mat. 23. 31; slain by Jael, Jud. 4. 21; 5. 2; 1 Sam. 12. 9; Pa. 53. 2.
SIVAN, month, Est. 3. 1.
SLANDER forbidden, Ex. 23. 1; Deut. 19. 16; Pa. 15. 3; 2a. 2. 1; Prov. 6. 10; 20. 25; 24. 12; 1a. 1. 30; 2 Cor. 12. 10; Eph. 4. 2; 1 Tim. 5. 11; Tit. 2. 2.
evil consequences of, Pa. 2. 1; Prov. 16. 28; 17. 9; 18. 5; 23. 2; Ezek. 22. 9.
behaviour under, Mat. 5. 11; 1a. 4. 12.
instances of, 2 Sam. 15. 3; 1a. 17. 7; 38. 4; Mat. 26. 59; Acts 1. 17; 7. 54. 5.
SLAYER without malice concerning, Num. 35. 11; Deut. 19. 3; Josh. 20. 2.
SLEEP, deep, sent by God, Gen. 21. 15, 12; 1 Sam. 26. 12; 1a. 13.
too much forbidden, Pa. 1. 11; 19. 15; 20. 13.
figurative, Pa. 12. 3; 1a. 1. 1; Mk. 13. 36; Rom. 13. 11; 1a. 11. 30; 15. 20; 1 Thes. 4. 1.
SLING, skill of the Egyptians with, Jud. 20. 16.
Goliath slain by, 1 Sam. 17. 5. See 2 Kings 2. 23; 2 Chr. 35. 23; figurative, 1 Sam. 25. 20; 2a. 26. 8.
SLOTHFULNESS censured, Job 12. 24, 27; 1a. 19; 1a. 2. 24; 21. 25; 22. 13; 23. 13; 30. 30; Eccl. 10. 18; Mat. 23. 23; Rom. 11. 8.
exhortations against, Pa. 1. 1; Rom. 12. 11; 12. 11; 1a. 1. 1; Heb. 6. 12.
SLUGGARD described, Pa. 10. 26; 13. 4; 24. 24; 25. 13.
SMYRNA, church of, mentioned under persecution, Rev. 2. 1.

[illegible]

SPRINKLING of blood, of the passover lamb, Ex. 12. 23; Heb. 11. 28.
of the covenant, Ex. 24. 8; Heb. 9. 13.
of the sin offering on the day of atonement, Lev. 16. 14.
in cleansing the leper, &c., Lev. 14. 7.
of the blood of Christ, Heb. 12. 24; 10. 22; 1 Pet. 1. 2.
of the water of purifying, Num. 8. 7.
of the water of separation, Num. 19. of oil, Lev. 14. 16.
STANDARDS of the twelve tribes, Num. 2.
STAR, Balaam's prophecy concerning, Num. 24. 17.
seen in the east by the wise men at Christ's birth, Mat. 2. 1.
morning star, Christ, Rev. 22. 16; 2. 28.
one falls from heaven, Rev. 8. 10; 9. 1.
STARS created, Gen. 1. 16; Job 38. 7.
differ in glory, 1 Cor. 15. 41.
worship of, forbidden, Deut. 4. 19.
typically mentioned, Gen. 15. 5; Heb. 11. 12; Jude 13; Rev. 8. 12; 12. 1.
STATUTES of God. See Law.
STAVES, for the tabernacle, Ex. 25. 13; 37. 15; 40. 30; Num. 4. 6.
STEALING forbidden, Ex. 20. 15; 21. 16; Lev. 19. 11; Deut. 6. 19; 24. 7; Ps. 60. 18; Zech. 5. 3; Mat. 19. 18; Rom. 13. 9; Eph. 4. 28; 1 Pet. 4. 15.
restitution to be made, Ex. 22. 1; Lev. 6. 4; Prov. 6. 30, 31.
STEDFASTNESS of God, Dan. 6. 26; Heb. 2. 2; 6. 19.
of the first disciples, Acts 2. 43; Col. 2. 6.
want of, in Israel, Ps. 78. 8, 37; 106. exhortations to, Deut. 10. 20; Job 11. 15; 1 Cor. 15. 58; 1 Thes. 5. 21; Heb. 8. 14; 4. 14; 10. 23; 1 Pet. 5. 9; 2 Pet. 3. 17.
STEWARD, parable of, Luke 16. 1. a bishop compared to, Tit. 1. 7. See 1 Cor. 4. 1; 1 Pet. 4. 10.
STOCKS, figurative of punishment, Job 13. 27; 33. 11; Prov. 7. 22. Jeremiah put in the, Jer. 20. 2. also Paul and Silas, Acts 16. 24.
STOLCS, the, deride Paul, Acts 17. 18.
STONE of the corner, Christ so named, (Ps. 118. 22; Is. 28. 16;) Mat. 21. 42; Mk. 12. 10; 1 Pet. 2. 6.
STONES, precious, in the breast-plate, Ex. 28. 17.
employed in the temple, 1 Chr. 29. 2; 2 Chr. 3. 6, &c.
in the new Jerusalem, Rev. 21. 19.
STONING, as a punishment, Lev. 24. 2; 24. 14; Deut. 13. 10; 17. 5; 22. 21, &c.
of Achan, Josh. 7. 25.
of Naboth, 1 Kings 21.
of Stephen, Acts 7. 53.
of Paul, Acts 14. 19; 2 Cor. 11. 25.
STORK, the, mentioned, Ps. 104. 17; Jer. 8. 7; Zech. 5. 9.
an unclean bird, Lev. 11. 19; Deut. 14. 18.
STRANGE WOMEN, Solomon's sin concerning, 1 Kings 11. 1. warnings against, Prov. 2. 16; 5. 8, 20; 6. 24; 23. 27.

STRANGERS (dwelling among Israelites), not to be oppressed, Ex. 22. 21; 23. 9; Lev. 19. 33; Deut. 1. 16; 10. 18; 23. 7; 24. 14; Mal. 3. 6.
not to eat of the passover, &c., until circumcised, Ex. 12. 43; Lev. 22. 10; Num. 1. 51, &c.; Ezek. 44. 9.
not to take the priest's or king's office, Num. 18. 7; Deut. 17. 18.
marriage with, forbidden, Ex. 34. 16; Deut. 7. 3; 25. 6; Ezra 10. 2; Neh. 13. 27.
subject to the laws, Lev. 17. 10; 24. 16; Num. 15. 10; 35. 15; Deut. 31. 12; Josh. 8. 53. See HOMOGENEITY.
STRENGTH of Israel, the Lord, 1 Sam. 15. 29; Ex. 15. 2; Ps. 27. 1; 28. 8; 29. 11; 46. 1; 81. 1, &c.; Is. 26. 4; Joel 3. 16; Zech. 12. 6.
— made perfect in weakness, 2 Cor. 12. 9; Heb. 11. 34; Ps. 8. 2.
— of sin, the law, 1 Cor. 15. 56; Rom. 7.
STRIFE forbidden, Prov. 3. 30; 17. 14; 25. 8; 28. 17; Rom. 13. 13; 1 Cor. 3. 8; Gal. 5. 20; Phil. 2. 3, 14; 2 Tim. 2. 23; Tit. 3. 9; Jam. 3. 14.
whence proceeding, Prov. 10. 12; 13. 10; 15. 18; 22. 10; 16. 28; 23. 29; 26. 20; 28. 25; 30. 33; 1 Tim. 6. 4; 2 Tim. 2. 23; Jam. 4. 1.
evil consequences of, Lev. 24. 10; Gal. 5. 15; Jam. 3. 13.
reproved among the Corinthians, 1 Cor. 1. 11; 3. 3; 6. 11, 17, &c.
instances of, Gen. 13. 7; 26. 29; 31. 56; Ex. 2. 13; Jud. 12. 2; 2 Sam. 19. 41; Luke 22. 24; John 6. 62; 10. 19; Acts 15. 2, 39; 23. 7, &c.
STRIPES, number of, limited, Deut. 25. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 24.
STRUBORN SON, how punished, Deut. 21. 18.
STUBBORNNESS forbidden, 2 Chr. 30. 8; Ps. 32. 9; 75. 4.
punishment of, Deut. 21. 18; Prov. 1. 24; 29. 1.
of the Jews, Jer. 5. 8; 7. 28; 32. 38; 2 Kings 17. 14. See DISOBEDIENCE.
STUDY, excessive, weariness of, Eccl. 12. 12.
STUMBLINGBLOCK not to be placed before the blind, Lev. 19. 14; Deut. 27. 18.
figurative of offence, Rom. 14. 21; 1 Cor. 8. 9.
Christ one to the Jews, 1 Cor. 1. 23. this foretold, Is. 8. 14; Rom. 9. 32; 1 Pet. 2. 8.
SUBMISSION commanded to God, Jam. 4. 7.
to magistrates, &c., 1 Pet. 2. 13; 5. 5; Heb. 13. 17; Eph. 5. 21. See HUSBANDS, WIVES, PARENTS, CHILDREN, MASTERS, SERVANTS, &c.
SUCCOTH (in Canaan), Gen. 33. 17; Josh. 13. 27; 1 Kings 7. 46; Ps. 60. 6.
why punished by Gideon, Jud. 8. 5, 16.
— (in Egypt), first-born sanctified there, Ex. 12. 37, 13. 20.
SUFFERINGS. See JESUS CHRIST.
— of the Apostles, Acts 5. 40; 12; 13. 50; 14. 19; 16. 23; 20. 24; 21. 22; 1 Cor. 4. 11; 2 Cor. 1. 4; 4. 8; 6. 4; 11. 23; Phil. 1; 1 Tim. 4. 10; 2 Tim. 3. 10.

SUFFERINGS, —
exhortations concerning, 1 Pet. 1. 19; 2. 14; 4. 12.
of the patriarchs and prophets. See Heb. 11; also ABRAHAM, JACOB, MOSES, JOSEPH, JESUS, MIAMI, &c.
SUN created, Gen. 1. 14; Ps. 134. 74. 16; 1 Cor. 15. 41.
worship of, forbidden, Deut. 17. 3; Job 31. 26; Ezek. 8. 15.
stands still at the command of Joshua, Josh. 10. 12.
shadow of, returns by request of Hezekiah, 2 Kings 20. 1.
darkened at Christ's crucifixion, Luke 23. 44.
SUN of righteousness, Mal. 4. 1.
SUPPER, parable of the last supper, the marriage supper of the Lamb, Rev. 19. 17.
Lord's supper. See COMMUNION.
SURETYSHIP, evils of, Ps. 11. 11. 15; 17. 18; 20. 16; 23. 7; 23. 13.
SWALLOW, its habits alluded to, Ps. 84. 3; Prov. 26. 2; Is. 40. 31; Jer. 8. 7.
SWAN, an unclean bird, Lev. 11. 16; Deut. 14. 16.
SWEARING forbidden, Mat. 5. 34; Jam. 5. 12.
SWINE, an unclean animal, Lev. 11. 7; Deut. 14. 8; Is. 65. 4.
figurative of unbelievers and apostates, Mat. 7. 6; 1 Pet. 1. 23.
the devils sent into, Mat. 8. 30; 9. 13; Luke 8. 32.
SWORD of the Lord, against his enemies, Gen. 3. 24; Deut. 20. 3; Jud. 7. 18; 1 Chr. 21. 13; Ps. 45. 3; Is. 24. 8; 64. 16; Jer. 12. 5; 47. 6; Ezek. 21. 4; 30. 3; 38. 22; Zeph. 2. 12, &c.
SYCAMORE tree mentioned, 1 Kings 10. 27; Am. 7. 14; Luke 19. 47.
SYNAGOGUES of the Jews, Gal. 2. 9; and the apostles teach in, Mat. 9. 35; Luke 4. 16; John 6. 59; 8. 59; Acts 13. 5; 14. 1; 18. 4.
SYRIANS, Gen. 23. 20; Deut. 20. 1; subdued by David, 2 Sam. 8. 1; tributary to Solomon, 1 Kings 10. 22.
revolt, 1 Kings 11. 25.
besieging Samaria, defied, 1 Kings 20.
Ahab slain by, 1 Kings 22. 34; 2 Chr. 18. 33.
again besiege Samaria, 2 Kings 17. 34.
their sudden flight, 2 Kings 17. 34.
See 2 Kings 8. 13; 13. 7; 14. 1.
employed to chastise Judah, 1 Chr. 24. 25. See 2 Chr. 28. 5; 32. 2; Ezek. 27. 16; Hos. 12. 10; 13. 1. 5.
the gospel preached to, Mat. 23. 34; Acts 15. 23; 18. 19; Gal. 1. 21.
SYROPHENICIAN woman, Mat. 9. 25; her daughter healed, Mk. 7. 30.

T.

TABERNACLE, direction for building, Ex. 25—27.
its construction, Ex. 26—28.
its setting up, Ex. 40. 1.
covered by the cloud, Ex. 40. 34; Num. 9. 15.
instructed by Moses, Lev. 24. 10.
directions concerning its removal, Num. 1. 50; 2. 15.

TEMA, Gen. 25. 15; Job 6. 19; Is.
 21. 14; Jer. 25. 25.
 TEMAN, Gen. 36. 11.
 prophecies concerning, Jer. 49. 7.
 20; Ezek. 25. 13; Am. 1. 12; Obad.
 9; Hab. 8. 3.
 TEACHERS appointed in Israel,
 Num. 11. 25; 2 Chr. 17. 7; Ezra 7.
 10, &c.
 in the Christian church, Acts 13. 1;
 Rom. 12. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 28; Eph. 4.
 11; Col. 1. 28; 3. 16; 1 Tim. 3;
 duty towards, 1 Cor. 9. 9; Gal. 6.
 6; 1 Tim. 5. 17.
 false, described, Is. 9. 15; Jer. 5.
 13; 6. 13; Ezek. 14. 9; 22. 25;
 Hos. 9. 7; Mic. 2. 11; 3. 11; Zeph.
 13; Acts 13. 6; 20. 29; 2 Cor. 11.
 1. 11; 2 Pet. 2; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Tit.
 14. 20.
 warnings against, Deut. 13. 1; Is.
 8. 20; Ezek. 18; Mat. 24. 5; Gal.
 1. 6; Col. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 7; 4. 1;
 2 John 10. 9; 2 Pet. 2; 1 John 4. 1;
 to be tried, Is. 8. 20; Rev. 2. 14.
 and avoided, Rom. 16. 17; 2 John
 10; Tit. 3. 10.
 foretold to arise, 1 Tim. 4. 1; Mat.
 24. 4; Acts 20. 29.
 their punishment, Deut. 13. 1; Mic.
 3. 7; Rev. 2. 20.
 TEMPERANCE, exhortations to,
 Prov. 23. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 25; Gal. 6.
 23; Eph. 5. 18; Tit. 1. 8; 2. 2; 2
 Pet. 1. 6.
 TEMPLE. See HOUSE of God.
 TEMPTATION, or trial, of Abra-
 ham, Gen. 22.
 of Joseph, Gen. 39.
 of David, 2 Sam. 24. 1; 1 Chr. 21.
 of Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 32. 31.
 of Job, Job 1, &c.
 of Daniel, Dan. 6.
 of Christ, by the devil, Mat. 4; Mk.
 1. 13; Luke 4.
 by the Jews, Mat. 16. 1; 19. 3; 22.
 35; Mk. 10. 2; Luke 10. 25; John
 9; Ps. 68. 10; Luke 22. 31. 40;
 Heb. 11. 17; Jam. 1. 12; 1 Pet. 1.
 7; 4. 12.
 TEMPTER, Mat. 4. 3; 1 Thes. 3. 5.
 See Devil.
 TENTS, patriarchs dwell in, Gen. 9.
 21; 12. 8; 25. 27, &c.; Heb. 11. 9.
 TERAPHIM, images, Gen. 31. 54.
 of Micah, Jud. 17. 5; 18. 14; 1 Sam.
 19. 13.
 TERTULLUS, oration of, against
 Paul, Acts 24.
 TESTAMENT, the New, shown in
 the Lord's supper, Mat. 26. 28;
 Mk. 14. 24; Luke 22. 20; 1 Cor.
 11. 25.
 superior to the Old, 2 Cor. 3; Heb.
 7. 21; 8. 7; 9. 10; 12. 24. See
 COVENANT.
 TESTIMONY, the two tables of
 stones placed in the ark, Ex. 25. 16,
 51. See TABLES.
 altar raised by Reubenites and
 Gadites, Josh. 22. 10.
 of the apostles, Acts 22. 18; 2 Thes.
 1. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 8; Rev. 1. 2; II.
 7; 12. 17.
 TESTIMONIES of God, blessedness
 of keeping, &c., Ps. 119. 2.
 TIBI, Gen. 25. 15; Job 6. 19; Is.
 21. 14; Jer. 25. 25.
 TIBI, Gen. 36. 11.
 prophecies concerning, Jer. 49. 7.
 20; Ezek. 25. 13; Am. 1. 12; Obad.
 9; Hab. 8. 3.
 TEACHERS appointed in Israel,
 Num. 11. 25; 2 Chr. 17. 7; Ezra 7.
 10, &c.
 in the Christian church, Acts 13. 1;
 Rom. 12. 7; 1 Cor. 12. 28; Eph. 4.
 11; Col. 1. 28; 3. 16; 1 Tim. 3;
 duty towards, 1 Cor. 9. 9; Gal. 6.
 6; 1 Tim. 5. 17.
 false, described, Is. 9. 15; Jer. 5.
 13; 6. 13; Ezek. 14. 9; 22. 25;
 Hos. 9. 7; Mic. 2. 11; 3. 11; Zeph.
 13; Acts 13. 6; 20. 29; 2 Cor. 11.
 1. 11; 2 Pet. 2; 2 Tim. 3. 8; Tit.
 14. 20.
 warnings against, Deut. 13. 1; Is.
 8. 20; Ezek. 18; Mat. 24. 5; Gal.
 1. 6; Col. 2. 8; 1 Tim. 1. 7; 4. 1;
 2 John 10. 9; 2 Pet. 2; 1 John 4. 1;
 to be tried, Is. 8. 20; Rev. 2. 14.
 and avoided, Rom. 16. 17; 2 John
 10; Tit. 3. 10.
 foretold to arise, 1 Tim. 4. 1; Mat.
 24. 4; Acts 20. 29.
 their punishment, Deut. 13. 1; Mic.
 3. 7; Rev. 2. 20.
 TEMPERANCE, exhortations to,
 Prov. 23. 1; 1 Cor. 9. 25; Gal. 6.
 23; Eph. 5. 18; Tit. 1. 8; 2. 2; 2
 Pet. 1. 6.
 TEMPLE. See HOUSE of God.
 TEMPTATION, or trial, of Abra-
 ham, Gen. 22.
 of Joseph, Gen. 39.
 of David, 2 Sam. 24. 1; 1 Chr. 21.
 of Hezekiah, 2 Chr. 32. 31.
 of Job, Job 1, &c.
 of Daniel, Dan. 6.
 of Christ, by the devil, Mat. 4; Mk.
 1. 13; Luke 4.
 by the Jews, Mat. 16. 1; 19. 3; 22.
 35; Mk. 10. 2; Luke 10. 25; John
 9; Ps. 68. 10; Luke 22. 31. 40;
 Heb. 11. 17; Jam. 1. 12; 1 Pet. 1.
 7; 4. 12.
 TEMPTER, Mat. 4. 3; 1 Thes. 3. 5.
 See Devil.
 TENTS, patriarchs dwell in, Gen. 9.
 21; 12. 8; 25. 27, &c.; Heb. 11. 9.
 TERAPHIM, images, Gen. 31. 54.
 of Micah, Jud. 17. 5; 18. 14; 1 Sam.
 19. 13.
 TERTULLUS, oration of, against
 Paul, Acts 24.
 TESTAMENT, the New, shown in
 the Lord's supper, Mat. 26. 28;
 Mk. 14. 24; Luke 22. 20; 1 Cor.
 11. 25.
 superior to the Old, 2 Cor. 3; Heb.
 7. 21; 8. 7; 9. 10; 12. 24. See
 COVENANT.
 TESTIMONY, the two tables of
 stones placed in the ark, Ex. 25. 16,
 51. See TABLES.
 altar raised by Reubenites and
 Gadites, Josh. 22. 10.
 of the apostles, Acts 22. 18; 2 Thes.
 1. 10; 2 Tim. 1. 8; Rev. 1. 2; II.
 7; 12. 17.
 TESTIMONIES of God, blessedness
 of keeping, &c., Ps. 119. 2.
 THANKSGIVING, pointed for, 1 Chr.
 Neh. 11. 17; 12. 8.
 at the Lord's supper,
 Mk. 14. 23; Luke 22.
 at meals, Mk. 8. 6;
 Acts 27. 35; Rom. 1.
 20; 1 Tim. 4. 3.
 exhortations to, Ps. 34.
 95. 2; 100. 4; 107. 22;
 9. 12; Phil. 4. 6; Col.
 Rev. 7. 12. See PSALMS.
 THEATRE, at Ephesus, 1
 Thes. 4. 17.
 THEFTS, whence proceed
 16. 19; Mk. 7. 22. See 8.
 at Acts 17.
 THESSALONICA, Paul
 discipled there commended,
 1 Thes. 5. 3; 2 Thes. 1. 3;
 exhorted, 1 Thes. 4. 5; 2
 instructed concerning the
 times, 1 Thes. 5. 2; 2 Thes. 1
 Paul's earnest love for the
 Thes. 3, &c.
 THEUDAS, edition of, Acts 5. 36.
 THEUS, punishment of, Ex. 22.
 10; 1 Pet. 4. 18.
 his conduct described, Job 24. 1;
 Jer. 2. 29; 49. 9; Luke 10. 30.
 Christ's second coming typified by,
 Mat. 24. 43; Luke 12. 59; 1 Thes.
 5. 2; 2 Pet. 3. 10; Rev. 3. 3; 16. 15.
 THIEVES, Christ crucified between
 two, Mat. 27. 38; Mk. 15. 27.
 one of them confesses him, Luke
 23. 40.
 THOMAS, apostle, ordained, Mat.
 10. 3; Mk. 3. 18; Luke 6. 15;—
 Acts 1. 13.
 his zeal, John 11. 16.
 his unbelief and confession, John
 20. 24.
 THORNS used for chastisement,
 Jud. 8. 7, 16.
 a crown of thorns put on Christ,
 Mat. 27. 29; Mk. 15. 17; John
 19. 2.
 THUMMIM, part of the high priest's
 breastplate, Ex. 28. 30; Lev. 8. 8;
 Deut. 33. 8; Ezra 2. 63; Neh. 7.
 65.
 THUNDER, sent as a punishment,
 Ex. 9. 23; 1 Sam. 7. 10; Ps. 78. 45.
 in harvest, as a sign, 1 Sam. 12. 18.
 See Ex. 19. 16; Rev.

TIMOTHEUS—Cont.

commended, 1 Cor. 16. 16; Phil. 2. 19.
sent to Thessalonica, 1 Thes. 3.
released from confinement, Heb. 13. 13.
reminded by Paul of his charge; exhorted to fulfil it; comforted, and encouraged by Paul's own example, 1 Tim. 1; 5; 6; 2 Tim. 1; 2; 4.
instructed concerning public worship, 1 Tim. 2.
the qualifications of bishops and deacons, 1 Tim. 3.
the signs of the last times, 1 Tim. 4; 2 Tim. 3.
TIRHAKAH, king of Ethiopia, Sennacherib's war with, 2 Kings 19. 9.
TIRSHATHA (governor), Ezra 2. 63; Neh. 7. 70, &c.
TIRZAH (Josh. 12. 24), kings of Israel dwell there, 1 Kings 14. 17; 15. 21; 16. 8, 15; 2 Kings 15. 16; Song 6. 4.
TITHES paid by Abraham to Melchizedec, Gen. 14. 20; Heb. 7. 6.
promised by Jacob, Gen. 28. 22; claimed by the Lord, Lev. 27. 30; Prov. 3. 9; Mal. 3. 8.
granted to the Levites, Num. 18. 21; Neh. 10. 37; 2 Chr. 31. 6; Heb. 7. 6.
for the feasts, Deut. 14. 23.
for the poor, Deut. 14. 23.
TITUS, Gal. 2. 3.
Paul's love for, 2 Cor. 2. 13; 7. 6, 13.
why sent to Corinth, 2 Cor. 8. 6; 12. 18; 2 Tim. 4. 10.
reminded by Paul of his office, instructed concerning the qualifications of bishops, Tit. 1; and exhorted to fulfil his charge with boldness, Tit. 1. 13; 2. 3.
TOBIAH, the Ammonite, vexes the Jews, Neh. 4. 3; 6. 1, 12, 14; 13. 4.
TOGARMAH, Gen. 10. 3; Ezek. 27. 14.
TONGUE, characterized, Jam. 3.
to be governed, Ps. 39. 1; Eph. 4. 29; 5. 4; Col. 3. 8; 4. 6; 1 Thes. 5. 11; Tit. 1. 10; 2. 8; 3. 2; Jam. 1. 26; 3; 1 Pet. 3. 10; Jude 16; Prov. 4. 24; 10. 10, 19; 14. 23; 15. 4; 17. 20; 18. 6; Eccl. 3. 7; 10. 12; Mat. 5. 22; 12. 36.
TONGUES, confusion of, Gen. 11.
gift of, Acts 2. 3; 10. 46; 19. 6.
regulations concerning its exercise, 1 Cor. 12. 10; 13. 1; 14. 2.
TOPAZ, precious stone, Ex. 28. 17; Rev. 21. 20.
TOPHET defiled by Josiah, 2 Kings 23. 10. See Is. 30. 33; Jer. 7. 31; 19. 11.
TORN beasts, flesh of, not to be eaten, Ex. 22. 31; Lev. 22. 8; Ezek. 4. 14; 44. 31.
TORTOISE, an unclean animal, Lev. 11. 29.
TOUCHING Christ's garment in faith, many healed by, Mk. 5. 28; 6. 56; Luke 6. 19.
TOWER of Babel, Gen. 11.
of Peniel, Jud. 8. 17.
of Shechem, Jud. 9. 46.
TRADERS in Tyre, described, Ezek. 27. See Rev. 18. 11.
TRADITIONS of men, observation of, censured, Mat. 15. 3; Mk. 7. 7; Col. 2. 8; Gal. 1. 14; Tit. 1. 14.
TRAITOR, Judas so called, Luke 6. 16.

TRANCE of Balaam, Num. 24. 4.
of Peter, Acts 10. 10; 11. 5.
of Paul, Acts 22. 17.
TRANSFIGURATION of Christ, Mat. 17; Mk. 9. 2; Luke 9. 29; John 1. 14; 2 Pet. 1. 16.
TRANSLATION of Enoch, Gen. 5. 24; Heb. 11. 5.
of Elijah, 2 Kings 2.
TRANSFORMATION of Satan, Gen. 3; 2 Cor. 11. 3, 14.
and his ministers, 2 Cor. 11. 13, 15.
TRANSGRESSIONS. See **SIN**.
TREACHERY of Simeon and Levi, Gen. 34. 13.
of Shechemites, Jud. 9.
of Doeg, 1 Sam. 21. 7; 22. 9; Ps. 52.
of David, 2 Sam. 11. 14.
of Ziba, 2 Sam. 16.
of Joab, 2 Sam. 3. 27; 20. 9.
of Jezebel, 1 Kings 21. 5.
of Jehu, 2 Kings 10. 18.
of Haman, Est. 3. &c.
of Judas, Mat. 26. 47; Mk. 14. 43; Luke 22. 47; John 18. 5.
TREASON of Absalom, 2 Sam. 15—18.
of Sheba, 2 Sam. 20.
of Adonijah, &c., 1 Kings 1.
of Zimri, 1 Kings 16. 10.
of Athaliah, 2 Kings 11; 2 Chr. 22. 10.
of Shallum, &c., 2 Kings 15. 10.
of Bigthan and Teresh, Est. 2. 21.
TREASURY of the Lord, things devoted belong to, Josh. 6. 19.
Levites have charge of, 1 Chr. 9. 26; 28. 11; Neh. 13. 13.
gifts cast into, Mk. 12. 41; Luke 21. 1.
TREE of life, Gen. 2. 9; 3. 22; Prov. 3. 18; 11. 30; Ezek. 47. 7, 12; Rev. 2. 7; 22. 14.
of knowledge, eating of, forbidden, Gen. 2. 17.
the command broken, Gen. 3.
TREES, laws concerning, Lev. 19. 23; 27. 30; Deut. 20. 19.
Jotham's parable of the, Jud. 9. 8.
Nebuchadnezzar's vision of a tree, Dan. 4. 10.
figuratively mentioned, 1 Chr. 15. 33; Num. 24. 6; Ps. 1; (Jer. 17. 8;) 94. 12; Eccl. 11. 3; Song 2. 8, &c.; Is. 41. 19; Ezek. 17. 24; 31. 5; Mat. 3. 10; 7. 17; 12. 33; Luke 3. 9; 6. 43; 21. 29; Jude 12.
TRESPASS offerings, laws concerning, Lev. 5; 6; Num. 5. &c. &c.
TRIAL of the heart, God's prerogative, 1 Chr. 28. 9; 29. 17; 2 Chr. 32. 12; Ps. 7. 9; 11. 4; 26. 2; Prov. 17. 3; Jer. 11. 20; 17. 10; 1 Thes. 2. 4.
of faith, Heb. 11. 17; Jam. 1. 3; Zech. 13. 9; Job 23. 10; 1 Pet. 4. 12; Rev. 3. 10. See **TEMPTATIONS**.
TRIBES of Israel blessed, Gen. 49; Num. 23. 20; 24; Deut. 33.
their order in the camp, Num. 2.
in their march, Num. 10. 14.
numbered by Moses, Num. 1; 26.
by David, 2 Sam. 24; 1 Chr. 21.
number of those sealed, Rev. 7. 4.
TRIBULATION connected with the Gospel, Mat. 13. 21; 24. 21; John 16. 33; Acts 14. 22; 1 Thes. 3. 4; Rev. 7. 14. See **AFFLICTIONS**.
TRIBUTE commanded to be paid, Mat. 22. 21; Luke 20. 25; Rom. 13. 6; 1 Pet. 2. 13.
Christ's example, Mat. 17. 24.

TROAS visited by Paul, Acts 20. 5; 2 Cor. 2. 12; 1 Tim. 1. 3.
TROOP, Gad so called, Gen. 22. 49. 19.
TROPHIMUS, companion of Paul, Acts 20. 4; 21. 29; 1 Tim. 4.
TRUMPETS, directions for blowing, Num. 10; Josh. 6. 4; 18. 7; Ezek. 7. 14; 33. 3; Joel 2. 1.
employed in worship, 1 Chr. 15; 15. 24; 2 Chr. 5. 11; 23. 7; N. 98. 6.
blast of, Lev. 23. 24; Num. 2.
sounding of the seven, &c., 1 Chr. 15.
the last trumpet, 1 Cor. 15. 52; 1 Thes. 4. 16.
TRUST in God commanded, &c., 5; 34; 57. 3; 40. 3; 2 Cor. 1. 10; 8. 12; 11. 9; 13. 1; 14. 9; 15. 5; 16. 20; 18. 24; 23. 5; 24. 4; Jer. 17. 7.
blessings resulting from, &c., 26. 1; 32. 10; 33. 21; 44. 17; 5. 40; 66. 11; 112. 7; 125; Ps. 16. 20; 28. 25; 29. 25; 44. 12; 26. 3; 57. 13; Heb. 11. 6.
exemplified in David, 1 Sam. 2. 45; 30. 6.
Jehoshaphat, 2 Chr. 20. 21.
Hezekiah, 2 Kings 18. 4.
Shadrach, &c., Dan. 1. 17.
Paul, 2 Tim. 1. 12; 4. 18.
in man, riches, &c., forbidden, Job 31. 24; Ps. 20. 7; 33. 16; 49. 6; 62. 7; 62. 10; 118. 9; 138. 1; Prov. 11. 28; 23. 5; 14. 7; Jer. 17. 5; 7. 4; 4. 4; 46. 2; Ezek. 33. 13; Mk. 10. 23; 1 Cor. 9. 1; 1 Tim. 6. 17.
TRUTH, the, of God, Ex. 18. 6; Num. 23. 19; Deut. 32. 4; 32. 16; Ps. 57. 10; 85. 10; 86. 15; 140. 5; 146. 6, &c.
exhibited in his dealings with man, Ps. 19. 9; 25. 10; 33. 4; 37. 14; 4. 96; 13; 119. 160; 14. 24; 34. 4; 37. 1; Mic. 7. 20; John 1. 17; 14. 6; 17. 17; 18. 37; Rom. 2. 8; 1 Cor. 13. 12; Cor. 4. 2; Gal. 3. 1; Eph. 4. 21; 1 Thes. 2. 10; 2 Tim. 2. 17; 1. 18; Tit. 1. 1; 1 Pet. 1. 22.
TRUTH to be observed, 1 Tim. 17; Zech. 8. 16; Eph. 4. 2; 1 John 3. 18. See **FALSITY**.
TRUTH, word of, Ps. 118. 6; 1 Cor. 6. 7; Eph. 1. 13; Gal. 2. 15; Jam. 1. 15. See **TRUTHS**, **GENERAL**.
TUBAL, Gen. 10. 2; Is. 40. 26; Ezek. 27. 13; 32. 15; 33. 9.
TUMULTS concerning David, 2 Sam. 20. 1.
concerning Rehoboam, 1 Kings 12. 16.
concerning Christ, Mat. 27. 1; 28. 12; 19. 24; 21. 27.
TURTLE-DOVE used for offerings, Gen. 15. 9; Lev. 1. 34; 22. 14; Num. 6. 10; Luke 2. 24.
TYCHICUS, companion of Paul, Acts 20. 4; 2 Tim. 4. 11; Tit. 2. 12.
commended, Eph. 5. 21; Col. 4. 1.
TYPES of Christ. See **JESUS CHRIST**.
TYRANNY of Pharaoh, Ex. 1. 10; of Saul, 1 Sam. 21. 2.
of Solomon and Rehoboam, 1 Kings 11. 4.

WAR, laws concerning, Deut. 20; 23. 9; 24. 6.
 WARNING commanded to be given, 3 Chr. 19. 10; Esek. 3. 17; 33. 3; 1 Thea. 5. 14.
 Paul's example, Acts 20. 31; 1 Cor. 4. 14; Col. 1. 28.
 WASHING, enjoined by the law, Ex. 29. 4; Lev. 6. 27; 13. 64; 14. 8; Deut. 21. 6; 2 Chr. 4. 6.
 traditional, censured, Mk. 7. 8; Luke 11. 38.
 washing the feet a mark of hospitality and reverence, Gen. 18. 4; 24. 32; 43. 24; 1 Sam. 25. 41; Luke 7. 38; 1 Tim. 5. 10.
 Christ washes his disciples' feet, John 13.
 washing the hands as token of innocence, Deut. 31. 6; Pa. 25. 6.
 Pilate an instance, Mat. 27. 24.
 figuratively mentioned, Job 9. 30; 1a. 1. 16; 4. 4; Tit. 3. 6; Heb. 10. 22.
 through the blood of Christ, 1 Cor. 6. 11; Rev. 1. 5; 7. 14.
 WASTE forbidden by Christ, John 6. 12.
 WATCHES, divisions of time, Ex. 14. 24; 1 Sam. 11. 11; Mat. 14. 25; Mk. 6. 48.
 WATCHFULNESS, exhortations to, Mat. 24. 42; 25. 13; 25. 41; Mk. 13. 35; Luke 12. 35; 21. 36; 1 Cor. 10. 12; Eph. 6. 18; Col. 4. 2; 1 Thea. 5. 4; 2 Tim. 4. 5; 1 Pet. 4. 7; 5. 8; Rev. 3. 2; 16. 15.
 WATCHMEN, their duty, 2 Sam. 18. 25; 2 Kings 9. 17; Pa. 127. 1; Song 3. 8; 4. 7; 1a. 21. 5, 11; 52. 8; Jer. 6. 17; 31. 6; Ezek. 3. 17; 33. Hab. 2. 1.
 evil described, 1a. 56. 10.
 WATCH-TOWERS, 2 Chr. 20. 24; 1a. 21. 6.
 WATER, formed into sea, Gen. 1. 2, 6, 9.
 flood of, poured on the earth, Gen. 7. 1.
 miraculously supplied, Gen. 21. 19; Ex. 15. 23; 17. 6; Num. 20. 7; 2 Kings 8. 20.
 its course suspended at the Red Sea, Ex. 14. 21.
 and at Jordan, Josh. 3. 14; 2 Kings 2. 8, 14.
 iron made to swim in, 2 Kings 6. 6.
 Christ walks on, Mat. 14. 25; Mk. 6. 48; John 6. 19.
 employed in the trial of jealousy, Num. 5. 17.
 in baptism, Mat. 3. 11; Acts 8. 36; 10. 47, &c.
 changed into wine, John 3. 8.
 changed into blood, Ex. 7. 19; Pa. 78. 44; 105. 29; Rev. 16. 6.
 water of Jericho healed by Elisha, 2 Kings 5. 19.
 Ezekiel's vision of the healing waters, Ezek. 47. See Joel 3. 18; Zech. 13. 1; Rev. 22.
 water of purification and separation, law of, Num. 8. 7; 19.
 figuratively mentioned, Pa. 65. 9; 1a. 41. 17; 44. 3; 55. 1; Jer. 2. 13; Ezek. 47; Zech. 13. 1; John 3. 5; 4. 10; 7. 38; Rev. 7. 17; 21. 6; 22. &c. &c.
 WAVERING, exhortations against, Heb. 10. 23; Jam. 1. 6.
 WAVE-OFFERING, Ex. 29. 24; Lev. 7. 30; 8. 27; 23. 11, 20; Num. 5. 25; 6. 20, &c.

WAY, the, Christ so called, John 14. 6; Heb. 10. 20.
 WEANED child, figuratively mentioned, Pa. 131. 2; 1a. 11. 6; 23. 9.
 WEASEL, an unclean animal, Lev. 11. 29.
 WEAVER mentioned, Ex. 26. 35, figuratively, Job 7. 6; 1a. 38. 12.
 WEB spider's, Job 8. 14; 1a. 59. 6.
 WEDDING, parable of the, Mat. 22. See Luke 12. 36; 14. 8.
 WEEKS, feast of, Deut. 16. 9.
 seventy, prophecy concerning, Dan. 9. 24.
 WEAK in the faith, exhortations concerning, Rom. 14; 15; 1 Cor. 8; 1 Thea. 5. 14; Heb. 12. 12.
 Paul's example, 1 Cor. 9. 23.
 WEEPING of Hagar, Gen. 21. 16.
 of Esau, Gen. 27. 38.
 of Jacob and Esau, Gen. 33. 4.
 of Jacob, Gen. 37. 35.
 of Joseph, Gen. 42. 24; 43. 30; 45. 2, 14; 46. 29; 50. 1, 17.
 of Israelites, Num. 11. 4; 14. 1; Deut. 34. 8; Jud. 1. 4; 20. 23; 21. 2.
 of Hannah, 1 Sam. 1. 7.
 of Jonathan and David, 1 Sam. 30. 41.
 of David, 2 Sam. 1. 17; 3. 32; 13. 36; 16. 23, 30; 18. 33.
 of Hezekiah, 2 Kings 20. 3; 1a. 38. 8.
 of Jesus, Luke 19. 41; John 11. 35.
 of Peter, Mat. 26. 75; Mk. 14. 72; Luke 22. 62.
 of Mary, Luke 7. 38; John 11. 2, 33; 20. 11.
 WEEPING for the dead, &c., Gen. 23. 2; 2 Sam. 1. 24; Eccl. 3. 4; Jer. 9. 17; 22. 10; Ezek. 24. 16; Am. 5. 16; Mk. 6. 39; John 11. 25; 20. 13, &c.
 none in the new Jerusalem, Rev. 21. 4.
 exhortations concerning, Rom. 12. 16; 1 Cor. 7. 30; 1 Thea. 4. 13. See Luke 6. 21; Joel 2. 17.
 WEIGHTS, just, commanded, Lev. 19. 35; Deut. 25. 13; Prov. 11. 1; 16. 11; 20. 10, 23; Ezek. 45. 10; Mic. 6. 10. See BALANCE.
 WELL of Bethlehem, David desires water from, 1 Chr. 11. 17.
 poured out to the Lord, 1 Chr. 11. 18.
 WELLS dug by Abraham, &c., Gen. 26. 15.
 by Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 10.
 WHALE (or great fish), mentioned, Gen. 1. 21; Job 7. 12; Ezek. 32. 2.
 Jonah swallowed by one, Jon. 1. 17; Mat. 12. 40.
 WHEAT, offerings made of, Ex. 29. 2, &c.
 Tye supplied with, from Israel, 1 Kings 5. 11; Ezek. 37. 17.
 parable concerning, Mat. 13. 25.
 WHEELS, vision of the, Ezek. 1. 15; 8. 13; 10. 9.
 WHELPS (Hon's), parable of, Ezek. 19; Nah. 2. 12.
 WHIRLWINDS express God's power and glory, Job 37. 9; 38. 1; 1a. 66. 15; 1 Kings 19. 11; 2 Kings 2. 1; Jer. 23. 19; Ezek. 1. 4; Nah. 1. 3; Zech. 9. 14, &c.
 WHISPERING forbidden, Prov. 16. 28; 26. 20; Rom. 1. 29; 2 Cor. 12. 20. See SLANDER, TALK-HEARSAY.
 WHITE raiment of angels, Mat. 28. 3; Mk. 16. 5.

WHITE—cont.
 of Christ at the transfiguration, Mat. 17. 2; Mk. 9. 2; Luke 9. 23.
 of the redeemed, Rev. 3. 5; 4. 4; 7. 9; 19. 8, 14.
 cloud, Rev. 14. 14.
 horse, Rev. 6. 2; 19. 11.
 throne, Rev. 20. 11.
 WHORE, vision of the great, Rev. 17. 18.
 WHOREDOM forbidden, Lev. 19. 29; Deut. 22. 21; 23. 17.
 spiritual, Ezek. 16; 23; Jer. 3; Hos. 1; 2. See IDOLATRY.
 WHOREMONGERS condemned, Eph. 5. 5; 1 Tim. 1. 10; Heb. 13. 4; Rev. 21. 8; 22. 15.
 WICKED, their character and punishment, Deut. 32. 5; Job 4. 6; 5; 15; 18; 20; 21; 34; 7. 13; 30; 36. 12. See PSALMS OF IMPIETIES, and PROVERBS throughout.
 Eccl. 8. 10, &c.; 1a. 1; 22; 23. 29; 37. 21; 40. 13; 41. 6; 44. 9; 45. 9; 47; 57—59; 66; &c.; Jer. 2. 3, &c.; Ezek. 5. 16; 18; 23; Hos. to Mal. Mat. 5—7; 13. 37; 15; 18; 22. 30; 25; John 5. 29; 10. &c.; Rom. 1. 21; 3. 10; 1 Cor. 5. 11; Gal. 5. 19; Eph. 4. 17; 5. 5; Phil. 3. 18; Col. 3. 6; 2 Thea. 2. 1; 1 Tim. 1. 9; 4. 5; 9; 2 Tim. 3. 13; Tit. 1. 10; Heb. 6. 4; Jam. 4. 4; 1 Pet. 4. 3; 2 Pet. 2. 3; 1 John 2. 15; 4. 4; Jude; Rev. 3. 20; 14. 8; 18; 20. 13; 22. 15.
 not to be envied when in prosperity, Ps. 51. 1; 73; Prov. 3. 31; 23. 17; 24. 1, 19; Jer. 12, &c.
 alliance with the wicked forbidden, Gen. 28. 1; Ex. 23. 32; 34. 12; Num. 16. 26; Deut. 7. 2; 13. 6; Jos. 23. 7; Jud. 2. 2; 3 Chr. 19. 2; Ezra 9. 12; 10. 10; Neh. 6. 3; Pa. 106. 35; Prov. 1. 16; 4. 14; 12. 11; 14. 7; Jer. 2. 25; 51. 6; Rom. 16. 17; 1 Cor. 5. 9; 15. 33; 2 Cor. 6. 14; Eph. 5. 7, 11; Phil. 2. 15; 3 Thea. 3. 6; 1 Tim. 6. 5; 2 Tim. 2. 5; 2 Pet. 3. 17; Rev. 18. 4.
 WIDOW, David counselled by one, 2 Sam. 14.
 Elijah sustained by one, 1 Kings 17.
 parable of the importunate, Luke 18. 3.
 the widow's mite commended, Mk. 12. 42; Luke 21. 2.
 figurative, 1a. 47. 9; 54. 4; Lam. 1. 1.
 WIDOWS to be protected, honoured, and relieved, Ex. 22. 23; Deut. 14. 29; 24. 17; 27. 19; Job. 23. 13; 1a. 1. 17; Jer. 7. 6; Acts 6. 1; 9. 39; 1 Tim. 5. 3; Jam. 1. 27.
 especially under God's protection, Deut. 10. 18; Pa. 68. 5; 154. 9; Prov. 15. 25; Jer. 49. 11.
 injurers of widows condemned, Deut. 27. 19; Pa. 94. 6; 1a. 1. 23; 10. 2; Ezek. 32. 7; Mal. 3. 5; Mat. 23. 14; Mk. 12. 40; Luke 20. 47.
 laws relating to their marriages, Deut. 25. 5; Mk. 12. 19; Lev. 21. 14; Ezek. 44. 22. See 1 Cor. 7. 8.
 WILDERNESS, the, the Israelites' journeys in, Ex. 16; Num. 14. 12, &c.; 13. 8; 20; 33; Deut. 1. 19; 8. 2; 32. 10; Neh. 3. 19; Pa. 78. 40; 107. 4.
 Hagar's flight into, Gen. 16. 7.
 Elijah's, 1 Kings 19. 4.
 John the Baptist preaches in the wilderness of Judaea, Mat. 3. &c.

WILL of God, irresistible, Dan. 4. 17, 35; John 1. 13; Rom. 9. 19; Eph. 1. 5; Jam. 1. 18.
 fulfilled by Christ, (Ps. 40. 8.) Mat. 26. 42; Mk. 14. 36; Luke 22. 42; Heb. 10. 7; John 4. 34; 5. 30.
 how performed, John 7. 17; Eph. 6. 6; Col. 4. 12; 1 Thes. 4. 3; 5. 18; Heb. 13. 21; 1 Pet. 2. 15; 4. 2; 1 John 2. 17; 3. 23.
 to be submitted to, Jam. 4. 15. See Mat. 6. 10; Acts 21. 14; Rom. 1. 10; 15. 32.
WILL of man, in contrast to that of God, John 1. 13; Eph. 2. 3; Rom. 9. 16; 1 Pet. 4. 8.
WIND, miraculous effects of, Gen. 8. 1; Ex. 16. 10; Num. 11. 81; Ezek. 37. 9; Jon. 1. 4.
 rebuked by Christ, Mat. 8. 26.
 figuratively mentioned, Job 7. 7; 8. 3; John 8. 8; Jam. 1. 6; 3. 4.
WINE made by Noah, Gen. 9. 20.
 presented to Abram by Melchizedek, Gen. 14. 18.
 employed in offerings, Ex. 29. 40; Lev. 23. 13; Num. 15. 5.
 in the Lord's supper, Mat. 26. 29.
 forbidden to the Nazarenes, Num. 6. 3; Jud. 13. 14.
 abstained from by the Rechabites, Jer. 35.
 water changed to, by Christ, John 2. its lawful use, Jud. 9. 13; 19. 19; Pa. 104. 15; Prov. 31. 6; Eccl. 10. 19; Eph. 6. 18; 1 Tim. 4. 23.
 its abuse. See **DRUNKENNESS**.
WINEPRESS of the wrath of God, Rev. 14. 19; 19. 15. See Is. 6. 2; 63. 8; Lam. 1. 15; Mat. 21. 33.
WISDOM given by God, Ex. 31. 8; 1 Kings 4. 12; 4. 29; 1 Chr. 22. 12; 2 Chr. 1. 10; Prov. 2. 6; Dan. 2. 20; Ezra 7. 25; Eccl. 2. 26; Acts 6. 10; 7. 10; 2 Pet. 3. 15.
 described, Deut. 4. 6; Job 28. 12; Pa. 111. 10; Prov. 1. 2; 9. 14; 8. 24; 7. 28; Eccl. 2. 13; 7. 19; 9. 13; Jer. 9. 24; Mat. 7. 24; Jam. 3. 13.
 exhortations to, Pa. 90. 12; Mat. 10. 16; Rom. 16. 19; Eph. 5. 15; 2 Tim. 3. 15; Jam. 3. 13.
 blessings resulting from, Prov. 1. 5; 2. 13; 8. 11; 16. 16; 24. 3, 14; Eccl. 7. 11; 9. 13; 12. 11; Mat. 25. 1.
 obtained in answer to prayer by Solomon, 1 Kings 3. 9; 10. 6; Prov. 2. 8; Dan. 3. 21; Jam. 1. 5.
 personified, Prov. 1. 20; 8. 9.
 danger of despising, Prov. 1. 24; 2. 12; 8. 21; 5. 12; 8. 36; 9. 12; 10. 21; 11. 12.
 apparent in the works of God, Pa. 104. 1, 24; 136. 5; Prov. 8. 19; 6. 3; Jer. 10. 12; Rom. 1. 20; 11. 33, &c.
 of Joseph, Gen. 41. 33; 47. 13, &c. of Bezaleel and Aholiab, &c., Ex. 31. 3; 36. 1.
 of Solomon, 1 Kings 4. 29.
 of Daniel, &c., Dan. 1. 17; 5. 14; Ezek. 28. 3.
 of the prince of Tyre, Ezek. 28. 3.
 of men, vanity of, Job 5. 13; 11. 12; Eccl. 2. 1; Prov. 8. 7; Is. 5. 21; Zech. 9. 2; Jer. 8. 8; Mat. 11. 25; 1 Cor. 1. 17; 2. 4; 3. 19; 2 Cor. 1. 12; Jam. 3. 15. See Gen. 3. 6.
WISE men from the east worship Christ, Mat. 2.
WITCH of Endor visited by Saul, 1 Sam. 28.

WITCHCRAFT forbidden, Ex. 22. 18; Lev. 19. 26, 31; 20. 6, 27; Deut. 18. 10; Gal. 5. 20; Mal. 3. 5; Mic. 6. 13; Rev. 31. 8; 22. 15.
 abolished by Josiah, 2 Kings 23. 24.
 practised by Saul, after forbidding it, 1 Sam. 28.
 by Manasseh, 2 Kings 21. 6; 2 Chr. 33. 6.
 by Israel, 2 Kings 17. 17, &c.
 by Simon of Samaria, Acts 8. 9.
 by Philipians, Acts 16. 16.
 by Ephesians, Acts 19. 19.
WITHERED hand of Jeroboam healed, 1 Kings 13.
 one healed by Christ, Mat. 13. 10; Mk. 3. Luke 6. 6.
WITNESS, God invoked as, Gen. 31. 50; Jud. 11. 10; 1 Sam. 12. 5; Jer. 42. 5; Mic. 1. 2; Rom. 1. 9; 1 Thes. 2. 5.
WITNESS borne to Christ, by the Father, Mat. 3. 16; Luke 8. 22; John 5. 37; 12. 28; Heb. 1. 4; 1 John 5. 7.
 by the Holy Ghost, Mat. 3. 16; Luke 3. 22; John 1. 33; 15. 26; Acts 5. 32; 20. 23; Heb. 10. 15; 1 John 4. 7.
 by the prophets, Acts 10. 43; 1 Pet. 1. 10, &c.
 by the apostles, Acts 1. 8; 2. 32; 4. 33; 5. 32; 10. 41; 22. 15; 26. 16, &c.; 1 Pet. 5. 1; Rev. 20. 4.
 Christ the faithful and true, Rev. 1. 5; 3. 14.
WITNESSES, False, forbidden, Ex. 20. 16; 23. 1; Lev. 19. 11; Deut. 5. 20; 19. 16; Prov. 6. 16, 19; 12. 17; 10. 9, 25; 11. 23; 25. 18; Jer. 7. 9; Zech. 8. 4; Luke 8. 14.
 against Nabal, 1 Kings 11. 18.
 against Christ, Mat. 26. 60; Mk. 14. 56.
WITNESSES, the two, vision of, Rev. 11.
WITNESSES, two or three required, Num. 35. 30; Deut. 17. 6; 19. 15; Mat. 18. 16; 2 Cor. 13. 1; 1 Tim. 5. 19.
WIVES, their duties to their husbands, Gen. 8. 16; Ex. 20. 14; Rom. 7. 9; 1 Cor. 7. 8; 14. 34; Eph. 5. 22, 33; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 3. 1.
 good, characterized, Prov. 12. 4; 19. 14; 18. 22; 31. 10, &c.
 Levitical laws concerning, Ex. 21. 8, 22; 22. 16; Num. 5. 13; 30; Deut. 21. 10, 15; 24. 1; Jer. 8. 1; Mat. 19. 2.
 the wife a type of the church, Eph. 5. 23; Rev. 19. 7; 21. 9.
 how obtained by the Benjamites, Jud. 21.
WOES pronounced against covetousness, drunkenness, implety, &c., Is. 5. 8, &c.; 10. 1; 29. 15; 31. 1; 45. 9; Jer. 22. 18; Am. 6. 1; Mic. 2. 1; Hab. 2. 6, &c.; Zeph. 3. 1; Zech. 11. 17; Mat. 23. 24; Luke 6. 24; Jude 11; Rev. 8. 13; 9. 12; 11. 14.
 against unbelief, Mat. 11. 21; 23. 13; Luke 10. 13; 11. 42.
WOLVES, unjust judges and false teachers so called, Zeph. 3. 3; Mat. 7. 15; 10. 16; Luke 10. 3; Acts 20. 29.
WOMAN (Eve) created, Gen. 2. 22. her fall, Gen. 3.
 Christ the seed of, (Gen. 3. 15;) Gal. 4. 4.

WOMEN, duty of the aged, Tit. 2. 3 & of the young, 1 Tim. 2. 9; 5. 14; Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 3. See **WIVES**.
WONDERFUL, prophetic name of Christ, Is. 9. 6. See Jud. 13. 18.
WONDERS in Egypt, &c. See **PLAGUES**, **MIRACLES**, &c.
WRITING on the wall against Belshazzar, expounded, Dan. 5.
WORD of God, a name of Christ, John 1. 1, 14; 1 John 1. 1; 5. 7; Rev. 19. 13. See **SCRIPTURES**.
WORDS, men to be judged for, Mat. 12. 37; Eccl. 5. 2; Ezek. 35. 13; Mal. 2. 17; 3. 13.
WORKS of God, their greatness and majesty, Job 9. 37—41; Pa. 8. 19; 89. 104; 111. 145; 147; 148; Eccl. 8. 17; Jer. 10. 12. See **under** God, **JESUS CHRIST**, and **PSALMS**.
 — of the law, insufficiency of, Rom. 3. 20; 4. 2; Gal. 3. &c.
WORKS, good, the evidence of faith, Acts 26. 20; Jam. 2. 14, &c.
 exhortations to, Mat. 5. 16; Acts 9. 36; 2 Cor. 8. 9; Eph. 2. 10; Phil. 2. 12; 1 Thes. 4. 11; 2 Thes. 2. 17; 3. 8; Heb. 10. 24; 1 Pet. 2. 12.
WORLD, the, created, Gen. 1. 2. See John 1. 10; Col. 1. 16; Heb. 1. 2, &c.
 its corruption by the fall, Rom. 8. 12; 8. 21.
 exhortations against conformity to, Rom. 12. 2; Gal. 6. 14; Jam. 1. 27; 4. 4; 1 John 2. 15.
WORM, man compared to, Job 17. 14; 24. 6; Mic. 7. 17.
WORMWOOD, figurative, Deut. 29. 18; Prov. 6. 4; Lam. 8. 15.
 a star so called, Rev. 8. 11.
WORSHIP commanded to be rendered to God alone, Ex. 20. 1; Deut. 5. 7; 6. 13; Mat. 4. 10; Luke 4. 8; Acts 10. 26; 14. 15; Col. 2. 18; Rev. 19. 10; 22. 8.
 exhortations to, 2 Kings 17. 36; 1 Chr. 16. 29; Pa. 29; 95. 6; 99. 6; 100, &c.
 how to be performed, Lev. 10. 8; Eccl. 5; Joel 2. 16; John 4. 25; 1 Cor. 11; 14.
 of other gods forbidden. See **IDOLATRY**.
WRATH of God. See **ANGER**.
WRESTLING of Jacob with an angel, Gen. 32. 24.
WRITING of God, Ex. 31. 18; 32. 16; Dan. 6. 5. See **SCRIPTURES**.

Y.

YEAR, beginning of, changed, Ex. 12. 1; Lev. 23. 8.
YOKE of Christ, easy, Mat. 11. 30; 1 John 5. 8.
YOKES sent to various kings by God, Jer. 27.
YOUNG, the, exhortations to, Lev. 19. 33; Prov. 1. 8; Eccl. 12. 1.
 Christ's example, Tit. 2. 4; 1 Pet. 5. 6; Luke 2. 46, 51.

Z.

ZACCHÆUS, call and confession of, Luke 19. 19.
ZACHARIAS, father of John the Baptist, commended, Luke 1. 5.
 his unbelief and dumbness, Luke 1. 11.
 his recovery and prophetic song, Luke 1. 62.

ZADOK, priest, 2 Sam. 8. 17.
 faithful to David, 2 Sam. 15. 24; 20.
 25.
 anoints Solomon king, 1 Kings 1.
 32.
 appointed high priest, 1 Kings 2.
 35; 1 Chr. 16. 23.
ZAREPHATH, Elijah sent there, 1
 Kings 17. 9.
 a widow's child raised, 1 Kings 17.
 17.
ZERAH and Zalmunna slain by
 Gideon, Jud. 8. 5, 21; Ps. 83. 11.
ZEBEDEE left by his sons, Mat. 4.
 21; Mk. 1. 20.
ZEAL of Phinehas commended,
 Num. 25. 7, 11; Ps. 106. 30.
 of Jehu, 2 Kings 10. 14.
 of the Jews for the law, Rom. 10. 2;
 Acts 21. 20.
 of Paul for the Jewish religion,
 Acts 22. 3; Gal. 1. 14; Phil. 3. 6.
 in good works, &c., exhortations
 to, Tit. 2. 14; Gal. 4. 18; Rev. 8.
 19.
ZEBOIM, Gen. 44. 2; destroyed
 with Sodom, Gen. 19. 25; Deut.
 29. 23; Hos. 11. 8.
ZEBUL, ruler of Shechem, assists
 Abimelech, Jud. 9. 28, 30.
ZEBULON, born, Gen. 30. 20; 35. 23.
 blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49. 13.
 by Moses, Deut. 33. 18.
 his descendants numbered, Num. 1.
 80; 26. 26.
 their inheritance, Josh. 19. 10.
 their ready valour, Jud. 4. 6; 5. 14.
 18; 6. 25.
 come to Hezekiah's passover, 2 Chr.

ZEBULON—*cont.*
 80. 11, 18; Ps. 68. 27; Ezek. 48. 26;
 Rev. 7. 8.
 Christ first preaches in the land of,
 (Is. 9. 1) Mat. 4. 13.
ZECHARIAH, son of Jehoiada, re-
 proving Joash, is slain, 2 Chr. 24.
 20; Mat. 23. 35.
 — the prophet, exhorts to re-
 pentance, Zech. 1; 7; 8; 10, &c.
 foretells the coming, sufferings, and
 kingdom of Christ, 8. 9; 11; 12;
 13; 14.
 his visions, Zech. 1—6.
ZEDEKIAH, a false prophet, 1
 Kings 22. 11; 2 Chr. 18. 10, 23.
 another punished in Babylon, Jer.
 29. 22.
 — (Mattaniah), king of Judah,
 his evil reign, 2 Kings 24. 17; 2
 Chr. 36. 10.
 Jeremiah sent to, Jer. 37. 6.
 releases Jeremiah from the dun-
 geon, Jer. 37. 16; 38.
 carried captive to Babylon, 2 Kings
 25; 2 Chr. 36. 17; Jer. 39; 52.
ZEPHANIAH (priest), letter to,
 Jer. 29. 25.
 sent to Jeremiah, Jer. 37. 3.
 — (prophet) foretells God's
 judgment upon Judah, Zeph. 1;
 3; upon the Philistines, Moab,
 Ammon, Ethiopia, and Assyria,
 Zeph. 2; and the restoration of
 Jerusalem, Zeph. 3. 9.
ZERAH the Ethiopian overcome by
 Asa, 2 Chr. 14. 9; 16. 8.
ZERUBBABEL (Zerobabel), prince
 of Judah, Ezra 2. 2.

ZERUBBABEL—*cont.*
 restores the worship of God, Ezra
 3. 1; Neh. 12. 47; Hag. 1. 14.
 encouraged by the Lord, Hag. 2. 1;
 Zech. 4. 6. See Mat. 1. 13.
ZIDON, Gen. 10. 15; 49. 13; Josh.
 11. 8; Jud. 10. 6; 18. 7; 1 Kings
 11. 1; Ezra 3. 7; Luke 4. 26; Acts
 12. 20.
 prophecies concerning, Is. 23; Jer.
 25. 22; 27. 3; 47. 4; Ezek. 2. 3;
 28. 21; 32. 30; Joel 3. 4; Zech. 2. 2.
ZIKLAG given to David, 1 Sam. 7.
 6; 1 Chr. 12. 1.
 burnt by Amalekites, 1 Sam. 31. 1;
 2 Sam. 1. 1.
ZION (mount), taken by David and
 called his city, 2 Sam. 5. 7; 1
 Kings 8. 1.
 the name used typically, Palmes,
 Isalah, Jeremiah, Lamentations,
 Ezekiel, &c., *passim*; Rom. 11. 26;
 Heb. 12. 22; Rev. 14. 1.
ZIPPORAH, wife of Moses, Ex. 2.
 21; 4. 20.
ZOAN, in Egypt, Num. 13. 22; Ps.
 78. 12.
ZOAR, Gen. 14. 2.
 preserved, Gen. 19. 22 (Is. 15. 5);
 Deut. 34. 3; Jer. 48. 34.
ZOBAB, kings of, subdued, 1 Sam.
 14. 47; 2 Sam. 8. 3; 1 Kings 11. 23.
ZOPHAR reproves Job, Job 11.
 shows the state and portion of the
 wicked, Job 20.
 reproved, Job 42. 7.
ZORAH, city of Samson, (Job 2. 11)
 Josh. 19. 41; Jud. 23; 16. 21.
ZUZIMS, giants, smitten, Gen. 14. 5.

CONCORDANCE

TO THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS.

PLAN OF THE WORK.—This Concordance (based on Cruden's) contains 40,000 refs., but being intended for use with the Queen's Printers' well-known Index of Bible Persons, Places, and Subjects, refs. in the latter are seldom repeated. Meanings of words and refs. of minor importance are stated first; the other refs. follow in the order of the Books. The *inflections and derivatives* of a word, and *phrases* in which it occurs, are *grouped* under it alphabetically; and are in the first instance set out in full in *italic*, but afterwards abbreviated, the *phrases* being represented by a dash ("—"), to avoid repetition and facilitate comparison.

ABASE, make low, &c.
Job 40. 11. every one proud *a.*
Isa. 31. 4. lion will not *a.* himself
Ezek. 21. 26. *a.* him that is high
Dan. 4. 37. walk in pride is able to *a.*
Matt. 23. 12. exalt himself. *abased*
Phil. 4. 12. how to be *a.* and how to
2 Cor. 11. 7. offence in *abasing* myself
ABATED, waters were, Gen. 8. 3. 11.
Lev. 27. 18. *a.* from thy estimation
Deut. 34. 7. nor his natural force *a.*
Judg. 8. 3. then their anger was *a.*
towards him [15. Gal. 4. 6.
ABBA, father, Mark 14. 36. Rom. 8.
ABHOR, greatly hate and loathe.
Lev. 26. 11. my soul shall not *a.* you
15. if your soul *a.* my judgments
30. my soul shall *a.* you
44. neither will I *a.* them
Deut. 7. 26. utterly *a.* it
23. 7. not *a.* an Edomite [him
1 Sam. 27. 12. made his people to *a.*
Job 30. 10. they *a.* me, they flee
42. 6. I *a.* myself and repent
Ps. 5. 6. Lord will *a.* the bloody
119. 163. I hate and *a.* lying [sake
Jer. 14. 21. do not *a.* us for names
Am. 5. 10. they *a.* him that speaketh
6. 8. I *a.* the excoellency of Jacob
Mio. 3. 9. ye that *a.* judgment
Rom. 12. 9. *a.* that which is evil
Ex. 5. 21. made our savour *abhorred*
Lev. 26. 43. their soul *a.* my statutes
Deut. 32. 19. Lord saw it he *a.* them
1 Sam. 2. 17. men *a.* the offering
Job 19. 19. my inward friends *a.* me
Ps. 22. 24. nor *a.* affliction of afflicted
78. 59. wroth and greatly *a.* Israel
89. 38. hath cast off and *a.* anointed
106. 40. he *a.* his own inheritance
Prov. 23. 14. *a.* of the Lord shall fall
Lam. 2. 7. Lord hath *a.* his sanctuary
Ezek. 16. 25. made thy beauty to be *a.*
Zech. 11. 8. their soul *a.* me
Rom. 2. 22. thou that *abhorrest* idols
Job 35. 20. his life *abhorrest* bread
Ps. 10. 3. covetous whom the Lord *a.*
95. 4. *a.* not evil. [meat
107. 18. their soul *a.* all manner of
Isa. 47. 7. him whom the nation *a.*
65. 24. be an *abhorring* to all flesh
ABIDE, continue, bear. [place
Ex. 16. 29. *a.* ye every man in his
Num. 33. 25. *a.* to death of high priest
2 Sam. 11. 11. ark & Israel *a.* in tents
Ps. 15. 1. who shall *a.* in tabernacle
61. 4. I will *a.* in thy tabernacle
7. he shall *a.* before God for ever
91. 1. *a.* under shadow of Almighty
Pro. 7. 11. her feet *a.* not in her house
19. 23. that hath it shall *a.* satisfied
Hos. 3. 3. shall *a.* for me many days
4. Israel shall *a.* without a king
Joel 2. 11. terrible; who can *a.* it
Mal. 3. 2. who may *a.* the day of his
Matt. 10. 11. there *a.* till ye go thence
Luke 19. 5. I must *a.* at thy house
24. 29. *a.* with us the day is far spent
John 12. 46. not *a.* in darkness
14. 16. Comforter that he may *a.*
15. 4. *a.* in me and I in you, 7.
10. ye shall *a.* in my love, *a.* in his
Acts 29. 28. afflictions *a.* me
1 Cor. 3. 14. if any man's work *a.*

ABIDE.—1 Cor. 7. 8. good. *if they a.*
1 Cor. 7. 20. every man *a.* in the same
24. is called therein *a.* with God
Phil. 1. 24. to *a.* in the flesh is need.
25. know that I shall *a.* with you
1 John 2. 24. let that therefore *a.* in
27. ye shall *a.* in him [you
28. little children *a.* in him
Ps. 49. 12. man in honour *abideth*
53. 19. even he that *a.* of old [not
125. 1. as mount Zion which *a.*
Eccl. 1. 4. the earth *a.* for ever
John 3. 36. wrath of God *a.* on him
8. 35. servant *a.* not, Son *a.* ever
12. 24. except it die it *a.* alone
34. Christ *a.* for ever
15. 5. he that *a.* in me bringeth forth
1 Cor. 13. 18. now *a.* faith, hope
3 Tim. 2. 13. yet he *a.* faithful
1 Pet. 1. 23. word of God *a.* for ever
1 John 3. 6. *a.* in him sinneth not
14. loveth not his bro. *a.* in death
24. hereby we know he *a.* in us [you
John 5. 38. not his word *abiding* in
1 John 5. 15. no mur. hath ether. life *a.*
John 14. 23. make our *abode* with
ABILITY, in strength, wealth, &c.,
Lev. 27. 8. Ezra 2. 60. Neh. 5. 8.
Dan. 1. 4. [to his *a.* Acts 11. 29.
Matt. 25. 15. to every man according
1 Pet. 4. 11. as of the *a.* God giveth
ABJECTS, base men, Ps. 35. 15.
ABLE men, such as fear G. Ex. 18. 21.
Lev. 14. 23. such as he is *a.* to get
Dt. 16. 17. every man give as he is *a.*
2 Chr. 20. 6. none is *a.* to withstand
Ezek. 46. 11. as he is *a.* to give
Dan. 3. 17. our God is *a.* to deliver us
4. 37. walk in pride he is *a.* to abase
Matt. 3. 9. God is *a.* of these stones
to raise up children, Luke 3. 8.
9. 28. believe ye I am *a.* to do this?
10. 28. are not *a.* to kill the soul
19. 12. he that is *a.* to receive it, let
20. 22. are ye *a.* to drink of the cup
Mark 4. 33. as they were *a.* to hear
John 10. 29. no man *a.* to pluck you
Rom. 4. 21. he was *a.* to perform
14. 4. God is *a.* to make him stand
1 Cor. 3. 2. neither yet now are ye *a.*
15. 12. tempted above that ye are *a.*
15. 10. *a.* to make all grace *ab.*
Eph. 3. 20. now unto him that is *a.*
to exceeding abundantly [self
Phil. 3. 21. *a.* to subdue all to him
2 Tim. 1. 12. *a.* to keep that which
15. Scriptures *a.* to make wise
Heb. 2. 18. *a.* to succour the tempted
5. 7. *a.* to save him from death
7. 25. *a.* to save to the uttermost
11. 19. *a.* to raise him from dead
James 1. 21. *a.* to save your souls
4. 12. *a.* to save and to destroy
Jude 24. *a.* to keep you from falling
ABOLISH, make to cease.
Isa. 2. 18. idols he shall utterly *a.*
51. 6. right. shall not be *abolished*
Ezek. 6. 6. your works may be *a.*
2 Cor. 3. 13. to the end of that *a.*
Eph. 2. 15. having *a.* in his flesh
2 Tim. 1. 10. J. Christ hath *a.* death
ABOMINABLE, very hateful, Lev.
7. 21. & 11. 43. & 18. 30. Isa. 14. 19.
& 65. 4. Jer. 16. 18.

ABOMINABLE.—1 Chron. 21. 6.
king's word was *a.* to Joab
Job 15. 16. how much more *a.* is man
Ps. 14. 1. have done *a.* works, 63. 1.
Jer. 44. 4. do not this *a.* thing, I hate
Ezek. 16. 52. more *a.* than they
Nah. 3. 6. I will cast *a.* filth on thee
Tit. 1. 16. in works deny him being *a.*
1 Pet. 4. 3. walked in *a.* idolatries
Rev. 21. 8. unbelieving and *a.* shall
ABOMINATION, what is very filthy,
hateful, and loathsome, as sin, Isa.
66. 3. idols, Ex. 8. 24. [to Lord
Prov. 6. 16. seven things are *a.*
11. 1. a false balance is *a.* to the Lord
20. thy of froward heart are *a.*
12. 22. lying lips are *a.* to the Lord
15. 8. sacrifice of wicked is *a.*
26. thoughts of wicked are *a.*
16. 5. proud. is *a.* to Lord, 3. 32.
20. 23. divers weights are *a.* to the
28. 9. his prayer shall be *a.* [Lord
29. 27. unjust man is *a.* to the just
Isa. 1. 13. incense is *a.* to me
Dan. 11. 31. *a.* that maketh desolate
12. 11. Mt. 24. 15. Mk. 13. 14. *a.* of des.
Luke 16. 15. *a.* in the sight of God
Rev. 21. 27. whatsoever worketh *a.*
2 Kin. 21. 2. *abominations* of heathen
Ezra 9. 14. join people of these *a.*
Prov. 26. 25. seven *a.* in his heart
Jer. 7. 10. delivered to do all these *a.*
Ezek. 16. 2. cause Jerusalem to
know her *a.* 20. 4. & 23. 36. [die
18. 13. hath done all these *a.* shall
Dan. 9. 27. for the overpreparing of *a.*
Rev. 17. 5. mother of harlots and *a.*
ABOUT, become very full, large,
Prov. 8. 24. Rom. 3. 7. [blessings
Prov. 28. 20. faithful shall *a.* with
Matt. 24. 12. because iniquity shall *a.*
Rom. 5. 20. offence might *a.* but
whereas in grace did much more *a.*
6. 1. in sin that grace may *a.*
2 Cor. 9. 8. able to make all grace *a.*
that ye may *a.* in every good work
Phil. 1. 9. that your love may *a.* more
4. 18. both to *a.* and to suffer need
17. fruit that may *a.* to your account
18. I have all and *a.* [in love
1 Thes. 3. 12. the Lord make you *a.*
2 Pet. 1. 8. these things be in you *a.*
Eph. 1. 8. hath *abounded* toward us
1 Cor. 15. 58. always *abounding*
Col. 2. 7. *a.* therein with thanks.
ABOVE, higher, heaven, Ex. 20. 4.
John 3. 31. cometh from *a.* is *a.* all
8. 23. I am from *a.* ye are from
19. 11. power given thee from *a.* is free
Gal. 4. 26. Jeru. which is *a.* is free
Eph. 4. 6. one God who is *a.* all
Col. 3. 1. seek things which are *a.*
2. set your affection on things *a.*
Jas. 1. 17. every perfect gift is from *a.*
3. 15. 17. wisdom from *a.* is pure
ABSENT one from another, Gen.
31. 49. 2 Cor. 10. 1.
1 Cor. 5. 3. *a.* in body but present
2 Cor. 5. 6. in body we are *a.* from L.
8. willing rather to be *a.* from the
9. that whether present or *a.* [body
10. 1. being *a.* am bold toward you
Col. 2. 5. though I be *a.* in the flesh
ABSTAIN from idols, Acts 15. 20.

ADVERSITY.—Ps. 31. 7. thou hast known my soul in a.
 Ps. 35. 15. in my a. they rejoiced
 94. 13. give rest from days of a.
 Prov. 17. 17. brother is born for a.
 24. 10. if thou faint in the day of a.
 Eccl. 7. 14. in the day of a. consider
 Isa. 30. 20. give you the bread of a.
ADVICE. Judg. 19. 30. 1 Sam. 25. 33.
 2 Sam. 19. 43. Prov. 20. 18. [20. 10.
ADULTERER, put to death, Lev.
 Job 24. 15. eye of a. waits for twilight.
 Isa. 57. 3. seed of a. and [light
 Jer. 23. 10. land is full of adulterers
 9. 2. Hos. 7. 4. they are all a.
 Mal. 3. 5. I, swift witness against a.
 1 Cor. 6. 9. neither a. shall inherit
 Heb. 13. 4. a. God will judge
 James 4. 4. ye a. and adulteresses
 Prov. 6. 26. adulteress hunt for life
 32. committeth adultery lacks
 Mat. 5. 28. committed a. in his heart
 2 Pet. 2. 14. having eyes full of a.
 Matt. 15. 19. out of the heart proceed
 adulteries, Mark 7. 21. [man
 Prov. 30. 30. way of adulterers woman
 Mat. 12. 39. a generation seeketh
 a sign, 16. 4. Mark 8. 38. [2. 1.
ADVOCATE with Father, 1 John
 AFAR off, Gen. 22. 4. & 37. 18. Ps.
 65. 5. & 138. 6. proud he knoweth a.
 Ps. 139. 2. understandest thoughts
 Jer. 23. 23. not a God a. [a. off
 Acts 2. 39. promise is to all a. and
 Eph. 2. 17. preached peace to you a.
 Heb. 11. 13. having seen promises a.
 2 Pet. 1. 9. blind and cannot see a.
AFFAIRS. Ps. 112. 5. 2 Tim. 2. 4.
AFFECT, strive after, court.
 Gal. 4. 17. they zealously a. you
 18. good to be zealously affected
 Lam. 3. 51. mine eye affecteth my
 Rom. 1. 31. natural affection [heart
 Col. 3. 5. mortify inordinate a.
 Rom. 1. 26. them to vile affections
 Gal. 5. 24. crucify flesh with a.
 Rom. 12. 10. be kindly affectioned
 1 Thes. 2. 8. affectionately desirous
AFFINITY, relation by marriage,
 1 Kin. 3. 1. 2 Chron. 18. 1. Ezra 9. 14.
AFFLICT, grieve, trouble, Gen. 15.
 13. Ex. 1. 11. & 22. 22. [selves
 Ezra 8. 21. that we might a. our-
 Lev. 16. 29, 31. & 27. 32. Num. 29.
 7. & 30. 13. shall a. your souls
 Isa. 58. 5. day for man to a. his soul
 Lam. 3. 33. doth not a. willingly
 2 Sam. 12. 28. afflicted people thou
 wilt save, Ps. 18. 27. [showed
 Job 6. 14. to a. pity should be
 34. 28. heareth the cry of the a.
 Ps. 18. 27. wilt save the a. people
 22. 24. not abhorred affliction of a.
 119. 67. before I was a. I went astray
 71. it is good that I have been a.
 73. thou in faithfulness hast a. me
 107. I am a. very much
 140. 15. will maintain cause of the a.
 Ps. 15. 13. all days of a. are evil
 Isa. 49. 13. he will have mercy on a.
 53. 4. smitten of God and a.
 7. he was oppressed and a.
 58. 10. satisfy the a. soul
 Mic. 4. 6. gather her I have a.
 James 5. 13. is any a. let him pray
 Ex. 3. 7. seen affliction of my people
 2 Kings 14. 26. Lord saw a. of Israel
 Job 5. 6. a. cometh not forth of dust
 36. 8. holden in cords of a.
 15. delivereth poor in his a.
 21. this chosen rather than a.
 Ps. 25. 18. look upon my a. and pain
 107. 10. bound in a. and iron
 39. brought low through a.
 119. 50. this is my comfort in a.
 92. should have perished in a. [of a.
 Isa. 48. 10. chosen thee in furnace
 61. 9. in all their a. he was afflicted
 Hos. 5. 15. in their a. they will seek

AFFLICT.—Amos 6. 6. not grieved
 for affliction of Joseph
 Obad. 13. not looked on their a.
 Nah. 1. 9. a. not rise the 2nd time
 Zech. 1. 15. helped forward the a.
 2 Cor. 4. 7. our light a. which is
 Phil. 1. 14. communicate with my a.
 1 Thes. 1. 6. received word in much a.
 Heb. 11. 25. choosing to suffer a.
 Jam. 1. 27. visit fatherless & w. in a.
 Ps. 34. 19. afflictions of righteous
 132. 1. remember David and all his a.
 Acts 7. 10. delivered him out of all a.
 20. 23. bonds and a. abide me
 Col. 1. 24. . . behind of a. of Christ
 1 Thes. 3. 3. moved by these a.
 2 Tim. 1. 8. partaker of a. of gospel
 Heb. 10. 32. endured great fight of a.
 1 Pet. 5. 9. the same a. accomplished
AFFRAID. Lev. 26. 6. Num. 12. 8. Job
 15. 21. Ps. 56. 3. 119. 120.
 Not be afraid, Ps. 56. 11. & 112. 7.
 Isa. 12. 2. Mat. 14. 27. Mk. 5. 36. Lk.
 12. 4. 1 Pet. 5. 6. 14. Heb. 11. 23.
AFRESH, crucify 8. of Heb. 6. 6.
AGE is as nothing before thee, Ps.
 Job 5. 26. to grave in full a. [39. 5.
 John 9. 21. he is of a. ask him
 Heb. 5. 14. meat to those of full a.
 11. 11. Sarah when she was past a.
 Tit. 2. 2. 3. aged men be sober
AGES, Eph. 2. 7. & 3. 5, 21.
 Col. 1. 28. mystery hid from a.
AGREE together, Acts 5. 9. [quickly
 Matt. 5. 25. a. with thine adversary
 18. 19. if two shall a. on earth
 1 John 5. 8. these three a. in one
 Amos 8. 3. can 2 walk except agreed
 Isa. 28. 15. with hell at agreement
 2 Cor. 6. 18. what a. temple . . . idols
AIR, 1 Cor. 9. 26. & 14. 9. Eph. 2. 2.
 1 Thes. 4. 17. Rev. 9. 2. & 16. 17.
ALIEN, stranger, Eccl. 18. 3. Job 19. 15.
 Ps. 69. 8; heathens, Deut. 14. 21.
 Isa. 61. 6. Lam. 5. 2. Heb. 11. 34.
 Eph. 2. 12. a. from commonwealth
 4. 18. alienated from life of God
 Col. 1. 21. were sometime a.
ALIVE, Gen. 12. 12. Num. 22. 33.
 Rom. 6. 11. a. to God through Jesus
 1 Sam. 2. 6. killeth and maketh a.
 15. 8. he took Agag a. [is a.
 Luke 15. 24. my son was dead and
 Rom. 6. 13. as those a. from the dead
 7. 9. I was a. without the law once
 1 Cor. 15. 22. in Christ all be made a.
 1 Thes. 4. 15, 17. we a. and remain
 Rev. 1. 18. I am a. for evermore
 2. 8. was dead and is a.
ALLEGING, prove by quoting, Acts
ALLEGORY, Gal. 4. 24. [17. 3.
ALLOW, deeds of fathers, Luke 11.
 Acts 24. 15. which themselves a. [43.
 Rom. 7. 15. that which I do I a. not
 14. 22. in that which he alloweth
 1 Th. 2. 4. as we were allowed of God
ALLURE, Hos. 2. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 13.
ALMS, Acts 3. 2. & 24. 17.
 Matt. 6. 1. do not your a. before men
 Luke 11. 41. give a. of such things
 12. 33. sell that ye have, give a.
 Acts 10. 2. gave much a. to people
 4. thine a. are come up for memorial
 9. 36. Dorcas full of a. deeds
ALMIGHTY GOD, Gen. 17. 1. &
 28. 3. & 35. 11. & 43. 14. & 43. 3. Ex.
 6. 3. Num. 24. 4. Ruth 1. 20. Ezek.
 1. 24. 2 Cor. 6. 18. Rev. 1. 8. & 4. 8.
 & 15. 3. & 16. 14. & 19. 15. & 21. 22.
 Job 21. 15. what is the Almighty
 22. 25. —shall be thy defence
 26. shall have delight in—
 27. 10. delight himself in the—
 Ps. 91. 1. under shadow of—
 Rev. 1. 8. is to come, the—
ALMOST all things, Heb. 9. 22.
 Ex. 17. 4. a. ready to stone me
 Ps. 73. 2. my feet were a. gone
 94. 17. soul had a. dwelt in silence

ALMOST.—Prov. 5. 14. I was a.
 in all the evil in the congregation
 Acts 28. 28. a. pers. me to be a Christ-
ALONE, Jacob left, Gen. 32. 24. [Jan
 Gen. 2. 18. not good for man to be a.
 Num. 23. 9. dwell a. Deut. 33. 28.
 Deut. 32. 12. Lord a. did lead him
 Ps. 136. 4. a. doeth great wonders
 Eccl. 4. 10. woe to him that is a.
 Isa. 5. 8. that they may be placed a.
 63. 3. I have trodden wine-press a.
 John 8. 16. I am not a. 16. 32.
 17. 20. neither pray I for these a.
 Gal. 6. 4. rejoicing in himself a.
 Ex. 32. 10. let me a. that my wrath
 Hos. 4. 17. Ephraim . . . to idols, let
 Matt. 15. 14. let them a. [him a.
ALTAR, Gen. 13. 4. & 26. 25. & 33. 20.
 Ex. 17. 15. & 20. 24. Deut. 7. 5. & 12.
 8. Josh. 22. 10.
 altar to Lord, Gen. 8. 20. & 12. 7. &
 22. 9. & 35. 1. 3. Ex. 30. 27. & 40. 10.
 Judg. 6. 25. throw down a. of Baal
 1 Kings 13. 2. cried against a. O a.
 a. 26. 6. so will I compass thine a.
 43. a. though will I go to the a. of God
 Matt. 5. 23. if thou bring gift to a.
 24. leave there thy gift before the a.
 Acts 17. 23. found a. with inscription
 1 Cor. 9. 13. they that wait at a. are
 partakers with a. 10. 18. of the a.
 Heb. 13. 10. we have an a. wherof
 Rev. 6. 9. saw under the a. souls of
 8. 3. & 9. 13. the golden a.
ALWAYS, Deut. 5. 29. Job 7. 16.
 Gen. 6. 3. my Spirit not a. strive
 Deut. 14. 23. learn to fear the Lord a.
 1 Chr. 16. 15. mindful a. of covenant
 Job 27. 10. will he a. call on God
 32. 9. great men are not a. wise
 Ps. 9. 18. needy not a. be forgotten
 16. 8. I set the Lord a. before me
 108. 9. he will not a. chide [love
 Prov. 5. 19. ravished a. with her
 24. 16. happy is man that feareth a.
 Isa. 57. 16. neither will I be a. wroth
 Matt. 26. 11. have poor a. with you
 28. 20. I am with you a. to the end
 Luke 18. 1. men ought a. to pray
 John 8. 29. I do a. things that please
 11. 42. I know thou hearest me a.
 Acts 10. 2. Cornelius prayed God a.
 2 Cor. 6. 10. yet a. rejoicing
 Eph. 6. 18. praying a. with all prayer
 Phil. 4. 4. rejoice in the Lord a.
 Col. 4. 6. your speech be a. with grace
I AM that I AM, Ex. 3. 14. Rev. 1. 8.
AMBASSADOR, Prov. 13. 17. Isa.
 55. 7. 2 Cor. 5. 20. Eph. 6. 20.
AMEN, even so come, Rev. 22. 20.
 2 Cor. 1. 20. promises of G. in him a.
 Rev. 3. 14. these things . . . with the a.
AMEND your ways, Jer. 7. 3, 5. &
 Jer. 35. 15. a. your doings [26. 13.
AMIALE ye tabernacles, Ps. 84. 1.
AMISS, 2 Chron. 3. 37. Dan. 8. 29.
 Luke 25. 41. James 4. 3.
ANCHOR, Acts 27. 30. Heb. 6. 19.
ANCIENT, wisdom is with Job 12.
 Dan. 7. 9. the a. of days did sit [12.
 Ps. 119. 160. underst. more than a.
ANGEL, who redeemed me, Gen. 48.
 Gen. 24. 7. send his a. bef. thee [16.
 Ex. 23. 23. my a. shall go before thee
 12. 8. of the Lord, Ps. 34. 7. Zech.
 12. 8. Acts 5. 19. & 12. 7, 23.
 Isa. 63. 9. a. of his presence saved
 Hos. 12. 4. he had power over the a.
 John 5. 4. a. went down at a certain
 Acts 6. 15. his face as face of an a.
 23. 8. Sadducees say neither a. nor
 Dan. 3. 28. sent his a. and delivered
 6. 22. sent his a. and shut lions' m.
 Job 4. 18. angels he charged with
 Ps. 8. 5. a little lower than a. [folly
 68. 17. chariots of God thousands a.
 78. 25. man did eat a. food
 103. 20. his a. excel in strength
 104. 4. maketh his a. spirits

IGH. —Jer. 8. 6. spoke not a
 18E for our help, Ps. 44. 26.
 Chron. 22. 16. a. and be doing
 1. 18. 1. let God a. and enemies be
 moe 7. by whom shall Jacob a. 3.
 ic. 7. 8. when I fall I shall a.
 al. 4. 2. Sun of righteousness a.
 1. 112. 4. to upright *arieth* light
 att. 13. 21. persecution a. because
 M of flesh with him, 2 Chr. 32. 8.
 r. 15. 16. by greatness of thine a.
 b. 40. 9. hast thou an a. like God
 i. 44. 3. own a. did not save them.
 1. 13. hast a mighty a. [77. 15.
 a. 33. 2. be thou their a. every
 5. mine a. shall judge; on my a.
 put on strength, O a. of the Lord
 1. 10. Lord made bare his holy a.
 1. a. of L. revealed, John 12. 38.
 8. Lord hath sworn by the a.
 1. 12. led them by his glorious a.
 1. 13. 17. high a. brought he them
 Pet. 4. 1. a. yourselves with same
 is arm, Pa. 98. 1. Isa. 40. 10, 11.
 9. 16. Jer. 17. 5. Ezek. 31. 17. Zech.
 1. 17. Luke 1. 51.
etched-out arm, Ex. 6. 6. Deut. 4.
 6. 5. 15. & 7. 19. & 11. 2. & 26. 8.
 Chron. 6. 52. Pa. 136. 12. Jer. 27.
 3. & 32. 17. 21. Ezek. 20. 33, 34.
 m. 49. 24. arms of his hands made
 sut. 33. 27. underneath everlasting a.
 1. 11. 31. strong man armed keepeth
 MIES of living God, 1 Sam. 17. 26.
 b. 25. 9. any number of his a.
 1. 44. 9. goest not with our a. 60. 10.
 13. 18. company of two a.
 ev. 19. 14. a. in heaven followed
 MOUR of light, Rom. 13. 12.
 Cor. 6. 7. by a. of righteousness
 ph. 6. 11, 13. put on whole a. of God
 IRAY, order of battle, 2 Sam. 10.
 1. Job 6. 14. Jer. 50. 14.
 IRAY, to clothe, Esth. 8. 9. Job 40.
 9. Jer. 48. 12. Matt. 6. 29. 1 Tim.
 9. 2. Rev. 7. 13. & 17. 4. & 19. 8.
 IROGANCY, 1 Sam. 2. 3. Prov. 8.
 3. Isa. 13. 11.
 IROWS of the Almighty, Job 6. 4.
 King. 13. 17. a. of Lord's deliver.
 9. 5. nor for a. that flesh by day
 ev. 32. 23. I will spend mine a. upon
 a. 38. 2. thine a. stick fast in me
 5. thine a. are sharp in the heart
 am. 3. 12. set me as a mark for a.
 ICEND unto hill of Lord, Ps. 24. 3.
 s. 139. 8. if I a. to heaven, Ro. 16. 6.
 1. 20. 17. I a. to my Father and
 a. 68. 18. hast *ascended* on high
 rov. 30. 4. who hath a. into heaven
 1. 38. 13. no man hath a. to bea-
 ph. 4. 8. when he a. up on high
 ev. 8. 4. smoke of incense a.
 1. 12. a. up to heaven in a cloud
 en. 23. 12. angels *ascending* & *de-*
 cending, John 1. 51. on Son of m.
 ICRIBE greatness to G. Dt. 32. 3.
 1. 36. 3. a. righteous to my Maker
 8. 34. a. strength unto God
 IHAMED to lift face, Exra. 9. 6.
 en. 2. 25. man & wife naked not a.
 26. 16. 61. remember ways & be a.
 ark 8. 38. be a. of me and my word
 om. 1. 16. I am not a. of gospel
 5. hope maketh not a. because
 21. whereof ye are now a.
 6. be *asked*, Pa. 25. 2. & 119. 6. 98.
 as. 49. 23. Rom. 9. 33. 2 Tim. 2. 15.
 IHES, Ge. 18. 27. Job 2. 8; 13. 12; 39.
 9. 42; 6. 1. Pa. 102. 9. Isa. 44. 20; 61.
 1. Jer. 6. 26. Ezek. 28. 18. Mal. 4. 3.
 IK the way to Zion, Jer. 56. 5.
 iat. 7. 7. a. and it shall be given
 1. give good things to . a. him
 1. 23. ye know not what ye a.
 1. 23. 14. of him they will a. more
 ohn 14. 18. 14. whatsoever ye a. in
 y name, & 15. 16. & 23. 23.
 1. 24. a. and ye shall receive

ASK. —Eph. 3. 20. above . we can
 ASK 1. 5. wisdom let . a. of God
 6. let him a. in faith, not wavering
 4. 2. 3. because ye a. not; ye a. and
 receive not, because ye a. amiss
 1 John 3. 22. whatso. a. we receive
 5. 14. 15. a. according to his will
 Is. 63. 1. sought of . *asked* not for me
 Jer. 6. 16. a. for the old paths
 Matt. 7. 8. that *asketh* receiveth
 ASLEEP, 1 Cor. 15. 6. 18. 1 Th. 4. 13.
 ASP, poisonous serpent, Dt. 32. 33.
 Job 20. 14. 16. Isa. 11. 8. Rom. 3. 13.
 ASS knows master's crib, Isa. 1. 3.
 Zech. 9. 9. riding upon an a. Matt.
 21. 5. John 12. 15.
 ASSEMBLY of wicked, Ps. 22. 16.
 Ps. 89. 7. God feared in a. of saints
 Heb. 12. 23. general a. of firstborn
 Eccl. 12. 11. nails . . . master of a.
 Isa. 4. 5. create on her a. a cloud
 Heb. 10. 25. forsake not *assembling*
 ASSURANCE, quiet confidence.
 Isa. 32. 17. effect of righteousness a.
 Col. 2. 2. riches of full a. of under-
 1 Thes. 1. 5. gospel came in much a.
 Heb. 6. 11. to full a. of hope unto end
 10. 22. in full a. of faith [fore him
 1 John 3. 19. *assure* our hearts be-
 ASSWAGE, Gen. 8. 1. Job 16. 5. 6.
 ASTRAY, Ps. 119. 176. Isa. 53. 6.
 Mt. 18. 12. Luke 15. 4. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
 ATHIRST, sore, called, Jdg. 15. 18.
 Rev. 21. 6. give to him a. of fountain
 22. 17. him that is a. come take of
 ATONEMENT (setting at one), pa-
 cifying, satisfaction for sin, Lev.
 16. 11. & 23. 27, 28. & 25. 9. Ex. 30.
 16. Num. 8. 19, 21. & 16. 46. & 28. 22.
 ATTAIN to good counsels, Pro. 1. 5.
 Pa. 139. 6. high, I cannot a. unto it
 Ezek. 45. 7. acc. as hand shall a.
 Phil. 3. 11. 2. a. to resurrection of
 dead not already *attained*
 ATTEND to my cry, Pa. 55. 2. & 61.
 1. & 66. 19. & 86. 6. & 142. 6.
 Pro. 4. 1. a. to know understanding
 50. a. to my words, 7. 24.
 21. a. to my wisdom, bow ear
 Acts 16. 14. she *attended*. . . spoken
Attendance, 1 Kings 10. 5. 1 Tim. 4.
 13. Heb. 7. 13. Rom. 13. 6.
Attentive, 2 Chr. 6. 40. & 7. 15. Neh.
 1. 6. & 8. 3. Pa. 130. 2. Luke 19. 48.
 AVAILETH, Esth. 5. 13. Gal. 5. 6.
 & 6. 15. James 5. 16. [18.
 AVENGE not, nor grudge, Lev. 19.
 Lev. 26. 25. a. quarrel of covenant
 Deut. 32. 43. he will a. blood of his
 Is. 1. 24. I will a. me of my enemies
 Lk. 18. 7. shall not God a. his elect
 8. he will a. them speedily
 Rom. 12. 19. a. not yourselves
 Rev. 6. 10. dost thou not a. our blood
 Jer. 9. 29. shall not my soul be
avenged on such a nation, 9. 9.
 Rev. 18. 20. God hath a. you on her
 AVENGER, Num. 35. 12. Ps. 8. 2.
 & 44. 16. 1 Thes. 4. 6.
 2 Sam. 22. 48. God that *avengeth* me
 Jdg. 5. 2. praise for *avenging* Israel
 AVOID it, pass not by it, Prov. 4. 15.
 Rom. 16. 17. cause divisions, a. them
Avoided, i.e. escaped, 1 Sam. 18. 11.
 AVOUCHED, Deut. 26. 17, 18.
 AUTHOR not of confusn. 1 C. 14. 33.
 Heb. 5. 9. a. of eternal salvation
 12. 2. Jesus a. & finisher of our faith
 AUTHORITY, power to govern.
 Matt. 7. 29. taught as one having a.
 John 5. 27. a. to execute judgment
 1 Cor. 15. 24. put down all a. and
 1 Tim. 2. 2. prayer for all in a.
 Tit. 2. 15. rebuke with all a.
 1 Pet. 3. 22. angels and a. subject
 Rev. 12. 2. dragon gave him a.
 AWAKE for thee, Job 8. 6.
 Ps. 35. 23. I a. to my judgment
 139. 18. when I a. I am still with

AWAKE. —Ro. 13. 11. time to a. out
 1 Cor. 15. 34. a. to righteousness
 Eph. 5. 14. a. thou that sleepest
 Ps. 78. 65. Lord *awaked* out of sleep
 78. 20. when *awaked* shalt despise
 AWE, stand in a. sin not, Ps. 4. 4.
 Pa. 33. 8. world stand in a. of him
 119. 161. theme . . . in a. of thy word
 AXE, Deut. 19. 5. 1 Kings 6. 7. 2
 Kings 6. 5. Isa. 10. 15. Jer. 51. 20.
 Matt. 3. 10. a. laid to root of trees
 42oz. 28. 12. 31. Pa. 74. 5, 6. Jer. 40. 22.

B.

BABBLER, Eccl. 10. 11. Acts 17. 18.
 1 Tim. 6. 20. avoid vain *babblings*,
 2 Tim. 2. 16. Prov. 23. 29.
 BABE leaped in her womb, Lk. 1. 41.
 Heb. 5. 13. unskilful in word is a b.
 Ps. 8. 2. out of mouth of *babes*
 17. 14. rest of substance to b.
 Isa. 3. 4. b. shall rule over them
 1 Cor. 3. 1. as unto b. in Christ
 1 Pet. 2. 2. as new born b. desire
 BACK to go from Samuel, 1 S. 10. 9.
 1 Kin. 14. 9. cast me behind thy b.
 Ps. 129. 3. plowers plowed on my b.
 Prov. 26. 3. rod for the fool's b.
 Is. 38. 17. cast my sins behind thy b.
 50. 6. gave my b. to smiters
 Jer. 2. 27. turned their b. 32. 33.
 18. 17. I will shew them b. not face
 Ex. 33. 23. shall see my b. parts
 Ps. 19. 13. keep a. thy servant from
 53. 6. when God brought b. captivity
 Hos. 4. 16. is. *slideth* b. as a heifer
 Acts 20. 20. kept b. nothing profit.
 Neh. 9. 26. cast law behind *babe*
 BACKBITERS, haters of G. Ro. 1. 30.
 Ps. 15. 3. *backbiteth* not with his t.
 Prov. 25. 23. *backbiting* tongue
 2 Cor. 12. 20. stripes, *backbitings*
 BACKSLIDER in heart, Prov. 14. 14.
 Jer. 2. 19. thy *backslidings* reprove
 3. 6. 12. return thou *backsliding*
 Israel, 14. 7. & 31. 22. & 49. 4.
 5. 6. and their b. are increased
 8. 5. slidden back by perpetual b.
 14. 7. b. are many, we have sinned
 Hos. 11. 7. my people are bent to b.
 14. 4. I will heal their b. [covered
 Gen. 9. 23. went *backward* and
 Isa. 1. 4. they are gone away b.
 59. 14. judgment is turned away b.
 John 18. 6. went b. and fell to ground
 BAG, sack, or pouch, Dt. 25. 13. Job
 14. 17. Prov. 16. 11. Is. 46. 6. Mic. 6.
 11. Hag. 1. 6. Lk. 12. 33. John 13. 29.
 BALANCE, Job 31. 6. & 6. 2. Ps. 62.
 9. Isa. 40. 12. 15. & 46. 6. Dan. 5. 27.
 Pro. 11. 1. false b. abom. to L. 20. 23.
 16. 11. just weight and b. are Lord's
 Hos. 12. 7. b. of deceit are in hand
 Mic. 6. 11. count pure with wicked b.
 BALD, 2 Kings 2. 23. Jer. 16. 6. &
 48. 37. Ezek. 27. 31. Mic. 1. 16.
 Baldness, Lev. 21. 5. Deut. 14. 1. Isa.
 3. 24. & 15. 2. & 22. 12. Ezek. 7. 18.
 BALM, Gen. 37. 25. & 43. 11.
 Jer. 8. 22. is there no b. in Gilead,
 46. 11. & 51. 8. Ezek. 37. 17.
 BANNER, Isa. 13. 2. Ps. 20. 5.
 Ps. 60. 4. b. to them that fear thee
 Song 2. 4. his b. over me was love
 6. 4. terrible as army with banners
 BANQUET, Esth. 5. 4. Dan. 8.
 BAPTISM of water, Matt. 3. 6, 7.
 Baptism of John, Mat. 21. 25. Mk. 11.
 30. Lk. 7. 29. & 12. 50. & 20. 4. Acts
 1. 22. & 10. 37. & 18. 25. & 19. 3. 4.
 Baptism of repentance, Mark 1. 4.
 Acts 13. 24. & 19. 4.
 Baptism of suffering, Matt. 20. 22. 23.
 Mark 10. 38, 39. Luke 12. 50.
 Eccl. 6. 4. buried by baptism, Col. 2.
 Eph. 4. 5. one faith, one b. [12.
 1 Pet. 3. 21. b. doth now save us by

BAPTISM.—Heb. 6. 2. d. of *baptism*
BAPTIZE with water, with Holy
 Ghost. Mt. 3. 11. Mk. 1. 8. Lk. 3.
 16. Acts 1. 5. John 1. 26, 28, 31, 33.
 Mk. 1. 4. John did *b.* in wilderness
 5. were all *baptized* of him, 8.
 9. Jesus was *b.* of John, Matt. 3.
 13, 14, 16. Luke 3. 21.
 Mark 16. 16. believeth and is *b.*
 Luke 3. 7. came to be *b.* 12.
 7, 29, 30. publicans & lawyers not *b.*
 John 4. 1. Jesus *b.* more disciples
 2. though Jesus himself *b.* not, but
 Acts 2. 38. repent and be *b.* every one
 2. 41. received his word were *b.*
 8. 13. Simon believed and was *b.*
 46. Peter commanded them to be *b.*
 16. 15. she was *b.* and her household
 33. was *b.* he and all his [were *b.*
 18. 8. Corinthians believed and
 22. 16. arise and be *b.* wash away
 Rom. 6. 3, 4. as . . . *b.* into his death
 1 Cor. 1. 13. were *b.* in name of Paul
 15. lest any say I *b.* in own name
 10. 2. were all *b.* unto Moses
 12. 13. are all *b.* into one body
 15. 29. are *b.* for the dead
 Gal. 3. 27. as have been *b.* into Christ
 Matt. 28. 19. *baptizing* in name
BARE you eagles' wings. Ex. 19. 4.
 Isa. 53. 12. he *b.* the sin of many
 Mt. 8. 17. himself *b.* our sicknesses
 1 Pet. 2. 24. *b.* our sins in own body
BARN. Prov. 3. 10. Matt. 6. 26. & 13.
 30. Luke 12. 18, 24.
BARREL of meal, 1 Kings 17. 14.
BARREN. Gen. 11. 30. & 25. 21. & 29.
 31. Judg. 13. 2. Luke 1. 7.
 Ex. 23. 26. nothing shall be *b.*
 1 Sam. 2. 5. *b.* hath borne seven
 Ps. 113. 9. *b.* woman to keep house
 Song 4. 2. none is *b.* among, 6. 6.
 Isa. 54. 1. sing, O *b.* Gal. 4. 27.
 Luke 23. 29. blessed are *b.* wombs
 2 Pet. 1. 8. neither *b.* nor unfruitful
BASE in my own sight, 2 Sam. 6. 22.
 1 Cor. 1. 23. *b.* things of this world
 2 Cor. 10. 1. who in presence am *b.*
 Ezek. 29. 14, 15. *basest* of kingdoms
 Dan. 4. 17. set up *b.* of men
BASTARD, not enter, Deut. 23. 2.
 Zech. 9. 6. *b.* shall dwell in Ashdod
 Heb. 12. 8. *bastards* and not sons
BATTLE, laws of war, Dt. 20. 1–20.
 Gen. 14. 1, 2. *b.* of 4 kings against 5.
 Jos. 8. 14. men of Ai agst. Isr. to *b.*
 Judg. 8. 13. Gideon returned from *b.*
 20. 14. *b.* of children of Benjamin
 1 Sa. 4. 1. Isr. agst. Philis. to *b.* 17. 1.
 31. 3. *b.* went rose against Saul
 2 Sam. 2. 17. a very sore *b.* that day
 10. 8. 13. Ammon put *b.* in array
 21. 15. four *b.* against Philistines
 3 Chron. 13. 3. Abijah set *b.* in array
 14. 10. Aza set *b.* in array
 25. 8. *b.* set strong for the *b.*
 Ps. 140. 7. covered head in day of *b.*
 Eccl. 9. 11. *b.* not to the strong
 Jer. 8. 6. as horse rusheth into *b.*
 Rev. 16. 14. *b.* of great day of God
BATTLE-AXE, thou. . . Jer. 51. 29.
BATTLEMENTS, parapet, Dt. 22. 8.
BEAM out of timber, Hab. 2. 11.
 Mt. 7. 3. considerest not *b.* in own eye
 Song 1. 17. *b.* of our house are cedar
BEAR, Gen. 49. 15. Deut. 1. 9. 31.
 Prov. 9. 12. & 30. 21. Lam. 3. 27.
 Gen. 1. 13. punish, greater I can *b.*
 Nu. 11. 14. not able to *b.* all this p.
 Ps. 75. 3. I *b.* up the pillars of it
 91. 12. *b.* thee up in their hands
 Prov. 13. 14. wounded spirit who can *b.*
 Amos 7. 10. land not able to *b.* words
 Mic. 7. 9. I will *b.* indignation of L.
 Lk. 14. 17. whose doth not *b.* cross
 19. 7. though he *b.* long with them
 John 16. 12. ye cannot *b.* them nor
 Ro. 15. 1. strong *b.* infirm. of weak

BEAR.—1 Cor. 3. 2. hitherto ye were
 not able to *b.* it [to *b.* it
 1 Cor. 10. 13. that ye may be able
 Gal. 6. 2. *b.* one another's burdens
 5. every man *b.* his own burden
 17. I *b.* in body marks of L. Jesus
 Heb. 9. 28. offered to *b.* sins of many
 Rev. 2. 2. canst not *b.* whil. are evil
Bear fruit, Ezek. 17. 8. Hos. 9. 16.
 Joel 2. 22. Matt. 13. 23. Luke 13. 9.
 John 15. 2, 4, 8.
 Ps. 106. 4. favour thou *bearst* to
 Rom. 11. 18. *b.* not root but
 13. 4. *bearst* not sword in vain
 1 Cor. 13. 7. charity *b.* all things
 Heb. 6. 8. *b.* thorns and briars
 Ps. 126. 6. *bearing* precious seed
 Rom. 2. 15. conscience *b.* witness,
 Heb. 13. 13. *b.* his reproach [9. 1.
BEARD, 2 Sam. 10. 4. & 19. 24. & 29.
 9. Esra 9. 3. Ps. 133. 2. Isa. 50. 2.
 Jer. 41. 5. & 48. 37.
BEARS, mentioned, 2 Sam. 17. 8. 2.
 Kings 2. 24. Prov. 17. 12. Isa. 59.
 11. Lam. 3. 10. Dan. 7. 5. Hos. 13.
 8. Amos 5. 19. Rev. 13. 2.
BEASTS, animals without reason,
 Gen. 1. 24, 25. & 3. 1. *—rather* living
 ones, God's agencies, Ezek. 1. 5–
 25. Rev. 4. 6–9. & 14. 3. & 15. 7. &
 19. 4. *—heathen* kingdoms, Dan. 7.
 2–7. & 8. 3–8. *—anti-christ*, Dan. 7.
 11. Rev. 11. 7. & 13. 1, 11. & 15. 2.
 & 16. 13. & 17. 8. & 19. 19. & 20. 10.
 Prov. 9. 2. wisdom killed her *b.*
 Ps. 49. 12. like *b.* that perish, 20.
 73. 22. I was as *b.* before thee
 Dan. 7. 17. four *b.* are four kings
 1 Cor. 15. 32. I fought with *b.* at E.
BEAT, Prov. 23. 14. Isa. 3. 15. Luke
 12. 47, 48. 1 Cor. 9. 28.
BEAUTY, garment for, Ex. 28. 2.
 1 Chr. 16. 29. in the *b.* of holiness, 2.
 2 Cor. 20. 21. Ps. 29. 2; 96. 9; 110. 3.
 Ps. 27. 4. to behold *b.* of the Lord
 39. 11. makest his *b.* to consume
 45. 11. king greatly desire thy *b.*
 Pro. 20. 29. *b.* of old men gray head
 31. 30. favour deceitful *b.* is vain
 Isa. 3. 24. be burning instead of *b.*
 33. 17. see the king in his *b.*
 53. 2. no *b.* that we should desire
 61. 3. give them *b.* for ashes [him
 Zech. 11. 7. two staves, *B.* & Bands
Beautiful, Ps. 149. 4. Isa. 60. 13.
Beautiful, Eccl. 3. 11. Song 6. 4. &
 7. 1. Isa. 52. 1, 7. & 64. 11. Jer. 13.
 20. Ezek. 16. 12. 13. Matt. 23. 27.
 Acts 3. 2. Rom. 10. 15.
BED set for him, 2 Kings 4. 10.
 Ps. 41. 3. make all his *b.* in sickness
 Song 3. 1. on my *b.* I sought him
 Isa. 23. 20. *b.* is shorter than man
 Heb. 13. 4. marriage *b.* undefiled
 Rev. 2. 23. I will cast her into a *b.*
 Isa. 57. 2. rest in their *beds*
 Amos 6. 4. lie on *b.* of ivory
BEFORE, in sight, Gen. 20. 15. & 43.
 15. Ex. 23. 9. 1 Kin. 17. 1. & 19. 13.
 2 Kings 3. 14. *—(in time or place)*
 Gen. 31. 2. Job 3. 24. Josh. 8. 10.
 Luke 25. 47. 2 Chron. 13. 14. *—(in*
dignity) 2 Sam. 6. 21. John 1. 15, 27.
 Phil. 3. 13. those things which are *b.*
 Col. 1. 17. he is *b.* all things
BEG, Ps. 37. 23. & 109. 10. Pro. 20. 4.
 Luke 16. 3. & 23. 32. John 9. 8.
BEGGAR, 1 Sam. 2. 8. Lk. 16. 20, 23.
Beggarly elements, Gal. 4. 9.
BEGIN at my sanctuary, Ezek. 9. 6.
 Ex. 12. 2. the *beginning* of months
 Gen. 49. 3. *b.* of strength, Dt. 21. 17.
 Ps. 111. 10. fear of the Lord is the
b. of wisdom, Prov. 1. 7. & 9. 10.
 Eccl. 7. 8. better the end than the *b.*
 Matt. 24. 8. these are *b.* of sorrows
 Col. 1. 18. who is *b.* and firstborn
 Heb. 7. 3. neither *b.* of days nor end
 2 Pet. 3. 20. end is worse than *b.*

BEGIN.—Rev. 1. 8. I am Alpha and
 Omega, *beginning* and the ending,
 21. 6. & 22. 13. [of God
 Rev. 3. 14. *smith* the *b.* of creation
BEGOTTEN dew drops, Job 28. 3.
 Ps. 2. 7. this day have I *b.* thee,
 Acts 13. 33. Heb. 1. 5, 6.
 John 1. 14. only *b.* of the Father, 18.
 1. 16. gave his only *b.* Son, 18.
 1 Cor. 4. 15. *b.* you through gospel
 Phil. 10. 1. I have *b.* in my bonds
 1 Pt. 1. 3. *b.* us again to a lively hope
 1 John 4. 9. sent his only *b.* Son
 5. 1. loveth him that is *b.* of him
 Rev. 1. 5. Christ first *b.* of the end
BEGUN, Col. 2. 4. & 15. Gen. 3. 13.
 2 Cor. 11. 3. 2 Pet. 2. 14.
BEGUN to fall, Eccl. 6. 13.
 Gal. 3. 3. having *b.* in the spirit
 Phil. 1. 6. *b.* a good work in you
BEHAVE myself wisely, 1 Th. 2.
 Ps. 131. 2. I *b.* myself as a child
 1 Th. 2. 3. *b.* bishop of good behaviour
 1 Th. 2. 3. in *b.* do not becomest business
BEHELD not iniquity in Jacob, nor
 perverseness in Israel, Num. 32. 21.
 Luke 10. 18. I *b.* Satan as lightning
 John 1. 14. we *b.* his glory [all
 Rev. 11. 12. their enemies & them
BEHIND, Lev. 25. 31. Judg. 2. 46.
 Ex. 10. 28. not an hoof left *b.*
 Neh. 9. 26. cast law *b.* their backs
 Ps. 139. 5. beset me *b.* and before
 Isa. 58. 17. cast my sins *b.* thy back
 1 Cor. 1. 7. ye come *b.* in no gift
 Phil. 3. 13. forgetting things &
 Col. 1. 24. fill up that is *b.* of affliction
BEHOLD with thine eyes, Dt. 3. 27.
 Job 19. 27. my eyes shall *b.* and
 40. 4. *b.* I am vile
 Ps. 11. 4. his eyes *b.* his eye-lids try
 7. his countenance doth *b.* upright
 17. 15. I will *b.* face in righteousness
 27. 4. desired to *b.* beauty of Lord
 37. 37. *b.* the upright man
 118. 6. humbled himself to *b.*
 133. 1. *b.* how good and how pleasant
 Eccl. 11. 7. it is pleasant to *b.* sun
 Isa. 24. 1. *b.* Lord maketh earth
 32. 1. *b.* a king shall reign [empty
 37. 7. *b.* I will send a blast
 40. 10. *b.* the Lord will come
 42. 1. *b.* my servant, mine elect
 48. 10. *b.* I have refined thee [and
 49. 1. *b.* Lord's hand is not short
 Hab. 1. 13. of purer eyes than to *b.*
 Matt. 18. 10. their angels & see of
 John 17. 24. they may *b.* my glory
 19. 5. *b.* the man, 14. 6. your king
 26. *b.* thy son, 27. *b.* thy mother
 1 Pet. 3. 2. *b.* chaste conversation
 Rev. 1. 7. *b.* he cometh with clouds
 18. 6. I am alive for evermore
 3. 8. *b.* I set bef. thee an open door, &
 11. 6. I come quickly, 22. 7, 12.
 30. 6. I stand at the door
 4. 1. *b.* a door was opened in heaven
 5. *b.* a throne was set in heaven
 9. 12. *b.* there come two more quickly
 11. 14. *b.* third was cometh quickly
 21. 3. tabernacle of God is *b.* with
 5. *b.* I make all things new [man
 Ps. 33. 13. Lord beheld all sons of
 James 1. 24. he *b.* himself and mouth
 Ps. 119. 57. turn eyes from beholding
 Pro. 15. 2. *b.* evil and good [vanity
 Eccl. 5. 11. save *b.* of them with eyes
 2 Cor. 3. 18. open faces *b.* as in glass
 Col. 2. 5. loving and *b.* your order
 Jam. 1. 23. like man *b.* natural face
BEING, Ps. 104. 33; 146. 2. Ac. 17. 35.
BEIJAL, Heb. worthless, De. 13.
 13. Judg. 19. 22. & 20. 13. 1 Sa. 1. 14.
 2. 12. & 10. 27. & 25. 17. & 25. 2.
 2 Sa. 16. 7. & 20. 1. & 23. 6. 1 Ki. 2.
 10. 13. 2 Chron. 13. 7. 3 Cor. 4. 13.
BELIEVE, Ex. 4. 1. Nu. 14. 11; 20. 12.
 Deut. 1. 32. ye did not *b.* the Lord
 2 Chron. 20. 20. *b.* Lord, & prophesied

BELIEVE.—Is. 7. 9. not *b.* not establish. Matt. 9. 28. *b.* ye that I am able Mk. 1. 15. repent and *b.* the gospel 9. 23. canst *b.* all things possible 24. Lord, I *b.* help my unbelief 11. 24. *b.* that ye receive them Luke 8. 13. for a while *b.* and 24. 25. slow of heart to *b.* all John 1. 12. even to them that *b.* 6. 29. ye *b.* on him whom he sent 30. we *b.* & are sure thou art Christ 7. 30. that *b.* him should receive 8. 24. if *b.* not I am he, ye die 11. 27. I *b.* that thou art the Christ 40. if thou *b.* should see glory of God 42. may *b.* thou hast sent me 12. 38. *b.* in the light while ye have 13. 19. ye may *b.* that I am he 14. 1. ye *b.* in God, *b.* also in me 17. 20. pray for them who shall *b.* 20. 31. written that ye might *b.* Acts 8. 37. I *b.* Jesus Christ is the 13. 39. all that *b.* are justified [Son 16. 31. *b.* on Lord Jesus... be saved Rom. 8. 22. on all them that *b.* 10. 9. shalt *b.* in thine heart 14. how shall they *b.* on him 2 Cor. 4. 13. we *b.* & therefore speak Phil. 1. 29. not only to *b.* but suffer 2 Th. 2. 11. that they should *b.* a lie 1 Tim. 4. 10. especially those that *b.* Heb. 10. 39. *b.* to saving of the soul 11. 6. cometh to *b.* that he is Jam. 5. 19. devils also *b.* tremble 1 Pt. 2. 7. to you who *b.* is precious 1 John 3. 23. his comm. *b.* on J. C. *Believe not.* Isa. 7. 9. John 4. 48. & 8. 24. & 10. 28. & 12. 39. & 16. 9. 20. 25. Rom. 3. 28. & 2 Cor. 4. 4. 2 Tim. 2. 13. 1 John 4. 1. *Ge. 15. 6. believed in L. & he counted.* Rom. 4. 3. Gal. 3. 6. Jam. 2. 23. Ps. 27. 13. fainted unless I had *b.* 116. 10. I *b.* therefore have I spoken 119. 66. I *b.* thy commandments Isa. 53. 1. who hath *b.* our report, John 13. 38. Rom. 10. 16. Dan. 6. 23. because he *b.* in his God Jon. 3. 6. people of Nineveh *b.* God Matt. 8. 13. as thou hast *b.* so be it 21. 32. publicans and harlots *b.* him John 4. 53. himself *b.* and his house 7. 48. have any of the Pharisees *b.* on 17. 8. have *b.* thou didst send me 20. 29. blessed... not seen and yet *b.* Acts 4. 32. that *b.* were of one heart 8. 13. Simon *b.* and was baptized 11. 21. great number *b.* and turned 13. 12. deputy *b.*... astonished 48. were ordained to eternal life *b.* Rom. 4. 18. against hope *b.* in hope 13. 11. salvation nearer than when *b.* Eph. 1. 13. after ye *b.* ye were sealed 1 Tim. 3. 16. God was *b.* on in world 2 Tim. 1. 12. know whom I have *b.* *Believed not.* Ps. 73. 22. 32. & 106. 24. Luke 24. 41. Acts 9. 26. Rom. 10. 14. 2 Thes. 2. 12. Heb. 3. 18. Jude 6. *Believers.* Acts 5. 14. 1 Tim. 4. 12. *Believest.* Lk. 1. 20. John 1. 30. & 11. 26. & 14. 10. James 2. 19. [heart Acts 8. 37. if thou *b.* with all thy 26. 27. *b.* thou prophets... thou *b.* *Believest.* Job 15. 22. & 39. 24. Prov. 14. 15. simple *b.* every word Lk. 23. 16. he that *b.* not make haste Mark 9. 23. all things possible to *b.* 16. 16. he that *b.* shall be saved John 3. 15. he that *b.* in him not perish 13. that *b.* not be condemned already 36. *b.* on him hath everlasting life 5. 24. *b.* on him that sent me 6. 35. *b.* on me shall never thirst 40. seeth the Son and *b.* may have everlasting life. 47. [shall flow 7. 38. that *b.* on me out of his belly 11. 25. *b.* in me though he were dead 26. he that *b.* in me, shall never die 12. 44. *b.* in me, *b.* not on me, but

BELIEVE.—John 12. 46. *believe* on me... not abide in darkness [I do John 14. 12. *b.* on me the works that Acts 10. 43. *b.* in him... remission Ro. 1. 16. power of G. to every that *b.* 3. 26. justifier of him that *b.* in Jesus 4. 5. worketh not, but *b.* on him [11. 9. 33. *b.* on him... not ashamed, 10. 10. end of law for righteousness to them that *b.* [righteousness 10. for with the heart man *b.* unto 14. 2. one *b.* that he may eat all 1 Cor. 7. 12. wife that *b.* not [things 13. husband that *b.* not 13. 7. charity *b.* all things 14. 24. come in one that *b.* not 2 Cor. 6. 15. he that *b.* with infidel 1 Tim. 5. 16. that *b.* have widows 1 Pet. 2. 6. *b.* on him not confound. 1 John 5. 1. whose *b.* Jesus is Christ 5. overcome world, but he that *b.* 10. he that *b.* on Son of God hath... *b.* not God hath made him a liar Matt. 21. 22. ask in prayer, *believing* John 20. 27. be not faithless, but *b.* 31. that *b.* ye might have life Acts 16. 34. *b.* in God with all his 24. 14. *b.* all things written [house Rom. 15. 13. all joy and peace in *b.* 1 Tim. 6. 2. that have *b.* masters 1 Pet. 1. 8. yet *b.* ye rejoice with joy 2 Thes. 2. 13. *belief* of the truth *BELLOWS* are burnt, Jer. 6. 29 *BELLY*, on *b.* shalt go, Gen. 3. 14. Num. 5. 21. *b.* to swell thigh rot 25. *b.* thrust them through the *b.* Job 3. 11. when I came out of *b.* 15. 2. fill his *b.* with east wind 85. their *b.* prepareth deceit 20. 15. God cast them out of his *b.* 20. not feel quietness in his *b.* Ps. 17. 14. whose *b.* thou fillest with 23. 10. art my God from mother's *b.* 44. 25. our *b.* cleaveth to the earth Pro. 20. 27. search inward parts of *b.* Isa. 46. 3. borne by me from the *b.* Jonah 1. 17. *b.* of fish, Matt. 12. 40. 2. 1. prayed to God out of fish's *b.* 2. out of the *b.* of hell cried I Hab. 3. 16. my *b.* trembled that I Luke 15. 16. fill his *b.* with husks John 7. 38. out of his *b.* shall flow Rom. 16. 18. serve their own *b.* 1 Cor. 6. 13. meats for *b.* and *b.* for Phil. 3. 19. whose god is their *b.* Rev. 10. 9. make thy *b.* bitter Tit. 1. 12. Cretians slow *belies* *BELONG.* Lev. 27. 24. Luke 23. 7. Gen. 40. 8. interpretations *b.* to God Dt. 29. 29. secret things *b.* to Lord, things revealed *b.* to us & children Ps. 47. 9. shields of earth *b.* to God 68. 20. to God *b.* issues from death Dan. 9. 9. to Lord *b.* merces & forgiv. Mark 9. 41. because ye *b.* to Christ Lk. 19. 42. things that *b.* to thy peace 1 Cor. 7. 32. care for things *b.* to L. Deut. 32. 35. to me *b.* vengeance. Ps. 94. 1. Heb. 10. 30. Rom. 12. 19. *Extra* 10. 4. this matter *belongeth* to Ps. 3. 8. salvation *b.* to the Lord 62. 11. power *b.* to God, 12. *b.* mercy Dan. 9. 7. righteousness *b.* to thee 8. to us *b.* confusion of face Heb. 5. 14. strong meat *b.* to them *BELOVED*—other hated, Dt. 21. 15. Dt. 33. 12. *b.* of Lord dwell in safety Neh. 13. 36. Solomon *b.* of his God Ps. 60. 5. thy *b.* may be delivered 127. 2. Lord giveth his *b.* sleep Song 1. 14. *my beloved*, 2. 5, 8, 16, 17. & 16. 1. & 3. 2, 6, 10, 16, & 6. 2, 3, & 7. 10, 13. Isa. 5. 1. [*b.* Song 5. 9. thy *b.* more than another Dan. 10. 11, 19. man, greatly *b.* 9. 23. Matt. 3. 17. this is my *b.* Son, 17. 5. Rom. 9. 25. *b.* which was not *b.* 11. 23. *b.* for the Father's sake 16. 8. Amphas *b.* in the Lord

BELOVED—Eph. 1. 6. accepted in 2 Pet. 3. 15. *b.* brother Paul [tho *b.* Rev. 20. 9. compassed *b.* city *BE MOAN.* Jer. 15. 5. & 16. 5. & 22. 10. & 31. 18. & 48. 17. *BEND* bow, Ps. 11. 2; 64. 3; 58. 7; 7. 12; 37. 14. Lam. 2. 4; 3. 12. Is. 5. 28. Jer. 9. 3. *b.* their tongues like a bow Isa. 60. 14. afflicted thee shall come *bending* unto thee [imp Hos. 11. 7. people bent to backslid Zech. 9. 13. I have *b.* Judah for me *BENEATH.* Prov. 15. 24. John 8. 23. *BENEFACTORS.* Luke 22. 25. [*BENEFITS.* loaded us with, Ps. 66. Ps. 103. 2. forget not all his *b.* 116. 12. render to Lord for all his *b.* *BENEVOLENCE.* due, 1 Cor. 7. 3. *BEREAVE* soul of good, Eccl. 4. 8. Jer. 15. 7. *b.* of children, 18. 21. Gen. 42. 36; 43. 14. Ezek. 5. 17; 36. 12, 13, 14. Lam. 1. 20. Hos. 12; 13. 8. *BESEECH* God to be gracious, Mal. 1. 9. 2 Cor. 5. 20. as though G. did *b.* *BESET* me behind & bef. Ps. 139. 5. Hos. 7. 2. own doings have *b.* them Heb. 12. 1. sin which doth easily *b.* us *BESIDE* waters, Ps. 23. 2. Isa. 32. 20. Song 1. 8. feed kids *b.* sheep's tents Isa. 56. 8. *b.* those that are gathered *BESIDE* SELF, Mark 3. 21. Acts 26. 24. 2 Cor. 3. 13. *BESOM* of destruction, Isa. 14. 53. *BESOUGHT* the Lord, Deut. 3. 23. 2 Sa. 12. 16. 1 K. 13. 6. 2 K. 13. 4. 2 Chr. 25. 12. Ezra 3. 23. 2 Cor. 12. 8. *BEST* estate is vanity, Ps. 39. 5. Mic. 7. 4. *b.* of them as a briar Luke 15. 22. bring forth *b.* robe 1 Cor. 12. 31. covet earnestly *b.* gifts *BESTEAD.* placed, hardly, Isa. 63. 21. *BESTOW* a blessing, Ec. 32. 29. Luke 12. 17. room to *b.* my fruits 1 Cor. 12. 23. *b.* more abundant hon. 13. 3. *b.* all my goods to feed the poor John 4. 38. *bestowed* no labour 1 Cor. 15. 10. his grace *b.* on me 2 Cor. 1. 11. gift *b.* on us by means 8. 1. grace of God *b.* on churches Gal. 4. 11. lest *b.* labour in vain 1 John 3. 1. love Fa. hath *b.* on us *BETIMES.* 2 Chron. 36. 15. Job 8. 5. & 24. 5. Prov. 13. 24. Gen. 26. 31. *BETRAY.* Mt. 24. 10; 26. 21. Mk. 13. 12; 14. 18. Lk. 22. 4. 21. John 13. 21. *BETROTH.* Dt. 28. 30. Hos. 2. 19, 20. *BETTER* than ten sons, 1 Sam. 1. 8. Judg. 8. 2. gleanings *b.* than vintage 1 Kin. 19. 4. not *b.* than my fathers Pro. 15. 16. *b.* is little with fear of L. 17. *b.* is a dinner of herbs with love 16. 8. *b.* is a little with righteousness 16. much *b.* to get wisdom than gold 17. 1. *b.* is dry morsel, & quietness 27. 10. *b.* is a neighbour near than Eccl. 4. 9. two are *b.* than one 13. *b.* is a poor and wise child than 6. 9. *b.* is sight of eyes than wand. 7. 1. *b.* is a good name than precious 3. *b.* to go to the house of mourning 3. *b.* is sorrow than laughter 5. *b.* to hear rebuke of the wise than 8. *b.* is the patient than proud in 9. 16. wisdom is *b.* than strength 18. wisdom is *b.* than weapons of Song 1. 2. love *b.* than wine, 4. 10. Matt. 6. 26. are ye not much *b.* than 1 Cor. 3. 9. are we *b.* than they 1. Cor. 15. 15. were *b.* for me to die 11. 17. come not for the *b.* but worse Phil. 1. 23. with Christ is far *b.* 2. 3. esteem others *b.* than thems. Heb. 1. 4. so much *b.* than angels 6. 9. persuaded *b.* things of you 7. 19. bringing in of *b.* hope did 22. Jesus' surety of a *b.* testament 8. 6. mediator of a *b.* covenant 10. 34. a *b.* and an enduring sub- 11. 16. desire a *b.* country [stance

BETTER.—Heb. 11. 35. obtain a
b. resurrection. [things
Heb. 11. 40. God provided some b.
12. 24. blood speaketh b. than Abel
2 Pet. 2. 21. b. not to have none
BETWEEN thy seed & her, Gen. 3. 15.
1 Kings 5. 9. discern b. good and bad
18. 21. how long halt b. 2 opinions
Ezek. 32. 26. no difference b. holy
and profane, 44. 23. Lev. 10. 10.
34. 17. I judge b. cattle and b. rams
Phil. 1. 23. in a strait b. two having
1 Tim. 2. 5. one mediator b. God and
BEWARE of men, Matt. 10. 17.
Matt. 7. 15. b. of false prophets
16. 6. b. of the leaven of the Phari-
sees, 11. Mark 8. 15.
Luke 12. 15. b. of covetousness
Phil. 3. 2. b. of dogs, b. of evil work.
Col. 2. 8. b. lest any man spoil you
BEYOND, go, over-reach, 1 Th. 4. 6.
BIBBER, Prov. 23. 20. Matt. 11. 19.
BID, Matt. 22. 9. & 23. 8. Luke 14. 10.
BIDE, not in unbelief, Rom. 11. 23.
BILL, Deut. 24. 1. 3. Isa. 56. 1. Jer.
8. 8. Mark 10. 4. Luke 16. 6, 7.
BILLOWS, Ps. 42. 7. Jonah 2. 3.
BIND sweet influences, Job 33. 31.
Job 31. 36. I would b. it as a crown
Ps. 103. 26. b. his princes at pleasure
118. 27. b. the sacrifice with cords
149. 8. to b. their kings with chains
Prov. 3. 3. b. them about thy neck
Isa. 8. 16. b. up testimony, seal law
1. b. up broken hearted, psalm.
Hos. 6. 1. smitten, and will b. us up
Matt. 12. 29. first b. strong man and
13. 30. b. them in bundles to burn
16. 19. thou shalt b. on earth, 18. 18.
22. 13. b. him hand and foot, and cast
25. 4. b. heavy burdens and lay
bindeth up, Job 5. 18. Ps. 147. 3.
BIRD hasteth to snare, Prov. 7. 23.
Ps. 124. 7. soul is escaped as b.
Eccl. 10. 20. b. of air tell the matter
Isa. 46. 11. ravens b. from the east
Jer. 12. 9. heritage as a speckled b.
Birds, Gen. 15. 10. & 40. 17. Lev. 14.
4. 2 Sam. 21. 10. Ps. 104. 17. Eccl.
9. 12. Song 2. 12. Isa. 31. 5. Jer. 5.
27. & 12. 4. 9. Matt. 8. 20.
BIRTH, 2 Kings 19. 3. Eccl. 7. 1. Isa.
66. 9. Ezek. 16. 3. Gal. 4. 7.
BIRTHDAY, Gen. 40. 20. Matt. 14. 6.
BIRTHRIGHT, Gen. 25. 31. 32. 33;
47. 36; 43. 33. 1 Chr. 5. 1. Heb. 12. 16.
BISHOP, 1 Tim. 3. 1, 2. Tit. 1. 7.
1 Pet. 2. 25. return to b. of souls
Phil. 1. 1. with *bishops* and deacons
BITE, Num. 21. 6, 8, 9. Eccl. 10. 8.
11. Jer. 8. 17. Amos 9. 3. Hab. 2. 7.
Mic. 3. 5. prophets b. with their teeth
Gal. 5. 15. if ye b. & devour one an-
other. Prov. 32. 24. as last it b. like a serpent
BITTER, made their lives, Ex. 1. 14.
Ex. 12. 8. with b. herbs. Num. 9. 11.
Dt. 32. 24. devoured with b. destru-
32. their grapes of gall, clusters are b.
2 Kings 14. 26. affliction was very b.
Job 3. 20. life given to the b. in soul
13. 26. write b. things against me
Ps. 64. 3. their arrows even b. words
Prov. 27. 7. every b. thing is sweet
Eccl. 7. 26. woman more b. than death
Isa. 5. 20. woe . . . put b. for sweet
Jer. 2. 19. evil thing and b. that
Col. 3. 19. be not b. against them
James 3. 14. if ye have b. envying
Rev. 8. 11. because they were made b.
10. 9. make thy belly b. [ants
Judg. 3. 23. curse *bitterly* inhabit-
Euth 1. 20. Almighty deity b. with
Isa. 22. 4. I will weep b. 33. 7. [me
Ezek. 27. 30. shall cry b. Zeph. 1. 14.
Matt. 23. 14. provoked him most b.
Matt. 23. 7. wept b. Luke 22. 62.
Bitterness of soul, 1 Sam. 1. 10.
1 Sam. 15. 32. b. of death is pest
2 Sam. 2. 20. it will be b. in end

BITTER.—Prov. 14. 10. heart knows
its own *bitterness*
Zech. 12. 10. in b. for first-born
Acts 8. 23. in gall of b. and bond of
Rom. 3. 14. full of cursing and b.
Eph. 4. 31. let all b. be put away
Heb. 12. 15. root of b. springing up
BITTERN, Isa. 14. 23. & 34. 11.
BLACK, 1 Kings 18. 45. Matt. 5. 36.
Song 1. 5. I am b. 6. [Jude 12.
Blackness of darkness, Heb. 12. 18.
BLAME, Ge. 43. 9; 44. 32. & C. 8. 20. Eph.
Blamed, 2 Cor. 6. 3. Gal. 2. 11. [1. 4.
Blameless, Gen. 44. 10. Jos. 2. 17. Jdg.
15. 3. Mt. 12. 5. Phil. 3. 6. 1 Tim. 5. 7.
Luke 1. 6. in ordinances of the L. b.
1 Cor. 1. 8. be b. in day of our Lord
Phil. 2. 15. b. harmless, the sons of
1 Thes. 5. 23. be preserved b. [God
1 Tim. 3. 2. bishop . b. Tit. 1. 6, 7.
1 Tim. 3. 10. office of deacon found b.
2 Pet. 3. 14. without spot and b.
BLASPHEME, revile God, &c.
Ps. 74. 10. enemy b. thy name
Mk. 3. 29. b. agst. H. G. not forgiven
Acts 26. 11. compelled them to b.
1 Tim. 1. 29. may learn not to b.
James 2. 7. do they not b. that name
Lev. 24. 11. *blasphemed* name of L.
2 K. 19. 6. servants b. me, Isa. 37. 4.
Ps. 74. 18. foolish people have b.
Isa. 52. 5. my name continually is b.
Roma. 2. 24. God is b. through you
1 Tim. 6. 1. name of God be not b.
Tit. 2. 5. word of God be not b.
Rev. 16. 9. 11, 21. b. God of heaven
Lev. 24. 16. *blasphemers* put to death
Ps. 44. 16. the voice of him that b.
Matt. 8. 3. scribes said this man b.
Luke 12. 10. to him that b. against
the Holy Ghost not forgiven
Blasphemer, 1 Tim. 1. 18. 2 Tim. 3. 2.
Blasphemy, 2 K. 19. 8. Isa. 37. 3. Mat.
12. 31. Mk. 7. 32. Col. 3. 8. Rev. 2. 9.
BLAST, Ex. 15. 8. 3 Sam. 22. 16. 2.
Kings 19. 7. Job 4. 9. Isa. 25. 4.
Blasting, Deut. 23. 22. 1 Kings 8. 37.
BLEMISH, without, Ex. 12. 5. & 29.
1. Lev. 1. 3, 10. & 4. 23. [no b.
Dan. 1. 4. children in whom was
Eph. 5. 27. church holy, without b.
1 Pet. 1. 19. as a lamb without b.
BLESS them that b. thee, Gen. 12. 3.
Gen. 22. 17. in blessing I will b. thee
32. 26. not let go except thou b. me
Ex. 23. 25. b. thy bread and water
Num. 6. 24. Lord b. and keep thee
1 Chr. 4. 16. wouldst b. me indeed
Ps. 5. 12. wilt b. the righteous
28. 9. b. thine inheritance and feed
29. 11. will b. his people with peace
67. 1. be merciful to us and b. us
115. 3. he will b. them that fear
132. 15. I will abundantly b. her
Matt. 5. 44. b. them that curse you
Rom. 12. 14. b. them that persecute
Acts 3. 26. sent him to b. you
1 Cor. 4. 12. being reviled we b.
Bless the Lord, Deut. 8. 10. Judg. 5. 9.
Ps. 16. 7. & 34. 1. & 103. 1, 21, 22, &
104. 1, 35, & 26. 12. [12. 2
Bless thee, Ps. 65. 4. & 145. 2, 70. Gen.
Gen. 1. 22. God *blessed* them and
2. 3. God b. the seventh day
Ex. 20. 11. the Lord b. the sabbath
Ps. 33. 12. b. whose God is the Lord
49. 18. he b. his soul
Prov. 10. 7. memory of the just is b.
Matt. 13. 16. b. are eyes, Lk. 70. 23.
24. 46. b. is that servant whom his
Lord when he, Luke 12. 37, 38.
Mark 10. 16. in his arms & b. them
Luke 1. 28. 42. b. art thou among
45. b. is she that believed [women
48. all generations shall call me b.
23. 29. b. are the barren, and
Acts 20. 35. it is more b. to give
Rom. 1. 25. Creator b. for ever, 9. 5.
2 Cor. 11. 31. Eph. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 3.

BLESS.—1 Tim. 1. 11. glorify pe-
petual of the blessed God
1 Tim. 6. 15. b. and only possess
John 12. 13. b. is that cometh
Ps. 119. 1. b. are the undivided in
64. 4. b. are they that dwell in it
106. 3.—that keep judgment
Prov. 8. 32.—that keep my eye
Isa. 39. 18.—that was for him
Matt. 5. 3—11.—the poor in spirit
—mourn—miser—lamer and
thirst—merciful—pure in heart—
peace-makers, persecuted—was
men revile you, Luke 6. 22.
Luke 11. 23.—that hear the word
John 20. 29.—that have seen me
and yet have believed [James
Rom. 4. 7.—whose inquiries ar-
Rev. 19. 9.—called to marriage sup-
22. 14.—that do his commandments
Num. 24. 9. b. is he that bleth
Ps. 32. 1.—whose transgressions
41. 1.—that considereth deeper
Dan. 12. 12.—that waiteth for
Matt. 11. 6.—not offended in us
21. 9.—cometh in the name of the
Lord, 23. 30. Mk. 11. 2. Lk. 11. 2.
Rev. 1. 3.—readeth the prophecy
14. 13.—dead which die in the last
16. 15.—that watcheth and keepeth
20. 6.—part in first resurrection
22. 7.—keepeth the sayings of the
book, 1. 1. b. is the man that waiteth
not in the counsel of the unwise
32. 2.—to whom the Lord is witness
34. 8.—that trusteth in him, &c.
40. 4.—that maketh the Lord his
65. 4.—whom thou choosest
84. 5.—whose strength is in the
94. 12.—whom thou choosest
112. 1.—that feareth the Lord
Prov. 8. 34.—heareth his voice
Isa. 56. 2.—doeth this, and
Jer. 17. 7.—trusteth in the Lord
James 1. 12.—endureth temptation
Blessedness, Rom. 4. 4, 9. Gal. 3. 14.
Gen. 12. 2. thou shalt be a blessing
Job 37. 36. he hath taken away my
26. 4. give thee b. of Abraham
Deut. 11. 26. not before you & me
a curse, 30. 19. James 1. 12. &
23. 5. turned curse into b. Job 1. 1.
Neh. 9. 5. exalted above all
Job 29. 13. b. of him ready to perish
Ps. 3. 8. thy b. is upon thy people
109. 17. delighted not in a
129. 8. the b. of Lord be upon you
Prov. 10. 22. b. of Lord maketh
Isa. 65. 8. destroy I not, & I will
Joel 2. 14. leave a b. behind him
1 Cor. 10. 16. cup of a blessing
Gal. 3. 14. b. of Abraham *Blessings*,
Gen. 49. 22, 23, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.
Mal. 2. 2. Eph. 1. 2.
BLIND, Ex. 4. 11. Lev. 21. 2.
Job 29. 15. I was eyes to the b.
Ps. 146. 8. openeth the eyes of the
Isa. 42. 7. to open the b. eyes
19. who is b. but my servant
43. 8. bring the b. people that
56. 10. his watchmen are b. [eye
Mt. 11. 5. b. receive sight, Lk. 11.
23. 16. woe to you b. guides
Luke 4. 18. recovery of sight to
2 Pet. 1. 9. lacketh these things
Rev. 3. 17. thou art b. and blind
John 12. 40. blinded their eyes
Rom. 11. 7. the rest were b.
2 Cor. 3. 14. their minds were b.
4. 4. god of this world & his son
1 John 2. 11. darkness & his son
BLOOD of grapes, Gen. 49. 12; of
Abel, Gen. 4. 10. 11.
Job 16. 16. cover thou not my b. &
Ps. 9. 12. make not iniquity for a
72. 14. precious their b. in his sight
Isa. 52. 31. earth shall drink
Ezek. 3. 18. his b. will require

BLOOD.—Ezek. 9. 9. land is full of *b.*
Ezek. 16. 6. polluted in thine own *b.*
Hos. 4. 2. break out, & *b.* toucheth *b.*
Mic. 3. 10. they build up Zion with *b.*
Matt. 26. 28. *b.* of new testament,
Mk. 14. 24. Lk. 22. 20. 1 Cor. 11. 25.
Matt. 27. 8. field of *b.* Acts 1. 19.
25. *b.* be on us and on
Lk. 13. 1. whose *b.* Pilate mingled
22. 44. as it were great drops of *b.*
John 1. 13. born not of *b.* nor of flesh
6. 14. drinketh my *b.* hath eternal
55. my *b.* is drink indeed [life
56. drinketh my *b.* dwelleth in me
19. 34. of his side came *b.* and water
Act. 17. 26. made of *b.* all nations
18. 6. your *b.* be on your own heads
20. 26. pure from the *b.* of all men
28. hath purchased with his own *b.*
Rom. 3. 25. through faith in his *b.*
5. *b.* being justified by his *b.*
1 Cor. 11. 27. guilty of body and *b.*
Col. 1. 20. peace through *b.* of cross
Eph. 1. 7. redemption through his *b.*
Eph. 2. 13. forgiveness of sins. Col. 1. 14.
Heb. 9. 20. the *b.* of the testament
22. without shedding of *b.* no
10. 19. into holiest by *b.* of Jesus
12. 4. ye have not yet resisted unto *b.*
24. *b.* of sprinkling that speaketh
1 Pet. 1. 2. sprinkling of *b.* of Jesus
19. with precious *b.* of Christ
1 John 1. 7. his *b.* cleanseth from all
5. 6. came by water and *b.* [sin
Rev. 1. 5. washed us in his own *b.*
6. 10. doest thou not avenge our *b.*
7. 14. made white in *b.* of Lamb
8. 7. hail and fire mingled with *b.*
12. 11. overcome by *b.* of the Lamb
16. 6. shed *b.* given them *b.* to drink
17. 6. drunken with the *b.* of saints
Blood-guiltiness. Ps. 51. 14.
Bloody. Ex. 4. 25. 26. Ps. 5. 6. & 55. 23.
BLOSSOM. man's rod, Num. 17. 5.
Isa. 5. 24. their *b.* shall go up as dust
27. 6. Israel shall *b.* and bud
35. 1. the desert shall *b.* as the rose
2. it shall *b.* abundantly and rejoice
Hab. 3. 17. the fig-tree shall not *b.*
Ezek. 7. 10. rod hath blossomed
BLOT. Job 31. 7. Prov. 9. 7.
Ex. 32. 32. 33. *b.* me out of thy book,
Num. 5. 23. Ps. 69. 38. Rev. 8. 5.
Blot out their name or remembrance.
Deut. 9. 14. & 25. 19. & 29. 20. 2
Kings 14. 27. Ps. 109. 13.
Blot out sin, transgression, iniquity.
Neh. 4. 5. Ps. 51. 1. 9; 109. 14. Isa.
43. 25; 44. 22. Jer. 18. 23. Acts 3. 19.
Col. 2. 14. blotting out handwriting
BLOW on my garden, Song 4. 16.
Hag. 1. 9. I did *b.* upon it [listeth
John 8. 8. wind bloweth where it
BLUSH to lift up my face, Ezra 9. 6.
Jer. 6. 15. neither could they *b.* 8. 12.
BOAST. Ps. 10. 3; 34. 2; 49. 6; 52. 1.
Prov. 20. 14; 25. 14. James 3. 5.
1 Kin. 20. 11. *b.* as he that puts it off
Ps. 44. 8. in God we *b.* all the day
Prov. 27. 1. *b.* not of to-morrow
Ro. 11. 18. *b.* not agst. the branches,
but if thou *b.* thou bearest
Eph. 2. 9. not of works lest any *b.*
Boasting. Acts 5. 36. Rom. 3. 27.
Jam. 4. 16. now ye rejoice in your *b.*
Ro. 1. 30. proud boasting, 2 Ti. 3. 2.
BODY of heaven, Rev. 24. 10.
Job 19. 26. worms destroy this *b.*
Mat. 6. 22. *b.* full of light, Lk. 11. 34.
10. 28. that kill the *b.* Luke 12. 4.
26. 28. this is my *b.* 1 Cor. 11. 24.
Rom. 6. 6. *b.* of sin be destroyed
7. 4. dead to law by the *b.* of Christ
24. me from the *b.* of this death
8. 10. *b.* is dead because of sin
13. do mortify deeds of the *b.*
23. the redemption of our *b.*
1 Cor. 6. 13. *b.* is for Lord & L. for *b.*
18. every sin is without the *b.* but

BODY.—1 Co. 6. 19. *b.* temple of H. G.
1 Cor. 7. 4. wife not power of own *b.*
9. 27. I keep under my *b.* and bring
16. communion of *b.* of Christ
11. 27. guilty of *b.* and blood of the
29. not discerning the Lord's *b.*
12. 14. the *b.* is not one member
27. ye are the *b.* of Christ
15. 35. with what *b.* do they come?
4. sown natural *b.* raised spiritual *b.*
2 Cor. 5. 8. to be absent from the *b.*
Eph. 3. 6. fellow heirs of the same *b.*
4. 12. for edifying the *b.* of Christ
6. 23. he is the saviour of the *b.*
Phil. 3. 21. shall change our vile *b.*
Col. 1. 18. head of the *b.* the church
2. 11. putting off the *b.* of sins of flesh
17. shadow. but the *b.* is of Christ
23. neglecting of the *b.* [served
1 Th. 5. 23. spirit, soul, & *b.* be pre-
Heb. 10. 5. a *b.* hast thou prepared
Jam. 3. 6. tongue defileth whole *b.*
Jude 8. disputed about *b.* of Moses
John 2. 21. of the temple of his *b.* 1
1 Cor. 6. 19. in his own *b.* 1 Pt. 2. 24.
1 Cor. 5. 3. abuse in *b.* pres. in spirit
2 Cor. 5. 6. home in *b.* absent from
20. receive things done in *b.* [Lord
1 Pet. 1. 20. Christ magnified in my *b.*
Heb. 13. 3. being also in the *b.*
Deut. 28. 11. 18. 53. fruit of the *b.*
30. 9. Ps. 152. 11. Mic. 6. 7.
Ro. 8. 11. quicken your mortal *b.* [bodies
12. 1. present your *b.* a living sacrifice
1 Cor. 6. 15. *b.* members of Christ
Eph. 5. 28. love wives as your own *b.*
Heb. 10. 22. *b.* washed pure water
Luke 3. 22. H. G. in a bodily shape
2 Cor. 10. 10. his *b.* presence is weak
Col. 2. 9. the fullness of Godhead *b.*
1 Ti. 4. 8. *b.* exercise profiteth little
BOLD as a lion, Prov. 28. 1.
2 Cor. 10. 1. being absent am *b.*
11. 21. if any is *b.* I am *b.* also
Phil. 1. 14. are much more *b.* to speak
Mark 15. 45. went boldly unto Pilate
Eph. 6. 19. open my mouth *b.* 20.
Heb. 4. 16. come *b.* to throne of grace
2 Cor. 7. 4. my boldness of speech
Eph. 3. 12. in whom we have *b.* and
Heb. 10. 19. *b.* to enter into the holiest
1 John 4. 17. *b.* in day of judgment
BOND of the covenant, Ezek. 20. 37.
Acts 8. 23. in gall... & *b.* of iniquity
Eph. 4. 3. unity of Spirit in *b.* of
peace; charity *b.* perfect, Col. 3. 14.
1 Cor. 12. 13. bond and free, Gal. 3.
28. Eph. 6. 8. Col. 3. 11. Rev. 6.
15. & 13. 16. & 19. 18.
Ps. 116. 16. hast loosed my bonds
Job 12. 18. he looseth *b.* of kings
Acts 20. 23. *b.* and afflictions abide
23. 29. worthy of death or of *b.* [me
26. 29. such as I am except these *b.*
Eph. 6. 20. I am an ambassador in *b.*
Phil. 1. 16. to add affliction to my *b.*
Col. 4. 18. remember my *b.* [to *b.*
2 Tim. 2. 9. suffer trouble even un-
Philem. 10. have begotten in my *b.*
Heb. 10. 34. compassion in my *b.*
11. 36. trial of *b.* and imprisonments
13. 3. remember them that are in *b.*
Ex. 13. 3. house of bondage, 20. 2.
1. 14. their lives bitter with hard *b.*
2. 23. signed by reason of the *b.*
Rom. 8. 15. spirit of *b.* again to fear
1 Cor. 7. 15. sister is not under *b.*
Gal. 4. 24. Sinai gendereth to *b.*
5. 1. entangled with the yoke of *b.*
Bondswoman, Gen. 21. 10. Gal. 4. 23. 30.
BONE of my bone, and flesh of my
flesh, Gen. 2. 23. & 29. 14. Judg. 9.
2. 2. Sa. 5. 1. & 19. 13. 1 Chr. 11. 11.
Ex. 13. 46. not break a *b.* of it
John 19. 36. *b.* of him not be broken
Job 10. 11. fenced me with bones
Ps. 51. 8. *b.* thou hast broken may
Eccl. 11. 5. how the *b.* grow in the

BONE.—Ezek. 37. 1. valley dry bones
Ezek. 37. 3-7. resurrection of *b.*
11. these *b.* are the house of Israel
Matt. 23. 27. full of dead men's *b.*
His bones, Ps. 34. 20. Eph. 5. 30. Job
20. 11. Ezek. 32. 37. Prov. 12. 4.
Ps. 6. 2. heal me, my bones are vexed
22. 14. all-out of joint, 17. I may
81. 10. are consumed [tell all—
32. 3. waxed old thro' my roaring
35. 10. shall say, Lord who is like
38. 3. neither rest to-became my sin
102. 3. are burnt as an hearth
5. cleave to my skin
BOOK. Gen. 5. 1. Esther 6. 1.
Ex. 32. 32. blot me out of *b.* [in *b.*
Job 19. 23. O that they were printed
31. 33. adversary had written a *b.*
Ps. 40. 7. volume of *b.* Heb. 10. 7.
56. 8. tears, are they not in thy *b.*
159. 16. in *b.* members are written
Book of life. Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 5; 13.
8; 17. 8; 20. 12. 15; 21. 27; 22. 19.
Books, Eccl. 12. 12. Dan. 7. 10. & 9. 2.
John 21. 23. 2 Tim. 4. 13. Rev. 20. 12.
BOOTH. Lev. 23. 42. 43. Neh. 8. 14.
BORDER of his garment, Mark 6. 56.
BORN to trouble, man is, Job 5. 7.
Job 14. 1. *b.* of a woman, 15. 14. &
25. 4. Mast. 11. 11. Luke 7. 25.
Ps. 68. 3. go astray as soon as *b.*
57. 4. this man was *b.* there, *b.*
5. this and that man was *b.* in her
Prov. 17. 17. brother *b.* for adversity
Eccl. 4. 2. a time to be *b.* and die
Isa. 9. 6. unto us a child is *b.* a son
60. 8. shall a nation be *b.* at once
Matt. 11. 11. them *b.* of women
20. 24. better if he had not been *b.*
John 3. 4. can man be *b.* when old
5. *b.* of water and of the Spirit
6. *b.* of flesh is flesh; *b.* of Spirit is
Ro. 9. 11. children being not yet *b.*
1 Cor. 15. 8. one *b.* out of due time
Gal. 4. 23. he *b.* after the flesh, 29.
1 Pet. 2. 2. as new *b.* babes desire
John 3. 3. 5. 7. *b.* again [milk of
John 1. 13. born of God, 1 John 3.
9. & 4. 7. & 3. 1. 1. 15.
Jer. 15. 10. borne me a man of strife
BORROW. Deut. 15. 6. & 28. 12.
Ex. 23. 14. *b.* of his neighbour, 3. 22.
& 11. 2. & 12. 35. [not away
Matt. 5. 42. would *b.* of thee turn
Ps. 37. 21. the wicked borroweth and
payeth not again [the lender
Prov. 22. 7. borrower is servant to
Isa. 24. 2. as with lender so with *b.*
BOSOM. Gen. 16. 5. Ex. 4. 6.
Num. 11. 12. carry them in *b.* as a
Deut. 15. 6. wife of thy *b.* 28. 54. 50.
Ps. 35. 13. prayer returned to own *b.*
74. 11. pluck thy hand out of thy *b.*
Prov. 5. 20. why embrace the *b.* of a
6. 27. fire in his *b.* and not burned
17. 23. gift out of *b.* to pervert, 21. 14.
19. 24. hideth hands in *b.* 26. 15.
Eccl. 7. 9. anger resteth in *b.* of fools
Isa. 40. 11. carry them in his *b.*
66. 6. 7. recompense into their *b.*
Ps. 79. 12. Jer. 32. 18.
Mic. 7. 5. her that lieth in thy *b.*
Luke 6. 58. them give into your *b.*
16. 22. carried into Abraham's *b.* 23.
John 1. 18. who is in the *b.* of the
Father, 13. 3. leaning on Jesus' *b.*
BOTH. Gen. 2. 25. 3. 7. & 19. 36.
Zech. 6. 13. peace between *b.*
Eph. 2. 14. our peace made *b.* one
16. that he might reconcile *b.* to God
18. we *b.* have access by one spirit
BOTTLE. Gen. 21. 14. 15. 19.
Ps. 56. 8. put my tears into thy *b.*
119. 83. I am like a *b.* in the smoke
Jer. 13. 12. every *b.* filled with wine
Job 39. 37. stay bottles of heaven
Matt. 9. 17. new wine into old *b.*
Mark 2. 22. new wine into new *b.*
BOUGHT. Gen. 17. 12. 13. & 33. 19.

UGHT. — Dent. 32. 6. is not he by father that b. thee? att. 13. 46. sold all and b. it Cor. 6. 20. b. with a price, 7. 23. Pet. 2. 1. denying L. that b. them UNDO Isaac, Gen. 22. 9. b. 36. 8. if they be b. in fetters s. 107. 10. being b. in affliction rov. 23. 15. foolishness b. in heart a. 61. 1. the opening of the prison o them that are b. att. 16. 19. whatsoever ye bind on earth shall be b. in heaven, 18. 18. 23. 20. 22. I go b. in the spirit 13. ready not to be b. only, but om. 7. 2. wife is b. to her husband 1. Cor. 7. 39. Cor. 7. 37. b. to a wife, seek not 11. 2. the word of God is not b. eb. 13. 3. in bonds as b. with them a. 1. 6. not closed or bound up tek. 30. 21. not—to be healed . 4. neither have ye—the broken os. 13. 12. iniquity of Ephraim is— UNTY. 1 Kings 10. 13. 2 Cor. 9. 5. rov. 22. 9. *bountiful* eye be blessed i. 13. 6. dealt *bountifully* with me, 16. 7. & 119. 17. & 142. 7. [reap b. Cor. 9. 6. he that sows b. shall W in the clouds, Gen. 9. 13, 14, 16. sn. 49. 24. his b. abode in strength sh. 24. 12. not with sword nor b. 3am. 1. 18. teach children use of b. i. 7. 12. hath bent his b. and made . 2. lo, wicked bend their b. . 6. I will not trust in my b. . 57. turned aside like deceitful b. r. 9. 3. bend tongue like b. for lies sm. 2. 4. bent his b. like an enemy 12. bent his b. and set me as a os. 1. 5. break the b. of Israel I will not save them by b. 16. turned like a deceitful b. Sam. 2. 4. Ps. 37. 15. *bowe*, & 64. . & 78. 9. Jer. 51. 56. e down thine ear, 2 Kings 19. 16. s. 81. 2. & 86. 1. Prov. 22. 17. b. 31. 10. let others—upon her i. 95. 6. let us worship and b. sm. 23. 13. Abram *bowed* down himself before the people, 27. 29. idg. 7. 6.—on knees to drink . 33. 6. I am—greatly, I go mourn. . 25. soul is—to the dust, 57. 6. 5. 14. raise up all that be—146. 8. a. 2. 11. haughtiness of men—17. WELS did yearn, Gen. 43. 30. Kings 3. 26. 2 Chron. 21. 15, 13. s. 71. 6. took out of mother's b. a. 63. 15. the sounding of thy b. r. 4. 19. my b. my b. I am pained . 20. my b. are troubled for him, 3am. 1. 20. & 2. 11. Song 5. 4. ets. 1. 19. all his b. gushed out Cor. 6. 12. straitened in your own b. hill. 1. 8. I long after you in the b. 1. if any comfort, b. [of Christ o. 3. 12. put on b. of mercies hilem. 7. b. of saints refreshed . refresh my b. in Lord [passion John 3. 17. shutteth up b. of com WL, Num. 7. 85. Eccl. 12. 6. sech. 4. 2. 3. & 9. 15. & 14. 20. AKE the tables, Ex. 32. 19. & 24. . Dent. 9. 17. & 10. 2. [ropes idg. 16. 12. Samson b. the new Sam. 4. 18. Eli b. his neck and died King 11. 11. wind b. in pieces rocks Kings 11. 18. b. Baal's image, 10. 27. . 4. b. images and brazen serpent . 14. b. the images, 2 Chron. 31. 1. b. 29. 17. b. the jaws of the wicked . 76. 3. b. the arrows of the bow 5. 16. b. the whole staff of bread 7. 14. b. their bands in sunder r. 31. 32. my covnt. b. Eze. 17. 16. an. 2. 1. his sleep b. from him . stone b. them to pieces, 45. 24. b. all their bones to pieces

BRACE. —Mat. 14. 19. blessed bread and b. and gave, 15. 38. & 26. 26. Mk. 6. 41. & 8. 6. & 14. 22. Luke 9. 16. & 22. 19. & 24. 36. 1 Cor. 11. 24. Mark 14. 3. she b. box and poured Break down images—altars of Baal, 2 Kin. 19. 27. & 11. 18. 2 Chr. 14. 3. & 23. 17. & 34. 4.—wall of Jerusalem, 9 Kin. 14. 13. & 25. 10. 2 Chr. 25. 23. & 36. 19. Jer. 39. 8. & 52. 14. —houses of Sodomites—high places—altars—altar of Bethel, 2 Kin. 23. 7, 6, 12, 15. BRAMBLE, Judg. 9. 14. Luke 6. 44. BRANCH, with clusters of grapes, Num. 13. 23. Isa. 17. 9. & 18. 5. Job 15. 32. his b. shall not be green 18. 16. shall his b. be cut off Pa. 80. 15. b. thou madest strong for Pa. 11. 28. righteous flourish as b. Isa. 4. 2. b. of the Lord be beautiful 9. 14. cut off b. and rush, 19. 15. 11. 1. b. shall grow out of his roots 14. 19. cast out like an abominable b. 25. 5. b. of terrible be brought low 60. 21. b. of my planting, 61. 3. Jer. 23. 5. to David rightly. b. (sprout) 33. 15. cause b. of righteous. to grow Eze. 8. 17. they put b. to their nose Zec. 3. 8. bring forth my servant b. 6. 12. behold man whose name is b. Mal. 4. 1. leave neither root nor b. Mat. 24. 32. when b. is yet tender John 15. 2. every b. in me that bear b. cannot bear fruit of itself [not b. cast forth as a b. and is withered Lev. 23. 40. take *branches* of palm-trees, Neh. 8. 15. John 12. 13. Job 15. 30. flame shall dry up his b. Ps. 80. 11. sent her b. unto the river 104. 12. fowls sing among the b. Isa. 16. 8. her b. are stretched out 17. 6. 4 or 5 in outmost fruitful b. 18. 5. take and cut down b. 27. 10. Jer. 11. 16. the b. of it are broken, Eze. 17. 6, 7. & 19. 10, 14. Dan. 4. 14. hew down tree, cut off b. Hos. 14. 6. his b. spread as olive Zech. 4. 12. what be these 2 olive b. John 15. 5. I am vine, ye are the b. Rom. 11. 16. if root be holy, so are b. 17. if some of the b. be broken off . 18. boast not against the b. 21. God spared not natural b. 24. BRAND, Judg. 15. 5. Zech. 3. 2. BRASS, Gen. 4. 22. Dan. 5. 4. Num. 21. 9. made serpent of b. Dt. 8. 9. out of hills mayest dig b. 23. 23. the heaven shall be b. Job 6. 12. or is my flesh b. 41. 27. he esteemeth b. as rotten wood Ps. 107. 16. broken the gates of b. Isa. 48. 4. thy neck iron, and brow b. 60. 17. for b. gold and for wood b. Dan. 3. 32. belly and thighs of b. Zech. 6. 1. were mountains of b. 1 Cor. 13. 1. as sounding b. and Rev. 1. 15. feet like fine b. 2. 18. BRASEN, Nam. 16. 39. 2 Kin. 18. 4. & 25. 13. 2 Chron. 6. 13. Jer. 1. 18. & 15. 20. & 52. 20. Mark. 7. 4. BRAWLER, 1 Tim. 3. 3. Tit. 3. 2. Prov. 21. 9; 25. 24. *brawling* woman BRAY, Job 6. 5. Prov. 27. 22. BREACH be upon thee, Gen. 38. 29. Num. 14. 34. know my b. of promise Judg. 8. 11. Lord made b. in tribes 2 Sam. 6. 8. Lord made b. on Uzah Job 16. 14. breaketh b. upon b. Ps. 106. 23. Moses stood in the b. Isa. 30. 13. this iniquity shall be as b. 26. the Lord bindeth up b. of his 38. 12. called the repairer of the b. Lam. 2. 13. thy b. is great like the sea Ps. 60. 2. heal *breaches* thereof BREAD shall be fat, Gen. 49. 20. Ex. 16. 4. I will rain b. from heaven 23. 25. he will bless thy b. and water Lev. 21. 6. b. of thy God they offer

BREAD.—Nu. 16. 9. they are b. to 21. 6. soul loatheth this *bread* Dt. 8. 3. not live by b. only, Mt. 4. 4. Ruth 1. 6. visited his people *grain* 1 Sam. 2. 5. hired themselves for 25. 11. take my b. and my water 1 K. 18. 4. fed them with b. & meat Neh. 5. 14. most eaten b. of poor 9. 15. garnet them b. from house Ps. 37. 25. nor his seed begg'd 78. 20. can be give b. also 80. 5. feedest them with b. of me 102. 9. I have eaten *raies* Mt. 104. 15. b. which strengtheneth man 132. 15. satisfy her poor with b. Pro. 9. 17. b. eaten in secret 20. 17. b. of deceit is sweet 22. 9. giveth of his b. to the poor 31. 27. she eateth not b. of idleness Eccl. 9. 11. nor yet b. to die with 11. 1. cast thy b. upon the water Isa. 3. 1. away young man stay off 30. 20. Lord give you b. of *abund* 23. 16. b. shall be given him as 55. 2. money for that which is 10. give seed to sow, b. to eat 58. 7. deal thy b. to the hungry Lam. 4. 4. the young children *eat* Eccl. 18. 7. hath given b. to hungry Hos. 2. 5. give me my b. and wear 9. 4. sacrifices be as b. of mouss Amos 4. 6. want of b. in all year Mal. 1. 7. ye offer polluted *meats* Matt. 4. 3. these stones be made 4. not live by b. alone, Luke 4. 6. 11. this day our daily b. [Lk. 11. 7. 9. son ask b. will he give a man 15. meet to take the children's 16. 5. forgotten to take b. 11. E. 26. 26. took b. and blessed it Mark 8. 4. satisfy these men with Luke 7. 33. neither eating b. nor 15. 17. servants have b. enough 24. 35. known in breaking of b. John 6. 33. Moses gave you not *meat* 33. the b. of God is he that *meat* 34. evermore give us this b. 35. I am the b. of life, *as tree* Lk. 41. I am the b. which came down 50. this is the b. that cometh down 13. 18. he that eateth b. with me Acts 2. 43. breaking b. and in prayer 43. breaking b. from house to house 20. 7. came together to break b. 27. 35. he took b. and gave thank 1 Cor. 10. 16. b. we break is it not 17. we many are one b. & eat *only* 11. 23. same night he was *meat* 26. as often as ye eat this b. 2 Cor. 9. 10. minister b. for *meat* Dt. 16. 3. bread of affliction, 1 E. 27. 2 Chron. 18. 25. Isa. 23. 2. Gen. 3. 19. *shall eat bread*, 23. 2. Ps. 14. 4. & 137. 2. Pro. 23. 8. Mt. 9. 7. Mark 7. 5. Luke 14. 15. 1 Cor. 11. 23. 2 Thes. 3. 12. 1 Sam. 2. 36. *piece of bread*, Ps. 1. 26. & 23. 21. Jer. 37. 21. Eze. 4. 13. Lev. 26. 26. *break staff of bread*, Ps. 105. 16. Eze. 4. 16. & 5. 14. 1 K. 18. Gen. 19. 3. *unleavened bread*, Mt. 8. 15, 18. 20; 13. 6, 7. Mt. 16. 12. 22. 7. Acts 12. 3; 28. 6. 1 Cor. 11. 26. BREAK, Gen. 19. 9. Ex. 34. 23. Judg. 7. 19. b. the pitchers that were 9. 28. and all to b. his soul Ezra 9. 14. again b. thy command Ps. 2. 3. let us b. their bands *asunder* 9. shalt b. them with a rod of iron 10. 15. b. thou arm of the wicked 58. 6. b. their teeth in their mouth 59. 31. if they b. my statutes 34. my covenant will I not b. *nor* 141. 5. oil which shall not b. *myself* Song 2. 17. till the day & a b. 1a. 42. 3. bruised reed not b. 23. 2. 58. 6. that ye b. every yoke [b. Jer. 14. 21. b. not covenant with 15. 12. shall iron b. northern *iron*

BREAK.—Jer. 33. 20. *b.* my covenant
Ezek. 4. 16. *b.* the staff of bread, 5.
16. & 14. 13. Ps. 105. 16.
17. 15. *b.* covenant and be delivered
Hos. 1. 5. *b.* the bow of Israel, 2. 18.
Zech. 11. 10. might *b.* my covenant
14. might *b.* the brotherhood
Mt. 5. 19. *b.* one of least command.
Acts 21. 13. mean ye to *b.* my heart?
1 Cor. 10. 16. bread which we *b.*
Ex. 23. 24. *break down*, Deut. 7. 5.
Ps. 74. 6. Eccl. 3. 3. Jer. 31. 28. &
45. 4. Hos. 10. 2.
Ex. 19. 22. 24. *break forth*, Isa. 55.
13. Jer. 1. 14. Gal. 4. 27.
Is. 14. 7. *break forth into singing*, 44.
23. & 49. 13. & 54. 1. & 55. 12. & 52. 9.
Dan. 4. 17. *break off thy sins by right-
eousness* [4. 2. Amos 5. 6.
Ex. 22. 6. *break out*, Isa. 35. 6. Hos.
Job 19. 2. *break in pieces*, 34. 24. Ps.
72. 4. 94. 5. Is. 45. 2. Jer. 51. 20. 21.
22. Dan. 3. 40. 44. 7. 23. [gaze
Ex. 19. 21. 24. *break through*, and
Matt. 6. 19. 20. thieves—and *break*
Jer. 4. 3. *break up your fallow*
ground, Hos. 10. 12. [dragons
Ps. 74. 13. 14. thou *brakest* heads of
Gen. 32. 26. let me go, day *breaketh*
Job 9. 17. he *b.* me with a tempest
16. 14. he *b.* me with breach upon
Ps. 29. 5. voice of Lord *b.* cedars
46. 9. *b.* the bow and outteth spear
119. 20. my soul *b.* for the longing
Prov. 25. 15. a soft tongue *b.* the bone
Eccl. 10. 8. *b.* a hedge, a serpent
Jer. 19. 11. as one *b.* a potter's vessel
23. 29. like a hammer that *b.* rocks
Hos. 13. 18. a place of *breaking*
forth of children, 1 Chron. 14. 11.
Luke 24. 35. known of them in *b.* of
Acts 2. 42. *b.* of bread, 48. [bread
Ro. 3. 23. through *b.* law dishon. God
BREAST, John 13. 25. lying on Je-
sus' *b.* saith, 21. 20.
Breasts, Gen. 49. 25. Job 3. 12.
Job 21. 24. his *b.* are full of milk
Ps. 22. 9. I was upon my mother's *b.*
Prov. 6. 19. let her *b.* satisfy thee at
Song 1. 13. all night between my *b.*
4. 5. thy *b.* are like two roses, 7. 3.
7. 7. thy *b.* to clusters of grapes, 8.
8. 1. sucked the *b.* of my mother
8. a little sister, and she hath no *b.*
10. I am swall, and my *b.* like towers
Isa. 28. 9. weaned and drawn from *b.*
60. 16. suck the *b.* of kings, 49. 23.
66. 11. satia. with *b.* of consolation
Ezek. 16. 7. thy *b.* are fashioned
23. 3. there were their *b.* pressed
8. bruised the *b.* of her virginity
Hos. 2. 2. adul. from between her *b.*
9. 14. miscarrying womb and dry *b.*
Joel 2. 16. gather those that suck *b.*
Luke 23. 48. smote *b.* and returned
Rev. 15. 6. *b.* girded with golden
Ex. 23. 4. *breastplate*, Rev. 9. 9. 17.
Is. 59. 17. put on righteousness as *b.*
Eph. 6. 14. *b.* of righteousness
1 Thes. 5. 8. *b.* of faith and love
BREATH of life, Gen. 2. 7. & 6. 17.
7. 15. 22. Isa. 2. 22. Hab. 2. 19.
Job 12. 9. in whose hands *b.* of all
15. 30. by *b.* of his mouth [extinct
17. 1. my *b.* is corrupt, my days are
19. 17. my *b.* is strange to my wife
23. 4. *b.* of Almighty given me life
34. 14. if he gather his spirit and *b.*
37. 10. by the *b.* of God frost is given
41. 21. his *b.* kindleth coals
Ps. 33. 6. made by *b.* of his mouth
104. 29. thou takest away their *b.*
135. 17. neither any *b.* in mouths
146. 4. *b.* goeth forth, he returneth
150. 6. all that hath *b.* praise Lord
Eccl. 3. 19. they have all one *b.*
Isa. 2. 22. whose *b.* is in his nostrils
11. 4. with *b.* of his lips played wicked
30. 28. his *b.* an overflowing stream

BREATH.—Isa. 30. 33. the *b.* of the
Lord doth kindle it [devour you
Isa. 33. 11. your *b.* as fire shall
42. 5. giveth *b.* unto the people
Jer. 10. 14. no *b.* in them, 51. 17.
Lam. 4. 20. the *b.* of our nostrils
Dan. 5. 23. in whose hand thy *b.* is
10. 17. nor *b.* left in me, Hab. 2. 18.
Acts 17. 25. giveth to all life and *b.*
Ps. 27. 12. *breathes* out cruelty
Eze. 37. 9. come *b.* upon these slain
John 20. 22. he *breathed* on them
Acts 9. 1. *breathing* out slaughter
BRECHES, linen, Ex. 28. 42. & 39.
28. Lev. 6. 10. & 16. 4. Ezek. 44. 18.
BREED, abundantly, Gen. 8. 17.
Deut. 32. 14. rams of *b.* of Bashan
Ex. 16. 20. *bred* worms and stank
Zeph. 2. 9. *breeding* of nettles
BRETHREN, we be, Gen. 13. 8.
Gen. 19. 7. *b.* do not so wickedly
24. 27. my master's *b.*
34. 25. Dinah's *b.* took each
42. 3. Joseph's ten *b.*
43. *b.* bowed down themselves
45. *b.* were twelve *b.* 32.
45. 16. Joseph's *b.* are come
49. 5. Simeon and Levi are *b.*
26. separate from *b.* Deut. 33. 16.
50. 15. Joseph's *b.* saw—dead
Num. 27. 4. give poses, among *b.* 7.
10. if no *b.* to his father's *b.* 11.
Dt. 17. 20. *b.* be not lifted up above *b.*
25. 5. if *b.* dwell together [his *b.*
33. 9. neither did he acknowledge
24. let him be acceptable to his *b.*
Joel. 6. 23. Rahab and *b.*
Jdg. 9. 1. Abimelech—mother's *b.* 3.
2 Kings 10. 13. we are *b.* of Ahaziah
1 Chron. 4. 9. more honourable than
5. 2. prevailed above his *b.* [his *b.*
12. 2. Saul's *b.* of Benjamin
26. 7. *b.* were strong men
27. 18. Elihu of the *b.* of David
2 Chron. 21. 2. Jehoram and his *b.*
27. 8. Jehu found *b.* of Ahaziah
Job 6. 15. my *b.* dealt deceitfully
19. 13. put my *b.* far from me [my *b.*
Ps. 22. 22. declare thy name unto
69. 8. become a stranger to my *b.*
122. 8. for *b.* and companions' sakes
133. 1. for *b.* to dwell in unity
Prov. 6. 19. soweth discord among *b.*
17. 2. part of inheritance of *b.*
19. 7. *b.* of the poor do hate him
Hos. 13. 15. fruitful among his *b.*
Matt. 4. 18. Jesus saw two *b.* 21.
12. 48. who are my *b.* [sisters
19. 29. forsaken houses, or *b.* or
20. 24. moved against the two *b.*
22. 25. seven *b.* married a wife. Mk.
23. 8. all ye are *b.* Acts 7. 26. [12. 20.
25. 40. the least of these my *b.*
26. 10. go tell my *b.* that they go
Mk. 10. 29. left house or *b.* Lk. 18. 29.
Luke 14. 26. hate not *b.* also own life
16. 23. for I have five *b.*
21. 16. betrayed by *b.*
John 7. 5. neither did his *b.* believe
20. 17. go to my *b.* and say, I ascend
21. 23. saying went among the *b.*
Acts 9. 3. *b.* look ye out seven men
9. 30. when the *b.* knew
10. 23. certain *b.* from Joppa
11. 12. these six *b.* accompanied me
29. send relief to the *b.* [and *b.*
12. 17. shew these things to James
14. 2. evil affected towards *b.*
15. 1. taught the *b.* 3. joy to all *b.*
23. chief among *b.* 23. greeting to *b.*
32. exhort *b.* with many words
40. by *b.* unto the grace of God
16. 40. had seen the *b.* and departed
17. 6. drew Jason and certain *b.*
10. 6. sent away Paul and Silas, 14.
18. 18. Paul took leave of *b.*
27. 6. wrote exhorting
20. 32. now *b.* I commend you to God
23. 5. I wist not, *b.* that he was

BRETHREN.—Acts 23. 6. men and
6. I am a Pharisee [many *b.*
Rom. 8. 29. the firstborn among
9. 3. accused from Christ for my *b.*
1 Cor. 6. 5. to judge between his *b.*
8. 12. sin against the *b.*
15. 6. seen of above 500 *b.* at once
Gal. 2. 4. false *b.* unawares brought in
1 Tim. 4. 6. put *b.* in remembrance
5. 1. entreat the younger as *b.*
Heb. 2. 11. is not ashamed to call
17. made like to his *b.* [them *b.*
1 Pet. 1. 22. unfeigned love of the *b.*
3. 8. love as *b.* be pitiful, courteous
1 John 8. 14. because we love the *b.*
16. to lay down our lives for the *b.*
3 John 10. neither doth receive *b.*
Gen. 27. 29. thy *brethren*, 48. 22. &
49. 8. Dent. 15. 7. & 18. 15. 1 Sam.
17. 18. Matt. 12. 47. Mark 3. 32.
Luke 8. 20. & 14. 12. & 22. 32.
Jer. 12. 6.—have dealt treacherously
Rev. 19. 10. I am of—22. 9.
1 Kings 12. 24. your *brethren*, 2
Chron. 30. 7. 9. & 35. 6.
Neh. 4. 14. fight for—your sons and
Isa. 68. 5.—that hated you
Acts 3. 22. raise up of—prophet like
unto me, 7. 37. Dent. 18. 15.
Matt. 5. 47. if you salute—only
BRIES, 1 Sam. 3. 3. Amos 5. 12.
1 Sam. 12. 3. have I received any *b.*
Ps. 28. 10. right hand full of *b.*
Isa. 33. 15. hands from holding *b.*
Job 15. 34. tabernacles of bribery
BRICK, Gen. 11. 3. Ex. 1. 14. & 5. 7.
8. 14. 18. 18. 19. Isa. 9. 10. & 65. 3.
2 Sam. 12. 31. *brick-kiln*, Jer. 43. 9.
Nah. 3. 14. [ment, Isa. 49. 18.
BRIDE, doth clothe with an orna-
Isa. 61. 10. as a *b.* adorneth herself
Jer. 2. 32. can a *b.* forget her attire
Joel 2. 16. *b.* go out of her closet
John 3. 29. hath *b.* is bridegroom
Rev. 21. 2. as *b.* adorned for husband
I will shew thee *b.* Lamb's wife
22. 17. the spirit and *b.* say, Come
Matt. 9. 15. *bride-chamber*, Mark
2. 19. Luke 5. 34.
BRIDEGROOM, Joel 2. 16. John 2. 9.
Ps. 19. 5. as *b.* com. out of chamber
Isa. 61. 10. as a *b.* decketh himself
62. 5. as a *b.* rejoiceth over the bride
Jer. 7. 34. cease voice of *b.* & bride,
16. 9. & 25. 10. & 33. 11. Rev. 18. 23.
Matt. 9. 15. as long as the *b.* is with
them, Mark 2. 19. Luke 5. 34.
Mat. 25. 1. went forth to meet *b.* 6.
BRIDLE for the ass, Prov. 28. 3.
Job 30. 11. let loose the *b.*
41. 13. come to him—double *b.*
Ps. 32. 9. mouth held with *b.* [a *b.*
39. 1. I will keep my mouth as with
Isa. 37. 29. put my *b.* in thy lips, 30.
28. 2 Kings 19. 28. Rev. 14. 20.
James 3. 2. able to *b.* the whole body
1. 26. *bridled* not his tongue
BRIEFLY, Rom. 13. 9. 1 Pet. 5. 12.
BRIERS, Judg. 8. 7. 16. Isa. 7. 23. 24.
Isa. 5. 22. 13. Heb. 6. 8. Mic. 7. 4.
Isa. 6. 6. come up *b.* and thorns
9. 18. wickedness shall devour *b.* 10.
27. 4. set *b.* against me in battle [17.
32. on land, come up *b.* [myrtle
55. 18. instead of *b.* shall come up
Ezek. 2. 6. though *b.* and thorns *b.*
28. 24. no more a pricking *b.* unto
BRIGANDINE, coat of mail, Jer. 46.
4. put on *b.* 51. 3. fifteth self in *b.*
BRIGHT, Lev. 13. 2. *b.* spot, 4. 23.
Job 37. 11. cloud, 21. [24. 38.
Song 5. 14. *b.* ivory
Jer. 51. 11. make *b.* the arrows
Ezek. 1. 13. fire was *b.* and out of
21. 15. sword made *b.* it is
27. 19. *b.* iron—was in thy market
Nah. 3. 3. *b.* sword and glittering
Zech. 10. 1. the L. makes *b.* clouds
Matt. 17. 5. a *b.* cloud overshadowed

BRIGHT.—Luke 11. 36. *the shining of*
Acts 10. 30. *a man. in b. clothing*
Rev. 22. 16. *b. and morning star*
Brightness, 2 Sam. 22. 13. Ezek. 1. 4,
27. 28. & 2. 23. 7. 17.
Job 31. 26. beheld moon walking in *b.*
Isa. 59. 9. we wait for *b.* but walk
62. 1. righteousness *as forth as b.*
Ezek. 10. 4. full of the *b. of* Lord's
54. 7. they shall defile *thy b.* of glory
Dan. 4. 36. honour and *b.* returned
12. 3. wise *as b.* of the firmament
Amos 5. 20. *ye are dark and b.* in it
Hab. 3. 4. his *b.* was as the light
Acts 26. 13. a light above *b.* of sun
2 Thes. 2. 8. L. with *b.* of his coming
Heb. 1. 3. being the *b.* of his glory
BRIM, Josh. 3. 15. 1 Kings 7. 26. 2
Chron. 4. 2. 5. John 2. 7.
BRIMSTONE, Gen. 19. 24. rained
on Sodom and Gomor. *b.* Luke 17. 29.
Deut. 29. 33. the whole land is *b.*
Job 19. 15. *b.* shall be scattered
Ps. 11. 6. rain snares, fire, and *b.*
Isa. 30. 33. like a stream of *b.*
34. 9. dust thereof into *b.* [and *b.*
Ezek. 34. 22. great hailstones, fire,
Rev. 9. 17. 18. issued fire and *b.*
14. 10. tormented with fire and *b.*
19. 20. cast into a lake of fire and *b.*
BRING a flood, Gen. 6. 17. [20. 10.
Josh. 23. 15. *b.* upon you all the evil
1 K. 8. 32. to *b.* his way on his head
Job 14. 4. who can *b.* a clean thing
33. 30. to *b.* back his soul from pit
Ps. 60. 9. who *b.* me into strong city
68. 29. kings shall *b.* presents to
thee, 72. 10. Isa. 60. 9. & 66. 20.
72. 3. mountains *b.* peace to people
94. 23. *b.* on them their own iniquity
Ezek. 11. 9. G. will *b.* thee into judg-
ment, 12. 14. Job 30. 23. [house
Song 8. 2. *b.* thee to my mother's
Isa. 1. 13. *b.* no more vain oblations
43. 5. I will *b.* thy seed from east
6. *b.* my sons from afar, 60. 9.
46. 13. I *b.* near my righteousness
66. 9. *b.* to birth and not *b.* forth
Hos. 2. 14. allure and *b.* her into
the wilderness [judgment to light
Zeph. 3. 5. every morning *b.* his
Luke 2. 10. I *b.* you good tidings
8. 14. *b.* no fruit to perfection
John 14. 24. *b.* all to remembrance
Acts 5. 25. *b.* this man's blood on us
1 Cor. 1. 28. *b.* to nought thgs. that are
4. 5. *b.* to light the hidden things
1 Thes. 4. 14. God will *b.* with him
1 Pet. 3. 18. that he might *b.* us to G.
Gen. 1. 11. 20. 24. *bring forth*, 3. 16.
Matt. 1. 21. Job 39. 1. Ex. 3. 10.
2 K. 19. 3. this is not strength to—
Job 15. 35. conceive mischief and—
vanity, iniquity, Isa. 59. 4.
Ps. 37. 6. he shall—*thy righteous-*
92. 14. still—*fruit* in old age [ness
Prov. 27. 1. what a day may—
Isa. 41. 21.—*your strong reasons*
42. 1.—*judgment to the Gentiles*, 3.
68. 8. made to—in one day
Zeph. 2. 2. before the decree—
Mark 4. 20.—*fruit* some thirtyfold
Luke 3. 8.—*fruits* worthy of repen-
8. 15.—*fruit* with patience [tance
John 15. 2. that it may—*more fruit*
Ps. 3. 7. *bringeth forth fruit* in its sea-
Hos. 10. 1.—*fruit* to himself [son
Matt. 3. 10.—*not* forth good fruit,
7. 19. & 12. 35. Luke 6. 43.
John 12. 24. if it die it—*much fruit*
James 1. 15.—*sin—death* [23. 5.
BROAD, Nu. 16. 34. 39. Nah. 2. 4. Mt.
Job 38. 16. out of strait into *b.* place
Ps. 119. 96. command. exceeding *b.*
Isa. 83. 21. Lord *a* place of *b.* rivers
Matt. 7. 13. *b.* is way to destruction
BROKEN my covenant, Gen. 17. 14.
Ps. 55. 20. Isa. 24. 5. & 33. 4. & 36.
6. Jer. 11. 10. & 33. 21. Ezek. 44. 7.

BROKEN.—Ps. 34. 18. nigh. *b.* heart
Ps. 34. 20. keepeth his bones, not *b.*
44. 19. sore *b.* us in place of dragons
51. 8. bones thou hast *b.* rejoice
16. 8. spirit, *b.* and contrite heart
147. 3. healeth the *b.* in heart
Prov. 17. 22. *a b.* spirit drieth bones
Ezek. 4. 12. *a* threefold cord not *b.*
12. 6. or ever the golden bowl be *b.*
Isa. 61. 1. bind *b.* hearted, Lk. 4. 18.
Jer. 2. 15. hewed out *b.* cisterns
5. 5. together *b.* the rocks
Deut. 32. 24. partly strong & partly *b.*
Hos. 5. 11. Ephraim *b.* in judgment
Matt. 21. 44. not on stone shall be *b.*
John 10. 35. Scripture cannot be *b.*
BROOK, Num. 13. 23. Deut. 2. 13.
Ps. 110. 7. drink of the *b.* in the way
Job 20. 17. *b.* of honey and butter
Isa. 19. 6. *b.* of defence be emptied
BROTHER, for adversity, Jer. 17. 17.
Prov. 18. 19. *a b.* offended is harder
24. is a friend. . . closer than *a b.*
27. 10. neighbour near, than *b.* far
Jer. 9. 4. trust not in any *b.* for
Matt. 10. 21. *b.* shall deliver up *b.* to
death, Mark 13. 12. Mic. 7. 2.
Acts 9. 17. 6. Saul receive thy sight
1 Cor. 5. 11. *b.* be a fornicator or
6. 6. but *b.* goeth to law with *b.*
7. 15. *b.* or sister is not in bondage
8. 11. shall the weak *b.* perish
1 Thes. 4. 6. no man defraud his *b.*
2 Thes. 3. 15. admonish him as *a b.*
James 1. 9. let *b.* of low degree rejoice
Ps. 35. 14. my brother, Song 8. 13.
Matt. 12. 50. & 18. 21. 1 Cor. 8. 1.
Ps. 50. 20. thy brother, Matt. 5. 23,
24. & 18. 15. Rom. 14. 10. 15.
Gen. 45. 4. your brother, Rev. 1. 9.
Zech. 11. 14. brotherhood, 1 Pet. 2. 17.
Amos 1. 9. brotherly covenant
Rom. 12. 10. affectioned with *b.* love
1 Thes. 4. 9. as touching *b.* love, ye
Heb. 13. 1. let *b.* love continue
2 Pet. 1. 7. to godliness *b.* kindness
BROUGHT me hitherto, 2 Sam. 7. 18.
Neh. 4. 15. G. *b.* counsel to nought
9. 33. thou art just in all *b.* on us
Ps. 45. 14. be *b.* unto the king in
79. 8. we are *b.* very low [saint
106. 43. *b.* low for their iniquities
107. 39. *b.* low through oppression
116. 6. I was *b.* low and he helped
Isa. 1. 2. nourished *b.* up children
Mark 10. 18. *b.* bef. governors, Mark
10. 12. 16. ground. *b.* forth [13. 9.
1 Cor. 6. 12. not be *b.* under power
Gal. 2. 4. false brethren, unaware *b.* in
1 Tim. 6. 7. *b.* nothing into world
Ps. 107. 12. brought down, Mat. 11. 23.
Deut. 33. 14. brought forth, Ps. 18.
19. & 90. 2. Isa. 66. 7. James 5. 18.
BRUISE thy head, heal, Gen. 3. 15.
2 K. 18. 21. trustest staff of *b.* reed
Isa. 1. 6. wounds, *b.* and putrifying
53. 10. it pleased Lord to *b.* him
Luke 6. 18. set at liberty the *b.*
Ro. 16. 20. God of peace *b.* Satan
Isa. 42. 3. bruised reed, Mat. 12. 29.
53. 5. he was *b.* for our iniquities
Ezek. 23. 3. 21. *b.* breasts, *b.* teats
BRUIT, report, Jer. 10. 22. Nah. 3. 19.
BRUTISH man knows not, Ps. 92. 6.
Ps. 94. 8. undurs. ye *b.* among peo-
ple. 12. 1. that hateth reproof is *b.*
30. 2. I am more *b.* than any man
Jer. 10. 14. *b.* in knowledge, 51. 17.
BUCKET, nations as drop of *a*, Is. 40.
Nu. 24. 7. water out of *thy buckets*: 15.
BUCKLER, 1 Chr. 5. 18. &c., see *inlets*
Job 15. 26. runneth on *thy buckler*
Song 4. 4. neck armour 1,000 *b.*
BUD, horn to, Ps. 132. 17. Eze. 29. 21.
BUFFET, 2 Cor. 12. 7. —ED, Mat. 26.
67. 1 Cor. 4. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 20. [18.
BUILD walls of Jerusalem, Ps. 51.
Ps. 102. 16. Lord shall *b.* up Zion
127. 1. except the Lord *b.* the house

BUILD.—Ps. 147. 2. Lord doth *b.* up
Ezek. 3. 3. a time to *b.* up [Jerusalem
Mic. 3. 10. *b.* up Zion with blood
Acts 20. 32. able to *b.* you up
Job 22. 22. return shalt be *built* up
Ps. 69. 2. mercy be *b.* up for ever
Matt. 7. 24. *b.* his house on a rock
Eph. 3. 20. ye are *b.* on foundation of
Col. 2. 7. rooted and *b.* up in him
Heb. 3. 4. he that *b.* all things *is* G.
1 Pet. 2. 5. *b.* up a spiritual house
Heb. 11. 10. *builder* and maker God
Ps. 118. 23. stone which the *b.* re-
fused, Matt. 21. 42. Mark 12. 30.
Luke 20. 17. Acts 4. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 7.
1 Cor. 3. 10. master builder
Josh. 6. 26. cursed builder this city
Prov. 14. 1. every wise woman *b.*
Jer. 22. 13. woe to him that *b.* houses
Amos 9. 6. *b.* his stories in heaven
Hab. 2. 12. *b.* a town with blood
1 Cor. 3. 10. another *b.* thereon
9. ye are God's building
2 Cor. 5. 1. we have *a b.* of God
Eph. 2. 21. all the *b.* fully framed
Jer. 9. 11. tabernacles not of this *b.*
Jude 20. *b.* up yourself in faith
BULL'S (foes) compass me, Ps. 22. 12.
Ps. 50. 13. will I eat the flesh of *a*.
68. 30. rebuke the multitude of *a*.
Heb. 9. 13. if blood of *a.* and goats
10. 4.—cannot take away sins
Ps. 69. 31. than bullock with horns
Jer. 31. 18. as *a b.* unaware, to yoke
Ps. 51. 19. offer sacrifices on thy altar
Isa. 1. 11. delight not in blood of *a*.
BULRUSHES, Eze. 4. 12. 14. 2: 38. 5.
BULWARKS, Ps. 45. 12. Isa. 26. 1.
BUNDLE, Gen. 42. 35. Acts 27. 3.
1 Sam. 23. 29. bound to the *b.* of life
Song 1. 13. 6. of myrrh is in my be-
low. Mat. 23. 30. tares in wheat to burn
BURDEN, 3 Kings 5. 17. & 4. 2.
Ex. 18. 22. shall bear the *b.* with
thee, Num. 11. 17.
23. 5. one lying under his *b.*
Deut. 1. 12. how can I bear your *b.*
2 Sam. 15. 33. thou shalt be *a b.* unto
19. 33. servant be yet *a b.* to my lord
2 Kings 5. 17. two mules' *b.* of earth
9. 25. Lord laid this *a b.* on him
2 Chron. 35. 3. not be *a b.* on shoulder
Neh. 13. 19. no *b.* brought in on
Sabb. day, Jer. 17. 21. & 22. 24. 27.
Job 7. 20. I am *a b.* to myself
Ps. 68. 4. *a b.* too heavy for me
55. 22. cast thy *b.* upon the Lord
81. 6. I removed his shoulder from *a b.*
Ezek. 12. 5. grasshopper be *a b.*
Isa. 9. 4. broken the yoke of his *b.*
10. 27. *b.* taken from thy shoulder
30. 27. the *b.* thereof is heavy
Zeph. 3. 18. reproach of it was *a b.*
Zech. 12. 10. that *a b.* themselves with
Matt. 11. 30. my yoke easy, *b.* light
20. 12. borne the *b.* and heat of day
Acts 15. 28. no greater *a b.* than neces-
sary, 1 Cor. 12. 16. I did not *a b.* you
Gal. 6. 5. every man bear his own *b.*
Rev. 2. 24. put on you no other *a b.*
Isa. 13. 1. *b.* threatening of heavy
judgments, 14. 29: 15. 1: 17. 1: 19. 1:
21. 1: 11: 22. 1: 23. 1. Ezek. 13. 10.
Nah. 1. 1. Hab. 1. 1. Zec. 2. 1: 12. 1.
Mal. 1. 1. *b.* of the word
2 Cor. 5. 4. we groan being burdened
8. 13. not others eased and you *a b.*
Gen. 49. 14. burdens, Ex. 1. 11: 2. 11:
Isa. 58. 6. to undo the heavy *a b.* [& *a b.*
Lam. 2. 14. seen for thee *fallen a b.*
Matt. 23. 4. bind heavy *b.* Luke 11. 46.
Gal. 6. 2. bear one another's *b.*
Zech. 12. 3. Jerusalem burdensome,
2 Cor. 11. 9. & 12. 13. 14. 1 Th. 2. 4.
BURN upon altar, Eze. 29. 12. 15. 25.
Lev. 1. 9. 15. & 2. 2. & 3. 5. 11. 15.
& 5. 12. & 6. 15. & 9. 17.
Gen. 44. 19. let not thine anger *b.*
Deut. 32. 22. shall *b.* to lowest hell

BURN.—Is. 27. 4. go thro' them & b.
Mal. 4. 1. day cometh shall b. as oven
Mt. 13. 30. tares, & bind. bundles to b.
Luke 3. 17. chaff he will b. with
24. 32. did not our heart b.
1 C. 7. 9. marry than b. Rom. 1. 27.
2 Cor. 11. 29. is offended & I b. not
Ex. 3. 2. the bush *burned* with fire
Deut. 9. 15. the mount b. with fire
1 Cor. 3. 15. if man's work b. saved
13. 3. though I give my body to be b.
Heb. 6. 8. whose end is to be b.
12. 18. not come to mount that b.
Ps. 46. 9. *burneth* chariot, 83. 14.—wood
97. 3. b. up his enemies, Isa. 30. 27.
Isa. 9. 18. wickedness b. Pro. 16. 27.
Rev. 21. 8. lake which b. with fire
Gen. 15. 17. *burning* lamp, Rev. 4. 5.
Jer. 20. 9. his word b. fire shut up
Eze. 1. 13. b. coals at feet, Hab. 3. 5.
Luke 12. 35. loins girded, lights b.
John 8. 35. a b. and a shining light
Ex. 21. 25. b. for b. wound for wound
Deut. 28. 22. smite with extreme b.
29. 23. land is brimstone, b. Is. 24. 9.
2 Chr. 16. 14. a b. (burial), no b. 21.
19. Jer. 34. 5.
Isa. 3. 24. b. instead of beauty
4. 4. spirit of judgment & b. Mt. 3. 11.
Amos 4. 11. fire-brand out of b.
b. *incense*, Aaron & sons, 1 Ch. 23. 13;
Korah, &c., Nu. 16. 35; Jeroboam,
1 K. 15. 1; Uzziah, 2 Chr. 26. 16;
Zacharias, Lk. 1. 9; people, 1 K. 22.
43. 15. *bab'ly*—to idols, Hos. 2. 13;
Is. 5. 6; 7. 16. Jer. 9. 44; 17.
Amariah, 2 Chr. 25. 14; Ahaz, 28. 3.
Gen. 8. 20. *burnt-offerings*, Dt. 12. 6.
Hos. 6. 6. mercy, obave, contrition,
justice, more than—, 1 S. 15. 22. Ps.
51. 17. Is. 1. 11. Mic. 6. 8. Jer. 7. 21.
Mk. 12. 33. love neighb. more than—
Heb. 10. 6. in—for sin, no pleasure
Ps. 74. 8. *burned* up all synagogues
Isa. 64. 11. our beautiful house is—
Mat. 22. 7. destroyed and—their city
e P. 3. 10. earth & works, shall be—
BURST thy bands, Jer. 2. 60.
Jer. 5. 5. yoke and b. bonds, 30. 8.
Prov. 3. 10. presses b. out—run over
Mk. 2. 22. wine b. bottles, Job 32. 19.
Acts 1. 18. he b. asunder in midst
BURY dead out of sight, Gen. 23. 4.
Gen. 49. 29. b. me with my fathers
Ps. 79. 3. there was none to b. them
Matt. 8. 21. first go & b. my father
22. let dead b. dead, Luke 9. 60.
Rom. 6. 4. *buried* with him by bap-
tism into death, Col. 2. 12.
1 Cor. 15. 4. he was b. and rose again
Gen. 23. 4. a possession of a *burying*
47. 30. bury me in b. place [place
Mk. 14. 8. anoint to the b. John 12. 7.
2 Chron. 26. 23. *burial*, Acts 6. 2.
Eccl. 6. 3. that he have no b. [in b.
Isa. 14. 20. not joined with them
Jer. 22. 19. buried with b. of an ass
BUSH in the, Dt. 33. 16. Mk. 12. 26. Lk.
20. 37. angel—, Rx. 3. 2. Acts 7. 35.
BUSHEL, Matt. 5. 15. Luke 11. 33.
BUSHY & black locks, Song 5. 11.
BUSINESS, Gen. 39. 11. Dt. 24. 5.
Ps. 107. 23. do b. in great waters
Pro. 22. 29. seest man diligent in b.
Dan. 8. 27. the king's b. Eeth. 8. 9.
Luke 2. 49. must do about Father's b.
Rom. 12. 11. not slothful in b.
1 Thes. 4. 11. study to do your own b.
BUTTER, 2 S. 17. 29. b. & milk, Gen.
18. 8. Dt. 32. 14. Jdg. 5. 25. Pro. 30. 24.
Job 20. 17. brooks of honey and b.
29. 6. I have washed my steps with b.
Ps. 75. 21. words smoother than b.
Isa. 7. 15. b. & honey shall he eat, 23.
BUY the truth, Prov. 23. 23.
Isa. 55. 1. b. and eat, yes, b. wine
1 Cor. 7. 30. as tho' they poss. not
Jam. 4. 13. b. and sell, and get gain

BUY.—Rev. 3. 18. I counsel, b. gold
Re. 13. 17. no man b. or sell, save. mk.
Prov. 20. 14. it is nought saith *buyer*
Isa. 24. 22. as with b. so with seller
Ezek. 7. 12. let no b. rejoice [it
Pro. 31. 16. consid. a field & *buyeth*
Matt. 13. 44. selleth all and b. field
Rev. 18. 11. no man b. her merchant.
BY & **BY**, immediately, Mat. 13. 21.
Mark 6. 25. Luke 17. 7. & 21. 9.
BYWORD, song & Job 17. 6; 30. 9.
1 Kings 9. 7. Israel shall be a—
2 Chron. 7. 20. make this house a—
Ps. 44. 14. makest us a—, Dt. 28. 37.

C.

CAGE Jer. 5. 27; (Babylon) Rev. 18. 2.
CAKE...tumbled into host, Jdg. 7. 13.
1 K. 17. 12. I have not a c. but meal
Hos. 7. 8. Ephraim is a c. not turned
Cakes, Ge. 18. 6. Jdg. 6. 19; 2 S. 6. 19.
Lev. 24. 5. bake 12 c. (showbread)
Jer. 7. 18. c. to queen of heaven
CALAMITY at hand, Deut. 32. 45.
Job 6. 2. my c. laid in the balances
30. 18. they set forward my c. [my c.
Ps. 18. 18. prevented me in day of
141. 5. my prayer shall be in their c.
Prov. 1. 26. I will laugh at your c.
6. 15. c. shall come suddenly, 24. 22.
19. 13. a foolish son is a c. of father
17. 10. nor go to bro.'s house in c.
Jer. 18. 17. back not face in day of c.
46. 21. day of their c. is come, 48. 16.
& 49. 8, 32. Ezek. 35. 5. Obad. 13.
Ps. 57. 1. *calamities* be overpast
Prov. 17. 5. glad at c. not unpunish.
CALDROM, 1 Sam. 2. 14. Job 41. 20.
Eze. 11. 3, 7, 11. Mic. 3. 3. Jer. 52. 18.
CALF, Gen. 18. 7. Lev. 9. 2. Job 21. 10.
Ps. 29. 6. Isa. 27. 10. Rev. 4. 7.
Ex. 32. 4. made a molten c. 20. Deut.
9. 16. Neh. 9. 18. Ps. 106. 19.
Isa. 11. 6. c. and young lion together
Jer. 34. 18. c. in twain & passed betw.
Hos. 8. 5. thy c. O Samaria, hath
6. the c. of Samaria shall be broken
Luke 15. 23. bring the fattest c.
1 Kin. 12. 28. made 2 *calves* of gold
Hos. 14. 2. we will render c. of lips
Mic. 6. 6. come with c. of a year old
Mal. 4. 2. grow up as c. of the stall
Heb. 9. 12. blood of goats and c. 19.
CALKERS, Gebal, wisth, Eze. 27. 9.
CALL them what A. would, Ge. 2. 19.
Gen. 24. 57. we will c. the damsel
30. 13. c. me blessed, Prov. 31. 28.
Dt. 4. 7. nigh as G. in all we c...for
26. 1. c. heav. & earth to witness, 30. 19.
1 Sam. 3. 6. for thou didst c. me
1 K. 8. 52. in all they c. for to thee
17. 18. to c. my sin to remembrance
Job 5. 1. c. if there be any to answer
13. 22. c. thou, I will answer, 14. 15.
27. 10. will he always c. upon God
Ps. 4. 1. hear me when I c. O God
14. 4. they c. not upon Lord, 88. 4.
49. 11. c. lands after their names
72. 17. all nations shall c. him bless.
77. 6. I c. to remembrance my song
88. 18. quicken us & we will c. on thy
88. 5. pteusent in mercy to all that c.
145. 18. nigh to all that c. upon him
Pro. 1. 28. shall c. I will not answer
Isa. 50. 2. woe that c. evil good and
22. 12. day Lord did c. to weeping
55. 6. c. upon him while he is near
58. 9. thou c. and Lord will answer
59. 24. before they c. I will answer
Jer. 25. 29. c. for a sword upon all
29. 12. shall ye c. & I will hearken
Joel 2. 32. whosoever shall c. on L.
Jonah 1. 6. arise, c. upon thy God
Zech. 13. 9. shall c. upon thy name
Mal. 3. 12. nations c. upon blessed
15. and now we c. the proud happy
Matt. 9. 13. I. not to c. righteous

CALL.—Mt. 22. 3. c. them. bidden
Mt. 23. 9. c. no man your fa. on earth
Luke 1. 48. all gen. c. me blessed
6. 44. why c. ye me Lord, Lord, and
14. 12. 13. c. not friends....c. poor
John 4. 16. c. thy husband and come
13. 13. ye c. me Master and Lord
15. 15. I c. you not servants, but fr.
Acts 2. 39. as many as Lord shall c.
10. 15. G. cleansed c. not common
24. 14. after the way they c. heresy
Rom. 9. 25. I will c. them my people
10. 12. rich in mercy to all that c. on
14. how c. on him in. not believed
2 C. 1. 23. I c. G. for a record on my
Heb. 2. 11. not asha. to c. brethren
James 5. 14. c. for elders of church
1 Pet. 1. 17. if ye c. on the Father
Call on the name of the Lord, Gen.
4. 26; 12. 8; 13. 4; 21. 33; 26. 25.
1 Kings 18. 24. 2 Kings 5. 11. Ps.
116. 4, 13, 17. Joel 2. 32. Zeph. 3. 9.
Acts 2. 21. Rom. 10. 13. 1 Cor. 1. 2.
I will call unto you, on the Lord, 1 Sa.
12. 17. 2 Sa. 22. 4. Ps. 3. 5; 16. 1.
66. 7. [Prov. 1. 28. Jer. 29. 12.
Call upon me, Ps. 50. 15. & 91. 15.
Gen. 21. 17. angel of G. called to Hagar
22. 11. angel of Lord c. to Abra. 15.
Ex. 3. 4. God c. him out of the bush
19. 8. Lord c. him out of the mount
Judg. 15. 18. athirst, and c. on Lord
2 K. 6. 1. Lord hath c. on a famine
1 Chr. 28. 10. David c. on God of Is.
2 Chr. 6. 18. David on L. and he answe.
Ps. 17. 6. I have c. upon thee, 31. 17.
18. 6. in my distress I c. upon Lord
79. 6. not c. on thy name, Jer. 10. 25.
88. 9. I have c. daily upon thee
118. 5. I c. on Lord in my distress
Prov. 1. 14. I have c. and ye refused
Song 5. 6. I c. him....no answer
Isa. 41. 2. who c. him to his foot
42. 6. I the Lord c. thee in righte.
43. 1. I have c. thee, 22. thou not c.
48. 1. c. by the name of Israel, 45. 4.
15. I have c. him, I have brought
49. 1. Lord c. me from the womb
50. 2. when I c. was none to answer
51. 2. I c. him alone, and blessed
61. 3. be c. trees of righteousness
62. 4. thou shalt be c. Hephzibah
65. 12. I c. ye not answer, Jer. 7. 13.
Lam. 1. 19. I c. for my lovers, they
3. 55. I c. upon thy name, O Lord
Hos. 11. 1. I c. my son out of Egypt
Amos 7. 4. Lord c. to contend by fire
Hag. 1. 11. I c. drought on land
Matt. 20. 16. many be c. few, 22. 14.
Mark 14. 72. Peter c. to mind word
Luke 15. 19. not worthy be c. thy son
John 1. 48. before that Philip c. thee
10. 35. if he c. them gods to whom
15. 15. but I have c. you friends
Acts 9. 41. when he had c. saints
21. destroy that c. on this name
10. 23, 24. c. in. c. together his kins.
11. 26. disciples were c. Christians
13. 2. for work whereto I c. them
15. 17. on whom my name is c.
19. 40. c. in question, 28. 6. Am. 24. 21.
20. 1. 17. Paul c. 23. 17. chief of Jews
Ro. 1. 1. c. to be an apostle, 1 C. 1. 1.
6. c. of Jesus Christ, 7. c. to be saints
2. 17. art c. a Jew and rest. in law
8. 28. the c. accord. to his purpose
30. predestinate, them he also c.
9. 24. whom he c. not of Jews only
1 C. 1. 9. faithful by whom ye were c.
24. to c., Jews & Greeks, C. the power
25. to c., any man c., not noble are c.
5. 11. if any man c. a brother be
7. 15. God hath c. us to peace
17. as Lord hath c. every one, so let
18. c. circumcised? 21. c. servant?
22. ev. man wherein. c. abide with G.
15. 9. not meet to be c. an apostle
Gal. 1. 6. c. you into grace of Christ
15. God who c. me by his grace

CALL.—Gal. 5. 13. ye *called* to lib.
Eph. 2. 11. are c. uncircumcised
4. 1. vocation wherewith ye are c.
4. are c. in one hope of your calling
Col. 3. 15. peace of G. to wh. ye . c.
1 Th. 2. 12. G. . c. you unto kingdom
7. 2. God not c. us to uncleanness
2 Thes. 2. 4. above all that is c. God
14. he c. you by our gospel to the ob.
1 Tim. 6. 12. life, wherunto art c.
2 Tim. 1. 9. c. us with holy calling
Heb. 3. 12. exhort while it is c. to-
4. c. of God, as was Aaron [day
10. c. of God a high priest [cse
9. 15. that they who are c. may re-
16. not ashamed to bec. their G.
24. be c. son of Pharaoh's daughter
James 2. 7. name by which ye are c.
1 Pet. 1. 15. as he that c. you is holy
2. 9. who c. you out of darkness
21. suffer . for heranto were ye c.
5. 10. God c. us to his eternal glory
2 Pet. 1. 3. c. us to glory and virtue
1 John 3. 1. we should be c. sons of
Jude 1. preserved in C. Jesus and c.
Rev. 17. 14. with him c. and chosen
19. 9. are c. unto marriage supper
3 Chr. 7. 14. *called by my name*, Isa.
43. 7. 65. 1. Jer. 7. 10. 11. 14. 30. 25.
29. 32. 34. 34. 15. Amos 9. 12.
1 Kings 6. 43. *called by thy name*,
2 Chr. 6. 33. Isa. 4. 1. 43. 1. 45. 4.
63. 19. Jer. 14. 9. 15. 16. Dan. 9. 18. 19.
1 K. 8. 43. do all stranger *calleth* for
Job 12. 4. c. on God, he answered
Ps. 43. 7. deep c. unto deep at noise
147. 4. c. them by name, Isa. 40. 26.
Isa. 50. 4. none c. for justice nor for
64. 7. none that c. upon thy name
Hos. 7. 7. none among them that c.
Amos 5. 8. that c. for waters of sea
Luke 15. 6. c. together his friends, 9.
John 10. 3. he c. his sheep by name
Ro. 4. 17. e. things wh. be not as tho'
9. 11. not of works but of him that c.
Gal. 5. 6. persua. not of him that c.
1 Thes. 5. 24. faithful is he that c.
Rom. 11. 29. gifts and *calling* of God
1 Cor. 1. 28. ye see your c. brethren
7. 20. let every man abide in same c.
Eph. 1. 18. what is the hope of his c.
4. 4. called in one hope of your c.
Phil. 3. 14. prize of high c. of God
2 Thes. 1. 11. count worthy of this c.
2 Tim. 1. 9. called us with an holy c.
Heb. 3. 1. partakers of heavenly c.
2 Pet. 1. 10. make your c. and elec.
Isa. 41. 4. c. the generations from
Mat. 11. 16. sitting & c. their fellows
Mk. 11. 21. Peter c. to remembrance
Acts 7. 59. stood Stephen c. on G.
22. 16. c. upon the name of Lord
1 Pet. 3. 6. obeyed Abra. c. him lord
CALM, Pa. 107. 29. Jon. 1. 11; great
c. Mat. 8. 26. Mk. 4. 39. Luke 8. 24.
CALVE (cow), Job 21. 10; (hinds), 29.
1. Ps. 29. 9. Jer. 14. 5. See *Calif.*
CAME, (of Christ), Mt. 30. 28. John
1. 11; 8. 14, 42; 18. 37. Rom. 9. 5.
1 Tim. 1. 15. 1 John 5. 6.
John 1. 17. grace & truth c. by J. C.
Came again, spirit, Judg. 15. 19. 1. 8.
30. 13; soul, 1 K. 17. 22. Luke 8. 55.
Came down, 2 Kings 1. 10, 12, 14. 2
Chron. 7. 1, 3. Lams. 1. 9. John 3.
13. & 6. 38, 41, 51, 58. Rev. 20. 9.
Came forth, Num. 31. 20. Judg. 14.
14. Eccl. 5. 15. Zech. 10. 4.
John 18. 28. I—from the Father
Came upon, God's spirit, Num. 24. 2.
Jdg. 3. 10; fear, 2 Chr. 14. 16; wrath,
Ps. 78. 13. 2 Kin. 24. 3. Dan. 4. 28.
CAMEL, Gen. 30. 43. Lev. 11. 4.
Mat. 3. 4. raim. of c.'s hair, Mk. 1. 6.
19. 21. easier for a c. to go through
23. 24. strain at gnat, & swallow c.
CAMP, Ex. 32. 17. & 36. 6.
Ex. 14. 19. angel went before the c.
16. 13. quails came and covered c.

CAMP.—Nu. 11. 26. prophesied in c.
Nu. 11. 31. the quails fall by the c.
Deut. 23. 14. Lord walketh in midst
of c. therefore shall thy c. be holy
Jdg. 13. 25. began to move him in c.
2 K. 19. 35. smote in c. of Assyrians
Heb. 15. 13. go unto him without c.
Rev. 20. 9. compassed c. of saints
CAN we find such a one, Gen. 41. 38.
Dt. 1. 12. how c. I alone bear your
32. 39. neither is there any c. deliver
2 Sam. 7. 20. what c. David say more
2 Chr. 1. 10. who c. judge this peo.
Ezther 8. 6. how c. I endure [mire
Job 8. 11. c. the rush grow without
22. 2. c. a man be profitable to God
25. 4. how c. man be justified with
34. 29. who then c. make trouble?
Pa. 40. 5. more than c. be numbered
47. 9. none c. redeem his brother
78. 20. c. he give bread also? . flesh
89. 6. who c. be likened unto Lord?
Eccl. 4. 11. c. one be warm alone
Isa. 49. 15. c. woman forget child
Jer. 2. 32. c. maid fold ornaments
Ezek. 12. 22. 14. c. thy heart endure
37. 3. c. these dry bones live [ccept
Amos 3. 3. c. two walk together ex-
Matt. 12. 34. how c. ye speak good
19. 25. who then c. be saved?
Mark 2. 7. who c. forgive sins but G.
19. c. children of bridechamber fast
3. 27. no man c. enter strong man's
10. 38. c. ye drink of the cup that I
John 3. 4. how c. man be born again
9. how c. these things be, Luke 1. 34.
5. 19. Son c. do nothing himself, 30.
6. 44. no man c. come to me except
60. a hard saying, who c. hear it
9. 4. night, when no man c. work
14. 5. how c. we know the way
15. 4. no more c. ye, except ye abide
1 Cor. 12. 3. no man c. say that Jesus
2 Cor. 13. 8. c. do nothing against the
1 Tim. 6. 7. we c. carry nothing out
Heb. 10. 11. c. never take away sins
Jam. 2. 14. not works? c. faith save?
Rev. 8. 8. open door and no man c.
Gen. 32. 12. cannot be numbered
for multitude, 1 K. 3. 8. Hos. 1. 10.
Num. 23. 20. blessed, I c. reverse it
Job. 24. 19. ye c. serve the Lord
1 Sam. 12. 21. things which c. profit
1 Kings 8. 27. heaven of heavens c.
contain thee, 2 Chron. 6. 18.
Ezra 9. 15. we c. stand before thee
Job 9. 3. he c. answer for one of a
12. 14. he breaketh down & it c. be
14. 5. appoint. bounds that he c. pass
23. 8, 9. I c. perceive him . c. behold
25. 15. it c. be gotten for gold
38. 18. a great ransom c. deliver thee
37. 5. God doeth which we c. compre-
Ps. 40. 5. c. be reckoned up in order
77. 4. I am so troubled that I c. speak
93. 1. world established, that it c. be
139. 6. too high, I c. attain unto it
Isa. 38. 18. the grave c. praise thee
44. 18. they c. see; they c. understand
20. he c. deliver his soul, nor say, Is
45. 20. pray to a god that c. save
50. 2. hand short, that it c. redeem
56. 11. shepherds that c. understand
59. 1. neither his ear heavy, that it c.
Jer. 4. 19. I c. hold my peace, bec.
6. 10. are uncircumcised, they c.
7. 8. ye trust in lying words that c.
14. 9. as a mighty man that c. save
18. 6. c. I do with you as this potter
29. 17. like the vile figs that c. be
33. 22. the host of heaven c. be [get
Lam. 3. 7. hath hedged me, that I c.
Mt. 6. 24. ye c. serve G. & mammon
7. 18. a good tree c. bring forth evil
19. 11. all men c. receive this saying
26. 53. thinkest thou I c. now pray to
27. 43. himself he c. save, Mark 15. 31.
Luke 14. 26. c. be my disciple, 27, 33.
10. 36. gulf fixed: so . . . c. pass

CAN.—John 3. 3. cannot (can't) Left
Jhn. 7. 34. thither c. come, 52. 13.
8. 43. because ye c. hear my w.
10. 35. the Scripture c. be broken
14. 17. whom the world c. receive
15. 4. branch c. bear fruit of me
16. 12. things to say, ye c. hear w.
Acts 4. 28. we c. but speak the w.
5. 39. if it be of God ye c. overcome
27. 31. exc. these . . . in ship, w.
Ro. 8. 3. that are in flesh c. please
26. groanings which c. be heard
1 Cor. 10. 21. ye c. drink cup of
15. 50. flesh and blood c. inherit
2 C. 12. 2. body or out of it I c.
Gal. 5. 17. ye c. do the things that
2 Tim. 2. 13. he c. deny himself
Tit. 1. 2. God who c. be justified
2. 8. sound speech c. be contained
Heb. 4. 15. high priest which c. be
9. 5. we c. now speak particularly
12. 27. things which c. be shaken
28. kingdom that c. be moved
Jam. 1. 13. G. c. be tempted w.
1 John 3. 9. he c. sin because he
Ex. 33. 29. cannot not see my face
Deut. 28. 27. c. not be hated
Job 11. 7. c. thou by searching the
8. what c. thou do, what c. thou
22. 11. darkness that thou c. not see
Matt. 8. 2. if thou wilt, thou c. make
Mark 9. 22. if c. do any thing he
John 3. 8. c. not tell whence cometh
13. 38. thou c. not follow me now
CANDELL shall be put out, Job 18.
& 21. 17. Pro. 24. 29. See *Can.*
Job 29. 3. when his c. shined as
Pa. 18. 28. the Lord will light w.
Pro. 20. 27. spirit of man is a
31. 18. her c. goeth not out of sight
Matt. 5. 15. do men light a candle
it, Mark 4. 21. Luke 8. 16. & 18.
Lk. 15. 8. light c. and sweep house
Rev. 18. 23. light of c. shall be taken
22. 5. they need no c. neither lamp
Zeph. 1. 12. search ye with candle
Ex. 25. 31. candlestick, w. 12. 18. 18
24. 4. Nu. 8. 2. 2 K. 4. 1. 1. 1. 1.
Zech. 4. 2. behold a c. of gold
Matt. 5. 15. but on a c. Luke 8. 16.
Rev. 1. 20. 7. c. are the 7 churches
2. 5. I will remove thy c. out of
CANKER, 3 Tim. 2. 17. James 1. 1.
CANTAIN, Num. 3. 14 & 14
Josh. 5. 14. 13. c. of the Lord's host
2 Chron. 13. 13. God himself is our
Heb. 2. 10. c. of salvation perfect
CAPTIVE, Gen. 14. 14 & 34. 2.
Judg. 5. 12. lead thy captivity a-
Is. 49. 24. or lawful c. be delivered
51. 14. c. exile hastens to be kept
52. 2. arise . . . O c. daughter of Zion
Jer. 22. 12. die whither they led him
Amos 7. 11. Israel be led away
2 Tim. 2. 26. taken c. by him as
3. 6. lead c. silly women led away
Deut. 30. 3. I will turn thy captivity
Job 42. 10. the L. turned c. of Job
Pa. 14. 7. Lord bringeth back the
68. 18. lead c. captive, Eph. 4. 1.
78. 61. delivered his strength from
85. 1. brought back the c. of Israel
126. 1. turned again the c. of Zion
4. turn again our c. as streams
Jer. 15. 2. such as are for c. to a
29. 14. I will turn away your c.
30. 3. bring again c. of my people
32. 44. & 33. 24. & 34. 22. & 35. 2.
Hos. 6. 11. returned c. of my people
Zeph. 2. 7. Lord turn away thy c.
Ro. 7. 23. bringing me into a c.
2 Cor. 10. 5. bringing into a c.
Rev. 13. 10. lead into a c. go into
CARCASE, Num. 14. 29. 35. 24. 35.
CARE, Luke 10. 4. 1 Cor. 13. 3.
Matt. 12. 23. c. of this world shall
1 Cor. 9. 9. doth God take care for
12. 25. members shall . . . care
2 Cor. 11. 28. c. of all the churches

CARE.—1 Tim. 3. 5. how take c. of
1 Pet. 5. 7. casting all your c. on him
Ps. 142. 4. no man *cared* for my soul
John 12. 6. not that he c. for poor
Acts 18. 17. Gallio c. for none of
Matt. 22. 16. *carest* not, Mark 4. 38.
Deut. 11. 12. land thy God *careth* for
John 10. 13. hireling c. not for sheep
1 Co. 7. 32. unmarried c. for things
of Lord, married c. for the world
1 P. 5. 7. c. on him; for he c. for you
2 K. 4. 13. *careful* (anxious) for us
Jer. 17. 8. not c. in year of drought
Dan. 3. 16. not c. to answer thee
Luke 10. 41. M. art c. and troubled
Ps. 14. 6. be c. for nothing; but by
10. were c. but yelacked opportunity
Tit. 3. 8. c. to maintain good works
Ez. 12. 18. with *carefulness*; 1 Cor. 7.
32. without c.; 2 Co. 7. 11. what
Isa. 32. 9. *careless* daughters, 10. 11.
CARNAL, sold under sin, Rom. 7. 14.
Rom. 8. 7. c. mind is enmity ags. G.
15. 27. minister to them in c. things
1 Cor. 3. 1. not speak but as to c.
3. ye are yet a.... are ye not c.?
9. 11. is. if we reap your c. things?
2 Cor. 10. 4. our weapons are not c.
Heb. 7. 16. law of a c. commandment
2. 10. c. ordinances imposed on them
Ro. 8. 6. *carnally* minded in death
CARPENTER, 2 Sa. 5. 11. Is. 41. 7.
Jer. 24. 1. four c. Zec. 1. 20. [6. 3.
Matt. 13. 55. *carpenter's son*, Mark
CARRY us not up hence, Ec. 33. 15.
Num. 11. 12. c. them in thy bosom
Eccl. 10. 20. bird of air shall c. voice
Isa. 40. 11. c. lambs in his bosom
46. 4. even to hoar hairs will I c. you
Luke 10. 4. c. neither purse nor scrip
John 21. 18. c. thee whither thou
1 Tim. 6. 7. we can c. nothing out
Luke 16. 22. *carried* by angels into
Eph. 4. 14. c. about with every wind
Heb. 13. 9. with divers doctrines
Rev. 17. 3. c. me away in spirit, 21. 10.
CART is pressed full, Amos 2. 18.
Is. 5. 18. draw sin as with a c. rope
CASE (state), Ec. 5. 19. Ps. 144. 15.
CAST law behind backs, Neh. 9. 26.
Ps. 22. 10. c. upon thee from womb
55. 22. thy burden on the Lord
Prov. 1. 14. c. in thy lot among us
16. 33. the lot is c. into the lap
Eccl. 11. 1. c. bread upon waters
Isa. 2. 20. man c. his idols of silver
39. 17. hast c. all my sins behind thy
Ezek. 23. 35. c. me behind thy back
Dan. 3. 20. c. into fiery furnace
6. 24. c. them into the den of lions
Jonah 2. 4. I am c. out of thy sight
Mfo. 7. 19. c. all their sins into sea
Nah. 3. 6. c. abomin. filth on thee
Mal. 3. 11. vine shall not c. her fruit
3. 10. c. into fire, 7. 19. Lk. 3. 9.
55. 22. then be c. into prison [18. 9.
29. 30. c. it from thee. c. into hell,
7. 6. neither c. peace before swine
13. 42. c. them into a furnace, 50.
18. 28. children's bread, c. to dogs
18. 30. went and c. him into prison
22. 13. c. him into outer darkness
25. 30. c. unprofitable servant into
Mark 11. 23. be thou c. into the sea
12. 44. she of. c. in all, Luke 21. 4.
Luke 1. 29. she c. in her mind what
12. 5. fear him. power to c. into hell
58. lest the officer c. thee into prison
John 8. 7. let him first c. a stone at
Acts 16. 23. they c. them into prison
Rev. 2. 10. devil c. some into prison
22. I will c. her into a bed, and
20. 3. c. him into the bottomless pit
Lev. 24. 44. I will not *cast away*
2 Sam. 1. 21. shield is vilely—
Job 8. 20. God will not—perfect man
Ps. 2. 3. let us—their cords from us
51. 11. c. me not a. from presence
Isa. 41. 9. I will not c. thee a.

CAST.—Eze. 18. 31. *cast away* your
Rom. 11. 1. hath God—his people, 2.
Heb. 10. 35. c. not a. your confidence
1 Cor. 9. 27. myself a—(disqualified)
2 Chr. 25. 8. God power to *cast down*
Job 22. 29. when men are—then
Ps. 37. 24. though he fall... not be—
42. 5. why art thou—11. & 43. 5.
102. 10. lifted me up and c. me d.
2 Cor. 4. 9.—but not destroyed
7. 6. comforteth those that are—
Ps. 44. 9. *hast cast off*, 23.—not for
ever, 77. 7. will Lord—for ever
71. 9. c. me not off in time of age
59. 38. thou hast—and abhorred
54. 14. Lord will not—his people
Jer. 51. 37. I will—all seed of Israel
Lev. 2. 31. Lord will not—for ever
Hos. 8. 3. Israel hath—things of dark.
Rom. 13. 12. let us—works of dark.
1 Tim. 5. 12. they—their first faith
Gen. 21. 10. *cast out* this bond
woman and her son, Gal. 4. 30.
Ex. 34. 24. I will—the nations before
Lev. 18. 24. which I—before thee
Dt. 7. 1.—many nations before thee
Ps. 78. 55. he—heathen before them
80. 8.—the heathen and planted it
Prov. 22. 10.—scornor, contention
Isa. 14. 19. thou art—of thy grave
26. 19. the earth shall—the dead
56. 7. poor that are—to thy house
66. 5. c. you out for my name's sake
Jer. 7. 15. I will c. out (Judah), 15. 1.
16. 13. I will c. you out of this land
Matt. 7. 5. c. beam out of thine eye
8. 12. children of kingdom shall be—
12. 24.—devils but by Beelzebub
21. 12.—them that sold and bought
Mark 9. 28. why could not we c. out
12. 8. c. him out of the vineyard
9. had—(of M. M.) seven devils
17. in my name shall they—devils
Luke 6. 32.—your name as evil
Jhn. 6. 27. that cometh, in no wise—
12. 31. prince of this world be—
Rev. 12. 9. the dragon was—
Ps. 73. 18. thou *castest* them down
Job 15. 4. thou *castest* off fear
Ps. 50. 17. c. my words behind thee
58. 14. why c. thou off my soul
Job 21. 10. cow *casteth* not her calf
Ps. 147. 6. c. the wicked to ground
Jer. 6. 7. so she c. out wickedness
Matt. 9. 34. he c. out devils through
Beelzebub, Mark 3. 22. Luke 11. 15.
1 John 4. 18. perfect love c. out fear
3 John 10. c. them out of the church
Job 6. 21. ye see my *casting* down
Rom. 11. 15. if c. away of them be
2 Cor. 10. 5. c. down imaginations
1 Pet. 5. 7. c. all your care on him
CASTOR and Pollux, Acts 28. 11.
CATCH ev. man wife, Judg. 21. 21.
Ps. 10. 9. he lieth in wait to c. poor
35. 8. net he hath hid c. himself
100. 11. extortioner c. all he hath
Jer. 5. 28. they set a trap, c. men
Mark 12. 12. they c. him in his words
Luke 1. 10. henceforth shalt men
CATTIE on 1000 hills mine, Ps. 50. 10.
Ps. 104. 14. grass to grow for the c.
Ezek. 34. 17. I judge betw. c. and c.
John 4. 12. drank thereof and his c.
CAUGHT and kissed him, Prov. 7. 13.
John 21. 3. that night they c. nothing
Acts 8. 20. Sp. of L. c. away Philip
2 Cor. 12. 4. c. up into paradise
16. being crafty I c. you with guile
1 Thea. 4. 17. c. up together with
Rev. 12. 5. her child was c. up to God
CAVE, a stone lay on it, John 11. 38.
Gen. 19. 30. Lot dwelt in a c. he and
23. 19. buried Sarah his wife in a c.
25. 9. buried Abraham in the c.
49. 29. bury me with my fathers in c.
Josh. 10. 16. hid themselves in a c.
1 K. 18. 4. Ob. hid them by 50 in a c.
Isa. 2. 19. go to caves for fear of L.

CAVE.—Ezek. 33. 27. they that be in
the caves shall die of pestilence
Heb. 11. 38. wandered in c. of earth
CAUL, i. e. net, Isa. 3. 18. Hos. 13. 8.
CAUSE of both bef. judges, Ex. 22. 9.
Ec. 23. 2. not speak in a c. to decl.
3. not countenance a poor man in c.
6. nor worst judgment of poor in c.
Dt. 1. 17. c. too hard for you bring
1 Kings 8. 45. maintain their c. 49.
Job 5. 8. to G. would I commit my c.
Ps. 9. 4. maintained my right & c.
35. 25. awake unto my c. my God, 27.
Prov. 18. 17. that is first in his own c.
26. debate thy c. with neighbour
Eccl. 7. 10. what is c.—former days
Isa. 51. 22. pleadeth c. of his people
Jer. 6. 28. c. of fatherless, 22. 16.
11. 20. to thee I revealed my c. 20. 12.
Lam. 3. 36. to subvert a man in his c.
Matt. 19. 5. put away wife for ev. c.
2 Cor. 4. 16. for which c. we faint not
5. 18. if we be sober it is for your c.
Ex. 9. 16. *for this cause*, Matt. 18. 5.
Eph. 5. 21. John 18. 27. & 18. 37.
Rom. 1. 26. & 13. 6. 1 Cor. 11. 30.
1 Tim. 1. 16.—I obtained mercy
Ps. 119. 161. *without cause*, Prov. 3.
30. Matt. 5. 22. John 15. 25.
Job 6. 24. c. me to understand
Ps. 12. 17. wilt c. thine ear to hear
67. 1. c. his face to shine, 80. 3, 7, 19.
85. 4. c. thy anger to cease
143. 8. c. me to know the way
Isa. 3. 12. lead thee, c. to err, 9. 16.
58. 14. I will c. thee to ride on high
66. 9. birth & not c. to bring forth
Jer. 3. 12. not c. my anger to fall
7. 3. c. you to dwell in his place, 7.
15. 4. c. them to be removed into all
11. c. the enemy to treat thee well
18. 2. c. thee to hear my words
32. 37. c. them to dwell safely
Lam. 3. 32. though he c. grief, yet he
Ezek. 36. 27. c. to walk in statutes
37. 5. c. breath to enter into you
Dan. 9. 17. c. thy face to shine on
Rom. 16. 17. mark them c. division
Prov. 17. 21. fair speech *caused* him to
10. 5. a son *causeth*, 17. 2. & 19. 26.
18. 18. the lot c. contentions to cease
19. 27. cease instruct. that c. to err
Mat. 5. 32. c. her to commit adult.
2 Cor. 2. 14. always c. us to triumph
Prov. 26. 2. curse *causeless* shall not
CEASE, day and night not, Ge. 8. 22.
Dt. 15. 11. poor shall never c. out of
Neh. 6. 3. why should the work c.
Job 3. 17. wicked c. from troubling
Ps. 37. 8. c. from anger and wrath
46. 9. he maketh wars to c. unto end
Prov. 19. 27. c. to hear instruction
25. 4. c. from thine own wisdom
Isa. 1. 16. c. to do evil, learn to do
2. 22. c. from man whose breath
Acts 13. 18. wilt not c. to persecute
1 Cor. 15. 8. tongues, they shall c.
Eph. 1. 16. c. not to give thanks for
Col. 1. 9. c. not to pray for you
2 Pet. 1. 14. that cannot c. from sin
Ps. 12. 1. the godly man *ceaseth*
Prov. 26. 20. no talebearer, strife c.
1 Thea. 5. 17. pray without *ceasing*,
2. 13. 1 Sam. 12. 23. Acts 12. 5. Rom.
1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 3.
CEDAR wood, Lev. 14. 4. Nu. 19. 6.
2 Sam. 7. 2. house of c. Jer. 22. 15.
2 Kings 14. 9. thistle sent to c. in L.
Ps. 29. 5. voice of Lord breaketh c.
92. 12. grow like a c. in Lebanon
Song 1. 17. beams of house are c.
5. 15. his countenance excellent as c.
Isa. 9. 10. we will change them into c.
Ezek. 17. 3. great eagle took the
highest branch of the c.
31. 3. Assyrian was a c. in Lebanon
Amos 2. 9. height of c. 2 Kin. 19. 23.
CELEBRATE, death cannot, Isa.
CELESTIAL, 1 Cor. 15. 40. [38. 18.

CHURCH—Be. 1. 4. 7. *churches in Asia*
 Rev. 2. 7. &c. bear what Spirit... to c.
 2. 23. all the c. shall know I am he
 22. 16. testify these things in the c.
CHURCH, Is. 23. 5. 7. —424, 1 Sa. 25. 3.
CHURCH, 1 S. 7. 16. Job 22. 14. Pa. 19. 9.
CIRCUMCISE the flesh, Gen. 17. 11.
 Dt. 10. 6. L. will e. thy heart, 10. 16.
 Jos. 5. 2. c. again lar. 4. Josh. did c.
 Jer. 4. 4. c. yourselves to the Lord
 Gen. 17. 10. every male shall be
circumcised, 14. 23. 26. Phil. 3. 5.
 21. 4. Abr. c. Isaac 8 days old, Phil. 3. 5.
 Jer. 9. 25. punish all c. with unclean
 Acts 15. 1. except c. cannot be saved
 24. ye must be c. and keep the law
 16. 3. c. him because of the Jews
 Gal. 2. 3. neither compelled to be c.
 5. 2. if ye be c. C. profiteth you noth.
 Col. 2. 11. in whom also ye are c.
 John 7. 22. Moa. gave *circumcisions*
 Acts 7. 8. God gave covenant of c.
 Ro. 2. 25. c. profiteth if. keep law
 29. c. is that of the heart, in spirit
 3. 1. what profit is there of c. ?
 30. which shall justify c. by faith
 4. 9. cometh this blessedness on c.
 11. he received the sign of c. [only ?]
 15. Christ was minister of the c.
 1 Cor. 7. 19. c. is nothing but keep.
 Gal. 2. 7. gospel of c. unto Peter
 5. 6. neither c. availeth nor unc. 6. 15.
 Phil. 3. 5. we are c. which wrought
 Col. 2. 11. with c. without hands
 Tit. 1. 10. deceiver, specially of c.
CIRCUMSPECT, Ex. 23. 13. see that
 ye walk *circumspectly*, Eph. 5. 15.
CISTERN, 3 Kin. 18. 31. Prov. 5. 15.
 Jer. 2. 13. hewed *cisterns*, broken c.
CITY (of Cain), Gen. 4. 17; see 11. 4.
 a *little c.* Gen. 19. 30. see Eccl. 9. 14.
 Pa. 48. 2. c. of great king, Mt. 5. 35.
 107. 4. they found no c. to dwell in
 122. 8. Jerusalem. as a c. compact
 127. 1. except the Lord keep the c.
 Pro. 16. 33. ruleth spirit... taketh c.
 Lam. 1. 1. How doth c. sit solitary
 Song 2. 3. I will go about the c. in
 Isa. 1. 21. faithful c. becomes harlot
 22. 2. a tumultuous c., a joyous c.
 23. 8. Tyre the crowning c. Eze. 27. 23.
 25. 2. c. an heap, 26. 1. a strong c.
 33. 20. Zion c. of our solemnities
 62. 12. sought out, a c. not forsaken
 Jer. 6. 14. take one of a c. two of a
 29. 7. seek peace of the c. (Babylon)
 Amos 4. 7. I rain on one c. not on
 Zeph. 2. 15. this is the rejoicing c.
 Zech. 8. 3. shall be called c. of truth
 Matt. 5. 14. c. on hill cannot be hid
 9. 1. his own c. (Capernaum), see 4. 13.
 23. 24. persecute fr. c. to c. Ac. 28. 11.
 Luke 10. 8. whatsoever c. ye enter
 12. 1. toler. for Sodom than for that c.
 19. 41. he beheld c. and wept over it
 Heb. 11. 10. he looked for a c. which
 16. he hath prepared for them a c.
 12. 22. to the c. of the living God
 13. 14. have here no continuing c.
 Rev. 3. 12. name of c. of my God
 20. c. compassed about beloved c.
 21. 18. c. was pure gold, 22. no sun
 Neh. 11. 1. 18. *holy city*, Isa. 43. 2.
 52. 1. Dan. 9. 24. Matt. 4. 5. 27. 52.
 Rev. 11. 3. 21. 2. 22. 19.
 Num. 35. 6. c. of refuge, Josh. 21. 13.
 Lk. 19. 17. authority over ten *cities*
 3 Pet. 2. 6. c. of Sodom an ensample
 Rev. 16. 19. the c. of the nations fell
 Luke 15. 15. *citizens*, 19. 14. Act. 21. 30.
 Eph. 2. 19. fellow *citizens* with saints
CLAMOUR, Eph. 4. 31. Prov. 9. 13.
CLAY, houses of, Job 4. 19; bodles of
 c. Job 13. 13; 10. 9; 33. 6; vessel of
 c. Jer. 18. 4, see 2 Cor. 4. 7. [purs.]
 Job 35. 14. it is turned as c. to seal
 15. 41. 25. on. as potter treadeth c.
 64. 8. we are the c. thou our potter,
 45. 9. Jer. 18. 6. Rom. 9. 21.

CLAY—Jer. 63. 9. hide. in c. in kiln
 Dan. 2. 33. part of iron, part of c.
 John 9. 6. c. of spittle and anointed
Clayground, 1 Kin. 7. 46. 2 Chr. 4. 17.
CLEAN beasts, Gen. 7. 2. & 8. 30.
 Lev. 10. 10. between unclean and c.
 Job 47. Eze. 22. 26. & 44. 23.
 Job 14. 4. c. out of unclean, 15. 14.
 25. 4. can he bec... born of a woman
 Pa. 19. 9. the fear of the Lord is c.
 Pro. 16. 2. ways of man are c. in own
 20. 9. say I have made my heart c.
 15. 1. 16. wash you, make you c.; put
 23. 11. be ye c. that bear the vessels
 Jer. 13. 37. wilt thou not be made c.
 Eze. 36. 25. sprinkle c. water, be c.
 Mat. 8. 3. I will, be thou c. Lk. 5. 15.
 23. 25. make c. outside of, Lk. 11. 39.
 Luke 11. 41. all things are c. to you
 John 13. 11. said he, Ye are not all c.
 15. 2. ye are c. through the word I
 Rev. 19. 8. fine linen, c. and white
 Job 17. 9. *clean hands*, Pa. 24. 4.
 Pa. 51. 10. *clean heart*, 72. 1.
 18. 24. *cleanness* of my hands in his
 Amos 4. 6. c. of teeth in all cities
 Pa. 19. 12. *cleanness* me from secret
 51. 2. c. me from my sin [faults]
 119. 9. shall a young man c. his way
 Jer. 33. 8. I will c. them from all sin
 Eze. 36. 25. from idols will I c. you
 Matt. 10. 8. heal sick, c. the lepers
 23. 26. c. first that within the cup
 2 Cor. 7. 1. let us c. ourselves from
 Eph. 5. 26. c. with washing of water
 James 4. 8. c. your hands, ye sinners
 1 John 1. 9. c. us from all unright.
 2 Chr. 30. 19. though not *cleansed* acc.
 Pa. 73. 13. I have c. my heart in vain
 Eze. 36. 23. c. you from all iniqui-
 Matt. 11. 5. the lepers are c. [cleas]
 Luke 17. 17. were there not ten c. ?
 Acts 10. 15. what God hath c. 11. 9.
 1 John 1. 7. blood of J. C. c. us from
CLEAR guilty, Ex. 24. 7. [all sin
 Pa. 51. 4. be c. when thou judgest
 Song 6. 10. looketh c. as the sun
 Zech. 14. 6. light shall not be c. nor
CLEAVE to his wife, Gen. 2. 24.
 Matt. 19. 5. Mark 10. 7. Eph. 5. 31.
 Dt. 4. 4. ye did c. to the Lord, 19. 20.
 11. 22. 15. 4. 30. 20. Josh. 23. 5. 22. 6.
 Pa. 25. 13. tongue *cleaved* to jaws
 44. 25. our belly c. unto the earth
 119. 25. my soul c. unto the dust
 137. 6. tongue c. to roof of mouth
 Acts 11. 23. heart they would c. to L.
 Rom. 19. 9. c. to that which is good
CLIMB, 1 S. 14. 13. Joel 2. 7. Lk. 19. 4.
 Amos 9. 2. though c. up to heaven
 John 10. 1. *climbed* some other way
CLOAK, Matt. 5. 40, &c. 2 Tim. 4. 13.
 Isa. 60. 17. clad with seal as with c.
 John 15. 23. have no c. for their sin
 1 Th. 2. 5. nor used c. of covetousness
 1 P. 2. 16. liberty c. of maliciousness
CLOSET, Joel 2. 16. Matt. 6. 6.
CLOTHE, God c. grass, Matt. 6. 30.
 Gen. 3. 21. L. God... skins & clothed
 Job 10. 11. c. me with skin and flesh
 Ps. 35. 26. be c. with shame, 132. 18.
 104. 1. c. with honour and majesty
 100. 16. he c. himself with cursing
 133. 9. priests be c. with righteousness
 16. c. her priests with salvation
 Isa. 61. 10. c. with garments of salv.
 Eze. 16. 10. I c. thee with brodered
 Zeph. 1. 8. c. with strange apparel
 Zec. 3. 3. Joshua (H.P.) c. with filthy
 Mt. 11. 8. c. in soft raiment, Lk. 7. 25.
 25. 38. naked, and ye c. me, 43.
 2 Cor. 5. 2. desiring to be c. upon
 4. not unclothed, but c. upon [with
 1 Pet. 5. 5. be c. with humility : for
 Rev. 5. 5. be c. with white raiment
 11. 8. prophesy 1200. c. in sackcloth
 12. 1. a woman c. with the sun
 19. 13. c. in vesture dipped in blood
 14. c. in fine linen, clean and white

CLOTHE—Job 2. 8. *clothes*
 long, Mark 12. 38. *triple*, 30; gray, James 3. 1.
 Pa. 45. 13. her c. is of wealth
 Pro. 31. 23. strength of *clothes*
 Isa. 59. 17. garments of *wool*
 Job 7. 15. in sleep; *clothes*
CLOUD, Gen. 9. 11. Ex. 23.
 Ex. 19. 9. L. said, I come...
 1 K. 15. 4. a title c.; *cloud*
 Isa. 44. 22. blotted out *cloud*
 Mat. 17. 5. voice out of *cloud*
 1 Cor. 10. 1. our fathers were *cloud*
 Heb. 12. 1. so great *cloud*
 Rev. 11. 12. *accused* *cloud*
 Hos. 1. 3. *accused* *cloud*
 Jdg. 5. 4. *clouds* dropped *cloud*
 2 Sam. 22. 4. a morning *cloud*
 Pa. 33. 5. *faithful* *cloud*
 57. 10. thy *cloud* unto *cloud*
 164. 2. who maketh c. *cloud*
 Eccl. 11. 4. regardeth c. *cloud*
 Matt. 24. 30. coming *cloud*
 heaven, 26. 64. Mt. 16. 8.
 1 Th. 4. 17. caught up *cloud*
 2 Pet. 2. 17. c. carried *cloud*
 Jude 12. c. without *cloud*
 Rev. 1. 7. he cometh with *cloud*
CLOVEN Dt. 14. 7; *cloven*
COAL, 2 Sam. 14. 7. Isa. 64.
 Lam. 4. 6. Pa. 18. 8. 12. *coal*
 Job 41. 21. his breath *coal*
 Prov. 6. 28. can one go *coal*
 25. 22. heap c. of fire on *coal*
 26. 21. as c. are to burning *coal*
 Song 8. 6. c. thereof an *coal*
 See 1 K. 19. 6. Isa. 44. 12. 13. *coal*
 John 18. 18. a fire of c. *coal*
COAT, Gen. 3. 21. 37. 1. 2. 2. 2. 2.
 Song 5. 3. put off c.; *coat*
 Mat. 5. 40. take away thy *coat*
 John 19. 23. the c. was *coat*
 21. 7. Peter girt his *coat*
 Matt. 10. 10. neither two *coat*
 Luke 3. 11. he that hath *coat*
 Acts 9. 39. c. and *coat*
COLD, Gen. 8. 22. Job 5. 17.
 Mat. 24. 12. love of many *cold*
 Rev. 3. 15. neither c. *cold*
COLLECTION, 1 Cor. 16. 2.
 COME not to their word,
 Ex. 20. 24. where my *come*
 1 S. 17. 45. I c. to thee in *come*
 1 Chr. 28. 14. all things of *come*
 Job 23. 21. (a good *come*)
 11. hither *come* shall thou
 Pa. 40. 7. lo I c. in the *come*
 65. 2. to thee shall all *come*
 Eccl. 9. 2. all things c. *come*
 Song 4. 16. wind, c. thou *come*
 Isa. 1. 18. c. let us *come*
 26. 20. c. my people *come*
 35. 4. your God will c. and *come*
 53. 1. c. ye to the waters, *come*
 3. incline your ear, and *come*
 Jer. 3. 22. we c. to thee for *come*
 Hos. 6. 1. C. let us *come*
 Mic. 6. 6. wherewith shall I *come*
 Hab. 2. 3. it will surely c. *come*
 Zech. 14. 5. L. my G. shall c. *come*
 Mal. 3. 1. L. suddenly *come*
 4. 6. lest I c. and smile *come*
 Matt. 8. 11. c. from east *come*
 11. 3. art thou that shall *come*
 look we, Luke 7. 19. *come*
 28. c. unto me all ye that *come*
 16. 24. if any man will c. *come*
 17. 10. say scribes *come*
 22. 4. all things ready, c. *come*
 Luke 7. 8. I say c. and *come*
 14. 20. married a wife, *come*
 John 1. 39. c. and see, *come*
 Rev. 4. 1. 2. 3. 7. 11. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

COME.—1 Cor. 11. 26. shew. till he c.
2 Cor. 6. 17. c. out from among them
1 Tim. 4. 8. promise of the life to c.
Heb. 4. 16. c. boldly unto throne of
7. 25. save them that c. to God by
10. 37. he that shall c. will c. [him
Rev. 18. 4. c. out of her, my people
23. 7. I c. quickly, 12. even so c. 20.
17. Spirit and the bride say, c.
Ps. 118. 26. cometh in name of Lord
Isa. 63. 1. who is this c. from Edom
Matt. 3. 11. he that c. after me, is
Lk. 6. 47. whoso c., heareth, doeth, is
John 3. 31. he that c. from above
6. 35. c. to me shall never hunger
37. c. to me, I will in no wise cast
45. hath learned of Fa. c. unto me
14. 6. no man c. to Fa. but by me
Heb. 11. 6. that c. to God, must believe
Jam. 1. 17. gift c. down from Father
Heb. 10. 1. make the comers perfect
Ps. 19. 5. as bridegroom coming out
121. 8. Lord shall preserve thy c. in
Mal. 3. 2. who abide day of his c.
4. 5. before the c. of the great day
Matt. 24. 3. what the sign of thy c. 27.
24. 48. lord delayeth his c. Lk. 12. 45.
Jhn. 1. 27. c. after me is preferred bef.
1 Cor. 1. 7. waiting for the c. of our
15. 23. that are Christ's at his c.
1 Thes. 2. 19. presence of Jesus
Christ at his c. 13. & 5. 23. [stone
1 Pet. 2. 4. to whom c. as at a living
2 Pet. 1. 16. power & c. of our L. J.
3. 12. hastening unto c. of day of God
1 Thes. 4. 15. coming of the Lord,
2 Thes. 2. 1. Jam. 5. 7, 8. [CAME.]
COMELY. 1 Sam. 16. 18. Job 41. 12.
Eccl. 33. 1. praise is c. (becoming), 147. 1.
Prov. 30. 29. ye, four are c. in going
Song 1. 5. black but c. 10. cheeks c.
6. 4. art c. as Jerusalem, Jer. 6. 2.
1 Cor. 7. 35. which is c. 12. 24. c. parts
11. 13. is it c. a woman pray uncov.
Isa. 53. 2. no form nor comeliness
Ezek. 16. 14. perfect through my c.
COMFORT in affliction, Ps. 119. 30.
Mat. 9. 22. be of good c. Mk. 10. 49.
Acts 9. 31. walking in c. of Holy G.
Rom. 15. 4. patience & c. of the Scr.
1 Cor. 14. 3. to exhortation and c.
2 Cor. 1. 3. Fa. of mercies & God of c.
7. 4. afflicted with c. Phil. 2. 1. c. of love
Col. 4. 11. these only... a c. to me
Gen. 5. 29. this shall comfort us
Job 7. 13. my bed shall c. me, then
Ps. 23. 4. thy rod & staff c. [bread
Song 2. 5. c. with apples, Judg. 19. 5.
Isa. 40. 1. c. ye, c. ye my people
51. 3. Lord shall c. Zion, Zech. 1. 17.
2. 21. to c. all that mourn, Mt. 5. 4.
Jer. 31. 13. I will c. and make them
Lam. 1. 2. she hath none to c. her, 21.
2 Cor. 1. 4. be able to c. them, by c.
1 Th. 4. 18. c. one another, with these
5. 11. c. selves together, & edify one
14. c. feeble minded, support weak
2 Th. 2. 17. L. Jesus c. yr. hearts &
Isa. 40. 2. comfortably, Hos. 2. 14.
2 Sam. 19. 7. 2 Chron. 30. 32. & 32. 6.
Gen. 24. 67. Isaac was comforted
37. 35. refused to be c. Ps. 77. 2.
Jer. 31. 15. Rachel weeping—Mt. 3. 18.
Isa. 49. 13. Lord hath c. his people
54. 11. tossed with tempest, not c.
Lk. 16. 25. he is c., though tormented
Rom. 1. 12. c. by mutual faith both
1 Cor. 14. 31. one by one all be c.
2 Cor. 1. 4. wherewith we are c. of G.
7. 13. we were c. in your comfort
1 Th. 3. 7. c. over you by your faith
John 14. 16. Comforter, 15. 26: 16. 7.
Job 16. 2. comforters; Ps. 69. 20. no c.
Isa. 51. 12. I am he that comforteth
7. 6. God c. those that are cast down
John 14. 18. not leave comfortless—
Ps. 94. 19. comforts, Isa. 57. 18.
COMMAND. Gen. 49. 33. 2 Chr. 8. 14
Gen. 18. 19. Abr. will c. his children

COMMAND.—Deut. 28. 8. Lord c.
blessing, Lev. 25. 21. [kindness
Ps. 42. 8. Lord will c. his loving-
Isa. 45. 11. work of my hands, c. me
Matt. 4. 3. c. these stones be, bread
19. 7. did Moses c. Mk. 10. 3. Jhn. 5. 45.
John 15. 14. if ye do whatsoever I c.
Acts 16. 18. I c. thee in name of J. C.
1 Cor. 7. 16. unto the married I c.
1 Tim. 4. 11. these things c. & teach
Ps. 111. 9. commandus his covenant
119. 4. c. us to keep thy precepts
133. 3. c. blessing, even life for ever
148. 5. Lord c. and they were created
Mt. 28. 20. whatsoever I have c. you
2 Cor. 4. 6. God who c. the light to
Heb. 12. 20. not endure that was c.
1 Tim. 4. 3. c. to abstain from meats
Lam. 3. 37. when Lord commandeth
Mk. 1. 27. c. spirits, Job 9. 7. c. sun
Acts 17. 30. now c. all men to repent
Num. 23. 20. commandment to bless &
Ps. 119. 96. thy c. is exceeding broad
Pro. 6. 23. the c. a lamp; & law light
8. 29. waters not pass his c. Job 38. 11.
Hos. 5. 11. willingly walked after c.
Matt. 22. 38. is the first and great c.
Mk. 7. 9. reject c. of God, Mt. 15. 6.
John 10. 18. this c. I rec. of Father
12. 49. the Father gave me a c. what
50. his c. is life everlasting
13. 34. a new c. give I unto you
15. 12. this is my c. that ye love one
Rom. 7. 8. sin taking occasion by c.
9. when the c. came, sin revived
12. the c. is holy, just, and good
1 Tim. 1. 5. end of the c. is charity
Hb. 7. 16. not after law of carnal c.
2 Pet. 2. 21. turn from the holy c.
1 John 2. 7. an old c. which ye had, 8.
3. 23. this is his c. that ye believe
Ex. 34. 28. wrote ten commandments
Ps. 111. 7. all his c. are sure, 119. 86.
112. 1. delight greatly in his c. 119. 47.
119. 6. I have respect unto all thy c.
19. hide not thy c. from me
21. which do err from thy c.
33. make me to go in path of thy c.
43. thy c. which I have loved
66. I have believed thy c.
73. give understand. to learn thy c.
98. thy c. hath made me wiser than
127. I love thy c. 131. I longed for—
143. thy c. my delights, 151.—truth
172. all thy c. are righteousness
Matt. 15. 9. for doctrines c. of men
22. 46. on these two c. hang all law
Mk. 10. 19. knowest the c. Lk. 18. 20.
Luke 1. 6. walking in all the c. of L.
Col. 2. 22. subject, after c. of men
1 John 3. 24. keepeth his c. dwelleth
2 John 6. love, we walk after his c.
Num. 15. 40. do all—these, my—
his, c. Deut. 6. 25. & 15. 5. & 28. 1.
15. & 19. 9. & 27. 10. & 30. 8. 1.
Chron. 28. 7. Neh. 10. 29. Ps. 103.
18. 20. & 111. 10. Rev. 22. 14.
COMMEND. Gen. 12. 15. Rom. 16. 1.
c. selves, 2 Cor. 3. 1. & 5. 12. & 10. 12
Lk. 23. 46. thy hands I c. my spirit
Acts 20. 32. I c. you to G. & word of
Rom. 3. 5. if our unrighteousness c.
Acts 14. 23. commended them to L. on
Luke 10. 8. Lord c. unjast steward
Rom. 5. 8. God commended his love
1 Cor. 8. 8. meat c. us not to God
2 C. 10. 18. not he that c. self is a pp.
4. 2. commending selves to ev. consci.
6. 4. c. ourselves as ministers of God
2 Cor. 3. 1. epistles of commendation
COMMISSION. Eas. 8. 36. Acts 26. 12.
COMMIT adultery, thou shalt not,
Ex. 20. 14. Dt. 5. 18. Mt. 5. 27: 19. 18.
Rom. 13. 9. Lev. 5. 17. Luke 18. 20.
Gen. 39. 8. 22. c. (or to) give in charge
Job 5. 8. to God would I c. my cause
Ps. 31. 5. to thy hand I c. my spirit
37. 5. c. way (Pro. 16. 3. c. works) to L.
Lk. 12. 48. c. things worthy of stripes

COMMIT.—Luke 16. 11. who will
c. to your trust the true riches
John 2. 24. not c. himself to them
Ro. 1. 32. c. such things are worthy
1 Tim. 1. 18. this charge I c. unto
1 Pet. 4. 19. c. keeping of their souls
1 John 3. 9. born of God not c. sin
Luke 12. 48. committed much, ask
John 5. 22. c. all judgment to Son
1 Tim. 1. 11. gospel c. to my trust,
1 C. 9. 17. 2 C. 5. 19. Tit. 1. 3. Gal. 2. 7.
6. 20. keep that which I c. to thee
2 Tim. 1. 12. which I have c. to him
14. good thing c. to thee keep by H.G.
1 Pet. 2. 23. c. himself to him that
Jude 15. which they have ungodly c.
Ps. 10. 14. poor committeth himself
John 8. 34. who c. sin is servant of
1 John 2. 8. who c. sin is of the devil
COMMON. Num. 16. 29: c. bread, 1. 8.
21. 4. 5. Jer. 51. 5: the c. people,
Lev. 4. 27. Mk. 12. 37. Eas. 23. 42.
Acts 2. 44. had all things c. 4. 32.
10. 15. G. cleansed, not c. (unclean)
1 Cor. 10. 13. temptation c. to man
Tit. 1. 4. c. faith; Jude 3. c. salvation
Eph. 2. 12. commonwealth of Israel
Matt. 28. 15. commonly, 1 Cor. 5. 1.
COMMUNE with, heart, Ps. 4. 4; an-
other, Lk. 6. 11; (of God) Ex. 25. 22.
COMMUNICATE to him that teach-
eth in all c. with, Gal. 6. 6.
Phil. 4. 14. c. with (share) my afflict.
1 Tim. 6. 18. distribute, willing to c.
Heb. 13. 16. and to c. forget not
Gal. 2. 2. communicated that gospel
Phil. 4. 15. no church c. with me
Matt. 5. 37. yr. communication be yea
Eph. 4. 29. let no corrupt c. Col. 3. 8.
Luke 24. 17. what manner of c. are
1 Cor. 15. 33. evil c. corrupt good m.
10. 16. communion of the blood of
Christ, c. of the body of Christ
2 Cor. 6. 14. c. light with darkness?
13. 14. c. of the Holy Ghost be with
COMPACT. Ps. 122. 3. Eph. 4. 16.
COMPANY (caravan), Gen. 32. 8. 21.
Ps. 55. 14. to the house of God in c.
Prov. 29. 3. keepeth c. with harlots
Song 6. 13. as the c. of two armies
Acts 4. 23. own c. 6. 7. c. of priests
10. 28. unlawful for a Jew to keep c.
Rom. 15. 24. first filled with you c.
1 Cor. 5. 11. not to keep c., if any
2 Thes. 3. 14. have no c. with him
Heb. 12. 22. innumerable c. of angels
Ps. 119. 63. I am a companion of all
Prov. 13. 20. c. of fools shall be destr.
Mal. 2. 14. thy c. & wife of covenant
Phil. 2. 25. Epaphro. my c. in labour
Rev. 1. 9. your c. in tribulation
Ps. 45. 14. virgins, companions that
122. 8. for my c. sakes. See 8. 13.
Song 1. 7. flocks of c. Feas. 8. 13.
Isa. 1. 23. princes c. of thieves
COMPARE God, Isa. 40. 18. & 46. 5.
1 Cor. 2. 13. c. spiritual things with
2 Cor. 10. 12. c. ourselves, c. themes.
Ps. 69. 6. who in heaven be compared
Prov. 3. 15. not c. to wisdom, 8. 11.
Song 1. 9. c. my love to company
Ro. 8. 18. not worthy to be c. (4. 30.
Jdg. 8. 2. comparison, Hag. 2. 3. Mk.
3. 34. (bench); fetech a c. 2 S. 5. 23. 2 K. 3. 9.
Ps. 5. 12. with favour c. him as with
26. 6. innocence; so I will c. thy altar
32. 10. mercy shall c. him about
Isa. 50. 11. c. yourselves with sparks
Jer. 31. 22. a woman shall c. a man
Hab. 1. 4. wicked doth c. righteous
Matt. 23. 15. ye s. sea and land to
Ps. 18. 4. sorrow compared me, 116. 3.
118. 10—12. all nations c. me about
Jonah 2. 3. floods c. me about, 5.
Heb. 12. 1. c. about with cloud of
Ps. 73. 6. pride compared with
139. 3. thou c. my path and lying
Hos. 11. 12. Ephraim c. me with lies

COMPASSION, give them, I K. 8.50.
See 2 Chr. 30. 9. [4: 112. 4: 145. 8.
Ps. 78. 83. (God) *full of c.* 86.15: 111.
1 John 3. 17. *bowls of c.; moved with c.* (Jesus), Matt. 9. 36: 14. 14.
Mk. 1. 41; the lord—Mat. 18. 27.
Dt. 30. 3. L. turn captivity & have c.
Jer. 18. 15. return and—Mic. 7. 19.
Lam. 3. 32. *cause grief, yet will he be*
Mat. 15. 23. I—on multitudes. Mk. 8. 3.
Mk. 9. 22. *cannot do any thing—on us*
Rom. 9. 15. *will—on whom I will—*
Heb. 5. 2. *who can—on ignorant*
10. 34. —of me in bonds, 1 Pet. 3. 8.
—one another, Jude 22.—some
Ex. 2. 6. *bebe wept. And she had c.*
2 K. 18. 23. L. —bec. of his covenant
2 Chr. 36. 16. G. of fathers. —sending—
Mt. 20. 34. two blind men. —Jesus—
Mark 5. 19. friends, tell how L.—on
Lk. 7. 13. Lord—and said, Weep not
10. 23. Samaritans—saw him, be—
15. 20. *of, father saw him, and—*
Zech. 7. 9. and show mercy and c.
Lam. 3. 22. his *compassions* fall not
COMPEL, to go a mile, Matt. 5. 41;
—bear cross, Mk. 15. 21.—come in,
Luke 14. 23. (Judah thero to
2 Chr. 21. 11. *fornication & compelled*
Acts 26. 11. I c. them to blaspheme
2 Cor. 12. 11. I am a fool *ye c. me*
Gal. 2. 3. *not c. to be circumcised*
14. *compelled* Gent. to live as Jews
COMPLAIN, Job 7. 11. & 9. 27. & 23. 2.
Lam. 3. 39. *why doth a living man c.*
Num. 11. 1. *complainers*, Jude 16.
Ps. 144. 14. *complaining* in streets
Ps. 35. 2. *my complain*, 142. 2.
COMPLETE in him, Col. 2. 10. & 4. 12.
COMPREHEND, things we cannot,
Job 37. 5. c. with saints, Eph. 3. 18;
John 15. darkness *comprehended* not
Is. 40. 12. c. dust, Ro. 13. 9. briefly c.
CONCEAL his blood, Gen. 37. 26, refs.
Job 6. 19. *not c. words of H. O. 27. 11.*
Pro. 11. 13. faithful. 12. 23. prudent c.
25. 2. it is glory of God to c. a thing
Ps. 40. 19. *not concealed* thy lovingk.
CONCEIT, in own, Pro. 18. 11. & 26.
5. & 28. 11. Rom. 11. 25. & 12. 16.
CONCEIVE, Gen. 30. 38. Luke 1. 31.
Job 15. 33. *they c. mischief*, Isa. 59. 4.
Ps. 51. 5. in sin did my mother c. me
Isa. 7. 14. a virgin shall c. & a son
33. 11. c. chaff; 59. 13. c. falsehood
Nu. 11. 12. *conceived* all this people?
Job 3. 3. there is a man child c.
Jer. 7. 14. hath c. mischief. falsehood
Song 3. 4. chamber of her that c. me
Jer. 49. 30. c. a purpose against you
Mat. 1. 20. c. in her is of Holy Ghost
Luke 1. 35. Elisabeth. c. a son in old
2. 21. Jesus so named before c. (age
Acts 5. 4. why hast c. in thy heart
Rom. 9. 10. Rebecca also c. by one
Heb. 11. 11. through faith Sara c.
James 1. 15. *lust hath c. it bringeth*
CONCISION (a term of contempt—
circumcision), Phil. 3. 2.
CONCLUDED (shut up) in unbelief,
Rom. 11. 32. Gal. 8. 22. *all under sin*
Acts 21. 25. c. that they observe no
Ecol. 12. 13. *conclusion* of matter
CONCORD, 2 C. 6. 15. what c. hath C.
CONCUBINE, Judg. 19. 1. 28. 16. 21.
1 Chr. 1. 82. 1 Kin. 11. 3. Dan. 5. 2.
CONCUPISCENCE, sinful lust,
Rom. 7. 8. Col. 3. 5. 1 Thes. 4. 5.
CONDEMN the land in, 2 Chr. 36. 8.
Job 9. 20. *my own mouth shall c. me*
10. 2. I will say to God, do not c. me
Ps. 37. 33. nor c. him when judged
94. 21. c. innocent blood, Mat. 12. 7.
Is. 50. 9. L. will help me, who shall c.
54. 17. every tongue. thou shalt c.
Lk. 6. 27. c. not & ye shall not be c.
John 8. 17. sent not Son to c. world
8. 11. neither do I c. thee, go & sin
Matt. 12. 41. this gene. & shall c. it

CONDEMN.—Mt. 12. 37. *condemned*
John 3. 18. *who believeth not c. but*
Rom. 8. 3. for sin, c. sin in the flesh
1 Cor. 11. 32. *not be c. with world*
Tit. 2. 8. sound speech cannot be c.
3. 11. sinneth, being c. of himself
Pro. 17. 15. *condemned* just, abom.
Rom. 8. 34. *who is he that c.?* It is C.
14. 32. Happy that c. not himself in
Luke 23. 46. in same *condemnation*
John 3. 19. this is the c., that light
5. 24. shall not come into c. but has
Rom. 8. 1. no c. to them. in O. J.
5. 18. judgment by one to c., but free
3 Cor. 3. 9. the ministration of c.
1 Tim. 3. 6. fall into c. of the devil
James 3. 1. receive the greater c.
5. 12. swear not, lest ye fall into c.
Jude 4. of old ordained to this c.
CONDESCEND to men, Ro. 12. 16.
CONFESS, Lev. 5. 5. refs. Neh. 1. 6.
Lev. 26. 40. if they c. 1 K. 8. 23, 33.
Ps. 32. 5. I will c. & thou forgavest
Mat. 10. 32. shall c. me before men
Luke 12. 8. him will I c. Rev. 3. 5.
Ro. 10. 9. c. with thy mouth L. Jesus;
14. 11. every tongue c. Phil. 3. 11.
Jam. 5. 16. c. your faults. and pray
1 John 1. 9. if we c. our sins, he is
4. 15. c. Jes. is S. of God, 2. 3; 2 John
Heb. 11. 13. *confessed*, John 1. 29. [7.
Prov. 28. 13. *confessed* and forsaketh
Mat. 3. 6. in Jordan *confessing* sins
Josh. 7. 19. *confession*, 2 Chron. 30.
22. Ezra 10. 11. Dan. 9. 4, 20.
Rom. 10. 10. c. is made to salvation
1 Tim. 6. 15. *witnessed* a good c.
CONFIDENCE, gold, my, Job 31. 24.
Ps. 65. 5. c. of all ends of the earth
118. 8. than put c. in man, Jer. 2. 57.
Pro. 3. 26. Lord shall be thy c. 14. 26.
Jer. 48. 13. Isr. ashamed of c. (idola)
Ezek. 29. 16. no more the c. of Israel
Mic. 7. 5. put no c. in guide, Pro. 25. 19.
Acts 28. 31. *preaching with all c.*
Eph. 3. 12. in whom c. access with c.
Phil. 3. 3. we have no c. in the flesh
Heb. 3. 6. if we hold fast the c. 14.
10. 35. cast not away your c., which
1 John 3. 21. c. toward G. 2. 28: 3. 14.
Conf. tent, 2 Cor. 3. 6. Phil. 1. 6.
CONFIRM feeble knees, Isa. 35. 3.
Dan. 9. 27. shall c. the covenant
Ro. 15. 8. c. the promises, He. 6. 17.
1 Cor. 1. 8. shall c. you to the end
2 Cor. 2. 8. c. your love toward him
Is. 44. 26. c. word of serv. Mt. 16. 20.
Ac. 14. 22. *confirming* souls of, 15. 41.
CONFLICT, Phil. 1. 30. Col. 2. 1.
CONFORMED to image, Rom. 8. 29.
Rom. 12. 2. be not c. to this world
CONFOUND language, Gen. 11. 7.
Jer. 1. 17. *lest I c. thee before them*
1 Cor. 1. 27. foolish things to a wise
Ps. 97. 7. c. (shamed) things to a wise
Jer. 17. 18. *lest me not be c.* Ps. 69. 5.
Ezek. 16. 52. c. and bear shame, 54.
63. c. and never open mouth more
Mic. 3. 7. diviners: 7. 16. nations be c.
Acts 2. 6. multitude c.; 9. 22. c. Jews
1 Pet. 2. 6. believeth shall not be c.
Ezra 9. 7. *confusion* of face, Dan. 9. 7.
Ps. 44. 15. *my c. is continually before*
71. 1. *let me never be put to c.* 70. 3.
Is. 24. 16. city of c. 41. 20. images are c.
1 Cor. 14. 23. God is not author of c.
CONGREGATION, assembly, people;
tabernacle of c. Ex. 27. 21. co.;
tent—Ex. 40. 2; mount—Is. 14. 18.
C. of Israel (esp. under Moses and
Joshua; freq. in Chronicles); re-
lators of c. Ex. 16. 22. Lev. 4. 15; elders
of c. Judg. 21. 16; chief of c. Num.
4. 34; 250 princes famous in c., men
of renown: 16. 2. 1. 10. see Jos. 9.
15: 22; chief fathers of c., Num.
31. 26; whole c. Ex. 10. 2. Jdg. 21. 18.
Nu. 14. 27. this evil c. (gene. of Exod.)
Lev. 4. 21. sin offering for c. See 16. 34.

CONGREGATION.—Jam. 1. 2
brethren *not only c.* Jam. 2. 1.
Ps. 22. 23. *the great c.* Ps. 84. 1.
Mk. 2. 5. *omit c. and ye be c.*
Ps. 22. 15. *congregation*, 118. 74.
CONIESE, Ps. 164. a hall—
CONQUER, conquest, the A1.
Rom. 8. 37. *more than conquer*
CONSCIENCE, John 1. 8. 21.
Acts 24. 16. a c. void of shame
Rom. 2. 15. c. bearing witness A1.
13. 5. not... for c. min. 10. 3.
2 Cor. 1. 12. testimony of c.
1 Tim. 2. 9. in pure c. 1 Thil.
4. 2. *having their c. as well as*
Tit. 1. 15. mind and c. is defiled
Heb. 9. 14. *purge c. from deadness*
10. 2. c. of sins; 1 Cor. 17. 4. 10.
10. 22. hearts *scrupulous* A1.
Acts 23. 1. *good conscience*, 1 Th.
1. 5. 19. Heb. 10. 16: 13. 18.
CONSENT, Gen. 24. 13; 28. 1.
Ps. 55. 5. *Loops 14. 16; 14. 16.*
Prov. 1. 10. *entice them, c. them*
Ro. 7. 16. I. c. to law that bind
1 Tim. 6. 2. & if c. not to stipend
Ps. 50. 13. *consented* to thief
Acts 8. 1. *consenting*, 21. 24. 18.
CONSIDER in thy heart, 1 Thil.
Dt. 32. 29. O that... *thou hearst*
1 Sa. 12. 24. c. how great things be
Ps. 5. 3. *when I c. thy law*
50. 22. c. this, ye that forget God
Ecol. 7. 14. c. work of God, Job 14.
Isa. 1. 3. *my people do not get*
5. 12. *neither c. operation of law*
Hag. 1. 5. *saith L. c. your eyes*, 13.
Matt. 4. 24. c. the times, 12. 8. 2.
2 Tim. 2. 7. c. what I say, 1. 10. 10.
Heb. 3. 1. c. Apostle and Spirit
10. 24. c. one another to perseve
12. 3. c. him that endured us 7. 1
Job 1. 8. *hast considered my words*
Ps. 31. 7. *hast c. my trouble*, 112.
77. 5. *have c. days of old, the years*
Mark. 6. 32. c. not miracle wrought
Rom. 4. 19. c. not his own body
Matt. 7. 5. *consist* *lest not* *the law*
Ps. 41. 1. *blessed* *consented* *not*
Is. 44. 19. *none c. in his heart*, 1 Tim.
Heb. 13. 7. *considering* end of days
CONSIST, Col. 1. 17. Lk. 22. 29.
CONSOLATION, sol. for loss of
Lk. 2. 25. *waiting for, of the lost*
6. 24. *woe rich, have received pain*
Rom. 15. 5. *God of c. great peace*
2 C. 1. 5. our c. abundantly by
Phil. 2. 1. if, *therefore*, say c. to you
2 Thes. 2. 16. *given us comfort*
Heb. 6. 18. *might have comfort*
Job 15. 11. *consolations*, Isa. 61. 1.
CONSTRAIN, Gal. 3. 12. Acts 2. 2.
2 Cor. 5. 14. for the love of Christ
1 Pet. 5. 2. *not by constraint*, but
CONSUME, Deut. 3. 25: 1. 28. 28.
Ex. 33. 1. *lest I c. thee in the eye*
Ps. 33. 11. his beauty to c. it
Ps. 33. days did he c. in wrath
Ezek. 4. 17. c. for iniquity, 2 Th.
2 Thes. 2. 8. L. shall c. with you
James 4. 3. c. it upon your lives
Ex. 3. 2. *burn* was not *consumed*
Ps. 90. 7. *my c. are by the spirit*
119. 189. *my seal hath c. my bones*
Prov. 5. 11. *thy flesh and body are*
Lam. 3. 22. of Lord's mercy not c.
Gal. 5. 15. *note* one of anoint. 1 Thil.
Dt. 4. 24. Lord *consuming* the
Lev. 26. 16. *consuming*, Deut. 32.
22. Isa. 10. 22. 23. & 24. 22.
CONTAIN, John 2. 6. Rom. 2. 5.
1 K. 8. 27. *bevy of heaven* *contains*
John 21. 23. *world* not c. the world
1 Cor. 7. 9. if cannot c. in same
CONTEND God, which Ps. 135.
Ezek. 31. 15. if sword c. the world
Ps. 135. 4. *the voice* person is *conquered*
Job 12. 21. *poies conquest* on people
Ps. 123. 5. *filled with c.* [Ps. 123.]

COVER.—Job 16. 18. earth e. not my blood, Neh. 4. 5. their iniquity Ps. 91. 4. e. thee with his feathers Isa. 63. 7. naked that thou e. him 11. 9. as waters e. see, Hab. 2. 14. 4. Hos. 10. 8. e. us, Lk. 23. 30. Rev. 6. 16. 1 O. 11. 7. man ought not to e. head 1 Pet. 4. 6. charity e. multi. of sins Job 31. 33. if I covered my transgre. Ps. 32. 1. whose sin is e. Bom. 4. 7. Is. 61. 10. e. me with robe of right. Lam. 3. 44. e. thyself with a cloud Mat. 10. 26. nothing e. that shall not Ps. 104. 2. covered thyself with light 78. 6. violence covered them as a Prov. 10. 12. Hatred. love e. all sins 28. 13. that e. his sins. not prosper Isa. 20. 30. covering. 1 Cor. 11. 15. Isa. 4. 6. covert, 16. 4. & 22. 2. Ps. 61. 4. Jer. 23. 38.

COVER. Ex. 20. 17. Mic. 2. 2.

COVER. 1 Cor. 12. 31. e. earnestly best gifts 14. 39. c. to prophesy and forbid not Acts 20. 33. covered, 1 Tim. 6. 10. Prov. 21. 26. coverteth, Hab. 2. 9. Ps. 10. 3. wicked bleaseth covetous Luke 16. 14. Pharisees who were e. 1 C. 5. 10. not company. with e. 11. 6. 10. nor e. inherit kingdom of God 1 Tim. 3. 3. bishop must not be e. 2 Tim. 3. 2. in last days e. boasters 2 Pt. 2. 14. exercised with e. practices Ex. 18. 21. hating covetousness [to e. Ps. 119. 36. to thy testimonies & not Prov. 28. 16. hatech e. prolong days Esek 33. 31. heart goeth after thee. Luke 12. 15. beware of e. : for man's C. 3. 5. e. wh. is idolatry, Eph. 5. 5. Heb. 13. 5. conversation without e.

COUNCIL. the Hebrew, Ps. 69. 27. 2 Chr. 28. 14. [Sabbath] Mat. 5. 22. 10. 17. 26. 59. Mk. 15. 1. Act. 5. 15, 20.

COUNSEL. ask of G. Nu. 27. 21. refs. Num. 31. 16. e. of Balaam, 2 P. 2. 15. 1 Kings 12. 8. e. of old men Job 5. 18. e. of froward. headlong 21. 18. L. hath e. understanding 21. 16. e. of wicked. far from me, 22. 18. 28. 2. darkeneth e. 42. 8. Ps. 1. 1. e. of ungodly; 14. 6. e. of poor 16. 7. L. giveth me e. 73. 24. guide by e. 33. 10. e. of L. stands for ever. Prov. 19. 21. Is. 46. 10. in my e. Jer. 23. 22. Ps. 55. 14. sweet e. 83. 3. taken crafty e. Prov. 1. 23. set at nought all my e. 6. 14. e. is mine and sound wisdom 11. 14. where no e. is people fall 20. 18. purpose established by e. 21. 80. no wisdom nor e. against L. 24. 8. by wise e. make war, in multi. 27. 9. sweetness. friend by hearty e. Isa. 11. 2. spirit of e. and might 28. 29. L. wonderful in e. Jer. 32. 19. 40. 14. with whom t. he e. Ro. 11. 34. 44. 26. performs e. of messengers Zech. 6. 13. e. of peace between them Luke 7. 30. rejected e. of God against Acts 2. 23. by determinate e. 4. 28. 5. 38. if this e. be of men it shall 20. 27. declare to you all the e. of God Eph. 1. 11. after e. of his own will Kara 4. 5. counsellor—e. 2 S. 15. 12. 1 Ch. 26. 14. 27. 33. Mic. 15. 45; 2 Ch. 23. 3. Job 3. 14. 12. 17. Dan. 3. 24. Ps. 119. 24. thy testimonies are my e. Pro. 11. 14. in multitude of e. safety 12. 20. to e. of peace is joy [sing Isa. 1. 26. restore e. as at begin- 6. Wonderful. U. the mighty God 19. 11. wise e. of Pharaoh. brutish

COUNT.—Gen. 15. 6. counted to him for righte., Ps. 106. 31. Rom. 4. 3. Is. 40. 17. e. to him less than nothing Hos. 8. 12. law e. as a strange thing Lk. 21. 36. e. worthy to escape; Act. 5. 41. suffer; 2 Th. 1. 5. of kingdom; 1 Tim. 5. 17. double honour; Heb. 3. 3. more glory 10. 29. e. blood of covenant unholy

COUNTENANCE. Gen. 4. 5. & 31. 2. Num. 6. 23. L. lift up his e. on thee 1 Sam. 1. 18. her e. was no more sad 16. 7. look not on his e. nor height Neh. 2. 2. why is thy e. sad, Eccl. 7. 3. Job 29. 24. light of my e. Ps. 4. 6: 80. 8. 7: lift up—thy e.; 90. 8. sins in Song 3. 14. let me see thy e., thy e. Matt. 6. 16. as hypocrites of a sad e. Acts 2. 28. full of joy with thy e.

COUNTRY. far, Mt. 21. 33: 25. 14. Mk. 12. 1. Lk. 15. 13: 19. 12: 20. 9. Prov. 25. 25. Heb. 11. 14. declare they seek e. a 16. they desire a better e. heavenly 2 C. 11. 26. countrymen, 1 Th. 2. 14.

COURAGE. Josh. 2. 11. Acts 23. 15. Num. 13. 20. be of good e. Dt. 31. 6. Josh. 1. 6: 10. 25: 23. 6. 2 S. 10. 12: 13. 28. 1 Chr. 22. 13: 28. 20. Ezra 10. 4. Ps. 27. 14: 31. 24. Isa. 41. 6.

COURSE.—S. 1 Chr. 23. 6. 1 Cor. 14. 27. Acts 20. 24. finish my e. with joy Eph. 2. 2. acc. to the e. of this world 2 Th. 3. 1. word may have free e. & 2 T. 4. 7. finished my e. Acts 13. 35. Jas. 3. 6. the e. of nature, Ps. 82. 5.

COURT. Ex. 27. 9. Isa. 54. 13. Amos 7. 13. Bethel. it is king's e. Rev. 11. 2. e. without temple leave Ps. 63. 4. dwell in thy e. 84. 10. day—is 92. 13. flourish in e. of our God 100. 4. enter his e. with praise Is. 1. 12. who required, to tread my e. 68. 9. drink it in e. of my holiness Lk. 7. 25. delicately are in kings' e. 1 Pt. 3. 8. be pitiful, be courteous 1 Act. 27. 3. courteous, 28. 7.

CRAFT. Dan. 8. 25. Mark 1. 1. Acts 18. 3: 19. 25: craftsman, Rev. 18. 22. Job 5. 12. disapp. devices of crafty 15. 5. chooseth tongue of the e. 2 C. 12. 16. e., I caught you with guile Job 5. 13. craftiness, 1 Cor. 3. 12. Luke 20. 23. 2 Cor. 4. 2. Eph. 4. 14.

CREATE. Gen. 1. 1, & Deut. 4. 32. Ps. 51. 10. e. in me a clean heart Isa. 4. 5. e. on every dwelling place 45. 7. I form light and e. darkness 57. 19. I e. the fruit of the lips, peace 65. 17. I e. new heavens and new earth 18. rejoice in what I e.: I e. Jerusalem Ps. 102. 18. people which shall be 104. 30. fo. spirit, they are e. [created 148. 5. commanded and they were e. Isa. 45. 7. I have e. him for my glory Jer. 31. 22. e. new thing in earth, 4. Mal. 2. 10. hath not one God e. us Eph. 2. 10. e. in C. J. to good works 3. 9. e. all things by J. C. Col. 1. 16. 4. 24. after God e. in righteousness Col. 3. 10. after image of... him received Rev. 4. 11. hast e. all. and were e. 10. 6. e. heaven and things therein

CREATE.—Heb. 4. 11. neither art creature nor machine to be Isa. 13. 21. creature, James 1. 2. Eng. 1. 5. living creature, Isaiah 63. 15. 1 Tim. 3. 16. 2 Tim. 2. 6. who e. the knee Jude 4. except in unbelief, singly

CRIB. Job 49. 9. Ps. 114. 14. 11.

CRIME. Job 31. 11. Eccl. 1. 1. CRIMSON, Job 1. 13. 24. 9.

CROOKED. serpent, Jer. 17. 1. Ps. 125. 5. their e. ways, Ps. 139. 1. Eccl. 1. 15. e. cannot be made straight Isa. 40. 4. e. made straight, Matt. Phil. 2. 15. e. generation, Jer. 17. 1.

CROSS. John 19. 17. 19. Luke 23. Matt. 10. 38. takes not his life e. follows, 16. 24. Luke 23. 33. 1 C. 1. 17. lest the e. of G. be despised preaching of e. is holiness Gal. 5. 12. is offence of the carnal 6. 12. persecution for e. of Christ Phil. 4. 9. saviour in e. of Lord Jesus Phil. 2. 8. obedient to death e. 3. 18. enemies of the e. of Christ Col. 1. 20. peace thr. blood of e. 2. 14. took. nailing it to e. Heb. 12. 12. for joy. endured e.

CROWN. holy, Lev. 8. 9; 21. 10. Ps. 69. 39. hath profaned his e. Prov. 12. 4. virtuous woman e. 14. 24. e. of wise is their crown 16. 31. honour head is e. of glory 17. 6. child's e. is e. of wisdom Song 3. 11. behold king sits e. Isa. 28. 5. L. of hosts for e. of glory 62. 3. a e. of glory in hand of Lord 1 Cor. 9. 25. to obtain e. eternally Phil. 4. 1. my joy and e. [in Christ] 2 T. 4. 8. laid up e. of glory, Jam. 1. 12. receive the e. of life 1 P. 5. 4. ye shall receive e. of glory Rev. 2. 10. L. give them e. of life 3. 11. hold... that no man taketh it Ps. 8. 5. Heb. 2. 9. crowned with glory & honour; Pro. 14. 18. knowledge

CRUCIFY. Matt. 26. 27. 28. 32. 33. 28. 5. Mk. 15. 27. Luke 23. 33. Heb. 6. 6. they e. Son of God e. Act. 2. 36. Jesus, whom pe. e. 1 Cor. 1. 11. crucify, Ps. 73. 14. Rom. 6. 6. old man is e. with 1 C. 1. 13. was Paul e.; 22. crucified 2. 2. save Jas. C. and king e. 2 Cor. 13. 4. though e. they witness Gal. 2. 20. I am e. with Christ, Luke 5. 24. Christ's have e. the flesh 6. 14. world is e. to me, 15. Rev. 11. 8. where also e. two

CRUEL. Prov. 11. 17. resem. Judas Act. 40. 7. their wrath e. Ps. 2. 1. Is. 19. 4. a e. lord; Ps. 73. 14. Prov. 12. 10. mercies of wicked Song 8. 6. jealousy is e. as serpent Is. 13. 9. day of Lord cometh e. Jer. 6. 23. e. & have no mercy e. Heb. 11. 36. had trials e. nature

CRUMBS. Matt. 15. 27. Luke 11. 11. 12. 1. Cry of Sodom, Gen. 18. 20; Rom. 9. Ex. 23. 25. their e. came up to eat 22. 23. I will surely beat thee Job 34. 28. he hears e. of affliction Ps. 9. 12. forgets not e. of humble Jer. 7. 16. neither lift up e. to me Matt. 25. 6. at midnight e. and 1 Peter Ps. 34. 17. righteous e. and 1 Peter Isa. 40. 6. voice said, C. and dust 42. 2. not e. nor lift name, Jer. 17. 5. 55. 1. e. aloud, spare not e. and 1 Peter Esek. 9. 4. men that e. mighty to do Jonah 3. 8. let e. day and night be Luke 18. 7. e. day and night be Rom. 14. 11. peace, stones will be Rom. 8. 15. spirit, e. as Abba, Rom. 1. 15. 13. 11. Sam. cried to L. and 1 Ps. 22. 5. e. to thee & was delivered

IV.—Ps. 34. 6. this poor man *cried*, and the Lord heard him
 s. 138. 3. I c., thou answeredst me
 am. 2. 18. heart c. to L. Ps. 119. 145.
 Job. 7. 14. not c. with their heart
 rov. 3. 8. *criest* after knowledge
 em. 4. 10. brother's blood *cried*
 rov. 1. 30. wisdom c. without; she
 flo. 6. 9. Lord's voice c. to the city
 ro. 19. 19. *crying*, Matt. 3. 3; strong
 i. Heb. 5. 7; no more c. Rev. 21. 4.
 JBIT, Eze. 40. 23; stature, Mt. 6. 57.
 JMBER, (trouble), Lk. 10. 40; 13. 7.
 JP, Gen. 40. 11. & 44. 3.
 a. 16. 5. portion of my c. *See* 11. 6.
 15. my *c*. runneth over, 73. 10. a full c.
 16. 13. c. of saliva, Is. 51. 17. Zec. 12. 2;
 —trembling, Jer. 16. 7. —consolation
 25. 15. wine of fury, La. 4. 21. Eze.
 23. 31. Ps. 51. 17; Jer. 51. 7. Babylon a
 golden c. in Lord's hand, Rev. 17. 4.
 rov. 23. 31. when it giveth cool in c.
 Ezek. 23. 33. c. of sister Samaria [75. 8.
 24. 16. c. Lord's right hand, Ps.
 Ps. 110. 48. a c. of cold water only
 9. 22. able to drink of the c. that I
 3. 25. make clean outside of c. &
 6. 30. let this c. pass from me
 ohn 18. 11. c. which my F. hath given
 Cor. 10. 16. c. of blessing which we
 1. drink c. of Lord and c. of devils
 1. 25. this c. is the new testament
 8. drink this c. 27. 28. Luke 22. 20.
 lev. 18. 19. c. of his wrath, 14. 16.
 UPBEARER, 1 K. 10. 5. Neh. 1. 11.
 UROUS, with care (*cure*), Ex. 85.
 88. Acts 19. 19; *curiously*, Ps. 139. 15.
 URSE, bring on me, Gen. 27. 12. 13.
 deut. 11. 26. blessing and c. 50. 1.
 2. 5. turned c. to blessing, Neh. 13. 3.
 2. 3. 33. c. of L. in house of wick.
 6. 2. c. causeless shall not come
 Mal. 3. 9. ye are cursed with a c.
 1. 5. 16. *for*, or *to be* c. Jer. 50. 6.
 49. 13. (remnant of Judah), 24. 9; 25.
 18. 8. c. (—in Egypt), 44. 18. 4. 8.
 ten. 8. 21. not again c. the people
 2. 3. c. him that curseth thee; & in
 Ex. 22. 23. nor c. ruler of thy ground
 Lev. 19. 14. shalt not c. the deaf
 Num. 22. 6. c. me this people, 17.
 D. 23. 4. hired Ba. to c. Neh. 13. 2.
 Judg. 5. 23. c. ye Merces, c. bitterly
 18. 16. 10. let him c. because L., 11.
 Job 1. 11. he will c. thee to face, 2. 1.
 9. retain integrity c. God and thou
 Ps. 109. 23. let them c. but bless thee
 Pro. 11. 26. peo. shall c. him, 24. 24.
 Eccl. 10. 20. c. not king in chamber
 fer. 15. 10. every one doth c. me
 Mal. 2. 2. I will c. your blessings
 Mat. 5. 44. bless. c. you, Rom. 12. 14.
 Gen. 49. 7. *carried* by their anger
 Job 3. 1. Job c. his day, Jer. 20. 14.
 3. I c. his habitation, 24. 18.
 Ps. 119. 31. proud c. which do err from
 fer. 11. 3. c. be man that obeys not
 7. 5. —that trusteth in Man, 48. 10. —
 that doeth work of L. deceitfully
 deut. 30. 19. *cursing*, Rom. 3. 14.
 Heb. 6. 8. Ps. 10. 7; 50. 12; 109. 17.
 URTAIN, Ex. 26. 1. 2 Sam. 7. 2.
 Ps. 104. 2. Song 1. 5. Hab. 3. 7.
 USTOM, Gen. 31. 85. Rom. 13. 7.
 Luke 4. 16. 1 Cor. 11. 16. Jer. 10. 3.
 UT, Lev. 22. 24. *See* Mal. 1. 13.
 UCH, 11. 10. cut *arunder*, Mt. 24. 51.
 Lk. 12. 46. Jer. 48. 2; 58. 25. Ps. 129. 4.
 Luke 13. 7. cut down, Job 22. 16. 20.
 Job 4. 7. cut off, 8. 14. Ps. 37. 9. 28.
 27. 12. 2 & 80. 10. & 101. 5. Prov. 2.
 23. Mat. 5. 30. & 18. 8. Rom. 11. 2.
 2. 2 Cor. 11. 12. Gal. 5. 12.
 Acts 5. 33. cut *to heart*, 7. 54.
 UTTINGS in flesh, Lev. 19. 28. 1
 Kings 18. 28. [Ps. 150. 5.
 YMBAL, 2 Sam. 6. 5. Ezra 3. 10.
 Cor. 13. 1. I am become as sound-
 ing brass, or a tinkling c.

D.

DAINTY, Job 33. 20. Prov. 23. 6.
 Gen. 49. 20. yield royal *dainties*.
 Ps. 141. 4. not eat their d. Prov. 23. 3.
 DAM, not take with young, Dt. 22. 6.
 DAMNED (judged, condemned) who
 believe not, Mk. 16. 16. 3 Th. 2. 12.
 Rom. 14. 23. doubteth, is d. if he eat
 2 Pet. 2. 1. *dammable* heresies
 Matt. 23. 14. rec. greater *damnation*
 33. d. of hell; Mark 8. 29. eternal d.
 John 5. 29. forth to resurrection of d.
 Ro. 3. 8. whose d. just, 13. 2. rec. d.
 1 Cor. 11. 29. eateth and drinketh d.
 1 Tim. 5. 13. d. because. first faith
 2 Pet. 2. 3. their d. slumbereth not
 DANCE, Miriam, Ex. 15. 20. *see*
 Judg. 11. 34. &c. daughters of Shil-
 loh, Judg. 21. 21; satyrs, Is. 32. 21;
 daughter of Herodias, Matt. 14. 6.
See Ex. 33. 19. Luke 15. 25.
 La. 5. 15. d. to mourning, Ps. 30. 11.
 Ps. 149. 3. praise him in d. 28. 6. 14.
 DANDLED on knees, Isa. 66. 12.
 DANGER of council, h. fire, Mt. 5. 21
 Acts 19. 27. craft in d. 40. we in d.
 DARE, 1 Cor. 6. 1. 2 Cor. 10. 12.
 Rom. 5. 7. some would d. to die
Durst, Matt. 22. 46; Acts 7. 32; Jude 9.
 DARK, it was, John 6. 17: 20. 1;
 d. places, Ps. 74. 20. Isa. 45. 19.
 Lam. 3. 6; d. speeches, Num. 12.
 8; d. sayings, Ps. 49. 4; 78. 2. Prov.
 1. 6; d. sentences, Dan. 8. 23.
 2 Sam. 22. 12. d. waters, Ps. 18. 11.
 Job 24. 16. in d. dig through houses
 Ps. 68. 12. thy wonders known in d.
 2 Pet. 1. 19. light shineth in d. place
 1 Cor. 13. 12. through a glass *darkly*
 Ex. 10. 15. land *darkened*, Isa. 5. 50.
 Ps. 69. 23. let eyes be d. Rom. 11. 10.
 Matt. 24. 29. sun be d. Luke 23. 45.
 Ro. 1. 21. their foolish heart was d.
 Eph. 4. 18. having understanding d.
 Gen. 2. 2. *darkness*, 15. 12. horror of
 28. 12. 29. Lord will lighten my d.
 1 K. 8. 12. L. dwell in thick d. Ex. 30. 21.
 Job 34. 22. no d. where workers of
 Ps. 104. 20. maketh d. and it is night
 139. 12. hideth net from Job 34. 22.
 Is. 5. 29. d. for light, and light for d.
 45. 7. I form light and create d. [16.
 68. 2. d. cover earth, gross d. Jer. 13.
 Matt. 6. 23. whole body full of d.
 8. 13. outer d. 22. 13. & 25. 30.
 John 1. 5. d. comprehended it not
 3. 19. men loved d. rather than light
 12. 35. light lest d. come upon you
 Acts 26. 18. turn from d. to light
 Rom. 13. 12. cast off *works of d.* Isa.
 29. 15. Ezek. 8. 12. Eph. 5. 11.
 1 Cor. 4. 5. the hidden things of d.
 2 Cor. 4. 6. light to shine out of d.
 6. 14. communion hath light with d.
 Eph. 5. 8. were sometimes d., but
 6. 12. rulers of d. of this world
 Col. 1. 13. from power of d. Luke
 1 Pet. 2. 9. called you out of d. [22. 53.
 2 Pet. 2. 4. delivered into chains of d.
 1 John 1. 5. in him is no d. at all
 2. 8. d. is past, true light shineth
 11. because d. hath blinded his eyes
 Jude 13. blackness of d. for ever
 Dt. 28. 29. in *darkness*, 1 S. 2. 9. Ps.
 107. 10; 112. 4. Isa. 9. 2; 50. 10. Mt.
 4. 16; 10. 27. John 1. 5. 1 Thes. 5. 4.
 DARLING, Ps. 23. 20. & 35. 17.
 DARTS, fiery, of (devil), Eph. 6. 16.
 DASH, 2 Kings 8. 12; Ex. 15. 6. Isa.
 13. 16. Hos. 10. 14. & 13. 16. Ps.
 337. 9. Jer. 13. 14. [potter's vessel
 Ps. 2. 9. d. them in pieces like a
 91. 12. lest d. thy foot against a stone
 DAUB, Ex. 2. 3. Ezek. 13. 20; 22. 28.
 DAVID, for Christ, Ps. 69. 3. Jer.
 20. 9. Ezek. 34. 23. 24. & 57. 24. 25.
 Hos. 3. 5. Isa. 55. 3.

DAY, Ge. 1. 5: for d. breaketh, 32. 26.
 Ps. 19. 2. d. unto d. uttereth speech
 54. 10. a d. in thy courts is better
 118. 24. this is the d. which the Lord
 Prov. 27. 1. what d. may bring forth
 Amos 6. 1. put far away the evil d.
 Zech. 4. 10. despoiled the d. of small
 Matt. 6. 34. sufficient to d. is evil
 25. 13. know neither the d. nor hour
 John 8. 56. Ab. rejoiced to see my d.
 1 Cor. 3. 13. the d. shall declare it
 Phil. 1. 16. the d. of Jesus Christ,
 2. 16. 2 Thes. 2. 2. 1 Cor. 1. 8.
 1 Thes. 5. 5. children of the d.
 Matt. 10. 15. day of judgment, 11. 22.
 24. & 12. 36. Mark 6. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
 & 3. 7. 1 John 4. 17.
 Isa. 2. 12. day of the Lord, 13. 6. 9.
 & 24. 8. Jer. 46. 10. Lam. 2. 22.
 Ezek. 30. 3. Joel 1. 15. & 2. 1. 31. 4.
 & 14. Amos 5. 18. Obad. 15. Zeph.
 1. 8. 18. & 2. 2. 3. Zech. 14. 1. Mal.
 4. 5. 1 Cor. 5. 5. 2 Cor. 1. 14. 1 Thes.
 4. 2. 2 Pet. 3. 10. Rev. 1. 10.
 Ps. 20. 1. L. hear in day of trouble
 50. 15. call on me in—91. 15.
 69. 16. my defence and refuge in—
 77. 2. in—I sought the Lord, *see* 56. 7.
 Isa. 37. 3. This is a—and rebuke
 Ezek. 7. 7. time is come,—is near
 Nah. 1. 7. L. is good, a strong hold
 Hab. 3. 16. I might rest in— [in—
 Zeph. 1. 15. a—distress, desolation
 Job 8. 9. days on earth as a shadow
 14. 1. of few d. and full of trouble
 32. 7. d. should speak, and multitude
 Ps. 90. 12. teach us to number our d.
 Prov. 3. 16. length of d. is in right
 Eccl. 7. 10. former d. better than
 11. 8. remember d. of darkness; many
 12. 1. while the evil d. come not
 Jer. 2. 33. forgotten me d. without
 Mat. 24. 23. except d. be shortened
 Gal. 4. 10. observe d. months, years
 Eph. 5. 16. because the d. are evil
 1 Pet. 3. 10. love life and see good d.
 Gen. 49. 1. last days, Isa. 2. 5. Mic.
 4. 1. Acts 2. 17. 5 Tim. 3. 1. Heb.
 1. 2. James 5. 3. 2 Pet. 3. 3.
 Num. 24. 14. *later days*, Dt. 31. 29.
 Jer. 23. 29. 30. 24. Dan. 10. 14. Hos.
 Job 10. 20. my days, 17. 11. [3. 5.
 7. 6.—are swifter than a shuttle
 1. I loathe it,—are vanity
 9. 25.—are swifter than a post
 Ps. 39. 4. to know end, & measure of—
 5. made—as a handbreadth
 102. 3.—are consumed like smoke
 11.—like shadow, 23. shortened—
 Isa. 39. 6. peace and truth in—
 Jer. 20. 18.—are consumed with
 Ps. 61. 8. daily perform my vows
 68. 19. who d. loads us with benefits
 Prov. 8. 34. watching d. at my gates
 Isa. 26. 2. seek me d. and delight in
 Acts 2. 47. added to church d., saved
 Heb. 3. 13. exhort one another d.
 Job 9. 33. *dayman*, or umpire
 38. 12. *day-spring*, Lk. 1. 78. [heart
 2 Pet. 1. 19. *day-star* arise in your
 DEACON, Phil. 1. 1. 1 Tim. 3. 8. &c.
 DEAD, Gen. 20. 8. & 23. 3.
 Nu. 16. 48. stood between d. & living
 1 Sam. 24. 14. after a d. dog,—flea
 Ps. 68. 10. shall d. arise and praise
 115. 9. the d. praise not the Lord
 Eccl. 9. 5. the d. know not any thing
 10. 1. d. flies cause the ointment to
 Jer. 22. 10. weep not for d. Ezek.
 Matt. 8. 22. let d. bury d. [24. 17.
 22. 32. not G. of d. but of living, 31.
 Luke 8. 52. she is not d., but sleepeth
 John 5. 25. d. hear voice of G. of G.
 11. 25. though d. yet shall be live
 Rom. 6. 8. d. with Christ, 11. d. to sin
 Gal. 2. 19. I thro' law d. to the law
 Eph. 2. 1. who were d. in trespasses
 Col. 2. 13. being d. in your sins
 3. 3. ye are d., & your life hid with C

DEAD.—1 Th. 4. 16. d. in C. rise first
2 T. 3. 11. d. with him, we shall live
Heb. 11. 4. being d. yet speaketh
Rev. 14. 13. blessed are d. in Lord
Pa. 17. 9. *deadly*, Jam. 5. 8. Re. 13. 3.
DEAF. Ex. 4. 11. Pa. 38. 13. Isa. 28.
15. & 35. 6. Mic. 7. 16. Mark 7. 32.
Lev. 19. 14. shall not curse the d.
Isa. 48. 8. hear, ye d. and look, ye
19. or d. as my messenger. [blind]
Eccl. 48. d. people that have ears
Matt. 11. 3. d. hear, dead, Mark 7. 37.
DEATH. Gen. 21. 16. Ex. 10. 17.
Nu. 23. 10. let me die d. of righteous
Deut. 30. 15. set before you life & d.
Pa. 6. 5. in d. no remembrance of thee
33. 19. deliver soul from d. 116. 8.
69. 29. to Lord belong issues from d.
73. 4. have no hands in their d.; but
59. 43. liveth and shall not see d.
116. 15. precious. . . L. is d. of saints
118. 18. not given me over to d.
Prov. 2. 18. her h. use inclines to d.
8. 36. all they that hate me, love d.
18. 21. d. and life in power of tongue
Ec. 7. 35. more bitter than d. woman
6. 8. no man . . . hath power in day of d.
Isa. 25. 8. swallow up d. in victory
28. 15. We . . . made covenant with d.
38. 18. d. cannot celebrate thee
Jer. 8. 3. d. chosen rather than life
21. 8. I set. you way of life, way of d.
Ezek. 18. 32. no pleasure in d. 33. 11.
Hos. 13. 14. O d. I will be thy plagues
Mt. 16. 28. not taste of d. Lk. 9. 37.
28. 38. sorrowful even unto d.
John 5. 24. from d. to life, I John
8. 51. shall never see d. [5. 14].
13. 33. what d. he should die, 31. 19.
Acts 2. 24. loosed the pains of d.
Rom. 5. 12. sin entered, and d. by sin
6. 3. his d. & buried with Christ by
baptism into d.
6. planted in the likeness of his d.
9. d. hath no more dominion over
21. for the end of those things is d.
23. wages of sin is d. but gift of God
7. 5. to bring forth fruit unto d.
8. 2. free from law of sin, and d.
8. 2. free to be carnally minded is d.
26. d. nor life shall separate from
1 Cor. 3. 22. or life, or d. or things
11. 26. yeshua Lord's d. till he come
15. 21. by man came d., by man also
54. d. is swallowed up in victory
55. O d. where is thy sting, Hos. 13. 14.
56. sting of d. is sin, and strength
2 C. 1. 9. sentence of d. in ourselves
16. deliver from so great a d., & both
2. 16. to one . . . saviour of d. unto d.
4. 11. delivered to d. for Jesus' sake
12. d. worketh in us, but life in you
Phil. 2. 8. obed. to d. the d. of cross
Heb. 2. 9. taste d. for every man
15. through fear of d. are subject to
11. 5. should not see d. Luke 2. 26.
James 1. 15. sin finished brings d.
5. 20. save a soul from d. and hide
1 Pet. 3. 18. put to d. in the flesh
1 John 5. 16. a sin unto d. 17. not—
Rev. 1. 13. I have the keys of hell & d.
2. 16. be faithful unto d. and I will
12. 11. loved not their lives unto d.
20. 6. on such 2nd d. hath no power
21. 4. there shall be no more d. nor
DEBATE. (plead) Prov. 25. 9; Isa.
27. 5; (contention) Isa. 23. 4; Rom.
1. 29. 2 Cor. 12. 20.

DEBT. Rom. 4. 4. Mat. 6. 12. 18. 27.
Eza. 18. 7. *debtor*, Gal. 3. 1. Ro. 1. 14.
6. 12. 15. 27. Luke 7. 41. Mat. 6. 12.
DECEASE. Luke 9. 31. 2 Pet. 1. 13.
DECEIT. Jer. 5. 27. & 2. 6. 8.
Ps. 72. 14. redeem their soul from d.
101. 7. worketh d. shall not dwell
Prov. 20. 17. bread of d. is sweet
Isa. 55. 9. say d. in his mouth (false)
Jer. 5. 5. they hold fast d. and re-
Col. 2. 8. spoil you through vain d.

DECEIT.—Pa. 35. 26. *deceitful*, 109. 2.
Pro. 11. 18. & 14. 23. & 23. 3. & 27. 6.
Pa. 5. 6. abhor bloody and d. man
55. 28. d. men shall not live half
78. 57. turn like a d. bow, Hos. 7. 16.
120. 2. deliver from a d. tongue, 52.
4. Mic. 6. 12. Zeph. 3. 12.
Pro. 31. 30. favour is d. beauty vain
Jer. 17. 9. heart d. above all things
Eph. 4. 22. according to d. lusts
Matt. 13. 22. *deceitfulness* of riches
Pa. 24. 4. *deceitful*, Jer. 43. 10. Job
13. 7. 2 Cor. 4. 2.
DECEIVE. 2 Kings 4. 23. & 18. 29.
Prov. 24. 23. d. not with thys lips
Matt. 24. 4. take heed no man d. you
24. 24. if possible d. the very elect
1 Cor. 3. 18. let no man d. himself
1 John 1. 8. . . no sin, we d. ourselves
2 Thes. 2. 10. *deceivableness*
Deut. 11. 16. heart be not *deceived*
Job 12. 16. d. and the deceiver are
Isa. 44. 29. a d. heart hath turned
Jer. 20. 7. O Lord, thou hast d. me
Ezek. 14. 9. if prophet be d., I L. d.
Obad. 3. thy pride hath d. thee
Rom. 7. 11. sin d. me, and by it slew
1 Tim. 2. 14. Adam was not d. but
2 Tim. 3. 13. *deceiving* and being d.
Gen. 27. 12. Mal. 1. 14. *deceiver*, Mat.
27. 63. 2 John 7; 2 Cor. 6. 8. Tit. 1. 16.
Prov. 26. 19. *deceitful*, Rev. 12. 9.
Gal. 3. 3. when nothing, d. himself
James 1. 26. d. his own heart, 23.
DECENTLY. 1 Cor. 14. 40. [Is. 48. 9].
DECLARE. (make known), Ge. 41. 24.
Pa. 22. 32. I will d. thy name unto
33. 15. I will d. my iniquity and
50. 16. what. to do to d. my statutes
78. 6. may d. them to their children
145. 4. shall d. thy mighty acts
Isa. 8. 9. they d. their sin as Sodom
58. 8. who shall d. his generation
Amos 4. 13. d. to man his thought
Mic. 3. 8. d. to Jacob his transg.
Acts 17. 23. worship him d. I unto
20. 27. not shunned to d. all counsel
Rom. 8. 35. to d. his righteousness
Nb. 11. 14. say such things d. plainly
1 John 1. 8. seen and heard d. we
Rom. 1. 4. *declared*. Son of God
1 Cor. 2. 1. I came d. testimony of G.
2 C. 5. 8. manifest d. epistle of Christ
DECLINE. (swore), Dt. 17. 11. Pa. 44. 13.
DECREE. 3 Chr. 30. 5; of Nebuchad-
nessar, Dan. 3. 29; of Cyrus, Ezra
5. 13; Darius, 6. 1; Artaxerxes, 7. 21;
Ahasuerus (Xerxes), Esth. 3. 12;
of Esther, 9. 32; of Augustus, Lk. 9. 1.
Pa. 2. 7. I will declare the d. the Lord
Prov. 8. 15. by me . . . princes d. justice
Jer. 5. 22. bound of sea by a perpetual
d. Prov. 8. 29. See Pa. 186. 6. Job 23. 26.
Dan. 4. 17. d. of the watchers. See 24.
Isa. 10. 1. *decree*, Acts 13. 4. 17. 7.
Zeph. 3. 2. before the d. bring forth
Isa. 10. 22. *decree*, 1 Cor. 7. 37.
DEDICATE. Deut. 20. 5. 2 Sa. 8. 18.
1 Chr. 26. 20. 25. 27. Ezek. 44. 29.
Num. 7. 84. *dedication*, 2 Chr. 7. 9.
Ezra 6. 16. 17. Neh. 12. 27. John 10. 22.
DEED. Judg. 19. 30. 2 Sam. 12. 14.
Rom. 15. 18. obedient by word and d.
Col. 3. 17. whatso. ye do in word or d.
1 John 3. 18. love in d. and in truth
Ps. 24. 4. give them according to
their deeds, Jer. 25. 14. Rom. 2. 6.
See Luke 23. 41. 2 Cor. 5. 10.
Neh. 13. 14. wipe not out my good d.
John 3. 19. because their d. were evil
8. 41. do the d. of your father. [Heb.
Ro. 3. 20. by d. of law no flesh justifi-
8. 13. mortify d. of body, Col. 3. 9.
3 John 11. partaker of his evil d.
DEEP. Gen. 1. 2. 7. 11. Job 38. 30.
Ps. 36. 6. thy judgments are a great d.
42. 7. d. calleth unto d. at the noise
1 Cor. 2. 10. yes, the d. things of G.
2 Cor. 11. 25. I have been in the d.

DEEP.—No 9. 11. *deep*, Pa. 38. 6. 148. 7.
Isa. 31. 6. *deeply* revolted, Hos. 9. 2.
Mark 8. 12. sighted d. in spirit
DEFAKE. 1 Cor. 4. 13. Jer. 29. 18.
DEFENCE. 2 Chron. 11. 5. Isa. 28. 6.
Num. 14. 9. their d. is departed
Job 22. 23. Almighty shall be thy d.
Ps. 7. 10. 39. 9. God is my d. 16. 57.
62. 2. 6. 59. 18. 94. 22. [and]
Eccl. 7. 12. wisdom is a d. money is
Isa. 4. 5. on all the glory shall be d.
35. 16. place of d. the mansions of
DEFER. Is. 48. 9. Prov. 13. 12. 13. 23;
d. not, Eccl. 5. 4. Dan. 1. 12.
DEFILE land, Lev. 18. 25. Is. 24. 5.
Dan. 1. 8. would not d. himself
Matt. 15. 18. they d. the man, 28.
1 Cor. 3. 17. if any d. temple of God
Mk. 7. 2. *defiled* hands, see Song 5. 2.
Tit. 1. 15. mind and conscience is d.
Heb. 12. 13. (by) bitterness many d.
Rev. 3. 4. have not d. their garments
4. 4. are not d. with women [John
21. 27. not enter any thing that de-
filieth, Lev. 19. 13. See Mk. 10. 21].
1 S. 13. 3. whom have I d. 2 C. 7. 2.
1 Cor. 6. 7. law. why not rather d.
1 Thes. 4. 6. no man go beyond d.
DELAY. Ex. 32. 1. not d. 22. 29. Ac. 9. 35.
Pa. 119. 60. I delayed not to keep
Mat. 24. 48. my lord delayeth coming
DELICATE. (dainty), Jer. 41. 24. (cor-
ruptions), Dt. 28. 56. Is. 47. 3. Jer. 62.
Mic. 1. 16; *delicately*, 1 Sam. 15. 32.
Prov. 29. 21. Lam. 4. 5. Luke 7. 25.
DELIGHT king d. to honour, Rev. 4. 6.
Ps. 12. 5. his d. in law of God, 119. 22.
16. 3. saint in whom is all my d.
37. 4. d. thyself in Lord, he will give
40. 8. I d. to do thy will, O my God
49. 19. thy comforts d. my soul
Prov. 11. 1. just weight his d.; 28. up-
right—; 13. 8. prayer of upright—
Song 2. 3. under his shadow with d.
Is. 1. 11. 1. 4. not in blood of bulls
53. 13. call the sabbath d. holy of L.
Jer. 9. 24. in these things I d. soul L.
Gen. 34. 19. *delight* in Jacob's daughter
Nu. 14. 8. If L. — us, then he will bring
Deut. 10. 15. Lord had a — thy fathers
1 Sam. 13. 22. hath Lord as great
bountiful offerings? [secret].
25. 24. 3. Why doth king — this thing?
Job 22. 29. thy — the Almighty, 27. 18.
Ps. 62. 4. they — lies; 68. 28. — war
Isa. 55. 2. eat, good food your soul —
58. 2. take — approaching to God
Rom. 7. 22. I — law of God, but see
2. 8. 23. 20. *delighted* in me, 1 K. 10. 3.
Esth. 2. 14. except the king — her that
Ps. 22. 8. deliver him, seeing he —
169. 17. he d. not in blessing, so let
112. 1. *delighted* greatly in his com.
147. 16. he d. not in strength of horse
Prov. 32. 17. as father son in whom he d.
Isa. 41. 1. elect in whom my soul d.
62. 4. Hephzibah, Lord d. in thee
Mic. 7. 18. because he d. in mercy
Prov. 3. 31. my delights with men
Song 7. 6. how pleasant O love for d.
Mal. 3. 12. ye shall be a *delight*ous
DELIVER. Ex. 3. 8. 5. 18. [and]
Job 5. 19. d. thee in six troubles
10. 7. none can d. out of thy hand
Ps. 33. 19. to d. their soul from death
50. 15. I will d. thee, & thou, 91. 15.
56. 13. wilt thou not d. my feet
74. 19. d. not the soul of thy turtle
51. 3. d. thee from snare of fowler
Eccl. 8. 8. shall wickedness d. thee
Ezek. 14. 14. should d. but own soul
34. 10. I will d. my flock from shep.
Dan. 3. 17. our God is able to d. us
Hos. 11. 8. how shall I d. thee, Israel
Rom. 7. 24. shall d. me from body
1 Cor. 5. 5. to d. such a one to Satan
2 Tim. 4. 18. Lord shall d. me from
Heb. 2. 15. d. them who through fear
2 Pet. 2. 2. Lord comes to d. godly

DELIVER.—Prov. 11. 8. righteous is delivered out of trouble [be d. Prov. 28. 28. walketh wisely shall Isa. 38. 17. love to soul, d. it from pt. 49. 24. 25. prey. lawfull captive be d. Jer. 7. 10. d. to all abominations Ezek. 3. 19. hast d. thy soul, 21. 23. 9. Dan. 12. 1. thy people shall be d. Joel 2. 33. call on name of L. be d. Mic. 4. 10. Babylon, there shall be d. Mat. 11. 27. all d. to me of my Father Acts 2. 23. d. by determinate counsel Rom. 4. 25. was d. for our offences 7. 6. now we are d. from the law, that 8. 32. God d. him up for us all 2 Cor. 1. 10. who d. us from so great a death, and doth d. and will d. us 4. 11. d. to death for Jesus' sake 1 Th. 1. 10. us from wrath to come 1 Ti. 1. 20. whom I have d. to Satan 2 Pet. 2. 7. d. just Lot vexed with Jude's faith once d. to the saints 2 Kin. 5. 1. given deliverance; 18. 17. 2 Chr. 12. 7. Ezech. 16. 18. 32. 7. 44. d. of great distress. 1 Lk. 4. 18. Gen. 45. 7. great deliverance, Judg. 13. 18. 1 Chr. 11. 14. Ps. 13. 50. Ezra 9. 18. given as such d. as this Heb. 11. 25. tortured not accepting d. DELUSION, 2 The. 2. 11. Isa. 68. 4. DEMAND, (requirement), Dan. 4. 17. DEMONSTRATION, 1 Cor. 2. 4. DEN, Job 37. 8. Ps. 104. 32. (refuge) Judg. 6. 2. Heb. 11. 33. Rev. 6. 15. Ps. 10. 9. den of lions, Song. 4. 8. Dan. 6. 7. 24. Amos 8. 4. Nah. 2. 13. Jer. 7. 11. den of robbers; Mt. 21. 13. Mark 11. 17. — of thieves Jer. 9. 11. den of dragons, 10. 22. DENVY, 1 Kings 2. 16. Job 8. 18. Prov. 30. 9. lest I be full and d. thee Matt. 16. 33. shall d. me before men 16. 24. let him d. himself & take up 26. 34. before the cock crow thou shalt d. me, 75. Mark 14. 30. 72. Mt. 26. 35. I not d. thee, Mk. 14. 31. 2 Tim. 2. 12. if we d. him, he will d. us 2 Tim. 2. 13. faithful; cannot d. self Tit. 1. 16. but in works they d. him 1 Tim. 5. 8. hath denied the faith Rev. 2. 13. hast not d. my faith (er 2 Ti. 3. 5. godliness, denying the pow- Tit. 2. 12. d. ungodliness & worldly 2 Pet. 2. 1. d. L. that bought them DEPART from us, Job 21. 14. 22. 17. Hos. 9. 12. wee when I d. Jdg. 16. 28. Matt. 7. 23. d. from me, yethat work 25. 41. d. from me, ye cursed, into Luke 2. 29. lettest thy servant d. in 5. 8. d. from me. a sinful man, O L. Phil. 1. 23. having a desire to d. and 1 Tim. 4. 1. some shall d. from iniqu. 2 Tim. 2. 19. name of C. d. from iniq. Ps. 18. 21. not wickedly departed from my God, 119. 102. 2 Sa. 22. 23. D. from evil, Ps. 34. 14. 37. 27. Prov. 3. 7. 13. 19. 14. 16. 16. 17; to— understanding, Job 28. 28. Is. 59. 15. that—makes himself prey Ac. 20. 29. after my departing, wolves Heb. 3. 12. unbelief in d. from liv. G. 2 Tim. 4. 6. departure, Ezek. 26. 18. DEPTH, Job 28. 14. 38. 16. Prov. 8. 27. Matt. 18. 6. Mark 4. 5. Rom. 8. 39. nor d. separate us 11. 33. O the d. of riches of wisdom Eph. 3. 18. d. of the love of Christ Ex. 15. 5. 8. depths, Ps. 68. 22. 71. 20. 180. 1. Prov. 3. 29. 9. 18. [DEEP.] Mic. 7. 19. cast sins into d. of sea Rev. 2. 24. known d. of Satan DERISION, Job 30. 1. Ps. 2. 4. 44. 13. 68. 6. 119. 51. Jer. 19. 7. 8. DESPISE (God), Ex. 19. 18. 38. 9. Ps. 49. 17. glory not d. after him Isa. 5. 14. rejoiceeth shall d. into it 1 The. 4. 16. Lord d. from heaven Gen. 28. 12. angels of God ascend- ing and descending, John 1. 51.

DESCEND.—Mat. 3. 16. Spir. of God descending, Mark 1. 10. Jhn. 1. 32. 33. Rev. 21. 10. city d. out of heaven **DESERT** (described), Je. 2. 6. — (arid, see Jer. 17. 6.) : d. blossom as rose, Is. 35. 1. make rivers in d. 35. 6. 43. 19. set in d. fir tree, 41. 19. d. like garden of L., 51. 3; (trackless) in d. highway, Is. 40. 3, see Matt. 3. 3; towers in d., walls, 2 Chr. 28. 10. Mt. 14. 18. Jesus by ship to d. place Mark 1. 45. Jesus. was without in Lk. 1. 80. in desert till day of shew. Heb. 11. 38. wandered in d. & mts. D. (Heb. pasture ground) of Wanderings, Ex. 3. 1. 2. 8; (described) Jer. 2. 6, see Ps. 78. 40. &c. Jhn. 6. 31. Wild beasts of d. Isa. 13. 21. &c.; asses in d. Job 24. 5; owl of d. Ps. 102. 6; foxes in d. Ezek. 13. 4. D. of the sea (Babylonia), Isa. 21. 1. **DESIRE**, whole, 2 Chr. 15. 15. Dt. 18. 6. Gen. 3. 16. d. shall be to thy husband 4. 7. to thee shall be his d. and thou Ex. 24. 24. nor any man d. thy land Neh. 1. 11. who d. to fear thy name Job 14. 15. wilt have a d. to work of 21. 14. we d. not knowl. of thy ways Ps. 38. 9. all my d. is, 2 Sam. 25. 5. 145. 16. none that I d. besides thee Pro. 10. 24. d. of righteous granted 11. 23. d. of righteous is only good 13. 19. d. accomplished is sweet 21. 25. d. of slothful killeth him Eccl. 12. 5. d. fail because man goeth Is. 58. 8. d. of our soul is to thy name Ezek. 24. 16. take the d. of thy eyes Hag. 2. 7. the d. of all nations shall Luke 12. 15. with d. I have desired James 4. 2. d. and cannot obtain Rev. 9. 6. d. to die, & death shall flee Ps. 19. 10. more to be desired are 27. 4. one thing have I d. and I will Isa. 26. 9. with my soul. I d. thee Jer. 17. 16. nor have I d. woeful day Hos. 6. 6. I d. mercy, not sacrifice Zeph. 2. 1. gather, O nation, not d. Ps. 57. 4. give desires of thine heart Eph. 2. 3. fulfilling d. of the flesh Ps. 51. 6. thou desirest truth in the 16. thou d. not sacrifice, else would Job 7. 2. servant earnestly desireth Ps. 34. 12. what man d. life & loveth 66. 16. hill which God d. to dwell in Pro. 12. 12. wicked d. net of evil men 13. 4. soul of sluggard d. and hath 21. 10. soul of wicked d. evil [not DESOLATE, 2 Sam. 18. 20. Job 15. 28. 16. 7. Ps. 25. 16. Isa. 49. 21. 54. 1. Matt. 23. 38. Rev. 17. 16. Isa. 40. 6. desolations, 61. 4. Jer. 25. 9. 12. Ezek. 35. 9. Dan. 9. 2. 18. 26. OESPAIR, 2 Cor. 4. 8. 1. 8. Eccl. 2. 20. Job 6. 28. desperate, Isa. 17. 11. Jer. 17. 9. desperately wicked **DESPISE** my statutes, Lev. 26. 15. 1 Sam. 2. 30. that d. me be lightly Job 5. 17. d. not the chastening of the Almighty, Prov. 3. 11. Ps. 102. 17. will not d. their prayer Pro. 23. 22. d. not mother when old Amos 5. 21. I d. your feast days Mt. 6. 24. hold to one, & d. the other Rom. 14. 3. d. him that eateth not 1 Tim. 4. 12. no man d. thy youth Gen. 16. 4. mistress was despised in 2 Sam. 6. 16. she d. him in her heart Prov. 12. 9. is d. and hath a servant Song. 8. 1. kiss thee I shall not be d. Is. 53. 3. he who d. & rejected, Ps. 23. 6. Lev. 18. 9. righteous and d. others Heb. 10. 25. that d. Moses' law died Acts 13. 41. despisers, 2 Tim. 3. 3. Ro. 2. 4. despiser riches of goodness Job 36. 5. God despiser not any Prov. 11. 12. vain of wisdom d. his neighbour; 14. 21. that—sinneeth

DESPISE.—Prov. 13. 13. d. the word 15. 32. refuseth instruction d. his soul 19. 16. he that d. his ways shall die 30. 17. eye d. to obey his mother Isa. 33. 15. d. gain of oppression 49. 7. whom man d., nation abhor. Luke 10. 16. d. you, d. me, d. him 1 The. 4. 8. d. not man but God Heb. 12. 2. despising the shame 10. 29. done despite to Spirit of grace **DESTROY**, Sodom, Gen. 19. 13. Ps. 101. 8. I will d. wicked of land Prov. 1. 32. prosperity of fools d. Eccl. 7. 16. why shouldst d. thyself Matt. 5. 17. not come to d. but to 10. 28. able to d. both soul and body 21. 41. miserably d. those wicked men John 2. 19. d. this temple, and. I Ro. 14. 15. d. not him with thy meat 20. for meat d. not work of God 1 Cor. 3. 17. if any man defile the temple of God him shall God d. 6. 13. God shall d. both it and them James 4. 12. able to save and to d. 1 John 3. 8. might d. works of devil Hos. 4. 6. destroyed for lack of knowl. 13. 9. Israel, thou hast d. thyself 2 Cor. 4. 9. cast down but not d. Job 13. 21. destroyer, Ps. 17. 4. Prov. 28. 24. Jer. 4. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 10. Shall be destroyed, Eccl. 4. 14; wicked, Ps. 37. 38. 32. 7. Prov. 13. 20. 20. 1; Aven. Hos. 10. 8. death, 1 Cor. 15. 26. Dan. 2. 44. kingdom. never be d. Deut. 7. 23. destruction, 32. 34. Job 5. 22. at d. and famine shall 18. 12. d. is ready at his side [laugh 26. 6. before him hath no covering 31. 23. d. from God was a terror to me Ps. 90. 3. thou turnest man to d. 91. 6. d. that wasteth at noonday Prov. 10. 29. d. shall be to workers of iniquity, 21. 15. Job 21. 30. 31. 3. 15. 11. hell and d. are before the 16. 18. pride goeth before d. [Lord 12. 2. before d. heart is haughty 27. 20. hell and d. are never full Jer. 4. 20. d. upon d. is cried, for Hos. 13. 14. O grave, I will be thy d. Matt. 7. 13. way, that leadeth to d. Rom. 3. 16. d. and misery are in all 1 Cor. 5. 5. for the d. of the flesh 2 Cor. 10. 8. not for your d. 13. 10. 1 Th. 5. 3. sudden d. cometh on them 2 Th. 1. 9. punished with everlasting d. 2 Pet. 2. 1. bring on selves swift d. 3. 10. worst script. to their own d. **DETERMINED**, 2 Chr. 25. 16. Job 14. 6. Isa. 10. 23. 28. 22. Dan. 9. 24. Acts 2. 23. 4. 28. 17. 26. 1 Cor. 2. 2. **DETESTABLE**, Deut. 7. 26. Jer. 16. 18. Eze. 5. 11. 7. 20. 11. 18. 37. 23. **DEVISE**, Eccl. 9. 10. Job 5. 12. Ps. 33. 10. Prov. 1. 31. 12. 2. 14. 17. 19. 21. Jer. 18. 11. 12. 12. 2 Cor. 3. 11. **DEVIL**, Matt. 4. 5. 8. 16. 9. 32. Matt. 4. 1. to be tempted of the d. 11. 18. John. they say, he hath a d. 18. 39. enemy that soweth is the d. 25. 41. fire prepared for the d. and John 6. 70. twelve, and one of you 7. 20. thou hast a d. 8. 48. [Is. d. 8. 44. year of your fa. the d. Ac. 13. 10. 13. 2. d. having now put into, see 27. Eph. 4. 27. neither give place to d. 1 Tim. 3. 6. fall into condemn. of d. James 2. 26. recover out of snare of d. 3. 7. resist d. and he will flee 1 Pet. 5. 8. your adversary the d. 1 John 3. 8. to destroy works of d. 10. children of G. and children of d. Jude 9. Michael contending with d. Rev. 2. 10. the d. shall cast some of Le. 17. 7. sacrifice to devils, Dt. 32. 17. 2 Chr. 11. 15. priests for d. (satyrs) Ps. 106. 37. sacrificed their sons to d. Matt. 4. 24. possessed with d. 8. 16. 28. 33. Luke 4. 41. 4. 36. 10. 8. raise the dead, cast out d.

DOCTRINE.—Isa. 29. 9. whom shall he make to understand *d.* 29. 24. Jer. 10. 8. stock is a *d.* of vanities **Mat. 7. 23.** &c. astonished at his *d.* 16. 12. beware of *d.* of Pharisees **Mark 1. 27.** what new *d.* is this? for John 7. 17. he shall know of the *d.* **Acts 2. 42.** apostles' & fellowship **Rom. 6. 17.** form of *d.* delivered **16. 17.** contrary to *d.* ye have learned **Eph. 4. 14.** with every wind of *d.* 1 Tim. 5. 17. labour in word and *d.* 6. 5. *d.* according to godliness **2 T. 3. 16.** scripture profitable for *d.* 4. 5. sound *d.* 1 Tim. 1. 10. Tit. 1. 9. Tit. 2. 7. in *d.* showing uncorrupt. 10. may adorn *d.* of God our Saviour **Heb. 6. 1.** principles of *d.* of Christ 2. *d.* of baptisms and laying hands 13. 9. strange *d.* Rev. 2. 14. *d.* of Balaam, 13. *d.* of Nicolaitanes **Mat. 15. 9.** teaching for doctrines the commandments of men, Col. 2. 22. 1 Tim. 4. 1. giving heed to *d.* of devils **DOG.** Ex. 11. 7. price of *d.* Rev. 23. 18. 1 Sam. 17. 43. am I a *d.* 2 Kl. 8. 13. **Pov. 20. 11.** *d.* to vomit, 2 Pet. 2. 22. **Ecc. 9. 4.** living *d.* than a dead lion **Isa. 56. 10.** dumb dogs, 11. greedy *d.* **Mat. 7. 6.** give not that which is holy to *d.* See Ex. 22. 31. Mal. 1. 18. 15. 27. *d.* eat of crumbs, Mark 7. 28. **Phil. 3. 2.** beware of *d.* Rev. 22. 15. See 1 K. 21. 19. Mt. 15. 26. Lk. 16. 21. **DOMINION.** Gen. 1. 26. 27. 40. 37. 8. Num. 24. 19. he that shall have *d.* **Job 25. 2. d.** and fear are with him **Ps. 8. 6. d.** over works of thy hands 19. 13. not have *d.* over me, 119. 133. 49. 14. upright have *d.* over them 73. 8. *d.* from sea to sea, Zech. 9. 10. 145. 13. thy *d.* endureth through all **Isa. 26. 13.** other lords had *d.* over us **Dan. 4. 3. d.** his *d.* over generation to gen. 4. 3. *d.* everlasting **7. 14.** **Rom. 6. 9.** death hath no more *d.* 14. sin shall not have *d.* over you **2 Cor. 1. 24.** not *d.* over your faith **Jude 8.** despise *d.* and speak evil of 25. to God *d.* 1 Pet. 4. 11. & 5. 11. **Dan. 7. 27.** all dominions shall serve *d.* 1. 16. thrones or *d.* or princeli **DOOR.** Dt. 15. 17. Song 5. 4. Judg. 16. 3. Gen. 4. 7. sin lieth at the *d.* Ex. 12. 23. L. will pass over the *d.* **Ps. 64. 10.** *d.* keeper in house of God 141. 3. keep *d.* of my lips [his bed **Pro. 26. 14.** as *d.* turns. slothful on Hos. 2. 15. valley of Achor, *d.* of hope **John 10. 1.** entereth not by *d.* thief **7. I am d.** of sheep, 9. I am the *d.* **Act. 14. 27.** opened *d.* of faith to Gen. 1 Co. 10. 9. great *d.* to me, 2 Co. 2. 12. Col. 4. 3. God open *d.* of utterance **Jam. 5. 9.** judge standeth before *d.* **Rev. 3. 8.** set bef. thee an open *d.* 4. 1. 20. I stand at *d.* and knock: if any **Ps. 24. 7.** lift up thy everlasting doors *d.* **posts.** Ex. 12. 7. Dt. 11. 20. Is. 6. 4. Mal. 1. 10. shut *d.* Mt. 6. 6: 25. 10. **Mat. 24. 33.** near, even at the *d.* **NOTE.** Ex. 30. 36. Exe. 23. 5. 1 T. 6. 4. **DOUBLE.** Gen. 43. 12. Ex. 22. 4. Dt. 2 Kings 2. 9. *d.* portion of thy [21. 17. 1 Chron. 12. 33. *d.* heart, Ps. 12. 1. Job 11. 6. secrets of wisdom *d.* to **Isa. 40. 2.** *d.* for her sin, Jer. 16. 18. 61. 7. ye shall have *d.* Zech. 9. 12. **Jer. 17. 18.** destroy with *d.* destruce 1 Tim. 3. 8. descons not *d.* tongue 5. 17. elders worthy of *d.* honour **James 1. 8. d.** minded man, 4. 6. **Rev. 18. 6. d.** to her, all to her *d.* **DOUBT.** Deut. 23. 69. Gal. 20. **Mat. 14. 31.** wherefore didst thou *d.* 21. 21. have faith & *d.* not, Mk. 11. 23. **John 10. 24.** how long make us *d.* **Ro. 14. 23.** that *doubteth* is damned 1 Tim. 2. 8. pray without *doubting*

DOUBT.—Lk. 12. 29. *doubtful* mind **Rom. 14. 1.** not to *d.* disputations **DOVE.** Ps. 55. 6: 68. 13: 74. 19. Song 1. 15: 2. 14: 5. 2: 6. 9. **Mat. 3. 16.** **Luke 3. 22.** John 1. 32. 7. 16. **Isa. 38. 14.** mourn as *d.* 59. 11. **Ezek. 60. 8.** fly as *d.* to their windows **Hos. 7. 11.** Ephraim is like a silly *d.* **Mat. 10. 16.** wise, harmless as *d.* **DOWN.** Job 1. 7. *d.* sitting, Ps. 139. 2. **Ps. 37. 31.** downward, Eccl. 3. 21. **DRAGON.** Ps. 91. 13. **Isa. 27. 1:** 51. 9. **Jer. 51. 54.** **Ezek. 29. 3.** Rev. 12. 3—17: 13. 2. 4. 11: 16. 13. 20. 2. **Deut. 32. 33.** dragons, **Job 30. 29.** **Ps. 44. 19:** 74. 13: 148. 7: **Isa. 13. 22:** 34. 13: 43. 20. **Jer. 9. 11:** 14. 6. **Mic. 1. 8.** Mal. 1. 3. **DRAW.** Gen. 24. 44: city, 2 Sa. 17. 13. **Job 21. 33.** every man *d.* after him **Ps. 28. 3. d.** me not with wicked **Song 1. 4. d.** me, we will run after **Isa. 18. 7.** we that *d.* iniqu. with cords **Jer. 31. 3.** with lovingkindness I *d.* **John 6. 44.** except Father, *d.* him 12. 32. I will *d.* all men to me **Heb. 10. 38.** if any man *d.* back, 39. **Ps. 73. 28.** good for me to *d.* near *d.* **Eccl. 12. 1.** years *d.* night when say **Isa. 29. 13. d.** near me with mouth **Heb. 7. 19.** by which we *d.* night to G. 10. 22. let us *d.* near with true heart **Jam. 4. 8.** *d.* night to God, he will *d.* **Ps. 18. 16.** *d.* out waters, Ex. 12. 10. **Hos. 11. 4. d.** with hands of love **DREAD.** Ge. 9. 2. **Isa. 15. 16.** **Job 11. 11.** **Dent. 1. 29. d.** not, nor, 1 Chr. 22. 13. 2. 25. I put *d.* of thee on nations **Is. 8. 13.** let him be yr. *d.* **Job 13. 11.** **Dan. 9. 4.** great and dreadful *d.* **Gen. 28. 17.** how *d.* is this place **Mal. 1. 14.** my name is *d.* among 4. 2. great and *d.* day of the Lord **DREA** (Joseph), Gen. 27. 40. 5. 11. 7. 20. 3. G. came to Abimelech in *d.* 28. 12 (Jacob) *d.* 31. 11. angel to J. ind. 31. 4. **God** came to Laban in a *d.* **Nem. 12. 6.** I speak to prophet in *d.* 1 K. 35. 1. appeared to Solomon in *d.* **Job 20. 8.** fly away as *d.* **Ps. 73. 20.** 33. 15. in a *d.* he openeth ears of men **Ps. 123. 1.** we were like them that *d.* **Eccl. 5. 3. d.** cometh thro' business **Isa. 29. 7.** fight agst. Ariel be as *d.* **Jer. 23. 25.** who hath a *d.* tell a *d.* **Dan. 2. 28.** thy *d.* 48. told *d.* 7. 1. had *d.* **Mat. 1. 20.** angel appeared in a *d.* 2. 12. Joseph warned of God in a *d.* 27. 19. suffered many things in a *d.* **Acts 2. 17.** old men *d.* dreams, **Joel 1. 7.** 14. scarest me with *d.* [2. 28. **Ecc. 5. 7.** in multitude of *d.* vanities **Dreamer** (law of), **Dent. 13. 1:** Jer. 27. 9. **DRINK.** Ex. 15. 24: 32. 20. **Judg. 7. 5.** **Job 21. 20.** *d.* of wrath of Almighty **Ps. 36. 8. d.** of river of thy pleasure 60. 3. *d.* wine of astonish. **Jer. 25. 15.** 60. 21. vinegar to *d.* see Ruth 2. 14. **Mat. 27. 34.** gave him vinegar to *d.* **Ps. 60. 8.** givest them tears to *d.* 110. 7. *d.* of the brook in the way **Prov. 4. 17. d.** the wine of violence 5. 15. *d.* of own estate, 2 K. 18. 31. **Song 5. 1. d.** yes *d.* abundantly, O **Isa. 13. 1.** let us eat & *d.* 1 C. 15. 32. 43. 20. to give *d.* to my people 65. 13. my servants shall *d.* but ye **Hos. 4. 18.** their *d.* is sour **Amos 4. 1.** say to masters, let us *d.* **Mt. 10. 43. d.** to one of these little ones 22. 23. able to *d.* of cup, Mk. 10. 38. 23. 25. thirsty, and ye gave me *d.* 28. 27. *d.* ye all of it, *d.* in my blood 29. 20. *d.* beneficent, 43. except I *d.* it **John 6. 55.** my blood is *d.* indeed 7. 37. come to me and *d.* **Isa. 55. 1.** 18. 11. cup *d.* *d.* given, shall I not *d.* it **Ro. 12. 20.** enemy thirst give *d.* **Pro. 14. 17.** kingd. of God is not *d.* [23. 21.

DRINK.—1 C. 10. 4. *d.* same spirit *d.* 1 C. 10. 21. cannot *d.* of L. & devils 11. 23. as often as ye *d.* it in remem. 12. 13. all made to *d.* into one spirit **Lev. 10. 9.** not *d.* wine nor *strong drink*, **Jdg. 13. 4.** 1 S. 1. 15. **Lk. 1. 15.** **Pro. 20. 1:** 31. 4. nor for princes— 5. lest they *d.* and forget the law **Isa. 5. 11.** follow—22. mingle— 28. 7. prophet erred through— **Mic. 2. 11.** prophesy to them of— **Job 15. 16.** *drinketh* iniqu. like water **John 6. 54. d.** my blood, eternal life 1 Cor. 11. 29. eateth & *d.* unworthily **Heb. 6. 7.** earth which *d.* in rain **Eph. 5. 18.** be not *drunk* with wine **Rev. 17. 2. d.** with wine of fornication. **Deut. 21. 20.** glutton and *drunkard* **Prov. 23. 21. d.** shall come to poverty 26. 9. as thorn to *d.* hand, separable **Isa. 24. 20.** earth shall reel like a *d.* 1 C. 5. 11. with railer and *d.* not eat **Ps. 69. 12.** *drunkards*, **Isa. 28. 1. 3.** **Joel 1. 5.** Nah. 1. 10. 1 Cor. 6. 10. **Job 12. 25.** stagger like a *drunken* man, **Ps. 107. 27.** **Jer. 23. 9.** **Isa. 19. 14.** **Isa. 29. 9. d.** not with wine, 51. 21. **Acts 2. 15.** these are not *d.* as ye 1 C. 11. 21. one is hungry, another *d.* 1 Th. 5. 7. be *d.* are *d.* in the night **Deut. 29. 19.** *drunkenness*, **Eccl. 10. 17.** **Jer. 13. 13.** **Ezek. 23. 33.** **Luke 21. 34.** **Rom. 13. 13.** **Gal. 5. 21.** **DROP.** Dt. 32. 28. **Jdg. 5. 4.** **Ps. 68. 8.** **Dt. 32. 2.** doctrine shall *d.* **Eze. 40. 26.** **Ps. 65. 11.** thy paths *d.* fatness, 12. **Prov. 5. 3. d.** as honey, **Song 4. 11.** **Song 5. 3.** my hands *dropped* myrrh **Pro. 19. 13.** continual *dropping*; 27. 15. **Isa. 40. 15.** nations as *drop* of bucket **Drops,** he maketh small, **Job 36. 27:** 5. *d.* dew, 38. 28; —night, **Song 5. 5:** blood, **Luke 22. 44.** **DROSS.** Ps. 119. 119. **Isa. 25. Eze. 22.** **DROWN.** **Song 8. 7.** 1 Tim. 6. 9. 18. **DROWSINESS** cloths, **Pro. 27. 1.** **DRY.** **Jdg. 6. 57.** **Job 13. 25.** **Pro. 17. 1.** **Isa. 44. 3:** **Je. 4. 11:** *d.* tree, **Isa. 56. 3.** **Ezek. 17. 24:** 27. **Hos. 9. 14.** **DUE.** **Lev. 10. 13.** **Dt. 18. 3.** [*d.* order 1 Chr. 15. 13. sought him not after 16. 29. give L. glory *d.* **Ps. 29. 2:** 96. 8. **Prov. 3. 27.** withhold not good. *d.* **Mat. 18. 34.** pay all that was *d.* **Luke 23. 41.** we rec. *d.* reward, but **Ro. 13. 7.** tribute to whom trib. is *d.* **Ps. 104. 27.** meat in *d.* due season, 145. 15. **Mat. 24. 45.** **Luke 12. 42.** **Pro. 15. 23.** a word in—how good is **Eccl. 10. 17.** eat in—how good is **Gal. 6. 9.** in—we shall reap, if we **Deut. 32. 35.** foot slide in *d.* due time **Ro. 5. 6.** in—C. died for the ungodly 1 Cor. 15. 8. as one born out of— 1 Tim. 2. 6. to be testified in— **Tit. 1. 3.** hath in—manifested, word **DULL** of hearing, **Mt. 13. 15.** **He. 5. 11.** **DUMB.** **Ezek. 3. 26.** &c. **Luke 1. 20.** **Ex. 4. 11.** who maketh *d.* **Mk. 7. 37.** **Ps. 38. 13.** I was as *d.* man, 39. 2. 9. **Prov. 31. 8.** open thy mouth for *d.* **Isa. 53. 6.** tongue of *d.* to sing 53. 7. as sheep before shearers is *d.* 56. 10. watchmen are all *d.* dogs **Dt. 10. 16.** **Heb. 2. 18.** 1 C. 12. 2; devil, **Mt. 9. 33:** 12. 22. **Mk. 9. 25:** *d.* ass, 2 P. 2. 16. **DUNG** of solemn feasts, **Mal. 2. 3.** **Phil. 3. 8.** I count them but *d.* of **Dauid**, 1 S. 2. 8. **Isa. 25. 10.** **Lk. 14. 35.** **DURABLE** riches, **Prov. 8. 18.** **Isa. 23. 18.** merchant, for *d.* clothing **De. 37. E.** **Ex. 17.** **Job 28. 6:** 39. 14. *d.* thou art & *d.* shalt return, **Gen. 3. 19.** **Job 10. 9:** 34. 15. **Ps. 104. 29.** **Eccl. 3. 20:** 12. 7; sleep in *d.* **Dan. 12. 2.** **Job 17. 16.** **Small** as *d.* **Isa. 40. 18:** stamp—**Dt. 9. 21:** & 2 K. 23. 13; (metaph.) 2 Sam. 22. 43. 2 K. 13. 7.

DUST, be. wind. Ps. 18. 42. Is. 29. 5. 41. 2.
 Number as d. (Abr. seed). Gen. 31. 16.
 2 Chr. 1. 9. see Is. 29. 5; gold—Job
 22. 24. Zech. 9. 3; flesh—Ps. 78. 27.
 Cast d. 2 S. 16. 13. Acts 23. 23;—on
 head, Josh. 7. 6. Job 2. 12.
 Lay in d. Ps. 7. 5. see Job 16. 15. Ps.
 72. 9. Is. 22. 29. Is. 3. 29. Amos 2. 7.
 Rev. 18. 19. [Ps. 113. 7].
 Ez. out of d. 1 Sa. 2. 8. 1 K. 16. 2.
 Serpent of d. Deut. 32. 24. Is. 65. 25.
 Ge. 18. 27. am but d. & ashes, Job 30.
 19. become like—, 42. 8. repent in—
 Dt. 32. 24. make rain d. see Is. 5. 24.
 Ps. 23. 15. brought me into t. of death
 30. 9. shall the d. praise thee
 102. 14. servants favour d. thereof
 103. 14. remembereth that we are d.
 119. 25. soul cleaveth to the d. 44. 23.
 Mat. 10. 14. shake off d. Acts 13. 51.
 DUTY (rights), of marriage, Ez. 21. 10.
 2 Chr. 8. 14. as d. of every day req.
 Eccl. 12. 13. this is whole d. of man
 Luke 17. 10. which was our d. to do
 DWELL in h. hill, Ps. 15. 1. Is. 33. 16.
 Ps. 33. 6. d. in house of L. for ever,
 25. 13. his soul shall d. at ease (27. 4.
 14. 10. than to d. in tents of wick.
 120. 5. that I d. in tents of Kedar
 132. 14. here will I d. for I desired
 153. 1. good for brethren to d. togr.
 Is. 33. 14. who I d. with devouring fire
 Ro. 9. 8. Spl. of G. d. in you, 1 Co. 16.
 2 Co. 8. 16. I will d. in them, Eze. 43. 7.
 Eph. 3. 17. that G. may d. in hearts
 Col. 1. 19. in him should all fullness d.
 3. 16. word of Christ d. in you richly
 1 John 4. 13. know that we d. in
 Rev. 21. 3. he will d. with them, and
 John 6. 56. dwelleth in me, and I in
 14. 10. Father that d. in me, he doeth
 17. Spirit of truth;—d. with you
 Acts 7. 48. d. not in temples, 17. 24.
 Rom. 7. 17. sin that d. in me, 29.
 18. in my flesh d. no good thing
 Col. 2. 9. in C. d. all fullness of Godh.
 2 Tim. 1. 14. H. Ghost who d. in us
 Ja. 4. 5. spirit which d. in us lusteth
 2 Pet. 3. 13. wherein d. righteous
 1 John 3. 17. how d. the love of God
 in him [ments d. in him
 3. 24. that keepeth his command—
 4. 12. God d. in us, and his love is
 15. confesseth Jesus is Son of God,
 God d. in him, 16. d. in love, d. in G.
 2 John 2. truth's sake which d. in us
 1 Tim. 6. 16. dwelling in light. no
 Ho. 11. 9. d. in tabernacles with Is.
 2 Pet. 2. 8. righteous Lot d. among
 Ps. 87. 2. more than all d. of Jacob
 94. 17. soul almost dwell in silence
 John 1. 14. Word made flesh and d.
 Acts 1. 17. d. as strangers in Egypt
 2 T. 1. 5. faith d. first in grandmoth.

E.

EAGLE, Ez. 19. 4. bare on e. wings
 Dt. 28. 49. a nation from far, as e.
 Ezek. 17. 3. See Hab. 1. 8. Hos. 8. 1.
 Dt. 32. 11. as e. stretcheth forth
 Job 9. 26. e. hatcheth to prey, Mt. 24. 28.
 29. 27. mount as e. Is. 40. 31. [in air
 Pro. 30. 19. too wonderful. way of e.
 Jer. 49. 16. nest high as e.; Obad. 4.
 Mic. 1. 16. enlarge thy baldness as e.
 Rev. 4. 7. (beast); Eze. 10. 14. De. 7. 4.
 See Lev. 11. 13. Pro. 23. 5. Dan. 4. 33.
 28. 123. swifter than eagles, Jer. 4. 13.
 Ps. 103. 5. renewed like e. Is. 40. 31.
 Pro. 17. 19. young e. eat it, Job 39. 30.
 Lam. 4. 19. persecut. swifter than e.
 Rev. 12. 14. woman wings of great e.
 EAR, bore his, Ez. 21. 6. Dent. 15. 17.
 Ez. 20. 20. blood on tip of e. Lev. 8. 23.
 2 K. 19. 6. bow down, Ps. 31. 2. 86. 1.
 2 Chr. 6. 40. e. attend, Ps. 130. 2. Ne. 1. 6.

EAR—Job 4. 12. e. rood little thereof
 Job 12. 11. Doth not e. try words 24. 3.
 29. 11. when e. heard, then it blessed
 36. 10. G. openeth man's e. 15. 33. 16.
 42. 6. heard of thee by hearing of e.
 Ps. 94. 9. He that planted the e. shall
 Pro. 15. 31. e. that heareth reproof
 18. 15. e. of wise seeketh knowledge
 20. 12. The hearing e. & seeing eye
 25. 12. wise reprove on obedient e.
 29. 9. turneth e. fr. hearing the law
 Is. 48. 8. time thine e. not opened
 50. 4. he wakeneth mine e. [and I
 5. Lord God hath opened mine e.
 Jer. 6. 10. e. uncircumcised, Ac. 7. 51.
 Am. 3. 2. As shepherd. piece of an e.
 Lk. 12. 3. spoken in e. 22. 50. (Malchus)
 1 Co. 2. 9. nor e. heard; 12. 6. if e. say
 Give ear (to prayer), Ps. 5. 1. 17. 30.
 15. 54. 2. 65. 1. 80. 1. 86. 6. 141. 1.
 —O heavens, Judg. 5. 1. —O my
 people, Ps. 78. 1. see Is. 1. 10. 61. 4.
 —careless daughter, 32. 9. —house
 of king, Hos. 5. 1. —all inhab. of
 world, Ps. 49. 1. Is. 3. 9. —of land, Joel
 1. 2. See 2 Chr. 24. 19. Neh. 9. 30.
 Ps. 17. 6. incline ear (to prayer), 71. 2.
 68. 2. 102. 5. 116. 2. Is. 37. 17. Dan. 9. 15.
 Ps. 45. 10. —forget; 49. 4. —to parable
 78. 1. —to words of my mouth, 4. 30.
 Is. 55. 2. —and come unto me: hear
 Jer. 7. 22. 11. 8. 35. 15. 44. 5.
 Stop e. hear, Ps. 34. 4. —as (poor's)
 cry, see Is. 55. 15. Zech. 7. 11. e. of
 deaf unstopped, Is. 35. 5.
 Dt. 29. 4. L. not given you ear to hear
 18. 31. 11. e. single, 2 K. 12. 12. Jer. 19. 5.
 28. 7. 22. heard with e. Job 29. 22. Ps.
 22. 7. my cry into his e. Jam. 5. 4. (44. 1.
 Job 15. 31. a dreadful sound in his e.
 33. 16. G. openeth (man's) e. 36. 10. 15.
 Ps. 34. 15. his e. open to cry, 1 Pet. 3. 12.
 40. 6. my e. heathen opened: burnt
 115. 16. (Idols) have e. and hear not;
 (Judah) —, Jer. 5. 21. John 12. 49.
 Is. 6. 10. make e. heavy, Mat. 13. 15.
 See Acts 28. 27. Rom. 11. 8. Is. 50. 1.
 Lord's e. not heavy cannot hear
 Is. 32. 3. e. of hearers shall hearken
 42. 20. opening e. but he hears not
 43. 8. deaf have e. Jer. 5. 21. Eze. 11. 2.
 Mat. 11. 15. e. to hear, let him hear
 13. 9. 43. Rev. 2. 7. 3. 6. 13. 9.
 13. 16. blessed your e. —they hear
 Mk. 7. 33. J. put his fingers into e.
 8. 18. having e. hear ye not?
 Lk. 9. 44. let saying sink into your e.
 See Pro. 23. 17. Eccl. 1. 8. Ezek. 23. 25.
 2 Chr. 6. 40. thine ears be open to
 Ps. 10. 17. cause —to hear [ledge
 Pro. 23. 12. apply —to words of knowl-
 Is. 30. 21. —shall hear a word behind
 Ezek. 3. 10. hear with —40. 4. 44. 5.
 EAR (of corn), in the, Ez. 9. 31. Mk.
 4. 28; green e. Lev. 2. 14. 23. 14.
 see 2 K. 4. 42; cut off tops of e.
 Job 24. 24; reap, gather, e. Is. 17. 5.
 EAR, to plough (aro), Dent. 21. 6.
 1 Sam. 8. 12. Is. 30. 24.
 Earring time, Ez. 3. 21. Gen. 45. 3.
 EARLY, Gen. 19. 27. John 18. 28. 29. 1.
 Ps. 46. 5. God shall help her & that
 67. 6. will awake e. 108. 2. [right e.
 68. 1. my G. e. will I seek thee, 78. 34.
 104. 14. satisfy us e. with thy mercy
 127. 2. vain to rise e. or sit late
 Prov. 1. 33. seek me e. and find me
 8. 17. that seek me e. shall find me
 Is. 26. 9. with spirit I seek thee e.
 Jer. 7. 13. & rising up e. & speaking
 11. 7. —& protesting; 7. 25. 26. 5.
 2 Co. Chron. 36. 15. —& sending;
 Jer. 32. 33. —& teaching.
 Hos. 5. 19. in affliction will seek me e.
 6. 4. as e. dew goeth away, 13. 2.
 James 5. 7. receive e. and latter rain
 EARNEST (pledge) of Sp. 2 Co. 1. 22. 5. 5.

EARNEST.—Eph. 1. 14. e. of inherit.
 Ro. 8. 19. e. expectation, Phil. 1.
 2 Cor. 7. 7. told us of your desire
 8. 16. e. care into the heart of them
 Heb. 2. 1. more e. heart [show
 Job 7. 2. servant earnestly [show
 Jer. 11. 7. I e. protested to him
 31. 20. I do e. remember him
 Mic. 7. 2. do evil with both hands
 Lk. 22. 44. in agony, prayed much
 1 Cor. 12. 31. covet e. the best gift
 2 Co. 5. 2. in this we groan e. [singing
 James 5. 17. prayed e. us not
 Jude 3. e. contend for the faith
 EARNETH wages, Hag. 2. 1. 2. 1.
 EAR-RING, Gen. 24. 5. 3. 4. 1.
 32. 2. 32. Num. 31. 24. Job 42. 11. Hos. 2. 12. Ezek. 16. 12.
 EARTH corrupt, Gen. 6. 11. 12. 1.
 Gen. 11. 1. whole e. of one language
 41. 47. e. brought forth by dust
 Ex. 9. 29. e. is the Lord's, Mal. 2.
 14. Ps. 24. 1. 1 Cor. 15. 24.
 Num. 16. 32. e. opened her mouth
 36. 10. Dt. 11. 6. Ps. 105. 17. Rev. 18. 2.
 Deut. 28. 23. e. under thee was
 32. 1. hear O e. words of my mouth
 Job 5. 6. e. trembleth & is humbled
 1 Sam. 12. 8. pillars of e. are laid
 1 Chr. 16. 31. let e. rejoice, Ps. 11. 1.
 Job 9. 6. shakest e. out of her place
 24. e. is given into hand of violent
 11. 9. longer than e. brooder on
 16. 18. O e. cover not blood, OMAH
 28. 7. and hangeath e. upon seeking
 28. 5. out of e. cometh bread: under
 30. 8. base men, viler than e.
 38. 4. I laid the foundations of e.
 Ps. 33. 5. e. is full of goodness of L.
 67. 9. visitant e. and waterless
 67. 6. e. shall yield increase, 5. 8.
 75. 3. e. & inhab. dissolved, Lk. 12. 8.
 78. 69. like e. established for ever
 89. 11. heaven and e. are mine
 97. 4. e. saw and trembled, 15. 2.
 104. 24. e. is full of thy riches, Ps. 11.
 whole e. —thy glory, Ps. 7. 2.
 114. 7. tremble e. at presence of Lord
 115. 16. e. given to children of e.
 139. 15. in lowest parts of the e.
 Prov. 25. 3. e. for depth a mirror.
 Eccl. 1. 4. e. abideth for ever [in
 Isa. 41. 4. smite e. with rod of wrath
 9. e. full of knowl. of Lord, Hab. 1.
 13. 13. e. shall remove out of her
 24. 1. Lord maketh the e. empty
 4. e. mourneth and weleth, 2. 1.
 5. e. is defiled; 19. —broken
 50. e. shall reel to and fro like
 56. 19. e. shall cast out her dead
 21. e. shall disclose her blood
 66. 1. e. is my footstool, where
 Jer. 22. 29. O e. e. heart word of
 Ezek. 34. 27. e. shall yield increase
 43. 2. the e. shined with his light
 Hos. 2. 23. e. shall bear the corn
 Hab. 3. 5. and e. was full of his glory
 Mt. 13. 5. stony ground, as thorns
 John 3. 31. he that is of e. is of the
 Heb. 6. 7. e. which drinketh water
 Ps. 67. 2. way be known as
 73. 25. none —I desire beside
 Eccl. 3. 2. God is in heaven & thou
 7. 29. not a just man —earth
 10. 7. princes walking as —[on
 Lk. 3. 24. S. of man power —to Joseph
 Col. 3. 5. mortify your members
 Earthen, Lev. 2. 28. Jer. 19. 1. 2. 1.
 Lam. 4. 8. 2 Cor. 4. 7; earthly, John
 4. 13. 31. 1 Cor. 5. 1. Phil. 2. 8.
 Jam. 2. 15; —earthly, 1 Cor. 15. 6.
 1 K. 19. 11. 12. earthshaking, Mt. 24. 6.
 Amos 1. 1. Zech. 14. 3. Mat. 24. 6.
 27. 54. 28. 2. Acts 14. 16. Rev. 18. 2.
 a great e. 8. 5. 11. 19. 22. 12.
 EASE, Job 12. 5. 14. 28. 32. Ps.
 23. 13; 123. 4. Deut. 28. 65. Is. 2.
 11. Jer. 44. 27. 48. 11. Ezek. 34. 4.
 Amos 6. 1. Zech. 1. 13.

Mat. 14. 13. take thine e. me of adv.
1 C. 14. 9. knowledge is easy to him
Jam. 3. 17. words e. to be understood
1 C. 13. 5. gentler, 19. 24. Luke 16. 17.
1 C. 13. 5. charity not easily provoked
EAST. Gen. 2. 14. Mt. 2. 1. Pa. 103. 12.
Isa. 43. 5. bring thy seed from e.
Rev. 16. 12. way of kings come from e.
Gen. 1. 6. east wind, Ex. 14. 21. Pa.
48. 7. Is. 27. 8. Hos. 13. 15. Hab. 1. 9.
EAT. Gen. 2. 16. of every tree freely e.
1 C. 14. e. dust: 17. in sorrow e.: 18. e.
18. 8. angels. did e. See Luke e. bread
Ex. 10. 5. (locusts), Joel 1. 4. Amos 7. 2.
18. 35. e. manna 40 years, until
1 C. 9. 29. &c. All the meats, Num. 11. 5.
2. 3. e. most holy: (viz.) meat offering,
1 C. 22. 14. shewbread, 24. 9. e. the
both of most e. bread of his God,
Exra 2. 63. Ezek. 42. 13. See
1 C. 2. 30. e. sin offering in holy
place, 10. 17. Eze. 44. 29. Hos. 8. 15.
13. e. in the holy place, 14. a clean
place: Num. 18. 31. every place
2. 25. planted: ye shall e. [CLEAN.]
2. 22. 8th year. In 5th year e. fruit
Nu. 6. 3. Nazirite e. you up, Num. 13. 23.
2. 6. fish we e. in E. melons, leeks
14. 21. not e. anything neither e. nor
14. 23. e. before L. G. tithe, frithings
2. 29. Eze. 5. 10. e. sons, Lev. 29. Lam.
8. 9. 13. e. e. fat of their sacrifices
1 Kin. 2. 7. 2 Kin. 25. 29. Dan. 1. 8.
13. 13. meal, that we may e. and die
19. 5. angel touched, said, Arise & e.
K. 4. 45. an hundred e. of Jacob, 14. 11.
Job 1. 6. e. the fat, r. and leave
2. 22. 23. feasted, called sisters to e.
2. 4. e. up my people as he satisfied
18. 23. Daniel e. sacrifices of old
2. 24. 3. 13. e. 3. 18. Ro. 12. 9.
Prov. 1. 31. e. fruit of own way
23. 7. e. saith he, but his heart not
23. 10. honey e., but his heart not
Eccl. 9. 7. e. with joy, so much as suffic.
Isa. 1. 19. O friends: God accepteth
16. 1. 19. if obedient: drink ye
1. 15. we will e. own bread, only let
1. 15. butter and oil bread, only let
1. 15. flesh (for hunger): Jer. 19. 3. friend's
11. 7. lion e. straw, [CHILDREN.]
23. 10. young asses e. clean provender
23. 1. worm shall e. them as wool
61. e. shall be the riches of Gentiles
61. e. that e. swine's flesh, 66. 17.
61. my servants shall e. but ye, 22.

EAT.—Jer. 15. 16. words. 1 e. Eze. 3. 1.
13. 14. e. bread. 390 days e. thereof
16. e. by defiled bread among Gent.
16. 13. e. fine flour, honey, and oil
22. 9. e. upon the mountains, and
Dan. 1. 12. Prove. 10 days. pulses
4. 33. e. grass, Pa. 106. 20. [to e.]
Hos. 4. 10. e. and not have enough
Amos 7. 12. there e. bread, & prophesy
9. 14. gardens, and e. fruit, Jer. 29. 5.
Mic. 3. 3. e. flesh of my people
Mat. 6. 25. no thought what ye e.
26. take e. this is my body, Mark
14. 22. 1 Cor. 11. 24, 28, 28.
Mark 1. 6. e. locusts & wild honey
28. dogs e. of children's crumbs
13. 23. let us e. things set before you
17. 27. they did e. drink and be merry
22. 30. e. & drink at my table [to e.]
John 4. 31. Master e. 32. Have meat
6. 26. because ye e. flesh of leaves
63. except ye e. flesh of Son of man
1 Cor. 3. 16. did e. with gladness
8. 7. some e. as offered to not to e.
8. 16. whether ye e. do all to glory
2 Tim. 3. 10. if we are the better
Rev. 5. 3. 17. e. as doth a canker
10. 9-11. e. your flesh as fire
17. 6. little book e. tree of life
16. 16. shall e. her flesh [again
E. blood, Gen. 9. 4. flesh with life.
a perpetual sta. e. see Lev. 17. 14;
e. with the Lev. 17. 12. Act. 15. 29;
E. of sacrifice (idolators), 1 C. 10. 25.
Rev. 2. 14; call to—Ex 34. 15. Num.
25. 2. e. upon mountains, Eze. 18: 6.
29. e. bread, Gen. 31. 54; e. bread
before God, Ex. 18. 12: 24. 11. e.
12. 7. Ezek. 44. 3. 1 Chr. 29. 22;
e. flesh, Deut. 12. 3. 1 Chr. 29. 22;
the high place to e. 1 Sam. 9. 13.
Deut. 26. 14. not eaten in mourning
Pa. 69. 9. zeal of (for) thine house hath
me up, John 2. 17. Pa. 119. 139.
Pro. 9. 17. bread e. in secret pleasant
Hos. 10. 13. having e. fruit of his
Zech. 7. 19. having e. fruit of his
Luk. 12. 1. e. were 5,000: 15. 38. e. 4,000
Luk. 12. 26. e. In thy presence
Act. 12. 23. Herod was e. of worms
Isa. 55. 10. seed to sower came meat
Nah. 3. 12. fall into mouth of e.
Eccl. 4. 5. food. e. eateth his own flesh
Mat. 5. 11. why e. your master with
publicans and sinners, Luke 15. 2.
John 6. 24. whoso e. my flesh
57. he that e. this bread shall live by me
8. he that e. this bread shall live
e. that e. to the Lord he e. not
C. 11. 22. e. unworthily, e. damna-
1 C. 10. 29. e. with offence (hon-
ing, Ex. 32. 6. 1 Cor. 10. 7.
Mat. 11. 19. John came neither e. nor
drinking: 19. Son of man came e.
24. 38. were e. drinking, Lk. 17. 27.
29. as they were e. Jesus took
EIDIFY (build up). Ro. 14. 19. 1 Th.
5. 11. 1 Cor. 8. 1: 10. 23: 14. 17. Ac 9. 31.
1 Cor. 14. 8. speak unto men to e.
2 Cor. 10. 8. authority, for e. 12. 10.
1 Cor. 14. 12. ye may excel to edifying
2 Cor. 12. 19. we do all for your e.
Eph. 4. 12. for e. of body of Christ

EDIFY.—Eph. 4. 16
to the edifying in
Eph. 4. 29. but e.
1 Tim. 4. 8. question
EFFECT of ev. visit
Is. 32. 17. e. of righte
Mt. 15. 6. com. of Ge
Rom. 3. 13. making v
14. 14. promise made—
Ro. 9. 6. not as tho' w
1 Cor. 1. 17. let cross o
Gal. 5. 4. Christ is beco
1 Cor. 16. 9. great door a
2 Cor. 1. 6. which is e. in
Eph. 3. 7. e. working of
16. acc. to e. working
Jam. 3. 16. e. faith may bec
Gal. 2. 8. effectually, 1 Th
EGG. Dt. 22. 1. 1 Cor. 6. 9.
10. 14: 59. 5. Jer. 17. 11. Luk
ELDER. Eze. 10. 21. 2 John 1. 3.
Gen. 25. 23. e. serve younger
1 Tim. 5. 1. rebuke younger
2. e. treat e. women as mothe
19. agst an e. rec. not an accus
1 Pet. 5. 1. elders, I who am also
Ezra 10. 6. ask e. they will tell
Deut. 32. 7. according to counsel
Ac. 14. 23. ordained e. in every chur
20. 17. Ephesus called e. of chur
13. 23. 2. e. brethren send greeting
29. 17. Ephesus called e. of chur
Tit. 1. 5. ordain e. in every city
Heb. 11. 2. e. obtained good report
Jam. 5. 14. sick. call for e. of church
Rev. 4. 6. 11. 16: 19. 4. 7. 11: 14. 3.
ELECT. chosen, choice one. Lightest
Isa. 42. 1. e. in whom my soul de-
45. 4. for Israel my e. I have called
65. 9. mine e. shall inherit it
32. my e. shall inherit it
Matt. 22. 12. enjoy work of hands
24. if possible deceive very e. [ened
31. gather his e. from the four winds
Luk. 18. 7. God avenge his own e.
Rom. 8. 33. to charge of God's e.
Col. 3. 12. put on as the e. of God
1 Tim. 5. 21. endure the e. of God
Tit. 1. 2. 10. 1. endure the e. of God
1 Pet. 1. 2. e. acc. to faith of God's e.
2. e. corner stone, e. precious of
1 John 1. e. lady: 13. e. sister
1 Pet. 5. 13. church elected with you
Rom. 9. 11. purpose of God, accord-
11. 5. remnant according to e. of grace
7. the e. hath obtained, rest belon-
25. touching the e. they are beloved
1 Thes. 1. 4. knowing your e. of God
2 Pet. 1. 10. make calling and e. sure
ELEMENTS. (rudiments), Gal. 4. 9.
ELEMOS. (alms), 1 Cor. 13. 24.
EMPTY pit. Ex. 4. 10. Acts 18. 24.
pitchers, Judg. 7. 16; e. 45: 27;
Ex. 23. 15. none shall appear before
me e. 34. 29. Deut. 16. 16.
Deut. 15. 13. go away e. Gen. 31. 42.
Hos. 10. 1. Isr. is e. vine, he brings
Luk. 1. 53. sent e. away, Mk. 12. 3.
Isa. 34. 11. the stones of emptiness
EMULATIONS. (rivalry), Rom. 11. 14;
(envy), Gal. 5. 26.
END of all flesh is come, Gen. 6. 13.
Dt. 32. 20. see what their e. shall be
39. 4. make me to know my e.
73. 27. then understood I their e.
109. 96. seen an e. of all perfection
Prov. 5. 4. e. is bitter as wormwood
14. 12. e. thereof are ways of death

END.—Ecol. 4. 8. no *e.* of his labour
Ecol. 7. 2. mourning. *e.* is the *e.* of all
8. *e.* is better than the beginning
Isa. 9. 7. of his government no *e.*
Jer. 5. 31. what will ye do in the *e.*
17. 11. at his *e.* shall be a fool
29. 11. to give you an expected *e.*
31. 17. there is hope in this *e.*
Lam. 4. 18. our *e.* is come, our *e.* is
near, Ezek. 7. 2. 6. Amos 8. 2.
Eze. 31. 25. when iniquity have an *e.*
Dan. 8. 19. at time appointed the *e.*
12. 8. what shall be the *e.* of these, 13.
Hab. 2. 8. at the *e.* it shall speak
Matt. 13. 39. harvest is *e.* of world
24. 3. what *e.* sign of the *e.* of world
6. but the *e.* is not yet, Luke 21. 9.
Ro. 6. 21. *e.* of those things is death
22. ye have *e.* & the *e.* everlasting life
10. 4. C. *e.* of law for righteousness
14. 9. to this *e.* C. both died & rose
1 Tim. 1. 5. *e.* of commd't. is charity
Heb. 6. 8. whose *e.* is to be burned
16. oath. to them an *e.* of all strife
7. 3. beginning of days, nor *e.* of life
17. 3. considering *e.* of conversation
James 5. 11. seen the *e.* of the Lord
1 Pet. 1. 9. receiving *e.* of your faith
4. 7. *e.* of all things is at hand
17. *e.* of those that obey not gospel
Rev. 21. 6. beginning and *e.* 22. 13.
& 1. 8. 1 S. 3. 12. [30. 11. Eze. 11. 13.
Jer. 4. 27. make a full end, 6. 10. 18.
Num. 23. 10. last end, Jer. 12. 4.
Lam. 1. 9. 4. 18. Dan. 8. 19. 9. 24.
Deut. 8. 16. latter end, 32. 29. Job
42. 12. Prov. 19. 20. 3 Pet. 2. 20.
Ps. 119. 33. unto the end, Dan. 6. 26.
Mt. 24. 13. 28. 20. John 13. 1. 1 Co.
1. 8. Heb. 3. 14. 6. 11. Rev. 2. 26.
1 Tim. 1. 4. endless, Heb. 7. 16.
Ps. 22. 27. ends of world remember
65. 5. confidence of all ends of earth
67. 7. shall fear him, Zech. 9. 10.
93. 3. have seen salvation, Is. 52. 10.
Prov. 17. 24. eyes of fool in—
Isa. 45. 22. be ye saved—Acts 13. 47.
1 Cor. 10. 11. ends of the world. come
ENQUED. Gen. 30. 29. 2 Chron. 2.
13. 15. Luke 24. 48. James 5. 13.
ENQUIRE. Job 6. 15. 31. 22.
Gen. 33. 14. as children are able to *e.*
Ps. 30. 5. weeping may *e.* for a night
102. 26. they perish, but thou shalt *e.*
Prov. 27. 24. crown *e.* to every genera.
Ezek. 22. 14. can thine heart *e.* or
Mark 4. 17. no root, and *e.* but for a
13. 13. that shall *e.* unto end shall
2 Tim. 2. 3. *e.* hardness as a soldier
10. *e.* all things for elect's sake
4. 3. they will not *e.* sound doctrine
5. watch thou, *e.* afflictions, do the
Heb. 12. 7. if ye *e.* chastening, God
James 5. 11. we count happy who *e.*
Ps. 81. 15. ah. have endured for ever
Rom. 9. 22. *e.* with. long-suffering
2 Tim. 3. 11. what persecutions I *e.*
Heb. 6. 15. patiently *e.* he obtained
10. 32. ye *e.* a great fighting of afflictions
11. 27. *e.* as seeing who is invisible
12. 2. *e.* cross, 3. *e.* contradiction
Ps. 30. 5. his anger endured but a
52. 1. goodness of G. *e.* continually
100. 5. his truth *e.* to all generations
145. 13. thy dominion *e.* throughout
Mat. 10. 22. that *e.* to end, shall be
saved, 24. 13. Mark 13. 13.
John 6. 27. meat which *e.* unto life
1 Cor. 13. 7. charity *e.* all things
Jam. 1. 12. blessed. *e.* temptation
Ps. 9. 7. endure for ever, the Lord,
102. 12. 26. & 104. 31; his name, Ps.
72. 17. his seed, 80. 29. 36.
1 Chron. 16. 34. 41. endureth for ever,
his mercy, 2 Chr. 5. 13. 7. 3. 20. 21.
Ezra 3. 1. Ps. 106. 1; 107. 1; 118. 1;
& 136. 1—26. 138. 8. Jer. 53. 11;
his righteousness—Ps. 113. 3; 112. 3;
111. 10. his praise—

ENDURE.—Ps. 117. 3. truth of Lord
endureth for ever; thy judgments—
119. 160; thy name—185. 13; word
of Lord—1 Pet. 1. 25. [for ever
Ps. 19. 9. fear of the Lord endureth
Heb. 10. 34. in heaven an *e.* substance
ENEMY. Ex. 15. 6, 9. Ps. 7. 5.
Ex. 23. 22. I. an *e.* to thy enemies
Deut. 32. 27. I feared wrath of the *e.*
1 Sam. 24. 19. find him *e.* will let
Job 33. 10. counsel me for his *e.*
Ps. 7. 5. let *e.* persecute my soul
8. 2. mightest still *e.* and avenger
Prov. 27. 6. kisses of *e.* are deceitful
Isa. 63. 10. he turned to be their *e.*
1 Cor. 15. 26. last *e.* destroyed is death
Gal. 4. 16. am I become your *e.*
2 Thea. 3. 15. count him not as *e.*
Jam. 4. 4. friend of world, *e.* of God
1 Kings 21. 20. mine enemy, Ps. 7. 4.
Mic. 7. 8. 10. Job 16. 9. Lam. 2. 22.
Ex. 23. 4. thy enemy, Prov. 25. 21.
Rom. 12. 20. Matt. 6. 43. [house
Mic. 7. 6. man's enemies. men of own
Ro. 5. 10. if when *e.* we were reconcil.
1 Cor. 15. 25. put *e.* under his feet
Phil. 3. 18. *e.* to the cross of Christ
Col. 1. 21. *e.* in your mind by wicked
Gen. 22. 17. his enemies, Ps. 68. 1, 21:
112. 8; 132. 18. Prov. 16. 7. Isa.
50. 18; 66. 6. Heb. 10. 13.
Deut. 32. 41. my enemies, Ps. 18. 17.
43. 23. 5. 119. 98; 130. 22; 143. 12.
Isa. 1. 24. Luke 19. 27. [71, 74.
Deut. 32. 31. our enemies, Luke 1.
Kz. 23. 28. thy enemies, Num. 10. 35.
Dt. 28. 49, &c.: 33. 29. Judg. 8. 31. Ps.
21. 8; 92. 9; 110. 1. Mt. 22. 44. Heb. 1. 13.
Ge. 3. 15. I will put enmity between
Ro. 8. 7. carnal mind is *e.* against G.
Eph. 2. 15. abolished *e.*: 16. slain *e.*
ENGAGED his heart, Jer. 30. 21.
ENJOIN. Job 36. 23. Heb. 9. 20. Phil. 8.
ENJOY. Num. 36. 8. Deut. 32. 41.
Lev. 25. 34. land *e.* her sabbaths, 43.
Acts 24. 2. we *e.* great quietness
1 Tim. 6. 17. give all things to *e.*
Heb. 11. 25. *e.* pleasures of sin for
ENLARGED. Ex. 34. 24. Mic. 1. 16.
Gen. 9. 27. God shall *e.* Japheth
Deut. 33. 20. he that enlarged Gad
2 Sam. 22. 37. enlarged steps, Ps. 18. 36.
Ps. 4. 1. *e.* me when in distress
25. 17. troubles of my heart are *e.*
119. 32. when thou shalt *e.* my heart
Isa. 5. 14. hell hath *e.* herself
54. 2. *e.* the place of thy tent
60. 5. thy heart shall fear, and be *e.*
Hab. 2. 5. *e.* his desires as hell
2 Cor. 6. 11. our heart is *e.* 13.
Ezra. 4. 14. enlargement
ENLIGHTEN darkness, Ps. 18. 28.
Eph. 1. 18. eyes of your understand-
ing being enlightened [once *e.*
Heb. 6. 4. impossible for those
Ps. 19. 8. commd't. enlightening eyes
ENOUGH. I have, Gen. 23. 9. 11.
Gen. 45. 28. it is *e.* Joseph. is alive
Ex. 36. 5. people bring more than *e.*
2 S. 24. 16. Lord said to angel, it is *e.*
1 Kings 19. 4. it is *e.* take away life
Prov. 30. 15, 16. say not, it is *e.*
Hos. 4. 10. eat, and not *e.* Hag. 1. 6.
Mat. 10. 25. it is *e.* for disciple that
Mark 14. 41. it is *e.* hour is come
Luke 15. 17. bread *e.* and to spare
ENQUIRE after iniquity, Job 10. 6.
Ps. 27. 4. to *e.* in his temple [God
78. 34. returned and *e.* early after
Ecol. 7. 10. thou dost not *e.* wisely
Isa. 21. 12. if ye will *e.* *e.* ye: return
Ezek. 36. 37. I will yet for this be
enquired of by the house of Israel
Zeph. 1. 6. have not... L. *e.* for him
Matt. 2. 7. Herod *e.* diligently
1 P. 1. 10. of wh. salvation prophets *e.*
Judg. 20. 27. enquired of the Lord,
1 Sam. 22. 4; 30. 8. 2 Sam. 2. 1:
5. 19, 23; 21. 1. Jer. 21. 2.

ENQUIRE.—Prov. 2. 2. and after
vows to make enquiry
ENRICHED. 1 Cor. 13. 10. & 2
Ps. 65. 9. *e.* it with the word of G.
ENSMALP. 1 C. 11. 17. 27.
1 Th. 1. 7. 2 Th. 3. 1; 1 P. 13. 12.
ENSIGN. Isa. 5. 26; 34. 2. Isa. 54.
Isa. 11. 10. stand for a camp, 12.
Ps. 74. 4. set up their ensign
ENTER. Gen. 7. 13. 1. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2.
Num. 20. 24. Deut. 11. 2. 2. 2.
Ps. 100. 4. *e.* his gates with singing,
118. 20. gate. the righteous shall
Isa. 2. 10. *e.* into the rock and life
26. 2. open, righteous nation will
29. *e.* into thy chambers, and sit
32. 2. righteous shall *e.* us now
Mat. 5. 29. no case *e.* into heaven
6. 6. when thou prayest, *e.* kingdom
7. 13. *e.* at strait gate, Luke 13. 24.
21. shall *e.* into kingdom of heaven
18. 8. it is better to *e.* into hell
19. 23. rich hardly *e.* into kingdom
24. than for rich men to *e.* into
dom of heaven, Mt. 10. 25. 13. 44.
25. 21. servant, *e.* thou into hell
Mark 16. 38. watch and pray, lest
ye *e.* into temptation, Luke 22. 28.
Luke 13. 24. seek to *e.* but will
24. 26. suffered... & *e.* into hell
John 3. 4. can he *e.* the second time
5. he cannot *e.* into the kingdom
10. 9. I. door by me if any man
Ac. 14. 22. thour tribulation shall
Heb. 4. 3. believed, *e.* into us
10. 19. *e.* into holiest by blood of J.
Rev. 15. 8. no man able to *e.* temple
21. 27. not *e.* it, any, that shall
22. 14. *e.* through gates into city
Job 22. 4. will he enter into judgment?
34. 22; not—judgment, Ps. 13.
Pro. 4. 14.—path of wicked, as we
23. 10.—the fields of fathers
Mat. 36. 41. that ye—temptation
Ps. 119. 130. entrance, 1 Pet. 1. 11.
Lk. 11. 52. entered not yourselves
John 4. 38. ye *e.* into their house
10. 1. *e.* not by door, but climb
Rom. 5. 12. sin *e.* by door, but climb
5. 9. law *e.* that offence... shall
Heb. 4. 4. *e.* not because of unbelief
10. that is *e.* into his rest, he cannot
Mat. 23. 13. entering, Lk. 13. 28.
4. 19. 15. 11. Thos. 1. 1. Heb. 4. 1.
ENTER into the stream, Heb. 4. 1.
ENTICE. Ex. 32. 16. Deut. 8. 1.
(Ahab) 2 Chr. 18. 19. 21. Ps. 11.
Job 31. 27. enticed, James 1. 14.
1 Cor. 2. 4. enticing word, Gal. 6.
ENVY slayeth silly one, Job 1. 5.
Prov. 2. 31. *e.* not the oppressor
14. 20. *e.* is the righteousness of him
23. 17. let not thy heart *e.* upon
24. 7. who is able to stand before
15. 11. 13. *e.* of Ephraim shall be
26. 11. shall be ashamed for them
Eze. 35. 11. do according to envy
Matt. 27. 18. for *e.* they delivered him
Acts 7. 9. moved with *e.* 17. 5. 14.
Phil. 1. 15. some preach Christ *e.*
1 Tim. 6. 4. whereof covetousness
Tit. 3. 3. living in *e.* hatred and
James 4. 5. spirit in us is envious
1 Pet. 2. 1. laying aside all envy
Gen. 26. 14. Philistines envied Jacob
30. 1. Rachel *e.* Leah; 27. 11. Jacob
e. Joseph; Ps. 106. 16. thy *e.* house
Ecol. 4. 4. work, for this man *e.* us
Nu. 11. 29. envied thou for us
1 Cor. 13. 4. charity envied not
Ro. 13. 13. not in strife and envy
1 Cor. 3. 3. carnal; for *e.* among you
2 Cor. 12. 20. debates, *e.* Gal. 5.
Gal. 5. 26. not *e.* one another
Jam. 3. 16. where *e.* there is confusion
Ps. 37. 1. covetousness, 23. 1. Prov. 23. 1.
EPHOD. Ex. 28. 2. Judg. 8. 2. 2.
17. 5. 1 Sam. 2. 18. 21. 1. 2. 2. 2.
& 30. 7. 2 Sam. 6. 14. Hos. 3. 4.

1 Thes. 5. 9. 2 Cor. 7. 8. Col. 3. 2. e. written in our hearts
1 Cor. 13. 1. Job 28. 16. (Paul's).
1 Cor. 13. 1. Prov. 26. 7. Lam. 2. 13. &
1 Cor. 13. 1. 25. way of Lord is not e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 20. 12. made them e. to us
1 Cor. 13. 1. 18. making self e. with God
1 Cor. 13. 1. 6. no robbery to e. with God
1 Cor. 13. 1. 1. masters, give. just and e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 14. equals, 2 C. 8. 14. equality
1 Cor. 13. 1. 2. judge poor with e. 98. 9.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 2. receive instruction of e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 2. nor to strike princes and e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 11. a. reprove labour is in e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 14. truth fallen, e. cannot enter
1 Cor. 13. 1. 9. princes that devour evil
1 Cor. 13. 1. 2. Levi walked with me in e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 21. do e. in heart, Heb. 3. 10.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 14. 22. not thy commandments
1 Cor. 13. 1. 27. 19. 16. leaders that devise evil
1 Cor. 13. 1. 28. 1. wayfaring men shall to e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 23. 13. made us to e. from thy
1 Cor. 13. 1. 12. spirit of whoredom—
1 Cor. 13. 1. 22. 29. e. not knowing people, e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 15. 22. if ye have erred, offer
1 Cor. 13. 1. 6. 2. understand, I have e. exceedingly
1 Cor. 13. 1. 119. 1. I e. not by my error
1 Cor. 13. 1. 28. 7. in vision, stumble in precepts
1 Cor. 13. 1. 10. 16. have e. from judgment
1 Cor. 13. 1. 10. 17. errata, Ezek. 45. 20.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 6. & 10. 5. Dan. 6. 4.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 10. 15. vanity work of e. 51. 18.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 27. 64. last e. be worse than first
1 Cor. 13. 1. 20. 2. sinner from of their e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 17. led away with e. of his way
1 Cor. 13. 1. 6. 6. know who live in e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 19. 12. after the e. of wicked
1 Cor. 13. 1. 9. 7. for the e. of Balaam
1 Cor. 13. 1. 2. for the e. of the people
1 Cor. 13. 1. 9. 19. 22. & 32. 8.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 20. 12. think not thou shalt e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 2. deliver me and cause me to e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 10. 13. let me fall whilst I e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 26. 2. pleaseth G. shall not e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 11. evil, out of mount Zion
1 Cor. 13. 1. 15. shall he be able to e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 33. e. damnation of G.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 2. e. accounted worthy of hell
1 Cor. 13. 1. 13. destruction worthy to e.
1 Cor. 13. 1. 3. how shall we e. if neglect
1 Cor. 13. 1. 15. 10, 17, 19. I only am e. to

ESCAPE.—Pa. 124. 7. soul is escaped
14. 20. e. of the nations (as a bird
John 10. 29. e. out of their hands
Heb. 12. 25. e. not who refused him
2 P. 1. 4. e. corruption of the world, 20.
ESCHOLASTIC, Job 1. 8. 1 Pet. 5. 11.
ESTABLISH, Num. 30. 11. 2.
15. & Dent. 28. 9. Job 36. 7.
Gen. 9. 9. e. my covenant, 1 Kings
1. 6. 4. Lev. 26. 9. Deut. 5. 18.
1 Sam. 1. 23. the Lord e. his word
25. e. the Lord for ever, and do as
7. 15. e. throne of kingdom, 13.
Pa. 7. 9. but the just, 48. 8. 1 Chr.
89. 2. faithfulness shall e. in heaven
90. 17. e. work of our hands, e. for
119. 38. e. equity, executest covenant
Prov. 15. 23. e. border of thy servant
27. 7. no rest till he e. the earth
Rom. 3. 10. yea, we e. the law
10. 23. that is of power to e. you
1 Th. 3. 13. e. your hearts, Jam. 5. 8.
2 Thes. 2. 17. e. in every good word
1 Pet. 5. 10. e. thing of all grace e. you
Gen. 41. 52. thing is established
Ex. 15. 17. which thy hands have e.
78. 5. he e. a testimony in Jacob
112. 8. world (2. thy throne) is e.
119. 90. hast e. the earth, and 8.
140. 11. let not an evil speaker be e.
14. 26. ponder, let all thy ways be e.
16. 12. throne is e. by wickedness
20. 18. every purpose is e. by counsel
30. 4. e. all the ends of the earth
16. 5. in mercy shall throne be e.
Jer. 10. 12. e. world by wisdom, 51. 13.
Hab. 1. 12. e. them for correction
Mat. 13. 16. of two or three witnesses
Acts 16. 5. so were e. 2 Cor. 13. 1.
Rom. 1. 7. 11. to the end you may be e.
Col. 2. 7. built up, e. in the faith
Heb. 8. 6. e. upon better promises
13. 9. the heart be e. with grace
2 Pet. 1. 13. e. in the present truth
Lev. 25. 30. shall be established
Deut. 19. 13. Ps. 89. 21. 2 Cor. 13. 1.
2 Chron. 20. 28. decree a thing and it—
Ps. 102. 28. their seed—before thee
Prov. 12. 19. lip of truth—for ever
16. 3. commit to L. thy thoughts—
25. 5. throne—in righteousness, 29. 14.
Isa. 2. 2. Lord's house, Mic. 4. 1.
Jer. 30. 20. congregation—before
Pro. 2. 12. woe to him that e. city
2 Cor. 1. 21. e. us with you is God
ESTATE, Gen. 48. 7. Esth. 1. 7, 19.
Pa. 20. 5. man at best e. is vanity
136. 25. remembered us in low e.
Prov. 27. 23. know e. of thy flocks
Lam. 1. 48. low e. is worse, Lk. 11. 36.
Rom. 12. 16. condescend to men of low e.
Phil. 4. 11. in whatsoever e. content
Jude 6. angels that kept not first e.
1 Thes. 5. 12. I e. all thy precepts
1 Thes. 5. 13. e. him stricken of God
1 Thes. 5. 13. e. them highly in love

CONCORDANCE.]
1 Sam. 2. 30. des
Isa. 53. 3. despise
Luke 16. 13. is high
Rom. 14. 5. esteem
14. to him that e. it
Heb. 11. 26. esteeming
Pa. 28. 3. wicked are
78. 30. not e. from the
Ezek. 14. 5. they are a
ETERNAL God thy ref
Isa. 60. 15. make thee an
Mark 3. 29. danger of e.
2 Cor. 1. 20. even his e. p
18. things not seen whicl
Eph. 3. 11. according to e.
1 Tim. 1. 17. to King e. . . b
2 Tim. 2. 10. salvation with
Heb. 5. 9. author of e. salva
2. 12. baptism and of e. juda
14. thro' e. Spirit; 15. e. inher
1 Pet. 5. 10. e. glory; 15. e. inher
Mat. 19. 16. that I may have
25. 46. the righteous shall go in
John 3. 15. and in world to con
6. 50. wages, gathereth fruit unto
6. 54. blood, hath—e. I think ye have
10. 23. I give unto them—17. 2.
12. 25. shall keep it unto—
17. 3. this is—known only true God
Acts 13. 48. ordained to be believed
5. 21. e. unto me might grace reign to
6. 23. the gift of God is—through
1 Tim. 6. 12. lay hold on—[Jesus
Tit. 1. 2. in hope of—which God
1 John 1. 2. promise with hope of—
2. 25. ye know, promised us, even—
3. 15. record, G. hath given—hath—
13. may know that ye have—20.
Jude 21. looking for mercy unto—
ETERNITY, that inhabits, Isa. 57. 15.
EUNUCH, 2 Kings 9. 32. & 20. 18.
Isa. 56. 3. no e. say, I am a dry tree
Acts 19. 12. some e. born, made e.
Mat. 5. 27. e. had come to Jerusa
Pa. 26. 12. foot stands in e. place
Song 4. 2. flock of sheep e. shorn
Luke 19. 44. lay thee e. with ground
1 Kings 18. 29. at e. sacrifice, Ezra
4. 5. Pa. 141. 2. Dan. 9. 21.
Zech. 14. 7. at e. time shall be light
EVENT, Eccl. 2. 14. & 2. 3.
eternally, Job. 4. 7. & 14. 9.
Pa. 5. 11. let them e. in his way
25. 15. my eyes e. towards the Lord
57. 20. he is e. merciful and lendeth
111. 5. will e. e. before me
119. 98. thy commandments are e.
Lam. 1. 31. son, thou art e. with
John 8. 35. in house son abideth e.
1 Thes. 4. 17. be e. with the Lord
2 Tim. 3. 7. e. learning, and never
Heb. 7. 24. this man continueth e.
25. he e. liveth to God make intercession
Jude 23. to God be glory now and
Gen. 3. 22. eat and live for ever
Deut. 32. 40. lift up hand and live—
Josh. 4. 24. fear Lord your God—

EVER.—1 Ki. 10. 9. L. lov. *for ever*
 11. 39. afflict seed of David, not—
 Ps. 9. 7. Lord shall endure—102. 12.
 2. 7. thou wilt preserve them—
 22. 26. your heart shall live—
 23. 6. dwell in house of Lord—61. 4.
 29. 10. on floods Lord sitteth king—
 30. 12. give thanks to thee—52. 9.
 33. 11. counsel of Lord standeth—
 37. 18. their inheritance shall be—
 38. saints preserved (29. dwell)—
 49. 9. live—and not see corruption—
 73. 26. God my strength & portion—
 74. 19. forget not congr. of poor—
 81. 15. their time should endure—
 92. 7. that they shall be destroyed—
 103. 9. Lord will not keep his anger—
 105. 8. remember . covenant—111. 9.
 112. 6. righteous not be moved—
 119. 111. testimonies as heritage—
 128. 14. this is my rest— I have
 146. 6. who keepeth truth—
 Prov. 27. 24. riches are not—crown
 Eccl. 1. 4. the earth abideth—
 Isa. 26. 4. trust in Lord—forin Lord
 33. 17. quietness and assurance—
 40. 8. word of our God shall stand—
 57. 16. I will not contend—Gen. 6. 3.
 59. 21. my words shall not depart—
 Jer. 3. 5. will be reserve anger—12.
 23. 29. that they may fear me—
 Lam. 3. 31. Lord will not cast off—
 Mic. 7. 18. retaineth not his anger—
 Zech. 1. 5. prophets, do they live—
 Jhn. 6. 51. if any eat. shall live—58.
 Rom. 1. 23. Creator who is blessed—
 9. 5. Christ is over all God blessed—
 2 Cor. 9. 9. his rights. remaineth—
 Heb. 13. 8. J. C., same, & to day, &
 1 Pet. 1. 22. word of God abideth—
 25. word of Lord endureth—Is. 40. 8.
 1 John 2. 17. doeth will of G., abide—
 Ex. 15. 18. L. reigns *for ever* & ever
 1 Chron. 16. 36. blessed be God—29.
 10. Neh. 9. 5. Dan. 2. 20.
 Ps. 16. 10. the Lord is king—
 45. 6. thy throne, O God, is—Heb. 1. 3.
 48. 14. this God is our God—52. 8.
 111. 8. commandments stand fast—
 119. 44. I will keep thy law—
 145. 1. I will bless thy name—2, 31.
 Dan. 12. 3. they shine as stars—
 Mic. 4. 5. walk in name of God—
 Gal. 1. 5. to whom be glory—Phil. 4.
 30. 1 Tim. 1. 7. Heb. 12. 21. 1 Pet.
 4. 11. Rev. 1. 6. & Ro. Rom. 11. 36.
 Rev. 4. 9. who liveth—Dan. 4. 34: 12. 7.
EVERLASTING hills, Gen. 49. 26.
 Ge. 17. 8. Can., an e. possession, 48. 4.
 21. 33. called on name of e. God
 Ex. 40. 15. e. priesthood, Num. 25. 13.
 Deut. 33. 27. underneath are e. arms
 Ps. 24. 7. be ye lifted up ye e. doors
 41. 13. blessed be God from e. to e.
 90. 8. from e. to e. thou art, 106. 48.
 103. 17. mercy of L. from e. to e. 100. 5.
 112. 4. righteous in remembrance—
 119. 143. thy righteousness is e. 144.
 130. 24. lead me in the way e.
 145. 13. e. kingdom, Dan. 4. 3. (Hon
 Pro. 10. 35. righteous is an e. founda-
 Isa. 9. 6. mighty God, the e. Father
 26. 4. in Lord Jehovah is e. strength
 33. 14. who dwell with e. burnings
 25. 10. songs of e. joy, 51. 11. & 61. 7.
 Isa. 40. 28. e. God. fainteth not
 45. 17. Israel saved with e. salvation
 54. 8. with e. kindness will I. mercy
 56. 13. to Lord for a name an e. sign
 56. 5. an e. name, 63. 12. —from e. 16.
 60. 19. Lord shall be an e. light, 20.
 Jer. 10. 10. true living God, e. King
 30. 11. e. confusion never forgotten
 23. 40. e. reproach; 31. 3. with e. love
 Dan. 4. 34. e. dominion, 7. 14.
 9. 24. to bring in e. righteousness
 Mic. 5. 2. goings forth of old from e.
 Hab. 1. 12. art thou not from e. my
 3. 6. e. mountains scattered; his

EVERLASTING.—Matt. 18. 8. cast
 into e. fire, 25. 41. (ment
 Mat. 25. 46. shall go into e. punish-
 2 The. 1. 9. punished. . e. destruction
 2 Lk. 6. 16. given us e. consolation
 Lk. 16. 9. receive into e. habitations
 1 Tim. 6. 16. to whom be power e.
 2 Pet. 1. 11. e. kindg. of L. J. Christ
 Jude 6. reserved in e. chains
 Rev. 14. 6. having the e. gospel
 Dan. 12. 2. awake to *everlasting* life
 Matt. 19. 29. shall inherit—
 Luke 18. 30. in world to come—
 John 8. 16. not perish but have—35.
 4. 14. well of. springing up into—
 5. 24. that heareth my word hath—
 6. 27. meat which endureth to—
 40. whose believeth may have—47.
 16. 30. his commandment is—
 Acts 14. 45. yourselves unworthy of—
 Rom. 6. 22. ye have. and the end—
 Gal. 6. 8. shall of the Spirit reap—
 1 Tim. 1. 16. believe on him to—
EVERMORE. Ps. 16. 11. & Job. 6.
 2 & C. 11. 31. 1 Th. 5. 16. Rev. 1. 18.
EVERY imagination evil, Gen. 6. 5.
 Ps. 32. 6. for this e. one. godly pur-
 119. 101. e. evil way; 104. e. false—128.
 Prov. 2. 9. understand e. good path
 14. 15. simple believeth e. word
 15. 3. eyes of Lord are in e. place
 30. 5. e. word of God is pure
 Eccl. 3. 1. a time to e. purpose
 Is. 45. 23. e. knee shall bow, e. tongue
 swear, Rom. 14. 11. Phil. 2. 11.
 1 Ti. 4. 4. e. creature of God is good
 2 T. 2. 21. e. good (4. 18. e. evil) work
 Heb. 12. 1. let us lay aside e. weight
 1 Jhn. 4. 1. believe not e. spirit, try
EVIDENCE, Jer. 22. 16. Heb. 11. 1.
Evidently (visibly), Ac. 10. 3. Gal. 3. 1.
EVIL. Gen. 2. 9, 17, & 3. 5, 22.
 Deut. 29. 21. I will separate him to e.
 30. 15. set before thee death and e.
 Josh. 24. 15. if it seem e. to you
 Job 2. 10. we receive good and not e.
 5. 19. in trouble no e. touch thee
 30. 26. looked for good e. came
 Ps. 23. 4. I will fear no e. for thou
 34. 31. e. shall ally the wicked
 51. 4. have done this e. in thy night
 32. 1. lovest e. more than good
 91. 10. no e. shall befall thee
 97. 10. ye that love the Lord, hate e.
 Prov. 5. 14. I was almost in all e.
 12. 21. no e. shall happen to just
 15. 3. beholding the e. and good
 31. 13. will do him good and not e.
 Ec. 5. 13. sore e., riches kept to hurt
 9. 3. heart of man is full of e.
 Isa. 5. 20. call e. good, and good e.
 7. 15. know to refuse the e. 16.
 45. 7. I make peace and create e.
 57. 1. taken away from the e. to come
 57. 7. feet run to e. and make haste
 Jer. 17. 17. art my hope in day of e.
 18. 11. I thought of peace and not of e.
 29. 11. brought of peace and not of e.
 44. 11. set my face against you for e.
 27. I will watch over them for e.
 Lam. 3. 38. proceedeth not e. & good
 Esek. 7. 5. an e., an only e. is come
 Dan. 9. 12. on us a great e. 13. 14.
 Amos 6. 16. shall there be e. in a city
 5. 14. seek good and not e. that live
 15. hate e. love good, Mic. 3. 2.
 9. 4. set eyes on them for e. [hold e.
 Hab. 1. 13. purer eyes than to be-
 Matt. 5. 11. all manner of e. against
 6. 34. sufficient to . day is e. thereof
 Rom. 8. 9. on every soul that doeth e.
 7. 19. e. which I would not that I do
 2. 1. I would do good e. is present
 12. 17. recompense no man e. for e.
 21. be not overcome of e. but over-
 16. 19. simple concerning e. [come e.
 1 Cor. 13. 5. charity thinketh no e.
 1 Th. 5. 15. render e. for e. 1 Pet. 3. 9.
 22. abstain from all appearance of e.

EVIL.—1 Ti. 6. 13. live of the rest of
 Tit. 3. 2. to speak e. of men
 Heb. 1. 14. discern with goodness
 Gen. 6. 5. thoughts evil & L. H.
 47. 9. few and e. have him the days
 Prov. 14. 19. e. bow him to the
 15. 15. all days of affliction
 Isa. 1. 4. a seed of e. man, 3. 2.
 Eka. 5. 45. same to the man of
 7. 11. if ye, being e., have had
 13. 34. how can ye being e. be
 Lk. 6. 45. kind to unkind
 John 3. 19. because they hate
 Eph. 5. 16. because the day
 3 John 11. follow not the e. man
 Jude 10. speak e. of them that
EXACT. Deut. 15. 2. Ps. 8. 2.
 5. 7. Look. 2. 13; e. e. light
EXA. T. self. Dan. 11. H. 2. 3. 4.
 Ex. 15. 2. my father's God, 1. 1.
 1 Sam. 2. 10. e. horn of his might
 Ps. 34. 1. let us e. his name
 57. 34. e. thee to inherit land
 99. 5. e. Lord for he is holy, 138.
 118. 26. Lord I will e. thee, hall
 Esek. 21. 8. e. him that is
 1 Pet. 5. 23. & e. ye in desire
 Num. 24. 7. his kingdom is e.
 23. 28. 47. e. be God of my soul
 Neh. 9. 5. above all blessing
 Job 8. 11. e. to safety, 31. 7. 3. 8.
 Ps. 89. 16. in righteousness shall
 Pro. 11. 11. by . of upright, e. 14.
 Isa. 2. 2. Lord's house e. 24. 1.
 2. 11. Lord alone shall be e. 2. 2.
 5. 16. & 20. 18. & 23. 5. 14.
 40. 4. every valley shall be e. & 4.
 my highways—33. 13. my strength
 Hos. 13. 1. Ephraim was e. in heart
 Matt. 11. 23. Capernaum with us
 e. to heaven, Luke 10. 14.
 23. 13. humbleth himself shall be
 Luke 1. 53. e. them of low degree
 Ac. 2. 33. by right hand of G. & 1. 2.
 2 Cor. 12. 7. I be e. above man
 Phil. 2. 9. God hath highly ex-
 James 1. 9. low rejects the high
 Pro. 14. 34. righteous. e. shall
 Lk. 14. 11. e. himself be ashamed, 14.
 2 Cor. 10. 5. high thing that he
 2 Thea. 2. 4. e. himself showing
EXAMINE. Luke 22. 34. & 2. 3.
 Ps. 24. 2. e. me, O Lord, y. 1.
 1 Cor. 11. 28. man e. self, 1 Cor. 13.
EXAMPLE. 1 Thea. 1. 7. 1. 7. 1. 7.
 Mat. 1. 19. not make his yoke
 John 13. 15. I have given yoke
 1 Cor. 10. 6. these things were
 Phil. 3. 17. us for an e. 1 Th. 5. 1.
 1 Tim. 4. 12. an e. of holiness
 Heb. 4. 11. the same e. of what
 8. 5. e. shadow of heavenly things
 1 Pet. 2. 31. Christ leaving us
 8. 3. not lords but e. to do
 2 Pet. 2. 2. making Bodiam a
EXCEED. Deut. 32. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
 Matt. 5. 20. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
 2 Cor. 3. 9. ministration of righte-
 Gen. 17. 6. exceeding fruitful
 15. 1. thy shield & thy girdle
 27. 34. Eam. cried with e. voice
 Num. 14. 7. land (Canaan) that
 1 Sa. 2. 3. talk no more so proudly
 1 K. 4. 23. Solomon wisdom e.
 1 Chron. 23. 3. house a magnifi-
 Ps. 43. 4. I will go to God, my
 Matt. 5. 12. rejoice and be glad
 28. 33. my soul is a servant
 Rom. 7. 13. might become e.
 2 Cor. 4. 17. a far more e. 1. 1.
 4. 1. I am e. joyful in all tribu-
 9. 14. for the e. grace of God
 Eph. 1. 19. e. greatness of his
 2. 7. might show e. riches of his
 3. 20. him. able to do e. things
 1 Tim. 1. 14. grace was e. showing
 1 Pet. 4. 13. rejoice, glad with

EXCEED.—2 P. 1. 4. *exceeding* great Jude 24. present you with *e. joy* Gen. 13. 13. sinners before the Lord *exceedingly*, 1 Sa. 26. 21. 2 Sa. 13. 15. Ps. 68. 3. let righteous *e. rejoice* 119. 46. thy testimonies I love *e.* 1 Thes. 3. 10. praying *e. that* face 2 Thes. 1. 3. your faith growth *e.*

EXCEL. Gen. 49. 4. 1 Kings 4. 30. Ps. 103. 20. angels that *e. in strength* 1 Cor. 14. 12. seek that *e. may e.* to Prov. 31. 29. thou *excellest* them all Eccl. 2. 13. wisdom *excelleth* folly 2 Cor. 3. 10. reason of glory that *e.* Gen. 49. 3. *excellency* of dignity Ex. 15. 7. in greatness of thy *e.* Deut. 33. 26. rideth in his *e.* on sky Job 13. 11. his *e.* make you afraid 37. 4. thunders with voice of his *e.* 40. 10. deck thyself now with *e.* and Ps. 47. 4. *e.* of Jacob, whom he loved 68. 34. his *e.* is over Israel, and his Isa. 35. 2. see glory and *e.* of our God Amos 6. 1. the *e.* of Jacob, 8. 7. 1 Cor. 2. 1. not with *e.* of speech 2 Cor. 4. 7. *e.* of power be of God Phil. 3. 8. all loss for the *e.* of Christ Est. 1. 4. *excellent* majesty, Job 37. 23. Ps. 8. 1. how *e.* is thy name, 9. 16. 3. saints, *e.* in whom my delight 36. 7. how *e.* is thy lovingkindness 141. 5. smite me, it shall be an *e.* oil 148. 13. Lord, for his name alone is *e.* Prov. 12. 26. righteous is more *e.* 17. 27. man of unders. is of *e.* spirit Isa. 12. 5. Lord hath done *e.* things 28. 29. wonderful in counsel, *e.* in Ezek. 16. 7. art come to *e.* ornaments Dan. 5. 12. an *e.* spirit in Daniel, 6. 3. Rom. 2. 18. more *e.* 1 Cor. 12. 31. —way Phil. 1. 10. approve things that are *e.* Heb. 1. 4. obtained a more *e.* name 8. 6. obtained a more *e.* ministry 11. 4. offered a more *e.* sacrifice 2 Pet. 1. 17. a voice from *e.* glory

EXCESS. Mt. 23. 25; (wine) Eph. 5. 18.

EXCHANGE. the Lev. 27. 10; in *e.* Mt. 16. 26. Mk. 8. 37; *exchangers*, Mt. EXCLUDE. Ro. 3. 27. Gal. 4. 17. [25. 27.]

EXCUSE. Lk. 14. 18. Jer. 1. 20. 2. 15.

EXECRATION. Job. 42. 18. & 44. 12.

EXECUTE. Num. 5. 30. & 8. 11. Ps. 149. 7. *e.* vengeance, Mic. 5. 15. Hos. 11. 9. not *e.* fierceness of anger Rom. 13. 4. a revenger to *e.* wrath Ex. 12. 12. *execute judgment*, Dt. 10. 18. Ps. 119. 84. Isa. 16. 3. Jer. 7. 5. 21. 12. 22. 3. 23. 5. Mic. 7. 9. Zech. 7. 9. 8. 16. John 5. 27. Jude 15.

EXERCISE. Mat. 20. 25. *e.* self, Ps. 131. 1. Ac. 24. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 7. —ED. Heb. 5. 14. 12. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 14. Jer. 9. 24. Lord *e.* lovingkindness

EXHORT. Acts 2. 40. 11. 23. 5. 12. 32. 27. 23. 2 Cor. 9. 5. 1 Th. 2. 11. 4. 1. 5. 14. 1 Tim. 2. 1. 2 Tim. 4. 2. Tit. 1. 9. 2. 6. 9. 15. 1 Pet. 5. 1. 12. Jude 3. 2 Th. 3. 12. *e.* by Lord Jesus Christ Heb. 3. 13. *e.* one another daily, 10. 25. Luke 3. 18. *exhortation*, Acts 20. 2. Rom. 12. 8. 1 Cor. 14. 3. 2 Cor. 8. 17. 1 Thes. 2. 3. 1 Tim. 4. 15. Heb. 12. 5; word of *e.* Acts 13. 15. Heb. 13. 22.

EXPECTATION. Lk. 3. 15. Acts 12. 11. Ps. 9. 18. *e.* of poor shall not perish 62. 5. on God; for my *e.* is from him Prov. 10. 28. *e.* of the wicked shall perish, 11. 7. 23. —is wrath 23. 18. *e.* shall not be cut off, 24. 14. Isa. 30. 5. be ashamed of their *e.* 6. Zech. 9. 5. her *e.* shall be ashamed Rom. 8. 19. *e.* of creature waiteth Phil. 1. 20. according to earnest *e.* Jer. 29. 11. have you an *expected* end

EXPEDIENT. that one man die for the people, John 11. 50. & 18. 14. John 16. 7. *e.* for you that I go away 1 Cor. 6. 12. all things not *e.* 10. 23. 12. 1. it is not *e.* for me to glory

EXPERIENCE. Gen. 30. 27. Rom. 5. 4. 2 Cor. 9. 13. by the *experiment* of

EXPERT in war, 1 Chr. 12. 33. Song 3. 8. Jer. 50. 9; in customs, Ac. 26. 3.

EXPOUNDED. riddle, Judg. 14. 19; he *e.* Mk. 4. 34. Lk. 24. 27. Peter *e.* Ac. 11. 4; Ac. & Pr. 18. 26; Paul *e.* 28. 23.

EXPRESSLY. Eze. 1. 5. 1 Tim. 4. 1.

EXTEND mercy, Ezra 7. 28. 9. 9. Ps. 109. 12; peace like a river, Isa. 66. 12. Ps. 16. 2. my goodness *e.* not to thee

EXTINCT. Job 17. 1. Isa. 43. 17.

EXTOL (God), Ps. 30. 1. & 66. 17. & 68. 4. & 145. 1. Is. 52. 13. Dan. 4. 37.

EXTORTION. Eze. 22. 12. Mat. 23. 25. Ps. 109. 11. *Extortioner*, Isa. 16. 4. Luke 18. 11. 1 Cor. 5. 10. 11. & 6. 10.

EXTREME. Deut. 22. 22. Job 35. 15.

EYE for *e.* Ex. 21. 24. Mat. 5. 38. Deut. 32. 10. apple of *e.* Ps. 17. 8. Job 24. 15. no *e.* shall see me Ps. 33. 18. *e.* of the Lord on them 94. 9. formed *e.* shall he not see Prov. 20. 12. the seeing *e.* Lord hath Eccl. 1. 8. the *e.* not satisfied, 4. 8. Is. 64. 4. neither *e.* seen, 1 Cor. 2. 9. Mt. 6. 22. light of body is *e.* Lk. 11. 18. 9. if thy *e.* offend thee, 5. 29. [34. Rev. 1. 7. every *e.* shall he see him Prov. 23. 6. *evil eye*, 28. 22. Matt. 6. 23. & 20. 15. Mark 7. 22. Luke 11. 34. Job 16. 16. *eyelids*, 41. 18. Ps. 11. 4. 132. 4. Prov. 4. 25. 6. 4. 25. 30. 13. Rev. 3. 18. *eye-salve* [Jer. 9. 18. Eph. 6. 6. *eye-service*, Col. 3. 22. 2 Sam. 22. 25. *eye-sight*, Ps. 18. 24. Luke 1. 2. *eye-witness*, 2 Pet. 1. 16. Gen. 3. 5. your *eyes* shall be opened Job 19. 4. hast thou *e.* of flesh 29. 13. I was *e.* to the blind Ps. 15. 4. in whose *e.* a vile person 145. 15. *e.* of all things wait on thee Eccl. 2. 14. wiseman's *e.* in his head 6. 9. better is sight of the *e.* than 11. 7. pleasant for *e.* to behold sun Isa. 3. 16. walk with wanton *e.* 5. 15. *e.* of lofty humbled, 2. 11. 29. 18. *e.* of blind see out of obscuri. 32. 3. *e.* of them that see. not dim 35. 5. *e.* of blind. opened, 42. 7. 8. blind people that have *e.* Jer. 5. 21. have *e.* and see not, Isa. Dan. 7. 20. horn that had *e.* [42. 20. Hab. 1. 3. purer *e.* than to behold Zech. 3. 9. on one stone seven *e.* Matt. 13. 16. blessed are your *e.* for 18. 9. having two *e.* to be cast into Mark 8. 18. having *e.* see ye not Luke 4. 20. *e.* were fastened on him 10. 23. blessed are the *e.* which see John 9. 6. anointed *e.* of blind man Rom. 11. 8. *e.* that they should not Gal. 3. 1. before whose *e.* Jesus Christ hath been [enlightened Eph. 1. 18. *e.* of your understanding Heb. 4. 13. all open unto *e.* of him 2 Pet. 2. 14. *e.* full of adultery 1 John 2. 16. lust of the *e.* and pride Rev. 1. 14. his *e.* as fire, 2. 18. 19. 12. 3. 18. anoint *e.* 4. 6. full of *e.* 8. 5. 6. lamb having 7 horns and 7 *e.* Deut. 13. 18. right in the *eyes* of the Lord, 1 Kings 15. 5. 11. & 22. 43. Gen. 6. 8. Noah found grace in the — 1 Sam. 26. 24. my life be set by in — 2 Sam. 15. 25. find favour in — 2 Chr. 16. 9. —run to and fro, Zec. 4. 10. Ps. 34. 15. —on righteous, 1 Pt. 3. 12. Prov. 5. 21. ways of man before — 15. 3. —are in every place beholding 22. 12. —preserve knowledge Isa. 49. 5. shall I be glorious in — Amos 9. 8. —on the sinful kingdom Ps. 25. 15. *wine eyes* ever towards L. 101. 6. —shall be upon the faithful 119. 123. —fail for thy salvation 145. —prevent the night watches 141. 8. —are unto thee, O God Isa. 1. 15. I will hide —from you

EYE.—Isa. 38. 14. *mine eyes* fail with Is. 65. 12. did evil before—66. 4. [tears Jer. 9. 1. O that—were a fountain of 13. 17.—shall weep sore, because of 14. 17.—run down with tears 16. 17.—are upon all their ways 24. 6. set—upon them for good Amos 9. 4. I will set—on, for evil Luke 2. 30.—have seen thy salvation Ps. 123. 2. *our eyes* wait on the Lord Matt. 20. 33. that—may be opened 1 John 1. 1. that we have seen with—Dt. 12. 8. right in *his own eyes*, Jdg. 17. Job 32. 1. righteous— [6. 21. 25. Neh. 6. 16. cast down in *their own eyes* Ps. 139. 16. *thine eyes* did see my sub. Prov. 23. 5. set—on that which is not Song 6. 5. turn away—from me Isa. 30. 20.—shall see thy teachers Jer. 5. 3. are not—upon the truth Ezek. 24. 16. take away desire of—25.

F.

FABLES. 1 Tim. 1. 4. & 4. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 16.

FACE. Gen. 3. 19. & 16. 6. Lev. 19. 32. honour the *face* of old man Nu. 6. 25. L. make his *face* shine, Ps. 31. 16. 67. 1. 80. 3. 119. 135. Dan. 9. 17. 2 Chr. 6. 42. turn not *face*, Ps. 132. 10. Ps. 17. 15. behold *face*, in righteousness 84. 9. behold *face*, of anointed, 132. 10. Ezek. 1. 10. *face* of a man, Rev. 4. 7. Hos. 5. 5. testify to his *face* 7. 10. Matt. 11. 10. my messenger before thy *face*, Mark 1. 2. Luke 7. 27. & 9. 52. Acts 2. 25. Lord always before my *face* 1 Cor. 13. 12. but then see *face*, to *face* 2 Cor. 3. 18. with open *face*, beholding 4. 6. glory of God in the *face* of Jesus James 1. 23. his natural *face*, in a glass

FADE. we all *face*, as a leaf, Isa. 64. 6. James 1. 11. rich man *face*, away in his 1 Pet. 1. 4. inheritance—& 5. 4. crown of glory, that *faileth* not away

FAIL. Deut. 28. 32. Job 11. 20. Deut. 31. 6. Lord will not *face*, nor forsake *face*, Josh. 1. 5. 1 Chron. 28. 20. Ps. 12. 1. faithful *face*, from among men 69. 3. my *eyes face*, while I wait. God Lam. 8. 6. doth his promise *face*, for ever 77. 3. 22. his compassions *face*, not Lk. 16. 9. ye *face*, they may receive you 16. 17. one little of law to *face*, Mt. 5. 18. 22. 32. prayed that thy *face face*, not Heb. 12. 15. lest any *face*, of the grace Song 5. 6. soul *faileth* when he spake Ps. 31. 10. my strength *faileth*, 38. 10. 71. 9. heart, 40. 12; spirit, 143. 7. Luke 12. 33. treasure in heaven that 1 Cor. 13. 8. charity never *face*, [not Deut. 28. 65. shall give *faileth* of eyes Luke 21. 26. men's hearts *face*, them

FAINT. Deut. 25. 18. Judg. 8. 4. 5. Isa. 1. 5. head sick, whole heart is *face* 40. 29. he giveth power to the *face* 39. youths shall *face*, and be weary 31. wait on L. shall walk and not *face* Luke 18. 1. to pray always & not *face* 2 Cor. 4. 1. rec. mercy we *face*, not, 16. Gal. 6. 9. shall reap if we *face*, not Heb. 12. 5. nor *face*, when rebuked of Ps. 27. 13. *faileth* unless I believed Rev. 2. 5. hast laboured and not *face* Ps. 84. 2. soul *faileth* for courts of Lord, & 119. 81—for thy salvation Isa. 40. 28. God the Creator *face*, not

FAIR. Gen. 6. 2. 12. 11. 24. 16. Prov. 7. 21. *face*, speech, Rom. 16. 18. Song 1. 15. behold thou art *face*, 4. 1. & 4. 10. how *face*, is thy love, better Jer. 12. 6. they speak *face*, words Acts 7. 20. Moses was exceeding *face* Gal. 6. 12. desire to make *face*, shew in Ps. 45. 2. *fairer* than child. of men Dan. 1. 15. their countenance *face*

FAITH. Acts 3. 16. & 13. 8. [no *face* Deut. 32. 20. children in whom is

FAITHFUL.—Ps. 92. 2. to shew forth thy faithfulness every night
Ps. 119. 75. in f. thou hast afflicted
90. thy f. is to all generations (me
143. 1. in thy f. answer me, and
Isa. 11. 5. f. is the girdle of his reins
25. 1. thy counsels of old are f.
Lam. 3. 23. mercies new, great thy f.
Hos. 2. 20. I will betroth thee to me
FALL. Num. 11. 31. 14. 29. 32. [in f.
Gen. 45. 24. f. not out by the way
2 Sam. 24. 14. f. into hand of Lord
Ps. 37. 24. though he f. he shall not
45. 6. whereby people f. under thee
52. 7. and f. like one of the princes
141. 10. let wicked f. into own nets
145. 14. Lord upholdeth all that f.
Prov. 11. 5. wicked f. by own wick.
24. 16. wicked shall f. into mischief
37. diggeth pit f. in, Eccl. 10. 8.
32. 14. hardeneth his heart shall f.
Eccl. 4. 10. if thy f. one will lift up
Isa. 4. 15. many shall stumble and f.
40. 30. young men shall utterly f.
Dan. 11. 35. some shall f. to try them
Hos. 10. 8. mountains and hills f. on
us, Luke 23. 30. Rev. 6. 16.
Mic. 7. 8. rejoice not when I f.
Matt. 7. 27. great was the f. of it
10. 29. sparrow not f. on ground
15. 14. blind, both f. into ditch [18.
21. 44. on whomso. it shall f., Lk. 20.
Luke 24. 4. set for f. rising of Israel
Rom. 11. 11. stumbled that they
should f., thro' their f. salvation
14. 13. occasion to f. in his brother's
1 Cor. 10. 12. take heed lest he f.
1 Tim. 3. 6. f. into condemn. of devil
6. 9. will be rich f. into temptation
Heb. 4. 11. f. after same example
31. 4. fearful to f. to hands of God
James 1. 2. when ye f. into divers
2 Pet. 1. 10. if ye do these, never f.
3. 17. lest ye f. from steadfastness
Lk. 8. 15. in temptation fall away
Heb. 6. 6. impossible if—to renew
Pa. 16. 6. fallen in pleasant places
Hos. 14. 1. hast f. by thine iniquity
Gal. 5. 4. ye are f. from grace [art.
Rev. 2. 5. remember whence thou
Prov. 24. 16. just fallets seven times
Rom. 14. 4. to his own master he f.
Pa. 56. 13. wilt not deliver—+ 116. 8.
hast delivered—from falling
2 The. 2. 3. there come a f. away first
Jude 24. able to keep you from f.
FALLOW. Jer. 4. 3. Hos. 10. 13.
FALSE. Jer. 14. 14. + 37. 14.
Ec. 25. 1. not raise a f. report
7. keep these far from a f. matter
Pa. 119. 104. hate every f. way, 123.
Prov. 11. 1. f. balance abom. 20. 22.
Jer. 14. 14. prophesy to you a f. vision
32. 32. against them that prophesy f.
Zech. 1. 17. love not a f. oath, dream
Mal. 2. 5. witness against f. swearers
Matt. 24. 24. f. Christs, f. prophets
2 Cor. 11. 13. f. apostles, f. brethren,
Gal. 2. 4. f. teachers, 2 Pet. 2. 2.
3 Tim. 3. 3. f. accusers, Tit. 2. 3.
Pa. 119. 118. their deceit is falsehood
144. 8. whose right hand... of f.
Isa. 57. 4. are ye not a seed of f.
50. 13. from heart words of f.
Jer. 10. 14. molten image is f. 51. 17.
Lev. 6. 3. sweareth falsely, Jer. 7. 9.
19. 12. swear by my name f., Jer. 6. 2.
Pa. 44. 17. not deal f. in covenant
Jer. 6. 13. every one dealeth f. 8. 10.
Hos. 10. 4. swear, f. in covenant
Zech. 5. 4. thief and that sweareth f.
Matt. 5. 11. evil against you f. for
Luke 3. 14. neither accuse any f.
1 Pet. 3. 16. f. accuse your good con-
versation [+ 19. 20. + 50. 10.
Acts 13. 6. false prophet, Rev. 16. 13.
Matt. 7. 15. false prophets, 21. 24.
Luke 6. 26. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 4. 1.
Ex. 30. 16. false witness, Deut. 5. 20.

FALSE witness. Ex. 19. 16. Pro. 6. 19:
12. 17: 14. 5: 19. 5, 9: 21. 28: 25. 18:
Mt. 15. 19: 19. 18. Ro. 13. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 15.
FAMILIAR. Job 19. 14. Ps. 41. 19.
Lev. 19. 31: 20. 6, 27. Isa. 8. 19.
FAMILY. Gen. 10. 5. Lev. 20. 5.
Zech. 12. 12. mourn every f. apart
Eph. 3. 15. whole f. in heav'n named
Ps. 68. 6. setteth solitary in families
107. 41. maketh him f. like a flock
Amos. 3. 2. known of all f. of earth
FAMINE. Gen. 12. 10. + 41. 27.
Job 5. 20. in f. he shall redeem thee
Ps. 33. 19. keep them alive in f.
37. 19. in the days of f. be satisfied
Ezek. 3. 18. evil arrows of f. 6. 11.
Amos 8. 11. not a f. of bread, but
FAMISH. Gen. 41. 35. Pro. 10. 3. 15.
6. 13. Zeph. 2. 11. [Luke 3. 17.
FAN. Is. 41. 16. Jer. 4. 11: 51. 2. Mt. 3. 12.
Far, Ex. 8. 28. Neh. 4. 19.
Ec. 23. 7. keep f. from false matter
Ps. 73. 27. f. from thee shall perish
Amos 6. 3. put f. away the evil day
Mk. 12. 34. not f. from the kingdom
Phil. 1. 23. with Christ, is f. better
Eph. 2. 13. were f. off made nigh by
FARTHING. Matt. 5. 20. + 10. 29.
FASHION. 1 Cor. 7. 31. Phil. 2. 8.
Job 10. 8. thy hands have fashioned me,
Ps. 119. 73.
Ps. 139. 16. in continuance were f.
Ezek. 16. 7. thy breasts are f. [body
Phil. 3. 21. be f. like his glorious
Ps. 33. 15. he fashioneth their hearts
Isa. 45. 9. clay say to him that f. it
1 Pet. 1. 14. not fashioning yourselves
FAST. 2 Sam. 12. 21. Esth. 4. 16.
Isa. 38. 4. ye f. for strife; not f., as
Jer. 14. 12. when f. I will not hear
Zech. 7. 5. did ye at all f. unto me
Matt. 6. 16. ye f. be not as hypoc-
rites, 18. appear not to men to f.
9. 14. why do we f. but thy disciples
f. not, 18. Luke 5. 33.
15. can children of bride-chamber
f. ... bridegroom taken then shall
they f. Mark 2. 19, 20. Lk. 5. 34, 35.
Luke 18. 12. I f. twice in the week
1 Kin. 21. 9. saying, proclaim a f. 12.
2 Chron. 20. 3. Ezra 8. 21. Isa. 58. 3.
5. 6. Jer. 36. 9. Joel 1. 14. + 2. 15.
Jonah 3. 5. Zech. 8. 19. Acts 27. 9.
Judg. 20. 26. fasted that day, 18. 7. 6.
1 S. 31. 13. f. seven days, 1 Chr. 10. 12.
2 Sam. 1. 12. wept and f. till even
12. 16. David f. and lay all night on
1 K. 21. 27. Ahab f. + lay in sackcloth
Ezra 8. 23. we f. and besought Lord
Isa. 58. 3. why have we f. and thou
Zech. 7. 3. when ye f. in 5th + 7th
Matt. 4. 2. when he had f. forty days
Acts 13. 2. 3. ministered, f. + prayed
Neh. 9. 1. assembled with fasting
Lev. 3. 7. Jews f. and weeping, 9. 31.
Ps. 35. 13. humbled with f. 69. 10.
109. 24. my knees weak through f.
Jer. 36. 6. read the roll on f. day
Dan. 9. 18. king passed the night f.
9. 3. to seek by prayer with f.
Joel 2. 12. turn ye to me with f.
Matt. 15. 32. not send them away f.
17. 21. this kind goeth not out but
by prayer and f. Mark 9. 29.
Luke 2. 37. with f. and prayers
Acts 10. 30. was f. till this hour
14. 23. ordained elders, prayed with f.
1 Cor. 7. 5. give yourselves to f.
2 Cor. 6. 5. in fastings (often, 11. 27.)
FASTENED. Job 38. 6. Eccl. 12. 11.
Isa. 22. 25. Luke 4. 20.
FAT is the Lord's, Lev. 3. 16: 4. 3.
Prov. 11. 25. liberal shall be made f.
18. 4. soul of the diligent made f.
16. 30. good report maketh bones f.
28. 25. trust in Lord shall be made f.
Isa. 25. 6. f. things full of marrow
1. 6. fattening, Matt. 22. 4. [of earth
Gen. 27. 28. God give thee of fatness

FAT.—Job 35. 16. be set on thy table
should be full of fatness
Ps. 36. 6. satisfied with f. of house
63. 5. satisfied with marrow and f.
65. 11. and thy paths drop f.
Isa. 55. 2. let your soul delight in f.
Jer. 31. 14. satiate the soul with f.
Rom. 11. 17. root and f. of olive-tree
FATHER. Gen. 2. 24. + 4. 20, 21.
Gen. 17. 4. be a f. of many nations
Num. 11. 12. as f. beareth s. child
2 Sam. 7. 14. I will be his f. Heb. 1. 5.
Job 29. 16. I was a f. to the poor
31. 18. brought up with me as with
38. 28. hath the rain a f. or who [o f.
Pa. 68. 5. a f. of fatherless is God
103. 13. as a f. pitieth his children
Isa. 9. 6. the everlasting f. prince of
Jer. 31. 9. I am a f. to Israel and
Mal. 1. 6. if I be a f. where is my
2. 10. have not all one f. [honour
John 5. 19. what he seeth the f. do
20. the f. loveth the Son, and 3. 35.
21. as f. raiseth dead + quickeneth
22. f. judgeth no man but Son
26. as f. hath life in himself, so, S.
8. 18. f. beareth witness of me
29. f. hath not left me alone
44. f. devil is a liar, and f. of it
16. 32. I am not alone f. is with me
Acts 1. 4. wait for promise of the f.
7. times. f. put in his own power
Rom. 4. 11. the f. of all that believe
12. f. of circumcision, 16. f. of us all
17. made thee a f. of many nations
1 Cor. 8. 6. f. of whom are all things
2 Cor. 1. 3. God & f. of our L. Jesus
Christ, f. of mercies, Eph. 1. 3.
1 Pet. 1. 3. f. of glory, Eph. 1. 17.
6. 18. I will be a f. to you and ye
1 Tim. 5. 1. entreat him as a f.
Heb. 1. 5. I will be to him a f. and
12. 9. subjection to the f. of spirits
Jam. 1. 17. gift. is from f. of lights
John 5. 17. my Father worketh and I
10. 30. I and my f. are one; 14. 20.
I am in my f.; 38. my f. is greater
Ezek. 16. 45. your father an Amorite
Matt. 5. 16. glorify your f. in heaven
23. 9. call no man your f. on earth
John 8. 41. ye do deeds of your f.
... said. We have one f. even God
44. ye are of your f. the devil, & the
20. 17. I ascend to my f. and your f.
Ex. 15. 2. my f.'s God, & I will exalt
Neh. 9. 16. our fathers dealt proudly
Pa. 22. 4. our f. trusted in thee
39. 12. sojourner, as all my f. were
44. 1. our f. have told us, 78. 8.
Lam. 5. 7. our f. have sinned. + we
Acts 15. 10. our f. nor we able to bear
Ec. 22. 22. not afflict the fatherless
Deut. 10. 18. execute judgment of f.
Pa. 10. 14. thou helper of the f.
68. 5. a father of the f. is God in his
32. 3. defend the poor and f.
146. 9. Lord relievethe f. and widow
Isa. 1. 17. judge f. plead for widow
Hos. 14. 3. in thee f. findeth mercy
James 1. 27. visit f. in affliction
FAULT. Gen. 41. 9. Ex. 5. 16.
Pa. 19. 12. cleanse me from secret f.
Matt. 23. 15. if trespass, tell him his f.
Luke 22. 4. I find no f. in him, 14.
John 18. 38. + 19. 4, 6.
1 Cor. 6. 7. utterly a f. among you
Gal. 6. 1. if man overtaken in a f.
Jam. 5. 16. confess a f. one to another
1 Pet. 2. 20. if. buffeted for your f.
Jude 24. to present you faultless
FAVOUR. Gen. 39. 21. Dent. 33. 23.
1 Sam. 2. 26. Samuel in f. with Lord
Job 10. 12. granted me life and f.
Ps. 5. 12. with f. wilt thou compass
30. 5. in his f. is life; weeping may
106. 4. remember me with f. that
Prov. 31. 3. is deceitful & beauty
Luke 2. 52. in f. with God and man
Ps. 41. 11. know thou favour of me

FEAR. Gen. 9. 2. Ex. 15. 16.

Fe. 53. 5. in *f*, where no *f*, was
 90. 11. according to thy *f*, so is wrath
 119. 23. servant devoted to thy *f*.
 120. flesh trembleth for *f*, of these
 Prov. 1. 26. mock when *f*, cometh
 29. 25. *f*, of man bringeth a snare
 Isa. 8. 12. *f*, not their *f*, nor be afraid
 13. let him be your *f*, Gen. 31. 43.
 29. 13. their *f*, toward me is taught
 65. 17. hardened our heart from thy *f*.
 Jer. 33. 40. put my *f*, in their hearts
 Mal. 1. 6. if master where is my *f*.
 Rom. 13. 7. render *f*, to whom *f*.
 2 Tim. 1. 7. spirit of *f*, but of power
 Heb. 3. 15. who through *f*, of death
 13. 23. with reverence and godly *f*.
 1 Pet. 1. 17. time of sojourning here
 in *f*, [casteth out *f*.]
 1 John 4. 18. no *f*, in love, love
 Gen. 20. 11. fear of God not in this
 2 Sam. 23. 3. ruling in [place
 Neh. 5. 15. so did not I because of
 Ps. 36. 1. no—before eyes, Rom. 3. 18.
 2 Cor. 7. 1. perfecting holiness in
 Job 23. 28. fear of the Lord, that is
 wisdom [ever
 Ps. 19. 9.—is clean, enduring for
 34. 11. children I will teach you—
 111. 10.—is beginning of wisdom,
 knowledge, Prov. 1. 7. & 9. 10.
 Prov. 1. 29. they did not choose—
 8. 12.—is to hate evil
 10. 27.—prolongeth days
 14. 26. in—strong confidence
 27.—is a fountain of life
 15. 23.—is instruction for wisdom
 16. 6. by—men depart from evil
 19. 23.—tendeth to life; satisfied
 22. 4. by—riches, honour, life
 23. 17. be thou in—all day long
 Isa. 33. 6.—is his treasure
 Acts 9. 31. walking in—and comfort
 Ps. 2. 11. with fear, Phil. 2. 12.
 Heb. 11. 7. Jude 23. save—
 Dent. 4. 10. learn to fear me
 5. 29. such a heart that would *f*, me
 28. 58. mayest *f*, this glorious name
 2 Kin. 17. 39. your God ye shall *f*.
 1 Chr. 16. 30. *f*, before him all earth
 2 Chron. 6. 31. that they may *f*,
 thee, 23. [name
 Neh. 1. 11. servants, desire to *f*, thy
 Ps. 23. 4. I will *f*, no evil, for thou
 31. 19. goodness laid up for those
 that *f*, [name
 61. 5. heritage of those that *f*, thy
 86. 11. unite my heart to *f*, thy name
 Jer. 10. 7. who would not *f*, thee
 32. 39. heart that may *f*, me for ever
 Mal. 4. 2. to you that *f*, my name
 shall Sun of righteousness
 Luke 12. 5. *f*, him who can cast into
 hell, Matt. 10. 28. [age again to *f*.
 Rom. 8. 15. not received spirit bond—
 11. 20. be not high-minded, but *f*,
 Heb. 4. 1. *f*, lest promise being left
 12. 21. Moses said, I exceedingly *f*,
 Rev. 2. 10. *f*, none of these things
 11. 18. saints—that *f*, thy name
 Gen. 42. 18. this do and live, for I
 fear God
 Ex. 18. 21. such as—men of truth
 Ps. 66. 16. come and hear all that—
 Eccl. 5. 7. vanities, *f*, thou God
 8. 12. shall go well with them that—
 12. 13.—keep his commandments
 Job 37. 24. therefore men do fear
 him
 Matt. 10. 28.—who is able to destroy
 Ps. 25. 14. secret of the Lord is with
 them that fear him
 33. 18. eye of the Lord upon—
 24. 7. angel of Lord encamps about
 —0. no want to—
 86. 9. salvation nigh to—
 108. 13. as father, so Lord pitie—
 117. mercy everlasting upon—
 147. 11. the Lord take pleasure in—

FEAR.—Luke 1. 50. his mercy on
 them that fear him from generation
 Dent. 6. 2. mightest fear the Lord
 13. thou shalt—thy God, 10. 20.
 24.—our God for our good always
 10. 12.—thy God to walk in his ways
 14. 23. learn to—thy God, always,
 17. 19. & 31. 12. 13.
 Josh. 4. 24. ye might—your God
 24. 14. therefore—serve in sincerity
 1 Sam. 12. 14. if ye will—and serve
 24. only—and serve him in truth
 1 K. 18. 12. thy servant did—2 K. 4.
 1. & 17. 28. how they should—
 Ps. 15. 4. he honoureth them that—
 22. 23. ye that—trust in him, 115. 11.
 33. 8. let all the earth—
 54. 9. O—ye his saints, no want to
 them that—
 115. 13. he will bless them that—
 118. 4. let them that—say, his mercy
 135. 20. ye that—bless the Lord
 Prov. 3. 7.—and depart from evil
 24. 1. my son—and meddle not
 Jer. 5. 24. let us—that giveth rain
 26. 19. did not he—& beaught Lord
 Hos. 3. 5. & shall—& his goodness
 Jonah 1. 9. I—the God of heaven
 Gen. 15. 1. fear not, I am thy shield
 28. 24.—for I am with thee
 Num. 14. 9. Lord is with us—them
 Deut. 1. 21.—neither be discouraged,
 31. 8. Josh. 8. 1. & 10. 25.
 Ps. 50. 4. I will not *f*, what flesh
 can do, 118. 6. Heb. 13. 6.
 Isa. 41. 10.—for I am with thee, I
 will help thee, 18. & 43. 5.
 48. 1.—for I have redeemed thee
 Jer. 5. 22. *f*, ye not me, saith Lord
 30. 10.—O my servant Jacob, and
 be not dismayed, 46. 27. 25.
 Matt. 10. 28.—them that kill the body
 Luke 12. 32.—little flock
 Ex. 1. 17. midwives feared God, 21.
 14. 31. people *f*, Lord and believed
 1 Sam. 12. 18. all people greatly *f*,
 the Lord [greatly, 12.
 1 Kings 18. 3. Obadiah *f*, the Lord
 Neh. 7. 2. Hanani *f*, God above many
 Job 1. 1. that *f*, God and eschewed
 Ps. 76. 7. thou art to be *f*, [evil
 80. 7. God is greatly to be *f*, in the
 90. 4. Lord is to be *f*, above all gods
 130. 4. forgiveness, that thou mayest
 be *f*, [spake often
 Mal. 3. 16. they that *f*, the Lord
 Acts 10. 2. one that *f*, the Lord
 Heb. 5. 7. was heard in that he *f*,
 Gen. 22. 12. that thou fearest God
 Job 1. 8. that feareth God, 2. 3.
 Pro. 28. 14. happy man that *f*, always
 Ps. 25. 12. what man is he that
 feareth the Lord
 112. 1. blessed is the man that—
 125. 1. every one that—
 Isa. 50. 10. who among you—
 Acts 10. 22. one that *f*, God and of
 good report [conscience
 85. that *f*, God and worketh right—
 13. 26. whosoever among you *f*, God
 Ex. 15. 11. fearful in praises
 Matt. 8. 26. why are ye *f*, Mk. 4. 40.
 Heb. 10. 27. certain *f*, looking for of
 31. *f*, thing to fall into hands of the
 living God [have their part
 Rev. 21. 8. *f*, and unbelieving shall
 Ps. 55. 5. fearfulness and trembling
 Isa. 53. 14. *f*, hath surprised hypo-
 crites [fearfully made
 Ps. 139. 14. I am fearfully and won-
 derfully made, Gen. 19. 3. & 31. 8.
 Pro. 15. 15. merry heart continual *f*,
 Eccl. 10. 19. *f*, is made for laughter
 Isa. 25. 6. Lord make to all *f*, of
 1 Cor. 5. 8. let us keep *f*, not with
 FEEBLE. Gen. 30. 42. Job 4. 4.
 Ps. 105. 37. not one *f*, person among
 Isa. 35. 3. confirm *f*, knees [David
 Zech. 13. 8. he that is *f*, shall be as

FEEBLE.—1 Th. 1. 10. under the
f, minded
 Heb. 12. 13. lift up thy hands
 FEEB, *f*, Gen. 23. 12. 13.
 Ps. 28. 9. *f*, then and then up
 37. 3. verify thou shalt *f*,
 49. 14. death shalt *f*, in Gen.
 Prov. 10. 21. lips of righteous
 Isa. 58. 14. *f*, there was lack of
 Jacob [age
 Jer. 3. 15. pastors *f*, ye will—
 Acts 20. 26. to *f*, the church
 1 Cor. 13. 3. give my goods to *f*,
 2. 2. I have *f*, you with milk and
 Rev. 7. 17. Lamb in thine *f*,
 1 Kings 23. 27. *f*, him with hand
 affliction [renewed
 Prov. 26. 8. *f*, me with his
 Song 1. 8. *f*, kids beside the
 Mic. 7. 14. *f*, thy people afflicted
 John 21. 15. *f*, my lambs, *f*, my
 sheep, 16. 17.
 Rom. 12. 20. enemy hunger, *f*,
 1 Pet. 5. 2. *f*, flock of God, me
 Isa. 44. 20. he feedeth on wind
 Song 2. 16. he *f*, among hills
 Hos. 12. 1. Ephraim *f*, as a
 Matt. 6. 28. heavenly Father, *f*,
 Luke 12. 24.
 1 Cor. 9. 7. who *f*, a flock and
 FEEL, *f*, feeling, Gen. 27. 13. *f*,
 Eph. 4. 19. Heb. 4. 18.
 FEEB, *f*, Gen. 18. 4. & 19. 1. & 2. & 3.
 1 Sam. 2. 9. keep *f*, of his son
 Neb. 9. 21. these things, *f*,
 Job 12. 5. is ready to slip with
 29. 15. eyes to blind, *f*, to him
 Ps. 78. 8. *f*, my *f*, were almost
 119. 8. delivered my *f*, from falling
 119. 50. turned *f*, to thy name
 101. refrained *f*, to thy name
 105. thy word is a lamp to my
 Prov. 4. 24. ponder path of thy
 Isa. 50. 7. *f*, thy *f*, run to evil, and
 Luke 1. 7. guide our *f*, to us
 Eph. 6. 15. *f*, shod with preparation
 Heb. 12. 13. straight paths, *f*,
 Rev. 11. 11. they stood upon *f*,
 FEIGNED, 1 Sam. 21. 13. *f*,
 2 Pet. 2. 3. feigningly, *f*,
 FELLOW, Gen. 19. 9. *f*,
 Eccl. 4. 10. if they fall, one will
 Zech. 13. 7. man is my *f*, [name
 Acts 24. 5. a pestilent *f*,
 Rom. 16. 7. *f*, prisoner, Col. 4. 1.
 2 Cor. 8. 23. my *f*, helper, *f*,
 Eph. 2. 19. *f*, citizens, 2. 1. *f*,
 Col. 1. 7. *f*, servant, & 7. 13. &
 & 19. 10. & 22. 9.
 Phil. 4. 3. *f*, labourer, 1 Th. 1. 3.
 2. 25. *f*, soldier, Philem. 1. 1. *f*,
 Ps. 45. 7. oil of gladness above
 94. 20. have fellowship with
 Acts 2. 42. continued doctrine
 apostles' doctrine and *f*,
 1 Cor. 1. 9. God by whom we
f, of Jesus Christ
 10. 20. should have *f*, with
 2 Cor. 6. 14. what *f*, hallows
 ness with unrighteousness
 8. 4. *f*, of ministering to
 Gal. 2. 9. gave us right hand
 Eph. 5. 11. *f*, with which
 Phil. 1. 5. for any *f*, of the
 2. 1. if there be any *f*, of the
 3. 10. may know him and *f*, of
 sufferings
 1 John 1. 3. *f*, with us, our
 the Father
 2. we have *f*, 7. *f*, one with another
 FERVENT in spirit, Acts 1. 9.
 Rom. 12. 11. *f*, in spirit serving
 2 Cor. 7. 2. your *f*, mind toward
 James 5. 16. *f*, prayer of righteous
 1 Pet. 4. 8. have *f*, charity among
 3 Pet. 3. 10. melt with *f*, heat
 Col. 4. 12. Ephraim always labour-
 ing fervently for you in prayer
 1 Pet. 1. 22. love one another

FEW, Gen. 29. 20. Ps. 105. 12.
Mt. 7. 14. way to life, *f.* that find it
20. 16. many called, *f.* chosen, 23. 14.
25. 21. been faithful in *f.* things
Rev. 2. 14. I have *f.* things against
3. 4. thou hast *f.* names in Sardis
FIDELITY, all good, Tit. 2. 10.
FIERCENESS of anger, Deut. 18. 17.
Josh. 7. 26. 2 Kin. 23. 28. Job 4. 10.
& 10. 16. & 39. 34. & 41. 10. Ps. 85. 3.
Jer. 25. 38. Hos. 11. 9.
FIERY law, Deut. 33. 2.
Num. 21. 6. *f.* serpents, & Deut. 8. 15.
Ps. 21. 9. make them as *f.* oven
Eph. 6. 16. quench *f.* darts of devil
Heb. 10. 27. *f.* indignation devour
1 Pet. 4. 12. not strange the *f.* trial
FIGHT, 1 Sam. 17. 50. Ex. 14. 14.
Acts 5. 39. found to *f.* against God
29. 9. let us not *f.* against God
1 Cor. 9. 26. so *f.* I not as one that
1 Tim. 6. 12. *f.* the good *f.* of faith
2 Tim. 4. 7. I have fought a good *f.*
Heb. 10. 33. a great *f.* afflictions
1. 34. waxed valiant in *f.*
FIGHT, Gen. 22. 7. Isa. 44. 4. & 58. 21.
Jer. 24. 2. good *f.* naughty *f.* 39. 17.
Matt. 7. 16. gather *f.* of thistles?
James 3. 12. can *f.* tree bear olive
Judg. 9. 10. *f.* tree, 1 Kings 4. 25.
Mic. 4. 4. Isa. 56. 16. Hos. 9. 10.
Nab. 3. 12. Hab. 3. 17. Zech. 3. 10.
Matt. 21. 19. & 24. 33. Luke 13. 6, 7.
John 1. 48. 50. Rev. 6. 13.
FIGURE, Rom. 5. 14. 1 Cor. 4. 6.
Heb. 9. 9, 24. & 11. 19. 1 Pet. 3. 21.
FILL, Job 8. 21. & 28. 4. [*f.* it
Ps. 81. 10. open mouth wide, I will
Jer. 23. 24. *f.* heaven and earth
Rom. 15. 13. God *f.* you with all joy
Eph. 4. 10. ascended, might *f.* all
Col. 1. 24. I *f.* up that which is
behind of afflictions
Ps. 72. 19. earth *filled* with his glory
Luke 1. 33. *f.* hungry with good
Acts 9. 17. *f.* with the Holy Ghost, 2.
4. & 4. 8. 31. & 13. 9. 52. Luke 1. 15.
Rom. 15. 14. *f.* with all knowledge
2 Cor. 7. 4. I am *f.* with comfort
Eph. 3. 19. might be *f.* with all the
fulness of God [Spirit
5. 18. not with wine but *f.* with the
Phil. 1. 11. *f.* with the fruits of
righteousness [will
Col. 1. 9. *f.* with knowledge of his
2 Tim. 1. 4. mindful of tears, *f.* with
Eph. 1. 23. fullness of him that *filleth*
FILTH, Isa. 4. 4. 1 Cor. 4. 13.
Job 15. 16. more *filthy* is man
Ps. 14. 3. altogether become *f.* 53. 5.
Isa. 64. 6. our righteousness as *f.* rags
Col. 3. 8. put off *f.* communication
1 Tim. 3. 3. greedy of *f.* lucre, 8.
Tit. 1. 7. 11. 1 Pet. 5. 2. [tion
2 Pet. 2. 7. vexed with *f.* conversa-
Jude 8. *f.* dreamers delude the flesh
Rev. 22. 11. that is *f.* let him be *f.*
James 1. 21. lay apart all *filthiness*
Ezek. 38. 25. from all your *f.* I will
cleanse you [flesh and spirit
2 Cor. 7. 1. cleanse from all *f.*
FIND, Gen. 19. 11. & 38. 22. [3. 8.
Num. 32. 23. your sin shall *f.* you out
Job 11. 7. searching can *f.* out God?
Prov. 1. 23. shall seek me and not *f.*
Song 5. 6. I sought but could not *f.*
Jer. 6. 16. shall *f.* rest to your souls
29. 13. shall seek me and *f.* me
Mt. 7. 7. seek and ye shall *f.* Lk. 11. 9.
7. 14. way to life, few that *f.* it [25.
10. 39. *f.* life; loath life shall *f.* it, 16.
11. 29. ye shall *f.* rest to your souls
John 7. 34. seek me, and shall not *f.*
Rom. 7. 18. how to do good, I *f.* not
2 Tim. 1. 18. may *f.* mercy that day
Heb. 4. 16. may *f.* grace to help
Rev. 9. 6. seek death and shall not *f.*

FIND, —Prov. 8. 35. whose *findeth*
me, *f.* life
Prov. 18. 22. whose *f.* a wife, *f.*
a good thing [to do
Eccl. 9. 10. whatsoever thy hand *f.*
Matt. 7. 8. that seeketh *f.* Luke 11. 10.
Is. 58. 12. not *finding* own pleasure
Rom. 11. 33. his ways past *f.* out
FINE, Job 28. 1. Isa. 3. 23. Lev. 2. 1.
Ps. 81. 16. Prov. 25. 4.
FINGER of God, Ex. 8. 19. & 31. 18.
Deut. 9. 10. Luke 11. 20.
1 K. 12. 10. little *f.* shall be thicker
Ps. 8. 8. heaven the work of thy *f.*
144. 1. he teacheth my *f.* to fight
Prov. 6. 13. he teacheth with his *f.*
Lk. 11. 46. touch not with one of *f.*
John 20. 27. reach hither thy *f.*
FINISH transgression, Dan. 9. 24.
John 17. 4. I have *f.* work, 19. 30.
Acts 20. 24. *f.* my course with joy
2 Cor. 6. 4. *f.* in you the same grace
2 Tim. 4. 7. I have *finished* my course
James 1. 15. sin *f.* bringeth death
Heb. 12. 1. author & *finisher* of faith
FIRE, Ex. 3. 2. & 9. 23. 24. & 40. 38.
Gen. 19. 24. the Lord rained *brim-*
stone and *f.* [the wicked
Ps. 11. 6. rain *f.* and brimstone on
39. 8. while musing the *f.* burned
Prov. 8. 27. can man take *f.* in bosom
25. 22. heap coals of *f.* on his head,
Rom. 12. 20. [ment flame
Song 8. 6. as coals of *f.* hath vehemence
Isa. 9. 18. wickedness burneth as *f.*
19. 17. Light of Israel for *f.*
31. 9. Lord whose *f.* is in Zion
33. 14. dwell with devouring *f.*
43. 2. walketh through *f.* not burnt
Jer. 23. 29. is not my word like *f.* 20. 9.
Amos 5. 6. lost Lord break out like *f.*
7. 4. Lord God called to contend by *f.*
Hab. 2. 13. labour in very *f.* for
Zech. 2. 5. I will be a wall of *f.* [11.
3. 2. brand plucked out of *f.* Amos 4.
Mal. 3. 2. he is like a refiner's *f.*
Matt. 3. 10. cast into the *f.* 7. 19.
12. burn with unquenchable *f.* Mark
9. 43, 44, 46, 48. Luke 3. 17.
Lk. 9. 54. command *f.* to come down
12. 49. am come to send *f.* on earth
1 Cor. 3. 13. revealed by *f.* *f.* try
every, 15.
Heb. 12. 29. our God is consuming *f.*
Jude 23. pulling them out of the *f.*
Matt. 5. 22. *hell-fire*, 18. 9. Mark 9. 47.
Lev. 10. 1. *strange fire*, Num. 3. 4. &
FIRST, Matt. 10. 2. 2. 1. 14. [23. 61.
Isa. 41. 4. the Lord the *f.* and the
last, 44. 6. & 48. 12. Rev. 1. 11, 17.
& 2. 8. & 23. 13.
Mt. 6. 33. seek *f.* kingdom of God
7. 5. *f.* cast out the beam, Luke 6. 43.
19. 30. many that he *f.* shall be last,
20. 16. Mark 10. 31. [mandment
22. 33. this is the *f.* and great com-
mends 23. Christ *f.* rise from dead
Rom. 11. 35. who hath *f.* given to him
1 Cor. 15. 45. *f.* Adam, 47. *f.* man of
earth [to the Lord
2 Cor. 8. 5. *f.* gave their own selves
12. accepted, *f.* willing mind [us
1 Pet. 4. 17. if judgment *f.* begin at
1 John 4. 19. because he *f.* loved us
Rev. 8. 4. left *f.* love, 5. do *f.* works
20. 13. this is the *f.* resurrection, 6.
Matt. 1. 25. *first-born*, Luke 2. 7.
Rom. 8. 29. *f.* among many
Col. 1. 15. *f.* of every creature
18. *f.* from the dead [church of *f.*
Heb. 12. 23. to general assembly and
Rom. 11. 16. if *first fruit* be holy
Prov. 3. 9. honour the Lord with *f.*
Rom. 8. 23. *first fruits* of the Spirit
1 Cor. 15. 20. Christ *f.* of them that
sleep, 33. [creatures
James 1. 18. we a kind of *f.* of his
Rev. 14. 4. redeemed are *f.* to God
FISH, Ezek. 29. 4, 5. & 47. 9, 10.

FISH, —Jer. 16. 16. *fishers*, Ezek. 47. 10.
Matt. 4. 18, 19. John 21. 7. Isa. 19. 8.
FLAME, Ex. 3. 2. Judg. 13. 20.
Ps. 104. 4. ministers a *f.* Heb. 1. 7.
106. 18. burnt wicked, Num. 16. 35.
Isa. 16. 17. his Holy One for a *f.*
2 Thes. 1. 8. in *flaming* fire taking
FLATTER, Ps. 78. 36. Prov. 2. 16. &
20. 19. Job 32. 21. 23. 1 Thes. 2. 5.
FLEE, Isa. 10. 3. & 20. 6. Heb. 6. 13.
Prov. 28. 1. wicked *f.* when no man
Mt. 3. 7. who warned you to *f.* wrath
1 Cor. 6. 18. *f.* fornication, 10. 14. *f.*
idolatry [things
1 Tim. 6. 11. man of God *f.* these
2 Tim. 2. 22. *f.* youthful lusts
Jam. 4. 7. resist the devil, he will *f.*
FLESH, Gen. 2. 21. 1 Cor. 15. 39.
Gen. 2. 24. they shall be one *f.* Matt.
19. 5. 1 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 5. 31.
Job 16. 11. clothed with skin and *f.*
Ps. 56. 4. what *f.* can do to me
78. 39. remember they but *f.* [arm
Jer. 17. 5. cursed that maketh *f.* his
Matt. 26. 41. spirit willing, *f.* weak
John 1. 14. the Word was made *f.*
4. 53. eat *f.* of Son of man, 62, 55, 56.
63. *f.* profligate nothing, words are
Rom. 7. 25. serve with *f.* law of sin
8. 12. debtors not to *f.* to live after *f.*
9. 3. kinsmen according to the *f.*
5. of whom concerning *f.* Christ
13. 14. make not provision for *f.*
1 Cor. 1. 29. that no *f.* should glory
2 Cor. 1. 17. purpose according to *f.*
10. 2. walked according to the *f.*
Gal. 5. 17. *f.* lusts against the Spirit,
and Spirit against *f.* [affections
24. Christ's have crucified *f.* with
Eph. 6. 5. masters according to *f.*
Heb. 12. 9. we had fathers of our *f.*
Jude 7. going after strange *f.*
23. hating garment spotted by *f.*
John 8. 15. ye judge after the *flesh*
Rom. 8. 1. walk not—but Spirit, 9.
5. they that are—mind things of *f.*
13. if ye live—ye shall die, 12.
1 Cor. 1. 26. not many wise men—
10. 18. Israel—Rom. 9. 8. Gal. 6. 13.
2 Cor. 5. 16. know no man—known
10. 3. walk in *f.* war—[Christ
2 Pet. 2. 10.—in lust of uncleanness
Ps. 65. 2. to these shall *all flesh* come
Isa. 40. 6.—is grass, 1 Pet. 1. 24.
49. 26.—know I am thy Redeemer
Jer. 32. 27. I am the Lord, God of—
Joel 2. 28. I will pour my Spirit on—
Luke 3. 6.—shall see the salvation
of God, Ps. 98. 3.
John 17. 2. given him power over—
Rom. 7. 5. when we were in the *flesh*
8. 8. that are—cannot please God
1 Tim. 3. 16. mystery; God manifest—
1 Pet. 3. 18. he was put to death—4. 1.
Gen. 2. 23. *my flesh*, 29. 14. Job 19.
26. Ps. 63. 1. & 119. 120. John 6. 51,
55, 56. Rom. 7. 18.
John 1. 13. born not of will of the
3. 6. that which is born—*f.* [flesh
Rom. 8. 5. after *f.* do mind things—
Gal. 5. 19. works—are manifest
6. 8. soweth to *f.* shall—reap corrup-
Eph. 2. 3. lusts—desires—[tion
1 Pet. 3. 21. not putting away *filth*—
1 John 2. 16. lust—of the eyes, pride
Matt. 16. 17. *flesh* and blood hath
not revealed [kingdom of God
1 Cor. 15. 50.—cannot inherit the
Gal. 1. 16. 1. confers not with—
Eph. 5. 30. members of his—and
6. 12. we wrestle not against—but
Heb. 2. 14. children partakers of—
2 Cor. 1. 12. not with *fleshly* wisdom
Col. 2. 18. puffed up by his *f.* mind
1 Pet. 2. 11. abstain from *f.* lusts
FLOCK, Gen. 32. 5. Ps. 77. 20. Isa.
40. 11. & 63. 11. Jer. 13. 17, 29.
Zech. 11. 4. feed *f.* of slaughter, 7.
Luke 15. 3. fear not, *little f.* for it

FLOCK.—Acts 20. 28. take heed to the *f.* 29.

1 Pet. 5. 2. feed *f.* of God among you
FOURISH. Isa. 17. 11. & 63. 14.

Ps. 72. 7. shall the righteous *f.* 16.
& 92. 13. 14. Prov. 11. 28. & 14. 11.

92. 7. when workers of iniquity *f.*
152. 18. on himself shall crown *f.*

FOLLOW. Gen. 44. 4. Ex. 14. 4.
Ex. 23. 1. shall not *f.* a multitude

Deut. 16. 20. is just shalt thou *f.*
Ps. 98. 10. *f.* the thing that good

Isa. 51. 1. hearken to me ye that *f.*
after righteousness

Hos. 6. 3. know if we *f.* on to know
the Lord

Rom. 14. 19. *f.* things that make for
1 Cor. 14. 1. *f.* after charity [hand

Phil. 3. 12. but *f.* that I may appre-
1 Thes. 6. 15. *f.* that which is good

1 Tim. 6. 11. *f.* after righteousness
2 Tim. 2. 22. *f.* faith, charity, peace

Heb. 12. 14. *f.* peace with all men
13. 7. whose faith *f.* considering end

1 Pet. 2. 21. leaving us example that
ye *f.* his steps [which is good

3 John 11. *f.* not evil, but that
Rev. 14. 13. their works do *f.* them

Ps. 23. 6. goodness and mercy shall
follow me, Mt. 4. 19. & 9. 9. & 19. 21.

Lk. 5. 27. & 9. 59. John 1. 43. & 21. 19.
Matt. 16. 24. take up cross and—

Lk. 18. 22. sell all thou hast, and—
Jn. 12. 26. if any serve me, let him—

Num. 14. 24. hath followed me fully
32. 12. wholly *f.* the Lord, Dt. 1. 36.

Josh. 14. 8, 9, 14. [righteousness
Rom. 8. 39. *f.* not after, 31. *f.* law of

Ps. 63. 8. soul followed hard after
Mt. 10. 38. taketh not cross & *f.* me

Mark 9. 38. he *f.* not us, Luke 9. 49.
Mark 9. 38. he *f.* not us, Luke 9. 49.

FOLL wrought in Israel, Gen. 34. 7.
Dt. 22. 21. Josh. 7. 15. Judge 20. 6.

Job 4. 18. angels he charged with *f.*
Ps. 49. 13. their way is their *f.*

85. 8. not turn again to *f.* [ing to *f.*
Prov. 26. 4. answer not fool accord-

2 Tim. 3. 9. their *f.* shall be manifest
FOOD. Gen. 3. 6. Dt. 10. 18. [sary *f.*

Job 23. 12. words more than neces-
Ps. 78. 23. men did eat angels *f.*

186. 25. who giveth *f.* to all flesh
146. 7. who giveth *f.* to the hungry

Prov. 30. 8. *f.* convenient for me
Acts 14. 17. filling our hearts with *f.*

9 Cor. 9. 10. ministered bread for *f.*
1 Tim. 6. 8. having *f.* and raiment

FOOL said in heart, Ps. 14. 1. & 53. 1.
Jer. 17. 11. at his end shall be *f.*

Matt. 5. 22. say to brother, thou *f.*
Lk. 12. 20. thou *f.* this night thy soul

1 Cor. 3. 18. let him become *f.* that
9 Cor. 11. 16. think me *f.* 23. as *f.*

Ps. 75. 4. *fools* deal not foolishly
94. 8. *f.* when will ye be wise [sons

107. 17. *f.* because of their transgres-
Prov. 1. 7. *f.* despise wisdom, 22. *f.*

hate knowledge [stroyed
13. 20. companion of *f.* shall be de-

14. 8. folly of *f.* is deceitful
9. *f.* make a mock at sin

16. 22. instruction of *f.* is folly
Eccl. 5. 4. he hath no pleasure in *f.*

Mt. 23. 17. ye *f.* & blind, 19. [came *f.*
Rom. 1. 22. professing to be wise be-

1 Cor. 4. 10. are *f.* for Christ's sake
Eph. 5. 15. circumspectly, not as *f.*

Deut. 32. 6. *foolish* people & unwise
Ps. 5. 5. *f.* shall not stand in thy sight

73. 22. so *f.* was I and ignorant
Mt. 7. 26. like *f.* man building on sand

25. 2. virginia, five hearth and doeth
Rom. 1. 31. *f.* heart darkened [not *f.*

Gal. 3. 1. O *f.* Galatians, who hath
Tit. 2. 4. foolishness, nor *f.* talking

Tit. 2. 8. sometimes *f.* disobedient
Ge. 31. 23. done *foolishly*, Nu. 12. 11.

1 Sa. 13. 18. 2 Sa. 24. 10. 1 Chr. 21. 8. 3
Chr. 16. 9. Prov. 14. 17. 2 Cor. 11. 31.

FOOL.—Job 1. 22. Job sinned not,
nor charged God *foolishly*

2 Sam. 15. 31. turn counsel into *fool-*
[clasheth *f.*

Prov. 12. 23. heart of fools pro-
14. 24. *f.* of fools is folly, 15. 2. 14.

12. 15. *f.* is bound in heart of a child
24. 9. thought of *f.* is sin [depart

27. 23. bray a fool, yet his *f.* will not
1 Cor. 1. 18. preaching of the cross

is to them that perish *f.*
21. God by *f.* of preaching to save

23. Christ crucified, to Greeks *f.*
25. *f.* of God is wiser than men [he

2. 14. they are *f.* to him; neither can
3. 19. wisdom of world *f.* with God

FOOT shall not stumble, Prov. 3. 23.
Ecol. 5. 1. keep thy *f.* when thou

Isa. 58. 12. turn away *f.* from sabbath
Matt. 16. 8. if thy *f.* offend thee, cut

1 Cor. 12. 15. if *f.* say, because I am not
Heb. 10. 29. trodden under *f.* S. of G.

FORBEAR. Ex. 23. 5. 1 Cor. 9. 6. Rom.
2. 4. goodness & forbearance, 3. 25.

FORBID. Mark 10. 14. Luke 18. 16.
& 6. 29. Acts 24. 23. & 28. 31.

1 Tim. 4. 3. *forbidding* to marry
1 Thes. 2. 16. *f.* to speak to Gentiles

FORCE. Matt. 11. 12. Heb. 9. 17.
Isa. 60. 5. *f.* of Gentiles shall come. 11.

Job 6. 25. how forcible right words
FOREFATHERS. 2 Ti. 1. 3. Je. 11. 16.

FOREHEAD. Ex. 28. 38. Lev. 13. 61.
Jer. 3. 3. thou hast a whore's *f.*

Ezek. 5. 8. thy *f.* strong... thy *f.*
Rev. 7. 3. sealed in their *f.* 9. 4.

13. 16. mark their *f.* 14. 9. & 20. 4.
14. 1. Father's name... in *f.* 22. 4.

FOREIGNERS. Ex. 12. 46. Deut. 15.
5. Obad. 11. Eph. 2. 19.

FOREKNOW. Ro. 8. 29. & 11. 2. Acts
2. 23. *foreknowledge* of God, 1 Ph. 1. 2.

FORORDAINED. 1 Pet. 1. 20.
FORERUNNER. Heb. 6. 20.

FORESEETH. Prov. 22. 3. & 27. 13.
FOREWARN. Luke 12. 5.

FORGAT Lord, Jdg. 4. 7. 1 Sa. 12. 9.
Ps. 78. 11. *f.* his works and wonders,

106. 21. *f.* God their Saviour [106. 12.
Lam. 3. 17. *f.* prosperity

Hos. 2. 13. *f.* me, saith the Lord
Dt. 9. 7. *forget* not, thou provokest

Job 8. 13. paths of all that *f.* God
Ps. 45. 10. *f.* thy own people, and

50. 22. consider this, ye that *f.* God
50. 11. slay not lest my people *f.*

163. 2. *f.* not all his benefits
119. 16. I will not *f.* thy words, 68.

93. 109. 141. 153. 176.
Prov. 3. 1. my son, *f.* not my law

Isa. 49. 15. woman *f.* sucking child
Jer. 2. 32. can a maid *f.* ornaments

Heb. 6. 10. God not unrighteous to
f. your labour of love [cate *f.* not

13. 16. to do good and to communi-
2. be not *forgetful* to entertain

James 1. 25. be not *f.* hearer
Ps. 44. 24. *forgettest* our affliction

9. 12. he *f.* not the cry of humble
Prov. 3. 17. *f.* covenant of her God

Jam. 1. 24. *f.* what manner of man
Phil. 3. 13. *forgetting* those things

Ps. 10. 11. God hath *forgetten*
42. 9. why hast thou *f.* me

77. 9. hath God *f.* to be gracious
119. 61. I have not *f.* thy law

Isa. 17. 10. *f.* God of thy salvation
49. 14. Zion said my Lord hath *f.* me

Jer. 2. 33. my people have *f.* me
3. 21. have *f.* their God, Deut. 32. 18.

30. 6. covenant that shall not be *f.*
Heb. 12. 5. *f.* the exhortation

FORGAVE their iniquity, Ps. 78. 33.
Matt. 18. 27. *f.* him the debt, 23.

Luke 7. 42. frankly *f.* them both
43. love most, to whom *f.* most

2 Cor. 2. 10. *f.* any thing, I *f.* in
the person of Christ

Col. 3. 13. as Christ *f.* you, also do

FORGAVE.—Ps. 81. 9. *for* the
iniquity of [them

Ps. 80. 8. thou wast a *foe* that *f.*
Ex. 23. 22. *for*give this [to *f.*

Ps. 88. 5. thou art *foe* and at many
Isa. 2. 9. therefore; *foe*

Jer. 31. 24. *f.* their wrath, 31. 2
Matt. 6. 12. *f.* us our *foes*, 14. 1

14. if ye *f.* men, is *f.* ye *foes*, 16. 2
6. Son of man hath *power*

Luke 6. 37. *f.* ye and ye shall be
17. 8. if he repent, *f.* him, 1. 16

23. 24. Father *f.* them, 1. 16
1 John 1. 9. faithful *f.* ourselves

Ps. 32. 1. transgression is *forgive*
85. 2. *f.* the iniquity of the people

Isa. 33. 24. people *f.* their iniquity
Mt. 9. 2. good cheer, they shall

12. 31. all manner of sin, *for*get
Lk. 7. 47. to whom have I *forgotten*

Ro. 4. 7. blessed whose iniquity *f.*
Eph. 4. 32. as God hath *f.* us

3. 12. [sins, they shall
James 5. 15. if he have *committed*

1 John 2. 12. your sins are *f.* you
Ps. 103. 3. *for*gettest this iniquity

120. 4. is there *forgiveness* with thee
Dan. 9. 9. to Lord belong iniquity

Mk. 9. 29. hath never *f.* Lk. 23. 34
Acts 5. 31. to give repentance, 26. 18

may receive *f.* of sin, 1. 16
Eph. 1. 7. *f.* sins, riches above

Col. 1. 14. redemption, even *f.* us
Ex. 34. 7. *for*give iniquity, trans-

gression, sin, Nu. 14. 18. Mt. 12. 15
Eph. 4. 32. *f.* sin, as God *f.* us

FORM. Gen. 1. 2. 1 Sam. 9. 24. 16
Isa. 53. 2. hath no *form*, 6. 1

Rom. 2. 20. hast *f.* of knowledge
6. 17. covered *f.* of doctrine

Phil. 2. 6. who being in *f.* of God
7. took upon him *f.* of our

2 Tim. 1. 13. hold *f.* of some words
5. having the *f.* of goodness

Isa. 45. 7. *f.* the light and also
darkness [fornice

Dt. 32. 18. hast *forgotten* God thy
Prov. 26. 16. God shall *f.* all things

Isa. 27. 11. *f.* them, shall we *forget*
43. 21. this people *f.* thy word

44. 2. *f.* thee from womb [fornice
14. 17. no weapon *f.* against thee

Ro. 9. 20. thing *f.* say to him that
Gal. 4. 19. till Christ be *f.* in you

Ps. 94. 9. he that *f.* the eye that
he not see?

Zeach. 12. 1. *for*gettest spirit of me
within him [thine, 3. 1

Jer. 10. 16. he is the *former* of all
23. 17. Ezek. 16. 15, 30. 23. 24

Mt. 5. 32. put away with *for*nication
John 8. 41. we be not born of *f.*

Acts 15. 20. abstain from *f.* 2. 6
Rom. 1. 29. filled with *f.* with

1 Cor. 5. 1. there is *f.* among you
13. 3. body not *f.* for *f.* 18. 10

7. 2. to avoid *f.* have you *f.*
10. 8. neither let us *commit*

2 Cor. 12. 21. not reported of *f.*
Gal. 5. 19. works of flesh, *for*nication

Eph. 5. 3. *f.* let it not be named
Col. 3. 5. mortify *f.* unclean

1 Thes. 4. 3. should abstain from
Judge 7. giving themselves to *f.*

Rev. 2. 14. taught to *commit* *f.*
1. I gave her space *for*nication

9. 21. neither reported of *f.*
14. 8. of the wine of her *f.* 2. 1

17. 4. abomination of her *f.*
18. 3. committed *f.* with her

19. 2. did corrupt with *for*nication
Ezek. 16. 13. *for*nication, 23. 2. 24

1 Cor. 5. 9. 11. *for*nication, 23. 2. 24
2 Cor. 5. 9. 11. *for*nication, 23. 2. 24

FORSAKE. Dt. 12. 13. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100.

1 Sa. 13. 18. 2 Sa. 24. 10. 1 Chr. 21. 8. 3
Chr. 16. 9. Prov. 14. 17. 2 Cor. 11. 31.

FORSAKE.—1 Sam. 12. 22. Lord will not f. his people, 1 Kin. 6. 13. 8. 57. let him not leave nor f. us 2 Chr. 15. 2. if ye f. him, he will f. you Ps. 27. 10. when father & mother f. 94. 14. neither will he f. inheritance Isa. 55. 7. let the wicked f. his way Jer. 17. 13. that f. these be ashamed Jonah 2. 8. f. their own mercy Ps. 71. 11. God hath forsaken him 22. 1. my God, my God, why hast thou f. me, Matt. 27. 46. 37. 25. I have not seen righteous f. Isa. 40. 14. the Lord hath f. me 54. 7. small moment have I f. thee Jer. 2. 13. f. me the fountain, 17. 13. Matt. 19. 27. we have f. all, 29. f. houses, or brethren, or sisters, &c. 2 Cor. 4. 9. persecuted but not f. Prov. 2. 17. *forsake* guide of youth 28. 13. confesseth and f. shall find Heb. 10. 25. not f. the assembling Dt. 32. 15. *forsake* God which made Ps. 119. 87. I f. not thy precepts 2 Tim. 4. 16. all men f. me

FORTRESS and rock, Lord is my, 3 Sam. 22. 2. Ps. 18. 2. & 31. 3. & 71. 2. & 91. 2. & 144. 2. Jer. 16. 19. **FOUND.** Gen. 28. 12. & 31. 37. Eccl. 7. 27. this have I f. that, 29. 28. one man among a 1000 have I f. Song 8. 1. I f. him not, 4. I f. him Isa. 55. 6. seek Lord while he may be f. 65. 1. f. of them that sought me not Ezek. 32. 30. I sought a man f. none Dan. 5. 27. weighed and f. wanting 2 Cor. 5. 3. shall not be f. naked Phil. 3. 9. f. in him, not having my 2 Pet. 3. 14. be f. of him in peace Matt. 7. 25. *found* on a rock, Ps. 24. 2. Prov. 3. 19. Isa. 14. 32. Ps. 11. 3. if *foundations* be destroyed Job 4. 19. whose f. is in dust [ing f. Prov. 10. 25. righteous is an everlasting Isa. 25. 16. I lay in Zion a sure f. Ro. 15. 20. build on another man's f. 1 Cor. 3. 10. laid f. 13. build on this f. Eph. 2. 20. built on f. of prophets 1 Tim. 6. 19. lay up good f. for time 2 Tim. 2. 19. f. of God stands sure Heb. 11. 10. a city which hath f. Rev. 21. 14. the city hath twelve f. Matt. 13. 23. *foundation* of the world, 25. 34. John 17. 24. Eph. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 1. 20. Rev. 13. 8. & 17. 8. Ps. 104. 5. Prov. 9. 29. Isa. 13. 16.

FOUNTAIN. Gen. 7. 11. Dent. 8. 7. Dent. 32. 28. f. of Jacob on a land Ps. 36. 9. with thee is f. of life 68. 26. bless Lord from f. of Israel Prov. 5. 18. let thy f. be blessed 13. 14. law of wise is a f. of life 14. 27. fear of the Lord is a f. of life Eccl. 12. 6. pitcher broken at the f. Song 4. 12. f. sealed, 13. f. of gardens Jer. 2. 13. Lord f. of living waters 9. 1. that my eyes were a f. of tears Joel 3. 18. a f. out of house of Lord Zech. 13. 1. a f. opened for house James 3. 12. can f. both yield salt Rev. 21. 6. give f. of life freely, 22. 17. **FOXES.** Jer. 14. 4. Ps. 63. 10. Song 2. 15. La. 5. 18. Ek. 13. 4. Mat. 23. 29. Lk. 13. 32. **FRAGMENTS.** Matt. 14. 20. Mark 6. 43. & 5. 19. 20. John 6. 12. 13. **FRAIL.** Lam. Ps. 39. 4. **FRAME.** Ps. 103. 14. Isa. 29. 16. Jer. 18. 11. Eph. 2. 21. Heb. 11. 3. **FREE.** Ex. 31. 2. Lev. 19. 20. [a f. heart 2 Chron. 29. 31. as many as were f. Ps. 51. 12. uphold with thy f. Spirit 83. 5. f. among the dead, like slain John 8. 32. truth shall make you f. 36. if Son make f. shall be f. indeed Rom. 5. 15. so also is f. gift, 16. 18. 6. 7. f. from sin, 18. 22. f. from righteousness, 20. [law of sin 7. 3. f. from law, 8. 2. f. from the 1 Cor. 7. 22. the Lord's f. man

FREE. Gal. 3. 28. bond nor f. Col. 3. 11. Gal. 5. 1. Christ hath made us f. not 1 The. 3. 1. the word have f. course 1 Pet. 2. 16. f. and not using liberty Hos. 14. 4. I will love them *free* Mt. 10. 8. f. ye have received, f. give Rom. 3. 24. justified f. by his grace 8. 32. with thy f. give us all things 1 Cor. 2. 12. things f. given us of God Rev. 21. 6. fountain of life f. 22. 17. **FRET.** Ps. 37. 1. 7. 8. Prov. 24. 19. Prov. 19. 3. his heart f. against Lord Ezek. 16. 43. hast *fretted* me in all **FRIEND.** Jer. 6. 21. Hos. 3. 1. Ex. 33. 11. Moses as a man to his f. Dt. 13. 6. f. which is as his own soul 2 S. 16. 17. is this kindness to thy f. 1 Chron. 20. 7. Abraham thy f. Isa. 41. 8. James 2. 23. [from his f. Job 6. 14. pity should be shewed Prov. 17. 17. loveth at all times 18. 24. a f. closer than a brother 20. 17. own f. father's f. forsake not Song 5. 16. this is my beloved f. Mic. 7. 5. trust ye not in a f. put John 15. 13. lay down life for his f. 15. 14. ye are my f. if, 15. called you f. James 4. 4. *friendship* of the world is enmity with God [man Prov. 22. 24. make no f. with angry 15. 24. hath f. shew himself *friendly* **FORWARD.** Job 5. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 18. Deut. 32. 20. a very f. generation. Ps. 18. 26. with f. will shew thyself. 101. 4. f. heart shall depart from Prov. 4. 24. f. mouth, 6. 13. & 8. 13. 19. 31. f. tongue, 11. 29. f. heart, 17. 20. 3. 32. the f. is abomination to Lord Isa. 57. 17. went on *forwardly* Prov. 6. 14. *forwardness* is in him **FRUIT.** Gen. 4. 3. Lev. 19. 24. Gen. 30. 2. withheld f. of the womb Ex. 21. 22. hurt so that f. depart 2 K. 19. 30. bear f. upward, Isa. 37. 31. Ps. 92. 14. shall bring forth f. in old 127. 3. f. of womb is his reward [age Pro. 11. 30. f. of righteous tree of life Song 2. 3. his f. was sweet to taste 4. 13. pleasant f. 6. 11. f. of valley 7. 13. all manner of pleasant f. Isa. 3. 10. eat the f. of their doings 57. 9. all the f. to take away sin 27. 19. create f. of the lips, peace Hos. 10. 1. empty vine brings f. to 14. 8. from methy f. found [himself Mic. 6. 7. f. of body for sin of my soul Mt. 21. 17. good tree good f. 21. 19. 13. 33. f. good; tree known by his f. 26. 29. not drink of f. of vine till Lk. 1. 42. blessed is f. of thy word John 4. 36. gathers f. to eternal life 10. 2. branch beareth not f. he taketh away; beareth f. he pergeth it Rom. 6. 21. what f. 22. f. to holiness 7. 4. should bring forth f. unto God 16. 28. have sealed to them this f. Gal. 3. 22. f. of Spirit is love [ness Eph. 5. 9. f. of Spirit is in all good Phil. 1. 17. desire f. that may abound Heb. 12. 11. peaceable f. of righteous 15. 13. sacrifices of praise f. of [ness Jam. 3. 18. f. of righteousness down Rev. 22. 2. yielded f. every month Mt. 3. 8. *fruits* meet for repentance 2 Cor. 9. 10. increase the f. of right Phil. 1. 11. filled with—[ness James 3. 17. full of good f. without **FRUSTRATE.** Isa. 44. 25. Gal. 2. 21. **FULL.** Gen. 15. 16. Ex. 16. 3. 8. Deut. 34. 9. Joshua f. of wisdom Ruth 1. 21. went f. returned empty 1 Sam. 2. 5. that were f. have hired Job 5. 28. come to grave in f. age 14. 1. of few days and f. of trouble Ps. 17. 14. are f. of children [comb Prov. 37. 7. f. soul loatheth honey 9. 9. lest I be f. and deny thee Lk. 4. 1. Jesus f. of the Holy Ghost 6. 25. woe to you that are f. for

FULL.—John 1. 14. the Word was made flesh, f. of grace and truth 1 Cor. 4. 8. now ye are f. now ye are Phil. 4. 12. know both to be f. and Col. 2. 2. riches of f. assurance 2 Tim. 4. 5. f. proof of thy ministry Heb. 6. 11. to f. assurance of hope 10. 22. near in f. assurance of faith Gen. 29. 27. *fulfil*, Ex. 23. 26. Ps. 145. 19. f. the desire of them Mt. 3. 15. us to f. all righteousness 5. 17. not destroy the law, but to f. Acts 13. 22. who shall f. all my will Gal. 5. 14. law is f. in one word 16. shall not f. lust of flesh [Christ 6. 2. bear burden and so f. law of Eph. 2. 3. f. desires of flesh, mind Phil. 2. 2. f. ye my joy, that ye be Col. 4. 17. ministry; that thou f. it 2 Th. 1. 11. f. all the good pleasure James 2. 8. if ye f. the royal law Rev. 17. 17. put in their hearts to f. Lk. 21. 24. till times of . . . be *fulfilled* Job 29. 22. in *fulness* of sufficiency Ps. 16. 11. in thy presence la f. of joy Jn. 1. 18. of his f. have we received Ro. 11. 25. till f. of Gentiles be come 15. 29. f. of blessing of the Gospel Gal. 4. 4. when f. of time was come Eph. 1. 10. dispensation of f. of times 23. f. of him that filleth all in all 4. 13. filled with the f. of God 4. 13. to the stature of f. of Christ Col. 1. 19. in him should all f. dwell 2. 9. all the f. of the Godhead **FURNACE.** Dt. 4. 20. Jer. 11. 4. Ps. 12. 6. Isa. 31. 9. & 48. 10. Dan. 3. 6. 11. Matt. 13. 42. 50. Rev. 1. 15. **FURNISHED.** Dt. 15. 14. Prov. 9. 2. 2 T. 3. 17. thoroughly f. to all good **FURY** is not in me, Isa. 27. 4. [works Isa. 59. 18. repay f. to his adversaries Jer. 6. 11. am full of f. of the Lord 10. 25. pour out thy f. on heathen Prov. 22. 24. with *furios* man not go

G.

GAIN. Pro. 13. 14. Job 22. 3. [he hath g. Job 27. 8. hope of hypocrite though Is. 33. 15. despoilth of oppressions Phil. 1. 21. to live is Christ, to die is g. 3. 7. what were g. I counted loss 1 T. 6. 5. supposing g. godliness, 6. godliness . . . contentment great g. Mt. 16. 26. if he g. world [might g. 1 Cor. 9. 19. servant to all, that I 18. 15. thou hast *gained* thy brother Luke 19. 16. thy pound hath g. ten Tit. 1. 19. convince *gainways* [people Acts 10. 29. *gainsaying*, Ro. 10. 21. g. Jude 11. perished in the g. of Core **GALL.** Job 16. 13. & 20. 14. 25. [wood Deut. 29. 18. root bears g. & worm 28. 32. their grapes are grapes of g. Ps. 69. 21. gave me g. for meat, Matt. 27. 34. g. to drink Jer. 8. 14. given us water of g. 9. 16. Lam. 3. 19. remembering the w. & g. Acts 8. 23. in the g. of bitterness **GAP.** to stand in, Ezek. 22. 30. **GARDEN.** Gen. 2. 15. & 3. 23. & 15. 10. Song 4. 12. a g. enclosed is my sister 16. blow on my g. 5. 1. & 6. 2. 11. [58. 11. Jer. 31. 12. soul as a watered g. Isa. **GARMENT.** Josh. 7. 21. Ezra 9. 5. Job 37. 17. thy *garments* are warm Ps. 22. 18. parted my g. among them Isa. 9. 5. battle with g. rolled in blood 60. 17. put on g. of vengeance 61. 3. g. of praise for heaviness Job 22. 13. read your hearts not f. Matt. 21. 8. spread their g. in way Acts 9. 39. shewing g. Dorcas made James 5. 2. your g. are moth-eaten Rev. 3. 4. have not defiled their g. 16. 15. watcheth and keepeth his g. **GATE.** Gen. 19. 1. & 24. 20. 24.

DRY.—Ex. 16. 7. *glory of the Lord*,
 um. 14. 21. 1 Kings 8. 11. Ps. 104.
 & 138. 5. Isa. 35. 2. & 40. 5. & 60.
 Ezek. 1. 28. & 3. 12. 23. & 43. 5.
 64. & Luke 2. 9. 3 Cor. 3. 18.
 29. 9. *his glory*, 49. 17. & 73. 19.
 113. 4. & 148. 13. Prov. 19. 11. Isa.
 3. Hab. 3. 3. Matt. 6. 29. & 19. 23.
 25. 31. John 2. 11. Rom. 9. 23.
 ph. 1. 12. & 3. 16. Heb. 1. 3.
 29. 20. *my glory*, Ps. 16. 9. & 30.
 & 57. 8. & 108. 1. Isa. 42. 8. &
 7. & 48. 11. & 60. 7. & 66. 18.
 um. 8. 50. & 17. 24.
 33. 18. *thy glory*, Ps. 8. 1. & 63.
 Isa. 60. 19. & 63. 15. Jer. 14. 21.
 hon. 16. 10. *glory* ye in his holy
 64. 10. upright in heart shall *g*.
 5. I may *g*. with thy inheritance
 41. 16. shall *g*. in Holy One of
 25. seed of Israel be justified, & *g*.
 9. 24. him that glorieth *g*. in
 m. 4. 2. hath *g*. but not before God
 t. we *g*. in tribulation
 or. 31. that glorieth *g*. in the
 n. let no man *g*. in men. [Lord
 or. 5. 12. to *g*. on our behalf—them
 high *g*. in appearance not in heart
 18. many *g*. after the flesh, I also
 1. it is not expedient for me to *g*.
 will I rather *g*. in my infirmities
 d. 6. 14. God forbid I *g*. save
 25. 3. strong people glorify thee
 7. I will *g*. house of my glory
 t. 5. 16. *g*. your Father in heaven
 hn. 12. 28. Father *g*. thy name
 1. *g*. thy Son that Son *g*. thee
 19. by what death he should *g*. God
 or. 6. 20. *g*. God in your body and
 7. 2. 12. *g*. God in day of visitation
 v. 15. 4. who shall not fear thee,
 nd *g*. thy name [sted
 w. 10. 3. before all I will be *glori-*
 50. 28. whoso offereth praise *g*.
 t. 9. 8. thy *g*. God, 15. 31. Lk. 7. 16.
 um. 7. 29. Jesus was not yet *g*.
 23. hour is come Son shall be *g*.
 8. herein is my Father *g*.
 10. all mine are thine, I am *g*.
 cts. 3. 13. God of our fathers hath
 his Son [done
 21. all men *g*. God for that was
 om. 1. 21. they *g*. him not as God
 30. whom he justified, them he *g*.
 al. 1. 24. they *g*. God in me
 The. 1. 10. be *g*. in his saints
 1. word have free course and be *g*.
 5. 5. even Christ *g*. not himself
 Pet. 4. 11. God in all things may
 v. 14. on your part he is *g*.
 v. 18. 7. how she hath *g*. herself
 Cor. 5. & *glorifying*, 9. 13. 2 Cor. 7. 4.
 x. 15. 6. *glorifies* in power [2. 11.
 3. who is like thee, *g*. in holiness
 40. 25. 38. fear thy *g*. name
 Chron. 29. 15. praise thy *g*. name
 45. 13. King's daughter all *g*.
 2. make his praise *g*.
 19. blessed be his *g*. name, Neh.
 4. art more *g*. and excellent [9. 5.
 7. 3. things spoken of city of God
 11. 3. his work is honourable and *g*.
 45. 5. speak of *g*. honour of thy
 1. make known his *g*. majesty
 sa. 4. 2. branch of Lord shall be *g*.
 1. 10. his rest shall be *g*. [house
 1. 23. before *g*. throne to his father's
 30. 30. cause his *g*. voice to be heard
 2. 21. *g*. Lord will be to us a place
 9. 5. I be *g*. in eyes of the Lord
 10. 13. make the place of my feet *g*.
 3. 1. who is this *g*. in his apparel
 2. his *g*. arm, 14. a *g*. name
 Jer. 17. 12. a *g*. high throne from
 Jo. 8. 31. *g*. liberty of God's children
 Cor. 3. 7. ministration *g*. 8, 10, 11.
 4. Light of *g*. Gospel should shine
 Eph. 5. 27. present. a *g*. church
 Phil. 3. 21. vile body like his *g*. body

GLORY.—Col. 1. 11. according to
 his glorious power [of blessed
 1 Tim. 1. 11. according to *g*. Gospel
 Tit. 2. 13. looking for *g*. appearance
 Ex. 15. 1. gloriously, Isa. 24. 23.
GLUTTON. Deut. 21. 20. Prov. 23. 21.
 Matt. 11. 19. *gluttonous*, Luke 7. 34.
GNASH. Job 16. 9. Ps. 25. 16. & 37.
 12. & 112. 10. Lam. 2. 16. Mark 9. 18.
 Mt. 8. 12. *gnashing of teeth*, 13. 42, 50.
 & 23. 13. & 24. 51. & 25. 30. Lk. 13. 28.
GNAT. and swallow a camel, Mt. 23.
GNAW. Zeph. 3. 3. Rev. 16. 10. [24
GO. Judg. 8. 14. 1 Sam. 12. 21. Matt.
 8. 9. Luke 10. 37. John 6. 93.
 Job 10. 21. I *go*, Ps. 39. 13. & 139. 7.
 Matt. 21. 50. John 7. 83. & 8. 14, 21.
 22. & 15. 32. & 16. 5.
 Gen. 22. 5. *let us people go*, 5. 1.
 Ex. 8. 25. *not let go*, Ex. 3. 19. Job
 97. 6. Song 3. 4. [Acts 25. 12.
 Ex. 23. 23. *shall go*, 33. 34. & 33. 14.
 1 Sam. 12. 21. *should go*, Prov. 22. 6.
 Judg. 11. 33. *go back*, Ps. 80. 18.
 Num. 32. 18. *go beyond*, 1 Thes. 4. 6.
 Gen. 45. 1. *go out*, Ps. 60. 10. Isa. 52.
 11. & 55. 12. Jer. 51. 45. Ezek. 46. 9.
 Matt. 25. 8. John 10. 9. 1 Cor. 5. 10.
 Deut. 4. 40. *go well* with thee, 5. 16.
 & 19. 13. Prov. 11. 10. & 20. 29.
 Job 24. 21. *seeth all his goings*
 Ps. 17. 5. hold up my *g*. in thy paths
 40. 2. set my feet and established
 my *g*. [sanctuary
 68. 24. seen thy *g*. O God in the
 121. 8. Lord preserve thy *g*. out
 Prov. 6. 21. he pondereth all his *g*.
 20. 24. man's *g*. are of the Lord
 Mic. 5. 2. whose *g*. are of old, from
 GOAT, Lev. 3. 12. & 16. 8. 21, 22.
 Is. 1. 11. delight not in blood of goats
 Eze. 34. 17. judge between rams & *g*.
 Dan. 8. 5. he *g*. rough *g*. 21.
 Zech. 10. 3. I punisheth the *g*.
 Mt. 25. 32. set *g*. on his left hand
 Heb. 9. 13. blood of *g*. 13. 19. & 10. 4.
GOD. and gods for men representing
 God, Ex. 4. 16. & 7. 1. & 23. 28. Ps.
 82. 1. 6. John 10. 34; for *idols* put
 in God's place, Dt. 32. 21. Judg. 6.
 31. and 140 other places; for devil
 god of this world, 2 Cor. 4. 4; and
 for the true God about 3120 times
 Gen. 17. 1. I am Almighty *g*. Job 36.
 5. Is. 9. 6. & 10. 21. Jer. 32. 18.
 Gen. 17. 7. a *G*. to thee and thy seed,
 Ex. 6. 7. Gen. 21. 33. everlasting *G*.
 Ps. 90. 2. Isa. 40. 28. Rom. 16. 26.
 Ex. 8. 10. none like Lord our *G*. 1 K.
 8. 28. Ps. 35. 10. & 98. 8. & 99. 6.
 18. 11. Lord is greater than all gods
 Deut. 10. 17. *G*. of gods, Josh. 23.
 22. Dan. 2. 47. Ps. 136. 2.
 Dt. 32. 39. there is no *g*. with me,
 1 K. 8. 23. 3 K. 8. 15. 2 Chr. 6. 14.
 & 32. 15. Is. 43. 10. & 44. 6. & 45. 5. &
 Job 33. 12. *G*. is greater than man
 Ps. 18. 31. who is *G*. save the Lord,
 68. 10. [Neh. 1. 5.
 Dan. 9. 4. great and dreadful *G*.
 Mic. 7. 18. who a *G*. like thee [mon
 Mt. 6. 24. cannot serve *G*. and mam-
 19. 17. none good but one, that is *G*.
 Mark 12. 27. not the *G*. of the dead,
 but the *G*. of the living
 32. there is one *G*. and none other
 John 17. 3. only true *G*. 1 John 5. 20.
 Acts 7. 2. *G*. of glory appeared to
 Abraham [man a liar
 Rom. 3. 4. let *G*. be true, and every
 8. 31. *G*. of *G*. be for us, who against
 9. 5. over all, *G*. blessed for ever
 15. 5. *G*. of patience, 13. *G*. of hope
 1 C. 15. 28. that *G*. may be all in all
 2 C. 1. 8. *G*. of all comfort [11. 36.
 2 Th. 2. 4. above all, called *G*. Dan.
 1 Tim. 8. 16. *G*. manifest in flesh
 Heb. 8. 10. I will be to them a *G*.
 10. 7, 9. I come to do thy will, O *G*.

GOD.—1 Pet. 5. 10. *G*. of all grace
 1 Jn. 4. 12. no man seen *G*. Jn. 1. 18.
 Dt. 10. 17. great God, 2 S. 7. 22. 2 Chr.
 2. 5. Job 36. 26. Ne. 1. 5. Pro. 23. 10.
 Je. 32. 18. 19. Da. 9. 4. Tt. 2. 13. Rev. 19. 17.
 Dt. 5. 26. *Heing God*, Josh. 3. 10. 1.
 8. 17. 26. 36. 2 K. 19. 4. 16. & 23 places
 Ex. 34. 6. *God merciful*, Dt. 4. 31. 2
 Chr. 30. 9. Ne. 9. 31. Ps. 116. 5. Jon. 4. 2.
 Gen. 49. 24. *mighty God*, Deut. 7. 21.
 & 10. 17. Neh. 9. 32. Job 38. 5. Ps. 50.
 1. & 132. 2. 5. Isa. 9. 6. & 10. 21. Jer.
 32. 18. Hab. 1. 12.
 2 Chr. 15. 3. *true God*, Jer. 10. 10.
 John 17. 8. 1 Th. 1. 9. 1 John 5. 20.
 Gen. 39. 9. 2. thy wickedness and
 sin against *G*. Num. 21. 5. Ps. 78. 10.
 Hos. 18. 16. Acts 5. 29. & 23. 9. Rom.
 8. 7. & 9. 30. Rev. 13. 6. Dan. 11. 35.
 Ps. 43. 2. *before God*, 56. 13. & 61. 7.
 & 68. 3. Ec. 2. 26. Lk. 1. 6. Ro. 2. 13.
 & 3. 19. 1 Th. 5. 21. Jam. 1. 27. Ry. 3. 2.
 John 9. 16. of God, Acts 5. 39. Rom.
 9. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 30. & 11. 12. 2 Cor.
 3. 5. & 5. 18. Phil. 1. 28. 1 John 3.
 10. & 4. 1. 3. 6. & 5. 19. 3 John 11.
 Ex. 2. 23. to God, Ps. 43. 4. Eccl. 12.
 7. Isa. 58. 2. Lam. 3. 41. John 13. 3.
 Heb. 7. 25. & 11. 6. & 12. 23. 1 Pet.
 3. 18. & 4. 6. Rev. 5. 9. & 12. 5.
 Gen. 5. 22. *with God*, 24. & 6. 9. & 32.
 28. Ex. 19. 17. 1 Sam. 14. 45. & 3 Sam.
 23. 5. Job 9. 2. & 25. 4. Ps. 78. 8.
 Hos. 11. 12. John 5. 18. Phil. 2. 6.
 Gen. 28. 21. *my God*, Ex. 15. 2. Ps. 22.
 1. & 31. 14. & 91. 2. & 118. 23. Hos. 2.
 23. Zech. 13. 9. John 80. 17, 23, and
 about 120 other places
 Ex. 5. 8. *our God*, Deut. 31. 17. & 32.
 3. Josh. 24. 18. 2 Sam. 22. 32. Ps.
 67. 6. and 180 other places
 Ex. 20. 2. *thy God*, 5. 7, 10, 12. Ps. 50. 7.
 & 81. 10, and about 340 other places
 Ex. 6. 7. *your God*, Lev. 11. 44. & 19.
 2. 3, 4. and 140 other places
 Ex. 32. 11. *his God*, Lev. 4. 22, and
 about 60 other places
 Gen. 17. 8. *their God*, Ex. 29. 45. Jer.
 24. 7. & 31. 35. & 32. 38. Ezek. 11. 20.
 & 34. 24. & 37. 27. Zech. 8. 8. 2 Cor.
 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3. and 50 other places
 2 Chron. 38. 23. *God of heaven*, Ezra
 5. 11. & 6. 10. & 7. 13. 23. Neh. 1. 4.
 & 2. 4. Ps. 136. 26. Dan. 2. 18. 19, 44.
 Jonah 1. 9. Rev. 11. 13. & 16. 11.
 Ex. 24. 10. *God of Israel*, Num. 16. 9.
 Josh. 7. 19. & 13. 33. & 22. 16. 24. &
 24. 23. Judg. 11. 23. Ruth 2. 12. Is. 41.
 17. Jer. 31. 1. Ezek. 8. 4. Mt. 15. 21.
 Rom. 15. 33. *God of peace*, 16. 20. 2
 Cor. 13. 11. 1 Th. 5. 23. Heb. 18. 20.
 Ps. 24. 6. *God of his salvation*, of
 our salvation, 68. 5. & 68. 19. 20. &
 79. 9. & 85. 4. & 95. 1. [2. 9.
 Act. 17. 23. *Godhead*, Rom. 1. 30. Col.
 2. 15. Ps. 1. 3. 12. & 130. Mt. 4. 8.
 2. 15. Ps. 2. 9. 2 John 6. 1. station
 2 Cor. 1. 12. in *g*. sincerity, conver-
 7. sorrow after a *g*. manner, 10. 11.
 Tt. 2. 12. live soberly, right, and *g*.
 Heb. 12. 28. serve God with *g*. fear
 1 Tim. 2. 2. quiet life in all *godliness*,
 10. & 3. 16. & 6. 3. 5. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 5.
 4. 7. exercise thyself to *g*. 6. 11.
 8. *g*. is profitable to all things
 6. 3. doctrine according to *g*. Tit. 1. 1.
 6. *g*. with contentment is great gain
 2 Tim. 3. 5. having a form of *g*. but
 2 P. 1. 3. all that pertain to life & *g*.
 6. add to patience *g*. 7. to *g*. brotherly
 3. 11. what ought ye to be in all *g*.
GOLD. Gen. 2. 11. & 13. 2. Isa. 2. 7.
 Job 23. 10. I shall come forth like *g*.
 31. 24. if I made *g*. my hope, fine *g*.
 Ps. 19. 10. more desired than *g*. yea
 119. 137. love thy commandments
 above *g*. yea, fine *g*. 72.
 Pro. 8. 19. my fruit is better than *g*.
 Is. 13. 12. mk. man more .. than *g*.

GOLD.—Zech. 13. 9. try them as *g.*
 1 Cor. 3. 12. build on this foundation, *g.* [2. 3.]
 1 T. 2. 9. modest apparel, not *g.* 1 Pt. 1 Pt. 1. 7. trial of faith more precious
 Rev. 3. 18. buy of me *g.* [than *g.*
GOOD. Deut. 6. 24. & 10. 13.
 Gen. 1. 31. every thing was very *g.*
 2. 18. not *g.* for man to be alone
 32. 12. thou saidst I will do thee *g.*
 59. 29. God meant unto *g.* [Is. 39. 3.]
 2 Kings 30. 19. *g.* is word of Lord,
 Ps. 34. 8. taste & see that Lord is *g.*
 73. 1. truly God is *g.* to Israel
 86. 5. Lord give ready to forgive
 106. 5. may see the *g.* of thy chosen
 145. 9. thou art *g.* and doest *g.*
 145. 9. Lord is *g.* to all, 136. 1.
 La. 2. 25. Lord *g.* to them that wait
 Mic. 6. 8. shewed thee what is *g.*
 Mt. 19. 17. why call me *g.* none is *g.*
 Rom. 3. 8. do evil that *g.* may come
 7. 18. how to perform *g.* I find not
 1 Th. 5. 15. follow... is *g.* John 11
 Neh. 2. 18. hand for this good work
 Matt. 26. 10. wrought a—on me
 John 10. 33. a—we stone thee not
 2 Cor. 9. 8. abound to every—
 Phil. 1. 6. begun a—I will finish it
 Col. 1. 10. fruitful in every—
 2 Th. 2. 17. establish you in every—
 1 Tim. 5. 10. followed every—
 2 Tim. 2. 21. prepared to—Tit. 3. 1.
 Tit. 1. 16. to every—reprobate
 Heb. 13. 21. perfect in every—
 Mat. 5. 16. may see your good works
 John 10. 33. many—I shewed you
 Acts 2. 36. Dorcas was full of—
 Rom. 15. 3. not a terror to—[to—
 Eph. 2. 10. created in Christ Jesus
 1 T. 2. 10. women professing godli-
 5. 10. reported of for—[ness with—
 25. the—of some are manifest
 Tit. 3. 8. careful to maintain—14.
 Heb. 10. 24. provoke to love and—
 1 Pet. 2. 12. may by your—which
 Ex. 33. 19. make my goodness pass
 34. 6. God abundant in *g.* and truth
 2 Chron. 6. 41. let saints rejoice in *g.*
 Neh. 9. 25. delight themselves in *g.*
 55. not served thee in thy great *g.*
 Ps. 16. 2. my *g.* extendeth not to
 23. 6. *g.* and mercy shall follow me
 27. 13. believed to see *g.* of Lord
 31. 19. how great is thy *g.* Zech. 9. 17.
 33. 5. earth full of *g.* of Lord, 145. 7.
 52. 1. the *g.* of God endureth
 65. 4. satisfied with *g.* of thy house
 11. crownest the year with thy *g.*
 Is. 63. 7. great *g.* bestowed on Israel
 Hos. 3. 5. fear the Lord and his *g.*
 Rom. 2. 4. *g.* of God leadeth to repentance
 [of God
 11. 22. behold the *g.* and severity
 Eph. 5. 9. fruit of Spirit in all *g.*
GOSPEL. Mk. 1. 1, 15. & 8. 35. [5. 22.
 Mt. 4. 23. preaching *g.* of kingdom
 Mk. 16. 15. preach *g.* to every crea-
 ture 20. 24. *g.* of grace of God [ture
 Ro. 1. 1. *g.* of God, 15. 16. 1 T. 1. 1.
 1 Cor. 1. 17. but to preach the *g.*
 1. 15. begotten you through the *g.*
 9. 14. preach the *g.* live by the *g.*
 2 C. 4. 3. if our *g.* hid, 4. glorious *g.*
 11. 4. another *g.* which ye, Gal. 1. 6.
 Gal. 1. 8. preach other *g.* 9. [peace
 Eph. 1. 13. *g.* of salvation, 6. 15. *g.* of
 Phil. 1. 5. fellowship in the *g.*
 27. as it becometh the *g.* striving
 for the faith of the *g.*
 Col. 1. 5. truth of *g.* Gal. 2. 5.
 23. moved away from the hope of *g.*
 1 Thes. 1. 5. our *g.* came in power
 Heb. 4. 2. unto us was *g.* preached
 1 Pet. 4. 6. *g.* was preached to dead
 Rev. 14. 6. everlasting *g.* to preach
GOVERNMENT. Is. 9. 7. & 22. 21.
 1 Cor. 12. 28. 2 Pet. 2. 18.

GRACE. Ezra 2. 8. Esth. 2. 17.
 Ps. 84. 11. Lord will give *g.* & glory
 Prov. 2. 24. *g.* to lowly, James 4. 6.
 Zech. 4. 7. with showings, *g.* *g.* to 2
 12. 10. spirit of *g.* and supplications
 John 1. 14. Father full of *g.* 36. of
 fulness receive *g.* for *g.* 17. *g.* and
 truth came by Jesus [through *g.*
 Acts 18. 27. helped that believed
 Rom. 3. 24. justified freely by his *g.*
 5. 29. *g.* did much more abound
 21. *g.* resigned to eternal life
 3. 24. not under law, but *g.*
 11. 5. according to the election of *g.*
 6. if by *g.* then not of works,
 otherwise *g.* is no more *g.*
 2 Cor. 9. 9. my *g.* sufficient for thee
 Eph. 2. 5. by *g.* ye are saved, 8. [7.
 7. shew exceeding riches of his *g.* 1.
 4. 29. minister *g.* to the hearers
 Tit. 2. 7. justified by his *g.* [of *g.*
 Heb. 4. 16. come boldly to the throne
 2. 23. let us have *g.* to serve God
 13. 9. heart be established with *g.*
 1 Pet. 2. 7. heirs of the *g.* of life
 5. 5. and giveth *g.* to the humble
 2 Pet. 2. 18. grow in *g.* & knowledge
 Rom. 1. 7. *grace* and peace to you
 [opening salvation of the Epistles.]
 Lk. 2. 40. *grace* of God, Acts 11. 23.
 & 13. 43. & 14. 26. & 15. 40. & 20. 24.
 32. Ro. 5. 15. 1 Cor. 1. 4. & 3. 10. &
 15. 10. Eph. 3. 2, 7. Heb. 2. 9. & 12. 15.
 2 Cor. 1. 12. by—our conversation
 6. 1. receive not—in vain
 8. 1. of—bestowed on churches
 9. 14. for the exceeding—in you
 Gal. 2. 21. I do not frustrate—
 Col. 1. 6. knew—in truth
 1 Pet. 4. 10. stewards of manifold—
 5. 12. this the true—wherein ye stand
 Jude. 4. turning—into lasciviousness
 Acts 15. 11. *grace* of our Lord Jesus
 Christ, Ro. 16. 20, 24. 1 Cor. 16. 23. 2 C.
 8. 9. & 13. 14. Gal. 6. 18. Phil. 4. 23.
 1 The. 5. 28. 2 The. 3. 18. Philom.
 Rev. 22. 21.—be with you all [28.
 Gen. 43. 29. God be *gracious* to thee
 Ex. 22. 27. I will hear for I am *g.* 33.
 19. I will be *g.* to whom I will be *g.*
 34. & Lord God merciful and *g.*
 2 Chron. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 17, 31. Ps.
 106. 8. & 116. 5. & 145. 8. Joel 2. 13.
 Num. 6. 26. Lord be *g.* 2 Sam. 12. 22.
 Job 33. 24. then he is *g.* to him [2.
 Ps. 77. 9. hath God forgotten to be
 88. 15. full of compassion and *g.* 78.
 38. & 111. 4. & 112. 4. [he may be *g.*
 Isa. 39. 18. will the Lord wait that
 19. he will be very *g.* to thee, 33. 2.
 Amos 5. 15. may be, Lord will be *g.*
 Jonah 4. 2. knew thou art a *g.* God
 Mal. 1. 9. beseech God to be *g.* Isa.
 33. 2. [the Lord is *g.*
 1 Pet. 2. 3. if ye have tasted that
 Gen. 33. 5. *graciously*, 11. Ps. 119. 29.
 Hos. 14. 2. receive us *g.*
GRAFTED. Rom. 11. 17, 18, 23, 24.
GRANT. Job 10. 12. Pro. 10. 24. Ro.
 15. 5. Eph. 3. 16. 2 T. 1. 13. Rev. 3. 21.
GRAPES. of gall, Dt. 32. 32. Song 2.
 13. the tender *g.* 7. 7. clusters of *g.*
 Isa. 5. 4. wild *g.* Esch. 18. 2. sour *g.*
 Mic. 7. 1. *g.*—gleamings of vintage
GRASS. Ps. 37. 2. & 90. 5. & 92. 7.
 & 102. 4. 11. Isa. 44. 4. & 51. 13.
 Ps. 105. 15. man's days are like *g.*
 Isa. 40. 6. all flesh is *g.* 7. 8. 1 Pet.
 1. 24. James 1. 10, 11.
 Matt. 6. 30. if God so clothe the *g.*
 Rev. 8. 7. green *g.* 9. 4. not hurt *g.*
GRAVE. 1 Kings 2. 9. & 14. 13.
 1 Sam. 2. 6. Lord brings down to *g.*
 Job 5. 26. come to thy *g.* in full age
 14. 13. hide me in the *g.* 17. 1. 13.
 Ps. 6. 5. in *g.* who shall give thanks
 30. 5. Lord brought soul from the *g.*
 Prov. 1. 13. swallow alive, as the *g.*
 Eccl. 9. 10. no wisdom in the *g.*

GRAVE.—Isa. 39. 15. cannot praise
 Hos. 12. 14. the power of the *g.* O
g. I will be thy destruction
 1 C. 15. 55. O *g.* where is thy victory
GRAVE. 1 Tim. 3. 4, 8, 11. Tit. 2. 2, 7.
GRAVEN. with an iron pen, Job 19. 24.
 Is. 49. 16. have *g.* thee on the palms
 Jer. 17. 1. sin *g.* upon table of heart
 Zec. 3. 9. I will engrave the graving
GRAY head, Ps. 71. 18. Prov. 20. 29. Ho.
GREAT. Gen. 12. 2. & 28. 8. [7. 9.
 Deut. 28. 24. *g.* anger, 2 Cor. 36. 21.
 1 Sam. 6. 9. great evil, 2 Chr. 32. 37.
 Eccl. 2. 21. Job. 44. 7. Dan. 9. 19.
 Ps. 47. 2. great things, 28. 2. & 28. 2.
 Mal. 1. 14. Matt. 3. 35.
 Job 32. 1. great man, Jer. 5. 5.
 Ex. 32. 11. great power, Neh. 1. 2.
 Job 22. 9. Ps. 147. 5. Nah. 1. 2.
 Acts 4. 33. & 8. 10. Rev. 11. 17.
 Ex. 32. 21. as great, Deut. 4. 7. & 1.
 1 Kings 2. 9. Ps. 77. 13. & 182. 11.
 Mt. 6. 10. & 13. 33. 2 Co. 1. 14. Heb.
 2. 3. & 12. 1. Rev. 16. 18. & 18. 17.
 Job 5. 9. great things, 9. 20. & 37. 5.
 Jer. 45. 5. Hos. 12. 13. Luke 1. 29.
 Gen. 6. 5. great wickedness, 22. 2. Job
 22. 5. Joel 3. 12. 2 Chron. 28. 22.
 Job 33. 12. God is greater than man
 Mt. 12. 42. *g.* than Solomon & here
 John 1. 50. see *g.* things than these
 4. 12. art thou *g.* than, 6. 58. [then I
 10. 29. my Father is *g.* than all, 14. 28.
 1 Cor. 14. 5. *g.* is he that propheseth
 1 John 4. 4. *g.* is he that is in you,
 God *g.* than our heart, 3. 28.
 5. 9. witness of God is *g.* [witness
 1 Sam. 30. 6. David was greatly dis-
 2 K. 24. 16. I have sinned *g.* in that I
 1 K. 18. 8. Obadiah feared Lord *g.*
 1 Chr. 16. 25. great is Lord & *g.* to
 be praised, Ps. 66. 1. & 98. 4. & 145. 2.
 2 Chron. 33. 12. humbled himself *g.*
 Job 3. 23. thing I *g.* feared in come
 Ps. 28. 7. my heart *g.* rejoiceth
 47. 9. God is *g.* exalted [assembly
 79. 7. God is *g.* to be feared in the
 116. 10. I was *g.* afflicted
 Dan. 9. 23. O man, *g.* beloved, 12.
 Mark 12. 27. ye do *g.* err [11. 18.
 Ex. 15. 7. greatness of thy excellency
 Num. 14. 19. pardon [space me, Neh.
 13. 22. according to *g.* of mercy
 Deut. 32. 3. ascribe ye *g.* to our God
 1 Chr. 29. 11. thine is the *g.* 2 Chron. 5.
 Ps. 66. 3. *g.* of thy power, 79. 11. Eph.
 145. 3. his *g.* unsearchable, 6. [13. 1.
 Is. 63. 1. travelling in *g.* of strength
GREEDY. of unclean, 1 Pt. 1. 19. 13. 27.
 1 Tim. 2. 3. not *g.* of filthy lucre, 2.
 Eph. 4. 19. work uncleanness with
greediness
GRIEF. Isa. 53. 2. & 4. 10. Heb. 12. 12.
 Gen. 6. 6. grieved him at his heart
 Judg. 10. 16. his soul was *g.* for many
 Ps. 65. 10. forty years long was I *g.*
 119. 156. I beheld and was *g.*
 139. 21. *g.* with those that rise up
 Isa. 54. 6. woman forlorn and *g.*
 Jer. 5. 3. stricken, they have not *g.*
 Lam. 3. 33. nor *g.* children of men
 Am. 6. 6. not *g.* for Joseph's affliction
 Mark 3. 5. *g.* for hardness of heart
 10. 22. went away *g.* for he had great
 possessions [went
 Rom. 14. 15. if brother be *g.* with thy
 Ps. 10. 5. ways are always *grievous*
 Matt. 23. 4. burdens *g.* to be borne
 Acts 20. 29. shall *g.* wolves enter
 Heb. 12. 11. no chastening is joyous,
 but *g.* [not *g.*
 1 John 5. 3. his commandments are
 Mt. 8. 6. grievously tormented, 13. 21.
GRIND the faces of poor, Eccl. 3. 8.
 Matt. 31. 44. it will *g.* him to powder
 Eccl. 12. 8. *grindstone* ceases because
 GROOM earnestly, 2 C. 5. 2. & 4. [see A.
 John 11. 33. Jesus grieved in spirit

ROAN.—Rom. 8. 22. whole creation *groaneth*
 26. 6. weary with my *groaning*
 8. 9. my *g.* is not hid from these
 20. 20. to hear the *g.* of prisoners
 20m. 8. 26. *g.* cannot be uttered
ROUNDED, staff (i.e. of doom),
 Isa. 50. 32.

5ph. 3. 17. rooted and *g.* in love
 20l. 1. 23. if continue in the faith *g.*
ROW, Gen. 48. 16. 2 Sam. 23. 5.
 29. 12. 12. *g.* like cedar in Lebanon
 20s. 14. 5. *g.* as a lily, 7. *g.* as a vine
 24l. 4. 2. shall *g.* up as calves of the
 5ph. 2. 21. *g.* unto a holy temple
 15. *g.* up into him in all things

Pet. 2. 2. milk of word that *g.*
 Pet. 2. 18. *g.* in grace (may *g.*
RUDGE, Lev. 19. 18. James 5. 9.
 Pa. 4. 9. *girding*, 3 Cor. 9. 7.
UIDE unto death, Pa. 48. 14.

29. 73. 24. *g.* me with thy counsel
 15. 5. *g.* his affairs with discretion
 20. 9. 17. forsaketh *g.* of youth
 5. 58. 11. Lord shall *g.* continually
 er. 3. 4. my Father, thou art *g.* of
 20. 1. 79. *g.* our feet into way of
 20h. 16. 15. *g.* you into all truth
 Tim. 5. 14. bear children, *g.* house
UILE, Ex. 21. 14. Pa. 55. 11. 2 Cor.
 13. 16. 1 Thes. 2. 2.

29. 23. 2. in whose spirit is no *g.*
 6. 18. keep thy lips from *g.* 1 P. 3. 10.
 20h. 1. 47. Israelite in whom no *g.*
 Pet. 2. 1. laying aside malice and *g.*
 2. neither was *g.* found in mouth
ULITY, Lev. 4. 15. & 22. 27.
 12. 24. 7. by no means clear the *g.*
 Num. 14. 16. Gen. 42. 21.
 20m. 3. 19. all world *g.* before God
 Cor. 11. 27. *g.* of body & blood of
 20. 1. 20. offend in one point, *g.* of
 12. 20. 7. not hold him *guiltless* [all
 12. 20. fixed, Luke 16. 26.

H.

ABITABLE part, Prov. 8. 31.
ABITATION, 2 Chr. 6. 2. & 29. 6.
 20. 26. 15. look down from thy holy
 A. Pa. 68. 5. Jer. 25. 30. Zech. 2. 14.
 Pa. 26. 8. loved the A. of thy house
 1. 2. be thou my strong A. whereunto
 4. 29. earth full of A. of cruelty
 9. 14. are A. of thy throne, 97. 3.
 9. 1. hast made Most High thy A.
 97. 7. led them forth to city of A.
 Prov. 3. 23. be blest with A. of just
 20. 33. 20. see Jerusalem a quiet A.
 8. 15. behold from A. of thy holiness
 er. 31. 23. Lord bless A. of justice
 4. 16. 9. receive into everlasting A.
 5ph. 2. 23. A. of God through spirit
 u. 6. angels which left their own A.
 lev. 18. 2. Babylon is become A. of
 AIL, Isa. 28. 2. 17. Rev. 8. 7. & 16. 21.
 AIL, Job 4. 15. Song 4. 1.

29. 46. 12. more than A. of head, 92. 4.
 20s. 7. 9. gray A. are here and there
 24l. 4. 2. do not make one A. white or
 1. 30. A. of head numbered, Lk. 12. 7.
 C. 11. 14. long A. 1 T. 2. 9. broader
 d A. 1 Pet. 3. 3. plaiting A.
 1. 1. 7. between two, 1 Kings 18. 21.
 10. 6. assemble her that *hatheth*
 20. 10. watched for my *hailing*
ND, Gen. 3. 22. & 16. 12.

ent. 32. 3. all his saints are in thy A.
 20. 7. 9. good A. of his God on him
 20. 2. A. of our God is upon them
 20. 12. A. into whose A. God bringeth
 20. 10. A. of diligent maketh rich
 20. 1. 21. though A. join in A. 15.
 24. the A. of diligent shall bear
 1. 13. who required this at your A.
 att. 22. 13. bind him A. and foot
 20h. 12. 3. given all things into his A.

HAND.—1 Pet. 5. 6. humble your-
 selves under A. of God [ed short
 Num. 11. 23. is the Lord's *hand* wax-
 2 Sam. 24. 14. fall into—not of man
 Job 2. 10. good at—and not evil
 12. 9.—hath wrought this, Isa. 41. 20.
 19. 21. have pity, for—hath touched
 Isa. 40. 2. received of the—double
 59. 1.—is not shortened that it

Pa. 16. 8. he is at my *right hand*, I
 11. at thy—pleasures evermore
 18. 35. thy—hath holden me up
 48. 10. thy—is full of righteousness
 73. 28. hast holden me by my
 110. 5. Lord at thy—shall strike kings
 187. 5. let my—forget her running
 139. 10. thy A. lead and thy—hold

Prov. 3. 1. length of days is in her—
 Ec. 10. 2. wise man's heart at his—
 9. 1. wise & their works in A. of God
 Song 2. 6. his—doth embrace me, 8. 3.
 Mt. 5. 30. if thy—offend thee, cut it
 6. 5. left A. not know what thy—doeth
 20. 1. one on the—other on left
 25. 33. sheep on—goats on left, 34. 41.
 Mark 14. 62. sitting on—of power
 16. 19. sat on—of God, Rom. 8. 34.

Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 3. & 8. 1. & 10. 12.
 1 Pet. 3. 22. Acts 2. 38. & 7. 55. 56.
 Pa. 31. 5. into thy *hand* I commend
 my spirit, Lk. 23. 46. cp. Acts 7. 59.
 145. 16. thou openest—and satisfiest
 Prov. 30. 13. lay—upon thy mouth
 Eccl. 9. 10. whatsoever—findest to
 Isa. 26. 11. when—is lifted up, they
 Matt. 18. 8. if—or thy foot offend
 Acts 4. 28. to do whatsoever—and
 Gen. 27. 23. *hands* are the A. of Heav

Ex. 17. 12. Moses' A. were heavy
 Job 17. 9. clean A. shall be stronger
 Pa. 24. 4. clean A. and a pure heart
 76. 5. men of might found their A.
 119. 73. thy A. made, fashioned me
 Pro. 31. 20. reacheth A. to the needy
 31. give her of the fruit of her A.
 Isa. 1. 15. spread forth your A. I
 will hide, A. full of blood

Mic. 7. 3. do evil with both A.
 Matt. 18. 8. having two A. or feet
 Lk. 1. 74. out of A. of our enemies
 9. 44. delivered into A. of men
 24. 39. behold my A. and feet
 John 13. 9. but also my A. and head
 2 Cor. 5. 1. house not made with A.
 Eph. 4. 28. working with his A.
 1 Tim. 2. 8. lifting up holy A.

Heb. 9. 11. tabernacle, not made
 with A. [A. of the living God
 10. 21. fearful thing to fall into the
 Jam. 4. 8. cleanse your A. ye sinners
 1 John 1. 1. our A. handled word
 Col. 2. 1. *hand-writing* of ordinances
 20. 1. *hand* me and see, Luke 24. 39.

HANDLE me and see, Luke 24. 39.
 Col. 2. 21. taste not A. not
 2 Cor. 4. 2. not A. word deceitfully
HANDMAID, Pa. 96. 16. & 116. 16.
 Prov. 30. 23. Luke 1. 38. 48.

HANG, Pa. 137. 2. Jo. 8. 29. [3. 13.
 Dt. 21. 23. A. accursed of God, Gal.
 28. 66. thy life shall A. in doubt
 Job 26. 7. be A. the earth on nothing
 Matt. 18. 6. millstone A. about neck
 22. 40. on these A. law & prophets
 Heb. 12. 12. hands which A. down

HAPPEN, Jer. 44. 23. Rom. 11. 25.
 Prov. 12. 31. no evil shall A. to just.
 1 Pet. 4. 12. as if strange thing A.
 Eccl. 2. 14. one event A. to them all
 8. 14. A. according to wk. of righteous
 11. time and chance A. to all
 1 Cor. 10. 11. these A. for ensamples

HAPPY I, the daughters, Gn. 30. 13.
 Deut. 33. 29. A. art thou, O Israel
 1 K. 10. 8. A. are thy men, A. these
 Job 5. 17. A. whom God correcteth
 Pa. 127. 5. A. who hath his quiver
 128. 3. A. shalt thou be, and be well
 137. 8. A. that rewards thee, 9.
 144. 15. A. people whose God is Lord

HAPPY.—Pa. 146. 5. A. that hath
 God of Jacob [treacherously
 Jer. 12. 1. why are they A. that deal
 Pro. 3. 13. A. that findeth wisdom, 18.
 14. 21. that hath mercy on poor, A. is
 18. 20. that trusteth in Lord, A. is he
 28. 14. A. is man that feareth alway
 29. 18. he that keepeth law, A. is he
 Mal. 3. 15. we call the proud A. that
 John 13. 17. A. are ye, if ye do them
 Rom. 14. 22. A. he that condemns not
 Jam. 5. 11. count A. which endure

1 Pet. 3. 14. suffer for what 'righteousness'
 sake, A. are ye [Christ, are ye
 4. 14. reproached for the name of
 1 Cor. 7. 40. *happier* if she so abide
HARD, Gen. 35. 16. 17. Ex. 1. 14. &
 18. 26. 9 Sam. 13. 3. Ps. 68. 7.

Gen. 18. 14. any thing too A. for Lord
 2 S. 3. 29. sons of Zeruiah too A. for
 2 Kings 2. 10. thou askest A. thing
 Pa. 60. 3. shewed thy people A. things
 Prov. 13. 15. way of transgressors is A.
 Jer. 32. 17. nothing too A. for thee, 27.
 Matt. 25. 24. that thou art A. man
 Mk. 10. 24. how A. for them. riches
 John 6. 60. this is A. saying; who
 Acts 9. 5. A. for thee to kick, 26. 14.

2 P. 3. 16. things A. to be understood
 Jude 15. of all their A. speeches
HARDEN, Ex. 4. 21. Dent. 15. 7.
 Josh. 11. 20. Job 6. 10. & 39. 16.
 Heb. 3. 8. A. not hearts as in the
 provocation, 15. & 4. 7. Ps. 95. 8.
 Job 9. 4. *hardened* himself against G.
 15. 63. 17. A. our heart from thy fear
 Mark 6. 52. their heart was A. 3. 5.
 Heb. 3. 13. A. through deceitfulness
 Pro. 21. 29. *hardened* face, 28. 14. heart
 29. 1. A. his neck shall be destroyed

Rom. 9. 18. whom he will, he A.
 Pro. 18. 19. brother offended *harder*
 Jer. 5. 3. made faces A. than a rock
 Ezek. 3. 9. forebode A. than flint
 Mt. 19. 8. *hardness* of your hearts
 Mark 3. 5. *hardened* for the A. of their
 Rom. 2. 5. after thy A. and imperi-
 tent heart [soldier

2 Tim. 2. 3. endure A. as a good
HARLOT, Gn. 34. 31. Jos. 2. 1. Jdg.
 11. 1. Pro. 7. 10. Is. 1. 31. & 23. 15.
 Jer. 2. 20. play the A. 3. 1, 6, 8. Eek. 16.
 15. 16. 41. Hos. 2. 5. & 4. 15. [32.
 Mt. 21. 31. A. into kingdom of G. before
 1 Cor. 6. 16. joined to A. is one body
 Heb. 11. 31. by faith A. Rahab, Jam.
 8. 25. Rahab A. justified by works
 Rev. 17. 5. mother of A.

HARM, Gen. 31. 52. Acts 28. 5.
 1 Chron. 16. 22. do my prophets no
 A. Pa. 105. 15. Prov. 3. 30. Jer. 30. 12.
 1 Pet. 3. 18. who is he that will A. you
 Matt. 10. 16. *harmless*, Phil. 2. 15.
 Heb. 7. 26. holy A. undefiled

HARVEST, Gen. 8. 22. & 30. 14.
 Ex. 34. 21. in A. thou shalt rest
 Isa. 9. 3. according to joy in A.
 Jer. 5. 24. reserved weeks of A.
 8. 20. A. is past, summer is ended
 51. 33. time of A. come, Joel 3. 13.
 Matt. 9. 37. A. plentiful, 28. pray
 ye the Lord of the A.

18. 39. A. is the end of the world
 Rev. 14. 15. A. of earth is ripe
HASTE, Ex. 12. 11. 33. Isa. 52. 12.
 Ps. 31. 22. I said in my A. 116. 11.
 38. 22. make A. help me, 40. 13. & 70.
 1. 5. & 71. 12. & 141. 1.

119. 60. I made A. and delayed not
 Song 8. 14. make A. my beloved
 Isa. 28. 16. believeth shall not make A.
 49. 17. thy children shall make A.
 Pa. 16. 4. *hasten* after another god
 Isa. 5. 19. let him A. his work that we
 60. 22. I the Lord will A. it in his time
 Jer. 1. 12. I will A. my word

Prov. 14. 29. *hasty* of spirit, Eccl. 7. 9.
 21. 3. thoughts of A. tend to want
 29. 20. A. in words & more hope of fool

HASTE.—Prov. 20. 21. gotten *hastily*
HATE. Gen. 24. 40. Deut. 21. 15.
 Lev. 19. 27. shall not A. thy brother
 Deut. 7. 10. repayeth them that A.
 1 K. 22. 8. I A. him for he doth not
 Ps. 68. 1. let them that A. him die
 27. 10. ye that love the Lord, A. evil
 119. 104. I A. every false way, 123.
 113. I A. vain thoughts, 163. A. lying
 139. 21. do not I A. them that A.
 Prov. 8. 13. fear of Lord is to A. evil
 36. all they that A. me love death
 Jer. 44. 6. abominable thing that I A.
 Amos 5. 10. they A. him that
 15. A. the evil, and love the good
 Mic. 3. 2. who A. the good and love
 Luke 14. 26. and A. not his father
 John 7. 7. world cannot A. you, but
 me it hateth, 15. 18. if world A. you
 Rom. 7. 15. what I A. that do I
 1 John 3. 13. marvel not if world A.
 Rev. 2. 6. A. deeds, which I A. 15.
 17. 16. these shall A. the whore
 Prov. 1. 20. they *hated* knowledge
 5. 12. how have I A. instruction
 Isa. 66. 5. your brethren that A. you
 Mal. 1. 3. I A. Esau, Rom. 9. 13.
 Mt. 10. 22. &c. shall be A. of all men
 Luke 19. 14. his citizens A. him
 John 15. 24. A. me & my Father, 18.
 Eph. 5. 29. no man A. his own flesh
 Rom. 1. 30. backbiters, *haters* of God
 2. 8. 19. A. *hated* friends, lovest ene-
 mi. 5. 5. A. workers of iniquity [mises
 50. 17. seeing thou A. instruction
 Ex. 23. 6. ass of him that *hated*
 Prov. 13. 24. spareth rod, A. his son
 John 12. 25. A. his life in this world
 1 John 2. 9. A. his brother, is in
 darkness, 11. & 3. 15. & 20.
 Ex. 18. 21. *hating* covetousness
 Tit. 3. 3. *hateful* and A. one another
 Jude 12. A. garment spotted by flesh
HAUGHTY. my heart not, Ps. 131. 1.
 Pro. 16. 18. A. spirit before fall, 18. 23.
 21. 24. proud and A. scorner deseth
 Zeph. 3. 11. no more be A. because
 Isa. 2. 11. *haughtiness*, 17. & 18. 11. &
HEAD. Gen. 2. 10. & 40. 13. [16. &
 Gen. 3. 15. it shall bruise thy A. &
 49. 26. blessings Joseph's A. Dt. 33. 16.
 Ex. 9. 6. iniquity increased *ever* A.
 Prov. 16. 31. hoary A. is a crown of
 20. 29. beauty of old men is gray A.
 Eccl. 2. 14. wise man's eyes are in A.
 9. 8. let thy A. lack no ointment
 Ps. 38. 4. iniquities gone over my A.
 Song 5. 2. my A. is filled with dew
 11. his A. is as most fine gold
 Isa. 1. 5. whole A. is sick and heart
 6. from sole of foot even unto A.
 Jer. 9. 1. O that my A. were waters
 49. 37. every A. shall be bald
 Ezek. 9. 10. their way on A. 16. 43.
 Dan. 2. 28. visions of thy A. on bed
 28. thou art this A. of gold, 32.
 Zech. 4. 7. bring forth A. stone
 Matt. 8. 20. not where to lay his A.
 14. 8. give me A. of J. Baptist [25. 22.
 Rom. 12. 20. coals of fire on A. Pro.
 1 Cor. 11. 3. A. of man is Christ, A.
 of woman is man, A. of Christ is God
 4. A. covered dishonoureth his A.
 Eph. 1. 22. gave him to be A. over all
 4. 15. grow up into the A. even
 Christ [of the church
 5. 23. husband A. of wife, Christ A.
 Col. 1. 18. he is A. of the body, 2. 19.
 Rev. 19. 12. on his A. many crowns
 Ps. 24. 7. lift up your *heads*, 9.
 Isa. 35. 10. everlasting joy on A. 51. 11.
 Luke 21. 28. lift up your A. for
 Rev. 13. 1. seven A. and ten horns
 Job 5. 13. *headlong*, Lk. 4. 29. Ac. 1. 18.
 2 Tim. 3. 4. *heady*, high minded
HEAL. her now, O God, Num. 12. 13.
 Deut. 32. 39. I wound, I A. and I kill
 2 Chron. 7. 14. I will A. their land
 Ps. 6. 2. A. me, for my bones are

HEAL.—Ps. 41. 4. A. my soul for I
 60. 2. A. breaches for land shaketh
 Isa. 57. 18. I have seen & will A. him
 Jer. 3. 22. A. your backsliding, Hos.
 17. 14. A. me, and I shall be A. [14. &
 Hos. 6. 1. hath torn and he will A.
 Luke 4. 18. A. the broken hearted
 22. will say, physician, A. thyself
 John 12. 40. converted & I should A.
 2 Chr. 30. 20. Lord *healed* the people
 Ps. 30. 2. I cried and thou hast A.
 107. 20. sent his word and A. them
 Is. 6. 10. convert and be A. Ac. 28. 27.
 53. 5. with his stripes, A. 1 Pt. 2. 24.
 Jer. 6. 14. A. hurt of daughter, 8. 11.
 15. 18. my wound, refuseth to be A.
 Hos. 7. 1. I would have A. Israel
 Mt. 4. 24. and he A. them, 12. 13. &
 Heb. 12. 13. it rather be A. [14. 14.
 James 5. 16. pray that ye may be A.
 Rev. 13. 3. his deadly wound was A.
 Ex. 15. 26. I the Lord that *healed*
 Ps. 103. 3. who A. thy diseases [these
 147. 3. he A. the broken in heart
 Is. 30. 26. A. stroke of their wound
 Jer. 14. 19. looked for ... of *healing*
 30. 18. thou hast no A. medicine
 Mal. 4. 2. with A. in his wings
 Mt. 4. 23. A. all manner of sickness
 & C. 12. 9. to another the gifts of A.
 Rv. 22. 2. leaves were for A. nations
 Ps. 42. 11. *healed* of countenance, 63.
 67. 2. saving A. among nations [5.
 Prov. 3. 8. shall be A. to thy navel
 12. 18. the tongue of the wise is A.
 Jer. 8. 15. looked for a time of A.
 30. 17. I will restore A. and heal
HEAL coals, Prov. 25. 22. Ec. 12. 26.
 Dt. 32. 22. I will A. mischiefs upon
 Job 36. 13. hypocrites A. up wrath
 2 T. 4. 2. A. to themselves teachers
 Ps. 39. 6. he *healed* up riches, and
 Jam. 5. 3. ye have *healed* treasure
 Judg. 15. 16. *healed* upon A. with the
HEAR. Gen. 21. 6. & 22. 6.
 Deut. 30. 17. if thou wilt not A.
 1 K. 8. 30. 14. in heaven thy dwelling
 2 K. 19. 16. bow thine ear, and A.
 2 Chron. 6. 21. A. from thy dwelling
 Job 5. 27. A. it and know it for good
 Ps. 4. 1. A. my prayer, 32. 12. & 34. 2.
 51. 8. & 84. 8. & 102. 1. & 143. 1.
 Dan. 9. 17. 19. [Zech. 10. 6.
 Ps. 4. 3. Lord wilt A. 17. 6. & 143. 19.
 10. 17. thou wilt cause thine ear to A.
 51. 8. make to A. joy and gladness
 59. 7. who, say they, doth A.
 66. 16. come and A. all ye that
 115. 6. they have ears, but A. not
 Prov. 19. 27. cease to A. instruction
 Eccl. 5. 1. be more ready to A. than
 Song 2. 14. let me A. thy voice, 8. 13.
 Isa. 1. 2. A. O heavens, and give ear
 6. 10. lest they A. with ears, Dt. 29. 4.
 55. 3. A. and your soul shall live
 Matt. 10. 27. what ye A. in the ear
 12. 17. to A. those things which ye A.
 17. 5. this is my beloved Son, A. ye
 18. 17. if he neglect to A. them
 Mark 4. 24. take heed what ye A.
 33. spake word as they were able to A.
 Luke 8. 18. take heed how ye A.
 16. 29. let them A. Moses & prophets
 John 5. 25. they that A. shall live
 Ac. 10. 33. to A. all commanded of G.
 Jam. 1. 19. every man be swift to A.
 Rev. 7. 7. 11. &c. let him A. what
 Spirit saith to churches, 3. 5. 18. 22.
 3. 20. if any A. my voice, and open
 Ex. 2. 24. God *heard* their groaning
 9. 3. Lord hath A. supplication
 10. 17. hast A. desire of humble, 34. 6.
 34. 4. I sought the Lord, and he A.
 61. 5. thou hast A. my vows, 116. 1.
 150. 19. verily God hath A. me, 18. 6.
 118. 21. I will praise, thou hast A. me
 120. 1. I cried to Lord, and he A.
 Isa. 40. 28. hast thou not A. that God
 64. 4. from beginning ... have not A.

HEAR.—Jer. 3. 6. I *hearkened* & *heard*
 Jonah 2. 2. I cried to Lord & he A.
 Mal. 3. 16. Lord *hearkened* and A.
 Matt. 6. 7. be A. for much speaking
 Luke 1. 13. thy prayer is A. and thy
 John 3. 82. what he hath seen & A.
 5. 6. wrote as though he A. not
 Ro. 10. 14. of whom they have not A.
 1 Cor. 2. 9. eye not seen nor ear A.
 Phil. 4. 9. things A. & seen in me do
 Heb. 4. 2. with faith in them that A.
 7. 7. was A. in that he feared [Job
 Jam. 5. 11. ye have A. of patience of
 Rev. 3. 3. remember ... thou hast A.
 Kx. 3. 7. I *heard* *heard* their cry
 6. 5. the groaning, Acts 7. 34
 16. 12. the murmurings, Nu. 14. 27.
 1 Kin. 9. 3. thy prayer and supplica-
 tion, 2 Kin. 19. 2. & 20. 5. & 22. 19.
 Job 42. 5. of thee by the hearing
 Isa. 68. 8. in an acceptable time—
 Jer. 31. 18. Ephraim *hearing*
 Ps. 65. 2. thou that *hearest* prayer
 John 11. 42. I knew thou A. me
 1. 8. 9. speak, thy servant *heareth*
 Prov. 6. 34. blessed ... that A. me
 Matt. 7. 24. whose A. these sayings
 Luke 10. 16. he that A. you A. me
 John 9. 31. God A. not sinners, but
 1 Jn. 5. 14. ask to his will he A. us
 Rev. 22. 17. let him that A. say, come
 Rom. 2. 13. not *hears* but does
 Eph. 4. 29. minister grace to the A.
 Jam. 1. 22. doors of word and not A.
 25. not a forgetful A. but a door
 Job 42. 5. of thee by *hearing* of ear
 Prov. 30. 12. the ear, and seeing
 29. 9. turneth away his ear from A.
 Matt. 13. 14. A. ye shall hear and not
 understand, Acts 28. 27. [A. by
 Rom. 10. 17. faith cometh by A. and
 Heb. 3. 11. I will say ye shall of A.
 2 Ps. 2. 8. in seeing and A. *heard* his
HEARKEN to the Lord, Dt. 28. 15.
 Dt. 28. 1. if thou A. diligently, 30. 16.
 1 Sa. 15. 22. to A. better than *fast* of
 Ps. 103. 29. angels A. to voice [same
 Isa. 46. 12. A. unto me, ye stout
 51. 1. A. unto me, ye that follow
 53. 2. A. diligently unto me, O
HEART. Ex. 28. 30. & 35. 3.
 1 Sa. 1. 13. she spake in her A. only
 10. 9. God gave him another A.
 16. 7. but the Lord looked on the A.
 24. 3. David's A. smote him because
 1 Chr. 16. 16. let the A. of them re-
 joice that seek the Lord, Ps. 105. 2.
 1 Chr. 22. 19. set up A. Lord your God
 2 Chr. 17. 6. A. lifted up in Lord's ways
 30. 19. prepare his A. to seek God
 Ps. 22. 26. your A. live for ever, 93. 32.
 34. 18. Lord nigh them of broken A.
 37. 31. law of his God is in his A.
 51. 17. broken & contrite A. is 65. 2.
 64. 6. inward thoughts, and A. deep
 78. 37. their A. was not right with
 112. 7. his A. is fixed, trusting in
 Pro. 4. 22. keep thy A. with diligence
 10. 20. A. of wicked is little worth
 14. 16. A. knoweth own bitterness
 19. 6. a man's A. deviseth his way
 27. 19. answereth A. of man to man
 Eccl. 7. 4. A. of wise is in house of
 mourning [a fool's A. at his left
 10. 2. wise man's A. at his right hand,
 Song 3. 11. day of gladness of his A.
 Isa. 1. 3. whole head sick, A. faint
 6. 10. make A. of this people fast
 57. 15. to revive the A. of contrite
 Jer. 11. 20. priests reins and A. 20.
 12. 11. no man layeth it to A. 15. 42.
 17. 9. A. is deceitful above all [25.
 24. 7. I will give them A. to know
 28. 39. give them one A. Ezek. 11. 19.
 Lm. 3. 41. lift up your A. with hands
 Ezek. 11. 19. take stony A. give A.
 18. 31. make ye a new A. [Ezek.
 38. 25. new A. take stony A. give A.
 Joel 2. 13. rend your A. not garments

HEART.—Mal. 4. 6. turn *h.* of fathers
Mt. 6. 21. there will your *h.* be also
12. 34. out of abundance of *h.* mouth
35. of good treasure of *h.* Lk. 6. 45.
15. 19. of *h.* pondered them in *h.* 51.
Lk. 2. 19. of fools, slow of *h.* to believe
24. 25. did not our *h.* burn within us
John 11. 1. let not *h.* be troubled, 27.
Acts 3. 33. were cut to the *h.* 7. 54.
Acts 3. 33. with purpose of *h.* cleave to
11. 23. found man after mine own *h.*
Rom. 1. 2. 9. nor entered into *h.* of man
2 Cor. 3. 3. in fleshy tables of the *h.*
1 Pet. 3. 4. in hidden man of the *h.*
1 John 3. 20. if *h.* condemn us, God
Deut. 11. 13. serve him with *all thy heart*, Josh. 22. 5. 1 Sam. 12. 20.
6. 5. love Lord your God—30. 6. Mt.
22. 37. Mark 12. 30, 33. Luke 10. 27.
39. 16. keep and do them—
29. 2. turn to the Lord—and soul,
10. 2 Kings 23. 25. Joel 2. 12.
1 K. 2. 4. walk before me in truth—
8. 23. 48. return to thee—2 Chr. 33.
2 Chron. 15. 12. seek the God of thy
fathers—15. sworn—
22. 9. sought Lord—31. 21. did it—
Prov. 3. 5. trust in Lord—lean not
Jer. 29. 13. search for me—
Zeph. 3. 14. sing, be glad, rejoice—
Acts 8. 37. if thou believest—(heart
Ps. 86. 12. praise thee with *all my heart*,
1. *my heart* is inditing a good
45. 1. *is fixed*, O God, 108. 1.
61. 2. when—is overwhelmed
73. 26. *my flesh* and—faieth, but
84. 2.—and *my flesh* crieth for thee
109. 22.—is wounded within me
131. 1. Lord—is not haughty, nor
Song 5. 2. I sleep, but—waketh
Jer. 3. 15. give pastors accord. to—
Hos. 11. 8.—is turned within me
1 K. 11. *heart* not perfect with Lord,
15. 3. [15. 14. 2 Chron. 15. 17.
1 K. 8. 61. *heart* perfect with Lord,
2 Kin. 20. 3. and with—2 Chr. 19. 9.
1 Chr. 28. 9. serve him with—29. 9.
2 Chr. 16. 9. in behalf of whose—
Ps. 101. 2. walk in house with *a*—
24. 4. clean hands and *pure heart*
Mt. 5. 8. blessed are the pure in *h.*
1 Tim. 1. 5. charity out of *a*—
2 Tim. 2. 22. call on Lord out of—
1 Pet. 1. 22. love with—fervently
Ps. 9. 1. praise thee, O Lord, with
my whole heart, 111. 1. & 138. 1.
119. 2. seek him—10.—have I sought
54. observe it—58. thy favour—69.
keep thy precepts—
Jer. 3. 10. not turned with whole *h.*
Col. 3. 23. do it *heartily* as to Lord
HEATH. Jer. 17. 6. & 48. 6.
HEATHEN. Lev. 25. 44. & 26. 45.
Ps. 2. 1. why do the *h.* rage, Ac. 4. 25.
2. 8. give them the *h.* for
Matt. 18. 17. let him be as *a* man
Gal. 3. 8. justify *h.* through faith,
HEAVEN of *h.* cannot contain thee,
1 Kings 8. 27. & 2 Chr. 2. 6. & 6. 18.
Ps. 103. 11. as *h.* is high above the
115. 16. *h.* even heavens are Lord's
Prov. 25. 3. *h.* for height, and earth
Is. 66. 1. *h.* is my throne, Ac. 7. 49.
Jer. 31. 37. if *h.* can be measured
Hag. 1. 10. *h.* is stayed from dew
Mt. 5. 18. till *h.* and against *h.* 21.
Luke 15. 18. sinned against *h.* 21.
John 1. 51. see *h.* open and angels
Ps. 73. 25. whom have I in *heaven*
Eccl. 5. 2. *h.* is—thou upon earth
Heb. 19. 34. have—better substance
Ps. 8. 3. consider *thy heavens* (God
19. 1. *the heavens* declare the glory of
Isa. 11. —are thine, and earth also
Isa. 65. 17. I create new *h.* and new
earth, 66. 22. Rev. 21. 1.

HEAVENS.—Acts 3. 21. *the heavens*
must receive him till
2 Cor. 5. 1. a house eternal in the *h.*
Eph. 4. 10. ascended far above *all* *h.*
2 Pet. 3. 12. *h.* on fire be dissolved
Matt. 6. 14. & 18. 35. Luke 11. 13.
& 15. 13. 12. if I tell you of *h.* things
John 3. 12. as *h.* as *h.* such the *h.* 49.
1 Cor. 15. 3. in *h.* places, 20. & 2. 6. & 3.
Eph. 1. 1. unto his *h.* kingdom [10.
2. 1. 4. 18. unto *h.* of *h.* calling
Heb. 3. 1. partakers of *h.* calling
HEAVY. Num. 11. 14. Job 33. 7.
Ps. 38. 4. as *a* *h.* burden too *h.* for
Prov. 31. 6. wine to those of *h.* hearts
Isa. 6. 10. make their ears *h.* lest
58. 6. to undo the *h.* burden [laden
Matt. 11. 28. that labour and are *h.*
23. 4. bind *h.* burdens and grievous
Ps. 69. 20. I am full of *heaviness*
119. 28. *my soul* melteth for *h.*
Prov. 12. 25. *h.* in heart. . . it stoop
14. 13. end of that mirth is *h.* [of *h.*
Is. 61. 3. garment of praise for spirit
Rom. 9. 2. I have great *h.* & sorrow
1 P. 1. 6. in *h.* through temptations
HEDGE. Job 1. 10. Prov. 15. 19. Is.
5. 5. Hos. 2. 6. Job 3. 23. Lm. 3. 7.
HEED. 2 Sam. 20. 10. 2 Kings 10. 31.
Dt. 2. 4. take *h.* to yourselves, & 15.
Jos. 22. 5. take diligent *h.* to do the
Ps. 119. 9. by taking *h.* thereto
Eccl. 12. 9. he gave good *h.* to any of his
Jer. 18. 18. not give *h.* to any of his
HEEL. his, shalt bruise, Gen. 3. 15.
Ps. 41. 9. lifted *h.* . . . shall compass
49. 5. iniquity of *h.* shall compass
Hos. 12. 3. he took his brother by *h.*
HEIFER. Num. 19. 2. Jer. 46. 20. &
48. 34. Ho. 4. 16. & 10. 11. He. 9. 13.
Heir. Gen. 15. 4. & 21. 10.
Pro. 20. 23. handmaid *h.* to mistress
Jer. 49. 1. hath Israel no *h.*
Mt. 21. 38. this is the *h.* let us kill
Rom. 4. 13. Abraham should be *h.*
of the world through faith
Gal. 3. 29. if ye be Christ's—and *h.*
according to the promise
4. 7. if a son, then an *h.* of God
Eph. 3. 6. Gentiles should be fellow *h.*
Heb. 1. 2. to whom God appointed *h.*
6. 17. willing to shew *h.* of promise
11. 7. became *h.* of righteousness
1 Pet. 3. 7. *h.* together of grace
HELD. Ps. 94. 18. Song 3. 4.
HELL. Matt. 18. 9. Mark 9. 43, 45.
Deut. 32. 22. shall burn to lowest *h.*
2 Sam. 22. 6. the sorrows of *h.*
Job 11. 8. it is deeper than *h.* what
26. 6. *h.* is naked before him and
Ps. 9. 17. wicked be turned into *h.*
26. 10. not leave soul in *h.* Ac. 2. 27.
55. 15. let them go down quick into *h.*
86. 13. delivered soul from lowest *h.*
116. 3. pains of *h.* gat hold on me
139. 8. make my bed in *h.* thou art
Pro. 5. 5. her steps take hold on *h.*
7. 27. her house is the way to *h.*
9. 18. her guests are in depths of *h.*
15. 11. *h.* and destruction before the
24. that he depart from *h.* [Lord
23. 14. shalt deliver his soul from *h.*
27. 20. *h.* and destruction are never
Isa. 5. 14. *h.* hath enlarged herself
14. 9. *h.* from beneath is moved to
15. thou shalt be brought down to *h.*
28. 15. with *h.* at agreement, 18.
57. 9. debase thyself even to *h.* Eze.
31. 16. 17. & 32. 21. 27.
Amos 9. 2. though they dig into *h.*
Jonah 2. 2. out of belly of *h.* cried I
Hab. 2. 5. enlarged his desire as *h.*
Matt. 5. 22. be in danger of *h.* fire
29. body, eye, &c., be cast into *h.* 30.
10. 28. destroy soul and body in *h.*
11. 23. brought down to *h.* Lk. 10. 15.
16. 18. gates of *h.* shall not prevail
25. 13. twofold more the child of *h.*

HELL.—Matt. 23. 23. how can ye
escape damnation of *h.*
Luke 12. 5. power to cast into *h.*
16. 23. in *h.* be lifted up his eyes
Acts 2. 31. his tongue set on fire of *h.*
James 3. 6. tongue set on fire of *h.*
2 Pet. 2. 4. cast them down to *h.*
Rev. 1. 18. having keys of *h.* and
6. 8. death and *h.* followed with
20. 13. death & *h.* were cast into lake
14. death and *h.* were cast into lake
HELMET. 1 Sm. 17. 5. 2 Chr. 26. 14.
Is. 59. 17. *h.* of salvation on head
Eph. 6. 17. take the *h.* of salvation
1 Thes. 5. 8. *h.* of hope of salvation
HELP meet for him, Gen. 2. 18.
Deut. 33. 29. Lord shield of thy *h.*
Judg. 5. 23. came not to *h.* of Lord
Ps. 27. 9. thou hast been my *h.*
33. 20. he is our *h.* and shield
40. 17. my *h.* and deliverer, 70. 5.
46. 1. God a very present *h.* in trouble
60. 11. vain is *h.* of man, 108. 12.
71. 12. my God, make haste for my *h.*
89. 19. laid *h.* on one that is mighty
115. 9. Lord is *h.* and shield, 16. 11.
124. 8. our *h.* is in name of Lord
Hos. 13. 9. but in me is thy *h.*
Ac. 26. 22. having obtained *h.* of God
1 Cor. 12. 28. *helps*, governments
2 Chr. 14. 11. nothing with thee to *h.*
Ps. 40. 13. make haste to *h.* me, 70. 1.
Is. 41. 10. I will *h.* thee, 13. 14. & 44. 2.
63. 5. I looked and there was none
to *h.* [and *h.* as
Acts 16. 9. come unto Macedonia,
Heb. 4. 16. find grace to *h.* in time
1 S. 7. 12. hitherto Lord *helped* us
Ps. 118. 13. that I fall; Lord *h.* me
Isa. 49. 18. in day of salvation I *h.*
Zech. 1. 15. *h.* forward affliction
Acts 18. 27. *h.* them much—believed
Rev. 12. 16. the earth *h.* the woman
Rom. 8. 26. Spirit *helpeth* our infirmities
[fatherless
Ps. 10. 14. thou art the *helper* of the
54. 4. God is my *h.* Heb. 13. 6.
Job 9. 13. proud *helpers* do stoop
2 Cor. 1. 24. we are *h.* of your joy
3 John 8. fellow *h.* to the truth
HEM. Matt. 9. 20. & 14. 36.
HEN. Matt. 23. 37. Luke 13. 34.
HERESY. Acts 24. 14. 1 Cor. 11. 19.
Gal. 5. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 1.
Tit. 3. 10. a man that is a *heretic*
HERITAGE appointed by God, Job
Ps. 16. 6. I have a goodly *h.* [20. 29.
61. 5. *h.* of those that fear thy name
119. 111. testimonies taken as *h.* for
127. 3. lo, children are *h.* of Lord
Is. 54. 17. *h.* of Lord's servants, 58. 14.
Jer. 3. 19. goodly *h.* of the nations
Joel 2. 17. give not *h.* reproach, 3. 2.
Joel 2. 17. give not *h.* reproach, 3. 2.
1 Pet. 5. 3. not as lords over God's *h.*
HEW tables of stone, Ex. 34. 1. Dt. 12.
Jer. 2. 13. *hewed* out cisterns [3.
Hos. 6. 5. I *h.* them by prophets
Mt. 5. 10. *hewn* down, 7. 19. Lk. 3. 9.
HID themselves, Gen. 3. 8.
Ps. 119. 11. word have I *h.* in heart
Zeph. 2. 3. it may be, ye shall be *h.*
Mt. 16. 26. and *h.* that shall not be
11. 25. *h.* from wise, Luke 10. 21.
2 Cor. 4. 3. if gospel be *h.* it is *h.* to
Col. 2. 3. in whom are *h.* all treasures
3. 3. your life is *h.* with Christ [ones
Ps. 83. 3. consulted . . . thy *hidden*
1 Cor. 4. 5. bring to light *h.* things
1 Pet. 3. 4. the *h.* man of heart
Rev. 2. 17. give the *h.* manna [Abra-
Gen. 18. 17. shall I *hide* from man
Job 33. 17. and *h.* pride from man
Ps. 17. 8. *h.* me under the shadow
27. 5. in time of trouble *h.* shall I
30. 7. didst *h.* thy face and I was
troubled [thy presence from
31. 20. shalt *h.* them in the secret of
51. 9. *h.* thy face from my sins
143. 9. I flee to thee to *h.* me, 7.

HID.—Isa. 26. 20. *hide* thyself for a moment (1 Pet. 4. 8. James 5. 20. *h.* a multitude of sins, Rev. 6. 16. *h.* us from face of him, Ps. 26. 24. *why hidest* thou thy face, Ps. 26. 24. & 44. 24. & 88. 14. & 143. 7. Is. 45. 15. *thou a God that *h.* thyself* Job 34. 29. *when he hideth* his face 42. 5. *who is he that *h.* counsel* Ps. 139. 12. *darkness *h.* not from* Is. 8. 17. *I will wait on Lord that *h.** Hab. 3. 4. *hiding* of his power Ps. 32. 7. *h.* a place, 119. 114. Is. 32. 2. **HIGH**, Dt. 12. 2. & c. places on *h.* mtns. Deut. 26. 19. *make thee *h.* above* 1 Kin. 9. 8. *at this house which is* 1 Chron. 17. 17. *man of *h.* degree* Job 11. 8. *h.* as heaven, *what canst* Ps. 49. 2. *both low and *h.* rich* and 89. 13. *strong hand, and *h.* is right* 97. 9. *Lord art *h.* above* all, 113. 4. 103. 11. *as heaven is *h.* above* earth 131. 1. *or in things too *h.* for me* 138. 6. *though Lord be *h.* yet hath* Prov. 21. 4. *a look and proud* Eccl. 12. 5. *afraid of that which is *h.** Is. 57. 15. *I dwell in the *h.* place* Ezek. 21. 26. *abuse him that is *h.** Rom. 12. 16. *mind not *h.* things* 2 Cor. 10. 5. *every *h.* thing that ex-* alteth itself (calling of God Phil. 3. 14. *for the prize of the *h.** Num. 24. 16. *Most High*, Deut. 32. 8. 2 Sam. 22. 14. Ps. 7. 17. & 9. 2. & 21. 7. & 46. 4. & 50. 14. & 56. 2. Ps. 47. 2. *the Lord—*is terrible 83. 18. *Jehovah art—over all earth* 85. 8. *thou art—for evermore* Isa. 14. 14. *I will be like the—* Hos. 11. 7. *called them to the—* Acts 7. 48.—dwelleth not in temples Job 5. 11. *set on high* those that be 16. 19. *witness and my record is—* Ps. 107. 41. *settleth the poor—* 113. 5. *like our God who dwelleth—* Is. 26. 5. *bringeth down that dwell—* Luke 24. 49. *be with power from—* Ecclesi. 5. 8. *there be higher* than they Is. 55. 9. *as heavens *h.* my ways *h.** Heb. 7. 26. *made *h.* than heavens* Ps. 18. 13. *Highest* gave his voice 87. 5. *H. himself shall establish her* Eccl. 5. 8. *he that is higher* than *h.* Lk. 1. 35. *H. shall overshadow thee* 2. 14. *glory to God in the *h.** 19. 38. 6. 35. *shall be the children of the *H.** 14. 8. *sit not down in the *h.* room* 1. 28. *thou that art highly favoured* 16. 15. *is *h.* esteemed* among men Rom. 12. 3. *not think of self more *h.** 1 Thes. 5. 13. *esteem very *h.* in love* 2 Tim. 3. 4. *headly, high minded* Rom. 11. 20. *be not—but fear* 1 T. 6. 17. *rich, that they be not—* Job 22. 12. *height*, Rom. 8. 39. Eph. 3. HILL, Ex. 24. 4. Ps. 68. 15, 16. (18. Ps. 2. 6. *set K. on holy *h.* of Zion,* 5. 4. & 15. 1. & 43. 3. & 68. 15. & 99. 9. Gen. 7. 19. *all the high *h.* covered* 49. 26. *utmost bound of everlasting *h.** Nu. 23. 9. *from the *h.* I beheld him* Ps. 65. 12. *little *h.* rejoice* on every 66. 16. *why leap ye, high *h.* this is* 98. 8. *be joyful, high *h.* [the *h.** 11. 4. *little *h.* skipped* like lambs Hos. 10. 8. *h. fall on us*, Lk. 23. 39. *h.* 16. *the perpetual *h.* did bow* **HIND**, 2 Sam. 22. 34. Ps. 29. 9. Prov. 5. 19. Song 2. 7. & 3. 5. Hab. 3. 10. **HIRE**, Dent. 24. 15. Isa. 23. 15. Mic. 1. 7. & 3. 11. Luke 10. 7. Jam. 5. 4. Job 7. 1. *a hiring*, John 10. 12, 13. **HITHERTO** Lord helped, 1 Sam. 7. 12. Job 38. 11. *I shalt* thou come, but John 16. 24. *h.* ye asked nothing in 1 C. 3. 2. *meat : *h.* ye were not able* HOLD, Gen. 21. 18. Ex. 9. 2. & 20. 7. Judg. 9. 46. *h.* of house of Berith Job 17. 9. *righteous shall *h.* on woe*

HOLE—sa. 41. 13. God will & thy
 right hand
 Isa. 62. 1, 6. for Zion's sake will I
 not **A** my peace, 64. 12. [water
 Jer. 2. 13. cisterns that can **A**, no
 Matt. 6. 24. **A**, to one, despise other
 Rom. 1. 18. **A** truth in unrighteous-
 Ph. 2. 29. **A**, such in reputation [ness
 Heb. 3. 14. if we **A**, our confidence
 1 Th. 5. 21. prove all, *hold fast good*
 2 Tim. 1. 13.—form of sound words
 Heb. 3. 6. if—confidence of hope
 4. 14. let us—our profession, 10. 23.
 Rev. 2. 25. what ye have—till I come
 3. 3. that received—and repent
 11.—that thou hast that no man
 Ps. 77. 4. *holdest* my eyes waking
 Rev. 2. 13. **A**, fast my name and hast
 Job 2. 3. still be *holdeth* fast integrity
 Ps. 66. 9. which **A**, our soul in life
 Prov. 17. 28. fool **A**, peace counted wise
 Jer. 6. 11. I am weary with *holding*
 Phil. 2. 16. **A**, forth the word of life
 Col. 2. 19. not **A**, the Head, from
 1 Tim. 1. 19. **A**, faith and a good
 conscience [conscience
 3. 9. **A**, mystery of faith in a pure
 Tit. 1. 9. **A**, fast the faithful word
 HOLY ground, Ex. 3. 5. **A**, sabbath,
 Ex. 16. 23. & 31. 14. **A**, s. nation, 19.
 1. 6. *petro*, 9. Ex. 28. 38. **A**, gifts, 29.
 6. *A crown, 30. 25. **A**, ointment, Lev.
 16. 33. **A**, sanctuary, 27. 14. house, **A**,
 30. **A**, tithes, Num. 5. 17. **A**, water,
 31. 6. **A**, instruments
 Lev. 11. 45. be ye **A**, for I am **A**, 20. 7.
 1 Sam. 2. 2. there is none **A**, as Lord
 21. 5. vessels of young men are **A**.
 Ps. 22. 3. **A**, that inhabitant praises
 99. 5. worship at footstool, for he is **A**.
 145. 17. Lord is **A**, in all his works
 Prov. 20. 25. snare to **A**, devoureth **A**.
 Is. 6. 3. **A**, **A**, **A**, is Lord God of hosts
 Ezek. 22. 26. no difference between **A**.
 Mt. 7. 6. give not that is **A**, to dogs
 Luke 1. 35. **A**, thing shall be born
 Acts 4. 27. thy **A**, child Jesus, 30.
 Rom. 7. 12. law **A**, commandment
 11. 16. if first fruit **A**, lump is also **A**.
 12. 1. sacrifice, **A**, acceptable to God
 1 Cor. 7. 14. children unclean, now **A**.
 Eph. 1. 4. **A**, without blame, 5. 27.
 2 Tim. 1. 9. called us with **A**, calling
 3. 15. hast known the **A**, Scriptures
 Tit. 1. 8. sober, just, **A**, temperate
 1 Pet. 1. 15. be **A**, in all manner, 16.
 2. 5. **A**, a priesthood, 9. **A**, nation
 2 Pet. 1. 21. **A**, men of God spake as
 5. 11. in all **A**, conversation and
 Rev. 3. 7. saith he that is **A**, and true
 4. 8. **A**, **A**, Lord God Almighty
 15. 4. fear thee for thou only art **A**.
 20. 6. blessed and **A**, that be part
 21. 1. he that is **A**, him that be **A**, still
 Ez. 26. 33. *most holy place*, 1 K. 6. 16, &
 Ez. 44. 13. & 45. 3.—altar, Ez. 29. 27.
 Lev. 6. 17, & 3.—meat, sin, trespass,
 & 14. 13. Num. 15. 9, 10.—of land,
 Ezek. 45. 12
 21. 22. bread of his God most **A**.
 22. 2. *most holy things*, Nu. 4. 4. 19.
 1 Chr. 6. 49. & 23. 13. 2 Chr. 31. 14.
 2 Chr. 3. 8. made the *most holy* house
 Ezek. 43. 12. whole limit shall be—
 Dan. 9. 24. 70 weeks, to anoint the
 Jude 20. building yourselves on—
 Ps. 42. 4. multitude that kept *holy*
 day, Isa. 58. 13. Col. 2. 16. Ez. 35. 2.
 Mt. 1. 18. child of the *Holy Ghost*, 20.
 3. 11. & c. baptize you—At 1. 5. & 11. 16.
 12. 31. & c. blasphemy against—
 Mk. 12. 36. David said by—At 1. 16.
 13. 11. not ye that speak, but the—
 Lk. 1. 15. 35.—shall come upon thee
 2. 25.—was upon him
 26. revealed unto him by—
 3. 22.—descended in bodily shape
 12. 12.—shall teach you what to say
 John 7. 39. for—was not yet given*

[illegible]

HOLY.—3 Chron. 31. 18. sanctified themselves in holiness
 Ps. 30. 4. remembrance his A. 97. 12. 47. 8. God sitteth on throne of his A.
 48. 1. G. praised in mt. of A. Jr. 31. 23.
 60. 6. God has spoken in his A. 108. 7.
 89. 35. I have sworn by my A. David
 93. 5. A. becometh thine house, O L.
 Is. 35. 8. shall be called the way of A.
 62. 9. drink it in the courts of my A.
 66. 15. look from habitation of thy A.
 Jer. 2. 3. Israel A. to Ld. Is. 63. 18.
 23. 9. bec. of L. and words of his A.
 Amos 4. 2. Lord hath sworn by A.
 Ob. 17. on mt. Zion there shall be A.
 Zec. 14. 20. on horse bells, A. to L.
 Mal. 3. 11. Judah profaned A. of L.
 Luke 1. 75. in A. and righteousness
 Acts 3. 12. as though by our own A.
 Ro. 1. 4. Son of God. Spirit of A.
 6. 19. members servants. unto A.
 23. fruit unto A. end everlasting life
 2 C. 7. 1. perfecting A. in fear of God
 Eph. 4. 24. new man created in true A.
 1 Th. 3. 18. unblameable in A. bef. G.
 4. 7. called not unto. but unto A.
 1 T. 2. 15. if they continue in. A.
 Tit. 2. 2. behaviour as becometh A.
 Heb. 12. 10. partakers of his A.
 14. A. without which shall. see L.
HOME. G. 45. 16. 1 K. 13. 7. Dt. 24. 5.
 Ruth 1. 21. L. hath brought me A.
 Job 29. 12. believe he will bring A.
 Ps. 62. 12. carried at A. divided spoil
 Eccl. 12. 5. man goeth to his long A.
 2 C. 5. 6. whilst at A. in body, about
 1 T. 5. 4. child. learn shew piety at A.
 Tit. 2. 5. young women keepers at A.
 Jer. 2. 14. Israel a home-born slave?
HONEST and good heart, Lk. 8. 15.
 4. 2. 8. seven men of A. report, full
 Rom. 13. 17. provide things A. in
 the sight of all men, 2 Cor. 8. 21.
 2 C. 13. 7. should do that which is A.
 Phil. 4. 8. whatsoever things are A.
 1 Pet. 2. 12. have. conversation A.
 Rom. 13. 13. walk honestly as in day
 1 Thes. 4. 18. walk A. towards them
 Heb. 12. 18. in all willing to live A.
 1 T. 2. 2. life in all g. and honesty
HONEY. Gen. 48. 11. Ex. 16. 31. Lv.
 2. 11. Jg. 14. 18. 1 K. 14. 3. Euk. 27. 17.
 Ps. 19. 10. sweeter than A. 119. 108.
 81. 16. A. out of rock, Jer. 41. 8.
 Song 4. 11. A. & milk under tongue
 Is. 7. 15. butter & A. shall be eat. 22.
 Mt. 3. 4. his meat locusts & wild A.
 Rev. 10. 9. in mouth sweet as A. 10.
 1 Sam. 14. 27. dipt in honeycomb,
 Pro. 5. 3. & 24. 13. & 27. 7.
 Song 4. 11. & 5. 1. Lk. 24. 42.
HONOUR. get A. Ex. 14. 17. Nu. 23.
 17. not for A. Jdg. 4. 9. 9. Chr. 28.
 18. vanity of A. Eccl. 6. 3.
 Ge. 49. 6. to their assembly mine A.
 1 Chr. 29. 12. riches and A. come of
 Ps. 7. 5. lay mine A. in the dust
 8. 5. crowned him with glory and A.
 26. 8. place where thine A. dwelleth
 49. 13. man being in A. abideth not
 90. man in A. understandeth not
 149. 9. this A. have all his saints
 Pro. 9. 16. in left hand riches and A.
 14. 28. the people is the king's A.
 25. 8. before A. is humility, 18. 12.
 30. 8. it is an A. to cease from strife
 31. 1. followeth mercy, flunketh A.
 25. 3. A. of kings to search a matter
 36. 1. A. is not seemly for a fool
 29. 25. A. shall uphold the humble
 Mt. 1. 6. if father, where is mine A.
 Mt. 13. 57. prophet is not without
 A. save in his own country, Mk. 6.
 4. John 4. 44. & 5. 42.
 Ju. 5. 41. I receive not A. from men
 Ro. 7. 1. in well doing seek glory, A.
 9. 1. vessel to A. another, 2 T. 2. 20.
 12. 10. in A. preferring one another
 13. 7. give A. to whom A. is due

HONOUR.—2 Cor. 6. 8. by A. and
 dishonour, by evil report
 1 T. 5. 17. elders rule. double A.
 Heb. 5. 4. taketh this A. to himself
 1 Pt. 1. 7. found unto praise and A.
 3. 7. A. to wife as weaker vessel
 1 Sam. 2. 30. that A. me I will A.
 15. 30. A. me before elders & Israel
 Prov. 3. 9. A. Lord with substance
 Is. 29. 13. with their lips do A. me
 Jn. 5. 23. A. Son as they A. Father
 12. 26. serve me him will my Fa. A.
 1 Pt. 2. 17. A. all men, 1 T. 5. 3. widows
 Ps. 15. 4. Honourer them that fear
 Mal. 1. 6. son A. father, where. A.?
 Mt. 15. 8. A. me with lips, Mk. 7. 6.
 Heb. 13. 4. marriage is honourable
HOOF. Ex. 26. Lv. 11. 3-7. Jdg.
 5. 22. Is. 5. 28. Mic. 4. 13.
HOOK. Ex. 26. 32. Ek. 29. 4. [Mt. 17. 27.
 Is. 2. 4. Jb. 41. 1. pruning hooks, 18. 5.
HOPE in Israel come this, Ex. 10. 2.
 Job 11. 20. A. as giving up ghost
 Ps. 78. 7. might set their A. in God
 Prov. 10. 28. A. of righteous gladness
 11. 7. A. of unjust men perisheth
 13. 12. A. deferred make heart sick
 14. 32. righteous hath A. in death
 19. 18. chasteen son while there is A.
 29. 12. more A. of a fool, 29. 29.
 Is. 57. 10. saidst thou there is no A.
 Jer. 2. 25. & 18. 12. Ezek. 37. 11.
 Jer. 14. 8. the A. of Israel, At. 28. 20.
 Jer. 7. 2. the A. of their fathers
 Lam. 3. 29. if there be A. [of A.
 Hos. 2. 15. valley of Achor for door
 Joel 3. 16. Lord will be the A. of his
 people [ye prisoners of A.
 Zech. 9. 12. turn to the strong hold
 Acts 24. 15. have A. towards God
 Rom. 5. 4. experience worketh A.
 5. A. not ashamed (is seen is not A.
 8. 24. we are saved by A. but A. that
 15. 4. comfort of Scriptures, have A.
 1 Cor. 9. 10. that ploweth. plow in
 A. and that thresheth. of his A.
 13. 13. now abideth faith, A. charity
 15. 19. if in life only, A. in Christ
 Gal. 5. 5. wait A. of righteousness
 Eph. 2. 13. no A. and without God
 Col. 1. 23. not moved away from A.
 of Gospel, 27. Christ, the A. of glory
 1 Th. 4. 13. sorrow not. have no A.
 5. 8. for helmet, the A. of salvation
 1 T. 1. 1. Jesus Christ who is our A.
 Tit. 2. 13. looking for that blessed A.
 7. according to the A. of eternal
 Heb. 6. 11. to full assurance of A.
 19. which A. we have as an anchor
 1 Pt. 1. 3. begot again to lively A.
 21. that your A. might be in Christ
 8. 15. asketh a reason of A. in you
 1 Jn. 3. 3. every man that hath this A.
 Ps. 16. 9. my flesh shall rest in hope
 Rom. 4. 18. against A. believed—
 5. 2. rejoice—of glory of God, 12. 12.
 8. 20. creature. subjected—
 Ti. 1. 2.—eternal life God promised
 Job 17. 15. where is now my hope
 Ps. 24. 1. if I have made gold—
 23. 9. —is in thee, 71. 6; Jer. 17. 17.
 29. 9. didst make me hope on mother's
 34. 24. shall strengthen heart that A.
 33. 18. A. In his mercy, 22; 147. 11.
 42. 5. A. thou in God, for, 11. & 43. 5.
 119. 49. thou hast caused me to A.
 61. I A. in thy word, 114. & 139. 5.
 139. 7. let Israel A. in Lord, 131. 3.
 Lam. 3. 26. good. A. man should A.
 Ro. 8. 25. if A. for that we see not
 1 Pet. 1. 13. be sober and A. to end
 Ps. 119. 43. I have hoped in thy judgments,
 74. —in thy word, 147, 166.
 —in thy salvation
 Heb. 11. 1. faith is the substance
 of things hoped for
 1 Cor. 13. 7. charity hopeth all things
 Lk. 6. 35. lend, hoping for nothing

HORN of my salvation, Ps. 18. 2.
 Ps. 92. 10. my A. as A. of unicorn,
 my A. is exalted in L. 1 S. 2. 1, 10.
 147. 14. he exalted the A. of his
 Mic. 4. 13. I will make thy A. iron
 Rev. 13. 1. beast. ten A. 17. 3, 7.
 11. had two A. like a lamb
 5. 6. lamb having seven A.
HORRIBLE. Ps. 11. 6. & 40. 2. Jer. 5.
 30. & 18. 13. & 23. 14. Hos. 6. 10.
 Jer. 2. 12. Ezek. 82. 10.
HORROR. Gen. 15. 12. Job 18. 20.
 Ps. 63. 5. & 119. 53. Ezek. 7. 18.
HORSE and rider thrown, Ex. 15. 21.
 Ps. 32. 9. be ye not as A. or mule
 33. 17. A. is a vain thing for safety
 147. 10. delighteth not in the strength
 of the A. [day of battle
 Prov. 31. 31. A. is prepared for the
 Eccl. 10. 7. have seen servants on A.
 Jer. 8. 6. as A. rusheth into battle
 12. 5. canst thou contend with A.
 Hos. 14. 3. we will not ride upon A.
 Zech. 1. 8. & 6. 2, 3, 6. A. red, white,
 black, Rev. 6. 2, 4, 5, 8. & 9. 17.
HOSPITALITY. Rom. 12. 13. 1 Tim.
 3. 2. Tit. 1. 8. 1 Pet. 4. 9.
HOST. Lk. 10. 35. Rom. 16. 23. Ps. 27.
 3. & 33. 16. & 103. 21. & 109. 11. & 143.
 2. Is. 40. 28. Lk. 2. 13. Jer. 3. 19.
HOT. Ps. 38. 1. & 39. 3. Prov. 6. 23.
 Hos. 7. 7. 1 Tim. 4. 2. Rev. 3. 15.
HOUR. Dan. 3. 6. 15. & 23. 3.
 Mt. 10. 19. given you in the same A.
 24. 36. of day & A. knoweth no man
 25. 13. ye know neither day nor A.
 Lk. 12. 12. Holy Ghost shall teach
 you that same A. [of darkness
 23. 53. this is your A. and power
 John 2. 4. my A. is not yet come
 4. 23. A. cometh, and now is, 5. 25.
 7. 30. A. was not yet come, 8. 20.
 12. 27. save me from this A. unto A.
 Rev. 3. 3. not know what A. I come
 10. keep from the A. of temptation
 17. 12. power as kings one A. with
 18. 10. in one A. is thy judgment
HOUSE. Ex. 20. 17. Lev. 14. 36.
 Ex. 12. 30. not a T. not one dead
 Job 31. 28. where is the A. of prince
 30. 23. A. appointed for all living
 Prov. 8. 23. curse of Lord is in A. of
 7. 27. her A. is in the way to hell
 12. 7. A. of righteous shall stand
 19. 14. A. and riches are inheritance
 of fathers [than A. of feasting
 Eccl. 7. 2. go to the A. of mourning,
 12. 3. when keepers of A. tremble
 Song 2. 4. brought me to the ban-
 queting A. [to A.
 Isa. 5. 8. woe to them that join A.
 60. 7. I will glorify the A. of my
 64. 11. our holy and beautiful A.
 Matt. 10. 13. A. worthy,
 12. 25. A. divided, Lk. 11. 17. [12. 7.
 23. 38. A. left desolate, 13. 35. & Jer.
 Lk. 12. 3. proclaimed on A. tops
 John 14. 2. in my Father's A. are
 Rom. 16. 5. church in their A. 1
 Cor. 16. 19. Col. 4. 15. Philem. 2.
 2 Cor. 5. 1. earthy A. of God not
 made with hands, 2 A. from heaven
 2 Ti. 1. 16. mercy to A. of Onesiphorus
 Hu. 3. 3. built A. more honour than A.
 2 John 16. receive him not to your A.
 Ps. 105. 21. him lord of all his house
 112. 3. wealth & riches shall be in—
 Acts 10. 2. feared God with all—
 16. 34. believed in God with all—
 Heb. 3. 2. faithful in all—6. 6.
 11. 7. made an ark for saving—
 John 4. 53. his whole house believed
 1 Tim. 5. 8. esp. for those of own h.
 Jos. 24. 15. as for me and my house
 2 S. 22. 5. though—not so with God
 Ps. 101. 2. will walk within—
 Isa. 56. 7. joyful in—of prayer, Mt.
 21. 13. Mk. 11. 7. Lk. 19. 46
 Mt. 12. 44. will return to—Lk. 11. 34.

HOUSE.—Acts 16. 15. judged me faithful, come into my house
Dent. 6. 7. when sittest in thy house
Ps. 28. 6. I loved habitation of—
36. 8. satisfied with fatness of—
Isa. 38. 1. set—in order, for thou
At. 11. 14. thou and all—saved, 16. 31.
Gen. 28. 17. house of God or Lord, Ps.
42. 4. & 55. 14. & 23. 6. & 27. 4. Eccl.
5. 1. Isa. 2. 3. Mic. 4. 2. 1 Tim. 3. 15.
1 Pet. 4. 17. Ex. 23. 19. Josh. 6. 24.
and about 100 other places
Job 4. 19. dwell in houses of clay
Ps. 49. 11. a. shall continue for ever
Matt. 11. 8. wear soft clothing are
in king's a.
19. 29. forsaken a. lands, Mk. 10. 29.
23. 14. devour widows' a. Luke 20. 47.
Luke 16. 4. may receive me into a.
1 Cor. 11. 22. have ye not a. to eat
1 Tim. 3. 12. ruling own a. well
2 Tim. 3. 6. creep into a. and lead
Tit. 1. 11. subvert whole a. teaching
things which they ought not
Acts 16. 15. baptized and her whole
Gal. 6. 10. h. of faith [household
Eph. 2. 19. a. of God
Matt. 13. 52. like householder, 20. 1.
HOW long, Ps. 6. 3. & 13. 1. & 74. 9.
& 79. 5. & 80. 4. & 89. 46. Isa. 6. 11.
Jer. 4. 14. Dan. 8. 13. & 12. 6. Matt.
17. 17. Luke 9. 41. Rev. 6. 10.
Job 15. 16. how much more, Prov. 21.
27. Matt. 7. 11. Luke 12. 24. 28.
Heb. 9. 14.
Matt. 18. 21. & 23. 37. how oft, Luke
13. 34. Job 21. 17. Ps. 78. 40.
HOWL, Isa. 13. 6. & 14. 31. Jer. 4. 8.
Joel 1. 5, 11, 13. James 5. 1. Hos.
7. 14. Deut. 32. 10. Amos 8. 3.
HUMBLE person, save, Job 22. 29.
Ps. 9. 12. forgetteth not the cry of a.
10. 12. forget not the a.
17. desire of the a.
34. 2. a. shall hear of it, and be
glad, 34. shall see this, and be glad
Prov. 16. 19. to be of an a. spirit
29. 23. honour uphold a. in spirit
Isa. 57. 15. of contrite and a. spirit to
revive the spirit of a. and heart
Ex. 10. 3. thou refuse to a. thyself
Dt. 8. 2. to a. thee, and prove, 3. 16.
2 Chron. 7. 14. shall a. themselves
34. 37. didst a. thyself before God
Prov. 6. 3. a. thyself, make sure thy
Jer. 13. 18. a. yourselves [friend
Matt. 18. 4. whoso a. himself shall be
exalted, 23. 12. Luke 14. 11. & 18. 14.
2 Cor. 12. 21. my God will h. me
James 4. 6. giveth grace to the a. 1
Pet. 5. 5. [the Lord
4. 10. a. yourselves in the sight of
1 Pet. 5. 6. h. yourselves under the
mighty hand of God
Lev. 26. 41. if uncircumcised hearts
be humbled [the Lord
2 Kings 22. 19. hast a. thyself before
2 Chron. 12. 6. princes and kings a.
12. he a. himself, 32. 26. & 33. 12.
33. 23. a. not himself before the
Lord, 26. 12.
Ps. 35. 13. I h. my soul with fasting
113. 6. Lord who h. himself to behold
Isa. 2. 9, 11, 17. lofty looks shall be a.
5. 15. mighty man shall be a. and
eyes of the lofty shall be a.
10. 33. haughty shall be a.
Jer. 44. 10. are not a. unto this day
Lam. 3. 20. my soul is h. in me
Dan. 5. 22. haet not h. thy heart
Phil. 2. 8. a. and became obedient
Dent. 21. 14. humbled her, 22. 24, 29.
Ezek. 22. 10, 11.
Col. 3. 12. put on humbleness of
Mic. 6. 8. walk humbly with thy God
Prov. 22. 4. by humility are riches
and honour, 15. 33. & 18. 12.
Acts 20. 19. serving Lord with all a.
Col. 2. 18. in a voluntary a. 23.

HUMBLE.—1 Pet. 5. 5. be clothed
with humility
HUNGER, Ex. 16. 3. Dent. 28. 48.
Ps. 34. 10. young lions suffer a.
Prov. 19. 15. idle soul shall suffer a.
Jer. 42. 14. no war nor have a. of
Lam. 4. 9. sword better than slain
Dent. 8. 3. suffered to a. [with a.
Isa. 49. 10. shall not a. nor thirst,
Rev. 7. 16.
Matt. 5. 6. blessed are they that a.
Luke 6. 21. blessed are ye that a. now
25. woe ye that are full, ye shall a.
Jn. 6. 85. cometh to me shall never a.
Rom. 12. 20. if thy enemy a. feed
1 Cor. 4. 11. we both a. and thirst
11. 34. if any man a. let him eat at
Ps. 107. 9. fill the hungry with good.
146. 7. God giveth food to the a.
Prov. 25. 21. if enemy be a. give him
27. 7. to the a. bitter thing is sweet
Isa. 58. 7. to deal thy bread to the a.
10. if thou draw out thy soul to the a.
65. 13. shall eat; but ye shall be a.
Ezek. 18. 7. given bread to the a. 16.
Luke 1. 53. filled the a. with good
Phil. 4. 12. how to be full and to be a.
HUNT, 1 Sam. 26. 20. Job 38. 29.
Ps. 140. 11. evil doth a. the violent
Prov. 6. 26. adulteress will a. for
12. 27. roasts not what he took in a.
Ezek. 13. 18. a. the souls of my people
Job 10. 16. thou huntest me as a fierce
HURT, Gen. 4. 23. & 26. 29. [lion
Josh. 24. 20. will turn and do you a.
Ps. 15. 4. sweareth to his own a.
Eccl. 5. 13. riches . . . to their a.
Jer. 6. 14. healed a. of the daughter,
8. 11, 21. [death
Rev. 2. 11. shall not be a. of second
6. 6. a. not the oil & wine, 7. 3. & 9. 4.
Ezra 4. 15. hurtful, Ps. 144. 10.
1 Tim. 6. 9. fall into foolish & a. lusts
HUSBAND, Gen. 3. 6. 16. & 29. 32.
Ex. 4. 25. bloody h. art thou to me, 26.
Isa. 54. 5. thy Maker is thy h. Lord of
Jer. 31. 32. though I was a h. to them
Mark 10. 12. if a woman put away
John 4. 17. I have no a. [her h.
18. thou hast had five a. [hed by
1 Cor. 7. 14. unbelieving a. is sancti-
fied, careth how she may please a.
14. 35. let them ask a. at home
2 Cor. 11. 2. espoused you to one a.
Eph. 5. 22. wives submit to your a.
23. the a. is the head of wife, 24.
25. a. love wives, as Christ, Col. 3. 19.
33. the wife reverence her a.
Col. 3. 18. wives submit to your a.
1 Pet. 3. 1. subject to their own h.
7. ye h. dwell with them, according
to knowledge [John 15. 1.
HUSBANDMAN, My Father is the,
2 Tim. 2. 6. a. that labours must be
James 5. 7. a. waiteth for fruits
1 Cor. 3. 9. ye are God's husbandry
HYMN, Mt. 26. 30. Eph. 5. 19. Col. 3. 16.
HYPOCRISY, Isa. 32. 6. Mat. 23. 28.
Mark 12. 15. Luke 12. 1. 1 Tim. 4. 2.
James 3. 17. 1 Pet. 2. 1.
Mt. 7. 5. hypocrite, Lk. 6. 42. & 13. 15.
24. 51. appoint him portion with a.
Job 20. 5. joy of a. for a moment
27. 8. what is the hope of the a.
36. 13. a. in heart heap up wrath
Isa. 9. 17. every one is a a. and evil
33. 14. fearfulness hath surprised a.
Matt. 6. 2. hypocrites, 5. 16. & 15. 7.
& 16. 3. & 23. 13, 14, 15, 23.
Job 8. 13. the a. hope shall perish
15. 34. congregation of a. shall be
desolate

I. & J.

IDLE, they be, Ex. 5. 8, 17.
Prov. 19. 15. an a. soul shall suffer
Mt. 12. 36. every a. word give acct.

IDLE.—Matt. 23. 1. standing a.
Matt. 29. 6. why stand ye all day?
Luke 24. 11. words seemed to be idle
1 Tim. 5. 13. they have to eat, but
only a. but [back a.
Prov. 31. 27. idleness, 10. 25.
IDOL, 2 Chron. 15. 8. 12.
Isa. 66. 3. as if he himself
Zech. 13. 17. woe to the idol
1 Cor. 8. 4. an a. is nothing in itself
Ps. 96. 3. gods of nations are idols
Isa. 2. 8. land is full of the worship
the work of their own hands
Jer. 50. 53. they are mad men
Hos. 4. 17. Ephraim is joined to
Acts 15. 20. abstain from pollution
Rom. 2. 22. that abhorst a. [idol
1 C. 8. 1. touching things offered to
2 Cor. 6. 16. what agreement hath
temple of God with a.
1 John 5. 21. keep yourselves from
Rev. 2. 14. eat things sacrificed to
9. 20. worship devils, and a. of men
1 Cor. 5. 10, 11. idolaters, & a. of
Eph. 5. 5. Rev. 21. 8. & 22. 3.
1 Sam. 15. 23. stubbornness to
quity and idolatry
Acts 17. 16. city wholly given to
1 Cor. 10. 14. dearly beloved, shun
Gal. 5. 20. a. worship, hatred
Col. 3. 5. covetousness, which is
1 Pet. 4. 3. walked in abominable
idolatrous
JEALOUS God, I am a. Ex. 34. 14
34. 14. Dt. 5. 9. & 16. 15. Josh. 24. 1
1 Kings 19. 10. I have been vexed
for the Lord, 14.
Ezek. 39. 25. be j. for my holy name
Joel 2. 18. will Lord be j. for his
Nah. 1. 2. God is j. and the Lord
Zec. 1. 14. I am j. for Jerusalem
2 Cor. 11. 2. j. with godly jealousy
Dent. 29. 20. Lord's a. shall smite
32. 16. provoked him to j. with
strange gods, 21. 1 Kings 18. 2
Ps. 78. 58.
Ps. 79. 5. shall thy j. burn thine
Prov. 6. 34. j. is the rage of a man
Song 8. 6. j. is cruel to the lover
Rom. 10. 19. provoke them to j. [ill
1 Cor. 10. 22. we provoke Lord to j.
JEHOVAH. This name is trans-
lated Lord [in capitals about
3000 times. (See Index.)
JERUSALEM, for the church, Is.
54. 23. & 62. 1. & 66. 10, 12. Jer. 31. 1
Joel 2. 32. & 3. 16, 17. Zech. 14. 2
8. 22. Gal. 4. 25. 26. Heb. 12. 22.
Rev. 3. 12. & 21. 2. (See Index.)
JESHURUN, i.e. Israel, Dent. 32. 1
& 33. 5, 26. Isa. 44. 2. 44.
JESUS, or Joshua, Acts 7. 55. Heb.
JESUS the Saviour of men, Matt. 1.
21. & 2. & 8. 29. & 14. 1. & 27. 40.
1 Cor. 12. 3. 2 Cor. 4. 3. 2. Eph. 4. 2
Heb. 2. 2. & 12. 2. Rev. 21. 14. about
650 other places. (See Index.)
JEWS first, and also Greeks, Luke.
1. 16. & 2. 9, 10, 25. 29. not a. alone
is one outwardly, but j. which a.
one inwardly [J. and Greek
Rom. 10. 12. no difference between
1 Cor. 9. 20. to j. I became as a j.
Gal. 3. 28. neither j. nor Greek, Col.
3. 11.
Rev. 2. 9. say they are j. and are
JEWELS, I make up my, Mat. 13. 45
IGNORANCE, sin through, Lev. 19. 17
13. 22. 27. Num. 15. 24. 25. Acts 17. 13
Eph. 1. 30. this a. God wishes to
Eph. 4. 18. alienated through a.
Ps. 73. 22. so foolishly I and despised
Isa. 63. 16. though Abraham be of
Ro. 10. 3. 4. of God's righteousness
1 Cor. 14. 38. If man be a. let him be
He. 5. 2. can have compassion on a.
Acts 17. 23. (see Index), 1 Tim. 1. 13
ILLUMINATED, Heb. 10. 2
IMAGE, Lev. 25. 1. Dan. 2. 31.

IMAGE.—Gen. 1. 26. make man in own i. 27. & 5. 1. & 6. Col. 3. 10. Gen. 5. 3. Adam begat son after his i. Ps. 73. 20. thou shalt despise their i. Matt. 22. 20. whose is this i. and superscription, Luke 20. 24. Rom. 8. 29. conformed to i. of Son 1 Cor. 15. 49. have borne i. of earthly shall also bear i. of heavenly 2 Cor. 3. 18. into same i. from glory 4. Christ is i. of God, Col. 1. 15. Heb. 1. 3. express i. of his person Rev. 13. 14. make an i. to the beast Ex. 23. 24. break down images, 34. 13. **IMAGINE**, Ps. 2. 1. Nah. 1. 9. Zech. 7. 10. & 8. 17. Acts 4. 25. Gen. 6. 5. every imagination of the thoughts was evil, 8. 21. Dent. 29. 19. Prov. 6. 10. Lam. 5. 60. 61. Rom. 1. 21. 2 Cor. 10. 5. [12. 23.] **IMMEDIATELY**, Mark 4. 15. Acts **IMMORTAL**, invisible, 1 Tim. 1. 17. Rom. 2. 7. seek for immortality 1 Cor. 15. 53. this mortal put on i. 1 Tim. 6. 16. who hath i. in light 2 Tim. 1. 10. brought i. to light **IMMUTABLE**, Heb. 6. 17, 18. **IMPART**, Lk. 3. 11. Ro. 1. 11. 1 Thes. **IMPENITENT** heart, Ro. 2. 5. [2. 8.] **IMPERIOUS** whorish woman, Ezek. **IMPORTUNITY**, Luke 11. 8. [16. 30.] **IMPLACABLE**, Rom. 1. 31. **IMPOSSIBLE**, Matt. 17. 20. & 19. 26. Luke 1. 37. with God nothing is i. 17. 1. it is i. but offences will come Heb. 4. i. for those once enlighten. 18. in two things it is i. for God to 11. without faith it is i. to please **IMPUDENT**, Prov. 7. 13. Ezek. 2. 4. **IMPUTE**, 1 S. 22. 15. Le. 7. 18. & 17. 4. Ps. 33. 2. Lord i. not iniquity Rom. 4. 6. i. righteousness without 8. blessed to whom Lord will not i. 11. righteousness might be imputed 22. i. to him for righteousness, 24. 5. 13. sin is not i. when there is no 2 Cor. 5. 19. not i. trespasses [Law James 2. 23. i. for righteousness] **IN** Christ, Acts 24. 24. Rom. 12. 5. 1 Cor. 1. 2. 30. & 3. 1. & 15. 18. 22. 2 Cor. 1. 21. & 2. 14. & 3. 14. & 5. 17. 19. & 12. 2. Gal. 1. 22. Eph. 1. 1. 3. 10. 12. 20. & 2. 6. 10. 13. Phil. 1. 1. 13. & 2. 1. 5. & 3. 14. Col. 1. 2. 4. 1 Thes. 1. 1. in God, 4. 10. John 3. 21. Col. 3. 3. Gen. 15. 6. in the Lord, Ps. 4. 5. & 31. 24. & 34. 2. & 35. 9. & 37. 4. 7. Isa. 45. 17. 24. 25. Jer. 3. 23. Zech. 12. 5. 1 Cor. 1. 31. & 4. 17. & 7. 22. 39. Eph. 2. 21. & 6. 10. Phil. 4. 2. 4. Col. 3. 18. & 4. 7. 17. 1 Thes. 5. 12. Philem. 16. 20. Rev. 14. 13. **INCHANTMENT**, Lev. 19. 26. Num. 23. 23. Ecl. 10. 11. Isa. 47. 9. **INCLINE** heart, Josh. 24. 23. Judg. 9. 1 K. 8. 58. Ps. 119. 36. 112. & 141. 4. Ps. 78. 1. incline, 40. 1. & 116. 2. Prov. 2. 2. & 5. 13. Jer. 7. 24. 26. & 11. 8. & 17. 23. & 25. 4. & 34. 14. & 35. 15. & 44. 5. Isa. 55. 3. **INCLOSED**, Ps. 17. 10. & 22. 10. Song 4. 12. & 8. 9. Lam. 3. 9. **INCONTINENT**, 1 Cor. 7. 5. 2 T. 3. 3. **INCORRUPTIBLE** God, Rom. 1. 23. 1 Cor. 9. 25. to obtain an i. crown, 15. 52. dead shall be raised i. 1 Pet. 1. 4. to inheritance i. 23. not of corruptible seed, but of i. 1 Cor. 15. 42. 50. 53. **INCUSSION** **INCREASE**, Lev. 19. 25. & 25. 7. Lev. 25. 36. take no usury nor i. 37. Num. 32. 14. risen up an i. of sinful Dent. 16. 15. bless thee in all thine i. Ps. 67. 6. earth yield her i. 85. 12. Prov. 3. 9. with first fruits of all i. Isa. 9. 7. of the i. of his government Eze. 18. 8. never taken any i. 13. 17. 1 Cor. 8. 6. I planted; God gave i. 7.

INCREASE.—Col. 2. 19. with i. of God Ps. 62. 19. if riches i. set not heart 115. 14. Lord shall i. you more and Prov. 1. 5. wise will i. learning, 9. 9. Ezek. 5. 11. when goods i. they are Isa. 29. 19. meek shall i. their joy Luke 17. 5. Lord, i. our faith John 3. 30. he must i. but I decrease 1 Thes. 3. 12. Lord make you i. in 2 Tim. 2. 16. i. to more ungodliness Ezra 9. 6. iniquities are increased Isa. 9. 3. multiplied nation, not i. joy 26. 15. hast i. nation, O Lord hast i. Luke 2. 32. Jesus i. in wisdom and Acts 6. 7. the word of God i. and the Rev. 3. 17. am rich and i. with goods Ecl. 1. 18. increaseth knowledge, i. sorrow [strength] Isa. 40. 29. have no might, he i. Col. 2. 19. whole body i. with the increase of God [increasing] 1 Chron. 11. 9. David went on i. Col. 1. 10. i. in knowledge of God **INCREDIBLE** thing, Acts 26. 8. **INCURABLE** wound, Job 34. 6. Jer. 15. 18. Mic. 1. 9. Jer. 30. 12. 15. 4. bruise, i. sorrow **INDEED**, 1 Kings 8. 27. 1 Chr. 4. 10. Mt. 3. 11. John 1. 47. & 4. 42. & 6. 53. & 8. 31. 36. 1 Tim. 5. 3. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 4. **INDIGNATION**, Neh. 4. 1. Esth. 5. 9. Ps. 69. 24. & 78. 40. & 102. 10. Isa. 10. 5. staff in their hand is my i. 26. 20. hide thee until i. be overpast Mic. 7. 9. I will bear the i. of Lord Nah. 1. 6. who can stand before his i. Matt. 20. 24. moved with i. 26. 5. when disciples saw i. they had i. Rom. 2. 8. i. and wrath, tribulation 2 Cor. 7. 11. yes, what i. yes, what Heb. 10. 27. fiery i. which shall devour Rev. 14. 10. poured into cup of his i. **INDITING** matter, Ps. 45. 1. **INEXCUSABLE** O man, Rom. 2. 1. **INFALLIBLE** proofs, Acts 1. 3. **INFANT**, 1 Sam. 15. 13. Job 3. 16. Isa. 65. 20. Hos. 15. 16. Luke 18. 15. **INFIDEL**, 2 Cor. 6. 15. 1 Tim. 5. 8. **INFINITE** iniquities, Job 22. 5. Ps. 147. 5. his understanding is i. Nah. 2. 9. her strength, and it was i. **INFIRMITY**, this is my i. Ps. 77. 10. Prov. 18. 14. spirit of man sustain i. Matt. 8. 17. he took our infirmities Rom. 8. 26. the Spirit helpeth our i. 15. i. strong ought to bear the i. of 2 Cor. 12. 9. glory in my i. [weak 10. pleasure in i. 1 Tim. 5. 23. wine for thine often i. Heb. 4. 15. with the feeling of our i. & 2. himself compassed with i. 7. 28. **INFLAME** them, Isa. 5. 11. & 57. 5. **INFLICTED** punishment, 2 Cor. 2. 6. **INFLUENCES** of Pleiades, Job 38. 31. **INGRAFTED** word, James 1. 21. **INHABIT**, Prov. 16. 30. Isa. 63. 21. 22. Ps. 22. 3. inhabitant praises of Israel Isa. 57. 15. lofty One that inhabiteth **INHERIT**, Gen. 15. 8. Ps. 82. 8. 1 Sam. 2. 8. make i. throne of glory Ps. 25. 13. his seed shall i. earth 37. 11. the meek shall i. the earth, Matt. 5. 5. [Isa. 60. 21. 29. the righteous shall i. the land, 82. 8. O God, thou shalt i. all nations Prov. 3. 35. wise shall i. glory; but 8. 21. that love me to i. substance Matt. 19. 29. hath forsaken . . . for my sake shall i. everlasting life 25. 34. i. kingdom prepared for you Mark 10. 17. what shall I do that I may i. eternal life, Lk. 10. 25. & 18. 18. 1 Cor. 6. 9. unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God 15. 50. flesh and blood cannot— Gal. 5. 21. do such things shall not— Heb. 6. 12. through faith i. promises 1 Pet. 3. 9. that ye should i. blessing Rev. 21. 7. overcometh shall i. all

INHERIT.—Num. 18. 20. I the Lord am thy inheritance, Dent. 10. 9. & 18. 2. Ezek. 44. 28. Dent. 4. 20. a people of i. 9. 26. 29. & 32. 9. 1 Kings 8. 36. Ps. 28. 9. & 33. 12. & 68. 9. & 74. 2. & 78. 62. 71. & 79. 1. & 94. 14. & 106. 5. 40. Isa. 19. 23. Jer. 10. 16. & 51. 19. Ps. 16. 5. Lord is portion of mine i. 47. 4. Lord shall choose our i. for Prov. 19. 14. riches are i. of fathers Ecl. 7. 11. wisdom is good with an i. At. 20. 32. 4. among sanctified, 26. 18. Eph. 1. 11. among whom he obtained 14. earnest of our i. [an i. 5. 5. an i. in the kingdom of Christ Col. 1. 12. partakers of i. of saints 3. 24. shall receive the reward of i. Heb. 9. 15. the promise of eternal i. 1 Pet. 1. 4. to an i. incorruptible **INIQUITY**, Gen. 15. 16. & 19. 15. Ex. 20. 5. visiting i. of the fathers on children, 34. 7. Nu. 14. 18. Dt. 5. 9. 34. 7. forgiving i. transgression Lev. 26. 41. accept the punishment of their i. 43. [Jacob Num. 23. 21. hath not beheld i. in Dent. 32. 4. God of truth, without i. Job 4. 8. they that plough i. reap 5. 16. i. stoppeth mouth, Ps. 107. 42. 11. 6. thine i. deserveth, Ezra 9. 13. 15. 16. man drinketh in i. like water 22. 23. put away i. far from thy 34. 32. if I have done i. I will do no Ps. 32. 5. mine i. have I not hid, and thou forgavest the i. of my sin 39. 11. with rebukes correct for i. 49. 5. when i. of my heels compass 51. 5. behold i. my heathen i. 66. 18. if I regard i. in my heart 69. 27. add i. unto their i. 119. 3. they also do no i. they walk 133. let not any i. have dominion Prov. 22. 8. soweth i. reap vanity Ecl. 5. 16. place of right i. was Isa. 1. 4. people laden with i. a seed 5. 18. woe to them that draw i. with 27. 9. by this i. of Jacob be purged 33. 24. people be forgiven their i. 40. 2. her warfare . . . her i. pardoned 42. 8. Lord laid on him the i. of us 57. 17. for i. of his covetousness 59. 3. defiled your fingers with i. Jer. 2. 5. what i. have fathers found 3. 10. all acknowledge thine i. 31. 30. every one shall die for i. 50. 20. i. of Israel be sought for Ezek. 3. 18. he shall die in his i. 19. & 18. 18. & 33. 8. 18. 30. so i. shall not be your ruin Dan. 9. 24. reconciliation for i. and Hos. 14. 2. take away all i. and Mic. 7. 18. a God that pardoneth i. Hab. 1. 13. Holy One canst not look on i. [work i. Matt. 7. 23. depart from me ye that 24. 12. because i. shall abound Acts 8. 23. in gall . . . and bond of i. Ro. 6. 19. uncleanness and to i. to i. 1 Cor. 13. 6. charity rejoiceth not in i. 2 Thes. 2. 7. mystery of i. already 2 Tim. 2. 19. that nameth Christ depart from i. [all i. Tit. 2. 14. he might redeem us from Jam. 3. 6. tongue is fire, world of i. Ps. 18. 23. mine iniquity, 35. 11. & 32. 5. & 38. 18. & 51. 2. Job 34. 22. workers of iniquity, Ps. 5. 5. & 6. 8. & 14. 4. & 92. 7. Prov. 10. 29. & 21. 15. Luke 13. 27. Lev. 16. 21. confess over him all iniquities [fathers 26. 39. pine in their i. and i. of their Ezra 9. 6. our i. are increased, 13. punished less than our i. deserve Neh. 9. 2. confessed i. of fathers Job 13. 26. to possess i. of my youth Ps. 38. 4. mine i. are gone over my 40. 12. mine i. have taken hold upon

INIQUITY.—Ps. 51. 9. hide thy face from my sins, blot out my iniquities
 Ps. 65. 3. i. prevail against me, as for
 79. 8. remember not former i.
 90. 8. thou hast set our i. before
 103. 3. who forgiveth all thine i. 10.
 not rewarded us according to our i.
 107. 17. fools, because of i. afflicted
 130. 3. if thou, Lord, mark i.
 8. he shall redeem Israel from all i.
 Prov. 5. 22. his i. take the wicked
 Isa. 43. 24. hast wearied me with i.
 53. 5. he was wounded, bruised for i.
 Jer. 14. 7. our i. testify against us
 Dan. 4. 27. break thy i. by shewing
 Mic. 7. 19. he will subdue our i. and
 Acts 3. 26. bless you turning from i.
 Rom. 4. 7. blessed whose i. forgiven
 Rev. 18. 5. God remembered her i.
 Isa. 53. 11. he bear their iniquities
 Jer. 33. 8. I will cleanse them from
 all—and I will pardon all—
 Ezek. 43. 10. may be ashamed of—
 Heb. 8. 12. their sins, and—will I
 remember no more, 10. 17.
 Num. 14. 34. ye bear your iniquities
 Isa. 59. 1. for—soud yourselves
 59. 2.—have separated you and God
 65. 7.—and tho i. of your fathers
 Jer. 5. 25.—turned away these things
 Ezek. 24. 33. ye shall pine away for—
 36. 31. loathe yourselves for all—
 i. I shall have cleansed you from all—
 Amos 3. 2. I will punish you for all—
INJURED me, have not, Gal. 4. 12.
 1 Tim. 1. 13. a persecutor and injur-
INK, 2 John 12. 8 John 13. [ious
 INNER, 1 Kings 6. 27. Eph. 3. 16.
INNOCENT, Ps. 19. 13. Prov. 28. 20.
 Gen. 20. 5. in *innocency* of hands
 Ps. 26. 6. wash my hands in i. 73. 13.
 Dan. 6. 22. before him i. found in me
 Hos. 8. 5. how long ere they attain i.
INNUMERABLE, Job 21. 33. Ps. 40.
 12. Luke 12. 1. Heb. 11. 12. & 12. 22.
INORDINATE, Ezek. 23. 11. Col. 3. 5.
INQUISITION, Deut. 19. 18. Ps. 9. 12.
INSCRIPTION to unknown God,
 Acts 17. 23.
INSPIRATION, Job 32. 8. 2 T. 3. 16.
INSTANT, Isa. 29. 5. & 30. 13. Jer. 18.
 7. Rom. 12. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 2. Acts 12. 5.
 Luke 7. 4. besought him *instantly*
 Acts 26. 7. i. serving God day and
INSTRUCT, Deut. 4. 36. & 32. 10.
 Neh. 9. 20. thy good Spirit to i. them
 Job 40. 2. contendeth. Almighty i.
 Ps. 16. 7. my reins i. me in the night
 32. 8. I will i. thee, and teach thee
 Song 8. 2. mother who would i. me
 Isa. 28. 26. his God doth i. him
 Dan. 11. 33. that understand, shall i.
 1 Cor. 2. 16. Lord that he may i. him
 Isa. 8. 11. Lord *instructed* me that i.
 Ps. 2. 10. be i. ye judges of earth
 Matt. 13. 52. every scribe, i. unto the
 Phil. 4. 12. in all things I am i. both
 2 Tim. 2. 25. in meekness i. those
 Rom. 2. 20. an *instructor* of foolish
 1 C. 4. 15. ten thousand i. in Christ
 Job 33. 16. sealeth their *instruction*
 Ps. 50. 17. hatest i. and casteth my
 Prov. 4. 13. take fast hold of i. keep
 12. how have I hated i. and
 19. 27. cease to hear i. that causeth
 28. 12. apply thy heart to i. and
 2 Tim. 3. 16. profitable for i. in
INSTRUMENTS of cruelty, Gn. 49. 5.
 Ps. 7. 13. prepared for him i. of death
 Rom. 6. 13. neither yield members i.
 of unrighteousness; but i. of right-
 eousness to God
 Isa. 32. 7. the i. of the churl are evil
INTANGLE, Matt. 22. 15. Gal. 5. 1.
 2 Tim. 2. 4. & 2 Pet. 2. 20.
INTEGRITY of my heart, Gen. 20. 5.
 Job 2. 3. still he holdeth fast his i.
 Job 5. 1. I will not remove mine i.
 Ps. 7. 8. according to my i. that is

INTEGRITY.—Ps. 25. 21. let i. and
 uprightness preserve me
 Ps. 26. 1. I have walked in mine i.
 Prov. 11. 3. i. of upright shall guide
INTERCESSION, Jer. 7. 16. & 27. 18.
 Isa. 53. 12. made i. for transgressors
 Ro. 8. 26. Spirit maketh i. for us, 27.
 34. who also maketh i. for [Israel
 11. 2. Elias maketh i. to God against
 1 Tim. 2. 1. prayers and i. be made
 Heb. 7. 25. he ever liveth to make i.
 Isa. 59. 16. there was no *intercessor*
INTERMEDDLE, Prov. 14. 10. & 18.1.
INTERPRETATION, Gen. 40. 5. &
 41. 11. Judg. 7. 13. Dan. 2. 4. 7. 30.
 1 Cor. 12. 19. & 14. 26. 2 Pet. 1. 20.
 Job 33. 23. *interpreter* one among a
INTREAT, Gen. 12. 16. & 25. 8. Ex. 8.
 8. & 9. 28. & 10. 17. Jer. 15. 11.
 1 Sam. 2. 25. man sin who shall i.
 1 Cor. 4. 13. being defamed, we i.
 1 Tim. 5. 1. but i. him as a father
 James 3. 17. easy to be *intreated*
 Prov. 18. 23. poor useth *intreaties*
 2 Cor. 8. 4. praying us with much i.
INTRUDING into things, Col. 2. 18.
INVENT, Amos 6. 5. Rom. 1. 30.
 Ps. 99. 8. though thou tookest ven-
 geance of their *inventions*
 106. 29. provoked him with their i.
 39. went a whoring with their i.
 Prov. 8. 12. find out witty i.
 Eccl. 7. 29. men sought many i.
INVISIBLE, Rom. 1. 20. Col. 1. 15. 16.
 1 Tim. 1. 17. Heb. 11. 27. [19.19.
INWARD friends abhorred me, Job
 Ps. 5. 9. *inward part*, 51. 6. Prov. 20.
 27. Jer. 31. 33. Luke 11. 39.
 Rom. 7. 22. *inward man*, 2 Cor. 4. 16.
 2 Cor. 7. 15. *inward affection* is
 Ps. 62. 4. curse *inwardly*
 Matt. 7. 15. i. ravening wolves
 Rom. 2. 29. he is a Jew that is one i.
JOIN, Ex. 1. 10. Ezra 9. 14.
 Prov. 11. 21. hand j. in hand, 16. 5.
 Isa. 5. 8. woe to them that j. house
 Jer. 50. 5. let us j. ourselves to Lord
 Acts 5. 18. durst no man j. himself
 9. 26. assayed to j. himself to disciples
 Hos. 4. 17. Ephraim *joined* to idols
 Num. 25. 3. Israel j. himself to
 Baalpeor, Ps. 106. 28.
 Eccl. 9. 4. j. to living there is hope.
 Zech. 2. 11. nations j. to Lord
 Matt. 19. 6. what God hath j. let not
 1 Cor. 1. 10. be perfectly j. together
 6. 17. that is j. to Lord is one spirit
 Eph. 5. 31. shall be j. to his wife
 Col. 2. 19. all body by *joins* & bands
 Heb. 4. 12. dividing asunder of j.
JOURNEY, Num. 9. 13. Rom. 1. 10.
JOY, 1 Chron. 12. 40. 2 Chron. 29. 27.
 Neh. 8. 10. j. of Lord your strength
 Esth. 8. 17. Jews had j. gladness
 Job 20. 5. j. of the hypocrite is for
 Ps. 16. 11. thy presence is fullness of j.
 30. 5. but j. cometh in the morning
 43. 4. God, my exceeding j.
 51. 8. make me hear j. and gladness
 12. restore to me j. of thy salvation
 126. 5. who sow in tears reap in j.
 137. 6. Jerusalem above my chief j.
 Eccl. 9. 7. eat thy bread with j.
 Isa. 9. 8. hast not increased the j.
 they j. according to j. in harvest
 12. 3. with j. shall draw water out
 35. 10. with songs and everlasting j.
 shall obtain j. and gladness
 61. 3. give them the oil of j. for
 7. everlasting j. shall be to them
 66. 5. shall appear to your j.
 Zeph. 3. 17. Lord will j. over thee with
 Matt. 2. 10. rejoiced with great j.
 13. 20. hear the word, and with j.
 25. 21. enter into j. of thy Lord, 23.
 Lk. 1. 44. hallelujah in womb for j.
 15. 7. j. shall be in heaven over one
 24. 41. while they believe not for j.
 John 15. 11. your j. might be full, 16. 24.

JOY.—John 15. 2. your sorrow is
 turned into j.
 John 16. 22. ye shall rejoice
 17. 13. my j. fulfill a desire
 Act. 20. 24. finish my course with j.
 Rom. 14. 17. righteousness peace
 and j. in the Holy Spirit
 15. 13. fill you with j. and peace
 2 Cor. 1. 24. we are always joyful
 2. 3. my j. is in the Lord
 Gal. 5. 22. fruit of the Spirit
 Phil. 4. 1. brethren, my delight
 1 Thes. 1. 8. always with joy
 Heb. 12. 2. who for joy of others
 13. 17. give account with joy
 James 1. 5. count it all joy
 1 P. 1. 8. rejoice with j. in tribulation
 4. 13. be glad with crucifixion
 1 John 1. 4. we write this to you
 Col. 3. 2. joying and habundant
 Heb. 12. 11. no chastening is
 Ezra 6. 22. Lord made them joyful
 Ps. 35. 9. my soul shall be joyful
 62. 5. I will praise thee with the
 89. 15. blessed that know the Lord
 Eccl. 7. 14. in day of prosperity
 Isa. 56. 7. make them j. in service
 61. 10. my soul shall be joyful
 2 Cor. 7. 4. exceeding j. in tribulation
 2 Cor. 12. 27. overmuch joy in the Lord
 with joy always
 Col. 1. 11. long suffering with j.
 Eccl. 9. 9. live joyfully with women
 Heb. 10. 34. took j. quenching thirst
IRON sharpeneth iron, Prov. 25. 1.
 Eccl. 10. 10. if the bellows press
 Isa. 48. 4. neck as i. and
 Jer. 15. 12. shall i. break them
 Dan. 2. 33. logs of i. shall stand
 4. 23. even with a herd of i. and
 5. 23. thus has passed the rub of
 silver, brass, and i.
 1 Tim. 4. 2. conscience some will
ISSUES from death, Ps. 8.
 Prov. 4. 23. out of the fountain
ITCHING ears, 2 Tim. 1. 1. [19.19.
JUDGE, Deut. 17. 8. & 19. 15.
 Gen. 18. 25. shall I be a judge
 Ex. 2. 14. who made thee a judge
 Judg. 11. 27. Lord the j. of Israel
 1 Sam. 2. 25. the j. shall be the
 Isa. 33. 22. Lord is j. and
 Ps. 68. 5. father of the fatherless
 of widows
 73. 7. God is the j. he punisheth
 Luke 12. 14. who make me a judge
 Acts 16. 42. to be the j. of the
 2 Tim. 4. 1. Lord the righteous
 Heb. 12. 23. are come to God
 James 5. 2. the j. standeth before
 the door [Chas. 1 Sam. 2. 2.
 Gen. 16. 5. Lord j. between you
 Deut. 32. 36. the Lord shall i. his
 people, Ps. 135. 14. Reck. 30. 38.
 Ps. 7. 8. Lord shall i. the people
 9. 1. Lord shall i. world in right-
 eousness, Rev. 13. 2. & 18. 26. 19. 2.
 Mic. 3. 11. heads thereof j. upon
 Mt. 7. 1. j. not that ye be judged
 John 5. 30. as I hear i. and
 12. 47. I came not to j. men
 Acts 23. 3. suffer them to j. me
 Rom. 2. 16. when God shall i. the
 2. 6. then how shall God i. them
 14. 10. why dost thou i. thy brother
 1 Cor. 4. 3. i. j. not know one
 5. j. nothing before the Lord
 6. 3. know ye that we shall be
 11. 31. if we would j. others
 Col. 2. 29. let prophets speak
 Col. 2. 16. let none i. you
 2 Tim. 4. 1. who shall i. the
 and the Lord, 1 Pet. 4. 1.
 James 4. 11. if ye i. the
 Ps. 51. 4. *judged* the righteous
 71. 11. God *judges* the righteous
 58. 11. he is a God that i. the
 John 12. 31. Father i. the world
 hath committed all i. into his

DGE.—1 Cor. 2. 15. but he that is
principl *judgeth* all things
Cor. 4. 6. he that *j.* me is the Lord
act. 19. 28. *judging* twelve tribes,
acts 23. 30. not respect persons in *j.*
sat. 1. 17. the *judgment* is God's
4. all his ways are *j.* a God of
1. 5. ungodly not stand in the *j.*
16. the Lord is known by the *j.*
1. 1. I will sing of mercy and *j.*
9. 66. teach me good *j.* for *j.* vant
3. 2. enter not into *j.* with thy ser-
9. 9. to execute upon them the *j.*
rov. 21. 15. it is joy to just to do *j.*
26. every man's *j.* from Lord
ct. 11. 9. but know thou God will
ring thee into *j.* 12. 14. [with *j.*
a. 1. 27. Zion shall be redeemed
17. *j.* also will I lay to the line
18. Lord is a God of *j.* Job 35. 14.
1. he shall bring *j.* to Gentiles
8. he was taken from prison and *j.*
8. I the Lord love *j.* and hate
2. 5. 1. if there be that executeth *j.*
7. they know not the *j.* of Lord
24. correct, but with *j.* not in
an. 4. 37. all whose ways are *j.*
22. and *j.* was given to all saints
os. 12. 6. keep mercy and *j.* wait on
nos 5. 7. who turn *j.* to wormwood
let *j.* run down as waters, and
act. 5. 21. be in danger of *j.* 23.
20. till he send *j.* unto victory
hn 5. 22. Father *j.* no man but
omitted all *j.* to the Son
given him authority to execute *j.*
39. for *j.* I am come to the world
8. reprove the world of sin and *j.*
ts 24. 25. reasoned of *j.* to come
m. 5. 18. *j.* came on all men
10. must all stand before *j.* seat
sb. 9. 27. all die, but after this *j.*
et. 4. 17. *j.* begin at house of God
de 15. execute *j.* on all ungodly
w. 17. 1. shew thee *j.* of great
19. 9. *judgments* of Lord are true
6. *j.* are a great deep
a. 75. I know that thy *j.* are right
O Lord, teach me thy *j.*
I am afraid of thy *j.*
a. 26. 8. in way of thy *j.* we waited
when thy *j.* are in the earth
r. 12. 1. let me talk with thee of *j.*
m. 11. 33. how unsearchable his *j.*
RY. 1 Kings 10. 18. & 22. 39. Ps.
8. Song 5. 14. & 7. 4. Ezek. 27.
Amos 2. 15. & 4. Rev. 18. 12.
3T man was Noah, Gen. 6. 9.
v. 19. 30. *j.* balance, *j.* weights,
c. Deut. 25. 15. Ezek. 45. 10.
rut. 16. 20. that is *j.* shalt follow
4. a God of truth, *j.* & right is he
iam. 23. 3. ruleth men must be *j.*
th. 9. 23. thou art *j.* in all that is
rought upon us [God
b. 4. 17. shall man be more *j.* than
1. how should man be *j.* with God
ov. 4. 18. path of *j.* is as shining
6. blessings are on head of *j.*
1. but a *j.* weight is his delight
21. no evil shall happen to *j.*
26. to punish the *j.* is not good
17. in his own cause seemeth *j.*
7. a *j.* man walketh in integrity
15. it is joy to *j.* to do judgment
16. *j.* man falleth seven times
ct. 7. 15. there is a *F.* man that
rieth in his righteousness
there is not a *j.* man on earth
be *j.* men, to whom it happeneth
1. 26. 7. way of *j.* is uprightness;
ion dost weigh the path of the *j.*
18. 9. no God beside me; a *j.* God
ek. 18. 9. he is *j.* he shall live
sb. 2. 4. *j.* shall live by his faith,
om. 1. 17. Gal. 3. 11. Heb. 10. 38.
ph. 8. 5. the *j.* Lord in the midst
ch. 9. 9. thy king cometh to
see; he is *j.* and having salvation

JUST.—Matt. 1. 19. Joseph a *j.* man
Matt. 5. 45. sendeth rain on *j.* and
Luke 15. 7. more than over ninety-
nine *j.* persons [saves *j.*
20. 20. who should feign them-
John 5. 30. my judgment is *j.*
Acts 7. 52. shewed before the com-
ing of the *j.* one, 22. 14.
24. 15. resurrection both of *j.* and
Rom. 2. 13. not hearers of law are *j.*
3. 26. he might be *j.* and justifier
7. 12. commandment holy, *j.* and
Phil. 4. 8. whatsoever things are *j.*
Col. 4. 1. give that which is *j.* and
Heb. 2. 2. received a *j.* recompense
12. 23. spirits of *j.* men made perfect
1 Pet. 3. 18. suffered once *j.* for the
1 John 1. 9. faithful *j.* to forgive
Rev. 15. 3. *j.* and true are thy ways
Mic. 6. 8. to do *justly*, and love
Luke 23. 41. we indeed *j.* for we
1 Thes. 2. 10. how *j.* we behaved
Gen. 18. 19. to do *justice* and
Job 37. 23. excellent in power, and
in judgment, and plenty of *j.*
Ps. 89. 14. *j.* and judgment are the
habitation of thy throne
Prov. 8. 15. by me princes decree *j.*
Jer. 31. 23. O habitation of *j.* 50. 7.
Ec. 45. 9. execute *judg.* and *j.* Jr. 23. 5.
JUSTIFY not the wicked, Ex. 23. 7.
Deut. 25. 1. they shall *j.* righteous
Job 9. 20. if I *j.* myself, my mouth
27. 5. God forbid that I should *j.*
33. 22. speak, for I desire to *j.* thee
15. 5. 23. we them that *j.* the wicked
53. 11. shall my servant *j.* many
Luke 10. 29. he, willing to *j.* himself
16. 15. ye are they which *j.* yourselves
Rom. 8. 30. God shall *j.* circumcision
Gal. 3. 8. God would *j.* heathen
Job 11. 2. should a man full of talk
18. I shall be *j.* [be *justified*
25. 4. how can man be *j.* with God
32. 2. he *j.* himself rather than God
Ps. 51. 4. mightest be *j.* when thou
speakest [living be *j.*
143. 2. in thy right shall no man
Isa. 43. 9. that they may be *j.* 26.
45. 23. in the Lord shall the seed of
Israel be *j.* [Judah
Jer. 3. 11. hath *j.* herself more than
Ezek. 16. 51. *j.* thy sisters in all abo-
minations, 52. [Luke 7. 35.
Matt. 11. 19. wisdom is *j.* of children,
12. 37. by thy words thou shalt be *j.*
Luke 7. 29. *j.* God, being baptized of
18. 14. went away *j.* rather than
Acts 13. 39. are *j.* from all things,
which ye could not be *j.* by law
Rom. 2. 13. doers of law shall be *j.*
3. 4. might be *j.* in thy sayings
20. there shall no flesh be *j.* in his
24. being *j.* freely by his grace
28. man is *j.* by faith without deeds
4. 2. if Abraham were *j.* by works
5. 1. being *j.* by faith, we have
9. being *j.* by his blood, he saved
8. 30. whom he *j.* them he also
1 Cor. 4. 4. yet am I not hereby *j.*
6. 11. ye are *j.* in name of the Lord
Gal. 2. 16. not *j.* by works of law, we
might be *j.* by faith of Christ, 17.
3. 11. no man is *j.* by the law, it is
24. that we might be *j.* by faith
5. 4. *j.* by law, fallen from grace
1 Tim. 3. 16. God in flesh, *j.* in Spirit
Tit. 3. 7. that being *j.* by his grace
Js. 2. 21. Abraham *j.* by works when
24. by works a man is *j.* not by faith
25. was not Rahab *j.* by works
Pro. 17. 15. he that *justifieth* wicked
Isa. 50. 8. he is near, that *j.* me
Rom. 4. 5. God that *j.* the ungodly
3. 28. it is God that *j.* who is he
3. 28. the *justifier* of him that
1 Kings 8. 32. *justifying* the righte-
ous, 2 Chron. 6. 23.
Ro. 4. 25. raised for our *justification*

JUSTIFY.—Rom. 5. 16. gift is
many offences unto *justification*
Ro. 5. 18. free gift on all men, to

K.

KEEP. Gen. 2. 15. & 31. 9.
Gen. 18. 19. *k.* the way of the Lord
28. 15. I am with thee and will *k.*
20. If God will be with me, and *k.*
Ex. 23. 7. *k.* thee far from a false
20. I send an angel to *k.* thee in
Num. 6. 24. Lord bless and *k.* thee
Dt. 23. 9. *k.* thee from every wicked
29. 9. *k.* words of this covenant
1 Sam. 2. 9. he will *k.* the feet of
1 Chron. 4. 10. thou wouldst *k.* *k.*
Ps. 25. 10. to such as *k.* his covenant
105. 18. [apple of the *k.*
k. my soul, 17. 8. *k.* me as t
39. 1. *k.* my mouth with a bridle
39. 23. my mercy will I *k.* for him
91. 11. angels to *k.* thee in all way
103. 9. not hide nor *k.* his anger
106. 3. blessed that *k.* judgment
119. 2. *k.* his testimonies, 88, 1
146. *k.* thy precepts, 4, 63, 69, 1
8. his statutes, 33. *k.* his word a
law, 17, 34, 57, 106, 136.
127. 1. except the Lord *k.* the city;
140. 4. *k.* me, O Lord
141. 3. *k.* the door of my lips [goe
Ecc. 5. 1. *k.* thy foot when thou
15. 26. *k.* thou wilt *k.* him in pert
3. 1. The Lord *k.* it; I will *k.* it
Jer. 3. 12. I will not *k.* anger for
Hos. 12. 6. *k.* mercy and judgment
Mic. 7. 5. *k.* the door of thy mouth
Mal. 2. 27. priest's lips *k.* knowledge
Luke 11. 25. hear word of *k.* & *k.*
John 12. 25. he that hateth his li
shall *k.* it to life eternal
14. 23. if man love me, will *k.* my
17. 11. holy Father, *k.* through t
15. thou shouldst *k.* them from
1 Cor. 5. 9. let us *k.* the feast, no
11. not to *k.* company with such
9. 27. *k.* under my body, and
Eph. 4. 3. endeavouring to *k.* un
Phil. 4. 7. peace of God shall *k.* ye
2 Thes. 3. 3. L. shall establish and
1 Tim. 5. 22. *k.* thyself pure
6. 20. *k.* that which is committed
2 Tim. 1. 12. able to *k.* that which
14. that good thing which was co-
mitted to thee, *k.* by Holy Ghost
James 1. 27. *k.* himself unspotted
2. 10. *k.* whole law, yet offend in
Jude 21. *k.* yourselves in love of G
24. who is able to *k.* you from
Rev. 1. 3. blessed that hear and
3. 10. I will *k.* thee from the hour
22. 9. thy brethren which *k.* say
Rev. 22. 3. *j.* ye *keep* my *command*
Dt. 6. 7. diligently,—11. 1, 22 [we
18. 4.—his—and obey his voice, 11
Ps. 119. 60. I delayed not to—thy
Prov. 4. 4.—my—and live, 7. 2.
Ecc. 12. 13. fear God, and—his—
Matt. 19. 17. if enter into life—the
John 14. 15. if ye love me—my—
1 John 2. 3. we know that we kno
him, if we—his— [—him
5. 3. this is the love of God that
Rev. 14. 12. here are they that—the
Jdg. 3. 19. *keep* silence, Ps. 50. 21. Ec
3. 7. Is. 41. 1. Lam. 2. 10. Amos 3.
Hab. 2. 20. I *keep* 14. 29. 34. [ds
Isa. 53. 22. *k.* not a *so*. 3: 83. 1. Is. 62
1 Kings 8. 23. who *keepeth* coven
and mercy, 2 Chr. 6. 14. Neh. 9:1
Deut. 7. 9. which *keepeth* covenan
Neh. 1. 5. [sumt
Ps. 121. 3. he that *k.* thee will
146. 6. which *k.* truth for ever
Prov. 13. 3. he that *k.* his mouth,
29. 18. he that *k.* the law, happy is
1 John 5. 18. that is of G. *k.* him

KEEP.—Rev. 16. 15. blessed is he that *keepeth* his garment [phecy]
 Rev. 22. 7. blessed that *k.* this pro-
 Ex. 34. 7. *keeping* mercy for thou-
 sands [great reward]
 Ps. 119. 11. in *k.* of them there is
 Dan. 9. 4. *k.* the covenant and mercy
 1 P. 4. 19. commit *k.* of their souls
 Ps. 121. 5. the Lord is thy *keeper*
 Eccl. 12. 3. when *k.* of house shall
 Song 1. 6. made me *k.* of vineyards
 5. 7. *k.* took away my veil from me
 Tit. 2. 5. chaste, *k.* at home, good
 Deut. 32. 10. *kept* them as the apple
 33. 9. they *k.* thy covenant [of eye
 Josh. 14. 10. Lord bath *k.* me alive
 2 Sam. 22. 23. *k.* ways of the Lord,
 Ps. 18. 21. [quity]
 Ps. 18. 23. *k.* myself from mine in-
 Job 23. 11. his ways have I *k.* and
 Ps. 17. 4. *k.* me from paths of the
 30. 5. *k.* me alive, that I go not
 Song 1. 6. mine own vineyard not *k.*
 Matt. 19. 20. all these things have I
k. from my youth [31.
 Luke 2. 19. Mary *k.* all these things,
 John 15. 20. if they have *k.* my say-
 17. 6. they have *k.* thy word [ings
 16. 10. thou gavest me, I have *k.*
 Rom. 16. 25. *k.* secret since the world
 2 Tim. 4. 7. I have *k.* the faith
 1 Pet. 1. 5. *k.* by the power of God
 Rev. 3. 8. hast *k.* my word, and not
KEY of the house of David, Isa. 22.
 22. Rev. 3. 7.
 Matt. 16. 19. *k.* of the kingdom of
 Luke 11. 52. taken away the *k.* of
 Rev. 1. 18. I have *k.* of hell
 9. 1. *k.* of the bottomless pit, 20. 1.
KICK, Deut. 32. 15. 1 Sam. 2. 29. Acts
 9. 5. & 26. 14.
KID, Isa. 11. 6. Luke 15. 29.
 Song 1. 8. feed *k.* beside shepherds'
KILL, thou shalt not, Ex. 20. 13.
 Deut. 32. 39. I *k.* and I make alive
 2 Kings 5. 1. I am God to *k.* and
 Eccl. 3. 3. time to *k.* and to heal
 Matt. 10. 28. fear not them which *k.*
 body, but are not able to *k.* soul
 Mark 3. 4. lawful to save life, or *k.*
 Acts 10. 13. rise, Peter, *k.* and eat
 1 Kings 21. 19. hast thou *killed* and
 Ps. 44. 22. we are *k.* all day long
 Rom. 8. 36.
 Luke 12. 5. after he hath *k.* hath
 Acts 3. 15. *k.* the Prince of Life
 2 Cor. 6. 9. we are chastened, not *k.*
 1 Thes. 2. 15. *k.* Lord and prophets
 Rev. 13. 10. that *k.* with the sword
 will be *k.* [phets, Luke 13. 34.
 Mat. 23. 27. thou that *killest* the pro-
 1 Sam. 2. 6. the Lord *killeth* and
 maketh alive [doeth God service
 John 16. 2. who *k.* you will think he
 2 Cor. 6. 6. letter *k.* spirit giveth life
KIND, Gen. 1. 11. 2 Chron. 10. 7.
 Luke 6. 35. he is *k.* to unthankful
 1 Cor. 13. 4. charity suffereth long
 and is *k.* [Rom. 12. 10.
 Eph. 4. 32. be *k.* to one another,
 1 Sam. 20. 14. while yet I live shew
 me the *kindness* of the Lord
 2 Sam. 9. 3. may shew the *k.* of God
 16. 17. is this thy *k.* to thy friend
 Neh. 9. 17. a God slow to anger and
 of great *k.* Joel 2. 13. Jonah 4. 2.
 Ps. 117. 2. his merciful *k.* is great
 141. 5. let the righteous smite me;
 it shall be a *k.* [his *k.*
 Prov. 19. 22. the desire of a man is
 31. 26. in her tongue is law of *k.*
 Isa. 54. 8. with everlasting *k.* will I
 have mercy on thee
 10. my *k.* shall not depart from thee
 Jer. 2. 2. I remember thee, the *k.* of
 Col. 3. 12. put on bowels of mercy, *k.*
 2 Pet. 1. 7. to godliness, brotherly *k.*
 Ps. 25. 6. remember thy *loving kind-*
 86. 7. how excellent is thy—[nesses

KIND.—Ps. 36. 10. O continue thy
loving kindness unto them
 Ps. 63. 3. thy—*is*—better than life
 103. 4. who crowneth thee with—
 Isa. 63. 7. I will mention thee—of L.
 Jer. 9. 24. the Lord which exercise—
 31. 3. with—have I drawn thee
 32. 18. thou shewest—to thousands
 Hos. 2. 19. I will betroth thee in—
KINDLE, Prov. 26. 21. Isa. 10. 16.
 Isa. 30. 33. breath of Lord doth *k.* it
 Hos. 11. 8. my repentings are *kinded*
 2 Sam. 22. 9. coals *k.* by it, Ps. 18. 8.
 Ps. 2. 12. when his wrath is *k.* but a
 Isa. 50. 11. walk in light of sparks
 ye have *k.* [it be already *k.*
 Luke 12. 49. fire on earth, what if
KING, Gen. 14. 18. & 36. 31.
 Job 18. 14. bring him to *k.* of terrors
 34. 18. is it fit to say to *k.* thou
 Ps. 10. 16. Lord is *K.* for ever and
 24. 7. *K.* of glory shall come in, 9. 10.
 33. 16. no *k.* saved by multitude of
 47. 7. God is *K.* of all the earth, 6.
 74. 12. God is my *k.* 5. 2. & 44. 4.
 Prov. 30. 31. a *k.* against whom is no
 Eccl. 5. 9. *k.* is served by the field
 8. 4. where word of *k.* is there is
 power [into his chambers
 Song 1. 4. the *k.* hath brought me
 12. while the *k.* sitteth at his table
 7. 5. the *k.* is held in the galleries
 Isa. 32. 1. a *k.* shall reign in right.
 33. 22. Lord is our lawgiver & our *k.*
 43. 15. Creator of Israel, your *K.*
 Jer. 10. 10. Lord is true God, and
 everlasting *K.*
 23. 5. a *K.* shall reign and prosper
 46. 18. saith the *K.* whose name is the
 Lord of hosts, 51. 57. [their *k.*
 Hos. 3. 5. seek the Lord and David
 7. 6. in day of our *k.* the princes
 15. 11. I gave them a *k.* in anger
 Zech. 9. 9. rejoice. thy *K.* cometh
 Matt. 25. 34. then shall the *K.* say
 to them on his right hand, 46.
 Luke 23. 2. he himself is Christ, a *k.*
 John 6. 15. by force to make him *k.*
 19. 14. behold your *k.* 15. we have
 no *k.* but Caesar [ual
 1 Tim. 1. 17. now unto the *K.* eter-
 6. 15. *K.* of kings, and Lord of
 lords, Rev. 17. 14. & 19. 16.
 1 Pet. 3. 17. fear God, honour *K.*
 Rev. 15. 3. just and true, *K.* of saints
 Ps. 76. 12. terrible to *kings* of the
 earth, 72. 11. [Isa. 62. 2.
 102. 15. *k.* of the earth see thy glory,
 144. 10. that giveth salvation to *k.*
 149. 8. to bind their *k.* with chains
 Prov. 8. 15. by me *k.* reign, and
 Hos. 8. 4. they set up *k.* but not by
 Mt. 11. 8. soft clothing in *k.* houses
 Luke 22. 25. *k.* of Gentiles exercise
 1 Cor. 4. 8. reigned as *k.* without us
 1 Tim. 2. 2. give thanks for *k.* and all
 Rev. 1. 6. made us *k.* and priests
 unto God, 5. 10.
 16. 12. that way of *k.* of the east
 Ex. 19. 6. be a *kingdom* of priests
 1 Sam. 10. 25. then Samuel told the
 manner of the *k.* [Matt. 6. 13.
 1 Chr. 29. 11. thine is the *k.* O Lord,
 Ps. 22. 28. for the *k.* is the Lord's
 Dan. 2. 44. in days of these *kings*
 shall God set up a *k.* [men, 25. 32.
 4. 17. the most High ruleth in *k.* of
 7. 27. whose *k.* is everlasting *k.* 14.
 Mt. 12. 25. every *k.* divided against
 13. 19. heareth the word of the *k.*
 38. good seed are the children of *k.*
 25. 34. inherit *k.* prepared for you
 Mark 11. 10. blessed be the *k.* of our
 father David [give you the *k.*
 Luke 12. 32. Father's pleasure to
 19. 12. to receive for himself a *k.*
 22. 29. I appoint unto you a *k.* as
 John 18. 36. my *k.* is not of this world
 1 Cor. 15. 24. delivered up *k.* to God

KING.—Col. 1. 2. *anointed* as *king*
 to the *kingdom* of [only
 2 Tim. 4. 18. preserve to his *king-*
 Heb. 12. 28. we must not as to
 James 2. 3. rich in *kingdom* of
 2 Pet. 1. 11. as earnest to per-
 lasting *k.* of our *kingdom* [only
 Rev. 1. 9. in *k.* and *kingdom* [only
 11. 15. the *k.* of the *kingdom* of
 our *kingdom* and of his *kingdom*
 17. 17. to give them *k.* of *kingdom*
 Matt. 6. 33. *kingdom* of God [only
 21. 43. Mark 1. 15. *kingdom* of
 34. & 15. 15. *kingdom* of God [only
 & 10. 9. 11. & 12. 28. & 13. 2.
 & 18. 16. 17. 29. & 31. 2.
 John 3. 3. except a man be born
 again, he cannot see—
 Ro. 14. 17.—is not meat and drink
 1 Cor. 4. 20.—is not in word
 6. 9. unrighteous shall not inherit
 13. 50. flesh—cannot inherit
 Eph. 3. 5. hath any inheritance
 2 Thes. 1. 5. he exalted himself
 Rev. 12. 10. now is come—
 Matt. 2. 2. *kingdom* of heaven [only
 & 10. 7. & 5. 3. 10. 13. 28. 41. 54.
 & 11. & 11. 11. 12. 12. & 13. 2.
 & 10. 19. & 10. 1. 2. 24. 13.
 22. 2. & 23. 15. & 23. 1. 4. 13.
KISS the Son, lest he be angry, 9.
 Song 1. 2. let him *k.* me with *his*
 Rom. 16. 16. salute with *his*
 1 Pet. 5. 14. greet with *his*
 Ps. 85. 10. righteous shall not
 have kissed each other
 Luke 7. 38. *k.* the feet and anointed
 Prov. 27. 6. kisses from an enemy
KNEES, Gen. 22. 5. & 22. 18. & 22. 18.
 Job 4. 4. feasible *k.* Isa. 45. 15.
 Isa. 45. 23. to God every *k.* shall
 bow, Rom. 14. 11. Phil. 2. 10. & 11.
 27. 29. Eph. 3. 14.
 1 Cor. 2. 10. the *k.* smite together
KNIFE, Prov. 23. 2. & 23. 11. & 23.
 1 Sam. 18. 1. & 18. 11. & 18. 11.
KNOCK, Matt. 7. 7. Rev. 1. 2.
KNOW, Gen. 2. 7. & 2. 7. & 2. 7.
 Gen. 23. 16. Lord, please [I know
 Deut. 31. 10. whom Lord *knoweth*
 Jer. 2. 5. before I formed him [I
 Mat. 7. 23. I never *k.* you [I know
 John 4. 10. if you *k.* the gift of God
 Rom. 1. 21. when they *k.* God, they
 glorified him not [I know
 2 Cor. 5. 21. make him to be *known*
 12. 2. I *k.* a man in Christ [I know
 1 John 2. 1. because I *k.* him [I know
 Deut. 8. 2. to know what *knoweth*
 Josh. 22. 22. Israel be *known*
 1 Sam. 2. 7. Samuel did not *know*
 1 Kings 8. 38. man shall *know*
 1 Chron. 28. 9. & 2. then the *know*
 Job 5. 27. *k.* thus it for thy *know*
 8. 9. for we are but of *know*
 & *knowing*
 13. 23. make me to *k.* my *knowing*
 22. 13. how doth God *know*
 Ps. 4. 3. & 2. Lord set apart *knowing*
 9. 10. that *k.* thy name and *knowing*
 39. 4. make me to *k.* my *knowing*
 46. 10. be still, and *know*
 51. 6. God shall make *knowing*
 73. 16. when I thought to *know*
 89. 15. blessed thou *knowest*
 139. 22. *k.* my heart and *knowing*
 Eccl. 11. 9. *k.* that for the *knowing*
 God will bring thee into *knowing*
 Isa. 58. 2. they seek and delight in
 Jer. 17. 9. heart devised, and *knowing*
 22. 10. was not this to *know*
 24. 7. I will give them a *knowing*
 31. 34. *k.* the Lord, for all shall
 44. 28. shall *k.* *knowing*
 Ezek. 1. 5. shall *k.* that a *knowing*
 hath, 33. 32.
 Hos. 2. 20. in *knowing*
 Mic. 6. 3. *k.* *knowing*
 Matt. 6. 3. *k.* *knowing*

KNOW.—Matt. 7. 11. *know* how to give good gifts, Luke 11. 13.
 Mt. 13. 11. given you to *k.* mysteries John 4. 42. we *k.* this is the Christ 7. 17. he shall *k.* of the doctrine 10. 4. sheep follow him, for they *k.* 14. I *k.* my sheep and am known 13. 7. *k.* not now, but shalt *k.* 17. if ye *k.* these things, happy are ye, 35. by this men *k.* ye are my disciples Acts 1. 7. it is not to *k.* the times Rom. 10. 19. did not Israel *k.* first 1 Cor. 2. 14. neither can ye *k.* them 4. 19. I will *k.* not speech, but power 1 Cor. 8. 2. *k.* any thing, *knoweth* nothing as he ought to *k.*
 Eph. 3. 19. to *k.* love of Christ 1 Thes. 5. 12. to *k.* them who labour Tit. 1. 16. profess ye *k.* God, but Ex. 4. 14. *I know*, Job 9. 2. 28. & 13. 18. [and Gen. 18. 19.—him that he will con- 22. 12. now—that thou fearest God 2 Kings 19. 27.—thy abode and thy Job 19. 25.—my Redeemer liveth Ps. 41. 11. by this—thou favourest Jer. 19. 23.—that the way of man is not in himself [saith the Lord 29. 11.—the thoughts that I think, Matt. 23. 12.—you not, Luke 13. 25, 27. John 18. 18.—whom I have chosen Acts 26. 27.—that thou believest Rom. 7. 18.—that in me, *i.e.* in my 1 Cor. 4. 4. for—nothing by myself 13. 12. now—in part; but then shall— Phil. 4. 12.—how to be abased 2 Tim. 1. 12.—whom I have believed 1 John 2. 4. he that saith—him, and keep not commandments, is a liar Rev. 2. 2.—thy works, 9. 13, 19. & 3. 1, 8, 15. [1 Cor. 2. 12. 1 John 2. 3, 5. Hos. 6. 3. *see know*, 8. 2. John 4. 22. John 16. 30. *thou knowest* all things 21. 15, 16.—all things—I love thee Ps. 1. 6. *Lord knoweth* the way of 94. 11. *Lord k.* thoughts of man are 103. 14. he *k.* our frame, that we 138. 6. the proud he *k.* afar off 139. 14. my soul *k.* right well Eccl. 9. 1. no man *k.* either love or Isa. 1. 3. ox *k.* his owner, and ass his Jer. 8. 7. stork *k.* appointed times 9. 24. underst. and *k.* that I am L. Zeph. 3. 5. the unjust *k.* no shame Matt. 6. 8. your Father *k.* what things ye have need of 24. 36. of that day and hour *k.* no 1 Cor. 8. 2. *k.* anything, he *k.* nothing 2 Tim. 2. 19. *Lord k.* them that are James 4. 17. that *k.* to do good doeth 2 Pet. 2. 9. *Lord k.* how to deliver 1 John 3. 1. the world *k.* us not Rev. 2. 17. a name which no man *k.* Ps. 9. 16. *Lord known* by judgment 81. 7. hast *k.* my soul in adversity 67. 2. thy way may be *k.* on earth Isa. 45. 4. thou hast not *k.* me, 5. Amos 3. 2. you only have *I k.* of all the families of the earth Mt. 10. 26. there is nothing hid that shall not be *k.* Luke 8. 17. & 12. 2. Luke 19. 42. if thou hadst *k.* in this Acts 15. 18. *k.* to God are his works Rom. 1. 19. that may be *k.* of God 7. 7. I had not *k.* sin but by the law 1 Cor. 8. 3. the same *k.* of, 13. 12. Gal. 4. 9. *k.* God, or rather are *k.* of 2 Tim. 3. 15. from a child thou hast *k.* Rev. 2. 24. have not *k.* the depths of Gen. 2. 17. *knowledge* of good and evil 1 Sam. 2. 3. the Lord is a God of *k.* Ps. 19. 2. night unto night sheweth *k.* 73. 11. is there *k.* in the Most High 94. 10. he that teacheth man *k.* 139. 6. such *k.* is too wonderful Prov. 8. 12. I find out *k.* of witty 9. 10. *k.* of the holy is understanding 14. 6. *k.* is easy unto him that under- standeth

KNOW.—Prov. 19. 2. the soul be without *knowledge* is not good Prov. 30. 3. I have not the *k.* of holy Eccl. 9. 10. there is no device nor *k.* Isa. 28. 9. whom shall he teach *k.* 53. 11. by his *k.* shall my righteous Jer. 3. 15. pastors feed you with *k.* Dan. 12. 4. run to and fro, and *k.* be Hos. 4. 6. are destroyed for lack of *k.* Hab. 2. 14. earth filled with *k.* of the glory of God, Isa. 11. 9. Mal. 2. 7. priest's lips should keep *k.* Rom. 2. 20. a teacher hast form of *k.* 3. 20. for by the law is *k.* of sin 10. 2. a zeal not according to *k.* 1 Cor. 8. 1. all have *k.* puffeth up Eph. 3. 19. the love of Christ which passeth *k.* [of Christ Jesus Phil. 3. 8. loss for excellency of the Col. 2. 3. treasures of wisdom and *k.* 3. 10. renewed in *k.* after image of 1 Pet. 3. 7. dwell, according to *k.* 2 Pet. 1. 5. add to virtue *k.* and *k.* 3. 18. grow in grace and in *k.* of J. Ct.

L.

LABOUR. Gen. 31. 42. & 35. 16. Ps. 90. 10. yet is their strength *l.* 104. 23. man goeth to his *l.* till even 128. 2. thou shalt eat the *l.* of thine Prov. 14. 23. in all *l.* there is profit Eccl. 1. 8. all things are full of *l.* 4. 8. yet is there no end of all his *l.* Isa. 55. 2. ye spend your *l.* for that which satisfieth not Hab. 3. 17. though *l.* of the olive 1 Cor. 15. 58. your *l.* is not in vain in 1 Thes. 1. 3. work of faith, *l.* of love Heb. 6. 10. God will not forget your *l.* Rev. 14. 13. dead may rest from *l.* Prov. 23. 4. *l.* not to be rich; cease Matt. 11. 28. come unto me all ye that *l.* and are heavy laden John 6. 27. *l.* not for the meat that 1 Thes. 5. 12. know them which *l.* 1 Tim. 5. 17. honour those who *l.* in Heb. 4. 11. let us *l.* to enter into Isa. 49. 4. I have laboured in vain John 4. 38. other men *l.* and ye 1 Cor. 15. 10. *I l.* more abundantly Phil. 2. 16. not run, nor *l.* in vain Prov. 16. 26. he that laboureth, *l.* for Eccl. 5. 12. sleep of the labouring man is sweet [prayer Col. 4. 12. Epaphras *l.* fervently in Luke 10. 7. the labourer is worthy of his hire, 1 Tim. 5. 18. [Luke 10. 2. Matt. 9. 37. but labourers are few, 1 Cor. 3. 9. *l.* together with God LACK, Hos. 4. 6. Matt. 19. 20, 21. 2 Cor. 11. 9. 1 Thes. 3. 10. James 1. 5. Ex. 16. 18. . . and he that gathered little had no *l.* LADEN with iniquity, Isa. 1. 4. Matt. 11. 28. labour and heavy *l.* 2 Tim. 3. 6. silly women, *l.* with sins LADY of kingdoms, Isa. 47. 5. Isa. 47. 7. I shall be a *l.* for ever 2 John 1. unto the elect *l.* Esth. 1. 18. ladies of Persia Judg. 5. 29. her wise *l.* answered her LAMB, Ex. 12. 3. Gen. 22. 7. where is the *l.* for offering Gen. 22. 8. God will provide a *l.* 2 Sam. 12. 3. man had nothing save one little ewe *l.* Isa. 11. 6. wolf shall dwell with *l.* 53. 7. brought as *l.* to slaughter John 1. 29. behold the *l.* of God, 36. 21. 15. Jesus said to Peter, feed my *l.* 1 Pet. 1. 19. as a *l.* without blemish Rev. 5. 12. worthy is *l.* that was slain 6. 16. fall on us and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on throne, and from wrath of the *l.* 7. 14. washed their robes, and made them white in blood of the *l.* 12. 11.

LAMB.—Rev. 7. 17. *l.* in the midst of the throne shall feed them Rev. 13. 8. *l.* slain from foundation LAME, Lev. 21. 18. Mal. 1. 8, 13. Job 29. 15. eyes to blind, feet to *l.* Prov. 26. 7. legs of *l.* are not equal Isa. 35. 6. the *l.* man shall leap as a hart, 33. 23. *l.* take the prey Heb. 12. 13. lest *l.* be turned out of LAMP, Gen. 15. 17. Ex. 27. 20. 1 Kings 15. 4. Matt. 25. 1, 3, 4, 7, 8. 2 Sam. 22. 29. thou art my *l.* O Lord Job 12. 5. is as a *l.* despised of him Ps. 119. 105. thy word a *l.* to my feet 132. 17. I have ordained a *l.* for mine Prov. 6. 23. the commandment is a *l.* 13. 9. *l.* of wicked shall be put out 15. 62. *l.* salvation as *l.* that burneth Ex. 25. 37. seven lamps, 37. 23. Num. 8. 2. Zech. 4. 2. Rev. 4. 5. LAND, Eccl. 10. 16, 17. *l.* 30. Deut. 19. 14. not remove landmark, 27. 17. Job 24. 2. Pro. 22. 28. & 23. 10. LANGUAGE, Gen. 11. 1. Neh. 13. 24. Ps. 81. 5. Isa. 19. 18. Zeph. 3. 9. LANGUISH, Isa. 24. 4. Ps. 41. 3. LASCIVIOUSNESS, Mk. 7. 22. 2 C. 12. 21. Gal. 5. 19. Eph. 4. 19. 1 Pt. 4. 3. Jude 4. turning grace of God into *l.* LAST and be like his, Num. 23. 10. La. 1. 9. she remembered not *l.* end Lk. 11. 26. *l.* state is worse than first 1 Pet. 1. 5. *last time*, 20. 1 John 2. 18. Jude 18. should be mockers in the LATTER day, Job 19. 25. *l.* end. Prov. 19. 20. *l.* house, Hag. 2. 9. *l.* time, 1 Tim. 4. 1. 2 Tim. 3. 1. LAUGH, Gen. 17. 17. & 18. 12, 15. 2 Chr. 30. 10. but *l.* them to scorn Job 5. 22. at destruction thou shalt *l.* Ps. 2. 4. he that sitteth in heavens 37. 13. *Lord shall l.* at him [shall *l.* 52. 6. righteousness shall see and *l.* 59. 8. thou, O Lord, shall *l.* at Prov. 1. 26. I will *l.* at your calamity Lk. 6. 21. blessed that weep, ye shall *l.* 25. woe to you that *l.* ye shall mourn Job 8. 21. fill mouth with laughing Ps. 126. 2. mouth filled with laughter Prov. 14. 13. in *l.* heart is sorrowful Eccl. 2. 2. I said of *l.* it is mad 7. 3. sorrow is better than *l.* Jam. 4. 9. let *l.* be turned to mourn- LAW, Gen. 47. 26. Prov. 28. 4. [ing Dt. 33. 2. from right hand a fiery *l.* Neh. 8. 7. caused the people to under- stand the *l.* [God 10. 28. separated from people to *l.* of Job 22. 25. receive *l.* from his mouth Ps. 1. 2. his delight is in the *l.* of the Lord, and in his *l.* doth meditate 19. 7. *l.* of the Lord is perfect 37. 31. *l.* of his God is in his heart 78. 5. he appointed a *l.* in Israel, 10. 119. 72. *l.* of thy mouth is better Prov. 6. 23. *l.* is light, 13. 14. *l.* of wise 7. 2. keep my *l.* as apple of eye 28. 9. turneth away from hearing *l.* 29. 18. keepeth the *l.* happy is he Isa. 2. 3. shall go forth *l.* Mic. 4. 2. 8. 16. seal the *l.* among my disciples 20. to the *l.* and the testimony 42. 21. magnify the *l.* and make it 51. 7. people in whose heart is my *l.* Jer. 18. 18. *l.* not perish from priest 31. 33. I will put *l.* in inward parts Ezek. 7. 26. *l.* shall perish from priest Hos. 8. 12. written great things of *l.* Mal. 2. 7. people seek *l.* at his mouth Luke 16. 16. *l.* and prophets till John John 1. 17. *l.* was given by Moses 19. 7. we have a *l.* sent by our *l.* he Acts 13. 59. not justified by the *l.* of Moses [perish without *l.* Rom. 2. 12. sinned without *l.* shall 13. not bearers of *l.* but doers of *l.* 14. having not *l.* a *l.* to themselves 3. 20. by deeds of *l.* shall ye flesh be justified, for by the *l.* is the

LAW.—Rom. 3. 27. boasting by what I. by I. of faith [establish the I.]. Rom. 3. 31. we do make void I. we 4. 15. I. worketh wrath; where no I. 5. 13. I. is not imputed, where no I. 7. 7. had not known sin but by I. 8. for without I. sin was dead 9. I was alive without I. once 12. the I. is holy, just, and good 14. I. is spiritual, but I am carnal 22. I delight in the I. of God 23. I. in my members warring against I. of my mind [I. of sin 3. 2. I. of Spirit made me free from 10.4 Chr. end of I. for righteousness 5. righteousness of I. 9. 31. Phil. 3. 9. I. Cor. 6. 1. dare any of you go to I. 6. 7. brother goeth to I. with brother Gal. 2. 16. man not justified by works of the I. by works of I. no flesh justified 19. I through the I. am dead to I. 12. 10. of works of I. are under curse 13. the I. is not of faith, but the 13. Ct. redeemed from curse of I. 5.23. love, faith, against such is not I. 1 Tim. 1. 8. the I. is good if we use 9. that I. is not made for righteous Heb. 7. 19. I. made nothing perfect Ja. 1. 25. who looketh into perfect I. 1 John 3. 4. sin transgresseth the I. sin is transgression of I. [backs Neh. 9. 26. cast thy law behind their Ps. 40. 8.—is within my heart 114. 12. whom thou teachest out of— 99. 70. I delight in—77, 92, 174. 18. wondrous things out of— 97. how I love—113, 163, 165, 167. Ezek. 18. 5. do that which is *lawful* and right, 33, 14, 19. 1 C. 6. 12. all things I. to me, 10. 23. Is. 33. 32. Lord is *lawgiver*, Ja. 4. 12. **LAY.** Gen. 19. 33, 35. Job 29. 19. Eccl. 7. 2. the living will I. it to heart Isa. 98. 16. I. in Zion a tried stone Mal. 2. 2. I cursed, ye do not I. it to Mt. 8.29. hath not where to I. his head Acts 7. 69. I. not this sin to their 15. 28. I. on you no greater burden Rom. 8. 33. who I. any thing to the Heb. 12. 1. I. aside every weight James 1. 21. I. apart all filthiness and superfluity of, 1 Pet. 2. 1. John 19. 15. *lay down life*, 13. 37. & 13. 1. John 3. 16. 1 Tim. 5. 22. *lay hands*, Heb. 6. 2. 6. 12. *lay hold* on eternal life Heb. 6. 18.—on hope set before us Matt. 6. 20. *lay up* for yourselves 2 Cor. 12. 14. not to—for parents Ps. 62. 9. to be *laid* in the balance 89. 1. I. help on one that is Isa. 53. 6. Lord *lath* I. on him the iniquity of us all [Luke 3. 9. Matt. 3. 10. I. I. to root of trees, 1 Cor. 3. 10. I have I. foundation, 11. Heb. 6. 1. not I. again foundation 1 Sam. 21. 12. David *laid up* words Ps. 31. 19. thy goodness—for them Song 7. 13. pleasant fruits—for thee Luke 1. 66.—in their hearts 12. 19. much goodness—for many years Col. 1. 5. hope which is—for you 1 Tim. 6. 19.—a good foundation 2 Tim. 4. 8.—for me a crown of Job 21.19. God *layeth up* his iniquity 24. 12. yet God I. not folly to them Prov. 2. 7. I. up wisdom 26. 24. I. up deceit Isa. 56. 2. blessed is the man that I. 57. 1. no man I. to heart, 42. 25. Jer. 12. 11. land desolate; no man I. **LEAD.** Ex. 15. 19. Job 19. 24. Zech. 5. 7. 8. Gen. 33. 14. Ex. 13. 21. Ps. 5. 8. *lead* me in thy righteousness 25. 5.—in thy truth 27. 11.—in a plain path 61. 2.—to rock higher than I 159. 24.—in the way everlasting

LEAD.—Song 8. 2. I would *l.* thee into my mother's house
Isa. 11. 6. a little child shall *l.* them
Mt. 11. gently *l.* those with young
Mt. 15. 14. blind *l.* blind, Luke 6. 39.
1 Tim. 2. 2. may *l.* a quiet life
Rev. 7. 17. Lamb shall *l.* them to
Ps. 23. 2. *leadeth* me beside still
Isa. 48. 17. God which *l.* thee by way
Matt. 7. 13. wide and broad is gate
that *l.* to destruction [to life]
14. straight and narrow the way *l.*
John 10. 3. calleth sheep and *l.* them
Rom. 2. 4. goodness of God *l.* to
Rom. 24. 27. *Lord led, leddest, leadest*
leadeth, 48. Ex. 13. 18. & 15. 13.
Deut. 8. 2. & 29. 5. & 32. 10. 12. Neh.
9. 12. Ps. 77. 20. & 80. 1. & 78. 14. 53.
& 106. 9. & 136. 16. & 107. 7. Isa. 48.
21. & 63. 13. 14. Jer. 2. 6, 17.
Rom. 8. 4. *led by Spirit*, Gal. 5. 18.
Isa. 55. 4. *leader* to people, 9. 16.
LEAF, Job 13. 25. Ecc. 47. 12. Rev. 22. 2.
LEAGUE with stones, Job 5. 23.
LEAN not into thee own understanding, Prov. 3. 5.
Job 8. 15. he shall *lean* upon his house
Song 8. 5. that *l.* on her beloved
Mic. 3. 11. yet will they *l.* on Lord
Jhn. 13. 23. *l.* on Jesus' bosom, 21. 20.
LEANNESS, Job 16. 8. Ps. 106. 15.
Isa. 10. 16. & 24. 16. my *l.* my *l.* woe
LEAP, Song 2. 8. Is. 35. 6. Zeph. 1. 9.
Luke 1. 41. the babe *l.* in her womb
6. 23. rejoice and *l.* for joy
LEARN to fear me, Dent. 4. 10. & 5.
1. & 14. 23. & 51. 12. 13.
Ps. 119. 71. might *l.* thy statutes, 73.
Prov. 22. 25. lest thou *l.* his ways
Isa. 1. 17. *l.* to do well, seek
26. 10. yet will he not *l.* righteousness
Jer. 10. 2. *l.* not way of the heathen
Matt. 9. 13. *l.* what that means
11. 29. *l.* of me, for I am meek
1 Tim. 2. 11. let woman *l.* in silence
Tit. 3. 14. let ours *l.* to maintain good
Rev. 14. 3. no man could *l.* that song
Ps. 106. 35. *learned* their works
Isa. 50. 4. given me tongue of the *l.*
John 6. 45. hath *l.* of Father cometh
Acts 7. 22. Moses was *l.* in all wisdom
Eph. 4. 20. ye have not so *l.* Christ
Phil. 4. 11. I have *l.* in whatsoever
Hob. 5. 8. though a Son, yet *l.* he
Pro. 1. 5. wise increase *learning*, 9. 9.
Acts 26. 24. much *l.* make thee mad
Rom. 15. 4. were written for our *l.*
2 Tim. 3. 7. ever *l.* never come to
LEAST of thy mercies, Gen. 32. 10.
Jer. 31. 34. shall know me from *l.* to
Matt. 11. 11. *l.* in kingdom of God is
Luke 16. 10. faithful in *l.* is faithful
1 Cor. 6. 4. judge who are *l.* esteemed
15. 9. I am *l.* of all the apostles
Eph. 3. 8. less than the *l.* of all saints
LEAVE father and mother and
cleave to his wife, Gen. 2. 24. Matt.
19. 5. Mark 10. 7. Eph. 5. 31.
1 Kings 8. 57. let him not *l.* us, nor
Ps. 16. 10. not *l.* soul in hell, Acts 2. 27.
27. 9. *l.* me not, neither forsake me
Matt. 5. 24. *l.* there thy gift before
22. 23. and not to *l.* other undone
Jhn. 14. 18. will not *l.* you comfortless
27. 46. peace *l.* with you, my peace
Heb. 10. 5. I will never *l.* nor forsake
Acts 14. 17. *left*, Rom. 9. 29. Heb. 4.
1. Jude 6. Rev. 2. 4.
LEAVEN, Ex. 12. 15. Lev. 2. 11.
Mt. 13. 33. kingdom of hea. is like *l.*
16. 6. beware of *l.* of hart. Luk. 12. 1.
1 Cor. 5. 7. 8. purge out the old *l.* of
6. a little *leaveneth* lump, Gal. 5. 9.
LEGS, Is. 25. 6. Jer. 45. 11. Zeph. 1. 12.
LEGS, Ps. 147. 10. Prov. 26. 2.
LEND, Ex. 22. 25. Dent. 23. 19, 20.
Jer. 15. 10. neither *l.* on usury, nor
Luke 6. 35. do good and *l.* hoping
Ps. 37. 26. merciful and *lendeth*, 118. 5.

LEND.—Yer. 2.2. *lend* to be poor *lend* to be poor *lend* to be poor
Prov. 22. 7. *lend* to be poor
1 Sam. 1. 28. *lend* to be poor
LEOPARD, *leopard* 2.2. *leopard*
5. 6. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17.
LESS, *less* 2.2. *less* 2.2. *less* 2.2.
17. *less* 2.2. *less* 2.2. *less* 2.2.
LETTER, *letter* 2.2. *letter* 2.2.
LETTIST, *lettist* 2.2. *lettist* 2.2.
LEVIATHAN, *leviathan* 2.2. *leviathan* 2.2.
LIBERAL, *liberal* 2.2. *liberal* 2.2.
2 Cor. 9. 14.
1 Cor. 16. 3. *liberal* 2.2. *liberal* 2.2.
James 1. 5. *liberal* 2.2. *liberal* 2.2.
LIBERTY, *liberty* 2.2. *liberty* 2.2.
Ps. 119. 45. *liberty* 2.2. *liberty* 2.2.
Isa. 61. 1. *liberty* 2.2. *liberty* 2.2.
Luke 4. 13. to set at *liberty* 2.2.
Rom. 8. 21. *liberty* 2.2. *liberty* 2.2.
2 Cor. 3. 17. and where *liberty* 2.2.
the Lord is there *liberty* 2.2.
Gal. 5. 1. stand *liberty* 2.2. *liberty* 2.2.
13. use not *liberty* 2.2. *liberty* 2.2.
James 1. 25. but where *liberty* 2.2.
the perfect law is *liberty* 2.2.
1 Pet. 2. 12. be judged by the law *liberty* 2.2.
1 Pet. 2. 16. not *liberty* 2.2. *liberty* 2.2.
LIE, *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Ps. 16. 5. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
102. 7. men of high degree *lie* 2.2.
101. 7. that believeth *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Hos. 11. 12. compassed *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
12. 11. they should *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
1 Tim. 6. 1. speaking *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Rev. 22. 15. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Num. 23. 19. God is not *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
he should *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Isa. 61. 8. children that *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Hab. 2. 3. it shall speak *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Col. 3. 9. I shall not *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Eph. 4. 25. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Tit. 1. 2. God that *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Heb. 6. 18. impossible for God *lie* 2.2.
Ps. 116. 11. I would, all sinners *lie* 2.2.
Tit. 1. 12. the Creteans are *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Rev. 2. 2. cried and *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
18. 8. all I shall have *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Isa. 44. 23. frustrated where *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
John 8. 44. he is *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Rom. 3. 4. God true, every man *lie* 2.2.
1 John 1. 10. we make *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
2. 4. keepeth not command *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Ps. 119. 29. remove *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
163. I labor *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Prov. 12. 19. I tongue *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Jer. 7. 4. trust not in *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Hos. 4. 2. by swearing *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Jonah 2. 8. observe *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
LIFE, *life* 2.2. *life* 2.2. *life* 2.2. *life* 2.2.
Deut. 30. 15. set before *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
good, and death *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
32. 47. not a vain thing *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
1 Sam. 25. 29. soul of my lord *lie* 2.2.
be bound in the bonds *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Job 10. 12. granted me *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Ps. 16. 11. show me the path *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
21. 4. asked of thee *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
30. 5. in his favor *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
36. 9. with thee *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
8. lovingkindness better *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
66. 9. God holdeth *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
91. 16. with long *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Pro. 8. 35. who *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
18. 24. way of *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
18. 21. death *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
18. 19. have *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Matt. 6. 25. take no thought *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
Luke 12. 13. take no thought *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
John 1. 4. In him was *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
1. was the light of men *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
3. 36. believe on *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
5. 40. not come that *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
6. 53. I am the bread of *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
7. 37. I am the bread of *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
7. 37. I am the bread of *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.
7. 37. I am the bread of *lie* 2.2. *lie* 2.2.

LIFE.—John 10. 10. I am come that they might have *l.* [and the *l.* John 11. 25. I am the resurrection 14. 6. I am the way, truth, and the *l.* Rom. 5. 17. reign in *l.* by Jesus Ch. 21. 3. 2. law of Spirit of *l.* in Christ Jesus hath made free from 6. to be spiritually minded is *l.* and 2 Cor. 2. 16. the savour of *l.* unto *l.* 3. 6. letter killeth, spirit giveth *l.* 4. 11. *l.* of Jesus might be manifest 5. 4. mortality swallowed up of *l.* Gal. 2. 20. the *l.* I now live in flesh Eph. 4. 18. alienated from *l.* of God Col. 3. 3. your *l.* is hid with Christ 4. when Christ our *l.* shall appear 1 Tim. 4. 2. a promise of *l.* in godliness 4. 8. having promise of the *l.* that 2 Tim. 1. 10. brought *l.* and immortality to light 2 Pet. 1. 3. that pertain to *l.* and 1 John 5. 12. that hath Son hath *l.* that hath not Son hath not *l.* Job 24. 4. all that a man hath will be give for his *l.* [keepeth—Prov. 13. 3. keepeth his mouth, Matt. 10. 39. dith—shall lose it, and loath—shall find Matt. 20. 28. Son of man gave—a Rom. 5. 10. being reconciled shall be saved by— 1 Kings 19. 2, 3, 4. Elijah fled for—O Lord, take away my *l.* 14. Ps. 26. 9. gather not—with bloody 27. 1. the Lord is strength of—Jonah 2. 6. brought up—from corruption [13. 37. John 10. 15. I lay down—for sheep, Acts 20. 24. neither count I—dear Ps. 17. 14. this *l.* life, Luke 8. 14. & 21. 34. Acts 5. 20. 1 Cor. 15. 19. & 6. 3. Prov. 4. 10. hear, and the years of thy *l.* [tion Ps. 103. 4. redeem—from destruction Jer. 39. 18.—shall be for a prey, 45. 5. Prov. 10. 16. tends to *l.* life, 11. 19. & 19. 23. Mt. 7. 14. Jhn. 5. 24. Acts 11. 18. Ro. 7. 10. Heb. 11. 35. 1 John 3. 14. **LIFT UP** his countenance upon thee, Num. 6. 26. 1 Sam. 2. 7. Lord brings low and—2 Kings 19. 4.—prayer for remnant, Isa. 37. 4. [Lord 2 Chron. 17. 6. heart—in ways of the Ps. 4. 6. Lord—light of countenance 7. 6. Lord—thyself because of rage 7. 1.—ye gates,—ye doors, and 25. 1. to thee I—my soul, 86. 4. 75. 4.—not the horn, 5. 83. 2. they that hate thee—the head 102. 10. thou—and cast me down 121. 1.—mine eyes, 123. 1. 147. 6. Lord—the meek, but casts Prov. 2. 3.—voice for understanding Eccl. 4. 10. one will—his fellow Isa. 26. 11. Lord when thy hand is—33. 10. I will be exalted; I—myself 42. 2. he shall not cry, nor—voice [14. Jer. 7. 16. neither—cry or prayer, 11. Lam. 3. 41. let us—our hearts with Hab. 2. 4. his soul which is—is not upright in him but Luke 21. 28.—your heads for your redemption [be—12. 34. John 3. 14. so must the Son of man 8. 28. when ye have—Son of man Heb. 12. 12.—hands and feeble knees James 4. 10. humble yourselves, the Lord shall *l.* you up Ps. 3. 3. my glory and *l.* after up of 141. 2. *l.* up of hands, 1 Tim. 2. 8. **LIGHT**, Num. 21. 5. Dt. 27. 16. Jdg. 9. 4. 1 K. 16. 31. Eze. 8. 17. & 22. 7. Isa. 49. 6. it is a *l.* thing that thou shouldst be my servant Zeph. 3. 4. her prophets *l.* and [den *l.* Mat. 11. 30. my yoke easy, my burden 2 Cor. 4. 17. *l.* affliction endureth but

LIGHT.—Ps. 62. 9. man is *lighter* than vanity [23. 32. Jer. 3. 9. *lightness* of whoredoms, **LIGHT**, Gen. 1. 3, 4, 5, 16, & 44. 3. Job 18. 5. *l.* of the wicked put out 25. 3. on whom doth not his *l.* arise 33. 30. enlightened with *l.* of living 38. 19. way where *l.* dwells and Ps. 4. 6. lift up *l.* of thy countenance 36. 9. in thy *l.* shall we see *l.* 43. 3. O send out thy *l.* and truth 50. 8. set secret sins in the *l.* of thy countenance 97. 11. *l.* is sown for the righteous 104. 2. coverest thyself with *l.* as a 112. 4. to the upright ariseth *l.* in 119. 106. thy word is *l.* to my path 139. 12. darkness and *l.* are both alike to thee [shining *l.* Prov. 4. 18. path of the just is as the 62. 13. law is *l.* and reproofs are way 13. 9. *l.* of the righteous rejoiceth 15. 30. *l.* of the eyes rejoiceth the Eccl. 11. 7. *l.* is sweet and a pleasant Isa. 5. 20. darkness for *l.* and *l.* for 30. the *l.* is darkened, Job 10. 23. 8. 20. because there is no *l.* in them 9. 2. walked—have seen a great *l.* 30. 26. *l.* of moon as *l.* of sun, *l.* of 45. 6. keep thee, and give thee for a *l.* 47. 7. I form *l.* and create darkness 50. 10. walketh—and hath no *l.* 11. walk ye in the *l.* of your fire 58. 8. thy *l.* break forth as morning 61. 1. shine; for thy *l.* is come, 19. 20. Zech. 14. 6. *l.* shall not be clear nor 7. evening time it shall be *l.* Matt. 5. 14. ye are the *l.* of the world 16. let your *l.* so shine before men 6. 22. the *l.* of the body is the eye, thy whole body is full of *l.* Luke 2. 32. a *l.* to lighten Gentiles 16. 8. children of the world wiser than the children of *l.* John 1. 4. the life was the *l.* of men 7. John came to bear witness of *l.* 8. 9. true *l.* that lighteth every man 3. 19. loved darkness rather than *l.* 20. cometh not to *l.* 21. cometh to *l.* 5. 35. John a burning & a shining *l.* 8. 12. I am the *l.* of the world; he that followeth me shall have *l.* of life 12. 35. 36. walk while ye have the *l.* Acts 13. 47. I have set thee for a *l.* 26. 18. turn them from darkness to *l.* Rom. 13. 12. put on the armour of *l.* 1 Cor. 4. 5. bring to *l.* hidden things 2 Cor. 4. 4. lest the *l.* of the Gospel should shine [darkness 6. 14. what communion hath *l.* with Eph. 5. 8. walk as children of *l.* 14. awake, Christ shall give thee *l.* 1 The. 5. 5. ye are the children of *l.* 1 Pet. 2. 9. called to his marvellous *l.* 1 John 1. 5. God is *l.* and in him is Rev. 21. 23. Lamb is *l.* thereof, 11. Ps. 136. 7. *lights*, Ezek. 32. 8. Luke 12. 35. Phil. 2. 15. James 1. 17. 2 Sam. 22. 29. *lights*, Ezra 9. 8. Ps. 13. 3. & 34. 5. Rev. 21. 23. Ex. 19. 16. *lightning*, Ps. 18. 14. Matt. 28. 3. & 24. 27. Luke 10. 18. **LIKE** men, quit you, 1 Cor. 16. 13. Heb. 2. 17. be made *l.* his brethren 1 John 3. 2. we shall be *l.* him and Phil. 2. 2. *like-minded*, 20. no man—Gen. 1. 26. after our *likeness* 3. 5. Adam begat a son in his own *l.* Ps. 17. 15. I shall be satisfied when I awake with thy *l.* [dearth Rom. 6. 5. been planted in *l.* of his 8. 3. in *l.* of sinful flesh, Phil. 2. 7. **LILY**, Song 2. 1, 2. 16. & 4. 5. & 5. 13. & 6. 2. 3. & 7. 2. Hos. 14. 5. Mt. 6. 28. **LINE** upon *l.* upon *l.* Isa. 28. 10. 13. Isa. 28. 17. judgment will I lay to *l.* 34. 11. stretch on it *l.* of confusion 2 Cor. 10. 16. not to boast in another man's *l.* of things

LINE.—Ps. 16. 6. *lines* are falling in LINGER, Gen. 19. 16. 2 Pet. 2. 3. **LION**, Gen. 49. 9. Jdg. 14. 5. 18. Job 4. 10. 11. & 10. 16. & 28. 8. Ps. 7. 2. & 17. 12. & 10. 9. & 22. 13. Isa. 38. 13. Prov. 22. 13. there is a *l.* without 28. 1. righteous are bold as a *l.* [13. Eccl. 9. 4. living dog—than dead *l.* 25. 1. 6. calf and young *l.* 7. & 65. 25. 35. 9. no *l.* shall be there, nor Ezk. 1. 10. face as a *l.* 10. 14. Rev. 4. 7. Hos. 5. 9. 4. be as young *l.* Lam. 3. 10. Mic. 5. 8. remnant of Jacob be as a *l.* 2 Tim. 4. 17. out of mouth of the *l.* 1 Pet. 5. 8. the devil as a roaring *l.* Rev. 5. 5. *l.* of the tribe of Judah **LIPS**, Ex. 6. 12, 30. Prov. 16. 10. Ps. 12. 3. cut off all flattering *l.* 4. our *l.* are our own 17. 1. not feigned / 31. 18. lying / 120. 2. Pr. 10. 18. & 12. 22. & 17. 4. 7. Is. 59. 3. Ps. 63. 5. praise thee with joyful *l.* Prov. 10. 21. *l.* of the righteous feed 26. 23. burning *l.* and wicked heart Song 7. 9. *l.* of those that are asleep to speak [of unclean *l.* Isa. 6. 5. man of unclean *l.* people 57. 19. create the fruit of the *l.* Hos. 14. 2. render calves of our *l.* Heb. 13. 15. [knowledge Mal. 2. 7. priest's *l.* should keep Ps. 51. 15. open thou my *lips* 63. 3.—shall praise thee, 71. 23. 141. 3. keep the door of— 17. 4. thy *lips*, 34. 13. & 45. 2. **LITTLE**, Ezra 9. 8. Neh. 9. 33. Ps. 2. 12. when his wrath is kindled but a *l.* [2. 7. 8. 5. a *l.* lower than the angels, Heb. 37. 16. a *l.* that a righteous man hath Prov. 6. 10. *l.* sleep, *l.* slumber, 24. 33. 10. 20. heart of wicked is *l.* worth 15. 16. better is *l.* with fear, 16. 8. Isa. 28. 10. here a *l.* and there a *l.* 13. 54. 8. in a *l.* wrath I hid my face Ezek. 11. 16. I will be as a *l.* sanctuary to them [pleased Zech. 1. 15. I was but a *l.* dismalt. 6. 39. O ye of *l.* faith, 8. 26. & 14. 31. & 16. 8. Luke 12. 32. fear not *l.* flock, it is 19. 17. been faithful in a very *l.* 1 Tim. 4. 8. bodily exercise profiteth *l.* Rev. 3. 8. hast *l.* strength, and kept **LIVE**, Gen. 3. 22. & 17. 18. Lev. 18. 5. if a man do, he shall *l.* Neh. 9. 29. Ezek. 3. 21. & 18. 9. & 33. 15. 16. 19. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12. Dent. 32. 49. *live for ever*, 1 Kings 1. 31. Neh. 2. 3. Ps. 22. 26. & 49. 9. Dan. 2. 4. & 5. 9. & 5. 10. & 6. 21. Zech. 1. 5. John 6. 51, 53. Rev. 4. 9. & 5. 14. & 10. 6. & 15. 7. Job 14. 14. if a man die, shall he *l.* Ps. 55. 23. bloody men not *l.* out half 63. 4. bless thee while *l.* 146. 2. 118. 17. I shall not die, but *l.* and Isa. 26. 16. men *l.* and make me to *l.* 55. 3. hear, and your soul shall *l.* Ezek. 16. 6. said, when thou wast in thy blood, *l.* yea—*l.* 18. 32. turn yourselves and *l.* 33. 11. Hab. 2. 4. just *l.* by faith, Rom. 1. 17. Matt. 4. 4. man shall not *l.* by bread alone but by every word, Dent. 8. 3. John 14. 19. because *l.* I shall *l.* Acts 17. 28. in him we *l.* and move Rom. 8. 13. if *l.* after the flesh, ye 14. 8. whether we *l.* we *l.* to Lord 1 Cor. 9. 14. they who preach the Gospel, *l.* of Gospel [themselves 2 Cor. 8. 15. who *l.* should not *l.* to 6. 9. as dying, and behold we *l.* 13. 11. be of one mind, *l.* in peace Gal. 2. 20. I live *l.* *l.* by faith of Son of God 5. 25. if we *l.* in Spirit, walk in Phil. 1. 21. to *l.* in Christ, 22. 2 Tim. 8. 13. all that will *l.* godly in

LIVE.—Titus 2. 12. we should *l.* soberly, righteously, and godly
 Heb. 13. 18. willing to *l.* honestly
 1 Pet. 2. 24. should *l.* to righteousness
 1 John 4. 9. that we might *l.* through
 Acts 23. 1. *l.* in good conscience
 James 5. 5. ye have *l.* in pleasure
 Rev. 18. 9. *l.* deliciously, Luke 7. 25.
 20. 4. they *l.* and reigned with Christ
 Job 19. 25. my Redeemer *l.* teeth
 Rom. 6. 10. in that he *l.* to God
 14. 7. none *l.* to himself or dieth to
 1 Tim. 5. 13. *l.* in pleasure, dead while
 Heb. 7. 25. *l.* to make intercession
 Rev. 1. 18. he that *l.* and was dead
 3. 1. I know that thou *l.* and art
 Acts 7. 38. received *l.* oracles
 1 Pet. 1. 3. begotten again to a *l.* hope
 2. 5. ye, as *l.* stones, are built up
 1 John 3. 16. *l.* lives, Rev. 12. 11.
 Eccl. 7. 2. *l.* living will lay it to heart
 Isa. 38. 19. then *l.* the *l.* shall praise
 Jer. 2. 13. Lord fountain of *l.* waters
 Mt. 22. 32. not God of dead, but of *l.*
 Mark 12. 44. cast in all her *l.* Luke
 21. 4. & 8. 43. spent all her *l.*
 John 4. 10. have given thee *l.* water
 7. 38. flow rivers of *l.* water
 Rom. 12. 1. your bodies a *l.* sacrifice
 14. 9. Lord both of dead and *l.*
 1 Cor. 15. 45. first Adam. a *l.* soul
 Heb. 10. 20. by a new and *l.* way
 1 Pet. 2. 4. coming as to a *l.* stone
 Rev. 7. 17. lead them to *l.* fountains
LOAD. Ps. 68. 19. Isa. 46. 1.
LOATHE themselves for evil, Ezek.
 6. 9. & 10. 5. & 20. 43. & 36. 31.
 Jer. 14. 19. *loathed* Zion, Zech. 11. 8.
 Num. 21. 5. soul *loatheth*, Prov. 27. 7.
 Ps. 38. 7. *loathome* disease
LOFTY eyes, Ps. 131. 1. Prov. 30. 13.
 Isa. 2. 11. *l.* looks humbled, 5. 15.
 57. 15. *l.* One that inhabiteth
LOINS girt, Prov. 31. 17. Isa. 11. 5.
 Luke 12. 35. Eph. 6. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 13.
LONG. Ps. 91. 16. Eccl. 12. 5. Matt.
 23. 14. Luke 18. 7. James 5. 7.
 Ex. 34. 6. Lord God, *longsuffering*,
 Num. 14. 18. Ps. 86. 15. Jer. 15. 15.
 Rom. 2. 4. & 9. 22. 1 Tim. 1. 16. 1.
 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 3. 9. 15.
 Gal. 5. 22. fruit of Spirit is *l.* Eph. 4. 2.
 Col. 1. 11. & 3. 12. 2 Tim. 3. 10. & 4. 2.
LONG. Job 3. 21. & 6. 8. Rom. 1. 11.
 Ps. 63. 1. my flesh *longeth* for thee
 84. 2. my soul *l.* for courts of Lord
 119. 40. *I have longed* after thy pre-
 131. —for thy commandments, cepts
 174. —for thy salvation
 20. my soul breaketh for *longing*
 107. 9. he satisfieth the *l.* soul
LOOK. Gen. 13. 14. Ex. 10. 10.
 Ps. 5. 3. direct my prayer, *I will l.* up
 Isa. 8. 17. wait upon the Lord, and *l.*
 45. 22. *l.* unto me and be saved
 66. 2. to this man will *l.* that is poor
 Mic. 7. 7. *I will l.* unto the Lord
 Luke 7. 19. do we *l.* for another, 20.
 2 Cor. 4. 18. we *l.* at things not seen
 Phil. 2. 4. *l.* not every one on his own
 3. 20. heaven, from whence also we
l. for the Saviour
 Heb. 9. 28. to them that *l.* for him
 1 Pet. 1. 12. angels desire to *l.* into
 2 Pt. 3. 14. seeing ye *l.* for such things
 29. 32. the Lord *looked* on my
 affliction, Ex. 2. 25. & 3. 7. & 4. 31.
 Deut. 26. 7.
 Ps. 54. 5. they *l.* to him and were
 Song 1. 6. *l.* not upon me; because
 the sun hath *l.* upon me
 Isa. 5. 7. he *l.* for judgment, behold
 22. 11. hath not *l.* to the maker of
 64. 3. didst terrible things, we *l.* not
 Jer. 8. 15. we *l.* for peace, but, 14. 19.
 Obad. 13. not have *l.* on affliction
 Hag. 1. 9. ye *l.* for much, and it
 Lk. 2. 38. *l.* for redemption in Israel
 22. 61. the Lord *l.* on Peter

LOOK.—Heb. 11. 10. *looked* for a
 city whose builder is God
 1 John 1. 1. we have seen and *l.* on
 1 Sam. 16. 7. man *looketh* on appear-
 ance, but Lord *l.* on the heart
 Ps. 33. 13. the Lord *l.* down from
 heaven, 14. 2. (their goings, 31. 27.
 Prov. 14. 15. the prudent *l.* well to
 Song 2. 9. he *l.* at the windows, 6. 10.
 Matt. 5. 28. *l.* on a woman to lust
 24. 50. come in a day he *l.* not for
 James 1. 25. *l.* into perfect law of
 Ps. 18. 27. will bring down high *looks*
 Isa. 54. 14. eyes full with *looking*
 Luke 9. 62. no man *l.* back is fit for
 the kingdom of God
 Tit. 2. 13. *l.* for that blessed hope
 Heb. 10. 27. a certain fearful *l.* for
 12. 1. *l.* to Jesus, the author and
 13. *l.* diligently, lest any fail of the
 2 Pt. 3. 12. *l.* for day of God
 Jude 21. *l.* for the mercy of our Lord
LOOSE. Deut. 25. 9. Josh. 5. 15.
 Ps. 146. 7. the Lord *l.* the prisoners
 102. 20. *l.* those appointed to death
 Isa. 56. 6. the fast *l.* have chosen to
l. bands of the wicked (loosed
 Eccl. 12. 6. or ever the silver cord be
 Mt. 16. 19. *l.* on earth, *l.* in heaven,
 Acts 2. 24. *l.* pains of death (18. 18.
 1 Cor. 7. 27. bound to a wife, seek not
 to be *l.* art thou *l.* seek not a wife
LORD, ascribed to God, Gen. 28. 16.
 Ex. 5. 2. 1 Cor. 12. 5. & in about 300
 other texts; and to man, Gen. 18. 12.
 & 22. 11. Is. 26. 13. 1 Cor. 8. 5. 1. Pt.
 5. 3. and in about 14 other places.
 Ex. 34. 6. *l.* the *l.* God merciful
 Deut. 4. 35. *l.* is God, 30. 1. K. 18. 36.
 6. 4. *l.* our God is one *l.* 10.
 10. 17. *l.* of *l.* Dan. 2. 47. 1 Tim. 6.
 15. Rev. 17. 14. & 19. 16.
 Neh. 9. 6. art *l.* alone, Isa. 37. 20.
 Ps. 118. 27. God is the *l.* 100. 3.
 Zech. 14. 9. one *l.* and his name one
 Mark 2. 28. Son of man is *l.* of sab.
 Acts 2. 36. made him *l.* and Christ
 Rom. 10. 12. for the same *l.* over
 all is rich unto all, Acts 10. 36.
 14. 9. *l.* of the dead and of the living
 1 Cor. 2. 8. *l.* of glory
 15. 47. *l.* from heaven
 8. 6. one God, one *l.* Jesus Christ
 Eph. 4. 5. one *l.* one faith, one
 Gen. 15. 6. he believed in the *l.*
 1 Sa. 2. 1. heart rejoiced—Ps. 32. 11.
 & 33. 1. & 35. 9. & 97. 12. & 104. 34.
 Isa. 41. 16. & 61. 10. Joel 2. 15. Hab.
 3. 18. Zech. 10. 7. Phil. 3. 1. & 4. 4.
 2 Kings 18. 5. trust—Ps. 4. 5. & 11. 1.
 & 31. 6. & 32. 10. & 37. 3. & 115. 9.
 10. 11. & 118. 8. & 125. 1. Prov. 3.
 5. & 16. 20. & 28. 25. & 29. 25. Isa.
 26. 4. Zeph. 3. 2. trusted not—
 Ps. 31. 24. hope—130. 7. & 131. 3.
 34. 2. soul make her boast—
 37. 4. delight thyself—7. rest—
 Isa. 45. 17. Israel shall be saved—
 24. —have *l.* righteousness and
 45. 25. —all seed of Israel be justified
 Rom. 16. 12. labour—1 Cor. 15. 58.
 Eph. 6. 10. be strong— and power of
 1 Thes. 5. 12. over you—Col. 4. 7. 17.
 Rev. 14. 13. blessed are the dead
 which die— from henceforth
LOSE. Eccl. 8. 6. Mt. 10. 39. & 2. 16.
 26. John 6. 39. 2 John 8. Prov. 23. 8.
 1 Cor. 3. 15. *loss*, Phil. 3. 7. 8.
 Ps. 119. 176. astray like *lost* sheep
 Ezek. 37. 11. our hope is *l.* we are cut
 Matt. 5. 13. if salt have *l.* its savour
 10. 6. to the *l.* sheep of Israel, 15. 24.
 18. 11. save that was *l.* Luke 19. 10.
 Lk. 15. 4. having 100 sheep, if *l.* one
 32. thy brother was *l.* and is found
 John 18. 9. them thou gavest me, *I*
 have *l.* none (to them that are *l.*)
 2 Cor. 4. 3. the Gospel be hid, it is hid
LOT, Lev. 16. 8. 9. 10. Josh. 15. 1.

LOT.—1 Sam. 14. 4. *lot* 1. 2.
 Ps. 16. 5. thou committest my
 Ps. 125. 2. rod of wood shall set
 rest on *l.* of the scepter
 Prov. 16. 23. the *l.* is a whole
 16. 18. *l.* canst thou cast
 Acts 1. 26. the *l.* / set a witness
 R. 21. hath neither presentibus
 Ps. 22. 18. on my sides by *l.* of
 cast lots, Matt. 27. 3. 4. 1. 1. 1.
LOVE. Gen. 27. 4. Isa. 3. 3.
 2 Sam. 1. 26. peaceable *love*
 Eccl. 9. 1. no man knoweth *love*
 Song 2. 5. I am sick of *l.* 11.
 7. 12. there *I will give thee* love
 8. 6. *l.* is strong as death, love
 Isa. 26. 17. thou hast *l.* by
 soul delivered *l.* (cousin
 Jer. 2. 2. remember the *l.* of
 31. 3. loved thee with everlasting
 Ezek. 16. 8. thy time was *l.* of
 33. 31. their mouth sheweth *l.* of
 Hos. 11. 4. draw them with *love*
 Mt. 24. 12. *l.* of many shall wear
 John 15. 9. continue ye in my *l.*
 13. 1. one another as *I have l.* ye
 15. greater *l.* hath no man than
 Rom. 8. 35. who shall separate
 from the *l.* of Christ, 2.
 12. 9. let *l.* be without dissimulation
 13. 10. *l.* is the fulfilling of the
 15. 30. Christ's *love*, and *l.* of
 2 Cor. 5. 14. *l.* of Christ consumeth
 Gal. 5. 6. faith which worketh by
 13. by *l.* serve one another
 22. fruit of the Spirit is *l.* 1. 1. 1.
 1 Thes. 1. 3. your labour of *love*
 5. 8. breastplate of faith and
 2 Thes. 1. 10. received not *l.* of
 Heb. 13. 1. let brotherly *love* be
 1 John 3. 1. what manner of *l.* is
 Father bestowed on us, *l.* 1. 1. 1.
 of God, 8. 16. God is *l.*
 4. 9. manifest the *l.* of God
 11. we ought to *l.* one another
 12. he that dwelleth in *l.* doeth
 18. there is no fear in *l.* perfect
 21. who loveth God *l.* his brethren
 Rev. 2. 4. then hast thou *l.* the
 Eph. 1. 4. without these *l.* (cousin
 God in *love*
 3. 17. grounded—4. 2. forbearing
 4. 15. speaking truth—*l.* 16.
 5. 2. walk—as Christ hath *l.* us
 Col. 2. 2. knit together—and
 1 Thes. 3. 12. abound—*l.*
 5. 13. esteem very highly—
 Luke 11. 42. *love* of God, John 1. 1.
 Rom. 5. 5. —is shed abroad in us
 2 Cor. 13. 14. —be with you all
 2 Thes. 3. 5. direct your hearts—
 1 John 2. 5. in him is—personal
 16. perceive we—
 17. 6. pellicet—in him (cousin
 4. 9. in this we manifested—
 5. 3. this is the—that we keep in
 commandments
 Dt. 7. 7. his *love*, Zeph. 3. 17. Ps. 13.
 14. Isa. 63. 9. John 13. 10. Rom. 14.
 Lev. 19. 18. then shalt *l.* thy neigh-
 bour as thyself, 34. Mt. 23. 23. 24.
 39. Rom. 13. 8. Gal. 3. 14. Isa. 24.
 Dt. 6. 5. shalt *l.* Lord thy God with
 all thy heart, Mt. 23. 23. Luke 10.
 12. to fear the Lord and
 Ps. 31. 23. *l.* Lord, all ye saints
 97. 10. ye that *l.* the Lord, he will
 145. 20. Lord preserve them that
 Song 1. 4. the upright *l.* thee (1. 1. 1.
 Mic. 6. 8. to do justly, and *l.* mercy
 Matt. 5. 19. *l.* the truth and peace
 Matt. 5. 44. *l.* your enemies, Luke
 John 13. 34. *l.* one another, 13. 35. 1. 1.
 Rom. 12. 8. *l.* John 3. 11. 2. 1. 1.
 11. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 22
 14. 23. if a man *l.* me, my Father will
 1 Cor. 16. 22. If any man *l.* me and
 Eph. 3. 25. *l.* your wives, Col. 3. 9.
 2 Tim. 4. 8. all that *l.* his appearing

LOVE.—1 Pet. 1. 8. having not seen,
1 Pt. 2. 17. brotherhood. 3. 8. [ye I.
1 John 2. 15. I, not world, if any I.
world, I. of Father not in him
1 John 4. 19. we I. him because he
first loved us, 7—12, 16.
Ps. 116. 1. I love Lord because, 18. 1.
119. 97. how—thy law, 118, 119, 127,
159, 163, 167, & 26. 8.
Jn. 21. 15. I love thee—yea Lord
thou knowest that—thee, 16, 17.
2 John 1. whom—in the truth, and
Rev. 3. 19. as many as—I rebuke
Deut. 7. 8. because the Lord loved
you, 33. 3. [20. 17.
1 Sam. 18. 1. I. David as his own soul,
2 Sam. 12. 24. and he called his name
Solomon, and the Lord I. him
1 Kings 3. 3. Solomon I. the Lord
10. 9. the Lord I. Israel [I. him
Hos. 11. 1. Israel was a child, then I
Mark. 10. 21. Jesus beholding him, I.
Lk. 7. 47. sins forgiven, also I. much
2 Tim. 4. 10. I. this present world
Heb. 1. 9. hast I. righteousness and
John 8. 16. God so I. the world that
3. 19. men I. darkness rather than
13. 34. behold how he I. him
12. 43. I. the praise of men more
13. 1. having I. his own, he I. them
23. one of his disciples whom Jesus
7. 19. 26. & 20. 2. & 21. 7, 20.
14. 21. I. me, be I. of my Father
23. if ye I. me, ye would rejoice for
15. 9. as my F. I. me, so have I I.
16. 27. F. I. love you because ye I. me
17. 23. hast I. them as thou hast I. me
26. where with thou hast I. me
Rom. 8. 37. conquerors through him
that I. us [I. 2.
9. 13. Jacob I. I. Esau I. hated, Mal.
Gai. 2. 20. Son of God, who I. me [us
Eph. 2. 4. great love wherewith he I.
6. 2. walk in love, as Christ I. us
25. love wives as Christ I. church
2 Thes. 2. 16. God our Father I. us
2 Pet. 2. 15. I. wages of unrighteous.
1 John 4. 10. not that we I. God but
he I. us and sent his Son to be
Rev. 1. 5. unto him that I. us and
washed us from sins in own blood
12. 11. I. not their lives unto death
Ps. 11. 7. the Lord I. righteousness
146. 8. the Lord I. the righteous
Prov. 3. 12. whom the Lord I. he
correcteth, Heb. 12. 6.
17. 17. a friend I. at all times [poor
21. 17. he who I. pleasure, shall be
Song 1. 7. whom my soul I. 3. 1. 4.
Matt. 10. 37. I. father or mother more
John 5. 35. Father I. the Son, 5. 20.
16. 27. Father himself I. you; ye I. me
2 Cor. 9. 7. God I. a cheerful giver
3 John 9. 1. to have pre-eminence
2 Thes. 15. whose I. and maketh lie
2 Sam. 1. 23. I. lovely, Song 5. 14.
Ezek. 33. 32. Phil. 4. 8.
Ps. 8. 15. I. lover, Tit. 1. 8. Ps. 38. 11.
Hos. 2. 5. 2 Tim. 3. 2, 4.
LOW, Deut. 28. 43. Ezek. 17. 24.
1 Sam. 2. 27. Lord brings I. and lifts
Job 40. 12. look on every one that is
proud and bring him I.
Ps. 49. 2. both I. and high, rich and
168. 28. remembered us in I. estate
Prov. 23. 23. man's pride shall bring
him I. [I. 25. 12.
Isa. 21. 5. the lofty city, he loveth it
32. 19. city shall be I. in a place
Luk. 1. 48. he regarded the I. estate
52. he exalted them of I. degree,
Job 11. Ezek. 21. 26. Jas. 1. 9. 10.
Luk. 2. 5. every mountain and hill
shall be brought I. [I. estate
Rom. 12. 10. condescend to men of
Ps. 61. 9. I. lower parts of the earth,
139. 15. Isa. 44. 23. Eph. 4. 9.
138. 6. Lord hath respect to I. lowly
Prov. 3. 34. he giveth grace unto I.

LOW.—Pro. 11. 2. with I. is wisdom
Matt. 11. 29. learn of me, I am meek
Eph. 4. 2. I. lowliness, Phil. 2. 3. [and I.
LUCRE, filthy, 1 Tim. 3. 3. 8. Tit. 1.
7. 1 Pet. 5. 3.
LUKEWARM, thou art, Rev. 8. 16.
LUMP, Isa. 38. 21. Rom. 9. 21. &
11. 16. 1 Cor. 5. 6, 7. Gal. 5. 9.
LUST, Ex. 15. 9. Ps. 78. 15. Js. 4. 2.
Ps. 51. 12. up to their own hearts' I.
Matt. 5. 28. looketh on woman to I.
Rom. 7. 7. not known I. but by law
1 Cor. 10. 6. not I. after evil things
Gal. 5. 16. shall not fulfil I. of flesh
1 Thes. 4. 5. not in the I. of concu-
piscence even as the Gentiles
James 1. 15. when I. is conceived, it
1 John 2. 16. I. of the flesh, and I. of
Mark 4. 19. lusts of other things
John 8. 44. I. of your father ye will
Rom. 6. 12. should obey it in the I.
12. 14. for the flesh, to fulfil the I.
Gal. 5. 17. flesh I. against Spirit
24. crucified flesh with affections & I.
Eph. 2. 3. I. of our flesh, and mind
1 Tim. 6. 9. foolish and hurtful I.
2 Tim. 2. 22. flee youthful I. follow
8. 6. laden with sins, led away with
divers I. [worldly I.
Tit. 2. 12. denying ungodliness and
3. 3. divers I. and pleasures
James 4. 3. consume it on your I.
1 Pet. 2. 11. abstain from fleshly I.
4. 3. no longer live to the I. of men
2 Pet. 3. 3. walk after their own I.
Jude 16, 18.

M.

MAD, Deut. 28. 34. 1 Sam. 21. 13.
Eccl. 2. 3. I said of laughter it is m.
Jer. 50. 38. they are m. upon idols
Hos. 9. 7. the prophet is a fool, the
spiritual man is m.
John 10. 20. he hath a devil and is m.
Acts 26. 11. exceedingly m. against
24. learning doth make thee m.
Deut. 28. 28. madness, Eccl. 1. 17. &
1. 12. & 9. 3. & 10. 13. Zech. 12. 4.
Luk. 6. 11. 2 Pet. 3. 16.
MADE, Ex. 2. 14. 28a. 18. 6. [thou m.
Ps. 104. 24. thy works in wisdom hast
139. 14. I am wonderfully m.
Prov. 16. 4. Lord m. all things for
John 1. 3. all things m. by him
Rom. 1. 3. Christ m. of the seed of
David [that are m.
1. 20. being understood by the things
1 Cor. 1. 30. Christ who of God is m.
9. 22. m. all things to all men
Gal. 4. 4. m. of a woman, m. under
Phil. 2. 7. m. in the likeness of men
MAGNIFY, Josh. 3. 7. 1 Chron. 29. 25.
Job 7. 17. man that thou shouldst m.
36. 24. remember to m. his work
Ps. 34. 3. m. the Lord with me
69. 30. m. God with thanksgiving
Isa. 42. 21. m. the law, and make it
Luk. 1. 46. my soul doth m. Lord
Acts 10. 46. spake with tongues, m. G.
Rom. 11. 13. an apostle, I m. office
Gen. 19. 19. magnified thy mercy
2 Sam. 7. 26. let thy name be m. for
Ps. 35. 27. let L. be m. 40. 16. & 70. 4.
138. 2. hast m. thy word above
Acts 19. 17. name of I. Jesus was m.
Phil. 1. 20. Christ be m. in my body
MAID, Gen. 16. 2. Deut. 22. 14. Job 31.
1. Jer. 3. 32. Amos 2. 7. Zech. 9. 17.
MAJESTY, Dan. 4. 20, 36. & 5. 18, 19.
Job 40. 10. Ps. 21. 5. & 45. 3, 4.
1 Chron. 29. 11. thing O Lord, is m.
Job 37. 22. with God is terrible m.
Ps. 29. 4. voice of Lord is full of m.
93. 1. Lord is clothed with m. 104. 1.
145. 5. glorious honour of thy m.
12. glorious m. of his kingdom
Isa. 2. 10. for glory of his m. 19, 21.

MAJESTY.—Heb. 1. 3. right hand
of Majesty on high
Heb. 8. 1. throne of M. in heavens
2 Pet. 1. 16. eyewitnesses of his m.
Jude 25. to God be glory and m.
MAINTAIN my cause, 1 Kings 8. 45.
Ps. 9. 4. & 140. 12. Job 13. 15.
Tit. 3. 8. careful to m. good works, 14.
Ps. 16. 5. thou maintainest my lot
MAKE, Gen. 1. 26. & 3. 6, 21. Deut.
32. 35. 1 Cor. 4. 5. 1 Sam. 20. 38.
Job 4. 17. more pure than Maker I.
32. 22. my M. would soon take me
35. 10. where is God my M.
36. 3. ascribe righteousness, to my M.
Ps. 85. 6. kneel before Lord our M.
Prov. 14. 31. reproacheth his M. 17. 5.
22. 2. Lord is the M. of them all
Isa. 17. 7. day sh. man look to his M.
45. 9. woe to him that striveth with M.
51. 13. forgettest the L. thy M. 22. 11.
54. 5. thy M. is thy husband; and I.
Heb. 11. 10. builder and m. is God
MALE or female, Gen. 1. 27. Num. 5.
3. Mal. 1. 14. Matt. 19. 4. Cor. 3. 25.
MALICE, leaven of, 1 Gal. 5. 8.
1 Cor. 14. 20. in m. bechildren, but in
Eph. 4. 31. put away with all m.
Col. 3. 8. 1 Pet. 2. 1.
Tit. 3. 3. living in m. and envy
Rom. 1. 29. filled with all malicious-
ness; full of envy, 1 Pet. 2. 1.
MAMMON, Matt. 6. 24. Luke 16. 9.
MAN, Gen. 1. 26. 27. 2 Kings 9. 11.
Job 4. 17. sh. m. be more just than G.
5. 7. m. is born to trouble, 14. 1.
7. 17. what is m. that thou shouldst
be mindful of him
9. 2. how shall m. be just with God
11. 12. vain m. would be wise
14. 1. m. born of woman, of few days
15. 14. wh. is m. th. he should be clean
25. 4. how can m. be justified with G.
6. much less m. that is a worm
28. 28. unto m. he said, behold [ful
Ps. 8. 4. wh. is m. th. thou art mind-
10. 18. m. of earth no more oppress
25. 12. what m. is he that feareth L.
40. 12. m. being in honour abideth not
90. 3. thou turnest m. to destruction
104. 23. m. goeth forth to his work
118. 6. not fear; what can m. do
144. 3. what is m. that thou takest
knowledge of him; or son of m.
Prov. 30. 24. m.'s goings are of Lord
Eccl. 6. 10. it is known that it is m.
7. 29. God made m. upright, but
12. 5. m. goeth to his long home
Isa. 2. 22. cease ye from m. whose
Jer. 17. 5. cursed be m. th. trusts in m.
Zech. 13. 7. awake against the m. that
Matt. 4. 4. m. shall not live by bread
28. 72. I know not the m. 74.
John 7. 46. never m. spake like this m.
Rom. 6. 6. old m. crucified with Christ
7. 22. delight in law after inward m.
1 Cor. 3. 11. what m. knoweth the
things of a m. save the spirit of m.
14. natural m. receiveth not things
11. 8. m. not of woman, but w. of m.
15. 47. first m. is earthy; second m.
3 Cor. 4. 16. though outward m. per-
ish, yet inward m. is renewed
Eph. 4. 22. put off the old m. which
24. put on new m. Col. 3. 9, 10.
1 Pet. 3. 4. be the hidden m. of heart
Ex. 15. 3. Lord is a man of war
Num. 23. 19. God is not—that he
Isa. 47. 3. I will not meet thee as—
58. 3.—of sorrows and acquainted
Jer. 15. 10. borne me—of strife and
31. 22. a woman shall compass—
Matt. 8. 9. I am—under authority
16. 26. what shall give in exchange
John 3. 3. except—be born again, 5.
Acts 10. 22. I myself also am—
2 Cor. 12. 2. I knew—in Christ, 3.
Phil. 2. 8. in fashion as—he humbled
1 Tim. 2. 5. one Mediator, the m.

MAN.—Pro. 30. 2. *if any man*, Mt. 16. 24. John 6. 51. & 7. 17. Rom. 8. 9. 2 Cor. 5. 17. Gal. 1. 9. Rev. 22. 19. Pa. 39. 5. *every man*, Pro. 19. 6. Mic. 4. 4. & 7. 2. Gal. 6. 4. Col. 1. 28. Heb. 2. 9. Pa. 87. 4. *this man*, Isa. 65. 2. Mic. 5. 8. Lk. 19. 14. Jhn. 7. 46. Jam. 1. 26. Prov. 1. 5. *a wise man will hear* 9. 8. rebuke—and he will love thee 16. 16.—fearth and departeth 17. 16. reproof enters into—more Eccl. 2. 14.—eyes are in his head 7. 7. oppression makes—mad 10. 2.—heart is at his right hand Jer. 9. 23. let not—glory in wisdom James 3. 13. who is—among you Dent. 33. 1. men of God, Judg. 13. 6. 8. 2 Kings 1. 9. 13. 1 Tim. 6. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 17. [13.]

MANDRAKES, Gen. 30. 14. Song 7. **MANIFEST**, Eccl. 3. 18. 1 Cor. 15. 57. Mark 4. 22. nothing hid. not be s. John 14. 21. m. myself to him, 22. 2. 11. m. forth his glory, and his 17. 6. I have m. thy name unto men 1 Cor. 4. 5. make m. counsels of heart Gal. 5. 19. works of the flesh are m. 2 Thes. 1. 5. a m. token of righteous 1 Tim. 3. 16. God was m. in the flesh Heb. 4. 13. any creature not m. in 1 John 3. 5. was m. to tk. away sin, 8. 10. in this children of God are m. 4. 9. in this was m. the love of God Luke 8. 17. *made manifest*, John 3. 21. 1 Cor. 8. 13. 2 Cor. 4. 10. & 5. 11. Eph. 5. 13.

Rom. 8. 19. *manifestation* of sons of 1 Cor. 12. 7. m. of the Spirit is given 2 Cor. 4. 2. but by m. of the truth in **MANIFOLD** mercies, Neh. 9. 19, 27. Pa. 104. 24. how m. are thy works Amos 5. 12. I know your m. trans. Luke 18. 30. m. more in this present Eph. 3. 10. known m. wisdom of God 1 Pet. 1. 6. in heaviness through m. temptations [grace of God 4. 10. as good stewards of the m.] **MANNA**, Ex. 16. 15. Num. 11. 6. Deut. 8. 3. 16. Josh. 5. 12. Neh. 9. 20. Pa. 78. 24. Josh. 6. 31. 49. 58.

Rev. 2. 17. give to eat of hidden m. **MANNER**, 1 Sam. 8. 9. 17. Isa. 5. 17. Jer. 22. 21. 1 Thes. 1. 5. 9. 1 John 3. 1. 2 K. 17. 34. *manners*, Acts 18. 18. 1 Cor. 15. 33. Lev. 20. 23. Heb. 1. 1. **MANSIONS** in my Father's house, John 14. 2.

MARK, set me as a, Job 7. 30. & 16. 12. Lam. 3. 12. Gal. 6. 17. bear marks Ezek. 9. 4. set m. on the forehead, Rev. 13. 16. 17. & 14. 9. & 19. 20. Phil. 3. 14. I press toward the m. Pa. 37. 37. m. the perfect man 180. 3. if thou shouldst m. iniquity, Job 10. 14. Jer. 2. 22. [Visions Rom. 10. 17. m. them which cause di- Phil. 3. 17. m. them which walk **MARRIAGE**, **MARRIED**, **MARRY**, Gen. 38. 8. Deut. 25. 5.

Matt. 22. 2. king made a m. for son 25. 10. that were ready went into m. John 2. 1. 2. there was a m. in Cana Heb. 13. 4. m. is honourable in all Rev. 19. 7. m. of Lamb is come, 9. Jer. 3. 14. I am m. to you, saith Lord Luke 14. 20. I have m. a wife, and 17. 27. they drank m. and given in m. Isa. 62. 5. as a man m. a virgin 1 Cor. 7. 9. better to m. than to burn 1 Tim. 4. 3. forbidding to m. and 5. 14. that younger women m. and **MARROW**, to bones, Prov. 3. 8. Job 21. 24. bones moistened with m. Pa. 63. 5. soul is satisfied as with m. Isa. 25. 6. feast of fat th. full of m. Heb. 4. 12. dividing joints and m. **MARTYR**, Act. 22. 20. Eccl. 2. 18. & 17. 6. **MARVEL** not, Eccl. 5. 8. John 5. 28. Acts 3. 13. 1 John 3. 13.

MARVEL.—Pa. 48. 5. *they marvelled*. Matt. 8. 27. & 9. 8. 33. & 21. 20. & 22. 22. Luke 1. 63. Acts 2. 7. & 4. 13. Matt. 8. 10. Jesus m. Mark 6. 6. Job 5. 9. doeth *marvellous* things 10. 16. shewed thy m. upon me Pa. 17. 7. shew thy m. kindness, 81. 21. 58. 1. done m. things, Mark 7. 15. 113. 23. it is m. in our eyes, Mt. 21. 42. 1 Pet. 2. 9. from darkness to m. light 1 Chron. 16. 12. remember his m. works, Pa. 165. 5. & 9. 1. Pa. 139. 14. m. are thy works, Re. 15. 3. **MASTER**, Isa. 24. 2. Mal. 1. 6. & 2. 12. Matt. 23. 10. one is your M. even Ch. Mark 10. 17. good M. what shall I do John 8. 16. art thou a m. in Israel 13. 13. ye call me M. and say well 14. if I your M. have washed your Rom. 14. 4. to his own m. be standeth Eccl. 12. 11. *masters* of assemblies Matt. 6. 24. no man can serve two s. 23. 10. neither be ye called m. one is your M. even Christ, 8. Jas. 3. 1. Col. 4. 1. m. give your ser. Eph. 6. 9. 1 Cor. 3. 10. as a wise *master builder* **MATTER**, Ex. 18. 22. & 22. 7. 1 Sam. 10. 16. Job 19. 23. & 22. 18. Pa. 45. 1. Dan. 7. 28. 2 Cor. 9. 5.

Acts 8. 21. part not lot in this m. Job 33. 15. account of *matters* Pa. 131. 1. exercise myself in great m. Mt. 23. 23. omitted the weightier m. 1 Pet. 4. 15. busy in other men's m. **MEAN**, what, Ex. 12. 26. Deut. 6. 20. & 29. 24. Josh. 4. 6. 21. Ezek. 17. 12. Acts 17. 20. & 21. 13. Ezek. 37. 18. Jonah 1. 6. [good Gen. 50. 20. but God meant it unto Pa. 49. 7. *by any means*, Jer. 5. 31. 1 Cor. 9. 22. Phil. 3. 11. 1 Thes. 3. 5. **MEASURE**, Lev. 19. 35. Deut. 25. 15. Job 11. 9. the m. is longer than earth Pa. 39. 4. to know the m. of my days Isa. 27. 8. in m. when it shooteth Jer. 30. 11. correct thee in m. 46. 23. Matt. 7. 2. with what m. ye mete 23. 32. fill up the m. of your fathers John 4. 34. giveth not Spirit by m. Rom. 12. 3. give to every man m. of 2 Cor. 1. 8. were pressed out of m. 12. 7. lest I be exalted above m. Eph. 4. 7. according to the m. of Ch. 13. to the m. of fulness of Christ Rev. 11. 1. m. the temple of God 1. 1. MEAT, Job 6. 7. Pa. 42. 3. & 60. 21. Pa. 104. 27. give them their m. 145. 15. 111. 5. given m. to th. that fear him Prov. 6. 8. provideth her m. 30. 25. Hos. 11. 4. I laid m. unto them Hab. 1. 16. portion is fat, m. plen. 3. 17. the fields shall yield no m. Hag. 2. 12. his skirt touch m. shall it Mal. 1. 12. his m. is contemptible Matt. 6. 25. is not life more than m. 10. 10. workmen worthy of his m. John 4. 32. I have m. to eat ye know 34. my m. is to do the will of him 62. 7. labour not for m. that perisheth 55. my flesh is m. indeed [thy m. Rom. 14. 15. destroy not him with 17. king of God is not m. and drink 1 Cor. 6. 13. m. for belly, belly for m. 8. 8. m. commendeth us not to God 10. 3. did all eat same spiritual m. **MEDDLE**, 2 Kings 14. 10. Prov. 17. 14. & 20. 3. 19. & 24. 21. & 26. 17. [28.]

MEDIATOR, is not m. of one, Gal. 3. Gal. 3. 19. by angels in hand of a m. 1 Tim. 2. 5. one m. between God and Heb. 8. 6. m. of a better covenant 9. 15. m. of New Testament 12. 24. m. of new covenant **MEDICINE**, Prov. 17. 22. Jer. 30. 13. & 46. 11. Ezek. 47. 12. [24. 63.]

MEDITATE, Isaac went to, Gen. Josh. 1. 8. m. in thy law day and night, Pa. 1. 2. & 119. 15, 23, 48, 78, 143. Pa. 63. 6. m. on thee in the night

MEDITATE.—Pa. 77. 13. I will m. of thy works, 143. 5. Isa. 23. 18. thy heart shall m. terror Luke 21. 24. not m. what to answer 1 Tim. 4. 15. m. upon these things Pa. 5. 1. consider *thy meditation* 19. 14. let m. of heart be acceptable 49. 3. m. of heart shall be of milder 104. 34. my m. of him shall be sweet 119. 97. thy law is my m. all the day 50. thy testimonies are my m.

MEEK, Moses was very, Num. 12. 3. Pa. 22. 36. m. sh. east and be scolded 25. 9. m. will be guide in judgment 37. 11. m. shall inherit the earth 76. 9. God rose to save all m. of 147. 6. the Lord lifteth up the m. 149. 4. beautify m. with salvation Isa. 11. 4. reprove with equity m. of 29. 19. m. shall increase their joy 61. 1. preach good tidings to m. Amos 2. 7. that turn aside way of a. Zeph. 2. 3. seek Lord all m. of earth Matt. 5. 5. blessed are the m. 11. 29. I am m. and lowly in heart 21. 5. thy king cometh m. sitting 1 Pet. 3. 4. ornament of m. and quiet Zeph. 2. 3. seek right, seek meekness Pa. 43. 4. because of truth and m. 1 Cor. 4. 21. come in the spirit of a. 2 Cor. 10. 1. beseech by m. of Christ Gal. 5. 22. fruit of Spirit is m. 6. 1. restore in the spirit of a. Eph. 4. 2. walk with lowliness, m. Col. 3. 12. put on m. long suffering 1 T. 6. 11. follow after faith, love, m. 2 Tim. 2. 25. in m. instructing these Tit. 3. 2. shewing all m. to all men Jas. 1. 21. receive with m. ingrained 1 Pet. 3. 15. reason of hope with m. 13. shew works with m. of wisdom 1 Pet. 3. 15. reason of hope with m. **MEET**, help, for him, Gen. 2. 15. Job 34. 31. it is m. to be said to God Matt. 3. 8. fruits m. for repentance, Acts 25. 20. [an apostle 1 Cor. 15. 9. am not m. to be called Col. 1. 12. m. to be partakers of inheritance 2 T. 2. 21. vessel m. for master's use Heb. 6. 7. bringeth forth herbs m. for them by whom it is dressed Prov. 22. 2. rich and poor m. together Isa. 47. 3. I will not m. thee as a man 64. 5. thou m. him that rejoiceth Hos. 12. 6. I will m. them as a snare Amos 4. 13. prepare to m. thy God 1 Thes. 4. 17. caught up to m. Lord **MELODY** in heart to L., Eph. 5. 19. **MEMBER**, body not one, 1 Cor. 12. 14. Jas. 3. 5. tongue is a little m. and Pa. 139. 16. and in thy book all my members were written

Matt. 5. 29. one of thy m. perish Rom. 6. 13. neither yield your m. as 7. 23. I see another law in my m. 12. 5. every one m. one of another 1 Cor. 6. 15. your bodies m. of Christ 12. 12. body is one, and hath many m. Eph. 4. 25. we are m. one of another 5. 30. m. of his body, his flesh and Col. 3. 5. mortify your m. on earth **MEMORY** cut off, Pa. 169. 13. Pa. 145. 7. utter m. of thy goodness Prov. 10. 7. m. of the just is blessed Eccl. 9. 5. m. of them is forgotten Isa. 26. 14. made their m. to perish 1 Cor. 15. 2. if ye keep in m. what I Ex. 13. 15. my memorial to all genera. 13. 9. be for m. between thine eyes 17. 14. write this for a m. in book Pa. 135. 13. m. through all genera. Hos. 12. 5. L. of hosts; L. is his m. Matt. 26. 13. be told for a m. of her Acts 10. 4. come up for a m. before **MEN**, Gen. 32. 23. & 22. 11. [God Pa. 9. 20. know them to be brut m. 17. 14. m. which are thy hand 62. 9. m. of low degree are vanity; m. of high degree are a lie 88. 7. ye shall die like m. and fall

MEN.—Ec. 12. 3. strong *m.* shall bow
Isa. 31. 3. Egyptians *m.* are *n.* not
God, Ezek. 24. 2. [selves *m.*]
44. 8. remember this; shew your-
Hos. 6. 7. they like *m.* transgressed
Matt. 7. 12. as *m.* should do to you
Rom. 1. 27. *m.* with *m.* working
Eph. 6. 6. *m.* pleasers, Col. 3. 22.
1 Thes. 2. 4. [17].

MENSTRUOUS, Isa. 30. 22. Lam. 1.
Ezek. 18. 6. come near *a.* woman
MENTION, Ex. 23. 15. Job 28. 18.
Ps. 71. 16. make *m.* of righteous
Isa. 26. 13. by thee only make *m.* of
62. 6. ye that make *m.* of the Lord
Rom. 1. 9. *m.* you in my prayers,
Eph. 1. 16. 1 Thes. 1. 2. Philm. 4.
MERCHANT, Hos. 12. 7. Mt. 13. 45.
Isa. 23. 18. *merchandise* be holiness,
Matt. 22. 5. John 2. 16. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
MERCY, Gen. 19. 19. & 39. 21.
Ex. 34. 7. keep *m.* for thousands,
Deut. 7. 9. 1 Kings 8. 23. Neh. 1. 5.
& 9. 32. Dan. 9. 4.
Num. 14. 18. Lord is of great *m.*
Ps. 23. 6. goodness & *m.* shall follow
25. 10. all paths of Lord are & 33.
18. them that hope in his *m.* 147.
52. 8. I trust in the *m.* of God [11.
57. 3. God shall send forth his *m.*
66. 20. not turned away his *m.*
86. 5. plenteous in *m.* to all, 103. 8.
101. 1. I will sing of *m.* and
103. 11. great is his *m.* to them that
17. *m.* of the Lord is from everlasting
106. 1. his *m.* endureth for ever, 107.
1. & 113. 1. & 136. 1.—26. 1 Chr. 16.
34. 41. 2 Chr. 1. 13. & 7. 3. 6. & 20. 21.
Ezra 3. 11. Jer. 33. 11. [pured]
Pro. 16. 6. by *m.* & truth iniquity is
20. 28. *m.* and truth preserve king
Isa. 27. 11. he that made them will
not have *m.* [see
Hos. 6. 6. I desired *m.* and not sacri-
12. reap in *m.* 12. 6. keep *m.*
14. 3. in the fatherless findeth *m.*
Jonah 2. 8. they forsake their own *m.*
Mic. 6. 8. to do justly, and love *m.*
7. 18. because he delighteth in *m.*
20. and the *m.* to Abraham
Hab. 3. 2. in drink remember *m.*
Luke 1. 50. *m.* is on them that fear
78. through tender *m.* of our God
Rom. 9. 23. on vessels of *m.* prepared
15. *m.* on whom I will have *m.* [m.
11. 31. through your *m.* they obtain
19. might glorify God for his *m.*
2 Cor. 4. 1. as we have received *m.*
1 Tim. 1. 13. I obtained *m.* because
I did ignorantly, 2. grace, *m.* and
peace, Tit. 1. 4. 2 John 3. Jude 2.
2 Tim. 1. 18. that he may find *m.* in
Tit. 3. 5. according to his *m.* saved
James 2. 13. shall have judgment
without *m.* that shewed no *m.* and
m. rejoiceth against judgment
Heb. 4. 16. we may obtain *m.* and
James 3. 17. full of *m.* and good
5. 11. Lord is pitiful and of tender *m.*
Jude 31. looking for the *m.* of our
Lord Jesus Christ [of the *mercies*
Gen. 32. 10. not worthy of the least
1 Chron. 21. 13. great are his *m.*
Ps. 69. 13. in multitude of thy *m.* 18.
Isa. 55. 3. sure *m.* of D. Acts 18. 34.
1 Lam. 3. 22. of Lord *m.* we are not
Dan. 9. 9. to the Lord belong *m.* and
Rom. 12. 1. I beseech you by *m.* of G.
2 Cor. 1. 3. Father of *m.* and God of
Col. 3. 12. put on bowels of *m.*
Ps. 35. 6. tender *mercies*, 40. 11. & 51.
1. & 77. 9. & 79. 8. & 103. 4. & 119. 77.
156. & 145. 9.
Prov. 12. 10.—of wicked are cruel
Gen. 19. 19. *thy mercy*, Num. 14. 19.
Neh. 13. 22. Ps. 7. 6. & 4. & 13. 5. &
25. 7. & 31. 7. 16. & 33. 22. & 26. 5. & 44.
26. & 85. 7. & 86. 13. & 90. 14. & 94. 18.
& 106. 4. & 57. 10. & 119. 64. & 143. 12.

MERCY.—Ex. 34. 6. L. G. *merciful* &
gracious, 2 Chron. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 17.
31. Ps. 103. 8. Joel 2. 13. Jonah 4. 2.
Ps. 18. 25. with *m.* shew thyself *m.*
37. 26. he is ever *m.* and lendeth
117. 2. his *m.* kindness is great to
Pro. 11. 17. *m.* man doeth good, 12. 10.
Isa. 57. 1. *m.* men are taken away
Jer. 3. 12. I am *m.* saith the Lord
Matt. 5. 7. blessed are the *m.*
Luke 6. 36. be *m.* as your Father is *m.*
Heb. 2. 17. might be *m.* high priest
8. 12. I will be *m.* to their unright.
MERRY, be, Lk. 12. 19. & 15. 23.—33.
James 5. 13. is any *m.* let him sing
Prov. 15. 13. *merry-hearted*, 17. 22.
Eccl. 9. 7. Isa. 24. 7.
MESSAGE from God, Judg. 3. 20.
Hag. 1. 13. 1 John 1. 5. & 3. 11.
Job 33. 23. if there be a *messenger*
Isa. 14. 23. one answer *m.* of nation
42. 19. who is blind or deaf, as *m.*
44. 26. that performeth counsel of *m.*
Mal. 2. 7. he is the *m.* of the Lord
3. 1. I will send *m.* of the covenant
MESSIAH, Dan. 9. 25. 20. John 1.
41. & 4. 25.
Mt. 22. 14. & 46. 5. & 110. 2.
Prov. 4. 21. Isa. 4. 4. & 41. 18. Eze.
43. 7. 9. Joel 2. 27. Zeph. 3. 5. 12.
15. 17. Phil. 2. 15. Rev. 1. 13. & 5.
6. & 7. 17. Lamb in *m.* of the throne
shall feed them
NIGHT, Gen. 49. 3. Num. 14. 13.
Deut. 6. 5. love Lord with all thy *m.*
2 Kings 23. 13. turned to L. with *m.*
2 Chron. 29. 13. no *m.* against thy
Ps. 76. 5. none of men of *m.* found
145. 6. men speak of them, of thy acts
Eccl. 9. 10. findeth, do it with thy *m.*
Isa. 40. 23. to them that have no *m.*
Zeph. 4. 6. not by *m.* but by Spirit
Eph. 3. 16. strengthened with *m.*
6. 10. be strong in power of his *m.*
Col. 1. 11. strengthened with all *m.*
Deut. 7. 23. with *mighty* destruction
20. 17. a great God, *a.* *m.* and *a.*
Ps. 24. 8. L. strong and *m.* in battle
Judg. 5. 23. help of L. against the *m.*
Ps. 50. 19. laid help on one *m.*
Isa. 5. 22. *m.* to drink wine, men of
63. 1. speak in righteousness, *m.* to
Jer. 32. 19. great in counsel, *m.* in wk.
1 Cor. 1. 26. not many *m.* are called
2 Cor. 10. 4. warfare not carnal but *m.*
Ps. 63. 4. Lord on high is *mighty*
Acts 18. 28. *mightily*, Col. 1. 29.
19. 20. so *m.* grew word of God
MILK, Gen. 18. 8. & 49. 12.
Job 10. 10. hast poured me out as *m.*
Song 4. 11. and *m.* under thy tongue
1. drunk my wine with my *m.*
Isa. 55. 1. buy wine and *m.* without
Joel 3. 18. the hills shall flow with *m.*
Heb. 5. 12. such as have need of *m.*
1 Pet. 2. 2. desire sincere *m.* of word
MIND, Gen. 26. 35. Lev. 24. 12.
1 Chr. 28. 9. serve him with willing *m.*
Neh. 4. 6. people had *m.* to work
Job 23. 13. he is of one *m.* who can
Isa. 26. 3. whose *m.* is stayed on thee
Luke 12. 29. be ye not of doubtful *m.*
Acts 17. 11. with readiness of *m.*
20. 19. serving L. with humility of *m.*
Rom. 7. 23. with *m.* I serve law of G.
8. 7. carnal *m.* is enmity against
11. 34. who hath known the *m.* of
the Lord, 1 Cor. 2. 16.
12. 16. be of same *m.* one to another
1 Cor. 1. 10. joined in the same *m.*
2 Cor. 8. 12. be first a willing *m.* it is
13. 11. be of one *m.* live in peace,
Phil. 1. 27. & 2. 2. & 4. 2. 1 Pet. 3. 8.
2 Tim. 1. 7. given spirit of sound *m.*
Tit. 1. 15. their *m.* and conscience
1 Pt. 5. 2. not for lucre, but ready *m.*
Rom. 8. 5. of flesh, do *m.* things of
12. 16. *m.* not high things
Phil. 3. 16. *m.* same thing

MIND—Phil. 8. 19. *m.* earthly things
2 Cor. 3. 14. *minds* were blinded
Phil. 4. 7. keep your hearts and *m.*
Heb. 10. 16. in their *m.* I will write
12. 3. lest ye be weary in your *m.*
2 Pet. 3. 1. stir up your pure *m.* by
Rom. 8. 6. to be carnally *minded* is
death; spiritually *m.* is life and
11. 20. be not high *m.* but fear
15. 5. God grant you to be like *m.*
Tit. 2. 6. men exhort to be sober *m.*
James 1. 8. *a.* double *m.* man, 4. 8.
Ps. 111. 5. ever *mindful* of his cove-
nant, 1 Chron. 16. 15. Ps. 105. 8.
Ps. 115. 12. L. hath been *m.* of us, 8. 4.
MINISTER, Josh. 1. 1. Luke 4. 20.
Matt. 20. 26. let him be your *m.*
Acts 26. 16. to make thee *a.* *m.* and
Rom. 13. 4. he is the *m.* of G. to thee
13. 8. Christ was *m.* of circumcision
16. be *m.* of Jesus to the Gentiles
Gal. 2. 17. is Christ the *m.* of sin
Eph. 3. 7. was made *a.* *m.* according
4. 29. may *m.* grace unto hearen
Rom. 15. 25. *m.* to saints, Heb. 6. 10.
15. 27. *m.* to them in carnal things
1 Cor. 9. 13. they who *m.* about holy
2 Cor. 9. 10. *m.* seed to sow and
1 Pet. 4. 10. if any man *m.* let him
1 Tim. 4. 6. shall be a good *m.* of J.
Heb. 4. 2. *m.* of the sanctuary
Ps. 103. 21. *ministers* of his that do
104. 4. his *m.* a flaming fire, Heb. 1. 7.
Isa. 61. 6. men call you *m.* of God
Joel 1. 9. the priests, the Lord's *m.*
Luke 1. 9. from beginning, *m.* of the
Rom. 13. 6. they are God's *m.*
1 Cor. 3. 5. *m.* by whom ye believed
4. 1. account of us as *m.* of Christ
2 Cor. 3. 6. made us able *m.* of N. T.
4. 6. approved ourselves as *m.* of G.
11. 23. are they *m.* of Christ, so
Matt. 4. 11. *ministered*, Luke 8. 3.
Gal. 3. 5. Heb. 6. 10. 2 Pet. 1. 11.
Luke 1. 23. *ministration*, Acts 6. 1.
2 Cor. 3. 7. 8. & 9. 1. 13.
Heb. 1. 14. all *ministering* spirits
Rom. 15. 16. the Gospel of God
Acts 6. 4. give ourselves to *ministry*
20. 24. finish *m.* I have received
2 Cor. 4. 1. seeing we have this *m.*
5. 18. given to us *m.* of reconciliation
6. 3. that the *m.* be not blamed
Col. 4. 17. take heed to *m.* that thou
1 Tim. 1. 12. putting me into the *m.*
2 Tim. 4. 5. make full proof of thy *m.*
Heb. 8. 6. obtained more excellent *m.*
MIRACLE, Mk. 6. 52. & 9. 39. Lk. 23. 8.
John 2. 11. & 6. 26. & 10. 41. & 11. 47.
Acts 2. 22. & 4. 16. & 6. 8. & 19. 11. 1.
Cor. 12. 10. 23. 29. Gal. 3. 5. Heb. 2. 4.
MIRTH, Prov. 14. 13. Eccl. 2. 2. & 7.
4. Isa. 24. 8. 11. Jer. 7. 34. & 16. 9.
& 25. 10. Hos. 2. 11. Ezek. 21. 10.
MISCHIEF, Gen. 42. 4. & 44. 29.
Job 15. 33. they conceive *m.* bring
Ps. 10. 14. thou beholdest *m.* and
28. 3. *m.* is in their hearts, 10. 7.
36. 4. he deviseth *m.* upon his bed
94. 20. which frameth *m.* by a law
Prov. 10. 23. sport to a fool to do *m.*
11. 27. he that seeketh *m.* it shall
24. 16. wicked shall fall into *m.*
Acts 13. 10. full of subtilty, and *m.*
MISERY, Job 3. 20. Lam. 3. 19.
Judg. 16. 16. his soul grieved for *m.*
Prov. 31. 7. drink and remember *m.*
Eccl. 8. 6. the *m.* of man is great
Rom. 3. 16. destruction and *m.* are
in their way [30 all
Job 16. 2. *miserable* comforters are
1 Cor. 15. 19. are of all men *m.*
Rev. 3. 17. knowest not thou art
MOCK when fear cometh, Prov. 1. 26.
Prov. 14. 9. fools make *a.* *m.* at sin
1 Kings 18. 27. Elijah *mocked* and
2 Chron. 26. 16. *m.* messengers of G.
Prov. 17. 5. whose *mocks* the poor
30. 17. eye that *m.* at his father

MOCK.—Prov. 26.1. wine is a mocker
Isa. 23. 22. be mockers, lest
Jude 18. there should be *m.* in last
MODERATION known to all, Phil.
MODEST apparel, 1 Tim. 2. 9. [4. 5.
MOMENT, Ex. 33. 5. Isa. 27. 3.

Num. 16. 21. consume them in a
Job 7. 18. try him every *m.* [m. 45.
20. 5. joy of hypocrite but for a *m.*
Ps. 30. 5. his anger endureth but a *m.*
Isa. 29. 24. hide, as it were, for a *m.*
54. 7. for a small *m.* have I forsaken
1 Cor. 13. 12. in a *m.* in the twinkling
2 Cor. 4. 17. affliction is but for a *m.*
3 Cor. 5. 2. 9. & 21. 15.

MOWEY, Gen. 22. 9. & 21. 15.
Eccl. 7. 12. wisdom is defence and *m.*
10. 19. *m.* answereth all things
Isa. 55. 1. he that hath no *m.* come
2. wherefore spend ye *m.* for that
Mic. 3. 11. the prophets divine for *m.*
Acts 8. 20. thy *m.* perish with thee
1 Tim. 6. 10. love of *m.* root of evil
MORROW, Ex. 8. 22. & 16. 23.

Prov. 27. 1. boast not thyself of to-
Isa. 22. 13. to *m.* we die, 1 Cor. 15. 32.
56. 12. to *m.* shall be as this day
Matt. 6. 24. take no thought for *m.*
Jam. 4. 14. kn. not wh. shall be to-
MORTAL man be just, Job 4. 17.

Ro. 6. 12. let not sin reign in *m.* body
8. 11. raised Christ, quicken *m.* body
1 Cor. 15. 53. *m.* put on immortality
2 Cor. 5. 4. *mortality* swallowed up
Rom. 8. 13. *mortify* deeds of body
Col. 3. 5. *m.* your members on earth

MOTE, Matt. 7. 3, 4. 5. Luke 6. 41.
MOTH, Job 4. 19. & 27. 18. Ps. 30. 11.
Isa. 50. 9. & 51. 8. Hos. 5. 12. Matt.
6. 19, 20. Luke 12. 33.

MOTHER, Gen. 3. 20. & 21. 21. Judg.
5. 7. 2. Sa. 20. 19. 1 K. 3. 27. Gal. 4. 24.
Job 17. 14. say to worm, th. art my *m.*
Ps. 27. 10. wh. fa. and *m.* forsake me
71. 6. out of my *m.*'s bowels, 139. 15.
Matt. 12. 49. behold my *m.* and my

MOVE, Ex. 11. 7. Judg. 13. 25.
Acts 17. 23. in him we live and *m.*
20. 24. none of these things *m.* me
Pa. 15. 5. shall never be moved, 21. 7.
& 46. 5. & 55. 22. & 62. 2. & 6. & 66. 9.
& 112. 6. & 121. 3. Prov. 12. 8.

Col. 1. 23. be not *m.* away from hope
1 Thes. 3. 3. no man be *m.* by these
Heb. 12. 28. king. wh. cannot be *m.*
2 Pet. 1. 21. spake as *m.* by the Holy
Rom. 7. 5. *motions* [Ghost

Prov. 5. 6. *mooveable*
MOURN, Neh. 8. 9. Job 5. 11.

Isa. 61. 3. to comfort all that *m.*
Matt. 5. 4. blessed are they that *m.*
James 4. 9. be afflicted and *m.* and
Matt. 11. 17. we have *mournd* unto
you, and ye have not lamented

1 Cor. 5. 2. and have not rather *m.*
Eccl. 13. 5. *mourners* go about streets
Isa. 57. 18. restore comfort to his *m.*
Ps. 30. 11. thou hast turned for me
my *mourning* into dancing

Isa. 22. 12. L. call to weeping and *m.*
61. 3. to give the oil of joy for *m.*
Jer. 9. 17. call for the *m.* women
51. 13. I will turn their *m.* into joy
Joel 2. 12. turn to me w. fasting & *m.*
James 4. 9. laughter be turned to *m.*

MOUTH of babes and sucklings, Ps.
8. 2. Matt. 21. 16. [wisdom
Ps. 37. 39. *m.* of righteous speaketh
Prov. 10. 14. *m.* of fools near destruc.
10. 31. *m.* of just bringeth wisdom
12. 6. *m.* of upright shall deliver
13. 3. in *m.* of fools is a rod of pride
15. 2. *m.* of fools poureth foolishness
18. 7. a fool's *m.* is his destruction
22. 14. *m.* of strange women is a pit

Iam. 3. 23. out of *m.* of the Most High
proceedeth not evil and good
Matt. 12. 34. out of the abundance
of the heart the *m.* speaketh
Luke 21. 15. will give you a *m.* and

MOUTH.—Rom. 10. 16. with the *m.*
confession is made unto salvation
Ro. 15. 6. with one mind & *m.* glorify
Rom. 13. 3. keep. *His mouth*, keep. Life
Lam. 3. 29. putteth—in dust if there
Mal. 2. 7. they shall seek law at—
Pa. 17. 3. my *mouls* not transgress

39. 1. I will keep—with a bridle
49. 3. shall speak of wisdom
51. 15. shall show thy praise, 68. 3.
71. 15. shall show thy righteousness
Eph. 6. 19. that I may open—boldly
Ps. 81. 10. open thy *mouls* wide
103. 3. who satisfieth—with good
Prov. 31. 8. open—for the dumb in

MULTITUDE, Gen. 10. 16. & 28. 2.
Ex. 12. 28. & 32. 2. Num. 11. 4.
Job 32. 7. *m.* of years teach wisdom
Pa. 5. 7. in *m.* of thy mercy
10. cast out in *m.* of transgressions
33. 16. no king saved by the *m.* of
51. 1. according unto the *m.* of thy
tender mercies, 106. 7. 45.

94. 19. in the *m.* of my thoughts [sin
Pro. 10. 19. *m.* of words wanteth not
11. 14. in the *m.* of counsellors there
is safety, 15. 22. & 24. 6.
Eccl. 5. 3. *m.* of business, *m.* words
Jam. 5. 20. hide *m.* of sins, 1 Pet. 4. 8.

MURDER, Rom. 1. 29. Matt. 15. 19.
Gal. 5. 21. Rev. 9. 21.
Job 24. 14. *murderer* rising with light
John 8. 44. devil was a *m.* from the
Hos. 9. 13. bring forth children to *m.*
1 Pet. 4. 15. none suffer as a *m.*
1 John 3. 15. who hateth his brother
is a *m.* and no *m.* hath eternal life

MURMUR, Deut. 1. 27. Pa. 106. 23.
Jude 16. Ex. 16. 7. Phil. 2. 14.
Nu. 16. 1. & 143. 5.
MUSE, Ps. 39. 3. & 143. 5.
MUSIC, Lam. 3. 43. Amos 6. 5.

MUSTARD seed, Mt. 13. 31. & 17. 20.
MUZZLE, Dt. 25. 4. 1 C. 9. 9. 1 T. 5. 18.
MYSTERY of kingdom, Mark 4. 11.
Rom. 11. 25. not be ignorant of *m.*
16. 25. according to revelation of *m.*
1 Cor. 2. 7. wisdom of God in a *m.*
4. 1. stewards of the *m.* of God

13. 2. prophecy and understand all *m.*
14. 2. in the Spirit he speaketh *m.*
15. 51. behold, I shew you a *m.* we
Eph. 1. 9. made known *m.* of, 3. 2.
3. 4. my knowledge in *m.* of Christ
9. fellowship of the *m.*
5. 32. this is a great *m.* of Christ
6. 19. make known *m.* of Gospel

Col. 1. 26. *m.* which hath been hid
27. glory of this *m.* among Gentiles
2. 2. acknowledgment of *m.* of God
4. 3. open a door to speak *m.* of Christ
2 Thes. 2. 7. *m.* of iniquity doth
1 Tim. 3. 9. holding *m.* of the faith
16. great is the *m.* of godliness

Rev. 1. 29. write the *m.* of seven stars
10. 7. *m.* of God should be finished
17. 5. a name, *m.* Babylon the

N.

NAIL, Judg. 4. 21. & 5. 28.
Exra 9. 8. give us *n.* in holy place
Ec. 12. 11. *n.* fastened by the masters
Isa. 22. 23. fasten him as a *n.* in a
Zech. 10. 4. out of him came the *n.*

NAKED, Gen. 2. 25. & 3. 7, 11.
Ex. 32. 25. when the people were *n.*
2 Chron. 28. 19. he made Judah *n.*
Job 1. 21. *n.* out of my mother's womb
Mat. 23. 36. *n.* and ye clothed me, 33.
1 Cor. 4. 11. we hunger and are *n.*
2 Cor. 5. 3. clothed may not found *n.*
Heb. 4. 13. all things are *n.* and open
Rev. 3. 17. miserable, poor, blind, *n.*
16. 15. keepeth his garments, lest he

NAME, Ex. 34. 14. Lev. 18. 21. [walk *n.*
Pa. 20. 1. the *n.* of God of Jacob
109. 13. let their *n.* be blotted

NAME.—Prov. 10. 7. but the *n.* of the
wicked shall rot [than riches
Prov. 22. 1. good *n.* rather to be chosen
Eccl. 7. 1. good *n.* better than dust
Isa. 55. 13. shall be to the Lord for *n.*
56. 5. a. better than of sons and
62. 2. thou shalt be called by new *n.*
Jer. 12. 11. for a people, for a *n.* and
32. 20. made thee *n.* as at this day
33. 9. shall be to me a *n.* of joy, *n.*
Mic. 4. 5. walk in the *n.* of the Lord
Matt. 16. 41. receive prophet *n.* of
Luke 6. 22. cast out your *n.* as evil
Acts 4. 12. no other *n.* under heaven
Rom. 2. 24. *n.* of God is blasphemed
Col. 2. 17. do all in the *n.* of Lord
2 Tim. 2. 19. that nameth *n.* of Christ

Heb. 1. 4. obtained more excellent *n.*
1 Pet. 4. 14. reproached for *n.* of Ch.
1 John. 3. 23. believe on *n.* of Son, *n.*
Rev. 2. 17. *n.* written, which no man
3. 1. thou hast a *n.* that thou bear
12. write on him *n.* of my God, and
the *n.* of the city of my God, and
write upon him my new *n.*

14. 1. his Father's *n.* written in their
foreheads, 22. 4. [Phil. 2. 9.
Eph. 1. 21. every *n.* that is named,
Pa. 76. 1. his name is great in Israel
72. 17. shall endure for ever
105. 8. he saved them for—*n.* sake
Prov. 30. 4. what is—and what is his
Isa. 9. 6. shall be called Wonderful
Zech. 14. 9. shall be one *n.* and one
John 36. 31. might have life through—
Rev. 2. 5. confess—before my Father
12. 17. or the number of—13. 2.
Ex. 33. 21. my name is in him
2. 15. and this is—for ever, and my
Judg. 13. 18. asked after—Ga. 2. 20.
Isa. 48. 9. for—*n.* sake I deter mine
Ezek. 28. 9. wrought for—*n.* sake, 14. 2.
Mal. 1. 14. is dreadful among the
2. 2. lay it to heart to give glory—
Matt. 10. 22. hated of all for—*n.* sake
19. 29. forsaken houses for—*n.* sake
John 14. 15. ask in—15. 14. & 14. 26.
16. 24. asked nothing in—

Acts 9. 15. a chosen vessel to bear—
Rev. 2. 3. for—*n.* sake laboured, and
13. holdfast fast—3. 3. not denied—
2 Chron. 14. 11. in the name we go
Pa. 8. 1. how excellent is—in all, 4.
9. 10. that know—will trust in these
46. 10. according to—so is thy
75. 1. is near, thy works declare
129. 1. praise—thy word above all—
Song 1. 2. is an ornament poured
Isa. 26. 8. desire of our souls is to—
64. 7. none that calleth on—
Jer. 14. 7. do it for—*n.* sake, 21. Dan.
9. 6. Josh. 7. 9. Pa. 73. 9.

Mic. 6. 9. man of wisdom shall see—
John 17. 12. I keep them in—*n.* sake
Ec. 23. 13. no mention of the name
of other gods, Deut. 12. 3. Pa. 14. 4.
29. 12. Aaron bear their *n.* before I.

Pa. 49. 11. call him who is their *n.*
147. 4. stars be called by their *n.*
Luke 10. 20. *n.* written in heaven
Rev. 3. 4. have a few *n.* in Sardis

NARROW, 1 Kings 6. 4. Prov. 22. 27.
Isa. 22. 29. & 49. 19. Matt. 7. 14.
NATION, Gen. 15. 14. & 21. 12.
Gen. 29. 4. wilt slay a righteous *n.*
Num. 14. 12. make of thee a great *n.*
2 Sam. 7. 23. what *n.* is like thy people
Ps. 33. 12. blessed is a whose *n.* is L.
147. 20. not dealt so with any *n.*
Isa. 51. 4. ah sinful *n.* a people laden
2. 4. *n.* shall not be sword any *n.*
49. 7. him whom the *n.* abhorreth
66. 8. shall a *n.* be born at once
Jer. 2. 11. hath a changed thought
Matt. 24. 7. *n.* rise any *n.* Mt. 13. 4.
Luke 7. 3. he loveth cure, and hath
At. 10. 33. in *n.* he hath feared G.

Rom. 10. 12. be as Jewish *n.* I will
PHIL. 2. 14. in mind of a crooked

ATION.—1 Pet. 2. 9. ye are a holy
s. a peculiar people, Eccl. 19. 6.
Rev. 5. 9. redeemed us out of every s.
Gen. 10. 22. nations, 17. 4, 6, 16.
Deut. 28. 19. high above all s. 28. 1.
Ps. 9. 20. s. may know themselves
112. 4. Lord is high above all s.
Isa. 2. 2. all s. shall flow unto it
40. 17. s. before him are as nothing
55. 8. s. that know thee not shall
Jer. 4. 2. s. shall bless themselves in
Zech. 2. 11. many s. be joined to I.
Mat. 25. 32. before him shall all s.
Act. 14. 16. suffered all s. to walk in
Rev. 21. 24. s. of them that are saved
NATURE. Rom. 2. 27. James 3. 6.
Rom. 1. 26. that which is against s.
2. 14. do by s. things contained in
11. 24. olive wild by s. contrary to s.
1 Cor. 11. 14. doth not s. itself teach
Gal. 2. 15. are Jews by s. not sinners
4. 8. them which by s. are no gods
Eph. 2. 3. by s. the children of wrath
Heb. 2. 16. took not s. of angels
2 Pet. 1. 4. partakers of divine s.
Deut. 34. 7. natural, Rom. 1. 26, 27.
31. & 11. 24. 1 Cor. 2. 14. & 15.
44. 46. 2 Tim. 3. 3. James 1. 23.
2 Pet. 2. 12. Phil. 2. 20. Jude 10.
NAUGHT. It is, saith the buyer,
Prov. 20. 14. James 1. 21. filthiness
and superfluity of *naughtiness*
NEAR. nigh, Ps. 119. 151. & 148. 14.
Isa. 55. 6. & 57. 19. Jer. 12. 2.
NECESSARY. Job 22. 13. Acts 13. 46.
& 15. 28. Tit. 3. 12. Rom. 9. 23.
Rom. 12. 13. necessity, Acts 20. 34.
1 Cor. 9. 16. 2 Cor. 6. 4. & 9. 7. & 12.
10. Philm. 14. Heb. 9. 16.
NECK. Song 1. 10. Is. 48. 4. Ro. 16. 4.
Acts 15. 10. yoke on s. of disciples
2 Kings 17. 14. hardened their necks,
Neh. 9. 16, 17, 20. Jer. 7. 24. & 19. 15.
NEED of all these things, Matt. 6. 32.
Matt. 9. 12. they that are whole s.
not a physician, but they that are
Luke 15. 7. just s. no repentance
Heb. 4. 16. grace to help in time of s.
1 Pet. 1. 6. if s. be, ye are in heaviness
1 John 2. 27. s. not that any man
Rev. 2. 17. rich, and have s. of
21. 23. the city had no s. of sum
22. 5. and they s. no candle
Eph. 4. 28. give to him that needeth
2 Tim. 2. 15. workman s. not be
Luke 10. 42. one thing is needful
Ps. 9. 18. needy not always forgotten
72. 12. he shall deliver the s. and
88. 3. do justice to afflicted and s.
113. 7. lifted s. out of dunghill
Isa. 14. 20. s. shall lie down in safety
Jer. 22. 16. he judgeth cause of the s.
NEGLECT to hear, Matt. 18. 17.
1 Tim. 4. 14. s. not the gift that is in
Heb. 2. 3. if we s. so great salvation
NEIGH. Jer. 5. 8. & 8. 16. & 18. 27.
NEIGHBOUR. Ex. 23. 2. & 11. 2.
Ex. 20. 16. not bear false witness
against thy s. Deut. 5. 20. [thy s.
Lev. 19. 13. thou shalt not defraud
17. thou shalt rebuke thy s.
18. shalt love thy s. as thyself, Matt.
19. 19. & 22. 39. Rom. 13. 9. Gal. 5. 14.
James 2. 8.
Ps. 13. 9. nor doeth evil to his s.
Prov. 27. 10. better is a s. near
Jer. 22. 13. s. service without wages
31. 24. teach no more his s.
Luke 10. 29. who is my s. 36.
Rom. 13. 10. worketh no ill to his s.
15. 3. let every one please his s.
NEST. Job 28. 18. Ps. 84. 3. Prov. 27.
8. Isa. 10. 14. Hab. 2. 9. Matt. 8. 20.
NET. Job 18. 8. & 19. 6. Ps. 9. 15. &
25. 15. & 31. 4. & 35. 7. & 37. 6. &
66. 11. Isa. 61. 20. Hab. 1. 15. 16. Mat.
13. 47. Ps. 141. 10. Eccl. 7. 26.
NEW. L. make n. thing, Num. 16. 30.
Judg. 5. 8. chose s. gods, Deut. 32. 17.

NEW.—Eccl. 1. 9. and there is no s.
thing under the sun, 10.
Isa. 65. 17. s. heavens and s. earth,
66. 22. 2 Pet. 3. 13. Rev. 21. 1.
Jer. 31. 22. created s. thing in earth
Isa. 2. 23. mercies s. every morning
Ezek. 11. 19. s. spirit in you, 36. 26.
18. 31. makes you s. heart and s.
Matt. 9. 16. putteth s. cloth on old
17. neither put s. wine in old bottles
15. 2. bringeth forth things s. and
old. [Acts 17. 19.
Mark 1. 27. what s. doctrine is this,
John 13. 34. a s. commandment I
give unto you, 1 John 2. 7, 8.
Acts 17. 31. to hear some s. thing
1 Cor. 5. 7. that ye may be s. lump
2 Cor. 5. 17. if any man be in Christ,
he is a s. creature; all things s.
Gal. 6. 15. neither circumcision nor
uncircumcision, but a s. creature
Eph. 4. 24. put on s. man, Col. 3. 10.
1 Pet. 2. 2. s. as s. born babes desire
Rev. 3. 17. s. s. name written, which
no man knoweth, 12. 13. Isa. 62. 2.
5. 9. sung s. song, 14. 3. Ps. 33. 3.
Isa. 42. 10. [of life
Rom. 6. 4. should walk in *newness*
7. 4. we should serve in s. of spirit
NIGH. Lev. 25. 49. Num. 24. 17.
Deut. 4. 7. who hath God so n. unto
30. 14. word is s. to thee, Rom. 10. 8.
Ps. 34. 18. L. s. th. of broken heart
85. 9. salva. is s. them that fear him
145. 18. Lord is s. them that call on
Matt. 15. 8. draweth s. with mouth
Eph. 3. 13. made s. by blood of Christ
17. peace to them that were s.
NIGHT. Gen. 1. 5. 14. & 26. 24.
Ex. 12. 42. this is that s. of the Lord
Ps. 19. 2. s. unto s. sheweth knowl.
30. 5. weeping may endure for s.
139. 11. s. shall be light about me
Isa. 21. 11. what of s. what of s.
Jer. 14. 8. turneth aside for s. s.
Luke 6. 12. continued all s. in prayer
12. 20. this s. thy soul be required
John 9. 4. s. cometh when no man
Rom. 13. 12. s. is far spent; day is at
1 Thes. 5. 5. we are not children of s.
Rev. 21. 25. shall be no s. there, 22. 5.
Ps. 134. 1. *by night*, Song 3. 1. John
5. 2. & 7. 50. & 19. 29.
Job 35. 10. giveth songs *in the night*
Ps. 16. 7. instruct me—seasons
43. 8.—his song shall be with me
77. 6. I call to remem. my song—
119. 63. I have remem. thy name—
Isa. 26. 9. my soul desired thee—
30. 29. ye shall have a song as—
59. 10. stumble at noonday as—
John 11. 10. if a man walk—he stum.
1 Thes. 5. 7. sleep—and are drunk—
Ps. 62. 6. *night watches*, 119. 149.
NOBLE. Ex. 4. 10. Esai. 6. 9. Jer.
2. 21. Luke 12. 12. John 4. 46. 49.
Acts 17. 11. Ex. 34. 11. Num. 21. 28.
1 Cor. 1. 26. not many s. are called
Neh. 3. 5. *nobles* put not their necks
13. 17. contended with s. of Judah
Ps. 149. 3. bind their s. with fetters
Pro. 8. 16. by me princes rule, and s.
Eccl. 10. 17. when thy king is son of s.
NOISOME. Ps. 91. 3. Rev. 16. 2.
NOSE. Prov. 30. 33. Isa. 65. 5. [20.
Isa. 2. 23. breath in nostrils, Lam. 4.
NOTHING. Gen. 11. 6. Ex. 9. 4. & 12.
10. Num. 6. 4. & 16. 26. Josh. 11. 15.
2 Sam. 24. 24. which doth cost me s.
1 K. 8. 9. s. in ark save the two tables
Neh. 8. 10. send to them whom s. is
Job 6. 21. for now ye are s. [prepared
s. of yesterday, and know s.
24. 7. hangeth earth on s.
34. 9. it profiteth a man s.
Ps. 17. 5. tried me, and shalt find s.
39. 5. my age is as s. before thee
49. 17. when he dieth, shall carry s.
119. 165. s. shall offend them

NOTHING.—Prov. 12. 4. sluggish
destruth and hath s. [yet hath s.
Prov. 17. 3. mabeeth himself rich,
Isa. 40. 17. nations before him as s.
Jer. 10. 24. lest thou bring me to s.
Lam. 1. 12. is it s. to you, all ye that
Hag. 2. 2. in comparison of it as s.
Luke 1. 27. with God s. impossible
John 8. 28. I do s. of myself, but as
my Father hath taught me
14. 29. prince of this world hath s. in
15. 5. without me ye can do s. [me
1 Cor. 1. 19. bring to s. understand
12. 2. I am s. 2 Cor. 12. 11. [ing all
2 Cor. 6. 10. having s. yet possess
1 Th. 6. 7. we brought s. into world
NOUGHT. Gen. 29. 15. Deut. 12. 17.
Isa. 41. 12. shall be as a thing of s.
49. 4. I have spent my strength for s.
52. 3. sold yourselves for s. Ps. 44. 12.
Amos 6. 13. rejoice in a thing of s.
Luke 23. 11. Herod... set him at s.
Acts 19. 27. in danger to be set at s.
Rom. 14. 10. why set at s. thy brother
NOVICE. not a, last, 1 Tim. 3. 6.
NUMBER our days, Ps. 90. 12.
Isa. 65. 13. I will s. you to the sword
Rev. 7. 9. multitude no man could s.
Is. 53. 12. numbered with transgressors.
Dan. 5. 26. God hath s. thy kingdom
Hos. 1. 10. children of Israel as sand
of the sea cannot be s. Jer. 32. 22.
Job 14. 16. thou numberest my steps
Ps. 71. 15. I know not the numbers
Rev. 12. 17. the s. of his name, 18.
NURSE. 1 Thes. 2. 7. Isa. 40. 23.

O.

OATH. Gen. 24. 8. & 28. 2, 28.
1 Sam. 14. 26. people feared the o.
2 Sam. 21. 7. Lord's o. was between
2 Chron. 15. 15. Israel rejoiced at o.
Eccl. 8. 2. keep in regard of o. of God
9. 2. that sweareth and feareth an o.
Ezek. 16. 59. despised the o. 17. 18, 19.
Luke 1. 73. o. which he sware to our
Heb. 6. 16. o. for confirmation is end
James 5. 12. swear not by heaven,
neither by any other o.
OBEY. Gen. 27. 8. Ex. 5. 1.
Deut. 11. 27, 28. blessing if ye o. and
a curse if ye will not o. command
13. 4. walk after I. and o. his voice
Josh. 24. 24. his voice will we o.
1 Sam. 12. 14. fear I. and o. his voice
15. 22. to o. is better than sacrifice
Jer. 7. 22. o. my voice, 11. 4. 7.
28. 18. amend your ways, and o. the
voice of the Lord, Zech. 6. 15.
Acts 5. 29. ought to o. God rather
Rom. 2. 8. contentious, and do not o.
6. 16. servants ye are to whom ye o.
Eph. 6. 1. children o. your parents
in the Lord, Col. 3. 20.
Col. 3. 22. servants o. in all things
2 Thes. 1. 8. that o. not the Gospel
2. 14. if any man o. not our word
Tit. 2. 1. in mind to o. magistrates
Heb. 9. 9. salvation to all who o.
13. 17. o. them that have rule over
1 Pet. 2. 1. if any o. not the word
4. 17. end of them that o. not Gospel
Rom. 6. 17. obeyed from heart that
1 Pet. 3. 6. Sarah o. Abraham
Isa. 50. 10. obeyeth voice, Jer. 11. 3.
1 Pet. 1. 22. purified in obeying truth
Ro. 1. 5. received grace for obedience
19. by o. of one many made right.
6. 16. yield o. unto righteousness
16. 19. your o. is come abroad
26. made known for o. of faith
1 Cor. 14. 24. women to be under s.
2 Cor. 7. 15. remember the o. of you
10. 5. every thought to o. of Christ
6. all disobey. when o. is fulfilled
Heb. 5. 8. learned o. by things suff.
1 Pet. 1. 2. sanctification of S. to o.

OBEY.—Ex. 24. 7. all Lord hath said will we do, and be obedient
 Num. 27. 20. child of Israel may be o.
 Deut. 4. 30. turn and be o. to voice
 8. 20. perish because not o. to Lord
 8 Sam. 25. 43. strangers shall be o.
 Prov. 25. 15. reprove upon an o. ear
 Isa. 1. 19. if ye be o. ye shall eat the
 42. 24. they were not o. to his law
 Acts 5. 7. priests were o. to the faith
 Rom. 15. 18. Gentiles o. by word
 2 Cor. 2. 9. whether ye be o. in all
 Eph. 6. 5. servants be o. to masters
 Phil. 2. 8. he became o. unto death
 Tit. 2. 15. discreet. o. to your husbands
 9. exhort servants to be o.
 1 Pet. 1. 14. as o. children, not
OBSCURITY. Isa. 29. 18. & 58. 16.
OBSERVE. Ex. 12. 17. & 34. 11.
 Ps. 107. 43. who is wise and will o.
 119. 34. o. it with my whole heart
 Prov. 22. 26. let thine eyes o. my ways
 Jonah 8. 8. that o. lying vanities
 Matt. 23. 20. teaching them to o.
 Gal. 4. 10. ye o. days and months
 Gen. 37. 11. his father observed the
 Ex. 12. 42. a night to be o. [saying
 Mark 6. 20. Herod feared John & o.
 10. 20. all these I o. from my youth
 Luke 17. 20. not with observation
OBSTINATE. Deut. 2. 30. Isa. 48. 4.
OBTAIN favour of Lord, Prov. 8. 35.
 Isa. 35. 10. o. joy and gladness, 51.11.
 Luke 20. 25. worthy to o. that world
 1 Cor. 9. 24. so run, that ye may o.
 Heb. 4. 16. may o. mercy and find
 11. 25. might o. better resurrection
 James 4. 2. ye kill, and cannot o.
 Hos. 2. 23. her. . . . obtained mercy
 Acts 26. 22. having o. help of God
 Rom. 11. 7. the election hath o. it
 Eph. 1. 11. we have o. inheritance
 1 Tim. 1. 13. I o. mercy, because, 16.
 Heb. 1. 4. o. a more excellent name
 8. 6. o. a more excellent ministry
 15. endured, he o. the promises
 9. 12. o. eternal redemption for us
OCCASION. Luke. 43. 18. Judg. 14. 4.
 2 Sam. 12. 14. given o. to enemies
 Job 33. 16. he findeth o. against me
 Jer. 2. 24. in her o. who can turn
 Dan. 4. 4. could find none o. 5.
 Rom. 7. 8. o. by commandment, 11.
 14. 13. o. to fall in brother's way
 2 Cor. 11. 12. that I may cut off
 from them which desire o.
 Gal. 3. 13. use not for o. to the flesh
 1 Tim. 5. 14. give none o. to adversary
 1 John 2. 16. none o. of stumbling
OCCUPY. Luke 12. 13. Heb. 13. 9.
ODOUR. Phil. 4. 18. Rev. 5. 8.
OFFENCE. 1 Sam. 25. 31. Isa. 8. 14.
 Eccl. 10. 4. yielding pacifisth greato.
 Hos. 5. 15. acknowledge their o.
 Matt. 18. 23. thou art an o. unto me
 18. 7. woe to the world because of
 o. for me must come; woe to him by
 whom the o. cometh
 Acts 24. 16. conscience void of o.
 Rom. 4. 25. delivered for our o. and
 5. 15. not as o. so is free gift
 16. the free gift is of many o.
 17. by one man's o. death reigned
 9. 33. rock of o. 1 Pet. 2. 8. Isa. 8. 14.
 14. 20. for him that eateth with o.
 16. 17. cause divisions and o. [Jews
 1 Cor. 10. 32. give none o. neither to
 2 Cor. 6. 3. giving no o. in anything
 11. 7. have I committed an o.
 Gal. 5. 11. then is o. of cross ceased
 Phil. 1. 10. without o. till day of Ch.
OFFEND. not any more, Job 34. 31.
 Ps. 73. 15. o. against generation
 119. 165. nothing shall o. them
 Jer. 2. 3. all that devour him shall o.
 50. 7. we o. not because they have
 Hos. 4. 15. harlot, yet let not Judah o.
 Matt. 5. 29. if right eye o. thee, 30.
 13. 41. gather out all things that o.

OFFEND.—Matt. 17. 27. yet lest we
 should o. them, go
 Matt. 18. 6. whose shall o. one of
 these little ones, 8. 9. if hand,
 foot, eye o. Mark 9. 43-47.
 1 Cor. 8. 12. make thy brother to o.
 James 2. 10. o. in one point is guilty
 3. 2. in many things we o. all
 Prov. 18. 19. brother offended heard
 Matt. 11. 6. blessed who is not o. in
 24. 33. though all be o. I will never
 be o. Mark 14. 29.
 Mark 4. 17. immediately they are o.
 Rom. 14. 21. o. or is made weak
 2 Cor. 11. 29. who is o. and I turn not
 29. 21. make a man offender for
OFFER. Gen. 31. 54. Lev. 1. 2.
 Mat. 5. 24. then come and o. thy gift
 Heb. 13. 15. o. the sacrifice of praise
 Rev. 8. 3. o. it with prayers of saints
 Mal. 1. 11. incense offered to my name
 Phil. 2. 17. o. on sacrifice and service
 2 Tim. 4. 6. I am now ready to be o.
 Heb. 9. 14. o. himself without spot
 28. Christ was once o. to bear sins
 11. 4. by faith Abel o. to God
 17. Abraham o. up Isaac [17.
 Ps. 50. 14. o. God thanksgiving, 116.
 23. whose offerings praise glorifyeth
 Eph. 5. 2. an offering to God for us
 Heb. 10. 5. o. thou wouldst not
 14. by one o. he hath perfected for
OFFSCOURING. Lam. 8. 45.
 1 Cor. 4. 13. we are the o. of all things
OFFSPRING. Acts 17. 23. Rev. 22. 16.
OFFTEN reproved harden, Pro. 20. 1.
 Mal. 8. 16. spake o. one to another
 Matt. 23. 37. how o. would I have
 gathered thy children together
 1 Cor. 11. 26. as o. as ye eat this bread
 Phil. 3. 18. of whom I have told you o.
 Heb. 9. 25. should offer himself o.
OIL. Gen. 28. 18. Ex. 25. 6.
 Ps. 45. 7. with o. of gladness, Heb. 1. 3.
 89. 20. with my holy o. I have
 92. 16. be anointed with fresh o. 23. 5.
 104. 15. o. to make his face shine
 141. 5. it shall be an excellent o.
 Isa. 61. 3. o. of joy for mourning
 Mic. 6. 7. will Lord be pleased with
 10,000 rivers of o.
 Mat. 23. 5. foolish took no o. in lamps
 4. wise took o. in their vessels
 6. give us of your o. for our lamps
 Luke 7. 46. head w. o. didst not an.
 10. 34. pouring in o. and wine
ONIMENT. Ps. 133. 2. Prov. 27. 17.
 18. Eccl. 7. 1. & 10. 1. Song 1. 3. Isa.
 1. 6. Amos 6. 6. Matt. 26. 7. 9. 12.
 Mark 14. 2. Luke 7. 37. John 12. 5.
OLD. Gen. 5. 32. & 12. 13. 13.
 Ps. 47. 25. been young, and now am o.
 71. 18. when I am o. and gray-headed
 Prov. 22. 6. when he is o. he will not
 Jer. 6. 16. ask for the o. paths and
 Acts 21. 16. Mnaeon an o. disciple
 1 Cor. 4. 7. purge out the o. leaven
 2 Cor. 5. 17. o. things are passed
 2 Pet. 1. 9. purged from his o. sins
 Gen. 25. 8. old age, Judg. 8. 32. Job
 30. 1. Pt. 71. 9. & 92. 14. Isa. 46. 4.
 Ro. 6. 6. old man, Eph. 4. 22. Col. 3. 9.
 Prov. 17. 6. of old men, 30. 29.
OMEGA. Alpha and, Rev. 1. 8. 11. &
 21. 6. & 22. 13.
ONE. Gen. 2. 24. Matt. 19. 5.
 Job 11. 3. cannot answer o. of a, 1,000
 Ps. 80. 19. help on o. that is mighty
 Eccl. 4. 9. 13. two better than o.
 Jer. 3. 14. o. of a city, and two of a
 Zech. 14. 9. shall be o. Lord
 Matt. 19. 17. none good but o., God
 1 Cor. 8. 4. none other God but o.
 10. 17. we being many are o. bread
 & o. body; partakers of o. bread
 Gal. 3. 20. mediator not of o. but God
 1 John 5. 7. these three are o. [is o.
 Joah. 22. 14. not one thing hath failed
 Ps. 27. 4. have I desired of Lord

ONE.—Mark 16. 21. one thing them
 lacketh, go sell, and give to poor
 Luke 16. 42. but—is needful
 Phil. 3. 13. this—I do, forgetting
OPEN thou my lips, Ps. 51. 15.
 Ps. 81. 10. o. thy mouth wide
 119. 18. o. thine mine eyes, that I
 Prov. 31. 8. o. thy mouth for dumb
 Song 5. 2. o. to me, my sister, my
 Isa. 22. 22. shall o. a, my sister, my
 42. 7. to o. blind eyes, Ps. 104. 8.
 Ezek. 16. 63. never o. thy mouth say
 Matt. 25. 11. L. o. to us, Luke 13. 25.
 Acts 23. 18. to o. their eyes, and can
 Col. 4. 3. o. to us door of utterance
 Rev. 5. 2. worthy to o. book, 3. 2.
 Gen. 2. 7. eyes of them were opened
 Isa. 35. 5. eyes of the blind shall be o.
 55. 7. he o. not his mouth [Lk. 11. 8.
 Matt. 7. 7. knock and it shall be o.
 Luke 24. 43. then o. he their under:
 Act. 14. 27. o. door of faith to Gentiles
 16. 14. Lydia whose heart Lord o.
 1 Cor. 10. 9. great door & effectual is o.
 2 Cor. 2. 12. door o. of the Lord
 Heb. 4. 13. naked and o. to eyes of
 Ps. 104. 28. opened thy hand, 145. 18.
OPERATION. Ps. 28. 5. Isa. 3. 22.
 Col. 2. 12. 1 Cor. 12. 6.
OPINION. Job 32. 6. 10. 1. K. 13. 25.
OPPORTUNITY. Matt. 26. 10. Gal.
 6. 10. Phil. 4. 16. Heb. 11. 15.
OPPOSE. 2 Tim. 2. 25. 3. Thes. 2. 4.
OPPRESS. Ex. 3. 9. Judg. 13. 2.
 Ex. 22. 21. o. not a stranger, 23. 2.
 Lev. 25. 14. o. not one another, 17.
 Deut. 24. 14. shall not o. a hired
 Job 10. 8. is it good thou shouldst o.
 Ps. 10. 8. that man may no more o.
 Prov. 23. 23. neither o. afflicted in
 Zech. 7. 10. o. not the widow or
 Mal. 3. 5. witness age. those that o.
 James 2. 6. do not rich men o. you?
 Ps. 9. 9. Lord a refuge for oppressed
 18. 15. judge the fatherless and o.
 Eccl. 4. 1. tears of such as were o.
 Isa. 1. 17. relieve the o. 33. 6.
 33. 14. I am o. undertake for me
 53. 7. I was o. and afflicted [22. 29.
 Ezek. 18. 7. not o. 16. hath a 12. &
 Acts 10. 33. Jesus healed all o. of devil
 Prov. 23. 16. oppressor, 14. 31. & 25. 8.
 Deut. 25. 7. Lord heard our voice,
 and looked on our oppression
 2 Kings 13. 4. the Lord smote the o.
 Ps. 12. 5. for o. of power and sighing
 68. 10. trust not in o. and become
 Eccl. 7. 7. o. maketh a wise man mad
 Isa. 5. 7. judgment, but behold o.
 28. 15. he that despiseth gain of a
 Ps. 72. 4. oppressor, 54. 2. & 128. 321.
 Prov. 3. 31. & 23. 16. Eccl. 4. 1. Isa.
 3. 12. & 14. 4. & 51. 15.
ORACLES of God, Acts 7. 35. Rom.
 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 11.
ORDAIN. 1 Sam. 15. 2. Tit. 1. 5.
 Ps. 8. 2. hast ordained strength
 127. 17. o. a lamp for mine anointed
 Isa. 30. 33. Tophet is o. of old, for
 Jer. 1. 5. o. thee a prophet to nations
 Hab. 1. 12. o. them for judgment
 Acts 15. 48. as were o. to eternal life
 14. 23. o. elders in every church
 17. 31. judge by that man whom he o.
 Rom. 7. 10. command, which was o.
 13. 1. powers that be are o. of God
 1 Cor. 9. 14. L. o. that they who preach
 Gal. 3. 19. o. by angels in hand of
 Eph. 2. 10. God before o. we should
 1 Tim. 2. 7. o. a preacher and an
 Heb. 5. 1. o. for men in things per-
 taining to God
 Jude 4. o. to this condemnation
ORDER. Gen. 22. 3. Job 33. 5.
 Job 23. 4. o. cause before him, 13. 15.
 Ps. 40. 5. be reckoned up in o.
 50. 21. set them in o. before thine eyes
 119. 133. o. my steps in thy word
 1 Cor. 14. 40. all things be done in o.

ORDER.—Col. 2. 5. joying and be-
holding your o.
Tit. 1. 5. set in o. things wanting
2 Sam. 23. 5. everlasting covenant,
ordered in all things
Ps. 37. 23. steps of a good man are o.
50. 32. that *ordereth* his conversation
ORDINANCE of God, Isa. 58. 2.
Rom. 13. 2.
1 Pet. 2. 13. submit to every o. of man
Neh. 10. 32. made ordinances for us
Isa. 58. 2. ask of me the o. of justice
Jer. 31. 35. o. of moon and of stars
32. 25. the o. of heaven, Job 38. 23.
Ezek. 11. 20. keep mine o. Lev. 18.
4. 30. & 23. 9. 1 Cor. 11. 2.
Luke 1. 6. walking in all o. of Lord
Eph. 2. 15. law contained in o.
Col. 2. 14. handwriting of o. against
20. why are ye subject to o.
Feb. 9. 1. had o. of divine service
ORNAMENTS, Ex. 35. 6. Prov. 1. 9.
& 25. 12. Isa. 49. 18. & 61. 10. Jer. 2.
32. Ezek. 16. 7. 11. 1 Pet. 3. 4.
OVER, Ps. 21. 9. Hos. 7. 4. Mal. 4. 1.
OVERCHARGE, Lk. 21. 34. 2 Cor. 2. 5.
OVERCOME, Gen. 49. 19. Nu. 13. 30.
Song 6. 5. thine eyes have o. me
John 16. 33. I have o. the world
Rom. 12. 21. be not o. of evil
1 John 2. 13. ye have o. wicked, 14.
4. 4. ye are of God, and have o.
Rev. 17. 14. Lamb shall o. them
1 John 5. 4. born of God over-
cometh the world
Rev. 2. 7. to him that o. I will give
11. he that o. shall not be hurt of
26. he that o. will I give power
3. 5. he that o. shall be clothed
12. him that o. will I make a pillar
21. him that o. will I grant to sit
21. 7. he that o. shall inherit all
OVERMUCH, Eccl. 7. 16. 17. 2 C. 2. 7.
OVERPAST, Ps. 57. 1. Isa. 28. 20.
OVERSEER, Prov. 6. 7. Acts 20. 28.
OVERSIGHT, Gen. 43. 12. 1 Pet. 5. 2.
OVERTAKE, Ex. 15. 9. Amos 9. 13.
Hos. 2. 7. Gal. 6. 1. 1 Thes. 5. 4.
OVERTHROW, Deut. 12. 3. & 29. 32.
Job 12. 19. Ps. 140. 4. 11. Prov. 13. 6.
& 21. 12. Amos 4. 11. Acts 5. 39.
2 Tim. 2. 18.
OVERTURN, Ezek. 21. 27. Job 9. 5.
& 12. 15. & 23. 9. & 34. 25.
OVERWHELMED, Ps. 55. 5. & 61. 2.
& 77. 3. & 124. 4. & 142. 5. & 143. 4.
OVERWISE, neither make thyself,
Eccl. 7. 16. [3. 10.]
OUCHT ye to do, Matt. 23. 23. Jam.
OURS, Gen. 36. 20. Num. 32. 33.
Mark 12. 7. inheritance shall be o.
Luke 20. 14. [theirs and o.]
1 Cor. 1. 2. Christ our Lord both
Tit. 2. 13. let o. learn to maintain
OUTCASTS of Israel, Ps. 147. 2. Is.
11. 12. & 16. 5. & 54. 8.
Isa. 16. 2. 4. let mine o. dwell with
37. 15. o. in land of Egypt, Jer. 30. 17.
OUTER, Ezek. 43. 21. & 47. 2. Matt.
8. 12. & 22. 13. & 23. 30.
OUTGOINGS, Josh. 17. 9. Ps. 65. 8.
OUTSIDE, Ezek. 40. 5. Matt. 23. 25.
OUTSTRETCHED arm, Deut. 26. 8.
Jer. 21. 5. & 27. 5.
OUTRAGEOUS, Prov. 27. 4.
OUTWARD, 1 Sam. 16. 7. Rom. 2. 28.
2 Cor. 4. 16. & 10. 1. 1 Pet. 3. 2.
Matt. 23. 28. *outwardly*, Rom. 2. 28.
WE, Rom. 13. 8. Matt. 18. 34. 23.
WL, Job 30. 29. Ps. 102. 6. Isa. 13.
21. & 34. 11. 15. & 43. 30. Mic. 1. 8.
WLN, Deut. 24. 16. Judg. 7. 2.
John 1. 11. his o. received him not
Cor. 6. 19. ye are not your o.
O. 24. let no man seek his o.
Phil. 2. 4. look not on his o. things
1. all seek their o. not of Jesus
X knoweth his owner, Isa. 1. 3. &
11. 7. Prov. 7. 22. & 14. 4. & 15. 17.

OX.—Ps. 144. 14. *oxen*, Is. 23. 13. Mt.
22. 4. Lk. 14. 19. John 2. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 9.

P.

PACIFY, Esth. 7. 10. Prov. 16. 14.
Ezek. 16. 68. when I am *pacified*,
Prov. 31. 14. gift in secret *pacified*
Eccl. 10. 4. yielding *p. great offences*
PAIN, Isa. 21. 3. & 34. 13. & 63. 7. Jer.
6. 24. Mic. 1. 10. Rev. 21. 4. [the
Pa. 116. 3. *pains* of hell gat hold on
Acts 2. 24. loosed the p. of death
Pa. 55. 4. my heart is sore *pained*,
Isa. 23. 5. Jer. 4. 19. Joel 2. 6.
Rev. 12. 2. travelling in birth and p.
Pa. 73. 16. *poins*, 2 Cor. 11. 27.
PAINTED, 2 Kings 9. 30. Jer. 4. 30.
& 23. 14. Ezek. 23. 40.
PALACE, 1 Chron. 29. 19. Ps. 45. 8.
15. Song 8. 9. Isa. 25. 2. Phil. 1. 13.
PALM tree, Ps. 92. 12. Song 7. 7.
PANT, Amos 2. 7. Ps. 88. 10. & 43. 1.
& 119. 131. Isa. 21. 4.
PARABLE, Ps. 49. 4. & 78. 2. Prov.
26. 7. 9. Ezek. 20. 40. Mic. 2. 4. Matt.
13. 3. Luke 5. 36. & 13. 6. & 21. 20.
PARADISE (Eden), Gen. 2. 15. (heav-
en), Luke 23. 43. 2 Cor. 12. 4. Rev.
PARCHMENTS, 2 Tim. 4. 13. [2. 7.]
PARDON our iniquity, Eccl. 34. 9.
Ex. 23. 21. he will not p. your trans.
Num. 14. 19. p. iniquity of people
1 Sam. 15. 25. p. my sin, 2 Kings 5. 18.
2 Kings 24. 4. which L. would not p.
2 Chron. 30. 18. the good Lord p.
Neh. 9. 17. a God ready to p.
Job 7. 21. why dost not p. my trans.
Pa. 25. 11. for name's sake p. iniqu.
Isa. 55. 7. God will abundantly p.
Jer. 5. 7. how shall I p. thee for this
33. 8. I will p. all their iniquities
50. 20. I will p. them whom I reserve
Isa. 40. 2. cry that her iniquity is
pardoned [thou hast not p.
Lam. 3. 48. we have transgressed,
Mic. 7. 18. G. like thee that *pardons*
PARENTS, Luke 2. 27. & 8. 56. [see
Matt. 10. 21. children rise up against
their p. Mark 13. 12.
Luke 18. 29. no man hath left p.
21. 16. ye shall be betrayed by p.
John 9. 2. . . sin, this man or his p.
Rom. 1. 30. disobey to p. 2 Tim. 5. 2.
3 Cor. 12. 14. children ought not to
lay up for p. but p. for children
1 Tim. 5. 4. learn to requite their p.
PART, it shall be thy, Ex. 29. 26.
Num. 18. 20. thy p. and inheritance
Pa. 5. 9. inward p. is wickedness
51. 6. desire truth in inward p. hid-
den p. make me know
118. 7. Lord taketh my p. with
Lk. 10. 4. hath thee not that good p.
John 8. 3. wash thee not, hast not o.
John 8. 21. neither p. nor lot in this
1 Cor. 13. 9. know in p. and prophesy
10. that which is in p. shall be done
PARTAKER with adulterer, Ps. 60.
Rom. 15. 27. p. of their spiritual [18.
1 Cor. 9. 10. should be p. of his hope
13. wait at altar, p. with altar
1 Cor. 10. 17. p. of that one bread
21. p. of Lord's table (evil spoken of
30. if I by grace be a p. why am I
1 Pet. 5. 1. a p. of the glory revealed
2 John 11. 1. is p. of his evil deeds
Eph. 5. 7. be not *partakers* with
1 Tim. 5. 22. be not p. of other men's
Heb. 3. 14. p. of Christ [sins
6. 4. p. of the Holy Ghost
12. 10. might be p. of his holiness
PARTIAL, Mal. 2. 9. James 2. 4.
1 Tim. 5. 21. *partiality*, Jas. 3. 17.
PASS, Ex. 33. 19. Ezek. 20. 37. Zeph.
2. 2. Zeoh. 3. 4. 2 Pet. 3. 10.
Mark 14. 35. Jesus prayed that the
hour might p. from him

PASS.—Luke 16. 17. easier for heav-
en and earth to p. than one
tittle of law
1 Pet. 1. 17. p. the time of sojourning
John 5. 24. is *passed* from death to
Isa. 43. 2. when thou *passtest* through
the waters I will be with thee
Mic. 7. 18. *passed* by transgression
of the remnant of his heritage
1 Cor. 7. 31. fashion of this world p.
Eph. 2. 19. love of O. which p. know.
Phil. 4. 7. peace of G. p. all under
1 John 2. 17. world p. away & lusts
PASSION, Acts 1. 3. & 14. 15.
PASSOVER, Ex. 12. 11. Deut. 16. 2.
Josh. 5. 11. 2 Chron. 30. 15. & 35. 1.
11. Heb. 11. 23. [flood
1 Cor. 5. 7. Christ our p. is sacri-
fice, Jer. 3. 15. & 17. 16.
Eph. 4. 11. and some p. and teachers
PASTURE, Ps. 74. 1. sheep of thy
pasture, 79. 13. & 95. 7. & 23. 2. &
100. 3. Isa. 30. 23. & 49. 9. Ezek. 34.
14. 18. John 10. 9.
PATH, Num. 22. 24. Job 23. 7.
Ps. 16. 11. wilt shew me p. of life
27. 11. lead me in a plain p. [menta
119. 35. go in p. of thy command-
130. 3. thou compassedst my p.
Pro. 4. 18. p. of just as shining light
26. ponder the p. of thy feet
5. 6. lest thou ponder the p. of life
Isa. 26. 7. thou dost weigh p. of just
Pa. 17. 4. kept me from the *paths*
5. hold up my goings in thy p.
25. 4. shew thy ways; teach me p.
10. all p. of the Lord are mercy
65. 11. all thy p. drop fatness
Prov. 3. 17. all her p. are peace
Isa. 59. 7. destruction are in their p.
8. they have made them crooked p.
Jer. 6. 16. ask for old p. the good
Hos. 2. 6. shall not find her p.
Mt. 3. 3. make p. straight, Isa. 40. 3.
Hab. 12. 13. make straight p. for feet
PATIENCE with me, Mt. 18. 24. 29.
Luke 8. 15. bring forth fruit with p.
21. 19. in your p. possess your souls
Rom. 5. 3. tribulation worketh p.
8. 25. wdo with p. wait for it [hope
15. 4. that we through p. might have
5. G. of grat. you be like minded
2 Cor. 6. 4. as ministers of God, in p.
12. 12. wrought among you in all p.
Col. 1. 11. strengthened unto all p.
1 Thes. 1. 3. p. of hope in our Lord
2 Thes. 1. 4. for your p. and faith
1 Tim. 6. 11. follow after p. meekness
3 Tim. 3. 10. my doctrine, charity, p.
Tit. 2. 2. sound in faith, charity, p.
Heb. 6. 12. thro' p. inherit promises
10. 36. have need of p. that after us
James 1. 3. trying of faith worketh p.
4. let p. have his perfect work
5. 7. long p. for it till he receive
10. prophets for an example of p.
11. ye have heard of the p. of Job
2 Pet. 1. 6. to temperance p. to p.
Rev. 1. 9. brother in the p. of Jesus
2. 2. I know thy p. 19. hast p. 3.
13. 10. here is p. of saints, 14. 12.
Eccl. 7. 8. the *patient* in spirit better
than the proud [doing
Rom. 2. 7. by p. continuance in well
12. 13. p. in tribulation, instant in
1 Thes. 5. 14. be p. towards all men
2 Thes. 3. 5. p. waiting for Christ
1 Tim. 3. 3. not greedy of lucre but p.
2 Tim. 2. 24. gentle, apt to teach, p.
James 5. 7. p. unto coming of Lord
8. be ye also p. establish your
Ps. 37. 7. wait *patiently* for L. 40. 1.
Heb. 6. 15. after he had p. endured
1 Pet. 2. 20. ye be buffeted, take it p.
PATRIARCH, Acts 2. 29. & 7. 8. Heb.
PATRIIMONY, his, Deut. 18. 8. [7. 4.
PATTERN, 1 Tim. 1. 16. Tit. 2. 7.
Ezek. 43. 10. Heb. 8. 5. & 9. 23.

IL GRIMS, Heb. 11. 18. 1 P. 2. 11. Ge. 47. 9. *pilgrimage*, Ex. 6. 4. Ps. 119. 34. **ILLAR** of salt, Gen. 19. 26.
EX 13. 21. by day in p. of cloud; by night in p. of fire, Num. 12. 5. & 14. 14. Deut. 31. 13. Neh. 9. 12. Ps. 99. 7.
ISA 19. 19. p. at the border thereof Jer. 1. 18. I made thee an iron p.
 1 Tim. 3. 15. p. and ground of truth Rev. 3. 12. in temple make him a p.
 Job 9. 6. *pillars* thereof tremble 26. 11. the p. of heaven tremble Ps. 75. 3. I bear up the p. of it
 Prov. 9. 1. hath hewn out her seven p.
 Song 3. 6. p. of smoke 5. 13. his legs are as p. of marble 5. 15. made the p. thereof of silver Rev. 10. 1. wilderness like p. of fire
INE Lev. 26. 39. Ezek. 24. 23. **PE**, Zech. 4. 2. 12. Matt. 11. 17. **IT** Gen. 14. 10. & 37. 20.
EX 21. 33. if a man dig a p. 24. Num. 16. 30. they go down quick to p.
 Job 33. 24. deliver him from the p. Ps. 9. 15. sunk in p. they had made 28. 1. go down to the p. 30. 3. & 84. 4. & 143. 7. Prov. 1. 12. Isa. 38. 18. 40. 2. out of an horrible p.
 55. 23. p. of destruction 119. 85. proud digged a p. for me
 Prov. 22. 14. strange woman a deep p.
 23. 27. strange woman a narrow p.
 29. 10. fall into his own p. Eccl. 10. 8. Isa. 28. 17. from the p. of corruption 51. 1. p. whence ye are digged
 Jer. 14. 33. to p. and found no water Zech. 9. 11. sent prisoners out of p.
 Rev. 9. 1. key of bottomless p. 20. 1. **ITY**, Deut. 7. 16. & 13. 8. & 19. 13. Job 6. 14. p. should be shewed
 19. 21. have p. on me, have p.
 Prov. 19. 17. hath p. on poor, lendeth Isa. 63. 9. in his p. he redeemed
 Ezek. 36. 21. had p. for my holy name Matt. 18. 33. even as I had p. on thee
 Ps. 103. 13. as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord p. them that James 5. 11. *pitiful*, 1 Pet. 3. 8.
LACE, Ex. 3. 5. Deut. 12. 5. 14. Ps. 26. 8. p. where thine honour 32. 7. art my hiding p. 119. 114. 90. 1. hast been our dwelling p.
 Prov. 15. 3. eyes of L. are in every p. Eccl. 2. 20. all go to one p. 6. 6. [18. 4. Isa. 66. 1. where is the p. of my rest, Hos. 5. 15. will go & return to my p. John 6. 37. my word hath no p. in 11. 48. take away both our p. and Rom. 12. 19. avenge not, but give p.
 1 Cor. 4. 11. no certain dwelling p. 11. 20. ye come together in one p.
 Eph. 4. 27. neither give p. to devil 2 Pet. 1. 19. light shineth in a dark p.
 Rev. 12. 6. hath a p. prepared of God Job 7. 10. neither shall *his place* know him any more, 20. 9.
 Ps. 37. 10. diligently consider—and Isa. 26. 21. Lord cometh out of—
 Acts 1. 25. that he might go to—
 Ps. 16. 6. lines fall, in pleas. *places* Isa. 40. 4. rough p. shall be made
 Eph. 1. 3. *heavenly* p. 20. & 2. 6. & 3. 10. 6. 12. *high* p. Hab. 3. 19. Amos 4. 13. Hos. 10. 8. Prov. 8. 2. & 9. 14.
LAGUE, 1 Kings 8. 37, 38. Ps. 80. 23. Hos. 13. 14. *plagues*, Rev. 16. 9. & 18. 4. & 22. 18.
LAIN man, Jacob was a, Gen. 25. 27. Ps. 27. 11. lead me in a p. path
 Prov. 8. 9. words are all p. to him
 Zech. 14. 7. thou shalt become a p.
 John 16. 29. now speakest *plainly* 2 Cor. 3. 12. we use great *plainness*
LAISTER, Lev. 14. 48. Isa. 33. 21. **LAIT**, Matt. 27. 39. 1 Pet. 3. 2.
LANT, Gen. 2. 5. Job 14. 9.
ISA 53. 2. will grow up as a tender p.

PLANT.—Jer. 2. 21. turned into the degenerate p. of a strange Jer. 18. 9. concern a kingdom, to p. 24. 6. p. and not pluck them, 42. 10. Ezek. 34. 29. raise a p. of renown Ps. 128. 3. children like olive plants, 1. 3. a tree *planted* by river [144. 12. 92. 13. p. in the house of the Lord 94. 9. that p. ear, shall he not hear Isa. 40. 24. yes, they shall not be p. Jer. 2. 21. I p. thee a noble vine 17. 8. as a tree p. by the waters Matt. 15. 13. my Father hath not p. 21. 33. p. a vineyard and let it out Rom. 6. 5. we have been p. together 1 Cor. 3. 8. I have p. Apollos watered 9. 7. who *planteth* a vineyard and Isa. 60. 21. my *planting* [certain] not 61. 3. trees, the p. of the Lord
PLAY, Ex. 32. 6. 2 Sam. 2. 14. & 10. 12. Ezek. 33. 33. 1 Cor. 10. 7.
PLEAD for Baal, Judg. 6. 31. Job 13. 19. who will p. with me, 9. 19. 16. 21. might p. for me with God 23. 6. will he p. against me with great Isa. 1. 17. p. for the widow [power 43. 26. let us p. together 66. 16. by fire and sword will Lord p. Jer. 2. 9. I will p. with you 29. 2. wherefore will ye p. with me 12. 1. righteous art thou, Lord, when 25. 31. he will p. with all flesh [1 p. Hos. 2. 2. p. with your mother, p. Joel 3. 2. I will p. for my people
PLEASE, 2 Sam. 7. 29. Job 6. 9. Ps. 69. 31. this also shall p. the Lord Prov. 16. 7. when man's ways p. L. Isa. 55. 11. accomplish that which I p. 56. 4. choose the things that p. me Rom. 8. 8. that in flesh cannot p. G. 15. 1. bear, and not p. ourselves 3. let every one p. his neighbour 1 Cor. 7. 32. how p. the Lord 33. married careth how to p. his wife 10. 39. I p. men, in all things Gal. 1. 10. do I seek to p. men 1 Thee. 4. 1. how to walk, and to p. G. Heb. 11. 6. without faith impos. p. G. Ps. 61. 19. thou be *pleased* with ascri. 115. 3. our God is in heavens, hath done whatsoever he p. 135. 6. Isa. 42. 21. Lord is well p. for his 53. 10. it p. the Lord to bruise him Mic. 6. 7. will the Lord be p. with Matt. 3. 17. beloved Son, in whom I am well p. 17. 5. Rom. 15. 3. Christ p. not himself Col. 1. 19. p. the Father that in him Heb. 11. 5. Enoch p. God 13. 16. with such *acc.* God is well p. Eccl. 7. 26. p. God, shall escape 8. 3. he doeth whatsoever p. him Phil. 4. 18. a sacrifice *well pleasing* Col. 1. 10. worthy of Lord unto all p. 3. 20. obey parents is well p. to 1 Thee. 2. 4. not as p. men, Eph. 4. 6. Col. 3. 22. (men pleasers)
 Heb. 13. 21. working, that is well p. 1 John 3. 22. do things p. in his sight Gen. 2. 9. *pleasant*, 3. 6. Mic. 2. 9. 2 Sam. 1. 23. Saul and Jon. were p. Ps. 16. 6. lines fallen to me in p. 133. 1. how p. for brethren to dwell 147. 1. it is p. praise is comely, 135. 3. Prov. 2. 10. knowledge is p. to soul 5. 19. as a loving hind and p. rose 9. 17. bread eaten in secret is p. Eccl. 11. 7. p. for eyes to behold the Song 1. 16. thou art fair, yes, p. [sum 4. 13. p. fruits, 16. & 7. 13. [lights 7. 6. how p. art thou, O love, for de- Isa. 5. 7. men of Judah, his p. plant Jer. 31. 20. Ephraim, is he a p. child Dan. 8. 9. p. land, Jer. 3. 19. Zec. 7. 14. Prov. 8. 17. ways of *pleasantness* Gen. 18. 13. shall I have *pleasure* 1 Chron. 29. 17. p. in uprightness Ps. 5. 4. not a God that hath p. in 33. 27. hath p. in prosperity of his

PLEASE.—Ps. 51. 18. do good in thy good *pleasures* unto Zion Ps. 102. 16. servants take p. in her 103. 21. ministers that do his p. 111. 2. out of them that have p. 147. 11. Lord taketh p. in them Prov. 21. 17. he that loveth p. shall be Eccl. 5. 4. no p. in fools [poor 12. 1. say, I have no p. in them Isa. 44. 23. shall perform all my p. 58. 10. p. of Lord shall prosper in 58. 13. not finding thy own p. [3. 8. Jer. 23. 25. vessel wh. is no p. Hos. Ezek. 18. 33. no p. in death of, 33. 11. Mal. 1. 10. I have no p. in you, saith the Lord [Father's good p. Luke 12. 32. fear not, it is your 2 Cor. 12. 10. I take p. in infirmities Eph. 1. 5. according to the good p. of Phil. 2. 13. and to do of his good p. 2 Thee. 1. 11. fulfil all good p. of Heb. 10. 38. my soul shall have no p. 12. 10. chastened us after their own p. Rev. 4. 10. for thy p. they are created Ps. 16. 11. at thy right hand are *pleasures* evermore 36. 8. drink of the river of thy p. 2 Tim. 3. 4. lovers of p. more than G. Tit. 3. 3. serving divers lusts and p. Heb. 11. 25. than to enjoy p. of sin
PLEDGE, Ex. 22. 26. Deut. 24. 6. **PLEADES**, Job 9. 9. & 38. 31.
PLENTY, Job 37. 23. Prov. 3. 10. Ps. 56. 5. *plentiful* in mercy, 103. 8. 130. 7. with him is p. redemption Mt. 9. 37. harvest is p., but labourers PLOW, Deut. 22. 10. Prov. 20. 4. Job 4. 8. they that p. iniquity, and Isa. 28. 24. doth plowman p. all day Luke 9. 62. having put his hand to p. Judg. 14. 18. *plowed* with my heifer Ps. 129. 3. plowers p. on my back Jer. 26. 18. Zion shall be p. like a field, Mic. 3. 12.
 Hos. 10. 12. ye have p. wickedness Prov. 21. 4. *plowing* of wicked is sin 1 Cor. 9. 10. *ploweth* should p. in hope Amos 9. 13. *plowman*, Isa. 61. 3. [4. 3. Isa. 2. 4. *plowshares*, Joel 3. 10. Mic. PLUCK out, Ps. 25. 15. & 52. 5. & 74. 11. Amos 4. 11. Zech. 3. 2. Mt. 5. 29. & 18. 9. John 10. 23. Gal. 4. 15. 2 Chr. 7. 20. *pluck up*, Jer. 12. 17. & 18. 7. & 21. 23. 40. Dan. 11. 4. Jude 12. Ezra 9. 3. *pluck off*, Job 29. 17. Isa. 50. 6. Ezek. 33. 34. Mic. 3. 2.
POISON, Deut. 32. 24. 33. Job 6. 4. & 20. 13. Ps. 58. 4. & 140. 3. Rom. 3. 12. James 3. 8.
POLLUTE, Num. 18. 32. Ezek. 7. 21. Mic. 2. 10. Zeph. 3. 1. Mal. 1. 7, 13. Acts 15. 20. *pollutions*, 2 Pet. 2. 20. **PONDER** path of feet, Prov. 4. 26. Luke 2. 19. *pondered* them in heart Prov. 5. 21. *pondereth* all his goings 21. 2. Lord p. the hearts, 34. 12.
POOR may eat, Ex. 23. 11. Ex. 30. 15. the p. shall not give less Lev. 19. 15. not respect person of p. Deut. 15. 4. when there shall be no p. 11. for the p. shall never cease out 1 Sam. 2. 7. Lord maketh p. and 8. raiseth p. out of dust, Ps. 113. 7. Job 5. 16. the p. hath hope 35. 15. deliver p. in affliction [these Ps. 10. 14. p. committeth himself to 68. 10. prepared of goodness for p. 69. 33. the Lord heareth the p. and 72. 2. he shall judge thy p. 4. 13. 138. 15. satisfy her p. with bread 140. 12. L. will maintain right of p. Prov. 13. 7. . . . maketh himself p. 14. 20. p. is hated of his neighbour 14. 31. oppresseth p. reproacheth his Maker, but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the p. [neighbour 19. 4. the p. is separated from his 7. all brethren of the p. do hate him 22. 2. rich and the p. meet together

PRAY.—Col. 1. 9. do not cease to p.
1 Th. 5. 17. p. without ceasing [for you
25. p. for us, 2 Thes. 3. 1. Heb. 13. 18.
1 Tim. 2. 28. that men p. every where
James 5. 3. any afflicted let him p.
16. p. for one another, Eph. 6. 18.
Luke 22. 32. I have *prayed* for thee
14. in agony he p. more earnestly
Acts 10. 2. gave alms and p. to God
29. 36. Paul p. with them all
Jam. 5. 17. Elias *prayed*, it might not rain
Acts 9. 11. behold he *prayeth*
Dan. 9. 20. *praying*, 1 Cor. 11. 4.
1 Thes. 2. 10. night and day p.
1 Jude 20. building up faith, p. in Holy
1 K. 8. 45. hear in heaven their *prayer*
25. respect to p. of servant
35. what p. and supplication
2 Sam. 7. 27. to pray this p. to thee
2 Chr. 30. 27. p. came up to heaven
Neh. 1. 6. mayest hear p. of servant
9. we made our p. to our God
Job 15. 4. restrainest p. before God
Ps. 45. 2. thou that hearest p.
to 102. 17. he will regard the p. of the
destitute, and not despise their p.
109. 4. I give myself to p.
Prov. 15. 8. p. of the upright is his
29. Lord heareth p. of righteous
29. 9. his p. shall be abomin. Ps. 109. 7.
Isa. 26. 18. poured out of p. when
56. 7. an house of p. for all people
Jer. 7. 16. lift up cry, nor p. for them
Lam. 3. 44. our p. should not pass
Dan. 9. 3. by p. and supplication
Matt. 17. 21. goeth not out but by p.
Acts 3. 1. to temple at hour of p.
5. 4. give ourselves continually to p.
12. 5. p. was made without ceasing
16. 13. p. was wont to be made
1 Cor. 7. 5. may give yourselves to p.
2 Cor. 1. 11. helping together by p.
Eph. 6. 18. *praying* always with all p.
Phil. 4. 6. in every thing by p. and
1 Tim. 4. 5. sanctified by word and p.
James 5. 15. p. of faith shall save
16. effectual fervent p. of righteous
1 Pet. 4. 7. watch unto p. Col. 4. 2.
Luke 6. 12. continued in *prayer*, Acts
1. 14. Rom. 12. 12. Col. 4. 2.
Job 16. 17. *my prayer*, Ps. 5. 3. & 6.
9. & 17. 1. & 35. 13. & 66. 20. & 88.
2. Lam. 3. 8. Jonah 2. 7.
Job 23. 27. *thy prayer*, Isa. 37. 4.
Luke 1. 13. Acts 10. 31.
Ps. 72. 20. *prayers* of David ended
Isa. 1. 15. when ye make many p.
Matt. 23. 14. make long p.
Acts 10. 4. thy p. and thine alms are
1 Tim. 2. 1. first of all that p. and
Pet. 3. 7. your p. be not hindered
2. his ears are open to their p.
Rev. 5. 8. whichev. p. of saints, 8. 3.
REACH at Jerusalem, Neh. 6. 7.
Sa. 61. 1. anointed to g. good tidings
Jonah 3. 2. p. to it preaching I bid
Isa. 4. 17. Jesus began to p. and
say repent, for the kingdom, 10. 7.
9. 27. what ye hear in ear, p. on
Mark 1. 4. p. baptism of repentance
Luke 4. 18. p. liberty to captives, 19.
60. go and p. kingdom of God
19. 42. commanded us to p.
5. 21. in every city them that p. him
Lam. 19. 8. word of faith we p.
5. how shall they p. except they
Cor. 1. 23. we p. Christ crucified
5. 11. so we p. and so ye believed
Cor. 4. 5. we p. not ourselves but
11. 1. 15. some p. Christ of envy
11. 23. whom we p. warning
1 Tim. 4. 2. p. the word; be instant
1. 40. 9. I *preach* righteousness
Mark 2. 2. he p. the word unto them
15. he p. that men should repent
5. 20. p. every where, the Lord
Luke 4. 44. p. in synagogues of Gal.
6. 47. remission of sins be p. in his
Acts 8. 5. Philip p. Christ, 40.

PREACH.—Acts 9. 20. Saul *preach-*
ed Christ in synagogues
Acts 13. 38. through this man is p. to
1 Cor. 9. 27. when I have p. to others
15. 1. Gospel in which I p. unto you
2. keep in memory what I p.
12. if Ch. be p. that he rose [not p.
2 Cor. 11. 4. Jesus whom we have
Gal. 1. 23. p. faith he once destroyed
Eph. 2. 17. p. peace to you, which
Col. 1. 23. which was p. to every
1 Tim. 3. 16. God was manifest in
the flesh, p. to the Gentiles
Heb. 4. 2. the word p. did not profit
1 Pet. 3. 19. p. to the spirits in prison
Ecl. 1. 1. *preacher*, 1. 13. & 12. 8, 9.
Rom. 10. 14. how hear without a p.
1 Tim. 2. 7. ordained a p. 2 Tim. 1. 11.
2 Pet. 2. 5. Noah p. of righteousness
At. 10. 36. *preaching* peace, by J. Ch.
11. 19. p. word to none but Jews
1 Cor. 1. 18. p. of cross to them is
21. by foolishness of p. to save them
2. 4. my p. was not with enticing
15. 14. then is our p. vain, and faith
PRECEPTS, Neh. 9. 14. Jer. 35. 15.
Ps. 119. 4. commanded us to keep p.
15. I will meditate in thy p. 78.
27. way of thy p. 40. long after thy p.
45. I seek thy p. 87. I forsook not p.
54. I kept thy p. 63. 60, 100, 154.
94. I sought thy p. 104. through p.
110. I erred not from thy p.
123. I esteem all thy p. to be right
141. I do not forget thy p. 93.
159. I love thy p. 173. chosen thy p.
Isa. 28. 10. p. upon p. p. upon p.
29. 13. fear is taught by p. of men
PRECIOUS things, Deut. 53. 12—16.
1 Sam. 3. 1. word of the Lord was p.
26. 31. my soul was p. in thine eyes
Ps. 49. 6. redemption of soul is p.
72. 14. p. shall their blood be in thy
116. 15. p. in sight of the Lord [right
126. 6. growth forth, bearing p. seed
139. 17. how p. are thy thoughts
Ecl. 7. 1. better than p. ointment
Isa. 13. 12. a man more p. than gold
23. 16. I lay in Zion a p. corner stone
43. 4. since thou wast p. in my sight
Jer. 13. 19. if thou take p. from vile
Lam. 4. 2. p. sons of Zion are [fruit
Jas. 5. 7. husbandman waiteth for p.
1 Pet. 1. 7. trial of your faith more p.
19. redeemed with p. blood of Christ
2. 4. stone chosen of God and p. 6.
7. unto them who believe he is p.
2 Pet. 1. 1. obtained the like p. faith
4. exceeding great and p. promises
PREDESTINATE, Rom. 8. 29, 30.
Eph. 1. 5. *predestinated*, 11.
PRE-EMINENCE, man hath no,
Ecl. 3. 19. Col. 1. 18. 3 John 9.
PREFER, Ps. 137. 6. John 1. 15, 27, 30.
Rom. 12. 10. *preferring*, 1 Tim. 5. 21.
PREMEDITATE not, Mark 13. 11.
PREPARE, Ex. 15. 2. & 16. 5.
1 Sam. 7. 3. p. your hearts to Lord
1 Chron. 29. 18. p. hearts unto thee
2 Chron. 85. 6. p. your brethren
Job 11. 13. if thou p. thy heart and
Ps. 10. 17. thou wilt p. their heart
61. 7. O p. mercy and truth
Prov. 24. 27. p. thy work without
Isa. 40. 3. p. ye the way of the Lord
Amos 4. 12. p. to meet thy God. O
Mic. 3. 5. they p. war against him
Matt. 11. 10. shall p. thy way before
John 14. 2. I go to p. a place for you
2 Chron. 19. 3. hast *prepared* heart
27. 6. p. his ways before the Lord
30. 38. God had p. the people
30. 19. every one that p. heart to God
Ezra 7. 10. Kara had p. his heart to
Neh. 8. 10. for whom nothing is p.
Ps. 25. 5. thou hast p. a table before
65. 9. thou p. them corn
68. 10. p. of thy goodness for the poor
147. 8. who p. rain for the earth

PREPARE.—Isa. 64. 4. what God
prepared for, 1 Cor. 2. 9.
Hos. 6. 3. his going forth is p. as the
Hab. 2. 23. given... for whom it is p.
22. 4. I have p. my dinner; my
25. 34. inherit the kingdom p. for you
Luke 1. 17. ready people p. for Lord
12. 47. knew his lord's will, & p. not
Rom. 9. 23. vessels of mercy p. to
2 Tim. 2. 21. p. to every good work
Heb. 10. 5. a body hast thou p. me
11. 7. p. ask to save his house, 1 Pet.
16. God hath p. for them a city [3. 29.
Re. 12. 6. to wilderness, a place p. of G.
21. 2. new Jerusalem p. as a bride
Prov. 16. 1. *preparations* of heart
Mark 15. 42. it was the p. the day
Eph. 6. 15. shod with p. of Gospel
PRESBYTERY, 1 Tim. 4. 14.
PRESENT help in trouble, Ps. 48. 1.
Acts 14. 33. all here p. before God
Rom. 7. 18. to will is p. 21. evil is p.
8. 38. nor things p. nor, 1 Cor. 3. 22.
1 Cor. 5. 3. absent in body, p. in spirit
2 Cor. 5. 8. to be p. with the Lord
5. 9. whether p. or absent, we may
Gal. 1. 4. deliver us from this p. world
2 Tim. 4. 10. having loved p. world
Heb. 13. 11. chosen, for p. not joyous
2 Pet. 1. 12. established in p. truth
Ro. 12. 1. p. your bodies a living sac.
2 Cor. 11. 2. p. you as a chaste virgin
Col. 1. 25. to p. you holy
23. p. every man perfect in Christ
Jude 24. 2. p. you faultless before the
Gen. 3. 8. hide from *presence* of Lord
4. 16. Cain went from p. of Lord, Job
1. 12. & 2. 7. Ps. 114. 7. Jer. 4. 23.
Jonah 1. 3. 10. Zeph. 1. 7. Jude 24.
Job 23. 15. I am troubled at his p.
Ps. 16. 11. in thy p. is fulness of joy
51. 20. hide them in secret of thy p.
51. 11. cast me not away from p.
100. 2. come before his p. with singing
114. 7. tremble, earth, at p. of Lord
130. 7. wretched shall I flee from p.
140. 13. upright shall dwell in thy p.
Isa. 63. 9. angel of his p. saved them
Jer. 5. 22. will ye not tremble at my p.
Luke 15. 26. eaten and drunken in p.
Acts 8. 19. blotted out from p. of L.
1 Cor. 1. 29. no flesh glory in p.
2 Cor. 1. 1. in p. am I base, 10.
2 Thes. 1. 9. punished from p. of L.
Re. 14. 10. p. of holy angels & Lamb
PRESERVE, Gen. 45. 7. Ps. 12. 7.
Ps. 16. 1. I p. me, O God, for I trust
25. 21. let integrity and truth p. me
32. 7. thou shalt p. me from trouble
41. 2. Lord will p. and keep him alive
61. 7. mercy and truth may p. him
64. 1. p. life from fear of enemies
79. 11. p. those appointed to die
86. 2. p. my soul, for I am holy
121. 7. Lord shall p. thee from evil
140. 1. p. me from the violent man
Prov. 2. 11. discretion shall p. thee
Luke 17. 38. will lose his life, p. it
2 Tim. 4. 18. p. to heavenly kingdom
Josh. 24. 17. *preserved* us in the way
2 Sam. 8. 6. the Lord p. David
Job 10. 12. thy visitation p. my spirit
1 Thes. 5. 23. soul and body be p.
Jude 1. p. in Christ Jesus, and called
Ps. 36. 5. Lord thou *preserve* man
97. 10. he *preserveth* the souls of his
116. 6. Lord p. the simple [saints
145. 20. Lord p. all that love him
146. 9. Lord p. the stranger
Prov. 2. 8. he p. way of his saints
Job 7. 20. O thou *Preserver* of men
PRESS, Gen. 40. 11. Judg. 16. 16.
Phil. 3. 14. I p. towards the mark for
Ps. 38. 2. thy hand *presseth* me sore
Luke 16. 16. ... every man p. into
Amos 2. 13. *pressed* as a cart is p.
Luke 6. 38. good measure, p. down
Acts 18. 5. Paul was p. in spirit
2 Cor. 1. 8. were p. out of measure

PROPHECY.—Jer. 23. 21. I have not spoken to them, yet they p.
Matt. 7. 22. we have p. in thy name
 11. 12. the prophets p. until John
 John 11. 51. p. that Jesus should die
 1 Pet. 1. 10. prophets p. of the grace
 Jude 14. Knoch also p. of these
 Ezra 6. 14. *prophecy*, 1 Cor. 11. 4.
 & 14. 6. 22. 1 Thes. 5. 20. [shall] pray
PROPHET. Gen. 20. 7. he is a p. and
 Ex. 7. 1. and Aaron shall be thy p.
 Deut. 18. 15. raise up unto thee a p.
 18. raise them up a p. from among
 2 Kings 5. 13. if the p. had bid thee
 Ps. 74. 9. there is no more any p.
 Eze. 33. 33. p. hath been among them
 Hos. 9. 7. p. is a fool, spiritual man
 12. 13. by a p. was he preserved
 Amos 7. 14. no p. neither a p.'s son
Matt. 10. 41. he that receiveth a p.
 in the name of a p. shall receive a
 11. 9. see a p. and more than a p.
 13. 57. a p. is not without honour
 Luke 7. 28. there is not a greater p.
 13. 33. a p. perish out of Jerusalem
 24. 19. p. mighty in deed and word
 Jhn. 7. 40. this is the p. 1. 21. & 6. 14.
 22. out of Galilee ariseth no p.
 Acts 2. 23. a p. shall the Lord raise
 23. will not hear p. shall be destroyed
 Tit. 1. 12. a p. of their own, said
 2 Pt. 2. 16. as forbad madness of p.
 Num. 11. 29. all L.'s people *prophets*
 1 Sa. 10. 12. is Saul among the p. 19.
 Ps. 103. 15. do my p. no harm [34]
 Jer. 5. 13. the p. shall become wind
 23. 26. are p. of the deceit of their
 Lam. 2. 14. p. have seen vain things
 Hos. 6. 5. I hewed them by the p.
 Mic. 3. 11. p. divine for money
 Zeph. 3. 4. her p. are treacherous
 Zech. 1. 5. p. do they live for ever
Matt. 5. 17. not come to destroy the
 7. 12. this is the law and the p. [p.
 13. 17. many p. have desired
 22. 40. on these hang the law and p.
 23. 34. I send you p. and wise men
 Luke 1. 70. spake by mouth of holy
 p. Acts 3. 18. 2 Pet. 1. 20, 21.
 6. 23. so did their fathers to p.
 16. 29. they have Moses and the p.
 31. if they hear not Moses and p.
 24. 25. to believe all that p. 27. 44.
 John 8. 52. Abraham is dead, and p.
 Acts 3. 23. ye are children of the p.
 10. 43. to him give all the p. witness
 13. 27. knew not voices of the p.
 26. 27. believest thou the p.
 22. things which the p. and Moses
 Rom. 1. 2. which he had promised
 afore by his p. in Holy Scriptures
 3. 21. witnessed by the law and p.
 1 Cor. 12. 23. secondarily p. 29.
 14. 32. spirit of p. subject to p.
 Eph. 2. 20. are built upon the foundation
 of the apostles and p.
 4. 11. some apostles and some p.
 1 Thes. 2. 13. who killed their own p.
 Heb. 1. 1. God spake to fathers by p.
 James 5. 10. take p. for example
 1 Pet. 1. 10. of salvation p. enquire
 Ro. 13. 29. rejoice ye apostles and p.
 22. 6. Lord God of holy p. sent his
 p. and of thy brethren the p.
PROPHITATION. Rom. 3. 25. 1 John
 2. 2. & 4. 19.
PROPORTION of faith. Rom. 12. 6.
PROSELYTE. Matt. 23. 15. Acts 2.
 10. & 6. 3. & 13. 43.
PROSPER. Gen. 24. 40. Neh. 1. 11.
 Gen. 39. 3. Lord made all to p. 23.
 Deut. 29. 9. p. in all ye do, Josh. 1. 7.
 2 Chr. 20. 20. believe pro. so sh. ye p.
 Job 12. 6. tabernacles of robbers p.
 Ps. 1. 3. whatsoever he doeth shall p.
 132. 6. they shall p. that love thee
 Pro. 23. 13. covereth sins, shall not p.
 Isa. 53. 10. pleasure of Lord shall p.
 54. 17. no weapon aga. thee shall p.

PROSPER.—Isa. 55. 11. shall p. in
 the thing whereto [of wicked p.
 Jer. 12. 1. whosoever doth the way
 23. 5. a King shall reign and p.
 1 Cor. 16. 2. God hath prospered him
 3 John 2. p. as thy soul prospereth
 Job 38. 11. spend days in prosperity
 1 Kings 10. 7. thy wisdom and p.
 Ps. 30. 6. in my p. I shall never
 73. 3. when I saw p. of the wicked
 118. 25. save now, O Lord, and p.
 122. 7. p. be in thy palaces, 35. 27.
 Prov. 1. 32. p. of fools shall destroy
 Eccl. 7. 14. in day of p. be joyful
 Jer. 22. 21. I spake to thee in thy p.
 Gen. 24. 21. journey prosperous,
 Josh. 1. 8. Ps. 45. 4. Rom. 8. 10.
PROTEST. Jer. 43. 2. 1 Sam. 5. 9.
 Jer. 17. 7. Zech. 3. 6. 1 Cor. 15. 31.
PROUD. Job 9. 15. & 23. 12. & 38. 11.
 & 40. 11, 12. Ps. 13. 3.
 Ps. 40. 4. respecteth not the p. nor
 101. 5. a p. heart I will not suffer
 138. 6. p. he knoweth afar off
 Prov. 6. 17. p. look and lying tongue
 21. high look and p. heart, 28. 25.
 Eccl. 7. 8. patient is better than p.
 Mal. 3. 15. we call the p. happy
 Luke 1. 51. the p. in imagination
 1 Tim. 6. 4. is p. knowing nothing
 James 4. 6. God resisteth p. 1 Pet. 5. 5.
 Ex. 18. 11. wherein dealt proudly
 1 Sam. 2. 3. no more so exceeding p.
 Neh. 9. 10. knowest they dealt p. 16.
 Ps. 17. 10. they spake p. 31. 18.
 Isa. 3. 5. child behave p. aga. ancient
PROVE them, Ex. 16. 4. Deut. 8. 16.
 Ex. 29. 30. God is come up to p. you
 Deut. 13. 3. the Lord p. you, 8. 2, 16.
 32. 8. Holy One thou didst p. at
 1 Kings 10. 1. she came to p. him
 Job 9. 30. mouth shall p. me perverse
 Ps. 26. 2. examine me, O Lord, p.
 Mal. 3. 10. p. me now herewith
 Rom. 12. 2. p. what is will of God
 2 Cor. 8. 8. to p. the sincerity of love
 13. 5. p. your own selves, know
 Gal. 6. 4. let every man p. his work
 1 Thes. 5. 21. p. all things; hold fast
 Ps. 17. 3. thou hast proved my heart
 66. 10. thou, O God, hast p. us as
 95. 9. p. me, and saw, Heb. 3. 9.
Acts 9. 22. *proving*, Eph. 5. 10.
PROVERB and a by-word, Dt. 23. 37.
 1 Kings 9. 7. Jer. 24. 9. Ezek. 14. 8.
 Ps. 60. 11. I became a p. to them
 Eccl. 12. 9. he set in order many p. 1
 K. 4. 32. Prov. 1. 1. & 10. 1. & 25. 1.
 Isa. 14. 4. thou shalt take up this p.
 against, Luke 4. 23.
 John 16. 25. spoken in p. 29. no p.
 2 Pet. 2. 22. according to true p.
PROVIDE. Ex. 18. 21. Acts 23. 24.
 Gen. 22. 8. G. will p. himself a lamb
 30. 30. when shall I p. for my own
 Ps. 78. 20. can he p. flesh for people
 Matt. 10. 9. p. neither gold nor silver
 Luke 12. 33. p. things which wax not
 Rom. 12. 17. p. things honest in sight
 Job 38. 41. provideth raven his food
 Prov. 6. 8. p. her meat in summer
 1 Tim. 5. 8. if any p. not for his own
 Ps. 132. 15. *provision*, Rom. 13. 14.
PROVOKE him not, Ex. 23. 21.
 Num. 14. 11. how long will ye p. me
 Deut. 31. 20. p. me, and break my
 Job 12. 6. that p. God are secure
 Ps. 78. 40. how oft did they p. him
 Isa. 3. 8. to p. the eyes of his glory
 65. 3. a people that p. me to anger
 Jer. 7. 19. do they p. me to anger,
 do they not p. themselves to
 44. 8. ye p. me to wrath with your
 Luke 11. 55. to p. him to speak of
 Rom. 10. 19. p. to jealousy, 11. 11, 14.
 1 Cor. 10. 22. do we p. L. to jealousy
 Eph. 6. 4. fathers p. not children
 Heb. 3. 16. when they heard did p.
 10. 24. to p. unto love and good

PROVOKE.—Num. 16. 30. these
 men have provoked the Lord
 Num. 14. 23. neither any which p. me
 Deut. 9. 8. ye p. Lord to wrath, 22.
 1 Sam. 1. 6. adversary p. her sore
 1 Kings 14. 22. p. him to jealousy
 2 Kings 23. 26. because Manasseh p.
 1 Chron. 31. 1. Satan p. David
 Ezra 5. 12. our fathers had p. God to
 Ps. 78. 56. and p. the Most High
 106. 7. p. him at the Red sea
 33. because they p. his Spirit
 43. they p. him with their counsel
 Zech. 8. 14. when your fathers p. me
 1 Cor. 13. 5. not easily p. thinketh
 2 Cor. 9. 2. your zeal hath p. many
 Deut. 32. 18. *provoking*, 1 Kings 14.
 15. & 16. 7. Ps. 78. 17. Gal. 5. 26.
PRUDENT in matters, 1 Sam. 16. 18.
 Prov. 12. 16. a p. man covereth shame
 23. p. man concealeth knowledge
 13. 16. p. man doleth with knowl.
 14. 8. wisdom of p. is to understand
 15. the p. man looketh well to his
 18. p. are crowned with knowledge
 15. 5. he that regardeth reproof is p.
 16. 21. wise in heart shall be called p.
 15. 15. heart of p. getteth knowledge
 19. 14. a p. wife is from the Lord [13]
 22. 3. a p. man foreseeeth the evil, 37.
 Isa. 5. 21. woe to them that are p. in
 Jer. 49. 7. is counsel perished from p.
 Hos. 14. 9. who is p. and he shall
 Amos 5. 13. p. shall keep silence in
 Matt. 11. 25. hid from wise and p.
 1 Cor. 1. 19. I will bring to nothing
 the understanding of the p.
 Isa. 53. 13. my ser. sh. deal *prudently*
 2 Chron. 2. 12. ended with *prudences*
 and unders. Prov. 8. 12. Eph. 1. 8.
PSALM. 1 Chron. 16. 7. Ps. 81. 2.
 & 98. 5. Acts 13. 33. 1 Cor. 14. 26.
 1 Chron. 16. 9. sing *psalms* to him, Ps.
 Ps. 95. 2. joyful noise with p. [105. 2]
 Eph. 5. 19. speak to yourselves in p.
 Col. 3. 16. admon. one another in p.
 James 5. 13. merry, let him sing p.
PUBLICAN. Matt. 18. 17. Lk. 18. 13.
 Matt. 5. 46. even the p. the same, 47.
 11. 19. a friend of p. and sinners
 21. 31. p. go into kingdom of God
 32. p. and harlots believed him
 Luke 3. 12. came also *publicans* to be
 7. 29. the p. justified God [baptised]
PUBLISH name of Lord, Deut. 32. 3.
 2 Sam. 1. 20. p. it not in the streets
 Ps. 26. 7. p. with voice of thanksgiv.
 Isa. 52. 7. feet of him that *publisheth*
 peace, that p. salvation
 Jer. 4. 15. a voice p. affliction [i.e. *hast*
 Mk. 13. 10. Gospel must first be *pub-*
 lished. 13. 49. word of the Lord was p.
PUFFED up, 1 Cor. 4. 6, 19. & 5. 2.
 & 8. 1. & 13. 4. Col. 2. 18.
PULL out, Ps. 81. & Jer. 12. 3. Matt.
 7. 4. Luke 14. 5. Jude 22.
 Isa. 22. 19. *pull down*, Jer. 1. 10. &
 18. 7. & 24. 6. & 42. 10. Luke 12. 18.
 2 Cor. 10. 4.
 Lam. 3. 11. *pull in pieces*, Acts 23. 19.
 Ezek. 17. 9. *pull up*, Amos 9. 15.
 Zech. 7. 11. *pullled away* shoulder
PULPIT of wood, Neh. 8. 4.
PUNISH, seven times, Lev. 25. 18, 34.
 Pro. 17. 26. to p. the just is not good
 Isa. 10. 12. p. fruit of the stout heart
 13. 11. I will p. the world for their
 Jer. 9. 25. p. all circumcised with
 Hos. 4. 14. I will not p. daughters
 12. 2. will p. Jacob according to
 Ezra 9. 13. p. us less than we deserve
 2 Thes. 1. 9. be p. with destruction
 2 Pet. 2. 9. reserve unjust to be p.
 Gen. 4. 13. my *punishment* is greater
 Lev. 26. 41. accept p. of their iniquity
 Job 31. 3. a strange p. to workers
 Lam. 3. 39. complain for p. of sins
 Amos 3. 3. not turn away the p. 13.
 Matt. 25. 46. go into everlasting p.

PUNISH.—2 Cor. 2. 6. sufficient to such is this punishment
 Heb. 10. 29. of how much sorer p.
 1 Pet. 2. 14. sent by him, for the p. of
 PURCHASED, Pa. 74. 2. Acts 8. 20.
 & 29. 23. Eph. 1. 14. 1 Tim. 3. 13.
PURE. Ex. 27. 20. & 29. 23, 24.
 2 Sam. 22. 27. with the p. thou wilt
 shew thyself p. Pa. 18. 26.
 Job 4. 17. can man be more p. than
 25. 5. stars are not p. in his sight
 Ps. 12. 6. words of the Lord are p.
 19. 8. command. of L. is p. 119. 140.
 24. 4. clean hands and a p. heart
 Prov. 15. 26. words of p. are pleasant
 20. 9. who say I am p. from my sin
 30. 5. every word of G. is p. Pa. 119. 140.
 30. 12. generation p. in own eyes
 Zeph. 3. 9. turn to people's language
 Acts 20. 26. I am p. from blood of all
 Rom. 14. 30. all things indeed are p.
 Phil. 4. 8. whatsoever things are p.
 1 Tim. 8. 9. faith in a p. conscience
 5. 22. keep thyself p.
 Tit. 1. 15. to the p. all things are p.
 Heb. 10. 32. washed with p. water
 James 1. 27. p. religion and undefiled
 3. 17. wisdom from above is first p.
 2 Pet. 2. 1. stir up your p. minds
 Isa. 1. 25. pervert purge away dross
 Job 22. 30. by garments, 2 Cor. 6. 6.
 1 Tim. 4. 12. purity, 5. 2.
 Hab. 1. 13. of purer eyes than to
 PURGE me with hyssop, Ps. 51. 7.
 Ps. 63. 2. transgressions, thou shalt p.
 79. 9. p. away our sins for thy name's
 Mal. 3. 3. purify and p. them as gold
 Matt. 3. 13. thoroughly p. his floor
 1 Cor. 5. 7. p. the old leaven
 2 Tim. 2. 21. if a man p. himself
 Heb. 9. 14. p. your consciences from
 Prov. 16. 6. by mercy inq. is purged
 Isa. 6. 7. iniquity is taken, and sin p.
 27. 9. shall the iniquity of Jacob be p.
 Ezek. 24. 12. because I p. thee, and
 thou wast not p. thou shalt
 Heb. 1. 3. had by himself p. our sins
 2 Pet. 1. 9. he was p. from old sins
 John 15. 2. he purgeth that it may
PURIFY sons of Levi, Mal. 3. 3.
 James 4. 8. p. your hearts, ye double
 Ps. 12. 6. silver purified seven times
 Dan. 12. 10. many shall be p.
 1 Pet. 1. 22. p. your souls in obeying
 Mal. 3. 5. sit as a purifier of silver
 1 John 3. 3. purifieth himself as he
 Acts 15. 9. purifying their hearts by
 Tit. 2. 14. p. to himself a peculiar
 Heb. 9. 13. sanctifieth to p. of flesh
PURPOSE. Jer. 6. 20. & 49. 30.
 Job 33. 17. withdraw man from his p.
 Prov. 20. 18. every p. is established
 Eccl. 3. 17. a time to every p. 8. 6.
 Isa. 14. 26. the p. that is purposed
 Jer. 51. 29. p. of L. shall be perform.
 Acts 11. 23. with p. of heart cleave
 Rom. 8. 28. called according to his p.
 Eph. 1. 11. according to p. of him
 9. mystery which he p. in himself
 3. 11. the eternal p. in Christ
 2 Tim. 1. 9. according to his own p.
 1 John 8. 3. for this p. the Son of G.
PURSE. Prov. 1. 14. Matt. 10. 9.
PURSUE. Gen. 33. 5. Deut. 28. 22.
 Ex. 15. 9. the enemy said, I will p.
 Job 13. 25. wilt thou p. dry stubble
 Ps. 34. 14. seek peace and p. it
 Prov. 11. 10. that pursueth evil, p. it
 35. 1. wicked flee when none p.
PUT. Gen. 2. 8. & 3. 15, 22.
 Neh. 2. 12. what God p. in my heart.
 7. 5. Ezra 7. 27. Rev. 17. 17. I work
 3. 5. nobles p. not their necks to
 Job 4. 18. he p. no trust in servants
 28. 26. hath p. wisdom in inward
 Ps. 4. 7. hast p. gladness in heart
 8. 6. p. all things under his feet
 9. 20. p. them in fear, that they may
 Eccl. 10. 10. p. to more strength

PUT.—Song 5. 3. p. off my coat,
 how shall I p. it on
 Isa. 6. 20. was to them that p. dark-
 ness for light, p. bitter for
 42. 1. I have p. my Spirit upon him
 43. 26. p. me in remembrance
 53. 10. Lord hath p. him to grief
 62. 11. who p. his Holy Spirit in
 Jer. 31. 23. p. law in inward parts
 33. 44. I will p. my fear in hearts
 Ezek. 11. 19. p. a new spirit within
 22. 28. they have p. no difference
 36. 27. I will p. my Spirit in you, 38.
 Mic. 7. 5. p. not confidence in guide
 Mark 2. 15. p. it under a bushel
 6. 16. let no man p. asunder
 Luke 1. 32. p. down mighty from
 Acts 1. 7. Father p. in his own power
 13. 46. seeing you p. the Gospel from
 13. 9. p. no difference between us
 Eph. 4. 22. p. off old man, Col. 2. 2.
 2 Pet. 1. 14. p. off this tabernacle
 Ge. 23. 26. G. give raiment to put on
 Job 29. 14. I—righteousness and it
 is 51. 9. awake, —strength, arm of L.
 59. 17. for be—righteousness as a
 breastplate, —garments of
 Mark 6. 25. nor for body what ye—
 Rom. 13. 12—armour of light
 14—Lord Jesus Christ. —(Christ
 Gal. 3. 27. baptized into Christ have
 Eph. 4. 24—the new man, Col. 3. 10.
 6. 11—whole armour of God
 Col. 3. 12—bowels of mercies
 14. above all things—charity
 1 Chron. 5. 20. put trust in, Ps. 4. 5.
 & 7. 1. & 9. 10. & 56. 4. & 146. 3. Pro.
 29. 25. & 29. 25. Isa. 57. 13. Jer. 29.
 18. Heb. 2. 13. (in month
 Num. 22. 38. word that God putteth
 Job 15. 15. he p. no trust in saints
 Ps. 15. 5. that p. not out money
 73. 7. God p. down one, and setteth
 Song 2. 13. p. forth green figs
 Lam. 3. 29. he p. his mouth in dust
 Mic. 3. 5. p. not into their mouths
 Mal. 2. 16. he hateth putting away
 Eph. 4. 25. p. away lying, speak
 Col. 2. 11. in p. off the body of sins
 1 Thes. 5. 8. p. on breastplate of faith
 2 Tim. 1. 6. by p. on my hands
 1 Pt. 3. 3. wearing of gold or p. on of
 21. not p. away of the filth of the

Q.

QUAILS. Ex. 16. 13. Num. 11. 31.
QUAKE. Ex. 19. 18. Matt. 27. 51.
QUAKE. 12. 18. quaking, Dan. 10. 7.
QUARREL. Lev. 25. 30. Col. 3. 13.
QUEEN. 1 K. 10. 1. & 15. 18. Ps. 45. 9.
 Song 6. 8. Jer. 44. 17. 24. Rev. 18. 7.
 Matt. 12. 43. q. of the south rise in
 Isa. 49. 23. q. their nursing mothers
QUENCH my coal, 2 Sam. 14. 7.
 2 Sam. 21. 17. that thou q. not light
 Song 8. 7. waters cannot q. love
 Isa. 43. 8. smoking flax he will not q.
 Eccl. 6. 16. to q. fiery darts of devil
 1 Thes. 5. 19. q. not the Spirit
 Mark 9. 43. fire that never shall be
 quenched, 44. 46. 48.
QUESTION. Mk. 12. 34. 1 Cor. 10. 25.
 1 Kings 10. 1. questions, Luke 2. 46.
 1 Tim. 1. 4. & 4. 2 Tim. 2. 23.
QUICK. Num. 16. 30. Ps. 53. 15.
 Ps. 124. 8. had swallowed us up q.
 Isa. 11. 3. of q. understanding in fear
 2 Tim. 4. 1. who shall judge q. and
 Ps. 71. 39. quicken me again and
 80. 18. q. us... call on thy name
 119. 25. q. me according to thy word
 27. q. thou me in thy way
 40. q. me in thy righteousness
 83. q. me after thy loving-kindness
 149. q. me according to judgment
 Rom. 8. 11. q. your mortal bodies

QUICK.—Eph. 2. 5. quicken us with
 Christ, Col. 2. 13.
 Ps. 119. 50. thy word hath quickened
 Eph. 2. 1. you he q. who were dead
 1 Pet. 3. 18. but q. by the Spirit
 John 5. 21. Son quickeneth whom he
 6. 63. it is the Spirit that q. (wilt
 1 Cor. 15. 45. last Adam was made
 a quickening spirit
QUICKLY. Ex. 22. 8. Deut. 11. 17.
 Eccl. 4. 12. threefold cord not q. break
 Matt. 5. 25. agree with adversary q.
 Re. 8. 11. behold I come q. 22. 7. 12. 20.
QUIT T. Judg. 10. 27. Job 3. 13. 38.
 Eccl. 9. 17. words of wise heard in q.
 Is. 7. 4. take heed and be q. fear not
 23. 20. see Jerusalem, a q. habitation
 1 Thes. 4. 11. study to be q. and to
 1 Tim. 2. 2. lead a q. and peaceable
 1 Pet. 3. 4. ornament of a q. spirit
 1 Chron. 22. 9. quicken, Job 28. 28.
 Job 24. 50. when he giveth q. who
 Pro. 17. 1. better is dry morsel and q.
 Eccl. 4. 4. better is a handful with q.
 Isa. 59. 15. in q. shall be strength
 27. effect of righteousness, shall be q.
 2 Thes. 3. 12. exhort with a q. spirit
QUIT you like men, 1 Sa. 4. 8. 10. 10.
QUIVER full of them, Ps. 127. 5. [12].
 Isa. 49. 2. in his q. hath he hid me
 Jer. 5. 16. q. is an open sepulchre

R.

RABBI. Matt. 23. 7. 8. John 20. 20.
RACE. Ps. 19. 8. Eccl. 9. 11. 1 Cor.
 9. 24. Heb. 12. 1.
RAGE. 2 Kings 5. 12. 2 Chron. 16. 2.
 2 Chron. 26. 9. ye have slain them in
 Ps. 2. 1. why do the heathen r. (ar.
 Prov. 6. 24. jealousy is r. of a man
 29. 9. whether he r. or laugh is no
 Ps. 46. 6. the heathen rage
 Prov. 14. 16. the fool rage
 Ps. 89. 9. ruleth the raging of sea
 Prov. 26. 1. mocker, strong drink r.
 Jude 13. r. waves of sea, flaming
RAGS. Prov. 23. 21. Isa. 64. 6.
RAILER. or drunkard, 1 Cor. 5. 11.
 1 Tim. 6. 4. railing, 1 Pet. 2. 9.
 5 Pet. 2. 11. r. accusation, Jude 1.
RAIMENT to put on, Gen. 35. 23.
 Ex. 21. 10. food and r. not diminished
 Dt. 8. 4. thy r. waxed not old upon
 24. 17. not take widow's r. to [for
 Zech. 3. 4. clothe thee with rags
 Matt. 6. 25. body more than r. 28.
 11. 8. man clothed in soft r.
 17. 2. his r. was white as the light
 1 Tim. 6. 8. having food and r. let
 Re. 3. 5. clothed in whiter, 18. 2. 4.
RAIN in due season, Lev. 26. 4.
 Deut. 11. 14. & 28. 12.
 Deut. 32. 2. my doctrine drop as r.
 2 Sam. 23. 4. clear shining after r.
 1 Kings 8. 35. p. become signed
 2 Chron. 7. 13. that there be no r.
 Job 5. 10. who giveth r. on the earth
 28. 26. he made a decree for the r.
 38. 23. hath the r. a father
 Ps. 68. 9. didst send a plentiful r.
 72. 6. he shall come down like r.
 147. 8. who prepareth r. for earth
 Prov. 16. 15. his favour like latter r.
 Eccl. 12. 2. no clouds return after r.
 Song 2. 11. winter is past, r. is over
 Isa. 4. 6. covert from storm and r.
 5. 6. clouds that they r. no r. upon
 29. 23. shall give the r. of thy seed
 53. 10. as r. cometh down from
 Jer. 5. 24. fear Lord who giveth r.
 14. 22. vanities of Gentiles can r.
 Amos 4. 7. withholden r. from you
 Zech. 10. 1. ask of the Lord r.
 14. 17. upon them shall be no r.
 Matt. 5. 45. sendeth r. on the just
 Heb. 6. 7. earth which drinketh in r.
 James 5. 18. prayed, heaven gave r.

RAIN.—Job 38.26. cause it *r.* on earth Ps. 11. 6. on which he shall *r.* snares Hos. 10. 12. till he *r.* righteousness Pa. 78. 27. he *rained* flesh upon Ezek. 22. 24. land not cleansed nor *r.* Pro. 27.15. contn. drop in *rainy* day
RAISE. Deut. 18. 15, 18. 2 Sam. 12. 11. Isa. 44. 26. *r.* up decayed places 58. 12. *r.* up foundations of many Hos. 6. 2. third day he will *r.* us up Amos 9. 11. I will *r.* up tabernacle of Luke 1. 69. *r.* up a horn of salvation John 6. 40. I will *r.* him at last day Ex. 9. 16. *raised* to shew my power Matt. 11. 5. deaf hear, dead are *r.* Rom. 4. 25. *r.* again for justification 6. 4. as Christ was *r.* by glory, 8. 11. 1 Cor. 6. 14. God hath *r.* up the Lord 2 Cor. 4. 14. he that *r.* up the Lord Jesus, shall *r.* us also by Jesus Eph. 2. 6. hath *r.* us up together 1 Sam. 2. 8. he *raiseth* up the poor Pa. 118. 7. he *r.* up poor out of dust 145. 14. *r.* up those that be bowed
RANSOME of life, Ex. 21. 30. Ex. 30. 12. give every man a *r.* for Job 33. 24. I have found a *r.* 36. 18. great *r.* cannot deliver thee Pa. 49. 7. nor give to God a *r.* for Prov. 6. 35. he will not regard any *r.* 13. 8. *r.* of man's life are his riches 21. 18. wicked a *r.* for righteous Isa. 43. 3. I gave Egypt for thy *r.* Hos. 13. 14. *r.* from power of grave Matt. 20. 28. to give his life a *r.* for 1 Tim. 2. 6. gave himself a *r.* for all Isa. 35.10. *ransomed*, 51. 10. Jer. 31.11.
RASH. Eccl. 5. 2. Isa. 32. 4.
RAVISHED. Prov. 5. 19. Song 4. 9.
REACH. Gen. 11. 4. John 20. 27. Pa. 30. 5. faithful, *reacheth* to clouds Phil. 3. 13. *reaching* forth to those
READ in audience, Ex. 24. 7. Deut. 17. 19. *r.* therein all his life Neh. 13. 1. *r.* in the book of Moses Luke 4. 16. as custom, stood up to *r.* Acts 15. 21. *r.* in synagogues every 2 Cor. 3. 2. known and *r.* of all men 1 Thes. 5. 27. epistle be *r.* Col. 4. 16. Acts 8. 30. unders. what thou *readest* Rev. 1. 3. blessed is he that *readeth* Neh. 8. 8. *reading*, 1 Tim. 4. 13.
READY to pardon, a God, Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 43. 1. tongue is pen of *r.* writer 88. 5. thou *r.* art good, *r.* to forgive Eccl. 5. 1. more *r.* to hear, than Mark 24. 44. be ye also *r.* Luke 12. 40. Mark 14. 38. spirit is *r.* but the flesh Acts 21. 13. not to be bound only 1 Tim. 6. 18. do good, *r.* to distribute 2 Tim. 4. 6. now *r.* to be offered Tit. 3. 1. *r.* to every good work 1 Pet. 5. 2. willingly of a *r.* mind Rev. 3. 2. strengthen things *r.* to die Acts 17. 11. *readiness*, 2 Cor. 10. 6.
REAP the harvest, Lev. 19. 9. Hos. 10. 12. *r.* in mercy Matt. 6. 26. sow not, neither do they *r.* Luke 12. 24. 1 Cor. 9. 11. a great thing if we *r.* Gal. 6. 7. man soweth shall he *r.* 8. soweth to flesh, *r.* corruption, soweth to spirit, *r.* life everlasting 9. shall *r.* if we faint not Hos. 10. 13. ploughed wickedness, ye have *reaped* iniquity Rev. 14. 16. the earth was *r.* 15. Matt. 13. 39. *reapers* are angels, 30. John 4. 38. he that *reapeth* receiveth
REASON. Prov. 26. 16. Dan. 4. 35. Isa. 41. 21. bring forth your strong *r.* 1 Pet. 3. 15. asketh a *r.* of the hope Acts 24. 25. as he *reasoned* of right. Rom. 12. 1. your *reasonable* service
REBEL not against Lord, Num. 14. 9. Josh. 22. 19. [the light] Job 24. 13. of those that *r.* against Isa. 1. 20. if ye refuse and *r.* ye shall Neh. 9. 26. *rebelled* aga. thee, Ps. 5.10.

REBEL.—Isa. 63. 10. *rebelled* and vexed his holy Spirit 1 Sam. 15. 23. *rebellion*, witchcraft Num. 20. 10. hear now, ye *rebels* Ezek. 20. 38. purge out the *r.* from Deut. 9. 7. been *rebellious* aga. L. 24. Ps. 68. 18. gifts for men, for *r.* also Isa. 30. 9. this is a *r.* people, lying 50. 5. I was not *r.* nor turned away 63. 2. spread my hands to a *r.* peo- Jer. 4. 17. hath been *r.* [ple], 1. 23. 5. 23. this people hath a *r.* heart Ezek. 2. 3. 5. *r.* house, 3. 9. 26. & 12. 2. 3. & 17. 12. & 24. 3. & 44. 6.
REBUKE thy neighbour, Lev. 19. 17. 2 K. 19. 3. a day of *r.* & blasphemy Ps. 6. 1. *r.* me not in anger, nor Prov. 11. thou with *r.* dost correct 39. 1. *r.* *r.* a wise man, he will love 17. 1. scorn *r.* heareth not *r.* 27. 5. open *r.* is better than secret Zech. 3. 2. L. said to Satan, L. *r.* thee Matt. 16. 22. Peter began to *r.* him Luke 17. 3. if bro. trespass, *r.* him Phil. 2. 15. sons of God without *r.* 1 Tim. 5. 1. *r.* not an elder, entreat 20. them that sin *r.* before all Tit. 1. 13. *r.* them sharply, that they 2. 15. exhort, and *r.* with authority Heb. 12. 5. no faint, when *rebuked* Prov. 28. 23. he that *rebuketh*, shall Amos 5. 10. hate him that *r.* in gate
RECEIVE good & not evil, Job 2. 10. Job 22. 22. *r.* the law from his mouth Ps. 6. 9. the Lord will *r.* my prayer 49. 15. G. will redeem; he shall *r.* me 73. 24. guide me and afterwards *r.* 75. 2. when I shall *r.* congregation Hos. 14. 2. take away iniquity, *r.* us Matt. 10. 41. *r.* a prophet's reward 18. 5. *r.* little child in my name 19. 11. all men cannot *r.* this saying 21. 22. ask, believing, ye shall *r.* Mark 4. 16. hear the word, and *r.* 11. 24. believe that ye *r.* and ye Luke 16. 9. may *r.* into everlasting John 3. 27. man can *r.* nothing ex- 5. 4. which *r.* honour one of [cept] 16. 24. ask and ye shall *r.* that joy Acts 2. 38. shall *r.* gift of Holy Ghost 7. 59. Lord Jesus *r.* my spirit [of sins] 10. 43. he th. believ. sh. *r.* remission 20. 35. more blessed to give than *r.* 26. 18. may *r.* forgiveness of sins Rom. 14. 1. that is weak in faith *r.* 1 Cor. 8. 8. every man *r.* his reward 2 Cor. 5. 10. may *r.* things done in 6. 1. *r.* not grace of God in vain Gal. 3. 14. *r.* promise of the Spirit 4. 5. might *r.* the adoption of sons Eph. 6. 8. same shall he *r.* of the L. Col. 3. 24. *r.* reward of inheritance James 1. 21. *r.* with meekness the 3. 1. *r.* greater condemnation 1 Pet. 5. 4. shall *r.* a crown of glory 1 John 3. 22. whatever we ask, we *r.* 2 John 8. 12. we *r.* a full reward Job 4. 12. mine ear *rejoiced* a little Pa. 68. 18. thou hast *r.* gifts for men Jer. 2. 30. *r.* no correc. Zeph. 3. 2. Matt. 10. 8. freely ye have *r.* freely Luke 6. 24. have ye your consolation 16. 25. hast *r.* thy good things John 1. 11. own *r.* him not, 12. 16. of his fulness have we all *r.* Acts 8. 17. they *r.* the Holy Ghost 17. 11. *r.* the word with readiness [23. 20. 24. which I *r.* of Lord, 1 Cor. 11. Rom. 5. 11. by whom we *r.* atonement 8. 15. have *r.* the spirit of adoption 14. 3. judge him not, for God *r.* him 15. 7. *r.* one another, as Christ *r.* us 1 Tim. 3. 16. *r.* into glory, Mk. 16. 19. 1 Tim. 4. 3. meats created to be *r.* Heb. 11. 13. not having *r.* promises Jer. 7. 28. nor *receiveth* correction Matt. 7. 8. every one that asketh *r.* 10. 40. he that *r.* you, *r.* me; and he that *r.* me, *r.* him that sent me

RECEIVE.—Matt. 13. 20. hears the word, and anon *receiveth* it John 3. 32. no man *r.* his testimony 12. 48. rejecteth *r.* *r.* not my 1 Cor. 2. 14. natural man *r.* not things Phil. 4. 15. in giving and *receiving* Heb. 12. 28. we *r.* a kingdom whereby 1 Pet. 1. 9. *r.* the end of your faith **RECKONED**, Ps. 40. 5. Isa. 38. 13. Lk. 22. 37. Ro. 4. 4. 9. 10. & 6. 11. & 8. 18. **RECOMPENSE**, Pro. 12. 14. Isa. 33. Deut. 32. 35. to me belongeth *r.* [4. Job 15. 31. vanity shall be his *r.* Job 20. 23. say not thou I will *r.* evil Jer. 25. 14. *r.* their deeds, Hos. 12. 2. Luke 14. 14. they cannot *r.* thee Rom. 12. 17. *r.* to no man evil for evil Isa. 34. 8. it is the year of *r.* for Zion 66. 6. render *r.* to his enemies, 59. 18. Jer. 51. 56. the Lord God of *r.* shall Hos. 9. 7. the days of *r.* are come Luke 14. 12. lest a *r.* be made, 14. Heb. 2. 2. disc. rec. just *r.* of reward 10. 35. confidence hath great *r.* of 11. 26. he had respect unto *r.* of Num. 5. 8. trespass be *recompensed* 2 Sam. 32. 21. according to clean- ness of my hands he hath *r.* me Prov. 11. 31. the righteous shall be *r.* Jer. 18. 20. shall evil be *r.* for good Rom. 11. 35. it shall be *r.* to him **RECONCILE** with blood, Lev. 6. 30. Eph. 2. 16. *r.* both to God into one Col. 1. 20. to *r.* all things to himself 2 Cor. 5. 19. G. in *r.* reconciling wld. Matt. 5. 24. be *reconciled* to brother Rom. 5. 10. when enemies we were *r.* 2 Cor. 5. 18. he hath *r.* us to himself 20. we pray you, be ye *r.* to God. Lev. 8. 15. to make *reconciliation*, 2 Chron. 29. 24. Ezek. 45. 15, 17. Dan. 9. 24. Heb. 2. 17. [of *r.* 2 Cor. 5. 18. given to us ministry 19. committed to us the word of *r.* **RECORD** my name, Ex. 20. 24. Deut. 30. 19. I call heaven and earth to *r.* against, 31. 28. Job 16. 19. my witness and my *r.* John 1. 32. bare *r.* 8. 13. 14. & 12. 17. & 19. 35. Rom. 10. 2. Gal. 4. 15. 2 Cor. 1. 23. I call G. for a *r.* Phil. 1. 8. 1 John 5. 7. three bear *r.* in heaven 11. this is the *r.* God hath given. 10. Rev. 1. 2. bare *r.* of the word of God **RECOVER** strength, Ps. 39. 13. Hos. 2. 9. I will *r.* my wool and flax 2 Tim. 2. 26. may *r.* themselves Jer. 8. 22. is not my people *recovered* Luke 4. 18. *recovering* of sight to **RED.** Ps. 75. 8. Isa. 1. 18. & 27. 2. & 68. 2. Zech. 1. 8. & 6. 2. Rev. 6. 4. & 12. 3. **REDEEM** with stretched out arm. Ex. 6. 6. [to *r.* for a people 2 Sam. 7. 23. Israel whom God went Job 5. 20. in famine he shall *r.* thee Pa. 44. 26. *r.* us for thy mercies' sake 49. 15. G. will *r.* my soul from power 130. 8. *r.* Israel from all iniquities Hos. 13. 14. I will *r.* them from death Tit. 2. 14. might *r.* us from iniquity Gen. 48. 16. angel which *redeemed* me 2 Sam. 4. 9. *r.* my soul out of advers. Ps. 130. 24. *r.* us from enemies, 31. 5. Isa. 1. 27. Zion *r.* with indign. 51. 11. *r.* of the Lord shall return 52. 3. shall be *r.* without money, 9. 63. *r.* in his love and pity he *r.* *r.* Luke 1. 68. visited and *r.* his people 24. 21. who should have *r.* Israel Gal. 3. 13. Ch. hath *r.* us from curse 1 Pet. 1. 18. not to God with corruptible Rev. 5. 9. hast *r.* us to God, by blood 14. these were *r.* from among men Ps. 34. 22. Lord *redeemeth* the soul of his servant [tion, 72. 14. 103. 4. who *r.* thy life from destruct. Eph. 5. 16. *redeeming* time, Col. 4. 5. Job 19. 25. knowing *Redeemer* liveth Ps. 19. 14. my strength and my *R.*

REDEEM.—Ps. 78. 35. the high God was their Redeemer

Prov. 23. 11. their R. is mighty
Isa. 63. 16. our Father and R. 48. 17.
Jer. 50. 34. R. is strong, Isa. 49. 26.
Lev. 25. 24. redemption, Num. 3. 49.
Ps. 49. 8. r. of their soul is precious
111. 9. he sent r. unto his people
130. 7. with him is plenteous r.
Luke 23. 30. looked for r. in Jerusalem
21. 28. your r. draweth nigh
Ro. 3. 24. through r. in Christ Jesus
8. 23. waiting for the r. of our body
1 Cor. 1. 30. Christ made unto us r.
Eph. 1. 7. In . . . have r. Col. 1. 14.
14. until r. of the purchased posses-
4. 30. sealed unto the day of r. [sion
Heb. 9. 12. obtained eternal r. for us
REFINE. Isa. 25. 6. & 48. 10. Zech.
13. 9. Mal. 3. 2. 3.

REFORMATION. Heb. 9. 10.

REFRAIN. Prov. 1. 15. 1 Pet. 3. 10.
Prov. 10. 19. he that refraineth his
lips is wise

REFRESHING. Isa. 28. 12. Acts 3. 19.

REFUGE. Num. 35. 13. Josh. 20. 3.

Dent. 33. 27. eternal God is thy r.

Ps. 9. 9. the Lord also will be a r.

for the oppressed, a r. in time of

trouble, 14. 6. Isa. 4. 6. & 23. 4.

Ps. 46. 1. God is our r. 7. 11. & 62. 8.

57. 1. thy wings make my r.

59. 16. hast been my defence and r.

62. 7. and my r. is in God

71. 7. thou art my strong r. 142. 5.

Isa. 28. 15. we have made lies our r.

Jer. 16. 19. Lord my strength, my r.

Heb. 6. 18. tied for r. to lay hold on

REFUSE. Lam. 3. 45. Amos 8. 6.

1 Tim. 4. 7. r. profane and old wives'

Neh. 9. 17. refused to obey, neither

Ps. 77. 2. my soul r. to be comforted

118. 23. the stone which builders r.

Prov. 1. 24. I have called, and ye r.

Je. 5. 3. have r. to receive correction

8. 5. r. to return, 11. 10. r. to hear

31. 15. Rahel r. to be comforted

Hos. 11. 5. because they r. to return

1 Tim. 4. 4. good and nothing to be r.

Jer. 3. 3. refused to be ashamed

15. 18. refused to be healed

Heb. 12. 25. r. not him that speaketh

REGARD not works of L. Ps. 28. 5.

Ps. 66. 18. if I r. iniquity in heart

102. 17. will r. prayer of destitute

Isa. 5. 12. that r. not work of Lord

Prov. 1. 24. no man regarded

Ps. 106. 44. he r. their affliction and

Luke 1. 48. r. estate of handmaiden

Heb. 8. 9. I r. them not saith the L.

Dt. 10. 17. G. regardeth not persons

Job 34. 19. nor r. rich more than the

Prov. 12. 10. righteous r. life of beast

15. 18. he that r. reproof shall be

15. 5. he that r. reproof is prudent

Ecl. 5. 8. higher than highest r.

Rom. 14. 6. he that r. the day, r. it

Matt. 22. 16. regardeth not person

REGENERATION. Matt. 19. 28.

Tit. 3. 5. the washing of r.

REJECT. Mark 6. 29. Gal. 4. 14.

Mark 7. 9. ye r. command of God

Tit. 3. 10. after 2nd. admonition r.

1 Sam. 8. 7. have not rejected thee

Isa. 63. 3. is despised and r. of men

Jer. 2. 37. Lord hath r. confidences

6. 19. hearkened to my law, but r. it

8. 9. r. word of the Lord

6. 30. Lord r. them, 7. 29. & 14. 19.

2 Kings 17. 15. 20. Lam. 5. 22.

Hos. 4. 6. hast r. knowledge, I will r.

Luke 7. 30. r. the counsel of God

Heb. 12. 17. was r. for he found no

John 12. 48. he that rejecteth me

REIGN.—Luke 19. 14. we will not
have this man to r. over us

Rom. 5. 17. r. in life by one, Jesus

1 Cor. 4. 8. would to God ye did r.

2 Tim. 2. 12. if we suffer, we shall r.

Rev. 5. 10. we shall r. on the earth

22. 5. they shall r. for ever and ever

Rom. 8. 14. nevertheless death

reigned from Adam to Moses

21. that as sin r. unto death so

Rev. 20. 4. r. with Christ 1,000 years

1 Chr. 29. 12. thou reignest over all

Ps. 93. 1. Lord reigneth, 97. 1. & 99. 1.

Is. 52. 7. saith unto Zion, thy God r.

Rev. 19. 6. Alleluia, Lord God omni-

REINS. Job 18. 13. & 19. 27. [potent r.]

Ps. 7. 9. God trieth hearts and r. 26.

2. Jer. 17. 10. & 20. 12. Rev. 2. 23.

16. 7. my r. instruct me in night

73. 21. I was pricked in my r.

139. 13. thou hast possessed my r.

Prov. 23. 16. my r. shall rejoice

Jer. 12. 2. thou art far from their r.

REJOICE. Ex. 18. 9. Deut. 12. 7.

Deut. 32. 63. Lord will r. over you

1 Sam. 2. 1. because I r. in thy sal.

2 Chr. 6. 41. let thy saints r. in thy

20. 27. the Lord made them to r.

Neh. 12. 43. God made them r. with

Ps. 2. 11. serve G. & r. with trembling

5. 11. let those that trust in thee r.

9. 14. I will r. in thy salvation, 13. 5.

51. 8. bones thou hast broken may r.

60. 10. righteous will r. when he

63. 7. in shadow of wings I will r.

65. 8. morning and evening to r.

68. 3. let righteous r. before God

86. 6. that thy people may r. in thee

86. 4. r. the soul of thy servant

104. 31. Lord shall r. in his works

105. 3. heart of them r. 46. 11.

119. 162. I r. at thy word as one

Prov. 5. 18. r. with wife of thy youth

24. 17. r. not when enemy falleth

Ecl. 11. 9. O young man, in thy

Isa. 29. 19. poor among men shall r.

62. 5. thy God shall r. over thee

65. 13. my servants shall r. but ye

Jer. 32. 41. I will r. over them to do

Zeph. 3. 17. r. over thee with joy

Luke 6. 22. r. ye in that day; leap

10. 20. rather r. that your names

John 5. 33. willing to r. in his light

14. 28. if ye loved me ye would r.

Rom. 5. 2. r. in hope of glory of God

12. 15. r. with them that do r.

1 Cor. 7. 30. that r. as though r. not

Phil. 3. 3. worship G. and r. in Ch. J.

Col. 1. 24. r. in my sufferings for

1 Thes. 5. 16. r. evermore [you

James 1. 9. brother of low degree.

1 Pet. 1. 8. r. with joy unspeakable

Ps. 33. 1. rejoice in the Lord, 97. 12.

Isa. 41. 16. & 61. 10. Joel 2. 23. Hab.

3. 18. Zech. 10. 7. Phil. 3. 1. & 4. 4.

119. 14. I have rejoiced in way

Luke 1. 47. my spirit r. in God my

10. 21. Jesus r. in spirit and said

John 5. 36. Abraham r. to see my day

1 Cor. 7. 30. as though they r. not

Ps. 16. 9. heart glad, my glory rejoice

28. 7. my heart greatly r. [etc.]

Prov. 13. 9. the light of righteous r.

15. 30. light of the eyes r. the heart

Isa. 62. 5. bridegroom r. over bride

64. 5. thou meetest him that r.

1 Cor. 13. 6. r. not in iniquity

Jam. 2. 13. mercy r. again judgment

Ps. 19. 8. statutes of Lord rejoice

119. 111. r. of my heart [the heart

Prov. 8. 31. r. in the habitable parts

Isa. 65. 18. I create Jerusalem a r.

Jer. 15. 16. thy word was the r. of

Acts 5. 41. r. that they were counted

8. 39. eunuch went on his way r.

Rom. 5. 2. r. in hope, 12. 12.

2 Cor. 1. 12. our r. is the testimony

6. 10. as sorrowful, yet always r.

Gal. 6. 4. he shall have r. in himself

REJOICE.—Heb. 1. 12. rejoice of
hope, firm to the end

RELIEVE. Lev. 25. 3. 10. 12. 13.

146. 9. Acts 11. 3. 1 Tim. 5. 14.

RELIGION. Acts 26. 18. 1 Tim. 4.

James 1. 26. 27. pure religion

Acts 13. 43. religion, James 1.

REMAIN. ED—EST—EST—Lam.

4. 13. Rev. 3. 2. End 13. 13.

19. John 1. 32.

John 9. 41. your sin remaineth

2 Cor. 9. 9. righteousness remaineth

Heb. 4. 9. r. a rest to people of old

10. 26. there r. no more sacrifice

1 John 3. 9. his seed r. in him

1 John 7. 10. remembrance of works

REMEDY. 2 Chr. 26. 16. Ps. 134.

REMEMBER. Gen. 41. 32. Mal. 1.

Gen. 9. 16. look upon it that time

Ex. 13. 3. r. day to remember

Dent. 5. 15. r. thou wast a slave

18. 18. shalt well r. what Lord did

6. 18. thou shalt r. Lord thy God

9. 7. r. how thou wast a slave

32. 7. r. days of old, consider

2 Kings 20. 2. r. how I walked before

Ps. 20. 7. we will r. name of Lord

22. 27. shall r. and turn to the Lord

22. 6. r. thy mercies, 7. r. not me

74. 2. thy congregation, 1.

79. 8. r. not against us former in-

iquities, 15. 64. 9. Jer. 14. 22. Isa.

40. 47. r. how short my time is

119. 49. r. word unto thy servant

132. 1. r. David and his afflictions

Ecl. 12. 1. r. thy Creator in days

Song 1. 4. we will r. thy love can

Isa. 43. 23. I will not r. thy iniqui-

ties, 46. 3. this, show yourself as

Jer. 31. 29. I do earnestly r. him

Enoch 16. 61. shalt r. thy way

68. mayest r. and be comforted

86. 31. shalt r. your own evil

Mic. 6. 5. r. what I have done

Hab. 3. 2. in wrath r. mercy

Luke 1. 72. to be in thy hands

16. 23. r. Lot in the city

17. 32. r. thy wife, Gen. 28. 5.

Gal. 2. 10. that we should r. the per-

son 4. 18. r. my bonds

Heb. 8. 12. iniquity I will r. remove

13. 3. r. them that are in bonds

Neh. 13. 14. r. me, 22. 31. Ps. 1.

& 106. 4. Luke 23. 43.

Ps. 68. 6. I remember, 163. 5.

Jer. 2. 2. for—kindness of thy love

Lev. 25. 42. I will remember thy ser-

vice, 45. Enoch 16. 60.

Ps. 77. 11.—the works of the Lord

Gen. 31. 34.—their sin no more

Gen. 8. 1. God remembered Noah

19. 29. God r. Abraham and Isaac

30. 22. God r. Rachel, 1 Sam. 3. 1.

Ex. 2. 24. and God r. his covenant

with Abraham, 6. 5.

Num. 10. 9. shall be r. before Lord

Ps. 77. 3. I r. God and was troubled

78. 39. he r. they were lost in the

98. 3. hath r. his mercy and truth

105. 12. I r. his covenant for ever

119. 52. I r. thy judgments of old

115. 5. I have r. thy name in the ages

156. 23.

REMEMBER.—John 14. 26. bring all things to your remembrance Acts 10. 31. thy alms are had in r. 1 Tim. 1. 6. put in r. 2. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 13. & 3. 1. Jude 5.
Rev. 16. 19. Babylon came in r. **EMIT** sins, they shall, John 20. 23. Mat. 26. 28. remission of sins, Mk. 1. 4. Lk. 1. 77. & 3. 24. 47. Acts 2. 38. & 10. 43. Rom. 3. 25. Heb. 9. 22. & 10. 18. **EMNANT**, Lev. 2. 3. Deut. 3. 11. Kings 19. 4. lift up thy prayer for. Ezra 9. 8. leave us a r. to escape Isa. 1. 9. except L. left us a small r. 10. 21. a r. shall return, 23.
 Jer. 15. 11. it shall bewail with thy r. 5. 3. I will gather r. of my flock Ezek. 6. 8. yet will I leave a r. Rom. 9. 27. a r. shall be saved. 11. 5. **EMOVE** thy stroke, Pa. 39. 10. Ps. 119. 22. r. from me reproach and 29. r. from me the way of lying Prov. 4. 27. r. thy foot from evil 23. 10. r. not the old landmark 39. 8. r. far from me vanity and lies Eccl. 11. 10. r. sorrow from thy heart Matt. 17. 20. r. hence, and it shall r. Ezek. 22. 42. if willing r. this cup Rev. 2. 5. I will r. thy candlestick Pa. 108. 12. so far be removed trans. Pro. 10. 30. righteous shall never be. Isa. 30. 20. teachers not be r. Ezek. 36. 17. unclean of r. woman Gal. 1. 6. so soon r. for him that **RENDER** vengeance, Deut. 32. 41. 43. 2 Chron. 6. 30. r. to every man according to his ways [righteousness Job 33. 26. he will r. to man his 34. 11. work of a man shall he r. to Pa. 116. 12. what shall I r. to Lord Prov. 26. 16. men that can r. a reason Hos. 14. 2. r. the calves of our lips Matt. 22. 21. r. to Caesar the things Rom. 13. 7. r. to all their dues 1 Thes. 5. 15. that none r. evil. 3. 9. 2 Chron. 32. 25. Heshkiah rendered **RENEW** right spirit in me, Pa. 51. 10. Isa. 40. 31. wait on Lord r. strength Heb. 6. 6. r. thou to repentance Pa. 103. 5. thy youth is renewed like 2 Cor. 4. 16. inward man is r. day by Eph. 4. 23. be r. in spirit of mind Col. 3. 10. r. in knowledge, image of Pa. 104. 30. renewed face of earth Rom. 12. 2. renewing, Tit. 3. 5. [4. 2. **RENOUNCED** hidden things, 2 Cor. **RENOVEN**, Ezek. 34. 29. & 39. 13. Isa. 14. 20. **renovated**, Ezek. 23. 23. **RENO** heavens and come, Isa. 64. 1. Joel 2. 13. r. hearts & not garments Jer. 4. 30. though thou **rendest** face **REPAIRER** of breaches, Isa. 58. 12. **REPAY**, Job 21. 31. & 41. 11.
 Deut. 7. 10. he will r. him to his face Isa. 59. 18. according to deeds he r. Rom. 12. 19. I will r. saith the Lord Rom. 13. 21. to right, good be repaid **REPEAT** of this evil, Ex. 32. 12.
 Num. 23. 19. neither son of man, r. Deut. 32. 36. Lord shall r. himself 1 Sa. 15. 29. not man that he should r. 1 Kings 8. 47. r. and make supplica. Job 42. 6. I abhor and r. in dust Ps. 90. 13. let it r. thee concerning 155. 14. will r. himself concerning Jer. 18. 5. I will r. of evil I thought Ezek. 14. 6. r. and return, 18. 30. Joel 2. 14. if he will r. and leave Jonah 3. 14. if God will turn and r. Matt. 3. 2. r. for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 4. 17.
 Mark 1. 15. r. and believe Gospel 6. 12. preached that men should r. Luke 13. 3. except ye shall all, 5. 16. 30. went from dead, they will r. 17. 3. if he r. forgive him. 4. Acts 2. 34. r. and be baptised every 3. 19. r. and be converted, that 8. 22. r. of this wickedness

REPENT.—Acts 17. 30. but now commandeth all men everywhere to r. Acts 26. 20. should r. and turn to God Rev. 2. 5. remember whence fallen 16. r. or I will come unto thee [and r. 21. I gave her space to r. of her 3. 19. be zealous therefore and r. Gen. 6. 6. repented the L. Ex. 32. 14. Judg. 2. 18. 2 Sam. 24. 16. Joel 2. 13. Jer. 8. 6. no man r. of wickedness Matt. 21. 29. afterward r. and went 27. 3. Judas r. himself, and brought Luke 15. 7. one sinner that repented Jer. 15. 6. **repenting**, Hos. 11. 8. Hos. 13. 14. repentances hid from my Mat. 3. 8. fruits meet for. Lk. 3. 8. 11. baptised you with water unto r. 9. 13. not righteous but sinners to r. Mark 1. 4. baptism of r. Luke 3. 3. Luke 15. 7. just persons need no r. 24. 47. that r. and remission be Acts 5. 31. give r. to Israel and 11. 18. God to Gentiles granted r. 13. 24. preached baptism of r. to all 20. 21. testifying r. towards God Rom. 2. 4. good, of G. leadeth to r. 11. 29. gifts of God are without r. 2 Cor. 7. 10. godly sorrow worketh r. Heb. 6. 1. not laying foundation of r. 12. 17. found no place of r. 2 Pet. 3. 9. that all should come to r. **REPETITIONS**, vain, Matt. 6. 7. **REPENT** against God, Rom. 9. 20. **REPROB**, evil, Gen. 37. 2. Num. 13. 32. & 14. 37. Neh. 6. 13.
 Ex. 23. 1. shalt not raise a false r. Prov. 15. 30. good r. maketh bones fat Isa. 53. 1. who hath believed our r. John 12. 38. Rom. 10. 16.
 2 Cor. 6. 8. by evil r. and good r. 1 Tim. 3. 7. a good r. of them who Heb. 11. 2. obtained a good r. **REPROACH**, Job. 5. 9. Neh. 1. 3. Pa. 60. 7. Pro. 18. 3. Isa. 54. 4. Jer. 31. 19. Heb. 13. 18. Gen. 30. 23. Luke 1. 25. Job 27. 6. my heart shall not r. me Pa. 15. 3. up a r. against neighbour 60. 30. r. broken my heart, 119. 22. Prov. 14. 34. sin is a r. to any people Isa. 51. 7. fear ye not the r. of men Joel 2. 17. give not heritage to r. Zeph. 3. 18. the r. of it was a burden Heb. 11. 26. esteeming the r. of Christ greater riches than the treasures Pa. 69. 9. of them that reproached 2 Cor. 12. 10. pleasure in reproaches Prov. 14. 31. reproacheth Maker, 17. 5. 1 Pet. 4. 14. if reproached for Christ **REPROBATE**, Jer. 6. 30. Rom. 1. 28. 2 Cor. 13. 5, 6, 7. 2 Tim. 3. 8. Tit. 1. 16. **REPROOF**, astonished at, Job 26. 11. Prov. 1. 23. turn ye at my r. I will 23. would none of my r. 30.
 10. 17. he that refuseth r. erreth 12. 1. he that hateth r. is brutish 13. 18. he that regardeth r. be hon. 15. 5. he that regardeth r. is prudent 16. he that hateth r. shall die 31. heareth r. abideth among wise 32. heareth r. getteth understand. 17. 10. r. entereth more into a wise 29. 15. the rod and r. give wisdom 2 Tim. 3. 16. Scripture profitable Pa. 33. 14. **reproves**, Prov. 6. 23. [for 50. 21. I will **reprove** thee, and 154. 5. let him r. me, it shall be as oil Prov. 9. 8. r. not a scorner, lest he Hos. 4. 4. let no man strive nor John 16. 8. r. world of sin, righteous Eph. 5. 11. works of darkness but r. Pa. 105. 14. he **reproves** kings for their sakes, 1 Chron. 16. 21.
 Prov. 29. 1. he that being often r. John 5. 20. lest his deeds should be. Eph. 5. 13. all things that are r. are **reprova** in general
 Prov. 9. 7. that r. a scorner, getteth 15. 12. a scorner loveth not one that 25. 12. **reprover**, Ezek. 3. 20. [r. him

REPUTATION, Eccl. 10. 1. Acts 8. 34. Gal. 2. 2. Phil. 2. 7, 29.
REQUEST, Pa. 106. 15. Phil. 4. 6. **REQUIRE**, Gen. 9. 5. & 43. 22. Ezek. 3. 18, 20. & 33. 8. [Mic. 6. 8. Deut. 10. 12. what doth the Lord r. 18. 19. speak in my name, I will r. it 1 Kings 8. 59. maintain as matter r. Prov. 30. 7. two things I required Isa. 1. 12. who r. of your hand Luke 12. 20. thy soul shall be r. of 46. of him shall much be r. 1 Cor. 4. 2. it is r. of stewards to be **REQUIRE**, Gen. 50. 15. 2 Sam. 16. 12. Deut. 32. 6. do ye thus r. the Lord 1 Tim. 5. 4. learn to r. their parents 2 Chron. 6. 23. by **requiring** wicked **REWARD**, Isa. 52. 12. & 58. 8. **RESERVE**, Jer. 50. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 9. Jer. 3. 5. will he r. his anger for ever Job 21. 30. wicked is reserved to the 1 Pet. 1. 4. inheritance r. in heaven Jude 6. r. in everlasting chains to Jer. 5. 24. **reserved** appointed weeks Nah. 1. 9. r. wrath for his enemies **RESIDUE**, Zeph. 2. 9. Mal. 2. 15. **RESIST** not evil, Matt. 5. 39. [r. him Zech. 3. 1. Satan at his right hand to Acts 7. 51. ye do always r. the Holy 2 Tim. 3. 8. so do these r. the truth James 4. 7. r. the devil and he will 1 Pet. 5. 9. whom r. steadfast in faith Rom. 9. 19. who hath resisted his will Heb. 12. 4. have not yet r. to blood Ro. 13. 2. that resisteth the power r. James 4. 6. God r. proud. 1 Pet. 5. 5. **RESPECT** to Abel, Lord had, Gen. 4. 4. Ex. 2. 25. Lev. 23. 9. 2 Kin. 13. 22. Deut. 1. 17. ah. not r. persons, 16. 19. 2 Chron. 19. 7. nor of persons with God, Rom. 1. 11. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. Act. 10. 34. Job 27. 24. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Pa. 40. 4. r. not the proud 119. 6. r. to all thy commandments 138. 6. yet hath he r. unto the lowly Pro. 24. 23. not good have r. to persons, 23. 21. L. 19. 15. Jas. 2. 1, 3, 9. Heb. 11. 26. he had r. to recompense **REST**, Ex. 16. 23. & 33. 14. Deut. 12. 9. Pa. 95. 11. not enter to my r. Heb. 3. 11. 7. return to thy r. O my soul [11. 12. 14. this is my r. here will I Isa. 11. 10. his r. shall be glorious 28. 12. this is the r. and refreshing 30. 15. return, and r. shall ye be saved. 7. him no r. till he establish [ed Jer. 6. 16. shall find r. for your souls Mic. 2. 10. this is not your r. Matt. 11. 28. 29. I will give r. Acts 9. 31. then had the churches r. 2 Thes. 1. 7. who are troubled r. Heb. 4. 9. a r. to the people of God 10. enter into his r. 11. enter that r. Rev. 14. 11. they have no r. day nor Pa. 16. 9. my flesh shall r. in hope 37. 7. r. in the Lord and wait 125. 3. rod of the wicked shall not r. Isa. 57. 2. in peace r. on their beds 20. like the sea, it cannot r. Hab. 3. 16. I might r. in day of trouble Zeph. 3. 17. he will r. in his love Rev. 14. 13. dead in the Lord r. from Rom. 2. 17. art a Jew, and **restest** in Prov. 14. 33. **rested**, Job 24. 23. Eccl. 7. 9. anger r. in bosom of fools 1 Pet. 4. 14. Spirit of God r. upon you Num. 10. 35. **resting place**, 2 Chr. 6. 41. Prov. 24. 15. Isa. 33. 18. Jer. 50. 6. **RESTORE**, Ps. 51. 12. & 23. 3. & 69. 4. 1 Pa. 58. 12. Luke 19. 8. Gal. 6. 1. Ex. 22. 8. **restitution**, Acts 3. 81. **RESTRAIN**, 1 Sam. 13. Job 15. 4. Pa. 76. 10. Isa. 63. 15.
RESURRECTION, Matt. 22. 23, 28, 30. Acts 23. 8. 1 Cor. 15. 18. Heb. 6. 2. Luke 20. 32. and all the children of God, being children of the r. John 5. 25. done good to r. of life, done evil to r. of damnation

RESURRECTION.—John 11. 25. I am the *r.* and the life
Acts 17. 18. preached Jesus and *r.*
24. 15. there shall be a *r.* of dead
Rom. 6. 5. in likeness of his *r.*
Phil. 3. 10. power of *r.* 11. attain *r.*
2 Tim. 2. 18. erred, saying, *r.* is past
Heb. 11. 35. might obtain a better *r.*
Rev. 20. 5. this is the first *r.* 6.
RETAIN. Job 2. 9. John 20. 23. Prov.
3. 18. & 11. 16. Eccl. 8. 8. Rom. 1. 28.
Mic. 7. 18. retaineth not his anger
RETURN. to the dust, Gen. 3. 19.
1 Kin. 8. 48. *r.* to thee with all heart
Job 1. 21. naked shall I *r.* thither
Ps. 73. 10. his people *r.* hither
90. 3. *r.* ye children of men
116. 7. *r.* unto thy rest, O my soul
Eccl. 12. 7. dust shall *r.* to the earth
Song 6. 13. *r.* O Shulamite; *r.* *r.*
Is. 10. 21. remnant shall *r.* to God, 22.
21. 12. if ye will enquire, enquire; *r.*
35. 10. ransomed of L. shall *r.* 51. 11.
55. 11. my word shall not *r.* void
Jer. 31. 2. r. backsliding Israel, 14. 22.
4. 1. if thou wilt *r.* unto me
5. 3. they refused to *r.* 8. 5. Hos. 11. 3.
15. 19. let them *r.* to thee but *r.* not
Hos. 2. 7. *r.* to my first husband
5. 1. I will go and *r.* to my place
7. 16. they *r.* but not to Most High
11. 9. not *r.* to destroy Ephraim
Mai. 3. 7. *r.* to me, and I will *r.* to
18. then shall ye *r.* and [my bosom]
Ps. 35. 13. my prayer returned into
78. 34. *r.* & enquired early af. G.
Amos 4. 6. ye *r.* not to me, 8—11.
1 Pet. 2. 25. are *r.* unto Shepherd
Isa. 50. 13. in returning and rest
Deut. 30. 2. return to the Lord, 1 Sam.
7. 3. Isa. 55. 7. Hos. 6. 1. & 3. 5. &
7. 10. & 14. 1. 7.
REVEAL. Prov. 11. 13. Dan. 2. 19.
Job 20. 27. heaven shall *r.* his iniquity
Gal. 1. 16. pleased God to *r.* his Son
Phil. 3. 15. God shall *r.* even this
Dt. 29. 29. things which are revealed
Isa. 22. 14. it was *r.* in mine ears
53. 1. to whom is arm of Lord *r.*
Mt. 10. 26. covered that shall not be *r.*
11. 25. hid from wise, *r.* to babes
16. 17. flesh and blood hath not *r.*
Rom. 1. 17. righteousness of God *r.*
8. 18. glory which shall be *r.* in us
1 Cor. 2. 10. God hath *r.* them to us
2 Thes. 1. 7. when L. Jesus shall be *r.*
2. 3. falling away, man of sin be *r.*
Prov. 20. 19. a tale-bearer revealeth
Amos 3. 7. *r.* his secret to servants
Rom. 2. 5. revelation, 16. 25. Gal. 1.
12. Eph. 1. 17. & 3. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 13.
2 Cor. 12. 1. Rev. 1. 1.
REVELLINGS. Gal. 5. 21. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
REVENGE. Jer. 15. 15. 2 Cor. 7. 11.
& 10. 6. Nah. 1. 2.
Ps. 79. 10. by the revenging of the
blood of thy servants
Num. 35. 19. revenger, Rom. 13. 4.
REVERENCE. my sanct. Lev. 19. 30.
Ps. 89. 7. to be had in *r.* of all about
Eph. 5. 33. wife see that she *r.* her
Heb. 12. 28. serve God with *r.*
Ps. 111. 9. and reverence is his name
REVILE. Ex. 22. 28. Matt. 5. 11.
1 Cor. 4. 12. being reviled we bless
1 Pet. 2. 23. when he was *r.* *r.* not
1 Cor. 6. 10. not revilers inherit life
Rev. 51. 7. revellings, Zeph. 2. 8.
REVIVE us again, Jer. 35. 6.
Isa. 57. 15. to *r.* the spirit of the
humble; to *r.* heart of contrite
Hos. 6. 2. after two days will *r.* us
14. 7. they shall *r.* as the corn, and
Hab. 3. 2. *r.* thy work in midst of
Rom. 7. 9. sin revived and I died
14. 9. Christ died, and rose, and *r.*
Ezra 8. 8. give us a little reviving, 9.
REVOLT more and more, Isa. 1. 5.
Isa. 31. 6. child. of Is. have revolted

REVOLT.—Jer. 5. 23. these people
hath a revolting & a rebellious heart
Jer. 6. 28. revolvers, Hos. 5. 2. & 9. 15.
REWARD. exceed, great, Gen. 15. 3.
Deut. 10. 17. G. taketh not *r.* Ps. 15. 5.
Ps. 19. 11. in keeping them is great *r.*
58. 11. there is a *r.* for righteous
127. 3. fruit of the womb is his *r.*
Prov. 11. 18. righteousness sure *r.*
Isa. 3. 11. *r.* of his hands shall be
5. 23. who justified wicked for a *r.*
Mic. 7. 3. the judge asketh for a *r.*
Mat. 5. 12. great is your *r.* in heaven
6. 2. verily they have their *r.*
4. Father shall *r.* openly
10. 41. shall receive a prophet's *r.*
Rom. 4. 4. the *r.* is not reckoned of
1 Cor. 3. 8. shall receive his own *r.*
Col. 2. 18. no man beguile you of *r.*
3. 24. receive the *r.* of inheritance
1 Tim. 5. 18. labourer is worthy of *r.*
2 Tim. 4. 14. Lord *r.* him according
Heb. 2. 2. just recompense of *r.*
11. 26. respect to recompense of *r.*
John 8. 3. we may receive a full *r.*
Rev. 22. 12. I come and my *r.* is with
15. 6. *r.* her as she rewarded you
Ps. 105. 10. nor *r.* us according to int.
Isa. 5. 9. have *r.* evil to themselves
Ps. 31. 23. plentifully rewardeth proud
Heb. 11. 6. rewarders of them that
RICH. Gen. 13. 2. & 14. 23. Ex. 30. 15.
Prov. 10. 4. hand of diligent maketh *r.*
22. blessing of the Lord maketh *r.*
13. 7. maketh himself *r.* yet hath
14. 20. *r.* man hath many friends
18. 11. *r.* man's wealth is strong city,
23. the *r.* answereth roughly [10. 15.
22. 2. *r.* and poor meet together
23. 4. labour not to be *r.*
25. 11. *r.* man wise in own conceit
20. that hasteth to be *r.* shall not
Eccl. 5. 12. abound of *r.* will not suffer
10. 20. curse not *r.* in bedchamber
Jer. 9. 23. let not *r.* man glory in his
Matt. 19. 23. *r.* man hardly enter
Luke 1. 53. *r.* he sent empty away
6. 24. woe unto you that are *r.*
12. 21. and is not *r.* towards God
16. 1. certain *r.* man which had
18. 23. sorrowful for he was very *r.*
2 Cor. 6. 10. yet making many *r.*
8. 9. Jesus was *r.* yet became poor
Eph. 2. 4. God who is *r.* in mercy
1 Tim. 6. 9. they that will be *r.* fall
17. charge them that are *r.* in this
18. that they be *r.* in good works
Jas. 2. 5. poor of this world, *r.* in faith
Rev. 2. 9. I know thy poverty, but
3. 17. sayest, I am *r.* [thou art *r.*
78. that thou mayest be *r.*
1 Chron. 29. 12. riches and honour
Ps. 39. 6. he heapeth up *r.* and for
49. 6. boast themselves in multitude
52. 7. trusted in abundance of his *r.*
62. 10. if *r.* increase, set not heart
104. 24. the earth is full of thy *r.*
112. 3. wealth and *r.* be in his house
119. 14. rejoiced as much as in all *r.*
Prov. 3. 16. in her left hand *r.* and
11. 4. *r.* profit not in day of wrath
28. that trusteth in his *r.* shall fall
13. 8. ransom of man's life are his *r.*
14. 24. crown of the wise is their *r.*
23. 5. *r.* make themselves wings
27. 24. *r.* are not for ever, nor the
30. 8. give me neither poverty nor *r.*
Jer. 17. 11. so he that getteth *r.* and
Mat. 13. 22. deceitfulness of *r.* choke
Luke 16. 11. to your trust the true *r.*
Rom. 2. 4. despisest thou the *r.*
19. 23. know the *r.* of his glory
11. 12. if fall of them be *r.* of world
2 Cor. 8. 2. unto *r.* of their liberality
Eph. 1. 7. according to the *r.* of his
7. 2. show exceeding *r.* of grace
Phil. 4. 19. according to his *r.* in glory
Col. 2. 2. unto all *r.* of, 1. 27.
1 Tim. 6. 17. not trust in uncertain

RICH.—Hab. 11. 5. speak of
Christ greater riches than
James 2. 2. you *r.* as beggars
Col. 3. 16. word of God abounding in
1 Tim. 6. 17. given you of God
RIDE. Ps. 41. 4. & 6. 1. Isa. 13.
Deut. 32. 26. ride, Ps. 10. 1. 1. 1.
RIGHT. Nu. 27. 7. Dt. 19. 1. 1. 1.
Gen. 18. 25. Judge of the earth
Ezra 8. 21. seek of him a way to
Job 34. 32. not lay sin upon the
Ps. 19. 8. statutes of L. are *r.* 2. 1.
51. 10. renew a *r.* upon righteous
119. 128. I esteem thy precepts as
1 Cor. 4. 11. I have lost all things
25. let thine eyes look *r.* on me
8. 9. *r.* to them that had knowledge
12. 5. thoughts of righteousness
14. 12. a way which seemeth to be
21. 2. way of man is *r.* in his eyes
Isa. 50. 10. prophesy not unto me
Ezek. 18. 5. be just & do *r.* to do
Hos. 14. 9. ways of the Lord are
Amos 3. 10. they know an evil *r.*
Mark 5. 12. and in his heart said
Luke 12. 57. judge ye not *r.* by
Acts 4. 19. whether *r.* is right or
5. 21. thy heart is not *r.* in sight of
15. 10. do not cease to persecute me
Eph. 6. 1. obey your parents, which is
2 Pet. 2. 15. forsakes the way of *r.*
Rev. 22. 14. have *r.* in the tree of
2 Tim. 2. 15. rightly dividing the
Gen. 7. 1. seen the rainbow, and
28. 37. wild des. *r.* with wild *r.*
Num. 25. 10. let me die *r.* to
Deut. 25. 1. justify *r.* and condemn
1 Kin. 8. 32. justifying *r.* and
Job 4. 7. where were the *r.* of
17. 9. the *r.* shall hold in his eye
Ps. 1. 6. Lord knoweth *r.* and
5. 12. will bless the *r.* with honour
7. 11. God judgeth the *r.*
11. 5. Lord trieth *r.* but will be
32. 11. rejoice in the Lord *r.* 21.
34. 17. *r.* cry, and Lord heard
19. many are afflictions of the *r.*
37. 17. the Lord upbraideth the *r.*
5. I have not seen the *r.* trusting
37. 29. the *r.* shall inherit the land
55. 23. never suffer *r.* to be moved
58. 11. there is a reward for the *r.*
64. 10. *r.* shall be glad in his *r.*
68. 3. let the *r.* be glad in his *r.*
92. 12. the *r.* shall flourish like
97. 11. light is sown for the *r.*
112. 6. the *r.* shall be glad in his *r.*
125. 3. rod shall not be broken
141. 5. let *r.* unite with *r.* 2. 1.
145. 17. Lord is *r.* Isa. 1. 5. 1. 1.
146. 8. the Lord loveth the *r.*
Prov. 3. 22. his secret is *r.* to
10. 3. not suffer soul to be *r.* by
16. labour of the *r.* togetherness
21. the lips of the *r.* shall be opened
24. desire of the *r.* shall be pleased
25. *r.* is an everlasting fondness
26. the hope of *r.* shall be plucked
30. the *r.* shall never be removed
32. lips of *r.* know *r.* hath a secret
11. 8. *r.* is delivered out of trouble
30. the *r.* shall flourish as a branch
30. fruit of the *r.* is a tree of life
31. the *r.* shall be recompensed
32. root of *r.* shall not be moved
5. the thoughts of the *r.* are
7. the house of the *r.* shall stand
10. a *r.* man regarded him of heart
12. root of *r.* is plucked from
20. *r.* is more excellent than gold
26. 9. the light of the *r.* increased
25. *r.* catch to snatching of *r.*
14. 32. *r.* hath been in his *r.*
15. 6. in house of *r.* is much to be
19. the way of the *r.* is made easy
22. Lord heareth the prayer of *r.*
18. 10. *r.* brought into a good *r.*
28. 1. there are many *r.* in the

INT.—Ecol. 7. 16. be not *righteous* overmuch, nor [wicked] cl. 9. 2. one event to the r. and a. 3. 10. say to r. it shall be well 2. raised up r. man from east 1. the r. perisheth and are taken 31. thy people also shall be r. ek. 3. 20. when a r. man turneth on his r. 31. & 18. 24. 26. al. 3. 18. discern between r. and sct. 9. 13. not come to call r. but 41. shall receive r. man's reward 45. r. shall go into life eternal cl. 1. 6. were both r. before God 9. trusted that they were r. and m. 3. 18. there is none r. no not 7. scarcely for a r. man will one by obed. of one many made r. Thes. 1. 5. a token of r. judgment Tim. 1. 9. law is not made for a r. m. 5. 16. fervent prayer of r. man Pet. 4. 18. the r. scarcely be saved John 8. 7. he that doeth righteousness is r. even as he is r. v. 23. 11. he that is r. let him be r. t. 3. 12. live soberly, *righteously* out. 6. 25. it shall be our *righteousness*, if we observe to do 19. offer sacrifice of r. Ps. 4. 5. b. 29. 14. I put on r. and it clothed 3. I will ascribe r. to my Maker 1. 7. righteous L. loveth r. 45. 7. walketh uprightly & worketh r. 10. r. and peace have kissed 2. r. & judgment are habitation 3. 3. he that doeth r. at all times ov. 10. 2. r. deliver. fr. death. 11. 4. 5. r. of perfect shall direct his way r. of upright shall deliver them to him that soweth r. a sure r. tendeth to life; so evil to 28. in the way of r. is life 6. r. keepeth the upright in way 34. r. exalteth a nation, but sin 9. he loveth him that followeth r. 6. better is a little with r. than his throne is established by r. if it be found in the way of r. 11. 5. r. shall be the girdle of his 9. inhabit. of world will learn r. 17. judgment to line and r. to 17. work of r. shall be peace 24. that are Lord have I see 12. that are free from r. I bring near my r.; it shall not 17. their r. is of me, saith Lord 3. trees of r. planting of Lord covered me with robes of r. 1. till the r. thereof go forth 6. & be rejoiceth and worketh r. r. 23. 6. be called Lord our r. 33. 16. an. 4. 27. break off thy sins by r. 7. O Lord r. belongeth unto thee to bring in an everlasting r. 3. that turn many to r. shine as sph. 2. 3. seek r. seek meekness al. 4. 2. Sun of r. arise with healing at. 3. 15. it becometh to fulfil all r. 6. that hunger and thirst after r. except your r. exceed the r. of 32. John came in the way of r. uke 1. 75. in holiness and r. before him 16. 8. reprove world of sin, of r. cts 10. 35. he that worketh r. is ac- 10. thou enemy of all r. [excepted] 25. as he reasoned of r. [revealed] om. 1. 17. therein is the r. of God 22. even r. of God by faith of 6. man to whom God imputeth r. a seal of the r. of faith, that r. 18. by r. of one free gift came to all grace reign through r. to eternal 13. members as instruments of r. 1. servants of r. to holiness, 19. 4. that the r. of the law might 30. have attained to r. even r. 31. 3. Ignorant of r. of God, establish their own r. have not submitted themselves unto the r. of God

RIGHT.—Rom. 10. 4. *righteousness* of law. 6. r. which is of faith, 9. 10. with the heart man believeth to r. Ro. 14. 17. kingdom of God is r. peace 1 Cor. 1. 30. made unto us wisdom 16. 34. awake to r. and sin not [and r. 2 Cor. 5. 21. the r. of God in him 6. 7. armour of r. on right hand 14. what fellowship hath r. 9. 10. increase the fruits of your r. 11. 15. ministers as ministers of r. Gal. 2. 21. if r. come by the law, then Eph. 6. 14. having on breastplate of r. Phil. 1. 11. being filled with fruits of r. 3. 6. touching r. of law blameless 9. not mine own r. but the r. of God 1 Tim. 6. 11. follow r. 2 Tim. 2. 22. Tit. 3. 5. not by works of r. we have Heb. 12. 11. peaceable fruits of r. Jam. 1. 20. man worketh not r. of G. 3. 18. fruit of r. is sown in peace 1 Pet. 3. 14. if ye suffer for r. happy 2 Pet. 1. 1. through the r. of God our 2. 5. Noah a preacher of r. 3. 18. new earth, wherein dwelleth r. 1 John 2. 29. that doeth r. is born 3. 7. he that doeth r. is righteous Re. 19. 8. fine linen is the r. of saints Gen. 15. 6. counted to him for r. Ps. 106. 31. Rom. 4. 3, 5, 9, 22. Gal. 3. 6. 1 Kings 8. 32. *his righteousness*, Job 33. 28. Ps. 50. 6. Ezek. 3. 20. Matt. 6. 33. Rom. 3. 25. 2 Cor. 9. 9. 17. 15. in *righteousness*, Hos. 10. 12. Acts 17. 31. Ps. 96. 13. & 98. 9. Eph. 4. 24. Rev. 19. 11. Dent. 9. 5. *thy righteousness*, Job 25. 8. Ps. 35. 23. & 40. 10. & 51. 14. & 80. 16. & 119. 142. Isa. 57. 12. & 58. 8. & 62. 2. Isa. 64. 6. *all our righteousnesses*, Ezek. 33. 13. Dan. 9. 18. RIGOUR, Ex. 1. 13. Lev. 25. 45, 53. RIOT, Tit. 1. 6. 1 Pet. 4. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 13. Rom. 13. *rioting* Prov. 23. 20. *riotous*, 23. 7. Luke 15. 13. RISE fruit, Ex. 22. 29. Num. 18. 13. Mic. 1. 1. Jer. 24. 2. r. figs. Hos. 9. 10. Nah. 3. 12. Gen. 40. 10. *rise grapes*, Num. 13. 20. Isa. 18. 5. Joel 3. 13. Rev. 14. 15. harvest of the earth is r. RISE, Song 3. 2. Isa. 14. 21. & 24. 20. & 26. 14. & 33. 10. & 43. 17. & 54. 17. & 56. 10. 1 Thes. 4. 16. Prov. 30. 31. *rising*, Luke 2. 34. RIVER, Ex. 1. 22. & 4. 9. Job 40. 23. Ps. 36. 8. & 46. 4. & 65. 9. Isa. 48. 18. & 66. 12. Rev. 23. 1. 2. Job 20. 17. *river*, 29. 6. Ps. 119. 136. Prov. 5. 16. & 21. 1. Isa. 32. 2. & 33. 21. Mic. 6. 7. John 7. 38. ROAR, Isa. 42. 13. Jer. 25. 30. Hos. 11. 10. Joel 3. 16. Amos 1. 2. ROB, Lev. 19. 13. Prov. 22. 22. Mal. 3. 8. will a man r. God Isa. 43. 22. a people *robbed* and 2 Cor. 11. 8. I r. other churches [18. 9. Job 5. 5. the *robber* swalloweth up, John 10. 1. that climbeth up another way is a thief and a r. Ps. 62. 10. *robbery*, Prov. 21. 7. Isa. 61. 6. Amos 3. 10. Phil. 2. 6. ROBE, Isa. 61. 10. Rev. 7. 9, 13, 14. ROCK, Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 8, 11. Deut. 32. 4, 13, 15, 18, 30, 31. Ps. 18. 2. Lord is my r. and, 92. 15. 31. who is r. save our God, 46. 31. 3. thou art my r. and fortresses, 2. 6. 1. lead me to the r. higher than 62. 2. he only is my r. and, 6. 71. 3. thou art my r. and fortresses 90. 24. my F. and r. of my salvation 94. 22. God is the r. of my refuge Matt. 7. 24. wise built house on a r. 16. 18. on this r. will I build church 1 Cor. 10. 4. that r. was Christ Rev. 6. 16. said to rocks, fall on us ROD, Ex. 4. 20. Num. 17. 2, 8. Ps. 23. 4. thy r. and staff comfort

ROD.—Ps. 125. 3. r. of wick. shall not Prov. 13. 24. spareth r. hateth his son 22. 15. r. of correction shall drive 22. 14. thou shalt beat him with r. 29. 15. r. and reproof give wisdom Isa. 10. 5. r. of my anger, staff mine Ezek. 20. 47. cause to pass under r. Mic. 6. 9. hear the r. [Lev. 27. 32. 7. 14. feed thy people with thy r. Rev. 12. 5. rule with r. of iron, 19. 15. ROOM, Prov. 18. 16. Luke 14. 32. ROOT, Job 5. 3. & 31. 12. Ps. 52. 5. Deut. 29. 18. a r. that beareth gall Job 19. 23. seeing r. of the matter Prov. 12. 3. r. of the righteous shall Isa. 11. 10. there shall bear of Jesse 37. 31. take r. downwards, 27. 6. Matt. 3. 10. axe is laid to r. of tree 13. 6. because it had no r. it Luke 17. 6. be thou plucked up by r. Rom. 11. 16. if r. be holy, so are the 1 Tim. 6. 10. love of money is r. of Heb. 12. 15. lest any r. of bitterness Matt. 15. 13. plant Father hath not planted shall be rooted up Eph. 3. 17. being r. and grounded in Col. 2. 7. r. and built up in him ROSE, Song 2. 1. Isa. 35. 1. ROYAL diadem in hand of God, Is. James 2. 8. if ye fulfil r. law [Ec. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 9. ye are a r. priesthood RUBIES, price of wisdom is above, Job 28. 18. Prov. 3. 15. & 8. 11. & 21. 10. RUDDY, Song 5. 10. Lam. 4. 7. RUDIMENTS, Col. 2. 8, 20. RULE, Esth. 9. 1. Prov. 17. 2. & 19. 10. Prov. 25. 28. no r. over own spirit Gal. 6. 16. walk according to this r. Phil. 3. 16. let us walk by same r. He. 13. 7. which have r. over you, 17. Col. 3. 15. let the peace of God r. in 1 Tim. 3. 5. how to r. his own house 5. 17. elders that r. well worthy Rev. 12. 5. man child was to r. all 2 Sa. 23. 3. *rule* men must be just Ps. 108. 19. his kingdom r. over all Prov. 16. 33. he that r. his spirit then Hos. 11. 12. Judah yet r. with God Mic. 5. 2. is to be ruler in Israel Matt. 23. 21. make thee over many Acts 22. 5. not speak evil of r. of the Rom. 13. 2. rulers are not a terror to Eph. 6. 12. r. of darkness of world RUN, Gen. 49. 22. Lev. 15. 3. 1 Sam. 8. 11. Ps. 115. 5. Eccl. 1. 7. Heb. 6. 20. 2 Chron. 16. 9. eyes of the Lord r. Ps. 119. 32. I will r. way of thy com. Song 1. 4. draw me, we will r. after Isa. 40. 31. shall r. and not be weary Dan. 12. 4. many shall r. to and by 1 Cor. 9. 24. so r. that we may obtain Gal. 2. 2. r. in vain, 5. 7. did r. well Heb. 12. 1. r. with patience the race 1 Pet. 4. 4. r. not to same excess of Ps. 23. 5. my cup *runneth* over Prov. 18. 10. rights. r. into it, & is safe Ro. 9. 16. it is not of him that r. but

S.

SABBATH holy, Ex. 16. 23, 29. & 20. 8—11. & 31. 14. Acts 13. 42. & 18. 4. Lev. 23. 3. seventh day is s. of rest Neh. 9. 14. madest known thy holy s. 13. 18. bring wrath by profaning s. Isa. 56. 2. keep s. from polluting it, 6. 58. 13. call s. a delight, holy of the L. Mt. 12. 5. priests profane s. and are 23. 1. end of s. as it began to dawn Lev. 19. 3. *my sabbaths*, 20. & 26. 2. Isa. 56. 4. Ezek. 20. 12. 18. & 22. 8. & 23. 38. & 44. 24. & 48. 3. Deut. 5. 12. *sabbath day*, Neh. 13. 22. Jer. 17. 21. Acts 15. 21. Col. 2. 16. SACKCLOTH, Gen. 37. 34. Job 16. 15. Ps. 50. 11. & 53. 15. Is. 22. 12. Re. 11. 2. SACRIFICE, Gen. 31. 54. Ex. 8. 25. 1 Sam. 2. 29. wherefore kick at mys-

IAVE.—1 Tim. 1. 15. to *s.* sinners, of 1 T. 4. 16. both *s.* thyself, and them Heb. 7. 25. able to *s.* to the uttermost James 1. 21. word able to *s.*

2. 14. can faith *s.* him?

5. 15. prayer of faith shall *s.* sick 20. converts a sinner shall *s.* soul Jude 23. others *s.* with fear, pulling Ps. 6. 4. *save* me, 55. 16. & 57. 3. & 119. 94. Jer. 17. 14. John 12. 27. Isa. 25. 9. *save* us, 33. 23. & 37. 20. Hos. 14. 3. Matt. 8. 25. 1 Pet. 3. 21. Ps. 147. 7. thou hast *saved* us from ene. 106. 8. *s.* them for his name's sake Isa. 43. 22. look unto me and be *yes.* Jer. 4. 14. that thou mayest be *s.* d. 20. we are not *s.* [Luke 18. 28. Matt. 19. 25. who then can be *s.* Luke 1. 71. be *s.* from our enemies 70. thy faith hath *s.* thee, 18. 43. 13. 23. are there few that be *s.* 23. 25. be *s.* others, let him *s.* himself John 3. 17. world through him be *s.* Acts 2. 47. Lord added daily to church such as should be *s.* 12. no other name whereby be *s.* 16. 30. what must I do to be *s.* Rom. 8. 24. we are *s.* by hope [be *s.* 10. 1. prayer for Israel that they may 1 Cor. 1. 18. to us who are *s.* it is 5. spirit may be *s.* in day of Lord Eph. 2. 5. by grace ye are *s.* [be *s.* 1 Tim. 2. 4. who will have all men to Tit. 3. 5. according to his mercy *s.* us 1 Pet. 4. 18. righteous scarcely be *s.* Rev. 21. 24. nations which are *s.* Ps. 80. 3. *shall* be *saved.* 7. 19. Isa. 45. 17. & 64. 5. Jer. 23. 6. & 30. 7. Matt. 10. 22. & 24. 13. Mark 16. 16. Acts 16. 31. Rom. 5. 10. & 11. 26. 1 Tim. 2. 15. 1 Sam. 22. 3. God my refuge and my Saviour [Neh. 9. 27. Kings 13. 5. Lord gave Israel a *S.* Ps. 106. 21. forgot G. their *S.* Isa. 63. 8. Isa. 43. 3. I am thy *S.* 49. 26. & 60. 16. 1. besides me is no *S.* Hos. 13. 4. 15. 15. of Israel, the *S.* Jer. 14. 8. Obad. 21. *saviours.* ... up on Zion Luke 1. 47. spirit rejoiced in G. my *S.* 1. 11. to you is born a *S.* which is Acts 5. 31. him God exalted to be *S.* Eph. 5. 28. Christ is the *S.* of body 1 Tim. 4. 10. who is the *S.* of all men 1. 3. God our *S.* Tit. 1. 4. & 2. 10. 13. & 3. 4. 2 Pet. 1. 1. 11. Jude 25. 1 Pet. 2. 20. knowledge of the *S.*

AVOUR, sweet, Gen. 8. 21. Eccl. 29. 18. Lev. 1. 9. & 2. 9. & 3. 16.

Song 1. 3. of *s.* of thy good ointment 1 Cor. 2. 14. the *s.* of his knowledge 5. are to God a sweet *s.* of Christ 6. to one *s.* of death; to others *s.* Eph. 5. 2. *sac.* to G. of sweet smelling. Mt. 16. 25. *soured* not things of G. AV, Mt. 8. 9. & 5. 25. 28. 32. 34. 39. 44. & 7. 28. & 23. 3. 1 Cor. 12. 3.

CARELESS, Rom. 5. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 18. CATTY them in Israel, G. 49. 7. Nu. 10. 35. let things ene. be *cattiered* Matt. 9. 36. *s.* as sheep. Ezek. 34. 5. Luke 1. 51. *s.* proud in imagination Prov. 11. 24. that *scattereth* and yet CEPTRE shall not depart from Judah, Gen. 49. 10.

Num. 24. 17. *s.* shall rise out of Israel Ps. 45. 6. the *s.* of thy kingdom is a right *s.* Heb. 1. 8.

Zech. 10. 11. *s.* of Egypt shall depart CHISM, 1 Cor. 1. 10. & 12. 25. CHOLAR, 1 Chr. 25. 8. Mal. 2. 12. Gal. 3. 24. law our *schoolmaster* COFFERS, Hab. 1. 10. 2 Pet. 3. 3. CORN, Job 16. 20. Ps. 44. 13.

Prov. 9. 8. reprove not a *scornor* 13. 6. *s.* heareth not rebuke 14. 1. *s.* seeketh wisdom and [eth 15. 12. *s.* loveth not one that reprov- 1. 22. *scorners* delight in scorning 3. 24. he *scorneth* the *s.* but giveth

SCORN.—Prov. 19. 29. judgments are prepared for *scorners* Prov. 9. 12. if thou *scornest* thou Ps. 1. 1. *scornful*, Pro. 29. 8. Is. 28. 14. SCORPIONS, 2 Chr. 10. 11. Eze. 2. 6. SCOURGE of the tongue, Job 5. 21. Isa. 28. 15. overflowing *s.* 18.

Heb. 12. 6. Lord *scourgeth* every son SCRIPTURE of truth, Dan. 10. 21. Matt. 22. 29. ye err, not knowing *s.* John 5. 39. search *s.* Ac. 17. 11. & 18. 24. Rom. 15. 4. through comfort of *s.* 2 Tim. 3. 15. from a child known *s.* 16. all *s.* is given by inspiration 2 Pet. 1. 20. no prophecy of *s.* is of 3. 16. *wrest*, as they do also others. SEA, Ps. 53. 7. & 72. 8. Prov. 8. 29. Isa. 43. 18. & 57. 20. Zech. 9. 10. Rev. 4. 6. & 10. 2. & 15. 2. & 21. 1. SEAL upon thine heart, Song 8. 6. John 3. 33. set to his *s.* that God is Rom. 4. 11. *s.* of the righteousness 1 Cor. 9. 2. *s.* of my apostleship are 2 Tim. 2. 19. having *s.* Lord knoweth Rev. 7. 2. angel having *s.* of living Deut. 32. 34. *sealed* up among my Job 14. 17. my transgression is *s.* up Song 4. 12. springs abut up fountain *s.* John 6. 27. hath God the Father *s.* 2 Cor. 1. 22. who hath *s.* us and Eph. 1. 13. ye were *s.* with the Holy Rev. 5. 1. a book *s.* with seven seals 7. 3. *s.* the servants of our God 4. were *s.* a hundred and forty and SEARCH out rest, place, Nu. 10. 33. Ps. 139. 23. *s.* me, O God, and know Prov. 25. 27. men to *s.* own glory is Jer. 17. 10. I the Lord *s.* the heart 29. 13. when ye shall *s.* for me with Lam. 3. 40. *s.* and try our ways Zeph. 1. 12. *s.* Jerusalem with candles Acts 17. 11. *s.* Scriptures, John 5. 39. 1 Chr. 28. 9. the *L.* *searcheth* all hearts Prov. 18. 17. neighbour cometh and *s.* 1 Cor. 10. 10. Spirits. deep things of G. Rev. 2. 23. I am he that *s.* the reins Job 10. 6. that *searcheth* after my sin Prov. 24. 4. for her as hidden treasure Judg. 5. 16. great *searchings* of heart SEARED, with hot iron, 1 Tim. 4. 2. SEASON, Gen. 40. 4. Ex. 18. 10. Ps. 1. 3. bringeth forth fruit in his *s.* Eccl. 3. 1. to every thing there is a *s.* Isa. 50. 4. to speak a word in *s.* Luke 4. 15. departed from him for *s.* John 5. 35. willing for *s.* to rejoice Acts 1. 7. to know the times or *s.* 14. 17. gave us rain and fruitful *s.* 1 Thes. 5. 1. of times and *s.* ye have 2 Tim. 4. 2. instant in *s.* and out of *s.* Heb. 11. 25. pleasures of sin for *s.* 1 Pet. 1. 6. for *s.* ye are in heaviness Col. 4. 6. let speech be *seasoned* with SECRET, Gen. 49. 6. Job 40. 13. Job 11. 6. show thee *s.* of wisdom [8. 29. 4. of God on my tabernacle, 15. Ps. 25. 14. *s.* of L. is with them that 27. 5. in *s.* of his tabernacle he will 31. 29. hide them in *s.* presence 44. 21. he knoweth the *s.* of hearts 139. 15. when I was made in *s.*

Prov. 3. 32. his *s.* is with righteous 9. 17. bread eaten in *s.* is pleasant 31. 13. talebearer revealeth *s.* 29. 19. 25. 9. discover not *s.* to another Dan. 2. 28. a God that revealeth *s.* Amos 3. 7. revealeth *s.* to his servants Matt. 6. 4. alms in *s.* Father seeth John 18. 20. in *s.* have I said nothing 19. 38. secretly for fear of Jews Rom. 2. 16. God shall judge *secretly* SECT, Acts 24. 5. & 26. 5. & 28. 23. SEDUCE, Ezek. 13. 10. Mark 13. 12. 2 Tim. 3. 13. *seducers*—Ing, 1 Ti. 4. 1. SEE, Ps. 34. 8. Mat. 5. 8. John 16. 13. 1 John 3. 2. Rev. 1. 7. & 22. 4. Matt. 6. 1. before men to be *seen* of 13. 17. desired to see and have not *s.* 23. 5. their works to be *s.* of men

SEE.—John 1. 18. no man hath *seen* God at any time [s. the Father John 14. 9. he that hath *s.* me hath 20. 29. thou hast *s.* and believed; they have not *s.* and yet believed 2 Cor. 4. 18. look not at things *s.* but 1 Tim. 6. 16. whom no man hath *s.* Heb. 11. 1. evidence of things not *s.* 1 Pet. 1. 8. having not *s.* ye love 1 John 1. 1. that we have *s.* and 4. 12. no man hath *s.* God at any time Job 10. 4. seest thou as man *seeth* John 14. 17. because it *s.* him not, 27. 45. he that *s.* me, *s.* him that SEED, Gen. 1. 11. & 17. 7. & 38. 9. Ps. 126. 6. bearing precious *s.* Eccl. 11. 6. in morning sow thy *s.* Isa. 55. 10. give *s.* to the sower Matt. 13. 38. good *s.* are children of Luke 8. 11. the *s.* is word of God 1 Pet. 1. 23. not of corruptible *s.* 1 John 3. 9. his *s.* remaineth in him 69. 28. *s.* of wicked shall be cut off 69. 36. *s.* of his servants shall Prev. 11. 31. *s.* of righteous shall be 1. 4. sinful nation, *s.* of evil doers 14. 20. the *s.* of evil doers never 45. 25. all *s.* of Israel be justified 53. 10. see his *s.* prolong his days Mal. 2. 15. he might seek a godly *s.* Ro. 9. 8. chil. of prom. counted for *s.* 29. except Lord of Sabbath left *s.* Gal. 3. 16. not to *seeds* but to thy *s.* SEEK, Ezra 8. 21. Job 5. 8. Ps. 10. 15. Deut. 4. 29. if thou *s.* him with all thy heart, 1 Chron. 28. 9. 2 Chron. 15. 2. Jer. 29. 13. [God, 30. 19. 2 Chron. 12. 2. prepare heart to *s.* Ezra 8. 22. on them for good that *s.* Ps. 9. 10. not forsake them that *s.* 27. 4. one thing I desired and will *s.* 68. 1. my God, early will I *s.* thee 69. 32. heart shall live that *s.* God 119. 2. blessed are they that *s.* him 176. *s.* servant, for I do not forget Ps. 8. 17. that *s.* me early shall find Song 3. 2. *s.* him whom soul loveth Isa. 26. 9. with my spirit will I *s.* thee 45. 19. I said not *s.* me in vain Jer. 29. 13. ye shall *s.* me and find Amos 5. 4. *s.* me, ye shall live, 6. 8. 8. 12. to *s.* word and shall not find Zeph. 2. 3. *s.* L. righteousness, *s.* Mal. 2. 7. *s.* the law [meekness 15. that he might *s.* a godly seed Matt. 6. 33. *s.* first kingdom of God 7. 7. *s.* and ye shall find, 8. Dt. 4. 29. Luke 13. 24. many will *s.* to enter in 19. 10. to *s.* and to save that which is lost, Matt. 18. 11. John 8. 21. shall *s.* me & die in sins Rom. 2. 7. *s.* for glory, honour 1 Cor. 10. 24. let no man *s.* own but 13. 5. charity *s.* not her own [J. Ch. Phil. 2. 21. all *s.* their own, not of Col. 3. 1. *s.* things which are above 1 Pet. 3. 11. *s.* peace, and ensue it Lam. 3. 25. good to soul that *seeketh* John 4. 23. Fathers, such to worship 1 Pet. 5. 8. *seeking* whom he may de- SEEM, Gen. 27. 12. Dent. 25. 3. [your 1 Cor. 11. 16. if man *s.* contentious Heb. 4. 1. lest any *s.* to come short James 1. 26. if any *s.* to be religious Luke 8. 18. taken that he *seemeth* to 1 Cor. 3. 18. if any man *s.* wise in Heb. 12. 11. no chastening *s.* joys SELL, me thy birthright, Gen. 25. 31. Prov. 23. 23. buy truth and *s.* it not Matt. 19. 21. go *s.* that thou hast 25. 9. go to them that *s.* and buy 13. 44. he *selleth* all and buyeth SENATORS, Ps. 105. 22. [20. 2. SEND help from the sanctuary, Ps. Ps. 43. 3. O *s.* out thy light and 27. 3. he shall *s.* from heaven and Matt. 9. 35. *s.* forth labourers into John 14. 26. whom the Father will *s.* 16. 7. if I depart I will *s.* him unto

SEND.—2 Th. 2. 11. s. strong delusion
SENSE, Neh. 8. 8. Heb. 5. 14.
James 3. 15. *arrest*, Jude 19.
SENTENCE, Deut. 17. 9. Dan. 5. 12.
Prov. 16. 10. *divine s.* is in lips of
Eccl. 9. 11. because *s.* is not executed
2 Cor. 1. 9. we had *s.* of death in
SEPARATE, Gen. 13. 9. Ex. 23. 16.
Gen. 49. 26. head of him that was *s.*
from his brethren, Deut. 33. 16.
Deut. 29. 21. Lord shall *s.* him unto
Isa. 59. 2. iniquities have *separated*
Acts 15. 2. *s.* me Saul and Barnabas
Rom. 9. departed and *s.* the disciples
Rom. 6. 35. who *s.* us from Christ, 30.
2 Cor. 6. 17. be ye *s.* saith the Lord
Gal. 1. 15. who *s.* me from mother's
Heb. 7. 26. holy, harmless, *s.* from
SERAPHIMS, Isa. 6. 2, 6.
SERPENT, Gen. 3. 1, 13. & 40. 17.
Num. 21. 6. Lord sent fiery *s.*, 8. 9.
Prov. 23. 32. at last it biteth like a *s.*
Eccl. 10. 11. *s.* bite without enchant-
Matt. 7. 10. will he give a *s.* (ment
16. be wise as *s.* harmless as
John 3. 14. as Moses lifted up *s.* in
2 Cor. 11. 3. as the *s.* beguiled Eve
Rev. 12. 9. that old *s.* called devil
SERVE Lord with all thy heart, Dt.
10. 12, 20. & 11. 13. Jos. 22. 5. 1 S. 12. 20.
Deut. 10. 4. shall *s.* him, and cleave
Josh. 24. 14. fear the Lord, *s.* him
15. choose this day whom ye will *s.*
me and my house will *s.* the Lord
1 Sam. 12. 24. fear the Lord, *s.* him
1 Chron. 28. 9. *s.* him with a perfect
Job 21. 15. Almighty that we *s.* him
Pa. 2. 11. *s.* Lord with fear, rejoice
Isa. 43. 24. made me to *s.* with sin
Matt. 6. 24. no man can *s.* two mas-
ters; ye cannot *s.* God & mammon
Luke 1. 76. *s.* him without fear in
12. 37. will come forth and *s.* them
John 12. 26. if any man *s.* me let him
Acts 6. 2. bear the word of G. *s.* tables
Rev. 22. 3. I am, and whom I *s.*
Rom. 1. 9. whom I *s.* with my spirit
6. 6. henceforth should not *s.* sin
7. 6. *s.* in newness of spirit
25. with the mind I *s.* law of God
16. 18. they *s.* not Lord Jesus Christ
Col. 3. 24. we *s.* Lord Jesus Christ
Gal. 5. 13. by love *s.* one another
1 Thes. 1. 9. to *s.* living G. Heb. 9. 14.
Heb. 12. 28. may *s.* God acceptably
Rev. 7. 15. *s.* him day and night in
Prov. 29. 19. a servant will not be
corrected by words
Isa. 54. 2. with *s.* so with his master
Eccl. 1. behold my *s.* 49. 3. & 52. 13.
Matt. 30. 37. be chief, let him be *s.*
25. 21. well done, good, faithful. 23.
John 8. 34. committeth sin is *s.* of
13. 16. *s.* not greater than lord, 15. 30.
1 Cor. 7. 21. art thou called, being *s.*
9. 19. have I made myself *s.* to all
Gal. 1. 10. if pleased men, *s.* of Ch.
Phil. 2. 7. took on him form of a *s.*
2 Tim. 2. 24. *s.* of Lord must not
Exra. 5. 11. servants of the God of
heaven, Dan. 3. 26. Acts 16. 17. 1
Pet. 2. 16. Rev. 7. 3.
Rom. 6. 16. yield yourselves *s.* to
obey; his *s.* ye are, whom ye obey
17. ye were the *s.* of sin
18. ye became *s.* of righteousness
19. members *s.* to uncleanness
1 Cor. 7. 23. be not ye *s.* of men
Phil. 1. 1. the *s.* of Jesus Christ
2 Pet. 2. 19. *s.* of corruption
Rev. 22. 3. his *s.* shall serve him
Rom. 12. 1. your reasonable service
Jer. 22. 13. useth neighbour's *s.*
Luke 10. 40. but Martha was cum-
bered about much serving
Acts 20. 19. *s.* Lord with all humility
26. 7. twelve tribes instantly *s.* God
Ro. 12. 11. fervent in spirit; *s.* Lord
Tit. 2. 3. *s.* divers lusts and pleasures

SET, Pa. 2. 6. & 4. 3. & 12. 5. & 16. 8. &
54. 3. & 78. 5. & 115. 3. Prov. 1. 25.
Song 8. 6. Rom. 2. 25. Col. 3. 2.
SET IN, E. Luke 21. 14. 1 Pet. 5. 10.
Col. 1. 22. in faith grounded & settled
SEVERITY, goodness and, Rom. 11.
SHADE, Lord is thy, Pa. 121. 5. (22.
SHADOW, our days are as a, 1 Chr.
29. 15. Eccl. 8. 13. & 6. 12. Job 8. 9.
Pa. 107. 10. & 109. 23. & 144. 4.
Pa. 17. 8. hide me under the *s.* of
thy wings, 36. 7. & 57. 1. & 63. 7.
Song 2. 3. I sat under his *s.*
17. until day break and *s.* flee, 4. 6.
Isa. 4. 6. for a *s.* in day, 25. 4. & 32. 2.
49. 2. in *s.* of his hand hath he hid
Jer. 6. 4. *s.* of evening are stretched
Acts 5. 15. *s.* of Peter might over-
whelm, Col. 2. 17. *s.* of things to, Heb. 10. 1.
Jam. 1. 17. no variableness nor *s.* of
SHAKE heaven and earth, Hag. 2. 6.
Hag. 2. 7. I will *s.* all nations and (21.
Matt. 10. 14. *s.* off the dust of feet
11. 7. a reed shaken with the wind
Luke 6. 38. good measures *s.* together
2 Thes. 2. 2. be not soon *s.* in mind
Heb. 12. 27. things whi. cannot be *s.*
Pa. 44. 14. shaking, Isa. 17. 6. & 24.
13. & 30. 32. Ezek. 37. 7. & 38. 19.
SHAME, 1 Sam. 30. 34. 2 Sam. 13. 13.
Eccl. 32. 25. made naked to their *s.*
Pa. 119. 31. put me not to *s.* 69. 7.
Prov. 3. 35. *s.* shall be the promotion
of fools, 9. 7. & 10. 5. & 11. 2. & 13. 3.
15. & 14. 35. & 17. 2. & 18. 13. & 19.
25. & 25. 8. & 29. 15. Isa. 52. 18.
Isa. 59. 6. I hid not my face from *s.*
Dan. 12. 2. some to life, & some to *s.*
Hos. 4. 7. change glory to *s.* Pa. 4. 2.
Zeph. 3. 5. the unjust knoweth no *s.*
Acts 5. 41. worthy to suffer *s.* for his
Phil. 3. 19. whose glory is in their *s.*
Hob. 12. 2. end, cross, despising *s.*
Rev. 3. 18. *s.* of thy nakedness do
16. 15. naked, and they see his *s.*
1 Tim. 2. 9. shamefacedness. [51. 5.
SHAPE, Luke 3. 22. John 5. 37. 57.
SHARP, Isa. 41. 15. & 20. 2. Rev. 1. 16.
Job 16. 9. *sharpness*, Prov. 17. 17.
Mic. 7. 4. *sharper* than, Heb. 12. 12.
Judg. 8. 1. *sharply*, Tit. 1. 12.
2 Cor. 15. 10. should use *sharpness*
SHED for love, for remis. Mt. 26. 28.
Rom. 5. 6. love of God is *s.* abroad
Tit. 3. 6. Holy Ghost be *s.* on us
SHEEP, Pa. 49. 14. & 74. 1. & 78. 52.
Pa. 44. 22. *s.* for slaughter, Ro. 8. 36.
79. 13. *s.* of thy pasture, 95. 7. & 100. 2.
119. 176. gone astray like lost *s.*
Isa. 53. 6. like *s.* have gone astray
Ezek. 34. 12. *s.* scattered; seek my *s.*
Zech. 13. 7. smite the Shepherd,
and the *s.* shall be scattered
Mat. 9. 26. *s.* having no shepherd
10. 6. to lost *s.* of house of Is. 15. 24.
12. 12. have a hundred *s.* and one
25. 32. divideth the *s.* from goats
32. set the *s.* on his right hand
John 10. 2—17. the *s.* 27. my *s.*
21. 15—17. feed lambs, feed my *s.*
1 Pet. 2. 25. were as *s.* going astray
SHEPHERD, Eccl. 46. 34. & 49. 24.
Ex. 2. 17, 19.
Num. 27. 17. as sheep that have no *s.*
1 Kings 22. 17. Mark 6. 34.
Pa. 23. 1. the Lord is my *s.*
80. 1. give ear, O *s.* of Israel
Song 1. 8. feed kids before *s.*'s tents
Ezek. 34. 2. prophesy against a woe
5. scattered because no *s.* (to the *s.*
7. ye *s.* hear the word of the Lord
8. no *s.* neither did my *s.* search for
12. *s.* seeketh out his flock
22. set up one *s.* even David
27. 24. they all shall have one *s.*
Mic. 5. 5. raise against him seven *s.*
Zec. 13. 7. awake, O sword, against *s.*
John 10. 11. I am the good *s.* the
good *s.* giveth his life, 14.

SHEPHERD.—John 10. 14. one fold
and one *s.* Eccl. 12. 11.
Heb. 13. 20. Lord Jesus, that great
1 Pet. 2. 25. returned to *s.* of souls
5. 4. when the chief *s.* shall appear
SHEW, Pa. 39. 6. Luke 24. 47. Col. 2.
Pa. 4. 6. who will *s.* us any good? 28.
14. 11. thou wilt *s.* me path of life
91. 16. I will *s.* him my salvation
92. 15. to a that Lord is upright
1 Cor. 11. 26. a forth Lord's death
Tit. 2. 9. thyself a pattern of good
1 Pet. 2. 7. *s.* forth the praise of him
Rev. 22. 6. sent his angel to *s.* servant
John 6. 26. loveth Son, and sheweth
SMELD and great reward, Gen. 33. 1.
Deut. 33. 29. Lord is the *s.* of thy help
Pa. 3. 2. Lord is a *s.* for me, 28. 7.
18. 25. the *s.* of thy salvation
33. 20. he is our help and *s.*
59. 11. bringing down, O Lord our *s.* 24. 3.
64. 11. God is a sun and a *s.*
115. 9, 10, 11. their help and their *s.*
Prov. 30. 5. *s.* unto them that trust
Eph. 6. 16. taking the *s.* of faith
SHINE, Job 22. 28. & 28. 32. & 27. 13.
Num. 6. 25. Lord make his face to *s.*
Job 10. 3. *s.* on counsel of wicked
Pa. 31. 16. make thy face to *s.* on
thy servant, 118. 135. [See *s.*
Eccl. 8. 1. man's wisdom maketh *s.*
Dan. 12. 3. wise shall *s.* as firmament
Mat. 5. 16. let your light so *s.* before
13. 43. righteous *s.* forth as the sun
2 Cor. 4. 6. G. commanded light to *s.*
Phil. 2. 15. among whom ye *s.* as
SHIPWRECK, 1 Tim. 1. 18.
2 Cor. 11. 25. thrice I suffered a [38.
SHORT, is L.'s hand waxed, Pa. 11.
Pa. 69. 47. remember how *s.* my time
Rom. 8. 23. and come *s.* of glory
Pa. 102. 24. shortened my days, 28. 6.
Isa. 30. 2. is my hand *s.*
51. 1. Lord's hand is not *s.* that it
Matt. 24. 22. except the days be *s.*
1 Thes. 5. 2. *s.* except the days be *s.*
SHOUT, Num. 23. 21. Isa. 42. 6. & 41.
Isa. 41. 22. Zeph. 3. 14. Zech. 9. 9.
Pa. 47. 5. God is gone up with a *s.*
1 Thes. 4. 16. the Lord shall descend
SHRINES, Acts 19. 24. [with a *s.*
SHUT up, or left, Deut. 32. 35.
1 Sam. 6. 10. *s.* up calves at home
Matt. 23. 13. ye *s.* up the kingdom of
Gal. 3. 23. *s.* up unto the faith which
Rev. 3. 7. that openeth, and no man
shuteth, Isa. 22. 22.
SICK of love, Song 2. 5. & 5. 3.
Isa. 1. 5. whole head is *s.* and hurt
John 11. 1. Lazarus was *s.* & 4. 6.
James 5. 14. is any *s.* call the elders
15. prayer of faith shall save the *s.*
1 Cor. 11. 36. are weak and sickly
Pe. 41. 3. make his bed in sickness
Ex. 23. 25. I will take *s.* away
Matt. 8. 17. bare our sicknesses
SIFT, Isa. 30. 25. Amos 9. 9. Luke 22.
SIGHT, Ex. 3. 5. 2 Cor. 5. 7. [E.
SIGN (token), Gen. 9. 12. 12. & 17. 11.
Ex. 4. 17. Isa. 8. 18. Rom. 15. 18.
Rom. 4. 11. received the *s.* of circum-
Jer. 22. 24. *signet*, Hag. 2. 23. [circum-
SILENT in darkness, 1 Sam. 2. 9.
Pe. 28. 1. be not *s.* to me, 36. 12.
Zech. 2. 13. be *s.* O all flesh before I.
Pe. 31. 18. *silence*, 32. 2. & 23. 32. 2.
60. 3. 21. & 83. 1. & 94. 17. Jer. 3. 14.
Amos 5. 12. & 5. 3. 1 Cor. 14. 34.
1 Tim. 2. 11. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 13. Rev. 8. 1.
SILLY, Job 5. 2. 2 Tim. 3. 6.
SIMPLE, Prov. 1. 4. 25. 32. 7. 7. 2.
8. 5. & 9. 4. 13. & 19. 25. & 31. 11.
Pa. 19. 7. testimony sure making
116. 6. Lord preserveth the *s.* [with the
119. 150. understanding to the *s.* [38.
Prov. 14. 15. *s.* believeth every word.
Eccl. 3. 2. pass on and punished *s.* 11.
Rom. 14. 19. but *s.* concerning eat-
ing & drinking [of meats of the *s.*

N lieth at the door, Gen. 4. 7.
 10. 6. thou searchest after my s.
 11. 4. stand in awe and s. not.
 12. 1. blessed is he whose s. is covered.
 13. 1. acknowledged my s. unto thee.
 14. 1. I will be sorry for my s.
 15. 1. s. is ever before me.
 16. 1. my mother conceived me
 in s. did my might not s. against
 17. 11. that I might not s. against
 18. 14. 34. s. is a reproach to any
 19. 1. I take counsel to add s. to s.
 20. 1. make his soul an offering for s.
 21. 2. and he bare the s. of many
 22. 1. 29. taketh away s. of world
 23. 1. no more lest a worse thing
 24. 5. 12. by one man s. entered
 the world, and death by s.
 25. 14. s. shall not have dominion
 26. 9. s. revived, and I died, 8. 10.
 27. 3. but s. that it might appear s.
 28. 1. I am carnal, sold under s.
 29. 7. s. that dwelleth in me
 30. 5. with the flesh the law of s.
 31. 2. made free from the law of s.
 32. 15. 34. awake to right, & s. not
 33. 5. 21. made s. for us, who knew
 Eph. 4. 26. be angry and s. not [nos.
 1. 15. lust bringeth forth s. & s.
 2. 22. who did no s. neither
 3. 1. John 1. 8. if we say we have no s.
 4. 1. ye s. not; if any man s. we have
 5. 9. s. because born of G.
 6. 16. there is s. unto death [ous sins
 7. 19. 13. keep me from presumptu-
 8. 25. 7. remember not against me s. of
 9. 43. 25. not remember thy s. 44. 22.
 10. Ezek. 33. 16. none of his s. shall be
 11. Dan. 9. 24. to finish the transgression
 and to make an end of s. [men's s.
 12. 1 Tim. 5. 22. not partaker of other
 2 Tim. 3. 6. silly women laden with s.
 1 John 2. 2. prostitution for our s.
 and for s. of the whole world
 Pa. 60. 5. my sins, 51. 9. Isa. 38. 17.
 79. 9. our sins, 90. 8. & 108. 10. Isa. 59.
 12. Dan. 9. 16. Gal. 1. 4. 1 Cor. 15.
 3. Heb. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 24. Rev. 1. 5.
 Matt. 1. 21. their sins, Rom. 11. 27.
 Heb. 8. 12. & 10. 17. Num. 16. 26.
 Isa. 59. 3. pour sins, Jer. 5. 23. John
 8. 21. 1 Cor. 15. 17. Josh. 24. 19.
 Ex. 32. 33. who hath sinned, I will
 Job 1. 23. in all this Job s. not
 Lam. 1. 8. Jerusalem grievously s.
 7. 7. fathers have s. and are not
 Rom. 2. 13. many as s. without law
 3. 23. all have s. and come short
 1 John 1. 10. if we say we have not s.
 Ex. 9. 27. I have sinned, Num. 22. 34.
 Josh. 7. 20. 1 Sam. 15. 24. 30. 5 Sam.
 12. 13. & 24. 10. Job 7. 20. & 33. 27.
 Pa. 41. 4. & 51. 4. Mic. 7. 9. Matt.
 27. 4. Luke 15. 18, 21.
 Judg. 10. 10. we have sinned, 1 Sam.
 7. 6. Pa. 106. 6. Isa. 42. 24. & 64. 5.
 Jer. 3. 25. & 8. 14. & 14. 7. 20. Lam.
 5. 16. Dan. 9. 5. & 8. 11, 15.
 1 Kings 8. 46. there is no man that
 sineth not [wrongeth his own soul
 Prov. 8. 26. he that s. against me
 Eccl. 7. 20. no man doeth good, s. not
 Ezek. 18. 4. soul that s. it shall die
 1 John 5. 18. is born of God s. not
 Eccl. 7. 26. the sinner shall be taken
 9. 18. one s. destroyeth much good
 Isa. 63. 20. s. a 100 years old is accurs-
 Luke 15. 7. joy over one s. that [ed
 18. 13. God be merciful to me s.
 James 5. 20. shall convert s. s. from
 1 Pet. 4. 18. where shall s. appear
 Gen. 18. 13. sinners before the Lord
 Pa. 1. 1. nor standeth in way of s.
 25. 8. Lord will teach s. in the way
 51. 13. s. shall be converted to thee
 Isa. 38. 14. the s. in Zion are afraid
 Matt. 9. 13. I am come to call s.
 Luke 13. 2. s. above all Galileans, &
 John 9. 31. God heareth not s.
 Rom. 8. 8. that while we were s. Oh.

SIN.—Rom. 5. 19. by one man's dis-
 obedience many were made sinners
 Gal. 2. 15. are Jews and not s. of the
 1 Tim. 1. 15. Jesus came to save s.
 Heb. 7. 26. holy, separate from s.
 12. 3. endured contradiction of s.
 James 4. 8. cleanse your hands, ye s.
 Jude 15. ungodly s. have spoken
 Num. 32. 14. sin/w, Isa. 1. 4. Luke
 5. 8. Rom. 7. 13. & 8. 3.
 SINCERE, Phil. 1. 10. 16. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
 Josh. 24. 14. serve him in sincerity
 1 Cor. 5. 8. unleavened bread of s.
 2 Cor. 1. 12. in godly s. we have
 2. 17. as of s. in the sight of God
 8. 8. to prove the s. of your love
 Eph. 6. 24. that love Lord J. in s.
 Tit. 2. 17. shewing gravity, s.
 SINEW, Isa. 48. 4. Job 10. 11.
 SING to the Lord, Ex. 15. 21. 1 Chr.
 16. 23. Pa. 30. 4. & 68. 33. & 81. 1. &
 95. 1. & 96. 1. 2. & 98. 1. & 147. 7. &
 149. 1. Isa. 12. 5. & 53. 9. Eph. 5. 19.
 Ex. 15. 1. I will s. Judg. 5. 3. Ps. 13. 6.
 & 57. 7. 9. & 59. 13. 17. & 101. 1. & 104.
 33. & 144. 9. Isa. 5. 1. 1 Cor. 14. 15.
 Job 29. 11. s. for joy, Isa. 65. 14.
 Pa. 9. 11. s. praise, 18. 49. & 27. 6. &
 30. 12. & 47. 6. 7. & 68. 4. & 75. 9. &
 92. 1. & 108. 1. 3. & 126. 3. & 146. 2.
 & 147. 1. & 149. 3.
 Pa. 145. 7. s. of thy righteousness
 Prov. 29. 6. the righteous doth s. and
 Isa. 35. 6. then sh. tongue of dumb s.
 1 Cor. 14. 15. I will s. with the spirit
 James 5. 12. is any merry, let him s.
 SINGLE eye, Matt. 6. 22. Luke 11. 34.
 Acts 2. 46. singleness of heart, Eph.
 6. 5. Col. 3. 22.
 SINK, Pa. 69. 2. 14. Luke 9. 44.
 SISTER, Song 4. 9. & 5. 1. & 8. 8.
 SITUATION, 2 Kings 2. 19. Pa. 43. 2.
 SKIN for skin, Job 2. 4. & 10. 11. &
 19. 26. Jer. 13. 23. Heb. 11. 37.
 SKIP, Pa. 29. 6. & 114. 4. Song 2. 8.
 SLACK, Deut. 7. 10. Prov. 10. 4. Hab.
 1. 4. Zeph. 3. 16. 2 Pet. 3. 9. [13.
 SLAY, Job 18. 15. Pa. 139. 19. Lev. 18.
 Eph. 2. 16. having slain the enmity
 Rev. 5. 9. wast s. and hast redeemed
 9. that were s. from foundation of
 13. 8. Lamb s. from foundation of
 SLEEP, deep, Gen. 2. 21. & 15. 6.
 1 Sam. 26. 12. Job 4. 13. Pa. 76. 12.
 1 Sam. 26. 15. Isa. 29. 10.
 Pa. 99. 5. they are as s. in morning
 127. 2. he giveth his beloved s.
 135. 4. will not give s. to mine eyes
 Prov. 3. 24. thy s. shall be sweet
 6. 4. give not s. to thine eyes, nor
 10. a little s. a little slumber, 24. 53.
 20. 13. love not s. ... come to poverty
 Eccl. 5. 12. s. of a labouring man is
 sweet, but abundance of the rich
 will not suffer him to s.
 Jer. 31. 26. my s. was sweet to me
 51. 39. s. a perpetual s. 57.
 Luke 9. 32. were heavy with s.
 Rom. 13. 11. time to wake out of s.
 Est. 6. 1. that night king could not s.
 Song 5. 2. 1 s. but my heart waketh
 1 Cor. 11. 30. for this cause many s.
 15. 51. we shall not all s. but shall
 1 Thea. 4. 14. them which s. in Jesus
 6. 6. let us not s. as others; but
 7. they that s. s. in the night
 10. whether we s. or wake, should
 Pa. 3. 5. laid me down and slept, & 8.
 78. 5. they have s. their sleep
 10. 15. 20. fret fruits of them that s.
 Eph. 5. 14. awake, thou that sleepest
 SLIDE, Deut. 32. 35. Pa. 26. 1. & 27.
 31. Jer. 8. 5. Hos. 4. 16.
 SLIGHTLY, Jer. 6. 14. & 8. 11.
 SLING, 1 Sam. 25. 29. Jer. 10. 18.
 SLIP, Jer. 17. 5. & 18. 36. & 38. 16. &
 94. 18. Heb. 2. 1.
 Pa. 35. 6. slippery, 78. 16. Jer. 23. 12.
 SLOTHFUL, Prov. 12. 12. 24.

SLOTHFUL.—Prov. 12. 27. s. roast-
 eth not that which he took in
 Pro. 15. 19. way of s. hedges of thorns
 18. 9. s. is brother to great waste
 19. 24. s. hideth hand in bosom
 21. 25. desire of the s. killeth him [18.
 22. 13. the s. sayeth there is a lion, 26.
 24. 30. I went by the field of the s.
 26. 14. as door on hinges so doth s.
 Rom. 12. 11. not s. in business, but
 Heb. 6. 12. be not s. but followers of
 Prov. 19. 15. slothfulness casteth in
 SLOW to anger, Neh. 9. 17. [a sleep
 Luke 24. 25. fools, s. of heart to
 James 1. 19. swift to hear, s. to
 speak, s. to wrath, Prov. 14. 29.
 SLUGGARD, go to ant, Prov. 6. 8.
 Prov. 6. 9. how long wilt sleep, O s.
 13. 4. the soul of the s. desireth
 20. 4. s. will not plow by reason
 26. 16. s. is wiser in his own conceit
 SLUMBER, Pa. 132. 4. Rom. 11. 8.
 Pa. 121. 3. that keepeth will not s. 4.
 Matt. 25. 5. they all slumbered and
 2 Pet. 2. 3. their damna. slumbereth
 SMITE, Lord shall, Deut. 28. 22 [not
 Pa. 141. 5. let the righteous s. me
 Jer. 18. 18. let us s. him with tongue
 Zech. 13. 7. s. shepherd, Mat. 26. 31.
 Mat. 5. 39. s. thee on thy right cheek
 John 18. 23. why smitest thou me
 Isa. 53. 4. him smitten of God
 Hos. 6. 1. hath s. and he will bind
 SMOKE, Gen. 19. 28. Ex. 19. 18.
 Deut. 29. 20. anger of Lord shall s.
 Pa. 74. 1. why doth thy anger s.
 102. 3. as s. Prov. 10. 26. Isa. 65. 5.
 Rev. 14. 11. s. of torment ascendeth
 Isa. 42. 2. smoking flax, Matt. 12. 10.
 SMOOTH, Gen. 37. 11. Isa. 30. 20.
 Pa. 65. 21. smoother, Prov. 3. 3.
 SNARE, Ex. 22. 23. Judg. 2. 3. [11. 9.
 Pa. 69. 22. let table become a s. Rom.
 91. 3. deliver thee from the s. of
 119. 110. wicked laid a s. for me
 124. 7. s. is broken, & we are escaped
 Prov. 29. 25. fear of man bringeth a s.
 1 Tim. 6. 9. that will be rich fall to s.
 2 Tim. 2. 26. out of the s. of devil
 Pa. 11. 6. on wicked will rain snares
 18. 5. s. of death prevented me
 Prov. 12. 14. depart from s. of death
 Pa. 16. 16. saved, Prov. 6. 2. & 12. 13.
 Ex. 9. 12. 15. 8. 15. & 28. 13. & 43. 22.
 SNOW, as s. Pa. 51. 7. & 65. 14. Isa. 1.
 18. Dan. 7. 9. Matt. 3. 3. Rev. 1. 14.
 SNUFFED, Mal. 1. 13. Jer. 2. 24.
 SOBER for your cause, 2 Cor. 5. 13.
 1 Thea. 5. 6. let us watch and be s.
 1 Th. 5. 2. bishop must be vigilant, s.
 11. wives not alanderers, s.
 Tit. 1. 8. s. just, holy, temperate
 2. 2. dress men be s. grave
 4. teach young women to be s.
 6. young men to be s. minded
 1 Pet. 1. 13. gird up your loins, be s.
 4. 7. be s. and watch unto prayer
 5. 8. be s. be vigilant [sobriety
 Rom. 12. 3. not to think highly, but
 Tit. 2. 12. teaching us to live s.
 Acts 26. 25. words of sobriety
 1 Tim. 2. 9. sobriety, 15. [16.
 SOFT, God maketh my heart, Job 22.
 Prov. 15. 1. s. answer turneth away
 25. 15. s. tongue breaketh the bone
 Mat. 11. 6. man clothed in s. raiment
 SOJOURN, Gen. 12. 10. Pa. 120. 5.
 Lev. 25. 23. sojourners with me,
 1 Chron. 29. 15. Pa. 39. 12.
 Ex. 12. 40. sojourning, 1 Pet. 1. 17.
 SOLD thyself to work evil, 1 K. 21. 20.
 2 K. 17. 17. s. themselves to do evil
 Rom. 7. 14. I am carnal, s. under sin
 SOLDIER of J. Christ, 2 Tim. 2. 3. &
 SON, 2 Sam. 18. 33. & 19. 4.
 Pa. 6. 12. kisse the s. lest he be angry
 116. 16. I am s. of thy handmaid
 Prov. 10. 1. a wise s. maketh a glad
 father, but a foolish s. 15. 20.

SON.—Mal. 3. 17. as man spareth *s.*
Mat. 11. 27. no man knoweth *s.*
17. 5. this is my beloved *S.* 3. 17.
Luke 10. 6. if *s.* of peace be there
John 1. 18. only begotten *S.* 3. 16, 18.
5. 21. *s.* quickeneth whom he will [35].
23. men should honour *s.*
8. 35. but the *S.* abideth ever
36. if the *S.* shall make you free
17. 12. lost none but *s.* of perdition
Rom. 8. 3. sent his own *S.* in, 32.
Gal. 4. 7. if *s.* then an heir of God
2 Thea. 2. 3. *s.* of perdition
Heb. 5. 8. though *s.* yet learned he
1 John 2. 23. antichrist that denieth
5. 11. life in *S.* [the *S.* 23].
12. that hath *S.* hath life, hath not *S.*
Mat. 21. 37. *his Son*, Acts 3. 13. Rom.
1. 3. 9. & 5. 10. & 8. 29, 32. 1 Cor. 1.
9. Gal. 1. 16. & 4. 4. & 1 Thea. 1. 10.
Heb. 1. 2. 1 John 1. 7. & 2. 23. & 3.
23. & 4. 9. 10. 14. & 5. 9. 10. 11, 20.
Lk. 15. 19. *thy son*, John 17. 1. & 19. 23.
Dan. 8. 25. *the Son of God*, Matt. 4.
3. & 16. 16. and 41 other places
Num. 23. 19. *Son of man*, Job 25. 6.
Ps. 8. 4. & 80. 17. & 144. 3. Dan. 7.
13. Ezekiel is so called about 90,
and Christ about 84 times [plants
Ps. 144. 12. that our *sons* may be as
Song 2. 3. so is my beloved among *s.*
Isa. 60. 16. *s.* of strangers, 61. 3. &
Mal. 3. 3. purify *s.* of Levi [62. 8.
& 6. the *s.* of Jacob are not consumed
Mark 3. 17. Boanerges, *s.* of thunder
1 Cor. 4. 14. as my beloved *s.* I warn
Gal. 4. 6. because ye are *s.* God sent
forth the Spirit of his Son
Heb. 2. 16. bring many *s.* to glory
12. 7. God dealth with you as *s.*
Gen. 4. 2. *sons of God*, Job 1. 6. & 2. 1.
& 38. 7. Hos. 1. 10. John 1. 12. Rom.
8. 14. 19. Phil. 2. 15. 1 John 3. 1. 2.
SONG to the L. Ex. 15. 1. Nu. 21. 17.
Ex. 15. 2. L. is my *s.* Ps. 118. 14. 12.
Job 30. 9. I am their *s.* Ps. 69. 12. 12.
25. 10. give *s.* in the night, Ps.
42. 8. & 77. 6. Isa. 30. 29. [ance
Ps. 32. 7. compass with *s.* of deliver-
119. 54. *s.* in house of pilgrimage
137. 3. *s.* one of the *s.* of Zion
Ezek. 33. 32. *s.* as a very lovely *s.*
Eph. 6. 19. speaking in spiritual *s.*
Rev. 14. 3. no man could learn that *s.*
15. 3. sing *s.* of Moses and of Lamb
Ps. 33. 3. sing a new song, 40. 3. & 96. 1.
& 144. 9. & 149. 1. Is. 42. 10. Rev. 5. 9.
SOON as they be born, Ps. 58. 3.
Ps. 106. 13. *s.* forgot his ways [ishly
Prov. 14. 17. *s.* angry dealth fool-
Gal. 1. 6. *s.* removed to another Gos-
2 Thea. 2. 2. not *s.* shaken [pel
SOPE, Jer. 2. 22. Mal. 3. 2.
SORCERER, Acts 13. 6. 8. & 8. 9. 11.
Jer. 27. 9. *sorcerers*, Mal. 3. 5. Rev.
SORE, 2 Chr. 6. 28. Job 5. 18. [21. 6.
Heb. 10. 29. much *sorer* punishment
Isa. 1. 6. and purifying *sore*
SORRY, Ps. 33. 18. 2 Cor. 2. 2. & 7. 8.
Ps. 90. 10. labour and *sorrow* [ken
Ps. 15. 13. by *s.* of heart spirit is bro-
Eccl. 1. 18. increas. knowl. increas-
7. 3. *s.* is better than laughter [eth *s.*
Isa. 55. 10. *s.* and sighing flee away,
50. 11. ye shall lie down in *s.* [51. 11.
Lam. 1. 12. be any *s.* like unto my
John 16. 6. *s.* hath filled your hearts
20. your *s.* shall be turned into joy
2 Cor. 2. 7. swell, up of overmuch
7. 10. godly *s.* worketh repentance
to salvation, but *s.* of world, 9.
Phil. 2. 27. should have *s.* upon *s.*
1 Thea. 4. 13. *s.* not as having no hope
Rev. 21. 4. no more death, neither *s.*
Ps. 18. 5. the *s.* of hell compassed
116. 3. the *s.* of death compassed me
127. 2. it is vain to eat bread of *s.*
Isa. 53. 3. man of *s.* 4. carried our *s.*
Matt. 24. 6. beginning of *sorrows*

SORRY,—1 Tim. 6. 10. and pierced
themselves with many *sorrows*
2 Cor. 7. 9. *sorrowed*, Jer. 31. 13.
1 Sa. 1. 15. woman of *sorrowful* spirit
Job 6. 7. are as *s.* meat
Prov. 14. 13. in laughter heart is *s.*
Jer. 31. 23. replen. *s.* soul, Ps. 69. 29.
Zeph. 3. 18. gather them that are *s.*
Mat. 19. 22. young man went away *s.*
26. 22. 38. my soul is exceeding *s.*
2 Cor. 6. 10. *s.* yet always rejoicing
Luke 2. 48. *sorrowing*, Acts 20. 38.
SORT, 3 Cor. 7. 11. 3 John 6. [14. 7.
SOUGHT the Lord, Ex. 33. 7. 3 Chr.
Ps. 34. 4. I *s.* Lord, and he heard
111. 2. out of all them that have
119. 10. with my whole heart I *s.*
Eccl. 7. 29. *s.* out many inventions
Isa. 62. 12. be called *s.* out, a city
65. 1. found of them that *s.* me not
Rom. 9. 32. *s.* it not by faith, but by
Heb. 12. 17. though *hes.* it carefully
2 Chr. 16. 12. *s.* not Lord, Zeph. 1. 6.
1 Chron. 15. 13. *sought him*, 2 Chron.
14. 7. & 15. 4. Ps. 78. 24. Song 3. 1.
& 5. 6. Jer. 2. 2. & 26. 21. [15. 43.
SOUL abhor my judgments, Lev. 26.
Gen. 2. 7. man became a living *s.*
Deut. 11. 13. serve him with all *s.*
13. 3. love the Lord with all thy *s.*
Jos. 2. 5. 1 Kings 2. 4. Mark 12. 33.
1 Sam. 18. 1. *s.* of Jon. knit to *s.* of D.
1 Kings 8. 48. return with all their *s.*
1 Chr. 22. 19. set your *s.* to seek L.
Job 16. 4. if your *s.* were in my *s.*
Ps. 19. 7. law is perfect, converting *s.*
34. 21. redemeth *s.* of his servants
45. 8. redemption of *s.* is precious
74. 19. deliver not the *s.* of thy turtle
107. 9. alieath the hungry *s.* [dove
Prov. 10. 3. not suffer *s.* of righteous
19. 2. *s.* be without knowledge is
27. 7. full *s.* loatheth honey-comb
Is. 55. 2. let your *s.* delight in fatness
58. 3. hear and your *s.* shall live
58. 10. and satisfy the afflicted *s.*
Jer. 31. 25. I have satisfied weary *s.*
35. 16. Lord made us this *s.* [12. 14.
Eze. 18. 4. that sinneth, it shall die,
Matt. 10. 28. not able to kill *s.* [20.
Rom. 13. 1. let every *s.* be subject to
1 Thea. 5. 23. *s.* and body be preserved
Heb. 4. 12. piercing to dividing of *s.*
10. 39. believe to saving of the *s.*
Ex. 30. 12. ransom for *his soul*
Judg. 10. 16. —was grieved for misery
2 Kin. 23. 25. turned to L. with all
Job 27. 8. when God taketh away—
Hab. 2. 4.—lifted up, is not upright
Matt. 16. 26. world, and lose—
Ps. 16. 10. not leave my *soul* in hell
31. 7. hast known—in adversity
35. 3. say to—I am thy salvation
39.—shall be joyful in the Lord
42. 5. 11. why cast down, O—, 43. 5.
62. 1.—waiteth upon God, 5.
63. 1.—thirsteth for thee, my flesh
5.—shall be satisfied as with marrow
8.—followeth hard after thee [8.
Is. 26. 9. with—have I desired thee,
61. 10.—shall be joyful in my God
Luke 1. 46.—doth magnify the Lord
John 12. 27.—troubled, Matt. 26. 38.
Ps. 33. 20. *our soul*, 44. 25. & 66. 9. &
123. 4. & 124. 4. Isa. 26. 8.
Deut. 12. 6. *own soul*, 1 Sam. 18. 1. &
29. 17. Ps. 22. 29. Ps. 8. 35. & 11. 17.
15. 32. & 19. 16. & 6. 33. & 20. 2.
5. 23. 24. Mark 8. 36. Luke 2. 35.
Deut. 4. 9. *with all thy soul*, 6. 5. &
10. 12. & 30. 6. Matt. 22. 37.
Eze. 18. 19. deliver *thy soul*, 21. & 32. 9.
Luke 12. 20. this night—shall be
3 John 2. prosper as—prospereth
Ps. 72. 13. save *souls* of needy, 97. 10.
Prov. 11. 30. that winneth *s.* is wise
Isa. 57. 16. spirit fail, and *s.* which I
Eze. 14. 14. should deliver but own *s.*
1 Pet. 3. 20. few, i. e. eight *s.* saved

SOUL.—1 Pet. 4. 19. commit keep-
ing of thy *soul* to God
2 Pet. 2. 14. beguiling unstable *s.*
Re. 6. 9. *s.* of slain & beheaded, 22. 4.
Luke 21. 19. *your soul*, Josh. 22. 14.
Jer. 6. 16. & 26. 19. Mat. 11. 29. Heb.
13. 17. 1 Pet. 1. 9. 22. & 2. 25.
SOUND, dreadful, Job 15. 21.
Ps. 47. 5. God—*s.* with *s.* of a trumpet
69. 15. people that know joyful *s.*
119. 80. let my heart be *s.* in statutes
Prov. 2. 7. *s.* wisdom, 3. 21. & 8. 14.
Eccl. 12. 4. *s.* of the grinding is low
Amos 6. 5. that chant to *s.* of viol
Rom. 10. 18. *s.* went into all the earth
1 Tim. 1. 10. contr. to *s.* doc. 2 T. 4. 2.
2 Tim. 1. 7. *s.* mind, 13. of *s.* words
Tit. 1. 9. *s.* doctrine, *s.* in faith, 2. 1. 2.
2. 8. *s.* speech cannot be condemned
Isa. 63. 15. *sounding* of bowels, M. 11.
Ps. 35. 3. *s.* no *soundness*, Isa. 1. 6.
SOW that was washed, 2 Pet. 2. 22.
SOW wickedness reap same, Job 4. 4.
Ps. 126. 5. *s.* in tears, reap in joy
Eccl. 11. 4. overbreath wind, shall not *s.*
Isa. 32. 29. blessed that *s.* beside wa-
Jer. 4. 3. *s.* not among thorns [sars
31. 27. I will *s.* the house of Israel
Hos. 10. 12. *s.* in righteousness, reap
Mic. 6. 15. thou shalt *s.* and not reap
Matt. 13. 3. sower went forth to *s.*
Luke 12. 24. the ravens neither *s.*
19. 22. reaping that I did not *s.* [nor
Lk. 9. 7. 11. light is sown for righteousness
Eze. 8. 7. *s.* wind, reap whirlwind
1 Cor. 9. 11. have *s.* to you spiritual
15. 42. it is *s.* in corruption
43. *s.* in dishonour, *s.* in weakness
44. it is *s.* a natural body
2 Cor. 9. 19. multiply your seed *s.*
Jam. 2. 18. fruit of right, *s.* in peace
Prov. 11. 18. *soweth* righteousness
22. 8. *s.* iniquity, shall reap vanity
John 4. 37. one *s.* another reaps
2 Cor. 9. 6. *s.* sowing, *s.* bountifully
Gal. 6. 7. what a man *s.* that shall
8. *s.* to his seed, reap corruption
Isa. 55. 10. flesh to sow, 2 Cor. 9. 18.
SPARE all the place, Gen. 18. 25.
Neh. 13. 22. *s.* me accord to thy mercy
Ps. 39. 13. *s.* me that I may recover
Pro. 16. 18. *soul* *s.* not for his crying
Joel 2. 17. *s.* thy people and give not
Mal. 3. 17. I will *s.* them, as man *s.*
Rom. 8. 32. *spared* not his own Son
11. 21. if God *s.* not the natural
2 Pet. 2. 4. God *s.* not angels sinners
Prov. 13. 24. be that *spareth* rod
SPARKS, Job 5. 7. Isa. 50. 11.
SPARROW, Ps. 102. 7. Matt. 10. 22.
SPEAK against Moses, Num. 12. 6.
Gen. 18. 27. taken on me to *s.* to L.
Ex. 4. 14. I know he [Aaron] can *s.* well
44. 33. went in to *s.* to the Lord
1 Sam. 3. 9. *s.* Lord, servant I am
Ps. 83. 8. Lord will *s.* peace to *s.* people
Isa. 2. 20. if *s.* not according to word
50. 4. how to *s.* a word in season
Jer. 18. 7. at what instant I *s.* & [He
Hab. 2. 3. at end it shall *s.* and not
Matt. 10. 19. how or what ye shall *s.*
Luke 6. 96. when all men *s.* well of
John 3. 11. we *s.* that we do know
Acts 4. 29. cannot but *s.* things we
2 Cor. 1. 10. ye all *s.* the same thing
2. 6. we *s.* wisdom among perfect
Tit. 3. 1. to *s.* evil of no man, but
James 1. 19. swift to hear, slow to *s.*
2 P. 2. 10. *s.* evil of dignities, Jude 5.
Jude 10. *s.* evil of things which they
Matt. 12. 32. *speaketh* against Son of
34. out of abundance of heart mouth *s.*
Heb. 11. 4. be being dead yet *s.* [Abel
12. 24. *s.* better things than blood of
25. refuse not him that *s.* from
1 P. 2. 12. *s.* against you as evil men
Isa. 45. 19. *speak*, 53. 1. John 6. 25.
& 7. 17. & 8. 26. 28. 33. & 12. 28.
Rom. 8. 5. & 6. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 7.

PEAK.—Isa. 58. 13. nor *speaking* thine own words [hear, 58. 9. Isa. 66. 24. while they are s. I will Jan. 9. 29. while I was s. and Matt. 6. 7. will be heard for much s. Eph. 4. 15. s. the truth in love 1. evil s. be put away, 1 Pet. 2. 1. 19. s. to yourselves in psalms [58. 3. Tit. 4. 2. s. lies in hypocrisy, Ps. 137. 13. s. a mouth s. great things Ient. 11. 1. earth was of one *speech* Jer. 32. 2. my s. shall distill as dew Matt. 26. 73. thy s. bewrayeth thee Cor. 2. 1. not with excellency of s. Cor. 3. 12. use great plainness of s. 10. 10. his s. is contemptible Col. 4. 6. let your s. be with grace Tit. 2. 3. sound s. cannot be condemn. udo 15. of all their hard *speeches* tom. 16. 18. by fair s. deceive simple Matt. 23. 12. he was *speechless* **PECTACLE**. to angels, 1 Cor. 4. 9. **PEED**, Gen. 24. 12. 2 John 10. 11. 79. 7. 21. *speedily*, 26. Ps. 31. 2. & 79. 8. Eccl. 8. 11. Luke 18. 8. [13. **PEND** their days in wealth, Job 21. 7. 90. 9. s. our years as a tale that sa. 55. 2. s. money for that which is 9. 4. have *spent* my strength for tom. 13. 12. night is far s. day is at Cor. 12. 15. spend and be s. **PICES**, Song 4. 10, 14, 16. & 8. 14. [5. **PIDER**, Pro. 30. 22. Job 8. 14. Is. 59. **PIKENARD**, Song 1. 12. & 4. 13, 14. **PIKIT** made willing, Ec. 33. 31. **PUM**, 11. 17. take of s. which is on 4. 24. Caleb had another s. with Kings 3. 9. double portion of thy s. **SRA** 1. 5. whose s. God raised to Feb. 9. 20. gavest good s. to instruct Job 26. 13. by his s. he garnished the 2. 8. there is s. in man 8. the s. within constraineth me 7. 31. 5. to thy hand I commit my s. 2. 12. in whose s. there is no guile 1. 10. renew a right s. within me 1. take not thy holy s. from me 2. uphold me with thy free s. 7. s. broken s. & contrite, 34. 18. Pro. 15. 18. & 17. 32. Isa. 57. 15. & 66. 2. Ps. 76. 12. will cut off s. of princes 8. 4. s. is not steadfast with God 84. 30. s. somewhat forth thy s. Job 34. 14. 39. 7. whither should I go from thy s. 42. 7. s. falldeth, 10. thy s. is good Psal. 14. 29. hasty of s. exalteth folly 15. by sorrow of heart s. is broken 6. 18. a haughty s. before a fall 12. he that ruleth his s. is better than he that taketh a city 8. 14. a wounded s. who can bear 9. 27. s. of man is candle of Lord Eccl. 3. 21. who knoweth s. of man 1. 8. no power over s. to retain s. 1. 5. thou knowest not way of s. 2. 7. the s. shall return to God sa. 32. 15. until s. be poured on us 16. 16. his s. gathered them 7. 16. for the s. fail before me 3. garment of praise for s. of sic. 2. 11. walking in s. and falsehood eccl. 12. 1. formeth s. of man within 2. s. of grace and supplication fal. 2. 15. take heed to your s. Matt. 22. 43. David in s. call him L. 6. 41. s. is willing, but flesh weak Luke 1. 80. John waxed strong in s. 27. came by the s. into temple 35. s. came again and she arose 55. know not what kind of s. ye are 1. 39. s. hath not flesh and bones John 3. 5. born of water and of s. that which is born of the s. is s. that God giveth not s. by measure [23. L. God is a s. worship him in s. 43. it is the s. that quickeneth; he words I speak s. and life cts. 6. 10. not able to resist the s.

SPIRIT.—Acts 10. 7. the s. suffered them not [in him Acts 17. 16. Paul's s. was stirred 18. 5. Paul was pressed in s. and Rom. 8. 1. not after flesh, but s. 4. 2. s. of life in Christ Jesus made 9. if any have not s. of Christ, he 13. if ye through s. mortally deeds 15. s. of bondage, s. of adoption 16. s. beareth witness with our s. 26. the s. helpeth our infirmities 1 Cor. 2. 10. s. searcheth all things 3. present in s. 5. s. may be saved 17. joined unto L. s. one s. 12. 13. 2 Cor. 3. 3. written with s. of living G. 6. not of letter but s. s. giveth life 17. s. of Lord is, there is liberty 1. 1. from filthiness of flesh and s. Gal. 3. 3. begun in s. are now perfect 4. 6. sent forth s. of Son into hearts 4. 6. sent forth in s. [against flesh 17. flesh lusteth against s. and s. 18. if led by s. ye are not under law 22. fruit of s. is love, joy, peace 25. if we live in s. let us walk in s. 6. 18. the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your s. 2 Tim. 4. 22. Eph. 1. 13. with holy s. of promise 4. s. there is one body and one s. 23. be renewed in s. of your mind 5. 9. fruit of s. is in all godliness 18. not drunk but filled with the s. 6. 18. praying always in s. Jude 20. Col. 2. 5. I am with you in the s. 1 The. 5. 23. whole s. be preserved Heb. 4. 12. dividing of soul and s. 9. 14. through eternal s. offered James 4. 5. s. that dwelleth in us 1 Pet. 3. 4. ornament of a meek s. 18. in flesh, but quickened by the s. 4. 6. live according to God in the s. 1 John 4. 1. believe not every s. Jude 19. sensual, not having the s. Rev. 1. 10. I was in s. on Lord's day 11. 11. s. of life from God entered 14. 13. yea, saith the s. that they 22. 17. the s. and bride say, come Gen. 6. 3. my *spirit*, Job 10. 12. Ps. 31. 5. & 77. 6. Isa. 38. 16. Ezek. 36. 27. Zech. 4. 6. Luke 1. 47. & 23. 46. Acts 7. 59. Rom. 1. 9. 1 Cor. 14. 14. Gen. 1. 2. *Spirit of God*, Ec. 31. 2. 2 Chron. 15. 1. Job 33. 4. Ezek. 11. 24. Matt. 3. 16. & 12. 28. Rom. 8. 9. 14. & 15. 19. 1 Cor. 2. 11. 14. & 6. 11. & 12. 5. 2 Cor. 3. 3. Eph. 4. 30. 1 Pet. 4. 14. 1 John 4. 2. Isa. 11. 2. s. of Lord, s. of wisdom, s. of counsel, s. of knowledge, Eph. 1. 17. Zech. 13. 2. unclean s. Matt. 12. 43. Num. 16. 22. God of s. of all flesh, 27. Ps. 104. 4. maketh angels *spirits* [18. Prov. 16. 2. Lord weigheth the s. Matt. 10. 1. *unclean spirits*, Acts 5. 16. & 8. 7. Rev. 16. 13, 14. Luke 10. 20. rejoice not that the s. are subject to you [subject 1 Cor. 14. 22. s. of the prophets are Heb. 12. 23. to s. of just men made 1 Pet. 3. 19. preached to s. in prison 1 John 4. 1. believe not every s. try s. Hos. 9. 7. the *spiritual* man is mad Rom. 1. 11. impart some s. gift 17. law is s. but I am carnal 17. 2. partakers of their s. things 1 Cor. 2. 13. comp. s. things with s. 15. he that s. judgeth all things 3. 1. not speak unto you as s. 9. 11. have sown to you s. things 10. 3. did all eat the same s. meat 4. same s. drink s. Rock, that R. was 15. 44. it is raised a s. body Gal. 6. 1. ye which are s. restore Eph. 1. 3. blessed us with s. blessings 5. 19. speaking in s. songs, Col. 3. 16. 6. 12. wrestle against s. wickedness Col. 1. 9. filled with s. understand 1 Pet. 2. 5. built up s. house [ing Rom. 8. 6. to be *spiritually* minded

SPIRIT.—1 Cor. 2. 14. because they are *spiritually* discerned Rev. 11. 8. s. is called Sodom and **SPITE**, Ps. 10. 14. Matt. 22. 6. **SPITTING**, Isa. 50. 6. Luke 18. 32. **SPOIL**, Gen. 49. 27. Ps. 68. 12. Ps. 119. 162. one that finds great s. Isa. 53. 12. divide s. with the strong Matt. 12. 29. he will s. his house Col. 2. 8. beware lest any s. you Ex. 12. 36. *spoiled* the Egyptians Col. 2. 15. having s. principalities Heb. 10. 34. took joyfully *spoiling* of SPOT, without, Num. 19. 2. & 28. 3. 9. Job 11. 15. 1 Tim. 6. 14. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. 2 Pet. 3. 14. [den Deut. 32. 5. s. is not s. of his child Song 4. 7. there is no s. in thee Eph. 5. 27. not having s. or wrinkle Jer. 13. 23. *spots*, Jude 12, 23. **SPREAD**, Job 9. 8. Isa. 25. 11. & 37. 14. Jer. 43. 10. Lam. 1. 17. Ezek. 16. 5. **SPRING**, Ps. 85. 11. Matt. 13. 5, 7. Ps. 65. 10. *springing*, John 4. 14. Heb. 8. 7. my *spring* are in thee [12. 15. **SPRINKLE**, Lev. 14. 7. & 16. 14. Isa. 32. 15. he shall s. many nations Ezek. 36. 25. I will s. clean water on Heb. 10. 22. having hearts *sprinkled* from an evil conscience 12. 24. to blood of *sprinkling* [Christ 1 Pet. 1. 2. through s. of the blood of SPUE thee out of my mouth, Rev. 3. 16. Hab. 2. 16. Lev. 18. 28. Jer. 25. 27. **SPY**, Num. 13. 16. Josh. 2. 1. Gal. 2. 4. **STABILITY** of times, Isa. 33. 6. **STAFF**, Gen. 38. 10. Zech. 11. 10. Ps. 23. 4. thy rod and s. comfort me Isa. 3. 1. stay and s. of bread 4. 3. broken s. of his shoulder, 14. 5. 10. 5. s. in hand is my indignation **STAGGER**, Ps. 107. 27. Rom. 4. 20. **STAIN**, Isa. 23. 9. & 63. 3. **STAKES**, Isa. 33. 20. & 54. 2. **STAMMER**, Isa. 28. 11. & 33. 19. & **STAND**, Ezek. 29. 7. Ex. 9. 11. [32. 4. Job 19. 25. s. at latter day on earth Ps. 76. 7. who may s. in thy sight 139. 3. if I mark iniquities who s. Isa. 46. 10. my counsel shall s. do all my pleasure, Prov. 19. 21. Mal. 3. 2. who s. when he appeareth Mt. 12. 25. house divided shall not s. Rom. 5. 2. this grace wherein we s. 14. 4. God is able to make him s. [20. 2 Cor. 1. 24. by faith ye s. Rom. 11. Eph. 6. 13. having doneal to s. 14. s. 1 Pet. 5. 12. grace of G. wherein ye s. Rev. 3. 20. I s. at the door and knock Nah. 1. 6. *stand before*, 1 Sam. 6. 20. Luke 21. 26. Rom. 14. 10. Rev. 20. 12. 1 Cor. 16. 13. *stand fast* in the faith Gal. 5. 1.—in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free Phil. 1. 27.—in one spirit 4. 1.—in the Lord, dearly beloved 1 The. 3. 8. we live, if ye be—in Lord 2 The. 2. 15.—and hold traditions Ps. 1. 5. *stand in*, 4. 4. & 24. 3. Ex. 14. 13. *stand still*, see salvation, 2 Chr. 20. 17. Josh. 10. 12. Zec. 11. 16. Ps. 1. 1. *standeth*, 26. 12. & 35. 11. Prov. 8. 2. Song 2. 9. Isa. 3. 13. Ps. 119. 161. my heart s. in awe of Rom. 14. 4. to his own master he s. take heed 1 Cor. 10. 12. thinketh he s. take heed 2 Tim. 2. 19. foundation of God s. James 5. 9. the Judge s. at the door **STAR**, Num. 24. 17. Matt. 2. 2. Judg. 5. 20. the *stars* in their courses Job 25. 5. s. are not pure in his sight 38. 7. the morning s. sang together Dan. 12. 3. shall shine as s. for ever Jude 13. 1. on her head crown of 12 s. **STATUE**, Matt. 6. 27. Eph. 4. 13. **STATUTES** and laws, Neh. 9. 14. Ps. 19. 8. s. of the Lord are right Ezek. 20. 24. had despised my s. 25.

STATUTES.—Ezek. 33. 15. walk in the s. of life without iniquity
Mic. 6. 16. the s. of Omri are kept
Ex. 15. 26. his statutes, Deut. 6. 17.
2 Kings 17. 15. Ps. 18. 22 & 105. 45.
1 Chron. 29. 19. thy statutes, Ps. 119.
12. 16, 23, 26, 33, 54, 64, 68, 71, 117.
STAY. Ps. 18. 18. Song 2. 5. Isa. 10.
20. & 26. 3. & 27. 8. & 48. 2. & 50. 10.
STEAD, instead, Gen. 4. 25. & 22. 13.
Gen. 30. 2. Jacob said, am I in G's s.
Job 16. 4. soul were in my soul's s.
Prov. 11. 8. wicked cometh in his s.
2 Cor. 5. 20. pray you in Christ's s.
STEAL. Ex. 20. 15. Lev. 19. 11.
Prov. 6. 30. if he s. to satisfy his soul
30. 9. lest I be poor and s. and take
Jer. 23. 30. I am against prophets,
saith the Lord, that s. my word
Mat. 6. 19. thieves break thro' and s.
27. 64. lest his disciples s. him away
Eph. 4. 28. that stole, steal no more
Prov. 9. 17. stolen waters are sweet
STEDFAST, Job 11. 15. Dan. 6. 26.
Ps. 78. 8. spirit not with God, 37.
Acts 2. 42. s. in Apostles' doctrine
1 Cor. 15. 58. be ye s. unmovable
Heb. 3. 14. hold confidence, s. to end
1 Pet. 5. 20. whom resist s. in faith
Col. 2. 5. stedfastness, 2 Pet. 3. 17.
STEPS. Ex. 20. 26. Ps. 18. 36.
Ps. 37. 23. s. of good men ordered
31. none of his s. shall slide
118. 18. neither our s. declined
44. 153. order my s. in thy word
Prov. 16. 9. but Lord directeth his s.
Jer. 10. 23. not in man to direct his s.
Rom. 4. 12. walk in s. of that faith
1 Pet. 2. 21. ye should follow his s.
STEWARD, Luke 12. 42. & 16. 2.
1 Cor. 4. 1. Tit. 1. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 1.
STIFF neck, Deut. 31. 27. Jer. 17. 23.
Ex. 32. 9. stiff-necked people, 33. 3, 5.
& 34. 9. Deut. 9. 6, 13. & 10. 16.
Acts 7. 51. —always resist Holy G.
2 Chron. 36. 13. he stiffens his neck
STILL, Ex. 15. 16. Ps. 8. 2. & 139. 18.
Ps. 4. 4. be s. Jer. 47. 5. Mark 4. 39.
40. 10. be s. and know that I am God
53. 1. keep not silence, be not s. O G.
Isa. 30. 7. their strength is to sit s.
Rev. 22. 11. unjus. s. filthy s. holy s.
Ps. 65. 7. still'd noise of sea, 80. 9.
STING, 1 Cor. 15. 55. 56. Rev. 9. 10.
Prov. 23. 32. stingeth like an adder
STINK, Ps. 38. 5. Isa. 3. 24.
STIR up, Num. 24. 9. Job 17. 8.
Ps. 33. 23. a. up thyself, awake, 80. 2.
78. 38. did not s. up all his wrath
Song 2. 7. that ye s. not, 3. 5. & 8. 4.
2 Tim. 1. 6. s. up gift of God that is
2 Pet. 1. 13. think it meet to s. you up
STONE of Israel, Gen. 49. 24. [fused
Ps. 118. 22. s. which the builders re-
Isa. 8. 14. s. of stumb. Rom. 9. 32, 33.
23. 16. a tried s. a precious corner s.
Dan. 2. 34. s. cut out without hands
Hab. 2. 11. s. shall cry out of wall
Zech. 3. 9. on one s. shall be 7 eyes
Matt. 3. 9. God is able of these s.
to raise up children unto Abraham
7. 9. ask bread, will he give him s.
Lk. 19. 40. s. would immediately cry
1 Pet. 2. 4. living s. 6. chiefly corn s.
2. 3. as lively s. are built spiritual
Ezek. 11. 19. stony, Matt. 13. 5.
STORE, 1 Cor. 16. 2. 1 Tim. 6. 19.
Luke 12. 24. store-house, Ps. 33. 7.
STORM, Ps. 55. 8. & 53. 13.
Ps. 107. 29. he maketh the s. a calm
Isa. 4. 6. covert from the s. [the s.
Nab. 1. 3. Lord hath his way in
Mark 4. 37. a great s. Luke 8. 23.
Ps. 148. 8. stormy wind fulfilling his
STOOP Job 9. 13. Pro. 12. 25. Mr. 1. 7.
STOUT hearted, Ps. 76. 5. Isa. 46. 12.
Isa. 10. 12. punish fruit of s. heart
Dan. 7. 20. whose look was more s.

STOUT.—Mal. 3. 13. words been s.
Isa. 9. 9. say in pride and stoutness
STRAIGHT, Josh. 8. 5. Jer. 31. 6.
Ps. 5. 8. thy way s. before my face
Eccl. 1. 15. crooked cannot be made
7. 31. who can make that s. [c.
Isa. 40. 3. make s. a highway for our
crooked made s. & 45. 2. Lk. 3. 5.
Luke 3. 4. way of L. make paths s.
Heb. 12. 13. make s. paths for feet
STRAIN at a snail, Matt. 23. 24.
STRAIT, 2 Sam. 24. 14. Job 20. 22. &
36. 16. Isa. 49. 20. Phil. 1. 23. [14.
Matt. 7. 13. enter in at the s. gate,
Job 18. 7. steps straightened, Pro. 4.
Mic. 2. 7. is the spirit of Lord s. [12.
Luke 12. 50. how am I s. till it be
2 Cor. 6. 12. not s. in us, s. but in
STRANGE, Eccl. 21. 8. & 30. 9. Lev.
10. 1. Ps. 81. 9. Jer. 2. 21. Luke 5.
28. Heb. 11. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 12. Jude 7.
Job 31. 3. and a s. punishment to
Isa. 23. 21. do his s. work; his s. not
Hos. 8. 12. law counted as a s. thing
Zeph. 1. 8. clothed with s. apparel
Heb. 13. 9. about with s. doctrines
1 Pet. 4. 4. think it s. you run not
Judg. 11. 2. strange women, Prov. 2.
16. & 5. 3, 20. & 6. 24. & 20. 16. & 23.
57. & 27. 13. Eccl. 10. 2. 11.
Gen. 23. 4. stranger and sojourner,
Ps. 39. 12. & 119. 19. 1 Chr. 29. 15.
Prov. 14. 10. a s. doth not meddle
Jer. 14. 8. shouldst thou be as a s.
Matt. 23. 35. I was a s. and ye took
Luke 17. 18. not found save this s.
John 10. 5. s. will they not follow
Ps. 105. 12. very few and strangers
146. 9. the Lord preserveth the s.
Eph. 2. 12. s. from the covenant
19. are no more s. and foreigners
Heb. 11. 13. confessed they were s.
13. 2. not forgetful to entertain s.
1 Pet. 3. 11. beseech you as s. and
STRANGLER, Act. 15. 20, 29. & 21. 25.
Job 7. 15. soul chooseth strangling
STREAM, Isa. 30. 33. & 65. 12. Dan.
7. 10. Amos 3. 24. Luke 6. 48.
Ps. 46. 4. streams, 135. 4. Song 4. 15.
Isa. 30. 25. & 53. 21. & 35. 6.
STREET, Rev. 11. 8. & 21. 31. & 22. 2.
Pro. 1. 20. streets, Song 3. 2. Lk. 14. 31.
STRENGTH, Gen. 49. 24. Ex. 13. 3.
Ex. 15. 2. the Lord is my s. Ps. 18. 2.
& 25. 7. & 115. 14. Isa. 12. 2. [down s.
Judg. 5. 21. soul thou hast trodden
1 Sam. 2. 9. by s. sh. no man prevail
15. 29. the S. of Israel will not lie
Job 9. 19. if I speak of s. lo, he is
12. 12. with him is wisdom and s. 16.
Ps. 18. 32. girded me with s. 39.
27. 1. the Lord is the s. of my life
39. 11. Lord will give s. to his people
38. 16. mighty not delivered by s.
39. 13. spare me that I recover s.
46. 1. God is our refuge and s. 81. 1.
68. 34. ascribe ye s. to God
85. God of Israel giveth s. power
75. 26. God is s. of my heart, 43. 2.
84. 5. blessed whose s. is in thee
7. they go from s. to s. every one
88. 1. the Lord is clothed with s.
96. 6. s. and beauty are in his sanct.
138. 3. strengthen me with s. in soul
140. 7. Lord, the s. of my salvation
Prov. 10. 29. way of the Lord is s.
Eccl. 9. 16. wisdom is better than s.
10. 10. if iron be blunt, put more s.
Isa. 25. 4. s. to poor and s. to needy
26. 4. in Jehovah is everlasting s.
40. 29. have no might increaseth s.
45. 24. in Lord have I right, and s.
Joel 3. 16. Lord is the S. of Israel
Luke 1. 51. shewed s. with his arm
Rom. 5. 6. when we were without s.
1 Cor. 15. 56. s. of sin is the law
2 Cor. 1. 8. out of measure, above s.
Rev. 8. 8. thou hast a little s. and
5. 12. worthy is Lamb to receive s.

STRENGTH.—Rev. 12. 18. now s.
come salvation and s.
Rev. 17. 15. give his s. to a beast
1 Chron. 16. 11. his strength, Ps. 32.
Isa. 52. 1. Hos. 7. 2. & 12. 2.
Ge. 49. 24. is strength, Job 9. 24. s. s.
Ps. 71. 16. & 103. 29. & 147. 10. s. s.
Gen. 49. 3. my strength, Ex. 12. 2.
2 Sam. 22. 33. Job 6. 12. Ps. 18. 32.
s. & 19. 17. & 28. 7. & 38. 18. s. s.
2. & 39. 17. & 62. 7. & 71. 9. s. s.
& 102. 25. & 118. 14. & 144. 1. s.
12. 2. & 27. 5. & 49. 4. Jer. 16. 13.
Hab. 3. 19. 2 Cor. 12. 2.
Ps. 37. 29. thy strength, 59. 12. Ps.
29. 29. Isa. 50. 7. & 50. 31.
Ps. 8. 2. thy strength, 86. 16. & 119. 3.
Prov. 24. 10. & 31. 3. Isa. 47. 15. s.
63. 15. Mark 12. 33. Deut. 33. 29.
Neh. 8. 16. your strength, Isa. 29. 14.
& 30. 15. Ezek. 24. 21. Lev. 25. 35.
Ps. 20. 2. strength shall be out of Dan
27. 14. wait on the Lord, he shall
thine heart, 31. 24.
41. 3. s. him on bed of languish
119. 28. s. me according to word
Isa. 35. 5. s. ye the weak hands
41. 10. I will s. thee, 54. 2. s. thy weak
Dan. 11. 1. stood to confirm and s.
Zech. 10. 12. I will s. them in Lord
Luke 22. 29. when converted s. thy
1 Pet. 5. 16. God of grace establish s.
Rev. 3. 2. s. the things that remain
1 Sam. 23. 16. strengthened hand in G.
Ezek. 34. 4. diseased have ye not s.
Eph. 3. 16. s. with might, Col. 1. 11.
2 Tim. 4. 17. Lord stood and s. me
Ps. 138. 3. s. me with s. in my soul
104. 15. bread which strengtheneth
Ps. 4. 13. through Christ whose s.
STRETCH thy hands, Job 11. 13.
Amos 6. 4. s. themselves on couches
Matt. 12. 13. s. forth thy hand
Jhn. 21. 18. thou shalt s. forth hands
Gen. 22. 10. stretched hand, Isa. 1. 2.
1 Kings 17. 21. s. himself upon child
1 Chr. 21. 16. sword s. over Jerusalem
Is. 3. 25. hand s. a out, 9. 12. & 10. 4.
Rom. 10. 21. all day s. forth my hands
Job 15. 23. he stretcheth out hand
Prov. 31. 29. s. s. out hand to poor
Isa. 40. 22. s. out the heavens as a
curtain, 42. 5. & 44. 24. & 45. 12. & 51.
13. Jer. 16. 12. & 51. 13. Zech. 12. 1.
13. Jer. 16. 12. & 51. 13. Zech. 12. 1.
STRIKE with s. Gen. 32. 8.
Ps. 80. 6. us s. to our necks
Prov. 10. 12. hatred striketh up s.
15. 18. wrathful man striketh up s.
16. 28. froward man soweth s.
20. 3. an honour to cease from s.
20. 29. no tale-bearer, s. counsel
28. 25. a proud heart striketh up s.
29. 22. an angry man striketh up s.
30. 33. forcing of wrath, bringeth s.
Isa. 58. 4. ye fast for s. and debate
Jer. 15. 10. hast borne me a man of s.
Luke 22. 24. was s. among them
Rom. 13. 13. not s. in a. and enraging
1 Cor. 3. 3. among you envying, s.
Gal. 5. 20. wrath, s. sedition
Phil. 1. 15. preach Christ of s. and
2. 3. let nothing be done through s.
1 Tim. 6. 4. whereof cometh envy, s.
2 Tim. 2. 23. gender s. 3 Cor. 11. 22.
James 5. 14. bitter envying and s.
STRIKE hands, Job 17. 5. Prov. 6. 1.
Prov. 17. 26. to a prince for equity
Is. 1. 5. why striketh any more, Jer.
5. 4. did esteem him s. of God [5. 3.
1 Tim. 3. 3. bishop, no striker, Tit. 1. 7.
STRIPES, Isa. 53. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
Prov. 17. 10. & 20. 38. Luke 12. 47. 48.
STRIVE, Ex. 21. 18. 22. Job 33. 15.
Gen. 6. 3. Spirit shall not always s.
Prov. 3. 30. s. not without cause
Hos. 4. 4. let no man s. nor reprove
Matt. 12. 19. he shall not s. nor cry
Luke 13. 24. s. to enter in at strait
2 Tim. 2. 24. s. s. L. must not s.

TRIVE.—Isa. 45. 9. woe unto him that *strives* with his Maker
Phil. 1. 27. *striving* together for faith
Heb. 12. 4. resisted unto blood s.
TRONG this day, Josh. 14. 11.
Ps. 24. 8. Lord is s. and mighty in
Job. 7. made mountain to stand s.
Ps. 2. be thou my s. rock
Job. 7. thou art my s. refuge, 3.
Prov. 10. 15. rich man's wealth is his
1. 16. s. men retain riches s. city
1. 28. fear of Lord is s. confidence
1. 10. name of Lord is s. tower
1. 5. a wise man is s.; yea, a man of
Ecc. 9. 11. nor the battle to the s.
2. 8. and the s. men shall bow
Song. 6. love is s. as death
Isa. 1. 31. s. shall be as tow and burn
1. 6. we have a s. city, 60. 22.
5. 4. be s. fear not, behold your
3. 12. shall divide the spoil with s.
Jer. 50. 34. their Redeemer is s.
Isa. 10. 10. let the weak say I am s.
Luke. 11. 21. s. man armed keepeth
Rom. 4. 20. s. in faith [his palace, 22.
1. 1. we that are s. ought to bear
the infirmities of the weak [am 1.
1 Cor. 12. 10. when I am weak I
Heb. 11. 34. out of weakness made s.
John. 2. 14. because ye are s. and
Isa. 35. 4. be strong, Hag. 2. 4. 1 Cor.
16. 13. Eph. 6. 10. 2 Tim. 2. 1.
1. 1. s. stronger than men, 10. 22.
Job. 17. 9. clean hands shall be s.
1. 20. 7. thou art s. than I [and s.
TUBBLE. Job 13. 25. 18. Ps. 83.
18. 13. Mal. 4. 1. 1 Cor. 3. 12.
TUBBORN. Dent. 21. 18. Ps. 78. 3.
Sam. 15. 23. stubbornness, Dt. 9. 27.
TUDY. Ecc. 12. 12. 1 Thes. 4. 11.
2 Tim. 2. 15. Prov. 15. 28. & 24. 2.
TUMBLE. foot shall not, Pro. 23.
Prov. 4. 12. runnest, thou shalt not s.
9. wicked know not at what they s.
Isa. 5. 27. none shall be weary nor s.
1. 15. many shall s. and fall and
3. 7. err in vision, s. in judgment
Mal. 2. 8. caused many to s. at law
1 Pet. 2. 8. which s. at the word
Rom. 9. 33. they stumbled at that
stumblingstone [bleth not
John. 11. 9. walk in the day he stum-
Rom. 14. 21. whereby thy brother s.
Isa. 8. 14. *stumbling*, 1 John 2. 10.
1 Pet. 2. 6. Rom. 9. 32.
Lev. 19. 14. *stumbling-block*, Isa. 57.
14. Jer. 6. 21. Ezek. 3. 20. & 7. 19.
14. 3. 4. Rom. 9. 32. 33. & 11. 9. &
14. 13. 1 Cor. 1. 23. & 8. 9. Rev. 2. 14.
UBDUE our iniquities, Mic. 7. 9.
Ps. 81. 14. I would soon s. their ene.
Phil. 3. 21. able to s. all things
Heb. 11. 33. through faith *subdued*
SUBJECT. devils are, Luke 10. 17, 20.
Rom. 8. 7. not s. to law of God
10. creature made s. to vanity [ers, 5.
3. 1. every soul be s. to higher pow-
1 Cor. 14. 33. spirits of prophets s.
5. 23. Son shall be s. to him that
Eph. 5. 24. as church is s. to Christ
Tit. 3. 1. to be s. to principalities
Heb. 2. 15. all lifetimes, to bondage
James. 6. 17. Elias s. to like passions
1 Pet. 2. 15. servants be s. to masters
3. 22. angels and powers made s.
5. 5. all ye be s. one to another
1 Cor. 9. 27. *subjection*, 1 Tim. 2. 11. &
4. 4. Heb. 2. 5, 6. & 12. 9. 1 Pet. 3. 15.
SUBMIT. Gen. 16. 9. Ps. 18. 44. & 66.
3. & 69. 30. & 81. 15.
1 Cor. 16. 16. *submit yourselves*, Eph.
5. 21. 22. Col. 3. 18. Heb. 13. 17.
James. 4. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 13. & 5. 5.
Rom. 10. 3. have not *submitted* unto
the righteousness of God
SUBSCRIBE. Isa. 44. 5. Jer. 32. 44.
SUBSTANCE. Gen. 7. 4. & 15. 14.
Deut. 33. 11. bless Lord, his s.
Job. 30. 22. thou dissolvest my s.

SUBSTANCE.—Ps. 139. 15. my s.
 was not hid from thee, 16.
 Prov. 3. 9. honour Lord with thy s.
 8. 21. cause that love me to inherit s.
 Hos. 12. 8. I have found me out s.
 Luke 8. 3. ministered to him of s.
 Heb. 10. 34. a more enduring s.
 11. 1. faith is s. of things hoped for
SUBTIL. Gen. 3. 1. Prov. 7. 10. (1. 4.
 Acts 13. 10. *subtlety*, 2 Cor. 11. 3. Pro.
SUBVERT. La. 3. 36. Tit. 1. 11. & 3. 11.
 Acts 15. 24. *subverting*, 2 Tim. 2. 14.
SUCK. Gen. 21. 7. Dent. 32. 13. & 33.
 Job 20. 16. s. poison of asps and [19.
 Isa. 60. 16. s. milk of Gentiles
 66. 11. s. and be satisfied, 12.
 Matt. 24. 19. woe to them that give s.
 Luke 23. 29. paps which never gave s.
 11. 27. blessed are paps thou sucked
 Isa. 11. 8. *sucking* child, 49. 15. Lam.
 Ps. 8. 2. *sucking*, Lam. 2. 11. (4. 4.
SUDDEN. Prov. 3. 25. 2. 1 Thes. 5. 3.
SUFFER. Ex. 12. 25. Lev. 19. 17.
 Ps. 55. 22. never s. right, to be moved
 89. 33. nor s. my faithfulness to fall
 121. 3. not s. thy foot to be moved
 131. 3. not s. thy foot to be moved
 Prov. 10. 3. not s. righteous to famish
 Matt. 10. 21. he must s. many things
 17. 17. how long shall I s. you
 19. 14. s. little children to come to me
 Rom. 8. 17. if so be that we s. with
 1 Cor. 4. 12. being persecuted, we s.
 10. 13. G. will not s. to be tempted
 Phil. 1. 29. but also s. for his sake
 2 Tim. 2. 12. if we s. we shall reign
 Heb. 11. 23. choosing to s. affliction
 13. remember them who s. adver-
 22. s. the word of exhortation [sity
 1 Pet. 4. 15. none s. as a murderer
 19. that s. according to will of God
 Ps. 105. 14. he *suffered* no man to do
 them wrong, 1 Chron. 16. 21.
 Acts 14. 16. s. all nations to walk
 in their own ways
 16. 7. the Spirit s. them not
 Phil. 3. 8. for whom I s. loss of all
 He. 5. 8. learned obed. by things he s.
 1 Pet. 2. 21. Christ s. for us, leaving
 3. 18. Christ hath s. once for sins
 5. 10. after ye have s. a while
 Matt. 11. 12. *suffereth*, 1 Cor. 13. 4.
 Rom. 8. 18. *sufferings*, 2 Cor. 1. 5, 6.
 Phil. 3. 10. Col. 1. 24. Heb. 2. 10.
 1 Pet. 1. 11. & 4. 13. & 5. 1.
SUFFICE. 1 Pet. 4. 3. John 14. 8.
 Matt. 6. 34. *sufficient* to day is evil
 2 Cor. 2. 16. who is s. for these things
 3. 5. not that we are s. of ourselves
 12. 9. my grace is s. for thee
 Job 20. 22. *sufficiency*, 2 Cor. 3. 5. & 9. 8.
SUM. Ps. 139. 17. Eccl. 23. 12. Heb. 8. 1.
SUMMER and winter not cease, Gen.
 Ps. 74. 17. hast made s. and [8. 22.
 Prov. 6. 8. provideth her meat in s.
 10. 5. that gathereth in s. is a wise son
 Isa. 18. 4. fowls shall s. and winter
 Jer. 8. 20. harvest past and s. ended
 Zech. 14. 8. living waters in s. and
SUMPTUOUSLY. fared, Luke 16. 19.
SUN. stand thou still, Josh. 10. 12.
 Ps. 19. 4. he set a tabernacle for s.
 74. 16. prepared the light and the s.
 104. 19. s. knoweth his going down
 121. 6. s. not smite by day, Isa. 49. 10.
 135. 6. s. to rule day, Gen. 1. 16.
 Eccl. 12. 2. while s. and stars be not
 Song 1. 6. because s. looked on me
 6. 10. fair as moon, clear as the s.
 Isa. 30. 26. light of the s. sevenfold
 38. 8. s. returned ten degrees
 60. 19. s. no more thy light by day
 29. thy s. shall no more go down
 Jer. 31. 35. giveth s. for a light by
 Mal. 4. 2. s. of righteousness arise
 Matt. 5. 45. s. to rise on evil and
 13. 43. shine as s. in the kingdom of
 1 Cor. 15. 41. there is one glory of s.
 Eph. 4. 26. let not s. go down upon
 Rev. 10. 1. his face as s. 1. 16. Mt. 17. 2.

SUN.—Rev. 7. 16. neither s. light on
 Rev. 21. 23. city had no need of the
 s. 22. 5. [James 1. 21.
SUPERFLUITY of naughtiness,
SUPERSTITION. Acts 25. 19. & 17. 22.
SUP. Luke 17. 8. Rev. 3. 20. Hab. 1. 9.
 Luke 14. 16. made a great *supper*
 1 Cor. 11. 20. this is not to eat
 Lord's s. Luke 22. 20.
 Rev. 19. 9. to marriage s. of Lamb
 17. come to the s. of the great God
SUPPLICATION. 1 Kin. 8. 28. & 9. 3.
 Job 8. 5. & 9. 15. Ps. 63. 9. & 30. 8. & 35. 1.
 & 142. 1. & 119. 170. Dan. 6. 11. & 9.
 20. Hos. 12. 4. Zech. 12. 10. Eph. 6. 18.
 Phil. 4. 6. 7. s. 1 Tim. 2. 1. & 5. 3. Heb. 5. 7.
SUPPLY of spirit of Jesus, Phil. 1. 19.
 Phil. 4. 19. my God shall s. all need
 2 Cor. 9. 12. *supplyeth*, Eph. 4. 16.
SUPPORT the weak, Acts 20. 35. 1
SUPREME. 1 Pet. 2. 13. [Thes. 5. 14.
SURE. Gen. 23. 17. 1 Sam. 25. 23.
 2 Sa. 23. 3. covenant ordered and s.
 Neh. 9. 38. we make a s. covenant
 Ps. 119. 7. testimony of the Lord is s.
 83. 5. thy testimonies are very s.
 111. 7. all his commandments are s.
 Pro. 11. 15. thy hatred enmity is s.
 18. righteousness shall be s. reward
 Isa. 23. 23. 25. fasten nail in s. place
 28. 16. I lay in Zion s. a foundation
 32. 18. my people dwell in s. dwellings
 33. 16. his waters shall be s.
 53. 3. mercies of David, Acts 13. 34.
 John 6. 69. we believe and are s. that
 thou art that Christ
 Rom. 4. 16. promise might be s. to all
 2 Tim. 2. 19. founda. of G. standeth s.
 2 Pet. 1. 10. calling and election s.
 19. a more s. word of prophecy
SURETY for servant, Ps. 119. 122.
 Heb. 7. 22. Jesus made s. of better
SURFEITING. Luke 21. 34.
SURPRISED hypocrites, Isa. 33. 14.
SUSTAIN. Ps. 55. 22. Prov. 18. 14.
 Ps. 5. 5. *sustained*, Isa. 59. 16.
SWALLOW. Ps. 84. 3. Jer. 8. 7.
 Isa. 25. 8. will s. up death in victory
 Matt. 23. 24. strain at gnat, s. camel
 Ex. 15. 12. earth *swallowed*, Num.
 Ps. 124. 3. had s. up quick [16. 32.
 2 Cor. 2. 7. be s. with over much sor-
 5. 4. mortality be s. up of life [row
SWEAR. Num. 30. 2. Dent. 6. 13.
 Isa. 45. 23. to me every tongue shall s.
 65. 16. shall s. by the God of truth
 Jer. 4. 2. shalt s. Lord liveth, 12. 16.
 Zeph. 1. 5. s. by L. and s. by Malcham
 Matt. 5. 34. s. not at all. James 5. 12.
 Ps. 15. 4. *sweareth* to his own hurt
 Eccl. 9. 2. that s. as he that feareth
 Zech. 5. 3. every one that s. cut off
 Jer. 23. 10. for because of *swearing*
 the land mourneth
 Hos. 4. 2. by s. and lying they break
 10. 4. s. falsely in making a covenant
 Mal. 3. 5. witness aga. false *swearers*
SWEAT. Gen. 3. 19. Luke 22. 44.
SWEET. Job 20. 12. Ps. 55. 14.
 Ps. 104. 34. meditation of him be s.
 119. 103. how s. thy words to my taste
 Pro. 3. 24. thy sleep shall be s. Jer. 31.
 9. 17. stolen waters are s. 20. 17. [26.
 13. 19. desire accomplished is s. to
 27. 7. to hungry bitter thing is s.
 Eccl. 5. 12. sleep of labouring man s.
 11. 7. truly the light is s.
 Song 2. 3. his fruit was s. to my taste
 14. 5. is thy voice and countenance
 5. 16. his mouth is most s.
 Isa. 5. 20. put bitter for s. and s. for
 Phil. 4. 18. odour of a s. smell
 Rev. 10. 9. in thy mouth s. as honey
 Ps. 19. 10. *sweeter* than honey, 119. 103.
 Jud. 14. 14. *sweetness*, Pro. 16. 21. & 27. 9.
SWELLING. Jer. 12. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 18.
SWIFT. Dent. 23. 49. Job 9. 26.
 Eccl. 9. 11. the race is not to the s.
 Rom. 8. 15. s. to shed blood, Pro. 6. 18.

SWIFT.—Jam. 1. 19. *s.* to hear, slow
2 Pet. 2. 1. bring on *s.* destruction
Job 7. 6. days *swifter* than a shuttle.

Ps. 147. 15. *swiftly*, Joel 3. 4. [O. 25.]

SWIM, 2 Kin. 6. 6. Ps. 6. 6. Eccl. 47. 5.

SWORD, Eccl. 32. 37. Lev. 26. 6. 25.

Gen. 3. 24. cherubims and a flaming *s.*

Dent. 33. 29. *s.* of thy excellency.

Judg. 7. 20. *s.* of Lord and Gideon

2 Sam. 12. 10. *s.* shall never depart

Ps. 17. 13. from wicked which is thy *s.*

149. 6. two-edged *s.* in their hands

Song 3. 8. every man hath his *s.* on

Jer. 9. 16. I will send a *s.* after them

15. 2. such as are for *s.* to thee. 43. 11.

Ezek. 21. 13. what if *s.* condemn rod

Zech. 11. 17. *s.* shall be upon his arm

13. 7. awake, O *s.* against shepherd

Mat. 10. 34. not to send peace, but *s.*

Luke 2. 35. a *s.* shall pierce through

Rom. 13. 4. he beareth not *s.* in vain

Eph. 6. 17. *s.* of Spirit, word of God

Heb. 4. 12. sharper than two-edged *s.*

Rev. 1. 16. sharp two-edged *s.* 19. 15.

Ps. 55. 21. *swords*, 59. 7. Prov. 30. 14.

Isa. 2. 4. Ezek. 32. 27. Joel 3. 10.

SWORN by myself, Gen. 22. 16.

Ps. 24. 4. that hath not *s.* deceitfully

119. 106. I have *s.* and will perform

SYNAGOGUE, Ps. 74. 8. Matt. 6. 5.

& 23. 6. Luke 7. 5. John 9. 22. & 18.

20. Acts 15. 21. Rev. 2. 9. & 3. 9.

T.

TABERNACLE, Ex. 26. 1. & 29. 45.

Job 5. 24. thy *t.* shall be in peace

Ps. 15. 1. who shall abide in thy *t.*

27. 5. in secret of his *t.* shall hide

Prov. 14. 11. *t.* of upright shall flourish

Isa. 33. 20. a *t.* shall not be taken [16.

Amos 9. 11. raise *t.* of David, Acts 15.

2 Cor. 5. 1. if earthly house of this *t.*

4. we that are in this *t.* do groan

Heb. 2. 2. minister of the true *t.*

2 Pet. 1. 13. I am in this *t.*

14. knowing I must put off my *t.*

Rev. 21. 3. the *t.* of God is with men

Job 12. 6. *tabernacles* of robbers

Ps. 84. 1. how amiable are thy *t.*

118. 15. salvation is in the *t.* of the

Heb. 11. 9. dwell in tab. with Isaac and

TABLE, Ex. 25. 23. Job 36. 16.

Ps. 23. 5. prepared a *t.* before me

60. 22. let their *t.* become a snare

128. 3. olive plants round thy *t.*

Prov. 3. 3. write them on *t.* of heart

Song 1. 12. while king sitteth at his *t.*

Jer. 17. 1. sin is graven out of heart

Mal. 1. 7. *t.* crumbe from master's *t.*

1 Cor. 10. 21. partakers of Lord's *t.*

Dent. 10. 4. *tables*, 5. Heb. 9. 2 & 2 Chr.

4. 8. 19. Isa. 28. 8. Ezek. 40. 41.

Hab. 2. 2. make it plain upon *t.*

Acts 6. 2. leave word of G. & serve *t.*

2 Cor. 3. 3. not in *t.* of stone, but

fleshy *t.* of the heart

TAKE you for a people, Ex. 6. 7.

Ex. 20. 7. not *t.* name of the Lord

Ps. 27. 10. us for thine inheritance

Ps. 27. 10. the Lord will *t.* me up

51. 11. *t.* not thy Holy Spirit from

116. 13. I will *t.* cup of salvation

119. 43. *t.* not the word of truth out

Hos. 14. 2. *t.* with you words; say *t.*

Mat. 16. 24. *t.* up thy cross and

18. 16. *t.* with thee one or two more

23. would *t.* account of servants

20. 14. *t.* that is thine and go thy

26. 20. Jesus said *t.* eat, 1 Cor. 11. 24.

Luke 12. 19. *t.* thine ease, eat, drink

Eph. 6. 13. *t.* whole armour of G. 17.

Rev. 5. 11. that no man *t.* thy crown

Ex. 23. 25. *take away*, Josh. 7. 13. 2.

Sam. 24. 10. 1 Chr. 17. 13. Job 7. 21.

& 32. 22. & 36. 18. Ps. 58. 9. Isa. 58. 9.

Jer. 15. 15. Hos. 1. 6. & 4. 11. & 14. 2.

TAKE.—Amos 4. 2. *take away*, Mal.

2. 3. Luke 17. 31. John 1. 29. 1 John

3. 5. Rev. 22. 19.

Dent. 4. 9. *take heed*, 11. 16. & 27. 9.

2 Chron. 19. 6. Ps. 39. 1. Isa. 7. 4.

Mal. 2. 15. Matt. 6. 1. & 16. 6. & 18.

10. & 24. 4. Mark 4. 24. & 13. 23. Luke

8. 18. & 12. 15. 1 Cor. 10. 12. Col. 4.

17. Heb. 3. 12. 2 Pet. 1. 10.

Dent. 32. 41. *take hold*, Ps. 60. 24. Isa.

27. 5. & 56. 4. & 64. 7. Zech. 1. 6.

Ps. 83. 3. *taken* crafty counsel

119. 111. thy testimony have I *t.*

Isa. 53. 8. he was *t.* from prison and

Lam. 4. 20. the anointed was *t.* in

Matt. 21. 43. kingdom of God *t.* from

24. 40. one shall be *t.* the other left

Mark 4. 25. be *t.* that which he hath

Acts 1. 9. *t.* up into heaven, 11. 23.

2 Tim. 2. 26. *t.* captive by him

Isa. 6. 7. thy iniquity is *taken away*

16. 10. gladness is—and joy out of

57. 1. and merciful men are—

Luke 10. 42. good part not be—from

2 Cor. 3. 16. turneth to *Lord*, veil—

Ps. 40. 12. my iniquities *taken hold*

119. 143. trouble and anguish have—

Prov. 1. 19. *taketh away*, John 1. 29.

& 10. 18. & 15. 2. *taketh* from, 16. 22.

Ps. 119. 9. by *taking* heed thereto

Matt. 6. 27. who by *t.* thought can

Rom. 7. 8. 11. sin *t.* occasion deceived

Eph. 6. 16. above all *t.* shield of faith

TALE, Ps. 90. 9. Eccl. 22. 9. Lk. 24. 11.

Lev. 19. 16. *tale-bearer*, Prov. 11. 13.

& 18. 8. & 20. 19. & 26. 20. 22.

TALENTS, Matt. 18. 24. & 25. 15. 25.

TALK of them when thou, Dent. 6. 7.

1 Sam. 2. 3. *t.* no more so proudly

Job 13. 7. and *t.* deceitfully for him

Ps. 71. 24. my tongue shall *t.* righte.

77. 12. I will *t.* of thy doings

105. 2. *t.* ye of his wondrous works

145. 11. speak of glory and *t.* of thy

Jer. 15. 1. *t.* with thee of judgment

John 14. 30. I will not *t.* much with

Ps. 37. 30. his tongue *talketh* of judg-

Eph. 5. 4. foolish *talkings* [ment

Tit. 1. 10. unruly and vain *talkers*

TAME, Mark 5. 4. James 3. 7. 8.

TARRY, 1 Chr. 19. 5. 2 Kings. 14. 10.

Ps. 101. 7. liar not *t.* in my sight

Prov. 23. 30. that *t.* long at wine

Isa. 46. 18. my salvation shall not *t.*

Jer. 14. 8. turn aside to *t.* for a night

Hab. 2. 3. though it *t.* wait for it

Mat. 26. 38. *t.* ye here and watch

John 21. 22. that he *t.* till I come

1 Cor. 11. 33. *t.* one for another

Ps. 68. 12. she that *tarried* at home

Mat. 25. 5. bridegroom *t.* all slumbered

Luke 2. 43. child Jesus *t.* behind in

Acts 22. 16. why *tarriest* thou, arise

Ps. 40. 17. make no *tarrying*, 70. 5.

TASTE, Ex. 16. 31. 1 Sam. 14. 43.

Job 6. 6. is any *t.* in white of an egg

Ps. 34. 8. O *t.* and see Lord is good

119. 103. sweet are thy words to *t.*

Song 2. 3. his fruit was sweet to *t.*

Jer. 48. 11. his *t.* remained in him

Mat. 16. 28. shall not *t.* of death

Luke 14. 24. shall *t.* of my supper

John 8. 52. keep saying, nev. *t.* death

Col. 2. 21. touch not, *t.* not, handle

Heb. 2. 9. *t.* death for every man

6. 4. have *tasted* heavenly gift

5. and have *t.* good word of God

1 Pet. 2. 3. if ye have *t.* that Lord is

TATTLE, 1 Tim. 5. 13. [gracious

TEACH, Ex. 4. 12. Lev. 10. 11.

Dt. 4. 9. *t.* them thy sons, 6. 7. & 11. 19.

33. 10. shall *t.* Jacob thy judgments

1 Sam. 12. 23. *t.* good way, 1 K. 8. 36.

2 Chr. 17. 7. to *t.* in cities of Judah

Job 21. 22. shall any *t.* God

Ps. 25. 8. *t.* sinners in the way

9. the meek will he *t.* his way

34. 11. *t.* you fear of Lord, 32. 8.

51. 13. *t.* transgressors thy way

TEACH.—Ps. 11. 2. & 11. 2

number our days, how long

Isa. 2. 3. & 4. we have, 24. 21

Jer. 31. 34. *t.* us, we will

Mat. 23. 19. go and *t.* unto

John 9. 34. and that thou *t.*

14. 26. Holy Ghost shall *teach*

1 Cor. 6. 17. so if *t.* is any one

1 Tim. 2. 12. I suffer not women

to *t.* given to husbands, 2. 2

2 Tim. 2. 2. faithful men *teach*

Heb. 5. 12. have need of *teaching*

1 John 2. 27. and not that

Job 24. 22. what I seek, I have

Ps. 25. 4. —thy paths I *teach*—

way, 86. 11. & 119. 11.—*teach*

26. 64. 66. 68. 24. 12.—*teach*—

ment, 68.—thy judgments *teach*

—to do thy will, 142. 3.

2 Chron. 28. 12. *teach* and *teach*

Ps. 71. 17. hast *t.* me from youth

119. 117. hast *t.* me thy statutes

Eccl. 12. 9. he *t.* people knowledge

Isa. 23. 12. *t.* by persons *teach*

54. 13. children shall be *t.* of God

John 6. 45. shall be *t.* of God

Acts 20. 20. *t.* you publicly *teaching*

6. 6. let him that is *t.* be *teach*

1 Thes. 4. 9. yourselves *teach* one

Ps. 44. 12. *teach* him *teach* of

Rom. 15. 14. *teach* of God *teach*

Hos. 12. 11. *teach*, and *teach* *teach*

Job 36. 22. who *teacheth* him *teach*

33. 11. who *t.* us more than *teach*

Ps. 134. 4. my hands to *teach* *teach*

94. 10. he that *t.* man knowledge

Isa. 45. 17. *t.* the *t.* & the spirit

1 Cor. 2. 13. words which we *teach*

TEMPERANCE.—1 Cor. 9. 25. *temperate*, Tit. 1. 8. & 2. 2.
TEMPLE. 1 Sam. 1. 9. 1 Kings 6. 5. Ps. 29. 9. in. doth every one speak of Jer. 7. 4. t. of the Lord, t. of Lord Mal. 3. 1. suddenly come to his t. Mat. 12. 6. one greater than the t. is John 2. 19. destroy this t. and in three days I will raise it up
 21. he spake of the t. of his body
 1 Cor. 8. 16. ye are the t. of God, 17. 6. 19. your body is t. of Holy Ghost
 18. live of the things of the t.
 2 Cor. 6. 16. hath t. of G. with idols
 Rev. 7. 15. serve day and night in t.
 11. 19. t. of G. was opened in heaven
 22. saw no t. the L. God & Lamb
 Song 4. 3. thy temples, 6. 7. [are the t. Acts 7. 45. Most High dwelleth not in temples, 4. 12 Cor. 4. 15. in t.]
TEMPT. Abraham, God tried, Ge. 22. 1. Ex. 17. 2. wherefore do ye t. Lord Deut. 6. 16. ye shall not t. the Lord Isa. 7. 12. not ask, nor will I t. Lord Mal. 3. 15. that t. God are delivered Mat. 4. 7. thou shalt not t. the Lord 23. 18. why t. ye me, shew me penny Acts 5. 9. have agreed together to t. 15. 10. why t. God to put a yoke 1 Cor. 7. 5. that Satan t. you not for 10. 9. neither let us t. Christ as Ex. 17. 7. because they tempted Lord Num. 14. 22. t. me now ten times Ps. 78. 18. t. God in their heart, 106. 41. turned back and t. God [14. 56. t. and provoked most high God 95. 9. when fathers t. me, Heb. 3. 9. Matt. 4. 1. in wilderness, t. of devil Luke 10. 25. lawyer t. him, saying 1 Cor. 10. 13. not suffer you to be t. Gal. 6. 1. lest thou also be t.
 1 Thes. 3. 5. the tempter have t. you He. 2. 18. being t. he is able to succour 4. 15. in all points t. as we are, yet 11. 37. sawn asunder, were t. slain James 1. 13. let no man say when he is t. I am t. of God; for G. cannot be t. 14. every man is t. when drawn [t. Matt. 16. 1. tempting him, 19. 8. & 22. 35. Luke 11. 16. John 8. 6. Ps. 95. 8. as in day of temptation Mt. 6. 13. lead us not into t. Lk. 11. 4. Luke 4. 13. the devil had ended all t. 8. 13. in time of t. fall away 1 Cor. 10. 13. not t. taken you but such Gal. 4. 14. my t. in flesh despised not 1 Tim. 6. 9. rich fall into t. and snare Job. 2. 8. in day of t. in wilderness James 1. 12. blessed that endureth t. Rev. 8. 10. keep thee from hour of t. Deut. 4. 34. temptations, 7. 19. Luke 22. 28. Acts 20. 19. James 1. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 6. 2 Pet. 2. 9. Matt. 4. 3. tempter, 1 Thes. 3. 5.
TENDER. thy heart was, 2 Kings 22. 19. Eph. 4. 32.
 Luke 1. 78. t. mercy, James 5. 11.
TENDETH. Prov. 10. 16. & 11. 19. 24. & 14. 23. & 19. 23. & 21. 5.
TENTS of Shem, dwell in, Gen. 9. 27. Num. 24. 5. how goodly thy t. O Jacob 1 Kin. 13. 16. to your t. O Is. 2. 8a. 20. 1. Ps. 84. 10. dwell in t. of wickedness 120. 5. I dwell in the t. of Cedar Song 1. 8. kids beside shepherds' t. **TERRESTRIAL.** 1 Cor. 15. 40.
TERRIBLE. Ex. 34. 10. Deut. 1. 19. Deut. 7. 21. a mighty God & t. 10. 17. Neh. 1. 5. & 4. 14. & 9. 32. Jer. 20. 11. 10. 21. done t. things, 2 Sam. 7. 23. Job 37. 22. with God is t. majesty Ps. 45. 4. hand shall teach t. things 47. 2. Lord most high is t. 93. 33. 65. 5. by t. things wilt thou answer 66. 3. how t. art thou in thy works 5. God is t. in his doings to men 78. 12. he is t. to kings of the earth 93. 3. praise thy great and t. name Song 8. 4. t. as army with banners

TERRIBLE.—Isa. 64. 3. t. things which we looked not for Joel 2. 11. day of the Lord is great and very t. 31. Zeph. 2. 11. Heb. 12. 21. so t. was sight that Moses 1 Chr. 17. 20. *terribleness*, Jer. 49. 16. Job 7. 14. *terrific*, Ps. 1. 28.
TERROR. Gen. 35. 5. Deut. 32. 23. Job 31. 23. destruc. from God was t. 15. 33. 18. thy heart shall meditate t. Jer. 17. 17. be not a t. unto me [21. 20. 4. t. to thyself, and all, Ezek. 26. Rom. 13. 3. rulers are not a t. to good 2 Cor. 5. 11. knowing t. of the Lord 1 Pet. 3. 14. be not afraid of their t. Job 6. 4. *terrors*, 18. 11. 14. & 27. 20. Job 55. 4. & 73. 19. & 88. 15. 16.
TESTAMENT. Mt. 26. 28. Lk. 22. 20. 1 C. 11. 25. 2 C. 3. 6. 14. Gal. 3. 15. Heb. 7. 22. & 9. 15. 16. 17. 18. Rev. 11. 19. Heb. 9. 16. death of the testator 17. no strength while the t. liveth
TESTIFY. Deut. 8. 19. & 32. 46. Neh. 9. 26. 34. Ps. 50. 7. & 81. 8. Num. 35. 30. one witness shall not t. 1. 59. 12. *sine t.* against us, Jer. 14. 7. Hos. 5. 5. pride of Is. t. to his face, 7. 10. John 3. 11. we t. that we have seen 539. search Scrip. thegt. of me, 15. 25. Acts 20. 24. Gospel of grace of G. 21. 1 John 4. 14. t. that the Father sent 2 Chron. 24. 19. testified, Neh. 13. 15. Acts 23. 11. 1 Tim. 2. 6. 1 John 5. 9. Heb. 11. 4. *testifying*, 1 Pet. 5. 12. 2 Kin. 11. 12. gave him the testimony Ps. 78. 5. established a t. in Jacob Isa. 8. 16. bind up the t. seal the law 20. to law and t. if they speak not Matt. 10. 18. for a t. against them John 3. 32. no man receiveth his t. Acts 14. 3. t. to word of his grace 2 Cor. 1. 12. the t. of our conscience Heb. 11. 5. bef. translation had this t. Rev. 1. 2. t. of J. Christ, 12. 17. & 19. 10. 11. 7. when they shall have finished t. Ps. 25. 10. keep his testimonies, 119. 2. 20. 5. *thy testimonies*, 119. 14. 24. 31. 40. 59. 95. 111. 129. 144.
THANK. 1 Chron. 16. 4. & 29. 13. Mat. 11. 25. Luke 6. 32. 33. & 17. 9. & 18. 11. John 11. 41. Rom. 1. 8. & 7. 25. 1 Cor. 1. 4. 2 Thes. 2. 13. 1 Tim. 1. 12. Ps. 100. 4. be thankful, Acts 24. 3. Rom. 1. 21. Col. 3. 15.
 1 Pet. 2. 19. this is *thankworthy* Dan. 6. 10. gave thanks, Matt. 26. 27. Mark 8. 6. Luke 22. 17. Rom. 14. 6. 2 Cor. 9. 15. t. to God for unspeakable gift, 2. 14. & 8. 16. 1 Cor. 15. 57. Eph. 5. 4. *giving of thanks*, 20. 1 Tim. 2. 1. Heb. 13. 15. [to God 1 Thes. 3. 9. what t. can we render Lev. 7. 12. *thanksgiving*, Neh. 11. 17. Ps. 26. 7. & 50. 14. & 109. 4. & 107. 22. & 116. 17. Isa. 51. 3. Phil. 4. 6. 1 Tim. 4. 9. Rev. 7. 12.
THAT. Rev. 4. 29.
THINE. in the day and night, Ps. 74. Ps. 119. 94. I am t. save me [16. Isa. 63. 19. we are t. thou never Matt. 20. 14. take that is t. and thou John 17. 6. t. they were, and thou 10. all mine are t. and t. are mine
THINK on me for good, Neh. 5. 19. Job 31. 1. why should I t. on a maid Jer. 29. 11. I know that I t. toward Rom. 12. 3. not to t. more highly than he ought to t. but to t. soberly 1 Cor. 8. 2. if any t. that he knoweth Gal. 6. 3. t. himself to be something Eph. 3. 20. above all we ask or t. Phil. 4. 8. t. on these things Gen. 50. 20. *thought* evil against me Ps. 45. 9. we have t. of thy lovingkind- 78. 16. when I t. to know this [ness 119. 59. I t. on my ways and turned Mal. 3. 16. them that t. on his name Mark 14. 72. when he t. thereon wept 1 Cor. 13. 11. I t. as a child, but when

THINK.—Phil. 2. 6. *thought* it not robbery to be equal with God Ps. 139. 2. understandest my t. afar Prov. 24. 9. the t. of foolishness is sin Eccl. 10. 20. curse not king in thy t. Matt. 6. 25. take no t. for life, Lk. 12. 6. 34. take no t. for the morrow [22. Mark 13. 11. take no t. beforehand 2 Cor. 10. 5. every t. into captivity Ps. 50. 21. *thou thoughtest* I was Gen. 6. 8. imagination of thoughts Judg. 6. 15. were great t. of heart 1 Chr. 28. 9. L. understandeth the t. 29. 18. keep this in imagination of t. Ps. 10. 4. God is not in all his t. 35. 11. t. of his heart to all 40. 5. many are thy t. to us-ward 94. 11. Lord knoweth the t. of man 19. in multitude of my t. within me 119. 11. I hate vain t. but thy law 159. 17. how precious are thy t. to 23. try me and know my t.
 Prov. 12. 5. t. of righteous are right 15. 26. t. of wicked are abomination 16. 3. thy t. shall be established Isa. 55. 7. let the unrighteous man 8. my t. are not your t. [forsake his t. 59. 7. their t. are t. of iniquity 66. 18. I know their works and t. Jer. 4. 14. how long shall rain t. 29. 11. t. I think towards you are t. Mic. 4. 12. know not t. of the Lord Mt. 15. 19. out of heart proceed evil Luke 2. 35. the t. of many hearts 24. 28. why do t. arise in your hearts Rom. 3. 15. their t. accusing, or 1 Cor. 3. 20. the Lord knoweth the t. Heb. 4. 12. a discernor of the t. and James 2. 4. become judges of evil t. **THIRST.** Deut. 28. 48. & 29. 19. Isa. 49. 10. shall not hunger nor t. Matt. 5. 6. blessed are they which hunger and t. after righteousness John 4. 14. shall never t. 6. 35. 7. 37. if any t. let him drink Rom. 12. 20. if he t. give him drink Rev. 7. 16. hunger nor t. any more Ps. 42. 2. my soul thirsteth for God 61. 1. my soul t. for thee, 145. 6. Isa. 51. 1. ho, every one that t. come THIRSTY in your sides, Num. 33. 56. Judg. 2. 3. Gen. 8. 18.
 Josh. 23. 13. shall be t. in your eyes 2 Sam. 23. 6. as t. thrust away Jer. 4. 3. sow not among t. 13. 23. sown wheat, but shall reap t. Hos. 2. 6. hedge up thy way with t. Matt. 7. 16. do men gather grapes 17. 7. some fell among t. 22. [of t. Heb. 6. 8. that which beareth t. and **THREATENING.** Eph. 6. 9. Acts 4. 29. & 1 Pet. 2. 23.
THREE. 2 Sam. 34. 12. Prov. 30. 15. 18. 21. 29. Amos 1. 3. 13. & 1. 1 Cor. 14. 27. 1 John 5. 7. 8. Rev. 16. 13.
THRESH. Isa. 41. 15. Jer. 51. 33. Isa. 51. 10. Mic. 4. 13. Heb. 8. 12. 1 C. 9. 10. Lev. 26. 5. and your threshing shall reach unto the vintage 2 Sam. 24. 18. *threshing-floor*, 21. 24.
THROAT an open sepulchre, Ps. 5. 9. P. 68. 3. weary of crying, my t. is Prov. 23. 2. put a knife to thy t. Jer. 2. 25. withheld thy t. from thirst **THRONE.** L. is in heaven, Ps. 11. 4. Ps. 94. 20. t. of iniq. have fellowship Pro. 25. 5. t. is established in righteousness 66. 1. heaven is my t. [cousness Jer. 14. 21. do not disgrace of glory Lam. 5. 19. thy t. from generation to Dan. 7. 9. his t. was like fiery flame Mal. 19. 28. shall sit in t. of his glory, ye shall sit on twelve thrones 21. 31. shall sit on t. of his glory Col. 1. 16. whether they be t. or Heb. 4. 16. boldly to the t. of grace Rev. 3. 21. sit on my t. with my Father 20. 11. a great white t. [on his t. 21. 3. t. of God and Lamb shall be

TREASURE.—Matt. 13.52. bringeth forth out of his *t.* [in heaven]
 Matt. 19. 21. thou shalt have *t.*
 Luke 12. 21. layeth up *t.* for himself
 2 Cor. 4. 7. this *t.* in earthen vessels
 Deut. 32. 34. sealed among my *treasures*
 Ps. 17. 14. fillet with thy hid *t.* [saves]
 Prov. 2. 4. searchest for her as hid *t.*
 10. 3. *t.* of wickedness profit nothing
 21. 6. getting *t.* by lying tongue
 Matt. 6. 19. lay not up *t.* on earth
 20. lay up for yourselves *t.* in
 Col. 2. 5. hid all the *t.* of wisdom
 Heb. 11. 26. greater riches than *t.* in
 Rom. 2. 5. *treasures* wrap up into thyself
TREE. Gen. 2. 16, 17. & 3. 22.
 Ps. 1. 3. like a *t.* planted by rivers
 37. 35. spread himself like a bay *t.*
 52. 8. I am like a green olive *t.*
 Prov. 3. 18. she is a *t.* of life to them
 11. 30. fruit of the righteous is *t.* of
 Isa. 6. 13. shall be eaten as a tell *t.*
 56. 3. cunnuch say, I am a dry *t.*
 Jer. 17. 8. a *t.* planted by the waters
 Mt. 3. 10. *t.* that bringeth forth good
 17. 37. good *t.* bringeth forth good
 12. 33. make the *t.* good; else make
 the *t.* corrupt; the *t.* is known
 1 Pet. 2. 24. in his own body on *t.*
 Rev. 2. 7. will I give to eat of *t.* life
 22. 2. in midst of city was *t.* of life
 14. may have right to the *t.* of life
 Ps. 104. 16. *tree* of Lord full of sap
 Isa. 61. 3. called *t.* of righteousness
 Ezek. 47. 12. grow all *t.* for meat
 Mark 8. 24. I see men as *t.* walking
 Jude 12. 3. whose fruit withereth
TREMBLE at the commandment
 of our God, Exa. 10. 8.
 Ps. 99. 1. Lord reigneth, let people *t.*
 Eccl. 12. 3. keepers of house shall *t.*
 Isa. 66. 5. ye that *t.* at his word, 2.
 Jer. 5. 23. ye not *t.* at my presence
 10. 10. at his wrath earth shall *t.*
 Dan. 6. 26. men *t.* bef. God of Daniel
 James 2. 19. devil believe and *t.*
 1 Sam. 4. 13. heart *trembled* for ark
 Exa. 9. 4. every one that *t.* at word
 Acts 24. 25. as he reas. Felix *t.* [66.2]
 Job 37. 1. *trembleth*, Ps. 119. 120. Isa.
 1 Sam. 13. 7. all the people followed
 him *trembling* [i. heart
 Deut. 25. 65. Lord shall give thee a
 Exa. 10. 9. people sat *t.* because of
 Ps. 2. 11. and rejoice with *t.*
 Ezek. 18. 18. drink thy water with *t.*
 26. clothe themselves with *t.*
 Hos. 13. 1. when Ephraim spake *t.*
 Zech. 12. 2. make Jerusalem cup of *t.*
 1 Cor. 2. 3. in fear and in much *t.*
 Eph. 6. 5. fear and *t.* in singleness of
 Phil. 2. 12. work out your own salva-
 tion with fear and *t.*
TRESPASS. Lev. 26. 40. Exa. 9. 6.
 1 Kings 8. 21. Mt. 18. 15. Luke 17. 3.
 Exa. 9. 8. *trespases*, Ezek. 39. 26.
 Ps. 68. 21. as goeth on still in his *t.*
 Matt. 6. 14. if ye forgive men their *t.*
 15. if you forgive not *t.* neither will
 your Father forgive you *t.* 18. 35.
 2 Cor. 5. 19. not imputing their *t.* to
 Eph. 2. 1. dead in *t.* and sins
 Col. 2. 13. having forgiven you all *t.*
TRIAL. Job 9. 23. Ezek. 21. 13. 2 Cor.
 8. 2. Heb. 11. 36. 1 Pet. 1. 7. & 4. 12.
TRIBES. Num. 24. 2.
 Ps. 105. 37. not one feeble among *t.*
 122. 4. whither *t.* go up, *t.* of Lord
 Hab. 3. 9. according to oaths of *t.*
 Matt. 24. 30. shall all the *t.* of earth
 Acts 28. 7. promise our 12 *t.* hope
TRIBUTATION. art in, Deut. 4. 30.
 Judg. 10. 14. let them deliver you in *t.*
 1 Sam. 30. 24. deliver me out of all *t.*
 Matt. 13. 41. when *t.* or persecution
 24. 31. then shall be great *t.* such
 29. immediately after *t.* Mark 13. 24.
 John 16. 33. in world ye shall have *t.*
 Acts 14. 22. we must through much *t.*

TRIBUTATION.—Rom. 2. 9. *t.* and
 anguish, upon every soul of man
 Rom. 5. 3. know *t.* worketh patience
 8. 35. who shall separate us from
 the love of Christ? shall *t.*
 12. 12. rejoicing in hope, patient in *t.*
 2 Cor. 1. 4. comforteth us in all our *t.*
 7. 4. exceeding joyful in all our *t.*
 1 Thes. 3. 4. we should suffer *t.*
 2 Thes. 1. 6. to recompense *t.* to
 Rev. 1. 9. brother & companion in *t.*
 2. 9. I know thy works and *t.*
 10. ye shall have *t.* ten days [pent
 22. cast into great *t.* except they re-
 14. have come out of great *t.*
 Rom. 5. 3. glory in *tribulations* also
 1 Sam. 19. 19. saved you out of all *t.*
 Eph. 3. 13. faint not at my *t.* for you
 2 Thes. 1. 4. patience in all *t.*
TRIBUTE. Gen. 49. 15. Num. 31. 23.
 Prov. 12. 24. nothing be under *t.* [25.
 Matt. 17. 24. doth not Master pay *t.*
 22. 17. is it lawful to give *t.* to Caesar
 19. shew me the *t.* money
 Rom. 13. 7. *t.* to whom *t.* is due
TRIMMED. Jer. 2. 33. Matt. 25. 7.
TRIUMPH. 2 Sam. 1. 20. Ps. 25. 2.
 Ps. 92. 4. *t.* in works of thy hands
 108. 47. give thanks and *t.* in thy
 2 Cor. 2. 14. always causeth us to *t.*
 Ex. 15. 1. *triumphed* gloriously, 21.
 Job 20. 5. *triumphing*, Col. 2. 15. [21.
TRODDEN down strength, Judg. 5.
 Ps. 119. 118. *t.* down all them that err
 Isa. 63. 3. I have *t.* winepress alone
 Luke 21. 24. Jerusalem shall be *t.*
 Heb. 10. 29. *t.* under foot Son of G.
TROUBLE. 2 Chron. 15. 4. Neh. 9. 32.
 Job 5. 6. neither doth *t.* spring out
 7. man is born to *t.* as sparks fly
 14. 1. man is of few days and full of *t.*
 Ps. 9. 9. Lord a refuge in times of *t.*
 22. 11. *t.* is near; there is none to
 27. 5. in time of *t.* he shall hide me
 37. 39. their strength in time of *t.*
 46. 1. God is a present help in *t.*
 60. 11. give us help from *t.*
 91. 15. I will be with him in *t.*
 119. 143. *t.* and anguish have taken
 143. 11. bring my soul out of *t.*
 Prov. 11. 8. right. delivered out of *t.*
 12. 13. the just shall come out of *t.*
 Isa. 25. 16. L. in *t.* have they visited
 32. 2. be our salvation in time of *t.*
 Jer. 5. 15. looked for health, & be-
 14. 8. Saviour in time of *t.* [hold *t.*
 19. for time of healing, and behold *t.*
 30. 7. that day is time of Jacob's *t.*
 Dan. 12. 1. there shall be a time of *t.*
 1 Cor. 7. 28. shall have *t.* in the flesh
 Ps. 25. 17. *troubles* of heart enlarged
 24. 17. deliver them out of all *t.*
 71. 20. shewed me great and sore *t.*
 68. 3. my soul is full of *t.* [Egypt
 Ex. 14. 24. Lord *troubled* the host of
 Ps. 30. 7. hide thy face, and I was *t.*
 77. 8. I remembered God, and was *t.*
 Isa. 47. 29. wicked are like the *t.* sea
 John 12. 27. now is my soul *t.*
 14. 1. let not your hearts be *t.* 27.
 2 Cor. 4. 8. *t.* on every side, 7. 5.
 2 Thes. 1. 7. to you who are *t.* rest
 Job 23. 16. Almighty *troubled* me
 1 Kings 18. 17. thou he that *t.* Israel
 Prov. 11. 17. cruel *t.* his own flesh
 29. he that *t.* his own house
 Luke 18. 5. because this widow *t.* me
 Gal. 5. 10. he that *t.* you shall bear
 Job 8. 17. *troubling*, John 5. 4.
TRUCE breakers, 2 Tim. 3. 3.
TRUE. Gen. 42. 11. 2 Sam. 7. 23.
 Ps. 19. 9. judgments of Lord are *t.*
 119. 100. thy word is *t.* from the
 Prov. 14. 25. *t.* witness delivereth
 Jer. 43. 5. be *t.* and faithful witness
 Ezek. 18. 8. *t.* judgment, Zech. 7. 9.
 Matt. 22. 16. we know thou art *t.*
 Luke 16. 11. commit to trust *t.* riches
 John 1. 9. that was the *t.* light

TRUE.—John 4. 23. *t.* worshippers
 John 6. 32. *t.* bread from heaven
 7. 28. but he that sent me is *t.*
 8. 14. yet my record is *t.*
 15. 1. I am the *t.* vine, and Father
 2 Cor. 1. 18. as God is *t.* our word to
 6. 8. as deceivers and yet *t.*
 Phil. 4. 8. whatsoever things are *t.*
 1 John 5. 20. may know him that is *t.*
 Rev. 3. 7. saith he that is *t.*
 14. the faithful and *t.* witness
 19. 11. was called faithful and *t.*
TRUMP. 1 Cor. 15. 52. 1 Thes. 4. 16.
TRUMPET. Ex. 19. 16. Ps. 81. 3.
 Isa. 27. 13. great *t.* shall be blown
 58. 1. lift up thy voice like a *t.*
 Matt. 6. 2. do not sound a *t.* before
 Num. 10. 2. *trumpets*, Josh. 6. 4. Ps.
 98. 6. Rev. 8. 6.
TRUST in him, 1 Chron. 5. 20.
 Job 4. 18. put *t.* in servants, 15. 15.
 8. 14. whose *t.* shall be a spider's web
 Ps. 7. 2. put your *t.* in the Lord
 9. 10. that know thy name will put
 their *t.* [i. the Lord his *t.*
 40. 4. blessed is that man that mak-
 71. 5. thou art my *t.* from my youth
 141. 8. in thee is my *t.* leave not
 Prov. 22. 19. thy *t.* may be in Lord
 Job 13. 15. though he slay, I will *t.*
 Ps. 37. 3. *t.* in Lord, and do good
 5. *t.* in him; he will bring it to pass
 40. Lord shall save because they *t.*
 55. 23. but I will *t.* in thee
 62. 8. *t.* in him at all times, ye
 115. 8, 9, 10, 11. *t.* in the Lord
 118. 8. it is better to *t.* in Lord, 9.
 119. 42. for I *t.* in thy word
 125. 1. they that *t.* in Lord shall
 Prov. 8. 5. *t.* in L. with all thy heart
 Isa. 26. 4. *t.* ye in the Lord for ever
 50. 10. *t.* in the name of the Lord
 Jer. 7. 4. *t.* not in lying words
 9. 4. and *t.* ye not in any brother
 Mic. 7. 3. *t.* ye not in friend [riches
 Mark 10. 24. hard for them that *t.* in
 2 Cor. 1. 9. should not *t.* in ourselves
 Phil. 3. 4. & he might *t.* in flesh [thy *t.*
 1 Tim. 6. 20. keep... committed to
 Ps. 22. 4. our fathers *trusted*, in thee
 28. 7. my heart *t.* in him, and I am
 52. 7. in abundance of his riches
 Luke 18. 9. which *t.* in themselves
 Eph. 1. 12. who first *t.* in Christ, 13.
 Ps. 32. 10. that *trusteth* in L.'s mercy
 34. 8. blessed is man that *t.* in him
 57. 1. be merciful for my soul *t.* in
 84. 12. blessed is man that *t.* in thee
 86. 2. save servant that *t.* in thee
 Jer. 17. 5. cursed be man that *t.* man
 7. blessed is man that *t.* in Lord
 1 Tim. 5. 5. widow and desolate *t.* in G.
 Ps. 112. 7. his heart is fixed, *trusting*
TRUTH. Gen. 24. 27. Ex. 18. 21.
 Ex. 34. 6. abundant in goodness & *t.*
 Dent. 32. 4. a God of *t.* and without
 Ps. 15. 2. speaketh *t.* in his heart
 25. 10. paths of Lord are mercy and *t.*
 51. 6. desirest *t.* in inward parts
 91. 4. his *t.* shall be thy shield
 117. 2. *t.* of Lord endureth for ever
 119. 30. I have chosen the way of *t.*
 142. righteousness and thy law is *t.*
 151. commandments are *t.* [bliss]
 Prov. 12. 19. lip of *t.* shall be estab-
 16. 6. by mercy & *t.* iniquity is purged
 23. 23. buy the *t.* and sell it not
 Isa. 59. 14. *t.* is fallen in the streets
 Jer. 4. 2. swear Lord liveth in *t.*
 9. 3. are not valiant for the *t.*
 Dan. 4. 57. all whose works are *t.*
 Zech. 8. 16. speak every man *t.* to his
 Mal. 2. 6. law of *t.* was in his mouth
 John 1. 14. full of grace and *t.* 17.
 8. 32. know the *t.* and the *t.* shall
 14. 6. I am the way, the *t.* and life
 17. Spirit of *t.* 16. 13. guide into *t.*
 17. 17. sanctify them through *t.* 19.
 18. 37. bear witness to *t.* 18. what is *t.*

TRUTH.—Acts 26. words of *t.* and Rom. 1.18. hold *t.* in unrighteousness 25. changed the *t.* of God into a lie 2.2. judgment of G. is according to *t.* 39. hast the form of *t.* in the law 1 Cor. 5. 8. bread of sincerity and *t.* 2 Cor. 13. 8. do nothing against *t.* Gal. 3. 1. should not obey the *t.* 5. 7. Eph. 4. 15. speaking *t.* in love, 25. 21. taught by him, as *t.* is in Jesus 5. 9. fruit of the Spirit is in all *t.* 6. 14. having loins girt about with *t.* 2 Thea. 3. 10. refused not love of *t.* 1 Tim. 3. 15. pillar and ground of *t.* 5. 6. desist of the *t.* [have cured] 2 Tim. 2. 18. who condemn the *t.* 26. 28. the acknowledging of the *t.* 3. 7. never able to come to knowledge 8. these do also resist the *t.* [of the *t.* 4. 4. turn away their ears from *t.* James 3. 14. lie not against the *t.* 1 Pt. 1.22. purified souls in obeying *t.* 2 Pt. 1. 12. established in present *t.* 1 John 1. 8. and the *t.* is not in us 5. 6. because the Spirit is *t.* John. 3. 14. *is truth*, 1 Sam. 12. 24. Ps. 145. 18. Jer. 4. 2. John 4. 24. 1 Thea. 3. 13. 1 John 2. 13. 2 John 4. Ps. 25. 5. *thy truth*, 23. 3. & 43. 3. & 108. 4. John 17. 17.

TRY. Judg. 7. 4. Job 12. 11. Jer. 6. 27. 2 Chr. 33. 31. God left him to *t.* him Job 7. 18. visit him and *t.* him every Pa. 11. 4. his eyelids *t.* child of men 26. 2. *t.* my reins and my heart 139. 22. *t.* me, and know my thoughts Jer. 9. 7. will melt them, and *t.* them 17. 10. I search heart, and I *t.* reins Lam. 3. 40. search and *t.* our ways Dan. 11. 35. some shall fall to *t.* them Zech. 13. 9. will *t.* them as gold tried 1 Cor. 3. 13. fire shall *t.* every man 1 Pet. 4. 12. fiery trial which is to *t.* 1 John 4. 1. *t.* the spirits whether of Rev. 3. 10. to *t.* them that dwell on the earth [Pa. 18. 30. 2 Sam. 22. 31. word of Lord is *tried*, Pa. 12. 6. word is pure as silver *t.* in 17. 3. *t.* me, 66. 10. *t.* us as silver is *t.* 165. 19. word of the Lord *t.* him Jer. 12. 3. *t.* my heart towards thee Dan. 12. 10. many be purified and *t.* Heb. 11. 17. Abraham, when he was *t.* James 1. 12. when he is *t.* he shall receive the crown of life 1 Pet. 1. 7. though it be *t.* with fire Rev. 2. 2. hast *t.* them..... liars 19. into prison that ye may be *t.* 3. 18. buy of me gold, *t.* in the fire 1 Chron. 29. 17. I know thou *triest* Jer. 11. 39. that *t.* the reins and heart 20. 12. thou that *t.* the righteous Pa. 7. 8. the righteous God *triest* the heart, Prov. 17. 3. 11. 5. the Lord *t.* the righteous 1 Thea. 3. 4. pleasing G. who *t.* hearts James 1. 8. *trying* of your faith

TUMULT. Ps. 65. 7. 2 Cor. 12. 20.

TURN from their sin, 1 Kings 8. 35. 2 Kings 17. 13. *t.* from your evil Job 22. 13. who can *t.* him [ways Prov. 1. 23. *t.* you at my reproof Song 2. 17. *t.* my beloved, be thou Isa. 31. 6. *t.* ye not unto him, from Jer. 18. 6. if *t.* from their evil: I will 31. 18. *t.* thou me and I shall be Lam. 5. 21. *t.* us unto thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned [ness Ezek. 3. 19. *t.* not from his wicked- 18. 30. *t.* from your transgression 32. *t.* yourselves and live, 33. 9, 11. & 14. 6. Hos. 12. 6. Joel 2. 12. Zech. 9. 12. Zech. 1. 3. *t.* to me, and I will *t.* to Mal. 4. 6. *t.* hearts of fathers to their Acts 26. 18. *t.* them from darkness 30. should repent, and *t.* to God 2 Pet. 2. 21. to *t.* from holy command. 2 Chron. 30. 6. *turn again*, Pa. 60. 1. & 80. 2, 7, 19. & 85. 6. Lam. 3. 40.

TURN.—Mic. 7. 19. *turn again*, Zech. 10. 9. Gal. 4. 9. 1 Sam. 12. 20. *turn aside*, Pa. 44. 4. Isa. 30. 11. Lam. 3. 35. Amos 2. 7. & 5. 12. Pa. 119. 57. *turn away*, 30. Song 6. 5. Isa. 55. 12. 2 Tim. 3. 5. Heb. 12. 25. Dt. 4. 30. *turn to Lord*, 30. 10. 2 Chr. 15. 4. Pa. 23. 27. Lam. 3. 40. Hos. 14. 2. Joel 2. 13. Lk. 1. 16. 2 Cor. 3. 16. Pa. 6. 17. wicked be *turned* into hell 30. 11. *t.* my mourning into dancing 119. 59. *t.* my feet to thy testimonies Isa. 55. 6. *t.* every one to own ways 63. 10. *t.* to be their enemy Jer. 2. 27. *t.* their back to me, 33. 32. 8. *t.* every one *t.* to his course Hos. 7. 8. Ephraim is a cake not *t.* 11. 8. my heart is *t.* within me John 16. 20. sorrow shall be *t.* to joy 1 Thea. 1. 9. *t.* to God from idols James 4. 9. laughter be *t.* to mourn- 2 Pet. 2. 22. dog is *t.* to his vomit [ing Deut. 9. 12. *turned aside*, Pa. 78. 57. Isa. 44. 20. 1 Tim. 1. 6. & 5. 15. 1 Kings 11. 3. *turned away*, Pa. 78. 38. Jer. 5. 25. *turned not away*, Pa. 66. 10. Isa. 5. 25. & 9. 12. & 10. 4. Pa. 44. 18. *turned back*, 78. 9. 41. Isa. 42. 17. Jer. 4. 8. Zeph. 1. 6. Job 15. 12. *turnet*, Pa. 90. 3. [down Pa. 144. 9. wicked he *turneth* upside Prov. 15. 1. soft answer *t.* away wrath 21. 1. be *t.* it whithersoever he will Isa. 9. 13. the people *t.* not unto him Jer. 14. 8. *t.* aside to tarry for a night James 1. 17. no shadow of *turning* Jude 4. *t.* grace of God into lasciv.

TURTLE-DOVES. Lev. 1. 14. & 5. 7, 11. & 12. 6. Pa. 74. 19. Song 2. 12.

TUTORS. Gal. 4. 2. [Jer. 8. 7.]

TWAIN. Mat. 5. 41. & 19. 5. Eph. 2. 15. TWICE, Gen. 41. 32. Ex. 16. 22. Num. 29. 11. 1 Kings 11. 9. Job 33. 14. & 40. 5. Pa. 68. 11. Mark 14. 30. Luke 18. 12. I fast *t.* in the week Jude 12. without fruit, *t.* dead TWINKLING, 1 Cor. 15. 52.

U. & V.

VAIN. Ex. 5. 9. & 20. 7. Deut. 32. 47. it is not a *v.* thing for 1 Sam. 12. 21. turn not after *v.* things Pa. 39. 6. every man walketh in a *v.* shew, they are disquieted in *v.* Job 11. 12. *v.* man would be wise Pa. 60. 11. *v.* is help of man, 108. 12. 119. 113. I hate *v.* thoughts, but 127. 2. it is *v.* to rise up early Jer. 4. 14. how long shall *v.* thoughts Mal. 3. 14. said it is *v.* to serve God Matt. 6. 7. use not *v.* repetitions Ro. 1. 21. they glorified not God, but became *v.* in their imaginations 1 Cor. 3. 20. thoughts of wise are *v.* Eph. 5. 6. deceive you with *v.* words Col. 2. 8. through philosophy and *v.* James 1. 23. this man's religion is *v.* 1 Pet. 1. 18. from *v.* conversation Pa. 73. 13. cleansed my heart is vain 99. 47. why hast thou made all men— 127. 1. labour—; waketh but— Isa. 45. 19. seek ye me— 49. 4. laboured—spent strength— Jer. 3. 23.—is salva. hoped for from Matt. 15. 9.—do they worship [hills Rom. 13. 4. beareth not the sword— 1 Cor. 15. 58. your labour is not— 2 Cor. 4. 1. receive not grace of God— Phil. 2. 16. not run—not laboured— James 4. 5. think Scripture saith— 2 Kings 17. 15. they followed *v.* vanity Job 7. 8. made to possess moments 16. let me alone; my days are *v.* [of v. Pa. 12. 2. speak *v.* every one to 24. 4. nor lifted up his soul to *v.* 30. 5. his best state is altogether *v.* 11. surely every man is *v.*

VAIN.—Pa. 62. 9. men.... are *v.* Pa. 94. 11. thoughts of men are *v.* 119. 57. turn mine eyes from beheld- 144. 4. man is like to *v.* [sing v. 8. whose mouth speaketh *v.* 11. v. Pro. 22. 8. saveth iniquity *v.* him Eccl. 1. 2. *v.* of vanities, all is *v.* 34. & 3. 19. & 5. 1. & 4. 6. & 12. 8. 11. 18. childhood and youth are *v.* Isa. 5. 18. iniquity with cords of *v.* 67. 17. less than nothing and *v.* 41. 23. are all *v.* wind, confusion Hab. 2. 13. weary themselves for *v.* Rom. 8. 20. creature subject to *v.* Eph. 4. 17. walking *v.* of their mind 2 Pet. 2. 18. swelling words of *v.* Pa. 31. 6. that regard living creature Jer. 10. 8. the stock is a doctrine of *v.* 14. 22. can *v.* of Gentiles come into Jonah 2. 8. that observe lying *v.* Acts 14. 15. turn from the *v.* [v. 15. 16. 17.]

VALIANT. Song 2. 7. Isa. 10. 12. Jer. 9. 3. not *v.* for the truth Heb. 11. 34. through faith waged *v.* Ps. 60. 12. *valiantly*, 108. 22. & 123. 15. 16. Num. 24. 18.

VALUE. Job 18. 4. Matt. 10. 31.

VAPOUR. Jer. 10. 13. James 4. 14.

VARIABLENESS. James 1. 12.

VARIANCE. Matt. 10. 32. Gal. 3. 12.

VAUNT. Judg. 7. 2. 1 Cor. 13. 4.

VEHEMENT. Song 6. 6. 2 Cor. 1. 11.

VEIL. Gen. 24. 65. Song 5. 7. Isa. 25. 7. destroy the *v.* spread over Mat. 27. 51. *v.* of the temple was rent 2 Cor. 3. 15. Moses put a *v.* over his 15. *v.* is upon their heart, 14. 16. [v. Heb. 6. 19. entereth into that with- 10. 20. through *v.* that is, his head VENGANCE taken, Gen. 4. 12. Deut. 32. 35. to me belongeth *v.* 41. 43. Ps. 94. 1. Rom. 12. 19. Heb. 10. 30. Pa. 58. 10. rejoice when he seeth *v.* 59. 8. tookest *v.* of their inventions Isa. 34. 8. the day of the Lord's *v.* Jer. 11. 20. let me see thy *v.* 39. 12. 51. 6. time of the Lord's *v.* 11. [v. 4. Luke 21. 22. these be days of *v.* Isa. 2 Thea. 1. 8. in flaming fire taking *v.* Jude 7. suffering *v.* of eternal fire VERILY, Gen. 42. 21. Jer. 15. 11. *v.* is often used by Christ, as well as *verily*, *verily*, Gen. 1. 51. & 2. 2. 3. 11. & 5. 19. 24. 25. & 6. 36. & 40. 42.

VERITY. Ps. 111. 7. 1 Tim. 2. 7.

VERY. Prov. 17. 9. Matt. 24. 24. Job 7. 26. & 14. 11. 1 Thea. 3. 25.

VESSEL. Ps. 9. 9. & 33. 12. Jer. 38. 4. Jer. 22. 25. is he *v.* wherein is no pleasure, Hos. 5. 8. 48. 11. not emptied from *v.* to *v.* Acts 9. 15. he is chosen *v.* unto me Rom. 9. 21. one *v.* to honour [v. 1 Thea. 4. 4. possess *v.* in another 2 Tim. 2. 21. be *v.* unto honour [v. 1 Pet. 3. 7. honour to write as under Rom. 9. 22. vessels of wrath fitted 23. riches of glory on *v.* of mercy 2 Cor. 4. 7. treasure in earthen *v.* VEXED, Job 27. 2. Ps. 6. 2. 2. 13. Isa. 63. 10. and *v.* his Holy Spirit 2 Pet. 2. 7. Lot *v.* conversation, & VIAL. Rev. 5. 8. & 16. 1. & 21. 9.

VICTORY is thine, O L., 1 Chr. 28. 11. Pa. 98. 1. hand & arm gotten him *v.* Isa. 25. 8. swallow up death in *v.* Matt. 12. 20. forth judgment unto *v.* 1 Cor. 15. 54. death is swallowed up 55. O grave, where is thy *v.* [v. 57. thanks to God who giveth *v.* 1 John 5. 4. the *v.* that overcometh VIGILANT, 1 Tim. 2. 2. 1 Pet. 2. 1. 1 Sam. 13. 30. some made themselves *v.* 2 Sam. 6. 32. I will yet be more *v.* Job 40. 4. am *v.* what shall I answer Pa. 13. 4. *v.* person is censured Isa. 32. 6. a person will speak wisely Jer. 15. 19. take precious from thee.

VILE.—Rom. 1. 26. up to v. affections
Phil. 3. 31. shall change our v. body
VINE. 1 Kings 4. 25. Mic. 4. 6.
Deut. 32. 32. v. is the v. of Sodom
Ps. 133. 3. wife shall be as fruitful v.
Jer. 2. 21. I planted thee a noble v.
Hos. 10. 1. Israel is an empty v.
14. 7. they shall grow as the v.
Matt. 23. 29. not drink of fruit of v.
John 15. 1. I am the true v. and my
5. I am the v. ye are the branches
Ps. 99. 15. vineyard. Rom. 24. 30. Song
1. 4. Isa. 5. 1. 7. Matt. 20. 1. & 21. 33.
Luke 13. 6. 1 Cor. 9. 7. Song 8. 11. 12.
VIOLENCE. Lev. 6. 2. 3 Sam. 22. 3.
Gen. 6. 11. earth was filled with v. 13.
Ps. 78. 14. redeem their souls from v.
73. 6. v. covereth them as garment
Hab. 1. 2. cry out unto thee of v.
Mat. 11. 12. k. of heaven suffereth v.
Luke 8. 14. do v. to no man, and be
Hab. 11. 34. quenched the v. of fire
VIRGIN. Isa. 7. 14. 2 Cor. 11. 2.
Song 1. 3. virgin. Rev. 14. 4.
VIRTUE. Mark 5. 30. Luke 6. 19.
2 Pet. 1. 3. called us to glory and v.
5. to faith v. and to v. knowledge
Phil. 4. 8. if there be any v. think
Prov. 12. 4. virtuous woman, 31. 18.
VISAGE. Isa. 52. 14. Lam. 4. 8.
VISIBLE and invisible, Col. 1. 16.
VISION. 1 Sam. 3. 1. Ps. 80. 19. Mat.
17. 9. Acts 10. 19. & 16. 9.
Prov. 29. 18. where there is no v. the
Hab. 2. 2. write the v. [people] perish
3. the v. is for an appointed time
Ezek. 13. 16. see visions of peace
Hos. 12. 10. have multiplied v. [2. 17.
Joel 2. 28. young men shall see v. Acts
2 Cor. 12. 1. I will come to v. and
VISIT you, Gen. 50. 24. 25. Ex. 13. 19.
Job 7. 18. thou shouldest v. him eve
Ps. 106. 4. v. me with thy salvation
Jer. 5. 9. shall I not v. 9. 9.
Lam. 4. 22. v. inquiry, Jer. 14. 10.
& 23. 3. Hos. 2. 18. & 3. 18.
Acts 7. 22. v. his brethren, 15. 38.
15. 14. God did v. the Gentiles
James 1. 27. to v. the fatherless and
Ex. 3. 16. I have surely visited
Ps. 17. 9. thou hast v. me in night
Isa. 56. 18. in trouble have they v.
Matt. 25. 68. I was sick and ye v.
Luke 1. 68. v. and redeemed people
78. daypring from on high hath v.
Ps. 8. 4. visitat, 65. 9. Heb. 2. 6.
Ex. 20. 5. visiting the iniquity of the
fathers upon the children, 34. 7.
Num. 14. 18. Dent. 5. 9.
UNACUSTOMED. Jer. 31. 18.
UNADVISEDLY. Ps. 106. 33.
UNAWARES. Deut. 4. 42. Ps. 33. 8.
Luke 21. 34. Heb. 13. 2. Jude 4.
UNBELIEF. did not many mighty
works because of, Matt. 13. 58.
Mark 6. 6. marvelled because of v.
9. 24. I believe; help thou mine v.
16. 14. upbraided them with their v.
Rom. 4. 20. staggered not through v.
11. 20. because of v. were broken
31. hath concluded them all in v.
1 Tim. 1. 13. I did it ignorantly in v.
Heb. 3. 12. in you an evil heart of v.
19. could not enter in because of v.
UNBELIEVERS. Luke 12. 46. 1 Cor.
6. 6. & 14. 23. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
UNBELIEVING. Acts 14. 2. 1 Cor. 7.
14. 15. Tit. 1. 15. Rev. 21. 8.
UNBLAMEABLE. Col. 1. 22. 1 Thea.
3. 13. [have]d ourselves
1 Thea. 2. 10. unblameably we be-
UNCERTAIN. 1 Cor. 14. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 17.
UNCIRCUMCISED. Ex. 6. 12. 30.
Jer. 6. 10. & 9. 25. 26. Acts 7. 51.
UNCIRCUMCISION. Rom. 2. 25. 28.
2. 7. & 3. 30. & 4. 10. 1 Cor. 7. 18. 19. Gal.
2. 7. & 5. 6. & 6. 15. Col. 2. 13. & 3. 11.
UNCLEAN. Lev. 5. 2. & 11. 4. 25. &
13. 15. Num. 19. 19.

UNCLEAN.—Lev. 10. 10. difference
between s. and clean, Ezek. 22. 26.
Isa. 6. 5. I am a man of v. lips
Lam. 4. 15. depart ye; it is v.
Ezek. 44. 23. discern between s. and
Hag. 2. 13. if one s. touch any of
these, shall it be s. [mon or s. 14.
Acts 10. 28. not call anything com-
Rom. 14. 14. is nothing v. of itself
1 Cor. 7. 14. else were children s.
Eph. 5. 5. no v. person hath inheri-
Num. 19. 19. uncleaness. Ezra 9. 11.
Zeck. 13. 1. fountain for sin and s.
Matt. 23. 27. are within full of all v.
Rom. 6. 19. members servants to v.
Eph. 4. 19. all s. with greediness
5. 3. all s. let it not once be named
1 Thea. 4. 7. hath not called us to s.
Ezek. 36. 29. save you from all s.
UNCLOTHED. 2 Cor. 5. 4.
UNCOMELY. 1 Cor. 7. 36. & 12. 23.
UNCONDEMNED. Acts 16. 37. & 25.
UNCORRUPTNESS. Tit. 2. 7. [23.
UNCOVER. Lev. 18. 18. 1 Cor. 11. 5.
UNCTION. 1 John 2. 20. [13.
UNDEFINED in the way, Ps. 119. 1.
Song 5. 2. my dove, my s. 6. 9.
Heb. 7. 26. holy, harmless, s.
13. 4. marriage. and the bed u.
James 1. 27. pure religion and u.
1 Pet. 1. 4. inheritance incorrupti-
UNDER their God, Hos. 4. 12. [ble, u.
Rom. 3. 9. all s. sin, 7. 14. Gal. 3. 22.
u. law, Ro. 6. 15. 1 Cor. 9. 20. Gal. 3. 23.
1 Cor. 9. 27. keep u. my body & 4. 4.
Gal. 3. 10. works of law, s. the curse
UNDERSTAND not, Gen. 11. 7.
Neh. 8. 7. caused people to u. law, 13.
Ps. 19. 12. who can s. his errors
107. 43. shalt u. lovingkindness of L.
119. 100. I u. more than ancient
Prov. 2. 5. shalt thou s. fear of L. 9.
8. 5. u. wisdom, 14. 8. u. way, 20. 24.
19. 25. u. knowledge, 25. 5. all things
Isa. 32. 4. heart of the rash shall u.
Dan. 12. 10. wicked not u. wise sh. u.
1 Cor. 13. 2. to u. all mysteries
Ps. 139. 2. understand my thoughts
Acts 8. 30. u. understand all things
1 Chr. 28. 9. understand all things
Ps. 49. 20. man that s. not, is like
Prov. 8. 9. plain to him that u. 14. 6.
Jer. 9. 24. glory in this, that he u. me
Mt. 13. 19. heareth words, s. not, 23.
Rom. 3. 11. none that u. and seeketh
Ex. 31. 3. wisdom and understanding
Deut. 4. 6. is your wisdom and u.
1 Kings 3. 11. asked for thyself u.
4. 29. gave Solomon wisdom and u.
7. 14. filled with wisdom and u.
1 Chron. 12. 32. men that had u. of
2 Chron. 26. 5. had u. in visions of
Job 12. 13. he hath counsel and u.
20. he taketh away the u. of aged
17. 4. hath hid their heart from u.
28. 12. where is the place of u.
28. to depart from evil is u.
32. 8. the Almighty giveth them u.
38. 36. who hath given u. to heart
39. 17. neither imparted to her u.
Ps. 47. 7. sing ye praise with u.
49. 3. meditations of heart be of u.
119. 34. give me u. and I shall keep
99. have more u. than my teachers
104. through thy precepts I get u.
130. it giveth u. unto the simple
147. 5. his u. is infinite
Prov. 2. 8. apply thine heart to u.
11. u. shall keep thee; to deliver
5. 3. lean not to thine own u.
13. happy is the man that getteth u.
4. 5. get wisdom, get u. 7.
8. 1. doth not u. cry, 14. I am u.
5. be ye of an u. heart
9. 6. and go in the way of u.
10. knowledge of the holy is u.
14. 29. slow to wrath is of great u.
16. 22. u. is a wellspring of life
19. 8. keepeth u. shall find good

UNDERSTAND.—Prov. 21. 20. no
understanding nor counsel agal. L.
Prov. 23. 23. buy truth, wisdom & s.
24. 3. by u. a house is established
30. 2. I have not the u. of a man
Ecc. 9. 11. nor riches to men of u.
Isa. 11. 2. spirit of wisdom and u.
3. make him of quick u. in the fear
27. 11. it is a people of no u. [of Lord
40. 28. is no searching of his u. [his s.
Jer. 51. 15. stretched out heaven by
Matt. 15. 16. are ye also without u.
Mark 12. 33. love him with all the
heart and with all the u.
Luke 2. 47. astonished at his u.
24. 45. then opened he their u.
Rom. 1. 31. without u. unmerciful
1 Cor. 1. 19. bring to nothing u. of
14. 14. my u. unfruitful [prudent
15. pray with the s. also [men
20. in malice be children, in u. be
Eph. 1. 18. eyes of u. enlightened
4. 18. having the u. darkened [all s.
Phil. 4. 7. peace of G. which passeth
Col. 1. 9. filled with all spiritual s.
2. 2. riches of full assurance of u.
2 Tim. 2. 7. give thee u. in all things
1 John 5. 20. given us u. to know
Ps. 111. 10. good understanding, 107.
Prov. 3. 5. & 13. 15.
Prov. 1. 5. a man of understanding,
10. 25. & 11. 12. & 15. 21. & 17. 27.
Deut. 32. 29. O that they understand
Ps. 73. 17. then s. I thereof [years
Dan. 9. 2. u. by books number of
Matt. 13. 51. have ye u. all these
John 12. 16. u. not his disciples
1 Cor. 13. 11. when a child I u. as a
2 Pet. 3. 16. things hard to be u.
UNDERTAKE for me, Isa. 38. 14.
UNDONE. Isa. 6. 5. Matt. 25. 23.
UNEQUAL. your ways, Ezek. 18. 25.
2 Cor. 6. 14. not unequally yoked [57.
UNFAITHFUL. Prov. 25. 19. Ps. 78.
UNFEIGNED. 2 Cor. 6. 6. 1 Tim. 1.
5. 2 Tim. 1. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 22.
UNFRUITFUL. Matt. 13. 22. 1 Cor. 14.
14. Eph. 5. 11. Tit. 3. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 8.
UNGODLY men, 2 Sam. 22. 5.
2 Chron. 19. 2. shouldest help the v.
Job 16. 11. G. hath delivered me to v.
34. 15. say to princes ye are u.
Ps. 1. 1. walketh not in counsel of s.
4. the u. are not so, but are like
5. u. not stand in the judgment
6. way of s. men shall perish
7. 7. hast broken the teeth of s.
43. 1. plied cause against an s. na-
73. 12. these are u. that prosper [for
Prov. 16. 27. u. man diggeth up evil
19. 28. an witness scorneth
Rom. 4. 5. God that justifieth the s.
5. 6. in due time Christ died for u.
1 Tim. 1. 9. law made for the s.
1 Pet. 4. 18. where shall s. appear
2 Pet. 2. 5. bring flood on world of s.
6. those that after should live u.
7. day of perdition of s. men
Jude 4. u. men turning grace of
15. convince u. of their s. deeds [God
18. mockers walk after s. lusts
Rom. 1. 18. wrath against ungodly-
11. 26. turn away s. from Jacob [ness
2 Tim. 2. 16. increase to more u.
Tit. 2. 12. denying u. and worldly
UNHOLY. Lev. 10. 10. 1 Tim. 1. 9.
2 Tim. 3. 2. Heb. 10. 29.
UNITE. Ps. 86. 11. Gen. 49. 6.
Ps. 133. 1. brethren to dwell in unity
Eph. 4. 3. endeavour to keep u. of Sp.
13. till we all come in u. of faith
UNJUST. deliver from, Ps. 43. 1.
Prov. 11. 7. hope of the s. perisheth
25. 8. by usury and u. gain
29. 27. u. man is abomination to
Zeph. 3. 5. the s. knoweth no shame
Matt. 5. 45. lord on the just and u.
Luke 16. 8. rind commended s. stew-
10. he that is u. in least, is u. in [ard

UNJUST.—Luke 18. 6, hear what the *u.* judge saith [3.].
 Luke 18. 11. I am not as other men,
 Acts 24. 15, resurrection of just & *u.*
 1 Cor. 6. 1, go to law before the *u.* 6.
 1 Pet. 3. 18, once suffered, just for *u.*
 2 Pet. 2. 9, reserve the *u.* to day of
 Rev. 22. 11, that is *u.* let him be *u.*
 Ps. 82. 2, will ye judge *unjustly*
 Isa. 26. 10, in land of uprightness
 will he deal *u.* [22].
UNKNOWN God, Acts 17. 23. Gal. 1.
 1 Cor. 14. 2, speak in *u.* tongue, 4. 27.
 2 Cor. 6. 9, as *u.* and yet well known
UNLAWFUL, Acts 10. 28. 2 Pet. 2. 8.
UNLEARNED, Acts 4. 13. 1 Cor. 14.
 16, 23, 24. 2 Tim. 2. 23. 2 Pet. 3. 16.
UNLEAVENED, Ex. 12. 39. 1 Cor. 5.
UNMERCIFUL, Rom. 1. 31. [7].
UNMINDFUL, Deut. 32. 35.
UNMOVABLE, 1 Cor. 13. 58.
UNPERFECT, Ps. 139. 16.
UNPREPARED, 2 Cor. 9. 4.
UNPROFITABLE talk, Job 15. 3.
 Matt. 25. 30, cast *u.* servant to dark.
 Luke 17. 10, we are all *u.* servants
 Tit. 3. 12, are altogether become *u.*
 Phil. 11, was to thee *u.* now pro-
 Heb. 13. 17, for that is *u.* for [fittable
UNPUNISHED, Prov. 11. 21. & 16.
 5. & 17. 5. & 19. 5. 9. Jer. 25. 29. &
 50. 11. & 46. 28. & 49. 12.
UNQUENCHABLE, Matt. 3. 12. Lk.
 3. 17. [Thes. 3. 2].
UNREASONABLE, Acts 25. 27. 2
UNREBUKEABLE, 1 Tim. 6. 14.
UNREPROVEABLE, Col. 1. 22.
UNRIGHTEOUS decrees, Isa. 10. 1.
 Isa. 55. 7, *u.* man forsake thoughts
 Luke 16. 11, not faithful in *u.* mam.
 Rom. 3. 5, is God *u.* who taketh
 vengeance [Kingdom]
 1 Cor. 6. 9, *u.* shall not inherit the
 Heb. 6. 10, God is not *u.* to forget
 Lev. 19. 15, there is no *u.* in him
 Jer. 22. 13, were that buildeth by *u.*
 Luke 16. 9, friends of mammon of *u.*
 John 7. 18, is true, and no *u.* in him
 Rom. 1. 18, who hold the truth in *u.*
 6. 8, obey not the truth but obey *u.*
 13. members instruments of *u.*
 9. 14, is there *u.* with God? God
 2 Cor. 6. 14, fellowship with *u.*
 2 Thes. 2. 10, all deceivableness of *u.*
 12, believed not, had pleasure in *u.*
 Heb. 8. 12, will be merciful to their *u.*
 2 Pet. 2. 15, Balaam loved wages of *u.*
 1 John 1. 9, to cleanse us from all *u.*
 5. 17, all *u.* is sin [James 3. 8].
UNRULY, 1 Thes. 5. 14. Tit. 1. 6. 10.
UNSAVOURY, Job 6. 6. Jer. 23. 13.
UNSEARCHABLE things, Job 5. 9.
 Ps. 145. 3, his greatness is *u.*
 Prov. 25. 3, heart of kings is *u.*
 Rom. 11. 33, *u.* are his judgments
 Eph. 3. 8, preach *u.* riches of Christ
UNSEEMLY, Rom. 1. 27. 1 Cor. 13. 5.
UNSKILFUL in word, Heb. 5. 13.
UNSPEAKABLE, 2 Cor. 9. 15. & 12. 4.
UNSPOTTED, Jas. 1. 27. [1 Pet. 1. 8].
UNSTABLE, Gen. 49. 4. James 1. 8.
 2 Pet. 2. 14, beguiling *u.* souls
 3. 16, unlearned and *u.* wrest [3. 2].
UNTHANKFUL, Luke 6. 35. 2 Tim.
UNTOWARD, Acts 2. 40. [2. 5].
UNWASHEN, Matt. 15. 20. Mark 7.
UNWISE, Deut. 32. 6. Hos. 13. 13.
 Rom. 1. 14. Eph. 5. 17.
UNWORTHY, Acts 13. 46. 1 Cor. 6. 2.
 1 Cor. 11. 27, drinketh *unworthily*
VOCATION, worthy of, Eph. 4. 1.
VOICE is *v.* of Jacob, Gen. 27. 22.
 Gen. 4. 10, *v.* of brother's blood
 Ex. 5. 2, who is the Lord that I
 should obey his *v.* [Mourning
 Ps. 5. 3, my *v.* shalt thou hear in the
 15. 13, the Highest gave his *v.*

VOICE.—Ps. 42. 4. I went to house
 of God with *v.* of joy and praise
 Ps. 95. 7, to day, if ye will hear his *v.*
 103. 20, hearken unto *v.* of his word
 Eccl. 12. 4, rise up at the *v.* of bird
 Song 2. 14, let me hear thy *v.* 8. 13.
 Isa. 30. 19, gracious at *v.* of thy cry
 50. 10, obeyeth *v.* of his servant
 Ezek. 33. 32, that hath a pleasant *v.*
 John 5. 25, dead shall hear the *v.* of
 10. 3, sheep hear his *v.* 4, 16, 27.
 Gal. 4. 20, I desire to change my *v.*
 1 Thes. 4. 16, with *v.* of archangel
 Rev. 3. 10, if any man hear my *v.*
 Acts 13. 27, *voices*, Rev. 4. 5. & 11. 19.
VOID of counsel, Deut. 32. 38.
 Ps. 59. 39, made *v.* covenant of ser.
 119. 126, have made *v.* thy law
 Isa. 55. 11, word shall not return *v.*
 Acts 24. 16, conscience *v.* of offence
 Rom. 3. 31, do we make *v.* the law
 1 Cor. 9. 15, make my glorying *v.*
VOLUME, Ps. 40. 7, Heb. 10. 7.
VOMIT, Job 20. 15. Prov. 25. 8. & 26.
 11. Isa. 19. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 22.
VOW, Jacob vowed *a.* Gen. 28. 20. &
 31. 13. Num. 6. 2. & 21. 2. & 30. 2.
 1 Sam. 1. 11. & 2 Sam. 15. 7. 8.
 Ps. 65. 1, to thee shall the *v.* be per-
 formed [Deut. 23. 21, 22].
 76. 11, *v.* and pay unto the Lord,
 Eccl. 5. 4, *a.* *v.* defer not to pay, 5.
 Isa. 19. 21, shall *v.* *a.* to the Lord.
 Ps. 132. 2. [renew]
 Jonah 2. 9, I will pay that I have
 Job 22. 27, shall pay thy cows
 Ps. 22. 25, I will pay my *v.* before
 50. 14, pay thy *v.* to Most High
 56. 12, thy *v.* O God are upon me
 61. 5, heard my *v.* 8, perform my *v.*
 Prov. 20. 25, after *v.* to make inquiry
 21. 2, son of my *v.* 1 Sam. 1. 11.
 Jonah 1. 16, off. sacrifice & made *v.*
UPBRAID, Judg. 8. 15. Matt. 11.
 20, Mark 16. 14. James 1. 5.
UPHOLD me with thy Spirit, Ps. 51.
 Ps. 119. 116, *u.* me according to [12].
 Prov. 29. 23, honour shall *u.* humble
 Isa. 41. 10, I will *u.* thee with the
 right hand of my righteousness
 42. 1, behold my servant whom I *u.*
 63. 5, my fury it *upheld* me
 Ps. 37. 17, Lord *upholdeth* righteous
 63. 8, thy right hand *u.* me
 145. 14, Lord *u.* all that fall [tegrity
 41. 12, thou *upholdest* me in my in-
 Heb. 1. 3, *upholding* all by word of
UPRIGHT in heart, Ps. 7. 10. Hold *u.*
 Ps. 11. 7, his countenance doth be-
 18. 23, I was also *u.* before him
 25, with *u.* man wilt shew thyself *u.*
 19. 13, then shall I be *u.* and I shall
 25. 8, good and *u.* is the Lord [the *u.*
 37. 37, mark perfect man, & behold
 64. 10, all *u.* in heart shall glory [ed
 112. 2, generation of *u.* shall be bless-
 4. to *u.* light ariseth in darkness
 140. 13, *u.* sh. dwell in thy presence
 Pro. 2. 21, *u.* shall dwell in the land
 10. 29, way of Lord is strength to *u.*
 11. 3, integrity of *u.* shall guide
 26, righteousness of *u.* shall deliver
 8. in their way, are his delight
 12. 6, mouth of *u.* shall deliver
 13. 6, righteousness keepeth the *u.*
 14. 11, tabernacle of *u.* shall flourish
 15. 8, prayer of *u.* is his delight
 28. 10, *u.* shall have good things
 Eccl. 7. 29, God hath made man *u.*
 Song 1. 4, the *u.* love thee
 Hab. 2. 4, his soul is not *u.* in him
 Ps. 15. 2, that walketh *uprightly*,
 84. 11, Prov. 2. 7. & 10. 9. & 15. 21.
 & 28. 18. Mic. 2. 7. Gal. 2. 14.
 Ps. 58. 1, do ye judge *u.* 75. 2. [5. 10].
 Isa. 33. 15, he that speaketh *u.* Amos
 Deut. 9. 5, *uprightness* of thy heart
 1 Chron. 29. 17, hast pleasure in *u.*
 Job 33. 23, to shew unto man his *u.*

UPRIGHT.—Ps. 25. 10, integrity
 and uprightness preserve *u.*
 Ps. 143. 10, hold me fast, O Lord
 Isa. 26. 7, the way of the just is
 10, in land of *u.* will be made
URIM and Thummim, Ex. 28.
 Lev. 8. 8. Num. 27. 21. Ps. 81.
 1 Sam. 28. 6. 2 K. 2. 28. 1 J. 1. 10.
US, Gen. 1. 26. 2. 7. 12. 1. 13. 1.
 5. & 9. 6. Rom. 4. 24. 12. 17.
 Gal. 3. 13. 1 Thes. 3. 10. 2 Cor.
 1 Pet. 2. 21. & 4. 1. [John 1. 9].
USE, Rom. 1. 26. Eph. 4. 2. 3. 10.
 1 Cor. 7. 31, *u.* of the world is not
 Gal. 5. 3, not liberty because
 1 Tim. 1. 8, if a man is a liberal
 1 Cor. 9. 15, I have sold myself
 Jer. 22. 12, avoid neighbour's *u.*
 Tit. 3. 14, good works for money
 Ps. 119. 102, I have sold my *u.*
 Col. 2. 22, *u.* [1 Pet. 1. 18].
USURP, 1 Tim. 2. 12.
USURY, Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 37.
 Deut. 22. 10. 23. Neh. 5. 7. 12. 1.
 5. Prov. 28. 8. Isa. 22. 1. 2. 1. 1.
 Ezek. 18. 8. 18. 17. & 22. 2. 2.
 25. 27. Luke 19. 28.
UTTER, Ps. 78. 2. 8. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.
 Ps. 100. 2, who can say a thing *u.*
 2 Cor. 12. 4, words not *u.* to
 man to *u.*
 Rom. 8. 26, groaning that *u.*
 Heb. 5. 11, things hard to *u.*
 Ps. 19. 2, day to day extend [the
 Acts 2. 4, as Spirit gave them *u.*
 Eph. 6. 19, that *u.* may be known
 Col. 4. 2, God would open *u.* to
 Deut. 7. 2, *utterly*, Ps. 22. 1. 1.
 8. 43. Song 2. 7. Jer. 1. 11.
 1 Thes. 2. 16, *utterance*, 2. 1. 1.

W.

WAGES, Lev. 19. 13. Ex. 23. 5.
 Jer. 22. 13, neigh *u.* ser, *u.* *u.*
 Hag. 1. 6, carneth *u.* to praise
 Mal. 3. 5, oppress him that *u.*
 Luke 5. 14, he content with *u.*
 Rom. 6. 23, the *u.* of sin is death
WAIT till my change come, Job 5.
 Ps. 25. 5, on thee do I *u.* all day
 27. 14, *u.* on the Lord, *u.* *u.*
 37. 34, *u.* on the Lord and he will
 62. 5, *u.* then only upon God
 104. 27, these *u.* all upon thee
 130. 5, I *u.* for Lord, my soul
 145. 15, eyes of all *u.* upon thee
 Prov. 23. 18, *u.* on the Lord and
 Isa. 8. 17, I will *u.* upon the Lord
 30. 18, will the Lord *u.* blood
 all that they *u.* for him
 40. 31, they *u.* on Lord shall
 Lament. 3. 25, good to them that *u.*
 28, quickly *u.* for salvation of
 Hos. 12. 6, on thy God *u.*
 Mic. 7. 7, *u.* for G. of my
 Hab. 2. 3, *u.* for it, it will
 Zeph. 4. 8, *u.* ye on me, I will
 Lk. 12. 50, men that *u.* for
 Gal. 5. 5, through the Spirit *u.*
 hope of righteousness by faith
 1 Thes. 1. 10, *u.* for his Son
 Gen. 49. 18, waited for thee Lord
 Ps. 40. 1, I *u.* patiently for the Lord
 Isa. 25. 9, our God, we have *u.*
 20. 2, in way of thy path, have *u.*
 33. 2, O Lord we have *u.* for thee
 Zech. 11. 11, poor of flock that *u.*
 Mark 15. 41, *u.* for kingdom of God
 1 Pet. 3. 20, longed for the Lord
 Ps. 33. 20, our soul waiteth for the Lord
 65. 1, praise *u.* thee, O Lord
 130. 6, my soul *u.* for the Lord
 Isa. 64. 4, prepared for the people
 Prov. 9. 24, waiting for the people
 Lk. 2. 23, *u.* for consolation of Israel
 Rom. 8. 23, *u.* for the redemption
 1 Cor. 1. 7, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.

WAIT.—2 Thes. 3. 5. and into the patient *waiting* for Christ
WAKETH, Ps. 127. 1. Song 5. 2.
 Ps. 77. 4. holdest my eyes *waking*
 Isa. 50. 4. *wakeneth*, Joel 3. 12.
WALK in my law, Ex. 16. 4.
 Gen. 24. 40. Lord before whom I w.
 17. 1. w. before me and be perfect
 Lev. 26. 12. I will w. among you
 21. if ye w. contrary unto me
 23. but will w. contrary unto me
 24. I will w. contrary unto you
 Dent. 5. 33. w. in the ways of Lord.
 8. 6. & 10. 12. & 11. 22. & 13. 5. & 28. 9.
 13. 4. ye shall w. after the Lord
 Ps. 23. 4. though I w. through valley
 54. 11. no good from them that w. up-
 116. 9. I will w. before L. [rightly
 119. 3. do no iniquity, they w. in
 Eccl. 11. 9. w. in ways of thy heart
 Isa. 4. 5. will w. in his paths
 5. let us, in the light of the Lord
 39. 31. this is the way, w. ye in it
 40. 31. shall w. and not faint
 50. 11. w. in the light of your fire
 Jer. 42. 14. commit adultery and w.
 Dan. 9. 27. that w. in pride he is able
 Hos. 14. 9. just shall w. in them
 Mic. 6. 3. w. humbly with thy God
 Amos 3. 3. can two w. together ex-
 cept they be agreed [name
 Zech. 10. 12. w. up and down in his
 Luke 18. 33. I must w. to-day and
 John 8. 12. not w. in darkness
 11. 9. w. in day, be stumbleth not
 Rom. 4. 12. w. in steps of that faith
 6. 4. should w. in newness of life
 8. 1. w. not after the flesh, 4.
 2 Cor. 5. 7. w. by faith, not sight
 10. 3. though w. in flesh, not war
 Gal. 6. 16. as many as w. according
 Eph. 3. 10. ordained that we w. in
 4. 1. w. worthy of the vocation
 5. 15. w. circumspectly, not as
 Phil. 3. 17. mark them who w. so as
 Col. 1. 10. that ye might w. worthy
 1 Thes. 2. 12. ye would w. worthy of
 4. 1. how ye ought to w. and please
 1 John 1. 7. if we w. in the light
 2. 6. ought so to w. as he walked
 3 John 4. my children w. in truth, 3.
 Rev. 3. 4. shall w. with me in white
 16. 15. lest he w. naked and see his
 21. 24. nations shall w. in light
 John 12. 35. w. while ye have light
 Rom. 13. 12. let us w. honestly as in
 Gal. 5. 16. w. in Spirit, and not fulfil
 25. if we live in Spirit, let us w. in
 Eph. 6. 2. w. in love as Christ loved
 8. w. as children of light
 Phil. 3. 16. let us w. by the same rule
 Col. 2. 6. as ye received Christ, so w.
 4. 5. w. in wisdom, redeeming the
 Gen. 9. 6. Noah *walked* with God
 22. Enosh w. with God, 24.
 Ps. 55. 14. we w. unto house of God
 81. 12. w. in their own counsels
 18. O that Israel had w. in my
 Isa. 9. 2. people that w. in darkness
 2 Cor. 10. 2. w. according to flesh
 12. 18. w. we not in same spirit
 Gal. 2. 14. saw they w. not uprightly
 Eph. 2. 2. in time past we, Col. 2. 7.
 1 Pet. 4. 3. we w. in lasciviousness
 Isa. 43. 2. when *walked* through fire
 Rom. 14. 15. w. thou not charitably
 Ps. 15. 2. he that *walketh* uprightly
 59. 6. every man w. in a vain show
 Pro. 10. 9. that w. uprightly, w. surely
 13. 20. w. with wise men shall be
 Isa. 50. 10. w. in darkness, and hath
 Jer. 10. 23. that w. to direct his steps
 Mic. 2. 7. good w. that w. uprightly
 2 Thes. 3. 6. brother that w. disorder.
 1 Pet. 5. 8. devil w. about seeking
 Rev. 2. 1. w. in midst of 7 golden
 Gen. 3. 8. voice of Lord *walking* in
 Isa. 57. 2. w. in his own uprightness
 Jer. 6. 23. revolters w. with alanders

WALK.—Mic. 2. 11. if man *walking*
 in the spirit and falsehood do lie
 Luke 1. 6. w. in all commandments
 Acts 9. 31. w. in the fear of the Lord
 2 Cor. 4. 2. not w. in craftiness [16.
 2 Pet. 3. 3. w. after own lusts, Jude
 2 John 4. thy children w. in truth
WALL, Ps. 62. 3. Prov. 18. 11. Song
 2. 9. & 8. 9. 10. Isa. 26. 1. & 60. 18.
WANDER, Num. 14. 33. Ps. 119. 10.
 Lam. 4. 14. *wandered*, Heb. 11. 37.
 Prov. 21. 16. *wandereth*, 27. 8.
 1 Tim. 5. 13. *wandering*, Jude 13.
 Ps. 56. 8. tallest my *wanderings*
WANT, Deut. 28. 48. Job 31. 19.
 Ps. 23. 1. the Lord... I shall not w.
 34. 8. no w. to them that fear him, 10.
 Prov. 6. 11. thy w. come as an
 armed man, 24. 34.
 2 Cor. 8. 14. a supply for your w.
 Phil. 4. 11. not speak in respect of w.
 James 1. 4. perfect and entire,
wanting nothing [2. 18.
WANTONNESS, Rom. 13. 13. 2 Pet.
 WAR, Ex. 13. 17. & 17. 16. Ps. 27. 3.
 Job 10. 17. changes and w. are against
 Ps. 18. 34. teach. hands to w. 144. 1.
 129. 7. I am for peace, they are for w.
 Pro. 20. 18. with good advice make w.
 Eccl. 8. 8. is no discharge in that w.
 Isa. 4. 4. do not learn w. any more, Mic.
 Mic. 3. 5. prepare w. against [4. 3.
 2 Cor. 10. 3. we do not w. after flesh
 1 Tim. 1. 18. w. a good warfare
 1 Pet. 2. 11. fleshly lusts which w.
 Rev. 11. 7. beast shall make w.
 12. 7. there was w. in heaven
 17. 14. these make w. with Lamb
 19. 11. in righteousness make w.
 Num. 21. 14. in book of wars of L.
 Ps. 46. 9. he maketh w. to cease [of w.
 Matt. 24. 6. hear of w. and rumours
 Jam. 4. 1. from whence come w. and
 2 Tim. 2. 4. no man that *warrelth*
 Isa. 37. 3. *warring*, Rom. 7. 23.
WARFARE, Isa. 40. 2. 1 Cor. 9. 7.
 2 Cor. 10. 4. 1 Tim. 1. 18.
WARN, 2 Chron. 19. 10. Acts 10. 22.
 Ezek. 3. 19. if thou w. the wicked
 33. 3. blow trumpet, w. people, 9.
 Acts 20. 31. I counsel not to w.
 1 Cor. 4. 1. my beloved sons I w.
 1 Thes. 5. 14. w. them that are unruly
 Ps. 19. 11. by... servant *warned*
 Matt. 3. 7. who hath w. you to flee
 Heb. 11. 7. Noah being w. of God
 Jer. 6. 10. to whom I give *warning*
 Col. 1. 28. Christ whom we preach, w.
WASH, Lev. 6. 27. & 14. 9. & 15. 16.
 Job 9. 30. if I w. myself in snow
 Ps. 26. 6. w. my hands in innocency
 51. 2. w. me thoroughly from iniquity
 7. w. me and I shall be whiter than
 58. 10. he shall w. his feet in blood
 Isa. 1. 16. w. you, make you clean
 Jer. 2. 22. thou w. thee with nitre
 4. 14. w. thy heart from wickedness
 Luke 7. 38. to w. his feet with tears
 John 13. 5. began to w. disciples' feet
 8. 15. these not, thou hast no feet
 10. needeth not save to w. his feet
 14. ought to w. one another's feet
 Acts 22. 16. be baptized and w. away
 Job 29. 6. when I *washed* my steps
 Song 5. 3. I have w. my feet
 Isa. 4. 4. w. away filth of daughters
 Eccl. 10. 4. neither wast thou w. in
 16. 9. I thoroughly w. away blood
 1 Cor. 6. 11. ye are w. justified
 Heb. 10. 22. w. with pure water
 Rev. 1. 5. w. us from sins in his blood
 7. 14. w. robes, and made white in
 Eph. 5. 26. *washing*, Tit. 3. 5.
WASTE, Ps. 80. 13. Matt. 26. 8.
 Luke 15. 13. *wasted*, 16. 1. Gal. 1. 13.
 Job 14. 10. *wasteth*, Prov. 19. 23.
 Prov. 18. 9. *waster*, Isa. 54. 16.
 Isa. 59. 7. *wasting* and destruction,
WATCH, Neh. 4. 9. Job 7. 12. [60. 18.

WATCH.—Job 14. 16. dost thou
 not w. over my sin?
 Ps. 102. 7. I w. and am as a sparrow
 130. 6. they that w. for morning
 141. 3. set a w. before my mouth
 Jer. 44. 27. w. over them for evil
 Matt. 24. 42. w. for ye know not, 25.
 26. 41. w. and pray that ye enter [13.
 Mark 13. 33. take heed, w. and, 37.
 1 Cor. 16. 13. w. ye, stand fast in the
 Col. 4. 2. w. in the same with thanks.
 1 Thes. 5. 6. let us w. and be sober
 2 Tim. 4. 5. w. thou in all things
 Heb. 13. 17. they w. for your souls
 1 Pet. 4. 7. be sober, w. unto prayer
 Rev. 3. 3. if thou shalt not, I will
 Jer. 31. 28. like as I *watched* over
 50. 10. familiars w. for my halting
 Matt. 24. 43. he would have w.
 Ps. 37. 33. the wicked *watcheth* the
 Ezek. 7. 3. the end is come; it w. for
 Rev. 16. 15. blessed is he that w. and
 Dan. 4. 13. a *watcher* and holy, 17. 23.
 Ps. 63. 6. *watches*, 119. 148. Lam. 2. 19.
 Rev. 3. 2. be *watchful* & strengthen
 Prov. 8. 34. *watching* daily at my
 gates [shall find w.
 Luke 12. 37. blessed whom the Lord
 Eph. 6. 18. w. with all perseverance
 2 Cor. 6. 5. in *watchings*, 11. 27. [83. 7.
 Isa. 21. 1. *watchman*, Ezek. 3. 17. &
 Song 3. 3. *watchmen*, 5. 7. Isa. 52. 8.
 & 53. 10. & 6. Jer. 31. 6.
WATER, Gen. 49. 4. Ex. 12. 9. & 17. 6.
 2 Sam. 14. 14. we are as w. split
 Job 15. 16. drinketh iniquity like w.
 Ps. 22. 14. I am poured out like w.
 Isa. 12. 3. draw w. out of wells of sal.
 27. 3. I will w. it every moment
 30. 20. give you w. of affliction
 41. 17. when poor seek w. and there
 44. 3. pour w. on him that is thirsty
 58. 11. shall be like a spring of w.
 Lam. 1. 16. eye runneth with w. 3.
 Ezek. 36. 25. sprinkle clean w. [48.
 Amos 8. 11. nor a thirst for w.
 Matt. 3. 11. I baptize you with w.
 10. 43. cup of cold w. in name of a
 Luke 16. 24. dip tip of his finger in w.
 John 3. 5. except man be born of w.
 23. baptized because there was much
 4. 14. shall be in him a well of w. [w.
 7. 38. flow rivers of living w.
 19. 34. came thereout blood and w.
 Acts 8. 38. both went down into w.
 10. 47. can any forbid w. that these
 Eph. 5. 26. cleanse it with washing of
 1 John 5. 6. he that came by w. [w.
 3. three bear witness, Spirit, w. and
 Jude 12. clouds they are without w.
 Rev. 7. 17. lead to living fountains of
 21. 6. fountain of w. of life, 22. 1. [w.
 22. 17. take the w. of life freely
 Ps. 23. 2. leadeth beside still *waters*
 69. 1. w. are come into my soul, 2.
 124. 4. w. had overwhelmed us, 5.
 Prov. 5. 15. drink w. out of thine own
 cistern, and running w. out of thine
 9. 17. stolen w. are sweet [own well
 Eccl. 11. 1. cast thy bread upon w.
 Song 4. 15. a well of living w. [all w.
 Isa. 52. 20. blessed that sow beside
 33. 16. bread given him; his w. sure
 35. 6. in wilderness w. break forth
 43. 20. I give w. in the wilderness
 54. 9. this is w. of Noah unto me
 55. 1. come ye to w. buy and eat
 58. 11. a spring, whose w. fail not
 Jer. 2. 13. fountain of living w. 17. 13.
 9. 1. O that my head were w. [11. 9.
 Hab. 2. 14. as w. cover the sea, Isa.
 Zech. 14. 8. living w. shall go out
 from Jerusalem, Ezek. 47. 1.
 Rev. 1. 15. his voice as the sound of
 many w. 14. 2. & 19. 6. [waters
 Prov. 11. 25. he that *watereth* shall be
 Isa. 58. 11. like a w. gar. Jer. 31. 12.
 1 Cor. 8. 6. I planted, Apollos w. 7.
 Ps. 42. 7. noise of thy *water-courses*

WAVERING, Heb. 10. 22. James 1. 6.
WAX, Ex. 32. 10, 11, 22. Ps. 22. 14. & 63. 2 & 97. 5. Matt. 24. 15. Luke 12. 31. Tim. 5. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 13.
WAY, Ex. 13. 21. & 23. 20. & 32. 8. 1 Sam. 12. 23. teach you right w. 1 Kings 2. 3. I go of all the earth Ezra 6. 21. seek of him a right w. Ps. 1. 6. the Lord knoweth the w. of the righteous, but the w. of 2. 12. lest ye perish from the w. 49. 13. this their w. is their folly 67. 2. that thy w. may be known 78. 56. made a w. to his anger 119. 30. I have chosen w. of truth 32. run w. of thy commandments 104. I have every false w. [his saints] Prov. 2. 8. Lord preserveth the w. of 10. 29. w. of the Lord is strength 14. 12. a w. that seemeth right 15. 9. w. of wicked is abomination 24. w. of life is above to the wise Eccl. 11. 6. knowest not w. of spirit Isa. 26. 7. w. of just is uprightness, 8. 30. 21. this is the w. walk ye in it 35. 8. a w. called the w. of holiness 4. 3. prepare w. of Lord, Luke 8. 4. 43. 19. make a w. in wilderness, 16. 69. 8. w. of peace they know not Jer. 6. 16. where is a good w. and 10. 23. w. of man is not in himself 21. 8. the w. of life and w. of death 32. 39. give them one heart and w. 50. 5. shall seek the w. to Zion Amos 2. 7. turn aside w. of the meek Mal. 3. 1. prepare the w. before me Mat. 7. 13. broad is w. to destruction 14. narrow is w. that leadeth to life 22. 16. teacheth w. of God in truth John 1. 23. straight the w. of Lord 14. 4. w. ye know, 6. I am the w. Acts 16. 17. shew us w. of salvation 18. 25. instructed in w. of Lord, 28. 1 Cor. 10. 13. make a w. to escape 12. 31. shew you more excellent w. 2 Pet. 2. 2. the w. of truth be evil 1 K. 2. 32. bring his way on his head Job 17. 9. righteous shall hold on Ps. 18. 30. as for God—perfect 37. 23. delight in—44. and keep— 119. 9. shall a young man cleanse— Prov. 14. 8. prudent to understand— 16. 9. man's heart deviseth— Isa. 55. 7. let the wicked forsake— Ps. 25. 8. teach sinners in the way 119. 14. I rejoiced—of testimonies 139. 24. lead me—everlasting waited Isa. 24. 8.—of thy judgments w. Matt. 5. 25. agree with adversary— 21. 32. John came—of righteousness Luke 1. 79. guide our feet—of peace Job 40. 19. he is chief of ways of God Ps. 64. 5. in whose heart are w. of Prov. 3. 17. w. are w. of pleasantness 5. 21. w. of man are before Lord 16. 2. w. of man are clean in his 7. when a man's w. please Lord Jer. 7. 8. amend your w. and doings Lam. 1. 4. the w. of Zion do mourn 3. 40. let us search and try our w. Deut. 32. 4. *his ways*, Ps. 145. 17. Isa. 2. 3. Mic. 4. 3. Rom. 11. 33. Ps. 119. 5. *my ways*, 26. 59. 166. & 139. 3. & 39. 1. Prov. 23. 26. Isa. 55. 8. & 49. 11. *high ways* Prov. 14. 14. *own ways*, Isa. 53. 6. & 58. 13. & 66. 3. Ezek. 36. 31. 32. Job 21. 14. *thy ways*, Ps. 25. 4. & 91. 11. & 119. 135. Prov. 4. 25. Isa. 63. 17. Ezek. 16. 61. Dan. 2. 23. Rev. 15. 3. Isa. 25. 8. *wayfaring*, Jer. 14. 9.
WEAK, 2 Chr. 15. 7. Job 4. 3. Ps. 6. 3. Isa. 35. 3. strengthen ye w. hands Ezek. 16. 30. how w. is thy heart Matt. 26. 41. the flesh is w. Mk. 14. 38. Rom. 4. 19. Abraham not w. in faith 14. 1. him that is w. in faith receive 1 Cor. 4. 10. we are w. but ye strong 9. 23. to the w. became I as w.

WEAK.—1 Cor. 11. 30. for this cause many are w. and sickly among 2 Cor. 11. 30. who is w. and I not w. 12. 10. I am w. than am I strong 1 Thes. 5. 14. support the w. be Isa. 14. 12. *weakness*, Ps. 102. 23. Job 5 Sam. 8. 1. *weaker*, 1 Pet. 3. 7. [12. 21. 1 Cor. 1. 25. *weakness*, 2. 3. & 15. 48. 2 Cor. 13. 9. & 13. 4. Heb. 11. 34. **WEALTH**, Gen. 34. 29. Deut. 8. 17. Deut. 8. 18. giveth power to get w. Job 21. 13. spend their days in w. Ps. 49. 6. that trust in their w. 10. and leave their w. to others 112. 3. w. and riches shall be in his Prov. 10. 15. the rich man's w. is his strong city, 18. 11. 13. 11. w. gotten by vanity shall be 22. w. of sinners is laid up for 19. 4. w. maketh many friends 1 Cor. 10. 24. seek another's w. [9. **WEANED**, Ps. 181. 2. Isa. 11. 8. & 28. **WEAPON**, Dt. 23. 13. Neh. 4. 17. Job 29. 24. Isa. 13. 5. & 54. 17. 2 Cor. 10. 4. **WEAR**, Deut. 22. 5. 11. Dan. 7. 25. Matt. 11. 8. James 2. 3. 1 Pet. 3. 3. **WEARY** of my life, Gen. 27. 46. Job 3. 17. there the w. be at rest 10. 1. soul is w. of life, Jer. 4. 31. Prov. 3. 11. nor be w. of his correction Isa. 7. 13. w. men, will ye w. my God 40. 28. Lord fainteth not, neither is 31. shall run and not be w. [w. 43. 22. hast been w. of me, O Israel 50. 4. speak a word in season to w. Jer. 6. 11. w. with holding in 9. 5. w. themselves to commit 16. 4. I am w. with repenting 20. 9. I was w. with forbearing 31. 25. I have satiated the w. soul Gal. 6. 9. not be w. in well doing, 2 Thes. 3. 13. Isa. 43. 24. *wearyed*, 57. 10. Jer. 12. 3. Ezek. 24. 12. Mic. 6. 2. Mal. 2. 17. John 4. 6. Heb. 12. 3. Eccl. 12. 12. *weariness*, Mal. 1. 13. Job 7. 3. *wearisome* nights **WEB**, Job 8. 14. Isa. 59. 5. & [14. 5. **WEDDING**, Matt. 22. 3. 8, 11. Luke **WEEK**, Dan. 9. 27. Matt. 23. 1. Luke 18. 12. Acts 20. 7. 1 Cor. 16. 2. [10. 2. Jer. 5. 24. *weeks*, Dan. 9. 24. 25. & **WEEP**, Job 50. 25. Isa. 50. 19. & 53. 7. Jer. 9. 1. & 18. 17. Joel 2. 17. Luke 6. 21. blessed are ye that w. 23. 25. w. not for me, but w. for Acts 21. 18. what mean ye to w. and Rom. 12. 15. w. with them that w. 1 Cor. 7. 30. that w. as though wept James 5. 1. rich men w. and howl Ps. 126. 6. *weepeth*, Lam. 1. 2. [13. 1 Sam. 1. 8. *why weepeth*, John 29. 13. Ps. 30. 5. *weeping* may endure for a Isa. 22. 12. Lord call to w. and [night Jer. 31. 9. they shall come with w. Joel 2. 12. turn to me with w. Mal. 2. 13. covering altar of L. with w. Mat. 8. 12. w. and gnashing of teeth, 22. 13. & 24. 51. & 25. 50. [28. 7. **WEIGHT** the paths of the just, Isa. Prov. 16. 2. Lord *weigheth* spirits Job 31. 6. me be *weighed* in balance Dan. 5. 27. art w. in the balances Prov. 11. 1. just *weight* is his delight 16. 11. just w. and balance are the L.'s 2 Cor. 4. 17. eternal w. of glory Heb. 12. 1. let us lay aside every w. Lev. 19. 36. just *weights* [22. Deut. 25. 13. divers w. Prov. 20. 16. Matt. 23. 23. omit *weightier* matters **WELL**, Ps. 84. 6. Prov. 5. 15. & 16. 11. Song 4. 15. Isa. 12. 3. John 4. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 17. Gen. 4. 7. If thou dost *well*, shalt Ex. 1. 20. G. dealt w. with midwives Ps. 119. 65. hast dealt w. with thy ser- 128. 2. it shall be w. with thee [vant Eccl. 8. 12. it shall be w. with them Isa. 3. 10. shall be w. with him

WELL.—Rom. 2. 7. *well doing*, Gal. 6. 9. 2 Thes. 2. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 13. & 3. 17. & 4. 19. **WENT**, Ps. 62. 4. & 119. 67. Mt. 21. 28. **WEPT**, Neh. 1. 4. Ps. 69. 10. Hon. 2. 4. Mt. 26. 75. Lk. 19. 41. John 11. 35. **WHEAT**, Ps. 81. 16. Prov. 27. 22. Song Jer. 12. 13. they have sown w. [7. 2. 23. 28. what is the chaff to the w. Amos 8. 4. that we may set forth w. Matt. 3. 12. gather w. into the garner Luke 12. 31. may sift you as w. John 12. 24. except a corn of w. fall **WHEEL**, Ps. 63. 13. Prov. 20. 28. Ezek. 1. 16. w. in midst of w. 19. 8. 10. 13. it was cried unto them, O w. Ex. 14. 25. *wheels*, Jn. 5. 27. Eccl. 1. 16. & 10. 9. 12. 13. Dan. 7. 9. *Wah*, 2. 2. **WHET**, Deut. 32. 41. & 32. 2. & 32. 2. **WHISPERER**, Prov. 14. 25. [11. 5. **WHIT**, 1 Sam. 3. 15. John 7. 23. 5. **WHITE**, Lev. 13. 2. 4. Num. 12. 10. Job 6. 6. & any taste in w. of an egg Ps. 63. 14. w. as snow, Dan. 7. 2. Eccl. 9. 8. your garments be as snow Song 5. 10. my beloved is w. and [w. Isa. 1. 18. sins shall be w. as snow Dan. 11. 35. fall to make them w. 12. 10. many purified and made w. Matt. 17. 2. his raiment was w. 28. 3. Rev. 2. 17. gave him a w. stone 3. 4. walk with me in w. raiment, 1. 18. & 4. 4. & 7. 9. 13. & 15. 6. & 19. 8. *Wheat*, 22. 7. *whiter* than snow, Lam. 4. 5. **WHOLE**, Ps. 9. 1. & 119. 10. Isa. 54. 5. Mic. 4. 12. Zech. 4. 14. Matt. 8. 21. 1 John 2. 2. & 3. 19. [make w. Job 5. 18. he woundeth & his hands Matt. 9. 12. those that are w. need not a physician, Luke 5. 31. Mark 5. 34. thy faith made thee w. 10. 52. Luke 6. 43. & 17. 19. John 8. 4. w. of whatsoever disease 6. will be made w. 14. art made w. Acts 9. 34. Christ maketh thee w. Num. 32. 11. *wholly*, Deut. 1. 38. Jer. 40. 25. 1 Thes. 5. 22. 1 Tim. 4. 13. Prov. 15. 1. *wholesome*, 1 Tim. 4. 2. **WHORE**, Lev. 19. 29. & 21. 7. Prov. 23. 21. & 23. 17. 15. 1. *Wicked*, 23. 23. Rev. 17. 1. 14. *Whore*, 2. 2. 4. 4. 11. 12. & 5. 3. 4. Eph. 5. 5. *whoremaster*, 1 Tim. 1. 10. Heb. 13. 4. Rev. 21. 8. & 22. 15. 11. **WICKED**, Ex. 23. 7. Deut. 15. 6. & 25. Gen. 18. 25. shall the righteous with w. 1 Sam. 2. 9. the w. shall be silent in Job 21. 30. w. is reserved till the day 24. 18. say to a king, thou art w. Ps. 7. 11. God is angry with the w. 9. 17. w. shall be turned into hell 11. 6. on w. he will rain scorns 56. 3. w. are estranged from womb 110. 156. salvation is far from w. 145. 50. all w. shall be destroy. [C. 4. Prov. 11. 5. w. shall fall by his own 21. w. shall not be unpunished, 21. 12. God overthroweth the w. 28. 1. w. see when no man punisheth Eccl. 7. 17. be not overmuch w. Isa. 55. 7. let the w. forsake his way 57. 20. w. are like the troubled sea Jer. 17. 9. the heart is deceitful and desperately w. 25. 31. he will give the w. to sword Ezek. 3. 18. warn the w. 38. 9. 11. Dan. 12. 10. w. shall do *wisely* Gen. 19. 7. do not act w. Neh. 9. 28. 1 Sam. 12. 25. if ye shall still do w. Job 13. 7. will ye speak w. for God Ps. 18. 21. have not w. departed Gen. 6. 5. God saw that wickedness 39. 9. how can I do this great w. [ed 1 Sam. 24. 12. w. proceedeth from wicked Job 4. 8. that now w. shall reap same Ps. 7. 2. w. of wicked come to end 45. 7. righteousness, and hasten w.

WICKED.—Prov. 8. 7. *wickedness* is abomination to me [nothing].
 Prov. 10. 2. treasures of w. profit
 13. 6. w. overthroweth sinners
 Eccl. 8. 8. neither shall w. deliver
 Isa. 9. 18. w. burneth as the fire
 Jer. 2. 19. thine own w. shall correct
 14. 10. Jerusalem, wash thy heart
 20. acknowledge our w. [from w.]
 Hos. 10. 13. ye have plowed w.
 Acts 8. 22. repent of this thy w.
 1 John 3. 19. whole world lieth in w.
WIDE. Deut. 15. 8. 11. Ps. 35. 21. &
 81. 19. Prov. 13. 5. Matt. 7. 13.
WIDOW. Mark 12. 42. 1 Tim. 5. 5.
 Deut. 10. 18. Ps. 146. 9. Luke 18. 3. 5.
 Ps. 68. 5. *widows*, Jer. 49. 11. Matt.
 23. 14. 1 Tim. 5. 3. James 1. 27.
WIFE. Ex. 20. 17. Lev. 21. 13.
 Prov. 5. 18. rejoice with w. of youth
 22. findeth a w. findeth a good
 9. 14. a prudent w. is from Lord
 Eccl. 9. 8. live joyfully with the w.
 Hos. 12. 13. Israel served for a w.
 and for a w. he kept sheep
 Mal. 2. 15. against w. of his youth
 Luke 17. 32. remember Lot's w.
 Eph. 5. 33. every one love his w. as
 Rev. 19. 7. his w. made herself ready
 21. 9. the bride, the Lamb's w.
 1 Cor. 7. 39. *wives*, Eph. 5. 25, 28. Col.
 3. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 3. 11. 1 Pet. 3. 1.
WILDERNESS. Deut. 32. 10. Pro. 23. 19.
 Song 2. 6. & 8. 5. Is. 35. 1, 6. & 41.
 18. 19. & 42. 11. & 48. 19. 20. Rev. 12. 6.
WILES. Num. 25. 18. Eph. 6. 11.
WILL. Lev. 1. 8. & 19. 5. & 22. 19.
 Deut. 33. 16. the good w. of him that
 Matt. 7. 31. doeth w. of my Father, 12.
 [k. 2. 14. good w. towards man [56].
 John 1. 13. w. of flesh, nor of w. of
 1. 24. my meat is to do w. of [man
 3. 40. this is the w. of him that sent
 Acts 21. 14. the w. of the L. be done
 5. 7. with good, what w. of Lord is
 5. 7. 17. giving w. doing service
 Acts 22. 14. *his will*, John 7. 17. Ro. 2.
 18. Eph. 1. 5, 9. Col. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 2. 28.
 Heb. 13. 21. 1 John 5. 14. Rev. 17. 17.
 Luke 22. 43. *my will*, Acts 18. 23.
 John 5. 30. *own will*, 6. 38. Eph. 1. 11.
 Heb. 2. 4. James 1. 18.
 Ps. 40. 8. *thy will*, 143. 10. Matt. 6. 10.
 & 23. 42. Heb. 10. 7, 9.
Extra 7. 18. will of God, Mark 3. 35.
 Ro. 10. 1. & 8. 27. & 12. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 1.
 2 Cor. 8. 5. Gal. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 1. & 6. 6.
 Col. 1. 1. & 4. 18. 1 Thes. 4. 3. Heb.
 10. 36. 1 Pet. 4. 2. 19. 1 John 3. 17.
Matt. 28. 39. not as I will, but as
 John 15. 7. ask what ye w. and it
 17. 24. I w. that those thou hast
 Rom. 7. 18. to w. is present with me
 18. on whom he w. have mercy
 Phil. 2. 13. worketh to w. and to do
 Rev. 22. 17. whosoever w. let him
 Rom. 9. 16. not of him that *willeth*
 Job. 10. 26. if we sin *willingly*
 Ex. 35. 5. whose is a *willing* heart
 2. as many as were w. [w. mind
 Chr. 22. 9. with perfect heart and
 Ps. 110. 3. thy people shall be w.
 1. 19. if he be w. and obedient
 Matt. 26. 41. spirit is w. but the flesh
 Luke 22. 43. If thou be w. remove cup
 John 5. 35. w. for a season to rejoice
 1 Cor. 5. 8. w. rather to be absent
 1 Tim. 6. 18. be w. to communicate
 Heb. 13. 18. w. in all things to live
 1 Pet. 3. 9. not w. any should perish
 Judg. 5. 2. *willingly* offered, 9.
 Chr. 29. 9. offered w. to the Lord
 Lam. 3. 33. Lord doth not afflict w.
 Hos. 5. 11. he w. walked after
 1 Pet. 3. 3. not by constraint, but w.
 Col. 2. 23. wisdom in *will worship*
WILLOWS. Lev. 23. 40. *isa. 44. 4.*
WIND. 1. 1. may, Phil. 3. 8.
 Prov. 11. 30. *wisdom's* soul is wise

WIND. Job 7. 7. & 20. 15. Ps. 108. 16.
 Pro. 11. 29. inherit w. 27. 16. hideth w.
 30. 4. gathered the w. Ps. 185. 7.
 Eccl. 11. 4. he that observeth the w.
 Isa. 28. 18. have brought forth w.
 27. 8. he stayeth his song w. in
 Jer. 5. 13. prophets shall become w.
 10. 13. w. out of his treasures, 51. 16.
 Hos. 8. 7. sow w. 12. 1. feedeth on w.
 John 8. 8. w. bloweth where it listeth
 Eph. 4. 4. about with every w. of
 2 Kings 4. 11. *whirlwind*, Prov. 1. 27.
 & 10. 25. Isa. 66. 15. Hos. 7. 17. & 13. 3.
 Nah. 1. 3. Hab. 3. 14. Zec. 7. 14. & 9. 14.
 Eze. 37. 9. *winds*, Mat. 8. 26. Luk. 8. 25.
WINDOWS. Gen. 7. 11. Eccl. 12. 3.
 Song 2. 9. Isa. 60. 8. Jer. 9. 21.
WINE maketh glad the heart, Ps.
 Prov. 29. 1. w. is a mocker [104. 15.
 21. 17. loveth w. shall not be rich
 23. 30. that tarry long at w. that
 seek mixed w.
 31. look not upon w. when it is red
 31. 6. give w. to those of heavy heart
 Song 1. 2. love is better than w. 4.
 Isa. 5. 11. till w. inflame them
 12. pipe and w. are in their feasts
 25. 6. w. on the lees well refined
 7. they have erred through w.
 55. 1. buy w. and milk, Song 5. 1.
 Hos. 2. 9. take away my w. in the
 3. 1. love flagons of w. [season
 11. new w. take away the heart
 Hab. 2. 5. he transgresseth by w.
 Eph. 5. 18. be not drunk with w.
 1 Tim. 3. 3. not given to w. 8. Tit. 1. 7.
 5. 23. use a little w. for stomach's
 Prov. 23. 20. *wine-bibber*, Mat. 11. 19.
WINGS of the G. of Israel, Ruth 2. 12.
 Ps. 17. 8. hide under shadow of w.
 55. 7. & 57. 1. & 61. 4. & 91. 4.
 18. 10. on w. of wind, 2 Sam. 22. 11.
 Pro. 23. 5. riches make themselves w.
 Isa. 6. 2. seraphims; each had six w.
 Mal. 4. 2. with healing in his w.
WINK. Job 15. 13. Ps. 35. 19. Prov.
 6. 13. & 10. 16. Acts 17. 30.
WINTER. Song 2. 11. Zech. 14. 8.
WIPE. 2 Kin. 21. 13. Neh. 13. 14. Pro.
 6. 33. Isa. 23. 8. Rev. 7. 17. & 21. 4.
WISE. Gen. 41. 39. Ex. 23. 8. Dt. 16. 19.
 Deut. 4. 6. this nation is a w. people
 32. 29. O that they were w. that they
 would consider their latter end
 Job 5. 13. taketh w. in own crafti-
 11. 12. vain man would be w. [ness
 33. 8. great men are not always w.
 Ps. 110. 6. be w. Kings, be instructed
 19. 7. making w. the simple
 107. 43. whose is w. and will
 Prov. 3. 7. be not w. in thine own
 33. the w. shall inherit glory [eyes
 9. 12. if thou be w. be w. for thyself
 13. 20. walketh with w. men, he be
 28. 19. a man w. in his own conceit.
 Eccl. 7. 4. heart of w. is in house of
 9. 1. the w. are in the hand of God
 Isa. 5. 21. are w. in their own eyes
 Jer. 4. 23. they are w. to do evil
 Dan. 12. 3. w. shall shine as stars
 Hos. 14. 9. who is w. and he shall
 Matt. 10. 16. be ye w. as serpents
 11. 23. hid these things from the w.
 Rom. 1. 22. professing them to be w.
 16. 19. be w. to that which is good
 1 Cor. 3. 18. seemeth w. in this world
 4. 10. but ye w. are in Christ
 Eph. 5. 15. not as fools but as w.
 2 Tim. 3. 15. is able to make thee w.
 Luke 10. 42. is no wise lose reward
 Luke 18. 17. shall—enter therein
 John 6. 27. cometh, I will—cast out
 Rev. 21. 27. shall—enter into it
 Deut. 4. 6. this your *wisdom* [5. 12.
 1 Kings 4. 29. God gave Solomon w.
 Job 28. 38. fear of Lord, that is w.
 Prov. 4. 5. get w. get understanding
 7. w. is the principal thing, ch. 8.
 16. 16. better to get w. than gold

WISE.—Prov. 19. 8. he that getteth
 wisdom loveth his own soul
 Prov. 23. 4. cease from thine own w.
 23. buy truth, w. and instruction
 Eccl. 1. 18. in much w. is much grief
 8. 1. a man's w. maketh his face
 Matt. 11. 19. w. is justifi of her
 1 Cor. 1. 17. not with w. of words
 24. Christ the w. of God, Luke 11. 49.
 30. who of God is made unto us w.
 2. 6. we speak w. among perfect
 3. 19. w. of this world is foolishness
 3 Cor. 1. 12. not with fleshly w.
 Col. 1. 9. might be filled with all w.
 4. 5. walk in w. towards them that
 James 1. 5. if any lack w. ask of
 3. 17. w. from above is pure
 Rev. 5. 12. worthy is the Lamb to
 13. 18. here is w. 17. 9. [receive w.
 Ps. 111. 10. of wisdom, Prov. 9. 10. &
 10. 21. Mic. 6. 9. Col. 2. 2. Jas. 3. 13.
 Ps. 64. 9. *wisely*, 101. 2. Eccl. 7. 10.
 1 Kings 4. 31. *wisest*, Job 35. 11. Ps.
 119. 98. Luke 16. 8. 1 Cor. 1. 25.
WITCH. Ex. 23. 18. Deut. 18. 10.
 1 Sam. 15. 23. *witchcraft*, Gal. 5. 20.
WITHDRAW. Job 9. 13. & 33. 17.
 Prov. 25. 17. Song 5. 6. 2 Thes. 3.
 6. 1 Tim. 6. 5. [11.
WITHHOLD not thy mercies, Ps. 40.
 Ps. 84. 11. no good thing will he w.
 Prov. 8. 27. w. not good from them
 22. 15. w. not correction from child
 Gen. 20. 6. *withheld*, 22. 12. Job 31. 6.
 Job 42. 2. *withholdeth*, Jer. 5. 25. [2. 6.
 Prov. 11. 24. 25. *withholdeth*, 2 Thes.
WITHIN. Ps. 40. 8. & 45. 12. Mt. 3. 9.
 & 23. 26. Mk. 7. 21. 2 Cor. 7. 5. Rev. 5. 1.
WITHOUT. 1 Pet. 1. 20. & 24. 27. 1 Cor.
 5. 12. 2 Cor. 7. 5. Col. 4. 5. Rev. 22. 15.
WITHSTAND. Eccl. 4. 12. Eph. 6. 13.
 Acts 11. 17. that I could w. God
 Gal. 2. 11. *withstood*, 2 Tim. 4. 15.
WITNESS. Gen. 31. 44. 48. Lev. 5. 1.
 Num. 35. 30. one w. shall not testify,
 Deut. 17. 6. & 19. 15. 9. Cor. 13. 1.
 Judg. 11. 10. Lord be w. 1 Sam. 12. 5.
 Jer. 43. 5. & 29. 28. Mic. 1. 2. Mal. 2. 14.
 Job 16. 19. my w. is in heaven
 Ps. 89. 37. as a faithful w. in heaven
 Prov. 14. 5. a faithful w. will not lie,
 a false w. will utter lies
 24. a true w. delivereth souls [bour
 24. 23. be not w. against thy neigh-
 Isa. 45. 4. him for a w. to the people
 Mal. 2. 5. I will be a swift w. against
 John 3. 11. ye receive not our w. 5. 36.
 37. Father borne w. of [greater w.
 Acts 14. 17. left not him without w.
 1 John 5. 10. he that believeth hath
 Rev. 1. 5. is the faithful w. 3. 14 [w.
 20. 4. beheaded for w. of Jesus
 Deut. 17. 6. two or three *witnesses*,
 19. 15. 2 Cor. 13. 1. Mat. 18. 16. Heb.
 10. 23. 1 Tim. 5. 19. Num. 35. 30.
 Josh. 24. 22. w. against yourselves
 Isa. 43. 10. my w. with the Lord, 12.
 1 Thes. 2. 10. ye are w. [44. 8.
 1 Tim. 6. 12. before many w.
 Heb. 12. 1. no great a cloud of w.
 Rev. 11. 3. power to my two w. [8. 19.
WIZARDS. Lev. 19. 31. & 24. 6. Isa.
WOLF. Isa. 11. 6. & 65. 25. Jer. 5. 6.
 Ezek. 22. 27. *wolves*, Hab. 1. 8. Zeph.
 3. 3. Mat. 7. 15. & 10. 16. Acts 20. 29.
WOMAN. Gen. 2. 23. & 3. 15. Lev. 18.
 22. & 20. 13. Num. 30. 3. [honour
 Prov. 11. 16. gracious w. retaineth
 Ps. 48. 6. pain as of a w. in travail,
 Isa. 13. 8. & 21. 3. & 26. 17. & 42. 14.
 & 66. 7. Jer. 4. 31. & 6. 24. & 13. 21.
 & 22. 23. & 30. 6. & 31. 8. & 48. 41. &
 49. 22, 24. & 50. 43.
 Prov. 12. 4. a virtuous w. is a crown
 14. 1. every wise w. buildeth house
 31. 10. a virtuous w. who can find
 30. w. that feareth L. shall be praised.
 Eccl. 7. 26. w. whose heart is snared
 28. w. among all I have not found

WOMAN.— Isa. 49. 15. can a w.
forget her sucking child.

Isa. 54. 6. called thee as a w. forsaken
Jer. 31. 22. w. shall compass a man
Matt. 5. 28. looketh on a w. to lust
15. 28. O w. greet is thy faith
26. 13. this, that this w. hath done
John 2. 4. w. what have I to do with
8. 3. brought w. taken in adultery
19. 26. w. behold thy son

Rom. 1. 27. the natural use of w.
1 Cor. 11. 7. w. is the glory of man
Gal. 4. 4. sent his Son made of a w.
1 Tim. 2. 12. I suffer not w. to teach
14. w. being deceived is in trans.

Rev. 12. 1. w. clothed with sun, 6. 16.
17. 18. w. thou sawest is that city
Judg. 5. 24. blessed above women Jaol

Pro. 31. 3. give not thy strength to w.
Song 1. 5. fairest among w. 5. 9. &
Isa. 3. 12. w. rule over them [6. 1.

32. 11. tremble ye w. at ease
Jer. 9. 17. call for the mourning w.

Lam. 4. 10. w. have soddien children
Matt. 11. 11. among them born of w.
Lk. 1. 28. blessed art thou among w.

Rom. 1. 26. w. did change the use
1 Cor. 14. 34. let w. keep silence
1 Tim. 2. 9. w. adorn in modest ap-
11. let w. learn in silence with [parel

5. 14. that the younger w. marry
2 Tim. 3. 6. lead captive silly w.
1 Pet. 3. 5. after this manner holy w.

Rev. 14. 4. are not defiled with w.
WOMB. Gen. 25. 23. & 29. 31.
Gen. 49. 25. blessings of the w.

1 Sam. 1. 5. Lord hath shut her w.
Ps. 22. 9. took me out of the w.
10. I was cast upon thee from w.

127. 3. fruit of the w. is his reward
129. 13. covered me in mother's w.
Eccl. 11. 5. how bones grow in w.

Isa. 44. 2. Lord formed thee from w.
66. 9. to bring forth and shut w.
Hos. 9. 14. give them miscarrying w.

Luke 1. 42. blessed is fruit of thy w.
11. 27. blessed is w. that bare thee
28. 29. blessed are w. that never

WONDER. Dent. 13. 1. & 28. 46. Ps.
71. 7. Isa. 29. 14. Rev. 12. 1.
Acts 13. 41. w. and perish, Hab. 1. 5.

Ex. 30. 2. wonders, 7. 3. & 15. 11. [5.
1 Chr. 16. 12. remember his w. Ps. 105.
Job 9. 10. God doeth w. Ps. 77. 11. 14.

Ps. 78. 11. forgot his w. Neh. 9. 17.
86. 10. wilt thou shew w. to the dead
136. 4. who alone doeth great w. [w.

Dan. 12. 6. how long to end of these
Joel 2. 30. shew w. in hea. Acts 2. 19.
John 4. 48. except ye see signs & w.

Acts 2. 43. many w. were done, 6. 8.
Rom. 15. 19. mighty signs and w.
2 Thes. 2. 9. and signs and lying w.

Rev. 13. 13. he doeth great w.
Zech. 3. 8. they are men wondered at
Isa. 50. 16. w. was no intercessor

Luke 4. 22. w. at the gracious words
Rev. 13. 3. world w. after the beast
17. 6. I w. with great admiration

Job 37. 14. wonders, Ps. 26. 7.
& 71. 17. & 73. 1. & 73. 23. & 105. 2.
& 106. 22. & 119. 27. & 145. 5.

Ps. 72. 18. w. things, 86. 10. & 119. 14.
Judg. 13. 19. wonderfully, Joel 2. 28.
Dent. 28. 59. thy plagues wonderful

Job 42. 3. things too w. for me
Ps. 119. 129. thy testimonies are w.
139. 6. such knowledge is too w.

Prov. 30. 18. three things too w. for
Isa. 9. 6. his name shall be called W.
25. 1. thou hast done w. things

28. 29. Lord which is w. in counsel
Jer. 5. 30. a w. thing is committed
Ps. 139. 14. wonderfully, Lam. 1. 9.

WOOD. hay, stubble, 1 Cor. 3. 12.
2 Tim. 2. 20. also vessels of w. and
WORD. Num. 23. 5. Dent. 4. 2.

Dent. 8. 3. every w. of God, Mt. 4. 4.
30. 14. w. is very nigh, Rom. 10. 8.

WORD.— Pa. 68. 11. Lord gave the w.
Ps. 119. 49. remember w. to thy serv.
Prov. 15. 22. w. spoken in due season

25. 11. a w. fitly spoken is like apples
Isa. 59. 21. man an offender for a w.
30. 21. shall hear a w. behind thee

44. 26. confirmeth w. of his servant
50. 4. how to speak a w. in season
Jer. 5. 13. the w. is not in them

44. 16. w. that thou hast spoken
Mat. 8. 8. speak the w. only and my
12. 36. every idle w. that men

Luke 4. 36. what a w. is this
24. 19. mighty in deed, and in w.
John 1. 1. in beginning was the W.

14. the W. was made flesh
15. 3. ye are clean through the w.
Acts 13. 15. any w. of exhortation

26. to us w. of salvation sent
17. 11. the w. with all readiness
20. 32. and to the w. of his grace

1 Cor. 4. 20. king, of God is not in w.
Gal. 6. 6. taught in w. communicate
Eph. 5. 26. washing of water by w.

Col. 3. 16. let w. of Christ dwell in
17. whatsoever ye do in w. or deed
1 Thes. 1. 5. Gospel came not in w.

2 Thes. 3. 17. stablish in every good
3. 14. if any obey not our w. [w.
1 Tim. 5. 17. labour in w. and

2 Tim. 4. 2. preach w. be instant in
Tit. 1. 9. holding fast the faithful w.
Heb. 4. 2. the w. preached did not

5. 12. is unskilful in w. of righteous.
13. 22. suffer the w. of exhortation
James 1. 21. receive the engrafted w.

22. but doers of the w. not hearers
3. 2. if any man offend not in w.
1 Pet. 3. 1. if any obey not the w.

2 Pet. 1. 19. sure w. of prophecy
1 John 1. 1. hands handled of the W.
5. 7. Father, W. and Holy Ghost

Rev. 3. 10. kept w. of my patience
12. 11. overcame by w. of testimony
Ps. 139. 5. in his word do I hope, 119.

147. 19. shewed—unto Jacob [81.
Jer. 20. 9.—was in my heart as fire
John 5. 38. have not—abiding in you

Acts 2. 41. that gladly received—
John 8. 31. my word, Rom. 9. 9.
Isa. 8. 20. this word, I hid in mine

Ps. 119. 11. thy word I hid in mine
50. for—hath quickened me [heart
105.—is a lamp unto my feet

140.—is very pure, 160.—is true
138. 2. magnified—above all thy
Jer. 15. 16. they kept—17.—is truth

John 17. 5. Word of God, Isa. 40.
Prov. 30. 5. Word of God, 10. 17. 1 Thes.
2. 13. Heb. 4. 12. & 6. 5. 1 Pet. 1.

23. Rev. 19. 13.
2 K. 20. 19. Word of the Lord, Ps. 18.
50. & 23. 4. 2 Thes. 3. 1. 1 Pet. 1. 25.

Ps. 119. 43. Word of truth, 2 Cor. 6. 7.
Eph. 1. 13. Col. 1. 5. 2 Tim. 2. 15.
James 1. 18. [mouth

Job 23. 12. esteemed words of his
Prov. 15. 26. w. of pure are pleasant
19. 7. he pursueth them with w.

22. 17. bow down thine ear, hear w.
Eccl. 10. 12. the w. of a wise man
12. 10. to find out acceptable w.

11. w. of the wise are as goods
Jer. 7. 4. trust ye not in lying w.
44. 28. know whose w. shall stand

Dan. 7. 25. speak w. aga. Most High
Hos. 6. 5. slain by w. of my mouth
14. 2. take with you w. and say to

Zech. 1. 18. good w. comfortable w.
Matt. 26. 44. prayed, saying same w.
Luke 4. 22. the gracious w. that pro-

ceeded out of his mouth
John 6. 63. w. I speak are Spirit and
68. thou hast the w. of eternal life

17. 8. given them w. thou gavest me
Acts 7. 22. Moses mighty in w. and
15. 24. troubled you with w. 18. 15.

20. 35. remember the w. of Lord

WORD.— Acts 25. 25. speak the words
of truth and soberness
1 Cor. 2. 4. not with enticing w. of
2 Tim. 1. 13. hold fast form of sound

2. 14. strive not about w. to me [w.
Rev. 1. 8. hear w. of prophecy, 22. 13.
Ps. 50. 17. my words, Isa. 51. 16. &
59. 21. Jer. 5. 14. Mic. 2. 7. Mark 8.

38. & 13. 31. John 5. 47. & 15. 7.
1 Thes. 4. 18. these words, Rev. 21. 1.
Ps. 119. 103. thy words, 139. 139. Prov.

23. 8. Ecc. 5. 2. Kze. 33. 31. Mat. 13. 47.
WORK. Gen. 2. 3. Ex. 20. 10. & 31. 24.
Deut. 33. 11. accept w. of his hands

Job 1. 10. blessed the w. of his hands
10. 3. despise the w. of thy hands
14. 15. a desire to w. of thy hands

36. 9. he sheweth them their w.
Ps. 8. 3. heavens w. of thy fingers
19. 16. wicked is snared in w. [w.

19. 1. firmament sheweth his handy
101. 3. I hate the w. of them that
143. 5. muse on w. of thy hands

Eccl. 8. 14. according to w. of which
17. I beheld all the w. of God [men
12. 10. God shall bring w. into judg-

Isa. 10. 12. performed his whole w.
28. 21. do his strange w. his strange
16. shall w. say of him that

45. 11. concerning w. of my hands
49. 4. my w. with my God
64. 8. we all are the w. of thy hands

Jer. 10. 15. vanity and w. of error
18. 3. potter wrought a w. on the
Hab. 1. 5. a w. in your days, Acts 13.

Mark 6. 5. could do no mighty w. [G.
John 17. 4. finished w. thou gavest
Acts 5. 38. if this w. be of men

13. 2. for the w. whereto I called
Rom. 2. 15. shew w. of law written
1. 6. otherwise w. is no more w.

1 Cor. 3. 13. every man's w. made
9. 1. are not ye my w. in the Lord
9. 14. for w. of the ministry

2 Thes. 1. 11. w. of faith with power
2. 17. stablish you in every good w.
2 Tim. 4. 5. do w. of an evangelist

Jam. 1. 4. let patience have perf. w.
25. doer of the w. shall be blessed
1 Pet. 1. 17. judgeth every man's w.

Ps. 104. 23. his work, 62. 12. & 111. 3.
Prov. 24. 29. Isa. 46. 10. Job 36. 24.
Ps. 90. 16. thy work, 92. 4. Prov. 24.

27. Jer. 31. 16. Hab. 3. 2.
Ex. 32. 16. Work of God, Ps. 64. 2.
Eccl. 7. 13. & 8. 17. John 6. 23.

Rom. 14. 20.
Ps. 23. 5. Work of the Lord, Isa. 5. 12.
Jer. 48. 10. 1 Cor. 15. 58. & 14. 18.

Ps. 17. 4. concerning works of men
92. 4. triumph in w. of thy hands
111. 7. w. of his hands are verity

136. 8. forsake not w. of thy hands
Prov. 31. 31. let her own w. praise
Isa. 26. 12. wrought all our w. in

Dan. 4. 37. all whose w. are truth
John 5. 20. shew him greater w.
10. 32. of these w. do ye stone me

38. believe the w. that I do
14. 11. believe me for the w. sake
12. greater w. than these shall be do

Acts 26. 20. w. meet for repentance
Rom. 3. 27. by what law? of w. say:
but by the law of faith [without w.

4. 6. God imputeth righteousness
9. 11. not of w. but of him that calleth
32. sought it as by w. of the law

11. 6. then it is no more of w.
13. 12. us cast off w. of darkness
Gal. 2. 16. by w. of law no flesh be

3. 2. received ye spirit by w. of law
10. as many as are w. of the law
5. 19. w. of the flesh are manifest

Eph. 2. 9. not of w. but of good w.
5. 11. unfruitful w. of darkness
Col. 1. 21. enemies by wicked w.

1 Thes. 3. 13. love them for their w.
1 Thes. 1. 9. not according to our w.
Tit. 1. 16. they deny him

WORK.—Tit. 3. 5. not by *works* of righteousness which we have done
 Heb. 6. 1. repentance from dead *w.*
 9. 14. conscience from dead *w.*
 James 2. 14. and have not *w.* can
 20. faith without *w.* is dead, 17, 28.
 21. justified by *w.* 24, 25.
 22. by *w.* was faith made perfect
 1 John 3. 8. he might destroy *w.* of
 Rev. 9. 20. repented not of the *w.* of
 18. 6. according to her *w.* 20. 12, 13.
 Ps. 33. 4. *Asa works*, 78. 11. & 103. 22.
 & 104. 31. & 106. 13. & 107. 22. & 145. 9.
 17. Dan. 9. 14. Acts 15. 13. Heb. 4. 10.
 Ps. 106. 35. *their works*, Isa. 64. 18.
 Jonah 3. 10. Matt. 23. 3. 5. 2 Cor.
 11. 15. Rev. 14. 13. & 20. 12, 15.
 Deut. 25. 10. *thy works*, Ps. 66. 3.
 & 73. 23. & 92. 5. & 104. 24. & 145. 5.
 Prov. 16. 3. Eccl. 9. 7. Rev. 2. 13.
 Ps. 40. 5. *merciful works*, 78. 4. &
 107. 8. & 111. 4. Mat. 7. 23. Ac. 2. 11.
 Job 37. 14. *works* of God, Ps. 66. 3. &
 78. 7. Eccl. 11. 5. John 8. 28. & 9. 3.
 Ps. 46. 8. *works* of the Lord, 111. 2.
 1 Sam. 14. 6. the Lord will be for us
 Ps. 119. 126. time for Lord to be
 Isa. 43. 13. I will be, and who shall
 Matt. 7. 23. depart that *w.* iniquity
 John 6. 28. might *w.* works of God
 9. 4. I must *w.* the works of God
 Phil. 2. 12. *w.* out your salvation
 1 Thes. 4. 11. to *w.* with your hands
 2 Thes. 3. 7. iniquity doth already *w.*
 3. 10. if any *w.* not, neither [ful *w.*
 Prov. 11. 16. wicked *worketh* a deceit.
 Isa. 64. 5. meetest him that *w.* righte.
 John 5. 17. my Father *w.* and I *w.*
 Acts 10. 35. that *w.* righteousness is
 Rom. 4. 4. to him that *w.* is reward
 1 Cor. 12. 6. same God who *w.* all
 2 Cor. 4. 17. *w.* for us a far more
 Gal. 5. 6. faith which *w.* by love
 Eph. 1. 11. *w.* all things according
 2. 3. spirit that now *w.* in children
 Phil. 2. 13. it is God that *w.* in you
 1 Thes. 2. 13. effectually *w.* in you
 Isa. 28. 29. excellent in *working*
 Mark 16. 20. the Lord *w.* with them
 Rom. 7. 13. sin *w.* death in me
 1 Cor. 4. 12. *w.* with our own hands
 6. have not *w.* power to forbear *w.*
 Eph. 1. 19. according to *w.* of mighty
 3. 7. by effectual *w.* of his power
 4. 23. *w.* with his hands the thing
 Phil. 3. 21. according to *w.* whereby
 2 Thes. 3. 11. *w.* not at all, but are
 Heb. 13. 21. *w.* th. which is pleasing
 2 Cor. 6. 1. *workers*, 11, 13. Phil. 3. 2.
 Job 31. 5. *workers* of iniquity, 34. 8.
 22. Ps. 6. 5. & 6. 8. & 23. 3. & 125. 5.
 & 141. 9. Prov. 10. 29. & 21. 15.
 Matt. 10. 10. *workmen*, 2 Tim. 2. 15.
 Eccl. 31. 3. *workmanship*, Eph. 2. 10.
WORD.—1 Sam. 2. 8. 1 Chron. 16. 30.
 Ps. 17. 14. from men of the *w.*
 24. 1. *w.* is Lord's, 9. 8. Nah. 1. 5.
 50. 13. *w.* is mine and the fulness
 Eccl. 3. 11. hath set *w.* in their heart
 Isa. 26. 9. inhabitants of *w.* learn
 Jer. 10. 12. established these *w.* by his
 wisdom, 51. 15. Ps. 93. 1. & 96. 10.
 Matt. 16. 26. what is a man profited
 if he shall gain the whole *w.* and
 lose his own soul, Mark 8. 36.
 18. 7. woe to *w.* because of offences
 24. 3. what shall be the end of *w.*
 Mark 16. 15. go into all the *w.* and
 Luke 20. 35. worthy to obtain that *w.*
 John 1. 10. he was in *w.* *w.* was made
 by him, and *w.* knew him not
 29. Lamb of G. taketh away sin of *w.*
 3. 16. God so loved the *w.* he gave
 17. *w.* through him might be saved
 7. the *w.* cannot hate you, but
 2. 47. not to judge *w.* but save *w.*
 4. 17. whom *w.* cannot receive
 3. *w.* seeth me no more; but ye
 1. *w.* may know I love Father

WORLD.—John 15. 18. if the *w.*
 hate you, ye know that it hated
 John 15. 19. chosen you out of the
w. therefore the *w.* hateth you
 16. 28. I leave *w.* and go to Father
 17. 9. I pray not for the *w.*
 11. I am no more in the *w.* but these
 16. not of *w.* even as I am not of *w.*
 18. thou hast sent me into the *w.*
 23. *w.* may know thou hast sent
 Rom. 3. 19. all the *w.* become guilty
 1 Cor. 1. 21. *w.* by wisdom knew not
 Gal. 6. 14. *w.* is crucified unto me
 Col. 1. 6. as in all *w.* and bringeth
 Tit. 1. 2. promised before *w.* began
 Heb. 2. 8. *w.* to come, 6. 5.
 11. 28. the *w.* was not worthy [the *w.*
 1 John 2. 2. propitiation for sins of
 2. 15. love not *w.* nor things in *w.*
 16. all that is in the *w.* is of the *w.*
 17. *w.* passeth away and the lust
 3. 1. the *w.* knoweth us not
 4. 5. they are of the *w.* they speak of
 the *w.* and the *w.* heareth them
 5. 19. whole *w.* lieth in wickedness
 Rev. 3. 10. temptation come on all *w.*
 18. 3. all *w.* wondered after beast
 Matt. 12. 32. *this world*, John 8. 23.
 & 13. 1. Rom. 12. 2. 1 Tim. 6. 7.
 Heb. 1. 2. he made the *worlds*
 11. 2. the *w.* were framed by him
WORM.—Ex. 16. 20. Isa. 51. 8.
 Job 25. 6. man that is a *w.*
 Ps. 23. 6. I am a *w.* and no man
 Isa. 41. 14. fear not, thou *w.* Jacob
 66. 24. their *w.* shall not die, Mark 9.
 44, 48. [Acts 12. 23.
 Job 19. 23. *worms* destroy this body,
WORMWOOD.—Deut. 29. 18. Prov.
 5. & Lam. 3. 15. Amos 5. 7.
 Rev. 8. 11.
WORSE.—Gen. 19. 7. Jer. 7. 26. Mat.
 12. 45. John 5. 14. 1 Cor. 8. 8. & 11.
 17. 2 Tim. 3. 13. 2 Pet. 2. 20.
WORSHIP the Lord in holiness, 1
 Chr. 16. 29. Ps. 29. 2. & 66. 4. & 96. 9.
 & 45. 11. & 95. 6. & 99. 5. Matt. 4. 10.
 Ps. 97. 7. *w.* him all ye gods
 Matt. 15. 9. in vain do they *w.* me
 John 4. 24. *w.* him must *w.* in truth
 Acts 17. 23. whom ye ignorantly *w.*
 24. 14. so *w.* I the God of my
 Phil. 3. 3. of the circumcision *w.* God
 Rev. 3. 9. *w.* before thy feet
 13. 12. causeth earth to *w.* beast
 19. 10. to *w.* God, 22. 9.
 1 Chr. 31. *worshipped*, 32. 8. Jer. 1. 16.
 1. 21. Rev. 20. Rom. 1. 25. 2 Thes. 2.
 4. Rev. 5. 14. & 7. 11. & 11. 16. & 13. 4.
WORTH.—Job 24. 25. Prov. 10. 20.
 Gen. 32. 10. I am not *worthy* of least
 Matt. 8. 8. I am not *w.* thou shouldst
 come under my roof
 10. 10. workman is *w.* of his meat
 17. if house be *w.* let your peace
 37. more than me, is not *w.* of me
 25. 8. that were bidden were not *w.*
 Luke 3. 8. fruits of repentance
 7. 4. *w.* for whom he should do this
 10. 7. labourer is *w.* of his hire
 15. 19. no more *w.* to be called thy
 20. 35. counted *w.* to obtain [son, 21.
 21. 36. *w.* to escape all things
 Acts 5. 41. counted *w.* to suffer shame
 Rom. 8. 18. not *w.* to be compared
 Eph. 4. 1. walk *w.* of the vocation
 Col. 1. 10. walk *w.* of the Lord being
 1 Thes. 2. 12. walk *w.* of God who
 2 Thes. 1. 5. *w.* of the kingdom of G.
 11. God count you *w.* of this calling
 1 Tim. 1. 15. *w.* of all acceptance, 4. 9.
 5. 17. elders *w.* of double honour
 18. labourer is *w.* of reward
 6. 1. count masters *w.* of all honour
 Heb. 3. 3. *w.* more glory than Moses
 10. 29. of how much sorer punishment
 shall he be thought *w.*
 11. 38. of whom world was not *w.*
 Rev. 3. 4. walk in white, they are *w.*

WORTH.—Rev. 5. 12. *worthy* is the
 Lamb that was slain [are *w.*
 Rev. 18. 6. blood to drink; for they
WOULD God, Ex. 16. 3. Num. 11. 29.
 Acts 26. 29. 1 Cor. 4. 8. 2 Cor. 11. 1.
 Neh. 9. 30. *would not*, Isa. 30. 15. Mt.
 18. 30. & 23. 30, 37. Rom. 11. 25.
 Ps. 81. 11. Israel *w.* none of me
 Prov. 1. 25. *w.* none of my reproof
 20. they *w.* none of my counsel
 Matt. 7. 12. whatsoever ye *w.* that
 men should do unto you
 Rom. 7. 15. that I *w.* I do not, 19.
 Gal. 5. 17. cannot do the things ye *w.*
 Rev. 3. 15. I *w.* thou wert cold or hot
WOUND.—Ex. 21. 23. Prov. 6. 33. Jer.
 10. 19. & 15. 18. & 30. 12. Mic. 1. 9.
 Prov. 27. 6. *wounded*, Isa. 1. 6. Jer. 30.
 Deut. 33. 39. I *wound* and I heal [17.
 1 Cor. 8. 12. *w.* their weak conscience
 Rev. 13. 3. his deadly *w.* healed, 14.
 Ps. 69. 23. *wounded*, 109. 22. Song 5. 7.
 Prov. 18. 14. *w.* a spirit who can bear
 Isa. 53. 5. *w.* for our transgressions
 Job 5. 18. he *wounded* and his hands
WRATH.—Gen. 49. 7. Ex. 32. 10, 11.
 Num. 16. 48. *w.* gone out from Lord
 Deut. 32. 27. feared *w.* of the enemy
 Neh. 13. 18. bring more *w.* on Israel
 Job 5. 2. *w.* killeth the foolish man
 Ps. 76. 10. *w.* of man. praise thee
 Prov. 16. 14. *w.* of king as messengers
 Isa. 54. 8. in a little *w.* I hid my face
 Hab. 3. 2. in *w.* remember mercy
 Matt. 3. 7. flee from *w.* to come
 Rom. 2. 5. treasure up *w.* against day
 5. 9. saved from *w.* through him [of *w.*
 12. 19. give place unto *w.*
 13. 5. not only for *w.* but conscience
 Eph. 2. 3. by nature children of *w.*
 4. 26. let not sin go down on *w.*
 1 Thes. 1. 10. delivered from *w.* to
 2. 16. for *w.* is come on them
 5. 9. not appointed us to *w.*
 1 Tim. 2. 8. holy hands without *w.*
 Heb. 11. 27. not fearing *w.* of king
 Jam. 1. 19. slow to speak, slow to *w.*
 19. *w.* of man worketh not righteousness
 Rev. 6. 16. from *w.* of Lamb [of God
 12. 12. having great *w.* because [18. 3.
 14. 8. wine of *w.* of her fornication,
 Ezra 8. 22. *his wrath*, Ps. 2. 5, 12. &
 78. 38. Jer. 7. 29. & 10. 16. Rev. 6. 17.
 Num. 25. 11. *my wrath*, Ps. 95. 11. Isa.
 10. 6. & 60. 10. Ezek. 7. 14. Hos. 3. 10.
 Ps. 38. 1. *thy wrath*, 55. 3. & 58. 7.
 16. & 89. 46. & 90. 9. 11. & 102. 10.
 80. 38. *wrath*, Isa. 54. 9. & 57. 17.
WRESTLE.—Ex. 23. 2. 2 Pet. 3. 16.
WRESTLE.—Gen. 32. 24. 25. Eph. 6. 12.
WRETHED.—Rom. 7. 24. Rev. 3. 17.
WRINKLE.—Job 16. 8. Eph. 5. 27.
WRITE.—Ex. 34. 1. 27. Deut. 27. 8.
 Isa. 8. 1. Jer. 30. 2. Hab. 2. 2.
 Deut. 6. 9. *w.* them upon the posts
 Prov. 3. 3. *w.* on table of heart, 7. 3.
 Jer. 31. 33. I will *w.* in their hearts
 Ps. 69. 28. not be *written* with the
 102. 15. be *w.* for the redemption
 Prov. 22. 20. have not I *w.* to thee
 Eccl. 12. 10. that which was *w.*
 Dan. 12. 1. shall be found *w.* in book
 1 Cor. 10. 11. *w.* for our admonition
 2 Cor. 3. 2. epistle *w.* in our hearts
 3. *w.* not with ink but Spirit of [20.
 Heb. 12. 23. are *w.* in heaven, Lk. 10.
 1 John 2. 1. little children these
 things *w.* I unto you, 12.
 7. I *w.* no new commandment
 8. a new commandment I *w.*
 12. I *w.* unto you fathers, *w.* to you
 young men, I *w.* to you little
 14. I have *written* to you fathers, I
 have *w.* to you young men
 21. I have not *w.* unto you
 26. these things have I *w.*
WRONG.—Ps. 106. 14. Jer. 22. 3. 12.
 Matt. 20. 12. I do these no *w.* didst
 1 Cor. 6. 7. why not rather take *w.* 8.

WRONG.—Col. 3. 25. he that doeth *w.* shall receive
 2 Cor. 7. 2. *wronged*, Philen. 18.
 Prov. 8. 36. *wrongeth* his own soul
WROUGHT. 1 Sam. 8. 6. & 14. 45.
 Ps. 139. 15. in secret, curiously *w.*
 Isa. 26. 12. *w.* all our works in us [22.
 Ezek. 20. 9. I *w.* for my name's sake,
 John 3. 21. his deeds are *w.* in God
 Rom. 7. 8. *w.* in me all manner of
 concupiscence [same thing is God
 2 Cor. 5. 5. that hath *w.* us for self-
 Eph. 1. 20. which he *w.* in Christ
 1 Pet. 4. 3. have *w.* will of Gentiles

Y.

YEA, yea, nay, nay, Matt. 5. 37.
 2 Cor. 1. 18. *y.* and nay
 26. *y.* and amen [19.
YEAR, acceptable, Isa. 61. 2. Luke 4.
 Isa. 63. 4. *y.* of my redeemed is come
 Jer. 11. 23. *y.* of visitation, 23. 12. & 48.
 Job 10. 5. thy *years* as man's days [44.
 15. 20. number of *y.* is hidden from
 Ps. 90. 4. a thousand *y.* in thy sight
 2 Pet. 3. 8. a thousand *y.* as one day
 Rev. 20. 2. bound him a 1000 *y.*, 3.
YESTERDAY, Job 8. 9. Heb. 13. 8.
YIELD yourselves, 2 Chron. 30. 8.
Ps. 67. 6. land *y.* her increase, 85. 12.

YIELD.—Rom. 6. 13. *y.* not members
 as instruments, but *y.* yourselves
 Rom. 6. 16. whom ye *y.* yourselves
 19. *yielded* members servants
 Heb. 12. 11. *yieldeth* peaceable fruit
VOKE, Deut. 28. 48. 1 Kings 12. 4.
 Isa. 9. 4. broken they *y.* of his burden
 10. 27. the *y.* shall be destroyed
 Larn. 1. 14. *y.* of my transgression
 3. 27. good to bear *y.* in his youth
 Matt. 11. 29. take my *y.* upon you
 30. my *y.* is easy and burden light
 Gal. 5. 1. *y.* of bondage, Acts 15. 10.
 2 Cor. 6. 14. be not unequally *yoked*
YOU only have I known, Amos 3. 2.
 Lk. 10. 16. despiseth *y.* despiseth me
 13. 28. and *y.* yourselves thrust out
 2 Cor. 12. 14. I seek not *your's* but *y.*
 Eph. 2. 1. *y.* hath he quickened
 Col. 1. 21. *y.* that were sometime
 Luke 6. 20. *y.* is the kingdom of God
 1 Cor. 3. 22. all are *y.* and ye are Ch.'s
YOUNG, I have been, Ps. 37. 23. [25.
 Isa. 40. 11. gently lead those with *y.*
 1 Tim. 5. 1. entreat the *younger* men
 14. I will that *y.* women marry
 1 Pet. 5. 5. ye *y.* submit to elder
 Gen. 8. 21. the imagination of man
 is evil from his *youth*
 1 Kings 18. 12. the Lord from my *y.*
 Job 13. 26. possess iniquities of my *y.*
 Ps. 25. 7. sins of my *y.*

YOUNG.—Ps. 145. 3. thy youth is
 renewed as eagle's
 Eccl. 11. 9. O young man, in thy *y.*
 10. childhood and *y.* as unto
 Jer. 2. 2. the kindness of thy
 1 Tim. 4. 12. man despite thy *y.*
 Prov. 7. 7. youths, Isa. 40. 3.
 2 Tim. 2. 22. flee youthful lusts

Z.

ZEAL for Lord, 2 Kings 18. 8.
 Ps. 69. 9. the *z.* of thine house [41.
 119. 139. my *z.* hath consumed me
 Isa. 9. 7. *z.* of the Lord will perfect
 59. 17. I was clad with *z.* as a cloth
 62. 15. where is thy *z.* and strength
 Rom. 10. 2. they have *z.* of God
 2 Cor. 7. 11. what a *zeal* wast thou
 Phil. 3. 6. concerning *zeal* [19.
 Num. 25. 13. I was *zealous* for my God
 Acts 22. 3. I was *z.* towards God
 Tit. 2. 14. people *z.* of good works
 Rev. 3. 19. be *z.* therefore [19.
 Gal. 4. 18. *zealously* affected [19.
ZION, 2 Sam. 5. 7. 1 Kings 8. 1. by
 Jerusalem, temple, 1 Chron. 28.
 19. 21. Ps. 2. 6. & 11. 1. & 13. 1.
 48. 2. 11. 12. & 145. 10. & 146. 10. Isa.
 1. 27. & 2. 3. & 34. 14. & 40. 1. and
 in about seventy other places

THE INDEXED ATLAS

TO

THE HOLY BIBLE.

List of Maps.

MAP	REFERENCE FIGURES.
1.— AUSTRIA, ARMENIA, SYRIA, AND THE ADJACENT LANDS , illustrating the Patriarchal Period, and also the later Historical Books of the Old Testament	113 to 130
2.— EGYPT, THE SINAI PENINSULA, AND THE PROMISED LAND , illustrating the Patriarchal Period, the Exodus, and the Entrance into Canaan	213 to 221
3.— CANAAN AS DIVIDED BETWEEN THE TRIBES	317 to 322
4.— PALESTINE IN THE TIME OF OUR SAVIOUR	417 to 422
5.— JERUSALEM (from the Ordinance Survey)	V
6.— THE EASTERN MEDITERRANEAN AND ADJACENT LANDS , illustrating the Missionary Journeys and Last Voyage of the Apostle Paul	601 to 623

List of Biblical Names,

WITH FIGURES AND LETTERS INDICATING THE SITUATION OF THE PLACES ON THE MAPS.

Note.—The first reference figure in each case represents the number of the map; thus, Antioch (in Syria) appears on the first map in the space 121 F, and on the sixth map in the corresponding space, 621 F. The names of places at present unidentified, also classical and modern names, are omitted from the Index, and where there are several places bearing the same name, but only one of these is mentioned in Scripture, the reference is given to the latter only, thus Neapolis appears on the maps in four different situations, viz., 419 M, 422 L, 606 C, 610 C; but it will be found in the Index only under the reference 610 C.

Abana, river	221 K, 321 I	Appii Forum	604 C	Azotus	418 N
Abarim, mountains of	219 O	Ar of Moab	219 O, 330 O	Azzah, see Gaza	317 N
Abdon	319 K	Arabab, see Plain of Jor-			
Abel, also		dan	330 M	Bealah, Mount Bealah,	
Abel-maim, see		Araba	216 R, 615 Q	also Beale of Judah,	
Abel-beth-maschah	320 K	Arad	319 O	see Kirjath-jearim	319 N
Abel-meholah	320 M	Aradus	617 H	Baal-gad (?)	320 K
Abel-shittim	320 N	Aram	121 H	Baal-meon	320 N
Abilene	421 I	Aram Naharaim	124 H	Baal-zephon (?)	215 Q
Accad	126 M	Ararat, mount	126 D	Babel, see Babylon	126 M
Accaron, see Ekron	318 N	Arba, see Hebron	319 N	Bashan	321 L
Accho	319 L	Arbela (Galilee)	420 L	Bashan-havoth-jair	321 L
Aceldama	V	Argob	321 K	Bathzabarias	319 N
Achaia	606 F	Arimathæa	418 M	Beer-lahai-roi, see el 'Ain	217 Q
Achmetha	126 H	Arkites	221 H	Beeroth	319 N
Achzib	319 K	Armenia	126 D	Beer-sheba	217 O, 318 O
Adam	320 M	Arnon, river	219 O, 320 O	Beer-sheva, see Ashtaroth	320 L
Adora, see Adoraim	318 N	Aroer (Gad)	219 O, 320 O	Bela, see Zoar	320 N
Adullam	318 N	Aroer (Judah)	318 O	Benjamin, allotment of	319 N
Adummim	319 N	Arumah	319 M	Beon, see Baal-meon	320 N
Aenon	419 M	Arvad	117 H	Berachah, valley of	319 N
Ahava (Hiv.)	125 M	Ascalon	418 N	Berea (Macedonia)	609 C
Ahlab	319 K	Aser, see Hazor	320 K	Berea (Syria)	121 F, 621 F
Ai, also called Aiath, Aija	319 N	Aser, see Asher	319 K	Berea, also Beroth, see	
Aijalon (Dan)	319 L	Ashdod	318 N	Beeroth	319 N
Aijalon (Zeb.)	319 O	Asher, allotment of	319 K	Beor, the brook	318 O
Ain	319 N	Ashkelon	319 M	Beten	319 L
Ajalon (Dan)	219 Q	Ashteroth	320 L	Bethabara	420 M
Akrabbim, ascent of	319 L	Ashteroth-Karnaim	321 K	Beth-anath	319 K
Alammelech	319 N	Asia	611 D	Beth-anoth	319 N
Alemeth, see Almon	612 Q	Asshur, see Assyria	124 F	Bethany	419 N
Alexandria	319 L	Assos	611 D	Beth-aram, see	
Alush	216 S	Assur, see Assyria	124 F	Beth-haran	320 N
Amad	319 L	Assyria	124 F	Beth-arbel	320 L
Amalekites	216 S	Ataroth (Reub.)	320 N	Beth-baal-meon, see	
Ammon	321 N	Ataroth	319 M	Beth-meon	320 N
Amorites	219 O	Athens	609 F	Beth-dagon	318 M
Amphipolis	609 C	Attalia	613 F	Beth-dagon, at Azotus	418 N
Anathoth	319 N	Aven (Egypt)	214 Q	Bethel	219 O, 319 N
Anem, see En-gannim	319 L	Aven, plain of, see Valley		Beth-emek	319 L
Aner, see Taanach	320 I	Avims	217 O	Bethesda, pool of	V
Anti-Libanus	613 D	Azelah	318 N	Beth-gamul	321 M
Antioch (in Pisidia)	121 F, 621 F	Azem	217 Q	Beth-haccereem	319 N
Antioch (in Syria)	621 F	Aznoth-tabor, see Tabor	319 L	Beth-haran	320 N
Antiochia	617 M, 418 M			Beth-hoglah	320 N
Antipatris	320 L			Beth-horon	319 N
Aphek	609 C			Beth-jeshimoth, see	
Apollonia				Beth-jesimoth	320 N

INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Bethlehem (Zeb.)	319 L	Cuth .	128 Q	Esion-gaber, see	
Bethlehem (Jud.)	219 O, 319 N	Cyamon, see Jokneam	319 L	Esion-geber	117 S, 217 R
	419 N	Cyprus	615 H		
Bethlomon, see Bethlehem	419 N	Cyrene	608 M	Fair Havens	610 H
Beth-meon, see Bael-meon	320 N				
Beth-nimrah	330 N	Dabareh, see Daberath	319 L	Gaba, see Goba.	319 H
Bethoron, see Beth-horon	319 N	Dalmanutha	430 L	Gad, allotment of	338 M
Beth-rehob	320 K	Dalmatia	606 B	Gadara	430 L
Bethsaida	430 L	Damascus	121 M, 321 K, 621 M	Galaad, see Gilead	330 M
Bethsaida (Julias)	430 L	Dan	219 K, 330 K	Galatia	615 D
Bethan, also		Dan, allotment of	318 N, 330 K	Galeed	319 M
Bethshean, see		Dan-jaan	319 K	Galilee	419 L
Beth-shan	330 L	Daphne	621 F	Galilee, sea of	480 L
Beth-shamesh (Jud.)	318 N	David, city of, see		Garden-house, see	
Beth-shamesh (Egypt)	214 Q	Jerusalem	319 N	En-gannim	319 M
Beth-shittah	319 L	Debir (Jud.)	318 O	Gerizim, see Gerizim	419 M
Bethsura, see Beth-zur	319 N	Decapolis	430 L	Gath	318 H
Beth-tappuah	319 N	Derbe	615 F	Gath-hepher	319 L
Beth-zur	319 N	Dibon	219 O, 330 O	Gath-rimmon (Manasseh),	
Betolius, same as Bethel	319 N	Dibon-gad, see Dibon	219 O	see Ibleam	319 M
Betonim	330 M	Dizahab	317 S	Gaza	117 Q, 217 O, 317 N, 617 Q
Bezer	330 O	Docus	419 N	Gazara, Gazera, see Gezer?	318 M
Bileam, see Ibleam	319 M	Dophkah	216 S	Gezer, see Gezer	318 N
Bithynia	612 C	Dor	117 M, 318 L	Geba (Benj.)	319 N
Bozrah (Edom)	117 Q, 219 Q	Dora, see Dor	418 L	Geba (Apoc.)	319 M
Bozrah	121 M, 322 L	Dothaim, see Dothan	219 M, 319 M	Gebal	117 H, 219 H
		Dumah (Jud.)	319 O	Gedor (Jud.)	319 H
Cabul (Asher)	319 L	Dura, plain of	126 M	Gennesar, water of, see	
Cades=Kedesh	430 K			Gennesaret, lake of	430 L
Cades-barne, see		Ebal, mount	219 M, 319 M	Geon, see Gihon	126 D
Kadesh-barnea	219 Q	Ecbatana (N.)	127 F	Gerar	217 O, 317 O
Calah	125 H	Ecbatana (S.)	128 H	Gerizim, mount	219 M, 319 M
Calneh	126 M	Ed	319 M	Gezem=Goathen	214 Q
Calno, see Calneh	126 M	Edom	117 Q, 219 Q	Gethsemane	V
Cana	419 L	Edrei (Bashan)	221 M, 331 L	Gezer	318 H
Canaan	217 O	Eglon	318 N	Gibeah (Benj.)	319 N
Caneh, see Calneh	126 M	Egypt	118 S, 213 S	Gibeon (Benj.)	319 N
Capernaum	430 L	Egypt, river or stream of,		Gihon, river	126 D
Caphira, see Chephirah	319 N	see Wady el-Arish	216 Q	Gihon, pools of	V
Cappadocia	617 D	Ekron	318 N	Gilboa, hills	219 M, 319 L
Carchemish	124 H	Elah, valley of	318 N	Gilead, mounts	219 M, 330 M
Caria	611 F	Elam	128 M	Gilgal (Benj.)	219 O, 330 H
Carmel, mount	318 L	Elath	219 E	Gilgal	319 M
Carmel (Jud.)	319 O	Elealeh	330 N	Gilgal	319 M
Carnaim, Carnon, see		Eleutherus, river	221 H	Gimzo	318 N
Asheroth-Karnaim	321 K	Elim	215 E	Girgashites	219 M
Cedron, brook	419 N	Elloth, see Elath	219 E	Gittah-hepher, see	
Celogyria, see Coele-Syria	430 I	Elymais, see Elam	128 M	Gath-hepher	319 L
Cenchrea	609 F	Emmaus	419 N	Gob, see Gezer	318 H
Cesarea	418 L, 617 M	Endor	319 L	Golan	330 K
Cesarea (Philippi)	430 K	Engaddi, see Engedi	319 O	Gortyna	610 H
Chaldea	126 Q	En-gannim (Issachar)	319 M	Goathen (Egypt)	214 Q
Chanaan, see Canaan	219 Q	En-hakkore	318 O	Goathen	318 O
Charchamis, also Charche-		En-hazor	319 L	Gozan	124 F
mish, see Carchemish	124 H	En-mishpat, see		Great Sea	113 M
Charran, see Haran	123 F	Kadesh-barnea	219 Q	Greece, Græcia, see	
Chabar, river	124 F	En-rogel, see Joab's Well	V	Achaia	609 F
Chephirah	319 N	Ephes-dammim, see		Gudgodah	217 R
Cheerith, the brook	319 M	Pas-dammim	319 N		
Chesalon	319 N	Ephesus	611 F	Habor, river	124 H
Chesulloth, see		Ephraim, allotment of	319 M	Hadad-rimmon	319 L
Chialoth-tabor	319 L	Ephraim	419 N	Hadid	318 H
Chinnereth, see of	219 M, 330 L	Ephraim, mount	319 M	Hai, see Ai	319 H
Chios	610 D	Ephraim, see Ophrah (?)	319 N	Halah	127 H
Chialoth-tabor	319 L	Ephraim, see Bethlehem	319 N	Halak, mount	217 Q
Chittim, see Cyprus	115 H	Ephraim	219 O	Halul	319 N
Chittim (Apoc.) see		Erech	126 Q	Hali	319 K
Macedonia	608 D	Esdraelom, see		Hamath	121 H
Chorazin	430 L	Esdraelom	419 L	also Hamath the Great	
Cilicia	615 F	Esdraelom, see Esdraelom	419 L	Hammath, Hammon	330 L
Cineroth, see Genesareth	430 L	Esebon, see Hesbon	430 N	also Hammoth-dor.	
City of David, see		Eshcol, valley of	219 O, 319 N	Hammoth (Asher)	319 K
Jerusalem	319 N	Eshtael	319 N	Hanes	215 Q
Clauda	610 H	Eshtemoa, also Eshtemoah	319 O	Hara	127 M
Cnidus	611 F	Etam (Judah)	319 N	Haran	123 F
Colosse	612 F	Etham, desert of	215 Q	Harosheth	319 L
Coe, see Cos	611 F	Etham (?)	214 Q	Hauran	332 L
Corinth	608 F	Euphrates	123 F	Havilah	124 O
Crete	610 H	Ezem, see Azem	217 Q	Havoth-jair	321 L

INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Hazar-shual	318 O	Jokneam (Zeb.)	319 L	Manasses, see Manasseh	319 M
Hazereth	317 S	Joktheel	117 Q	Maon	319 O
Hazazon-tamar, see		Joppa	318 M, 418 M, 617 M	Marah	215 E
Hazeron-tamar	219 O	Joppe, see Jeppa	418 M	Marreshah	318 N
Hazor (Naphtali)	320 K	Jordan, river	320 L, 420 L	also called Marisa.	
Hazor (Judah)	318 N	Jordan, plain of	219 O, 320 N	Masbal, see Misheal	318 L
Hazor (Benj.)	319 N	Juda, also Judah, see		Maspha (Benj.) see Mirzeph	319 N
Hebron	117 Q, 219 O, 319 N	Judaea	419 N	Maspha (E. of Jordan),	
Hebron (Asher), see		Judah, allotment of	319 N	see Mirzeph	219 M
Abdon	319 K	Judah, mountains of	319 N	Mearah	320 I
Helbon	321 I	Judah, land of	117 Q	Medaba, see Medeba	320 N
Heleph	319 K	Judah, wilderness of	319 N	Media	127 H
Helkath	319 K	Juttah	319 O	Megidde, also Megiddon	319 L
Hemath=Hamath	121 H			Melita	605 H
Hermion, mount	219 K, 320 K	Kades, also Kadeah, see		Memphis	113 S, 214 B, 313 S
Heahbon	219 O, 320 N	Kadeah-barnea	219 Q	Merom, the waters of	320 K
Hiddekel, see		Kanah	319 K	Meroz	319 L
River Tigris	126 M	Kanah, brook	319 M	Mesopotamia	124 H
Hierapolis	612 F	Kartah	319 L	Michmas, see Michmash	319 N
Hinnom, valley of	V	Kedesh (Naphtali)	320 K	Midianites	217 S
Hivites	219 M	Keilah	318 N	Migdal-el	320 L
Hittites	217 O	Kenath	322 L	Migdal-gad	318 N
Hobah	321 I	Kerioth (Judah)	319 O	Migdol, Egypt	315 Q
Hor, mt. (near Petra) 117 Q,	219 Q	Kerioth (Moab)	322 L	Miletum, see Miletus	611 F
Hor, mount	221 H	Kidron, the brook	V	Minni	124 D
Horeb	216 S	Kir	125 F	Mishal, see Misheal	318 L
Horem	319 K	Kir-haraseeth, Kir-haraseeth,		Mitylene, Mytilene	611 D
Hor-hagadgad, see		Kir-harash, Kir-harash,		Mizpah, also Mizpah of	
Gudgodah	217 R	see Kir of Moab	320 O	Gilead, see Mizpah	219 M
Hormah	219 Q	Kiriathaim	219 O, 320 N	Mizpah of Moab, see	
Hukok	319 L	Kiriatharius, see		Kir-moab (?)	320 O
Hukok, see Helkath	319 K	Kirjath-jearim	319 N	Mizpah (Benj.)	319 N
		Kirioth, see Kerieth	322 L	Mizraim	113 S
Ibleam	319 M	Kirjath, see Kirjath-jearim	319 N	Moab	320 O
Iconium	615 F	Kirjathaim (Reub.) see		Moab, the land of	121 Q
Idalah	319 L	Kiriathaim	320 N	Moladah	318 O
Idumaea=Edom	219 Q	Kirjath-arba	219 O	Moreh, the hill of	319 L
Ijon	320 K	Kirjath-arim, Kirjath-		Moriah, mount	V
Ilyricum	605 A	baal, see Kirjath-jearim	319 N	Myra	613 F
Iron	319 K	Kirjath-sannah, also		Myria	611 D
Ir-shemesh, see		Kirjath-sepher, see Dobir	318 O		
Beth-shemesh	318 N	Kir of Moab	320 O	Naaran, see Naarath	319 N
Israel	117 M	Kishon, river	319 L	Nahalal, also Nahalol, see	
Issachar, allotment of	319 L	Kison, river, see Kishon	319 L	Nahalal	319 L
Italy	603 A	Kittim, see Cyprus	115 H	Nain	419 L
Iturea	421 K			Naphtali, allotment of	320 K
Ivah	128 Q	Lachish	318 N	Naphtuhim	213 E
		Lahai-roi, see el-Ain	217 Q	Nasor, the plain of, see	
Jaazer, see Jazer	320 N	Laish (Dan)	320 K	Hazor	320 K
Jabbok, river	219 M, 320 M	Laodicea	612 F	Nazareth	419 L
Jabesh-Gilead	320 M	Lasea	610 H	Neapolis	610 C
Jabneel (Judah), see Jabneh	318 N	Lasha (? Calirrhoe)	420 N	Neballat	318 N
Jacob's Well	419 M	Lebanon, mount	117 M, 320 I	Nebo, mount	219 O, 320 N
Jahaz	320 O	Lebonah	319 M	Nephtali,	
Jamnia	418 N	Lehem, see Laish	320 K	Nephtalim, also	
Jabneh	318 N	Libanus	420 I	Nephtalim, see Naphtali	320 K
Janohah	319 M	Libnah (Jud.) (?)	318 N	Nexib	318 N
Japhia	319 L	Libya	608 Q	Nicopolis	608 D
Japho	217 M	Lod	318 N	Nile	213 S
Jarmuth (Judah)	318 N	Luz	219 O	Nimrah, see Nimrin	320 N
Jarmuth (Issachar) (?)	319 M	Lycania	615 D	Nimrim, the waters of	320 O
Jattir	319 O	Lycia	612 F	Nineveh	125 F
Javan, see Achaia	609 F	Lydda	418 N	Nob	319 N
Jazar, see Jazer	320 N	Lydia	611 D	Nobah, see Kenath	322 L
Jearim, mt., see Chesalon	319 N	Lystra	615 F	Noph	214 B
Jebus, see Jerusalem	319 N				
Jebusites	219 O	Maaleh - acrabbin, see		Oboth	219 Q
Jegar-sahadutha	219 M	Ascent of Akrabbin	219 Q	Odollam, see Adullam	318 N
Jehoshaphat, valley of	V	Macalon, see Michmash	319 N	Olives, mount of, also	
Jehud	318 M	Macedonia	608 D	called Olivet	V
Jemnaan (?) Jabneh	318 N	Madchmas, see Michmash	319 N	On	214 Q
Jerechus=Jericho	419 N	Machpelah, at Hebron	117 Q	Ono, Onus	318 M
Jericho	319 N, 419 N	Madon	319 L	Ophel	V
Jerusalem	117 Q, 219 O, 319 N, 419 N, V, 617 Q	Magdala	420 L	Ophni	319 N
		Magdido, see Megiddo	319 L	Ophrah (Benj.)	319 N
Jewry, see Judaea	419 N	Mahanaim	219 M, 320 M	Ophrah (Manasseh) see	
Jesreel	319 L	Makkedah (?)	318 N	Ferata	319 M
Jesreel, plain of	219 M	Mamre	319 N	Oreb=Horeb, mount	216 S
Jiphthah-el, valley of	319 L	Manasseh, allotm.	319 M, 321 L		

INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Padan, <i>see</i> Padan-Aram	123 F	Rithmah	219 Q	Tabbath, <i>see</i> Tabes (?)	319 M
Palestina, Palestine	617 Q	River (or stream) of Egypt, <i>Wady el-Arish</i>	216 Q	Tabor, mount	219 M, 319 L
Pamphylia	612 F	Rome	604 C	Tabor, <i>see</i> Chisloth-tabor	319 L
Paphos	615 H	Salamis	615 H	Tadmor	123 H
Paran, desert of	217 Q, 319 O	Salcah, Salchah	322 L	Tahapanes, <i>see</i> Tahpanhes	315 Q
Pas-dammim	319 N	Salcam, Salchah	322 L	Tanach, Tanach	319 L
Patmos	611 F	Salcam	319 O	Tanis	113 Q
Peniel	219 M	Salim	419 M	Taphnes, <i>see</i> Tahpanhes	215 Q
Pennel	320 M	Salmona	611 H	Tappuah (?)	319 M
Perga	612 F	Salt, city of	319 O	Tarus	617 F
Pergamos	611 D	Salt Sea	117 Q, 319 O	Taverna, The Three	604 C
Perizzites	219 M	Samaria	117 M, 319 M	Tehaphanes, <i>see</i> Tahpanhes	315 Q
Persia	129 S	Samaria, district of	419 M	Tekoa, Tekoa	319 N
Pharpar, river	321 K	Samos	611 F	Thamnatha, <i>see</i> Tibnah	319 M
Phenice, Phenicia	419 L, 617 M	Samothracia	610 C	Thebes	319 M
Phenice (Crete)	610 H	Sannannah	318 N	Thecoe, wilderness of, <i>see</i> Tekoa	419 N
Pheresites, <i>also</i>	219 M	Saphir	612 D	Theras (?) <i>Hit.</i>	125 M
Pherezites, <i>see</i> Perizzites	219 M	Sardis	419 K	Thessalonica	609 C
Philadelphia	612 D	Sarepta	318 M	Thimnathah, <i>see</i> Timnath	318 N
Philippi	610 C	Saron, <i>see</i> Sharon	490 L	Thracia	611 D
Philistia = Palestine	617 Q	Scythopolis	318	Thyatira	611 D
Philitines	217 O, 318 N	Sea, the Great	320 O	Three Tavernas	604 C
Phison = Pison	124 C	Sea, the salt	320 O	Tiberias	430 L
Phrygia	612 D	<i>also called the Sea, the Sea of the plain, the East Sea.</i>	319 Q, 219 Q, 617 F	Tiberias, lake of	490 L
Phud, Phut, Put, <i>see</i> Libya	608 Q	Seir, mount (Edom)	319 Q	Tigris, river	124 F
Pi-beeth	214 Q	Sela, <i>see</i> Selah	617 F	Timnah (Judah), <i>see</i> Timnath	217 O, 318 N
Pi-hahiroth	215 Q	Seleucia	320 K	Timnath-heres, <i>see</i> Timnath-herah	319 M
Pirathon (?)	319 M	Senir, <i>see</i> Mount Hermon	126 M	Tiphnah	123 H
Pisagah	320 N	Sepharvaim	318 M	Tirzah	319 M
Plisidia	612 F	Shalem	318 M	Togarmah, <i>see</i> Armenia	126 D
Pison, river	124 C	Sharon, plain of	318 M	Tophel	319 Q
Pithom	214 Q	Shechem	117 M, 219 M, 319 M	Trachonitis	421 K
Ptolemais	419 L, 617 M	Shenir, <i>see</i> Mount Hermon	320 K	Tripolis	617 H
Pusion	219 E	Shiloah, the waters of, <i>see</i> Siloam	V	Troas	611 D
Put, <i>see</i> Libya	608 Q	Shiloh	319 M	Troglitium	611 F
Puteoli	605 C	Shimron	319 L	Tyre	319 K, 419 K
Raames, <i>see</i> Rameses	214 Q	Shinar	126 M	Tyrus	419 K, 617 M
Rabbah (E. of Jordan), <i>see</i>	321 N	Shittim, <i>see</i> Abel-shittim	320 N	Ulai, river	126 Q
Rabbath-ammon	319 N	Shoco, Shoch, <i>see</i> Shochoh	318 N	Ummah	319 K
Rachel's tomb	213 Q	Shunem	319 L	Ur of the Chaldees	127 Q
Rahab	320 L	Shur, desert of	115 Q, 216 Q	Uz	121 Q
Rakkath	320 L	Shushan	126 M	Water of Jericho, <i>see</i> Docus	419 N
Rama, <i>see</i>	319 N, 419 N	Sichem, <i>see</i> Shechem	319 M	Zabulon = Zebulun	319 L
Ramah (Benj.)	319 N, 419 N	Sidon	219 K, 419 I, 319 K	Zalmonah	219 E
Ramah (Asher)	319 K	Sidonians	V	Zamsumims	221 M
Ramah (Naph.)	319 L	Siloah, the pool of, <i>see</i> Siloam	318 O	Zanoah	319 N
Ramah (Mt. Ephraim)	319 N	Simeon, allotment of	216 S	Zarah, <i>see</i> Zorah	318 N
Ramah (Gad.), <i>see</i>	320 M	Sin (in Egypt)	216 S	Zared, the valley of, <i>see</i> Zered	219 O
Ramoth-gilead	318 O	Sin, desert of	216 S	Zared	219 O
Ramoth-mispah, <i>see</i> Ramoth-gilead	320 M	Sina, mt., <i>see</i> Mt. Sinai	216 S	Zarephath	319 K
Ramoth-gilead	320 M	Sinites	219 H	Zaretan	319 M
Ramathaim-zophim, <i>see</i> Ramah	319 N	Sion, mt., <i>see</i> Mt. Hermon	320 K	Zareth-shahar	319 M
Ramah	319 N	Sion, <i>see</i> Zion	611 D	Zarthan, <i>also</i> Zarthanah	319 L
Ramathem, <i>see</i> Ramah	419 N	Sirion, <i>see</i> Mount Hermon	320 K	Zebulun, allotment of	319 L
Rameses, <i>also called</i>	214 Q	Smyrna	318 N	Zelzah (?)	319 N
Ramesse	319 M	Sochoh, Sochoh, <i>see</i> Shochoh	318 N	Zemariam (Benj.)	319 N
Ramoth	320 M	Sochoh	318 N	Zemarites	221 H
Ramoth-gilead	320 M	Sodomitish Sea, <i>see</i> the Dead Sea	420 N	Zephath	219 Q
Red Sea	216 T	Sorek, valley of	318 N	Zered, brook	219 O
Rehob (Naph.), <i>see</i> Beth-rehob	320 K	Sparta	609 F	Zeredathah, <i>see</i> Zarthan	319 M
Rehoboth	125 F	Stream of Egypt, <i>see</i> Wady el-Arish	216 Q	Zidon	319 I
Rehoboth by the river	217 O	Sucooth (Gad) (?)	320 M	Zin, the desert of	219 Q
Remeth, <i>see</i> Rimmon	319 M	Sucooth (Egypt)	314 Q	Zion	V
Remmon, <i>see</i> Rimmon	318 O	Susa	126 M	Ziph	319 O
Rephaim	221 M	Sychar	419 M	Ziz, the cliff of, <i>see</i> Ain-jidy	319 O
Rephidim	216 S	Sychem, <i>see</i> Nablous	419 M	Zoar	221 H
Rezen	125 F	Syracuse	605 F	Zoba, <i>see</i> Zobah	318 N
Reuben, allotment of	320 N	Syria	121 M, 631 M	Zorah, <i>also called</i> Zoreah	318 N
Rezepe	123 H	Syrian Desert	121 M	Zuzims	221 M
Rhagium	605 D	Taanach	319 L		
Rhodes, Rhodus	612 F				
Riblah	121 H				
Rimmon (Zeb.)	319 L				
Rimmon (Simeon)	318 O				
Rimmon, the rock (Benj.)	319 N				



No. 2.

E G Y P T,

THE SINAI PENINSULA,

THE PROMISED LAND.

(Illustrating the Patriarchal Period, the Exodus,
& the Entrance into Canaan.)

English Miles

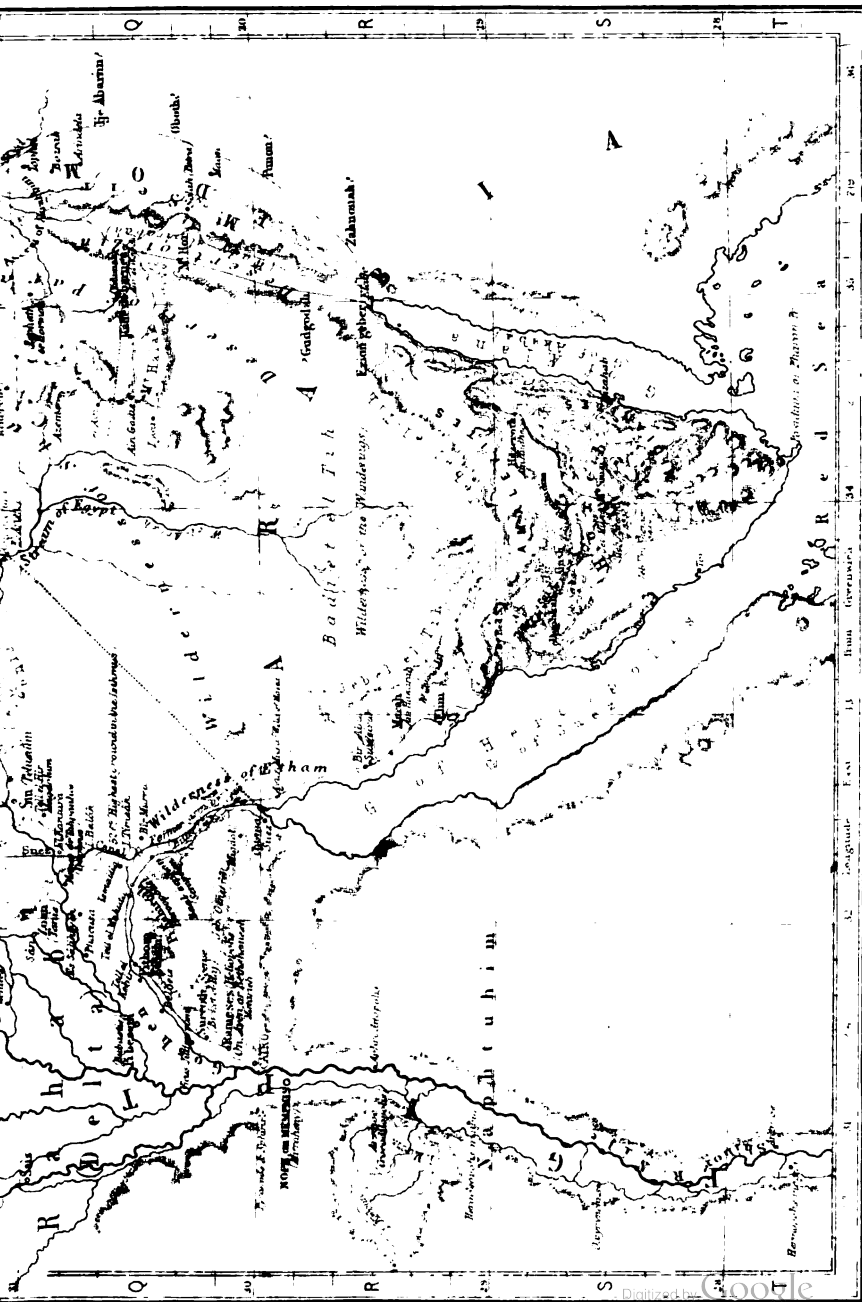
0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100

These portions of the route followed by the Israelites, which are
so identified are shown by this light line, thus—

The sites of the Stations mentioned in Numbers 33 ver. 27-34
are designated sometimes by the following route inscribed in *italic*
characters

The heights of the principal Mountains are expressed in feet
Modern names by important sites are added in *italic* characters





No 3

CANAAN

AS DIVIDED BETWEEN THE TRIBES.

English Mile



Modern names are in *italics*.
English are enclosed in *English* set

Reference to *Isaiah*

- | | |
|------------|-------------|
| 1 ASHER | 7 JUDAH |
| 2 BENJAMIN | 8 MANASSEH |
| 3 DAN | 9 NAPHTHALI |
| 4 EPHRAIM | 10 ZEBULON |
| 5 GAD | 11 ZEPHULAH |
| 6 ISSACHAR | 12 ZEBULON |

Lines of *Isaiah* are engraved along *Isaiah*



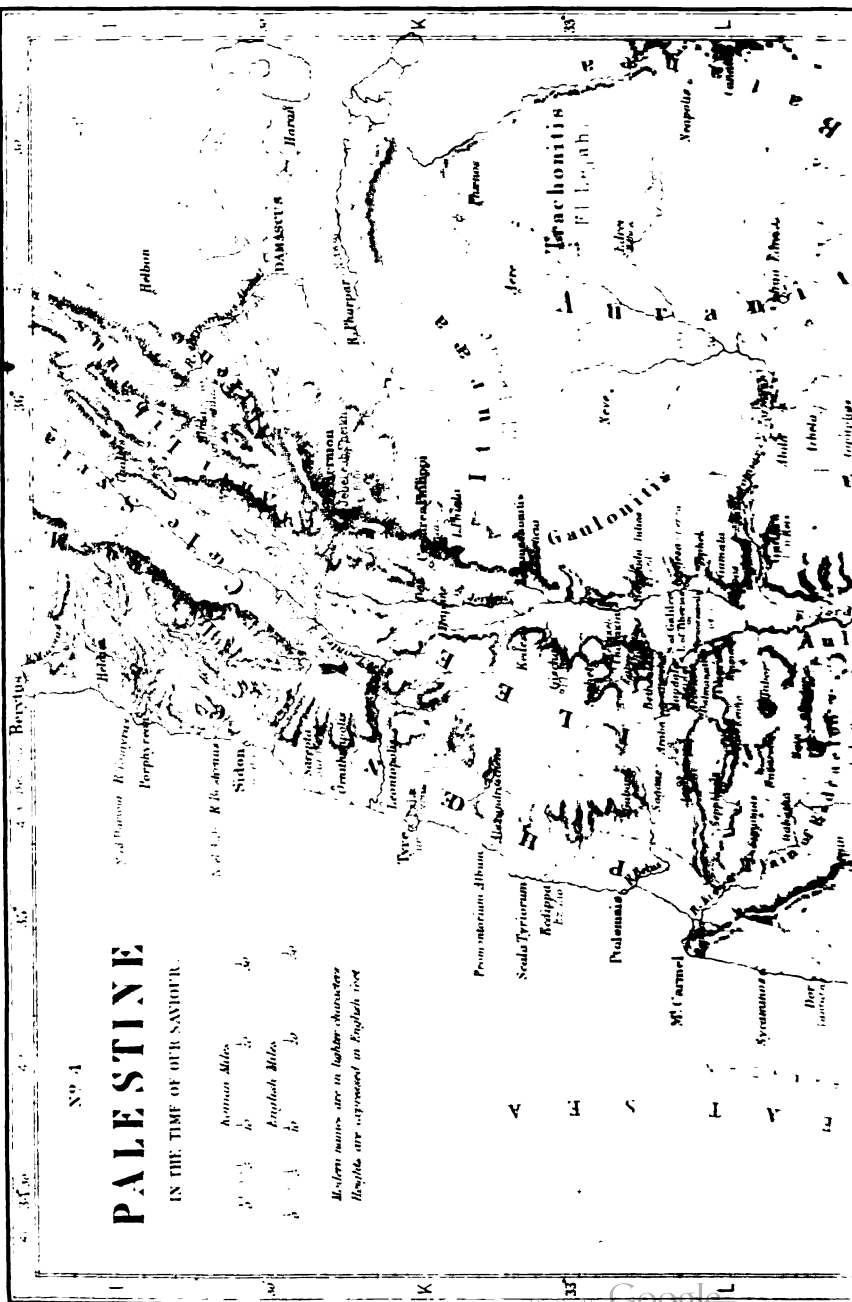
1.2%

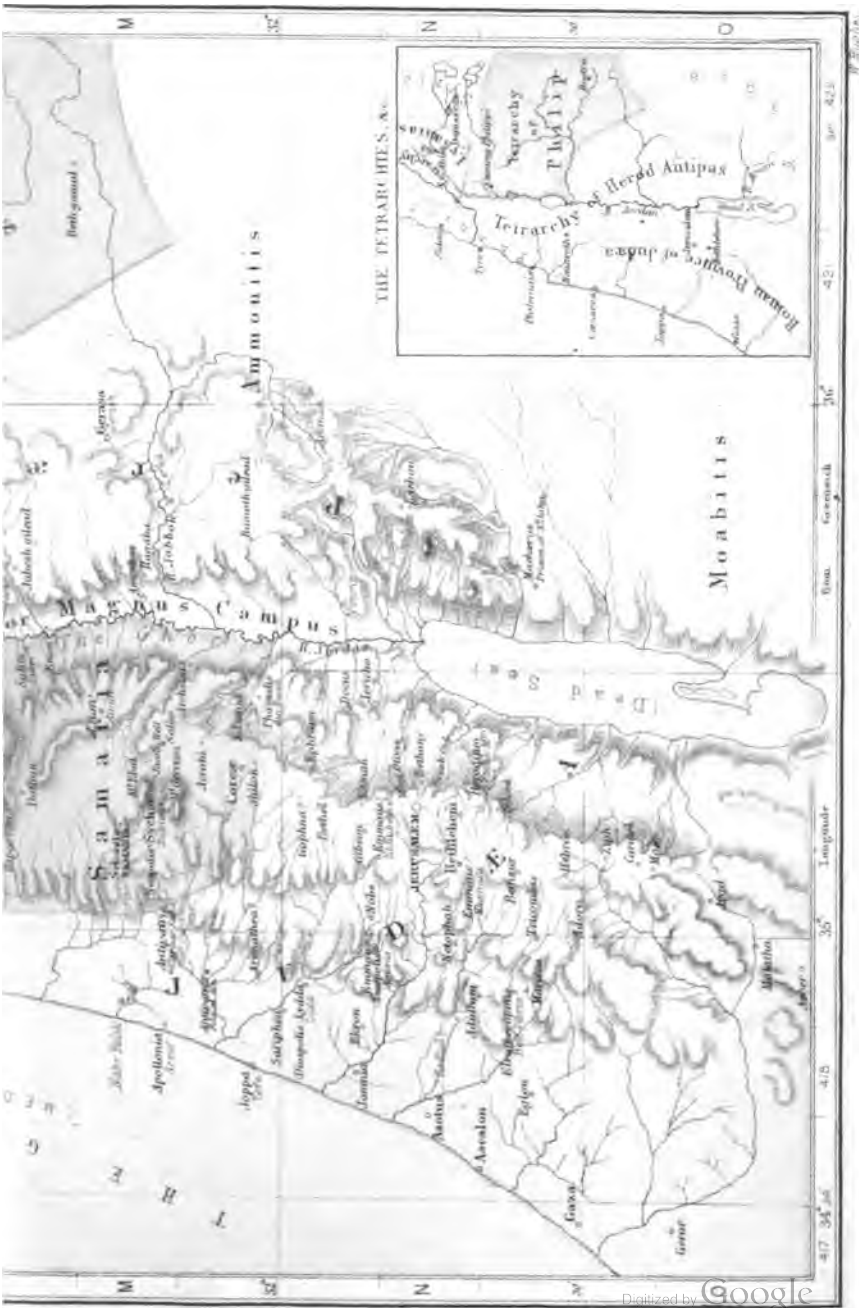
IN THE TIME OF OUR SAVIOR.

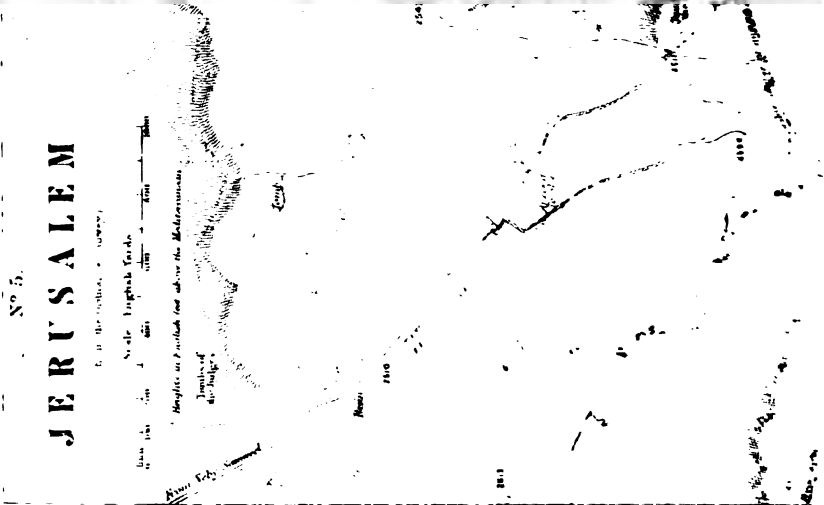
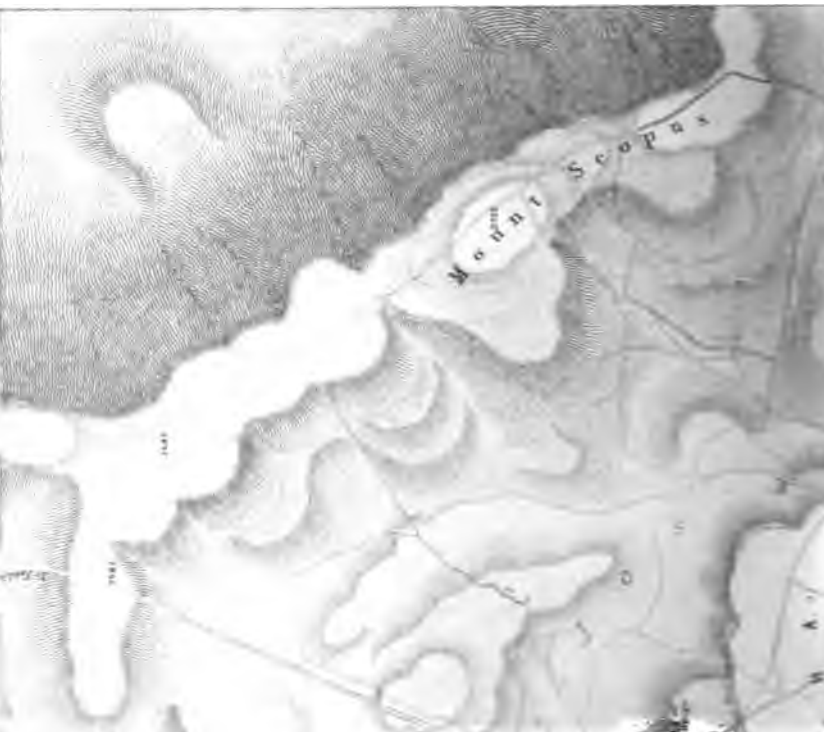
Home Miles

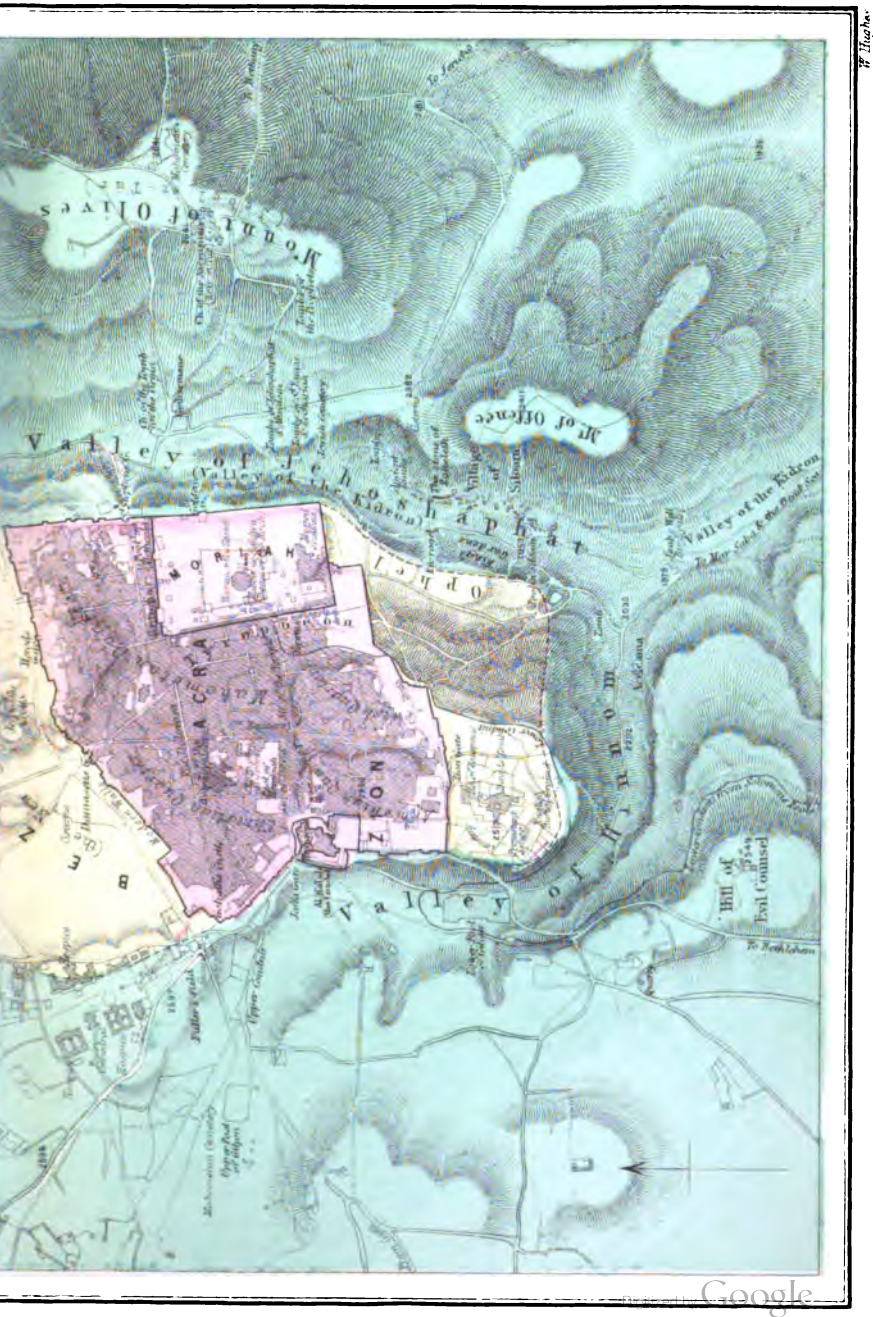
Emdash Miles

Allylen names are in lighter characters
Hexapids are expressed in English and



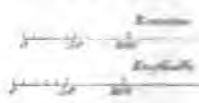






The Eastern Mediterranean
ILLUSTRATING THE MISSIONARIES

APOSTLES





15

4904



3 2044 073 549 727

The borrower must return this item on or before the last date stamped below. If another user places a recall for this item, the borrower will be notified of the need for an earlier return.

*Non-receipt of overdue notices does **not** exempt the borrower from overdue fines.*

<p>Andover-Harvard Theological Library Cambridge, MA 02138 617-495-5788</p>
--

Please handle with care.
Thank you for helping to preserve
library collections at Harvard.

